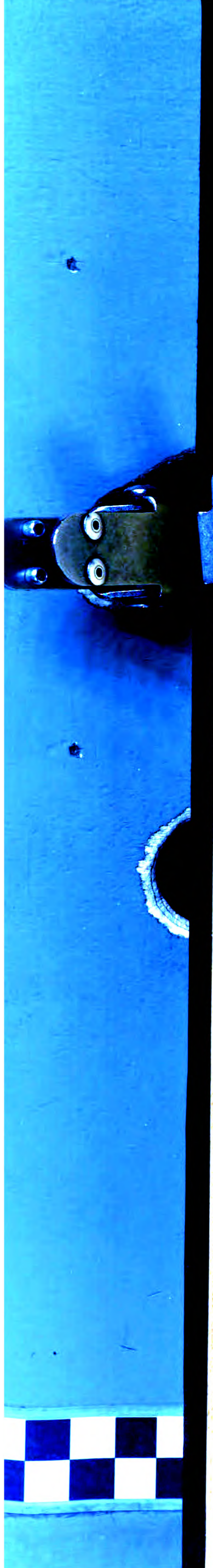
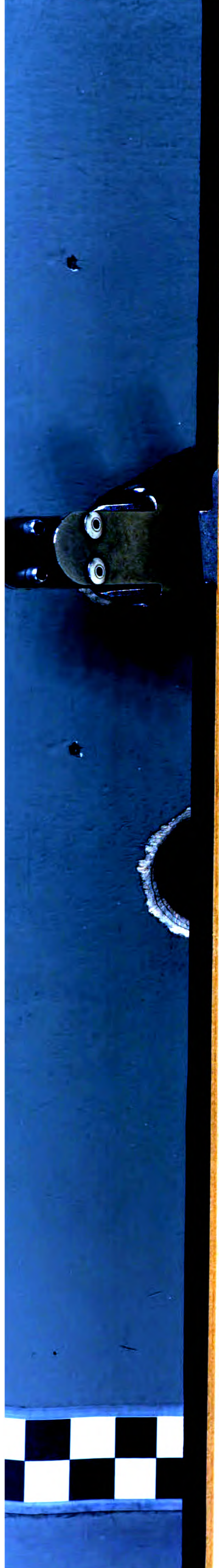


**THE
PENNSYLVANIA
STATE UNIVERSITY
LIBRARY**





Statutes of the Realm.



THE
STATUTES
OF
THE REALM.

PRINTED BY COMMAND
OF HIS MAJESTY
KING GEORGE THE THIRD.

IN PURSUANCE OF AN ADDRESS OF
THE HOUSE OF COMMONS
OF GREAT BRITAIN.

St. Brit. Laws, 1763-1770

From Original Records and Authentic Manuscripts.

VOLUME THE THIRD.

MDCCCLXVII

REPRINTED 1963

DAWSONS OF PALL MALL

LONDON

Q
120
271
181-5
V. 2

Printed in The Netherlands

**THE PENNSYLVANIA STATE
UNIVERSITY LIBRARY**

C O N T E N T S
OF
T H E T H I R D V O L U M E .

P R E F A C E .

C H R O N O L O G I C A L T A B L E O F T H E T I T L E S O F A L L T H E A C T S
P A S S E D I N T H E R E I G N O F K I N G H E N R Y , V I I I .

T H E S T A T U T E S O F K I N G H E N R Y V I I I .

I N D E X O F P R I N C I P A L M A T T E R S
I N T H E S T A T U T E S C O N T A I N E D I N V O L U M E I I I .

PREFACE TO THIS VOLUME.

THIS THIRD VOLUME of THE STATUTES OF THE REALM contains the Acts from the Beginning to the End of the Reign of King Henry VIII. A. D. 1509-10. to A. D. 1545. (¹) printed from the Inrollment on the Rolls of Parliament in Chancery, when the Acts are found entered thereon: In default of such Inrollment, all Acts, which are contained in any former printed Collection of the Statutes, are here printed from the Original Bills or Acts preserved in the Parliament Office. (²) In two Instances only, where the Inrollment and the Originals are both deficient, Recourse has been had to another authentic Source, and to the earliest Printed Collections. (³) In every Instance where an Act is not printed from the Inrollment on the Roll of Parliament, as specified at the Commencement of each Year, a Note is annexed referring to the Source from which it is printed.

FROM the First Year to the End of the Twenty-eighth Year, ALL THE ACTS, whether heretofore printed or not, which appear on the Inrollments of those Years, are now printed, such Acts as were not heretofore printed being distinguished by a smaller Type, in conformity with the Plan pursued through the Seventh and subsequent Years of King Henry VII. in the Second Volume of this Work.

IN the THIRTY-FIRST Year, when the Distinction between PUBLIC and PRIVATE ACTS is first specifically stated on the Inrollment, and in all the following Years, such Acts only are printed in this Volume as are so specified to be PUBLIC ACTS, or as have been uniformly inserted in, or referred to, as such, in Sessional and other Printed Collections of Statutes. The Act now inserted as Chapter LI. of 32 Henry VIII. (⁴), enabling Kings of England to make Jointures on their Queens, is the only Exception to this Rule: that Act is printed, from the Inrollment in Chancery, as being decidedly distinct in its Character from all the other Acts of those Years not heretofore printed.

ALL ACTS here printed from the Inrollment in Chancery, have been compared with the Original Acts in the Parliament Office, whenever any such still exist: Of the Acts passed in the Two Sessions, one holden in the Fourteenth and Fifteenth Years, (⁵) and the other in the Twenty-first Year, (⁶) no Originals are preserved, nor are any Acts of those Sessions noticed, in the Calendars or Journals now existing, at the Parliament Office: Several of the Original Acts of other Sessions are also wanting there. It will be seen that Instances continually occur in which Amendments of the Inrollment are suggested from the Original Acts; and sometimes, though rarely, Errors in the Original Acts have been amended in the Inrollment. (⁷) Where any manifest Error or Deficiency appears to exist both in the Inrollment and the Original, Recourse has been had to the Printed Copies, which, not unfrequently, substitute a corrected Reading in the place of an erroneous one: when that is not the Case, an Amendment is suggested by a Note. (⁸)

¹ For the Title of the only Act passed in the 38th Year, A. D. 1546-7, see the last Article in the Chronological Table immediately following this Preface, and the Note there.

² The first Act printed wholly from the Original, not being inrolled, is 32 Hen. VIII. c. 49. pa. 809.—In 5 Hen. VIII. c. 19. pa. 120. certain Letters Patent referred to in the Act are not inrolled: and in 7 Hen. VIII. c. 11. pa. 203. the Roll is mutilated, and ends abruptly. These two latter Deficiencies are supplied from the Original Acts.

³ See 37 Hen. VIII. c. 12. pa. 999. and c. 25. pa. 1019.

⁴ See pa. 824. of this Volume.

⁵ See pa. 206 & seq.

⁶ See pa. 282 & seq.

⁷ See 25 H. VIII. pa. 465. n. 6.—26 H. VIII. c. 3. pa. 496. n. 4.—c. 19. p. 518. n. 1.

⁸ For material Amendments afforded by the Printed Copies, see 21 Hen. VIII. c. 3. pa. 284.

ALL such Acts as are printed, either from the Inrollment where no Original Act exists, or from an Original Act which is not inrolled, have been compared with the Printed Copies, and the Variations noted; except in Cases where the Printed Copies are manifestly erroneous, or the Variations are wholly unimportant.

THE TITLES of the ACTS as inrolled in Chancery, during the Period contained in this Volume, differ from those on the Original Acts; and in the Calendars in Chancery and in Parliament there are still further Differences: In the CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE following, it has been thought sufficient to notice those Titles only which appear on the Inrollment and on the Original Acts. The Title prefixed to each Chapter, in the Body of the Work, is that which is inserted in the Margin of the Roll at the Beginning of the Act, in all Cases where any such appears: Sometimes a List of the Acts is given at the Commencement of the Roll, with Titles differing from those in the Margin of the Entry of each Act; and sometimes, where a List is so given, no Titles are inserted in the Margin; In this latter case, the Titles in the List are also prefixed to each Chapter as printed. The Titles of the Acts which are printed from the Originals are those which are generally indorsed on, but sometimes written at the Head of, such Original Acts.

TABLES of the TITLES of the ACTS of each Session have been printed in the Modern Editions of the Statutes, distinguishing them into PUBLIC and PRIVATE ACTS; including in the first Description all such as have been printed in Sessional and other Collections of Statutes, and considering as Private Acts all such as have not been so printed. These Tables have, on Examination, been found inaccurate in many Instances; as well in inserting the Titles of Acts under improper Years, as in inserting Titles not justified by any existing Acts, and omitting the Titles of some Acts actually passed. The ensuing CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE refers to all the Acts of each Session, whether printed or not, which are either inrolled in Chancery or preserved among the Original Acts, or which, though not now so inrolled or preserved, yet are specifically stated in the Journal of the House of Lords to have received the Royal Assent. In this Table are inserted not only the number of the Chapters, but also the Numbers entered on the Inrollment of the several Acts in Chancery and upon the Original Acts in Parliament: In many instances the Original Acts are preserved in the Bundles, and referred to by the Calendars, of improper Years; and are referred to by this Table accordingly. The Chapters of the Acts, heretofore printed, are numbered according to the uniform Series in former printed Collections of the Statutes; the Acts, now first printed, are numbered, in the Volume and the Table, in a Succession of Chapters, after the other Acts heretofore printed; and of all such Acts, in and after 31 Henry VIII. as are not so printed, the Titles are inserted in the Table in a like Succession.

TWO ENGRAVINGS, one of the Commencement of the Roll in Chancery of 31 Henry VIII., and the other of the first Act entered on that Roll, are inserted at Pages 717 and 718 of this Volume.

LONDON,
1st January 1817.

T. E. TOMLINS,
W. E. TAUNTON,
SUB-COMMISSIONERS.

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE
OF THE TITLES OF ALL
THE ACTS OF PARLIAMENT
PASSED IN THE REIGN OF KING HENRY VIII.

* * This Volume contains solely the Statutes passed in the Reign of K. Hen. VIII.—The Inrollments and Originals of these are all written in the English Language.—The Chapters marked thus (*) have never been inserted in any former Printed Collection of Statutes.

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER			PAGE of this Volume.
A. D.	King's Reign.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.	
		<u>ON THE ROLL.</u>	<u>ON THE ACT.</u>				
1509-10.	Hen. VIII. An. 1.	An Acte for the repealinge of a Statut for Fyshinge in Island.	Denmark.	I.	6	1	1
—	—	An Acte concerning the making of Wollen Clothes.	Cloth making. Cloth makers.	}	II.	7	2
—	—	An Acte concerning Receyvors.	De soluõib; faciend Johi Heyron.		III.	8	3
—	—	An Acte that Informaçõs uppon Penall Statut ^e shalbe made within three yeres.	<i>Two Copies; one of the Act as passed, viz.</i> Acçõs populer.—Accions populers. <i>The other,</i> For penall Statutes. <i>With the Answer, Le Roy se advysera.</i>	}	IV.	9	4
—	—	An Acte for the trewe Paym ^t of the King ^e Customes.	The Acte that no manne entyr no goodes but in the owners name into the Customs Book ^e .		V.	10	5
—	—	An Acte for repealing of a Statut concerning Justic ^e of Peace.	A Bill of Informa ^t afore Justic ^e of Peas.	VI.	11	6	3
—	—	An Acte concerning Coroners.	For Coroners.	VII.	12	7	4
—	—	An Acte agaynst Escheators and Comysioners for makinge false retornes of Offic ^e & Cõmyssions.	The Acte of Eschetter ^e & Comysions.	VIII.	13	8	4
—	—	An Act for the taking of toll at Staynes Bridg for repaying thereof.	Stanesbridge. An Acte for the Brige of Staines. The Acte for þ ^r Bruge of Stanes.	}	IX.	1	9
—	—	An Act that noe Lease shalbe made of Land ^e seised into the King ^e Hand ^e but in certayne cases.	The Statute of H. VI. to be enlardget iij moneths. An Act enlarging a Statute for the trav ^s of land ^e seysed into the King ^e hand ^e afore Eschete, &c.		X.	15	10
—	—	An Act agaynst Fjury.	An Act to continewe the Act of Attaint. The Atteynt made to conteynue.	}	XI.	16	11

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER			PAGE of this Volume.
A. D.	King's Reign.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.	
1509-10.	Hen. VIII.	<u>ON THE ROLL.</u>		<u>ON THE ACT:</u>			
	An. 1. <i>continued.</i>	An Acte for admyttance of a travers agaynst an untrew Inquisiçõn.	Inquisiçõns by the pcurment late of Empson & Dudley for lyve. }	XII.	17	12	7
	—	An Act agaynst carrying out of this Realme any Coyne Plate or Jewell.	For carrying of Golde owte of the Reyalme.	XIII.	18	13	7
	—	An Act agaynst wearing of costly Apparell.	<i>Two Copies; viz.</i> The Acte of Arraye. For Apparell. <i>Indorsed, Le Roy se advysera.</i> The Acte of Arraye and Apparell. }	XIV.	19	14	8
	—	An Acte concerning lande made in trust to Empson and Dudley.	For feofmēt made to Empson & Dudley on pvis.	XV.	20	15	9
	—	An Acte for the Expence of the Kinge Howsehold.	- - - - -	XVI.*	1	<i>wanting.</i>	10
	—	An Acte for the assignem ^t of money for the Kinge greate Warderobe.	The Grete Warderobe.	XVII.*	2	18	13
	—	An Acte for confirmaçõn of tres Patent made to Quene Katheryn for her Dower.	Q. Katherin.	XVIII.*	3	[An. 3. nu. 22.]	14
	—	An Acte for the restituçõn of Robte Ratclyffe Knight Lord Fitzwater.	Restituçõ Dñi Fitzwater. S' Rob' Ratcliffe Kn'.	XIX.*	4	17	15
	—	An Acte for a Subsidy to be graunted to the Kynge.	Subsidie of Tonnage, w th a Pvisoe for y ^e Stillyard. }	XX.*	5	{ 16 } { 19 }	21
1511-12.	An. 3.	An Act agaynst carrying out of this realme Coyne Plate, &c.	For caryng ow th of Moneye. This is the Acte that Money be not caried out of this Realme. }	I.	11	1	23
	—	An Act concerning Escheators and Cõmyssioners.	This is the Acte concõnyng Eschetours and Cõmyssioners for true fyndyng of Offic ^r . }	II.	17	2	23
	—	An Act concerning shooting in Longe Bowes.	For Archers & use of shotyng in longbowes.	III.	12	3	25
	—	An Act of pryvilege for such psons as are in the Kinge Warrs.	This is an Acte for ptexyons and licence of Alienacion for suche psons as shalbe in the Kynge fvyce of Warr. }	IV.	9	4	26
	—	An Act agaynst such Captaynes as abridg their Souldyers of their paye.	Confnyng the trewe payment of Souldyer ^r . This is an Acte for payment of Waiges to Souldours. }	V.	10	5	27
	—	An Act agaynst deceyptfull making of Wollen Cloth.	This is the Acte concõnyng true makyng of Clothe. }	VI.	13	6	28
	—	An Act agaynst carrying clothes over Sea unshorne.	This is the Acte for pte workyng of Clothes before thei shalbe caried owte of this Realme. }	VII.	14	7	29
	—	An Acte concerning the assising and setting of Pric ^e of Victuall ^r .	The repelment of the Statute of Yorke for selling victuall ^r . }	VIII.	23	8	30
	—	An Acte agaynst disguysed psons and Wearing of Visours.	A Statute ayenst Mũmers. Billa de Mommers. This is an Acte ayenst Mummers. }	IX.	20	9	30
	—	An Acte agaynst buying of Leather out of the open markett being not well tanned or unsealed.	Confnyng Currio ⁿ . Concerning Currier ^r . This is an Acte for Corrours to have fche of Lether. }	X.	19	10	31

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER			Page of this Volume.
A. D.	King's Reign.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.	
	Hen. VIII.						
1511-12.	An. 3. continued.	<u>ON THE ROLL.</u> An Act concerning Phisicians & Surgeons.	<u>ON THE ACT.</u> This is the Acte for thappvyng of Phisicians and Surgeons.	XI.	18. 22	11	31
—	—	An Act agaynt Shreif ^e for abuses.	Impanells for the King. Confnyng the returne of Shreves.	XII.	15	12	32
—	—	An Acte agaynst shooting in Crosbowes.	This is the Acte that Justices may reforme empanell ^e for the Kyng by their discrecions.				
—	—	An Acte for the serching of Oyles within the Cytty of London.	Confnyng Crossebowes.	XIII.	20	13	32
—	—	An Acte concerning Hatt ^e and Capp ^e .	Confnyng Tallow Chaundelars. For serching of unlawfull Oiles. This is an Acte for fchyng of unlauffull Oyles.	XIV.	21	14	33
—	—	An Acte concerning Hatt ^e and Capp ^e .	An Acte for makinge of Capps and Hatt ^e . This is an Acte for makynge of Cappes and Hattes.				
—	—	D Feoffamento fact ^o p Thomam Comitem Sur ^o .	My Lorde of Surreys Acte. This is an Acte concnyng certeyn agrement ^e bytween the Lorde Tresorer and the Lorde Howard.	XVI.*	1	21	34
—	—	D restitu ^o de p Jacobo Tuchett D ^{no} Audeley.	This is the restitution of the Lorde Audeley.				
—	—	¶ Willo Compton Armi ^o .	Maister Compton. This is an Acte concnyng Will ^m Compton for certeyn land ^e pteynng to ¶ John Risley Knyght.	XVIII.*	3	20	40
—	—	D restitu ^o de Johis Dudeley fil Edmundi Dudeley.	This is an Acte of Restitucion of theirs of Ed. Dudley uppon thatteyndour of the seid Ed.				
—	—	D restitu ^o de Thome Hert.	Tho' Hert. This is an Acte of Restitucion of Th: Harte.	XX.*	5	18	42
—	—	D restitu ^o de Elizabeth Martyn.	Eliz: Martin. This is an Acte of restitu ^o cn to Elisabeth Marten.				
—	—	D Subsidio.	Subsydy.	XXII.*	7	13	43
—	—	¶ Robto Southwell Milite & Bartho Westby.	S' Rob' Southwell.	XXIII.*	8	[An. 4. m. 17.]	45
—————							
1512.	An. 4.	¶ le bulwerkys.	Bulwerk ^e . This is the Acte concnyng makinge of Bulwerk ^e by the See syde.	I.	10	1	48
—	—	¶ murd ^r & felon.	Confnyng Murder ^e & Robies.				
—	—	¶ le Juries infra Civitatem London.	Confnyng Jures of London. This is the Acte concnyng Juries in London.	III.	20	3	49
—	—	De p ^l ama ^o oibz fact ^o ante le exigent.	Confnyng foren accions. This is the Acte for p ^l amacions to be made before Exigent be awarded.				
—	—	¶ Laboratibz.	Confnyng the Statute Labo ^r . This is the Acte repelling penalites for yevyng of Waig ^e to Laborers and Artificers.	V.	19	5	51

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER			PAGE of this Volume.
A. D.	King's Reign.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.	
	Hen. VIII.	ON THE ROLL.	ON THE ACT.				
1512.	An. 4. <i>continued.</i>	¶ sigillaçõe pannoꝝ auri & argenti.	Confnyng Customers & Countrollers. This is the Acte for sealyng of Clothes of Gold and Silv. } VI.	18	6	51	
—	—	¶ le Pewtrers.	Confnyng Pewtererç. This is the Acte made for Peuterers and true weytç and bemes. } VII.	15	7	51	
—	—	¶ Riçõ Strode.	The bylle for Strode which was impsoned by Tynnys. This is the Acte concnyng Richard Stroude for maters resoned in the Pliament. } VIII.	17	8	53	
—	—	¶ Henř Comite Devon.	Thact of restytuçõn of Henry Erle of Devon. An Acte of restitution for the Erle of Devon. (There is also a Duplicate of this Act.) } IX.*	1	11	54	
—	—	¶ Kařina Comitissa Devon.	Cõa Devon.—Kařyne Countesse of Devon for the auctorysyng of the endentur. This is the Acte of restituç for the Countes of Devon. } X.*	2	13	55	
—	—	¶ Kařina Comitissa Devon & Hugone Conwey Milite.	Comitissa Devon & Hugone Conwey Mit. This is the Acte of Coven'tnç bytween the Countes of Devon and ¶ Hugh Conwey. } XI.*	3	14	56	
—	—	¶ eadem Comitissa & Willo Knyvet Milite.	¶ Comitissa Devoñ & Willo Knyvett. This is the Acte of Couven'tnç between the Countes of Devon and ¶ Will'm Knyvet. } XII.*	4	[An. 34, 35. nu. 37.]	57	
—	—	¶ Thoma Comite Surř.	Billa Comitiss Surř de restituçõe hend. This is the Acte of Restituç of the Erle of Surř. } XIII.*	5	[An. 6. nu. 22.]	58	
—	—	¶ Thoma Wyndham.	Billa Thome Wyndh'm. This is the Acte of restiç for ¶ Th: Wyndh'm. } XIV.*	6	16	61	
—	—	¶ Thoma Empson.	Restitucion of Thomas Emson. This is the Acte of Restituç for Th: Emson. } XV.*	7	15	64	
—	—	¶ Willo Baskervyle.	W ^m Baskerfeld. This is the Acte of Restiç for Will'm Baskervyle. } XVI.*	8	12	65	
—	—	¶ Magna Garderoba Regis.	The Warderobe. This is the Acte of Assignementç for the Kingç Warderobe. } XVII.*	9	10	66	
—	—	¶ Robto Suthwell Milite.	This is the Acte of Auctorite geven to ¶ Robt Suthwell for surveynge and approvyng the Kingç landç. } XVIII.*	12, 13	[An. 7. nu. 11.]	68	
—	—	De Subsidio Regi conceff.	- - - - - } XIX.*	14	wanting	74	
—	—	¶ Johe Skelton.	The Acte confnyng John Skelton. This is the Acte for John Skelton concnyng dyvers appellç ayenst him and other. } XX.*	16	9	90	

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER			Page of this Volume.
A. D.	King's Regn.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.	
	Hen. VIII.	<u>ON THE ROLL.</u>	<u>ON THE ACT.</u>				
1513-14.	An. 5.	An Acte concnyng Ministracion of Justice in the Cite of To'ney.	Cittey of Torney. An Acte concnyng ministracion of Justice to the Kinge Subjecte of his Cite of Turney.	I.	10	1	92
—	—	An Acte concnyng White Clothes in Devonshire.	Concnyng Clothmaker in Devonshire for Whyte streytes. An Acte for the true making of Clothes in Devon called White Straitys.	II.	12	2	93
—	—	An Acte that White Clothes under v. m ^r ce may be caried ov the See unshoren.	Concnyng Whyte Clothes. An Acte concnyng white wolleyne Clothes of v m ^r ce and under may be caried ov the Sees unshoryn.	III.	13	3	93
—	—	An Acte for avoidyng deceytes in Worstede.	Norwiche.—Bylle for Wostedde delyved by John Clerk Citezin for Norwiche. An Acte for avoyding disceyte in Worstedys.	IV.	14	4	94
—	—	An Acte concnyng Juries in London.	Juries in London. An Acte concnyng Juries in London.	V.	15	5	94
—	—	An Acte that Surgeons be discharged of Constableshepe & other thinges.	An Acte concnyng Surgionz of London. An Acte concnyng Surgeons to be discharged of Questys and other thingis.	VI.	16	6	95
—	—	An Acte that St ^r ungers by no Ledder but in opyn m ^r kett.	For Corduayns Straunges. An Acte for Straungers for bying of Lether in open Market.	VII.	17	7	95
—	—	An Acte concnyng the g ^r unt of the Kinge genall p ^r don.	Concerning the Ke genall p ^r don. An Acte concnyng the maner and fourme of Sute for the Kynges most g ^r acious tres of genall p ^r don.	VIII.	19	8	96
—	—	The Creacion of the Duke of Norff.	Dux Norff. Concnyng my Lorde of Norff. P ^r duce Norff Acte P ^r liameñ. An Acte ratifying and confermyng the creacion of the Duke of Norff.	IX.*	1	[An. 7. nu. 9.]	97
—	—	The Creacion of the Duke of Suff.	For the Duke of Suff. Creacion of D. Suffolk confermed. An Acte ratifying and confermyng the creacion of the Duke of Suff.	X.*	2	[An. 6. nu. 20.]	97
—	—	The Creacion of the Erle of Surf.	An Acte of confirmacion of tres patentis made to the Erle of Surf concnyng his creacion.	XI.*	3	[An. 6. nu. 31.]	99
—	—	The Restitucion of the Countesse of Salesbury.	Cōa Sarū. An Acte of restitucion of the Countise of Salisbury.	XII.*	4	10	100
—	—	The Restitucion of Humfrey Stafford.	The Restitucion of Humfrey Stafford. An Acte of Restitucion of Humfrey Stafford.	XIII.*	5	[An. 6. nu. 24.]	102
—	—	An Acte concnyng the Dourey of the Countesse of Oxford.	My Lady of Oxford. An Acte confermyng tres patentis concnyng the Dourey of my Lady of Oxford.	XIV.*	6	[An. 7. nu. 10.]	103
—	—	The Restitucion of John Audeley.	John Audlye Restitucion. An Acte of Restitucion of John Audeley.	XV.*	7	[An. 6. nu. 21.]	104

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER			PAGE of this Volume.
A. D.	King's Reign.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.	
		<u>ON THE ROLL.</u>	<u>ON THE ACT.</u>				
1513-14.	Hen. VIII. An. 5. <i>continued.</i>	An Acte ratifieng tres patentes g ^u nted to the Citie of London by King E. the iij th .	Ɔ Civita ^t Londo ⁿ . An Acte conc ⁿ yng dyvers Offic ^e g ^u nted to the Citie of London by Kyng E. the iij th .	XVI.*	8	[An. 6. nu. 29.]	105
—	—	An Acte of Subsidie of C lx M' ii.	A Subsidie.	XVII.*	9	9	105
—	—	An Acte conc ⁿ yng Sir Edwarde Poynynges.	For M. Poinyng ^e . An Acte conc ⁿ yng Sur Edward Poynynges Knyght the King ^e Leveten ^t of the Citie of Turney.	XVIII.*	11	[An. 6. nu. 19.]	119
—	—	An Acte conc ⁿ yng Surveyo'shipe in the Port of London.	Herounes byll. An Acte conc ⁿ yng the Office of Surveyo' in the Porte of London.	XIX.*	18	[An. 6. nu. 30.]	120
<hr/>							
1514-15.	An. 6.	Acte of Apparell.	Apparell. Acte of Apparell. An Acte concernyng Aparell to be used and woren.	I.	10	1	121
—	—	Acte for Maynten ⁿ ce of Archers.	Archers. An Acte concernyng the mainten ⁿ ce of Archers.	II.	15	2	123
—	—	Acte conc ⁿ yng Artific ^e s & Labourers.	Conc ⁿ yng Artific ^e s and Labourers. An Acte concernyng Artificers and Laborers.	III.	12	3	124
—	—	Acte for p ^l amacions to be made before the Exigent be awardid into foreyn Shires.	Conc ⁿ yng Wrytt ^e of P ^l amacion. An Acte for Proclamacions to be made before thexigent ^e be awarded in foren Shires.	IV.	18	4	126
—	—	Acte conc ⁿ yng pulling downe of townes.	For pulling down of Townes. Ag ^t destroying Townes. An Acte avoydyng distroccions and pulling downe of Townes.	V.	24	5	127
—	—	Acte conc ⁿ yng felons and murderers.	Prysoners. For remitting down of p ^o ns. An Acte for remiting Prisoners w ^t their indictamentis to the places where the crymes were comitted.	VI.	17	6	128
—	—	Acte conc ⁿ yng Wat ^m en on the Teamys.	Conc ⁿ yng Wat ^m en sup Thamisiam. An Acte concernyng Wages for Botemen.	VII.	19	7	128
—	—	Acte conc ⁿ yng clothes called White Stretes.	C ^o nc ⁿ yng Clothe makyng and whyte Clothe of Devonshire. Clothiers of Devonshire. An Acte concernyng the making of certain wollen Clothes in the Countie of Devon.	VIII.	22	8	129
—	—	Acte avoydyng decept ^e in making of Wollen Clothes.	For making of Cloth. For makyng of Wollen Cloth. An Acte avoydyng deceytes in makyng of Wollen Clothes.	IX.	20	9	130
—	—	Acte conc ⁿ yng C ^o mmissions of Sewers.	C ^o mmissions of Sewers. An Acte for C ^o mmissions of Sewers. Sewers.	X.	26	10	131

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER			Pages of this Volume.
A. D.	King's Reign.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.	
	Hen. VIII.						
1513-14.	An. 6. <i>continued.</i>	Acte concnyng the brynging in of Bowstaves in to this Reaime.	Bowstaves. An Acte for Bowstaves to be brought into this Reaime by Straungers.	XI.	11	11	131
—	—	Acte that Norfolk Wolles be not caried oute of this Reaime.	Concnyng Wollē in Norff. Norff Wolles. An Acte for Norff Wolles not to be caried out of the Lande.	XII.	13	12	132
—	—	Acte avoidyng shoting in Crosbowes.	Crosbowes. An Acte concernyng thadvoidyng of shoting and keping of Crosbowes and Handgonnes.	XIII.	22	13	132
—	—	Acte concnyng the Kingē Subsidie for Tonnage & pondage.	Tunnage and Poundage. The Kingē Subsidie.	XIV.	23	14	133
—	—	Acte avoidyng secund tres patentē gūnted by the Kyng.	Concnyng tres patentē gūnted by the King. An Acte adnulling secunde tres patentes during the Kingis pleasure making no mencion of the firste tres patentes.	XV.	14	15	134
—	—	Acte concnyng Burgeses of the Pliament.	For Knyghtē of the Shire and Burgeses. An Acte for Burgeses and other depting before thend of the Pliam'. An Acte that noo Knightes of Shires nor Burgeses depart before thende of the Pliament.	XVI.	27	16	134
—	—	Acte concnyng the Ryver in Cauntbury.	Canterbury River. Concens Civitatem Cantuar'. An Acte for clensing of the Ryver of Caunturbury.	XVII.	25	18	134
—	—	Acte concnyng Undershiryffē in Bristowe.	Brystow. Undershireffē in Bristowe. An Acte for the continuance of the Undershryffē of Bristowe. Undersherif Bristoll.	XVIII.	16	17	135
—	—	Ratificacion of the Kingē gūnte made to the Duke of Norff.	¶ Duce Norff. An Acte of ratificacion of the Kingis graunte made unto the Duke of Norff.	XIX.*	1	23	136
—	—	Ratificacion of the Kingē tres patentē to the Duke of Suff.	Dux Suff. D. Suffolkes tres patentes confermed. An Acte of Ratificacion of the Kingis tres patentes to the Duke of Suff.	XX.*	2	33	138
—	—	Restitucion of f Edward Belknap Knight.	Belknap. Restituçōn of Edward Belknap Knight. An Acte of Restitucion concernyng Sur Edward Belknapp Knyght.	XXI.*	3	26	141
—	—	Restitucion of John White Clerk.	Jos. Whites restitution. An Acte of restitucion for John White Clark.	XXII.*	4	27	142
—	—	Thassuraunce of the titles of the Kingē Manour of Hanworth.	Hanworth. Handworth. An Acte concernyng thassuraunce of the Titles of the Kingis Mano' of Hanworth.	XXIII.*	5	32	143
—	—	The Acte concnyng the Kingē Genhall Surveyours.	Concnyng the Kyngē genhall S'veyoursē.	XXIV.*	6. 7	28	145
—	—	The Resumpcion.	Resumpcion. Thacte of Resumpçōn. An Acte of Resumpcion.	XXV.*	8	25	153
—	—	The Subsidye.	- - - -	XXVI.*	9	wanting	156

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER			PAGE of this Volume.
A. D.	King's Reign.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.	
		<u>ON THE ROLL.</u>	<u>ON THE ACT.</u>				
1515.	Hen. VIII. An. 7.	Thacte advoydyng pullyng downe of Townes.	Against pullyng downe of Howses and Townes. For decaying of Townes. Thacte to avoyde lettynge down of Townes.	I.	10	1	176
—	—	The maynten ⁿ ce of the King ^e Navye.	Thacte for the maynten ⁿ ce of the King ^e Navye. Thacte for mayntenaunce of the Kynges Navye.	II.	6	2	177
—	—	Thacte for penall Statut ^e & Accions popular.	The Acte for penall Statut ^e . Acc ^o ns populer. Thacte conc ^o nyng Accyons populer and Statutis penall.	III.	9	3	177
—	—	Thacte for Advoures.	Avouries. Thacte conc ^o nyng Avoures for renttis and Svices.	IV.	8	4	178
—	—	Thacte for Labourers & artific ^o s within the Citie of London.	<i>The Act is wanting; the Title in the Calendar is, 'An Act for Artificers and Labourers in London.'</i>	V.	7	6	178
—	—	Thacte of Apparell.	Thacte conc ^o nyng Apparell to be used and worne.	VI.	5	7	179
—	—	The Kyng ^e Revenues.	Towching the K ^e Revenewes. Thacte conc ^o nyng the Kingis gen ^o ll Surveyours of his Revenues.	VII.	3	14	182
—	—	The French Quenes Joyntour.	Thacte for the Frenche Quenez Joynto ^r . Thacte conc ^o nyng the Joyntour of the right high and excellent Princesse Mary the Frenche Quene Dowager of Fraunce.	VIII.*	1	8	194
—	—	The Subsidie xv ^m & x ^m .	The Acte of Subsidie and xv ^m graunted to the Kyng ^e Highnes.	IX.*	2	13	195
—	—	¶ Stapula Cale ^a .	An Acte for the Staple of Calice. Thacte conc ^o nyng the Staple of Cales.	X.*	4	5	199
—	—	The King ^e gen ^o ll Pardon.	The King ^e gen ^o ll pdone. The King ^e pdon.	XI.*	11	12	203
1523.	An. 14, 15.	Thacte conc ^o nyng the conveying t ⁿ sportyng and caryng of Brode Whyte Wollen Clothes out of this Realme.	No ACTS of this Year are preserved in the PARLIAMENT OFFICE, nor noticed in the Calendars there.	I.	3	—	206
—	—	Thacte conc ^o nyng the takyng of apprentices by Straungers.		II.	4	—	208
—	—	Thacte conc ^o nyng the drapyng of Worstedes Sayes and Stamyns for the Town of Great Yarnemuth.		III.	6	—	209
—	—	An Acte for payment of Custome.		IV.	34	—	212
—	—	An Acte conc ^o nyng Phisic ^o ns.		V.	33	—	213
—	—	An Act for George Guldeford to laye out a newe Waye.		VI.	28	—	214
—	—	Thacte for shotyng in Crosbowes and Handgonnes.		VII.	7	—	215
—	—	An Act that the Six Clark ^e of the Chauncery maye marry.		VIII.	29	—	216

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER			PAGE of this Volume.
A. D.	King's Reign.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.	
	Hen. VIII.	ON THE ROLL.	ON THE ACT.				
1523.	An. 14, 15. <i>continued.</i>	An Act concerning Cordwayners.		IX.	32	—	216
—	—	An Act agaynst tracing of Hares.		X.	35	—	217
—	—	An Act for the Clothyers in Suff.		XI.	31	—	217
—	—	An Act conc̄nyng Coynnyng of Mony.		XII.	26	—	218
—	—	An Act for the Haven or Port of South ^{em} .		XIII.	27	—	218
—	—	An Acte for pryvileg ^e of such psons as are in the King ^e Warres.		XIV.	25	—	218
—	—	An Acte for the Kyng ^e Ge ⁿ all Surveyours.		XV.	8	—	219
—	—	D Subsidio Regi concess̄.		XVI.*	1	—	230
—	—	The Kynges ge ⁿ all p ^o n.		XVII.*	2	—	242
—	—	Thacte conc̄nyng the Kynges Honour of Beuleu.		XVIII.*	5	—	245
—	—	Thacte conc̄nyng the payment of thexpences of the King ^e moost Honorable Houshold.		XIX.*	6	—	245
—	—	Thacte of Atteynder of Edward late Duke of Buk.		XX.*	10	—	246
—	—	Thacte of Auctorite.	No ACTS of this Year are preserved in the PARLIAMENT OFFICE, nor noticed in the Calendars there.	XXI.*	11	—	259
—	—	An Acte conc̄nyng the Duches of Buk.		XXII.*	12	—	267
—	—	An Acte for Hen ^r Stafford and Ursula his Wyfe.		XXIII.*	13	—	269
—	—	¶ Willo Compton Milite.		XXIV.*	14	—	271
—	—	¶ Thoma Kytson.		XXV.*	15	—	273
—	—	¶ Riço Sache ^v ell Milite.		XXVI.*	16	—	276
—	—	¶ Jo ^h e Marny Milite D ^o no Marny.		XXVII.*	17	—	278
—	—	An Acte for the Castell of Dovorr.		XXVIII.*	18	—	279
—	—	¶ M ^c catorib ^z de Hansa.		XXIX.*	19	—	279
—	—	¶ Hen ^r Comite Northumb ^r .		XXX.*	20	—	280
—	—	¶ Andrea Wyndesore Milite & Antonio Wyndesore Armig ^o .		XXXI.*	21	—	280
—	—	¶ Hen ^r Wiat Mi ^t .		XXXII.*	22	—	280
—	—	¶ Georgio Comite Salo ^p .		XXXIII.*	23	—	280
—	—	¶ Elizabeth ^h U ^x e Gilb ^t i Taylboys.	XXXIV.*	24	—	280	
—	—	An Acte for George Roll to hold his place.	XXXV.*	30	—	281	

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER			Page of this Volume.
A. D.	King's Reign.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.	
	Hen. VIII.	ON THE ROLL.	ON THE ACT.				
1529.	An. 21.	The Kynges Highnesse his gen ^l l p ^o don.		I.	1	—	282
—	—	An Acte conc ^o ninge suche as shall take Seyntwary for Fellonye or Murder.		II.	2	—	284
—	—	An Acte conc ^o ninge Delays in Assises.		III.	3	—	284
—	—	An Acte conc ^o ninge Executors of laste Willes and Testament ^o .		IV.	4	—	285
—	—	An Acte conc ^o ninge Fynes & s ^o mes of Moneye to be taken by the Ministers of Busshops and other Ordinaries of Holye Churche for the P ^o bate of Testam ^o l ^o .		V.	5	—	285
—	—	An Acte conc ^o ninge the takinge of Mortuaries or demaunding receiuinge or clayminge of the same.		VI.	6	—	288
—	—	An Acte for the punisshemente of suche s ^o uaunt ^o as shall withdrawe themselves and go awaye withe there Mast ^o or Mistres Caskett ^o and other Juells or Goodes c ^o mmitted to them in truste to be kepte.		VII.	7	—	289
—	—	An Acte for the bringinge u ^o p and rearinge of Calves to encrese the multitude of Cattell.		VIII.	8	—	289
—	—	An Acte l ^o ymitinge the prizes of Wollen Hattes Bonnett ^o & Cappes made beyonde the See and brought to be soold withyn this Realme.	No ACTS of this Year are preserved in the PARLIAMENT OFFICE, nor noticed in the Calendars there.	IX.	9	—	290
—	—	An Acte agaynste the caryinge of Laten Brasse and suche metall mixed beyonde the Seas.		X.	10	—	290
—	—	An Acte for restitu ^o on to be made of the goodes of suche as shalbe robbed by Fellons.		XI.	11	—	291
—	—	An Acte for true makinge of greate cables, halsers ropes and all other takelinge for Shippes, &c. in the Boroughe of Burporte in the Countye of Dor ^o s.		XII.	12	—	291
—	—	An Acte that no s ^o mall p ^o sons shall take to ferme of the Kinge or anye other p ^o son any Londes or Ten ^o tes for terme of life, lyves, yeres or at will, &c. And for pluralities of Benefices; and for Residence.		XIII.	13	—	292
—	—	An Acte for the Lynnen Drapers in London.		XIV.	14	—	296
—	—	An Acte that Ten ^o tes for t ^o me of yeares maye falcysie for their t ^o me onlie, Recov ^o ies had and made by their Leassoures to the defrauding of the saide t ^o mers int ^o restes.		XV.	15	—	297
—	—	An Acte ratefyng a Decree made in the Sterre Chamber conc ^o ninge Straung ^o s Handicraft ^o men inh ^o itunge the Realme of Englonde.		XVI.	{ 16 } 17	—	297

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER			Page of this Volume.
A. D.	King's Reign.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.	
		<u>ON THE ROLL.</u>	<u>ON THE ACT.</u>				
1529.	Hen. VIII. An. 21. <i>continued.</i>	An Acte repellenge a graunte latlie made by the Kinges Highnes to the Citizens of Yorke for the shippinge of ctayne Wolles unto the Porte of Hull.	No ACTS of this Year are preserved in the PARLIAMENT OFFICE, nor noticed in the Calendars there.	XVII.	18	—	301
—	—	An Acte for the Towne of Newe Castell upon Tyne concninge the shippinge of mchaundize and unshippinge therof within the liberties of the saide Towne.		XVIII.	19	—	302
—	—	An Acte concninge Avouries.		XIX.	20	—	303
—	—	An Acte that the psidente of the Kynges Counsaile shalbe associate with the Chauncellor and Treasurer of Englonde and the Keper of the Kinges Privie Seale.		XX.	21	—	304
—	—	An Acte for Yermouthe concninge makinge of Worstedes.		XXI.	22	—	305
—	—	An Acte for thassuraunce of dyvers Mannors Landes and Teñtes to Thomas Duke of Norff, and theires males of his bodye lawfullie begotten.		XXII.*	23	—	307
—	—	An Acte concninge the laste Will and Testamente of one John Rooper thelder of Cauntburye in the Countye of Kente Esquire deceased.		XXIII.*	{ 24 25 }	—	309
—	—	An Acte for the releassinge unto the Kinge his Highnes of suche sōmes of Moneye as was to be required of him by anye his Subjecte for anye manner of Loane by tres myssyves or other wayes or meanes whatsoever.		XXIV.*	26	—	315
—	—	An Acte that no parson or psons shall susteyne any pjudice by meanes of thattaynder of the Lorde Cardinall, by meanes that the saide Cardinall was seased in their landes to divers uses.		XXV.*	27	—	316
—	—	An Acte for thassuraunce of ctaine Landes to Elizabeth Duches of Norff duringe hir life and after hir decease to Thomas Duke of Norff hir housbonde for ever and his heires.		XXVI.*	28	—	317
1530-3.	An. 22.	An Acte ayenst Reg'tours & Gatherers of Wulles.	An Acte for the Rennyng of the ose sente for Wollē and regrating of the same. <i>(Also an illegible Latin Title.)</i>	I.	8	1	318
—	—	An Acte for avoydyng of foreyn Plees pleded by Felons.	An Acte for tryall of Foreyn Plees pleded by Felons.	II.	9	2	319
—	—	An Acte concnyng Plumsted Marshe.	For Plumsted msshe.	III.	10	3	320
—	—	An Acte concnyng the avoydyng of Exaccyons levyed upon Prentyses.	For exaccōns not to be leveyed of Prentice.	IV.	11	16	321
—	—	An Acte concnyng the amendement of Bridgē in Highe Wayes.	For Bridgē & Heigh Weyes. For Bridges decayet sent from the Lordē.	V.	12	4	321
—	—	An Acte for Bochers not to kepe Tanhouses.	An Acte for Tan howses as it was. Tanners and Butchers.	VI.	13	5	323

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER			Page of this Volume.
A. D.	King's Reign.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.	
	Hen. VIII.	<u>ON THE ROLL.</u>		<u>ON THE ACT.</u>			
1530-1.	An. 22. <i>continued.</i>	An Acte ayēst conveyance of Horses out of this Realme.	For cōveyanč of Horse and Catell ouv̄ the See. }	VII.	14	6	323
—	—	An Acte for Denyzens to paye Strangers Customs.	For Denysyn Straungers to pay Straungers Customes. }	VIII.	15	7	325
—	—	An Acte for poysonyng.	A Bill for Poysonyng.	IX.	16	8	326
—	—	An Acte conc̄nyng Egypcyans.	For the Egipcions w' a pviso aggreed by the Cōen Hous w' an other pviso sent down by the Lordē. }	X.	17	9	327
—	—	An Acte conc̄nyng Powdyke in Mersheland.	An Acte cōcerning Egypcyans. }				
—	—	An Acte conc̄nyng Powdyke in Mersheland.	For Podyk in m̄sheland.	XI.	18	10	327
—	—	An Acte conc̄nyng punysshement of Beggers & Vacaboundē.	Thacte for Beggers and Vacaboundē. }				
—	—	An Acte conc̄nyng Bakers, Bruers, Surgeōs & Scryveners.	For Beggers & Vacaboundē w' an Acte & pviso thereunto annexed. }	XII.	19	11	328
—	—	An Acte conc̄nyng Bakers, Bruers, Surgeōs & Scryveners.	The Acte conc̄nyng Vacaboundē. }				
—	—	An Acte conc̄nyng Abjuratyons into Seyntuaries.	For Bakers Bruers Surgeons & Scryveners not to be compted for hand craftē. }	XIII.	20	12	332
—	—	An Acte conc̄nyng Abjuratyons into Seyntuaries.	For Abjuracōns & Seyntuaries.	XIV.	21	13	332
—	—	An Acte conc̄nyng the p̄don graunted to the Kyngē S̄pual Subjectē of the P̄vynces of Cauntbury for the Premunyre.	The P̄don for the S̄pualtie. }				
—	—	An Acte conc̄nyng the p̄don graunted to the Kyngē Temporall Subjectē for the Premunyre.	The Pardon for the Clergy from the Lordē w' the P̄viso. }	XV.	22	14	334
—	—	An Acte conc̄nyng the p̄don graunted to the Kyngē Temporall Subjectē for the Premunyre.	Premunyre. }				
—	—	An Acte conc̄nyng the Duke of Rychemond.	The Kingē g'acious p̄don for his lay Subgettē. }	XVI.	23	15	338
—	—	An Acte conc̄nyng the Duke of Rychemond.	My Lord of Rychemond.	XVII.*	1	17	338
—	—	An Acte conc̄nyng the Kyngs Household.	Thacte for the Kyngē Houshold w' fyve p̄visions from the Lordē & oon from the Cōens. }	XVIII.*	2	18	345
—	—	An Acte conc̄nyng the assuraunce of ōten Londē to the Heyres of Syr William Fyllol.	Sir Williā Fillol. }				
—	—	An Acte conc̄nyng the Towne of South'mpton.	For M' Semer M' Wyllughby & M' Rogers. }	XIX.*	3	22	349
—	—	An Acte of Exchaung betwene the Kyngē Highnes and the heyres of the Lord Marques Mountegue.	The Bill of Suthhampton. }				
—	—	An Acte conc̄nyng the Towne of South'mpton.	Southampton w' a pviso from the Lordē. }	XX.*	4	23	351
—	—	An Acte of Exchaung betwene the Kyngē Highnes and the heyres of the Lord Marques Mountegue.	Southampton. }				
—	—	An Acte conc̄nyng ōten Anuytes graunted oute of the Bysshopriche of Wynchester.	For thexchange of the heyrē of the Lord Mountegue w' the Kinge. }	XXI.*	5	21	352
—	—	An Acte conc̄nyng ōten Anuytes graunted oute of the Bysshopriche of Wynchester.	An Acte for the assurance of certen Añuytes graunted oute of the Bisshopricke of Winchester. }				
—	—	An Acte conc̄nyng the assuraunce of the Joynto' of the Lady Dorathie Countesse of Derby.	A Byll of Añuytes gr'unted by my Lord Cardinall. }	XXII.*	6	20	355
—	—	An Acte conc̄nyng the assuraunce of the Joynto' of the Lady Dorathie Countesse of Derby.	My Ladye of Derby's Joynto'. }				
—	—	An Acte conc̄nyng the assuraunce of the Joynto' of the Lady Dorathie Countesse of Derby.	My Lady of Derbeys Joynter from the Lordē w' a new pviso from the Hous. }	XXIII.*	7	19	357
—	—	An Acte conc̄nyng the assuraunce of the Joynto' of the Lady Dorathie Countesse of Derby.	A Byll for my Lady of Derb̄ Joynto'. }				
—	—	An Acte conc̄nyng the assuraunce of the Joynto' of the Lady Dorathie Countesse of Derby.	Lady of Derby her Jointour. }				

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER			PAGE of this Volume.
A. D.	King's Reign.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.	
1531-2.	Hen. VIII. An. 23.	<u>ON THE ROLL.</u> An Acte that no pson commyttyng Pety Treason Murder or Felony shalbe ad- mytted to his Clergye under Subdeacon.	<u>ON THE ACT.</u> For robryes on High weyes of Churches & of wilfull burnyng of Houses or Bernes w' Corn to lose their Clergy and to be in ppetuall p'son. An Act concnyng Convictē in pettie Treason Murther, &c.	L.	16	1	362
—	—	An Acte concnyng where and under what maner the Jayles wythin this Realme shalbe edefyed and made.	For the making of Jayles w'in this Realme where noon be or els where they be weke or feble.	II.	17	2	363
—	—	An Acte concnyng p'urie & punysshement of untreue v'dictes.	An Acte concnyng Atteyntē. An Acte concnyng Atteyntē the ptie atteynted to forfeyt a certeyn som.	III.	18	3	365
—	—	An Acte that no Breuers of Bere or Ale shall make their barrells kylderkyns nor firkyns within them; and howmoche the same barrells, &c. shall conteyne.	An Acte concnyng the trew making of Barelles Kylderkyns & other Vessels.	IV.	18	4	366
—	—	A genall Acte concnyng Cōmissions of Sewers to be directed in all partē within this Realme.	The Bille of Sewers w' a pviso from the Hous.	V.	19	5	368
—	—	An Acte concnyng before whome Re- cognisaunces of Dettēs shalbe made & the fo'me of the obligacion.	For obligacōns to be takyn by the two Chief Justice the Maire of the Staple and the Recorder of London.	VI.	20	6	372
—	—	An Acte that the Statutes made for the maynten'nce of the Navie of this Realme shall stonde in full strenght; & howe Gascoyne and Frenche Wyne shall be brought in, and the same and other Wynes solde.	For the maynten'nce of the Navye and for the brynging in of Gascoyn & French Wynes.	VII.	21	7	374
—	—	An Acte for the amendinge & maynten'nce of the havens & portes of Plymmouth, Dertmouth, Tynmouth, Falmouth, & Fowey in the Counties of Devōn & Cornub.	The Bill for the Havons in the West pties.	VIII.	22	8	375
—	—	An Acte that no psonne shalbe cited oute of the Dioç where he or she dwelleth excepte in c'tayne cases.	Citacions. The Byll for Citacions.	IX.	23	9	377
—	—	An Acte for Feoffmentē & assuraunce of landes & teitē made to the use of any parrishe Churchē Chapell or suche like.	The Bill of the Chaunt'ries Fishe Churches & Chappels.	X.	24	10	378
—	—	An Acte for breking of prison by Clerkes convicte.	For brekyng of Thordibūies prison by Clerkē cōvicte. An Act for Clerkes Convicte brekinge Prison.	XI.	25	11	379
—	—	An Acte for takinge Exaccions upon the pathes of Severne.	For Pathe uppō the Egge of Sevne. Act for the exaccōn of Tolles by Seaverne side.	XII.	26	12	379
—	—	An Acte that Men in Cities Borowes & Townes which be clerely worth xl li. in goodē, shall passe in triall of murders.	For triallē in murders felones in Cities Townes and Burghs corpat.	XIII.	27	13	379
—	—	Processe of Outlarie to lie in accions of anno v. R. sēdi in Coven'nte and Annuitie.	For accions of trespasse upon the Statute of anno quinto Ricē sēdi to have processe of Owltaure.	XIV.	28	14	380
—	—	An Acte that the Defend'unt shall reco ^d Costē ageinste the Pleyntif, if the Pt be nonsuited, or if the v'dicte passe ageinste him.	An Acte that the playntyf being nonsuted shall yeld his costē to the Defendauntē in accōns psonels by the discrecōns of the Justices.	XV.	29	15	380

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER			PAGE of this Volume.
A. D.	King's Reign.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.	
	Hen. VIII.						
1531-2.	An. 23. <i>continued.</i>	ON THE ROLL. An Acte that no Englissh man shall sell exchange or delyv to be conveid into Scotland, any Hors Gelding or Maere without the Kinges licence.	ON THE ACT. An Acte made ayenst the conveiaunce of Horses into Scotland.	XVI.	30	16	380
—	—	An Acte for true wynding of Wolles.	For the wyninge of Wolles.	XVII.	31	17	381
—	—	An Acte for pullinge downe and avoyding of Fisshegarthes, piles, stakes, hecques & other ingins sett in the Ryver & Water of Ouse & Humbre.	For pulling down of the Piles & Fisshegarthes in the Ryver of Owse & Humber.	XVIII.	32	18	381
—	—	An Acte concnyng the Kyng ^e g ^r cyous pdon of p ^r munyre gr ^u nted unto his spuall Subject ^e of the p ^r ynce of York.	The pdon for the p ^r ynce of Yorke. An Act touching a pardon of Premunire for Yorke.	XIX.	15	19	383
—	—	An Acte concnyng restraynt of payment of Annates to the See of Rome.	- - -	XX.	{ 33 } 34	wanting	385
—	—	An Acte concnyng an Exchaung of c ^o teyn londz betwene the King ^e Highnes & the Abbot of Westm ^r .	My Lord of Westm ^r . Abbot of Westm ^r .	XXI.*	1	33	388
—	—	An Acte concnyng an Exchaung of Londz betwene the Kyng ^e Highnes & the Master Fellowes & Scolers of Crystes Colledg in Cambrydg.	Crystye College in Cambrygge. Christ Colledge in Cambridge.	XXII.*	2	32	392
—	—	An Acte concnyng an Exchaung of Londz betwene the Kyng ^e Highnes & the Abbot of Walth ^m of Holy Crosse.	My Lord of Walth ^m . An Acte betwene the King and the Abbot of Waltham.	XXIII.*	3	31	395
—	—	An Acte concnyng an Exchaung of c ^o ten Londz betwene the Kyngz Highnes & the Provost of Eton.	Provost of Eton.	XXIV.*	4	30	398
—	—	An Acte concnyng an Exch ^u ng of Londz betwene the Kyng ^e Highnes & the Abbot of Seynt Albones.	My Lord of Seynt Albons. Abbot of S ^t Albans.	XXV.*	5	29	400
—	—	An Acte concnyng the Exchaung of c ^o ten Londz betwene the Kyngz Highnes & the Lord of Seynt Johns.	Exchange betwene the Kyng ^e Hyghnes & the Lord of Saint Johns.	XXVI.*	6	28	403
—	—	An Acte concnyng an Exchaung of Landz betwene the Kyng ^e Highnes & the Pryour of Shene.	The Prio ^r of Shene. An Acte betwene the King and the Prior of Sheene.	XXVII.*	7	27	406
—	—	An Acte concnyng an Exchange of Lond ^e betwene the Kyng ^e Highnes the Duke of Rychemond & the Lorde Lumley.	My Lord Lumley. K. D. Richmond, &c.	XXVIII.*	8	26	409
—	—	An Acte concnyng the Assuraunce of c ^o ten Londz unto Henry Erle of Sur ^r in consyderacyon of his Maryage.	A Byll for my Lord of Sur ^r .	XXIX.*	9	25	410
—	—	An Acte concnyng the Manour of Hunsdon from hensforth to be called the Honoure of Hunesdon.	For Thono ^r of Hunnesdon.	XXX.*	10	24	410
—	—	An Acte concnyng the Assuraunce of the Joynture of the Lady Elizabeth Countes of Wiltshyre.	For the Junctor of the Countess of Wiltshire. Countesse of Wiltsh.	XXXI.*	11	23	411
—	—	An Acte concnyng an Award made by the Kyng ^e Highnes of Coopcenory unto the heyres genall of the Erle of Oxford.	My Lord of Oxford. For the Erle of Oxford & other.	XXXII.*	12	22	412

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER			Page of this Volume.
A. D.	King's Reign.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Roll in Chancery.	
	Hen. VIII.	ON THE ROLL.	ON THE ACT.				
1531-2.	An. 23. <i>continued.</i>	An Acte concnyng the Assuraunce of the Joyntures of the Lady Anne & the Lady Elizabeth Countesses of Oxford.	For the Joynto's of the two Countesses of Oxford.	XXXIII.*	13	21	413
—	—	An Acte concnyng the Atteynder of Rychard Ap Gruffyth & Wyllyam Hughes.	The Atteyndre of Rice ap Gryffith and Hewes. Rich. Griffith Wittm Hughes their Attainders.	XXXIV.*	14	20	415
1532-3.	Aut. 24.	An Acte concnyng trewe tannyng and coryeng of Lether.	The Bille concnyng trew tannyng and currying of Lether.	I.	3	2	417
—	—	An Acte concnyng the trewe dyeng of Wollen Clothe.	For the trewe dying of Wollen Clothe.	II.	4	3	419
—	—	An Acte for Fleshe to be sold by weight.	For Fleshe to be sold by weight.	III.	5	4	420
—	—	An Acte concnyng sowing of Flaxe and Hempe.	For sowyng of Flax & Hempe. For the sowing of Hempe & Flaxe.	IV.	6	5	421
—	—	An Acte where a Man kyllyng a Theffe shall not forfayte his Goodē.	That a Man kyllyng a Theyf in his defence shall not forfait his goodes.	V.	7	6	422
—	—	An Acte concnyng sale of Wynes.	That m̄chaunte shall sell Wynes aft ^r such prices as the Lordē shall set. The Lordē Byll.	VI.	8	7	422
—	—	An Acte to contynue and renue the Acte made against kyllyng of Calves.	A Bill concnyng the renewyng of the Statute for killinge of Calves.	VII.	9	8	423
—	—	An Acte where Defendaunte shall not recover any Costē.	For Playntyffē.	VIII.	10	9	424
—	—	An Acte agaynst kyllyng of yong Beastē called Weyndlyngs.	For sellyng of Beistē und ^r two yeres of Aage. This Bill came from the Lordē.	IX.	11	10	424
—	—	An Acte made and ordeyned to dystroie Choughes, Crowes and Rokē.	For the destruccion of Crowes & Rokē.	X.	12	11	425
—	—	An Acte for payng of the Hight Waye betwene the Stronde Crosse and Charyng Crosse.	For the payng of the heigh ('i) towardē Charyng Crosse. <small>'i way' is here omitted.</small>	XI.	13	12	426
—	—	An Acte that the Appeles in suche Cases as have ben used to be pursued to the See of Rome shall not be from hensforth had ne used but wythin this Realme.	For the restreynte of Appeales.	XII.	14	13	427
—	—	An Acte for Reformacyon of Excesse in Apparayle.	The Acte of Apparail. Concerning Excess in Apparel.	XIII.	15	1	430
—	—	An Acte concnyng the Assuraunce of ōten Londē unto Walter Wallsh and Dame Elizabeth his wyff late the wyff of Syr Wyllyam Compton knyght deceased.	For my Lady Comptons Dower. My Ladye Comptons Dowre.	XIV.*	1	15	433
—	—	An Acte concnyng the repelyng of ōten Letters patentē graunted unto the Mayre Burgesys and Comynalte of the Towne of Hull.	For the repealyng of the tres patentē g ^r anted to Hull.	XV.*	2	16	434
—	—	An Acte licensyng the Bochers of London to kyll theyr Cattell within the Walls of the same Cytie.	For the Bochers of London.	XVI.*	16	14	435

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER			PAGE of this Volume.
A. D.	King's Reign.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.	
1533-4	Hen. VIII. An. 25.	<u>ON THE ROLL.</u> An Acte concnyng Grasiers and Bouchers.	<u>ON THE ACT.</u> Grasyers & Bouchers. For Grasyer ^e & Boucher ^e .	I.	12	1	436
—	—	An Acte of pclamacion to be made concnnyng victualles.	The Pclamaçõs for the Prises of Vytailles Viz. the priseing of them & pclayming the Prises.	II.	13	2	438
—	—	An Acte for stondyng muet & pemptorie challenge.	For such as stond muet.	III.	14	3	439
—	—	An Acte agaynst forstallyng & regratyng of Fyshe.	Concerning Fyshe. Forstalling and regratinge of Fyshe.	IV.	15	4	440
—	—	An Acte for callendryng of Worstedes.	For Callandryng of Worsted ^e .	V.	16	5	441
—	—	An Acte for the punysshement of the vice of Buggerie.	For punishment of the vice of Buggery.	VI.	17	6	441
—	—	An Acte agaynst kyllyng of yonge spaune or frye of Yeles & Salmon.	For spawne & yong frye of Yeles & Salmon.	VII.	18	7	442
—	—	An Acte for pavyng of Holburne.	The Bill for the pavyng of Holbourn.	VIII.	19	8	442
—	—	An Acte concnyng Pewterers.	The Bill concnyng the Pewterers.	IX.	20	9	443
—	—	An Acte concnyng the acceptaunce of the othe to the acte of Sewers.	For Sewers.	X.	29	10	445
—	—	An Acte ayenst Destruccyon of Wyld- fowle.	To avoyde dystroye of Wyldfowle.	XI.	30	11	445
—	—	An Acte concnyng the Attaynder of Elizabeth Barton & others.	A Byll concnyng the Atteynd' of Elyzabeth Barton Nonne & others.	XII.	31	12	446
—	—	An Acte concnyng Fermes and Shepe.	For Shepe. The Bille for Shepe. Concnnyng the noumber of Shepe one should keepe.	XIII.	32	13	451
—	—	An Acte for punysshement of Heresy.	For punysshement of Heresy.	XIV.	33	14	454
—	—	An Acte for prynters & bynders of bok ^e .	For Printers.	XV.	21	15	456
—	—	An Acte that evy Judge of the High Court ^e may have one Chaplayne benefi ^c w' cure.	<i>The Title indorsed on this Act is illegible;</i> <i>The Title in the Calendar is,</i> An Act limiting what persons shall have Chaplaynes.	XVI.	22	16	457
—	—	An Acte for shotyng in Crosbowes and Handgonnes.	For Crosebowes and Handgonnes.	XVII.	23	17	457
—	—	An Acte for Clothiers w'in the Shire of Worcester.	For the Town & Countrey of Worcester. An Act for Cloathiers in Worcestershire.	XVIII.	24	18	459
—	—	An Acte for the submission of the Clergie to the Kynges Majestie.	The Submyssion of the Clergy and Restraynt of Appeles.	XIX.	25	19	460
—	—	An Acte restraynyng the payment of Annates, &c.	Thannatt ^e . An Act for the none paym' of the first fruit ^e to the Bp ^e of Rome.	XX.	26	20	462
—	—	An Acte for the exomacion frõme exaccions payde to the See of Rome.	Thacte concnyng Petir pence and Dispensaçõs. Against Exaccõs by y ^e Pope.	XXI.	{ 27 } { 28 }	21	464
—	—	An Acte for the establishement of the Kynges succession.	An Acte concerninge the King ^e Succession &c. Succession of the Kyng ^e Hyghnes and confirmation of the mariage w' the Ladie Anne.	XXII.	34	22	471

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER			Page of this Volume.
A.D.	King's Reign.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act as printed.	
	Hen. VIII.	ON THE ROLL.	ON THE ACT.				
1533-4.	An. 25. <i>continued.</i>	An Acte concnyng the Towne of Plymmouth.	For the Towne of Plymmuthe. An Acte concnyng the Towne of Plimmouth. }	XXIII.*	1	25	475
—	—	An Acte of Exchaung of ten Londz betwene the Duke of Norff & the heyres gehall of the Erle of Oxford.	Concnyng the Exchaunge between my Lorde Norfolkes Grace & Antony Wyngfelde and oder. }	XXIV.*	2	32	477
—	—	An Acte concnyng the Quenes Joynture.	The Joynture of Quen Anne. The Queyns Boke for the assurance of Honnesdon and other Lordships. For the Queens Joynture. }	XXV.*	3	27	479
—	—	An Acte concnyng an Exchaung of cteyn Londz betwene the Kyngz Highnes & the Abbott of Walltham.	Thabbot of Waltham. The Abbott of Waltham. }	XXVI.*	4	30	481
—	—	An Acte concnyng the Depryvacyons of the Bysshops of Saꝝ & Wurſ.	The Bill concnyng the deprivacon of the Bisshopriche of Saꝝ & Worcester. }	XXVII.*	5	28	483
—	—	An Acte for the lady Dowager.	For My Ladye Dowager.	XXVIII.*	6	23	484
—	—	An Acte concnyng the Bysshop of Norwychis pdon.	My Lord of Norwyches pdon.	XXIX.*	6	24	486
—	—	An Acte betwene the Kyngz Highnes the Duke of Rychemond & the Lord Lumley.	An Act concnyng the assurance of the Fee Farme of Waltham to the Lord Lumley. }	XXX.*	7	31	487
—	—	An Acte concnyng the assurance of the Maner of Pyssowe to the Kingz Highnes and his heires.	Lord Scrowpe. The Man of Pyssowe. An Act assuring the Manno' of Pissow to the King. }	XXXI.*	8	34	488
—	—	An Acte concnyng the pardon of Richard Southwell and others.	M. Suthwellz pdon. An Act for the pardon of S' Richard Southwell, &c. }	XXXII.*	9	33	489
—	—	An Acte concnyng the Assuraunce of Xꝑes Church in London to the Kyngz Highnes and to his heires.	For Cristys Church in London.	XXXIII.*	10	29	489
—	—	An Acte concnyng the attaynder of John Wolf his wyfe and others.	<i>The Title indorsed on this Act is illegible ; The Title in the Calendar is An Acte concnyng Wolfes Wife and others.</i> }	XXXIV.*	11	26	490
=====							
1534.	An. 26.	An Acte concnyng the Kynges Highnes to be supreme heed of the Church of Englande & to have auctoryte to reforme & redresse all errors heresyces & abuses yn the same.	The Kyngz G'ce to be auctorised supreme Hed. }	I.	8	1	492
—	—	An Acte ratyfenge the othe that everie of the Kynges Subjectes hath taken and shall hereaft' be bounde to take for due obfacyon of the acte made for the suretie of the successyon of the Kynges Highnes in the Crowne of the Realme.	The Othe made to the Kyngz Heighnes to be enacted. }	II.	9	2	492
—	—	An Acte concerning the paiment of Firste Fruites of all dignities benefices and pꝛocoyons spirituall; & also concerninge one annuell pencyon of the tenthe parte of all the possessions of the Church, spirituall and temporall, graunted to the Kinges Highnes & his heires.	The Byll for the Furst frut w' the yerely pension to the King. Concerning the paym' of the First Fruits to the King. }	III.	10	3	493

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of Acts passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER			PAGE of this Volume.
A. D.	King's Reign.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.	
	Hen. VIII.	ON THE ROLL.	ON THE ACT.				
1534.	An. 26. <i>continued.</i>	An Acte for punyshment of Perjury of Jurours yn the Lordshippes Merchers yn Wales.	For Juro's in Wales.	IV.	11	4	499
—	—	An Acte that Keparis of ferries on the Water of Severne shall not convey in their ferie botes any maner of pson good or cattels after the son going downe till the son be up.	For the passagē oʷe Severn.	V.	12	5	500
—	—	An Acte that murders & felonies done or cōmytted within any Lordshippe Marcher in Wales shalbe enquired of at the Sessions holden within the Shere ground nexte adjoyninge, with many good orders for ministracōn of Justice there to be had.	For Wales. The Bille for Walys. An Acte concēninge murthers & felonies in the Marches of Wales.	VI.	13	6	500
—	—	An Acte for amendynge of Highe Wayes in Sussex.	The Byll for the Hyghe Way in the Counte of Sussex.	VII.	14	7	502
—	—	An Acte for the reedifiēge of voyde groundes in the Citie of Norwich.	For the Citie of Norwich for the reedifying of the Houses there.	VIII.	15	8	504
—	—	An Acte for the reedifiēge of voyde groundes within the towne of Lynne.	The Byll for Lynne.	IX.	16	9	505
—	—	Acte wherby the Kinges Highnes hath auctorite to repelle the statute made for restraynte of Wynes to come yn a fore Cadelmas.	For the repealing of thact of Wyne.	X.	17	10	506
—	—	An Acte for punishment of Welshemen attemptinge any assawtes or affrays upon any thinhabitautes of Hereff, Glouc and Shropshire.	For the punyshem ^t of Malefactours w ⁱ n the Counties of Gloucest Heref & Salop.	XI.	18	11	507
—	—	An Acte for purgacion of Convictes in Wales.	The Byll conē Convictē in Wales.	XII.	19	12	507
—	—	An Acte wherby divers offences be made high treason, and takynge waye all Sayntuaries for all maner of high treasons.	For Thexposicōns of certeyn Treasons. An Acte concēninge Treasons & takeing away of Sanctuary.	XIII.	20	13	508
—	—	An Acte for nōiacōn and consecracyon of Suffragans wythin this Realme.	For Nōiacōn of Suffragans & consecracōn of thē.	XIV.	21	14	509
—	—	An Acte for takinge awaie certeyne Exacions taken within the Arche-deaconrie of Richemond by Spirituall men.	To admove exaccōns taken by spūall mē in the Archedeaconry of Richemōd.	XV.	22	17	510
—	—	An Acte for makinge of Worstedes in the Citie of Norwiche and yn the Townes of Lynne and Yermouth.	The Byll conē the Townes of Lynne & Yermouthe for the trew makinge of Worsteddē.	XVI.	23	15	511
—	—	An Acte that no fermours of spirituall psonnes shalbe compellid or chargid to paye for their lessours First Fruit or yeres pensyon of the tenth g ^u nted by the Kinges Highnes.	For Lesseez to be dyschargyd for payeng any thing for y ^e r lessor's to the Kyng by reason of the act of Fyrst Fruit & x ^p te of Spūell ꝑmocyōs.	XVII.	24	16	514
—	—	An Acte concēnyng the Kyngē genall Pardon unto all his subjectē.	Concerning the Kings Pardon.	XVIII.	25	18	514
—	—	An Acte conteynyng a graunte of Subsedy unto the Kingē Highnes for a xv. and x th .	Subsidye. Act for Subsidy.	XIX.	26	18 <small>Not numbered on the Act or in the Calendar.</small>	516

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER.			PAGE of this Volume.
A. D.	King's Reign.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.	
		<u>ON THE ROLL.</u>	<u>ON THE ACT.</u>				
1534-	Hen. VIII. An. 26. <i>continued.</i>	An Acte concnyng the assurance of cten Londz unto Thomas Duke of Norff & others.	The Duke of Norff.	XX.*	1	20	525
—	—	An Acte concnyng the assur'unce of cten Londes unto the Duke of Rychemond and his heires.	For My Lorde Duke of Rychemond.	XXI.*	2	19	525
—	—	An Acte concnyng the Attaynder of the Bysshoꝝ of Rochester and others.	The Attaynder of my Lord of Rochester & other. }	XXII.*	3	23	527
—	—	An Acte concnyng the Attaynder of Syr Thomas More Knyght.	The Atteynder of S' Thomas More. } An Act for thattainder of S' Tho: Moore. }	XXIII.*	4	22	528
—	—	An Acte of exchange betwene the Kyng and Thabbott of Waltham.	The Kyng ^e Exchange with Thabbot of Walth'm. }	XXIV.*	5	21	529
—	—	An Acte concnyng the Attaynder of Thomas Fitzgerald Erle of Gildare.	Thatteynd ^r of Fytz Garald. } An Acte concerning the Attaindour of Fitz Garald. } <i>(There is a Duplicate of this Act.)</i>	XXV.*	6	24	529
—	—	A Fvysyon for the Marchaunt ^e of the Stylyard in London.	For the Stylyard. } A Proviso for them of the Stillyard. }	XXVI.*	7	25	530
=====							
1535-6.	An. 27.	An Acte for reedyfyng of dy ^v Townes in the Realm.	For the reedifying of Notingham Glouceſ Northamp ^t & other Townes. }	I.	35	1	531
—	—	An Acte concnyng the forgyng of the King ^e signe manuell Signet & Prevysele.		II.	36	wanting.	532
—	—	An Acte for avoydyng of exaccyons taken at Kynston upon Hull.	The Inhitaunt ^e of Suff & Norff ayenst the Inhabitant ^e of Hull. } An Act concnyng exaccõns in Hulle. }	III.	37	2	532
—	—	An Acte concnyng Pyrottes & Robbers of the See.	For Pyratt ^e and Robbers on the See.	IV.	38	3	533
—	—	An Acte for makyng of Justic ^e of peace in Wales.	For the makyng of Justic ^e of Peace w ⁱⁿ Chest ^e and Wales. }	V.	39	4	534
—	—	An Acte concnyng the breade of Horsys.	The Byll for thencreace of Horses.	VI.	40	5	535
—	—	An Acte for the abuses in the Forest ^e of Wales.	For the Abuses in the Forestes in Wales.	VII.	41	6	536
—	—	An Acte for discharg of payment of the x th in that yere in whiche they paye there furst frutes.	The Bille for the tenthe, sent from the Lord ^e . } An Act that the King ^e sp ^u all Subject ^e shall pay no [- - -] of their sp ^u all promoõns for that furst yere [- - -] they paid their First Fruit ^e . } <i>' illegible.</i>	VIII.	42	59	537
—	—	An Acte lycensyng all Bochers for a tyme to sell vytell in grosse at theyr pleasure.	The Bochers Byll. } The Bochers Bill for iiij yeres to sell flesshe w ^o ut weight of the same, &c. }	IX.	43	7	538
—	—	An Acte concnyng uses & wylles.	An Act concnyng Uses and Wills.	X.	44	8	539
—	—	An Acte concnyng Clerkes of the Signet and Privie Seale.	For Clerk ^e of the Sygnett.	XI.	45	9	542
—	—	An Acte for true making of Wollen Clothes.	The Acte for true making of Clothe.	XII.	46	10	544

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER			PAGE of this Volume.
A. D.	King's Reign.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.	
	Hen. VIII.	<u>ON THE ROLL.</u>	<u>ON THE ACT.</u>				
1535-6.	An. 27. <i>continued.</i>	An Acte that White Wollen Clothes of iiij li. & under, & colored Clothes of iij li. & under, may be frome hensforth caried o ^v the See.	For Cloth that shalbe of iiij li. and not above & colored Clothes of iij li. and not above may be caried o ^v the See unbarbed and unshorn.	XIII.	47	11	545
—	—	An Acte conc ⁿ yng the custome of Lether.	The Bill conc ⁿ yng the Custome of Lether.	XIV.	48	12	546
—	—	An Acte whereby the Kynges Magestie shall have power to nominate xxxij psonnes of his Clergie & Lay fee for making of Ecchiasticall Lawes.	Touching respite for nōia ^c ōn of xxxij psones for making of Ecclesiasticall Lawes of this Realme.	XV.	49	13	548
—	—	An Acte conc ⁿ yng enrolmentes of bargaines & contractes of Landes & Tenementes.	<i>The Title indorsed on this Act is illegible; the Title in the Calendar is, An Act concerning Enrollm^t of Bargaines & Sales.</i>	XVI.	50	14	549
—	—	An Acte conc ⁿ yng suche as ben putt in truste by their Maisters and after do robbe them.	The Bill for <i>lv</i> unt ^e put in trust w ^t their M ^{ms} good ^e embesiling the same to be felony & to lose the p ^v ilege of Seintuary and of their Clergy.	XVII.	51	15	549
—	—	An Acte for the p ^s ervacion of the River of Thamyse.	The Byll for p ^s ervacion of Thamys.	XVIII.	52	16	550
—	—	An Acte lymyttyng an Order for Seyntuaries & Sayntuarie psonnes.	For thorder of Sentuary psones.	XIX.	53	17	551
—	—	An Acte conteynyng an Order for Tithes thorowe the Realme.	For Tithes to be paid throwout this Realme.	XX.	54	18	551
—	—	An Acte lymyttyng an Order for payment of Tithes within the Cite of London.	<i>The Title indorsed on this Act is illegible; the Title in the Calendar is, An Act concerning Tithes in London.</i>	XXI.	55	19	552
—	—	An Acte conc ⁿ yng decay of Houses and inclosures.	An Act conc ⁿ yng decay of howses & Inclosures. The Bille for Enclosures & Howses.	XXII.	56	20	553
—	—	An Acte for the p ^s ervacion of Havens and Portes in the Counties of Devon & Cornwall.	For the p ^s va ^c ōn of the Havyns in Devon and Cornwall.	XXIII.	57	21	554
—	—	An Acte for recontynuyng of <i>ct</i> ayne libties and franchises heretofore taken frome the Crowne.	Franchyses & Lybtyes. <i>(There is another Title which is illegible.)</i>	XXIV.	58	22	555
—	—	An Acte for punysshement of sturdy vacabundes and beggers.	For Beggers & Vacabund ^e .	XXV.	59	23	558
—	—	An Acte for Lawes & Justice to be ministred in Wales in like fourme as it is in this Realme.	Thacte of Wales. Concerninge Lawes to bee used in Wales. An Act concerning Laws to be used in Wales.	XXVI.	60	24	563
—	—	An Acte establisshinge the Courte of Augmentacions.	The Augmentacōns. An Act concerning the Court of Augmentacōns.	XXVII.	61	25	569
—	—	An Acte wherby all Relygeous Houses of Monk ^e Chanons and Nonnes whiche may not dyspend Manors Land ^e Teit ^e & Heredytament ^e above the clere yerly Value of ij C li. are geven to the King ^e Highnes his heires and Successours for ever.	The Byll for the suppressing of dy ^v s Plac ^e of Religion.	XXVIII.	18	57	575
—	—	An Acte conc ⁿ yng the assur ^u nce of the Maner of Greues Norton to the Kyng ^e Highnes and his heires.	Thasswarunce of Greynanorton to y ^e Kyng ^e . Greens Norton M.	XXIX.*	1	30	578

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER			PAGE of this Volume.
A. D.	King's Reign.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.	
1535-6.	Hen. VIII. An. 27. <i>continued.</i>	ON THE ROLL. An Acte concnyng the assuraunce of ſten Londꝛ to the Lady Elizabeth Vaulx in recompence of her Joynture.	ON THE ACT. For the Joynter of the Lady Vaux.	XXX.*	2	41	579
—	—	An Acte concnyng the assuraunce of ſten Londꝛ to the Kyngꝛ Highnes and his heyres late apperteynyng unto John Tuchet Knyght Lorde Awdeley.	The Acte for the Lord Audely called otherwise S' John Tuchet Knight. L' Audeley, S' John Tuchet. An Act for Landꝛ to the King from the Lord Audley.	XXXI.*	3	43	581
—	—	An Acte conteynyng a concord and agreement betwene the Erle of Rutlond & the Cyte of Yorke and others.	Therle of Rutland. The Citie of Yorke.	XXXII.*	4	33	582
—	—	An Acte concnyng an exchange of ſten Londꝛ betwene the Kyngꝛ Highnes the Duke of Norff & the Priour & Cōvent of Thetford.	Exchange bitwene the Kingꝛ Highnes and the Duke of Norfolk.	XXXIII.*	5	46	584
—	—	An Acte concnyng an exchange of ſten Londꝛ betwene the Kyngꝛ Highnes and the Archebissshop of Canterburie.	Betwene my Lord of Canꝛ and the King.	XXXIV.*	6	55	585
—	—	An Acte concnyng thassuraunce of the moytye of Londꝛ lately inned by Cornelys Vanderdelf unto Richard Hyll and his heyres.	The Assuraunce of a ſteyne [- - -] to Richard Hyll mch'unt of London. <i>illegible.</i>	XXXV.*	7	51	586
—	—	An Acte concnyng the assuraunce of the Lady Elianour Cliffordes Joynture.	An Acte concerning the Lady Clifforde. The Jounto' of the Lady Eleno' Clifford.	XXXVI.*	8	37	587
—	—	An Acte concnyng the Kyngꝛ gracyouse pardon graunted unto the Duke of Suff.	My Lord of Suff pdon. For my Lord of Suffꝛ pdon.	XXXVII.*	9	28	590
—	—	An Acte concnyng an exchange of ſten Londꝛ betwene the Kyngꝛ Highnes the Duke of Suff and Therle of Northumberland.	<i>The Title indorsed on this Act is illegible; the Title in the Calendar is An Act between the K. D. of Suffolk and the Earle of Northumbland.</i>	XXXVIII.*	10	35	591
—	—	An Acte concnyng the assuraunce of the Duke of Suff place in Southwerk to the Kyngꝛ Highnes and his Heyres; and concnyng also the assuraunce of Norwiche place unto the Duke of Suff and his Heires.	The Duke of Suffꝛ Byll for Norwyche Placez.	XXXIX.*	11	48	595
—	—	An Acte conteynyng an agreement betwene Charles Duke of Suff and Sir Crystofer Wylloughby.	<i>The Title indorsed on this Act is illegible; the Title in the Calendar is An Act for S' Christopher Willoughby and his heires males.</i>	XL.*	12	42	596
—	—	An Acte concnyng the assuraunce of the Maner of Hasylllegh unto the Quenes Grace for terme of her lyffe.	For the Quene for Hasylllegh.	XLI.*	13	44	598
—	—	An Acte concnyng the exohacyon of Oxford & Cambrydg from payment of there fyrst frutes & tenthe.	For the Unyꝛsyties of Oxford & Cambryge Eaton and Winton.'	XLII.*	14	58	599
—	—	An Acte betwene Syr Pers Dutton & others.	For the heyres of ꝛ Hugh Dutton. An Act concerninge [- - -] Dutton. <i>illegible.</i>	XLIII.*	15	53	601
—	—	An Acte concnyng the ptycyon of Londꝛ betwene the heyres of the Lord Broke.	The Copcehs of the Lord Brooke or heires.	XLIV.*	16	27	605
—	—	An Acte concnyng the assuraunce of all the Temporaltyes belonging unto the Bissshoppriche of Norwiche unto the Kingꝛ Highnes and his heires.	Anneꝛcōn of the Monastery of S' Benetteꝛ to the See of Norwiche.	XLV.*	17	61	608

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER			PAGE of this Volume.
A. D.	King's Reign.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.	
	Hen. VIII.	ON THE ROLL.	ON THE ACT				
1535-6.	An. 27. <i>continued.</i>	An Acte concnyng the ptycon of 2ten Lond ^e betwene the Lord Thomas Howard and Sir Thomas Ponyng ^e Knyght.	The Bylle for theires of the Lord Marney.	XLVI.*	19	39	610
—	—	An Acte concnyng thassuraunce of the possessyons of the Erle of Northumbland to the Kyng ^e Highnes & his Heyres.	For my Lord of Northombland.	XLVII.*	20	56	611
—	—	An Acte concnyng the assuraunce of 2ten Lond ^e unto Sir Thomas Awdeley Knight Lorde Chauncelour of Englund and his heyres.	Thassuer ^u nce of the Man ⁿ of Moche Shelford & Bottesh ^m to S' T. Audeley Kn' the Lord Chauncello' of Englund.	XLVIII.*	21	36	619
—	—	An Acte concnyng the Assuraunce of a voyde plotte of grounde being in Chepe in London to the Mayer and Comynalte of the sayd Cyte of London and their Successours.	London. For the Hous dekeyd in Chepe.	XLIX.*	22	29	619
—	—	An Acte concnyng the assuraunce of the Man ⁿ of Halyng to the King ^e Highnes and his heires.	Halynges M. The Act for Wareh ^m . An Act for the Manno' of Halinge to the Kinge.	L.*	23	31	620
—	—	An Acte concnyng the Assuraunce of the Lordship and Maner of Collyweston to the Quenes Grace for terme of her lyffe.	For the Quene for Caliweston. Colliweston to the Quene.	LI.*	24	38	621
—	—	An Acte concnyng an exchange of Lond ^e betwene the Kyng ^e Highnes and the Presydent and Scolers of Corpus Xpi Colledge in the Univsytte of Oxford.	The Assuer ^u nce of the Man ⁿ of Molsey to the Kyng ^e Highnes from the Unyvsyte of XXist ^e Churche in Oxford. An Act assuring y ^e Mannor of Molsey to y ^e K. from Corpus Xpi Colledge in Oxon.	LII.*	25	52	622
—	—	An Acte concnyng an exchaung of Lond ^e betwene the Kyng ^e Highnes and the Prio' and Covent of Marten Abbaye.	The p ^o ur of mteyne Abbeye. The Acte for Molsey. An Act assuringe the Manno' of East Mosley to the Kinge from the Prior, &c. of Martine Abbey.	LIII.*	26	62	623
—	—	An Acte concnyng the assuraunce of 2ten Lond ^e unto Sir Arthure Darcy Knyght & his heyres.	Act of Pliam' for f Arthur Darcy. S' Arth : Darcie.	LIV.*	27	49	624
—	—	An Acte concnyng the assuraunce of 2ten Lond ^e unto Anne Fitzwit ^m in recompence of her Joynture.	The Jounto' of Anne Wyff unto Wytt ^m Fytz Wytt ^m Esquier.	LV.*	28	32	626
—	—	An Acte concnyng the assuraunce of 2ten Lond ^e unto the Lord Wit ^m Howarde for terme of his lyffe.	Lord Wit ^m Howard.	LVI.*	29	47	626
—	—	An Acte concnyng the assuraunce of 2ten Lond ^e unto Thomas Pope.	For Poope. An Act assuringe Land ^e to S' Tho : Poope.	LVII.*	30	45	627
—	—	An Acte adnullyng aswell a Dede of Feoffement as also an Indenture fraudeilently made by Sir Thomas More Knight of his purchased Lond ^e in Chelseth or ellswere in the Countye of Midd.	Against fraudulent Conveyaunces of S' Thomas More. S' Tho : Moore.	LVIII.*	31	54	629
—	—	An Acte concnyng the attaynder of John Lewes.	The Bill of Attayndre of John Lewes. John Lewes Attainder.	LIX.*	32	26	629

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER			PAGE of this Volume.
A. D.	King's Reign.	IN CHANCERY	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.	
	Hen. VIII.	<u>ON THE ROLL.</u>		<u>ON THE ACT.</u>			
1535-6.	An. 27. <i>continued.</i>	An Acte lymytyng of a lenger day to be gyven to the Collectours of the Tenthe for bringyng in their Certificat into the Kyng ^e Eschequer.	The lymytacon of a new day to be geven to the Collecto's of the x th for their Certificat into the Kyng ^e Eschequer. }	LX.*	33	60	630
—	—	An Acte concnyng the assuraunce of the Maner of Bromhill to the Kyng ^e Highnes and unto his heyres.	My Lorde Dawbenys Acte. Brommyshill. An Acte for Bromehill to the Kinge. }	LXI.*	34	40	631
—	—	An Acte concnyng the genall Surveyo's of our Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng ^e .	Thacte for the Kinges Surveio's.	LXII.*	58	50	631
—	—	An Acte declaryng cteyn Orden ^{nc} e to be observyd in the Towne of Calis and the Marches of the same.	Ordonauces for Callais.	LXIII.*	62	34	632
<hr/>							
1536.	An. 28.	An Acte that Felons abjuring for Pety Treason murder or felony shall not be admytted to the benefyte of their Clergye.	<i>The Titles indorsed on this Act are illegible; the Title in the Calendar is An Act that Abjuro's in certaine Cases shall not have Clergy.</i> }	I.	35	1	651
—	—	An Acte for contynuyng of two Statutes made in the laste Parliament touching suche as go awaye w ^t Casketts Jewells Goodes or Plate of theyr Maisters.	Servants; against impeseling, &c.	II.	36	2	652
—	—	An Acte gvyng the Kyng ^e Highnes auctoryte newly to allotte the Townships of Wales at any tyme within thre yeres next ensuyng.	Aucte geven to the King w ⁱⁿ iij yeres newly to alot Lordshypps Townes w ⁱⁿ the Shires in Wales. }	III.	37	3	653
—	—	An Acte repelyng of the Statute lately made for the bryngyng in of Doulas and Lokerams.	The repeale of the Estatut made A° xxj } for Dowlas & Lokeras.	IV.	38	4	653
—	—	An Acte for avoydyng of exaccyons taken upon Prentesis in the Cyties Boroughes and Townes corpat.	For Prentyc ^e .	V.	39	5	654
—	—	An Acte for the contynuyng of the Statutes for Beggars and Vacabund ^e ; and ayenst conveyance of Horses and Mares out of this realme; ayenst Wellshemen makyng affraies in the Countyes of Herif Glouc ^e and Salop; and ayenst the vice of Buggery.	For whyppyn of Beggars. For Horses and Mares not to be conveied out of the R ^{me} . For Welshemen makyng frayes, &c. Ayenst Boggery. M ^r Tempest. M ^r Babyngton. M ^r Evans. M ^r Corbet. }	VI.	40	6	655
—	—	An Acte for the establisshement of the succession of the Imperyall Crowne of this Realme.	Bill to repeal Acts 26 H. & 25, about the Succession. }	VII.	41	7	655
—	—	An Acte for contynuaunce of the Statutes ayenst the cariage of Brasse Laten and Cop oute of this Realme and for makyng of Cables and Ropes and others.	<i>The Act is wanting; the Title in the Calendar is An Act concerning Brass Copper Cables Roapes, &c.</i> }	VIII.	42	8	663
—	—	An Acte for contynuaunce of the Statutes of Perjurie, for makyng of Jayles, & for sowing of Flaxe and Hempe.	For punysshem ^{nt} of pjury, &c. for makyng of Gaoles in dyvs Shires; ayenst Peawterers & for Flaxe and Hempe. }	IX.	43	9	663
—	—	An Acte extynguysshing the auctoryte of the Busshop of Rome.	The extirpacon of the Bysshop of Romes Auctoryte. }	X.	44	10	663
—	—	An Acte for restitucon of the first Fruytys in the time of Vacacion to the next Incubent.	For the Restitucon of the first Frut ^e in tyme of Vacacyon to the newc Incubent. }	XI.	45	11	666

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER			PAGE of this Volume.
A. D.	King's Reign.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.	
	Hen. VIII.	ON THE ROLL.	ON THE ACT.				
1536.	An. 28. <i>continued.</i>	An Acte declaryng the lymytts of the Kyng ^e Palays of Westm̄.	For the Palace of Westminster.	XII.	46	12	668
—	—	An Acte compellyng s ^{ma} ll psons to kepe resydence upon their Benefyces.	The Bill for noon residence of S ^{ma} ll men on their Benefic ^e .	XIII.	47	13	668
—	—	An Acte lymytyng the pryces of Wynes.	The Prises of Wynes.	XIV.	48	14	670
—	—	An Acte for punysshement of Pyrotes and Robbers of the See.	For Pyrott ^e .	XV.	49	15	671
—	—	An Acte for the release of suche as have obteyned pretended Lycences and Dispensacions from the See of Rome.	A Provision for Dispensacōns and Licenc ^e hertofore opteyned from the See of Rome.	XVI.	50	16	672
—	—	An Acte gyvyng auctoryte to suche as shall succede to the Crowne of this Realme whan thei shall come to the age of xxiiij th yeres to make frustrate suche actes as shalbe made before in their tyme.	For Act ^e of Pliam ^t that shall fortune to be made after the King ^e dethe whose lif God lōg p ^{ro} ve bifore his heires shalbe of the age of xxiiij yeres.	XVII.	51	17	673
—	—	An Acte con ^{di} nyng the Attaynder of Thomas Fitzgaralde and of his v. Uncles.	The Atteynder of Fitzgaralde.	XVIII.*	1	49	674
—	—	An Acte con ^{di} nyng the assuraunce of the Maner or Hyde of Southwark unto the Kyng ^e Highnes his heyres and Successours, late belongyng to the Monastery or House of Seynt Savyour of Barmondese.	Thexchange made betwene y ^e Kyng and Thabbot of Barnesey.	XIX.*	2	27	675
—	—	An Acte con ^{di} nyng the assuraunce of certeyn Londes unto Dame Grace, wyfe unto Syr Henry Pker sonne and heire apparaunt unto Hen ^r Lord Morley, in recompence of her Joynture.	For thassur ^{ance} of certen Lond ^e to ^e Henry Pker sonne & heyre of the Lord Morley.	XX.*	3	36	675
—	—	An Acte con ^{di} nyng an exchange of c ^{er} teyn Londes betwene the Kyng ^e Highnes and the Lord Pryour of Seynt Johns Jertm in Englund and his Cobrethern.	Thexchange betwyxte the King ^e Highnes aud the Lord of Saynt Johns.	XXI.*	4	29	676
—	—	An Acte con ^{di} nyng the assuraunce of c ^{er} ten lond ^e unto the Kyng ^e Highnes somtyme belongyng to the Erldom of Warwike.	An Act for thassur ^{ance} of c ^{er} teyn lond ^e and teit ^e to the Kyng ^e Highnes wiche were late pcell of Therle of Warwyk ^e Lond ^e .	XXII.*	5	45	677
—	—	An Acte con ^{di} nyng the assuraunce of a Pencōn unto Rob ^t Shurbo'n late Bisshopp of Chichester.	An Act assuring the Earl of Warwicks Land ^e to the King.	XXIII.*	6	24	679
—	—	An Acte con ^{di} nyng the Attaynder of the Lord Thomas Howard.	For thassur ^{ance} of a pencōn to Rob ^t Shurbo'n late Bishope of Chichest ^e .	XXIV.*	7	51	680
—	—	An Acte con ^{di} nyng the assuraunce of c ^{er} ten Lond ^e unto Sir Edward Seymo' Knyght Vicount Beauchamp.	The Atteynder of the Lord Thomas Howard. Tho: L. Howard atteyndo'.	XXV.*	8	23	681
—	—	An Acte con ^{di} nyng assur ^{ance} of a messuage and c ^{er} ten Lond ^e in Kewe unto Sir Edward Semer Vicount Beauchamp, & to the Lady Anne his Wyfe.	For thassur ^{ance} of certen Land ^e to the Lord Vicount Bewchamp.	XXVI.*	9	46	683
—	—		For a Mesuage and certen Land ^e late Henry Nores in Caye to be geven to the Lorde Beauch ^{amp} and to his Wife and their heirs.				

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER.			Page of this Volume.
A. D.	King's Reign.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.	
	Hen. VIII.	ON THE ROLL.	ON THE ACT.				
1536.	An. 28. <i>continued.</i>	An Acte declaryng the Churche of Elsyng Spytell, lately belongyng to the Pryorye of Elsyng Spittel within the Cytie of London, fromhensforthe to be reputed demyd and taken the Paryshe Churche of Seynct Alphas wythin the Warde of Crypulgate yn London.	For the Church of Elsyng Spittill geven to the pisse of Seint Elphes.	XXVII.*	10	32	683
—	—	An Acte concnyng the assuraunce of the moitie of Ricardes Castell unto John Onley and unto his heires.	The Moyte of the Maner of Ricard ^e Castell sold to M ^r Onley.	XXVIII.*	11	26	684
—	—	An Acte concnyng an exchaunge of $\text{\textcircled{c}}$ ten Lond ^e betwene the Kyng ^e Highnes and the Abbott of Westm ^r , for Covent Gardeyn.	An Exchaung ^e bitwene the King ^e G ^r ce and Thabbot of Westm ^r .	XXIX.*	12	34	685
—	—	An Acte concnyng the assuraunce of Stanton Barrey to the Kyng ^e Highnes and his heyres.	Thomas Pope. The Acte for bying of Stanton Barrey. An Act assuringe Stanton Barrey to the King from Tho: Poope Esq.	XXX.*	13	30	685
—	—	An Acte for enlargyng of Seynt Margaretts Churche yarde in Southwerk.	For the enlargyng of Seynt Margarette ^e Churche Yarde in Southwerk.	XXXI.*	14	44	686
—	—	An Acte concnyng the assuraunce of $\text{\textcircled{c}}$ ten Lond ^e unto the King ^e Highnes and his heyres from Sir Witm Essex Sir Hugh Vaughan Witm Jenyns & others.	The Master of the Hospytall of o' Ladye. Wardens of Runcevall to the Kinge.	XXXII.*	15	38	687
—	—	An Acte concnyng an exchaunge betwene the Kyng ^e Highnes and the Bisshop of Duresme for Duresme Place.	An Act for Durh ^m Place. Durham Place. An Act assuringe Durham Place to the Kinge.	XXXIII.*	16	37	687
—	—	An Acte concnyng the assuraunce of Bayneyard ^e Castell unto the Duke of Richemond and unto his heyres.		XXXIV.*	17	wanting.	688
—	—	An Acte concnyng an exchaunge of $\text{\textcircled{c}}$ ten Lond ^e bethweyne the Kyng ^e Highnes and the Lord Sandes.	For my Lord Sand ^e . Lorde Sandys and the Kinge.	XXXV.*	18	31	689
—	—	An Acte ratefyng of an Awarde made by the Kyng ^e Highnes betwene Syr Adryan Fortescue and Syr Walter Stoner.	Ratifyca ^o n of the Awarde made by the Kyng ^e Highnes betwene $\text{\textcircled{f}}$ Adryan Fortescue & $\text{\textcircled{f}}$ Walt ^r Stoner.	XXXVI.*	19	33	690
—	—	An Acte concnyng a mariage to be hadd betwene Richard De ^v oux sonne and heyre appar ^t unt of Walter Deveroux Knyght Lorde Ferrers and Lady Dorathie daughter unto the Erle of Huntynghton.	The Joynter of the Lady Dorathe daughter of Therle of Huntingdon to be married to my Lord Ferrers Son.	XXXVII.*	20	47	694
—	—	An Acte concnyng the assuraunce of the Mans of Parysgarden Hyde and others to the Quenys Grace.	The Quene; Bill for Suffolke Place and Pshe Garden.	XXXVIII.*	20	28	695
—	—	An Acte concnyng the assuraunce of $\text{\textcircled{c}}$ ten Lond ^e unto the Kyng ^e Majestie and unto his heires somtyme belongyng unto the Erlidome of Marche.	For Therldome of Marche to the Kinge.	XXXIX.*	21	39	697
—	—	An Acte concnyng the assuraunce of the Maner of Kyrteylng unto Edward Northe and his heires.	Thassur ^u nce of certen land ^e to S' Edward North.	XL.*	22	18	699

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER			PAGE of this Volume.
A. D.	King's Reign.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.	
		ON THE ROLL. =	ON THE ACT. =				
1536.	Hen. VIII. An. 28. <i>continued.</i>	An Acte concnyng the assuraunce of the Maner of Birmyngeh ^m to the Kyng ^e Highnes and his heyres.	Byrmingeh ^m . An Act assuringe of the Mannor of Bermingham to the Kinge.	XLII.*	23	40	701
—	—	An Acte concnyng an Exch ^u ng of ^{ten} Londes betwene the Kyng ^e Highnes the Abbott of Abyndon and others.	Bitwene the Kyng and Thabbott of Abyngdon. An Act between the King and the Abbot of Abingdon.	XLIII.*	24	48	701
—	—	An Acte concnyng the Assuraunce of ^{ten} Lond ^e unto Thomas Jermyn and his heyres.	For thassurance of Jermyns Land ^e .	XLIV.*	25	35	703
—	—	An Acte concnyng the assuraunce of the Maner of Haselyngfeld unto the Priour and Covent of Charter House nyghe London and to there successours for ever.	For the Man ^r of Haselyngfeld to the Charthous.	XLV.*	26	41	704
—	—	An Acte concnyng the Quenys Joynture.	The Bille for the Queyns Joyntor.	XLVI.*	27	21	704
—	—	An Acte concnyng the assuraunce of ^{ten} Lond ^e unto Thomas Hatclyff Squyer & unto his Heires.	The Acte of Flam ^r for Lewsh ^m betwene the Kyng & M ^r Hatlyffe Clerk of the Grenecloff for the exchange.	XLVII.*	28	25	706
—	—	An Acte concnyng the assur ^u nce of ^{ten} Lond ^e unto John Gostwyke and his heires.	J. Gostwyke. An Act assuringe Land ^e to John Gostwick.	XLVIII.*	29	20	708
—	—	An Acte concnyng a mariage to be hadd and solemnized betwene the Lord Bulbeke sonne and heyre apparaunt unto the Erle of Oxford and the Ladye Dorathie eldest Daughter of the Erle of Westm.	Lorde Bulbek. Therle of Westm ^r lande and the Earle of Oxforde.	XLIX.*	30	19	708
—	—	An Acte concnyng an Exchange of Lond ^e betwene the King ^e Highnes and the Abbot and Covent of Westm.	Theexchange of the Covent Gardeyn to the King ^e Heighnes.	L.*	31	50	709
—	—	An Acte concnyng an exch ^u ng of Lond ^e betwene the King ^e Highnes, the Archebisshop of Caunterburye, and Thomas Crumwell Esquyre the Kyng ^e chieff Secretary.	Theexchange bitwene the King my Lord of Cant ^r & M ^r Secretary. The Kinge. L. of Cant ^r . M ^r Secretarie. An Act betwene the King, Archbisshop of Cant ^r and others.	LI.*	32	42	712
—	—	An Acte concnyng thassuraunce of certayn Lond ^e unto the Lady Katheryn Duches of Suff in recompence of her Jointure.	Y ^e Duches of Suff ^e Joynter.	LII.*	33	22	715
—	—	An Acte for psons to enjoye their land ^e and to have avauntage in the Lawe wherin the Lord Rocheford, Norreys and others, were seased.	Psons to enjoye their lond ^e & to have avauntage in the Law wherin the Lord Rochford Nores and other were seased. An Act concnyng Norris and others.		34	43	716

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER			PAGE of this Volume.
A. D.	Eng's Reig.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.	
1539.	Hen. VIII. An. 31.	ON THE ROLL. <i>List</i> —An Acte concerninge joynt Ten'ntes and Tenautes in Comen. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte for joynt Ten'ntē & Ten'ntē in comon.	ON THE ACT. The Bill for Joynt Ten'ntē & Ten'ntē in Comon. }	L.	1	1	718
—	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte that fyslinge in any sevall ponde stewe or mote w th an intent to steale fishe out of y ^e same is felonye. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte against fishingē in Pondē.	For Fishing in Pondē & Motes.	II.	2	2	718
—	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte changing the Custome of Gavelkynde. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte changinge the Custome of Gavelkind.	Gavelkynde.	III.	3	3	719
—	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte concerninge the amendinge of the River and Porte of Exeter. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte for the mending of the Ryv of Exeter.	Exoñ. Concning the Ri ^v e Exet' of Exet. }	IV.	4	4	720
—	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte wherby the Kingē Mannor of Hampton Courte is made an Honour & a newe Chace therto belonging. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte wherby the Manor of Hampton Courte is made an Honor.	The Hono' of Hampton Court.	V.	5	5	721
—	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte that such as were religious psons may purchase pursue and be sued in all manner of accōns. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte that such as were Religious psons may purchase.	For Religious psons to be enabled to sue & to be sued. }	VI.	6	6	724
—	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte concninge the contynuance of the Statute for punyshm ^t of Beggers Vagabundē and of cten other Statutē. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte for Beggers and Vagabondē.	For Renewyng of cteyne Actr. Vagabondē and Beggers. }	VII.	7	7	725
—	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte that pclamacōns made by the Kingē Highnes with thadvise of his Honorable Counsell shalbe obeyed and kepte as thoughe they were made by Acte of Parliament. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte that pclamacōns made by the King shall be obeyed.	pclamacōns. Obeyng of Proclamacōns. }	VIII.	8	8	726
—	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte aucthorisinge the Kingē Highnes to make Bisshopps by his tres patentē. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte for the King to make Bisshopps.	An Acte aucthorising the Kingē Highnes to make Bisshopps by his tres patentē. }	IX.	9	9	728
—	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte concninge placing of the Lordes in the Parliament Chamber & other Assemblies and conferencē of Counsell. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte for the placing of the Lordē in the Parliam ^t .	For placyng of the Lordē.	X.	10	10	729

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER			PAGE of this Volume.
A. D.	King's Reign.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.	
		ON THE ROLL. =	ON THE ACT. =				
1539.	Hen. VIII. An. 31. <i>continued.</i>	<i>List</i> —An Acte aucthorisinge the Kinge Highnes newly to allot ten Townships in Wales. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte for the allotting of ten Townships in Wales.	A Bille auctorysyng the Kyng ^e Highnes newly to allot certayn Townshypps in Wales.	XI.	11	11	730
—	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte concerninge wrongfull takinge of Hawkes egges and birdes out of the Nest fyndinge and takinge upp of the Kinges Hawkes hunting in the Kinge Forrest Parke Chace or other grounde inclosed and killinge of Conyes within anye lafull warren of the Kinges. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte against taking of Hawke.	For wrongfull takinge of Hawkes Egges.	XII.	12	12	731
—	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte for the dissolucon of all Monasteries and Abbeyes. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte for dissolucon of Abbeyes.	Thassuraunce of the Monast ^{is} dyssolvyd [- - -] nowe as hereaft ^r shalbe dyssolvyd. <i>illegible.</i>	XIII.	13	13	733
—	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte abolishinge of diversite of Opyinions in ten Articles concerninge X ^p ian Religion. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte abolishing diversite in Opyinions.	vj Articles. The det ^r mynacon of t ^r eyne Opynyons concnyng Crysten Relygyon.	XIV.	14	14	739
—	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte for the Attaynder of the Marques of Exeter and others. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte for the attainder of the Marques of Exeter.	Thatteynder of Henry late Marques of Excet ^r & others. An Act of Attainder of the Marq ^e of Exeter Lo. Mountacute, Tho. Lo. Darcie Jo. Lo. Hurst and many others, attainted by the Comon Lawe and their Estates forfeited. <i>(There is a Duplicate of this Act.)</i>	XV.*	15	15	<i>not printed</i>
—	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte for the Ladye Taylboys Joynture. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte for the Ladye Tailboys Joynture.	For my Lord Taylboys. An Acte for the Ladie Tailbois Joynto ^r . The Lord Tailboise Bill for the confirmacon of certen Lordships to passe by the Coen House.	XVI.*	16	16	<i>not printed</i>
—	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte for thassuraunce of the House of S ^t Laurence Pountney to the Erle of Sussex. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte for the assurance of the House of Sainte Laurence Pountney to Therle of Sussex.	Erle of Sussex. To passe by Acte of Pliament the Mansion House in Saint Laurence Pounteney late the Lorde Marques Exeto ^r to Therle of Sussex & to my Lady his Wiffe.	XVII.*	17	17	<i>not printed</i>
—	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte for thassuraunce of Chester place to the Erle of Hertforde. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte the Therle of Hertf for Chest Place.	¶ Comite Hertf. Chester Place.	XVIII.*	18	18	<i>not printed</i>
—	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte for thassuraunce of the Mannor of Rycott to Sir John Williams. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte to Sir John Will ^{ms} for the Mannor of Rycott.	Thassuraunce of the Man ^r of Ricott to ¶ John Williams. M ^r Wyth ^{ms} .	XIX.*	19	19	<i>not printed</i>
—	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte for the Ladye Rochford ^e Joynture. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte for the Ladye Rocheford ^e Joynture.	My Ladye of Rochester ^e Yoynter.	XX.*	20	20	<i>not printed</i>

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER			Pages of this Volume.
A. D.	King's Reign.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.	
1539.	Hen. VIII.	<u>ON THE ROLL.</u>		<u>ON THE ACT.</u>			
	An. 31. <i>continued.</i>	<i>List</i> —An Acte for thassuraunce of ten Landes to Sir Christofer Hales. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte to Sir Cristofer Hales for ten Lande.	Lande assweryd to the M ^r of the Rolle. Hales. S ^r Christopher Hales.	} XXI.*	21	21	<i>not printed</i>
	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte for the restitucon of Henrie Norreis. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte restoring Sir Henrie Norris.	Nores. Yonge M ^r Henry Norres Bill that it may passe by Acte of Pliament to be enherito ^r of Lond ^e that may discende by any his Aunceto's.				
	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte for thassuraunce of ten Landes to Sir Richarde Riche. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte to Sir Riche for ten Lande.	Richard Riche.	} XXIII.*	23	23	<i>not printed</i>
	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte for thassuraunce of Lande to Sir Henrie Longe and Sir Thomas Seymor. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte for Lande to Sir Richard Longe & Sir Thom's Seymor.	For M ^r Longe & M ^r Semer.				
	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte for thassuraunce of Bathe Place to the Erle of Suth ^t . <i>Margin</i> —An Acte for the assurance of Bath Place to Therle of Suth ^t .	For Thexchange of the Bisshop of Bathes Place to my Lord Admyrall the Earle of Southam ^p .	} XXV.*	25	25	<i>not printed</i>
	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte for an Exchange betwene the Bisshoppes of Rochester & Carlyle and the Lorde Russell. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte for exchaung betwene the Bishops of Rochester & Carlyle.	My Lord Russell the Bysshop of Carlyoll and the Bysshop of Rochest.				
	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte for the Six Clerkes of the Chauncerie. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte for the Six Clerkes of the Chancery.	The vj Clerk ^e of the Chauncerye.	} XXVII.*	27	27	<i>not printed</i>
	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte concerninge Master Wyatt and Master Culpeper. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte concning Wyat & Culpep.	For M ^r Wyat & Culpep.				
	1540.	An. 32.	An Acte howe Lande may be willed by Testament.	Thacte for Will ^e Ward ^e and prym ^e Seasyns whereby a mā may [- - -] 2 parts of his Landis. <i>illegible.</i>	I.	1	1
—	—	Lymitacon of Prescription.	Thacte of Lymytacon w ^t a Pviso.	II.	2	2	747
—	—	For the cotinuacon of Actes.	For the Contynuacon of certaine Act ^e .	III.	3	3	749
—	—	Tryall of Treasons in Wales.	For triall of Treasons, &c. in Wales, &c.	IV.	4	4	750
—	—	Contentacon of Dett ^e upon executions.	For the contentacon of Dett ^e upon Execucons.	} V.	5	5	750
—	—	Felonyes uppon conveying of Horses into Scotland.	Thacte for conveyance of Horses into Scotland.				
—	—	Payment of tithes & offring ^e .	The Bill for Tithes. For the true paym ^t of tithes and offring ^e .	} VII.	8	7	751

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER			PAGE of this Volume.
A. D.	King's Reign.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.	
		ON THE ROLL.	ON THE ACT.				
1540.	An. 32. continued.	Partriches & Faysant ^l .	Concnyng Fesunt ^l & P ^r iches.	VIII.	9	8	753
—	—	Agenst maintenaunce and embracery byeng of titles, &c.	The Bill of embracery and bying of Titles.	IX.	10	9	753
—	—	An Acte for moderacion of Incontinence for Priest ^l .	For punishemēt of Incōtinency of Preest ^l .	X.	11	10	754
—	—	An Acte concnyng stelyng of Hauk ^l egg ^l Conyes & Deere.	Concernyng stelling of Hawk ^l Conyes and Deare, &c.	} XI.	6	11	755
—	—	For the wrongfull takyng of Hauk ^l Dere & Conyes.					
—	—	Concnyng Sanctuaries.	The Bill of Seyntuaries P ^r vileg ^l of Churches & Church Yard ^l .	} XII.	12	12	756
—	—	For bryde of Horses.	The Bill for the breed of Horses.	XIII.	13	13	758
—	—	The Mayntenaunce of the Navye.	For the maynten ⁿ ce of the Navye of Englande.	} XIV.	14	14	760
—	—		An Act for the maintenance of the Navy of England.				
—	—	Comissions to be made to Bishops Chancellers Cōmissar ^l Archidia ^l &c. concerning Ch ^r en Religion.	Concnyng Commissions to be made to Bisshoppes, &c.	} XV.	15	15	764
—	—	Concnyng Strangers.	Concernyng Strangers.	XVI.	16	16	765
—	—	For paving of Holbo ⁿ e & oy ^r places.	For paving of heigh Holburn and other plac ^l Algate and White Chappell.	} XVII.	17	17	766
—	—	For Reedifieng of Townes.	The Bill for the reedyfyng of Townes	XVIII.	18	47	768
—	—	For Reedification of Townes westward.	For the reedyfyng of c ^l teyn Townes in the west pties.	} XIX.	19	18	769
—	—	The Libties to be used.	The Bill for Libties w ^t foure P ^r visos. Concnyng p ^r viledg ^l and Franchises, &c.	} XX.	20	19	770
—	—	Trinite terme.	Trinite Terme, the abbrevia ^l ōn yof.	XXI.	21	20	773
—	—	For Bishops concnyng pay ^e of tithes.	For the Bishops accompt & others of the tenth graunted to the King.	} XXII.	22	21	774
—	—		For the Bishops.				
—	—	The Subsidie of the Clergie of Canturbery.	The Subsidy for the Clergy. The Subsidy ^e of the Clergye of the P ^r vince of Cant ^r bury.	} XXIII.	23	22	776
—	—	The Possessions of Thospital ^l of S ^t Johns of Hierusalem.	The Bill of Saint Johnes. For Sainte Johnes.	} XXIV.	24	23	778
—	—		An Acte concnyng the Possessions of S ^t Johns Hierusalem in Englande and Irelande.				
—	—	The dissolution of the p ^r tensed mariage w th the Lady Anne of Cleves.	Concnyng the dissolu ^l ōn of the p ^r tensed mariage between the King ^l Highnes and the Lady Anne of Cleves.	} XXV.	28	24	781
—	—	Concerning Christes Religion.	Concernynge Christes Religion. Concnyng Ch ^r ian Religion.	} XXVI.	29	25	783
—	—	Resumption at Calais, Berwik and Wales.	The Resumption at Calais Barwik and of Sheryfwik ^l in Wal ^l .	} XXVII.	30	26	784
—	—	An Acte that Lesez may enjoy their fermes.	Leesseees to enjoye the fermors ayenst the ten ⁿ t ^l in taile.	} XXVIII.	25	27	784

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER			Page of this Volume.
A.D.	King's Reign.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.	
	Hen. VIII.	ON THE ROLL.	ON THE ACT.				
1540.	An. 32. <i>continued.</i>	Oswaldebeck Socke.	Customable Land ^e in Oswelbecke Soke.	XXIX.	26	28	786
—	—	Mispleading Jeofailes, &c.	Myspleadyng. Myspleadyng of Jeofailes.	XXX.	27	29	786
—	—	For avoyding of Reco ^v yes by collusion.	For the avoyding of Reco ^v ys by collusion by ten ⁿ t ^e for t ^m e of lif.	XXXI.	52	30	787
—	—	Jointenaunt ^e for lif or yeres.	Jointen ⁿ t ^e for terme of lyf or yeres.	XXXII.	53	31	787
—	—	Wrongfull disseasyn to be no descende.	An Acte that wrongfull disseisin is no discent in Lawe.	XXXIII.	54	32	788
—	—	Graunties of Reversions.	Con ^v nyng Grauntes of Reversion to take avauntage of the condi ^c ions to be pformed by the Lessees.	XXXIV.	55	33	788
—	—	Justices of Foreste to make deputies.	The Justices of Forest ^e to make Deputies.	XXXV.	42	34	789
—	—	Thexposition of the Statute of Fines.	For thexposi ^c ion of the Statute of Fynes.	XXXVI.	43	35	789
—	—	For reco ^v ing of Arrerag ^e by Executo's & Administrato's.	For recovery of arrerag ^e of rent ^e by Exec ^e , of ten ⁿ t in Fee.	XXXVII.	44	36	791
—	—	Con ^v nyng p ^v contract ^e and degrees of Consanguinite.	For Maryag ^e to stond good notw ^o stondyng p ^v contract ^e .	XXXVIII.	45	37	792
—	—	Jurisdiction of the greate Maister.	- - - - -	XXXIX.	46	wanting	792
—	—	Con ^v nyng Phisicians.	For Phisi ^c ions & their p ^v ilege.	XL.	47	38	793
—	—	Baking of Horsebred.	For bakyn ^g of Horsbrede.	XLI.	48	39	794
—	—	Con ^v nyng Barbers and Chirurgians.	A Bill for Barbour and Surgeons. For Barbo's & Surgeons.	XLII.	49	40	794
—	—	Countie days in Chest ^r .	An Act con ^v nyng the Countie Palantyne of Chester for Shire Daies, &c.	XLIII.	50	41	796
—	—	The Parrishe of Royston.	For the Towne of Royston. Royston reduced to one new pishe.	XLIV.	51	42	797
—	—	The Court of First fruyt ^e and Tenth.	The Bill for the X th and first fruyt ^e & the erec ^c ion of the Court therof.	XLV.	39	43	798
—	—	The Court of Ward ^e .	An Acte for thestablysshing of the Court of the King ^e Ward ^e .	XLVI.	40	44	802
—	—	An Acte charging the Bussho ^p of Norwich w ^o the Tenth ^e .	Thacte that the Bishop of Norwiche shalbe ch ^r rged w ^o the Collection of the King ^e Tenth, &c.	XLVII.	41	45	807
—	—	The Castell of Dover.	Con ^v nyng the Castell of Dovorr.	XLVIII.	32	54	808
—	—	<i>Not inrolled on the Roll of Parliament in Chancery.</i>	The Kyng ^e Gen ^r all Pdon.	XLIX.	—	46	809
—	—	<i>Not inrolled on the Roll of Parliament in Chancery.</i>	The Bill for the Subsydy.	L.	—	78	812
—	—	The King ^e auc ^t e to make Joyntures & to geve land ^e to the Prince, &c.	Aucto ^r to the King ^e Heighnes to make Joyntures.	LI.	31	68	824
—	—	An Acte con ^v nyng the Coferer.	- - - - -	LII.*	33	wanting	not printed

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER			PAGE of this Volume.	
A. D.	King's Reign.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.		
	Hen. VIII.	ON THE ROLL.	ON THE ACT.					
1540.	An. 32. <i>continued.</i>	Thonour of Newelme.	The Erecōn of the Honour of Ewelme ats Newelme. }	LIII.*	34	64	<i>not printed</i>	
—	—	Anneḡ to Wyndesore.	The Castell of Wyndesore.	LIV.*	35	62	<i>not printed</i>	
—	—	Nonsuche to Thonour of Hampton Court.	Thacte of the Maner of Nonesuche w' other to be annexed to the Hono' of Hampton Courte. }	LV.*	36	61	<i>not printed</i>	
—	—	Thonor of Petteworth.	Thono' of Petworth. The Hono' of Petteworth. }	LVI.*	37	63	<i>not printed</i>	
—	—	Anneḡ to the Duchy of Lancastṛ.	Ɔ Ducaḡ Lancastṛ.	LVII.*	38	76	<i>not printed</i>	
—	—	The Attaynder of Giles Heron.	Thattayndo' of Gyles Heron of Shackelwell.	LVIII.*	56	56	<i>not printed</i>	
—	—	Thattaynder of Fetherston Abell Powell Horne Cooke & Tyrrell.	Thattainder of Fetherston and other.	LIX.*	57	65	<i>not printed</i>	
—	—	Thattaynder of Butolph, Damplipp, Brind- holme, Philpot, Gȳnyng, Barnes, Geratt, Jerome, and Carewe.	Thattainder of Butolph Damplipp & others. } <i>There is another Title which is partly illegible.</i>	LX.*	58	60	<i>not printed</i>	
—	—	Thattaynder of Byrde and the Lorde Hungerford.	Thattainder of Wiḡm Bird Ɔest and Lorde Hungerford. }	LXI.*	59	72	<i>not printed</i>	
—	—	Thattainder of T. Crumwell.	Thattainder of the Lorde Crumwell.	LXII.*	60	52	<i>not printed</i>	
—	—	None of these Acts are inrolled on the ROLL of PARLIAMENT in CHANCERY.	The Kyngḡ Park of Marybone. Rugemore. }	LXIII.*	—	48	<i>not printed</i>	
—	—		For Sowthwerkḡ Fishe.		LXIV.*	—	49	<i>not printed</i>
—	—		Resumption of the assignemēt made of the Kingḡ Household. }		LXV.*	—	50	<i>not printed</i>
—	—		A Bargain and sale betwene the King and S' Richard Rich. The Acte for Ɔ Riḡ Ryche. }		LXVI.*	—	51	<i>not printed</i>
—	—		The Acte of Parliam' for Fraunces Knolles & Katheryn his Wyfe and the heyres males of Frauncḡ of the Mano' of Rotheheld Grey in the Countie of Oxon. }		LXVII.*	—	53	<i>not printed</i>
—	—		Elizabeth Hill. Thexchange bytwyn the Kyngḡ Highnes & Elizabeth Hill widow. }		LXVIII.*	—	55	<i>not printed</i>
—	—		Audrey Hare to be enabled to make astate of her Landes as thogh she was of full age. Audrey Hare. }		LXIX.*	—	57	<i>not printed</i>
—	—		M' Longe Bill.		LXX.*	—	58	<i>not printed</i>

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER			PAGE of this Volume.
A. D.	King's Reign.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.	
	Hen. VIII.						
1540.	An. 32. <i>continued.</i>	ON THE ROLL. =====	ON THE ACT. =====				
—	—	None of these ACTS are inrolled on the ROLL of PARLIAMENT in CHANCERY.	An Acte for £ Edwarde Baynton Knight and the Lady Isabell his Wyff. } LXXI.*	—	59	not printed	
—	—		Harpers Bill. } LXXII.*	—	66	not printed	
—	—		My Lord of Norff, concning Kencote and Hardewycke. } LXXIII.*	—	67	not printed	
—	—		An Act concernynge the Kynges Magestie and the Lord La Warr. } LXXIV.*	—	69	not printed	
—	—		M' Wiat. } LXXV.*	—	70	not printed	
—	—		Thacte bytwyn my Lord Ch'uncelo' & oy'. Exchange betwene my Lo. Audley and S' Tho. Poynyngs and other. } LXXVI.*	—	71	not printed	
—	—		Lo. Audley for Leyer Marney. Award of Exchange between the Lord Awdley and S' Thom's Poynyng c & others. } LXXVII.*	—	73	not printed	
—	—		Theexchange between the Kyng c Magesty & M' Wyat. } LXXVIII.*	—	74	not printed	
—	—		Therle of Hartford. An Act assuringe Landes to my Lorde of Hertford. } LXXIX.*	—	75	not printed	
—	—		<i>The Title indorsed on this Act is illegible ; the Title in this Calendar is, An Act touching the Marquis Dorsett & the Lo. John Gray.</i> } LXXX.*	—	77	not printed	
—	—		The Bill for exchange of Meyn Lande betwene the King c Highnes & my Lord of Norff. } LXXXI.*	—	77	not printed	
—	—		Assur c nce of Lande between the Kyng c Highnes and the Duke of Norff. }				
1541-2.	An. 33.		An Acte concerninge Counterfeyt Letters or Privie Tokens to receyve Money or Good c in others Mens names.	A Bill agaynst them that countfet tres or privie tokens to receyve monye or goodes in other men's names. } I.	1	1	827
—	—		<i>Not inrolled on the Roll of Parliament in Chancery.</i>	The Bill concernyng bying of Fisse upon the See. } II.	—	2	827
—	—	An Acte for fouldinge of Clothes in Northwales.	The Bill for folding of Clothes in Northwales. } III.	2	3	828	
—	—	An Acte concerninge Pewterers.	The Pewterers Bill. } IV.	3	4	829	
—	—	<i>Not inrolled on the Roll of Parliament in Chancery.</i>	The Bill for greate Horses. } V.	—	5	830	
—	—	An Acte concerninge Crosbowes and Handguns.	The Bill for Crosbowes & Hand gonnes. } VI.	4	6	832	
—	—	An Acte concerninge conveyance of Brasse Latten & Bell Mettall over the Sea.	The Bill for conveyance of Brasse Latten and Bell Metall over the See. } VII.	5	7	836	
—	—	<i>Not inrolled on the Roll of Parliament in Chancery.</i>	The Bill ayest conjuracons & wichcraftes and sorcery and enchantments. } VIII.	—	8	837	
—	—	An Acte for Maynten c nce of Artyllarie and debarringe of unlaful Games.	The Acte for the maynten c nce of the Artyllary and debarringe unlawfull Games. } IX.	6	9	837	
—	—	An Acte concerninge the Execucon of certayne Statut c .	For the execucon of Statutes. } X.	7	10	841	

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER			Page of this Volume.
A. D.	King's Reign.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.	
	Hen. VIII.	ON THE ROLL.	ON THE ACT.				
1541-2.	An. 33. <i>continued.</i>	An Acte for Butchers to sell at their Pleasures by Weight or otherwise.	The Bochers Bill to sell at theyr libertie by weight or otherwise. }	XI.	8	11	844
—	—	An Acte for Murther and malicious Bloudshed within the Courte.	The Bill towching the Kinge Howse towching murdre or malicious blodshed within the same. The Bill for the Houshold. For stricking in the Kinge Court &c. }	XII.	9	12	845
—	—	An Acte concerninge ſten Lordshipes translated from the Countie of Denbigh to the Countye of Flyntshire.	Certaine Lordshipps translated from the Countie of Denbigh to the Countie of Flinte. }	XIII.	10	13	849
—	—	<i>Not inrolled on the Roll of Parliament in Chancery.</i>	Touching Prophetes uppon Declaracōn of Names Armes Badges, &c. }	XIV.	—	14	850
—	—	<i>Not inrolled on the Roll of Parliament in Chancery.</i>	For the Sanctwary off Manchestre. <i>There is another Title, which is illegible.</i> }	XV.	—	15	850
—	—	An Acte for Worsted Yarne in Norffolke.	The Bill for Worstede Yarne in Norff.	XVI.	11	16	852
—	—	An Acte for Contynuaunce and Confirmacōn of ſten Actes.	For the contynuaunce of certaine Acte.	XVII.	12	17	853
—	—	An Acte for true makinge of Kersies.	For true makyng of Kareseys.	XVIII.	13	18	854
—	—	An Acte expoundinge a ſten Statute concerninge Shippinge of Clothes.	The xpositiōn of a certaine Statute concerninge shippg of Clothes. }	XIX.	14	19	855
—	—	An Acte for due Pces to be had in Highe Treason in Cases of Lunacye or Madnes.	A Bill towching thatteyndre for High Treason in cases of madness or lunacye. A Bill for dew Processe to be hadde in High Treasons in cases off lunacye or madnesse of the partie. }	XX.	15	[An. 37. no. 33.]	855
—	—	<i>Not inrolled on the Roll of Parliament in Chancery.</i>	The Bill of Atteynder of Mestres Katherin Hawarde late Quene of England, and divers other psonnes her complices. }	XXI.	—		
—	—	An Acte concerninge the Order of Wardes and Liveryes.	Wards and Liveryes.	XXII.	16	20	860
—	—	An Acte to pcede by a Cōmyssion of Oyer and Determyner againste suche psons as shall confesse Treasons without remandinge the same to be tried in the same Shier where the Offence was cōmytted.	An Acte to procede by a comission of Oyer and Determyner against suche psones as shall confesse Treason, &c. without remaunding the same to be tryed in the Shyer where thoffence was commytted. }	XXIII.	17	21	863
—	—	An Acte that noe Man shalbe Justice of Assise in his owne Countrie.	An Act for Justices that no man shall be Justice of Assise in his own Contry. }	XXIV.	18	22	864
—	—	<i>Not inrolled on the Roll of Parliament in Chancery.</i>	An Act for the making free and to putt in the nature off mere Englisshmen certayne children begotten and born byyonde the Sea. }	XXV.	—	23	865
—	—	<i>Not inrolled on the Roll of Parliament in Chancery.</i>	A Bill towching thannihilating off certayne cōvayanč devised by f Jhon Shelton. }	XXVI.	—	24	866
—	—	An Acte for Leases of Hospitales Colledges and other Corporacōns to be good and effectuall withe the Consent of the more partie.	Hospitallē Colledges. The Bill for Leases of Hospitalē Colledges and other Corporacōns. }	XXVII.	19	25	867
—	—	<i>Not inrolled on the Roll of Parliament in Chancery.</i>	An Act for the Chauncello' of the Dutchie of Lancaster and others to have Chaplaines. }	XXVIII.	—	26	867
—	—	<i>Not inrolled on the Roll of Parliament in Chancery.</i>	The Bill for to enable psons late Religious suppressed to sue and to be sued, &c. }	XXIX.	—	27	868

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER			PAGE of this Volume.												
A. D.	Eng. Reg.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.													
	Hen. VIII.	<u>ON THE ROLL.</u>	<u>ON THE ACT.</u>																
1541-2.	An. 33. continued.	None of these ACTS are inrolled on the ROLL of PARLIAMENT in CHANCERY.	A Bill for the cōfirmacōn of thauritorite of the Dean and Chaptre of Lychefeld in makyng Leasses and other grūntꝑ.	XXX.	—	28	86.												
—	—		None of these ACTS are inrolled on the ROLL of PARLIAMENT in CHANCERY.	A Bill for the dissevering off Bisshopriche of Chester, and off the Isle of Man from the Jurisdiction off Cantorbery to the Jurisdiction off Yorke.	XXXI.	—	29	870											
—	—			None of these ACTS are inrolled on the ROLL of PARLIAMENT in CHANCERY.	The Bill for the Fishe Church of Whitegate to be made a Parrish Church of hitself and no part of the Paryshe off Over.	XXXII.	—	30	871										
—	—				None of these ACTS are inrolled on the ROLL of PARLIAMENT in CHANCERY.	A Bill for the previlegis of Kingstowne uppon Hull.	XXXIII.	—	31	872									
—	—					None of these ACTS are inrolled on the ROLL of PARLIAMENT in CHANCERY.	The Bill for towne of Lynne towching the revoking of ij fayrꝑ.	XXXIV.	—	32	873								
—	—						None of these ACTS are inrolled on the ROLL of PARLIAMENT in CHANCERY.	The Bill for the Conduyttes at Gloucester.	XXXV.	—	33	873							
—	—							None of these ACTS are inrolled on the ROLL of PARLIAMENT in CHANCERY.	An Acte for the repayringe of Caunterburie Str̄mforde and div̄se other Townes.	XXXVI.	20	34	875						
—	—								None of these ACTS are inrolled on the ROLL of PARLIAMENT in CHANCERY.					The Bill for repairing of certeyn Townes. Rochester, Stamford, Grymsby, Cambrige, Darbigh, Gylford, Dunwiche, The Townes of the Cinq Portꝑ, Lewes, Buckingham.					
—	—									None of these ACTS are inrolled on the ROLL of PARLIAMENT in CHANCERY.	An Acte touchinge the Honor of Ampthill.	XXXVII.	21	35	876				
—	—										None of these ACTS are inrolled on the ROLL of PARLIAMENT in CHANCERY.	The Hono' of Amptylle. The Honour of Ampthill.							
—	—											None of these ACTS are inrolled on the ROLL of PARLIAMENT in CHANCERY.	An Acte concerninge the Honor of Grafton.	XXXVIII.	22	36	877		
—	—												None of these ACTS are inrolled on the ROLL of PARLIAMENT in CHANCERY.	The Bill for the Hono' of Grafton.					
—	—													None of these ACTS are inrolled on the ROLL of PARLIAMENT in CHANCERY.	The Byll for theestablishment of the Courte of Surveyo's.	XXXIX.	—	37	879
—	—														None of these ACTS are inrolled on the ROLL of PARLIAMENT in CHANCERY.	An Acte off thattayndour off Richard Pate & Se' h Hollond Clarckꝑ.	XL.*	—	38
—	—	None of these ACTS are inrolled on the ROLL of PARLIAMENT in CHANCERY.														For Gilbert Talbott to have the Mano' of Grafton and Upton Warren graunted to him by Acte of Pliament whiche your Gracꝑ father graunted to his father by tres patentꝑ w' their app'ten'ncꝑ.	XLI.*	—	39
—	—		None of these ACTS are inrolled on the ROLL of PARLIAMENT in CHANCERY.													An Act for the uniting of the Prebende of Bleubery unto the Bisshopriche off Salisburye and for the appoynting off the Londes of Godalmynge to Thomas Paston in recōpense of the same.	XLII.*	—	40
—	—			None of these ACTS are inrolled on the ROLL of PARLIAMENT in CHANCERY.												My Lord Admyrallꝑ Bill of Exchange wyth the Bishop of Rochest for the Howse of Sowthwark and Chiswyke.	XLIII.*	—	41
—	—				None of these ACTS are inrolled on the ROLL of PARLIAMENT in CHANCERY.											The Byll of Exchange betwene my Lorde Admyrall and the Busshopp of Rochester for the Howse of Seynt Swythyns in Southwarke, and the seide Busshoppes Howsse at Cheswyke whiche Howse of Seynt Swythyns the Kyngꝑ Magestie gave unto the seid Lorde Admyrall.			
—	—					None of these ACTS are inrolled on the ROLL of PARLIAMENT in CHANCERY.										At my Lorde Admyrallꝑ sute.			
—	—						None of these ACTS are inrolled on the ROLL of PARLIAMENT in CHANCERY.									An Exchange bitwen the Lorde Admyrall and the Bisshopp of Rochester for the Howse of S' Swythynnes in Southwarke and the Bisshoppes Howse called Chesewike whiche House of S' Swythynnes your Grace gave to the Lorde Admyrall.			
—	—							None of these ACTS are inrolled on the ROLL of PARLIAMENT in CHANCERY.								At the Lorde Admyrallꝑ sute.			

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII:

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER			PAGE of this Volume.
A.D.	King's Reign.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.	
1541-42.	Hen. VIII. An. 33. continued.	ON THE ROLL. =====	ON THE ACT. =====				
—	—	None of these ACTS are inrolled on the ROLL of PARLIAMENT in CHANCERY.	<i>The Title indorsed on this Act is illegible ; the Title in the Calendar is, An Act for K^e Colledge in Cambridge.</i>	XLIV.*	—	42	not printed
—	—		<i>The Title indorsed on this Act is defaced and illegible ; the Title in the Calendar is, An Act for the Joincture of the La. Marquess Dorsett.</i>	XLV.*	—	43	not printed
—	—		An Acte that the Lady Dacres maye have assuraunce by Pliament for terme of lief of such Land ^e as she have in Joincture. Certain Land ^e assured to the Ladie Dacres. Subscribed by the Lorde S ^t John.	XLVI.*	—	44	not printed
1542-3.	An. 34, 35.	An Acte for thadvancement of true Religion and for thabbolishment of the contrarie.	An Acte for advancynge of trewe Religion and thabbolishing of the contrarie.	I.	6	1	894
—	—	An Acte concerning Collectoures and Receyvoures.	An Acte for Collecto's and Receyvoures.	II.	7	2	898
—	—	An Acte for thassise of Wood and Cole.	The Bill for mesuring of Coles and for the Assise of Wodde to be kept. An Acte for thassise of Woodde and Cole.	III.	8	3	899
—	—	An Acte againste suche persones as doo make Bankrupte.	The Bill agaynst Bankerupt. An Acte againste suche psones as doo make Bankerupt.	IV.	9	4	899
—	—	An Acte for thexplanaçõn of the Statute of Willes.	An Acte for thexplanaçõn of the Statute of Willes. The Bill conðnyng thexplanaçõn of the Statute of Wille ^e .	V.	1	5	901
—	—	An Acte for the true making of Pynnes.	An Acte for the true making of Pynnes. The Byll for the Pynners for the trew making of them.	VI.	10	6	904
—	—	An Acte to aucthorise certaine of the Kinges Ma ^{tes} Counsell to sett Prices upon Wynes to be solde by Retayle.	An Acte to aucthorise certain of the King ^e Ma ^{tes} Counsaill to set pryces upon Wynes to be solde by retaile.	VII.	11	7	905
—	—	An Acte that persones being no cõen Surgeons maie mynistrre medicines outwarde.	<i>The Act is wanting, the Title in the Calendar is, An Act that psons being noe comon Chirurgions may minister outward Me- dicines notw'standing a former Statute.</i>	VIII.	12	8	906
—	—	An Acte for the Preservaçõn of the Ryver of Severne.	The Bill conðnyng the p ^r vaçõn of the Ryver of Severn. An Acte for the p ^r vaçõn of the Ryver of Ceverne.	IX.	13	9	906
—	—	An Acte for the true making of Coverlett ^e in Yorke.	The Bill for the making of Coverlett ^e in Yorke. An Acte for the true making of Coverlett ^e in Yorke.	X.	14	10	908
—	—	An Acte for the true making of Frises and Cottens in Wales.	An Acte for the trew makynge of Frises & Cottons.	XI.	15	11	909
—	—	An Acte for the paving of certain lanes and stretes in London and Westm.	An Acte for the paving of certaine Lanes and stretes in London. The Bill conðnyng the paving of the Stret ^e and Lanes in London & the Suburbes.	XII.	16	12	909

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER			PAGE of this Volume.
A. D.	King's Reign.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.	
	Hen. VIII.	<u>ON THE ROLL.</u>	<u>ON THE ACT.</u>				
1542-3.	An. 34, 35. <i>continued.</i>	An Acte for Knight ^e and Burgesses to have places in the Parliament for the Countie Palantyne and Citie of Chestre.	An Acte for the making of Knight ^e and Burgesses w ⁱ n the Countie and Citie of Chester. An Acte for Knight ^e and Burgesses to have places in the Parliament for the Countie Palantyne and Citie of Chestre.	XIII.	17	13	911
—	—	An Acte for a Certificat of Convict ^e to be made into the Kinges Benche.	The Bill for the certifat of Convict ^e . An Acte for a Certificat of Convict ^e to be made into the Kinges Benche.	XIV.	18	14	912
—	—	An Acte touching the Deane and Chaptre of Welles to be oone sole Chaptre of it self.	An Act towching the Deane and Chapter of Well ^e to be accounted [- - -] of Bath. <i>illegible.</i>	XV.	19	15	913
—	—	An Acte for Shirieff ^e to be discharged uppon theyre accomptes and to have allowance for theyr reasonable expences in the Court of thexchequer.	An Acte for Shiref ^e to be discharged uppon ther accompt ^e and to have allowaunce for their reasonable Expenses in the King ^e Ma ^{ty} Co ^{ty} e of Exchequer.	XVI.	20	16	914
—	—	An Acte for the newe erected Bisshoppes to paie theyre Tenthes into the Courte of First Fruictes.	An Acte for Bisshoppes newly erected to paye ther tenthes in the Courte of First frutes and tenthes oonly.	XVII.	21	17	916
—	—	An Acte for Canterburye concerning the Privileges of the same.	An Act for Cantorbury. An Acte for Caunterburye concerning theyr Priveleg ^e .	XVIII.	22	18	917
—	—	An Acte for the Payment of Pençõns and Porçõns grãnted out of the late Monasteries.	An Acte for the paiement of Pençõns grãnted out of the late Abbaies.	XIX.	2	19	918
—	—	An Acte to enbarre fayned recoveries of Landes wherin the Kinges Majestie is in reverçõn.	An Acte to enbarr fained recoverye of land ^e wherin the King is in reversion. An Acte touching landes given by the King ^e Hieghnes to any pson and to theyre heyres males wherin his Grace is in reversion, to continue in forme and manour of the saide gifte for the continuance to theyre and not to be herafter defended by any fained recov ^y .	XX.	23	20	919
—	—	An Acte for the confirmaçõn of tres patent ^e notwithstanding mysnaming of any thing conteyned in the same.	An Acte for the confirmaçõn of landes opteyned by the King ^e Ma ^{ty} by exchange or otherwise of his Highnes Subject ^e , or by his saide Subject ^e of his Highnes notwithstanding mysrecytal eyther of name place or date. An Acte for confirmaçõn of tres patent ^e .	XXI.	24	26	920
—	—	An Acte that fynes in Townes corporate shalbe made as the same have been in tymes past.	The Bill for Fynes. An Acte that Fynes in Townes corporate shalbe made as the same have been in tymes past.	XXII.	25	21	922
—	—	An Acte for the due execuçõn of proclamaçõns.	An Acte for the due execuçõn of Pclamaçõns. The Bille for Pclamaçõns.	XXIII.	26	22	923
—	—	An Acte for thassuraunce of certayne landes to John Hynde Sergeant at Lawe.	An Acte for thassuraunce of certayne landes to John Hynde fgeaunt at Lawe and to his heyres, paying therfor yerelie x li. towards the chardges of the Knight ^e of the same Shyre for the tyme being. An Acte for thassuraunce of the Mano' of Burlewas in the Cõnty of Cambryege to Jhon Hinde and his heyr ^e .	XXIV.	27	23	924

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER			PAGE of this Volume.
A.D.	King's Reign.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.	
	Hen. VIII.						
1542-3	An. 34, 35. <i>continued.</i>	ON THE ROLL. An Acte for thedificacōn of a Windemyll and a Conduct at the Kinges Majesties Town of Poole.	ON THE ACT. An Acte that the Inhabytaunt ^e of Pole maie erecte a Wyndemyll and a conduyte within the King ^e Ma ^{tes} waste grounde at Batter. An Acte wherbye thenhit ^e unt ^e of Poole have libertie to erecte a winde myll and a condit in the watte grounde of the Kinge in his Towne of Batter.	XXV.	28	24	925
—	—	An Acte for certaine Ordinaunces in the Kinges Majesties Domynion and Principalitie of Wales.	An Acte for certaine Ordinaunces in the King ^e Ma ^{tes} Domynyons & Principalitie of Wales.	XXVI.	5	25	926
—	—	An Acte for the Subsidie of the Temporaltie.	- - - -	XXVII.	3	wanting	938
—	—	An Acte for the Subsidie of the Clergie graunted of both Provinces Canterburie and York.	- - - -	XXVIII.	4	wanting	951
—	—	An Acte of Exchange of the Manour of Clerkenwell betwene the King ^e Majestie and the Duke of Norff.	An Acte of Exchange betwene the King ^e Ma ^{tes} and the Duke of Norff of the Mano ^r of Clarkenwell.	XXIX.*	29	44	not printed
—	—	An Acte for the Threasourourshipp of the Cathedral Church of Sa ^z to be assured to Doctour Robertson and also for thassuraunce of Tharchedeaconrye of Taunton to Doctour Redman.	Master Robertsons Bill. An Acte for thassuraunce of the Treasourourshipp of Sa ^z to Thomas Robertson and the Archedeaconrye of Taunton to John Redmayn Clerk.	XXX.*	30	34	not printed
—	—	An Acte for making Denisons twoo Children of Thomas Brandoling.	An Acte for the making free of the Children of Thomas Brandoling begotten and borne beyonde the See.	XXXI.*	31	41	not printed
—	—	An Acte of restitu ^{ti} ōn in name and bloode to Walter Hungreforde and Edwarde Nevyle.	An Acte of the restitu ^{ti} ōn in name and bloode to Walter Hungreforde and Edwarde Nevill. Walter Hungarfoord, Edward Nevill.	XXXII.*	32	36	not printed
—	—	An Acte to make Denisens the Children of William Maye.	An Acte to make Denyzens the Children of Witth Maye. For the fredenizonship of Mayes Childern. A free Denizonshipp graunted to the Childerne of oone William Maye to be passed by Act of Parliament.	XXXIII.*	33	33	not printed
—	—	An Acte to make Denisons three Children of Robert Dethicke.	Dedykk ^e Byll to make his childern Denysens. An Acte for the three childn of Robert Dethike to be made Denizens.	XXXIV.*	34	48	not printed
—	—	An Acte for thassuraunce of the Clerckeshipp of the Treasourie and Warrauntes in the King ^e Benche to John Payne during his lief.	The Bill for Payn. An Acte for the assurās of the Clerckeshipp of the Treasourie and Warraunt ^e to John Payne.	XXXV.*	35	30	not printed
—	—	An Acte of a graunt of the Parsonage and pise Church of Strubby in the County of Lincoln unto the Deane and Chapter of the Cathedrall Church of Lincoln.	An Acte for thimppria ^{ti} ōn of the psonage of Strubby to the Deane and Chaptre of Lincoln. The Corysters of Lyncoln. One Acte of Parliament for the appropriing of the psonage of Strubby late belongyng to the late Monastery of Markely in Lyncolneshere unto the Deane and Chapter of Lyncoln for the discharge of the Rent ^e wont to be payed out of the Lond ^e amortised for the fynding of the Corysters there.	XXXVI.*	36	28	not printed

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER			PAGE of this Volume.
A.D.	King's Reign.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.	
	Hen. VIII.	ON THE ROLL.	ON THE ACT.				
1543-3.	An. 34.35. continued.	None of these ACTS are inrolled on the ROLL of PARLIAMENT in CHANCERY.	An Acte for the exchange of certaine Landes betwene Tharchebisshopp of Caunterburye & John Gage Knight and Thomas Culpep.	XXXVII.*	—	27	not printed
			An Acte of a Joynter to be assured to Anne Sidney.	XXXVIII.*	—	29	not printed
			The Bill concnyng the ptiçon of landç of John Styrley bitwene his Doughters.	XXXIX.*	—	31	not printed
			An Acte for the landes of John Strelley to be devyded emongest his Doughters.				
			An Acte for the declaraçon of Elisabeth Burghç children to be Bastardç.	XL.*	—	32	not printed
			An Acte for the assignement of the Ladye Cobhams Joincto'.	XLI.*	—	35	not printed
			<i>The Title indorsed on this Act is mutilated; the Title in the Calendar is An Act concnyng the Inheritance of Hugh Dennis and 20 li. p Ann. to Magdalen Colledge in Cambridge.</i>	XLII.*	—	38	not printed
			An Acte wherby the Ladye Parres children bee made bastardes.	XLIII.*	—	39	not printed
			The Lordes Parres Bill concnyng the bastardy of the Lady Annes Child.				
			An Acte for the Bastardy of the Ladye Parrs Children.				
			The Bill concnyng the Lady Draycottç Landes to her heires.	XLIV.*	—	40	not printed
			An Acte for certaine landç to be assured to the Ladye Draicotes heyres.				
			An Acte for the confirmaçon of the Collegiat Church of Southwell.	XLV.*	—	42	not printed
			An Acte for the establishment of the Collegiat Church of Suthwell.				
		An Acte for thestablyshm' of thenheritance of S' Roger Lewkeno' Knight.	XLVI.*	—	43	not printed	
		For the Landes of S' Roger Lewkenor to goo according to the Kingç Ma ^{ties} Awarde.					
		An Acte for an exchange of certain Landes betwene the Bischopp of Norwiche and Thomas Paston Esquier oone of the Gentlemen of the Kinges Ma ^{ties} Prevey Chambre.	XLVII.*	—	45	not printed	
		A Bill touching an exchaungç of Landç betwene the Bisshop of Norwiche and Thomas Paston Esquier.					
		An Acte of Exchange between the Kingç Ma ^{ties} & Bryan Take.	XLVIII.*	—	46	not printed	

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT		NUMBER.			PAGE of this Volume.
A. D.	King's Reign.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.	
	Hen. VIII.	ON THE ROLL.	ON THE ACT.				
1543-4.	An. 35.	An Acte concerninge the establishment of the King ^e Majesties Succession in the Imperiall Crowne of the Realme.	<i>The Title indorsed on this Act is illegible; the Title in the Calendar is, An Act for the Ks succession to the Crowne.</i>	I.	1	1	955
—	—	An Acte concerninge the triall of Treasons comytted out of the King ^e Majesties Domynions.	An Acte for the triall of Treasones comytted out of the Kinges Domynions.	II.	2	2	958
—	—	<i>Not inrolled on the Roll of Parliament in Chancery.</i>	The Bill for the Kinges Stile.	III.	wanting	3	958
—	—	An Acte touchinge the repayringe and amendinge of c ^{ten} decayed Houses & teit ^e as well in Englande as in Wales.	The Bill for decayed Houses. The Bill for decayed Howses and tenemēt ^e in Wales.	IV.	3	4	959
—	—	<i>Not inrolled on the Roll of Parliament in Chancery.</i>	A Bill concerninge the vj Articles.	V.	wanting	5	960
—	—	An Acte concerninge thapparaunce of Jurors in the Nisi Prius.	A Byll for the better apparence in the Nisi Prius.	VI.	4	6	962
—	—	An Acte for the repealinge of a c ^{ten} Statute concerninge the bringinge in of Salt Fishe and Stockfyshe.	The Bill for the repealinge of an Acte made in the xxv th yere of the Kyng ^e Reign concnyng the bying of Saltfishe and Stockfishe, &c.	VII.	5	7	964
—	—	An Acte concerninge Cowpers.	An Acte concerning Cowpers.	VIII.	6	8	964
—	—	<i>Not inrolled on the Roll of Parliament in Chancery.</i>	The Bill for the particōn of Wapping fishe.	IX.	wanting	9	966
—	—	<i>Not inrolled on the Roll of Parliament in Chancery.</i>	The Bill concernyng the Conduyt ^e in London.	X.	wanting	10	967
—	—	An Acte for the due payment of the Fees and Wages of Knyght ^e and Burgesses for the Parliament in Wales.	The Bill for Knyghtes and Burgesses in Wales concerninge the paiment of theyre fees and Wages.	XI.	7	11	969
—	—	<i>Not inrolled on the Roll of Parliament in Chancery.</i>	The Bill for the remytting of the Lone.	XII.	wanting	12	970
—	—	<i>Not inrolled on the Roll of Parliament in Chancery.</i>	A Byll concnyng the houses teit ^e & land ^e lying in Walsyngh ^m to be letten by Copy, which late were belonging to the Pryory.	XIII.	wanting	13	972
—	—	An Acte for the Reservaçōn of tenures upon Houses, with Land ^e belonging to the same, under the clere yerely value of xls.	The Byll for the refvaçōn of rent ^e and fvyces of Londes holden of the Kinge under the yerely valew of xls.	XIV.	8	14	972
—	—	<i>Not inrolled on the Roll of Parliament in Chancery.</i>	A Bill concerninge the Paving of Cambrige. The Towne of Cambridge for the Pavyng.	XV.	wanting	15	974
—	—	<i>Not inrolled on the Roll of Parliament in Chancery.</i>	A Bill for the exāiation of Canon Lawes by xxxij th psonnes to be named by the King ^e Ma ^{ty} .	XVI.	wanting	16	975
—	—	An Acte for the p ^{er} servaçōn of Woodes.	A Byll for the p ^{er} svaçōn of Woodd ^e .	XVII.	9	17	977
—	—	None of these ACTS are inrolled on the ROLL of PARLIAMENT in CHANCERY.	The King ^e Maj ^{ties} generall Pardonne. The King ^e genall pdon.	XVIII.	—	18	98 II
—	—		An Exchange betwene the King ^e Majestie and M' Bonham.	XIX.*	—	19	not printed
—	—		An Acte for the ratificaçōn of the Quenes Graces Joincto ^r .	XX.*	—	20	not printed
—	—		The Ratificaçōn of an Exchange betwene the King ^e Ma ^{ty} and [- - - - -] Wollascott.	XXI.*	—	21	not printed
—	—			¹ illegible.			

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER			PAGE of this Volume.
A.D.	King's Reign.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.	
	Hen. VIII.						
1543-4	An. 35. continued.	<p>ON THE ROLL.</p> <p>None of these ACTS are inrolled on the ROLL of PARLIAMENT in CHANCERY.</p>	<p>ON THE ACT.</p> <p>[. . .] betwene the Kinge Ma^m and the Duke of Norff and Therle of Surrey and the Ladye Fraunces his wief. <i>' illegible.</i></p> <p>A Confirmacon of an Exchange betwene the Kinge Majestie & M^r Denny of the Pryve Chambre.</p> <p>The ratificacon of the Kinge Majesties Awarde betwene the Lorde Dacres and the heyres generall of f James Strang-wishe.</p> <p>Thact for thestablishing of the Prebend of the east and West Bedwyn unto therle of Hertford and his heyres.</p> <p>Thestablishing of East Bedwin and West Bedwin to therl of Hertf.</p>	XXII.*	—	22	not printed
				XXIII.*	—	23	not printed
				XXIV.*	—	24	not printed
				XXV.*	—	[An.34,35. nu.47.]	not printed
1545.	An. 37.	<p>List—An Acte for the Offices of the Custos Rotuloꝝ and Clerkes of the Peace.</p> <p>Margin—An Acte for the Offyces of the Custos Rotuloꝝ.</p> <p>List—An Acte for the particōn of Hunslowe Hethe to diᵛse Parishes therunto adjoyninge.</p> <p>Margin—An Acte for the ptiōn of Hounsloo Heath.</p> <p>List—An Acte for the amendment of the Higehway besidē Chester.</p> <p>Margin—An Acte for the mending of the Highe Wayes beside Chester.</p> <p>List—An Acte for the dissolucon of Colledgē Chauntries & free Chappells at the Kinge Majesties Pleasure.</p> <p>Margin—An Acte for dissolucon of Colledges.</p> <p>List—An Acte that such as have Goodē to the value of iij C. markē inhabitinge in London may passe in Attayntē.</p> <p>Margin—An Acte that such as have goodē to CCCC mke maye passe in Attaintē.</p> <p>List—An Acte agaynste burnynge of frames.</p> <p>Margin—An Acte against burning of frames.</p> <p>List—An Acte for thabrogacōn of Sixe weekes Sessions.</p> <p>Margin—An Acte for the abrogacōn of six weekē Sessions.</p>	<p>The Bill for Custos Rotuloꝝ and the Clarkshipe of the Peace.</p> <p>The Bille for Hounslowe Heth.</p> <p>The Bille for the amendment of a High wey besydes Chester.</p> <p>An Acte for Colledges Chaunteries, &c.</p> <p>The Bill for them that be in Valew in goodes of four hundreth mkes in London to passe upon Atteyntē.</p> <p>The Bill for the burnyng of Frames.</p> <p>Syx weekē Sessions to be adnulled and repealed.</p>	I.	I	I	985
				II.	2	2	986
				III.	3	3	987
				IV.	4	4	988
				V.	5	5	993
				VI.	7	6	994
				VII.	8	7	994

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER			PAGE of this Volume.
A. D.	King's Reign.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.	
	Hen. VIII.	ON THE ROLL. ==	ON THE ACT. ==				
1545.	An. 37. <i>continued.</i>	<i>List</i> —An Acte that an Indictment lacking these wordes, vi et armis shalbe sufficient in the Lawe. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte that an Inditem' lacking theis word ^e , vi & armis, shalbe sufficient in Lawe.	The Acte of Vi et Armis left out of eny inditemēt lakkyng these word ^e Vi & Armis shalbe good.	VIII.	10	8	995
—	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte againste Usurye. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte against Usurye.	A Bill against Usurie.	IX.	12	9	996
—	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte againste slanderous Billes. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte against slanderous Billes.	A Bill agenst infamos Libell ^e .	X.	13	10	997
—	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte for the marshes Grenewiche. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte for the Mershes besides Grenew th .	For the marshes besid ^e Grenewych.	XI.	14	11	997
—	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte for Tithes in London. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte for Tithes in London.	An Act for Tythes in London.	XII.	16	12	998
—	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte for repealinge of the Statute for Pynners. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte for the repealing of the Statute for Pynners.	The Bill for the repealyng of the Acte of Pynners.	XIII.	17	13	1001
—	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte for the maynten'nce of the Peere at Scarborough. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte for Scarborough Peere.	The Bill of Scardburghe.	XIV.	18	14	1001
—	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte against regratinge of Woolles. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte against regrating of Woolles.	Woolles. The Bill for bying and regratyng of Wolles.	XV.	20	15	1004
—	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte for the annexinge of cteyne Landes to the Duchie of Lancaster and the exchange betwene the Kinges Majestie the Archbusshoppes of Canterburie and Yorke and the Busshopp of London. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte for annexing Land ^e to the Dutchy of Lancaster.	The Lordship of Ryppon w' dyv's other Lond ^e to be annexed to the Duchy of Lancastre.	XVI.	21	30	1005
—	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte that Doctors of the Civill Lawe may e'xcise Ecclesiasticall Jurisdiccōns. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte that the Doctors of the Civill Lawe maye e'xcise Ecclesiast ^{ic} Jurisdiccōn.	A Bille that Docto ^r of Civill Lawe being married maie exercise Ecclesiasticall Jurisdictions.	XVII.	23	16	1009
—	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte for therection of the Honours of Westm̄ Kingston upon Hull S' Osythes and Donyngton. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte for the ereccōn of the Honors of Westm̄ Kingston S' Osithes & Donyngton.	The Bill for thereccōn of the Kinges Honours of Westm̄ Kingston [- - -] <i>illegible.</i>	XVIII.	24	17	1009

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER.			PAGE of this Volume.
A D.	King's Reg.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.	
	Hen. VIII.	ON THE ROLL.		ON THE ACT.			
1545.	An. 37. continued.	<i>List</i> —An Acte for fynes taken in the Countie Palentyne of Lancaster before the Justic ^e of Lancastre to be of lyke force as fynes taken before the Justices of the Comen Place. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte for fynes in the County Palatyn of Lancaster.	The Bill for Fynes, County Palatine.	XIX.	25	18	1012
—	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte for tenure of landes of forty shilling ^e by yere and under. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte for tenures of Land ^e of xls.	The tenure of Land ^e of xls. by yere or under.	XX.	27	19	1012
—	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte for Unyon of Churches not excedinge the yerely value of Sixe pound ^e . <i>Margin</i> —An Acte for Unyon of Churches.	The Bill for Unyon of Churches. For the Unyon of Churches.	XXI.	28	20	1013
—	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte to fill upp Juries de Circumstantib ^a . <i>Margin</i> —An Acte to fill Juryes de circumsta ⁿ .	An Acte to fill up ^e the Juries de Circumstantibus.	XXII.	29	21	1014
—	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte for the contynua ^o n of c ^o eyne Statutes. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte for contynua ^o n of c ^o aine Statutes.	A Bill for y ^e continua ^o n of di ^o se Statut ^e .	XXIII.	30	22	1014
—	—	<i>Not inrolled on the Roll of Parliament in Chancery.</i>	Thacte for the Subsidie gr ^u nted by the Clergie. The Confirma ^o n of the Subsidie gr ^u nted by the Clergie.	XXIV.	—	23	1016
—	—	<i>Not inrolled on the Roll of Parliament in Chancery.</i>	An Act for a Subsidy granted by the Lay-Fee. <i>This is the Title as entered in the Journals of the House of Lords: The Act is not preserved nor noticed in the Calendar at the Parliament Office.— It is printed from Rastall's Statutes 1618.</i>	XXV.	—	—	1019
—	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte for exchang of ten Land ^e betwene the Lorde Chauncelor the Lorde Great Chamblen & the Bisshopp of Sa ^x . <i>Margin</i> —An Acte for exchaung of land ^e between the L. Chancelor the L. Great Chamblayne & the Bishop of Sa ^x .	An Exchange between Therle of Hertforde & the Bisshopp of Sa ^x . An Acte betwene S ^r Tho. Wriothesley & others.	XXVI.*	6	29	not printed
—	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte for Frauncis Knolles conc ^o nynge the Mannor of Rotherstly Graie. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte for Sir Francis Knolles.	Knolles Byll conc ^o nynge the Maner of Rothe ^o d Grey.	XXVII.*	9	25	not printed
—	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte for Jasper Hartwell and others. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte for Jasp Hertewell & others.	Bill for John Hartwell & others.	XXVIII.*	11	27	not printed
—	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte for Thomas Litleburie for thassuraunce of the Manor of Asheby puer . . . <i>Margin</i> —An Acte for Thom's Littlebury.	A Bill for Thomas Litolburie conc ^o nynge the Mano' of Asshebie Puer ^o .	XXIX.*	15	26	not printed

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of ACTS passed in the Reign of King Henry VIII.

DATE.		TITLE OR DESCRIPTION OF THE ACT.		NUMBER.			PAGE of this Volume.
A.D.	King's Reign.	IN CHANCERY.	IN PARLIAMENT.	Of the Chapter as printed.	On the Roll in Chancery.	Of the Original Act in Parliament.	
	Hen. VIII.	ON THE ROLL.	ON THE ACT.				
1545.	An. 37. continued.	<i>List</i> —An Acte for Sir Raffe Sadler Knight. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte for Sir Raffe Sadleir.	S' Rauff Sadelers Bill. <i>There is another Title, which is illegible.</i>	XXX.*	19	28	<i>not printed</i>
—	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte that the Knightes of S' Johns Jerlm in Englonde and Irelande maye marrie. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte that the Knighte of S' Johns Jerlm in England & Ireland maye marry.	A Bill y' the Knighte of Saint Johns in Inglond maie marrie.	XXXI.*	22	31	<i>not printed</i>
—	—	<i>List</i> —An Acte for the Erle of Arundell concerning thassuraunce of my Lady Marie his Wief's Joynture. <i>Margin</i> —An Acte for the Erle of Arundell.	<i>The Title indorsed on this Act is illegible; the Title in the Calendar is, An Act concerning the Countess of Arundells Jointure.</i>	XXXII.*	26	24	<i>not printed</i>
1546-7.	An. 38.	<i>Not inrolled on the Roll of Parliament in Chancery.</i> [As to this Act, and the Act 1 Mary, by which it is declared void, see Vol. I. Introduction, Appendix F. pa. lxxv.]	An Act for the Attainder of the Duke of Norfolk & the Earl of Surrey.	.	—	[An. 37. nu. 32.]	<i>not printed</i>

THE STATUTES.

STATUTES OF KING HENRY THE EIGHTH.

Anno 1° HENRICI, VIII. A. D. 1509-10.

Ex Rotulo Parliamenti de anno regni Regis Henrici Octavi, primo.

STATUTES MADE IN THE PARLIAMENT BEGUN TO BE HOLDEN AT WESTMINSTER,
ON MONDAY THE TWENTY-FIRST DAY OF JANUARY,
IN THE FIRST YEAR OF THE REIGN OF K. HENRY VIII.

CHAPTER I.

AN ACTE for the repealinge of a Statut for Fyshinge in Island.

WHER in tyme passed the King of Denmark made an ordinaunce that no Englysshman or other Straunger borne oute of his Lande shulde repaire into eny parte of his realme or Dominions to gett Fyshe or other Marchaundyse but onely to the Towne called Northbarne; At whiche tyme the King of noble memorie Henry the Syxte late King of this Realme beyng then in pite Amytie wyth the seid King of Denmark and at his contemplacon ordned & stablissed by auctoritie of Parliament holden at Westm̄ the viijth yere of his reigne, that noen of his Subgiect^{es} beyng Englysshmen shulde goo or repayre into eny of the Partiez Lordshipps or Domynions of the seid King of Denmark cont^{ry} to his seid ordinaunce uppon payne of forfeiture of all his good^{es} moveable; by force of whiche Statute made in the seid viijth yere divers of the Kyng^{es} Subgiect^{es} nott knowyng the seid Statute adventuryng & repairyng into Islande and other pties of the Lordshipps & Domynions of the seid King of Denmark for Fyshe and other Marchaundyse hathe ben greuously punysshed to ther great Losse & Hynderaunce, and contrary to good conscience considering that Fyshe and other Comodities of that Cuntre be muche behovefull and necessarie towarde the cōen Weale of this Realme: Be it therfore ordeyned stablissed and enacted by auctoritie of this p̄sent Parliament that the seid Acte made in the said viijth yere of the seid Kyng Henry the Syxte at his seid Parliament and all other actes thereof made be fromehensforthe utterly voyde and of none effecte repelled and annulled.

Stat. 8 Hen. VI.
chap. 2, recited;

and repealed.

CHAPTER II.

AN ACTE concerning the making of Wollen Clothes.

WHER in the Parliament holden at Westm̄ the xxijth Day of January in the firste Yere of the Reigne of Richard the thyrd late in Dede and not in Right Kyng of Englonde, An Acte was made conc̄nyng the makyng & drapyng of Wollen Clothes; For as muche as the seid acte is in suche forme that the clothyer doyng his true Diligence cannot observe the same w^orwte meny tymes offendyng ayenste the seid acte; in whiche be so strait & greate penalties and forfaitoures made agaynst the seid Clothiers, So that they havyng no comfote, but that the aforesaid Acte shulde stonde styll goode and effectuell be lyke to leve the occupacon of Clothmakyng whiche shulde be occasion of extreme Pov^{er}tie and Idelnesse of greate nombre of the King^{es} Subgiect^{es}, wherof many greate inconvenient^{es} shulde and may ensewe: Wherfore be it enacted by Auctoritie of this p̄sent Parliament that the Kyng our Sou^{er}vaign Lorde nor eny other Psone or Psones shall take eny Avauntage or p^{ro}fyte of eny Penalties or forfaitoures geven or lymytted by the seid Acte made the seid xxijth Day of January for eny clothe made or to be made afore the begynnyng of the nexte Parliament.

Stat. 1 Ric. III.
chap. 8, recited.

Penalties under the
said Act suspended.

CHAPTER III.

AN ACTE concerning Receyvors.

The King's Duties and Revenues shall be paid to his Receiver General.

All Acquittances, &c. made by him and his Successors shall be sufficient Discharges.

II. Receivers General shall be chargeable to all Persons interested and shall be liable to Actions on Nonpayment.

WHER AS the Kyng our Souvaign Lorde entendythe that divers Revenues & Duetyes dewe and to be dewe to hys Highnesshalbe payde to his trusty s^{er}v^{ant} John Heyron his gen^{er}all Receyvo^r And to other P^{er}sones by his Highnesse hereafter in lyke office to be deputed and assigned as in the tyme of the late Kyng of famous Memory Henry the vijth hath ben used, And for that that his Subgiect^e may be truly and lawefully discharged of Payment^e made or to be made by them of evy of the p^{ro}missis to the seid John Heyron or to oder P^{er}sones therto to be lymtyed and appoynted in forme aforeseid; Be it therfore ordeyned enacted and establysshed by the Auctoritie of this p^{re}sent P^{ar}liament that all Acquittances and Billes of Receyte heretofore made by the seid John Heyron, in the tyme of the seid late noble Kyng, and in the tyme of our Souvaign Lorde that nowe ys and hereafter to be made by the seid John Heyron, and all other the seid P^{er}sones by our seid Souvaign Lorde to the seid Offices to be appoynted, and of evy of them of eny his revenues or Duetyes [what so evy^e] they be, be a sufficient discharge to evy suche P^{er}son ayenste the Kyng our Souvaign Lorde hys Heres and Successoures, Aswell in the Kyng^e Eschequior as in eny other of the King^e Court^e wythowte eny other Warraunte tayle or pryvate Seale therof to be hadd opteyned or shewed. And that the Tresorer Chamberleyn and Barones of the seid Eschequio^r and evy of them, and all other Jugges Auditours & Officers accepte take and alowe the seid Acquytaunces and Billes for a sufficient Discharge of the seid Payment^e; and this Acte onely to endure to the nexte P^{ar}liament. And o^{ve}r that be it ordeyned & enacted by the seid Auctoritie that the same John Heyron and evy other P^{er}son, that shall have the seid or lyke Office of Receite, be chargeable and charged to evy P^{er}son and P^{er}sones s^{pe}ciall and temporall nowe havynge or that hereafter shall have eny intesse in eny parte of his or their receites by title of enheritaunce or succession or by graunte assignement Acte of P^{ar}liament or otherwysse; And that evy of them have lyke remedy ayenste the seid John & evy other P^{er}son that shall have the seid or lyke Office of receyte, as they have hadde or ought to have hadde ayenste eny other P^{er}son that have receyved eny of the p^{ro}missis this present Acte notwithstanding. And that evy suche P^{er}son s^{pe}ciall or temporall for none payment of all suche Sommes of Money as they or eny of them ought to have of the seid receytes by title of enheritaunce or succession or by graunte assignement Acte of P^{ar}liament or other wyse have ther Acc^ons & remedie in evy of the King^e Court^e ayenste the seid John & evy other P^{er}son havynge the same or lyke office of Receyte for ther Recov^{er}e and Payment of all S^umes that shalbe soo due unto them or eny of them after the Fyrst Day of this p^{re}sent P^{ar}liament.

CHAPTER IV.

AN ACTE that Informac^ons upon Penall Statut^e shalbe made within three Yeres.

All Actions, &c. on Penal Statutes shall be commenced by or for the King, within Three Years after the Offence.

II. Actions, &c. by any other Person shall be within one Year.

Except where a shorter Time is limited.

WHER in tymes passed have ben made dyvers and meny Actes and Statut^e Penalle for the whiche Penalties have ben geven acc^ons and informac^ons popular by Wrytte informac^on or byll, and also enditement^e made and taken upon the same Statutes; The greate nombre of whiche Statutes penalle have nott ben putt in execucion tyll nowe of late; By meane wherof meny and divers good and well disposed P^{er}sones ignoraunte of eny suche Statutes theyr heyres & executoures have ben putt to greate Losse of goodes vexac^on & troble by accion informac^on and enditement^e for offenses surmysed to be doone cont^rrye to the same Statutes meny Yeres after the Offenses wer surmysed to be doone; Uppon whiche delatyng of so longe tyme muche P^{er}jurye greate troble vexac^on and meny [inconvenience¹] insued to greate nombre of the King^e Subgiect^e; Wherefore be it enacted, by the Kyng our Souvaigne Lorde and by the assente of the Lordes s^{pe}ciall and temporall and the C^ons in this p^{re}sent P^{ar}liament assembled and by the Auctoritie of the same, That all acc^ons informac^ons & indytement^e frome hensforthe to be made hadde or taken by or for the Kyng our seid Souvaigne Lorde hys Heyres or Successoures, of & uppon eny suche penalle Statutes made or to be made, be hadde made & taken wythyn Thre Yere nexte immediately foloweyng after the seid Offence so made c^om^unytted or doone. And that all suche acc^ons informac^ons & inditement^e hereafter to be taken made or hadd by or for the King our seid Souvaign Lorde hys Heyres or Successoures after the seid iii yere in forme aforeseid ended be utterly voyde & of no force nor effecte. Be it also enacted by the auctoritie of this p^{re}sent P^{ar}liament that all acc^ons and informac^ons frome hensforthe to be hadd made or taken by eny p^{er}son other then the Kyng hys Heyres or Successoures of & uppon eny suche penalle Statut^e made or to be made, be hadde made or takyn wythyn oon yere nexte immediatly folowynge after the seid offence so made c^om^unytted or done; And that all suche acc^ons & informac^ons hereafter to be taken by eny other p^{er}son then the Kyng his Heyres or Successoures after the seid oone yere in forme aforeseid ended be voyde & of no force nor effecte. Provided alwey that wher eny acc^one informacion or inditement ys lymytt by eny Statute to be hadde made or take wythyn shorter tyme then a Yere, That yt be hadde made or taken accordyng to the tyme lymyt in that estatute this p^{re}sent acte (²), this acte to endure to the nexte P^{ar}liament.

¹ whatsoever O.

² inconvenyens O.—inconveniences Printed Copies.

³ Printed Copies here insert the word "notwithstanding", but this word is omitted on the Roll and in the Original Act. This circumstance appears to have arisen in consequence of a Bill having been prepared in each House of Parliament. Both the Bills are preserved in the Parliament Office; on that sent by the Commons to the Lords, which received the Royal Assent, after the word "notwithstanding" it seems that a Blank was left for the Continuance of the Act; and that when this was filled up, the Word "notwithstanding" was by mistake erased, and "this Acte to endure to the next Parliament" written partly on such Erasure. In the other Bill, the Word "notwithstanding" remains; and then follows, "this Acte to endure to the next Parlyament." which latter Words are run through with a Pen, and the Words "for evy" added. On that Bill is endorsed, "Le Roi se advysera" in all other respects both Copies are exactly alike.

CHAPTER V.

AN ACTE for the trewe Paym' of the Kinge Customes.

WHER AS at a Parliament holden at Westm̄ in the iijth Yere of the Reigne of the moste noble Kyng Henry the vijth it was ordeyned and establisshed by the Auctoritie of the same, that no manⁿ of m̄chaunte denyzen nor straynger shulde take upon hym to do entre or cause to be entrede in the bokes of eny Customer of eny Porte wythin this Realme eny manner of Marchaundises cōmyng into þ^e hys seid realme or goyng owte of the same in eny other m̄chaunte name, Savyng onely the Name of the Marchaunte owyng the same uppon Payne of Forfeiture of all suche Goodes and m̄chaundises so entred; And evy of the seid m̄chaunte whiche so shall take upon hym to cause suche untrue entree to be made to have imprisonment and to make Fyne therfore at the Kynges pleasour; It is nowe by oure Souvaigne Lorde the Kyng and his Lordes spūall & temporall and the Cōens in this p̄sent Pliament assembled, Well consideryng that the entente & cause of the making of the seid Statute was onely forasmuche by the subtylle dealyng of some Englysshmen colorablie entryng in ther owen names the goodes of m̄chaunte strayngers the Kynges Highnes was disseyved in his Customes & that the seid Statute was made for no other Cause, yet forasmuche as the Wordes of the seid Statute were gen^{er}all It was extended as well unto the Goodes of an Englysshman entred in the name of one other englysshman as to the Goodes of a Straynger entred in the name of an englysshman, to the greate Hurte Losse & Dammage of meny and diverse of the Kinge Subgiectys & contrie to the verry entent & meanyng of the seid Statute; It is therfore ordained establisshed and enacted by auctoritie of this p̄sent Pliament that the Acte afore rehersed made the seid thyrde Yere & all thynge conteyned in the same be fromehensforth repelled annulled utterly voyde & of none effecte. And ferthermore be it enacted by oure Souvaign Lorde the Kyng the Lordes spūall & temporall and the Comens in this p̄sent Pliament & by the auctoritie of the same that yt be lawefull frome hensforth that evy englysshman & all other the Kinge Sugiectes may in evy Porte or Havyn wythin this Realme of Englonde Irelande and Wales & the Marches of the same & in the Towne of Barwyke wher yt shall happen eny merchandyse to aryeve or to be charged & caryed out, to custome in his name all manner of goodes & marchaundyse of another englysshman or the Kynges Sugiect: And in lyke forme evy Marchaunte Straunger to Custome in his name eny Goodes or Marchaundise of eny other Marchaunt Stranger; so that the seid m̄chaunte straunger that Customes the Goodes of another m̄chaunte Stranger & the verry owner or p̄prietary of the goodes so customed be charged wth lyke Custome Subsidie and other thinge, so that the Kinge Grace be nott defrauded of his ryght; and yf eny m̄chaunt stranger or denyzen or eny other the Kynges Sugiect custome eny goodes or m̄chandises of another Stranger or Denyzen or of eny other the Kynges Sugiect, wherby the Kynges Grace shulde lose his Custome Subsidie or other his right or dewtye that then the seid m̄chaunte stranger or Denyzen or eny other the Kinge Sugiect that so taketh upon hym or them to doo, forfeite to our seid Souvaign Lorde the King the goodes or m̄chaundises so customed; and ov^{er} that to forfeite to the Ptie or Pties in this behalfe greved as muche Money as the goodes or m̄chandises of the Marchaunte straynger denyzen or other the Kynges Sugiect so caweteously customed ammounted unto. And that no Citezen of London nor other the Kinges Sugiectis [inhabytyng¹] in the Synke Portez or eny other being fre of Prysage or Butlarage of Wynes by gr^{unte} Custome or otherwyse, Custome no Wynes of eny Psones or Psones nott beyng free of eny Prysage or Butlarage. And yf eny Psones free of the seid Prysage or Butlarage so do that then the seid Psones or Psones that so do forfeite to oure seid Souvaigne Lorde the doble Value of the Prysage of the seid Wynes so customed. And further, that yt be lawefull to eny Psones greved contrie to this acte to have an accion of Dett ageyn evy Psones or Psones that so customed the goodes or merchandyses in his name and not in the Owners Name of the Some of the Value of the seid m̄chandises so customed and forfeited; In the whiche accōn noon esson nor p̄tecōn shall lye nor the Defendaunte to wage his Lawe.

Stat. 3 H. VII. chap. 7. recited.

the said Act repealed.

II.
One Englishman may custom Goods in another's name; and so one Alien in the Name of another.

Penalty for the customing Goods fraudulently.

No Person free of Prysage, &c. shall custom Wines of Persons not free.

Action of Debt, for Parties grieved.

CHAPTER VI.

AN ACTE for repealing of a Statut concerning Justice of Peace.

WHER in a Parliamente holden at Westm̄ in the xjth Yere of the reynge of the righte (') and myghty Prince our late Souvaigne Lorde Kyng of Englonde Henry the vijth, It was enacted ordeyned & establisshed that fromethensforth aswell the Justices of Assise in the open Sessions (') holden afore them, and evy of them as the Justices of the Peace in evy Countie of this realme, upon informacōn for the Kyng to fore them to be made shulde have full power and auctoritie by their discession to here and detmyne all offenses and contempes cōmytted & doone by eny Psones or Psones ageynste the forme ordinaunce & effecte of eny Statute made and not repelled; and that the seid Justices upon the said informacōn shulde have full Power and Auctoritie to awarde & make lyke p̄cesse ayenst the seid Offenders and evy of them, as they shulde or myght make ayenst suche Psones or Psones as ben p̄sented and endited before them of trespasse doon ayenste the Kinge Peace; and the seid offendoure or offenders duly to punnysshe according to the purporte forme and effecte of the seid estatutes; And also (') the Psones whiche shulde geve the seid Informacōn for the Kyng shulde by the discession of the seid Justices content and pay to the seid Psones or Psones ayenst w^home the seid Informacōn shulde be so geven his resonable Costes and Dammages in that be halfe susteyned yf that yt be tryed or fownde ayenste hym that gyvyth or makythe eny suche informacion; Provided alwey that eny suche informacōn extend nott to treasone murdre or felonye nor to eny other offence wherfore eny Psones shulde lese lyfe or membre (') upon the same informacōn eny londes tent^{er} goodys catalles to the Ptie making the same informacōn; Provyded also that the seid Informacōn shall nott extende to eny Psones dwellyng in another

Stat. 11 Hen. VII. chap. 3. recited.

¹ Interlined on the Roll—inh¹tyng O.—inheriting Old Printed Copies.² high Printed Copies.³ to be O.⁴ that⁵ Some Printed Copies here insert the words "nor to lose by nor"

consistently with the Clause recited: but these Words are not on the Roll, nor in the Original Act.

shyer then wher as the seid informacion shulde be geven or made; Savyng to evy Psonne and Psones Cities and Townes all their Libtyes and Fraunchesses to them and evy of them of ryght [to¹] belongyng and apparteynyng; Forasmuche as by force of the same acte it is manfestely knowen that meny Synest^r and craftely feyned and forged informacions have ben pursued ayenst dyvers of the Kyng^e Sugiect^e to ther greate dammage and wrongfull vexacōn: Be it therefore enacted ordained and establysshed by (¹) the Lordes spūall and temporall and the Cōens in this p̄sent Pliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that the Acte afore rehersed made the seid xjth Yere and evy thyng therin comprised be fromehensforthe of non Effecte voyde anyntyshed and repelled.

Statute 11 H. VII. chap. 3. repealed.

CHAPTER VII.

AN ACTE concerning Coroners.

WHER AS by a Statute made at Westm̄ the thyrde yere of Kyng Henry the vijth yt was enacted that a Coroner shall have for his Fee uppon evy inquisicōn taken uppon the vewe of the body slaine and murdred xij s. iiii d. of the goodes and catelles of hym that ys the sleyr or murderer; Wher by the cōen Lawe a Coroner hadde nott nor ought nott to have eny thyng for ther Office doying as by the same estatute more playnly dothe appere; Syn whiche Statute so made the Coroners have used that yf eny psonne hadde happened to be slayne by myssaventure and not by no mannys Hande, that they will not enquere uppon the vewe of the Body so by myssaventer slayne excepte they have for their Labour xij s. iiii d. which is cont^rye to the cōen Lawe, and also to the Statute afore rehersed; wherby greate inconvenience dothe dayly growe to the King^e Sugiect^e for asmuch as often tymes the psonne that ys so by myssaventer slayne lyeth longe above the grounde unburyed to the great noyaunce of the Kyng^e leage People; Wherfore the Kyng our Sov^{er}aign Lorde by thassentez of his Lordes spūall and temporall and the Comens in this p̄sent Pliament assembled & by auctoritie of the same, ordeigneth that uppon a request made to a Coroner to come and enquere uppon the vewe of eny Psonne slayne drowned or otherwys^e deade by myssaventure, The seid Coroner diligently do his Office uppon the vewe of the Body of evy suche Psonne or Psones, wythoute eny thing takyng [thertofore²] uppon payne to evy Coroner that wyll not endever hym selfe to doo his Office as afore is seid, or that he takethe eny thyng for doying of his Office uppon evy Psonne dede by myssaventure for evy tyme, xl s. And that the [Justice³] of Assises Justices of Peace wythin the Countie where eny suche Defaute of (⁴) Coroners be, have auctoritie and power to enquere thereof and det^rmyn the same aswell by examina⁵cōn as by p̄sentement.

Statute 3 H. VII. chap. 1. recited.

No Coroner shall take a Fee upon the View of a Person slain by Misadventure.

Justices, &c. shall determine Defaults.

CHAPTER VIII.

AN ACTE agaynst Escheators and Comyssoners for makeinge false retornes of Offic^e & Cōmyssions.

FOR ASMUCHE as diverse of the Kyng^e Sugiectes lately have ben sore hurte troubled and some disherited by Escheatours and Cōmyssoners causyng untrue offices to be founden, and sometyme retornyng into the Courtes of [recordes⁶] offices and inquisicōns that warre never founde, And sometyme changyng the mater of the Offices that were truly founden to the greate hurte troble and disheryson of the Kynges true Sugiectes, that lyke before tyme have nott ben sean in this realme; Wherfore be it ordyned established and enacted in this p̄sent Pliamente and by the auctoritie of the same, that yf eny Eschetour or Cōmyssyoner hereafter retourne or put into eny of the Kyng^e courtes eny inquisicōns or offices conc̄nyng Londes Tenementes or other Hereditament^e not founden nor p̄sented by the Othes of xij Men & indented & by them sealed, that then the same Exchetour or Cōmissioner forfeit for evy suche office or inquisicōn o returned and put ito eny of the seid Courtes an hundred poundes to the P^rie or P^ries greved by eny suche Inquisicōn or Office; and that fromehensforthe that [no⁷] eschetour ne no man sytt by vertue of eny Cōmission to enquere of Londes Teit^e or other Hereditament^e, excepte he or other to his Use have Landes Teit^e or Hereditament^e of the yerely Value of xl markes above all charges and reptyces uppon payne of xxⁱⁱ li. And that it shalbe lafull for all Psones that be nott sufficient of Freeholde in Possession or Use, at the tyme of eny suche Cōmission to them delyverd, to refuse to sytt and enquere by vertue of the same Cōmyssyon; And that they uppon p̄cesse made ayenst them oute of the Kyng^e Eschequier by vertue of the same Cōmyssions to be discharged uppon ther othes for ther seid noon sufficientie wythoute Fyne or Fee. And that evy Escheatour and Cōmissioner shall sytte in convenient & open Places according to the statutes heretofore made; And that the seid Escheatours and Cōmissioners shall suffre evy Psonne to geve evydence openly in ther p̄sence to suche enquestys as shalbe taken byfore eny of them uppon payne of xl pounde. And that no Shereff nor other Psonne whiche shall or ought to retourne Wryttes or p̄ceptes retourne be fore Escheatours or suche Cōmyssyoner any Psonne or Psones to enquere of eny Londes or Teit^e excepte evy of the same Jurye so returned or other to ther Use have Landes or Teit^e of the yerely Value of xl s. wythin the same Shyre wher the same inquirye shalbe made wythoute Fraude or Collusion above all charges and reprises upon payne of forfeytour for evy Psonne so returned an hundred shelyng^e. And that the Jurye that shalbe sworne before eny Escheter or suche Cōmissioner to enquere of Landes (⁸) Teit^e or other Hereditament^e shall receyve the Counterpayne of the office or inquisicōn that by them shalbe p̄sented endented and sealed by the Eschetour or by suche Cōmyssyoner and the same delyver & suffer to reste in the Possession of the fyrste Psonne that shalbe sworne in the seid Jurye w^{ch} hym to remayne to thentent that the

Escheators shall return Inquisitions into the Kings Courts on Oaths of Juries, on Penalty of 100 l.

Qualification of Escheators

Persons not so qualified may refuse to act.

Escheators shall sit in open Places to hear Evidence; on Penalty of 40 l.

Qualification of Jurors on Inquests before Escheators.

Counterparts of Offices found by the Juries.

¹ O. omits.

² Old Printed Copies here insert the words "The King our Sovereign Lord," but these Words are neither on the Roll nor in the Original Act; although the Royal Assent is regularly entered on both.

³ therefore O.

⁴ Justices Printed Copies.

⁵ the O.

⁶ Record O.

⁷ non O.

⁸ & O.

seid Cōmissioner or Eschetour may nott change nor enbesyll the seid Offices or inquisiçōnes; And this to be doon uppon payne of evy of the said Psones that shalbe sworne xx s. And that evy Eschetour and Cōmyssioner after a Jurye or enqueste before eny of them sworne be redye to gyve ther verdyte or p̄sentement and offer to p̄sent the same, that the said Eschetour or Cōmissioners or parte of them shall receyve the same Verdyte wythowte further Delay, uppon Payne of an hundreth pownde, and delyver the Countpayne of thendenture to the Jurye in forme afore reversed upon lyke Payne. And that yf the Clerk of the petie Bagge of the Kyng^e Chauncy for the tyme beyng or his Deputie or Deputies or eny other Officer ther havyng auctoritie to receyve eny suche office or inquisiçōn to whos Handes eny suche Office or inquisiçōn shall come to, whiche ought to be returned into the seid Chauncerie, wyll nott receyve the same Office or inquisiçōn and putt yt on the fylas to remayne of recorde wythin thre Days after yt be receyved or offered to hym to be receyved he to forfett for evy suche Defaute xl pounce; And the Cōmissioners or Eschetour afore whome the same Office or inquisiçōn ys founden and as ys beforeseid offered to be delyverd into the Chauncry to be discharged of the Penaltie of xl pounce lymytted by Statute for none retorning of the same Office or inquisiçōn wythin the monethe: And that lyke Lawe and Penaltie be to charge the officer or Officers of the Kyng^e Eschequer for the tyme beyng, whiche ought to receyve inquisiçōns or Offices retornable into the same Eschequer for refusynge so to receyve them; And that the Cōmyssioners or Eschetour before whome the seid inquisiçōns or offices be founden be dyscharged of the Penaltie of the Statute for none retorning of the same inquisiçōns or offices so that then the seid Eschetour or Cōmyssioners at eny tyme after the monethe of eny suche Offices before them or eny of them taken wythin an othre monethe then nexte ensuyng retorne the seid Office into the Chauncrye or Eschekker as the case shall requyre; And that the seid Clerk of petyte Bagges for the tyme beyng cōfise or cause to be cōtyfied the transcripte of evy suche Office or inquisiçōns taken before eny Cōmissioners or eschetoure to the King^e eschekker the nexte terme folowyng the receyte therof uppon payne of forfeytoure for evy suche Defaute an hundreth shelyng^e. And that no Man be compelled after the Fest of All Seynt^e nexte cōmyng to occupye nor ex̄cise the Office of an eschetour by eny oon Patent over oon hole Yere. And that he that ys ons eschetour shalnot be made Escheyto^r ayene wythein thre Yere after the foreseid hole Yere ended. And yf eny Eschetour af^r the Feaste of All Seyntes be made Eschetoure or ex̄cise his Office by reasone of one Patent o^v the tyme of oon hole Yere ended, or be made Eschetoure wythin Thre Yere after as is aforeseid, That then after the seyd hole Yere in Forme aforeseid endyde hys Patent so made to be voyde and of noon effecte. And that the Partie or Parties so greved shall have his or theyr recov^y of evy of the seid forfeytours of an hundreth pounce by [an accōn¹] of Dett, in whiche accōne the Defendaunte shall nott wage hys Lawe nor be by Pteccion nor esson; And the residue of the other forfeytures exp̄ssed in this p̄sent acte the Kyng shall have the oon motie therof, And the Pte that wyll sue therfor by accione of Dett the other moyte, and the Defendaunte shall have no other Delay but as ys aforeseid. Provided alway that this Acte concōnyng Eschetours for ex̄cysynge of ther Office o^v an hole Yere to geder, and Lfes patentes or grauntes made or to be made to eny Eschetour for terme of Lyve or for Yeres or otherwyse, extend nott ne be p̄judicyall to eny Eschetour that nowe ys, and that hereafter shalbe made and ordined in eny Citey or Towne corporatt or in the Duchies of Lancast^r Cornewall and the Counties Palatynes of Lan^c Chest^r Durham or Ely or to eny other Countie Palatyne wythin the Realme of Englonde Wales or the Marches of the same, or to eny Eschetour made or hereafter to be made by eny Psones or Psones sp̄uall or temporall havynge Au^thoritie by reason of eny Fraunchesses Libtie Pryvyleges p̄scripcions or graunte to depute or make eny suche Eschetour in the same. Provyded also that this acte as to eny Penaltie in the same concōnyng the sufficientie of Eschetour & Juroures aforeseid extend nott nor be p̄judiciall to eny Eschetour in Citey or Townes Corporate ne to eny other Eschetour made or hereafter to be made by eny Psones or Psones havynge Privelege to make Eschetoures for enquisiçōns of Landes Tenit^e or Hereditament^e; ne to any Shryfe or Baylyffe for retorning in eny Pannell eny Psones or Psones before eny of the seid Eschetours of lesse value than ys conteyned in [this²] seyd acte. The Eschetour of the Counte Palatyne of Lancaster and Chester in this Pviso oonely forprysed and excepted. Provyded also that this Acte extend nott nor be p̄judiciall to eny Justices of the Peace for eny thing doynge concōnyng the Cōmission of the Peace. Provided also that nothing penall conteyned in this p̄sent Acte take effecte before the Feaste of Ester next cōmyng. And this Acte to endure to the nexte Parliament.

Penalty 100 l.

Clerk of the Petty Bag, &c. must file the Office found;

Penalty 40 l.

See 8 H. VI. c. 16.
18 H. VI. c. 7.

Return of Inquests in the Exchequer.

Transcripts of Offices from the Chancery into the Exchequer.

None shall be compelled to be Escheator above a Year, &c.

Recovery of Penalties.

Provisoos as to continuance of Escheators in Corporations, &c.

Qualification of Escheators in Corporations, &c.

Justices of Peace.

Commencement and continuance of Act.

CHAPTER IX.

AN ACT for the taking of toll at Staynes Bridg for repaying thereof.

WHER AS the Chaunceller of Englonde and his p̄decessours oute of tyme of mynde have used to orden and assigne ij, iij, or foure certayne Psones of the Towne and Parisshe of Staynes in the Countie of Midd to have the receyte of tolle and Custome concōnyng the making and reparaçōn of the Brygge of the same towne aswell of Cartys and Horse ladin wyth m̄chaundises and other Stufe caryed over and uppon the same Brygge, as of Bargys cōmyng underneth the same brygge, wyth whiche tolle and Custome the seid Brygge (³), and also a Cawsey extendyng a Myle frome the same Towne in Lengthe unto the Towne of Eggehame and ynclosyth the Water of themys frome the Kyng^e hygh Waye; So that yf the seid Causey and Brygge benott well maynteyned and kepte, [that⁴] the Kyng^e Sugieçt^e shal nott nor may nott passe on horsebakke nor on fote by that Way, whiche shulde be to the greate noyauce aswell of the Kyng^e Grace as of all hys Sugieçt^e that shall ryde or goo frome Londoñ to the West ptes of this Lande; And forasmuche as the seid tolle and Custome hathe ben att sumtyme afore this desyred of the Kyng^e Highnes to be given to

¹ accoun O.² the O.³ was repaired Printed Copies.⁴ O. omits.

The Chancellor shall assign Persons to receive the Toll, and apply it in repairing the Bridge, &c.

certayne Psones, as of Fee by his fies patentes, and sumtyme the seid toule and Custome hathe nott ben well applyed to the repacion of the seid Brigge and Wey; Be it therfor ordeyned enacted and stablissed by auctoritie of this p̄sent Pliament, that accordyng to the seyde olde Usage the Chaunceller of Englonde for the tyme beyng or Keper of the Kynges Greate Seale and ther Successoures have the Deputacōn and Assignement of Twoo, Thre, or Foure, c̄teyne Psones of the seid Towne and Parysshe of Staynes, that they shall take and receyve the seid Toule and Custome as afore this tyme hathe ben used to be payed; and the same toule and Custome so by them or eny of them receyved to employe uppon the repacōn and makyng of the same Brygge and Waye; and therof yerely to yelde accomptes to the seyde Chauncellour or Keper of the Kyngys Greate Seale for the tyme beyng, or before such Psones as he shall depute and assigne, and offer them selfe so to doo yerely betwene the Feastes of Seynt Michell the Archangell, and All Seyntes. And that all fies patentes made or to be made by the Kynges Hyghnes or by eny of his Heyres or Successoures to eny Psones or Psones of the seid toule or Custome or of the resceyte or imployng therof be fromehensforthe voyde and of none effecte.

CHAPTER X.

AN ACT that noe Lease shalbe made of Lande seised into the Kinges Hande but in certayne cases.

Stat. 8 Hen. VI. chap. 16. recited.

WHER AS by a statute made the viijth Yere of the reigne of Kyng Herry the Syxte yt ys ordeyned amonge other thynges that no landes and teit^{er} seised in to the Kynges Handes uppon Inquestes taken afore the Eschetour or Cōmissyoners, shall in no wyse be lett or graunted to ferme by the Chaunceller of Englonde or eny other Officer of the Kynges, whate summe he be, tyll the same Inquestes and Verdettes be returned playnely into the Chauncerye or into the Eschekker, but that all suche Londes and Tenementes shall abyde holy and contynuallye in the Kynges Handes unto the same Inquestes and Verdettes be returned, (') but yt be soo that he or they that be greved by the same enquestes or put owte of theyr Landes and teit^{er} come into the Chauncerye and offer to travers the same enquestys, and offer to take the same Londes & Tenementes to ferme, And yf they soo doo then the same Londes and teit^{er} be cōmytted unto them yf they shewe goode evydence p̄vyng ther travers to be true and fynde Suertie after the forme of the seid statute, as in the seid statute more at large apperyth; And notwithstanding the seid Statute divers Eschetours and Cōmyssioners whiche have taken suche enquestes after the Deth of the Kynges Sugiectes of there Covyn to thentent to putt them that hadde cause of traverse to the verdytes of the seid Inquestes frome the ferme of the p̄misses wold in the Tyme of Vacaōn putt into the Chauncerye or in to the Eschekker ther seid Offices by them taken by cause the Moneth shulde passe afore the begynnyng of the Terme nexte ensuyng, by reasone wherof, they that shulde of Ryght have the Ferme uppon ther Traverse accordyng to the true Entent of the seid Statute were put frome the same Fermes contr'y to ryght and good conscience; For Remedye wherof be yt ordeyned (') and stablissed by auctoritie of this p̄sent Pliament, that frome hensforthe after suche Office founde afore eny Escheto' or Cōmyssyoner and put into the Chauncerye or the Eschekker yf eny Psones or Psones, whiche wylle tende a traverse to the same Office and desyreth to have the Londes conteyned in the same Office to ferme and fyndeth Suertie and shewyth evydence to the Chaunceller of Englonde for the tyme beyng, accordyng to the statute afore rehersed, come into the Chauncerye wythein thre monethes nexte after the same Office so putt into the Chauncerye or Eschekker, that [he be then'] by the seid Chaunceller therto amitted; And that then all other Patent^{er} and grauntes hereafter to be made therof wythin the seid thre monethes ended be voyde and of non effecte, the seid statute made the viijth Yere of the Reigne of Kyng Herry the vjth or eny other Statute made to the contr'y notwithstanding.

Lands seized into the King's Hands, upon Inquest of Offices, shall be let to him that tenders a Traverse, within Three Months.

CHAPTER XI.

AN ACT agaynst Pjury.

Stat. 11 Hen. VI. c. 24. concerning Attaints for false Verdicts, recited.

continued by Stat. 12 H. VII. c. 2.

and 19 H. VII. c. 3.

WHER AS at the Parliament holden at Westm̄ the xiiijth Day of Octob̄re in the xjth Yere of the moste famous Prynce Kyng Henry the viith late Kyng of Englonde Fader to oure Souvaigne Lorde the Kyng that nowe ys it was ordeyned and enacted, uppon evy untrue Verdyte to be given wythin the Realme of Englonde betwene Partie and Partie in eny Sute Playnte or Demaunde before Justices of recorde where the thing^{er} in demaunde extendyth to the Value of xx ponde nott conc̄nyng Jeopardye of Mannys Lyffe, the Partie greved by the same untrue Verdyte shulde have a Wrytte of ateynte ageyne evy Psones gevyng an untrue Verdyte and ageyn the Ptie whiche hathe Jugge' uppon the same; Whiche goode Statute then was made for to endure unto the nexte Parliament; at the whiche Pliament in the xijth Yere of the seyde late Kyng the said Statute also was enacted to contynue unto the Pliament then next folowyng whiche was holden at Westm̄ the xxvth Day of Januarye the xixth Yere; at whiche Pliament also yt was ordeyned to contynue unto this p̄sent Pliament begūne the xxjth Day of Januarye: by reasone of whiche Statute many lyght and unstable Psons sworne in Juries betwene Ptie and Partie hathe ben and yet be more in fere to gyve untrue Verdettes for Punysshment of the same; And for asmuche as the seid good statute is so moche necessarie to be contynued for the punysshment of the horryble Vyce of Pjurye nowe dayly cōmytted and used to the greate dyspleasoure of Allmyghty God, and also to the grette hurte and utter undoyng of the Kynges true Sugiectes; Therefore be it enacted by the Kyng oure Souvaigne Lorde

¹ and by a Month after the same Return, These words seem wanting to the sense, but are omitted on the Roll, in the Original Act, and the Printed Copies. See the Statute cited, which is in French; as also the latter part of the Preamble of the present Act.

² enacted O.

³ then he be O.

by thathvyase of the Lordes spūall and temporall and by the Cōmens in this p̄sent Pliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that the seyd good estatute made in the (¹) xjth Yere, aswell con̄nyng the seyd atteynte as the reformation of Panellys by Justices of Peace and gayle Delyvey, and evy thing conteyned in the same be and stande good and effectuell in evy poynt frome thys tyme forward; this Acte to endure to the next Pliament.

Further continued until the next Parliament.

CHAPTER XII.

AN ACTE for Admyttance of a travers agaynst an untrew Inquisiçōn.

(¹)

SHEWETH unto yo' discrete Wysdomes that wher dyvers and meny untrue enquisiçōns by the P̄curement of Richard Empson Knyght and Edmonde Dudley, have be hadd and take wythin this Realme aswell before Cōmissioners assigned by f̄res patent^e of the late Kyng, Kyng Henry the vijth as before his exchetours aswell be vertue of Wrytt^e of the seyd late Kyng as by vertue of their Office by the whiche Inquisiçōns some tyme P̄cell of the seyd Landes conteyned in the seyd enquisiçōns and sometyme the hole Landes [ther^²] founden holden of the seyd late Kyng in Capite, Wher in trouthe the seyd Landes conteyned in the seyd inquisiçōns nor no p̄cell of them was holde of the seyd late Kyng in Capite ne of eny of his P̄genitours; To the whiche Inquisiçōns the P̄ties then greved by the same cowed nott nor myght nott take their travers to the same accordyng to the Lawe of this Lande, but were inforced and constrayned to sue ther Lyvey of the same oute of the Handes of the seyd late Kyng, Wherby they were and be concluded to sey but that the seyd Landes be holden of the Kyng in cheiffe, to ther greate Losse and Hynderance, where in trougt they were nott holden of the seyd late Kyng ne of eny of hys P̄genytours; Wherefore be it enacted ordeyned and established by the Kyng our Souv̄aign Lorde and the Lordes spūall and tempall and the Comens in this p̄sent Pliament assembled and by the auctoritie of the same that evy P̄sone and P̄sones havevyng possession of the seyd Landes conteyned in the same Inquisiçōns or eny parte thereof may be amytted to have ther Travers to the seyd untrue inquisiçōns notwithstandyng any Lyverey sued of the same in the tyme of the seyd late Kyng, Kyng Herry the viith. And that yt be ferther enacted by the same auctoritie, that any Lyvey sued of the same in the tyme of the seyd late Kyng ne eny thing conteyned in the same Lyvey be eny conclusiones after the Course of the Cōen Lawe or in eny wyse hurtefull or p̄judiciall to eny P̄sone or P̄sones that shall happe to tende theyr travers to the seyd office, butt that they and evy of them shalbe amytted to theyr travers to the seyd Inquisiçōns and to have lyke Adv̄ntage in the Lawe as though noe Lyvey hadde ben sued of the same in the tyme of the seyd late Kyng and this at the Rev̄ence of Gode and in the Way of Cherytie. Provyded alwey that they or eny of them whiche shall tende theyr Travers to eny of the seyd Inquisiçōns in manner and fourme as ys aforeseid shall nott be restored to any meane issues or P̄fyttes of Landes & Teit^e comprised in the seyd Inquisiçōns.

How certain untrue Inquisitions, temp. Hen. VII. may be traversed.

II. Livery shall not be any Conclusion, &c.

Proviso as to meane Profita.

CHAPTER XIII.

An Act agaynst carrying out of this Realme any Coyne Plate or Jewell^e.

WHER in a Parliament begon and holden at Westm̄ the xvj day of Januarii in the xvijth yere of Kyng Edwarde the fourthe among^e other yt was ordeyned by auctoritie of the same Parliament that no p̄sone shulde carie ne make to be caryed oute of this realme or Wales [ne^³] frome noe p̄te of the same eny manner Money of the Coyne of this Realme, nor Money of the Coyne of other Realmes Landes or Lordshyppes, nor Platte, Vessell, Bullyon nor Jewell of golde garnysshed or ungarnysshed or of sylver, wythoute the King^e Licence, but suche p̄sones as be dispensed wythin the Statute made in the seconde yere of Kyng Henry the vjth and other dyvers Statut^e made, uppon payne of Felonye, as in the seyd statute and ordinaunce more playnly dothe appere; the whiche statute and ordinaunce was made to endure frome the feaste of Easter in the xvijth yere of the seyd Kyng Edwarde unto the ende of vij yeres then next ensuyng; whiche Statute and Ordynaunce afore rehersed by auctoritie of P̄lyament holden in the fourthe yere of the Reyngne of (¹) moste famous memory Henry the vijth were affermed and enacted to be good and effectuell frome the Feaste of the Purificaçōn of oure Ladye the Yere of oure Lorde God Mⁱ CCCC lxxxix, and to endure unto thend of xxⁱⁱ yeres then nexte ensuyng; And forasmoch as the seyd Statute Ordinaunce and Acte shulde exspyre and whiche ys thought for the more p̄tie to be very goode and necessarie: Therefore be yt enacted by auctoritie of this p̄sent Pliament, that the seyd statutys ordinaunces and actes above rehersed be and shall stond good and effectuell frome the Feaste of the Purificaçōn of oure Ladye in the yere of oure Lorde God Mⁱ D ix after the computaçōn of Englonde in evy thing therin conteyned, excepte [soly^⁴] oonly the Penaltie of felonye in the seyd statute lymytted to. And that frome the seyd Feast of the Purificaçōn of oure Ladye in the yere of oure Lorde Gode Mⁱ D ix evy p̄sone that shall cary or do to be caryed eny money coyne Playte Vessell bullyon Jewells of Golde garnysshed or ungarnysshed or of Sylver, cont^{re} to the forme of the seyd Statut^e shall forefett the doble Value of the same, the oon halfe therof to the Kyng and the thother halfe to hyme that shall sease yt or therefore sewe by accōn of Dett at comen Lawe. And this Acte to endure unto the nexte Plement.

Stat. 17 Edw. IV. chap. 1. recited.

[2 H. VI. c. 6.]

continued for 20 Years from 1489 by 4 H. VII. c. 23.

Recited Acts shall stand good, except for the Felony, therein limited.

Penalty on the exporting Money, &c. double Value.

¹ seyd O.

² were O.

³ To the Right Honorable and discrette Cōmons in this p̄sent pliament assembled. O.

⁴ O. omits.

⁵ the late Kyng of O.

⁶ O. omits.

CHAPTER XIV.

An Act agaynst wearing of costly Apparrell.

The King and his Family only shall wear Cloth of Gold of Purpure Colour or Silk of the same.

Cloth of Gold, of Tissue.

Sables.

Cloth of Gold or Silver, or Cloth, &c. brodered with Gold.

Foreign Woollen Cloth.

Crimson or Blue Velvet.

Recovery and Application of Forfeitures.

Forfeitures by the Queen's Servants.

Velvets and Furs.

Velvet, Satin, and Damask.

Satin, Damask, Silk, and Camlet.

Foreign Furs.

Quantity of Cloth in long Gowns, Riding Gowns, &c.

Dress of Servants.

Guarded and pinched Shirts.

FORASMUCHE as the greate and costly array and apparrell used wythin this Realme contrary to good Statutes therof made hathe be the Occasion of grete impoverishing of divers of the King's Subject and provoked many of them to robbe and to doo extorcion and other unlawfull Dedes to maynteyne therby ther costeley arrey: In eschewing wherof, Be it ordeyned by the Auctoritie of this present Parliament that no pson of whate estate condicon or degre that he be use in his apparell eny Cloth of golde of Purpoure Coloure or Sylke of Purpoure Coloure but onely the Kyng the Qwene the Kyng's Moder the Kyng's Chylder the King's Brethers and Sisters, upon payne to forfeit the seid Apparrell wherwyth so ev' yt be myxte, and for usyng the same to forfalte xx ponde: And that no man under the astate of a Duke use in eny apparell of his Body or uppon his Horses eny clothe of gold of tyssue uppon payne to forfeit the same apparell wherwyth so ev' yt be myxte and for usyng the same to forfette xx marke; and that no man undre the degree of an Erle were in his apparrell any Sables uppon payne to forfeit the same apparell. And that no manne undre the degree of a Baron use in his Apparrell of his body or of his Horses eny clothe of golde or clothe of Sylver or tynsyn Satten ne no other Sylke or Clothe myxte or broderd wyth Golde or Sylver uppon payne of forfeiture of the same apparrell, albeit that yt be myxte wyth eny other Sylke or clothe, and for usyng of the same to forfeit x marke. And that no Māne under the Degree of a Lorde or a Knyght of the Garter were any Wollen Clothe made oute of this Realme of Englonde Irelonde Wales Cales or the Marches of the same or Berwyk, upon payne to forfalte the seid Clothe and for usyng of the same to forfalte x ponde. And that no māne undre the degree of a Knyght of the Garter were in his gounne or Cote or eny other hys apparell any Velvett of the Colour of Crymesyn or blewe uppon payne to forfeit the same Gowne or Cote or other apparell and for usyng of the same to forfeit xl Shyllyng'. And that eny of the Usshers of the Kyng's Chambre for the tyme being that fyrste sueth his Accion of Detynue for the same apparell have the seid Forefeytours of the seid apparell, and yff none of the seid Usshers comence ther accion therof wythin xv days in the terme nexte after the seid forfeiture, then the Kyng's Chamberleyn for the tyme beyng to have therof hys lyke accion. And the Kyng's oure Souvaigne Lorde and his Heyres to have the one halfe of the seid Forefeytours of the seid money so forfeited, and the seid Chamberleyn of the Kyng for the tyme beyng to have the seid other halfe of the money. Provided that yf ther be eny lyke Forfeiture comytted or done by eny of the Qwenys sarvand' beyng in her Cheker roule that then eny of the Usshers of her Chambre, and in theyr defaute the Qwenys Chambleyn for the tyme beyng have lyke accion for the seid forfeitures as ys aforesaid for the Kyng's Usshers and his Chamberleyn. And that no manne undre the degree of a Knyght, excepte Esquyers for the Kyng's body hys Cuppe berers Carvours and Sewers havyng the ordynarie Fee for the same and all other Esquyers for the body havyng possession of Landes and Tenement' or other Hereditament' in theyr handes or other to ther use to the yerely value of CCC marke and Lordes Sonnes and Heyres, Justices of the one Benche or of the other, the Maister of the Rolles, and Barons of the Kyng's Eschequer and all other of the Kyng's Councell and Mayres of the Citie of London for the tyme beyng, use or were eny Velvett in theyr gowenes or Rydyng Cootes or Furies of Martron in theyr apparrell uppon payne to forfette the same Furre and apparell wherwyth so ever yt be myxte and for usyng of the same to forfeit xl Shyllyng'. Nor no pson other then be above named were Velvet in their Dublett' nor Satten nor Damaske in their gownes nor Cotes, excepte he be a Lordes Sone or a Gentilman havyng in his possession or other to his use Landes or Tenement' or annuyties at the leste for Terme of Lyffe to the yerely valewe of an hundreth ponde above all reprints, uppon payne to forfeite the same apparell wherwyth so ev' yt be myxte and for usyng of the same to forfeit xl Shyllyng'. Nor no pson use or were Satten or Damaske in ther Doblett' nor Sylke or Chamlett in their Gowenes or Cootes nott havyng Landes or Tenement' in hys possession or other to hys use Office or Fee for terme of Lyffe or Lyff' to the yerely value of xxⁱⁱ Ponde, excepte he be a Yoman of the Crowne or of the Kyng's garde or gromes of the Kyng's Chambre or of the Qwenys havyng therfore the Kyng's Fee or the Qwenes uppon payne to forfeit the same apparell wherwyth so ev' hyt be myxte, and for usyng of the same to forfeit xl Shyllyng'. And that no māne undre the degree of a Gentilman excepte Graduates of the Univer'sities and excepte Yomen Gromes and pagys of the Kyng's Chambre and of oure Souvaigne Lady the Qwenes, and excepte suche Men as have Landes Tenement' or Fees or Anuyties to the yerely value of x li. for Terme of Lyffe or an hundreth ponde in Good' use or were eny Furies, wherof ther ys no like kynde growyng in this lande of Englonde Irelonde Wales or in any Lande under the Kyng's obeysaunce, upon payne to forfeit the same Furies and for usyng of the same to forfeit xl Shyllyngs. The Value of ther Good' to be tryed by there owne Othes. And that no māne under the degree of a Knyght excepte spūall Mēne and Sergeauntes at the Lawe or graduates of Univer'sities use eny more Clothe in eny longe Gowne then foure broyde yerdes, and in a Rydyng Gowne or Cotte above thre yerdes uppon payne of forfeiture [of the same.'] And that noo savyng māne undre the Degre of a Gentilman use or were eny Gounne or Cote or suche lyke apparrell of more Clothe then too brode yerdes and an halfe in a shorte Gowne and thre brode yerdes in a longe Gowne, and that in the seid Gowne or Cote they were no man's Furre, uppon payne of Forfeiture of the sayd apparrell or the value thereof. And that no savyng māne waytyng uppon his Maister under the degree of a Gentilman use or were eny garded Hose or eny clothe above the pryce of xx d. the yerde in hys Hose except yt be of his Maisters weryng Hose apon payne of forfeiture of iij s. iiij d. And that no māne undre the degree of a Knyght were any garded or pynshed Sherte or pynched [partelet'] of Lynnen clothe uppon payne of Forfeiture of the same Sherte or [Partelett'] and for usyng of the

¹ thereof O.

² plet O.

ptlett O.

same [to forfeyte'] x. shillinge. And that no ſvaunte of [Husbondy'] nor Sheparde nor comen Laborer nor ſv'nte wnto eny Artificer owte of Cytie or borowe nor husbondman havng no good of his owne above the value of x. ponde use or were any Clothe wherof the broode yerde passythe in pryce twoo shillinge nor that eny of the seid ſv'nts of Husbondrye Sheppardes nor Laborers were eny hose above the pryce of x d. the yerde uppon payne of imprisonment in the Stokkys by thre days. And that he that wyll sue for eny of the seid Forfeitures of the seid apparell forfeited by eny pson undre the degree of a Lorde or a Knyght of the Garter have the seid apparell so forfeited by accōne of detynue. And the Kyng oure Souvaigne Lorde to have the oon halfe of the forfeiture of the seid Money so forfeited, or the Lord of the Franchyse yf yt be recoverd or p'sented wythin a Fraunches or Lete, and the ptie that wyll sue have the other halfe; And the sute to be by accōn of dette; And that in eny wyse of all the seid Accōnes the Defendaunte shalnott wage his Lawe nor (') by pteccōn nor essoynne nor the partie to be barred by the Kyng p'done nor be delayde by eny plee to the dissablement of his p'sone. And that the Lorde Stuarde of the Kyng House for the tyme beyng wythin the Verge and Justices of Assize and Justices of the Peace, Stewardes in letes or lawe-days and evy of them have also power to inqwere and holde p'lee of evy Defaulte of the p'mysse as well by examynacōn of the ptie as after the course of the Cōen Lawe, and to determyn the same aswell at the Kyng's sute as at the suet of the ptie. Provyded alway that this Acte be nott p'judiciall nor hurtfull to eny s'p'ual or temporall manne in weryng eny Ornament of the Church in executing dyvine ſvyce nor to any m'chaunt' strayngers. Provided also that yt shalbe lefull to all Maires Recorders Aldermen Shyreffes and Bailles and all other hede Officers of Cities or bowrghe or Townes corporatt that nowe be or hereafter shalbe to use & were lyke apparrell in their Gownes, dublett', clokes, and other apparrell as ther p'decessours have donne in tymes paste, this Acte in eny wyse notwythstondyng. Provided also that this acte be nott p'judiciall nor hurtfull to eny Woman or to eny ambassatures Hencemen Harroldes of armes Mynstrelles Players in enterludes, nor to any māne weryng any apparrell of the Kyng's lyverey geven hym by the King, for the tyme beyng of his Attendance aboute the Kyng's Grace. Also be it enacted by auctoritie aforeseid that all other Statutes of array made afore the making of this p'sent Statute, and all Penalties or Forfeitures to be levyd or demaunded by reasone of them or eny of them be utterly voyde repelled and of none effecte and discharged. And that this acte of array made at this present Pliament begynne to take his effecte at the Feaste of Seynt Michell Tharchaungell next cōmyng and nott before, and to endure unto the nexte Parliament. Provyded also that this acte extend nott to eny p'sone or p'sones usyng eny manner of apparrell aswell uppon hyme selfe as uppon hys horse, beyng in the Kyng's ſvyce in time of Warre. Provided alway that the King's Grace by this p'sent Acte be nott letted nor restreyned of his lybtie but that his Highnes at hys pleasure by his Plakkarde or his letter or his byll assigned wyth his moste gracious hande may graunte and gyve Licence and auctoritie to suche of his Sugiect' as his Grace shall thinke convenyent to were all and [suche singler'] apparell on his body or his horses as shall stande wyth the pleasure of the Kyng's Grace, wythoute damage or forfeiture to hym or them that so doythe of eny apparrell or other payne conteyned in this astatute.

Dress of Servants in Husbandry, &c.

Recovery of Forfeitures, from Persons under Degree of a Lord.

Recovery before Steward of the Household, &c.

Proviso, for Ecclesiastics; Merchants-Strangers; Mayors, &c.

Women; Herald, &c.

II. Former Statutes of Apparel repealed. Commencement, &c. of this Act.

Proviso for Soldiers.

The King may licence the wearing any Apparel.

CHAPTER XV.

An Acte concerning land made in trust to Empson and Dudley.

WHETHER AS Richarde Empson late of Londoñ Knight and Edmund Dudley late of Londoñ Squyer nowe [standyng'] and be atteynted of high treason after the course of the Comen Lawe, and they or one of them wer or be seased or [any of them'] Jountly wyth other were seased of dyvers Manners Landes and Tenement' and other Hereditament' to the use of our Souvaigne Lorde the King or to the use of other the King's Subjectes or in morgage or Coven'nte uppon payment or non payment and uppon divers other Coven'ntes: Be it therefore ordeyned and enacted by the auctoritie of this p'sent Parliament, that evy p'sone and p'sones to whos use the seid Richarde and Edmude or ether of them wer seased the xxⁱⁱ day of Apryll laste paste or eny tyme sythen may entre into the same, wherof the seid Richard or Edmunde wer seased and make astate therof to other p'sones in Fee to there use as they myght have done yf the seid atteyndoure hadde never be hadde ne made aswell uppon the possession of our Souvaign Lorde the Kyng as of eny other p'sone: And that of all suche Manners, Landes, Teit' and other Hereditament', wherof the seid Richarde and Edmunde or ether of them were Joyntly seased wyth eny other p'sone or p'sones the seid xxⁱⁱ day or eny tyme sythe, the same jointe [Feoffers'] and ther Heyres and evy of them to stonde and be seased of the hool to suche use and entente as the same Joynte Feoffey or Feoffeys wyth the same Richarde and Edmunde or [other'] of them wer seased the said xxⁱⁱ day or eny tyme sythen the seid atteyndours notwythstondyng. Provided alway that this acte extende nott to eny Lordshipes Manners Landes Teit' Possessiones or Hereditaments that were of John Ratclyffe knyght late Lorde Fyzwater unto the whiche Robert Ratclyffe (°) nowe Lord Fyzwater Sone and Heyre of the seid John ys restored by an acte of restitution made for hym in this p'sent Parliament; but that the seid Robert and his Heyres may have and enjoye all the same Lordshipes Manners Landes Tenement' Possessiones & Hereditament' accordyng to the 'seid acte of restitucon wyth the p'vysowes conteyned in the same, this Acte or eny other Acte made or to be made in this p'sent Parliament in eny wysse notwythstondyng; Ne that this Acte or eny thyng conteyned therein be in eny wysse hurtfull or p'judiciall to the seid Robt or hys Heyres of or in the p'misses or eny of them.

Persons to whose use Empson and Dudley were seised, or who were joint Feoffees with them, may enter into and convey Lands, &c. notwithstanding their Attainder.

Proviso in favour of Lord Fitzwater.

[See Chapter 19 of this Session.]

1 O. omits.

2 singular suche O.

3 Feoffees O.

4 husbondrye O.

5 standyn O.

6 ether O.

7 { be Old Printed Copies.
8 { be holpen Modern Printed Copies.

9 they or one of them O.

0 Knight O.

CHAPTER XVI.*

AN ACTE for the expence of the Kinge Howsehold.

FOR ASMOCHE as the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde havynge tendre zele and affection to the relief and socour of his trwe and lovyng Subgettez aswell poore as riche and that none of thaim hereafter shall lacke payment for suche thinges as shall apperteigne to be payed to or for the expencez of his mooste honorable Housold; And consederyng that in the tymes of his noble pgenitours divise actis of Parliament have been made for suerty of Payment of the expencez and charges of and in their Housholdes, In whiche Actez were conteyned & lymyted divs & sundry somes of money toward þ^e contentacion of the said expenses, of the whiche sommes soe lymyted in the same Actes parte of theym been nowe detarmyned and somme of thaim not levaylable, Soe that for faut of payment of the same the Kynges lige people have not been soe plenary nor truly contented in tyme, as at the tyme of makynge of the said Actez it was p^oposed that they shulde have been, willeth ordeneth and establissheth by thadvyse and assent of the Lordes s^opuall and temporall and the Cōens in this p^osent Pliament assembled and by thactōrite of the same that all and se^ovall Sōmes of mony hereafter ensuyng in writyng specified lymyted and annoted, be yerely taken receyved and applied toward the Payment & þ^e contentyng of the expencez of his said mooste honorable housold, and therof yerely assignmentz se^ovally to be made by the Tresourer of England for the tyme beyng in due and sufficient fourme at the Receipte of the Kynges Eschequier unto the Coferer of the Kynges Housholde for the tyme beyng, of the Receyvours Fermours Occupours Customers Collectours and othre psones chargeable of the Manours Landis Tenementis Custumes Subsidies and other thinges hereafter folowyng that is to sey:

The Sums hercin mentioned shall be applied for the Expences of the King's Household, and yearly Assignments made thereof by the Treasurer, &c.

	D Collectoribz subsidii triū solidoz de doleo & duodecim denarioz de libra in } portu London qui nunc sunt & qui p tempore erunt de eodem subsidio - }	- M ⁱ M ⁱ M ⁱ viij C j fi. xijs. jd. ob.
Londō & } Midd. }	D Collectoribz parve custume in portu p ^o dcō qui nunc sunt & qui p tempore } erunt de eadem custuma - }	- M ⁱ viij C iij fi. iijs. iiij d.
	D firma subsidii & ulnagii pannoꝝ venaliū in Civitate London - - -	- xxxij fi.
	D Civibz Civitatis London de feodi firma Ripe Regine - - -	- l. fi.
	D Vicecomitibz London de feodi firma ejusdem Civitatis in Com̄ Middelsex - - -	- CC lx fi.
	D firma Mañii de Kenyngton at Coldkenyngton - - -	- xx fi. xj s. viij d.
	D firma Mañii de Corby de firma sua - - -	- x fi. viij s.
	D firma Mañii de Falwesley - - -	- xv fi.
	D firma Mañii de Edyngton - - -	- xxij fi. iij s. v d.
	D firma Ward Castri Northampton de feodo de Chokys - - -	- xj fi. vj s.
	D firma Mañii de Greton - - -	- xxv fi.
Norht }	D hōibz ville Norhampton de feodi firma ville sue - - -	- xxx fi.
	D firma Mañii de Kyngesclif - - -	- xl fi.
	D firma subsid & ulnagii pannoꝝ venaliū in Com̄ Norht - - -	- ix fi.
	D firma herbagii & pannagii de Brigstoke tam in parco q ^o m in } foresta & bosē ibidem vocat Brigstokebailly - }	- viij fi. vj s. viij d.
	D firma unius mesuagii & sexdecim virgataꝝ tre sexdecim acraꝝ } prati ac decem & novem solidaꝝ reddit ^o in Watford & alibi - }	- xx fi.
	D hōibz ville de Kyngisthorp - - -	- l. fi.
	D firma Mañii de Brigstoke de firma sua - - -	- xl. fi.
	D genali Receptore Oim Dñioꝝ Mañioꝝ traꝝ & teñ vocat Warwyk } Saꝝ & Spencers landes in Com̄ Devoñ & alibi - }	- M ⁱ M ⁱ CC xxxij fi. vj s. viij d.
	D firma subsidii & ulnagii pannoꝝ venaliū in Com̄ Norff Suff Cantebr } Hunt Essex Hertf & Civitate Norwici - }	- C lxxvij fi. ix s. iiij d.
Anglia. }	D firma subsidii & ulnagii pannoꝝ venaliū in Com̄ Warf } Leyč Staff & Civitate Coventr - }	- xxij fi. x s.
	D capitali Pinçna Regis Angt - - -	- C fi
	D genali Recept ^r Ducatus Lancast ^r qui nunc est } & qui p tempore erit - }	- iiij M ⁱ CCCiij fi. xiiij s. v d. ob.
	D Vicecomitibz de exitibz ballive sue - - -	- xl fi.
	D Collectoribz custumaꝝ & subsidioꝝ Regis in } portu de Lynne - }	- xl fi.
Norff & } Suff. }	D Collectoribz custum et subsidii Regis in portu de Yarmouth - - -	- lx xix fi. xix d. ob.
	D Collectoribz custum & subsid Regis in portu Gipwici - - -	- C fi.
	D Civibz Civitatis Norwici de feodi firma ejusdem Civitatis - - -	- Cv fi. iij s.
	D hōibz ville de Yarmouth de feodi firma ville sue - - -	- xvij fi. x s. x d.
	D hōibz ville Gipwici de feodi firma ville sue - - -	- xx fi.
	D Willo Eyland & heredibz suis de bañ honoris de Peverell - - -	- ix fi. vj s. viij d.
	D Firma Mañii de Edyngstowe - - -	- xij fi. xiiij s. iiij d.
	D Firma Mañii de Bulwell - - -	- vij fi.
Notynght. }	D Firma Mañii de Perlethorp - - -	- iiij fi. xs. iiij d.
	D Bu'gēsibz ville de Ratford - - -	- x. fi.
	D hōibz ville de Derlyngton & Regenhull - - -	- xiiij fi.
	D Hugone Nevell fit & herede Johis Nevell de firma de Arnall - - -	- x. fi.
	D hōibz ville Notyngtham de feodi firma ville sue - - -	- xx fi.
Lincoln. }	D vicecomitibz Lincoln de exitibz ballive sue - - -	- xxiiij fi.
	D viç Wiltes de exitibz Ballive sue - - -	- xx fi.
	D subsid & ulnaꝝ pannoꝝ venaliū in Com̄ Suth & Wiltes de firma sua - - -	- xlvi fi. ij s.
	D firma Ville & Mañii de Ludgarsall cum ptiñ - - -	- xv fi.
	D firma cuniculoꝝ de Claryngdon - - -	- C s.
Suth & } Wiltes }	D Gilbto de Clare quondam comite Glouc de firma } Mañioꝝ de Wescombe & Bedwyn - }	- xxxj fi. x s.

* This and the additional Chapters of this Session, which follow, are now for the first Time printed; former Printed Editions having ended with Chapter XV.

D hered Simonis Fylę & Riči Combe de firn̄ Oim̄ dñioꝝ } traꝝ & teñ que Henř Candam nup tenuit in Filton	-	-	-	xij fi.	
D firma Maññi de Stratton Margaret de firma sua	-	-	-	xiiij fi. vj s. viij d.	
D firma Maññioꝝ de Tytherley & Lokerley cum ptiñ	-	-	-	xxxiiij fi. xiiij s. iiij d.	
D hōibꝝ ville de Portsmouth de feoda firma ville sue	-	-	-	xviiij fi. v s.	
D Civibꝝ Civitatis Winton̄ de feodi firma ejusdem Civitatis	-	-	-	lxvj fi. xiiij s. iiij d.	
D firma Maññi de Raleigh & Estwodbury cum ptiñ	-	-	-	lvij fi.	Essex.
D hōibꝝ ville Colcestř de feodi firma ville sue	-	-	-	xxxv fi.	
D Collektoribꝝ custum̄ & subsidii Regis in portu de Poole	-	-	-	Clx fi.	
D Collektoribꝝ custum̄ & subsidii Regis in portu de Bridgewater	-	-	-	xx fi. viij d.	Son̄s & Dor̄.
D firma subsidii & ulnaꝝ pannoz venaliū in Com̄ Son̄s & Dor̄	-	-	-	xxviiij fi. vj s.	
D hōibꝝ ville de Byrtporte de feodi firma ville sue	-	-	-	xvj fi.	
D Burgensibꝝ ville de Evilstestř de feodi firma ville sue	-	-	-	viiij fi.	
D Collektoribꝝ custume & subsidii Regis in portu de Plymmouth & Fowey	-	-	-	C fi.	Cornub.
D Collekt custume & subsidii Regis in Portu Bristoff	-	-	-	CCC fi.	Bristoff.
D firma subsidii & ulnaꝝ pannoz venaliū in portu Bristoff	-	-	-	xxvij fi. xiiij s. iiij d.	
D Collekt custume & subsidii Regis in portu Sandewici	-	-	-	xl fi.	
D firn̄ subsidii & ulnagii pannoz venaliū in Com̄ Kanč	-	-	-	xx fi. v s.	
D firn̄ Maññi de Huntynghyd cum ptiñ	-	-	-	x. fi. ij s.	
D firma Hundred de Middleton & Merden	-	-	-	Cxxxiiij fi. vj s. viij d.	Kanč.
D Civibꝝ Civitatis Ruff de feodi firma ejusdem Civitatis	-	-	-	xij fi.	
D Abbe Priore & Conventu S̄ci Augustini juxta Canč de firma vacacōis Abbie p̄d̄ce	-	-	-	xxxiiij fi. vj s. viij d.	
D Collektoribꝝ custum̄ & subsidioꝝ Regis in portubꝝ Exoñ & Dertmouth	-	-	-	v C fi.	Devoñ.
D firma subsidii & ulnaꝝ pannoz venaliū in Com̄ Devoñ	-	-	-	xxiiij fi. xv s.	
D firma subsidii & ulnaꝝ pannoz venat in Com̄ Wygorā & Heref de firma sua	-	-	-	xiiij fi. iiij s. iiij d.	{ Wygorā Heref & Salop.
D firn̄ oim̄ dñioꝝ traꝝ & teñ Comit̄s Marchie in Com̄ Heref & Salop	-	-	-	C fi.	
D Civibꝝ Wygorā	-	-	-	xxvj fi. xiiij s. iiij d.	
D firma subsidii & ulnagii pannoz venaliū in Com̄ Eboꝝ Civitate Eboꝝ } & Kyngeston sup Hulle de firma sua	-	-	-	lx. xj. fi. x s.	
D Burgensibꝝ ville de Scarborough de feodi firma ville sue & } Maññi de Walgrave de exitibꝝ eoꝝdem	-	-	-	xlij fi. ix s.	{ Eboꝝ & Kyngeston sup Hulle.
D Collektoribꝝ custume & subsidii Regis in portu de Kyngeston sup Hulle de firma } ejusdem custume & subsidii	-	-	-	C fi.	
D firma subsidii & ulnagii pannoz venaliū in Com̄ Glouč	-	-	-	xvij fi. iiij s.	
D Burgensibꝝ ville Glouč de feodi firma ville sue	-	-	-	lx. fi.	
D Abbe & Conventu S̄ci Petri Glouč de firma Hundred de Dudston	-	-	-	xij fi.	
D eidem p̄ feodi firma Maññi de Berton juxta Glouč	-	-	-	xliij fi.	Glouč.
D Abbe & Conventu de Wynchecombe de firma Hundred de } Kyngisgate Holford & Greston cum ptiñ	-	-	-	xxxviiij fi.	
D Abbe & Monachis de Hayles de feodi firma de Pynnokshire	-	-	-	xvj fi. xvj s. x d. ob.	
D Abbe de Evesham de viř francipleꝝ iꝑius Abbis	-	-	-	lxxij s. vij d.	
D firma subsidii & ulnagii pannoz venaliū in Com̄ Oxoñ & Berk	-	-	-	xxxv fi. xvj s. viij d.	
D Abbe & Conventu de Osney de firma duoz molendinoꝝ aquaticoꝝ & } toto parco juxta Osney vocat Kyngesmede & at	-	-	-	xx fi.	
D Thoma Langley de censu foreste Regis de Cornebury	-	-	-	vij fi.	{ Oxoñ & Berk.
D firn̄ Maññioꝝ de Wodestok Hanbrough Wotton & } Stonefild ac Hundred de Wotton	-	-	-	xl fi.	
D Robto Somervyle de incremento de Allerwas	-	-	-	C s	Staff.
D hōibꝝ ville Stafford de feodi firma ville sue	-	-	-	lxvj s. viij d.	
D firn̄ subsidii & ulnaꝝ pannoz venaliū in Com̄ Surř & Susseċ	-	-	-	xiiij fi. xvj s. iiij d.	{ Surř & Susseċ.
D firn̄ sive Occupatore Raꝑ Cicestř & Arundell de firma sua	-	-	-	lxxvj s. viij d.	
D hōibꝝ ville de Kyngeston de feodi firma ville sue	-	-	-	xxvj fi. vj s. viij d.	
D hōibꝝ ville de Gylford de firma ville sue	-	-	-	x. fi.	
D firn̄ Maññi de Creslowe	-	-	-	xl fi.	Buk.
D feodi firma Maññi de Evington juxta Leycestř p̄ annū	-	-	-	l. fi.	
D firn̄ Maññi de Shaa juxta Wyndesore p̄ annū	-	-	-	xxiiij fi.	
D feodi firma ville Southampton	-	-	-	Cluiij fi.	
D firn̄ Maññi de Claygate in Com̄ Surř	-	-	-	x. fi. x s.	
D firn̄ Maññioꝝ de Fenycompton & Wormeleighton	-	-	-	xiiij fi. vj s. viij d.	
D Exitibꝝ Hanapii Cancellar̄ Regis	-	-	-	v C fi.	
D Ballivis de Southwold de feodi firma sua	-	-	-	xiiij fi.	
D Cancellario Unīversitatis Cantebriꝝ de Cusř assise } panis & ėvisie ac alioꝝ victualiū	-	-	-	x. fi.	
D firn̄ Maññi de Bloxham in Com̄ Oxoñ	-	-	-	xv fi.	
D Collektoribꝝ & Custumariis in portu Southampton	-	-	-	M' M' fi.	
D Collektoribꝝ custumaꝝ & subsidioꝝ Regis in portu Cicestř	-	-	-	lxvj fi. xiiij s. iiij d.	
D firn̄ Maññi sive dñi de Caruanton in Cornub	-	-	-	l. fi.	
D firn̄ Maññi sive dñi de Northsted juxta Scarbourgh	-	-	-	xxiiij fi.	
D Custode Insule de Wight & alioꝝ dñioꝝ ibidem	-	-	-	CCCviiij fi. xvij s. viij d. ob.	
D Ričo Abbe be Marie de Tewkesbury & ejusdem loci Conventu & Successoribꝝ } suis de feodi firma parci Regis voč Tewkisbury pke & at	-	-	-	xxvj fi. xiiij s. iiij d.	
Sm̄ totalis de p̄dcis assignacōibꝝ annui assignatis } p̄ expensis Hospicii dñi Regis ult̄ CCC fi. in denariis } assignatis de p̄fers	-	-	-	xix M' CCCiiij ^m xiiij fi. xvj s. iiij d. ob.	

Misnomer of the Premises may be amended.

Treasurer shall pay Deficiency out of other Revenues.

Assignments under this Act preferred to all other Grants; and shall be paid by particular Receivers to the Receiver General.

II.
Penalty for the paying any Money previous to the Sums hereby limited for the Household.

Commencement of Act.

Former Acts void; Except as to Tallies, &c. made and not paid.

III.
Sums shall be paid to the Cofferer, who shall deliver Tallies, &c.

Saving for certain Letters Patent.

General Saving.

IV.
Provisoers, for Parties within Age; Cities and Boroughs;

Staple at Calais;

Grantees, &c. under Acts of Parliament;

Kingston upon Hull;

New Windsor;

Grantees under the Great Seal, Half-Seal, or Seal of the Duchy of Lancaster;

Previous Payments.

Which sōmes of money before written amounte to the Sōme of xix M^l iij C^l iij^{xx} xiiij li. xvjs. iii d. ob. And yf any of the pmisses be otherwise named or writtin in this act, then they or eny of them be in the Kynges Eschequier of recorde or other places, Soe as taylles or billes of them for sure discharge of the Parties may not sufficiently be reared and allowed, that then they be amended accordyng to the bookys thereof. Soo that the said taylles and assignmentz be sufficiently made and yf the Sōmes of money above reherced or any pcell of thaym may not be payed or levied of the pmisses, that then the Treasurer of Englonde for the tyme beyng of asmoche as shall faylle therof make payment or sufficient assignement by v^tue of this Acte withoute any other Warrant in that behalfe to the said Coforer of the said Housholde for the tyme beyng toward thexpenses of the said Housold of other revenuez of the Kynges: And that all Assignementz to be made by v^tue of this Act of the said sōmez of money in fourme aforeseid lymyted and enacted and of any other sōmez of money hereafter to be appoynted by the Treasourour of England for the tyme beyng towardes thexpenses of the said Houshold and evy pcell of them be p^rferred afore all other g^unties and assignementz made or to be made by the Kynges tres patentz or otherwise of any sōmez of money to be had of the pmisses: And that noe pticuler Receyvoir of the pmisses pay any Money of his receipt but onely to the Gen^rall Receyvours handes of the same Lordship for the tyme beyng, other then Fees and Wages due and accustomed to be payed to the Officers and Ministrours of the same with the necessary charges of the same belongyng before the said sōmez before specified and named be payed to the said gen^rall Receyvoir. And alsoe it is ordeyned enacted and establisshed by th^auctorite abovesaid that yf eny psone or psonez charged or chargeable to the payment of any of the sōmes abovesaid by v^tue of this Act, and of and upon Assignementz by taylles or otherwise hereafter to be made in fourme abovesaid, hereafter doo pay or content any sōme or sōmez of money of any of the pmisses to any other psone or psonez by v^tue of the Kynges tres patentz or otherwise before that the said sōmez by hym or them to be payed assigned and lymyted to thexpencez of the said Householde be fully contented and payed in fourme abovesaid, that then he or they doo forfait and lose the sōmez of xx^{li} as ofte as he or they doo make any suche Payment of any of the pmisses before the Sōmez above assigned (1) be payed by hym or thayme to thexpencez of the said Housholde in fourme abovesaid be contented and payed the one halfe of the said Forfaiture to be to the Kyng and thoder halfe to the said Coforer for the tyme beyng to his owen use: And that the same Coforer shall have his reco^vy therof by accion of dette or by informacion of the Kynges Eschequier. This p^rsent Act of appoyntement for the Kynges Housholde to cōmence and take effecte the Furste day of Octob^r laste past before the begynnyng of this p^rsent Pliament. And that all other actez made for thexpences of the Householdez of the Kynges pgenitours before the Furste day of Octob^r last past, from the same furste day of Octob^r be uttly voide and of noe force nor effecte: Provyded that suche taylles and assignementz as be made and appoynted to be payed for the said Houshold, the whiche as yet be not content ne payed, stand and be in their force notwstondyng the said Act. It is alsoe establisshed and enacted by th^auctorite abovesaid p^r p^r sōmez abovesaid shalbe payed to p^r Coforer of p^r Kyngis Housholde for the tyme beyng and to none other psone ne psonez, the same Coforer deliv^vyng to the Payer at the tyme of his payment a sufficient taylle or taylles bill or billes for his Discharge of that Payment. And that Custums and Comptrollers of any of the pmisses shall reteign in their handes suche fees and rewardes as to them of right belongeth for thexecutyng their said Office, the pmisses and evy of theym notwithstandyng. And that the furste Paymentz (2) be made to thuse of the Kynges moste honorable Housholde aforeseid after the fourme aforeseid shalbe a sufficient discharge for the payer of and for as moche as he soe payeth ayenst all psones havyng tres patentez and all other psones demaundyng any sōme of money of or in any the pmisses. Sauyng to all and evy suche psone or psones havyng any tres patentez of any of the pmisses made to them before the furste day of this p^rsent Pliament, therby claymyng any sōme of money of or in any of the pmisses or any pcell of thaym, all suche right title demaunde and in^test as they or any of thayme have by reason of the same: Soe that the said Houshold be content and payed of the furste Paymentz, before any of them to whome any suche g^unties is made. Savyng to evy of the Kingez lige People other than suche as clayme any in^test in the pmisses by tres patentez all suche right title and in^test as they or any of them have to or in the pmisses or shulde have had yf this Acte had not ben made The same Act in any wise notwithstandyng.

Provided alsoe that this Acte of Assignement as to or upon any Assignementes as of or for thenheritance of any psone beyng within Age endure noe lenger then the same psone or theire of the same psone shalbe within Age or sued his l^vey.

Provyded alsoe that this Act extend not ne be p^rjudiciall to any Cities or Boroughes or Townes or other Place charged w^t fefermes to charge the said Cities Burghs and Townes with any great^r or other Feferme then the said Cities, Burghs, and Townes were the furste day of this p^rsent Pliament charged and chargeable to our seid So^veign Lorde.

Provided alsoe that this Act extend not ne be p^rjudiciall to any grauntie or g^unties or Act of pliamet made to or for the Maire and Marchaunties of the Staple of Cales or at Caleis by what name soev^r they be called in the same Acte or g^unties.

Provided alwey that this Act be not p^rjudiciall ne hurtfull to eny psone or psones havyng in eny of the pmisses eny in^teste of enheritance or Succession or eny g^unte or assignement by tres patentez or eny other g^unte or assignement before this tyme by any Acte of Parliament, This Acte notwithstandyng.

Provided alwey that this Act be not p^rjudiciall to the Maires, Bailliffs, Burges, and Shirefs of the Towne of Kyngeston uppon Hull for the sōme of xij li. vij s. j d. the whiche sōme of xij li. vij s. j d. was yerely leveyed and pceyved of the Londes late Edmond de la Pole whiche the Kyng hathe by reason of his atteyndre; Whiche is pcell of lxx li. of the hole feferme of the said Towne and judgement geven in the Kingez Eschequier for thallowance of the said xij li. vij s. j d. as there more plainly dothe appere.

Provided alwey that this Act be not p^rjudiciall to the Baillifs of the Towne of Newe Wyndesore for any manⁿ quyte rent pteynyng to the said Baillifs as pcell of the Kyngis feferme of and for the Manour of Shawe lyng nexte the said Towne of newe Wyndesore by the Yere viij s. j d.

Provided alwey that this Act or any Thing therein conteyned be not hurtfull ne p^rjudiciall to any psone or psones havyng any g^untie or g^unties by tres patentez made by the Kyng our So^veign Lorde or by our late So^veign Lorde Kyng Henry the vijth, or by any the Kynges noble pgenito's Kynges of England under the great seale or halfe seale of Englonde or under the sale of the Duchie of Lancaster of or for any fermes fefermes annuites Manours landys teⁿtz Possessions and Hereditamentz afore reherced or of or for any pte therof, and of or (3) any office or offices or fees concⁿyng the same nat resumed; and that the same graunte and g^untz and evy of them be as good and availlable to all and evy of the same psone and psones havyng suche g^unte or g^untz as is aforeseid as though this Act had nev^r be hadde ne made; Forseen alwey that the Kynges Housholde have the p^rferment of the Furste Payment.

Provided alsoe that this said Act extend nat neither be p^rjudiciall to eny psone or psones that have made or shall make eny paymentes to any psone or psones of or for the pmisses or eny of them for any thing due for the yere ended at the feast of Seynt Michell Tharchangell last paste.

CHAPTER XVII.

AN ACTE for the assignem' of money for the Kinge's great Warderobe.

FOR ASMOCHE as the Kyng our Sovaign Lorde havynge tendre zele and affection to the relief & Socour of his trwe and lovyng Subjettes, aswele poore as riche, and that noen of them hereafter shall lacke payment for suche charges and thingz as shall apperteigne to be payed and pryded, aswell touchyng his most roiall pson the Quenys Grace his Children as otherwise to or for the expences of his great Warderobe, And consideryng that in the tymes of his noble pgenitours dyvs Aetz of Pliament have been made for suertie of payment of the expencez & charges of and in their great Warderobes, In whiche Aetz were conteigned and lymyted dyvse and sundry somez of money toward the contentacion of the said expencez, of which somez soo lymyted in the same Aetz parte of them been nowe defymned and some of them be not levyable, Soe that for faute of payment of the same the Kynges lige People have not been soe plenerly and truly contented in tyme as at the tyme of makynge of the said Aetz it was purposed that shulde have been, Willeth ordeneth and establisseth by thadvyse and assent of the Lordes spual and temporall, and of the Comons in this p'sent Pliament assembled and by thauctoryte of the same, that all and sevall somez of money hereafter ensuyng in Wrytyng specified lymyted and annoted, be yerely taken receyved and applied toward h^e paymēt & cōtentyng of the expences of his said great Warderobe: And therof yerely Assignementz sevall to be made by the Treasurer of England for the tyme beyng in due & sufficient fourme at the Receipt of the Kynges Eschequer unto h^e Kep of h^e said great Warderobe for the tyme beyng: And to the said Kep to be payed of and by the Receyvours, Fermours, Occupyers, Custumers, Colletours, and other psones chargeable of the Manours Landes and Teñtz Custumes Subsidies and other thinges hereaft foloyng; any Acte or Actes heretofore made to the contrary notwithstanding; that is to sey,

The Sums herein mentioned shall be applied for the Expences of the great Wardrobe and yearly Assignments made thereof by the Treasurer.

Item in primis D p'mptis denariis de p'fris Viç Esç & alioꝝ ad Sc ^o cm Regis annuatim solvend	- CCC li.
Item de Colletorib; subsidii Tonagii & Pontagii London	- D iij ^{ss} li. ix s. x d.
D parva custuma London	- CCC liij li. x s. j d.
D feodi firma Civitatis London	- xx li.
D firma asseri Norht	- liij li. iij s. iij d.
D custuma & subsidii in portu ville Sandewici	- xl li.
D exitib; v'raz & tenementoz infra forestam Regis de Dene	- xl li.
D firma mañii de Wrokwadyne	- viij li.
D firma mañii de Woodstoke	- xxx li.
D firma ville de Wyndesore	- x li.
D firma mañii de Patrykesborne	- Cs.
D firma de Whitcoke	- Cs.
D firma mañii de Bowdon & Harburgh	- vj li. vj. vij d.
D firma mañii de Lokerley	- vj li. xj s. ix d.
D firma mañii de Bidfeld	- Cxiiij s. iij d.
D firma mañii de Pourstoke	- vj li.
D firma mañii de Northpederton	- Cv s.
D The ^r ville Cale ^s p tempore existeñ de denariis pvenieñ de xl d. de libra de incro viçtualiū de v'cia parte feodoꝝ vadioꝝ & regardoꝝ locum tenentis & Solda ^r dce ville Regis Cale ^s & marchia ^s ibidem	- D xl li.
S ^u ma	- M ^o M ^o xv li. xix s. xj d.

WHICHE somez of money before written amounte to the some of M^o M^o xv li. xix s. xj d. And if eny of h^e pmisses be otherwise named or written in this Acte then they or eny of theym be in the Kynges Eschequier of Recorde or other places soe as taylles or billez of theym for sure discharge of the Parties may not sufficiently be reared and allowed That then they be amended accordyng to the Bokes thereof Soo that the said taillez and assignmentz be sufficiently made; And if the somez of money above reherced or any pcell of them may not be payed or levyed of the pmisses, that then the Treasurer of England for the tyme beyng asmoche as shall faile therof make payment or sufficient assignement by v^tue of this Acte withoute eny other warrant in that behalfe to the said Keper of the said great Warderobe for the tyme beyng toward the expencez of the seid greate Warderobe of other revenuez of the Kynges; And that all assignementz to be made by v^tue of this Acte of the said somez of money in fourme aforesaid lymyted and annoted and of any other somez of money hereafter to be appoynted by the Treasurer of England for the tyme beyng toward the expences of the said greate Warderobe and evy pcell of them, be p^rferred afore all other g^ranties and assignementz made or to be made by the Kynges tres patentes or otherwise of any somez of money to be had of the pmisses; And that noe p^rticuler Receyvour of the pmisses, pay eny money of his receipte but only to the Geñall Receyvours Handes of the same pmisses for the tyme beyng other then fees and Wages due and accustomed to be payde to Thofficers and Ministers of the same wth the necessary charges of the same belongyng, before the said somez before specified and named be payed to the said Geñall Receyvour. And alsoe it is ordeyned enacted and established by thauctoryte abovesaid that if eny pson or psones charged or chargeable to the payment of eny of the somez abovesaid by v^tue of this Acte and of and uppon Assignementz by taylles or otherwise hereafter to be made in fourme abovesaid, hereafter to pay or content any some or somez of money of eny of the pmisses to eny o^r pson or psones by v^tue of the Kynges tres patentes or otherwise, before that the said somez by hym or them to be payde assigned or lymyted to the expencez of the said greate Warderobe be fully contented and payed in fourme aforesaid, that then he or they doo forfait and lose the some of xx. li. as often as he or they doo make any suche payment of any of the pmisses before the somez abovesaid assigned to be payed by hym or them to the expencez of the said great Warderobe in fourme abovesaid be contented and payed: The oone halfe of the seid forfeiture to be to the Kyng and the other halfe to the said Keper of the said greate Warderobe for the tyme beyng to his owne use. And that the said Keper of the said great Warderobe shall have his recove thereof by accion of dette or by informacion in the Kynges Eschequier. This p'sent Acte of Appoyntement for the Kyngz said greate Warderobe to cōmence & to take effect the firste day of Octobre last paste before the begynnyng of this p'sent pliamēt: And that all other Actes made for the expencez of the great Warderobe of the Kynges pgenitours before the firste day of Octobr last passed from the same firste Day of Octobre be utly voyde and of noe force ne effecte. Provided that suche taylles and assignementz as be made and appoynted to be paide for the said greate Warderobe the whiche as yet be not content ne payde, stande and be in their force notwithstanding the said Acte. It is alsoe established and enacted by thauctoryte abovesaid h^e h^e somez abovesaid shall be payed to h^e Kep of h^e Kynges great Warderobe or to his sufficient Deputye for the tyme beyng and to noone other pson ne psones the same Keper or his deputye delyvynge to the payer at the tyme of his payment a sufficient tayft or taillez bill or billes for his discharge of that payment: And that Custumers and Comptrollers of eny of the pmisses, shall retayne in their handes suche fees and rewardes as to them of right belongeth for the executyng of their said Office, the pmisses and evy of them notwithstanding. And that the firste paymentes made to thuse of the Kynges said greate Warderobe after the

Misnomer may be amended.

Treasurer shall pay Deficiency out of other Revenues.

Assignments under this Act preferred to all other Grants.

II. Penalty for paying Money in preference to the Sums hereby assigned.

Commencement of this Act;

Saving for Tallies under former Acts.

III. Payment of the said Sums shall be made to the Keeper of the great Wardrobe, who shall deliver Tallies, &c.

Saving for former Letters Patent.

General Saving.

See Chapter 16. of this Session.

Grantees under Letters Patent, &c.

fourme aforsaid shalbe a sufficient discharge for the payer of and for asmoche as he soe payed, ayenste all psones havynge tres patentes, and all psones demaundyng ene some of money of or in eny the pmisses. Savynge to all and evy suche psones or psones havynge eny tres patentes of eny of the pmisses made to them before the firste day of this p̄sent P̄liament, therby claymyng eny some of money of or in eny of the pmisses or in eny pcell of them, all suche right demaunde title or int̄est, as they or eny of theym have by reason of the same; Soo that the said great Warderobe be content and payed of the firste paymentes before eny of them to whome eny suche ḡunte is made. Savynge to evy of the Kynges lige people other then suche as clayme eny int̄est in the pmisses by tres patentes, all suche right title and int̄est as they or eny of theym have by enheritaunce or succession to or in the pmisses or shulde have had yf this Acte had not be made, the same Acte in enywise notwithstanding.

Provyded alwey that the Acte made for thexpensez of the Kynges Householde and evy thyng therin conteyned, be alwey p̄ferred afore eny assignement conteyned in this Acte.

Provyded alsoe that this Acte be not p̄judiciall to eny psones or psones havynge in eny of the pmisses eny int̄est of enheritaunce or succession or eny ḡuntie or assignement by tres patentes or eny other ḡunte or assignement before this tyme by eny Acte of P̄liament this Acte notwithstanding.

CHAPTER XVIII.

AN ACTE for confirmaçõn of L̄res Patent^e made to Quene Katheryn for her Dower.

Recital of Letters Patent 1 H. VIII. to the Queen (then Princess of Wales), for a Sum out of the King's Ferm of Bristol; and of Letters Patent under the Duchy Seal of Lancaster, for certain Manors, &c. in Essex;

and of other Letters Patent for certain Franchises.

Confirmation of all the said Letters Patent.

The Queen shall have all Advowsons, &c.

If evicted from any of the Premises, sufficient Recompence shall be made her.

Saving to all except the King, his Heirs, &c.

II.

The Queen shall have like Capacity, &c. as if she had been born within this Realm.

May sue and be sued in her own Name, &c.

Leases, &c. made by or to her, shall be valid.

WHERE in the tres patentes of the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde beryng date at Westm̄ the xth Day of June the firste yere of his reign is conteyned, that he hath geven ḡunted and assigned and by the same geveth ḡunteth and assigneth to the moste excellent Pryncesse the Lady Kaŷyn Pryncesse of Wales in full and hole satisfaccion recompens and contentacion of all her Dowery and joyntre Cij li. xv s. vj d. to be p̄ceved yerely of the ferme or feferme of his Toune of Bristoff with the Suburbes and their App̄ten̄ncez from the feest of Estre laste paste and dyv̄se other annuytes fermes Castelles Honours Lordshippes Manours Landes and Teñtz rentes possessions and other hereditamentz with their appurten̄nces as in the seid tres patentez more pleyntyly dothe appere; Where alsoe in other tres patentes of the seid Kyng our Sovereign Lorde beryng date at London the xth Day of June p̄ said firste yere of his reigne under the Seale of his Duchie of Lancastre is conteyned that he hath geven ḡunted and assigned and by the same geveth ḡunteth and assigneth to the moste excellent Pryncesse the Lady Kaŷyn Pryncesse of Wales in full and hole satisfaccion recompence and contentacion of all her Dowerye and Joyntour, the Lordshippes and Manours of Waltham Magna Badowe Masshebury Dunmowe Lyghes and Ferneham w^t all their appurten̄ncez in the Countie of Esseŷ pcell of the said Duchie with other p̄fuytes possessions and Hereditamentes as in the same tres patentez more pleyntyly it doth appere; Where alsoo in other L̄res Patentez of the said Kyng our Sovereign Lorde beryng date at Westm̄ the xjth Day of June the said firste yere of his reigne is conteyned that he hath ḡunted and by the same ḡunteth unto the moste excellent Pryncesse the Lady Kaŷyne Pryncesse of Wales that she have holde and p̄ceve to t̄me of her life goodes and catalles of fugitives felones owtlawed Men and other p̄fuytes of all her ten̄tes and resyaunties within any of her Castelles Lordshippes Manours and other her possessions with other Libties & Fraunchises as in the same tres patentez more pleyntyly appereth; Whiche Lady Kaŷyne is nowe Wife to our seid Sovereign Lorde and Quene of Englonde Wherfore the same our Sovereign Lorde by thadvise and assent of the Lordes sp̄uall and temporall and the Comons in this p̄sent P̄liament assembled and by thauçtorite of the same ratifyeth confermeth and approveth all p̄ saide tres patentes and evy of them and evy thyng comprysed wⁱⁿ them and evy of them; And that the same tres patentez and evy of them be good and effectuell and avaylable in the Lawe to the said Quene for t̄me of her Life to her owen use; And alsoe that the said Kaŷyne Quene of Englonde have possede and enjoy all and evy thyng comprised in the seid tres patentes and evy of them from the Feaste of Thannunciacion of o^r blessed Lady laste paste by whatsoev̄ name or names she be called or named in the said tres patentes and evy of them, And by whatsoev̄ name or names p̄ Castelles Lordshippes Manours Landes Tenementez and Hereditamentz and evy parte or pcell thereof specified in the said tres patentes and evy of them, be named called or knowen in the Kynges Eschequier or elsewhere albe it p̄ noe Lyv̄ey ne season was delyved to her byforce of the said tres patentz made unto her under the said seale of the said Duchie of Lancastre or for any other cause: And she alsoe by the same auçtoryte to have and enjoy all and singuler Advowsons Knyghtes Fees Wardes Mariages Reliefs Eschetes and Villaynes in enywise to the said Castelles Lordshippes Manours Landes and Teñtz or to eny parte of them belongyng or appteynyng. And if any of the Añuytes sefermes Castell Honours Lordshippes Manours Landes Tenementes Rentes Possessions or Hereditamentz named in the foresaid tres patentz or in eny of them at any tyme hereafter be evicted or taken from the said Quene by lauffull entre recov̄e restitution or otherwise by any p̄sone or p̄sones havynge right and title to the same p̄ then the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde his Heires and Successours, upon true informacion therof made to his Highness his Heires and Successours from tyme to tyme as the case shall require shall make sufficient and lauffull recompence to the said Quene of and in Landes and Teñtz asmoche and of like yerely Value, as the same Landes and Tentez or Possessions soe evicted or taken from her possession by entre recov̄e restitution or otherwise, shall amounte unto she to have and enjoy the same Landes and Teñtz in Recompence to her owen Use and behofe for t̄me of her Life. Savynge to evy p̄sone or p̄sones their Heires and Successours other then the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde and hes Heires and Successours or eny other that claymeth by any ḡunte or tres patentez made by hym syns the xjth Day of June laste paste, all suche right title entre and int̄est as they or any of them hadde or myght lauffully have before the makynge of this Acte as thogh this Acte had not been made. Alsoe the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde in consideracion of the great costes expenses and charges whiche his seid moste dere and welbeloved Wife Kaŷyne Quene of Englonde muste of necessite have and bere in her Chambre and other wises, by thavise and assent of the Lordes sp̄uall and temporall and the Comons in this p̄sent P̄liament assembled and by thauçtoryte of the same ḡunteth willeth ordeyneth and enacteth that his seid moste dere and welbeloved Wife the Quene have like Habilitie Capacite Avauntage and Libtie and in as large and ample fourme as thogh she had orygnally ben borne wⁱⁿ this Realme of Englonde: And that she by v̄tue of this p̄sent Acte may at all tymes be able to sue in her owen name w^{oute} the Kyng his Heires or Successours consent, by writtes billes or playntes or otherwise, for all man̄ of fermes rentes goodes catalles dettis and all other causes to her ḡunted appoynted due or belongyng at any tyme or that to her hereafter shalbe due or belongyng; And she to have theffecte and p̄fite of the same to her owen use and behofe, and that she be able by the same Auçtorite to sue in her owen name only as a Woman sole, all man̄ of accions suytes and execucions as the case shall require for all thinges that to her is or shall be in enywise by any p̄sone or p̄sones due or belongyng. Alsoe that she be able to plead and to be impleaded in any of the Kynges Courtes and in all other Courtes and Places in all man̄ suytes and accions aswell reales as p̄sonalles and mixte in her owen name only by the name of Kaŷyn Quene of Englonde and of Fraunce and Lady of Irelande. And that all Dymyses Leses relesez giftes ḡunties obligacions acquitauncez and all other thingez heretofore made or to be made hereafter by her or to her by the Kyng or by any other p̄sone or p̄sones, stonde and be of the same force and effeçte as they shulde be if they were or had be made by or to any other the Kynges Subgettez with oute any int̄est title advaile or benefite thereof to come or growe in any wise to

the Kyng our Sovaign Lorde or his Heires Executours or Successours of for or in any of the pmisses or by reason or occasion of the same and that all giftes g'unties dimyses leses relesez acquitauncez and dischargез hereafter to be made by the Kyng of or in any thing concnyng the same Quene to be voide and of noe force ne effecte. And that all reconysauncez and obligacions made to the Kyng our Sovaign Lorde or to the late Kyng his father of famous memory or to any other to thuse of our said Sovaign Lorde or of his said Father of and for any Paymentz to be made of and for the revenuez issuez and p'fites of the pmisses or any pte therof, be from the furste day of this p'sent Pliament to thuse and behofe of the said Quene and that she have power and auctorite to make acquitauncez and Dischargез of and for the same recognisauncez and obligacions and evy of them: And that all suche p'sone or p'sones as have Fermes or Offices accomptable concnyng the forsaid possessions of the graunte of our late Sovaign Lorde Kyng Harry the vijth or of the Kyng nowe our Sovaign Lorde, whiche p'sone or p'sones by them selfe or they and other with them stonde bounden for the paymentes of their rentes or for their accomptes to be made of and for their said Offices, that the said bondes shall stonde be gode & available to the said Quene for paymentes of the said rentes or for the said accomptes to be made from the said Feast of the annunciacion.

Provyded alwey that all man^r of p'sonez that hath payde any some or somez of money before the begynnyng of this p'sent Pliament to the Kyng or eny other by his comaundement or to eny other p'sone to his use havynг comaundement by our said Sovaign Lorde to receyve the same of or for any thing conteyned in any of the said tres patentes be fully discharged of the same money soe payed aenste the Quene and her executours, &c.

[Provyded alwey that this p'sent Acte extend not nor be hurtfull or in enywise p'judiciall unto Mary Roos nowe the Wife of Hugh Denys Esquier and oen of the Jentilwomen attendyng uppon our derrest Wife the Quene of and for annuyte or annueff rente of forty markes yerely geven and g'unted to the same Mary by the Name of Mary Roos by our moste derrest father Kyng Henry the vijth oute of the Manoirs of Cokeham and Bray in the Countie of Berkeshire.¹]

Recognisances,
&c. to the King
or his Father
shall be to the
Queen's Use.

III.
Former Payments
to the King valid.

IV.
Proviso for
Mary Roos.

CHAPTER XIX.

AN ACTE for the restitucon of Robte Ratclyffe Knight Lord Fitzwater.

TO the Kyng our Sovaign Lorde and to the honorable Lordes sp'ual and temporall and the Comons in this p'sent Pliament assembled In moste humble wise shewethe unto your Highnes your Humble Subget faithfull and trwe ligeman and v'vant Robert Ratclif Knyght Lorde Fitzwater Son and Heire of John Ratclyf late Lorde Fitzwater; That where by an Acte of Pliament, holden at Westm̄ the xiiijth Day of Octobre in the xjth yere of the reigne of the late noble Kyng Henry the vijth your dere Fader, It was enacted ordeyned and stablissed by thactoryte of the same Pliament, amonges other, that the said John by the Name of John Ratcliffe of Attilborough in the Countie of Norff Knyght oderwise called John Ratclife of Fitzwater of Attilborough in the Countie of Norff Knyght oderwise called John Ratclif of Fitzwater late of Allborough in the Countie of Norff Knyght, for dyvers rebellions treasons and offensez in the same Acte declared by the same John falsly and traiterously comitted and doon, he shulde stande and be convicte adjudged and atteynted of high treason; In whiche said Acte amongez other thynges it was recited that the same John therof before tyme had been endicted as by the same endictement pleyndy did appere; And alsoe by the same Act and by thactoryte of the same Pliament it was ordeyned enacted and established that the same John shulde forfait to h^r said late noble Kyng your Fader and his Heires all Honours Castelles Manours Lordshippes Hundredes Fraunchises Libties Privileges Advowesons noiacions p'sentacions Knyghtis fees Landes Teñtz Rentes v'vices Revisions Remayndres Porcions Annuytes Pensions Rightez Possessions Hereditamentz Goodes Catalles and Dettis, wherof he or eny other to his Use was seased or possessed the tyme of the said Treason comitted and doon in the foreseid indictmentz specified or any tyme after wⁱⁿ the Realme of Englund Irland Wales Caleis or in the Marches of the same in Fee Symple Fee Taile or for tyme of Life, or in the whiche the same John at that tyme or before that tyme or afterwarde had eny lauffull cause to entre within the Realme of Englund Irland Wales Caleis or in the Marches of the same; And alsoe that the same John shulde forfait to the same late noble Kyng your fader and to his heires all Honours Castelles Manours Hundredes Fraunchises Libties Privilegez Advowesons noiacions p'sentacions Knyghtis fees Landes Teñtz Rentz v'vices Revisions Remayndres Porcions Annuytes Pensions Rightees Possessions Hereditamentz Goodes Catallax and Dettis, wherof he or any other to his Use were seised or possessed the xxth Day of Aprell the viijth Yere of the reign of the said late Noble Kyng within the Realme of Englund Irland Wales Caleis or in the Marches of the same in Fee Simple Fee Taille or tyme of Life or in the whiche the same John than or any tyme after had lauffull Cause to entre wⁱⁿ Englund Irland Wales Caleis or in the Marches of the same; Savynг to evy P'sone and P'sones and to their Heires other then the same P'sones and their Heires whiche by the Acte aforesaid were convicte and to the same oder P'sones and their Heires havynг or claymyng eny parte of the pmisses to their use or to the use of any of their Heires, suche right title clayme accion and inesse to entre in of and upon the pmisses and evy parte therof as they hadde or myght have hadde if this Acte aforesaid nev had ben hadde nor made as in the same Act pleyndy is conteyned: And where alsoe the said late noble Kyng your fader at a Pliament holden at Westm̄ the xxvth Day of January the xixth yere of his reigne considering that dyvse and many p'sones, of whome some of them and some of their Auncestours before that tyme were atteynted of high treason for dyvse offenses by them comitted and doon aenst the naturall duetye of their allegiaunce than made and before that tyme had made instaunt and diligent pursuet in their humble wise to have the said atteyndres revsed and the same p'sones soe atteynted to be sevally restored, The said late Kyng then of his speciall g'ace m'cy and pitie beyng sorry for any such [infidelite and ²] of eny of his Subgettes in such case Wherefore he was then inclyned to here and reasonably to make expedicion unto the said Peticioners if convenient tyme and space in the same Pliament then had been, as was not for greate and weighty maters concnyng the cōen Weale of this then his Realme in the same Pliament treated and that the same Pliament drue then nigh to an ende & h^r after h^r same Pliament h^r same late noble Kyng entended not for the ease of his Subgettz with oute greate necessary and urgent causes of long tyme to calle and somon a newe Pliament by which said longe space of tyme the said Sweters and Petycioners shulde be discomforted and in dispaire of expedicion of their suetez peticions and causes yf convenient remedy for them were not p'vided in that behalfe, For the whiche and in consideracion of the pmisses at the same Pliament, by the said late noble Kyng by thassent of the Lordes sp'ual and temporall and of the Comons in the same Pliament beyng and by thactoryte of the same Pliament, it was enacted and ordeyned amongez other thynges that the said late noble Kyng from the tyme of making of the said Acte duryng his Life, shulde have pleyndy and full auctorite and power by his tres patentes under his greate Seale to revse adnull repele and to make voyde all atteyndres of all P'sones and their Heires and of evy of them whiche were atteynted of high treason by Acte of Pliament or by the cōen Lawe at eny Tyme from the xxijth Day of August in the friste Yere of his reigne unto the furste Day of the same Pliament holden the said xxvth Day of January and of all P'sones atteynted in and by the same Pliament, and alsoe of all other P'sones atteynted of treason at eny tyme duryng

Recital of an Act
of Attainder
11 H.VII. whereby
the Father of Lord
Fitzwater was,
among others,
attainted.

Recital of Statute
19 H.VII. chap. 28,
whereby the King
was empowered to
reverse Attainders
by his Letters
Patent.

¹ This Proviso does not appear in the Original Act.

² So in the Original Act.

the reigne of Kyng Richard the thirde as wele by the course and order of the cōen Lawe as by Auclorite of Pliament, or oderwise; And o^v that that the said late noble Kyng by his tres patentez under the foresaid greate seale shulde have full Power and Auclorite to restore the same Psones soe atteynted and their Heires and e^vy of them and to enable them in Name Blode and Hereditament as if the said Atteyndres or eny of them had nev^{er} ben hadde nor made; And that the said tres patentez recyting the said rev^{er}seff repellyng adnullacion and voydaunce of the forsaid ac^tez of atteyndres or of eny of them and restitucions and hablementz of the same Psones and of eny of them and Hereditamentz conteyned in any tres patentez of the said late noble Kyng at eny Tyme [fromhensforth¹] to be made accordyng to theffect of the same Act, sholde be as greatly good effectuall and strong in the Lawe to e^vy of the same Psones to whome they shulde be soe made after theffect tenure purporte graunt and wordes in the same soe made accordyng to theffecte of the same Acte as and if the said maters wordes tenures and purportes conteyned in eny of the said tres patentez fromthens soe too be made had been fully enacted and established by thatorite of Pliament With a Proviso that all Psones whiche the tyme of makyng of the said Acte had or helde eny Honours Castelles Lordshippes Landes Teñtz Fees Offices Annuytes Fesermes Rentes Libties Fraunchesies or eny Hereditamentz or Possessions by tres patentz of the said late Kyng Lettres sealed with his privy seale plakkarde; or billes signed in Fee Symple Fee Tayle for tme of Life or Yeres, or at Wille or by tres patentz made by Edward the iiiijth late Kyng, shulde have enjoye and holde to hym and to his Heires and Assignes, ayenste the same Psones whiche soe [fromhensforth¹] hereafter shulde be restored their Heires and Assignes, (²) ayenst all other to their Use and not ayenst eny other Psones all the same Honours Castelles Manours Lordshippes Landes Teñtz Fees Offices Rentes and other the p^rmisses after the fourme tenour and effecte of the same tres patentz tres sealed wth the Privy Seale plakkarde or bille signed, [and⁴] if the same Acte or eny of the same restitucions to theym to be made, had not been made; And with a proviso alsoe that e^vy P^rsonc, havyng eny Office Fee annuyte or annueff rent by the g^runt of the said late noble Kyng of or in the said Honours Castelles Lordshippes Manours Landes and Teñtz or eny of theym or eny Pcell of them by his tres patentez tres sealed with his Privy Seale plakkarde or bille signed before the xxiiijth Day of July than laste paste, shulde have enjoye and holde the same Offices Fees Annuytes and annuell rentes to their Heires and assignez ayenst the said Psones soe atteynted and their Heires and assignes and ayenst all other to thuse of the same Psones and of their Heires after the fourme tenour and effecte of the same tres Patentez tres sealed with his Privy Seal plakkarde or bille signed as if the said Acte of restitution the said xxvth Day of January the xixth Yere aforesaid made & the said tres Patentez [or³] restitution hadde not ben had nor made; And that the said tres of restitution in itselfe shulde not extend to charge advoyde or adnulle any of the same Officez Fees Annuytes or Annueff rentes by the same late noble Kyng to any P^rsonc as is aforesaid gyven or g^runted or eny of the same tres patentz tres sealed with his privy seale plakkarde or billes signed but that all p^r same Offices Fees Annuytes or annuell rentes and g^runtz of the same, and the same tres patentez tres sealed with his privy seale plakkarde and bille signed, shulde abyde in their full strength and effecte to e^vy P^rsonc, the said Acte the said xxvth Day of January or the said tres patentz of restitution or eny thyng in the same conteyned and specified notwithstanding; and with another p^rviso alsoe Savyng to all and singuler Subgettes of the said late noble Kyng and to e^vy of them their Heires and to the Heires of e^vy of theym all the right state title clayme demaunde or in^resse of theym and of e^vy of theym whiche they have or hadde or eny of theym hath or hadde in any Castelles Manours Lordshippes Landes Teñtz and other the p^rmisses or eny of them or any Pcell of theym the said tyme of the said Treason made or cōmitted specified in the said indictement or e^v after or the said xxth Day of Aprell the viijth Yere aforesaid or after; p^rvyded alsoe that all and singuler Subgettes of the said late noble Kyng be quyte and discharged and e^vy of them quyte and discharged of all and singuler entrees in the same Honours Castelles Lordshippes Manours Landes Teñtz Fees and Offices Rentz and other the p^rmisses or eny Pcell of theym, and of the p^rceptes (²) receytes of thissues revennuez and p^rfitcs of the same or of eny Pcell of the same from the said tyme of the said treason doon and cōmitted specified in the forsaid Indictement and from the said xxth Day of Aprill the viijth Yere of his Reigne, untill the firste Day of October then last paste, ayenst the said psones and their Heires and what soe^v other psones to thuse of them or eny of them and that the said tres of the said late noble Kyng shulde nat extend to hable the said psones or their Heires or eny psonc to thuse of theym or eny of theym to axe or to have any issuez revennuez or p^rfitcs of the same Honours Castelles Lordshippes Manours Landes Teñtz and Fees of Officez Rentz or of eny other of the p^rmisses; from the said tyme of the said treason specified in the said indictementz or eny of them unto the firste day of Octobre then last paste as in p^r said Acte pleyndly is conteyned: And after this mooste g^racious So^verign Lorde the said late noble Kyng your fader by endenture made bitwene his Highnes and your seid Oratour beryng date the xxiiijth day of July the xxth Yere of his reigne, of his especiall g^race and pitie and at the humble petition of your said Oratour assented and agreed by the same endenture to revoke and adnull the said atteyndre and forfeiture and all other atteyndres and forfeitures of the said John Ratclif fader unto your said Oratour and to restore your said Suppliant aswele in blode name and dignyte as to all such Castelles Lordshippes Manours Landes and Teñtz whiche were then in the handes and possession of the said late Kyng and to all rev^rsions of all Manours Lordshippes Landes and Teñtz then beyng in the possession of Margaret Ratclif Lady Fitzwater moder to your seid Suppliaunt by reason of her joyntour or Dower in suche fourme and upon suche c^rteyn condicions as been conteyned and specified in the said endentures, as in the same endentures more pleyndly appereth; In whiche endentures amongez other thynges it was coven^rnted g^runted and agreed by your said Oratour that he within a c^rteyn space in the same endentures specified after the said restitution shulde give and g^runte unto suche Psones as the said late Kyng shulde name or appoynte all the said Lordshippes Manours Landes and Teñtz with the rev^rsions aforesaid To have and holde to them and to their Heirez for e^v [Whiche⁵] psones after they shulde be soo ceased of the p^rmisses shulde give and g^runtie aswele Lordshippes Manours Landes and Teñtz pcell therof & suche as the said late Kyng shulde electe name & appoynte to the clere yerely Value of oon hundredth Poundez o^v all Chargez as all p^r said Rev^rsions & e^vy of them to o^r said late So^verign Lorde & his Heires for e^v or to suche o^r Psones as p^r same o^r said late So^verign Lorde shulde name & appoynte to have to p^r & their Heires to thuse of our said late So^verign Lorde & his Heires or to be disposed at the wille and pleasure of our said late So^verign Lorde for e^v; And o^v that the said Psones, to whome the said Lordshippes Manours Landes and Teñtz shulde be soe gyven by your said Suppliant shulde of pcell of them to the yerely Value of foure hundredth markes, make astate to your said Suppliant and to Elizabeth Stafford whiche the same your said Suppliant then p^rmitted with Goddis g^race to take to Wife and nowe hath taken to Wife and to theirs of their towoo Bodyes lauffully begoten upon suche Condicions as been specified in the same indentures, And for lakke of suche Heires, then after their deceaces and after the same condicions p^rfourmed to remayne to our said late So^verign Lorde and his Heires for e^v; And o^v that that the said Psones of pcell of the residue of the said Lordshippes Manours Landes and Teñtz to the clere yerely Value of oon hundredth Markes, shulde therof make estate unto your said Oratour and to his Heires for e^v or unto suche other Psones and their Heires as the said Robert shulde name and appoynte to be disposed yeven or solde atte the free Wille and Libtie of your said Oratour w^oute Lett or in^rupcion of our said late So^verign Lorde or of his Heires; And o^v that the said Psones of all the hole Residue of all the said Lordshippes Manours Landes and Teñtz excepte before excepte shulde therof make estate to your said Suppliaunt and to his Heires malez whiche he shulde begett on the Bodye of the said Elizabeth, upon such condicions as be alsoe specified in the said indentures, and for lakke of suche Heires and for nonp^rfourmance of the said condicions the remayndre therof to

Recital of Indenture
23 July 20 H.VII.
between the said
King and Lord
Fitzwater; whereby
the Lands forfeited
were to be restored
to Lord Fitzwater
upon the conditions
therein mentioned;

¹ } from thensfurth O.

² and O.

³ as

⁴ of

⁵ the which O.

our said late Sovereign Lorde and his Heires or to such other Psones as our said late Sovereign Lorde shulde name and appoynte and to their Heires to thuse of our said late Sovereign Lorde and his Heires for ev; And o^v that your said Oratour by the same endenture covenanted and g^unted to content and paye to our said late Sovereign Lorde the S^ome of five thousand poundies in maⁿ and fourme foloyng; Firste that is to sey in the Feaste of the Natyvte of our Lorde Jhu Criste then nexte ensuyng, oon thousand poundez, and in the same Feaste of the Natyvte then nexte folowynge another thousand poundes, And soe yerely at the same Feaste of Nativite oon thousand poundes unto the tyme the said s^ume of Five thousand poundez were fully contented and payed unto our said late Sovereign Lorde; And the same our said late Sovereign Lorde to be trwely answered for all the said Manours Landes and Teⁿtz from the Feast of Seynt Michell tharcaungell than nexte ensuyng unto the Feaste of the Natyvte of our Lorde then nexte foloyng after the rate of the veray valuez of the same For suerty of whiche s^ome of Five thousand poundes to be payed at the dayes afore reherced, The said astates shulde be made of all the said Lordships Manoirs Landes and Teⁿtz to be gyven to your said Suppliaunt and Elizabeth and to aheires of their twoo bodyes c^omyng; And alsoe the estates of all the said resydue that shulde be made to the said Robert and his Heires males on the body of the said Elizabeth Stafford begoten, shulde be made upon suche condicion as foloweth That is to sey if our said late Sovereign Lorde shulde lak his Payment or any Pcell therof at eny of the said Dayes appoynted and lymyted for the payment of the same, that then the same Psones whiche made the same Estates shulde reentre unto all the said Lordships Manoyrs Landes and Teⁿtz soe given to your said Suppliaunt and Elizabeth and the Heires of their twoo bodyes begoten, and alsoe in to all the other Lordships Manoyrs Landez and Teⁿtz soe given to the said Robert and his Heires males on the body of the said Elizabeth begoten, and the same to have holde and enjoye to thuse of our said late Sovereign Lorde that is to sey [to'] all the said Lordships Manours Landes and Teⁿtz soe given to the said Robert and his Heires males on the body of the said Elizabeth begoten to be had clerely to our said late Sovereign Lorde unto the tyme his Highnes had therof receyved the said s^ume of Five thousand poundes or asmoche thereof as shulde happen to be unpayde at the tyme of his saide reentre all whiche astates afore reherced for the suertie of our said late Sovereign Lorde in the p^rmisses and in evy pcell therof shulde be made had and executed as by the lerned councell of our said late Sovereign Lorde shulde be ordered and devysed were it by recoveys fynez feoffamentz by deeades indented releases or confirmacions with Warantye or Warantyes enrolled or otherwise; And o^v that where our said late Sovereign Lorde payed of his owen p^rpre money the s^ume of lxxxx li for the redemyng of a c^otein pcell of the Landes of the said late Lorde Fitzwater, your said Suppliant by the same endentures g^unted to content and pay to our said late Sovereign Lorde the said s^ume of lxxxx li at the Feaste of Pentecoste then nexte ensuyng, and shulde fynde to our said late Sovereign Lorde sufficient suertye for the same payment of lxxxx li; With a Proviso in the same endenturez that neither by the said endenturez nor by the restitution of your said Oratour his said Heires or Assignes shulde not in eny wise expuls putte oute or avoyde any p^rson or psones from any maⁿ fee Office or annuyte by our said late Sovereign Lorde to any maⁿ p^rson before the Date of these p^rsents gyven or g^unted but that in the restitution of your said Oratour shulde be a sufficient savyng or p^rvyso had and made for all suche psones as then had eny Fe Office or Annuyte of or by the g^untie or gyfte of our said late Sovereign Lorde owte in or of any of the said Manours Lordships Landez or Teⁿtz wherunto your said Suppliant shulde be restored, as in the said indentures more pleyntyly is specified: And therupon the said late noble Kyng your dere fader of his especiall g^race accordyng to the effecte and v^rtue of the said Acte of Pliament made the said xxvth day of January the xixth yere of his Reigne, And alsoe by thau^rctoryte and strength of the said Acte, And at the meke and humble supplicacion of the said Robert Ratclyffe your said Suppliaunt by the same his tres patentz sealed under his great seale beryng date the thirde Day of Novembr in the xxjth Yere of the reigne of our said late Sovereign Lorde Re^vrsed adnulled repelled cassed and made voyde ayenst the said John and his Heires all and evy indictement ayenst the same John of whatsoev^r rebellions treasons offensez mesprisions and oder evill dedez by the same John comitted or doon bifore what maⁿ of Justicz C^ommissioners or other p^rsones made or had before the said Acte the said xjth Yere made or eny tyme after Whatsoev^r name or names the same John had or bare in the same or eny of them all and evy thyng in the same indictementz or eny of theym conteyned and specified; And alsoe the said late noble Kyng after the effecte and v^rtue of the said Acte made Anno xix^o and by thau^rctoryte and strength of the same Acte re^vrsed adnulled repellid cassaed and made voyde by the same his tres patentz the said Acte of Conviccion atteyndre and forfeiture in the said Pliament holden at Westm^r the said xiiijth Day of Octobre the said xjth yere of the reigne of the said Kyng and evy other Acte of Pliament of Conviccion atteyndre or forfeiture of the said John ayenste the same John made and had and all & singuler conviccions atteyndres and forfeitures by the said Acte the said xjth Yere or by any other Acte of Pliament or by the c^oen Lawe of whatsoev^r rebellions treasons mesprisions offensez and mysdemeanours ayenste the same John and his Heires before the same tyme made or had; And o^v that the same late noble Kyng, of the same his g^race and by thau^rctoryte aforsaid by the same his tres patentez restored and habled your said Suppliant then beyng son and Heire apparant of the said John, as his son and Heire and to the Heires of the same your said Suppliant in name state degree blode and Hereditament and to the name state degree stile and title of a Baron of this Realme of Englonde, And the same Robert restored and habled to the name state degre stile and title of Robert Ratclif of Fitzwater, And alsoe to all Honours Castelles Manours Lordships Hundredez Fraunchisez Libties Privileges Advowesons noⁱacions p^rsentacions Knyghtz fees Landes Teⁿtz Rentz fvicez Re^vsions Remayndres Porcions Annuytees Pensions Rightes Possessions and Hereditamentz whatsoev^r they were with thapp^rtenⁿces, wherof the said John or eny other to his use were seased or possessed the tyme of the foresaid treason by hym comitted and doon specified in the said indictementz or eny of theym or eny (*) after, or the said xxth Day of Aprell the said viijth yere aforsaid or eny tyme after, within this Realme of Englonde Irland Wales Caleis or in the Marches of the same in Fee symple Fee taile, or t^rme of Lyfe, or in the which the said John the tyme of the said treason by him comitted and doon specified in the foresaid indictementz or any of them or any tyme after or the said xxth day of Aprell the viijth yere aforsaid or eny tyme after had lafull cause to entre wⁱn Englonde Irland Wales Caleis or in the Marches of the same as and if eny suche indictement or the said Acte of conviccion atteyndre or forfeiture the said xiiijth Day of Octobre the said xjth Yere or any other Acte of conviccion atteyndre or forfeiture ayenst the said John nev^r had ben had nor made or eny conviccion atteyndre or forfeiture by the said Acte the said xiiijth Day of Octobre the xjth Yere aforsaid or by eny other Acte of Pliament made or by the c^oen Lawe ayenste the same John nev^r had ben had; And alsoe to all Honours Castellez Manours Hundredez Fraunchisez Libties Privilegez Advowesons noⁱacions p^rsentacions Knyghtez fees Landes Teⁿtz Rentez fvicez Re^vsions Remayndres Porcions Annuyties Pensions Rightz Possessions and Hereditamentz whatsoev^r they be with thapp^rtenⁿcz to the whiche the said Robert after the Dethe of the said John or after the Dethe of any Auncesters of the same John whoos Heire of blode the same Robert ys stondesth enheritable and whiche to the same Robert by or after the Dethe of the same John or eny other Auncester of the same John whoos Heire of blode he is shulde descende remayne rev^rte p^rteyne or belonge, to have holde enjoye and possede the same in maⁿ and fourme as he shulde stand enheritable to the same, yf the foresaid rebellions treasons mesprisions offensez and mysdemeanours by the said John had not been made and as if any indictement or the foresaid Acte of Conviccions Atteyndres and forfeitures the said xjth Yere or eny other acte of conviccion atteyndre and forfeiture or eny conviccion atteyndre or forfeiture by the c^oen Lawe ayenste the said John nev^r hadde been had nor made; And alsoe the said

Recital of Letters Patent 3 November, 21 H. VII. reversing Attainder of Lord Fitzwater's Father.

and restoring Lord Fitzwater to his Title, &c.

* of O.

* time

late noble Kyng of his said g^{te} and by thauctoryte aforesaid for hym his Heires and Successours restored the said Robert to all the forsaid Honours Castellez Manours Lordshippes Landes Teñtz Rentz ÷vicez and Revisions and other the pmisses w^t thapp^tenⁿcz to hym and to his Heires as he was therunto enheritable yf eny endictment or the foresaid Act of conviccion atteyndre and forfeiture the said xjth Yere or eny other Acte of conviccion atteynder and forfeiture ayenst the said John had not been hadde, or eny conviccion atteyndre or forfeiture ayenste the said John by the said Acte the said xj Yere made or by eny other Acte or by the cōen Lawe nev^{er} had been had nor made; And alsoe the said late noble Kyng g^{anted} to the same Robert & his Heires that the same Robert and his Heires myght lauffully entre into all and singuler the foresaid Hono^rs Castellez Manours Lordshippes Landes Teñtz Rentz ÷vicez and Revisions and other the pmisses and evy pcell of them w^t thapp^tenⁿces, aswell upon the Possession of the said late noble Kyng his Heires and Successours as upon the possession of evy other pson and evy other psones, eny discent or eny other Cause fortunung or happenung before the tyme of þ^e treason aforesaid comitted and doon specified in the forsaid indictementes or before the said xx Day of Aprell the viijth Yere of the reigne of the said late noble Kyng eny cause matier or thung oder then by his owen dede notwstondung; And that the same entree season and possession of the said Robert and his Heires in all the forsaid pmisses and evy pcell therof by reason of the said restitution and g^{unte} by the said tres patentes to the same Robert made and had be good lauffull and effectuell to the same Robert and his Heires aforesaid w^{out}e eny suyte for the same or eny pcell therof by Peticion Lyvey or eny other man^{er} after the course of the cōen Lawe or otherwise owte of the handes of the said late Kyng to be sued and made; And that they shulde be of as grete Strenght in Lawe and effecte as and if the same Robert the same Castelles Lordshippes Manours Landes and Teñtz and other the pmisses w^t thapp^tenⁿcz in due fourme shulde be sued by Peticion [Lyvey '] or due & lauffull Lyvey or otherwise owte of the handes of our said late noble Kyng accordyng to the Lawe or otherwise and as if eny indictement or the said Acte the said xjth Yere or eny other acte conviccion attender and forfeiture ayenst the said John had not been had nor made or any conviccion atteyndre or forfeiture by the said Acte the said xjth Yere or by eny Acte of Pliament or by the cōen Lawe ayenst the same John had not been hadd nor made, though the same Castellez Manours Lordshippes Landes Teñtz and other the pmisses or eny pcell of them were holden of the same late Kyng in chyef or otherwise; as in the same tres patentz more pleyntyly apperith: Whiche restitution so by the said tres patentes to your said Oratour g^{anted}, the Revend Fader in God Richard Bysshop of Wynchester Giles Dawebency Knyght Lord Dawebency Charles Somsett Knyght Lorde Herbert Thomas Lovell Knyght Richard Emson Knyght James Hubert Knyght Edmond Dudeley Humfrey Conyngesby then oon of the Sergeantz of our said late Soveign Lorde at the lawe and Thomas Lucas named by our said late Soveign Lorde recoved by dyvse sevall writtes of entre in the post before the Justicez of our said late Soveign Lorde by thadvise of the Councell lerned of our said late Soveign Lorde in the xv^m of Seynt Martyne in the yme of Seynt Mighell in the xxj yere of our saide late Soveign Lorde before Thomas Frowyk John Fysshier and other then beyng the Kynges Justices of his cōen place all þ^e said Castelles Lordshippes Manours Landes Teñtz Rentes Revisions f^{ices} and Hereditamentz with thapp^tenⁿcz ayenst your said Suppliant and the said Margeret his moder that is to sey ayenst your said Suppliant the manours of Disse Hempnale Wattons in Disse Thyrmynge Fyncham and Nortudenham and the Hundrede of Disse and of all the other Landes Teñtz Rentes and ÷vicez in Disse Hempnale Thyrmynge Fyncham Northtudenham Billyngford Dokkyng and Cressyngh^m w^t thapp^tenⁿcz in the county of Norff, and the Manours of Shymlyng and Thurstanton and of the other Landes and Teñtz Rentz and ÷vicez in Shymlyng and Thurstanton in the Countie of Suff the Manours of Multon Fitzwater Multon dñōz Flete Fitzwater Beasolas Fitzwater Beasolas dñōz and Skirbek and of all the other Landes and Teñtz Rentz and ÷vicez in Multon Fitzwater Multon dñōz Flete Fitzwater Beasolas Fitzwater Beasolas dñōz and Skirbek w^t thapp^tenⁿcz in the Counte of Lincolne, the Castell and Manour of Egremond and all þ^e other Landes Teñtz Rentz & ÷vicez with thapp^tenⁿcz in Egremond in the Counte of Cumbrelond, and the manours of Roydon Shiryng Dunmowe Henham Wymbisse Asshendon Lexden Wodeham Water and Burneham and all the other Landes and Teñtz Rentes and f^{ices} in Roydon Shiryng Donmowe Henham Wymbisse Asshenden Lexden Wodeham Water and Burneham in the Countie of Essex, all whiche Manours Landes and Teñtes were of the said John late lorde Fitzwater; and in like wise the said Bisshop and oder recoved ayenst the said Margaret whiche Margaret vouched to waranty your said Suppliant nowe lorde Fitzwater, the Manours of Attilburgh Mortymer Croweshall Southmer Dokkyng Billyngford and East Ruston in the said Countie of Norff Whiche Manours of Attilburgh Mortymer Croweshall Southmer Dokkyng Billyngford and [Geast '] Ruston late were alsoe the said John late lorde Fitzwater and were yeven to the said John & Margaret and to theirs of their twoo bodyes begoten in name of her joyntour; All whiche Manours Landes and Teñtz and other the pmisses aforereherced were and been soe recoved to the uses and ententz in the said endentures of covenⁿtz comprised; And by reason of the same recoves the said Bisshop and the said other recovers were therof seased to the same uses and ententz as by the recordes therof more pleyntyly apperith. And alsoe after the said recoves your said Oratour and the said Margaret his moder for the more suertie of the g^{antes} and estates to be made of the pmisses accordyng to the tenor and effecte of the said endentures of covenⁿtz the said yme and yere abovesaid before the said Justicez levyed sevall Fynes of all the foresaid Manours Landes and Teñtz and other the pmisses w^t thapp^tenⁿcz to the said Bisshop Giles Lorde Dawebency Charles Lorde Herbert Thomas Lovell Richard Emson James Edmond Humfrey and Thomas Lucas and to theirs of the said Bysshop w^t a warantie of the said Margaret and of her heires as in the same Fynes more pleyntyly apperith; All whiche Fynes were alsoe levyed to the said usez and ententz specified in the said endenturez of covenⁿtz and by one of the said Fynes levyed of the said Manours of Attilburgh Mortymer Croweshall Southmer Dokkyng Byllingford and East Ruston, and the said Landes and Teñtz in Attilburgh Mortymer Croweshall Southmer Dokkyng Byllingford and East Ruston aforesaid with thapp^tenⁿcz except only þ^e purchased landes of the said John late Lorde Fitzwater in Dokkyng The said Bisshop Giles Lorde Dawebency Charles Lorde Herbert Thomas Lovell Richard James Edmond Humfrey and Thomas Lucas g^{anted} & rendered all the same Mano^rs Landes and Teñtz with thapp^tenⁿcz excepte before excepte unto the said Margaret for yme of her life w^{out}e empechement of waste, Refvyng unto them and to the heires of the same Bisshop the revision of the same Manours with thapp^tenⁿcz, Whiche revision was soe refved excepte before excepte to thuse of the said late Kyng our Soveign Lorde and of his Heires accordyng to the covenⁿtz and aggrementz specified in the said endenturez of covenⁿtz; And therupon afterward by an nother indenture beryng date the xvj day of Novembr the xxij yere of the reigne of our said late Soveign Lorde made bitwene the same our said late Soveign Lorde on the oon pte and your said Suppliant on the other pte mencynong the said Acte of Atteyndre and alsoe rehercyng theeffecte of the said former endenturez And alsoe specifyeng aswele the said tres patentz of restitution as the said sevall recoveys and fynes and thententz and usez of the same The same our said late Soveign Lorde by thassent and aggrement of your said Suppliant by the same endenture appoynted elect and named c^{ten} Manours Landes and Teñtz of þ^e yerely value of oon hundred markys ov^{er} all chargez whiche by the forsaid former endenturez was agreed to be made to your said Suppliant and his heires or to suche other psones and their heires as he shulde thereto name and appoynte to be disposed yevon and solde at his fre wille and libtie that is to sey the Manours of Roydon Thyrmynge Northtudenham and Fynch^m and all the said Landes and Teñtz in Roydon Thyrmynge Northtudenham and Fyncham aforesaid whiche

Recital of Recoveries in C. P. in Mich. Term, 21 H. VII. to the Uses declared in recited Indenture, 23d July, 20 H. VII.

and also of Fines to the same uses.

Recital of Indenture 16 November, 22 H. VII. between the King and Lord Fitzwater appointing certain of the said Lands to certain particular Uses.

* O. omits.

* East O.

aswele by our said late Sovereign Lorde as by your said Suppliant were accepted to the yerely value of a hundreth marke, and therupon Astates were made by fyne accordyng. And for the Manours Landes and Teñtz of an hundreth poundes whiche by the foresaid former endentures was appoynted to the said late Kyng our Sovereign Lorde and his heires the same our said late Sovereign Lorde by thassent and agrement of your said Suppliant electe named and appoynted the said Manours of Disse Hempnale and Watton in Disse and the said Landes and Teñtz in Dysse and Hempnale w^t thapp^tenⁿcez w^t the Hundred of Disse whiche he did accepte and take at and for the said yerely value of an hundreth pounce; And therupon by the same endentures It was g^unted and agreed bitwene the said late Kyng and your said Suppliant that the said Bisshop Giles Lorde Dawebeny Charles Lorde Herbert Thomas Lovell Richard Emson James Hubert Edmond Dudeley Humfrey Conyngesby and Thomas Lucas their Heires and Assignez shulde [fromhensforth¹] stande and be seased of the same Manours Landez and Teñtz and Hundred with thapp^tenⁿces to thuse of our said late Sovereign Lorde and his Heires for e^v more; and for the Manours Landes and Teñtz of the yerely value of foure hundreth markes whiche alsoe by the said former endentures was alsoe appoynted to be gyven and g^unted to your said Suppliant and Elizabeth his wife and to the Heires of their twoo bodyes lauffully begoten upon the condicions specified in the said former endentures, and accordyng to thentent and effect of the same endentures, our said late Sovereign Lorde and your said Oratour electid named and appoynted for the same the Mano's of Sheryng Henham Wymbysse Lexden Wodeham Water and Burnham and all the said Landes and Teñtz Rentz and ÷vices in Sheryng Henham Wymbysse Lexden Wodeham Water and Burnham aforesaid in the said countye of Esse^x: And for asmoche the same Mano's Landes and Teñtes were of grett^r and more yerely value than iiiiij C. markes by the sūme of xij li xxj d. by yere, It was by the same endentures coven^ted g^unted and agreed bytwene the same our said late Sovereign Lorde and your said Suppliant that the said Bisshop Giles Lorde Dawebeny and the other abovenamed shulde by their dede indented sufficient in the lawe g^unte unto your said Suppliant and the heires males of his body upon the body of the said Elizabeth his wife lauffully begoten an annuell rent of xij li xxj d. owte of the said Manour of Wodeham Water To have and pceyve unto the said Robert and his said heires males at twoo tymes in the yere in the same endentures specyfyed upon suche condicions as in the seid former endentures been reherced of the said Manours that shulde be gyven to your said Suppliaunt and his said heire male w^t a clause of distres for noon payment of the said rente; And after the same rente soe g^unted then the said Bisshop Giles Lorde Dawebeny and the other abovenamed shulde make estate of the same Manours Landez and Teñtz to your said Suppliant and Elizabeth his Wife and to the heires of their twoo bodyes lauffully begoten withe suche condicions as in the said former endenturez been conteyned the remaynder therof after their deceas and for lak of suche Issue to our said late Sovereign Lorde and his Heires accordyng to thentent and effecte of the same former endentures. And furthermore by the said latter endenture, It was coven^ted and agreed bitwene the said Kyng our Sovereign Lorde and your said Suppliant that the said Bisshop Giles Lorde Dawebeny and the other abovenamed shulde make estate of all the resydue of all the said Mano's Landes and Teñtz Rentz and ÷vices to your said Oratour and the heires males whiche he shulde begett on the body of the said Elizabeth upon suche condicion as in the said former Endentures been specyfyed; And for lacke of suche Issue and for noon p^fourmance of the saide condicion to remayne to our said late Sovereign and his heires for e^v accordyng to thentent and effecte of the said former endentures, as by the same latter endentures more pleynly apperith. And therupon se^vall g^untes and estatez were made to your said Oratour and the said Elizabeth accordyng w^t suche condicions in the same g^untz conteyned as in the said former endentures been specyfyed and as by þ^r said g^unties and estatez more pleynly doon appere. IT MAY please your Highnes of your moste habundant g^rce and goodnes to ordeyne establishse and enacte by thadvise of your Lordez s^puell and temporell and your Comons in this yo^r p^sent pliamt assembled and by the auctoryte of the same pliamt that all and e^vy indictement had and made ayenst the said John Ratclif of whatsoe^v Rebellions Treasons Offensez Mcsprisions and all other Mysdemeanors by the same John comitted and doon byfore whatsoe^v Justicez Cōmissioners or eny other p^sone or p^sonez he was indicted therof before the said Acte the said xjth yere of the reigne of your moste noble Fader or eny tyme after by whatsoe^v name or names the said John was named or called in the same or eny of theym And all and e^vy thyng in the same indictementz or eny of theym conteyned and specified and all and e^vy Juggementz Atteyndres and Forfaiturez therupon had & gyven, And alsoe the said acte of Atteyndre made the said xiiij day of October in the said xj yere of the said late Kyng and all and e^vy thyng therin conteyned, and all and e^vy o^r Acte Actez and Juggementz of atteyndre convi^ction and forfeiture made or had ayenst the said John oonly or ayenst the said John and his heires by acte or acte^v of pliamt or by the cōen lawe or otherwise, And all the said endentures coven^tntz recoves fynes dedez usez condicions estatez before reherced and all and e^vy thing in them and e^vy of them conteyned and specified, be rev^sed adnullled repelled cassed and made voyde and of noe force ne effecte: And o^v that to enacte by the said auctoryte of this p^sent pliamt that your said Suppliant Robert Ratclif Knyght son heire of the said John be restored and habled as son and heire of the said John in name blode state degre and enheritaunce And to the name state title and degre of a Baron of this Realme of Englonde by the name of Robert Ratclif Knyght Lorde Fitzwater. And alsoe be restored to the state degre stile and title of Robert Ratclif Knyght Lorde Fitzwater and alsoe to all Honours Castelles Lordshippes Manours Londes Teñtz Rentz Rev^sions and ÷vices Hundredez Fraunchisez Libties Advowesons nōiacions Knyghtez fees Porcions Annuytees Pensions Rightes Possessions and Hereditamētz and all other the p^rmisses wherof the said John or eny other to his use were seased and possessed the tyme of the said Treason comitted and doon or eny tyme after, or the xijth day of Aprell the .viiith yere of the reigne of the said late Kyng or eny tyme sith in fee symple or fe taillle or in to the whiche [the whiche²] the said John or eny p^sone to his use had lauffull cause of entre the tyme of the said indictementz or any tyme alter or the said xiiijth day of Octobre in the said xjth yere in the Realme of Englonde Irlond Wales Caleis or in the Marches therof as if the said indictement or indictementz Jugement or Jugementz Acte or Actes of atteyndre convi^ction or forfeiture ayenst the said John had ne^v been had nor made; And as yf the said endenturez coven^tntz recoves fynes dedes usez condicions and estatez or eny of them had ne^v been had nor made: And that the said Robert your said Suppliant and his heires be enabled to be heirez of blode to the said John and to all other his Auncesters and hable to enheryte as heires to them and e^vy of them alman^d Honours Castelles Lordshippes Manours Landes Teñtz Rentz Remayndres Rev^sions ÷vices Fees Annuytes Fraunchises Knyghtes fees Privilegez Advowesons and Hereditamentz and other the p^rmisses w^t thapp^tenⁿcez that eny auncester of your said Suppliant lauffully had or of right ought to have had, and to sue and have as heires to all and e^vy of the same auncesters alman^d accions auncetrell & to entre in to alman^d Lordshippes Manours Landes Teñtz and Hereditamentz and other the p^rmisses with thapp^tenⁿcez in like man^d and fourme as the said Robert shulde or myght have doon yf the said indictment or indictmentz judgement or judgementz Act or Actez of atteyndre or atteyndres convi^cctions and forfeitures endentures coven^tntz recoves fynes dedes uses condicions and estatez had ne^v been had made nor doon. And that it may and shall be lauffull to the said Robert your said Suppliant to entre in to all the said Honours Castellez Lordshippes Manours Landes Teñtz Hereditamētz and other the p^rmisses with thapp^tenⁿcez aswele upon your owen possession as upon the possession of all and e^vy other p^son and p^sones whatsoe^v they be beyng seased of and in the same Castelles Lordshippes Manours Landes Teñtz and other the p^rmisses w^t thapp^tenⁿcez; And the same to have holde and enjoy to hym & his heires accordyng to his right and title w^toute suyng of petition ly^vey oustre le mayne owte of your handes or eny o^r suyte therfore to be had or made.

and Grants in consequence of the last recited Indenture.

All and every Indictment, &c. against the late Lord Fitzwater, all and every Judgement;

Act of Attainder, 11 Hen. VII; and all the Indentures, &c. above recited, shall be reversed and annulled, &c. The present Lord restored in name, blood, title, &c. and also to all Honours, Castles, Manors, Lands, &c. wherof the late Lord, &c. were seised, &c. since the 12th April, 9 H. VII. or had cause of Entry, &c. after act 11 Hen. VII.

The present Lord and his Heirs enabled to be Heirs of Blood of the late Lord, and may sue as such, and make Entries, &c. as well on the Possession of the King as of others; without suing of Petition, &c.

¹ from thensfurth O.

² O omits.

General saving of Rights.

II.
None shall be chargeable for Issues of the Premises since the Attainder, &c.

III.
Proviso for Margaret Ratclif Lady Fitzwater, &c. as to Lordships, &c. of Attylborough, &c.

IV.
Proviso for Sir John Reynsforth, for any Offices, &c. granted by the late King's Letters Patent, &c.

V.
General Saving; the King, &c. or Persons seized to his use, &c. only excepted.

VI.
Proviso for Sir John Husey.

VII.
Proviso for William Okeley.

VIII.
Proviso for Christ College in the University of Cambridge.

IX.
Proviso for Sir Andrew Wyndesore.

Savyng to the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde his Heires and Successours and to evy oder pson and psones their Heires and Successours all suche accion right title interesse and entre as they or eny of them had to the pmisses or eny pcell therof before the said Acte of atteyndre or atteyndres. Provyded alwey that noe pson nor psones that sith the tyme of the said atteyndres unto the tyme of the said restitution made by our said late Sovereign Lorde by his tres patentez unto the said Robert that occupied entred or in any wise toke the Issues and pfitcs of the pmisses or [eny in '] pcell therof be in any wise p'for chargid or chargeable unto the said Robert by accion suyte or otherwise. And likewise that noe pson ne psones that sith the said restitution made unto the said Robert that had or occupied eny pcell of the pmisses by the tres patentz of our said late Sovereign Lorde or by any other lafull auctoryte be in noe wise charged ne chargeable to the said Robert by accion suyte or otherwise for the same.

PROVYDED alsoe that this p'sent act of restitution ne any thyng in the same act specified ne conteyned be in anywise hurtfull or pjudiciall unto Margaret Ratclif Lady Fitzwater late Wife unto the said John and Moder to the said Robert of or for eny of the Lordships and Manours of Attylburgh Mortymers Croweshall Milkeshams Skeytons Southmer Dokkyng Bilyngford and East Ruston in the Counte of Norff or of or for eny Londez Teitz Rentz or fvicez Advowesons and Hereditamentz in Attylburgh Dokkyng Bilyngford and East Ruston in the said Counte of Norff w^t their app'ten'ncez ne for eny pcell of them whiche the said Margaret had or helde and was joyntly p'of sesyd with the said John her late husbonde to them and to their heires of their twoo bodyes lafully begoten as appereth by the tenor and p'porte of a dede made by Richard Pygot late fgaunt at the lawe and Hugh Fenne to the said John and Margaret beryng date the vijth day of July the xvth yere of the reigne of the said Kyng Edward the iiiijth before and at the tyme of the said atteyndre and before the said recove and fyne by her and the said Robert thereof had and levyed to the said Bisshop and other psones; and that it be nowe enacted and ordeyned by the said auctoryte of this p'sent pliamet that the same Margaret have holde and enjoy all and singuler the same Lordships Manours Landes and Teitz Hereditamentz and all other the pmisses with their app'ten'ncez in Attylburgh Dokkyng Bilyngford and East Ruston accordyng to the tenor and p'porte of the said dede and accordyng to her said firste estate therin to her and the said John her late husbond made before the said Acte of atteyndre The same Acte of atteyndre and all and singuler the same recovyes fynes uses condicions or eny of them or any thing in this p'sent acte or eny other Acte or Actez or other thyng by her oonly or her and the same Robert joyntly or by her feoffees or eny of them or eny other pson or psones thereof ceased to her use heretofore doon or suffred to be doon to the cont'ry therof in any wise notw'standynge. And that the same Margaret may lafully have enjoy and contynue her possession in the same Lordships Manours Landes and Teitz and other the pmisses w^t thapp'ten'ncez aswele ayenst the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde as all other psones wtoute eny further sute by her to be made by petycion lyvey ouster le mayne oute of your g'acious handes or eny other sute by her unto your g'ce therfore to be had or made. And that alsoe it be enacted by the said auctoryte that this Acte of restitution be not in anywise hurtfull nor pjudiciall to John Reynsforth Knyght of or for any offices fees a'nyte; annuell rentz avauntagez comodytes and pfitz to the same f John g'unted for lme of his life by our late Sovereign Lorde by his tres patentz at eny tyme sith the said Acte of Atteyndre in the said xjth yere of the said late Kyng but that the same f John and his assignes by whatsoev' name he be named or called in the same tres patentz have holde and enjoy all and singuler suche Officez fees annuytees annuell rentez comodytes avauntagez and pfitz for lme of his life in the said tres patentz conteyned and specified ayenst the said Robert Ratclif your said Suppliant his heires and assignes and ayenste all other to the use of the said Robert his heires and assignez after the tenor p'porte and effeete of the same tres patentz this acte of restitution or eny other acte in this p'sent pliamet made or to be made notw'standynge. And that this Acte of restitution nor eny other Acte nor Actez in this p'sent pliamet made or to be made extend not to discharge adnull or advoyde the said tres patentz made to the said f John or any thing in them conteyned but that the said tres patentz remayn and be in full strenght and vtrue as if the said Acte of restitution or eny other Acte in this p'sent pliamet made or to be made had nev' been had nor made. PROVYDED alsoe that this acte be not pjudiciall nor hurtfull to eny pson or psones nor their Heirez nor Successours other than the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde his Heires and Successours or other pson or psones havng any thing in the pmisses or any pcell thereof to thuse of the same our Sovereign Lorde his heires or Successours havng or claymyng eny right title or invest in any of the pmisses by reason of any bargeyn and sale unto them their auncesters or pdecessours or to eny other pson or psones by whome they clayme made by the said Robert Ratclif sith the tyme of his said restitution by the said tres patentz to hym made by our said late Sovereign Lorde. And your said Suppliant shall during his life pray to God for p' p'f'vacion of yo^r moste noble royall estate long p'sperously to endure.

PROVYDED alwey that this p'sent Acte of restitution made unto the Lorde Fitzwater be not hurtfull nor pjudiciall unto eny tres patentz made by the late Kyng of moste noble memory Kyng Henry the vijth unto f John [Husey¹] Knyght of and for the Stwardships and Baillifwikes or Baillishypys of the manors of Multon and Skirkebekys with thapp'ten'ncez in the pties of Holand in the Countie of Lincoln accordyng to p' p'porte of the same the said acte of restitution or eny thyng conteyned or comprised in the same notw'standynge.

Provyded always that this Acte nor noon thing therin conteyned in noon wise be pjudiciall nor hurtfull to William Okeley of or for thoffice of the keyng of the pke of Lexden in the Countie of Essex but that the said William Okeley duryng his life naturall by hemselfe his deputy or deputyes may have occupye and enjoy the same Office with all the fees and wagez to the same office apperteynyng or belongyng accordyng to thentent & tenure of lettz patentz therof to hym made by the said Kyng Herry the vijth this Acte in this p'sent pliamet made or eny other Acte or Actz afore made or hereafter to be made to the cont'ry notw'standynge.

Provyded alwey that this acte be not pjudiciall ner hurtfull unto the Master Felowes and Scolers of the Colege of Criste in the Univercite of Cambrige late founded by the moste excellent Princesse Margaret Countesse of Richemond and Derb moder to our late Sovereign Lorde Kyng Herry the vijth ner to their Successours to or for the Manour of Roydon in the Countie of Essex w^t thapp'ten'ncez and of and in xxth meses a M^l acres of londe and C acres of medowe and pasture xxx acres of wode and fyve poundez of rente w^t thapp'ten'ncez in Roydon aforeseid. And alsoe all Landes and Teitz Rentz Revsions and fvicez and Hereditamentz in the said Towne of Roydon which late were of the said John Ratclyffe late Lorde Fitzwater Fader to the said Robert Ratclif; but that the said Master Felowes and Scolers and their Successours may retayne have holde and kepe for evmore the said Manour and other the pmisses w^t thapp'ten'ncez accordyng to the tenure effeete content and p'portes of suche endentures bargayn sale recoves fynes estates and coven'ntz as hath been made by and from the said Robert now Lorde Fitzwater therof or of eny pcell therof to the Master Felowes and Scolers of the said Colege by whatsoev' name or names the said Robert or the said Master Felowes and Scolers of the said Colege or eny o'p' pson be named or called in the same the said Acte or Actez of restitution or eny other Acte or Actez hadde or made in this p'sent pliamet notwithstandynge Savyng to evy o'p' pson or psones other then the said Robert or his heires their lafully title and investe whiche they have or had in the pmisses the firste day of this p'sent pliamet.

Provyded alsoe that this acte be not pjudiciall ne in any wise hurtfull unto f Andrew Wyndesore Knyght ne to his heires nor to eny o'p' pson or psones ceased to thuse of the said Syr Andrew or of his heires of or in the manour of Barnardez Hall w^t thapp'ten'ncez in Fyncheham in the Countie of Norff ne of eny other landez or teitz in Fyncheham Stradshett Sholdam or ells where in the said Countie w^t thapp'ten'ncez whiche the said Sir Andrew or eny other pson or psones to his use had of the bargeyn and sale of the said Sir Robert Lorde Fitzwater.

¹ in any O.

¹ Husey O.

CHAPTER XX.

AN ACTE for a Subsidy to be graunted to the Kyng.

TO the worship of God; [Were¹] your poure Comons by your high cōmaundement comyn to this your p̄sent pliamēt for the Shires Cities and Borowghes of this your noble Realme, by thassent of all the Lordez sp̄uell and temporell in this p̄sent pliamēt assembled, ḡunte by this p̄sent endenture to you our soveign Lorde for the defence of this yo^r seid Realme and in especiall for the safeguard and kepynge of the see a subsidy called tonnage to be taken in maⁿ and fourme folloynge that is to sey; iij s. of evy Tonne of Wyne cōmyng into this your said Realme; And of evy Tonne of swete Wynne cōmyng into the same your Realme, by evy marchant alyen aswell by the marchantz of Hance and of Almayne as of eny other marchant alien, iij s. o^v the said iij s. afore ḡunte to have and to p̄ceyve yerely the said subsidie from the firste day of this p̄sent pliamēt for t̄me of your life naturall. And o^v that, We your seid Comons by thassent afore ḡunte to you our seid Soveign Lorde for the safeguard and kepynge of the See another Subsidie called Poundage, that ys to sey; of all maⁿ m̄chaundises of evy m̄chaunt deynsyn and alien, as well of the m̄chauntz of Hance and of Almayne as of evy other m̄chaunt alien, caryed out of this your seid Realme or brought into the same by wey of m̄chaundise of the value of evy xx s. xij d. Excepte Tynne, wherof the m̄chauntz straungers to pay for subsidie of the value of evy xx s. iij s. and p̄ m̄chauntz deynsyn xij d.: And all suche maⁿ m̄chaundise of evy m̄chaunt deynsyn to be valued after that they coste at the firste byeng or achate, by their othes or of their f̄vntz byers of the said m̄chaundisez in their absence, or by their tres the whiche the same marchantz have of suche bying from their factours; all maⁿ Wollen Clothe made and wrought within this your Realme and by eny m̄chaunt deynsen not borne alien to be caryed oute of the same Realme wⁱn the tyme of this ḡunte excepte; And all maⁿ wolle wolle felles and hydes and evy maⁿ of corne flower evy maⁿ of fresshe fysshe bestyall & wyne into this Realme cōmyng also excepte; And beer ale and all maⁿ victuale goyng oute of this your said Realme for the victualyng of your Towne of Calice and the Marches there under your obeysaunce owte of this ḡunte alwey excepte: To have and p̄ceyve yerely the said Subsidie of poundage fro the firste day of your moste noble reigne duryng your life naturall excepte afore excepte. And yf eny concelement be founde in the m̄chaundez of the dewetye aforeseid, That then and therefore from the firste day of Marche next cōmyng and not afore, they forfaite the goodez and m̄chaundises after the said firste day of Marche brought in and soe concyled; Wnerof the Kyng to have the oon halfe and the taker therof and the fynder the other halfe and that thees ḡuntz be not take in example to the Kyng of England in tyme to cōme. And that it may please your Highnes that aswell m̄chauntz deynsyns as straungers cōmyng into this your said realme with their m̄chaundisez be well and honestly intreated and demeaned, as they were in the tyme of your noble p̄genitours, w^oute opp̄ssion to be doon to the marchantz aforeseid by the Tresourer of England for the tyme beyng Customs Comptrollers Sercheours or eny other your Officers, paying their Subsidies abovesaid: And that the seid Subsidies and evy p̄cell of them bee employed and applyed for the saufgarde and kepynge of the See and the defence of this your saide Realme in maⁿ and fo^rme as is above seid: & o^v p̄ we your seid pou^r comons, by thassent aforeseid, ḡunte unto you our seid Soveign Lorde for the greate affection and true humblee hertez that we have to your Highnes for the defence of this your noble Realme, a Subside of wolles wolle felles and hydes to bee payde and levyed in maⁿ and fourme that foloweth that is to sey; Of evy m̄chaunt deynsyn for the Subsidie of evy Sak of wolle xxxij s. iij d. and of evy ccl wolle felles xxxij s. iij d. and of evy laste of hydes lxxj s. viij d. to have and p̄ceyve the said Subsidie from the said firste day of your moste noble reigne for t̄me of your life; and of evy m̄chaunt straunger not borne your ligeman, as well those that been made deynsyns as hereafter shalbe made by your tres patentz or otherwise as of other m̄chauntz straungers, of evy Sak of wolle lxxj s. viij d. and of evy ccl wolle felles lxxj s. viij d. and of evy laste of hydes lxxij s. iij d. goyng oute of this your said Realme; to have and p̄ceyve p̄^r seid Subsidiez of p̄^r m̄chauntz of the said aliens from the said firste day of your moste noble reigne duryng yo^r naturall lyffe; the oon halfe of all the said Subsidies by the m̄chauntz deynsens to be payed at thend of vj monethes next after thee gooyng oute of the m̄chaundisez and the other halfe at thende of vj monethes then nexte cōmyng; for to dispose and ordeyne after your right gracious will and discrecion for the defence abovesaid. And if eny m̄chaundisez of wolle wolle felles hydes or eny other m̄chaundisez of any m̄chant deynsen borne your ligeman whiche m̄chaundise shall passe oute of this lande after the said firste day duryng p̄^r t̄me of the said ḡunte, be taken by ennemyes upon the See or perished by infortune in any Shippe or Shippes that shall happen to be taken or perished hereafter wⁱn the tyme of this ḡunte wherof the Subsidie to you due or to be due is or shal be duely payed or agreed or suerties therof founden w^oute fraude or collusion, and suche losse or lossez as been before reherced be founde or p̄vyde before p̄^r Tresourer of Englonde or the chief Baron of youre Eschequier for the tyme beyng, by examinacion of the same marchantez if they be on live or of their executours or administratours if they be ded or ij trwe credabull p̄sones sworne witnessyng the same or other resonable wittnes and proves sworne witnessyng the same m̄chaundisez so to be loste or perished, that then the same m̄chauntez deynsyns, that were or shalbe Owners of the said wolle wollefellez hydez or of any other m̄chaundisez as was soe perished or loste yf they be on lyve or their executours or administratours yf they be ded and evy of them by force & v̄tue of p̄^r seid auctorite when them lyketh duryng the said t̄me shall mowe shipp as moche wolle wollefellez hydez or other m̄chaundisez in the same porte or portez in whiche the same wolle wolle fellez hydez or other m̄chaundisez were shipped as was soe perished or loste w^oute any Subsidie of wolles wollefellez hydez or other m̄chaundisez or eny other subsidie nowe ḡunte to be hadde or paide therfore to you in any wise; And that all suche p̄ves of the said m̄chaundisez soe loste or perished be certified into your Chauncy of Recorde by your said Tresorer or chief Baron of your Eschequier And after suche certyfcat made the Chaunceller of Englonde for the tyme being doe make and dely^v to the said m̄chauntz executours or administratours of eny of them or the Atto^rney or Attorneys of them or any of them as many writtz or warantz, to be directed aswell to the Customs in the said porte or portez as to the Tresourer and Barons of your Eschequier for the tyme beyng, suche and as meany as the said m̄chauntz their executours administratours or Atto^rney or Attorneys of them or eny of them shall thynke necessary and behovefull in that partye. And that evy m̄chaunt deynsyn that shippeth any wolle wolle felles or other m̄chaundisez hereafter in any Carrek or Galey that then he pay the Subsidie as a Straunger. [¹ Provided alway that this ḡunte of Subsidie or Subsidies ner any p̄cell therof, ner any thyng therein conteyned, be not hurtfull ner p̄judiciall in anywise unto the Maire Constablez and Felyship of m̄chauntz of p̄^r Staple at Calice their successours ner any of them, to in for or conc̄nyng an acte made in the pliamēt holden at Westm̄ the xxv day of January in p̄^r xixth yere of the reigne of Kyng Herry the vijth late Kyng of England; by whiche acte amongez o^r it was ordeyned and ḡunte to the said Maire Constablez & Feliship of m̄chauntz of p̄^r said Estaple and to their Successours for p̄^r tyme beyng and evy of them, for the t̄me of xvj yeres from the vjth day of Aprell whiche was in p̄^r yere of our Lorde God a M¹ D iij to reteigne al maⁿ custumes and subsidiez of their wollez & wollefellez & felles called shorlyng and morlyng and evy of them and of all o^r p̄soncz to be shipped

Grants to the King for his life; viz. Tonnage, of 3 s. per Ton on all Wine imported; and 3 s. more on sweet Wines imported by Aliens: Poundage on Goods exported or imported 1 s. per c. On Tin 2 s. by Aliens and 1 s. by Denizens.

Exception for all Wollen Cloths made for Exportation; and Wool, &c. and Provisions imported, and Ale and all Victuals exported to Calais.

Penalty of Forfeiture on evading Duties.

These Grants not to be precedents. Merchants shall be well treated.

Subsidies shall be employed for Defence of the Realm.

Subsidy on Wool, Woolfells, and Hides exported.

How payable and applicable.

When Goods of Denizens are taken liegemen born or lost at Sea, the Owners, &c. may ship other Goods free of Subsidy.

How Losses shall be proved, certified and allowed.

Goods shipped in Carreks, &c.

II. Provisions for the Merchants of the Staple of Calais.

¹ We O.

² See Note ³ in next page.

The said Merchants shall retain Customs, &c. of certain Wools, &c. by virtue of a certain Act, 19 H. VII.

The said Merchants shall pay Subsidy for such Wools only under the said recited Act.

Treasurer of Calais shall yearly account, &c. for victualling the Garrison.

And the Merchants shall be discharged thereof.

III.
Denizens born may ship Goods Duty free, lost or taken at Sea, before Commencement of this Act.

IV.
Proviso for the Merchants of the Hanse of Almayne.

oute of the Reame of England to þe Estaple at Calice duryng þe said tyme woute any thing therof or therfore to be yelden or payed to the said late Kyng or his heirez or to the Custumis or Collectours of the Custume or Subsidie for the tyme beyng in any porte or portes of this Realme otherwise then in the same acte is exp̄ssed and conteyned The Kynges duetyes called þe devoyrs or custumz of Calice excepte, as by the said acte more at large amongez oþr thingez is pleyndly conteigned.

And that it be enacted by thactoryte of this þesent pliamēt that the said Maire Constablez and Felyshipp of m̄chauntz of the said Staple and their Successours for the tyme beyng and evy of them, duryng suche yeres as be to cōme of the said xvj yeres shall have and reiteigne in their handes all custumes and subsidies of wolles and wollefellez (¹) called shorlyng and morlyng cōmen and growen and that shall cōme or growe by vertue reason or occasion of þe gunte of the said subsidie above specified by the said acte in this þesent pliamēt gunte accordyng to the tenor of the said acte made in the said xixth yere of the said late Kyng the same custumez and subsidies to be disposed ordered employed payed accompted and allowed in maner and fourme in þe saide acte of the said xixth yere declared specified and conteyned.

And that it be further ordeyned and enacted by thactoryte of this þesent pliamēt that the Maire Constablez and Felyship of m̄chauntz of þe said Estaple and evy of them, and all & evy oþr pson and psones shippyng any wollez wollefellez or any fellez called shorlyng and morlyng or eny of them before thende of the said xvj yeres, to the said Staple at Caleis, have and reiteigne the same accordyng to the tenure of the said acte made in the said xixth yere of the said late Kyng and be discharged of any Subsidie payeng to oþr said Sovayne Lorde duryng þe said xvj yeres other then shalbe reiteigned & payed accordyng to þe said acte made in the said xixth yere This act or any oþr acte to be made in this þesent pliamēt notwstandyng.

Also be it enacted by thactoryte of this þesent pliamēt þe þe Treasurer of Calice for the tyme beyng shall yerely make accompte to the Kyng in his Eschequier for xl d. of the li of the thirde parte of þe vitaille money deducted oute of þe wagez fees and rewardez of þe Capitayne Lieutenant and Souleours mencioned in þe said acte made in þe said xixth yere, accordyng as the Treasurers of Calice for þe tyme beyng have used to accompte for þe same before þe said acte made in the said xixth yere of þe said late Kyng; and þe Maire Constablez and Felishipp of m̄chauntz of þe said Estaple and their Successours, from the vj day of Aprell laste passed unto thende of xvj yeres, be therof quite & discharged the said acte made in the said xixth yere of þe said late Kyng notwstandyng.

And ov̄ this if eny wollez wollefelle hydez or any oþr m̄chaundisez of any m̄chaunt denyfyn borne þe hathe passed oute of this londe at eny tyme afore þe said furste day of þe Kynges moste noble reigne that nowe is and hathe [be ¹] taken by ennemyes or perished by infortune in any Shippe or Shippez of whiche m̄chaundisez þe subsidie therof due hathe or is to be payed, and suche losse or lossez before reherced be founde or pved woute frawede or collusion before the Treasurer of England or þe chef Baron of þe Eschequier, by examynacyon of þe same m̄chauntz if they be in life or of their executours or administratours if they be ded or twoo true credible psones sworne wittnessyng þe same or oþr resonable wittnesse or pvez wittnessyng þe same m̄chaundisez to be lost or pisshed That then þe same m̄chauntz denysyns þe were owners of þe said m̄chaundisez soe pisshed or loste yf they be in life or thaire executours or administratours if they be ded and evy of them, by force and vertue of þe said auctoryte, when them liketh shall mowe shipp hereaft̄ duryng þe said tyme asmoche wolle wollefelle hydez & oþr m̄chaundisez as were soe pisshed or loste woute any subsidie of þe same wollez wollefellez hidez or oþr m̄chaundisez or any oþr Subsidie nowe gunte to be had or payed therfore to þe Kyng oþr Sovayne Lorde in any wise; Soe þe þe same m̄chauntz have not shipped afore this tyme for any suche m̄chaundisez soe pisshed or loste any wollez wollefellez hidez or any oþr m̄chaundisez woute subsidie thereof payed or had.²]

[³ Provyded alway that this acte of Subsidie ne any other acte statute or ordinaunce made or to be made in this þesent pliamēt, be in any wise pjudiciall or hurtfull to the m̄chauntz of the Hanse of Almayne having the House cōmonly called Guylthalla Towtonicoz in þe Citie of London by whatsoev̄ name or names they be named or called.⁴]

¹ The Words 'and fellez' seem here to be omitted, as well on the Roll as in the Original Act.

⁴ been O.

² The Clauses included in the Crotchets [3] are attached to the Original Act, on a separate piece of Parchment.

³ This Proviso is attached to the Original Act, on a separate piece of Parchment, and is there introduced by the following Petition:

In there moste humble wyse besechith yoꝝ Highnesse the Marchauntz of the Hanse resiaunt at the Stillyard w̄in yoꝝ Citie of Londoꝝ to endose wyth your gracious hande this Byll conteynyng a Pviso after the tenour folowing according to suche libties as to them have ben graunted ratyfyed and confermed by yowr noble pgenitours: For the whiche they shall dayly pray to Gode for the p̄servaõn of yowr moste noble and Roiall Estate.

Anno 3^o HENRICI, VIII. A.D.1511-12.

Ex Rotulo Parliamenti de Anno regni Regis Henrici octavi tertio.

STATUTES MADE IN THE PARLIAMENT BEGUN TO BE HOLDEN AT WESTMINSTER,
ON WEDNESDAY THE FOURTH DAY OF FEBRUARY,
IN THE THIRD YEAR OF THE REIGN OF K. HENRY VIII.

CHAPTER I.

AN ACT agaynst carrying out of this realme Coyne Plate &c.

WHERE in a Pliament begon and holden at Westm̄ the xvijth day of January in the xvijth yere of Kyng Edward the iiiijth amongez other it was ordered by auctoryte of the same Pliament that no pson shuld carie ne make to be caried out of this Realme or Wales frome no pte of the same any man^r money of the Coyne of this Realme nor money of the coyne of other Realmes Land^r or Lordshipp^r nor plate vessel Bullion nor Jewell of gold garnyssed or ungarnyssed or of syl^r without the Kynges licence but suche psons as be desspensed within the Statute made in the secoude yere of Kyng Henry the vj. and other dy^vs statutes made uppon payne of felonie as in the said Statute and Ordinaunce more playnly doth appere The which Statute and ordinⁿce was made to endure from the Fest of Ester in the xvijth yere of the said Kyng Edward unto thende of vij yeres then next ensuyng; Whych statute and ordynaunce afore rehersed by auctorite of pliamet holden in the iiiijth yere of the reign of the late kyng of most famous memorie Henry the vijth were affermed and enacted to be good and effectuell from the fest of the purifica^on of our Lady the yere of our Lord God Mⁱ CCCC lxxxix and to endure unto thende of xx yeres then next ensuyng. And for asmuche as the said statute ordinⁿce and acte shuld expire and which is thought for the more parte to be very good and necessarie Therefore be it enacted by auctorytie of this p^sent Parliament that the said Statutes Ordynaunces and Actes above rehersed be and shall stond good and effectuell from the Fest of the Purifica^on of our Lady in the yere of our Lord God Mⁱ CCCCix afre the computacion of Englonde in evy thing therein conteigned excepte only the penaltie of felonie in the said statute lymyttyd. And that from the said feste of the Purifica^on of our Lady in the yere of our Lord God Mⁱ CCCCix evy p^sone that shall carrie or doo to be caried [o^v the see or bryng it in to any shippe or vessell to be caried o^v the see^r] any money coyne plate vessell Bullion Jewell of golde garnessed or ungarnessed or of silver cont^rye to the forme of the said statutes shall forfaite the doble value of the same, the one halfe therof to the Kyng and the other half to hym that shall sease it or therfore sewe by accion of dett at the cōen Lawe and this acte to endure to the next Pliament &c.

Stat. 17 Edw. IV.
chap. 1. recited.

[2 Hen. VI. c. 6.]
continued for
twenty Years
from 1489, by
4 Hen. VII. c. 23.

Recited Acts
shall stand good,
except for the
Felony therein
limited.
Penalty on the
exporting Money,
&c. Double Value.

CHAPTER II.

AN ACT concerning Escheators and Cōmyssioners.

PREYEN the Comons in this p^sent parliament assemblid that wher in the parliament holden at Westm̄ the xxj day of Januarie the first yere of the reigne of our So^vaign Lord the Kyng that nowe is for asmoche as dy^vs of the Kynges subjettis of late tyme wer hurted troubled wronged and some disherited by Escheatours and Cōmyssioners causyng untrewre offices to be founden and some tyme retoⁿnyng into the Court^r of Recorde offices and inquisi^on^s that were ne^v found and some tyme chāging the mater of the Offices that were truely founden to the grete hurte trobull and dishereson of the Kynges true sogett^r that lyke before tyme hath not be seen in this Realme, Wherefore it was ordeigned established and enacted by auctorite of the seid parliament that if any Escheto or Cōmyssioner hereafter retourne or put into any of the Kynges Courtes any inquisicions or offices concⁿnyng londes teñtis or other hereditament^r not founden nor p^sentid by the othes of xij men and indentid and by them sealed that then the same Eschetour or Cōmyssioner forfayte for evy suche office or inquisicion so returned and put in to any of the seid Courtes a hundreth poundes to the partie or parties greved by any suche inquisicion or office; And fromhensforth that no Eschetour ne no man sytte by v^tue of any Cōmission to enquire of londis teñtis or other hereditamentis except he or other to his use have londis teñtis or hereditamentis of the

Recital of the
Tenor of Stat.
1 Hen VIII. c. 8.
concerning
Escheators and
Commissioners.

¹ These Words are omitted in the Act 1 Henry VIII. c. 13, of which this Act is, in other respects, a Transcript.

yerely value of xl m^rkis above all charges and reprises upon payn of xx li And that it shalbe lawfull for all psones that be not sufficient of frehold in possession or use at the tyme of any suche Cōmission to theym delyved to refuse to sytte and inquire by v^tue of the same Cōmission; And that they upon p^ocesse made ayenst thesm out of the Kynges Eschequer by v^tue of the same Cōmissions to be dischargid upon ther othes for the seid noon sufficient without fyne or fee: And that evy Eschetour and Cōmyssioner shall sytte in convenient and open places accordyng to the statutes heretofore made, And that the seid Eschetour and Cōmissioner shall suffre evy pson to geve evydens openly in ther p^oses to such enquestes as shalbe taken before any of theym upon payn of xl. li. And that no Sheref nor other p^one which shall or ought to retourne Writt^e or p^ocept^e retourne before Eschetours or such Cōmissioner any p^one or p^ones to enquire of any londes or teñtis except evy of the same Jury so retourned or other to ther use have lond^e or teñtis of the yerely value of xl s. wⁱn the same Shire wher the same enquere shalbe made without fraude or collusion above all charges and reprises uppon payne of forfayture for evy p^one so retourned oñ C s. And that the Jury that shalbe sworne before any Eschetour or such Cōmissioner to enquire of londis teñtis or other hereditamentis shall receyve the counterpane of the office or inquisition that by theym shalbe p^osentid endentid and sealid by the Eschetour or by such Cōmissioner and the same delyve and suffre to rest in the possession of the first p^one that shalbe sworne in the seid Jury with hym to remayne to thentent that the seid Cōmissioner or Eschetour may not change nor enbesill the seid offices or inquisitions, And this to be don uppon payn of evy of the seid p^ones that shalbe sworne xx s. And that evy Eschetour and Cōmissioner after a Jury or Enquest before any of theym sworne be redy to geve their v^dite or p^osentment and ofire to p^osent the same that the same Eschetour or Cōmissioners or parte of theym shall receyve the same v^dite without funder delaye uppon payne of oñ C li. And delyve the Counterpane of the endenture to the Jury in fourme afore rehersed uppon like payne; And that if the Clerke of the petyte bagge of the Kynges Chauncy for the tyme beyng or his depute or deputies or any other officer ther havyng auctorite to receyve any such office or inquisition to whos handis any such office or inquisition shall come to which ought to be retourned into the seid Chauncye will not receyve the same office or inquisition and put it on the filas to remayne of recorde within iij dayes after it be receyved or offered to hym to be receyved he to forfayte for evy such defaute xl. li. And the Cōmissioners or Eschetours afore whom the same Office or Inquisition is founden and as is before seid offerd to be delyved into the Chauncye to be dischargid of the penaltie of xl li. lymytted by statute for none retournyng of the same office or inquisition within the moneth. And that lyke lawe and penaltie be to charge the officer or officers of the Kynges Eschequer for the tyme beyng which ought to receyve inquisitions or offices retournable into the same Eschequer for refusyng so to receyve theym. And that the Cōmissioners or Eschetour before whom the seid inquisitions or offices be founden be dischargid of the penaltie of [a'] statute for none retournyng of the same inquisitions or offices so that then the seid Eschetour or Cōmissioners at any tyme after the moneth of any such offices before theym or any of theym taken within another moneth then next ensuyng retourne the seid office into the Chauncie or Eschequer as the Case shall require; And that the seid Clerke of petyte bagges for the tyme beyng v^difie or cause to be v^dified the t^rnscrip^t of evy suche office or inquisitions taken before any Cōmissioners or Eschetour to the Kynges Eschequer the next tyme foluyng the receyte therof uppon payne of forfaytoure for evy such defaute C s. And that no man be compellid after the fest of all Seynt^e next comyng to occupie nor excersice the office of an Eschetour by any oñ patent o^v one hole yere; And that he that is onys Eschetour shall not be made Eschetour ageyn within thre yeres after the forseid hole yere ended; And if any Eschetour after the fest of all Saynt^e be made Eschetour or excersice his office by reason of oñ patent o^v the tyme of oñ hole yere ended or be made Eschetour within iij yere after as is aforeseid, that then after the seid hole yere in fourme aforeseid endid his patent so made to be voyde and of none effecte; And that the partie or pties so greved shall have his or their recove of evy of the seid forfaytours of oñ C li. by accion of dette in which accion the Defendaunt shall not wayge his lawe nor be by p^oteccion nor esson; And the residue of the other forfaytours exp^ossed in this p^osent acte the Kyng shall have the oñ moyte therof, and the party that will sue therfore by accion of dette the other moyte, And the defendaunt shall have no other delay but as [his'] aforeseid: P^ovided all way that this acte conc^onyng Eschetours for exc^ocysyng of ther office o^v an hole yere togeder and tres patente or grauntes made or to be made to any Escheytour for tyme of lyffe or for yeres or other wise extend not ne be p^ojudiciall to any Escheyto^r that nowe is and that hereafter shalbe made and ordeyned in any Cytie or Towne Corporat or in the Duchies of Lancastre Cornewail and the Counties Palantynes of Lan^c Chester Duram or Ely or to any other Countie Palantyne within the Realme of Englund Wales or [other'] Marches of the same or to any Eschetour made or hereafter to be made by any pson or psones sp^ouall or temporall havyng auctorite by reason of any Fraunchies lib^tie prevyleges p^oscripcions or graunte to depute or make any suche Eschetour in the same. P^ovided also that this Acte as to any penaltie in the same conc^onyng the sufficientie of Eschetour and Jurours aforeseid extende nott nor be p^ojudiciall to any Eschetour in Citie or Townes corporate ne to any other Eschetour made or herafter to be made by any pson or psons havyng p^ovylege to make Eschetours for inquisition of londis teñtis or hereditamentis ne to any Sheriff or bailyff for retournyng in any panell any pson or psones before any the seid Eschetours of lesse value then is conteigned in this seid acte, the Eschetour^e of the Countiez Palantyne of Lancaster and Chester in this p^owise oonly forprysed and excepted. P^ovided also that this Acte extend nor be p^ojudiciall to any Justic^e of the Peas for any thyng doyng conc^onyng the Cōmission of the Peas: Which acte and statute was ordeigned and made to endure uñ the first Day of this p^osent parliament. And for asmoche as the seid acte is thought to be very necessarie and behofabill Be it therefore ordeigned established and enacted by the Kyng oure Sov^oign Lord and the Lord^e sp^ouall and tempall and the comyns in this p^osent pliam^ont assemblid and by auctorite of the same that the seid acte conc^onyng Eschetours and Cōmissioners and evy thyng therein conteigned stonde and be in full strenght v^tue and effecte for ev^omore.

Said recited Act
made perpetual.

¹ the O. and St. 1 H. VIII. c. 8.

² is O.

³ the St. 1 H. VIII. c. 8.

CHAPTER III.

An Act concerning shooting in Longe Bowes.

THE KYNG our So^verign Lord calling to his most noble and gracious remembrance that by the feate and e^xcise of the Subgiettes of this his Realme in shotyng in long bowes there hath contynually growen and ben within the same grete nombre and multitude of good Archers which hath not oonly defended this Realme and the Subgiettes thereof ayenst the cruell malice and daunger of their owte ward enmys in tyme heretofore passed, but also with litell nombre and puyssaunce in regarde have done many notable actes and discomfetures of warre ayenst the infidelis and other. And furthermore subdued and reduced dy^verse and many regyons and Countrees to their due obeysaunce to the grete honour fame and suertie of this Realme and Subject^e and to the terrible drede and fere of all straunge nacions any thyng to attempte or do to the hurte or damage of theym or any of them; and albeit that di^verse gode and p^rfitable statutes in the tyme of his noble p^rgenitours and p^rdecessours kynges of this land for the mayntenaunce of Archery and longbowes heretofore have ben made, amongst wich the right famos Kyng of noble memory Henry the vijth Father to our said So^verign Lord by auctoritie of di^verse p^rliaments caused good and notable actis and statutes to be establisshed and made, And that shotyng in Crossebowes sholde be set on parte and not used and also that grete nombre of Bowstaves of Ewe shuld be brought and conveyed by Marchaunt^e reparyng ito this Realme from those pties where these growe uppon c^reyne paynes in the same statutes lymtyed and conteyned; yet nev^{er} the lesse Archerie and shotyng in longbowes is right litell used but dayly mynessheth decayth and abateth more and more for that much partey of the c^oialte and parell of the Realme wherby of old tyme the grete nombre and substaunce of Archers hath growen and multiplied, be not of power nor abilitie to bye theym longbowes of ewe to excersice shotyng in the same, and to susteyne the contynuall charge therof; And also by meanes and occasion of custumable usaige of Teynes Play Bowles Classhe and other unlawfull games phibett by many good and beneficiall estatutes by auctorite of p^rliament in that behalf p^rvided and made grete impov^rishment hath ensued; And many heynous Murdurs Robes and Felonnes be c^ommitted and done, And also the devyne by suche missedoers on holy and festivall dayes not herd or solempnised to the high displeasure of Almyghty God; Wherefor the Kyng^e Highnes of his most blessed disposicion grete wisdom and p^rvidence And also for zele to the publique weale suertie and defence of this his Realme and Subgiettis and the auncient fame in this behalf to be revived and repared by the assent of his Lord^e spirituall and tempall and his Comons in thys p^rsent parliament assembled and by auctorite of the same hath ordenyd enacted and establisshed that the Statute of Wynchester for archers to be putte in due execu^on. And o^v that that ev^{er}y man beyng the Kyng^e subgiett not lame decrepute or maymed nor havyng any other lawfull or resonable cause or impediment beyng withyn the Age of lx. yeres, except to tho men, s^puall men, Justic^e of the one benche and of the other Justic^e of Assise and Barons of the Escequere, do use and e^xcise shotyng in longbowes, and also to have a bowe and arrowes redy contynually in his house to use hymself and do use hymself in shotyng; And also that the father govⁿours and rulers of such as be of tendre age do teche and bring up^p theym in the knowlege of the same shotyng; And that ev^{er}y man havyng a man child or men children in his house shall p^rvide ordeyne and have in his house for ev^{er}y man childe beyng of the aige of vij yeres and above tyll he shall c^ome to the age of xvij yeres a bowe and ij shaft^e to enduse and lern theym and bryng them up^p in shotyng and shall delyv^e all the same bowe and arrowes to the same yongmen to use and occupie: And yf the same yongmen be s^vaut^e that then theyre Masters shall abate the money that they shall paye for the same bowes and arrowes of theyre wagis: And after all suche yongmen shall c^ome to the age of xvij yeres ev^{er}y of theym shall p^rvyde and have a bowe and iiij arrowes contynually for hymself at his p^rpre costis and charges, or ells of the gyft or p^rvision of his frend^e and use and occupie the same in shotyng as is afore rehersed. And that the Justices of Assise of Gayle delyverey Justices of Peas and Stuardes of Fraunches Let^e and Laudays have power to enquire of all the p^rmisses in their Sessions Let^e and Lawe days and here and det^rmyne the same; And also by their discrecions examen all p^rsonnes lakkyng and not havyng bowes shaftes and arrowes accordyng to the fourme afore rehersed, And ev^{er}y p^rsonne that shalbe founden by suche inquire or examynacion in defaute or nott p^rvidyng and havyng bowes arowes and shaftes redy by the space of one moneth shall forfeit and paye for ev^{er}y such [defaute] xij d. And where any such forfeiture shall happen to be founden within the p^rcynt of eny Fraunches Lete or Lawday then the Lord of the same Fraunches Lete or Lawday shall have the forfeiture therof, And in all other plac^e all such forfeitures to be the Kynges so^verign Lord^e his heires and successours; And that all Statutes heretofore made ayenst theym that use unlauffull games be duely putt in execucion and punysshement had accordyng to the penalties of the same aswell ayenst the offenders and occupiers of such unlauffull games as agaynst them that be owners or keps of houses or other placis whare any such unlauffull games be used accordyng to the p^rport tenore and intent of the same statutes; And furthermore that all Justices of the Pece Mair^e Baillifes Shreffes Constables and all other hed offices and c^rvy of theym fyndyng or knowyng any manⁿ of p^rson or p^rsones usyng or ex^cisying any unlauffull games cont^rey to the said estatute have full power and auctorite to c^omytt ev^{er}y such offender to ward ther to remayne without bail or mayne prise to suche tyme he or they so offendyng be bounden by obligacion to the kynges use in suche s^ume of money as by the discrecion of the said Justices Maires Baillifes or other hedofficers shalbe thought resonable that they nor eny of them shall not from thens forth use any unlauffull games, And that ev^{er}y Bower within this Realme alwey make for ev^{er}y oon bowe of ewe that he maketh to sell at the lest ij Bowes of Elme Wiche or other Wode of mean price; And if they or eny of theym refuse soo to doo, and it founden byfore the Justices of pes^e in the Shire or Maires Baillifes or other Hedofficers of Cities or Borowes within their Cities or Borowes by p^rsentment of xij men or by due examina^on byfore the said Justices of Peas or ij of theym or byfore the said Maires or Baillifes that then the same Justices Maires or Baillifes have full actoritie and power to c^ommit theym to warde there to remayn without baile or maymeprice by the space of viij days or more by the discre^on of the said Justices Maires or Baillifes.

The Statute of Winchester shall be put in due Execution.

All Subjects under Sixty shall use shooting in Longbows, except the Clergy, &c.

How Bows and Arrows shall be provided for Children and Youths.

Justices, &c. shall enquire of the Premises, &c.

Penalty on Default 12 d. per Month.

Statutes against unlauffull Games shall be duly put in Execution.

Power to Justices of Peace to commit Offenders, and take Security of them.

Every Bowyer for One Bow of Yew shall make Two of Elm, &c.

¹ defaute O.

Butts shall be made in Towns, &c. for the Inhabitants to exercise with Long-bows, &c.

II.
Justices, &c. shall appoint Bowyers in every Shire.

Bow-staves imported shall be sold separately, and not in Bundles.

III.
Proclamation and Commencement of the Act.

IV.
Aliens shall not export Bows, &c. without Licence.

V.
Aliens shall not use Long-bows without Licence.

And also that Buttes be made in evy Citie Towne and Place accordyng to the lawe of auncient tyme used; And that the [inhitaunt¹] and dwellers in evy of theym be compelled to make and contynewe such buttes and to exccise theymself wit' long Bowes in shotyng at the same and ell^e where on Holidays and other tymes convenient. And o^v that it is enacted by the said auctoritie that evy Justic^e of Peace within this Realme or ij of theym within their se^vall Jurisdiction have full power and auctorite to take assigne and appoynt Bowers in iij ij or moo places by their discrecion withyn evy Shire Citie or Borowe where the most comen repare and resort is of his subgiettes and there to inhabit and make long bowes of Elme Wiche or other Wood of lytell price and value to s^ve the comynaltie for the due exccise of shotyng; And to take and compell as meany of theym as they shall thynke necessarie by their discrecions to inhabit at suche places for the same, and so in like wise as often as the case shall require and thought behovefull; And that all Bow-staves of Ewe herafter to be brought into this Realme to be sold by open and not solde in bundelles nor clos to thentent the byers of theym may have p^rite knowlege of the goodnes of them and geve the better price for them if they be so worth. And be it also enacted by the auctoritie aforsaid that all Maires Bailliffes Shreff^e and all other Hedofficers shall make open p^rclamacion of these p^rsentes in evy market and feire to be holden within their se^vall Juridiccions and Auctorities. And also that the Justice of the gaole delyv^e Assises and Justices of Peace doo cause the same to be p^rclaymed in their se^vall c^ruittes and cessions before theym to be holden. This Acte conc^rnyng the makyng of Bowes of elme wiche or other then of Ewe to begyn to take effect at the fest of Lammass next comyng, And the residue of all this acte to take effecte and put in execucion immediatly and to endure to the next pliam^ent. Item that no Straunger borne oute of the Kynges obeysans not beyng denyson shall not coveye nor do to be conveyed into any pties out of the Kynges obeissaunce any Longbowes Arrowes or Shaftes without the Kynges special licence uppon payne of forfeiture of the same wher soe^v thei shalbe takyn withyn this the Kynges power and uppon payn of enprisonament without baile or mayneprise unto suche tyme he or they so beyng in ward have made a resonable fyne to the Kyng for his or their offences afore the Justices of peas or ij of theym in theyre Sessions in the same Countie where he or they shalbe comitted to warde or fynd sufficient suertie for the payment of the same fyne. Item that no manⁿ p^rson not beyng borne withyn the Kynges obeissaunce not made denyson use withyn the Kyng^e obeissaunce shotyng with Longbowes without the Kynges licence uppon payn of forfeiture such bowes arrowes and shaftes as they shalbe fonden so shotyng with and evy of the Kynges subjectes may have auctoritie to take and sease the same forfeitures to his owne use.

CHAPTER IV.

AN ACT of pryvileg^e for such p^rsons as are in the King^e Warra.

All Persons in the King's Wages and Service of War beyond Sea shall have Protection of Profecturus, &c.

In what Actions such Protections shall be allowable.

II.
Judgements in Assise shall not prejudice Reversions, &c. being in the King's Service.

III.
The King and Council may grant Protections when required.

IV.
Descents cast.

V.
Alienation of Lands holden in Capite for Performance of Testaments.

THE KYNG oure Sovaigne Lorde for dy^vs causes and reasonable consideracions hym movyng by thassent of the lordes s^puall and temporall and the Comeyns in this p^rsent parliament assembled and by auctorite of the same hath enacted ordeyned and stablysshed that evy p^rson of what condicion or degre he be of, beyng or hereaft^r be yn our seid Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng^e Wages and s^vice of Warre beyond the see or uppon the see, at his pleasure have the p^rtecc^ron of p^rfectur^e or moratur^e cum clausula volun^t; and in the excepcion of the seid p^rteccion there be made omyssion of Assises; and that the seid p^rteccions be allowable in all the Kyng^e court^e and other courtes where the seid p^rteccions shalbe pleded or layed for any of the seid p^rsons in all pleyse of Assise aswell of novell disseasyn as of fressheforce without any difficultie; and excepte all way that the seid p^rteccions be not allowable in accions of dette taken or to be taken by oure Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng^e or by any p^rson to his use or to the use of oure late Sovaigne Lorde Kyng Henry the vijth or to thuse of his executo^rs for the p^rfourmaunce of his Will nor in any appelle of murdre or felonye by any p^rson or p^rsons sued or to be sued. And that a s^piall clause be exp^rssed in the same p^rteccions for the same. Also be it enacted that the Jugement^e to be geven from hensforth in such Assise arained or to be arained shall not be p^rjudiciall to any of the seid p^rsons so being in the s^vice of oure Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng as is afore seid which have any thyng in rev^rsion or remaynder in londys or teit^e wherof such assise be arained if the names of thos p^rsons which be in the rev^rsion or the remayndre of such londys or teit^e be not in the seid Assise, but that the seid Jugement be ayenst all theym voide; the seid ordynance to endure and be available to evy of the seid p^rsons as longe as he abideth so in the Kyng^e Wages and s^vice of Warre. And if this ordynance touchyng the seid p^rsons so nowe abidyng or that after this shall so abide in the s^vice of the Kyng^e Highnesse be not sufficient for the eyse and suertie of theym; Be it ordeyned and enacted by the same auctorite that oure Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng^e and the Lordes of his Councell for the tyme being have full power in all manⁿ or accions sut^e and p^rcesse to graunte to evy of such p^rsons p^rteccions as shalbe in their causes avaylable after their discessions duryng the tyme that they or any of theym contynue in the seid s^vice of Warre. Provided that this acte be not available to any p^rson for any entre syn the first day of this p^rsent parliament. Also be it enacted that if any discent of any landes or teit^e or any other right or enhereditament^e be to any p^rson or p^rsons being within this realme or els where that that discent be of no greater effecte to the damage or hurt of the seid p^rsons being in the Kyng^e s^vice as is afore seid Then if the seid p^rsons in the Kyng^e s^vice so being were within the Age of xxj yer^es. Also be it ordeyned by the seid auctorite that all such p^rsons as shall passe o^v the see or bide uppon the see in the Kynges s^vice as is aforeseid evy^{ch} of theym which have landes and teit^e holden of the Kyng or of any other to their only use shall mowe lauffully make thereof alienacion feoffament^e and t^rnsmutacion of possession by dede or dedys fyne or fynes recover or recoverers for the p^rfourmaunce of their willys without any fyne for the seid alienacions feoffamentys fynes recover or t^rnsmutacion of possession therfor to be made; And that they and evy of theym their heires and assignes and the heires and assignes of evy of theym be discharged of all such fynes by the seid Acte without tres patent^es of licence or p^rdon or other discharge to be had in that behalfe.

¹ inhabitant^e O.

And furthermore be it also ordeyned and enacted by the seid Auctorite that if any of the seid psons so being in the seid ſvice which hold landes or teñt^e of the Kyng or of any other by Knyght^e ſvice or otherwise wherfor his heire oweth to be in Warde, and fortune in the seid ſvice to decesse be yonde the see or uppon the see or that any feoffament of the same land^e and teñt^e be supposed to be made by collusion the heire of the owner of the same landes and teñt^e beyng within age, That then the feoffees or executours of such pson so decessed have the warde and mariage of the heire so being within age and of the laudys and teñt^e so holden duryng the nonage of evy such heire to the p^rfourmaunce of the Will of the seid pson so decessed without any accompte or other thyng therfor to be yelden payng yerely the rent^e to the chefe Lorde or Lord^e of the fee: [¹Savyng to evy pson or psons other then the seid psons that shall make any such alienacion feoffament fyne or suffer reco^vye to be had ayenst theym without payng therfor any fyne to the Kyng or the Lorde or Lord^e of whom the seid land^e is holden for the same such right title use and interest as they had before the seid feoffament alienacion fyne reco^vye or t^rasmutacion of possession or any of theym made or suffred of any such lond^e teñt^e or hereditament^e wherof any such feoffament fyne alienacion or reco^ve so shalbe made.]¹ Provyded all wey that this Acte extend not to any Capitens or Souldiours that nowe be or hereafter shalbe reteyned within the Townes of Caleys Hammes Guysnes Rise banke and Berwyk Wales or any of theym and the Marches of the same.

VI.
If Persons holding such Lands die beyond Sea, their Feoffees, &c. shall have Ward and Marriage of the Heir, &c.

General Saving.

Not to extend to Soldiers in certain Garrisons.

CHAPTER V.

AN ACT agaynst such Captaynes as abridg their Soldyers of their paye.

FOR ASMOCHE that the Kyng oure So^vaigne Lorde entendeth by the grace of God to send o^v the see a greate armye trustyng therby not only to p^rserve this his realme in his ancient fame and honoure but also to set in p^rfyte peace and t^rinquyllite his subgiett^e of the same and the better to be disposed to ſve God; How be it many tymes by the inordynate covetisenes of Capiteynes reteyned with Princes afore this tyme greate parte of the nombre of Soudeours for whom such Capiteynes have endented with Princes at tyme of nede have lakked of their nombre of Souldiours wherby great Jeopdy have ensued and irrecupable damages may ensue if remedy therfor be not seen and had. Be it ordeyned therfor by auctorite of this p^rsent pliamente That if any Capitayne be reteyned or hereafter shalbe to ſve the Kyng on the see or beyond the see in feit of War^r which have not his or their hole and p^rfte nombre of men and Souldiours accordyng as he shalbe reteigned with the Kyng or gefe not theym theyre full Wages without abriggement as he shall receyve of the Kyng for theym, he shall for such defaute forfait^e to the Kyng all his goodes and catalles and their bodies to prison. And that evy Capteigne Petycapteyne and all other havyng under theyme retynue of Souldeour or Soldeours at the Kyng^e Wag^e shall uppon the payne afore seid pay to the retynue of Souldeour or Souldeours and evy of the same the Wag^e ratably as is allowed unto them by the Kyng oure So^vaigne Lorde or the Tresourer of his Warres without lessyng or withdrawyng of any parte therof. And for as longe tyme as they shall receyve Wag^e for them this payment to be made unto the seid retynues and evy Souldeour of the same of their Capteyns and Petycapteyns all ways within vj daies next and immediatly after that the seid Capteyn Petycapteyn or other shalhave receyved their Wag^e of the Kyng or of the Tresourer of his Warres or of their Lord^e or Maisters. And if any Souldeour being no Capteyn ymmediatly reteigned with the Kyng which hereaf^r shalbe in Wagys and reteigned or tak^e any [Priste¹] to ſve the Kyng uppon the see or uppon the lond or beyond the see departe out of the Kyng^e ſvice without licence of the Kyng^e leuetenaunt there that such departyng be takyn demed and adjudged felonie and that he so offendyng suffer for the seid offence punyshment and execucion of felonye. And for as much as his offence stretcheth to the hurte and jeopdie of the Kyng oure So^vaigne Lorde the Nobles of the realme and of all the comen [well³] therof that therfor he or they so offendyng not being within orders of holy Church enjoy not the benefice of his clergie. And that it be ordeigned by the seid auctorite that the Justic^e of the peace of evy Shire of Englonde where any such offenders be taken have power to enquiry of the seid offenses and the same to here and det^rmyne as they do and may do of felonies trespasses and other offenses exp^ressed in the Kyng^e Co^myssion to them made as though the seid offenses were done in the same Shire; And also that the seid deptyng of such Souldeours and also their reiteignours if it be t^rav^rsed be tried in the same Shire where they be for such cause arrested and arrayned. Provided all wey that no Capteyn be charged by this acte for lak of his nombre reiteigned as is abovesaid whos Souldeours shall happe to die or otherwise departe not in the defaute of the Capteyn, So that the seid Capteyn if he be at londe wages shewe the departyng or lakkyng of his Souldeour within x daies after the lakkyng of the seid Souldeour unto the Kyng^e Leuetenaunte ther & to the Tresourer of the Warres; Or if the Capteyne be at the See Wag^e if he shewe the deptyng or lakkyng of the Souldeour so lakkyng to the Admyrall of the Navye where he is reteyned at the next metyng with the seid Admyrall. Provyded all wey that this acte extend not to any Capteyns or Souldeours that nowe be or hereafter shalbe reiteigned within the townes of Caleys Hammes Guysnes Ryse Banke and Berwyk Walys or any of theym and the Marches of the same. Provyded all wey that this Acte be not p^rjudiciall nor hurtfull to the seid Capiteyns Petycaptens nor any other havyng under them retynue of Souldeours nor any of them for non payment of the Kyng^e Wag^e to their houshold svaunt^e and other to whom they shall daily fynde and geve mete and drynke duryng the seid ſvice of Warre.

Captains retained to serve by or beyond Sea shall have their Number of Soldiers complete, &c. and give them their full Wages, &c.

Penalty, Forfeiture of Goods and Imprisonment.

II.
Soldiers deserting shall be deemed Felons.

III.
Justices of the Peace empowered to try Offenders.

IV.
Provisoes; as to Death of Soldiers;

Garrisons;

Houshold Servants of Captains.

¹ A Schedule attached to the Original Act contains a Draft of this Proviso, and also Memoranda for Alterations in the Act: The Proviso and the Alterations are interlined and copied on Erasures in the Original Act.

² Prest O.

³ wele O.

CHAPTER VI.

AN ACT agaynst deceyptfull making of Wollen Cloth.

Delivering out
Wool by the
Clothier ;

Re-delivering
the same by
the Comber.

Penalty on Deceit ;

Weaver shall duly
work the Yarn.

None shall buy
coloured Wool,
&c. of Carders.
Walkers and Fullers
shall duely full the
Webbs.

Clothiers shall not
sell any Cloth that
shall shrink more
than One Yard in
Length when wet.

Buyers of Cloths
shall not stretch the
same by Tenters ;
except for Proof.

None shall work
Flocks, &c. in
Woollen Cloth.

None shall stretch
Cloths beyond
their Length : or
export them so
strained.

None shall buy or
sell Cloth but by
the true Measure.

Clothiers, &c. shall
pay the Weaver,
Fuller, &c. in
Money, and not
in Wares, &c.

Alnager, &c. shall
affix the King's
Seal to Cloths.

Recovery and
Application of
Penalties.

Continuance of
this Act.

FOR the deceitfull drapyng and makynge of wollen clothes made and draped within this Realme, And also for mesuryng in sale of the same, Our Sovayn Lord the Kyng by thadvyse and assent of his Lord^e spuell and tempell and the Comons in this p^rsent parliament assembled and by auctorite of the same hath ordyned established and enacted dyv^rse ordyn^rnc^e and statut^e for the trewe makynge and drapyng of suche wollen clothes and for mesuryng in sales the trewe content of the same in man^r and fo^rme folowyng ; Fyrst That the Wolle whiche shalbe delyv^d for or by the Clothier to any p^rson or p^rsones for brekyng kembyng cardyng or sp^rynnyng of the same the delyv^e therof shalbe by even just and true poise and weight of haberdepois sealid by auctorite not excedyng in weight after the rate of xij p^rounde Wolle seymed above oon quart^r of a pound for the waste of the same wolle and in noon other maner ; And that the breker or kember to delyv^d agayn to the seid Clothier the same Woll so broken and kempt and the carder and Spynner to delyv^d agayn to the same Clothier yerne of the same Woll by the same even just and true poise and weight the wast thereof excepted without any part therof concealyng or eny more oyle water or other thyng put therunto deceyvably upon payn to be sett upon the pillorie or the Cukkyngstole Man or Woman as the case shall requyre upon due prof of suche deceyte afore and by the discrecyon of the Maire Baily or other Hede Officer of Citie Burgh or Town where the deceyt shall appere, The same Maire Baily or Hede Officer callyng to hym such p^rsones as shall seme to hym convenyent for the prof of suche deceyt. Item that the Wever whiche shall have the wevyng of eny wollen yerne to be webbed into cloth shall weve werk and put into the webbe for Cloth to be made therof asmoche and all the same yerne as the Clothier or eny p^rson for hym shall delyv^d to the same Wev^r with his usyd mark put to the same without changyng or eny p^rcell therof levying out of the same webbe or that restore to the same Clothier the surplus of the same yerne if eny be left not put into the same Webbe and without eny more oyle brene moistur dust sonde or other thyng deceyvably puttyng to or castyng to the same Webbe upon payne to be sett upon the pillorie by prof discrecion and in man^r as is aforeseyd. Item that no man^r p^rson by eny coloured Wolle or coloured wollen Yerne of eny Carder Spynner or Wev^r but onely in open Markett upon payn to be sett upon the pillorie in man^r aforeseyd. Item that the Walker and Fuller shall truely walke fulle thikke and werke ev^ry webbe of wollen yerne whiche he shall have to walke fulle thikke or werke without eny Flokkes or any other man^r deceyt to be usyd in the same and shall not rowe nor werke any Clothe or Webbe with any Cardes on the right side nor of the wrong side upon payn to be sett upon the pillory in man^r afore rehersed. Item that the Clothier nor other p^rson whatsoever he be after the fest of Midsom^r next cumyng shall not put eny cloth to sale which when it shalbe full wette shall shrynke more than oon yerd in all the lenght and oon quart^r of a yerd in the brede for the more pt therof ; and clothes callyd Narowes or Straites after the rate, upon payn to forfeit for ev^ry clothe otherwise put to sale iij s. iij d. and besyd^e that to deducte of his price for the same to be rebated to the byer therof asmoche after the rate as the same clothe so otherwise put to sale beyng full wette shall shrynke more than a yerd of that it was in lenght tyme of the same sale and as it shall beyng wette shall want of the brede of oon yerd and iij quart^rs of a yerd. Item that the byer of Wollen clothes denysen or alyen after the byeng therof shall not drawe nor cause to be drawn in lenght nor streyn nor do to be streyned in brede the same clothes nor any of them by teynto^r or wynche or by eny other meane upon payn of forfeiture for ev^ry of the same clothes so to be drawn or streyned C s. Provyded alwey that if suche byer of clothes for proof cause soche clothes to be full wette he may drawe and strayn them for evenyng of them oonly so that excede not oon yerd in lenght more than it shalbe when it shalbe full wette. Item that no man^r p^rson what degre or condicion so ev^r he be of werk or putt upon any wollen Clothes any Flokkes or other deceyvable thyng upon payn to forfeit for ev^ry cloth so wrought deceyvably with Flokke^r or other deceyvable thyng xl s ; and besyd^e that to be sett upon the pillory in man^r and fo^rme afore rehersed. Item that no man^r p^rson or p^rsones denysen nor alyen shall not drawe nor strayn nor do to be drawn or strayned within this Realme nor any of the p^rtyes of beyond the see any Wollen Clothes of the makynge or drapyng within this Realme in lenght nor in brede more nor in other man^r than is aforeseyd nor after the seid fest of Midsom^r send or convey nor cause to be sent or convehed unto eny of the p^rtyes of beyond the see there to put to sale eny wollen clothes of the makynge or drapyng of this Realme drawn and strayned in lenght or brede more than is afore rehersed after the rate of xxiiij yerd^e for a brode cloth upon payn to forfeit for ev^ry cloth so more drawn and strayned in lenght and brede than is afore seid x li. Item that no man^r p^rson denysen nor other bye or sell any wollen Clothes by other mesure more or lesse than after the treue content therof to be moten and mesured by the yerd addyng to ev^ry yerd oon enche of the Rule of the true mesuryng for the content of the same clothes upon payn to forfeit for ev^ry cloth to the cont^ry mesured C s. Item that ev^ry Clothier and other p^rson which shall put or delyv^d to eny p^rson eny Wolle to breke kembe carde or spynne or yerne to the wevers to webbe or the webbe to the fullers to fulle walke & thikk shall w^rout deceyt or male engyne satisfye content and paye to the same breker kember carder spyn^r wever and fuller for the same their labour and workemanshi^p redy money of the kyng^e coyn with out to delyv^d for payment of suche labour or workemanshi^p or eny p^rte therof in wares or vitales upon payn to forfeit for ev^ry default in that he or they shall delyv^d for suche paiement for suche labour and Workemanshi^p eny wares or vitale x s. Item that the Alnager or Seler after the seid fest of Midsom^r next comyng resonably requyred shall put to ev^ry Wollen cloth made and draped within the circuit or p^roint of his office to be sold the Kyng^e Seales of leed and not put to eny suche clothes eny seales of waxe in any wise upon payne of forfeiture for ev^ry cloth sealyd otherwise than with leede iij s. iij d. The oon moyte of all the said forfeitures conteyned in all the seid ordyn^rnc^e made for makynge and drapyng of Wollen clothes and for the mesuryng therof to be to our Sovayn Lord the Kyng and to ev^ry p^rson whiche woll and shall sewe by writt bill or other accion in that behalf agaynst any p^rson doyng to the cont^ry of the same ordyn^rnc^e the other moyte And that the defendaunt in any p^rlee upon any suche accion. be not admitted to wage his lawe nor any p^rteccion nor essoynne for eny suche defend^runt^e be allowed in the same. The said Act^e and Ordin^rnc^e to endure unto the next pliam^rent.

And be it furthermore ordeyned and enacted by thadvyse and auctoritie aforesaid that the Kyng our So^vayn Lord or eny other psones take not any advantage or pfuyt of any penalties of forfaitures by an Act made in the pliamēt holden at Westm̄ the xxiiij day of Januare in the first yere of the Reign of Richard the third late in dede and not in right Kyng of Englonde concnyng the makyng and drapyng of wollen Clothes geven lymyted or assigned for eny cloth made or hereafter to be made but oonly accordyng to the seid ordenⁿcē and statut^e nowē made in this p̄sent pliamēt, Eny acte statute ordenⁿce or p̄vysion to the cont^ry hertofore made notwithstanding. Provyded alwey that this Acte extend not to Wollen Cloth called Kendalles nor Clothes called Carpenell Whites comonly made for lynyng for hosen. And p̄vyded also that this Acte extend not to Wollen Clothes called Tostokē made in the Countie of Devonshire for medelyng Flokkē with their wolle, So they make the same clothes oonly of Wolle growyng in the Countie of Devonshire and of noon other Wolle so that they drawe nor streyn the same Clothes more nor in other man^r than is aforesaid. Provyded also this Acte or eny penaltie or articule therin conteyned extend not ne in any wise be hurtfull or p̄judiciall to any cloth makers for makyng of any Cloth within the Countie of Cornwall but that all Cloth-makers within the same Countie may make cloth and use clothmakyng as they before the makyng of this acte have usyd and accustomed, this acte or any thyng therin conteyned notwithstanding. Provyded also that this acte extend not nor be p̄judicyall of or to the maker m̄chaunt or byer of eny wollen clothes called Bastardē made with cremyll Lystes.

II.
Penalties under
1 Ric. III. ch. 8.
repealed.

III.
Provisoes; for
Clothes called
Kendale;
Tostocks;

Cloths of
Cornwall.

Bastards.

CHAPTER VII.

AN ACT agaynst carrying clothes over Sea unshorne.

WHERE att the Parliament holden att Westm̄ the ixth day of Novemb^r the thurd Yere of the reign of our late So^vayn Lord Kyng Henry the vijth whose soule God p̄don, it was shewed by Shermen Fullers and other Artificers that shuld live and opteyn their nedey Sustentacyon by meane of drapy made and drapyd wⁱn this Realme aswell thorowoute the same Realme as within the Citie of London, that Whereas in a statute made the vijth yere of the Reign of Kyng Edward the Fourth amonges other it was conteyned that no p̄sone denysen nor stranger shuld carye or do to be caried to any parties beyond the see any Wollen Yarne nor cloth unfulled but the Wollen Yarne to be made in this Realme shuld be woven in the same; And also all cloth within the same made shuld be fulled and fully wrought within the same before that any of the same shuld be had or caried out of this Realme upon payn of forfaiture of the very value of suche yerne not woven and cloth not fullyd had or caried out of this Realme, the oon half of the same forfaiture to be levyed to the use of the Kyng, and the other half of that to hym or them that shuld espye or make p̄ve of any suche Yarne not woven or cloth not fullyd caried to any place beyond the See. And for as moche as in the seid statute of Kyng Edward there is noon exp̄sse mencyon made that the seid Clothes shuld be rowed and shorne before that they be caryed and conveyed out of this Realme, wherby the seid power comons of the Craftes aforesaid myght be sett in labour and occupacion Therefore the said Clothes then were and yet been in grete nombre and plente caried and conveyed oute of this realme unrowed and unshorn into the p̄ries of the beyond the see as well by denysens as by strangers wherby outlandishe nacyons with the same drapy been sett to labo^r and occupacyon to their grete enrichyng, and the pouer Comons of the craftes aforesaid thorough all this Realme which of naturall reason as the Kyng^e true ligemen shuld have and opteyn their nedey sustentacion and lvyng by meanes of the same drapey for lack of such occupacion daily fall in grete nūbre into Indilnes and pov^ttie to their ut^most distrucyon if it shuld then any lenger contynue; Wherupon our said So^vayn Lord Kyng Henry the vijth by the advyse of the Lord^e s̄p̄uall and tempall and at the p̄riers of the Comons in his said pliamēt assembled and by auctoritie of the same ordeyned established and enacted That noo stranger nor denysen shuld carye or make to be caried out of this Realme any wollen clothes but that they before be barbyd rowed and shorn within the same Realme for the releif and setting aworke of the seid pouer Comons of the craftes aforesaid upon payn of the forfaiture lymyted in the said Statute of Kyng Edward made upon cloth caried out of this Realme not fullid to be devyded in man^r and fo^rme as in the same statut^e conteyned, So that Clothes called Vesses Rayes Sailyng Clothes and all other Clothes comonly sold at xls. or under be not comprysed in the said Acte made the seid third yere of the reign of our said late So^vayn Lord Kyng Henry the vijth as by the same actes more playnly apperyth: And for lack of due execucyon of the seid act^e litell effect or pfett hath folowed or growen of the same to the seid pouer crafty men beyng naturall Subgett^e which for lack of worke and occupacion daily fall in Idilnesse and pov^ttye: Be it therfor ordeyned established and enacted by the Kyng our So^vayn Lord and the Lord^e s̄p̄uall and tempall and the comons in this p̄sent pliamēt assembled and by auctoritie of the same that the seid act^e and ordenⁿcē may stand and contynue in there full strenght and v^tue. And that they from hensforth been duely put in execucion accordyng to the teno^r p^rorte and effect of the same and of either of them; And that evy p̄sone that will sue for the same forfaitures be admitted to his accion of dett by bill or informacion in any of the Kyng^e Court^e of Record where the same may be demyned after the Cours of the cōen lawe; And that the Defendant in such behalf in noo wise be admitted to wage his Lawe nor that any p̄teccion or essoyne be in the same allowable. Nev^thesse for that the drapyng and makyng of suche clothes callid Vesses Rayes Sailyng Clothes and other Clothes which tyme of makyng of the Statute of Kyng Henry the vijth were cōmonly solde at xls. or under the maker therof and Clothier of tymes passyd and nowē is and hereafter is like to be at gretter charge aboute the drapyng and makyng of the same and also of all other clothes for that Wolle is of ferr gretter price, and also the Cost^e and Charg^e for the workemanship of such Clothes is ferr more chargeable than it were tyme of makyng of the seid estatute; Be it therefore p̄vyded by the auctoritie aforesaid that Clothes called Vesses Rayes Sailyng Clothes and other Clothes nowē cōmonly sold at iiij Mark^e or under be not comprised in this or any of the seid Act^e but may be caried and conveyed oute of this Realme into the p̄ries of beyond the See not barbed rowed nor shorn, this or any of the seid Actes notwithstanding.

Recital of the
Tenor of Statute
3 Hen. VII. ch. 11.
reciting Statute
7 Edw. IV. c. 3.
respecting the
Exportation of
Cloths.

Recited Acts
confirmed.

Recovery of
Penalties.

II.
Proviso for Ex-
portation of Cloths
of the Value of
Four Marks and
under.

CHAPTER VIII.

AN ACTE concerning the assising & setting of Pric^e of Victuall^e.

Recital of Statute
12 Edw. II. c. 6.

How Prices of
Victuals shall be
assessed in Places
where a Victualler
may be the Chief
Officer

Proviso for
London, York,
and Coventry.

WHERE in the pliaiment of Kyng Edwarde Son of Kyng Edwarde holden at Yorke in the xijth yere of hys reigne amonge other thing^e it was accorded and enacted that no Ministre in Citie or Borough whiche by reasone of his Office oughte to kepe Assises of Wynes and Vytaylles aslonge as he shulde be attendaunte to that office shulde marchaunte Wynes or Vytaylles in grosse or at retale upon c^{te}yn payne lemyted & expressed in the seid Statute, as in the same more playnly dothe appere; Sethen the makyng of whiche Statute & ordinaunce many and the most ptie of all the Cities, Bouroughes & Townes corporate wythin this realme of Englonde be fallen in ruyn and decaye & not inhabited wyth Marchauntes and Men of such substaunce as they werre at the tyme of makyng of the foresaid Statute and ordinaunce; For at this day the dwellers and inhabitaunt^e of the same Cities and Borowghes be moste comenlye Bakers Brewers Vynteners Fyshmongers and other Vytelers and fewe or noone other psones of substaunce be wythin meny of the seid Cities Bouroughes and Townes corporate other then the foresaid vytailers at this day able and sufficient to bere office wythin the same and to contente aunswere and paye unto the Kyng^e grace his Fee Ferme wherwithe they be charged: In consideracion wherof & for the ease comforthe and releif of the foresaid power Cities Bowroughes and Townes corporate and of the inhabitaunt^e of the same Be it ordeyned stablissed & enacted by the Kyng oure Souvaign Lorde by the advyse of the Lordes sp^uall and temporall and comens of this p^{re}sent pliaiment assembled and by auctoritie of the same, That whensoever and as often as eny Vytuler chosen to bere eny Office wythin eny Citie Borough Towne corporate, whiche for the tyme that he shall stonde and be in suche Office shulde have the assessyng and correctione for sellyng of Vytales, That then too discreate and honeste psones of the same Citie Borough or Towne corporate not beyng Vytelers ne eny of them beyng a Vytailer shalbe chosen by the Comynaltie of the same Citie Borough or Towne corporate in lyke forme as the seid officer shalbe chosen; Whiche too psones with the seid officer shalbe sworne trewely to cesse and sett the pryces and assises of vytales there, [fore¹] the tyme that eny suche vytelare shall abyde in his seid Office; And that then yt shalbe lefull to all & evy of the seid Officers after the same Vytaylles be sett and cessed by the same Officer and the seid too psones or oñ of the same too psones the oder beyng absent, to marchaunte and sell Wynes and all oder vytale in grose and at retaylle duryng the tyme that he shalbe in eny suche Office wythowte eny thing therfore to forfeite; The seid statute acte and ordinaunce or eny oder acte or actes ordynaunce or statute to the contrary made in eny wyse notwythstandyng. Provyded alwey that this Acte or eny thyng therein conteyned extende nott to discharge eny Mynyster of the Cities of Londoñ Yorke and Coventre nor non of them for eny Wyne or Vytayll to be solde [by eny Retaill¹] wythin eny of the seid Cities of Londoñ Yorke and Coventre.

CHAPTER IX.

AN ACTE agaynst disguised psons and Wearing of Visours.

Penalty on Mum-
mers or disguised
Persons; Imprison-
ment and Fine.

II.
And on Persons
selling or keeping
Visours.

FORASMOCHE as lately wythin this realme dyvers psones have disgysed and appareld them, and covert theyr fayces with Vysours and other thyng^e in suche man^{er} that they sholde nott be knowen and divers of them in a Companye togeder namyng them selfe Mumm^{ers} have comyn to the dwellyng place of divers men of hono^r and other substanciall psones; and so deputed unknowen; Wheruppon Murthres felonye Rape & oder greate hurtes & inconveniences have afore tyme growen and hereafter be lyke to come by the colour therof, yf the seid disordre shulde contynue not reformed: Wherfore be it ordeyned and enacted by the Kyng oure Souvaign Lorde, & by the Lordes sp^uall & temporall & the Comens in this p^{re}sent pliaiment assembled and by the auctoritie of the same, That yf eny pson^e hereafter dysgyse or apparell them wyth Vysoures or other wyse uppon theyr faces, and so disgysed or apparelde as Momm^{ers} or psones unknowen by reasone of theyr apparrell assocyste or accompanye them to geder or aparte and attempte to entre or entre into the house of eny pson^e or psones, or assawte or affraye make uppon eny pson^e in the King^e hys waye, or in eny other place in forme aforeseid disgysed, That then the seid Momm^{ers} or disgysed psones and evy of them shalbe arreasted by eny of the King^e liege people as Suspectes or Vacabundes and be comitted to the King^e gaole, Ther to be imprisoned by the space of thre monthes wythowte bayle or maymprys, and then to make fyne to the Kyng by the discrecion of the Justices by whome they shalbe delyverd owte of prisone. And also it is ordined and enacted by the seid auctoritie that yf eny pson^e or psones sell or kepe eny Vysoures or Vysoure in his house or in eny other place wythin this realme after the feaste of Easter nexte comyng and after this acte p^{re}claymed, That the seid pson^e that kepyth the seid Vysoure or Vysoures shall forfeyte to the King oure Souvaign Lorde for evy Vysoure xx^s shillyng^e; and fether shall suffre imprisonment and make fyne after the discrecion of the Justices afore whome he ys therof convicted, by examyna^{co}n or by inquisi^{co}n after the course of the comen lawe. And that the Justices of the Peace in their sessions, and Justices of gaole deli^{ve}y and all other the King^e Justices have auctoritie to enquere hier^e & del^{ve}ymeyn all the p^{re}misses as well by examyna^{co}n as by inquisi^{co}n after the course of the Comen lawe. And this acte to endure to the nexte pliaiment.

¹ for O.

² The Original Act agrees in this Reading: Some Printed Copies read "by any by Retail"

CHAPTER X.

AN ACTE agaynst buying of Leather out of the open markett being not well tanned or unsealed.

TO the Kyng our Souvaign Lorde and to the Lordes spūall and temporall at this p̄sent pliamēt assembled: In the moste humble wyse shewen unto yow' Highnes & to yo' moste honorable Councell youre poore Subgiect^e and dayly Oratoures the Wardens & Felisshipp^e of the Crafte of Coryours wythin yo' Citie of Londoñ. That wher at diverse pliamēt^e holden aswell in the seconde yere of one of yo' Noble p̄genitours King Henry the vijth as in the fyrste & xixth yeres of the reigne of yo' moste noble Fader of famous memorye Kyng Henry the vijth dyvers ordinaunces & estatutes wer made enacted & establisshed That no Tanner shuld use or occupye the craftys of a Cordwayner or Coryour, Nether no Cordwayner shulde use or occupye the Craftes of a Tanner or Coryoure, nether no Coriour shulde use or occupie the Craftes of a Tanner or Cordwayner. And that eny p̄sone occupying eny of thes iij occupacions while and aslonge as he occupied one of them, not to occupye eny of the other two, uppon dyverse paynes conteyned in the seid estatute; And wheras all manner of Strayngers Alientes borne owte of this yowre realme of Englonde Irelonde Wales Cales or the Marches of the same occupying the Crafte or Misterye of Cordwayners, dwelling aswell wythin the Citie of London the Fraunchiese of Seint Kateryns Seynt Martens, and also in the Suburbes of the same Citie as in the Towne of Westm̄, The borough of Suthwarke & oder places wythin and aboute the seid Citie use dayly to bye Ledder as in Innes Corners & other secrete places and not in the opyn Markett where the assaye and seale for suche causes is kept, that no disceyfull ware unsufficiently wrought or tanned shulde be utterd to your liege people but to be forfayted, Whiche Ledder so disceyfully & insufficiently tanned & by the seid p̄sones of Fraunchises and Suburbes aforeseid so bought the same p̄sones corye and dresse in theyr owne houses and in other places by them secretly hyred therfore & for theyr singler lucre & advauntage sell and utter the same to yow' liege people, to the greate damage and univ^{ers}all hurte and disceite aswell of all other yo' liege people as to yowr seid Oratoures and hederto unpunnysshed, Forasmoch as none Acte ne Ordinaunce extendith uppon eny suche p̄sone or p̄sones so fraunchised. In tender considera^{ti}ōn wherof it may pleas yo' seid Highnes by the assent & consent of yo' seid Lordes spūall and temporall & the Comens at this p̄sent pliamēt assembled and by auctoritie of the same to establishe and enacte, that no Straynger alient not borne wythin yo' seid Realme of Englonde Irelonde Wales Cales or the Marches of the same, dwelling wythin suche Fraunchised places or wythin the Suburbes or aboute other places of the seid Citie by or cause to be bought to his or their use eny suche Ledder or Wares in eny secrete place but onely in the open markett where yt may be seen assaied sealed and ablied good & sufficiently tanned and coryed, under the payne of forfeiture of ev^{er}y hyde so bought vj s. viij d. the one halfe therof to the King our Souvaign Lorde, and the oder halfe to the taker fynder or shewer of the same; And also that fromehensforthe the Wardens of the seid Felisshipp^e of Coryours for the tyme beyng & theyr successours or their sufficient deputie or deputies duely and substancially assigned may have serche aswell wythin the Felisshippes of Tanners as the Felisshippes of Straungers alient^e occupying the seid Crafte of Cordwayners And also in their owne p̄pre Crafte of Coryours dwelling wythin the seid Fraunchises Suburbes & oder places as is abovesaid for all mann^{er} of suche Ledder insufficiently tanned sealed and coryed as often as they shall thynk convenient. And the same Ledder so founde insufficient to be forfeyted, and the owner therof to be cōmitted to Warde there to remayne wythowte baile or maymprise by the space of v. Days and to pay for a Fyne for ev^{er}y tyme so offending xx s. the one halfe of the seid Money so forfeyted to the King our Souvaign Lorde & the other halfe of the seid money to the partie that wyll sue therfore; And yf eny p̄sone or p̄sones fraunchised or unfraunchised of what degre so ev^{er} he be int^{er}upte lett or disturbe the seid Wardens of Corriours or their Successoures deputie or deputies to make due serche in mann^{er} & forme abovesaid, That then the seid int^{er}ruptoures and letters therof to be brought to Gaole or prisone ther to remayne wythowte bayle or maympryse by the space of x days, and to pay for a fyne xl s. the oñ halfe therof to the Kyng our Souvaign Lorde & the oder halfe to the seid Felisshipp^e of Coriours and Chambre of the seid Citie to the Use of the Cōmynaltie of the same Citie; and the Lordes of all the Fraunchises aforeseid & their Successoures ev^{er}y of them to have to their owne use all suche Ledder so forfayted wythin his owne Fraunches as often as eny suche forfayture shalbe founde by the seid Wardens or theyr sufficient Deputie or Deputies in mann^{er} & forme above rehersed. And the sute for the recov^{er}ye of the p̄misses and ev^{er}y pte therof to be by accōne of dette, And that the defendaunte in eny wyse shalnott wage his Lawe, nor by p̄teccion nor essoyn, nor the partie to be barred by the Kyng^e p̄don nor be delayed by eny p̄lee to the dishablement of his p̄sone.

Recital of Statutes
2 Hen. VI. ch. 7;
1 Hen. VII. ch. 5;
19 Hen. VII. ch. 19;
respecting Tanners
and Cordwayners;Secret Purchases of
Leather by Aliens;No Aliens shall buy
Leather except in
open Market.Wardens of the
Curriers of Lon-
don empowered
to search for bad
Leather;and to seize the
same, and fine and
imprison Offenders.Penalty on Per-
sons obstructing
such Search, &c.Recovery of
Penalties.

CHAPTER XI.

AN ACT concerning Phesicians & Surgeons.

(¹) **F**ORASMOCHE as the science and connyng of Physyke [and Surgie] to the p̄fecte knowlege wherof bee requisite bothe grete lernyng and ripe expience ys daily within this Royalme exc̄ised by a grete multitude of ignoraunt p̄sones of whom the grete partie have no mann^{er} of insight in the same nor in any other kynde of lernyng some also [can¹] no tres on the boke soofarfurth that cōmon Artific^{er}s as Smythes Wevers and Women boldely and custumably take upon them grete curis and thyngys of great difficultie In the which they partely use socery and which crafte partely applie

Physic and Surgery
used by unskilful
Persons.¹ Two Copies of this Act are entered on the Roll, nu. 18 and 22. The Text is printed from the former.

² At the Head of the Original Act is written "To the King our souveraign lord and to alle the lordes spūall and temporall and comons in this present pliamēt assembled." This Introduction is given in nu. 22. on the Roll. To the Original Act a small Schedule is attached, containing the following Words: "Memorand that Sowrgeons be comprised in this Acte like as Phisicōns for like mischief of ignorant p̄sones p̄sumyng to exercise Sowrgerie." The Words relating to Surgery and Surgeons included in Crotchets in the Print are all interlined in the Original Act.

³ can O: cane nu. 22.

None shall practise as a Physician or Surgeon in London, unless examined and approved by the Bishop of London, &c.

Penalty 5 l. per Month.

II.
In the Country, Practisers shall be approved by the Bishop of the Diocese, &c.

Proviso for Oxford and Cambridge.

such [medicyn^e] unto the disease as be verey noyous and nothyng metely therfore to the high displeasoure of God great infamy to the faculties and the grevous hurte damage and distruccon of many of the Kyng^e liege people most spally of them that cannot descerne the uncūnyng from the cunnyng; Be it therfore to the suertie and comfort of all man people by the auctoritie of thys p^rsent parliament enacted that noo pson within the Citie of London nor within vij myles of the same take upon hym to ex^cise and occupie as a Phisicion [or Surgion] except he be first examined approved and admitted by the Bissho^p of London or by the Dean of Poules for the tyme beyng calling to hym or them iij Doctours of Phisyk [and for Surgie other expt psones in that facultie] And for the first examynacion such as they shall thynk convenient; And aftward alway iij of them that have been soo approved upon the payn of forfeytour for evy moneth that they doo occupie as Phisicions [or Surgeons] not admitted nor examined after the tenour of thys Acte of v ti to be employed the oon half therof to thuse of our So^vaign Lord the Kyng and the other half therof to any pson that wyll sue for it by accion of dette in which no Wageour of Lawe nor pteccion shalbe allowed. And ov thys that noo pson out of the seid Citie and p^rcincte of vij myles of the same except he have been as is seid before approved in the same take upon hym to ex^cise and occupie as a Phisicion [or Surgeon] in any Diocesse within thys Royalme but if he be first examined and approved by the Bisshop of the same Diocesse or he beyng out of the Diocesse by hys Vicar gehall either of them calling to them such expert psons in the seid faculties as there discrecion shall thynk conveyent and gyffing ther lett^s testimonials under ther sealle to hym that they shall soo approve upon like payn to them that occupie [the'] cont^rie to thys acte as is above seid to be levyed and employd after the fourme before exp^ressed. Provided alway that thys acte nor any thyng therin conteyned be p^rjudiciall to the Unⁱversities of Oxford and Cantebrigge or either of them or to any privilegys g^ranted to them.

CHAPTER XII.

AN ACT agaynst Shreif^e for abuses.

Abuses in returning Panels of Juries in Criminal Cases.

WHERE AS grete extorcions and opp^ressions be and have been wⁱn the more ptie of all the Counties and Shires doon unto many psons in grete nombre of the Kyng^e subject^e by meane and making and retornyng at evy Sessions holden wⁱn the seid Counties and Sheres for the body of the Shire in takyng and puttyng in and retornyng of names of suche psons as for the singuler av^tantage benefit and gayn of the seid Shrevys and their mynysters wilbe wilfully forsworn and p^rjudic by the sinistre labour of the seid Shrevys and their mynysters; by reason wherof many and dyv^se substantiall psons the Kyng^e true subject^e cont^ry to good equite and Rightwisnes hath dyv^se tymes and many wrongfully be indyted of dyv^se moorders felonys and other mysbehav^r by their covyn and falsched to the utter undoing of their lyves losse of their good^e and their Land^e by reason wherof they and evy of them in advoydyng the untrue troble and vexacion which to them myght cūme and ensue by reason and occasion of the same false Inditment^e And also sūtyme by labo^r of the seid Shrevys dyv^se greate felonys and moordurs [consailed³] and by the seid psons also by the seid Shrevys and their Ministers psially returnyd not p^rsent^ed be and have bene compelled to make Fynes and gyve rewardys to the seid Shrevys and their ministers; Wherfor be it enacted ordeyned and established by the Kyng our So^vaygn Lord and by the assente of the Lord^e sp^ruall and tempall and the Cōmons of this p^rsent pliam^ent assemblid and by the auctoritie of the same that all Panell^e to be returnyd which be not at the sute of eny p^rtye that shalbe made and put in by evy Shreve and their Ministers afore any Justice of Gaile delyv^rye or Justice of Peace wherof oon to be of the Quo^r in there opyn sessyons to enqyre for the Kyng shalbe reformed by puttyng to and takyng out of the names of the psones which so be enpanell^ed by evy Shrive and their Ministers by discrecion of the same Justice before whom such panels shalbe returnyd; And that the same Justice and Justic^e shall cōmand evy Shrive and their ministers in his absens to put other psones in the same panell by their discrecions; And that the same panell^e so reformyd by the said Justic^e be good and lawfull; And that if any Shrive or any their Minister at any tyme do not returne the same panell so reformyd That than evy such Shrive or Minister so offendyng for evy such Offence shall forfeite xx ti s^tlyng money of Englonde the oon half therof to our So^vaign Lord the Kyng or his Heires and the other half to hym or them of his Subject^e that will sue for the same by accion of dett at the cōen Lawe or Bill or Playnt where it shall fortune any suche to fall and be: And that noon essoyn ne pteccion be allowed for the defendant or defendant^e in that accions or playnt^e nor that the seid defendant nor defendant^e therin be admittyd to waige their lawe, And that the Kyng^e p^rdon shalbe no barr agaynst the p^rty and p^rtyes in the same that any suche accion shall sue.

Such Panels may be amended by Justices of Gaol Delivery or Sessions.

CHAPTER XIII.

AN ACTE agaynst shooting in Crosbowes.

Recital of Statute 19 Hen.VII. ch. 4. as to shooting in Cross-Bows.

WHERE in the xixth yere of the reigne of oure late Sou^vaign Lorde Kyng Herry the vijth for usyng of longe bowes and encrease of Archers whiche is & hathe ben a greate suertie & defence of this realme, It was enacted that no pson wythin this realme of what condicion or degree he were of, Excepte he were a Lorde or that he myght spend of landes & tenement^e of Freholde to the yerely value of CC markes above the charges or els hadde the King^e speciall licence under his plakkarde sygned and sealed with his pryvy seale or signet shulde occupie or shote in eny Crosbowe wⁱn this realme but oonely for lawfull defence of his howse upon dyvers paynes expressed in the seid Statute;

¹ medicyns nu. 18.

² O. omits.

³ consailed O.—concealed Printed Copies.

And syns the seid Statute made so meny men have opteyned licence to shote in Crosebowes by placardes made by the seid late King and by the King oure Souvaign Lorde that nowe ys, And meny men p̄tendyng to have landes & tenement^e to the yerely value of C C markes shote dayly in Crosebowes, So that shotyng in Crosebowes is litill or nothing ammysshed syns the seid Statute but rather increased: Be it therfore ordeyned by auctoritie of this p̄sent pliamēt that the seid Statute made in the seid xixth yere stande in his force and be executed in evy article therof, Excepte that all placard^e of licences for shotyng in Crosebowes made by the seid late Kyng or by the Kyng oure Souvaign Lorde afore the fyrste day of this p̄sent pliamēt be voyde; And that no p̄sone but yf he be a Lorde or have landes or tenement^e of Freholde or oder to his use to the yerely value of C C C markes o^v all charges shote in eny Croseboue otherwyse then in the seid Acte is expressed for defence of his howse; And that the penalties in the seid statute comprised for suche p̄sones havynge landes or tenement^e to the yerely value of C C markes for suffryng of their g^vntes to shote wyth Crosebowes oderwyse then for to assay his maisters bowes or to unbende the same extende to the seid p̄sones that may expend C C C markes; And all other penalties comprised in the same Statute.

Recited Act confirmed, except as to Licences.
The Qualification extended to 300 Marks.

CHAPTER XIV.

AN ACTE for the serching of Oyles within the Cytty of London.

PRAYEN yowre Highnesse the Cōmens in this p̄sent pliamēt assembled, that where as di^vs manⁿ of Oyles ben brought in to this realme as well into the Citie of Londoñ as to di^vs oder places wythin this same realme whiche be daylye used & mynstred aswell for mannys sustynauce and comfote as for necessaryes for drapyng of Wollen Clothes and for oder dyvers necessaryes used for the weale of yowr Subgiect^e, & for lake of goode o^vsyght serche and correccion of suche Oyles meny sympyle p̄sones byers of the seid Oyles to selle afterwarde falsely and deceyvablye by craftye meanes doo myxe and alter the same Oyles frome their former nature and goodnesse to the greate loste jeopdye and daunger and deceyte of yowre Subgiect^e; Wherefore be it by yo' Highnesse by thadvyse & assent of yo' Lordes sp̄uall & temporall & of yo' Cōmens in this p̄sent pliamēt assembled and by auctoritie of the same ordeyned enacted and established That the Mayre of the Citie of Londoñ for the tyme beyng wyth the Maister and Wardens of the misterie or crafte of Talloughchaunders of the same Citie for the tyme beyng shall fromehensforthe have full power and auctoritie to serche all manⁿ of Oyles brought in to the seid Citie of Londoñ to be solde in whos handes so ev^{er} they be or shalbe founde; And that as often as the case shall requyre; And that the seid Mayre wyth the seid Maister & Wardens of the seid mystye or crafte of Talloughchaunders for the tyme beyng shall truely serche and o^vsee that the same Oyles to be putt to sale, be not myxte nor altered frome their ryght kyndes but that they be good and lawfull as they ought to be, And that yt shalbe liefull to the seid Mayre wyth the seid Maister and Wardens for the tyme beyng to dampne avoyde and utterly to caste away all suche Oyles as they shall fynde defectyfe or falsely or deceyvablye myxed and altered frome their right kynde as is aforeseid wythoute eny lett or pturbance of eny p̄sone or p̄sones what so ev^{er} they are or shalbe; And also the seid Mayre Maister and Wardens to cōmyte suche p̄sone or p̄sones as shalbe founde defectyfe for usyng of suche deceyte or crafte to Warde, and to punnyshe hym or theym therfore by their discrecion accordyng to the lawes and customes wythin the seid Citie or libtie of Londoñ used hadde and made of and for oder misdowers & offenders in the seid Citie. And be it further enacted by the seid auctoritie, that the Mayre in evy Citie Borough and Towne wythin this realme wher Mayre ys for the tyme beyng, or the Govⁿnoure or Govⁿnoures or Rulers of evy other Citie Borough and Towne corporate wythin this realme also for the tyme beyng, shall have wythin their Jurisdic^ōn libtie and Frauncheses evy of theym lyke auctoritie and power to make and do lyke serche ordure direccione correccion punysshment and execucion of the same, of for & uppon all Oyles beyng defectyfe or disceyvablye or falsely myxed and altered by eny p̄sone or p̄sones wythin theyr libties and Frauncheses in manner & forme as ys afore rehersed as the seid Mayre Maister and Wardens of the seid Citie of Londoñ by this p̄sent Acte have or moughte have of for or uppon any Oyle solde or to be solde wythin the seid Citie of Londoñ.

The Mayor of London and Master, &c. of Tallow Chandlers may search for mixt Oils; and punish Offenders.

II.
Like Power to Mayors, &c. in other Places.

CHAPTER XV.

AN ACT concerning Hatt^e and Capp^e.

WHERE BY the workers and makers of Cappes and Hattes within this Realme of England have daily occupied and sett on work in making of cappes and hattes of the Kyng^e naturall Subjectis that is to sey Men Women Maydens and Childern borne wythin this Realme of England to the great relief and comfote of poore [Prisoners'] within this Realme to the nombre of thre score thowsand persones and above in carding spynnyng sutchyng knyttyng thikkyng dressyng dyeng sheryng and pressyng wyth other c^ōten feates con^ōnyng the workyng and makyng of cappes and hattes made and wrought wythin the Citie of London and in dyv^{er}se and many other Cities Boroughes and Townes within this Realme wherby the King^e Subject^e here naturally borne have had their poore lyving tyme out of mynde, Till of late yeres past that so great haboundaunce of cappes and hattes redy wrought and made have been and daily be brought from the pties of beyond the See into this Realme, and here have been and daylly bee uttred and sold to the great p̄fite occupieng encrease and relyef of Straungiers of other Realmes which had and have the workyng and makyng of the same cappes and hattes, and to the great Idelnesse enpov^{er}ysshyng and utter undoing of great multitude of the Kyngis naturall subjectis borne wythin this said Realme; By reason wherof the Kyng^e Subject^e borne wythin this

Employment of Subjects in making Hatts, injured by Importation of foreign Hatts.

¹ So also the Original Act reads.

Importation of
Hats forbidden.

II.
The Cappers and
Hatters shall make
good Caps and
Hats, and sell them
at certain Prices.

Penalties.

Former Acts
repealed.

Realme have not their poore leving nor be not occupied nor sett on worke in making of cappes and hattes as they were wont to be; By occasyon wherof they fall to Idelnesse & other incōveniētē to beggyñ & manyfold syknes to the great impov̄ysshement of the cōmons of this Realme; In consideracion of the p̄misses be yt ordeigned enacted and establysshed by the Kyng our Souvaigne Lord the Lordē sp̄uall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p̄sent pliamēt assembled and by the auctorite of the same, that from the furst day of May next cōmyng ther be no cappes nor hattē made and redy wrought in any partie beyond the See bought by any of the Kinges Subjectē borne undre the Kingis obbeysaunce except Lordes or Knyghtē upon peyne of Forfeiture for ev̄y suche cappe or hatte so by theym or any of them bought xls. the oon moyte of the same forfeiture to be to the King our Souvaigne Lord, and thother moyte to hym or theym that wyll sue for the same by accion of dett or otherwise; In whiche accōn the p̄tie defendaut shalnot be adm̄yted to wage his Lawe nor p̄tecōn nor essoynē to be allowed in the same accion. Furthermore be it enacted by the said auctorite that no Capper nor Hatter nor other p̄sone selle nor putt to sale any cappe or hatte that shalbe made within this Realme after the Fest of Midson̄ next cōmyng but that it be sufficiently wrought and of a sufficient colour in ev̄y point after the goodnesse and fynesse of the woll wherof they shalbe made upon peyne of forfeiture of ev̄y cappe or hatte so sold vjs. viijd. And that the Capper nor none other p̄sone shalnot take by hym self or any other p̄sone to his use for any Cappe made of the fynest Leemynster woll above iij s. iiij d.; Nor for any Cappe made of the seconde sorte of the same Leemynster wolle above ijs. vjd. nor for any cappe made of the third sort of Leemynster wolle above xx d. nor for any cappe made of the fourth sorte of the same Leemynster wolle above xij d.; And that no Capper Hatter nor any other p̄sone shall not take by hymself or any other p̄sone to his use for any Cappe made of the fynest Cotteswold woll above ijs.; Nor for any cappe made of the seconde sorte of the same Cotteswold woll above xvjd. And that all other cappes and hattes of other woll to be sold at suche price as the bier and seller may resounably agree. The cappe made of the seid fynest Leemynster woll to be marked in the lynyng of the same cappe with a tre L.; The cappe made of the seconde sorte of the same Leemynster woll to be marked with this mark Lr; The cappe made of the fynest Cotteswold woll to be marked with a tre C. in the lynyng therof; And the seconde cappe of the seconde sorte of Cotteswold woll to be marked wyth this marke Cr.; And the Hatter Capper nor other p̄sone by hym self nor any other p̄sone to his use shall take of any of the Kyngē Subjectē for any hatte of the best making not engreyned more than ijs.; And yf any Capper Hatter or other p̄sone take more money for any cappe or hatte contrary to this acte, he to forfayte for ev̄y cappe and hatte for which he shall take more than is aforerehersed xl. s. The moite thereof to be to the Kyng our Souvaigne Lord, and the other moite to the p̄tie grevid or any other p̄sone that woll sue accion for the same forfaiture by Writt Byll or Pleynte at the Cōen Lawe or after custome of Citie or Towne wher it shall fortune suche forfaiture to bee by like p̄cesse as is used in accions of Debt in Court where it shalbe pursued. And that the Defendaunt in that behalf be not adm̄yted to wage his Lawe nor that any p̄tecion or essoynē be to hym allowed. And that all and singuler Estatutes hertofore made conc̄nyng hattes or cappes be fromhensforth repelled and adnulled by vertue of this p̄sent parliament.

CHAPTER XVI.*

De Feoffamento facti p̄ Thomam Comitem Sur̄.

Recital of an Act
anno 11 Hen. VII.
for confirming cer-
tain Feoffments in
Trust by the Earl
of Surrey to Henry
then Duke of York,
(afterwards King
Henry VIII.) and
others; although no
Livery of Seisin
were made thereon.

WHER at a pliamēt holden at Westm̄ the xvjth day of Octob̄re the xjth yere of the reigne of our late Souvaign̄ Lorde Kyng Herry the vijth amongest oder it was enacted ordeyned and established in man̄n̄ & forme as hereafter dothe folowe in thes wordes: Wher Thomas Erle of Surrey by his dede beryng date the xxth day of Octob̄re the seid xjth yere sealed w^t the seale of armes of the seid Thomas gave & graunted unto the Right myghty Prynce Herry Duk of Yorke, Edwarde Duke of Buḅ, Richard Bysshopp̄ of Dyrham, Thomas Marques Dorsett, Edmundē Erle of Suff, George Erle of Shrewesbery, Herry Erle of Esseḅ, Richard Grey son and heyre apparaunt of therle of Kent, George Stanley Lorde Straunge, Reignold Bray Knyght, and Thomas Lovell Knyght his Lordship̄ & Mañ of Lopp̄ham w^t the appurten^{nces} in the countie of Norff; The Lordship̄ & Mañ of Wilyngton w^t the appurten^{nces} in the Countie of Bed; The Lordship̄ and Mañ of Pritwell wyth the appurten^{nces} in the Countie of Esseḅ, the Lordship̄ and Mañ of Stoke by Chichester w^t thappurten^{nce} in the Countie of Susseḅ; To have to them and to ther Heyres to the use and behofe of the same Erle of Surrey all the while he lyveth; And after his deceas to thuse of Thomas Lorde Howard and Anne his Wyffe & theirs of the seid Thomas Lorde Howard: And wher the same Thomas Erle of Surrey by the same dede hath graunted to the seid Herry Duke of Yorke and other the Coffeofees aforeseid, That wher Elizabeth Duchesse of Norff, hath & holdeth for terme of here lyfe of the enheritaunce of the seid Erle of Surrey the Man̄s & Lordshipps of Hanworthe, Letyll Framlyngham, Syselonde, Dekylburghe and the Hundrych of Lawndisse w^t thappurten^{nces} in the Countie of Norff. The Mañ & Lordship̄ of Erles Stondham w^t the appurten^{nces} in the Countie of Suff; That the seid Mañs after the dethe of the seid Duchesse shall remayne to the seid Henry Duke of Yorke Edwarde Duke of Buḅ, Richard Bisshop̄ of Durham, Thomas Marques Dorsett, Edmundē Erle of Suff, George Erle of Shrewesbery, Herry Erle of Esseḅ, Richard Grey Son & heyre apparaunte of the Erle of Kent, George Stanley Lorde Straunge, Syr Reynolde Bray Knyght and Thomas Lovell Knyght, to them & to ther heires in Fee, to thuse & behoffe of the seid Thomas Lorde Howard and Anne his Wyffe for terme of ther lyves and after ther Deceas to thuse of the seid Thomas Erle of Surrey & his heyres, w^t a clause of Warrantie accordyng to the seid dede: Wherefore be it enacted ordeyned and established by the Assent of the Lordes sp̄uall & temporall and the Comens in this p̄sent pliamēt assembled and by the auctorite of the same, That the seid dede shalbe to the seid Henry Duke of Yorke, Edwarde Duke of Buḅ, Richard Bisshop̄ of Durham, Thomas Marques Dorsett, Edmund Erle of Suff, George Erle of Shrewesbery, Henry Erle of Esseḅ, Richard Grey son and heyre apparaunt to the Erle of Kent, George Stanley Lorde Straunge, Raynolde Bray Knyght and Thomas Lovell Knyght & their heires good & effectuall and avayliable in all thingē after and accordyng to the tennure fourme and effecte of the same dede; Albeit that noon lyvey ne season were delyverd to them nor to noon of theym of the p̄misses w^t thappurten^{nces} neider of eny parte therof nor

* This and the additional Chapters of this Session, which follow, are now for the first Time printed: Former Printed Editions having ended with Chapter XV.

noon attournement hadde of the seid Elizabeth Duches of Norff tenaunt for terme of her lyffe, nether of noon other of the free tenant¹ of the seid Maners by force of the seid dede of Feoffement & graunte nor otherwyse. And that the seid Herry Duke of Yorke, Edwarde Duke of Buk Richard Busshop² of Durham Thomas Marques Dorsett Edmund Erle of Suff, George Erle of Shrewesbery Herry Erle of Esse^x Richard Grey soñ & heyre apparaunt to the Erle of Kent George Stanley Lorde Straunge Reignolde Bray Knyght & Thomas Lovell Knyght & their heyres have & holde aswell the seid Mañs of Loppam w^t thappurten^{nces} in the Countie of Norff, The Lordshipp & Mañ of Willyngton w^t the appurten^{nces} in the Countie of Bed, The Lordshipp & Maner of Pyrtewell w^t the appurten^{nces} in the Countie of Esse^x, The Lordshipp & Mañ of Stoke by Chychester w^t the appurten^{nces} in the Countie of Sussex, as the revisions of the Manners of Hanworthe, Letill Framlyngham, Syselonde, Dekylburgh & the seid hundreth of Lawndisshe wyth the appurten^{nces} in the Countie of Norff, the Lordshipp & Mañ of Erle Stoham wyth the appurten^{nce} in the Countie of Suff to them & theyr heyres, to thuses and behoffes above seid: As by the same acte of recorde playnly yt apperythe; Whiche Herry Duke of Yorke named in the seid Acte ys the Kyng our Souvaingn Lorde that nowe ys, and the seid Richarde Bysshopp of Durham named in the seid acte is Richarde Bysshopp of Wynchester that nowe ys, And the seid Richarde Gray named in the seid acte ys Richarde Erle of Kent that nowe ys. And forasmoche as Elizabeth Duchesse of Norff ten^{nt} for terme of lyffe the seid Lady Anne late Wyffe to the seid Thomas Lorde Howarde, Thomas Marques Dorsett, George Stanley Lorde Straunge, & Reignolde Bray be decessed; By whose dethes & vertue of the said Acte, o^r seid Souvaingn Lorde the Kyng that nowe ys, the seid Duke of Buk, Richard Bysshopp of Wynchester Edmund Erle of Suff, George Erle of Shrewesbery, Herry Erle of Esse^x, Richard Erle of Kent & Thomas Lovell knyght were, stonde, and yet be seased of & in the seid Lordshipps & Maners of Hanworthe, Letill Framlyngham, Syselonde, Dekylborough and the Hundreth of Lawndisshe w^t the appurten^{nces} in the seid Countie of Norff, the Mañ & Lordshipp of Erle Stonham in the Countie of Suff, to thuse of the seid Thomas nowe Lorde Howard for terme of his lyffe and after his deces to thuse of the seid Thomas Erle of Surrey & of his heyres; And of & in the seid Lordshipps & Mañs of Loppam w^t thappurten^{nces} in the seid Countie of Norff, The Lordshipp & Maner of Willyngton w^t the appurten^{nces} in the seid Countie of Bedforde, The Lordshipp & Maner of Pyrtewell w^t the appurten^{nces} in the seid Countie of Esse^x, The Lordshipp and Mañ of Stoke by Chichester w^t the appurten^{nces} in the seid Countie of Susse^x, to thuse and behoffe of the seid Thomas Erle of Surrey for terme of his lyffe, and after his dethe to thuse of the seid Thomas Lorde Howard and his Heyres. And wher comunycadon of Mariage ys hadde moved purposed and entended by the said Duke and the seid Erle of Surrey & Thomas Lorde Howarde for a Mariage by the sufferance of Gode to be hadde be twene the same Thomas Lorde Howarde, and the Lady Elizabeth Stafforde the Eldest Doughter of the seid Duke, For whiche Mariage and other thinge to be doon on the pte of the seid Duke, The seid Erle of Surrey and Thomas Lorde Howarde for a Joynter to be hadde and made to the seid Thomas Lorde Howarde and the seid Lady Elizabeth Stafforde of the Maners & Lordshipps aforeseid & other the pmisses, In their moste humble wyse [besechyng¹] the Kyng^e Highnes, that it may be enacted established & ordined by the Kyng our Souvaingn Lorde the Lordes sp^{uall} & temporall & the Comens in this p^{esent} pliamet assembled and by the auctoritie of the same, That the Kyng^e Highnesse, the seid Duke, Richarde Bysshopp of Wynchester, George Erle of Shrewesbery, Herry Erle of Esse^x Richarde Erle of Kent & Syr Thomas Lovell Knyght their heyres and assignes, frome the Day of the seid Mariage to be solempnyed betweyn the seid Thomas Lorde Howarde and the seid Lady Elizabeth Stafforde forwardes shall have & enjoye the seid Mañs & Lordshipps of Hanworth, Letill Framlyngham, Syselonde, Dekylburghe and the hundryth of Lawndisshe w^t their appurten^{nces} in the seid Countie of Norff, The Mañ and Lordshipp of Erle Stonham w^t the appurten^{nces} in the Countie of Suff, And therof to be seased to thuse of the seid Thomas Lorde Howarde & Lady Elizabeth & of their Heyres of their two bodys betwene them lawfully to be gotten, And for defaute of suche Issue to thuse of the right heyres of the seid Thomas Erle of Surrey fore^v, And of & in the seid Lordshipps & Mañs of Loppam w^t the appurten^{nces} in the said Countie of Norff, The Lordshipp & Maner of Willyngton w^t the appurten^{nces} in the seid Countie of Bedford, the Lordshipp & Maner of Pyrtewell w^t the appurten^{nces} in the seid Countie of Esse^x, The Lordshipp & Maner of Stoke by Chichestre w^t the appurten^{nces} in the seid Countie of Susse^x, to thuse and behoffe of the seid Thomas Erle of Surrey for terme of his lyfe wythow^t enpechement of waste, And after the deces of the seid Thomas Erle of Surrey to thuse of the seid Thomas Lorde Howard & Lady Elizabeth Stafforde and of their Heires of their bodies betwene them lawfully to be begotten, and for defaute of suche Issue to thuse of the ryght heires of the seid Thomas Erle of Surrey fore^v; Thacte aforeseid made in the seid xjth yere of the seid late King or eny other thing therein conteyned Or eny other acte or actes made or to be made or eny other thing hade or made to the cont^{ry} notwithstanding. Provyded alway that yf the seid mariage be nott hadde & solempnyed betwene the seid Thomas Lorde Howard & the seid Lady Elizabeth Stafforde, That then oure said Souvaingn Lorde that nowe ys, Edwarde Duke of Buk and the other Cofeoffes before rehersed shall stonde and be seased of all & evy of the seid Mañs Lordshipps and all other the pmisses & evy pcell of the same to suche use & entente as they therof stode & were seased before the making of this p^{esent} Acte, This seid Acte in this p^{esent} pliamet made or eny thyng therein conteyned to the cont^{rye} notwithstondyng.

[¹Be it ferdermore enacted by the seid auctoritie that the seid Erle of Surrey by the auctoritie of this p^{esent} acte of pliamet have full power and auctoritie to assigne & to appoynte by writyng to be assigned w^t his signe manuell for Agnes his Wyffe for terme of her lyffe, and for suche oder Wyfe as the same Erle hereafter shall happen to have Mañs Londes and tenement^e & oder hereditament^e of the seid Erle of Surrey in possession or use of the yerely value of Fyve hundred marke, oder then the seid Manners Londes and tenite & other the pmissis afore appoynted for the seid Lorde Howarde and Lady Elizabeth Stafforde and other then suche Maners Londes & tenement^e that been comprised in all recovees in Writtes of entrees uppon disseasyn in the post by Wylm Archiebishopp of Caunterbury Thomas Archiebishopp of Yorke Richarde Bisshop^p of Wynchester James Bysshopp of Ely Gyles Dawbeney Knyght Lorde Dawbeney, Herry Dawbeney Esquier William Blount Knyght Lorde Mountjoye Henry Scrop^p Knyght Lorde Scrop^p of Bolton, Herry Scrop^p Lorde Scrop^p of Upsale, John Seymo^r Knyght, Philip Tylney Knyght John Bygott Esquier Edwarde Guldeforde Esquier Thomas Burgh Esquier John Erneley Gentilman Richard Broke Gylbert Stoughton William Hedge Clerke John Jacob Clerk Henry Chauncy Alued Berwyke and Thomas Gaudy ayenst James Hoberd Knyght in Easter terme in the xxijth yere of the reigne of the late noble Kyng Henry the vijth. And that the seid Agnes and suche other Wyff as the seid Erle of Surrey shall happen to have shall have and injoye the same Manners Londes & Tenement^e & other Hereditament^e of the seid yerely value of Five hundreth marke by the same Erle of Surrey to be assigned & appoynted as is aforeseid for terme of lyffe of the seid Agnes & for terme of lyffe of suche other Wyf as the same Erle of Surrey herafter shall happen to mary. And that the seid Agnes and other suche Wyffe as the seid Erle shall happen to have be excluded to claym & have eny other Manners Londes & tenement^e or oder hereditament^e of the seid Erle of Surrey whiche he nowe hathe in possession or Use by title of Dowere or eny oder title yf the seid Assygment be hadde and made in forme aforeseid. And o^v this be it enacted by the seid auctoritie, That the seid Erle of Surrey have full power and auctoritie to make hys Wyll & Testament of oder Mañs Londes & Tenite & Hereditament^e of the yerely Value of Foure Hundred mark^e o^v all charges of the seid Erle of Surrey whiche the seid Erle nowe hathe in possession or use oder then the Manners Londes Tenement^e & other the

Alteration by new Titles, Death, &c. of the Trustees.

Proposed Marriage of Lord Howard and Lady Elizab. Stafforde.

Settlement of Lands in Trustees on the Marriage.

If the Marriage be not had, the Trustees shall be seised as before.

II. Power to the Earl of Surrey to assign certain Lands for Jointure.

III. Power to the said Earl to demise certain Manors, &c.

¹ besechen O.

² See Note 3 in Page 36.

to the Value of 400
Marks per Annum.

IV.
Proviso for Lady
Agnes, Wife of the
said Earl.

V.
Proviso for Sir T.
Bedingfield, Knt.

VI.
Proviso for Sir D.
Owen, Knt.

missis before rehersed & mencioned, accordyng to suche agreament and appoyntment as therein shalbe ordred & appoynted by the moste rewend Fader in God William Archibisshoppe of Cauntebery & Chaunceler of Englonde by wrytyng under his sygne manuell & seale. And that the same Maners & other the pmisses that shalbe wylled after the Manner beforeseid shall be sure & availeable in the lawe unto suche psones to whome yt shalbe wyllyd accordyng to the tenure of the same Wylle. Savyng to evy pson & psones & their heyres other then the seid Erle of Surrey & his heyres and the seid Thomas Lorde Howard & his heires, & all & singler oder psones oonly seased to thuse of the seid Erle Lady Agnes his Wyffe & Lorde Howarde or to thuse of eny of them, suche right title & invest as they or eny of them have of in or to eny of the seid Maners Londes & Tenement & oder hereditament to be assigned or appoynted by the seid Erle of Surrey for the seid Agnes or eny oder his Wyfe or for the pformance of the seid laste Wylle & Testament of the seid Erle of Surrey as ys aforeseid. Provyded alway that this acte extende nott nor be hurtefull unto the seid Agnes for or to eny Londes & Tenement whiche the seid Erle of Surrey or eny oder to his use hathe or have in Lambeth in the Countie of Surry. ³] Savyng to all psones, other then the seid Erle of Surrey & his heires and the seid Lorde Howard & his heyres & all other psones & their heires seased of the pmisses or eny pcell therof to the oonly use of the seid Erle of Surrey and Lorde Howarde or of eyther of theym, all suche right title and invest as they or eny of theym have or hadde in of or to the pmisses or eny pcell therof before the makyng of this p'sent acte, as though the same acte nev hadd be hadd ne made eny thing therein conteyned to the contrarie notwithstandyng. Provyded alwey, that this Acte ne eny oder acte or actes made or to be made in this p'sent pliamet extende nott ne be in eny wyse pjudiciall or hurtfull unto Syr Thomas Bedyngfeld Knyght his heyres or assignes of or for his right title or possession of and in the hundred of Lawndishe in the Countie of Norff wyth the appurtenances specified in this p'sent acte but that his right title entree or possession yn or of the same Hundred with the appurtenances may be to hym his heires and assignes saved as goode and effectuall as though this acte or eny other acte or actes made or to be made in this p'sent pliamet hadd nev ben hadd ne made. Provyded alwey, that this Acte nor eny articule therein conteyned in eny wyse extende nott nor be pjudiciall neither hurtfull to Syr Davyd Owen Knyght nor to his heyres males of his body begotten nor to eny grauntes letters patent & astate right title invest or possession whiche the same David or eny other pson or psones to his use hathe in or of eny Castelles Maners Lordshippes Landes Tenement Annuities Rentys Revisions & vices Fermes Feefermes or eny oder hereditament or eny pcell of the same specified in the seid Acte.

CHAPTER XVII.

De restitucōe p Jacobo Tuchet Dño Audeley.

Recital of an Act
anno 19 Hen. VII.
for the Attainder
of James Tuchet
Lord Audeley, and
others for High
Treason.

Recited Act and
all other Attainders
against Lord Aude-
ley repealed.

II.
John Tuchet, Heir
of the said Lord
Audeley, restored
in Name, Blood,
Title, and Estate.

TO the King our Sovaign Lorde In hys moste humble wysse besechyth yo^r Highnesse yo^r trew feithfull subgiecte & liegmane John Tuchet eldest Sone to James Tuchet knyght late Lorde Audeley, That Wher at a pliamet holden at Westm̄ the xxvth daye of January the xixth yere of the Reign of Kyng Herry the vijth late King of Englonde & yo^r moste dere Fader it was ordeyned enacted and establisshed by the Lordes spūall and temporall & the Cōens in that pliamet assembled and by the auctoritie of the same, that James Tuchet of Audeley late of Stowey in the Countie of Somers Knyght late Lorde Audeley & others in the same Acte specified for their sevalle offenses & trespasses in the same Acte expressed & declared werre & be convycted & attainted of high treason, and forfeited to the same late Kyng Henry the vijth & his heyres all Honours Castelles Manners Lordshippes Hundredes Fraunchises Libties Pryvelages Advousones Nōiacions p'sentacōns Knyght Fees Londes Tenement Rent & Servyces Revisions Remynders Porcions Annuities Pensions Right & Possessions Hereditament Goodes Cattel & Dett & wherof they or eny other to their uses or to thuse of eny of theym were seased or possessed the xxijth day of June the xijth yere of the Reigne of the seid late King or eny tyme syns wⁱⁿ the realme of Englonde Irelande Wales Cales or the Marches of the same in Fee symple fee taile or terme of lyffe or lyffes or into whiche eny of theym hadd then or at eny tyme after lauffull cause of entre wⁱⁿ Englonde Irelande Wales or Marches of the same. And ov^{er} that evy of the seid psons forfeit to the seid Kyng our Sovaign Lorde & his heyres all Londes Honoures Castells Manners Lordshippes Hundred & Fraunchises Libties Privilegies Advosones Nōiacions p'sentacōns Knyght Fees Londes Tenement Rent & Servyces Revisions Remynders Porcions Annuities Pensions Right & Possessions Hereditament Good & Catalles & Dett & wherof the seid James Tuchet late Lorde Audeley & other in the seid Acte specified or eny of theym or eny oder pson or psones to theyr uses or to thuse of eny of them were seased or possessed the seid xxijth day of June the seid xijth yere of the seid late Kyng^r reigne or at eny tyme sythe, as in the seid Acte of Atteynder more playnly dothe appere; Hit may please your Highnesse of yo^r moste habundaunte grace and goodnesse & for the feithfull & true & vices that the seid John Tuchet eldest Son of the sayd James Tuchet hathe done & intendyth to doo to yo^r Grace Souvaigñ Lorde and yo^r heyres duryng his lyfe, to ordeyne establishe and enacte by the advyse and assente of yo^r Lordes spūall and temporell and the Cōmens in this p'sent pliamet assembled and by the auctoritie of the same, That the seid acte of attayndre and all thing & therein conteyned hadde and madde at Westm̄ the seid xxv day of January the xixth yere of the reigne of the seid late Kyng Herry the vijth ayenste the sayde James Tuchet and his heyres, and all other acte and actes of atteyndre and attayndre shadde made or p'nounced ayenste the sayd James Tuchet by indictament or indictament proces utlagaries or otherwyse and evy of theym, by auctoritie of this p'sent Acte be annulled annentisshed repelled and made utterly voyde and of noon effecte as nev noon suche acte or acte of attaynder or attayndres by acte or actes of pliamet pces inditement or utlagaries hadd nev be hadd nor made ayenst the seid James Tuchet [Lorde Audeley late naymed. ⁴] And over that to enacte by the auctoritie of this p'sent pliamet that yo^r seid suppliaunte John Audeley Son & heyre of the seid James be restored and enabled as soñ & heyr of the seid James and made heyre of the same James in name blode state degree and inheritauce. And that the seid John and the heyres of the same James to the name state degree stile and title of Baroñ of this realme of Englonde by the name of John Tuchet Lorde Audeley be also restored & enabled, And also to all Honours Castelles Manners Lordshippes Hundredes Fraunchises Libties p'vileges Advousones Nōiacions p'sentacōns Knyght Fees Londes Tenement Rent & vices Revisions Remynders Porcions Annuities Pensions Right & Possessions & all man^r Hereditament w^{it} theyr appurtenances, wherof the seid James Tuchet or eny oder to his use was or werre seased or possessed of, the tyme of the seid treason or eny other treason by hym cōmitted and made, specified in the seid Acte of Attaynder made at Westm̄ the seid xxv day of Januarij in the seid xix yere of the reigne of the seid late Kyng Herry the vijth, or in eny oder acte or actes of atteynder or attaynders hadd or made at eny tyme ayenste the seid James by Indictament proces Utlagary or oderwyse or at eny tyme after, or the seid xxijth day of June in the xijth yere of the reigne of the seid late Kyng Henry the vijth or eny tyme after wythin Englonde Irelande Wales Cales & the Marches of the same in Fee symple Fee tale or for terme of lyffe, or in whiche the seid James Tuchet

³ These Clauses are contained in a Schedule annexed to the Original Act, at the Head of which is written "For like Aggrement between the lorde Theſ & the lorde Surrye." The ensuing Clauses are each in separate Schedules annexed in like manner.

⁴ late named Lorde Audeley O.

or any oder pson to his use the tyme of the seid treason or any other treason by hym comitted or doone, specified in the saide actes of attaynder or in any other acte or actes of atteyndre or indictament or in any of them, or any tyme after, or the seid xxijth day of June the same xijth yere or any tyme after have any lawfull cause of entree or to entre in the same wⁱⁿ Englonde Irelande Wales Cales or the Marches of the same, as though the seid acte of attaynder made at Westm̄ the seid xxvth day of Januarye in the seid xixth yere of the reigne of the seid late Kyng nor noon other acte nor actes of attaynder indictament or forfeytoures by proces course or order of the comen lawe ayenste the said James hadde nev^{er} be hadde nor made; And also to all Honours Castelles Mannes Lordshippes Hundredes Fraunchisies Libties Prevelagies Advousons Nōiaçōns p̄sentaçōns Knyghte Fees Londes Tenemente Rentes f̄vices Revisions Remaynders Porcions Annuities Pençōnes Righte Possessions and all manner Hereditament w^{it} theyr appurtenances, to the whiche the foresaid John Tuchett after the dethe of the same James or after the dethe of any of the Auncettours of the seid John and James or either of theym or any oder pson or psones seased to thuse of the saide James Tuchett or any of the Auncettoures of the seid James whose heyre of blode the same John (1) be or ys inheretable; And to the whiche John by or after the Dethe of the seid James Tuchett or any of the Auncetoure or Auncetoures of the seid John Tuchett whose heyre of blode the seid John Tuchett ys shulde discende remayne reverte belonge or appteynge; To have holde enjoye and possede all and singler the p̄misses to the seid John Tuchett & his heyres in the same manner & fourme as he shulde have be inheritable yf the same treasons offences rebellyones & oder mysdedes be fore reherced by the same James hadde nev^{er} be doon nor made; And as yf the seid acte of attaynder made at Westm̄ the seid xxvth day of Januarye in the seid xixth yere of the Reyngne of the seid late Kyng nor noon other acte nor actes of attaynder nor any oder attayndre or conviccion ayenst the seid James Tuchett by indictament p̄cesse utlagarye or oderwyse by course of the Comen Lawe hadde nev^{er} be hadde nor made. Also be it enacted by the same Auçtoritie, that the seid John Tuchett be enabled and inheritable as heyre to sue and to be sued and to pursue and maynteyne almanner accōne & accōnes as heyre unto all & evy of the Auncetoure and Auncetoures of the seid James Tuchett whos heyre the same James was or shulde have be yf the seid acte of attaynder made the seid xxv. day of January in the xixth yere of the reigne of the seid late Kyng, or oder acte or actes of attaynder by Inditement Utlagarye or processe of the lawe hadde nev^{er} be hade nor made ayenst the seid James. Also by the same auçtoritie be it enacted ordneyd and establisshed, that the seid John Tuchett and his heyres and all other pson and psones seased of any Honoures Castelles Mannes Lordshippes Hundredes Fraunchises Libties p̄vilegeis Advowsones Nōiaçōns p̄sentaçōns Knyghte Fees Londes Tenemente Rent Servyces Revisions Remayndres Porcions Annuities Pensions Righte Possessions & all oder Hereditament and Duetys to thuse of the seid James & his heyres or to thuse of the seid James & the heyres of his body begotten or of hym & the heyres of any of his Wyfe or Wyffes, by vertue of this p̄sent Acte in alle & singler the seid Honoures Castelles Mannes Lordshippes Hundredes Fraunchises Rentes f̄vices Revisions Remaynders Porcions Annuities Pensions Righte Possessions and all manner Hereditament w^{it} theyr appurtenances and other the p̄misses & evy pcell of theyme may lawfully entre possede kepe holde and enjoye aswell uppon the possessione of oure Souvaigne Lorde the Kyng his heyres & Successoures Kyng of Englonde as uppon the possession of evy other pson, Any discente letters patentes discontynuaunce or any oder cause matter or thynges to the contrarye hadde made or purveyed syns the tyme of the seid treason or treasons comitted or doone specified in the seid acte of attaynder made at Westm̄ the xxv. day of Januarye in the xixth yere of the Reign of the seid late King Herry the vijth or any oder acte or actes of attaynder hadde ordneyd or made or any other Atteyder by inditement processe or utlagarie hadd or made by course and order of the Comen Lawe ayenst the seid James Tuchett the seid xxijth day of June in the seid xijth yere or syns the same day or any oder cause or matter or oder thinge to the cont^{ra}rie notwythstandyng. And more ov^{er} by the same Auçtoritie be yt ordeyned and enacted, that the seid entre sease and possessione of the seid John Tuchett and his heires or the heyres of the said James in all & singler the seid Honoures Castelles Maners Lordshippes Londes Tenemente Libties Fraunchises & Hereditaments w^{it} their appurtenances and into evy parcell therof by vertue and auçtoritie of this p̄sent Acte be goode lawfull & effectually in the lawe unto the seid John and his heyres wyth ow^{er} any sute for the same or any pcell therof by petition lyverey or by any oder manner after the course & fourme of the Comen lawe or oderwyse oute of the handes of yow Souvaigne Lorde or of yo^{ur} heyres to be hadde made or sued. Provyded and sayng to all and syngler the Kynges Subjeçte and to evy pson and psones and their heyres and to the heyres of evy of theyme all their righte state title clayme demaunde & infeste that they have or shulde have or any of them hatte hadde or shulde have in all and singler the seid Honoures Castelles Maners Lordshippes Londes Tenemente Libties Fraunchises Advousones Hereditamentes & all other the p̄misses or any pcell of theyme in the tyme of the seid treason or treasons comytted or any tyme before or in the seid xxijth day of June the seid xixth yere of the reigne of the same late Kyng or any tyme before. Also provyded that all and singuler psones be qwyett and clerely discharged of all and singuler entrees and intrusions made or done in alle and singuler the seid Honoures Castelles Maners Londes Tenemente Rentes Revisions f̄vices Libties Fraunchises Advowsones Hereditament and alle oder the p̄misses & evy pcell therof, and of the receiptes takyng and p̄cevyng of Rentes Issues & p̄fittes of the same and of evy pcell therof frome the tyme of the seid treason & treasons doone or comytted specyfyed in the seid acte of attaynder made at Westm̄ the seid xxv day of January in the xixth yere of the reigne of the seid late Kyng or any oder acte or actes of attaynder or any other attaynder or atteynders by indictament processe utlagaries or other wyse by course and ordre of the Comen lawe, and frome the seid xxijth day of Juyn in the seid xijth yere unto the Fyrste day of this p̄sent pliamet ageynste the seid John Tuchett and his heyres & evy oder pson and psones seased of the p̄misses or of any pcell of them to thuse of the seid John Tuchett and his heyres or of any of them. And youre seid besecher & his heyres for evmore shall pray Gode for yowre moste noble grace. Provyded always that this Acte be not hurtfull or p̄judiciale to any pson having any graunte made by the King oure Souvaigne Lorde or by Kyng Herry the vijth of noble memorye under the greate seale for terme of lyfe or terme of yeres; But that the same graunte be goode and effectual, this p̄sent acte notw^{it}standyng.

(*) Provyded alway and also be it ordeyned establisshed and enacted by the auçtoritie of the Lordes sp̄uall and temporale and the Comens in this p̄sent pliamet assembled & by auçtoritie of the same, That William Butler shalle have possede & enjoye for terme of his lyffe the offices of Stewarde & Receyvo^r of the lordshippe of [Kymes²] in the Countie of Pembroke in South Wayles and the making of all oder Officers wⁱⁿ the seid lordshipp w^{it} the yerly fee & wayges to the seid Offices & to eyther of theym p̄teynyng for usyng & exc̄sying of the seid Offices of Stewarde & Receyvo^r of & wythin the seid lordshipp. And also yt is ordeyned and enacted by the seid auçtoritie, That evy byll or billes assigned w^{it} the hande of oure Souvaigne Lorde Kyng Herry the vijth made to the seid William of the seid Offices and Fees, and all gyftes and grauntes of the seid Offices of Steward & Receyvo^r & of the seid Fee graunted by oure seid Souvaingne Lorde by letter patent beryng date the xijth day of Septembr the fyrste yere of oure seid Souvaingne Lord^e reigne to the seid Wiflm shalbe goode and effectual in the lawe accordyng to the forme & purporte of the same, Any thing in this acte of restitution or any oder acte or actes to be made in this p̄sent pliamet to the contrary made notwythstandyng.

III.
The said Heir enabled to sue and to be sued.

IV.
The said Heir, and all Persons seised to his Use, empowered to enter into his Estates, upon the Possession of the King or of others.

V.
Such Entry shall be good in Law, without Suit, &c. for the same.

General Saving of Rights.

All Persons discharged of Entries, Receipts of Rents, &c. from the Time of the said Treason to the First Day of the present Parliament.

Proviso for Grantees of the King for Life or Years.

VI
Proviso for William Butler, for the Stewardship of Kymes, &c. for Life.

Grants thereof declared valid.

¹ *is*
but not exactly in the Order in which they appear on the Roll.

² The Clauses which follow are all annexed to the Original Act on separate Schedules,

³ Kymes O.

VII.
Lord Fitzwaren shall pay Rent for certain Manors during his term therein,

and be thereof discharged against the King;
and from all Bonds, &c. for Payment thereof.

Be it also enacted by auctoritie of this present parliament, That wher John Bourghcher Knyght Lorde Fytzwaren hath and occupyeth the Maner of Stowye Stokelanlovel Inwode and Wolwarston w^t theyr appurtenances in the Countie of Somers for terme of certeyn yeres yet to come of the graunte of oure Souvaigne Lorde the Kyng that nowe ys by his tres patentes yeldyng to oure seid Souvaigne Lorde and to his heyres xliiii^{li} xliiij^s viij^d. payable at the Feastes of the Annunciacon of oure blessed Lady & Seynt Michell Tharchangell by evyn porcions duryng the foresaid terme, That the seid John Bourghcher & his Assigneis fromehensforthe yerely duryng the tyme that he or they shall occupye the seid terme content & paye the seid rente to the seid John Tutchett & to his heyres at the days of payment thereof comprysed in the seid graunte or lesse, And by auctoritie of this Acte fromehensforthe to be utterly acquyted & discharged of the seid rent & payment of the same ageyn oure seid Souvaign Lorde & his heyres aswell in his Eschequer as in eny oder place: And be it ferther enacted by the seid auctoritie that fromehensforthe the seid John Bourghcher his executoures and assigneis & all oder psones what so ev^y they be whiche be bounde by obligacone recongnisaunce or oderwyse jointlye or sevallye to oure seid Souvaigne Lorde or to eny other pson or psones to his Use for the payment of the seid Rente to oure seid Souvaigne Lorde & to his heyres or for eny oder thyng comprised in the seid graunte or lesse for eny resceite hereafter to come be therof utterly discharged & acquyted aswell ageyn oure seid Souvaigne Lorde as a geyn all oder psones; And the seid recongnisaunce obligacions or other bonde what so ev^y yt be for the pmisses here after to come be fromehensforthe utterly adnullede avoyded & of no force ne effecte.

VIII.
Rents shall be paid by Lord Fitzwaren to Lord Audeley.

Be it also enacted by auctoritie of this present parliament, that the seid John Bourghcher be discharged ayenste the Kyng oure Souvaign Lorde and his heyres & all oder psones to his or theyr use of all rentes refved upon the seid leese nott due before this tyme and of all obligacions & suerties made by the seid John Bourghchier and all oder psones for the sure payment of the seid rente to whome soev^r the seid obligacions or Suerties be made or hadde. And that the seid John Bourghchier & his assigneis yerely duryng the seid terme pay the seid rente to the seid John Tutchett & to his heyres at the days of payment therof comprysed in the seid leese.

IX.
Proviso for certain Grants to Lord Fitzwaren for Forty Years.

Provyded allwaye that this Acte of inablement & restitucon ne eny thing conteyned in the same ne eny oder Acte or Actes in this present parliament made or to be made extende nott ne in eny wyse be pjudiciall or hurtfull to John Bourghchier Knyght Lorde Fitzwaren to of or for eny graunte or grauntes by the Kyng oure Souvaign Lorde by his letters patent^e beryng date the xiiij day of Januarie the Fyrste yere of oure seid Souvaigne Lordes reigne made to the seid John Bourghchier for terme of fowrtie yeres, the seid tyme to begynn at the Feaste of Seynt Mychell Tharchngell laste before the date of the seid letters patentes to endure for the seid Feaste to the ende of fortie yeres then nexte folowyng by what name or names the seid John Bourghchier be named or called in the same letters patent^e of eny Manners Landes Tenement^e Rent^e Revisions & vices Wywes of Franke Plege Leety Courtes or of eny other thyng in the seid letters patent^e conteyned, But that the same letters patent^e & ev^y thyng in theym conteyned by the auctoritie of this present parliament be good avayleable & effectualle to the seid John Bourghchier for & duryng the seid terme, this Acte of enablement and restitution or eny other Acte or Actes of parliament made or to be made to the contrarie notwithstandyng.

X.
Proviso for a Rent granted to Sir R. De la Vere.

Provyded also alway that this Acte of parliament nor noone other at this present parliament hereafter to be made be hurtfull or pjudicialle to Syr Richarde Delavere Knyght of or for the gyfte and graunte of an annuell rente or anytie of xli. ix s. x d. by Johanne late the Wyffe of James late Lorde Audeley to the seid Syre Richarde gevyn and graunted ow^t of the manner of Monyngton w^t the appurtenances in the Shyre of Heref now beyng in the possessione of the saide Johanne as pcell of here Joynter, this Acte of restitution or eny oder Acte to be made to the contrarie notwithstandyng.

XI.
All Rents, &c. reserved by the late and present King out of the Premises shall become payable to L. Audeley.

Be it also enacted and established by the Kyng oure Souvaign Lorde & by the Lodes spual & temporalle and by the Comens in this present parliament assembled and by the auctoritie of the same, That all Rentes vnyces Rent Charges and other Rentes and vnyces whatsoever they be, reserved or belongyng to the Kyng oure Souvaign Lorde by reasone of eny gyfte or gyftes graunte or grauntes lease or leases or oder inlesse of eny of the seid londes or tenement^e or eny pcell therof made by hys Highnesse or by oure late Souvaign Lorde Kyng Herry the vijth his Fader of noble memorye to eny maner of pson or psones under the greute seale or otherwyse. Be fromehensforthe payable and to be payde unto the seid John Tutchett & his heyres, & they & ev^y of them to have and enjoye the same Rentes and vnyces reserved and ev^y pcell therof to theym & to theyr heyres, & they & ev^y of theyme and theyre heyres to distreyn make avowre to have all maner of Accions ayenste the seid [patentes leasses¹] and grauntes & ev^y of theym by vertue of this present Acte, as though the seid attaynder hadde nev^r ben hadd ne made, And as though the seid patent^e and grauntes & leasses & ev^y of theym hadde been made by the seid John Tutchett and as though the seid Reynt^e and vices theruppon hadd ben to the same John and his heyres refved. And that the same [patent^e grauntes and leasses²] and ev^y of theym theyr heyres and executoures to be therof discharged and acquyted ayenst oure seid Souvaigne Lorde and his heyres. And that no pcesse fromehensforthe oute of the Kyng^e Eschequer or eny oder the King^e Courte be made for payment of the same Rent^e or eny pcell therof.

XII.
Proviso for Sir William Sandes, Knt.

Provided alway that this acte ne eny thyng therein conteyned ne proviso ner oder acte to this present acte annexed ne eny thing in theym or eny of theym conteyned be in eny wyse hurtfull or pjudiciall to Syr William Sandes Knyght of for or conynyng the Manners of Westradon otherwyse called Westradon wyth the appurtenances in the Countie of Devon or eny pcell therof or to the right title entest or possession of and in the same duryng the lyfe of the seid Syr William.

XIII.
Proviso for Joan Lady Audeley, &c.

Provyded alway that this Acte of restitucon or eny thing in the same acte conteyned ne eny oder acte or actes in this present parliament made or to be made be nott pjudiciall ne hurtfull to Johanne Lady Audeley late Wyffe to the seid James Tutchett & to the heyres males of the bodies of the seid James & Johanne lawfullye begotten, to of or for eny gr^{unt} or gr^{unt}^e or astate by eny pson or psones made to the seid James and Johanne & to theyres males of theyr twoo bodies begotten, nor to the seid Johanne to of and for eny graunte or grauntes by eny pson or psones to her made for terme of her lyffe by what Name or Names the seid Johanne ys or was called in the same: Butt that the same leesses & graunt^e & ev^y of theym be as good & avayleable to the seid Johanne & to the heyres males of the bodes of the seide James and Johanne lawfullye begotten, and to the seid Johanne for terme of her lyffe after the tenoure & purporte of the same as they shulde have ben, yf the seid actes of attaynder or restitucon or eny of theym or eny other acte or actes in this present parliament made or to be made had not ben hadd ne made.

XIV.
Proviso for the Abbot of Derby, as to the Grant of the Advowson, &c. of the Church of Makworthe, &c.

Provided alway that this acte of restitucon nor eny oder acte or actes made or to be made in this present parliament be nott in eny wyse pjudiciall nor hurtfull to John Abbott of the Monastye of oure blessed Ladye of Derley nere Derbye in the Countie of Derb nor to his Successoures, of nor for the graunte made to the seid Abbote and Convente and theyr Successoures by the Kyng of famouse memorye Herry the vijth fader to oure Souvaigne Lorde the Kyng that nowe ys by his letters patentes under his greute seale of the advousone and patronage of the Church of Makworthe in the seid Countie and of the Chappell of Alestre to the same Church belongyng or appendyng nor for the graunte of the p^{sent}acon to the same Church w^t Glebe landes tenement^e rentys p^{fy}ttes & possessions to the same Advowson Church and Chappell & ev^y of theym in eny maner of wyse ap^{pte}ynyng or belongyng; nor for the graunte & licens gyven to the seid Abbote and Convent & theyr Successoures to annexe app^{re} [unitye³] & consolidate the forseid

¹ patentees, leasseees O. (amended.)

² patentees grauntees and leasseees O. (amended.)

³ unite O.

Churche Psonage & Glebe-landes wyth theyr righte and appurtenances nor to or for the appropriacion unydon or consolidacone of the same Patronage Advousone Churche Chappell Psonage Glebe-landes & tenemente wyth ther appurtenances to the seid Abbot & Convent & theyr Successours for evmore; but that the same graunte gyfte appropriacione unicon and consolidacone stande and be in as full strenght vertue and effeete as this acte of restitucone or eny other acte or actes made or to be made in this p̄sent pliamēt hadd nev̄ ben hadd nor made; And that the seid Abbott & Convent and theyr Successours shall holde and enjoye to theym and to ther Successours the seid Advowson & all other the p̄misses conteyned in the seid letters patentē accordyng to the tenoure and purporte of the same.

Provided alwey that this Acte nor non other acte p̄visione ordinaunce restitucon or statute in this p̄sent pliamēt made or to be made in eny wyse may extende or be p̄judiciall to Syr Ryce Ap Thomas Knyght or to Syr Gryffyth Ap Rice Knyght or to eny of theym, of & for the manner of Llaunndovey w^t the appurtenances nor no pcell therof wⁱⁿ the shyre of Carmarden in Southwayles; but that the same Syr Ryce and Syr Gryffythe and ev̄y of theym may lawfully & peasably occopye and enjoye the same accordyng and after the purporte and tenure of letters patentē to theym or eny of theym made by oure late Souvaign Lorde King Herry the vijth: Any acte p̄visione ordinaunce restitucone or statute in this p̄sent pliamēt made or to be made in eny wyse notwythstondyng.

Provided alwaye that this Acte of restitucone nor eny other acte or actes in this p̄sent pliamēt made or to be made extende nōt nor in eny wyse be p̄judiciall or hurtfull to Syr William Sandes Knyght of in for or to eny gyfte or graunte of letters patentē by the King oure Souvaign Lorde to the same Syr William made for terme of his lyffe, by what so ev̄ name the same Syr William be naymed or called in the same, of the Maner or Lordshipp of Peryton w^t the appurtenances in the Countie of Somers, and of the Maner or Lordshipp of [Westradon¹] w^t thappurtenances in the Countie of Devoñ or eyther of theym, And of other londes tenemente advousones of Churches Libties Fraunchesies & oder Cōmodities to the seid Maners pteynnyng or belongyng: But that the same Syr William may have holde & enjoye the same Maners or Lordshippes & other the p̄misses wyth the appurtenances accordyng to the tenure & purporte of the same lettres patentē: This p̄sent acte or eny oder acte or thing in this p̄sent pliamēt made & doone or to be made & doon to the contrarye in eny wyse notwythstondyng.

Provided also and for seen that this acte of restitucone nethere none oder acte made or to be made in this p̄sent pliamēt hurte nōt nethere in eny wyse be p̄judiciall to Thomas Salter one of the Sewers of oure chambre, of or for eny gyfte or graunte unto hym by us by oure letters patentē for terme of (*) lyffe afore this tyme made & graunted, of or for all those Mesis Places Londes tenemente Rentys & v̄vices w^t medowes [leases²] pastures woddes & comens called Sombery Mabankes Saltlande Slehurst wyth ther appurtenances in the parriche of Ewherst wythin our Countie of Surrey, and Laybokes w^t thappurtenances in the pishe of Shire wythin the same Countie of Surrey, or eny Londes Teñte Rentē Revisions and v̄vices medoes [leases²] pastures woddys and cōmons whiche wer late James Tuchett Knyght late Lorde Audeley wⁱⁿ the pysshes of Ewherst and Shyre aforeseid: But that the seid letters patentē & all thing comprised in theym be as avaylabyll unto the sam Thomas Salter as yf this acte hadde nev̄ ben ordined or made.

[* Provyded alway that this Acte of restitucon noder nothing therein conteyned be hurtfull ne p̄judiciall to Edwarde Sutton Knyght Lorde Dudley to for or of eny possession right title or intesse that he or any oder p̄sone or p̄sones have to his use of or in the Lordshippes of Alstonfelde otherwyse called Alfelde and Werslowe w^t the appurtenances in the Countie of Stafforde, or of or in eny londes or teñte in Alstonfeld & Waslowe aforeseid in the same Countie, nor be p̄judiciall ne hurtfull to the seid Lorde Dudley to of or for eny gyfte or graunte made to hym of or in eny of the seid Lordshippes Landes or Teñte w^t the appurtenances or of or in eny pcell therof by the moste noble Prince of famouse memorye Kyng Herry the vijth late Kyng of Englonde Fader to oure Souvaign Lorde: But that all suche gyftes & grauntes therof or of eny pcell therof made by the seid late Kyng to the seid Lorde Dudley by his letters patentē or by his plakkarde be good & effectuall in the lawe this acte of restitucone or eny oder acte made or to be made in this p̄sent pliamēt notw^tstondyng.*]

Provyded alway that this Acte of restitucone nor eny oder acte or actes in this p̄sent pliamēt made or to be made extende nōt nor in eny wyse be p̄judiciall or hurtfull to Syr Gylbert Talbot Knyght, of in for or to eny gyfte graunte or confirmacion or letters patentē or otherwyse by the Kyng oure Souvaigne Lorde or oure late Souvaign Lorde Kyng Herry the vijth to the same Syr Gylbert made for terme of his lyffe or oder wyse by what so ev̄ name the same Syr Gilbert be named or called in the same, of the Maners & Lordshippes of Dawley parva Ketley Lie Gomebery & Wapensale w^t the Appurtenances in the Countie of Salop, and all oder Londes & Teñte Rentē Revisions and v̄vices that late were the seid late James Lorde Audeley in the seid Lordshippes and Townshippes, and of Advousones of Churches Libties Fraunchises & oder Cōmodities to the seid Maners or Lordshippes pteynnyng or belongyng: But that the same Syr Gylbert may have holde & enjoye the same Manners or Lordshippes and other the p̄misses w^t the appurtenances accordyng to the tenoure and purporte of the same letters patentē or oderwyse; this p̄sent acte or eny other Acte or thing in this p̄sent pliamēt made & doone or to be made and doone to the contrary in enywyse notw^tstondyng.

Provided alwaye that this Acte of Restitucone nor eny maner of thing therein conteyned nor eny oder acte or actes in this p̄sent pliamēt made or to be made extende nōt nor in eny wyse be p̄judiciall or hurtfull to William Belus oone of the Clerkes of the Kyngē Councelle of in for or to eny gyfte graunte dimise confirmacion & ratificacione of letters patentē by the King oure Souvaign Lorde to the same Wilm made by what so ev̄ name the same William be named or called in the seid letters patentē for terme of his lyffe of and for all those meases & teñte w^t all & syngler landes medowes lesues and pastures Rentē revisions & v̄vices Woodē & Comons w^t ther appurtenances called the Ryll Nicoll and the Newe Howse w^t the appurtenances in the parysse of Grene & ther aboute wⁱⁿ the Countie of Susseḗ & of & for the Mote w^t the Appurtenances in the pysshe of West Hothlogh in the seid Countie of Susseḗ, whiche late were of the seid James Tuchet Knyght late Lorde Audeley or eny oder p̄sone or p̄sones to his use but that the same William may have hold and enjoye the same Landes & Tenementē & other the p̄misses w^t the appurtenances accordyng to the tenure & purporte of the same letters patentē this p̄sent acte or eny oder acte or thing in this p̄sent pliamēt made & doone or to be made and doone to the cont^rie in eny wyse notwythstondyng.

Provided alwey this acte nor noon other acte p̄vision ordinaunce restitucon or statute in this p̄sent pliamēt made or to be made in any wyse may extende or be p̄judiciall to oure Servaunte John Sawkelde of or for thre Cotages or teñte w^t the Gardens belongyng lying in Flett Strete wⁱⁿ yo^r Countie of Midd but that he may lauffully occupye and enjoye the same accordyng and after the purporte & tenor of oure letters patentē to hym thereof made, any acte p̄vision ordinaunce restitucone or statute in this p̄sent pliamēt made or to be made in eny wyse notw^tstondyng.

Provyded alwey that this acte of pliamēt nor noon oder acte made nor to be made in this p̄sent pliamēt be hurfull or p̄judiciall to Thomas Prior of the Monasḗye of the House of the holy Trynytie of Lentyn in the Countie of Notyngham nor to the Covent of

XV.
Proviso for Sir Rice ap Thomas, Knt. &c. for the Manor of Llandoverey, &c.

XVI.
Proviso for Sir William Sandes, Knt. for the Manors of Peryton and Westradon.

XVII.
Proviso for Thomas Salter, for Grant of Lands at Ewberst, Surrey.

XVIII.
Proviso for Lord Dudley, for the Lordships of Alstonfelde, &c. in Staffordshire.

XIX.
Proviso for Sir Gilbert Talbot, Knt. for Manors of Dawley, &c. in Shropshire.

XX.
Proviso for William Belus, for Lands, &c. in Sussex.

XXI.
Proviso for John Sawkelde, for certain Premises in Fleet Street.

XXII.

¹ Westradon oderwise called Westradon O.

² hys O.

³ lesis O.

* The Original Schedule, [See p. 37, note 2.] on which this Proviso is engrossed, is signed at the left-hand Corner "vacat p̄ expressū meū consēsū" and at the right-hand Corner "p̄ me Edwardū Soton dñm Dudley" both in a Hand-writing different from the Proviso.

Proviso for the Prior of Lentyn, in Nottinghamshire, for the Advowson of Medyll Church.

the same nor to theyr Successours to of or for the right title appropriacōne & intēse that the seid Prior & Covent of the same & theyr Successours have in advowson & patronage of the pysshe Church of Medyll withe in the Countie of Chestre, nor be hurtfull pjudiciall avoidyng nor adnullyng of ony lettres patentē made by the noble Prince of famouse memorye Kyng Herry the vijth to John Hilstone late prior of the seid House and Monastie and to the Covent of the same and to their Successoures of the seid advocacōn or for the ppriacion of the seid Church; but that the seid nowe prior & his Successours may have & enjoye the seid advowsones and patronage of the seid Church beyng appropet to hym & hys Successours accordyng to the tenure & affecte of the seid lettres patentē, And the same lettres patentē to stande goode and effectuell in evy poynte and article of theym as yf this acte of restitution or eny oder acte in this p̄sent pliamēt to be made hadd nev̄ be hadd ne made.

CHAPTER XVIII.

¶ Wille Compton Armigo.

To the Kyng oure Souvaign Lorde.

Grant of the King to Wm. Compton of Manors, Lands, &c. at Tottenham, &c. in Middlesex.

WHERE the King oure Souvaign Lorde of his especiale grace and goodnese was & ys mynded to gyve & graunte unto Wille Compton his trusty serv^{ante} & true liegman for the good & [exceptable¹] s̄vyce whiche he hathe doone to his Highnese and duryng his lyfe entendithe to doo to gyfe and graunte unto hym and theyres of his bodye cōmyng the man^{rs} of [Totēhame²] Penbrokes Bruses Dawbeney & [Mokkyng³ i Totyham³] in the Countie of Midd & all & singler oder londes & teitē in Totynham Edelmeton & Enfelde in the same Countie w^t the Appurten^{nces} whiche John Fyneux Knyght Chiefe Justice of oure Souvaign Lorde the Kyng at Plees before the same oure seid Souvaign Lorde to be holden, William Grevyle oone of the Justices of oure seid Souvaign Lorde of his Comen Benche, Lewes Pollarde one of the Kyng^e Sergiaunt^e at Lawe, Richarde Broke Sergiaunte at Lawe John Rooper Gentilman nowe in lyfe & Willam [Heyre⁴] Gentilman deceased by the [meanes³] of John Fyneux Knyght Chieff Justice of oure late Souvaign Lorde King Herry the vijth at Plees before the same late Kyng to beholden William Greville Sergaunte at Lawe, Lewes Pollarde s̄gaunte att Lawe John Roop Richard Broke and William Eyre, by wrytte of entre uppon disseysen in the post be fore the Justices off oure seid late Souvaign Lorde of his Comen Benche at Westm̄ in Hillarye terme in the xxijth yere of the Reigne of oure seid late Souvaign Lorde recovered ayenste Thomas Cawes & William Beteryng then ten^{ntes} of the seid Man^{rs} Londes & Tentē In whiche wrytte & accōne the seid tenautes vouched to warrante Syre John Rysley Knyght and he vouched ov̄ to Warantie Thomas Fysse as by the recorde therof more playnely apperythe; whiche recovey was to thuse & entente that the seid recovers shulde make estate of all the p̄misses to Syr John Rysley for terme of hys lyfe w^{owt} enpechement of Waste the remayndre therof after his Dethe to the Ryght Revēde Fader in Gode Richarde Bysshopp^e of Wynchestre Charles Som^{sett} Knyght Lorde Herbert Thomas Lovele James Hubberd Knyght^e Humfrey Conyngesby Roberte Brudenell then Sergaunt^e of oure seid late Souvaign Lorde at Lawe & Thomas Lucas, nowe in lyve, and to Gyles Lorde Dawbeney Richarde Emson Knight and Edmunde Dudley Sqwyer deceased, and to ther heires to thuse of the said late Kyng & his heyres; as by a payr of Endentures of bargayn & sale therof made by the seid Syr John unto the seid Bysshopp^e Gyles Lorde Dawbeney Charles Lorde Herbert Thomas Lovell James Hubberd Humfrey Conyngesby Robt [Brutenell⁴] Thomas Lucas & the seid Richard Emson and Edmunde Dudley for the some of a thousande marke by the seid late Kyng to the seid Syr John Rysley payde more playnly apperythe; Which Reecovers by ther dede ended dated the xij day of Februarye the xxijth yere of the reigne of the seid late Kyng made astate of all the p̄misses to the seid Syr John wyth the remaynders ov̄ to the seid Bysshopp^e & oder beforeseid accordynglye; Whiche Syr John, syth the seid bargayne recoveye & estate made, ys deceased, By whose dethe thuse of the p̄misses ys nowe in oure seid Souvaign Lorde and hys heyres, And whiche Man^{rs} & teitē ben holden of the Kyng^e Highnes: And where the seid William at his onely greate costes & charges & for greate sommes of money by hym payde to one Margaret Turn^{nt} late wyffe & sole executrice of the Testament & laste wyll of Richarde Turn^{nte} of late very owner of the same Man^{rs} Londes & Tentē & oder the p̄misses, whose dowghter & heyre the seid Syr John Rysley espoused & maryed, that is to saye Thomasyne Turn^{nt} wiche Thomasyne is decessed wythow^t Issue of her bodye; Whiche Margaret p̄tendyng that the seid Manners & oder the p̄misses shulde be by her solde for lake of Issue of the said Thomasyn accordyng to the laste wyll of the seid Richarde for the same sommes of Money the seid Margaret hathe bargayned & solde by endenture all the p̄misses to the seid William & his heyres, whiche bargayne & sale shalbe aswell for the p̄fyte & avails of oure seid Souvaign Lorde for the revsion of the p̄misses as for the astate of the seid William: In considera^{ōn} of the p̄misses be it enacted by oure seid Souvaign Lorde the Kyng the Lordes sp̄uall & temporall and the Comens in this p̄sent pliamēt assembled & by the auctoritie of the same, That the same William Compton have & enjoye of the gyfte & graunte of oure seid Souvaign Lorde the Kyng that nowe ys by the auctoritie of this p̄sent pliamēt the same Maners Londes and Tenement^e & evy pcell therof & all Knyght^e Fees Advousons of Churches Chappelles Chauntries & oder sp̄uall benefices wyth the appurten^{nces}; And also that the same William have & enjoye to hym & his seid heyres of his bodye all & syngler libties & Fraunchises whiche the seid Syr John & Thomasyn hys Wyffe daughter & heyre to the said Richarde Turn^{nte}, Or whiche the seid Richarde lawfully hadd or used wythin the seid Man^{rs} Londes Teitē or Townes or eny of theym, to have & holde the seid Man^{rs} Londes Teitē and other the p̄misses to the seid William Compton & theyres of his body cōmyng to holde of the Kyng^e Highnese by the s̄vice of a Rede Rose yerely at the Feast of the Nativitie of Seynt John Baptiste oonly for all man^{rs} of s̄vices. And for defaute of suche Issue the seid Man^{rs} Landes & Tenement^e and oder the p̄misses to be come & revte to oure seid Souvaign Lorde & his heyres for ev̄ by vertue of this Acte. Savyng to evy p̄sone & psoues & their heires oder then o^r seid Souvaign Lorde the King & his heyres the seid Bisshop^e & his heyres Charles Lorde Herberde & his heyres Thomas Lovell & his heires James Hubbert & his heyres Humfrey Conyngesby & his heyres Robert Brudenell & his heyres Thomas Lucas & his heyres, the heyres of the seid Syr John Rysley and the heyres of the seid Richarde Turn^{nt} & theyr heyres, suche right title & possession as they or eny of theym have in or to eny of the p̄misses. And savyng the intēst at wyll of all & singler Custumarye and Copieholders tenaunt^e of eny Copyeholde londes holden at wyll of the Lorde or Lordes of eny of the seid Maners after the Custume of the seid Maners or eny of theym; So that they shalnot be avoyded of theyr seid Cope holde tenures by thau^{ctoritie} & vertue of this Acte. And savyng to evy of the Kyng^e lieges and subiectes all suche Rent^e as they have goyng oute of the seid Man^{rs} and other the p̄misses or eny pcell therof; And that they may have lyke remedye for the same Rent^e as they have & hadd before this p̄sent Acte.

Confirmation of the Grant to said William Compton, to hold to him and the Heirs of his Body by the Service of a red Rose.

For Default of Issue, the Premises shall revert to the Crown.

General Saving.

Saving for Copyholders;

and for Rents.

¹ acceptable O.

⁴ Eyre O.

² Totenh^m: O.

³ names O.

³ Mokkyng^e in Totynh^m O.

⁴ Brudenell O.

CHAPTER XIX.

D restituçõe Johis Dudeley fit Edmundi Dudeley.

The Kyng ourre Souvaigne Lorde In most humble wyse besechyng youre Highnesse youre true liegeman and daylye Servaunte Edwarde Guldeforde Sqwyer whiche by the cõmaundement & assent of yo^r Grace hathe the gouernaunce rule & custodye of John Dudley sonne of Edmonde Dudley late of Londoñ Sqwyer; That where by inquisiçõn taken in the Guyldhalle of the Citie of Londoñ the monday nexte after the quindecim of Seynt John Baptyst in the Fyrste yere of youre moste noble reigne before Edwarde Duke of Buik Henry Erle of Northumbr Thomas Erle of Surrey George Erle of Shruesbery Thomas Erle of Derby Thomas Prior of Seynt John Jrlm in Englande Charles Somsett of Herbert Knyght Stephen Jenyns Knyght Mayre of the Citie of Londoñ John Fyneux Knyght, Robert Rede Knyght, William Hody Knyght, Robert Brudenell, Humfrey Conyngesby, John Fyssher Knyght, John Boteler, William Grevyll, Thomas Lovell Knyght, Edwarde Poynyng^e Knyght, Herry Marney Knyght, Thomas Inglefelde Knyght & Robert Drury Knyght, Justices of yow^r Highnesse to enquire by the othes of lefull men of the seid Citie of Londoñ & Suburbes of the same aswell wthin libtie as wythoute emong other of all manⁿ tresones insurreçions rebellions murders mesprisions felonies [trespasses & o^r offenses¹] in the seid Citie and Suburbes of the same by eny pson or psones in whatsome^v manⁿs doon or ppetrate, by vertue of yo^r letters patent^e to the seid Justices & other directed; And the seid treasons insurreçions rebellions murders mesprisions felonies trespasses & offenses aswell at sute of yo^r grace as at sute of eny oder what some^v to here & def^men assigned, the seid Edmonde Dudley of dyverse highe treasons was indited; and after that, That is to saye in the Wedenesday nexte before the Feaste of Seynte Margarett the Vyrbyn the seid Fyrste yere of youre moste noble reigne the seid Edmonde Dudley before the seid Justices by the order of yo^r lawes of the seid highe treasons was atteynted, & [after²] putt in execuçõn for the same; by force of whiche attaynder by the Comen lawes of this yo^r realme all manⁿ landes & tenement^e rentes rev^sions ðvyces advousones hereditament^e & possessions wth thappurtenⁿces, whiche ware the seid Edmonde Dudley tyme of the seid treasons surmitted to be doon or at any tyme after, were unto yo^r Grace forfeited, & the seid John Dudley whiche shulde have ben heyre unto the seid Edmonde Dudley his Fader by course of yo^r lawes yf the seid atteynder hadd nott be and his heyres by occasion of the seid atteynder ys and be disherited & disabled for ev^{er} to demaunde sue aske or clayme eny londes tenit^e possessions & hereditament^e as heyre or heyres to the seid Edmonde Dudley or eny oder his auncetoures on the parte of the seid Edmonde: Hyt may please youre Highnesse of yo^r moste habundaunt grace & pitie, In consideraçõn that the seid John Dudley ys of suche tendre age that is to say under the age of viij yeris nott able to make sute to your grace for hymselfe, At this humble peticion of yo^r seid besecher & ðvⁿte, And for that as well the same yo^r besecher & ðvⁿte may be the more able to doo unto yo^r grace the better continuall ðvyce in tyme to come; And for the feithfull & true ðvyce that the said John Dudley hereafter may & entendythe to doo unto yo^r Highnes & to youre heires, That it be nowe [be³] youre Grace by the advyse of the Lordes sp^uall & temporall & the Comens in this p^sent pliamet assembled & by auctoritie of the same enacted and establysshed that the seid Inquisiçõns Inditement^e Atteynder & Jugement^e therof & ev^{er} of them and the recordes of the same & all oder whatsome^v Inquisiçõns Inditement^e Jugement^e Atteynders & recordes hadd funde yeldyn or gevyn by or before the seid Justices or eny of them or eny oder Justices or Justice of eny whatsome^v treasone or treasons ayenst the seid Edmonde Dudley & his heyres by what name or names place or addiçõe soev^{er} the seid Edmonde Dudley be called or named in the seid Inquisiçõns Inditement^e Jugement^e Atteynders Recordes or eny of theym, and all thyng^e dependyng or concⁿying the same & ev^{er} parte & pcell therof ayest the seid Edmonde Dudley & his heyres by auctoritie of this p^sent pliamet be uttly anytised evoyded repelled frustrate & of none effecte as nev^{er} noon suche Inquisiçõns Enditement^e Jugement^e Atteynder or Atteynders hadd nev^{er} be hadde ne doone; And that the seid John Dudley be enabled & restored as sonne & heyre of the seid Edmonde Dudley in name blode & degree [have & to⁴] enheryte & enheritable to be taken reputed & entitled to have & enjoye all Manⁿs Lordschips Londes Tent^e Rent^e Rev^sions Advousones Knyght fees Warenes Letys Lawdays Frauncheses Libties & oder whatsome^v hereditament^e & possessions wythin this yo^r realme of Englonde or els where, wherof the seid Edmonde Dudley or eny other to his oonly use was or were seased or possessed at tyme of the seid treason or eny other treasone by hym comitted or doone or at the tyme of the seid Atteynder & Jugement ayenst hym geven in lyke manⁿ as [yf⁵] the same John Dudley & his heyres shulde have doon ben or hadd yf the seid Inquisiçõns Inditement^e Verdites Atteynders Jugements & Recordes or eny of theym hadd nev^{er} be hadd made or doon. And ov^{er} that be it enacted by the seid auctoritie that fromehensforthe youre seid Suppliante shall have the Warde Custodye & Mariage of the seid John Dudley and all Manⁿs Londes & Tenit^e Rent^e Rev^sions Advousones Knyght fees Warenes Leetys Lawdays Frauncheses Libties & other Hereditament^e wth the appurtenⁿces whiche the seid Edmonde Dudley or eny other to his oonly use at tyme of the seid atteynder was seased of in fee sympyll or of eny oder astate of enheritaunce unto suche tyme as the seid John Dudley come to the full age of xxjⁱⁱ yeris; And yf the seid John Dudley happen to decease before he come to thage of xxjⁱⁱ yeris yowre seid suppliante shall have the warde & mariage of the nexte heyre of the seid John Dudley, and also the seid Maners Londes & Tenit^e & other the p^misses wth thappurtenⁿces unto the full age of the same nexte heyre, and so frome heyre to heyre unto suche tyme as oon of the heyres of the seid John Dudley happon to be of full age of xxjⁱⁱ yeris wythowt eny accompte or some of money to yo^r Grace or to yo^r heyres or successours for the p^misses by yo^r seid Suppliaunt or by the seid John Dudley or his heyres to be made payde or yelden; And that it shalbe lefull as well to yo^r suppliaunte duryng the tyme aforesaid as to the seid John Dudley at his full Age or to his nexte heyre or heyres at his or theyr full Age & to ev^{er} pson [and⁶] psones then beyng seysed to the onely use of the seid John Dudley or to thuse of his heyres wthowt sewyng of eny Peticion lyvey owter le mayn or eny oder Wrytte or eny manⁿ of sute, to entre aswell uppon the possessiones of yow moste drede Souvaigne Lorde as [of⁷] the possession of eny other pson or psones into all suche Manners Londes Tent^e Rent^e Rev^sions Hereditament^e & oder thyng^e wherof the seid Edmonde Dudley or eny oder to his onely use was sole or joyntly seased in fee symple or fee tale the day of the seid treasone supposed to be done or eny tyme after, And the same Manners Londes Tenit^e & oder the p^misses & ev^{er} pcell therof to have & enjoye to theym & to theyr heyres in as ample manⁿ & forme as though the seid Inquisiçõns Enditement^e Verdites Atteynders Jugement^e & Recordes hadd nev^{er} be hadde made or done, & as though the same Manⁿs Londes & Tenement^e by lyvey petiçõe or oder wyse accordyng to the order of yo^r lawes hadd ben sued & hadd ow^t of yo^r handes. Provided alwey that this Acte extend nott ne be p^judiciall in eny wyse to Elizabeth late Wyffe to the seid Edmonde Dudley, nether to eny pson beyng seased or enfeffed to her use, nether to Arture Plantagynett Sqwyer now Husbonde to the seid Elizabeth of eny Manⁿs Londes or Tenit^e whiche the seid Elizabeth or eny oder to her use hathe by reasone of Dower or Joynter for terme of hyr lyff. Savyng also to ev^{er} oder pson & psones other then the Kyng & his heyres suche right title accione entre travers uses invest & possessions in & to the p^misses as they shulde or ought to have hadd yf the seid Jugement & atteynder hadd nott be hadd made ne done.

Indictment; and Conviction of Treason against Edmond Dudley, Esq. Anno 1 Hen. VIII. and Attainder thereon.

The said Indictment and Conviction, and Attainder reversed.

John Dudley, Son and Heir of said Edmond Dudley, restored in Name, Blood, Estate, &c.

II. Edward Guildford the Petitioner shall have the Ward, &c. of said John Dudley, while under Age, &c. without Account to the King; and they may enter without suing Livery, Ouster le main, &c.

III. Proviso for Elizabeth late Wife of Edmond Dudley.

¹ and other trespassis and offensis O.
⁸ So also the Original reads.

² aftward O.
⁶ on an Erasure—or O.

³ by O.
⁷ uppon O.

⁴ to have and O.

- IV. Provided also that this Acte ne nothyng therin conteyned be hurtfull or pjudiciall unto Syr Thomas Howarde Knyght Lorde Howarde touchyng the maner of Fyndon w^t the appurtenances in the Countie of Susse^x, of or for eny graunte by letters patenta or otherwyse to the seid Lorde Howarde of the seid Man^r wyth the appurtenances by oure Souvaign made, Any thyng in the seid acte to the contrary made notwithstanding.
- V. Provyded alwey that this acte of restitution extend nott nor be pjudiciall to the Kyng oure Souvaign Lorde of or for eny goodes catalles or dettys wherunto the Kyng ys intituled or ought to have by reasone of the seid attaynder of the seid Edmonde Dudley. Savyng also to evy oder pson or psones other then the Kyng & his heyres suche right title entre accione travers use infest & possession in & to the pmisses & evy pcell of them as they shulde ought or myght have hadd yf the seid Jugement attaynder or this acte of restitucon or graunte of warde or eny of theym or eny thing therin conteyned hadd nev^{er} be hadd made ne done.
- VI. (1) Provided alway that this acte [be nott in enywise 2] prejudiciall unto Syr Davyd Owen Knyght of or for the some of a hundreth pounce to be levyed and taken of the landes late putt in feoffament to thuse of the pformance of the Wyll & of paymente of the Dett^e of the seid Edmund Dudley; but that all & evy pson named in the seid Wyll havyng auctoritie [be 3] vertue therof to levye content & pay the seid some unto the seid Syr Davyd mey levye content & pay the same accordyng to the seid Wyll; This acte or eny oder acte or actes made or to be made in this p^{re}sent pliamet to the cont^{ra}rie notwythstondyng.
- VII. Provided alway that this Acte be nott in eny wyse pjudiciall ne hurtfull to Humfrey Lewekener Gentilman ne to his heires to or for the Man^r of Goryng in Goryng in the Countie of Susse^x ne to eny pcell therof, ne to or for the Man^r of Hawkesbarowe in Gretham Wykenholte Bargham & Gretham in the same Countie ne to eny pcell therof, ne to [the 4] right title accione entre use & infest in the same.
- VIII. Provyded alway that this acte nor eny thyng therin conteyned be in eny wyse hurtfull nor pjudiciall unto the right infest ne title that Agnes Morley Wydowe, John Prior of Lewes, Thomas Fenys Knight, John Erneley attorney unto oure seid Souvaign Lorde the Kyng, Clement Broune Clerke, John Goryng, Richarde Corbett, Robert Harrys, Thomas Thecher, John Caryll, Richard Belyngeham, John Roote, Henry Cobey, John Pker, Thomas Colbronde, Robt Burton, Thomas Puggesley, Mathewe Broune and Thomas Smyth of Lewes or eny of theym hathe in of or to an annuall rent of xxli. goyng oute of the Man^r of Hamsey otherwyse called Hammes by Lewes in the Countie of Susse^x, whiche the seid Agnes Morley John Prior of Lewes Thomas Fenys John Erneley Clement Broun John Goryng Richard Corbett Robert Harrys Thomas Thecher John Caryll Richard Belyngham John Roote Herry Cobey John Pker Thomas Colbronde Robert Burton Thomas Puggesley Mathew Broun and Thomas Smyth hadde of the gyfte & graunte of the seid Edmonde Dudley by dede to them and to ther heres wyth a Clause of Distresse for non payment of the seid annuall rent conteyned in the same, And wyth a pvyso comprised in the same Dede: But that the seid Agnes Morley John Prior of Lewes Thomas Fennys John Erneley Clement Broun John Goryng Richard Corbett Robert Harrys Thomas Thecher John Caryll Richarde Belyngeham John Roote Henry Cobey John Pker Thomas Colbronde Robt Burton Thomas Puggesley Mathewe Broun and Thomas Smyth and ther heyres may have pceyve retayn & pesablye enjoye the same annuell rente of xxli. owte of the seid Man^r of Hamsey otherwyse called Hammes accordyng to the tenure purporte & effe^{ct}e of the seid graunte of the seid Edmonde Dudley therof to theym made, this acte or eny thing therin conteyned notwythstondyng.
- IX. Provyded alway that this Acte or eny oder thing therin conteyned extende nott ne in eny wyse be hurtfull to Syr Edwarde Stanley Knyght & Elizabeth his Wyffe late the Wyffe of Syr Thomas Cokesey Knyght, to for or concnyng the thyrd parte of all Man^rs Landes Tent^e Rent^e Revisions & Dvices & other Hereditament^e late the seid Syr Thomas in the countie of Chester that to the same Elizabeth belongyth concnyng here dowre in the same Countie ne be hurtfull ne pjudiciall to the right title infest entre accione or possession that the seid Edwarde & Elizabeth hathe shulde myght or may have yf this seid Jugement atteynder or this acte of restitucon or eny thing theyrin conteyned hadd nev^{er} be hadd made ne done.
- X. Provyded alwey that this Acte ne no oder Acte in this p^{re}sent pliamet be in eny wyse pjudiciall or hurtfull to Thomas Stydolfe ne his heyres for the revisione of a mease or teit sett and lying in Chepesyde in the Citie of Londoⁿ, whiche Margaret nowe Wyffe to John Thecher and late Wyffe of Richarde Ardrens of the pysshe of Lee in the Countie of Surrey Gentilman nowe holdythe for the terme of her lyffe.
- XI. Provyded alwey that this Acte be nott in eny wyse pjudiciall ne hurtfull to the feoffes heyres executoures nor administratour^e of Thomas Marowe late pjaunte at the lawe, deceased to or for the pformance of the laste wyll & testament of the same Thomas Marowe concnyng ij tenement^e & halfe a teit sett & lying in Candywykstrett besyde London Stone wⁱⁿ the Citie of Londoⁿ; but that the seid laste wyll & testament & evy thyng therin conteyned concnyng the seid ij Tenement^e & halfe a tenement & evy pcell therof may be truly disposed and executed accordyng to the tenoure of the same testament & laste Wyll, this p^{re}sent Acte or eny other Acte or Actes in this p^{re}sent pliamet had or made or hereafter to be hadd or made to the cont^{ra}rie notwythstondyng.
- XII. Provyded alwey that this Acte or eny thing therin conteyned extend nott ne in eny wyse be hurtfull or pjudiciall to John Bouchier Knyght Lorde Berners ne to Syr Robt Sheffielde Knyght nor to the heyre or heyres of eyther of theym, of for or concnyng eny Man^rs Landes Tenement^e Rent^e Revisions fvyces & oder Hereditament^e in the Townes and Hamelett^e of Walsalle & the Chauntries of the same Derscott Wednesbury, Magna Barre & Fva Barre, Hamstede, Pyrry Gorscott Honesworthe, Hampton, Darleston, Burowyche, Tyllingstone, Esyngtone, Womborne, Treseley, Sydoⁿ, Penn, Huntynghton, Bloxwyche, Wirley, Kanker, Benteley & Caldwell in the Countie of Staff, and Walpole wyth the Chaunteres of the same in the Countie of Norff, ne to the right title entree accioe or possession of the seid Lorde Berners & the seid Syr Robt ne to eny of theym in the same or eny pcell therof, As though the seid Acte Jugement Atteynder Inquisicon^s or eny thyng therin conteyned hadd nev^{er} be hadd ne made.
- XIII. Provided alway that this Acte nor nothyng therin conteyned be nott pjudiciall nor hurtfull to Thomas Erle of Derby ne to his heyres of to or for eny covenant^e bargayns or sale hadd or made by the seid Erle to the seid Edmonde or to eny other pson or psones so his use of or for the Mannours of Reygate & Dorkyng wythe thappurtenances in the Counties of Sur^r and Susse^x.

CHAPTER XX.

D restitucon^e Thome Hert.

Attainder of Thomas Hert by an Act of 19 Henry VII. and the Forfeiture thereon.

TO the Kyng oure Souvaign Lorde and the Lordes sp^{eci}all & temporall in this p^{re}sent pliamet assembled. In moste humble wyse besechythe yo^r noble Grace yo^r poore Subject and true Serv^{ant}e Thomas Hert of Barne in the countie of [Devoⁿ 5] Yoman, That wher the seid Thomas at a pliamet holden at Westm^{er} the xxv day of Januarye the xixth yere of the reigne of yo^r moste noble Fader Henry the vijth yt was enacted stablysshed ordeyned demed & declared, That the seid Thomas Herte by the name of Thomas Herte

(1) The Clauses which follow are all in separate Schedules, annexed to the Original Act, but not exactly in the Order in which they appear on the Roll.

² extend not ne in any wyse be O.

³ by O.

⁴ ther O.

⁵ Devonshir O.

late of Barne in the Countie aforesaid yoman shulde stonde & be convicted and atteynted of high treason, And by reasone therof to forfeytt to oure late Souvaign Lorde, and to his heyres all maner hys landes & tenementes patronages hereditamentes goodes & catalles dettes & all oder ryghtes wherof the seid Thomas or oder to hys use had or were seased and possessed the xxv day of Marche nexte before the seid pliament or eny tyme after wythin the realme of Englonde in Fee symple Fee taile, terme of lyte or lyves; THAT it may please yowre Highnesse of yowre moste graciouse goodnesse In consideracon that yo' poore svante hathe noon of suche Landes & Tentis nor Goodes as belongyth unto hym for lake wherof yowre seid svante ys nott able to doo unto yowre Highnesse so true & good servyce as hys harte & mynde wolde serve hym to doo, And in Consideracion of the feythfull & true svyce that yo' seid Servante hathe doon unto yo' Highnesse, and entendyth to doo all days of his lyffe, That it may please yo' noble Grace by the advyse of yo' Lordes spual & temporall and the Comens in this psent pliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same to ennoble yo' seid Servante to his blode in name, to have holde enjoye and inherytte all suche Maner Landes Tentis Patronages Hereditamentes Goodes & Catalles whiche were forfeitted by the seid Thomas Herte by reasone of the seid Acte of Pliament made the seid xixth yere of oure saide late Souvaign Lordes reigne. And that the seid Acte of Pliament, and evy thyng therin conteyned and all other actes & Jugementes of Atteynder in eny of yowre Courtes and evy thyng therin conteyned ayenste the seid Thomas by what so ev name or names he be [called or called¹] be ayenst the seid Thomas Herte & his Heyres uttlye voyde put downe repelled and of noon effecte, as noone such acte or actes Jugement or Jugementes hadde nev ben hadd made or geven. And that yo' seid Servant hys heyres & assigneys may aswell entre uppon yowre possession into all maner suche landes and tentis patronages goodes & catalles and all Rightes afore rehersedd, whiche be in yowre handes moste drede Souvaigne Lorde, wythoute eny liverye or ouster t meyne therof to be sued or hadd, as to entre all suche Landes & Tentis Goodes & Catalles whiche were to the seid Thomas or to eny oder to his use at the tyme of the seid atteynder immediatly aft the delimitacon of suche graunte and astatys therof heretofor hadd made or graunted to eny psone or psones by yowre Highnesse or by yowre seid noble Fader of eny of the pmisses by letters patent under the greate seale into whose Handes so ev they shall happen to come. And also that it may please your Highnesse by the advyse & assent of yo' Lordes Spual & Temporall & the Comens in this psent pliament assembled to ennaete ordeyne & establysse that evy psone & psones that have entered occupied or taken any ppyttes of or by eny of the pmisses or eny parte therof before the day of this psent pliament to be quyte & discharged therof ayenst yo' seid Servante hys Heyres & Executours.

Said Thomas Herte restored to his Estates, notwithstanding the said Act; The said Act, with all other Acts and Judgments, declared void.

The said Thomas may enter without suing Livery, &c. after the Determination of the Grants thereof by the Crown.

Proviso for Persons having taken the Profits, &c.

CHAPTER XXI.

D restitucon Elizabeth Martyn.

TO the Kyng oure Souvaigne Lorde: In the moste humble wyse besechithe yo' Highnesse yo' trewe and feythfull Subgiecte Elizabeth Martyn; That where the same Elizabeth by her dede indented beryng date the xvijth day of Februarye the xvij yere of oure late Souvaign Lorde yo' Fader whos soule Gode pdone bargayned & solde unto Edmonde Dudley Esquyer all those mesuages londes & tenementes wyth the appurtenances whiche she or eny other psone or psones to her use hadde or were seased of and wythin yo' Countie of Surrey the seid xvij day of Februarii for a cteyn some of money betweyn theym aggreyd, wherof remayneth yet unpayd unto yo' seid Suppliaunt lxxxvij li ix s. ix d. by colour of whiche bargayne the seid Edmonde wrongfully entered into a Mesuage wyth the appurtenances called Medershe in Oshhe in yo' seid Countie of the yerely value of xx s. of the whiche mesuage wythe thappurtenances yo' seid Suppliaunte nor eny other psone or psones to her use hadde nor were seased of the seid xvij day of Februarii, as the seid Edmund Dudley by a byll wrytten of his owne hande redy to be shewed have confessed; And after thattaynder of the seid Edmonde for dyverse treasons by hym comitted the seid Mesuage was seased into yo' moste gracious handes by reasone of an untrue Inquisicion taken before yo' Eschetoure in the seid Countie: THAT it woll please yo' Highnesse of yowre especiall grace & blissed disposicon by thadvyse of yo' Lordes Spual & Temporall & yowre Comens in this psent pliament assembled & by auctoritie of the same to ordeyn establysse & enacte, that yowre seid Subgiecte be restored to all Right Title Inrest Possession & Use of and in the same mesuage wyth thappurtenances, And that the seid atteynder nor inquisicion nor eny of theym be nott hurtefull nor pjudiciall to yowre seid power subgiecte ne to here heyres nor to eny psone or psones at eny tyme Feoffe or Feoffes to her use; But be ayenst theym & evy of theym uttly voyde & of no force strenght ne effecte; And that yowre seid Subgiecte & all Feoffe and Feoffes to here use may have suche avauntage in evy thyng, And be in as good condicion in the lawe and to enter have and enjoye the pmisses & evy parte therof as yf the seid atteynder or Inquisicon hadd not have ben made. And that yowre seid Subgiecte & her Heyres & all feoffe and feoffes to her use may lawfully entre in to the said Mesuage wyth thappurtenances & into evy pcell therof aswell uppon yowre Souvaign Lorde as uppon evy other psone & psones, eny discente or eny other cause happenyed or fallyn syth the seid atteynder or inquisicon hadde or made notwithstondyng. And that thentre season & possession of yowre seid Subgiecte & of her heyres & of all Feoffe & Feoffes to her use into the pmisses & evy parte of theym by this acte hadd or made or to theym restored [by¹] good & lawfull to yowre seid Subject & to her heyres & to all suche feoffe & feoffes to her use wythowte eny maner sute for the same or eny pcell therof to be made out of yo' handes by peticonne lyve or otherwyse after the course of yo' lawes, and be in as good strenght in the lawe as yf yowre seid Subgiecte hadd the pmisses in due forme sued by peticonne or otherwyse oute of yo' handes, and as yf the seid atteynder & inquisicion had nev ben hadde; And that noon acte nor actes in this psent pliament made or to be made be in eny wyse pjudiciall or hurtfull unto the seid Elizabeth to & for the pmisses but that she and her heyres have possede and enjoye the same accordyng to the tenor effecte & purporte of this psent Acte. Savyng to all psones other then those clamying any title or inrest in the pmisses after the seid atteynder & nott before ther right title & inrest in the same.

Sale by Eliz. Martin to Ed. Dudley.

Dudley's wrongful Entry into Premises not comprised in the Sale.

Seizure thereof by the King's Escheator on Dudley's attainer.

Elizabeth Martyn restored to the Possession of the Premises, and empowered to enter thereon, notwithstanding any Descent, &c. without suing of Livery, &c.

General Saving.

CHAPTER XXII.

D Subsidio.

WE your humble Subjectis in this psent parliament assembled well knowyng and pcevyng that the Frenshe Kyng auncient enemye to thys your Realme of Englonde dayly opteigneth with grete strenght and power many grete Citees Townes and Countreis in the parties of Italie and other parties beyond the See, And also of his high and insaciabill appetite and mynde not contented with Region and Dominions of Fraunce yeveth his Assistance to the Duke of Gelder ayenst Tharcheduke and Prince of Castell your nere Alye and ayenst his Subjectes of Flaunders, And if he may therin psper and opteign, it is greatly to be psumed that the same Countrey shalbe uttrelly destroyed and subdued to the inestimable losse and damages of this Roy^{me}: And ov that your said humble Subjectes considering the Kyng of Scottis very homager & obediencer of right to your Highnesse daily ppareth grete nomber

Hostile proceedings of the French King, and of the Scottish King;

¹ So also the Original Act reads.

be

of habiliment^e of Werr and kepeth no p^rite lege and amyte with your G^race nother fering God nor weying his honour in the same cont^ry to his p^ryse, hath lately taken your Subject^e with their Shippes and mⁱchaundises on the See and by his subtile untr^e and crafty ymaginacion of late attempted to have won and opteyned your Toun of Berwyke, and many other cruell and haynous p^rocacions of Werre hath moeved attempted and stered ayenst your Highnesse and daily doeth not regarding the kyndenesse and nigh aliaunce of your G^race, which is to his grete reproche displeaf of Almighty God and to the grete inquietnesse of this your Roy^m.

Expences incurred in consequence.

For due reformation and resistence of the p^rmisses to be had, And for the tender zele and love that your Highnes bereth to your said Subject^e and the publike Weale of this your Roy^m of your grete p^rvidence wisdom^e and pollicie forseying the grete pill that therof might ensue to this your Roy^m and Subject^e and for the defense of the same, have circumspectly p^rvided p^rpaired and addressed in arredynes grete and myghty armes shippes and other habilyment^e with artillarie necessarie for our defense of your owen p^rre costes and chargies extending to grete S^omes of Money which we your true Subject^e and C^omons bee not hable to make unto your Highnes therfor due recompense but of our true and lovyng hert^e: In consideracion wherof We yo^r said C^omons by thassent of the Lord^e s^pual and temporall in this your p^rsente parliament assembled graunte by this p^rsent Indenture to you our Souvaine Lord for the necessarie def^ese of this yo^r seyd Roy^m and us your said true Subject^e of the same two hole xv^m and x^m to be had payed taken and levied of the moevable goodis catall^e and other thinges usually to suche xv^m and x^m contributorie and chargeable within the Shires Citees Borowghes and Townes and other plac^e of this your said Roy^m in man^r and fourme afore tyme used; Except the s^ome of xij M^l li. therof fully to be deduc^te, that is to saye, vj M^l li. of either of the said two hole xv^m and x^m of the s^ome that a hole xv^m and x^m atteyneth unto in releaffe comf^rte and discharge of the poor Townes Cities and Borowghes of this your said Roy^m wasted desolate or destroyed or ov^r gretely ym^rovysshed or ell^e to suche xv^m and x^m ov^r gretely charged; The same [S^ome¹] of xij M^l li. of the said two hole xv^m and x^m that is to say se^vally for ev^y of the said xv^m and x^m vj M^l li. aftur suche rate as was afore this tyme made to ev^y Shire to be devyded in suche man^r and fourme as in and upon the laste g^runte unto the noble Kyng of famous memorie Henry the vijth fader to your Highnes as for one xv^m and x^m was had and devyded; Excepte also the lay people and [in^rhitant^e²] within the

Grant of Two whole Fifteenths and Tenths: Except 12,000l. to be deducted in Discharge of poor Towns, &c.

Exemption for Lincoln and Yarmouth.

Shire of the Citie of Lincoln suburbes and p^rcin^re therof; And the lay people and in^rhitant^e within the Towne of Grete Jernemuth in the Shire of Norff or either of them or any of them for the good^e and catallis and other thinges being within the said shire of the Citie of Lincoln the suburbes and [p^rcin^re³] therof or within the Town of Grete Jernemuth and the [p^rcin^re³] thereof to the payment of the said two hole xv^m and x^m or any parte thereof in any wise be not arted nor compelled but that they and ev^y of them in fourme abovesaid of this g^runte and ev^y parte therof be utterly quyte and discharged; Except also that the laye people and in^rhitant^e within the Borough of Newe Shorhame in the Shire of Susse^x nowe gretely wasted by the See to the paymente of the said two hole xv^m and x^m or any parte therof cond^rnyng the moevable good^e and catallis or other thing^e of the said lay people in^rhitant^e within the said Borough of Newe Shoreham beyng biforce of this graunte be not arted nor compelled but be therof utterly quyte and discharged;

Exemption for New Shoreham.

The Town of Cambridge shall be charged only 20l. to each Fifteenth or Tenth.

Also forsayen that this p^rsente g^runte extende not nor in any wise be p^rjudiciall to the Maire Bailiff^e and C^oialtie nor their Successours of the Town of Cambridge as to or for any other charge for any xv^m or x^m as is aforesaid but aftur suche rate as was set by oⁿ a^cte made by auct^roritie of a parliament holden in the thirde yere of the reigne of King Edward the iiijth that is to say xx li. to the graunte of ev^y hole xv^m and x^m but that thei [or⁴] any other gret^r charge than in the said A^cte is specified bee and stande utterly quyte and discharged this p^rsente a^cte and g^runte of xv^m and x^m notwithstanding: The said two hole xv^m and x^m thexceptiones and deduccions aforesaid therupon had to be paied in man^r and fourme folowing that is to saye; one hoole xv^m and x^m to be paied the furst day of July next c^omyng, And thother hoole xv^m and x^m to be paied at the feste of the Purificacion of our Lady than next folowing.

Time of payment of the said Fifteenths and Tenths.

II. No Member or Clerk of Parliament shall be Collector, &c.

And ov^r this be it ordeigned by auct^roritie of this p^rsente parliament that no p^rson^e c^omyng by your high c^omaundement to this p^rsente parliament for any Shire Citie Borough Porte or other Place, and Clerk^e upon the parliament attending, bee in any wise made Colle^rctours of the said xv^m and x^m or any parte of them or any of them but of such colle^rction in ev^y man^r be uttly quyte and discharged; And also that no Colle^rctour nowe to be chosen be charged further than to the colle^rccion of one of the said two xv^m and x^m by this a^cte graunted.

III. No Fees payable by Collectors on their Accounts at the Exchequer.

And further be it ordeigned by the said auct^roritie that suche Colle^rctours and ev^y of them as shalbe assigned for the colle^rccion of the said xv^m and x^m upon the making of their Accompt^e in your Eschequier be quyte and discharged in the same Eschequier for paymente of alman^r fees and reward^e there to be asked cond^rnyng the same accompte and ev^y parte therof; And also that the said Colle^rctours and ev^y of them have like allowance upon their accompt^e of fee wag^e and rewardes for ev^y of the said xv^m and x^m in as large man^r and fourme as any Colle^rcto^r or Colle^rctours of xv^m and x^m have had at any season in tyme passed.

Their Allowances.

IV. Two Justices, &c. empowered to hear Complaints against Collectors for not making the due Deductions.

And forasmoch^e as div^rse Colle^rctours afore tyme in c^rteyn Shires and other plac^e of this your Roy^m have refused and wol not make deduccions & abatament^e as it was set had and made according to the g^runte therof but the hole s^omes of xv^m and x^m upon div^rse Townes & borowghs lym^rtted & set have levied and reared, to the grete gruge and hurte of the in^rhitant^e of the said Townes and other places and the s^omes of suche deduccions and abatament^e by them soo levied to their owne p^rre use i div^rse plac^e wrongfully have applied; It is therfor by the said advyse and assent ordeyned that if any of the Colle^rctours deputed for the levie of the said xv^m and x^m nowe g^runted refuse to allowe any deduccion or abatement before tyme allowed and made, and reare more s^ome than in that partie owe to be reared in or upon any Town or place that then ij Justice^e of the Peace wherof oⁿ shalbe of the quoz of ev^y of the Shire or other place where suche hurte or wrong shal hap^e to be doon at the compleynt of the Constable or other offi^rs of the said Town or place in the name of any parte soo hurted or wronged have power to here and de^rmyne such Compleynt aswell by ex^rciacion as by bill or otherwise and therin to doo as by them shalbe thought convenient and reasonable for the reformation and punisshement of the same.

V. Exemption of lands and goods of Colleges in Universities, &c; but not to extend to the Fellows, for Benefices not of the College.

[¹ Provided alway that no land^e nor tenit^e nor other hereditament^e or possessions mortesid appropriated or belonging to any College or College Hall or Hall^e or by what other tenit^e name or names thei be called or named in any of the Un^riv^rsities of Oxonford or Cambridge, or to the College of our blissed Lady of Eton or to the College of our blissed Lady of Wynchestr^e beside Wynchestr^e, or any good^e or catall^e of the said College or to any of them belonging be charged or chargeable to of for or with the said quinzyme or quinzymes fivetene or fivetenes or any of them or with any parcell thereof; But that the said College and ev^y of them by what soe^v name or names they or any of them be called or named be utterly discharged and acquitted of the said quindezime or quinzemes fivetene or fivetenes or any of them; This p^rsente A^cte or any other A^cte or A^ct^e made or to be made in this p^rsente parliam^et cond^rnyng the p^rmisses notw^rstanding. Provided alway that this p^rviso extend not nor be available to any particuler p^rson^e being fellowe or scoler of any of the said College or Hall^e or of what other name or names thei be called or named for any benefice or other possession not appropriated ne app^rteynyng to any of the said College nor being parcell or p^rten^rce of the same.]

¹ O. omits.

² inhabitantes O.

³ p^rcin^re O.

⁴ or

⁵ In a Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

CHAPTER XXIII.

¶ Robto Southwell Milite & Bartho Westby.

FORASMOCHE as in the tyme of the late right noble and famous Prince Kyng Henry the seventh fader unto the right noble King that nowe ys by his high Wisdome pvidence and circumspeccion diuise and many his Chambrleyns of his Principalitees of Wales and other Receyours Feodaries Baillieff^e Reves Fermours Fee fermours and other Officers and Occupiers of diuise his Honours Castellis Lordships Mañs Landis Teñt^e and other Hereditament^e aswell in England and in Wales as in Calcice and in the Marches of the same which than were in his hande and possession aswell by thauñcient enheritaunce of his Coroun as by reason of Rebellion or forfeiture of diuise and sundry psons or by reason of the noneage of all and singuler his Wardes, or by purches of hymself or of any other his noble pgenitours, or by intrusion of any pson or psones, or by any other meane or occacion of his p^rogative Royall, did accompte by his cōmaundement by mouth afore than his trusty f^vnt^e and Counsellours f^r Reynald Bray f^r Robt Southwell Knight^e and other whom the said late King in that behalf at sevall and diuise tymes appointed, aswell for the more spedy payment^e of his revenues to be had and for the accompt^e of the same more spedely to be taken than his G^rce coulde or might have been answered aftur the course of his Eschequier, as for the gret^e ease and lesse charge of all and singuler the foresaid accomptaunt^e Fermours Fee fermours and other Offi^cs and occupiers whatsoever of any of the p^rmisses; And that diuise and many sōmes of Money which were then due by diuise and sundry the foresaid accomptaunt^e Fermours Feefermo's Officers and Occupiers upon the de^tmination of their accompt^e were paied unto the said late King into his Chambre, either to his owen hande or to some other pson or psones to his use as it may appere by billes or bokes signed with his signe manuell, or to the hande of than his trusty f^vant John Heron, as also it may appere by bill^e signed with thande of the same John Heron; And that neither those said Accompt^e nor any of them soo by the foresaid Sir Reynald Bray f^r Robt Southwell or by any other taken and de^tmyned, nor the said billes or bok^e signed with the hande of the said late King or with thande of the said John Heron, for any sōme or sōmes of Money con^dnyng the p^rmisses receyved, be of any effecte or acceptable in the said Eschequier for any Recorde for the discharge of any of the said Accomptaunt^e Fermours Feefermours Offi^cs and Occupiers; By reason wherof all and singuler the said Accomptaunt^e Fermours Feefermours Offi^cs and Occupiers bee yet chargeable to accompte and to make their payment^e in the said Eschequier, as diuise and many of the said Accomptaunt^e Fermours Feefermours Officers and Occupiers have been and as hereaft^r shalbe like to be contynually vexed and troubled by pcesse made and to be made oute of the said Eschequier ayenst them and e^vy of them their heires executo's or tere^tment^e, not onely psonally to come and appeire in the said Eschequier, and therupon to be compelled there to render their said accompt^e of newe for the p^rmisses, But also there to be compelled to make newe payment^e for the same in the King^e Receipte of the said Eschequier as if thei ne^v had accompted nor had made payment^e of their said duties to their grete importable losse trouble hurte and dāmage ayenst all right reason and good conscience: THE HIGH AND MIGHTY PRINCE the King that nowe ys the p^rmisses wele considering and entending not onely the same and semblable order of accompte to contynue to be had and used by sufficient and lauffull auctorite fromhensfurth before the said f^r Robt Southwell his trusty Knight and Counsellour and other by his G^rce appointed and at his pleasure hereaftur to be appoynted, and to be answered of his revenues in his Chambre in mañ and fourme abovesaid, But also of his godly and g^racious disposicion intending all and singuler the said accomptaunt^e Fermours, Feefermours Offi^cs and Occupiers to be sufficiently discharged for e^v for any thing con^dnyng the p^rmisses according to right equitie and good conscience, did of late dire^cte aswell to the said f^r Robt Southwell and also to Bartho Westby one of the Barons of his Eschequier his s^pall Cōmission to survey and approue his landis and possessions with other diuise auctorities conteyned in the same Cōmission as also diuise prive seales to the Tresourer and Barons of his said Eschequier for the discharge of the said accomptaunt^e and e^vy of them, Nathelesse for a further and streng^rer auctorite in that behalf to be had and yeven to the said f^r Robt and Bartho and to other psones hereaftur to be deputed and assigned in the same Rowme and Auctorite; BE IT THEREFOR ordeigned established and enacted by the King^e Highnesse and by thassent and consente of his Lord^e s^puall and temporall and of his Cōmons in this p^rsent parliament assembled and by thau^ctorite of the same, That the said f^r Robt Southwell Knight and Bartho Westby bee fromhensfurth gen^ral Surveiors and Approuers of all and singuler the King^e Honours Castellis Lordships Mañs Londis Teñt^e Fermes Possessions and other Hereditament^e whatsoever that nowe be in his hande or that hereaft^r may come into his hande by any like or such mean or occacion as before is rehersed; And that approwment of the p^rmisses by them be made wherof the King may lauffully approue hymself And that they and e^vy of them by the name of gen^ral Surveiors and Approuers of the King^e lande [to be ¹] taken accepted named and called; And also that they and either of them by thau^ctorite aforesaid have full power and auctorite to surveye and approue by themself jointly and se^vrally or by the sufficient assigne or [assignes ²] of them or of either of them by their Writing under their Seales or under the Seale of either of them, All and singuler Honours Castellis Lordships Mañs Londis Teñt^e Fermes Possessions and other Hereditament^e whatsoever nowe being in thand^e of the King that nowe ys or that hereaftur lauffully shall come to his hande or to the handis of any pson or psones to his Use conteigned and exp^ressed in the said Cōmission Wherof the King may lauffully approue himself, Which Cōmission bereth date the vjth day of February the secound yere of the reigne of the said King that nowe ys to the said f^r Robt Southwell and Bartho Westby in that behalf dire^ctid, or in any other like Cōmission of the same effecte to the said Sir Robt Southwell and Bartho Westby or to any other psones hereaftur to be dire^ctid; The Honours Castellis Lordships Mañs Londis Teñt^e and all other Hereditament^e which nowe be and syns the date of the said tres patent^e or before have been or hereaft^r shalbe by any of the King^e Subje^ct^e lauffully evicted attayned g^runted or had out of the hande and possession of our said Sou^vrain Lord the King or oute of the hande and possession of any other pson or psones afore tyme seased to thuse of the said late King Henry the vijth or nowe seased or hereaft^r to be seased to thuse of the King that nowe ys by tres patent^e restitution, by Acte of Parliament, petition of right, ly^vey, tra^vs, ouster le maigne, monstres de droite, or otherwise, Alway excepte and to be excepted for the tyme that the same Honours Castellis Lordships Mañs Lande Teñt^e and Hereditament^e or any of them have been or shall [contynually ³] lauffully in the hande of any of the King our Sou^vrain Lord^e Subje^ct^e and oute of the hande and possession of our said Sou^vrain Lord; Albeit that the same Honours Castell^e Lordships Mañs Londis Teñt^e Hereditament^e and other the p^rmisses or any of them soo evicted g^runted attayned or had, or to be evicted g^runted attayned or had oute of the hande and possession of our said Sou^vaine Lord been s^pally named exp^ressed or rehersed in the said tres patent^e prive Seales or Cōmissions or in any Cedula to the said prive Seales or any of them annexed; And o^v that, that the said f^r Robt and Bartho have all and singuler Auctorities in the said Cōmissions exp^ressed touching all the said Honours, Castellis Lordships Mañs Lande Teñt^e and other the p^rmisses, except before excepted, aswell and as effectually as if all the contynue maⁿ and p^rorte of the same Cōmission were in this p^rsent Acte hooly and particulerly rehersed and exp^ressed. AND FURTHERMORE be it ordeyned established and enactid by thau^ctorite of this p^rsent parliament, that the said f^r Robt Southwell as touching and con^dnyng all and e^vy of the said Honours Castell^e Lordships Mañs Lande Tent^e and other the p^rmisses, excepte before except, have all and singuler auctoritees roomes and p^remynenc^e above all other Auditours as been conteyned and exp^ressed in two prive Seales and in either of them, Of the which the one beryth date the laste day of Juyn the secound yere of the reign of the King that nowe ys, And thother bereth date the laste day of Octobr the third yere of his said reign to the Tresourer and Barons of his Eschequier in that behalf dire^ctid, As in the Remembrance of the said Courte

Certain Receivers of the Crown, temp. Hen. VII, accounted before private Auditors, and so not discharged in the Exchequer.

Commission, &c. of the present King, for continuing the Authority of such Auditors, and for discharging the Accountants.

General Surveyors and Approvers of the King's Honours, Manors, Castles, Lands, &c. appointed; empowered to survey and approve jointly and severally, or by their Assignees, &c. all Premises mentioned in a certain Commission dated 6th February anno 2 Hen. VIII. or in any other like Commission. Exception of certain Premises from their Authority.

Powers given by recited Commissions confirmed.

II. Confirmation of two Privy Seals before granted; with certain Exceptions.

¹ be O.² assignees O.³ continue O.

appereth of recorde, as well and as effectuallly as if all the contynue ma^l and p^oorte of the said Prive Seal^e and either of them were in this p^osent Acte hooly and particularly reherced and exp^ossed: Except and forp^osed that no p^ocesse be made oute of the King^e Eschequier for the King, for or upon any surmyse or informacion by John Eruley his Atto^onay to be made in the same Courte of Eschequier for the King by reason of any article or thing conteyned in the said Prive Seale dated the last day of Octobr in the third yere of the reigne of the said noble King that nowe ys conteyned or specified or by thau^octore of this p^osent Acte.

III.
Defect of Powers
under the said Privy
Seals.

AND Forasmoch as in the said prive Seales ys noon au^octore nor power yeven to the said f Robt Southwell to call any of the said Offi^os accomptable to make their Accompt^e nor to make payment^e of their arrearag^e but onely by p^ocesse therefor to be made oute of the said Eschequier Which may nor can be awarded in the vacacion tyme, by [thaccacion ¹] wherof (²) hath and may ensue longe and many delays and losses to the King in and for not making their said accompt^e and payment^e in due tyme; Nor also that there ys any au^octore yeven to the same f Robt in the said prive Seales to allowe any billes bok^e signed or tailes or to be signed for any receipt or payment conc^onyng any the p^omisses made or to be made, but onely the billes signed and to be signed with the hande of the King^e trusty fr^ont John Heron; Nor that in the said prive Seales ys any au^octore or power yeven to the said f Robt Southwell to take and accepte the othe and apparaunce of any accomptaunt or accomptaunt^e conc^onyng the p^omisses, But that the said accomptaunt^e and ev^oy of them must appere and be sworn before the Barons of the said Eschequier sitting the same Courte, And then by the same Barons to be assigned to the said f Robt Southwell, as in one of the said prive Seal^e bering date the laste day of Octobr the iij^{de} yere of the King^e reign plainly doeth appere; Which is not onely to the p^ojudice of them that have accompted, but also to the unreasonable daunger grete cost^e and charg^e long attendance and delaies of all them and ev^oy of them that have or shuld at any tyme hereaf^o accompte afore the said f Robt Southwell or before any other hereaftur havynge like au^octore: **BE IT THEREFOR** further-

Additional Power,
beyond that in the
Privy Seals, given
to S^r R. Southwell,
as to taking and
Allowance of the
Accounts, &c.

more ordeigned established and enacted by thau^octore of this p^osent parliament That the said f Robt Southwell have full power and au^octore aswell to call before hym the said Offi^os accomptable and ev^oy of them by the King^e prive Seale or Seales to appere before hym at Westm in the Countie of Midd in the Chamber there onely called the Prince Chamber at suche tyme as shalbe lymyted and exp^ossed in the same prive Seale or Seales at their p^oll^e without any payne of any money to be loste for the noon apparaunce of the said accomptaunt^e to be conteigned in the said prive Seales as to take the apparaunce and othe of all and ev^oy the said accomptaunt^e conc^onyng the Honours Castell^e Lordships Man^ors Landis Te^ont^e Fermes Possessions and other Hereditament^e whatsoev^o in the [said ³] Comission reherced, except before except, And to allowe in all and ev^oy their accompte or accomptis aswell all and singuler suche billes and bookes as have been signed with the signe manuall of the said late King, or that have been or hereaftur shalbe signed with the signe manuall of the King that nowe ys, Or that have been or shalbe signed with the hande and name of the [said ⁴] John Heron, or with the hande and name of any other p^osonc or p^osones by the King at any tyme hereaftur to be appointed and to be put in like truste and roome as the said John Heron nowe ys, by whose hand^e soev^o the said some or somes of money comprised and to be comprised in the said billes or book^e or in any of them soo signed or hereaf^o to be signed have been or shalbe receyved; As also to allowe all and singuler suche taille or tailes as have been or shalbe signed and striken oute of the Receipte of the said Eschequier for any parte or parcell of the revenues of any of the landis and hereditament^e aforesaid; And also to allowe all tres patent^e and p^osons and all other lafull discharges. And that this Acte and Act^e doo extende also to all and ev^oy the accompt^e and allowance had or taken by or afore the said f Robt for any of the p^omisses, And unto all and ev^oy accompte and accompt^e hereaftur by the said Sir Robt to be had or taken, touching aswell to all and ev^oy such Hono^os Castellis Lordships Man^ors Land^e Te^ont^e and all other Hereditament^e nowe being oute of the handis of the said King that nowe ys and that before this tyme have been in the hand^e of the said King that nowe ys or in the hand^e of any of his p^ogenitours, Whereof the accompt^e or accompte have been appoynted and lymyted to be taken viewed surveied and comptrolled by the Rev^ond Faders in God Ro^og Bissho^op of Carlisle Robt Bissho^op of Chichestr William Walles and Henry Edyall Clerk^e the said f Reynald Bray the said f Robt Southwell and Barthu Westby or any of theym

To what Accounts
and Allowances this
present Act shall
extend.

as unto the accompt^e touching the p^omisses nowe being in the hand^e of the King that nowe is. And that aftur the Allowance of any suche bille or billes boke or book^e taile or tailes tres patent^e p^osons or other lafull discharges by the said f Robt Southwell allowed in any accompte or accompt^e of any of the p^omisses by hym taken and del^omynded, And the same accompte or accompt^e engrossed in parchment and signed with the hand^e and names of the foresaid f Robt Southwell and Barthu Westby or with the hande and name of any other p^osonc hereaftur by the King to be associat to the same f Robt by like au^octore as is before reherced, And by the said f Robt or his sufficient Deputie or Deputies to the Barons of the said Eschequier or to any of them sitting the same Courte deliv^oed with the same billes book^e or tailes or other lafull discharges, That then and thereupon the same Barons [and ev^oy ⁵] of them doo com^omande and cause the Chambleyn of the said Courte to joyne the said tailes and ev^oy of them with and to their foile or foiles withoute delaye, And without any fees or reward^e to be demaunded or taken by any of the said Chambleyns of any of the said parties for the same; And that then and thereupon the said Barons and ev^oy of them cause the said bille^e book^e and tailes and ev^oy of them to be utterly cancelled and made frustrate, And also to cause the same accompt^e and ev^oy of them to be taken and filed up in the Pipe there to remayne of Recorde p^opetually, aswell for the suertie of the King as for the clere discharge of the said accomptaunt^e and ev^oy of them for ev^oy ayenst the King his heires and successours; And that the same accompte and accompt^e hereaftur soo to be finisshed and del^omynded be engrossed in Parchament and signed in ma^l before reherced and del^omynded by the said f Robt or his Deputie or Deputies into the said Eschequier as before is said within half a yere aftur the said Accompte or Accompt^e be finisshed and del^omynded.

After such Allow-
ances and the Ac-
counts being en-
grossed and signed,
&c. and delivered to
the Barons in the
Exchequer, with the
Vouchers, the Ba-
rons shall cause the
Tallies to be joined,
&c. the Vouchers to
be cancelled, and the
Accounts to be filed
up in the Pipe, of
Record.

Accounts shall be
ingrossed and signed
within half a year.

IV.
Surveyors - General
empowered to ap-
point Persons yearly
to make Sales of
Wood, &c.

AND furthermore be it ordeyned established and enacted by thau^octore of this p^osent parliament, that the said f Robt Southwell and Barthu Westby or any other hereaftur havynge like Comission have full power and au^octore fromhensfurth to direct their writing or writing^e under their Seales from tyme to tyme and yere to yere to such p^osonc or p^osons as thei shall thinke by their discrecions apte and mete to make [Wodesales ⁶] within all and ev^oy of the said lordships and hereditament^e in the foresaid Comission conteyned, except before except, to the Kings p^offite and adv^ontage which by his G^oce may be lafully solde.

V.
The King may di-
rect his Letters
missive to Two of
his Council, to audit
the Accounts of the
said Sir Rt. South-
well: which being
engrossed & signed,
&c. and delivered
into the Exchequer,
shall be recorded
there as his Dis-
charge.

AND Forasmoch as the said f Robt Southwell ys accomptable and answerable of c^otain thing^e comprised in the foresaid Comission by tres patent^e or plakard^e therof heretofore to hym made & graunted by the said noble King^e [and ⁷] either of them or that he shall happen hereaftur to be accomptable of, by reason of any like g^ounte to hym to be made of any Office conc^onyng the p^omisses by the King that nowe ys, His Highnes not willing the same f Robt to be otherwise entreated to his trouble coste charge or delaye for his accompt^e therof to be made then all other his said Officers accomptable shall or may be by reason of this Acte, And that it is not convenient nor standing with good and indifferent ordre that the said f Robert shuld be Auditour and Juge of hymself, Be it therefor ordeyned established and enacted, by thau^octore of this p^osent parliament, that the King^e Highnes shall and may from tyme to tyme directe his tres missyves to twayn of his honourable Counsellours com^omanding them by the same to take here and del^omyne all and ev^oy thaccompt^e or accompte of the said f Robt Southwell to be made by hymself his sufficient Deputie his heirs or his Executours, And that the same Councillours have full power and au^octore to make to the said f Robt in the same Accompt^e or Accompte all suche allowance as shalbe conteyned in the King^e said tres missives without any other Waraunt or Com^omandement for the same to be made or obteyned; And the same Accompt or Accompt^e soo made del^omynded and engrossed in parchment signed with the hand^e and names of the said two Counsaillours, and by them or one of them or their sufficient assigne in that behalf deliv^oed

¹ the occasion O.

² there O.

³ 4 forsaid O.

⁵ or any O.

⁶ Woodsales O.

⁷ or O.

to the Barons of the said Eschequier or to one of them [sitting in the same Courte, ¹] and by them or one of them to be taken by vertue of this p̄sent Acte without any other Warant or Cōmaundement to them in that behalf to be directid or yeven, with the Kinge said tres missives annexed and fyled to the same Accomptē or to any one of them; That then and thereupon the said Barons or one of them cause the same accompte or accomptē to be taken and fyled up̄ in the Pipe there to remayne of recorde p̄petually, aswell for the Kinge suertie as for the clere discharge of the said f̄ Robt Southwell his heires and executours for ev̄.

AND ALSO be it ordeyned established and enacted by thaūtorite of this p̄sent parliament that the Kinge forenamed trusty knyght John Heron be from hensfurth Tresourer of the Kinge Chamber, And that he by the Name of Tresourer of the Kinge Chambre be named accepted and called; And that he and ev̄y other p̄sone whom the King hereaftur shall name and appoint to the said Roome or Office of Tresourer of his Chamber be not charged ne chargeable for any suche his or their Receipt of any parte or parcell of the p̄misses as before ys exp̄ssed, or therefor to accompte answere or make repayment to any p̄sone or p̄sones other then to the King or his heires in his or their Chambr and not in the said Eschequier. And that the said f̄ Robt and all such others that shalhave the same Roome and auct̄orite of the said f̄ Robt in the said Acte specified have powair and auct̄orite to make and receive before them all and singuler sūtē or playntē by billes by any p̄sone or p̄sones ayenst the said accomptauntē or any of them to be taken, for any assignement of annuities fees duties or debte to the complayn̄tē graunted or assigned by tres patentē Acte of Parliament tailes ḡuntē or by any other lauffull mean; And the same sūtē and playntē by billes soo receyved and taken by or before the said f̄ Robt or other that shalhave the same auct̄orite and roome of the said f̄ Robt in the said Acte specified to put and deliver by their handē the same bill [or²] billes before the Barons of the Kinge Eschequier yf it be in [the³] tyme tyme within iiij daies aftur any suche bill before hym so receyved; And if it be out of terme then the first daye of the tyme next ensuyng; And to give and p̄fixe the parties the same daye of puttyng and delyv̄yng of the said billes into the Eschequier; And that thereupon the said Barons to p̄cede and det̄myne aftur the course and order of the said Eschequier in the said sūtē conteyned and specified in the said billes to them so delyv̄ed as if the said accomptauntē or any of them ayenst whom any such bill shalbe put had been p̄sent upon his or their Accomptē before the said Barons in the said Eschequier, And as if the said billes had been first taken or cōmensed in the said Eschequier ayenst them or any of them there beyng p̄sent upon any of their accomptē. And ov̄ that, that the said Accomptauntē and ev̄y of them have like and the same remedy in the Eschequier, for and upon any thing doon or ordred in their accomptē before the said f̄ Robt or any other that hereaftur shalhave the same auct̄orite roome and power of the said f̄ Robt in the said Acte specified, as yf the said Accomptē had been first taken in the said Eschequier, And as yf this Acte or any other Acte in this present parliament had not been made. And that it be furdur enacted that if any issue or māt in lawe ryse or growe upon any māt by any accomptaunt to be ministred before the said f̄ Robt or any that shalhave the same auct̄orite, Then the same māt be c̄tified before the Barons in the said Eschequier by the said f̄ Robt or other hav̄yng the same auct̄orite, And the same to be ordred tried and det̄mynd by the said Barons in the said Eschequier aftur the course of the same Eschequier, as thei have doon or doo in cases semblable. BE IT FARDER enacted by the said Auct̄orite that if hereafter any booke or bokē of accomptē as is before rehersed be put into the said Eschequier by the said f̄ Robt and Barthū or by any other hereaftur hav̄yng the same auct̄orite for the discharge of any such accomptaunt or accomptauntē of and conc̄nyng any landē teitē or other hereditamentē beforesaid whereof any Cōmission⁴ or Cōmission⁵ Shiriffē or Eschaetours (•) by the Course of the said Eschequier ys or hereaftur shalbe chargeable to make accompte in the said Eschequier, and thereupon according to this Acte the said accomptauntē thereof bee discharged, that thereby and by the same discharge, the said Cōmission⁶ Shiriffē and Eschaetours and ev̄y of them, for the same landis comprised in the said booke of accompte wherof they were chargeable, be utterly acquitted & discharged in the said Eschequier by vertue of this Acte. PROVIDED alway that this Acte or any thing therein conteyned extende not to the revocation or [adnullacion⁷] of any tres patentē or grauntē or Office or Office of foreyn Auditour or foreyn Auditours to them or to any of them heretofore graunted, but that they and ev̄y of them shall and may occupie and exc̄ise their roomes and offices of foreyn Auditours in taking viewing or hering oonly all & singuler ministres accomptē, that is to saye, Feodaries Bailliffē Reves Heywardē and Bedellē, the said foreyn Auditours taking ther fees waigē adv̄ntage and p̄ffitē to them and ev̄y of them belonging according to their patentē and ḡuntē: Saving that the said f̄ Robt and Barthū, and all others that shalhave their roomes and auct̄oritees, have full power and auct̄orite from tyme to tyme by thaūtorite of this Acte to comptroll reforme and ordre all the accomptē by the said foreyn Auditours or any of them taken viewed and herd or hereaftur to be taken viewed and herd, And them to put into the Eschequier as in the said Acte is before rehersed. Provided also that this acte or any thing therein conteyned in anywise extende not nor be p̄judiciall to the auct̄orite powar libtie and grauntē of any of the Kinge Justice that nowe be or hereaftur shalbe of his Forestē, nor to any Officer or Officers of the same Forestē nor any of them or any parcell therof, for any Office or Office which they or any of them have of the said Forestē or any parcell therof within this his Realme of England; nor extende to the Duchie of Lancastre, nor to any Honours Castellē Māns Landē Teitē and other Hereditamentē parcell of the same Duchie, nor to any Officer Offic̄es or Ministres of the same Duchie or any parcell therof, for any Office or Office which they have of the said Duchie or any parcell thereof. Provided also that this Acte or any thing therein conteyned be not in any wise hurtfull nor p̄judiciall to any p̄sone or p̄sones in to of or for the avoidyng or adnulling of any Office or Offices of Surveior or Apprower which any p̄sone or p̄sones have by tres patentē grauntē or by enheritaunce or by any other lauffull meanes of or conc̄nyng any Māns Landis Teitē and Hereditamentē or of any parcell therof in the saide Cōmission prive seales or tres patentē or the said acte or in any of them conteyned mencioned or exp̄ssed or that hereaftur to be conteyned mencioned or exp̄ssed in any other tres patentē of the same effēcte hereaftur to be made to the said f̄ Robt and Barthū or any others that shalhave their roomes and auct̄orities. Provided alwaye that if any ambiguyte or doubte at any tyme hereaftur shal happen to be founde in any of the said Acte in any article of them or in any thing in the said Acte comprised, That then the same Ambiguyte doubte or cont̄rositie be declared expownded reformed and reduced by the Chaunceller of Englonde the Stieuard of the Kinge house the Kepar of the Kinge prive Seale and the ij chief Justice for the time being or by iij of them, according to the true meanyng of the said Acte and ev̄y of them and of ev̄y thing in them conteyned. And that this Acte endure unto the Feste of Sainct Andrewe thappostell next cōmyng. [• BE IT also enacted by auct̄orite of this p̄sent parliament that the Kinge Auditours and gēhall Receyvour of his Duchie of Lancastre for the tyme being yerely at the Kinge pleasur, aftur the accomptē of and conc̄nyng the said Duchie herd and by the said Auditours viewed and by them declared before the Chaunceller of the said Duchie for the tyme being, shewe and declare the said Accomptē before f̄ Robt Southwell Knight and Barthū Westby one of the Barons of the Kinge Eschequier, or suche other as by the Kinge Ḡrce shalbe therto assigned and appointed by his tres patentē or prive seale; And that the said p̄sones soo assigned shalhave full powar to call afore them the Chaunceller Auditours and Receyvour of the said Duchie and have power and auct̄orite to ov̄see and comptroll the said accomptē. And if [and⁸] upon the said viewe and comptrollement it may appere the King be hurted or deceyved of any of his revenues of his said Duchie that then suche reformacion to be had therin as by his Highnes and his honourable Counseill shalbee thought reasonable. And this Acte to endure to the feste of Sainct Andrewe next cōmyng.]

VI.

Appointment of Treasurer of the King's Chamber, accountable only to the King, and not in the Exchequer.

Surveyors, &c. empowered to receive Complaints by Bill against accountants;

and deliver the same before the Barons of the Exchequer;

who shall proceed, &c. as upon Suits commenced in the Exchequer.

Remedy for the said Accountants in the Exchequer.

VII.

Issues at Law shall be certified into the Exchequer, and there tried.

VIII.

Commissioners, Sheriffs, &c. shall have the Benefit of Discharges returned into the Exchequer.

IX.

Proviso for the Offices of foreign Auditors;

Their Accounts shall be controuled by the Surveyors-General.

X.

Proviso for the Power of the Justices and Officers of Forests, and Officers of the Duchy of Lancastre, &c.

XI.

Proviso for certain Surveyors, &c. under Commissions, Letters Patents, &c.

XII.

Ambiguities in this Act, &c. shall be expounded by the Chancellor, &c.

Continuance of Act.

XIII.

For overseeing and controuling of the Accounts relating to the Duchy of Lancastre.

Continuance of Act

¹ sitting the same Court O.

² adnulling O.

³ & O.

⁴ O. omits.

⁵ In a Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

⁶ Shireff or Escheator O.

⁷ O. omits.

Anno 4^o HENRICI, VIII. A.D.1512.

Ex Rotulo Parliamenti de anno regni Regis Henrici Octavi, quarto.

STATUTES MADE IN THE SESSION OF PARLIAMENT BEGUN TO BE HOLDEN
AT WESTMINSTER, BY PROROGATION, ON THE FOURTH DAY OF NOVEMBER,
IN THE FOURTH YEAR OF THE REIGN OF K. HENRY, VIII.

CHAPTER I.

¶ le bulwerkys.

I.
Danger of Invasion
upon the Coasts
of Cornwall from
Brittany and Brest.

Justices of Peace
and Sheriff shall
survey the County
for the Erection of
Bulwarks, &c

II.
Mayors, Constables,
&c. shall employ
the Inhabitants in
such Works.

III.
Like Powers to Jus-
tices of Peace and
Sheriffs throughout
the Realm.

PRAYEN the Comons in this p̄sent pliamēt assembled, that for asmoch as the land of Bretayne and also the haven of Brest lyeth streight ayenst the South see costes of the Countie of Cornwall and that the Frenchemen o' auncien enemyes and Bretaynes enemyes by reason of their fysshing upon the se costes knowe aswell evy haven and creke within the sayde Countie as evy landyng place in as large maner as any subgiēt of o' Soᵛaigne Lorde the Kyng dooth ; And that the said Countie is thre score and ten myle in length and the substauce therof right litle more than six myle in brede from the Southsee to the Northsee, by reason wherof they also knowe that grete multitude of people can not shortly resort to put them of at their landyng ; And that in divs and many of the seyde landyng plac̄ nother pile blokhous ne Bulwork is made to greve or annoye them at their landyng ; Whiche consideracions unto o' sayd enemyes grete audacite comfort and corage gyveth to arrive and land in the same parties, to the grete annoyance of o' sayd Soᵛaigne Lordis subgiēt̄ there and to the utterly undoing of dyv̄s and many of them oonles a remedie be the soner pyvded : Therfor be it enacted by the Kyng o' Soᵛaign Lord his Lordes sp̄uell and temporell and the Comons in this p̄sent pliamēt assembled and by auctorite of the same that the Justices of the Peace and Shirief of the sayd Countie do ride and viewe all the sayd Southcost from Plymmouth Westward, to the Landes ende. And that doone incontynent to appoynt within them self such boroughes Townes and Parisshe as they shall thinke resonable to make Bulwerk̄es Brayes Walles Diches and al other fortificacions for the same cause in man̄ and forme and facion as shalbe thought by their discrecion in evy of the sayd landyng places betwene this and the first day of Marche next now cōmyng.

And ferder be it enacted by the sayd auctorite that evy Maire and Constable of the sayd Countie by the sayd Justices of Peace or Shirief appoynted do cōmaunde all the inhitant̄ within the p̄cyncte of their office, to bee at the See side with such instrument̄ as they have or can gett for the makinge of the sayd bulworkes and other the p̄misses, in such landyng places as shalbe assigned by the sayde Justices of the Peace or Shirief, and that the sayd Maire or Constables do cōmytte to Warde all such wilfull psones as will not obey, cōme nor send any oder pson to the See side to make the sayd Bulworkes and oder the p̄misses at the day & tyme by the said Maire or Constables to be appoynted, and there to remayne without baile or maynprise bi the Space of x daies or lesse at the discrecion of the sayd Maire or Constables. And if any of the sayd Maires or Constables do not their dutie as is aforesayd that then the Justices of the Peace next adjoyning do cōmytte to Ward the same Maire or Constable so offendyng, there to remayne without baile or maynprise by the space of a Moneth or lesse at the discrecion of the Justice of Peace.

And also be it enacted by the sayde auctorite that goode and substanciall bulwarkes brayes walles diches and all oder fortificacions in evy landyng place in man̄ forme and facion as is aforesaid, aswell from Plymmouth aforesayd, by the se cost̄ Estward as in all other parties within the Realme of Englonde, be made there as the Justices of the peace and Shirief within that Shire where any such landyng places be shall thynke nedefull. And that evy Justice of Peace Maire and Constable within evy Shire where any such landyng places be, have like and as good auctorite by this p̄sent acte to cōmaunde the inhitates of evy borough Towne and parisshe adjoyning to the See side or els where after the discrecions of the Justices of Peace, to make the sayd bulwerk̄es and other the p̄misses and also to cōmitte to Warde all such wilfull psonnes as will not obeie in like man̄ as the Justices of the peace Maires and Constables of the sayd Countie of Cornwall may do bi any of the actes aforesaid.

And over this be it enacted by the sayd auctorite that it be lafull for evy of the Kynges Subgiett^e within this Realme of Englonde by thadvyse and assignement of the sayd Justices of the Peace or Shirief to make all manⁿ of Bulwerkes and oder the pmisses in evy mannys grounde of what astate or degree he be of and also to digge and to delve aswell for erth stones and turfes as to cutte and to hew heth in any mannes grounde for the making of any such Bulworkes and other the pmisses as ofte and as many tymes as nede shall require, and the sayd erth stones turfes and heth to take occupie and carie away out of the sayd ground to any oder mannes grounde for the making of any such bulwarkes and other the pmisses in whos grounde so evy the sayd erth stones turfes and heth happen to be without any intupcion or lett of any pson or psones beyng Lord or Lordes of any such grounde or havng any oder interest in the same, And without any maner of payment to be demaunded for any of the pmisses or any manⁿ of accion bi any manⁿ of pson or psones at any tyme herafter to be attempted or in any wise mayntened ayenst any of the Kyngis Subgiett^e for any such matier or cause. And this acte to endure to the next parliament.

IV.
Such Bulwarks, &c. may be erected in the Lands of any Persons, and Earth dug for all such Purposes gratis.

Continuance of Act.

CHAPTER II.

¶ murdr̄ & felon.

WHEREAS Roberyes Murders and Felonies dayle encrease more and more, and byn comytted & don in more heynous open & detestable wyse then hath ben ofte seen in tymes paste, and the psons so offenyng litell regarde the punysshment therof by the course of the Comen lawe ne by reason of eny Statute heretofore made, But bere them bolde of their Clergy & imagenyng & pledyng of feyned and untrew Foreyn pleyes triable in foreyn Countes to thentente to be removed from place to place by colorable and untrew suggestions, and for to be untrewly aquytte by favour myght & corrupcion So that they lyve in manⁿ with oute fere or drede; For reformacion wherof & for the comen Welth of this Realme and for to put the seyd [Murders'] Felons & offenders in more fere & drede so to effende; Be it ordeyned establied & enacted by the Kyng oure Sovereign Lord the Lordes sprytuall and temporall and the Comens in this p^sent pliamment assembled and by thau^torite of the same that all pson or psons herafter commytting murder or felonye in eny Church Chapell or halowed place, or of & apon malice prepensed robbe or murder eny pson or psons in the kynges highe wey, or elles robbe or murder any pson in his howse the owner or dweller of the howse his Wyff Childe or svⁿt then beyng theryn & put in fere or drede by the same, That such pson or psons so offenyng be not frohensforth admytted to his or their clergy, suche as ben within holy orders only excepte. And ov^e that be it enacted by the seyd auctorite that if any murderer or felon apon his arreyment hereaf^r do allege that he hadde taken any Church or Churchyerd for murder felonye or other place p^rveleged for the same in a foreyn Countye and ageynst his Will taken owt therof, that then the Kynges Attoⁿy or any other pson that wyll shewe or allege for the Kyng that the seyd Murderer or Felon so arreynd was taken at large in the same Shier wher he is so arreynd, that then the same Allegeaunce and issue to be tryed by the Inquest that shuld trie the seyd murder or Felonye within the same Shire and before the same Justices where the seyd murderer or Felon is arreynd as though the seyd foreyn pley had not be pledyed by the sayd felon: And if it be founden by the same Inquest that the seyd murderer or felon was taken wythin the same Shire as is aforesaid that then he to have non avauntage or benefette of the matter alleged by hym for takyng owte of the Church or Churchyerde or other place p^rveleged in any such foreyn Shire. And this acte to endure to the nexte pliamment.

Benefit of Clergy taken from Murderers and Robbers.

II.
How Plea of Sanctuary in a foreign Shire shall be tried.

CHAPTER III.

¶ le Juries infra Civitatem London.

WHERE at a parliament holden at Westm̄ the xj yere of the Reigne of Kyng Henry the vijth for the good due administracion and expedicion of Justice it was ordeyned and among^e other thynges enacted that evy p^sone hereafter to be impanelled or sommoned to appere in eny Jurie or inquest in any Courte within the Citie of London before any Juges of the same Citie making defaulte at the furste somones shuld lose and forfett xij d; and at the second defaulte two shilling^e And so at evy such defaulte after that thissues and penalties to be dobled; And also such issues lost in the Maires Courte shuld be forfetted levyed and p^rceyved to thuse and behove of the Maire and the Cōmortalie of the seid Citie, And that all such issues lost in the Shereffes Courte or Courtes shuld be forfeited levied and p^rceyved to thuse of the Shereffes of the same Citie for the tyme beyng toward^e ther fee ferme as by the same Acte more pleyndly doth appere: In the which Acte it is not exp^rssed howe or by what meanes the forseid issues so lost and forfetted for noon apparaunce of the psones so impanelled and sōmoned shuld be levied, the lak wherof is the cause that suche psones as have ben enpanelled and sōmoned aswell for the Kyng as betwene partie and partie beyng substanciall and indeferent have made many tymes defaulte and wold not appere, and soo it remayneth in lyke myschef as it was before the making of the foreseid Acte to the gret lett of justice and the delay aswell in the Kynges causes as in other causes betwyn parties; Wherfore for the good execucion of the seid statute and p^rfyte remedye in this behalf to be had, Be it establied ordeyned and enacted by the Kyng oure Sovereign Lorde by thassent of the Lord^e spūall and temporall and of the Comens in this p^sent parliament assembled and by the auctorite of the same that for all such issues in fourme aforesaid hereafter to be lost or forfayed in the Maires Courte it shalbe lawfull to the seid Maire and to his Successoures to distrayne, and the same distresse to reteyne tyll he or they be satisfied of the seid issues; And in lyke maner that it shalbe lawfull to the forseid Shiriffes and their Successoures to distrayne for such issues lost in their Courte or Courtes and the seid distresse to reteigne till they be satisfied of the seid issues. Item for asmoche as af^r issues joynd in accions and sut^e cōmenced takyn or dependyng in the Kynges Courtes before hym self in his Benche and before his Justices of his Comen Benche and also in his Eschequier at the Kyngis sute or at the

Stat. 11 Hen.VII. ch. 21. concerning Issues against Jurors making Default in London.

Mayor and Sheriffs of London empowered to distrain for such Issues.

II.
The Qualification of Jurors in London; 100 Marks in Goods.

¹ So also O.—Murderers Printed Copies.

sute of partie triable in the seid Citie of London aswell the Kyng as the parties have suffered greate delaye many tymes for defaute of apparaunce of the Juroures impanelled to trie the seid issues and many tymes for lak of Juryoures not havynge lande and tenites of the yerely value of xls; Be it ordeyned and enacted by the seid auctorite of this present parliament that the Shiriffes of London for the tyme beyng have full auctorite and power to retourne, in pannelles or arreyes of all accions and sutte nowe dependyng or that shall depende in any of the seid Courtes or Eschequier, psones beyng Citizens havynge goodes to the value of C Marke or above to trie the issue joynded or to be joynded in evy such accion or sute; And that the psones so retorned havynge goodes to the value of C markes or above shalbe sworne and doo in all suche Juries in like wise in evy thyng as other psones shall doo havynge lande and tenite of the yerely value of xls. of all charges. And o^v that be it ordeyned by the seid Auctorite that the Shiriffes of the seid Citie for the tyme beyng shall retourne uppon the first distresse in evy such accion or sute upon evy of the Jurers impanelled to trye thissues therof xx d, And uppon the second distresse uppon evy of the same Juryours xld; and uppon evy distresse aftir that uppon evy of the same Jurours the doble tyll a full Jurie in evy suche accion and sute shall appere and be sworne to trye thissues joynded in the same; And that the Shiriffes that shall make eny retourne uppon suche distresse cont^rye to the fourme afore seid shall forfait for evy suche defaute x li. the on half therof to be to the Kyng and thother half to the partie that will sue therfore; And that the Defendaunte in evy such accion be not admytted to wage his lawe nor pteccion theryn for hym allowed. [This Acte to endure only to the next parliament, And this Acte to take effecte aftir the last day of Decemb^r the fourth yere of the Reigne of Kyng Henry the eight.]

III.
Issues on Distringas
against Jurors in
London.

Commencement and
Continuance of this
A&.

CHAPTER IV.

De pclamacionib; fact ante le exigent.

Fraudulent Outlawries of Parties in Counties where they were not residing.

THE Kyng our Sovereign Lord calling to his most gracious remembrance howe that before this tyme dyvise of this Subject of this his Realme of Englonde have ben grevously vexed and troubeled by reason of outlawries had ageynst them in forreyn Counties in sondry accions psonell^e, at the suyt of dyvise maliciose psons which of cruell mynde attempted such accions psonell^e more for malice than for any juste cause of accion that they hadd ageynst the parties defendaunte named in the same, And of the which outlawries soo had in forreyn counties the partie defendaunte named in such forreyn accions had nev^e knowlege ne monycion to such tyme as the utlarie were ageynste them had and c^ontified, and som of them nev^e [- - -] within the Countie where such accions were ageynst them sued, ne nev^e were dwellyng ne convsaunt within the same Countie, nev^etheless the partie soo outlawed in forreyn Counties have lost ther goodes and substauce to ther ut^r undoyng; Wherefore in advoydyng of suche malicious and forreyn suytte hereafter to be sued the Kyng our Sovereign Lord intendyng the restfulnes of his seid subject and that indeferent Justice shuld be adynystred to evy pson aswell to the pore as to the riche, and that evy pson shuld have lawfull knowlege and monycion of suche accions as hereafter (³) to be attempted and sued ageynst hym in any of the Kynges Courtes, by thassent of the Lord^e esp^uell & temporall and the Comens in this present parliament assembled and by the auctorite of the same hath ordeyned establysshed and enacted, That from hensforth at the same day that any exigend is awarded or to be awarded ageynst any pson or psones in any accion psonell, if it doo appere by the usyng of the same accion that the partie defendaunte is dwellyng in an other Countie than in the same Countie where the same accion is sued, than then the Justices be fore whom any such exigend is to be awarded award oⁿ writte of pclamacion to be direct to the Shirif of the Countie where it doth appere by the usyng of such accion that the partie defendaunte is dwellyng, the which writte of pclamacion shall conteyne the effecte of the same accion; And that the Shirif of the Countie to whom any suche writte of pclamacion shalbe direct make pclamacion three sev^eall dayes in his pleyn Countie, whereof oon of the seid pclamacions to be made at the gen^ehall Sessions in thois pties where the seid partie is supposed to be dwellyng in, that the partie defendaunte yelde hym self to the Shirif of the forreyn Countie to whom eny suche exigend in any accion psonell shalbe awarded, soo that the Shirif of suche forreyn Countie may uppon his yeldyng have the body of the defendaunte before the Justices before whom any suche exigend is awarded at the day in the same exigend comprised, ther to answer to the pleyntyf in the same accordyng to the lawe; And that evy suche writte of pclamacion have the same day of retourne as the writte of exigend uppon suche forreyn accions soo awarded shall have; And that evy suche writte of pclamacion be delyved of record to the Shirif or his deputie of the Countie into the which any such writte of pclamacion is to be awarded; And that the Shirif of the same Countie duly execute the same and therof make due retourne at the day in the same writte appoynted, uppon peyne to forfeyt such am^ont as by the Justices before whom suche accion is sued shalbe cessed; And that the Felyssour or exigenter in whose offyce suche sute is taken make owte the seid Writte and Writte of pclamacion as hereafter shalbe awarded in any of the seid Courtes, And that the same Felysso^r or exigenter take no more for the making of any suche Writte of pclamacion and the entryng of the same of record but only vj d. And if any outlawrie hereaft^r be had or p^rvulged ageynst any pson or psones in any accion psonell in a forreyn Countie and noo Writte of pclamacion as is before seid awarded retorned that then all and evy such outlawrye to be utterly voyde and of noo force ne effect in the lawe. And this Acte to begynne and take effect at the fest of the purification of our Lady Seynt Marie next cumyng and not before. And also be it enacted by the seid Auctorite that in all accions hereafter to be taken in London or in the Countie of Middlesex wheryn pcesse of outlawrye lyeth ageynst any pson or psons calling or namyng them late of London, that before the exigend be awarded in the same accion that the partie pleyntyf or his atto^rney after the thred Capias retorned sue a lyke Writte of pclamacion in manⁿ and forme as is afore specified in the Countie where the same pson or psons so sued or to be sued be convsaunt or dwellyng at the tyme of the seid Writte awarded, or ellis all outlawries soo had made p^rnounced or retorned ageynst all such psons to be voyde and of noo effecte. And this Acte to endure to the next parliament.

On Exigent against a Party not dwelling in the County where the Action is brought, Writ of Proclamation shall be awarded into the County where the Party dwells, and three Proclamations made thereon.

Return, Delivery, and Execution of Writ of Proclamation.

Filicer, &c. shall make out the Writ.

Outlawries contrary hereto declared void.

Commencement of this A&.

II.
Outlawries in Suits in London and Middlesex.

Continuance of A&.

¹ In a Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

² cam O.

³ be O.

CHAPTER V.

¶ Laboratoribz.

PRAYEN the Comons in this p̄sent parliament assembled that where for defaute and lakke of due execucion of the Statute Laborers by cause of a Statute and Ordyn'nce had and made in the xij yere of the reyn of Kyng Richard the second that geveth penalties peynes and forfaytures ageynste the Mastir and gevo' as well as ageynste the svantē laborers artificers and crafty men, so that the Mast' and gevo' for fere therof dare not put the seid Statute and other estatutē therof made in execucion, Wherefore by the Kyng oure Sovāign Lord and by thassent of the Lordē spūell and temporall and the Comyns in this p̄sent pliamēt assembled and by auctorite of the same be hit established and enacted that all penalties peynes and forfaytures conteyned in the seid estatute and in all other Statutē had and made conc̄nyng svantē laborers of Husbondrie laborers Artificers and crafty men be oonly to and ayenste the seid Mast' and gever fro hensforth voide and of noo effecte. And this acte to endure to the next pliamēt.

No Penalties for giving of Wages contrary to Statute 12 Ric. II. chap. 4. shall be imposed on the Master.

Continuance of A.D.

CHAPTER VI.

¶ sigillaōde pannoꝝ auri & argenti.

WHERE at a parliament holden in the xijth yere of the reign of Kyng Edward the iijth amonges other it was ordeyned established and enacted that the Collectours of the Subsidie and the Comptrollers shuld at all tymes be redy when they shuld be requyred to seale any mañ of Cloth of Golde of Sylver bawdekyn velvet damask saten sarsenet tartron chamblet and evy other Cloth of Silke (') and Gold and evy corse of Silke, of the makyng beyonde the See, And the same m̄chaundises shuld seale in evy tyme when they shuld be requyred without delay tarieng or any thyng for their sealyng to take by any mean uppon the payne and forfeiture to the owner of such m̄chaundises xx s. by evy of the said Collectours and Comptrollers at evy tyme when they refuse to seale any such marchaundises after such request made or take any thyng for sealyng of any such m̄chaundises, as by the same acte amongē oder thyngē more playnly appereth; Sithen the makyng of which Acte the said Collectours and Comptrollers and their Clerkes not feryng the penaltie lymytted in the same acte have used and dayly use to take for sealyng of evy pece of the same m̄chaundises above rehersed ij d. to the great hurte losse and damage of the Marchauntē owners of the same, For the same Marchauntē at many tymes bryng and convcy in one Shipp iij or iij M^l pecis of the same m̄chaundises which amounteth to xxx or xl li. after the rate of ij d. a pece; And for as moch as the forsaid penaltie exp̄ssed in the said Statute is but xx s. Therefore the said Collectours Comptrollers nor ther Clerkes fere not to ronne in the jeoptie of the same; Wherefore be it ordeyned and enacted by the Kyng our Sovēygne Lord the Lordes spūall and temporall and the Comons in this p̄sent pliamēt assembled and by the auctorite of the same, that from hensforth the Collectours and Comptrollers of the [same'] Subsidie nor their Clerkis nor any of them take for the sealyng of any pece of the said m̄chaundises above rehersed any thyng uppon payn of forfeiture at evy tyme twenty poundes. And also be it enacted by the same auctorite that if and as often as the same Collectours and Comptrollers or any of them unreasonably delay or tary the said Marchauntes or any of them for and aboute the sealyng of the same m̄chaundises, That then and so often the same Collectours and Comptrollers and evy of them so unreasonably delayng and taryng the same m̄chauntē or any of them to forfeyte for the same xls: The one moitie of evy of the said penalties so forfeited to be to the Kyng our Sovēigne Lord, and the other moitie therof to the Marchaunt so greved that will sue for the same by wey of informacōn in the Kynges Eschequer or by accōn or bill of dette after the order of the Cōen lawe as in other accōns of dette be used, In which accōn the defendaut shall not be admytted to wage his lawe nor p̄tecōn ne assoyne to be to hym allowed in the same sute for the said forfeiture.

The Penalty under Stat. 12 Edw. IV. chap. 3, for taking Money for sealing Cloths of Gold, &c. increased to 20 l.

II. Penalty for delaying to seal Cloths; 40 s.

Application & Recovery of Penalties.

CHAPTER VII.

¶ le Pewt̄rers.

TO the King oure Sovāign Lord and thonorable Lordē spūall & temporall and the Comons in this p̄sent pliamēt assembled. For asmoche as a c̄teyn Acte was made and established in the pliamēt holden at Westm̄ the xixth yere of the reign of the late most famous King yo' Fader Henry the vijth whom God p̄don conc̄nyng Peauterers and brasiers haukyng and walkyng aboute the Countres and also conc̄nyng false beames scales and weightes with a p̄vysion for castyng of fyne metall and of p̄ffit goodnes which acte was made to endure to the next pliamēt the tenour wherof hereafter ensueth. That wher many symple and evyll disposed p̄sones of this your realme of Englonde usyng the said Craftē daily goo aboute this your realme from village from towne and from house to house aswell in wodes and forestē as oder places to by peauter and brasse; And that knouyng theves and oder [pykers'] that stele aswell peauter and brasse belongyng to your Highnes and under your m̄ike and to the Lordē spūall and temporall as to other your Subgiettē of this your Realme bring such stolen vessellys unto them in such hidde places to selle and sell it for litell or nought and aboute they bring it to prevy places or into corners of Cities or Townes and ther sell moche parte of it to Straungers the which carye it ov̄ the See by stelh. Also the said p̄sones so goyng aboute and div̄se other using the said Craftē use to make newe vessellē and to [myxte'] good metall and bad togyders and make it nought and sell it for good stuff; Wher in dede the stuff and metall therof is not worth the fourth pte that it is solde for, to the great hurte deceyt and losse of your subgiettē; Also div̄se p̄sones using the said Craftē have deceyveable and untrue beames and scales,

The Tenor of the Statute 19 H. VII. chap. 6, concerning Pewterers and false Weights, &c.

' and evy corse of Silk O.

* said O.

' pyckers O.

* mixe O.

that oon of them woll stond evyn with xij li. weight at the oon end ayenste a quart^r of a pound at the other end to the singler avⁿtage of them selfe and to the great deceyt and losse of your Subgiett^r byers and sellers with them: For reformation of the p^rmisses it wold please your Highnes of your moste habundaunt grace with thadvyse of your Lord^r sp^ruall and temporall and the Comons in this p^rsent pliament assembled and by the auctoritie of the same to enacte and establishe that noo p^rsonne nor p^rsones using the said Craft^r of peauterers and brasiers from hensforth shall sell or chaunge any peauter or brasse newe or olde at any place or places within this (') realme but oonly in opyn faires or m^rkett^r or in ther awne dwelling houses, but if they be desired by the said byers of such Wares, upon payn of forfeiture to our So^vaign Lord the King for ev^ry suche defaute x li. Also by the same autoritie it may be enacted and established that noo p^rsonne nor p^rsones of what condicion or degree so ev^r he or they be from hensforth within the Cities of London and Yorke or withoute other caste or werke any peauter vessell^r or brasse at any place or places within this your Realme but that it be as good fyne metall as is the peauter and brasse caste and wrought after the p^rfytt goodnes of the same within the Citie of London, and by the Statutes of the same owe to be, upon payne of forfeiture of all such peauter and brasse so caste and wrought of worse peauter or brasse than ought to be wrought in the same Cities, that oon halfe of ev^ry suche forfeiture to be to thuse of your Highnes and the other halfe to thuse of the fynders therof. P^rvyded always that this forfeiture in noo wise stretch ne extende to brasse or peauter beyng in the possession of any p^rsonne other than the Werkers of the same or suche as have the same to sell and beyng of the Craft^r or Mistere. Also that it may by the same auctoritie be enacted and stablissed that noo manⁿ of p^rsonne or p^rsones of what degree or condicion so ev^r he or they be from hensforth make noo hollowe Wares of peauter that is to saie Saltes and Pott^r that is made of peauter called Ley Metall but that it may be after the assise of peauter Ley Metall wrought within the Citie of London; And that the makers of such Wares shall marke the same with se^vall mark^r of their awne to thentent that the makers of such Wares shall avowe the same Wares by them as is above saide to be wrought; And that all and ev^ry such Wares not sufficiently made and wrought and not m^rked in fourme above said founden in the possession of the same maker or seller to be forfeited; And if the same Ware be sold the said maker to forfeite the value of the same so unlauffully wrought and sold the oon halfe of the said Wares or the Value therof to be to thuse of your Highnes and the other halfe to be to thuse of the fynder or serchers of the same. Also that it may by the same auctoritie be enacted and established that if any p^rson or p^rsones hereafter usyng biyng and selling of peauter or brasse that hereafter occupie any deceyvable or false beames or weightes of the said Wares, that ev^ry suche p^rsonne or p^rsones using or occupyng such deceyvable and untrue beames or weight^r to forfeit xx s. the oon halfe to the King and the other halfe to the p^rtie that therefore shall sue by accion of dett. And that in the seid accion noo p^rteccion nor essoyne shalbe allowed. And also the said p^rtie so offending shall forfaite his beame to hym that shall sease it. And if the said Offender or Offenders be not sufficient to paie the said some or s^omes by them so forfeited that then it shall be lauffull to the Maires Bailiff^r or other hede Officers of such place or places wher any suche Offenders shall be founde to putt them in the Stokk^r and them so to kepe till the next m^rkett daie next adjoynyng and in the m^rkett place to putt them in the pillerye all the m^rkett tyme. And furthermore that it be lauffull by the said auctoritie that the Mais^r and Wardens of the said Crafte of peauterers within ev^ry Citie and Borowe of this Realme wher suche Wardens ar and wher noo suche Wardens ar the hede Officers or Govⁿours of the same Citie or Borowe to appoynte t^reyn p^rsones most expert in knoulege of the same to make serche within the said Cities or Borowes wher they dwell; And ov^r this the Justices of Peace within ev^ry Shire at the gen^rall Sessions holden at Mighelmas shall assigne and appoynte twoo t^reyn p^rsones havyng expience theryn to make serche in the p^rmisses in ev^ry p^rte of that shire aswell within the Fraunches as withoute, Savyng in Cities or Borowes wher serchers be appoynted by the Hedes or Govⁿours of the same. And that of all such unlauffull peauter or brasse as the said Serchers shall fynde the oon halfe to thuse of your Grace and the other halfe to the said Serchers. And that in the defaute of the said Maisters and Wardeyns of the said Occupacions not serchyng in forme as is aforeseid and wher by that any suche unlauffull metall is caste or made or unlauffull weight^r used, that then it shalbe lefull to any p^rsonne or p^rsones havyng sufficient connyng and knoulege in the said occupacions by ov^rsight of the Maires Bailiff^r or hede Offi^rs of the said Cities and Borowes and Townes to serche all the said places and to put the said auctoritie and acte in execucion in forme afore said; Please it therefore your Grace and wisdomes in so moche as the said Acte is thought good and p^rfitable that it be ordeyned and enacted and established by the Lordes sp^ruall and temporall and the Comons in this p^rsent pliament assembled and by the auctoritie of the same that the said Acte may endure for ev^r. And ov^r that be it enacted by the said auctoritie that if any untrue or deceyvable metall or workemashipp^r of Tynne or Peauter be founde either in platters chargers disshes sawsers potengers trenchers basyns flagons botell^r pott^r salsellers goblett^r spones cruett^r or candelstikk^r, or any other suche Wares of Tynne or peauter wher so ev^r it be caste made or wrought within this Realme or with oute and brought to be sold withyn the same Realme, That than it shalbe lefull to the Maire of the Citie of London and the Mais^r and Wardeyns of the Crafte of Peauterers of the said Citie for the tyme beyng and their deputies to have serche of the same withyn the said Citie of London and Sub^rerbys of the same: And that in all other Cities Borowes and Townes wher any Wardeyns be or shalbe, the Maires Bailiff^r or hede Officers and Wardeyns to have like auctoritie. And wher noo Wardeyns be then the hede Officers or Govⁿours of the same Cities Borowes and Townes to appoynt t^reyn p^rsones moste expte and connyng in knoulege of the same to make serche withyn the said Cities Borowes and Townes wher they dwell: And if any suche newe Wares wrought of tynne and peauter as is afore said be founde defectif and beyng in the possession of the Seller, that then the same p^rsonne or p^rsones that putteth any suche newe Wares of peauter to sale shall forfeit the same Wares, the oon halfe to thuse of our So^vaign Lord the King and the other halfe to the Serchers or fynders of the same. P^rvyded alwaie that this Acte conc^rnyng the forfeiture be not p^rjudiciall nor hurtfull to any p^rsonne or p^rsones havyng g^runte of our So^vaygn Lord the King or of any of his noble p^rgenitours by his tres patent^r of such forfeiture but that they and ev^ry of them shall have and enjoye the same according to their former g^runt^r and libties.

The recited Acte made perpetual.

II. Searchers of Tin, and Pewter Vessels; in London;

in other Cities.

Defective Wares forfeited.

Saving of Grants of Forfeitures.

CHAPTER VIII.

¶ Ric^o Strode.

LAMENTABLY compleyneth and shewith unto your most discrete wisdoms in this present parliament assembled Richard Strode Gentilman of the Countie of Devonshire one of the Burgesses of this honorable House for the Burgh of Plympton in the Countie foresaid; That where the said Richard conduced and greed with other of this house to putte forth ceteyn bylles in this present parliament ageynst ceteyn psones named Tynners in the Countie foresaid for the reformacion of the perysshing hurtyng and distroyng of dyvs Portis Havyns and Crekys and oder billys for the cōen wele of the said Countie the which here in this high Courte of Parliament shuld and ought to be cōmendd and treated of; And for by cause the said Richard is a Tynner for the causes and maters afore rehersed one John Fursse Tynner Understeward of the Steyn in the said Countie in and at fower co'tes of the said Steyn at dyvs placis and tymes before hym se'vally holden in the said Countie he and other hath condempnd the said Richard in the Sūme of viij^{ti}. that is to wit at evy Courte xl ti; and that by the p'curement of the said John Fursse at the seid iij se'vall Courtes and lawdays in the said Steyn by hym holden in this man^r puppysshed and seid, that the seid Richard at the last parliament holden at Westm wold (') [avoyded¹] and utterly destroyed all libties pryvylegys and fraunches concnyng the Steyn by reason wherof the said Richard upon fower bylles hadde and made therof by the said John Fursse and other caused [that²] the saide Richard was p'sented and founde gilte of the p'mysses in evy of the said Courtes in xl ti. to be lost and forfeyt by hym, by reason of an Acte and Ordynauce by Tynners made and hadde at a place in the said Countie called Crockerentor the tenour of whiche Acte apperith in a Sedule to this Bill annexed, to the which the said Richard was nev^{er} warned nor called to make answer to the p'mysses cont^ry to all lawes right reason and good conscience: And for the execucion of the same one John a Gwyllam, upon a sourmyse by hym made to the Kyngges Highnes of the said condempnacion to be to his Grace forfeyte therof, atteyned a byll assigned of xx ti. pcell of the said viij^{ti}. to be to hym g^unted by the seid Kyngges Highnes; Wheruppon the seid John a Gwyllam and other caused the said Richard was taken and imprisoned in a dounge and a depe pytt under grounde in the Castell of Lidford in the said Countie, and there and elsewhere remayned by the space of thre wekys and more unto such tyme he was delyv^{ed} by a Wrete of Privilege out of the Kyngges Eschequer at Westm, for that he was one of the Collectours in the said Countie for the first of the twoo quyndezims g^unted at and in this present parliament; the which prison is oon of the most anoyous contagious and detestablest place withyn this Realme, so that by reason of the same imprisonment he was putt in greate jepdie and pill of his lyff; And the said Richard so beyng yn prison and the said John a Gwyllam seyng the same cruell imprisonment of the said Richard intreated and instantly desyred one Philip^p Fursse then beyng Keper of the said Prisone streytly to kepe the said Richard in prison and to putte irons upon hym to his more gretter payne and jopdie and to geve hym but bredde and water oonly, to the entente to cause the said Richard to be fayn to contente and pay hym the said xx ti. and for the same p'mysed the seid keper fower markes of Money, for the which iij m^c℥ the said Richard for to be yeased of his irons and paynfull imprisonment aforesaid for savegard of his liff p'mysed and g^unted to pay to the said keper iij m^c℥ wherof he payed to the said keper in hande xij s. iij d. And ov^{er} that the said Richard for to be eased of his said paynfull imprisonment was also of necessitie dryven to be bounden to Thomas Denys deputie unto Sir Henry Marney Knyght Wardeyn of the said Steyn in an Obligacion of the Sūme of C li. upon condicion wherof pte is as hereafter folowith, that is to say, that if the above bounden Richarde Strode defende and save harmeles the said Thomas Denys and to use hym self as a true prisoner duryng the tyme it shall please the Kyng to have hym prisoner in the Castell of Lidford, and also to do no thyng wherby he shall in the lawe be demed out of Prison, and other articles comprised in the said condicōn the which the said Richard p'fety rememberith not; Wherefore the p'mysses by your greate wisdoms tenderly considered the said Richard humbly prayth that it may be ordeyned establissed and inacted by the Kyng our Sov^eigne Lord and by the Lordes sp^uall and temporall and the Comens in this present parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same that the said condempnacion and condempnacions of the said viij^{ti}. and evy pcell therof and jugementes and execucions had or to be hadde for the same, and also the said obligacion and all demaundes had or to be hadde for the p'misses or any of theym to be utterly voyde ageynst the said Richard and of none effecte. And ov^{er} that be it inacted by the said auctoritie that (') sutes accusementes condempnacions execu^{ti}ōns fynes am^unciamentes punysshmentes correc^{ti}ōns grev^unces charges and impositiōns putte or had or here after to be put or hadde unto or uppon the said Richard and to evy other of the pson or psons afore specified, that nowe be of this present parliament or that of any Parliament hereafter shalbe for any bill spekyng reasonyng or declaryng of any mater or maters concnyng the parliament to be cōmened and treated of, be utterly voyd and of none effecte. And ov^{er} that be it inacted by the said auctoritie that if the said Richard Strode or any of all the said oder pson or psons here after be vexed trobeled or other wise charged for any causes as is aforesaid, that then he or they and evy of theym so vexed or troubeled of and for the same to have accion upon the case ageynst evy such pson and psons so vexyng or troubeling any cont^rie to this ordynauce and p'vysion, in the which accion the partie greved shall recover trebyll damages and costes, and that no pteccion essoine nor wager of lawe in the said accion in any wise be admited nor receyved.

(') Be it inqyred for our Sov^eying Lord the Kyng that where as at the Parliament holden at Crockerentor before Thomas Denys deputie to Sir Henry Marney Knyght Wardeyn of the Steyn the xxiiij day of Septembre the second yere of the reigne of Kyng Henry the viijth it was ordeyned establissed and enacted that frome the day aforesaid it shalbe lawfull

Bills brought into Parliament by Ric. Strode, to regulate the Tynners.

Consequent Recovery of Penalties against Strode in Stannary Courts, as for breach of an Act of the Parliament of Tynners at Crockerentor.

Imprisonment of Strode in execution thereon;

Further Dures of Imprisonment.

Bond by Strode to be relieved therefrom.

The said Judgment, Execution, & Bond declared void.

II.
Suits against any for Bills or Speeches &c. in Parliament declared void.

Action on the Case given to the Party grieved:

Treble Damages, &c.

Schedule, above referred to.

¹ have

² avoyded O.

³ O. omits

⁴ all O.

⁵ What follows is in a separate Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

for evy man to dygge Tyn within the Countie of Devonshire in all placis where as Tyn may be founde ; And also to cary the Wa^r to ther Werkes without any lette or trouble of any pson or psones accordyng to our usages and confirmacōn and our chartour and accordyng to our Custome (¹) out of mynde : And if any pson or psons let troble or vex any man to digge Tyn or to cary Water for the same cont^rie to our olde custome and usage and if it be founde by verdyt of xij men at the Lawday, he that so lettyth vexeth or troubleth any such pson or psons shall fall in the penaltie of xl li. as [ought²] as he so vexeth or troubleth the one halfe to my Lord Prince and the other halfe to h^y that was so letted vexed or troubled, And a fieri fa^c to be warded as well for my Lord Prince as for the partie, if one Richard Strode of Plympton Tynnⁿ at the Parliament holden at Westmynster the iiiijth day of Februarie last past letted vexed or troubled one William Rede the yonger and Elys Elford Tynnⁿs and all other Tynners in the same parliament for dyggyng of Tyn in the se^vall Soyle of the said Richard and other psons cont^rie to this our Acte made.

CHAPTER IX.*

¶ Hen^r Comite Devon.To the King oure So^vaign Lord.

Recital of an Act 19 Henry VII, for the Attainder of Sir William Courteney, Knight, Son of Edward Earl of Devonshire, for High Treason.

IN most humble wise shewith unto your Highnes your true and feithfull Subgiet Henry Courteney Erle of Devonshire Sonne and next heire of blode unto William Courteney late Erle of Devonshire decessed ; That wher as his said Fader by the sinistre meanes and untrue informacions of c^teyn malicious and evyll disposed psones made unto your most noble Fader of famous memorye King Henry the vijth late King of this Roialme of Englonde at his Parliament holden at Westm̄ in the xxvth daie of Januarie in the xixth yere of his reign it was enactid in the said Parliament that the said William Courteney by the name of William Courteney late of Westm̄ in the Countie of Midd^l Knight Sonne and heire apparaunt of Edward Courteney Erle of Devonshire amonges oder psones in the said Acte specified shuld be convicted adjudged and attaynted of High treason and forfaite to our said late So^vaign Lord and his heires all Honours Castelles Maⁿs Lordeships Hundredes Fraunchesies Libties Privilegies Advousons p^senta^cōns Nōiacions Knightes fees Landes Teⁿtis Rentis vⁱces Re^vsions Remaynders Porcions Annuities Pensions Rightes Possessions Hereditament^e Goodes Catalles and Dettes wherof the said William or any oder pson or psones to his Use were seased or possessid the first daie of Julie in the xiiijth yere of our said late So^vaignis reigne or any tyme after within the Realme of Englonde Ireland Wales Calice or in the Marches of the same in fee simple fee taile or t^{me} of lief or liefes or into which any of them had then or at any time after lauffull cause of entre within Englonde Irland Wales Calice or in the Marches of the same. And ov^e that it was then further recited in the said Acte that wher oure said So^vaigne Lord by his tres patent^e had yeven and g^runted unto the said Edward Courteney then Erle of Devonshire div^{er}se Maⁿs Lordeshippes Lond^e Teⁿt^e Possessions and Hereditament^e to have and holde the same to hym and to the heires males of his body lauffully begoten which after his decesse by force of the said gifte shuld or myght growe come or descende unto the forsaid William his Sonne ; And for asmoche as the said William had offendid as afore is rehersed it were not reasonable he shuld enherite any of the said Maⁿs Lordeshippes Londes Teⁿt^e Possessions and Hereditament^e conteyned in the said tres patent^e ; Yete nev^erthelessse for asmoche as the said Edward was not previe ne partie to the offence of his Sonne in this behalfe therefore our said late So^vaigne Lord than willed and assentid so that it was than enactid ordeigned and establisshede by auctoritie of the same parliament that the said Edward Erle of Devonshire shuld have the said Maⁿs Lordeshippes Londes Teⁿt^e Possessions and Hereditament^e to hym g^runted by our said late So^vaigne Lord by his tres patent^e and in the same tres patent^e conteyned and specified oonly for t^{me} of his lief withoute enpechement of Waste, the said tres patent^e or any oder tres patent^e to hym made or any oder acte of Parliament or auctoritie for hym made for inforcyng of the said g^runtes and tres patent^e afore that tyme had and made for the same notwithstanding ; And that all the said Maⁿs Lordeshippes Londes Teⁿt^e vⁱces Possessions and Hereditament^e conteyned in the said tres patent^e immediatly after the decesse of the said Edward Erle of Devonshire come growe and rev^ete unto oure said late So^vaigne Lord and his heires for ev^emore, as by the same acte more playnly it doth appere. That it may please your Highnes of your most habundaunt g^race the p^rmisses in the waye of Justice to considre, and that it may be establisshed and enactid by your said Highnes and your Lordes sp^uall and temporall and the Comons in this p^rsent parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same that the said acte of attaynder had or made ayenst the said William his heires and feoffes, and all oder actes of attaynder made or had in the said Parliament or in any oder parliament holden in the tyme of our said late So^vaigne Lord ayenst the forsaid William and his heires and feoffes, by what soev^e name or names surname or surnames the same William be named or surnamed in the said acte or actes, be fromhensforth ayenst the said William his heires and feoffes utterly voide adnullede and of no force ne effecte ; And that the said Henry and his heires be restored enabled in honour name p^remynence dignitie and blode and also inherite entre have hold and enjoye all Maⁿs Landes Teⁿt^e Rent^e vⁱces Re^vsions Advousons Chaunties Knighties fees Fraunchesies Libties Letes Warrenes Parkes Chaces and all oder Possessions and Hereditament^e wherof the said Edward or any oder pson or psones to the use of the said Edward were seaside of astate of enheritaunce at the tyme of the decesse of the same Edward by what so ev^e name or names the same be callede or named, what so ev^e they be as if the said acte or actes of attaynder had nev^e ben had ne made the same acte and actes of attaynder nor any of them not withstanding ; And that the same acte of attaynder and ev^ey oder acte of attaynder had or made ayenst the said William be not in any wise hurtfull ne p^rjudiciall to the said Henry and his heires but be ayenst hym and his heires uttly voide and of no force ne effecte. And that the said Henry and his heires and all oder psones seasid of astate of enheritaunce of and in the p^rmisses or of and in any parte or parcell of the same and their heires to the use of the said Edward and of his heires at the tyme of the decesse of the said Edward may have suche avauntage in ev^ey thing touching the p^rmisses and ev^ey parcell therof and be in as good case and condicion to have and enjoye the same as if the same acte or actes of attaynder ayenst the said William or any of them had nev^e ben had ne made. And that the entre season and possession of the said Henry and his heires and the said feoffes and their heires had or made or hereafter to be had or made into the said Maⁿs Londes and Teⁿt^e and all oder the p^rmisses and ev^ey parte therof aswell upon the possession of you oure said nowe So^vaigne Lord as upon the possession of all and ev^ey oder pson or psones havyng the p^rmisses or any parcell therof be from the deth of the said Edward good lauffull and available and effectuell unto the said Henry and his heires and the said feoffes and their heires, And have and enjoye all

The recited Act and all other Attainders against the said Sir William repealed.

Henry Courteney, Son and Heir of Sir William, restored in Honour, Name, Blood, and Estate.

The Entry of the said Heir and his Feoffees to uses, in the Estates whereof his father was seised, shall be good in Law without Suit.

¹ time

² oft

* This and the additional Chapters of this Session which follow are now for the first Time printed : Former Printed Editions having ended with Chapter VIII.

maner of issues fines amerciamentes presentacions wardes mariages and reliefes and all maner of oder pfitte of the same by what so ever name or names the same be called, from the deth of the said Edward withoute any accompt or any oder thyng yelding or paying unto you said Sovaigne Lord for the same, And withoute any oder sute for the same or any parcell therof to be made or had oute of your most gracious handes by petition lyvey uttle mayn or oderwise by the course of your comon lawe; and be of as great strenght force and effecte in the Lawe as if the said Henry had the same Maner Londes Tenent and oder the pmisses and every parte therof in due fourme sued by petition or by due and lauffull lyvey uttle mayn or oderwise oute of your said Sovaigne Lordis handes according to your lawes, and as if the same acte or actes of attaynder or any of them had never be had ne made; Howe be it the same Maner Londes and Tenent and all oder the pmisses or any parcell therof were or be holden of you said Sovaigne Lord or of any of your pgenitours Kynges of this Realme of Englonde in chief or oderwise. Provyded alwey that this acte of restitution nor any thyng in the same conteyned be not in any wise hurtfull nor pjudiciall nor lettynge the execucion of the last Will of the said Edward Courteney made concyning the pmisses or any parte thereof, nor pjudiciall to any pson or psones their heires and assignes beyng seased of any of the pmisses to the use pformance and execucion of the said Will nor to the Executours of the said Edward in pformance and execucion of the same will, nor to none oder pson ne psones which hath or hereafter shall have any title or interest in any of the pmisses by reason of the same Will. Provyded alwey that this acte nor any thyng in the same conteyned be in any wise hurtfull ne pjudiciall unto any pson or psones claymyng any right title or interest unto any of the pmisses other than to the Kyng our Sovaigne Lord and his heires; but that the same psones and every of theym have like avauntage by waye of accion entre or oderwise unto the pmisses and to every parte and parcell of the same as they myght have had if this Acte had not ben made ne had.

Proviso that this Act of Restitution shall not prejudice the Execution of Earl Edward's will; nor the Rights of any other Person, besides the King and his Heirs.

CHAPTER X.

¶ Katina Comitissa Devon.

To the King our Sovaigne Lord.

IN the most humble wise besechith your Highnes youre humble Awnte and Subgiet Katyn Countesse of Devonshire oon of the Doughters of King Edward the iiiijth late King of Englonde your Grauntfader, That it may please your Highnes by the assent of the Lordes spūall and temporall and the Comons in this present parliament assembled and by auctorite of the same, that it be ordeigned established and enacted that aswell all and singuler covenantes pmyses agreementes and grauntes comprised in a paire of Indentures made between your Highnes on the oon partie and William Courteney late Erle of Devonshire decessed and the said Lady Katyne then his Wife by the names of William Courteney Knight Sonne of Edward late Erle of Devonshire decessid and the Lady Katyne Wife to the said William oon of the Doughters of King Edward the iiiijth late King of Englonde Grauntfader unto you Sovaigne Lord on the other partie, the date wherof is the xijth daie of Aprill in the second yere of your most noble reigne, wherof the oon partie sealid under your great Seale restyng and remaynyng in the keping of the said Lady Katyne and the other partie sealid under the seales of the said William and Lady Katyne restyng in the keping of you our said Sovaigne Lord, as all and singler Recoves and Fynes had and levyed upon the same Indentures by reason or force of the same Indentures or hereafter to be had and levyed for the execucion and pformance of the said Indentures by or unto you our said Sovaigne Lord or to any other pson or psons to your use, as also all and singler tres patentes made upon the same Indentures by reason or force of the same Indentures unto the said William and Lady Katyne or to either of them or hereafter to be made for the execucion and pformance of the said Indentures unto the said Lady Katyne, by what so ever name or names surname or surnames the same William and Lady Katyne or either of them be named or surnamed in the same sevall tres patentes or in any of them, be good and effectuell in the lawe in every thing according to the purport tenour and theffecte of the same; And that the said Lady Katyne may have holde and enjoye to hire and to the heires of hire body by the said William late Erle of Devonshire begoten all Honoures Castellis Lordeshippes Maner Lande Tenent Rent Revisions Trices Knightes fees Advousons of Abbeis Priories Churches Chauntries Chapellis Porcions pbande Dignities Fraunchesies Privilegies Liberties Hereditamentes and all other thinges comprised in the same Indentures and tres patentes and in everych of them made or hereafter to be made by reason or force of the same indentures by what so ever name or names the same be namede in any of the same indentures or sevall tres patentes; And that the said tres patentes nowe made or hereafter to be made by reason of the same indentures be as good effectuell & available in the Lawe unto the said Lady Katyne and the heires of hire body by the said William lauffully begoten, as though the same Honours Castellis Maner Londes and Tenent and all other the pmisses were in you our said Sovaigne Lordis handes at the tyme of the said sevall tres patentes and grauntes in forme aforsaid made or hereafter to be made, And as though you our said Sovaigne Lord were intituled unto the same Honours Castellis Maner Londes Tenent and all other the pmisses by virtue of any office or offices founde afore Eschetoure or Eschetours Comissioner or Comissioners in every Shire wher as the same Honours Castellis Maner Londes and Tenent and all other the pmisses or any parte [of] parcell of the same be, and as though the same Office or Offices so taken and returned in to you our said Sovaigne Lordis Eschequier or Chauncy had rested in the same Chauncy or Eschequier by the space of iij monethes next and immediatly after the returnyng of the same office or offices in to the said Chauncy or Eschequier and before the date of the said tres patentes, any acte or actes of parliament heretofore made to the contrarie not withstandyng. And also furthermore that the said tres patentes be as good and effectuell in the Lawe according to the purport tenour and theffecte of the same as though the same tres patentes made or hereafter to be made by reason of the said indentures had borne date in the fest of Saynt Michaell tharchaugell in the said second yere of your moste noble reigne, And as though the same Honours, Castellis Maner Londes Tenent and all other the pmisses had ben in you our said Sovaigne Lordis handes at the said fest of Saint Michaell tharchaugell in the said second yere of your most noble reigne, And as though you our said Sovaigne Lord had ben intituled unto the same Honours Castellis Maner Londes Tenent and all other the pmisses by virtue of any office or offices founde before Eschetour or Eschetours Comissioner or Comissioners in every Shire wher as the saide Honours Castellis Maner Londes Tenent and all other the pmisses or any parte or parcell of the same be, and as though the same Office or Offices so taken and returned in to you our said Sovaigne Lordis Chauncy or Eschequier had rested in the same Chauncy or Eschequier by the space of iij monethes next and immediatly after the returnyng of the same Office or Offices in to the said Chauncy or Eschequier and before the said fest of Saynt Michaell in the said second yere of your most noble reigne Any acte or actes of parliament heretofore made to the contrary notwithstanding. Provided alwey that this Acte nor any thing in the same conteyned be in anywise hurtfull ne pjudiciall unto any pson or psons claymyng any right title or interest unto any of the pmisses other than to the King our Sovaigne Lord and his heires, but that the same psones and every of them have like advauntage by waie of accion entre or otherwise unto the pmisses and to every parte and parcell of the same as they myght have had if this acte had not ben made ne had.

All the Covenants, &c. comprized in certain Indentures between the King, & William late Earl of Devonshire and Catherine his Wife, and all Recoveries, Fines, and Letters Patent thereupon, shall be valid in Law.

Proviso that this Act shall not prejudice any Person besides the King.

Certain persons shall enjoy the Offices granted to them by the King's Letters Patent of the Dominions, Honours, &c. late of Edward Earl of Devonshire.

Also be it enacted by the auctoritie of this present parliament that George Fraunces John Hunt Henry Calys Thomas Grevis William Heywode William Alee John Braban Henry Strete and John Wren and evy of them have and enjoye for tyme of their lyfes the offices and rowmes severally to them or to evy of them by our Sovaigne Lord the King that now is by his tres patentees granted of the Domynions Honours Castellis Parkes Lordeshippes Manors Londes and Tenentrie that late were to Edward Courteney Erle of Devonshire, according to the tres patentee severally to them made by our Sovaigne Lord the King claymyng ne takyng any other fees for occupieng and excisiyng of the said offices but suche as Edward Courteney late Erle of Devonshire or any of his Auncitours Erles gave at any tyme to any pson or psones occupieng any of the said offices in the tyme of the said Edward late Erle of Devonshire for the occupieng or excise of the said Offices and of evy of them; any grant or grantes of the said Offices heretofore made by any pson or psones or eny thing in this acte or in any other acte or actes made or to be made to the contrary not withstanding.

Proviso for Letters Patent granted to William Rolte.

Provyded alwey that neither this acte nor any other acte made or hereafter to be made in this present parliament be prejudicial nor hurtfull to William Rolte to and for any tres patentee by our Sovaigne Lord the King to hym made and granted of the office of Balifwike of Colcombe otherwise called Colnton and the keping of the Parke of Colnton within the said Maner or Lordeshipp and the Bailifwike of Toppsam with the Selerage and Cranage and the Waren of Cones within the same with all other comodities and pfittes belongyng to the said Offices or any of them in the Countie of Devon. And further that it be enacted by the auctoritie of thys present parliament that the said tres patentee be good and effectuall according to the tenour and purport of the said tres patentee to the said William Rolte for tyme of his life, this Acte or any other Acte in this present parliament made or to be made to the contrary not withstanding.

CHAPTER XI.

¶ *Katrina Comitissa Devon & Hugone Conwey Milite.*

To the Kyng our Sovaigne Lorde.

Tenor of a certain Indenture between Catherine Countess of Devonshire, and Sir Hugh Conway.

IN moste humble wise besechen youre Highnesse youre humble awnte and faithfull Subjeete *Katryn* Countesse of Devonshire one of the Doughters of Kyng Edward the fourth late Kyng of Englonde youre Graundfader and youre humble and true Subjeete and *avaunt* Sir Hugh Conway Knyght. That where it is covenanted and graunted bytwene the seid Lady *Katryn* of the one partye and the seid Sir Hugh of the other partie by ceten Indentures wherof the tenure hereafter ensuyth. This indenture made the xxvij day of Octobr the thirde yere of the reigne of oure Sovaigne Lorde Kyng Henry the vijth betwene the right noble Lady *Katryn* Countesse of Devonshire on the one partie and Sir Hugh Conway Knyght on the oder partie Witnessith that where variaunces and contravysies have ben had moved and steryd bytwene the seid parties for the right title and possession of the Maner of Hemyngton with thappurtenaunce in the Countie of Somers the Maner of Sutton Courteney with thappurtenaunce in the Countie of Berke the Maners of Hillesdon and Odesdon otherwise called Waddesdon otherwise called Ottesdon with thappurtenaunce in the Countie of Buk and the Maner of Wavyndon otherwise called Wavendon with thappurtenaunce in the seid Countie of Buk and of all Londes and Tenentrie in Hillesdon Odesdon and Waddesdon Ottesdon Wavingdon or Wavendon in the same Countie of Buk which were Thomas late Erle of Devonshire or Thomas his Son late also Erle of Devonshire or Henry Courtenay broder of the same Thomas the Son or any other to their use or to the use of any of them, and all and singular Advousons Libties and Fraunchesies and other thappurtenaunce in the seid Countie of Buk to the same Maners Lande and Tenentrie appteignyng belongyng or appendyng, And of the Maners of Brommore and Lemyngton the olde and Lemyngton the newe otherwise called the Maners of Brymmore and Lymyngton the olde and Lymyngton the newe and the bourgh of Lymyngton with thappurtenaunce in the Countie of Suth. For the appesyng wherof by the mediacion and mocion of the Right Reverend Fader in God Richard Bisshopp of Wynchester Thomas Dokwra Priour of Seint Johns Jertm in Englonde Lews Pollard the Kynges *chevaunt* at the Lawe and Richard Broke *chevaunt* at the Lawe, It is now accorded covenanted pmytted and agreed by both the seid parties for a full ende and peace to be contynued and had fromhensforth betwixte the seid parties and their heires touchyng the pmysses in maner and fourme folowyng that is to sey; The seid Countesse covenanteth and graunteth for her her heires and executours to the seid Sir Hugh and his Executours that the seid Countesse shall do as much as in her is or shalbe reasonably to be done to cause at the nexte parliament to be holden within the realme of Englonde that it may be enacted by thaucthorite of the same parliament that the seid Sir Hugh shall have and enjoy the seid Maners Londes and Tenentrie and other the pmysses with thappurtenaunce in the seid Countie of Buk to hym for terme of his life to his owne ppre use and after his deth the same Maners Lande and Tenentrie to remaine come and be to the seid Countesse and the heires of the bodies of the seid Countesse and William late Erle of Devonshire hir late Husbond decessed bytwene them lauffully begoten; and for defaulte of such heires and aft the deth of the seid Sir Hugh and Countesse to remaine to the Kyng oure Sovaigne Lorde and his heires for evmore. And that the seid Countesse shall have the seid Maners Lande and Tenentrie and other the pmysses with their appurtenaunce in the seid Counties of Somers Berke and Suth to her and to the heires of her body begoten by the seid William Courteney Knyght late Erle of Devonshire and Husbond to the seid Countesse and to the heires of their two bodies begoten and for defaute of such issue to remaine to oure Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng and his heires for evmore. And that the seid Sir Hugh Conway shall have thies annuell rent folowing to be going oute of the seid Maners Lande and Tenentrie and other the pmysses in the seid Counties of Somers Berke and Suth after the maner and fourme folowing that is to sey, twenty and six pounde sixtene shillyng and eulven pence of lauffull Money of Englonde oute of the seid Maner of Hemyngton and Lande and Tenentrie in the seid Countie of Somers; and foure score twelve pounde nynetene pens farthyng oute of the seid Maner of Sutton Courteney and oute of the seid Lande and Tenentrie in the seid Countie of Berke; and fyfty eight pounde and thre pens oute of the seid Maners of Brommore and Lemyngton and the bourgh of Lymyngton and oute of the seid Lande and Tenentrie in the seid Countie of Suth; to have and to hold all and singular the same annuell rent to the same Sir Hugh and his assignes in fourme beforeseid for tyme of his life yerly to be paid by the seid Countes and her heires aforeseid or their assignes and aft the deth of the seid Countesse and for defaulte of such issue to be paid by our seid Sovaigne Lorde and his heires and the tenaunte occupiers and fermours receyours and baillif of oure seid Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng and his heires of the seid Maners and other the pmysses to the seid Sir Hugh his Executours and Assignes for tyme of his life at the festys of the Annunciacion of oure Lady Seynt Mary and Seint Mighell tharchaugell by even porcions, the first payment therof to begyn at the firste feaste of the same feste that shall happen to be next aft the seid Acte of Parliament made. And if the seid Sir Hugh happen to die betwene the feste of the Natyvyte of Seint John Baptist and byfore the feste of Seint Mighell tharchaugell or betwixt the feste of the Natyvyte of oure Lorde and byfore the feste of the Annunciacion of oure Lady; That then the Executours and Assignes of the seid Sir Hugh shall have the monye of the halfe yeres rent before seid. And if the seid annuell rent or any parte therof happen to be behynde and not paid by the space of foure Weekys next aft any of the seid feste that it ought to be paid that then it shalbe lefull aswell for the same Sir Hugh and his assignes into such of the seid Maners Landes and Tenentrie for any of such rent as so shall happen to be behynde and unpaid to entre in the life of the seid

Sir Hugh, as unto his executours and assignes aft^r his deth into evy such of the seid Man^rs wherof the rent is unpaied and there to distrayne for asmuch of the seid rent then being unpaied as is appoynted and the same distresse to take bere lede cary and dryve away and with theym to reteigne till that he his executours or assignes be therof content and paied. And if the seid annuell rent^r or any parte therof happen to be behynde and not paied by the space of six Wekys next after any of the seid festys that it ought to be paied and no distresse sufficient there can be founde the tyme that the seid Sir Hugh or his assignes shall happen to come to distreyne for the same rent^r in the seid Man^rs Land^r and Teñt^r or in any of theyme where any of the seid rent^r so shalbe behynde; that then it shalbe lefull to the seid Sir Hugh and his assignes to reentre in to evy such of the seid Man^rs Landes and Teñt^r in such Shires wherof the rent so shall happen to be behynde, and no distresse sufficient there be founde in fourme afore seid, And the same to kepe have and holde for tyme of his life to his ppre use without let disturbaunce or intrupcion of the seid Countesse her heires and assignes or by oure seid Sovaigne Lorde his heires and successours; And then aft^r his deth the same Man^rs Landes and Teñt^r to be and cume to the seid Countesse and her seid heires bytwene her and her seid late husbond lafully begoten; and for defaulte of such issue and aft^r the deth of the seid Sir Hugh to remaigne to the seid Kyng oure Sovaigne Lorde and his heires. And in like wise the seid Sir Hugh covenanteth and graunteth for hym his heires and executours to the seid Countesse her seid heires and executours that he shall do asmuch as in hym is or shalbe resonable to cause to be done at the seid Parliament that it may be enacted after the tenour and effecte afore seid. Wherfor be it enacted ordeigned and established by the Kyng oure Sovaigne Lorde the Lordys sp^uall and temporall and the Comons in this p^rsent parliament assembled and by thau^rctorite of the same that all and evy thing & thynges byfore rehersed declared and exp^ressed in this bill of petition be good effectuall and available in the lawe to the seid parties and either of theym and their assignes accordyng to thentent^r condicions and purport of the same. And o^v this be it enacted by the seid au^rctorite that the seid Sir Hugh be juged and demed in possession of the seid Man^rs Landes and Teñt^r in the seid Countie of Buk and also of all the seid annuell rent^r appoynted to be goyng out of the seid Man^rs Landes and Teñt^r in in the seid Counties of Som^rs Berk and Sutht; and the seid Lady to be juged and demed in possession of the seid Man^rs Land^r and Teñt^r in the seid Counties of Som^rs Berk and Sutht accordyng to the purporte purpose and entent beforeseid. Savyng to evy pson and psons their heires and assignes other then the Kyng oure Sovaigne Lorde his heires and successours, the seid Lady Katyn and her seid heires, and the seid Sir Hugh and his assignes, such right title and intesse as they or any of theym have or hath to the seid Man^rs or other the p^rmisses or any of theym.

A Confirmation of every thing expressed in the recited Indenture.

General Saving.

CHAPTER XII.

¶ eadem Comitissa & Witto Knyvet Milite.

To the Kyng our Sovaigne Lorde.

IN most humble wise beseceth youre Highnesse youre humble awnte and feithfull Subgiet Katyn Countesse of Devon one of the daughters of Kyng Edward the fourth late Kyng of Englonde youre Graundfadre and youre humble and true Subjecte Sir William Knyvet knyght that where it is covenanted and graunted bytwene the seid Lady Katyn on the one partie and the seid Sir William on the other party by ſten indentures wherof the tenure hereafter ensuyth. This Indentur^r made the xxvijth day of Novemb^r the thirde yere of the reigne of oure Sovaigne Lorde Kyng Henry the viijth betwene the right noble Lady Katyn Countesse of Devonshire on the one partie and Sir William Knyvet knyght on the other partie Witnesseth that where variance and controvsies hath ben had moved and steryd betwene the seid parties for the right title and possession of the Man^r of Crukern otherwise called Crokehorn in the Countie of Som^rs with thappurtenaunc^r, the Man^r of Misterton with thappurtenaunc^r, and the Man^r of Westcoker with thappurtenaunc^r in the same Countie of Som^rs and the hundred of Crukern otherwise called Crokehorn and the hundred of Westcoker in the same Countie with thappurtenaunc^r and of all and singuler Advousons Chauntries Libties Court^r and Fraunchesies and other thappurtenaunc^r in the seid Countie of Som^rs to the seid Man^rs Land^r Teñt^r and Hundred^r apperteynyng belongyng or appendyng and of the Man^rs of Iwern Courtney Hulle and Iberton otherwise called Ibrighton otherwise called Ebrighton in the Countie of Dor^r with thappurtenaunc^r and of advousons of Churches Chauntries Pories and of Libties Courtys Warrens and Fraunchesies within the seid Countie of Dor^r to the same Man^rs anywise apperteynyng belongyng or appendyng. For the appeysyng wherof by the arbitrement of the most Re^vend Fader in God William Archebissho^p of Caunterbury the Right Re^vend Fader in God Richard Bissho^p of Wynchestre John Fyneux knyght chief Justice of oure Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng at Plees byfore oure seid Sovaigne Lorde to be holden Richard Elyot Lewes Pollard the Kyng^r ſjeaunt^r at the lawe Richard Broke ſjeaunt at the lawe and Thomas More Gentilman. It is accorded covenanted pmytted and graunted bytwene the seid parties for a full ende and peas to be contynued and had from hensforth betwixt the seid parties and their heires touchyng the p^rmisses in man^r and fourme folowyng, that is to sey; The seid Countesse covenanteth and graunteth for her her heires and executours to the seid Sir William and his executours that the seid Countesse shall do asmuch as in her is or shalbe resonably to be done to cause at the next Parliament to be holden within this Realme of Englonde, that it may be enacted by thau^rctorite of the same Parliament that the seid Countesse shall have hold and enjoy the seid Man^rs Landes and Teñt^r and other the p^rmisses with thappurtenaunc^r in the seid Countie of Som^rs and Dor^r to the seid Countesse and the heires of the bodies of the seid Countesse and William late Erle of Devon her late husbond decessed betwene theym lawfully begoten, And for defaulte of such heires and aft^r the deth of the seid Sir William to remaigne to the Kyng oure Sovaigne Lorde and his heires for evmore: And that the seid Sir William Knyvet shall have thies annuell rent^r foloing to be goyng oute of the seid Man^rs Landes and Teñt^r and other the p^rmisses in the seid Counties of Som^rs and Dor^r aft^r the man^r and fourme folowyng that is to sey; an hundred and twenty pound^r of lafull Money of Englonde out of the seid Man^r of Crukern otherwise called Crokehorn, twenty and fyve pound^r oute of the Man^r of Misterton, six pound^r thirtene shillyng and foure pens oute of the Man^r of Westcoker in the seid Countie of Som^rs, thirty and fyve pound^r oute of the seid Man^rs of Iwern Courtney and Hull, and thirtene pounds six shillyng^r and eight pens out of the Man^r of Iberton otherwise called Ibrighton in the Countie of Dor^r. To have and to hold all and singuler the same annuell rent^r to the same Sir William and his assignesse in forme before seid for tyme of his life yerely to be paied by the seid Countesse and her heires afore seid or their assignes; and aft^r the deth of the seid Countesse and for defaulte of such issue to be paied by our seid Sovaigne Lorde and his heires and the tenaunt^r occupiours and fermours Receyvours and Bailliff^r of oure seid Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng and his heires of the same Man^rs and other the p^rmisses to the seid Sir William his executours and assignes for tyme of his life at the festys of the annunciacion of oure Lady Seint Marye and Seint Myghell Tharchaugell by even porcions; The first payment therof to begyn at the first feast of the same fest^r that shall happen to be next aft^r the seid Acte of parliament made. And if the seid Sir William happen to die betwene the feste of the Natyvyte of Seint John Baptist and byfore the fest of Seint Mighell Tharchaugell or betwixte the fest of the Natyvyte of oure Lorde and byfore the fest of the Annunciacion of oure Lady, that then the executours and assignes of the seid Sir William shall have the motie of the halfe yeres rent^r before seid. And if the same annuell rent^r or

Tenor of Indenture between Catherine Countess of Devonshire and Sir Wm. Knyvet.

any parte therof happen to be behynde and not paied by the space of foure wekys next after any of the seid festē that it ought to be paied that then it shalbe lefull aswell for the same Sir William and his Assignes into such of the seid Manors Landes and Teñtē for any of such rentē as so shall happen to be behynde and unpaied to entre in the life of the seid Sir William as unto his executours and assignes aft̄ his deth in to evy such of the seid Manors wherof the rent is unpaied and there to distrayn for asmuch of the seid rent then beyng unpaied as is appoynted; and the same distresse to take bere lede cary and dryve away, and with theym to reteyn till that he his executours or assignes be therof content and paied. And if the seid annuell rentē or any parte therof happen to be behynde and not paied by the space of six Weke next aft̄ any of the seid festē that it ought to be paied and no distresse sufficient there can be founde the tyme that the seid Sir William or his assignes shall happen to cūme to distreyn for the same rentē in the seid Manors Landē and Teñtē nor in any of theym where any of the seid rentē so shalbe behynde, that then it shalbe lefull to the seid Sir William and his assignes to reentre in to evy such of the seid Manors Landē and Teñtē in such Shires wherof the rent shall so happen to be behynde and no distresses sufficient there be founde in fourme afore seid, And the same to kepe have and holde for tyme of his life to his ppre use without lette disturbaunce or intrupcion of the seid Countesse her heires and assignes or by oure seid Sovaigne Lorde his heires and successours. And then aft̄ his deth the same Manors Landē and Teñtē to be and cūme to the seid Countesse and her seid heires bytwene her and her seid late husbond lawfully begoten; And for defaulte of such issue and aft̄ the deth of the seid Sir William to remaign to the seid Kyng oure Sovaigne Lorde and his heires. And in like wise the seid Sir William covenanteth and graunteth for hym his heires and executours to the seid Countesse her seid heires and executours that he shall do asmuch as in hym is or shalbe resonable to cause to be done at the seid parliament that it may be enacted aft̄ the tenure and effecte afore seid. Wherefor be it enacted ordeyned and established by the Kyng oure Sovaigne Lorde the Lordē spūall and temporall and the Comons in this p̄sent parliament assembled and by thauctorite of the same that all and evy thyng and thyngē before rehersed declared and exp̄ssed in this bill of peticion be good effectuall and availeable in the lawe to the seid parties and either of theym and their assignes accordyng to thentent condicions and purport of the same. And ov̄ this be it enacted by the seid auctorite that the seid Sir William be juged and demed in possession of the seid annuell rentē appoynted to be goyng out of the seid Manors Landē and Teñtē and other the p̄misses; And the seid Countesse be juged and demed in possession of the seid Manors Landē and Teñtē and other the p̄mysse accordyng to the purporte purpose and entent before seid. Savyng to evy p̄son and p̄sons their heires and assignes other then the Kyng oure Sovaigne Lorde his heires and successours the seid Lady Katelyn and her seid heires and the seid Sir William and his assignes such right title and intesse as they or any of theym have or hath to the seid Manors or other the p̄mysse or any of theym.

A Confirmation of every thing expressed in the recited Indenture.

General Saving.

CHAPTER XIII.

¶ Thoma Comite Sur̄.

To the Kyng oure Sovaigne Lorde.

Recital that Elizabeth late Duchesse of Norfolk was seised of the Moities of certain Manors and Estates;

and of certain Manors in Fee Simple.

Which Manors, &c. after her Death descended to certain Persons her Heirs in Coparceny.

Partition thereof.

Seisin of the last Duke of Norfolk (Father of Thomas Earl of Surrey) and of the Earle of Derby of their Parts under the said Partition.

IN the most humble wyse shewyth unto your Hyghnes your trewe and faythfull Subiect Thomas Erle of Sur̄ that wher Elizabeth late Duchesse of Norff was seised in her demean as of fee of and in the moyte of the Castell and Baroney of Lewes in the Counte of Sussē and of and in the moyte of the Maners of Mechyng Midelton Bryghthelmeiston Cleyton Cookefeld Alyngton Lewes Burgag Iford Barony Seffordē Hounden Kymer Haldeberh and Cookfeld Claudito wyth ther appurtenancē in the same Counte of Sussē and of and in the moyte of the Maners of Reygate Dorkyng & Gatton with thapp'tenancē in the Counte of Sur̄ and of and in the moite of the Chace of Clerys the forest of Worthe borough of Lewes and p̄tītē of the Counte of Nomanslond & of xxxvj s. ij d. of rent wyth thapp'tenancē in Iford and of and in the Moite of the Toll of Southwerk and of the Toll of Guldeford in the same Countie of Sur̄ and of and in the moite of the Lordshīp & Maner of Tyborn wyth ther app'tenancē in the Counte of Midd and of and in the moyte of the Lordshīp Maner and Castell of Holte in the Counte of Chester wyth thapp'tenancē and of and in the moyte of the Maners of Bromefeld & Yale in the same Countey of Chester & in the Marche of Walys wyth ther app'tenancē in her demen as of Fee; And also the sayd Elizabeth was seised of and in the Maners of Merford & Hosseley in the sayd Countey of Chester in her demean as of Fe, & so seised of the sayd Maners of Merford & Hosseley wyth the app'tenancē & of the same moyte of all other the sayd Baroney Castell Maners Lordshippys Landē Teñtē & other the p̄mysse wyth the app'tenancē and of the sayd Maners of Merford & Hosseley of that Estate therof died seised after hoos deth the sayd Maners of Merford and Hosseley and the same moyte of all other the p̄misses with ther app'tenancē decended unto John last Duke of Norff father unto your sayd besecher whoos soon & heyr he ys and to William late Erle of Notyngham Thomas late Erle of Darby and to f̄ John Wyngfeld knyght decended as [Cosen¹] and heyres of the sayd late Duchesse that ys to say to the said last Duke of Norff as soon & heyr of Dame Margaret Howard oon of the [doughter²] & heyres of the sayd Duchesse & to the sayd Thomas late Erle of Darby as son & heyr of Dame Katerin Stanley a nother of the [doughter³] & heyres of the sayd Duchesse & to the sayd Wiltm late Erle of Notyngham as soon & heyr of Dame Isabell a nother of the [doughter⁴] and heyres of the sayd Duchesse and to the sayd f̄ John Wyngfeld as son & heyr of f̄ John Wyngfeld knyght son of Elizabeth a nother of the [doughter⁵] and heyres of the sayd late Duchesse, by vertue wherof the sayd last Duke the late Erlez of Notyng^m & Darby and f̄ John Wyngfeld enteryd into the sayd Maners of Merford and Hosseley and in to the same moyte of all the other p̄misses wyth thapp'tenancē & thereof wer seised in ther demean as of Fee in Coopceby, & so beyng seised p̄ticion was made be twyne theyme of the sayd Maners of Merford & Hosseley and of the same moyte of all other the p̄mysse with thapp'tenancē in man^h & forme foloing that is to say that the sayd John last Duke of Norff & Thomas late Erle of Darby shold have & inyoie for ther parte & p̄perty to theyme & to ther heyres in fee for ev̄more the sayd Maners of Marford & Hosseley wyth the app'tenancē and the moyte of the sayd Barony of Lewes & of the sayd other Maners Landē & Teñtē in the sayd Counties of Sur̄ Sussē & Midd wyth the app'tenancē in allowans of all ther parte & p̄perty to theym afferyng of the sayd Maners of Merford & Hollesley & of the same moite of all other ther p̄mysse, and that the sayd late Erle of Notyngham & f̄ John Wyngfeld knyght shuld have & inyoie for ther parte & p̄perty to theyme & to ther heyres in fee for ev̄more the moite of the sayd Castell Lordshīp & Maner of Holte and of the other Maners Landē and Teñtē in the sayd Counte of Chester & in the Marche of Wales wyth thapp'tenancē except the sayd Maners of Merford and Hosseley wyth the app'tenancē in allowance of all ther parte & p̄perty to them afferyng of the sayd Maners of Merford and Hosseley and the sayd moite of all the other p̄misses; by vertue wherof the sayd last Duke of Norff and the sayd late Erle of Darby wer seised of the same moyte of the sayd Barony of Lewes and of the sayd Maners Landē & Teñtē in the sayd Counties of Sur̄ Sussē & Midd wyth the app'tenancē and of the sayd Maners of Merford & Hosseley in the sayd Counte of Chester in ther demean as of Fee and therof toke the issues & p̄fytte accordyng to the said p̄ticion; And the sayd late Erle of Darby ev̄ syth the sayd p̄ticion had and inyoied all the days of his lyfe his sayd p̄perty accordyng to the sayd p̄ticion, and also the sayd Erle of Darby that nowe ys ev̄ syth the deth of the sayd late Erle of Derby as cosyin & heyr of the sayd

¹ Cosyns O.

^{2 3 4 5} doughterz O.

late Erle hath had his sayd pparte aordyng to the sayd ptcion: And the sayd Erle of Notyngham and f John Wyngfeld wer seased of the sayd moite of the sayd Castell Lordshippys & Maners of Holte & other the pmisses in the Counte of Chester and in the Marche of Wales except before except and therof toke the pfittē aordyng to the sayd ptcion; And after the sayd ptcion the sayd Erle of Notyngham was creat Marques Barkeley, And in the v yere of the reyne of your sayd late father by sevall fynes the sayd Marques knolegyd and grauntyd to Edward Wylloughby and John Skille and to the heyres of the sayd Edward the iiijth parte of the forsaid Maners of Bryghthelmoston Clayton Myddylton Mechyng Sefford and Alyngton wyth the app'tenancē, and the iiij parte of the moite of the Maners of Cookefeld Hounden and Kymer and of the iiijth parte of the moite of the (') Chace of Clerys forest of Worth Borough of Lewes Barony of Lewys and pfyttē of the Courte of Nomansland, and also the sayd xxxvj s. ij d. of Rent wyth thapp'tenancē in Iford and of the iiijth parte of the Maners of Rygate & Dorkyng wyth thapp'tenancē and of the iiij parte of the moite of the Tolle of Guldeford & Southwerk wyth thapp'tenancē; And the sayd Edward & John Skille grauntyd and yeldyd by the same fynes the sayd iiijth parte of the sayd Maners of Bryghthelmoston Clayton Middelton Meching Sefford & Alyngton w' thapp'tenancē and the iiijth parte of the moite of the Maners of Cookefeld Hunden & Keymer and the iiijth parte of the moite of the sayd Chace of Clerys Forest of Worth Borough of Lewes Barony of Lewes & pfyttē of the Courte of Nomans land and also the sayd xxxvj s. ij d. of rent wyth thapp'tenancē in Iford and of the iiijth parte of the Maners of Rygate & Dorkyng wyth thapp'tenancē and of the iiijth parte of the moite of the Toll of Guldeford & Southwerk wyth the appurtenance to the sayd Marques to have to hym & to theyrē of his body; And for defaute of such issue and after the deth of the sayd Marques to remayne to the sayd late Kyng your fader & his herys males of his body, and for defaulte of such issue to remayne to the ryght heyres of the sayd Marques: And afterwardē at a parliament holden at Westm̄ the xvij day of October the vij yeē of the reygne of the sayd late Kyng at the unresonable sute & labo' of the sayd Marques & by hys meanes yt was inactyd and ordeygnd among other as foloyth That ys to say, And that yt be enactyd by the sayd auctorite that all fines feoffamentē grauntē and recoveys leved had or made to the Kyng or to ony other to his Use by or agayne the sayd Marques or by or agayne ony feoffe to his Use be good and effectuall to the Kyng & his heyres after the teno' & effect of the same agayn all other psons claymyng ony thyng comprised or conteyned in the sayd Fines feoffamentis grauntis & recoveys by the sayd Marques or by any other feoffe or feoffes to the Use of the same Marques and ayen the sayd Erle of Surf & his heyrē; as more playnly doth apere in the same Acte; Your sayd Subjeēt then beyng absent in the North Contre apon certen besynes of the sayd late Kyng by hys hygh Cōmaundement & havyng no knoleige of the sayd Acte till after the sayd parliament was ended, and after the sayd Erle of Notyngham died; by reason of wyche Acte affermyng the sayd fines your sayd besecher ys excluded of his sayd ryght & title of & to the sayd iiijth pte of the sayd Maners of Bryghthelmoston Clayton Middelton Mechyng Sefford & Alyngton wyth thapp'tenancē And the iiijth parte of the moite of the Maners of Cookefeld Hounden & Kym̄ and of the iiijth parte of the moite of the sayd chace of Clerys forest of Worth Borough of Lewes Barony of Lewes & pfyttē of the Courte of Nomansland, and also the sayd xxxvj s. ij d. of rent wyth thepp'tenancē in Iford and of the iiijth parte of the Maners of Rygate & Dorkyng wyth thepp'tenancē And of the iiij parte of the moite of the Toll of Guldeford and Southwerk wyth thepp'tenancē, ayenst all ryght and good consiens: It may therfor please your Hyghnes of your most speciall grace & blessyd disposition by the advise & assent of your Lordys spirituall and temporall and the Cōmens in this p̄sent parliament assemblēd and by auctorite of the same to ordayne establish and enacte that the sayd Acte and all other Acte concernyng the sayd Fines & eyther of theyme and also the sayd fines ayenst your sayd Soppliant & his heyrē by whate name so ev̄ he be namyd in the sayd Act or Acte, and also all and singuler other Acte and Acte of Parliament made and established syth the sayd fyne and acte made in the sayd vth yer of the sayd late Kyng affermyng the sayd Acte & fine or concernyng the sayd iiijth parte of the sayd Maners of Bryghthelmoston Clayton Middelton Mechyng Sefford & Alyngton wyth thapp'tenancē and the iiijth parte of the moite of the Maners of Cookefeld Hounden & Kym̄ and of the iiijth parte of the moite of the sayd Chace of Clerys forest of Worth Borough of Lewes Barony of Lewes and pfettē of the Courte of Nomansland and also the sayd xxxvj s. ij d. of Rent wyth thepp'tenancē in Iford and of the iiijth parte of the Maners of Rygate & Dorkyng wyth thapp'tenancē, and of the iiijth parte of the moite of the Toll of Guldeford and Southwerk wyth the app'tenancē, wherby yo' sayd Suppliant schuld in ony wyse be excluded hurted or boundon to clayme demand or have the sayd iiijth parte or ony pcell therof by reason of the sayd discent to hym growen by and after the deth of the sayd John Duke of Norff, be agayne your sayd Suppliant and his heyres and all other psons claymyng to his Use and ev̄e of theyme voyde and of no force strenght ne effect, to for & concernyng the sayd iiijth parte of the sayd Maners of Bryghthelmoston Clayton Myddylton Mechyng Sefford and Alyngton wyth the app'tenancē and the iiijth parte of the moite of the Maners of Cookefeld Hounden and Kym̄ and of the iiijth parte of the moite of the sayde Chace of Clerys Forest of Worth Borough of Lewes Barony of Lewes and pfettē of the Courte of Nomannesland and also the sayd xxxvj s. ij d. of rent wyth thepp'tenancē in Iford and of the iiijth parte of the Maners of Regate & Dorkyng wyth the app'tenancē, of the iiijth parte of the moite of the Toll of Guldeford and Southwerke wyth thepp'tenancē in the sayd fines sevallly comprised & specified; and that the same Acte nor ony other Act or Actis fines nor recoveys what so ev̄ they be nor ony of theyme be not in ony wyse hurtfull nor p̄judiciall to your besecher ne to his heyr̄s nor to ony other pson or psons feoffe or feffes at ony tyme to his Use of the sayd iiijth parte of the sayd Maners of Bryghthelmoston Clayton Middelton Mechyng Sefford & Alyngton wyth thepp'tenancē and the iiij parte of the moite of the Maners of Cookefeld Hounden & Kym̄ and of the iiijth parte of the moite of the Chace of Cleris Forest of Worth Borough of Lewes & Barony of Lewes and pfettē of the Courte of Nomansland and also the sayd xxxvj s. ij d. of rent wyth thepp'tenancē in Iford & of the iiijth parte of the Maners of Rigate & Dorkyng wyth thepp'tenancē and of the iiijth parte of the moite of the Toll of Guldeford and Southwerk wyth the app'tenancē nor of ony parte or pcell of the same, but be agayn them & ev̄y of them utterly voyd & of no force strenght ne effect and that your sayd Subjeēt & his heyrē and all feoffe & feoffes to his Use of the sayd iiij parte of the sayd Barony of Lewes and of all other the pmisses befor rehersed & of ev̄y pcell therof may have suche avauntage in ev̄y thyng and be in as good plight & condicion in the Lawe to enter have and enjoye the sayd iiijth parte of the sayd Barony of Lewes and of all other the pmisses befor rehersed and ev̄y parte therof as yf the sayd Act or Acte fines or recoveys in the sayd vth yer or ony other Acte or Acte of parliament at ony tyme after the sayd vth yer made, had nev̄ be had levyed nor made; And that it shalbe lafull to & for your sayd besecher & his heyres & to his feoffe and feoffes & theyr heyrē to enl̄ into the same & ev̄y pcell therof aswell apon the possession of you Sovayng Lord as apon the possession of ev̄y other pson any discent Act or Acte of parliament or ony other cawse happenyd fallen or made sith the sayd acte fines or recoveys in the sayd vth yer had made or levyed notw' stondyng, and the same fines and recoveys also notwythstondyng; and that the same entre season and possession of your sayd Subjeēt and of his heyres and of all feoffe & feoffes to his Use of the sayd iiijth parte of the sayd Barony of Lewes and of all other the pmissis befor rehersed and of ev̄y parte of the same be effectuall good & lafull to your sayd Subjeēt & his heyres & to all feoffe & feoffes to his Use, wythout ony man̄ sute for the same or for ony pcell therof to be made oute of your handē by petition travers lyve or otherwise after the course of your lawes and be of as grete streynkgh & affect in your lawes as yf your sayd Subjeēt & all feoffe and feoffes to his Use the sayd iiijth parte in due forme had sued by petition or by due and

Seisin of the Earl of Nottingham and Sir John Wingfield, the twoother Heirs, of their Parts.

The Earl of Nottingham created Marquis Berkeley.

Fine levied by the said Marquis of other Premises than those limited to him under the Partition;

With Limitations to the said Marquis and the Heirs of his Body; Remainder to the late King in Tail male, Remainder to the right Heirs of the said Marquis.

A Confirmation, in a subsequent Parliament, of all Fines, &c. levied by the Marquis to the King's Use, against the said Earl of Surrey, then absent; whereby the said Earl of Surrey was excluded of his Right and Title.

The said Act and every other Act confirming the said Fines, as to the Estates of the Earl of Surrey, hereby avoided.

The Earl of Surrey and his Feoffees may enter, &c.

- laffull lyve or other wyse oute of your hande acording to your lawes, and as yf the sayd fines recoveys & acte in the sayd vth yere or any other Act or Acte of Parliament syth the sayd vth yer made affermyng or concerning the sayd fines or recoves had nev be be had ne made, And as if the sayd fines or recoveys had nev be had ne leved, Notwythstondyng that the sayd iiiijth parte or ony pcell therof wer or be holden of you or of ony of your noble pgenitours Kyng of Englonde in Chefe or otherwyse. Savyng to evy of your lege Peopple suche ryght title & intest as they had befor the sayd recoveys & fynes made had and levyd in the sayd vth yer of the sayd late Kyng.
- General Saving.** (1) Provided alway that thys acte or any thyng therin conteyned extend not nor in any wyse be pjudiciall or hurtfull to Sir David Owen knyght nor to hys heires masles of hys bodye lawefully begottyn of to or for the g^{unt} of oon annuall rent of xx fi. g^{unted} to the seid f David and to hys heires masles of hys bodye lawefully begottyn by the Kyng of famous memorie Henry the vijth Fader to our Sovain Lord the Kyng that nowe ys, yerely to be pceyved and taken of thissues fermes and rente of the Mañs and Lordships of [Framlyngh^m 2] Litell Hanworth Sowthfeld Loddon Loppam Formcett and of the Courte of Formcett and Loddon in the Countie of Norff; Thys acte or any other acte or actes in thys p^{sent} parliament made or to be made to the contrie notwithstanding. Provided also that thys acte or any thyng therein conteyned extend not nor in any wyse be pjudiciall or hurtfull to the seid Sir David of to or for the g^{unte} of oon annuall rent of xx mark g^{unted} to the seid David for tme of hys life by William late Erle of Notf Viscounte and Lord Barkeley yerely to be pceyved of and in all his Mañs Londre and tent^e with ther app^{tenanc}e in the Countie of War^e, Thys Acte or any other Acte or Actes in thys p^{sent} parliament made or to be made to the contrie notwithstanding.
- Provisoos; for Sir David Owen.** Provided alway that thys acte neyther nothyng therin conteyned extend nor in any wise be hurtfull nor pjudiciall unto George Nevyle knyght Lord Bergevenny and to his heires nor to any other pson or psons and ther heires at any tyme seased or possessed to thuse of the seid George and hys heires of any Castels Lordships Mañs Londre and Tefite or other hereditament^e specified exp^{ressed} comprised or conteyned in the seid acte fyne or fynes recove or recoves, except oonly the iiiijth part of the Mañs of Brighthelmeston Clayton Middelton Mechyng Sefford and Alyngton with thapp^{tenanc}e in the Countie of Susse^x, And the iiiijth part of the moyte of the Mañs of Cokefeld Houndon and Kyme, And the iiiijth parte of the moyte of the Chace of Cleres the forest of Worth the Burgh of Lewes the Baronye of Lewes the pfitt^e of the Court of Nomansland xxxvj s. ij d. of rent with thapp^{tenanc}e in Ifford in the Countie aforeseid And the iiiijth part of the Mañ of Reygate And iiiijth part of the moyte of the Mañ of Dorkyng And fourth [part 3] of the moyte of Gulleford and Suthwark in the Countie of Sur^r: All the which iiiijth partes and moytes of iiiijth part as is above rehersed and excepted were recoved by se^{vall} Writte of Entre in the post brought by Edward Ponyng^e knyght Thomas Fenys knyght Thomas Marrowe ^{ij}tant at the lawe Edward Ferrers Esquier and William Rote Clerk agenst Maurice Berkley broder and heire unto William Barkley late Marques Barkeley as by the same recoves more playnly apperyth. And ov^{er} thys savyng alway to the seid George and hys heires and to all other pson or psons and ther heires havyng or claymyng any thyng or intest to thuse of the seid George or hys heires of and in any of the seid Castels Lordships Mañs Londre and Tefite specified or conteyned in the seid acte fyne or fynes recove or recoves all such right intest use title of and in the p^{misses} and evy parcell therof as they or any of them had or myght have hade at any tyme before the seid fyne or fynes recove or recoves before named exp^{ressed} conteyned or comprised within the seid Acte, thys Acte or any thyng therin conteyned notwithstanding.
- George Nevyle, Ld. Abergavenny;** Provided alway that thys p^{sent} Acte ne any thyng conteyned therin ne any oder Acte or Actes made or to be made in thys p^{sent} parliament extend not ne be in anywise pjudiciall ne hurtfull to Humfrey Conyngesby ne any of hys heires, ne to any of hys heires of his bodie, ne to any pson or psons at any tyme seased to thuse of hym or any of hys seid heires, ne to the title right astate or intest of them or any of them in of or to the Mañ of Northpedell in the Countie of Worcest^r, ne the Mañ of [Studdesdon 4] with Kyngeswode in the Countie of Salop but be agenst the seid Humfrey and evy of hys seid heires and agenst the same other psons and their heires voide and ofnoon effecte.
- Hum. Conyngesby;** Provided alway that thys Acte ne any thyng therin conteyned be pjudiciall or hurtfull to Johan the Wife of John Blenerhayset late the Wife of Thomas Hobson deceased duryng hyr life or to Richard Hobson son and heire of the seid Thomas Hobson and hys heires or eyther of them, ne to any other pson or psons and ther heires, seased havyng or claymyng any right title or intest to thuse of the seid Johan and Richard and hys heires or of eyther of them, of or in the Mañ of Tyborne with thapp^{tenanc}e or any parcell therof in this Acte conteyned or for the p^{fourmaunce} of the Wyll of the seid Thomas which at any tyme were recoved agenst the seid Erle of Sur^r, Maurice Barkeley broder and heire of William late Marques Barkeley Thomas Stanley knyght Erle of Derb and George Nevell of Burgavenne knyght or ether of them, except the seid iiiijth part of the moyte of the seid Mañ of Tyborn comprised aswell in the seid fyne levied in the seid vth yere of the seid late Kyng as in the seid recove specified in the seid Acte of the seid iiiijth part of the motie of the seid Mañ; Thys acte or any other Acte or Acte made or hereafter to be made in thys p^{sent} parliament to the contrie notwithstanding.
- Johan Blenerhayset;** Provided alway that thys p^{sent} Acte nor any thyng therin conteyned extend nor be in any wise hurtfull or pjudiciall unto John Abbot of the Monastie of Seint Peter of Westm^r the Priour and Convent of the same place nor to there Successours of to for or conc^{nyng} any Mañs Lordships Londre Tefite or Hereditament^e or any other thyng comprised and specified in c^{ten} Indenturyrs made bytween our late Sovain Lord Kyng Henry the vijth on the oon partie, and the seid Abbot Priour and Convent on the other partie wherof the date is the xvijth day of July the xixth yere of the reigne of our seid late Sovain Lord Kyng Henry the vijth; Savyng also to the seid Abbot Priour and Convent and to there Successours and to evy of them such right title possession and intest as they or any of them have or had afore the makyng of thys p^{sent} Acte, Thys p^{sent} Acte or any oder Acte or Acte in thys seid p^{sent} Parliament to be hadde or made to the contrarie not withstondyng.
- The Abbot, Prior, and Convent of Westminster.** Provided alway that thys acte nor any thyng or article therin conteyned extend not nor be in any wise hurtfull nor pjudiciall to Thomas Erle of Derby nor to hys heires nor to any other pson or psons seased or claymyng any thyng to hys or there Use, But that the same Erle of Derby and hys heires and all other pson or psons seased or claymyng any thyng to thuse of the same Erle of Derby or of his heires and ther heires be in like and in as good condicion in all thyng^e as thys p^{sent} acte hadde nev^{er} been hadde nor made; Thys p^{sent} Acte nor any thyng therein conteyned ne any oder Acte or Acte in thys p^{sent} parliament made or to be made to the contrie notwithstanding.
- Thomas Earl of Derby;** Provided alway that thys p^{sent} Acte nor any oder acte or Acte made or to be made in thys p^{sent} parliament extend not ne be in any wyse pjudiciall ne hurtfull to Edmund Bray ne to the heires masles of hys bodye lauffully begotten, ne to Edward Bray ne to theires masles of hys bodie lauffully begottyn, ne to John Bray ne to theires masles of hys bodie lauffully begottyn, ne to Reynold Bray ne to theires masles of hys bodie lauffully begotten, ne to theires of Sir Reynold Bray knyght, for or to any of the said Mañs Londre and Tefite and other the p^{misses} conteyned or specified in any of the seid fynes recoves or acte, ne to any pson or psons that be or at any tyme were thereof seased to thuse of the seid Edmund Edward John and Reynold and of theires masles of the bodies of them or of any of them lauffully begottyn or of the seid f Reynold Bray Knyght and of hys heires, but be agenst the seid Edmund Edward John and Reynold and evy of them and theires masles of there bodies and of evy of there bodies lauffully begottyn and the heires of the seid Sir Reynold and agenst the seid psons that be or were seased to the seid Use or Uses and theires of evy of them voyde and of noon effecte.
- Edmund Bray, &c. Heirs of Sir Reynold Bray.**

¹ The Provisoos following are annexed to the Original Act in separate Schedules, but not exactly in the Order in which they are entered on the Roll.

² Framlyngh^m O.

³ parts O.

⁴ Stoddesdon O.

Provided always that John Erle of Oxford and the Lady Elizabeth hys Wife nor ther heires nor theirs of either of them nor any pson or psons seased to there Use or to thuse of either of them of any Mañs Londē Teñtē or other Hereditamentē be not hurted or pjudiced by thys seid Aċte made for the seid Erle of Surř and hys feffes.

John Earl of Oxford, and his Lady.

Provided alway that thys aċte nor any thyng therin conteyned be not in anywise hurtfull or pjudiciall to Henry Erle of Northumberland and hys heires, of to for or conċnyng any Londē Teñtē or Hereditamentē comprised specified or conteyned in the seid fyne or fynes recove or recoves, nor to any pson or psons at any tyme that were or be feoffe or feoffes or seased of any of the pmisses to thuse of the seid Erle and hys heires; But that the seid Erle and hys heires and all and evy pson and psons and there heires at eny tyme feoffe or feoffes or seased of the pmisses or any part therof to thuse of the seid Erle and hys heires be in as good case plighte and condicion as they were or shuldbe before the first day of thys p̄sent parliament, the seid aċte or any thyng therein conteyned in any wise notwithstanding.

Henry Earl of Northumberland;

Provided alway that thys aċte nor any thyng therin conteyned in any wise extend not to be hurtfull or pjudiciall to Antony Wyngfeld Squyer or hys heires or any other pson or psons that were or be seased or ought to be seased to the Use of the seid Anthonie and of hys heires of to or for any of the seid Mañs Londē Teñtē or Hereditamentē specified and conteyned in thys p̄sent aċte; But that the seid Antonye Wyngfeld and hys heires and all other psons afore seid of the pmisses to hys use be in as good case and condicion as he or they were the first day of thys p̄sent parliament, thys aċte notwithstanding.

Anthony Wingfeld Esquire;

Provided alway that thys Aċte ne nothing therin conteyned be hurtfull neither pjudiciall unto Edward Guldeford Squier of or for any let's patentē to hym made by our Sovain Lord the Kyng that nowe is of any office fee or other pffitte of or in the Castell of Holt [or other¹] called the Castell of Lyons in Holte Bromfeld and Yale or any of them in the Principalite of Wales or Marches of the same; but that the seid Edward may have the seid offices fees and other pffitte as he ought and shuld have had if this aċte of parliament had not been made; and in like mañ and in as good case as the seid Edward thoes offices fees and annuities had the first day of thys p̄sent parliament, any recytall or other mañ in thys Aċte or any oder Aċte in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made to the contrie notwithstanding.

Edward Guldeford, Esquire;

Provided alway that thys Aċte of Restitucion nor any mañ of thyng therin conteyned nor any oder Aċte or Aċte in thys p̄sent parliament made or to be made extend not nor in anywise be pjudiciall or hurtfull to John Sharp and Richard Drewell of in for or too thofficē of Bailiff of the Lordship of Weston and keper of the Park there with tharbage and pawnsage of the same Park in the Countie of Hertf, to the seid John and Richard g'unted by the Kyng our Sovain Lord by hys let's patentē under hys great Seale, but than the same let's patentes and evy thyng therin conteyned stond and be in as full strenght and effect to the seid John and Richard accordyng to the purpourt and tenor of the same as though noo such aċte of Restiċion were hadde nor made: The same Aċte or any oder Aċte or thyng in thys p̄sent parliament made and doon or to be made and doon to the contrie in any wyse notwithstanding.

John Sharp and Richard Drewell;

Provided alway that thys Aċte nor any thyng therin conteyned in any wyse extend not to be hurtfull or pjudiciall to Maurice Barkeley knyght or hys heires or any oder pson or psons seased to thuse of the seid Maurice or of hys heires of to or for any of the seid Mañs Londē Teñtē or Hereditamentē specified in thys p̄sent Aċte; but that the seid Maurice Barkeley and heires and all other psons afore seid seased of the pmisses to hys Use bee in as good condicion as he or they were the first day of thys p̄sent parliament thys aċte notwithstanding.

Maurice Berkeley, Knt.

Provided alway that this p̄sent Aċte or any thyng therin comprised be not hurtfull nor pjudiciall to Richard Covert nor hys heires, for the Mañ of Slangham in the Countie of Susseċ, or for the Mañ of Wyseley in the Countie of Surř; neither that this p̄sent Aċte be hurtfull or pjudiciall to any pson or psons nor there heires havyng any possession inċest or title to thuse of the seid Richard and hys heires in the seid Mañs of Slangh^m and Wyseley or in any of them; but that the seid Richard and hys heires and all other pson and psons and there heires havyng any inċest or title in the seid Mañs of Slangh^m and Wyseley or in any parcell of them to thuse of the seid Richard as is afore seid may have hold and enjoye the fore seid Mañs of Slangh^m and Wyseley with there app'ten^{ncē} to them and to there heires in like mañ as they and evy of them shuld have doon if this p̄sent Aċte had nev^{er} been hadde nor made.

Richard Covert.

CHAPTER XIV.

¶ Thoma Wyndham.

To the King our Sovaigne Lorde.

IN most humble wyse sheweth unto yo^r Highnes yo^r humble Subjett true liegeman and ōvaunt Thomas Wyndham of Felbryg in yo^r Countie of Norff knyght Sonne and heire of John Wyndham knyght; That where the same John Wyndham by the name of John Wyndh^m late of Felbrig in the Countie of Norff knyght for dyvers treasons mysprisions and other offences by hym the xxvj day of Marche in the xvth yere of the Reign of the late noble Kyng Henry the vijth of famous memorye youre moste dere Father at London cōmytted and done, And where the said Thomas Wyndham your said Subjett by the name of Thomas Wyndham late of Felbrig in the Countie of Norff Squyer Sonne and heire of the said John for dyvs treasons mysprisions and other Offences by hym the xxviii day of Januarie in the xvijth yere of the reigne of the seid late noble Kyng cōmytted and done, before Edward Duke of Buck Thomas Marques Dorset Henry Erle of Northumb^r John Erle of Oxon Thomas Erle of Surř Henry Erle of Esseċ George Nevile of Burgavenny knyght Thomas West de la Ware knyght John Zouche of Zouche knyght John Fenneux knyght Will^m [Hody²] knyght Robt Rede knyght Edward Ponyngē knyght and Thomas Lovell knyght yet beyng alyve, And also before Thomas late Erle of Derby George Stanley Estraunge knyght John Shaa knyght thenne Mayer of the Citie of London Thomas Woode knyght Will^m Davers knyght John Vavasour knyght and Richard Guldeford knyght nowe decessyd, Justices of the said late noble Kyng, togyther with Thomas Ormond of Racheford knyght Gilbert Talbot knyght yet beyng alyve, and Gyles Daubeney knyght Thomas Tremayle knyght John Fysshier Reynold Braye knyght & John Rysleye knyght decessyd, to enquere by the holy othes of trewe and lawfull men of the Citie of Londoñ and p̄cyncte & Suburbis of the same aswele within libties as withoute of all mañ of treasons murdres felonyes ravishyng of Women rebellions insurreccions conspiracies confederacies riotys routys conventicles unlawfull lyeng in wayte mysprisions contemptis concelementē untrouthes trespaces and other ille dedys what so ev^{er} they were by whom and by any mañ of wyse made or doone, and the same tresons murdres felonyes ravysshementys rebellions insurreccions conspiracies confederacies riottē routē conventicles unlawfull lyeng in wayte mysprisions contemptē conclamentē untrouthes trespaces and all other ille dedys aforesaid, aswell at the suyte of the said³ noble Kyng as of any other psone whatsoever they were before theym for the said late Kyng or for themself wold folowe or p̄secute, to here [or⁴] determyne aftyr the lawe and custome of the realme of England, the munday next aft^r the fest of Seynt Arkenwald the Bisshop in the seid xvij yere of the reign of the said late Kyng at London that is to saye in the Gildehalle of the Citie of Londoñ were indicted; And afterward that is to seye the same Munday the said xvijth yere before the same Justices at London that is to seye in the Gildehall aforesaid The foresaid John Wyndham for treasons mysprisions and his offences aforesaid was conviċted and attaynted as by the record of the same more at large may appere;

Conviction of Sir John Wyndham, Knight, and Thomas Wyndham, Esquire, his Son, of High Treason, 26th March, anno 15 Hen. VII.

¹ otherwise O.

² Hoody O.

³ late O.

⁴ and O.

Recital of an Act
of Attainder against
them, 19 Hen. VII.

Power reserved to
the late King to
reverse Attainders
by his Letters
Patents ;

and to restore
fully the Persons
attainted.

Reversal by the late
King by his Letters
Patents of the Con-
viction and Attain-
der of Sir John
Wyndham, and
Thomas Wyndham ;

Which said John Wyndham afterward by the [accions¹] aforesaid was put to execu^on and beheded : And wher also afterward that is to seye the Satyrday next aftur the Fest of the assencion of o^r Lord the yere of the reign of the said late Kyng the xvij aforesaid at London in the Gildehall aforesaid, before the forsaid Thomas Marques Dor^s Thomas Erle of Darby George Stanley of Estraunge knyght Thomas Ormond of Rocheford knyght John Zouche of Zouche knyght John Shaa knyght themne Mayer of the Citie of London Thomas Tremayle knyght and John Fyssher Justices of the said late Kyng, The forsaid Thomas by the name of Thomas Wyndham late of Felbrig in the Countie of Norff Squyer for dy^s treasons mysprisions and other offences by hym the vij^{te} daye of Februarie in the said xvij yere at Londoⁿ comytted and done was indicted, and aftyrward that is to seye the munday next after the said fest of the assencion of our Lord the same xvijth yere at London that is to sey in the Gildehall aforesaid before the same Thomas Marques Dorset Thomas Erle of Derby George Stanley of Estraunge Thomas Ormond John Zouche John Shaa Thomas Tremayle and John Fyssher for the same treasons mysprisions and offences by the same Thomas Wyndham comytted and doone was convicted and atteynted as by the record of the same more playnly apperith : And also where by an acte of parliament holden at Westm the xxv daye of Januarij in the xix yere of the reign of the said late noble Kyng Henry the vijth youre dere Fader, amongst other it was enacted ordeyned and establysshed that the said John Wyndham and Thomas Wyndham and eyther of theym by the names of John Wyndham late of Felbrige within the Countie of Norff Knyght and Thomas Wyndham late of Felbryg in the Countie of Norff Squyer, for dy^s rebellions treasons and ther se^vall offences in the same acte more at large declared and recyted by eyther of the same John and Thomas before that tyme se^vally falcely and traytorously comytted and done, shuld stond and be convicted adjudged and atteynted of highe treason, & that they and eyther of theym shuld forfait to the said late noble Kyng youre Father and his heires all Honoures Castellys Maners Lordshippys Hundredys Fraunchesies Libties Privilegys Advousons Noⁱacions p^rsentacions Knyght^e fees Londys Teⁿte^r s^vices Re^vncions Remaynders Porcions Annuyties Pencions Rightys Possessions and Hereditamentys Goodys Catallis and Dettys, wherof they or eyther of them or eny other to ther Use or to thuse of eyther of theym were seased or possessed the se^vall dayes of the se^vall treasons comytted and done or any tyme after within the realme of England Ireland Wales Caleis or in the Marches of the same, in fee symple fee tayle or for t^ume of lyff or lyves, or in the whiche the same John and Thomas or eyther of theym at that tyme or any tyme aft^werd hadde any lafull cause to entre within England Ireland Walys Caleis or in the Marches of the same ; And also that the same John and Thomas and eyther of them shuld forfeit to the said late noble Kyng youre Father and to his heires all Honoures Castellys Man^rs Lordshippes Hundredys Fraunchesies Libties Privileges Advousons Noⁱacions p^rsentacions Knyghtys fees Londys Teⁿty^s Rentys s^vices Re^vncions Remayndres Porcions Annuyteis Right^e Possessions Hereditament^e Good^e Catall^e and Dett^e, wherof they or either of theym or any other to their Use or to the Use of eyther of theym were seased or possessed the firste day of July the xiiij yere of the reigne of the seid late noble Kyng within the realme of England Ireland Wales Caleis or in the Marches of the same, in fee symple fee tayle or terme of lyve or lyves, or in the whiche the same John and Thomas or eyther of theym then or eny tyme after had lafull cause of entre within England Ireland Wales Caleis or in the Marches of the same ; Savyng to e^vry p^rsoon or p^rsones and ther heires other thanne suche p^rsones which by the acte aforesaid were atteynted and ther heires and the heires of e^vry of theym and e^vry p^rsonne claymyng by the said p^rsones so atteynted or ther heires or any of theym syns the treason by theym or any of theym comytted and done of and in any of the p^rmissis, suche right title accion entre or interest in or of the p^rmissis and e^vry parte thereof as they hadde or myght have hadde yf the Acte aforesaid ne^v had bene had nor made, as in the same act pleynly is conteyned : And Where also the said late noble Kyng youre Father at a plement holden at Westm the xxv day of Januarij in the xix yeere of his reign considering that dy^s and many p^rsones, of whom s^ume of theym and s^ume of ther auncesto^rs before that tyme were atteynted of high treasons for dy^s offences by theym comytted and doon agaynst the naturall duc^tie of ther allegeaunce, then made and before that tyme hadd made instant and diligent pursu^t in ther humble wyse to have the said atteynders re^vrsed and the same p^rsoons so atteynted to be se^vally restored, The said late Kyng thenne of his speciall grace n^ocy and pitie beyng sorry for such infidelitie of any of his Subjettys in suche case, wherfor he was thenne inclyned to here and reasonably to make expedicion unto the said petitioner if convenient tyme and space in the same parliament then had bene as was not for greate and weighty matters concⁿyng the comen Weale of this his Realme in the same parliament treated, And that the same parliament drewe then to an end, And that after the same plament the same noble Kyng entendyd not for the ease of his Subjettys withoute greate necessarie and urgent causes of long tyme to calle and s^umone a newe plament, By which said long space of tyme the said Suetres and Peticioners shuld be discomfortyd and in dispayre of expedicion of ther Suetys petitions and causes if convenyent remedye for them wer not p^rvided in that behalf ; For the which and in consideracion of the p^rmisses at the said plament by the said late noble Kyng by the assent of the Lordys spirituell and temporall and of the Comons in the same parliament beyng and by the auctoritie of the same parliament is enacted and ordeyned amongst other thynges that the said late noble Kyng from the tyme of making of the said Acte duryng his lyffe shuld have playn and full auctoritie and poure by his letters patentys under his greate Seale to re^vrsed adnull repell and make voyde all atteynders of the foresaid Thomas Wyndham and of dy^s other p^rsones in the said Acte named and rehersed to have made pursuete of ther se^vall atteynders to be re^vrsed, And of all other p^rsones and e^vry of theym and ther heires and theirs of e^vry of theym which wer atteynted of high treson by act of parliament or by the Comen Lawe at eny tyme from the xxijth day of August the first yere of his reign unto the firste daye of the same plement holden the said xxv daye of Januarye and of all p^rsons atteynted in and by the same parliament, And also of all oder p^rsones atteynted of treason at eny tyme duryng the reign of Kyng Richard the thirde aswell by the course and order of the comen lawe as by auctoritie of parliament or othirwise : And o^v that the said late noble Kyng by his letters patent^e under the forsaid greate scale shuld have full poure and auctoritie to restore the same parsones so atteynted and ther heires and e^vry of theym and to enable them in name and blode & hereditamentz as if the said atteyndouris or eny of theym had ne^v ben hadde nor made ; and that the said letters patentys, recytyng the said re^vrsell repeale adnullacion and voydaunce of the forsaid actes of Atteyndour^e or any of them and restitucions and habylmentis of the same parsones or of any of them and thenheritaunce conteyned in any letters patentes of the said late noble Kyng at any tyme from thensforth to be made acording to the effe^cte of the same Acte, shuld be as good effectuell and strong in the lawe to e^vry of the same p^rsones to w^home they shuld be so made after theffect tenure p^rport graunte and Wordys in the same so made according to theffect of the same Acte as and if the same matters wordes tenour^e and p^rport^e conteyned in any of the said letters patent^e from thensforth so to be made hadde been fully enacted and established by auctoritie of parlement ; And theruppon the said late noble Kyng youre dere Fader, of his especiall grace according to theffect and vertue of the said Acte of Parlement made the said xxv day of Januarie the xixth yere of his reign and also by auctoritie and streyngth of the seid Acte and at the meke and humble supplicacion of the said Thomas your said Suppliant, by the same his tres patentes sealed under his greate Seale beryng date the xxj day of July in the xix yere of his reign, re^vrsed adnull repell cassated and made voyde all and e^vry Indictament^e aforesaid and all maⁿd other Indictamentys of all maⁿd treasons offences & mesprisions agaynst the said John Wyndham & Thomas Wyndham or eyther of theym before what maⁿd of his Justices Comissioners or other p^rsones taken or hadde ; And all and singuler conviccions atteynders Jugementes and execucons agaynst the said John Wyndham and Thomas Wyndham or either

¹ occa^ons O.

of theym afore the said Justices or eny other his Justices from the said xxij day of August the first yere of the reign of yo^r seyde most dere Father unto the first daye of the seid parlament holden the xxv day of Januarie in the said xix yere of all man^r treasons mesprisions and offences in eny wyse gevyn & adjudged; And also the forsaide Acte of Convyccion atteyndre & forfeiture agaynst the forsaide John Wyndham and Thomas Wyndham in his forsaide parlament holden at Westm^r the xxv day of Januarie the said xix yere of his reign, and all other Actes of Conviccions or Atteynders of all and evy treasons mesprisions and [of ¹] offences agaynst the same John and Thomas or eyther of theym and their heires or eny of theym, sith the said xxij day of August in the first yere of his said reign unto the said xxv daye of Januarie had and made; And ov^r that the same late noble Kyng of the same his gr^{ce} and by auctoritie aforesaid by the same his letters patent^r restored and habled yo^r said Suppliant then beyng Sonne and heire of blode to the (⁴) John Wyndham and his heires in name blode & hereditament; And also to all Honours Castelles Maners Lordshippes Hundredes Townes Villegys Fraunchesies and Libties Privileges Advousons Nōiacions p^rsentacions Fefermes Knyght^r fees Londes Teñtes Rentes ÷vices Revisions Remaynders Porcions Annuities Pencions Rightes Possessions and Hereditamentes whatsoev^r they were with thappurtenaunces; And also goodes catelles and dettys what so ev^r they were wherof the said John Wyndham and Thomas Wyndham or either of theym or eny other to their Use or to the Use of eyther of theym were seased or possessid the sevall dayes of their sevall treasons cōmytted and doone specified in the said Indictamentes, or the said first daye of Julie the said xiiij yere of his reign or eny tyme syth within the Reaime of England Ireland Wales Caleis or in the Marches of the same, in fee simple fee tayle for terme of lyffe or in the whiche the said John and Thomas or eyther of theym the said first day of Julie or eny tyme aftyr and before the date of the said lettres patentys hadde lafull cause of entre within England Ireland (¹) Caleis & the Marches of the same, or wherof the said John Wyndham and Thomas Wyndham or eyther of theym or eny other to theyre Use or to the Use of eyther of theym were seased or possessid the sevall dayes of sevall treasons cōmytted and done in the said Indictament^r specyfyed, or the first daye of Julie in the said xiiij yere of the said late Kyng, as if the said Indictament^r Conviccions Atteynders Jugement^r and execucions ageynst the said John Wyndham and Thomas Wyndham or eyther of theym before the said Justices or eny of theym hadde nev^r bene hadde made nor gevyn, and as if the said Acte of Conviccion Atteyndre or Forfaiture the said xxv daye of Januarie made or eny other acte of plament of Conviccion Atteyndre or Forfaiture agaynst the same John and Thomas or eyther of theym nev^r had bene hadde nor made; And also to all other Honoures Castellys Maners Lordshippes Londys Teñte^r Rent^r Revisions ÷vices Advousons of Churches Knyghtes fees Possessions and other Hereditamentys whatsoev^r they bee with thappurtenaunces to the whiche the said Thomas aftyr the dethe of the said John Wyndham or after the dethe of eny of the auncestours of the same Thomas whereunto he is enheretable, and whiche to the same Thomas Wyndham by or after the dethe of the same John or eny other auncestours of the same Thomas whose here of blode he was ought to descende remayne or revte, To have holde enjoye & possede the same in man^r and fourme as the said Thomas Wyndham shuld have stonde enheritable to the same, yff the forsaide rebellions treasons (⁴) and offences aforesaid by the said John and Thomas or eyther of theym had not bene hadde nor made, and as yf any Indictamentys Conviccions Atteynders Jugement^r and execucions agaynst the said John Wyndham and Thomas Wyndham or eyther of them before the said Justice^r or eny of them had nev^r bene hadde made nor gevyn, and as yf the said Acte of Conviccion atteyndre or forfaiture the said xxv day of Januarie made or eny other Acte of parlament conviccion atteyndre or forfaiture agaynst the said John Wyndham and Thomas Wyndham or eyther of them from the said xxij day of August in the first yere of the reign of the said late noble Kyng till the said first day of his plament at Westm^r the said xxv day of Januarie holden had nev^r ben hadde nor made. And also the said late noble Kyng of his said grace by his said letters patentys gave and gr^{anted} for hym his heires and successours to the said Thomas Wyndham all the forsaide Honoures Castellys Maners Lordshippes Londys Tenementys and other the p^rmisses with thappurtenaunces to hym and to his heires as he was therunto enheritable, as if any Indictamentys Conviccions Atteynders Jugementys or Execucions agaynst the said John Wyndham and Thomas Wyndham or eyther of them nev^r had ben hadde made or adjudged, and as yf the said acte the said xxv day of Januarie or eny other Acte of Parlament of Conviccion Atteyndre and Forfaiture agaynst the said John and Thomas or eyther of theym had not been had nor made; And that the same Thomas Wyndham and his heires into all and syngler the forsaide Honourys Castelles Maners Lordshippes Londes Tenementys Rentys ÷vice^r Revisions and other the p^rmisses and evy parcell of theym with thappurtenaunce lafully myght entre aswell upon the possession of the said late noble Kyng as upon the possession of evy other pson and evy other psones, eny discent or eny other cause fortunynge or happenynge syns the tyme of the said sevall treasons by the said John Wyndham and Thomas Wyndham cōmytted and done or syns the tyme of the making of the said Acte of conviccion atteyndre and forfaiture made, eny cause matter or thyng other then by the pper dede of the said John and Thomas or eyther of theym notwithstanding; And that the same entre (¹) seison and possession of the said Thomas Wyndham and his heires in all the forsaide p^rmisses and evy parcell therof, by the reason of the said restitution gr^{anted} by the said letters patentys to the same Thomas Wyndham made and had, shuld be good lafull and effectuall to the same Thomas Wyndham and his heires aforesaid withoute any suyte for the same or eny parcell therof by petycion lyve or eny other man^r whatsoev^r it were after the cours of comen lawe or otherwise owte of the handys of the said late Kyng or his heires to be pursued or made; And that it shuld be of as greate strength in the lawe and effect as and if (⁶) the same Thomas Wyndham the same Honoures Castellys Lordshippes Man^rs Land^r Tenementys and other the p^rmisses with thappurtenaunce in due fourme shuld have bene sued by petycion or due and lafull lyve or otherwise oute of the hondes of the said late noble Kyng accordyng to his lawes or otherwise, and as if the forsaide indictamentys of conviccion and atteynders forfeitures jugement^r or execucions agaynst the said John Wyndham and Thomas Wyndham or eyther of theym nev^r had bene had made or adjudged, and as if the said acte the said xxv day of Januarie or eny other acte of plament conviccion atteyndre or forfaiture agaynst the said John Wyndham and Thomas Wyndham or eyther of them had not ben had nor made; Though the same Castellys Maners Lordshippes Londes Tenement^r and other the p^rmisses or eny parcell of them were holden of the said late noble Kyng in chief or otherwise: Provided and savyd to all and singler the said late King^r Subjett^r and to theirs of them and to evy of them & their^r of evy of them all ther [rightys⁷] and the right of evy of them state title clayme demaunde and in^rtest which they have or have had or any of theym have or have had in the Honoures Castell^r Man^rs Lordshippes Land^r Teñte^r and other the p^rmisses or eny of them or eny parcell or parcellys of the same the forsaide sixt daye of Marche the xv yere of the reign of the said late noble Kyng or eny tyme afteward; as in the same letters patent^r among^r other thynges more playnly apperith. IT MAY PLEASE YO^r HIGHNES of yo^r most habundaunt grace and goodnes that it be ordeyned established and enacted by yo^r Grace the Lordys spirituall and temporall and Comens in this yo^r p^rsent parlament assembled and by auctoritie of the same parlament that all and evy Indictament had and made agaynst the said John and Thomas or eyther of theym, of whatsoev^r Rebellions Treasons Offences Mesprisions or other Mysdemeanures by the same John and Thomas or eyther of theym cōmytted and doone before whatsoev^r Justices Cōmissioners or eny other pson or psones they were indicted therof afore the said Acte the said xix yere of the reign of yo^r most noble Father or eny tyme after, by whatsoev^r name or names the said John and Thomas or eyther of theym were named or called in the same or eny of theyme, And all and evy thyng in the same indictamentys or eny of theym conteyned [and ⁴] specyfyed, and all and evy jugementys atteynders and forfeitures theruppon had and geyven, And also that the said Acte of

and full Restoration thereby of Thomas Wyndham in Blood and Estate.

Grant thereby unto him of all Honours, Castles, and Estatts whereunto he was inheritable;

and that he might enter thereon;

and the Entry be good without Suit, &c.

A Saving therein to all Persons of such Rights as they had on the 6th of March, 15 Hen. VII.

All Indictments and Judgments thereon against the said John Wyndham and Thomas Wyndham and the said Act of Attainder annulled and repealed;

¹ O. omits.

² said O.

³ Wales O.

⁴ mysprisions O.

⁵ & O.

⁶ by

⁷ right O.

⁸ or O.

Thos. Wyndham restored in Blood and Estate, with Right of Entry for himself and Feoffees.

Atteyndre made the said xxv day of Januarie the said xixth yere of the said late Kyng and all and evy thyng therin conteyned and all and evy other Acte Actes and jugement^e of Atteyndre Conviccion and Forfaiture made and had agaynst the said John and Thomas or eyther of theym, or agaynst the said John and Thomas or eyther of them and ther heires by Act or Actes of parlament or by the comen lawe or otherwise, be revsed adnulled repelled cassate and made voyde and of none force ne effect. And o^v that to enacte by the said auctoritie of this p^{re}sent parliament that yo^r said Suppliaunt Thomas Wyndham Sonne and heire of the said John Wyndham be restored and abled as Sonne and heire of the said John in name blode state degree and hereditament, And also to all the said Honoures Castellys Lordshippes Maners Londes Teñte^r Rent^e Revisions and ðvices Hundredys Fraunchesies Libties Advousons Nōiacions Knyghtes fees Porcions Annuities Pencions Rightes Possessions and Hereditamentes and all other the p^{re}misses whereof the said John and Thomas or eyther of them or eny other to ther Use or to the Use of eyther of them were possessed and seased the tyme of the said treason cōmytted and doone or eny tyme after, or the said first day of July in the xiiij yere of the said late Kyng or eny tyme sythe in fee symple or fee tayle, or into the whiche the said John & Thomas or eyther of them or eny pson to ther Use (¹) of eyther of them had lafull cause of entre the tyme of the said indi^{ct}ament^e or eny tyme after, or the said xxv day of Januarie in the said xix yeere in the Realme of Englande Ireland Wales Cales or in the Marches therof; as if the said Indi^{ct}ament^e Jugementys or Jugement Act or Actes of atteyndre conviccion or forfaiture agaynst the said John and Thomas or eyther of them had nev^{er} ben had nor made: And that the said Thomas yo^r said Suppliant and his heires be enabled to be heire of blode to the said John and to all other his auncesto^rs and able to enherite as heires of them and evy of theym all man^{er} Honouris Castellys Lordshippes Maners Londes Teñte^r Rent^e Remaynders Revisions ðvices Feys Annuities Fraunchesies Knyghtys feys Privilegys Advousons and Hereditament^e and other the p^{re}misses with thapp^{re}tenaunc^e that eny auncesto^r of yo^r said Suppliant lafully had or of right ought to have had, and to sue and have as heire to all and evy of the auncestours of yo^r said Suppliant all man^{er} of accions auncestrell and to entre into all man^{er} Lordshippes Maners Londes Teñtes and Hereditament^e and other the p^{re}misses with thappurtenaunc^e in like man^{er} and fourme as the said Thomas shuld or myght have done yf the said Indi^{ct}ament or Indi^{ct}ament^e Jugement or Jugement^e Act or Actes of atteyndre or atteynders conviccion or forfaitures had nev^{er} been had made nor done. And that it maye and shalbe lafull to the said Thomas Wyndham yo^r said Suppliant and unto all & evy suche pson^e & psones and ther heires as were seased or possessed for terme of lyve or in fee symple to thuse of the said Sir John Wyndham and Thomas Wyndham and of ther heires or to thuse of eyther of theym and of his heires the tyme of the said treasons cōmytted and doon or eny tyme aft^r or the said first daye of Julie in the said xiiij yere of the said late Kyng or eny tyme sythe to entre into all the said Honouris Castellys Lordshippes Maners Landes Teñte^r Hereditament^e & other the p^{re}misses with thapp^{re}tenaunc^e, aswell upon yo^r own possession Sovaign Lord as upon the possession of all and evy other pson^e or psones whatsoever they be, beyng seased of and in the same Honour^e Castellys Lordshippes Maners Londes Teñte^r and other the p^{re}misses or of and in eny part therof with thapp^{re}ten^{an}c^e, and the same to have hold and enjoye to them and to their heires accordyng unto ther right and tyle without suyng of petition lyve travs out le mayⁿ or any other suyt therof unto yo^r Highnes for the same to be had or made; notwithstanding that the same Honoures and other the p^{re}misses or eny of theym were or be holden of yo^r Highnes or of oure saide late Sovaign Lord in chief or otherwise, or eny discent or other thyng syns the said Jugement or Jugement^e Attaynder or Atteynders or eny of them had or made: Savyng to all and evy pson^e and psones and ther heires & successours other then the Kyng oure Sovaign Lord his heires and successours all suche right title interest use accions and entre as they or eny of them had to the p^{re}misses or eny parcell therof before the said Jugement^e of atteynders or before the said Act or Act^e of Atteynder or Atteynders. Provided alway that no pson^e nor psones that sithe the tyme of the said Atteyndre in the said xix yere of the said late Kyng unto the tyme of the said restitution made by oure said late Sovaign Lord by his tres patent^e unto the said Thomas Wyndham your said Suppliant, that occupied entrid or in eny wyse toke eny issues revenuez or pfitz of the p^{re}missis or in eny parcell therof be in any wise for the same occupacion entre or takyng of pfit^e charged or chargeable unto the said Thomas Wyndham or to any pson^e or psones seased to the Use of the said John and Thomas or to eyther of them by accion suyte or otherwise. [Provided alway that this Acte of parliament nor none oder act made nor to be made in this p^{re}sent parliament be hurfull or pjudiciall to Thomas Prior of the Monastie of the House of the Holy Trinite of Lenton in the Countie of Notyng^h, nor to the Convent of the same nor to thaire successours, to of or for any thyng specified comprised or conteyned in the seid acte, but that the said Prior and Convent and ther successouris be in as good case and condicion as they wer before the first day of this p^{re}sent parliament, And as if this acte of restitution nor eny oder acte in this p^{re}sent parliament to be made hade nev^{er} ben had nor made. ²]

General Saving.

Proviso that no Person shall be chargeable for meane Profits;

Proviso for the Prior and Convent of the Holy Trinity of Lenton in Nottinghamshire.

CHAPTER XV.

¶ Thoma Empson.

To the Kyng our Sovain Lord:

The Trial and Conviction of Sir Rich. Emson, Knight, for High Treason.

IN (¹) most humble wise beseceth your Highnes your true liegeman and dayly oratour Thomas Emson Son of Sir Richard Emson knyght That where you Sovayn Lord by your let^{er}s patent^e dated the xvijth day of July in the first yere of your most noble Reigne ordeyned and made John Fyssh^{er} knyght Robt Brudenell Guy Palmes and other, your Justices to here and del^{iv}er myne in your Countie of Norhampton and in dy^{ver}s other Counties aswell within the libties as without by the Othes of xij men emong^e other thyng^e all man^{er} Treason Insurreccions Rebellions Murders Mespresions Felonies and other trespac^e and offence in the seid Countie or Counties by any pson or psons in anywise doon or ppetrate, as more at large appereth by the same your let^{er}s; by v^{ir}tue of which your let^{er}s patent^e before the same Sir John Fysher Guy Palmes and oder at the Castell of Norhampton within your Countie of North the Wednesday next before the fest of Seynt Laurence that is to say the viij day of August in the same first yere of your seid most noble reigne, by the othe and v^{ir}dicte of xij lafull men of your seid Countie of North the same Sir Richard Emson of high treasons was indited, and aft^r that, that is to say the Monday next aft^r the feast of Seynt Michell the Archaungell the seid first yere of your most noble Reigne before the said John Fysher knyght Robt Brudenell and other there felowes then your Justices by v^{ir}tue of your said let^{er}s p^{re}nt^e at the castell of Norhampton aforeseid the seid £ Richard Emson by thordre of your lawe of the seid treason was atteynted, and aftward put in execucion for the same, by force of which atteynd^{er} by the cōmyn lawe of thys your Royalme all Man^{er}s Lond^e and Teñte^r Rent^e ðvices Advousons Hereditament^e and Possessions with thapp^{re}ten^{an}c^e wherof the same £ Richard, tyme

¹ or to the Use O.

It was attached thereto, in a separate Schedule, it is lost or mislaid.

² This Proviso is not inserted in the Original Act. If, as is probable,

³ the O.

of the seid treason submitted to be doon or at any tyme af^r was seased, were unto your G^rce forfeited, And the same Thomas Emson which shuld have been heire to the seid *f* Richard hys Fader by course of your lawes if the seid Atteynd^r had not been and hys heires by occasion of the seid Atteyndre is and be disheritid and disabled for ev^r to demaunde sue aske or clayme any Lond^r Teñt^r Possessions or Hereditament^r as heire or heires to the seid Sir Richard or any oder hys Auncestours on the parte of the seid *f* Richard ; It may please your Highnes of your most blyssed and charitable disposicion and habundaunt g^rce to have petie and compassion of your seid besecher, In consideracion that he intynd^r to doo your G^rce contynuall ^vice and may be the more able to doo to your G^rce and your heires the bet^t ^vice in tyme to cōme, that it be nowe by your Highnes by thadvyse of your Lord^r sp^uall and tempall and the Cōmys in this your p^sent parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same enacted ordeigned and established that the seid inquisicion atteynd^r & inditement^r & all other inquisicions inditementys atteyndre and juggement^r therof and ev^r of them agenst the seid *f* Richard Emson, and the Record^r of the same, And all other what so ev^r inquisicions inditement^r juggement^r atteynders and record^r agenst the seid *f* Richard Emson that be found yelden or giffen before the seid Justices or any of them or any oder Justice or Justices of any man^r of treason or treasons mespresions oppressions or any other offence doon or cōmitted by the seid *f* Richard, by what name or names place or addicion soev^r the seid Richard be called or named in the seid inquisicions inditement^r jugement^r and record^r and ev^r of them, and all thyng^r dependyng or con^vnyng the same or any part or parcell of the same, be ageynst the same *f* Richard Emson and hys heires by auctoritie of thys p^sent parliament and acte utly voyd adnulled repelled frustrate and of noo force ne effect, as nev^r noon such inquisicions inditement^r jugement^r atteyndre nor atteynders had nev^r been had found made giffen nor doon agenst the seid *f* Richard Emson : And that the seid Thomas Emson be enhabled and restored as son and heire to the same *f* Richard Emson in name blod and degree and to be hys heire ; and to have and enheritte and to be enheritable and taken reputed and entitled by ordre and course of your cōmyn lawe of thys your Royalme to have and enjoie all Man^rs Lordships Lond^r Teñt^r Advousons Knyght^r fees Warenn^r Letys Lawdays Franchesies Libties and all oder Hereditament^r uses right^r titles and possessions within thys your Royalme of Englonde, wherof the seid *f* Richard or any oder pson or psons to hys oonly use was or were seased or possessed, or wherof the same Sir Richard with other pson or psons was or were seased to hys use, at the tyme of the seid treason or treasons supposed to bee doon by the seid Inditement^r or any oder treason or treasons cōmitted or doon, or at the tyme of the seid atteyndre and juggement agenst hym giffen or any tyme sythen the seid treason or treasons by the seid Inditement^r or Inquisicion or Inquisicions supposed to be doon ; in like man^r and of such astate and title as the seid *f* Richard and hys heires shuld have doon or hadde if the seid inquisicions inditement^r verdi^ct^r atteyndres juggement^r and record^r and ev^r of them had nev^r been had made found giffen nor doon. And that it be leeful by the seid auctoritie and acte unto the seid Thomas and hys heires and to ev^r other pson or psons seased of any Man^rs Lond^r Tent^r Libties Franchesies and Hereditament^r to thuse of the said *f* Richard in fee symple fee tayle for ^vme of life or oderwise, at the tyme of the seid treason or treasons by the seid inditement^r supposed to be doon or at the tyme of the seid atteyndre of the seid *f* Richard or at any tyme af^r the seid treason or treasons supposed to be doon in the seid inditement^r, to entre into all such Man^rs Lond^r Tent^r Hereditament^r and other the pmisses with the app^tenⁿce wherof the seid *f* Richard or any oder to hys oonly use was sole or joyntly seased, or wherof the same *f* Richard with other was or were joyntly seased to the use of the same *f* Richard in fee symple or fee tayll or oderwise the day of the said treason or treasons supposed to be doon or any tyme af^r, aswell upon the possessions of you most drad Sovain Lord as upon the possession of any other pson or psons ; And the same Man^rs Lond^r and Teñt^r and other the pmisses and ev^r parcell therof to have and enjoie in as ample man^r and fourme and in like title estate and course of dissente by enheritaunce from the same *f* Richard or oder psons as though the seid Inquisicion Inditement^r v^di^ct^r atteynders Juggement^r and record^r had nev^r be had made nor doon ; And as though the same Man^rs Lond^r Tent^r Hereditament^r and other the pmisses by lyvy peticion or otherwise accordyng to thordre of your lawes hadde been sued out of your hand^r. (1) Savyng to ev^r other pson and psons other then your G^rce and your patentees and such psons as clayme by them or of there possession such right title and interest to the same Man^rs Lordships Lond^r Teñt^r and Hereditament^r as they shuld or myght have had if this acte of restitution and adnullacion of the said atteyndre had nev^r been hadde ne made. And your seid poore Oratour shall dayly p^ry to God for the cōfvacion of your most noble and Royall astate long to endure. Provided also that thys acte nor any thyng therein conteyned extend not nor be p^judiciall to the Kyng our Sovain Lord nor to any oder pson or psons to and for any good^r catall^r or fermes for ^vme of yeres wherof the seid *f* Richard Emson or any oder pson or psons to hys use were possessed of the day of the seid Treason supposed to be doon, And wherunto the Kyng our Sovain Lord was intituled by reason of the seid Atteyndre, thys p^sent Acte of Restitucion notwithstanding.

Disinherison in consequence of Thomas Emson, Son of the said Sir Richard.

The said Conviction and the Judgment thereon, &c. annulled.

Thomas Emson fully restored in Blood and Estate ; with Right of Entry for himself and Feoffees.

General Saving.

Proviso as to Chattel Interests forfeited by the said Attainder.

CHAPTER XVI.

¶ Witho Baskervyle.

To the King our Sovain Lord :

IN the most humble wise beseceth your Highnes your faithfull Subje^cte and true liegeman William Baskervyle ; That where by an Acte of Atteyndre made in the parliament holden at Westm^r the xxv day of Januarie the xix yere of the Reigne of your most drad Lord and Fader of famous memorie Kyng Henry the vijth, It was enacted ordeyned and established amonge other thyng^r that the seid William Baskervyle amonge other for c^vten consideracions in the seid acte specified shuld stond and be convi^ct^d and atteynted of high treason and forfaite unto your seid Fader all Castels Man^rs and all other Hereditament^r good^r and Catall wherof he or any other to hys use was seased or possessed the first day of Auguste the xvijth yere of the Reigne of the seid most drad Lord and Fader within the Royalme of Englonde Ireland and Wales, in fee symple fee tayle for ^vme of lif as in the seid Acte more p^fectly Knowelege that your seid Subje^cte was not gyltie of the said treason, Wherefore your seid Fader of hys blyssed disposicion and goodnes set your seid Subje^cte at libtie the seid Acte of Atteyndre notwithstanding : Howebeit most g^racious Sovain Lord af^r the seid xix yere no parliament was holden duryng the life of your seid most drad Lord and Fader soo that your seid Subje^cte might have been restored, And soo your seid Subje^cte by force of the seid Atteyndre as yet is not inhabled by your lawes to take and have by dissent nor otherwise such Lond^r Teñt^r and Hereditament^r of the Auncestours of your seid Subje^cte to whom your seid subje^cte is heire apparaunt or hereaf^r may be heire ; Please it therefore your Highnes of your most habundaunt and speciall g^rce and blessed

William Baskervyle attained of High Treason by an Act anno 19 Hen. VII. and his Estate forfeited thereupon ;

but he afterwards set at Liberty.

¹ In the Original Act some short Clauses are inserted in this place which are struck through. Two Schedules are annexed to the Act containing Memoranda as to the Omission of one of these Clauses ; and for other Amendments in the Act.

The said Attainder hereby repealed;

and the Disabilities thereunder annulled.

Proviso for Possessors of the said forfeited Estates.

disposicion by thadvyse and assent of the Lordē spūall and temporall and the Cōmys in thys p̄sent parliament assembled and by thauātoritie of the same, to enacte ordeyn and establishe that the seid Acte and all Acte of Atteyndre and forfeiture made in the seid parliament holden at Westm̄ the fore seid xxv day of Januarie in the forseid xix yere agenst the seid William Baskerville by whatsoev̄ name he be called in the same, be as agenst hym and hys heires uttly voyd adnullid repelled and of noo force ne effecte; And that the same Acte nor any thyng therin conteyned be in any wise p̄judiciall ne hurtfull to the seid William Baskerville nor hys heires; And that the seid William Baskerville and hys heires shall be inhabled to hys name and blode and to enherite such possessions and hereditamentē as to hym and hys heires shall hereaft̄ descende or otherwise cōme, and be in as good case and condicion as if the seid Acte of Atteyndre made in the said parliament holdyn the seid xxv day of Januarie in the seid xix yere had not been made. Provyded alway that thys Acte of Adnullacion and repellyng of the seid Acte of Atteyndre made the seid xxv day of Januarie in the seid xix yere shalbe in no wise hurtfull ne p̄judiciall to the Kyng our Sovain Lord nor to noon other p̄son or p̄sons havyn any such Londē Tentē goodē and cattallis whereof the said William Baskerville was seased of, or any oder p̄son or p̄sons were seased of to hys use the seid First day of Auguste in the forseid xvijth yere. And your seid Subject shall dayly p̄ye to God for the continuance of your most noble and Royll estate long to endure.

CHAPTER XVII.

¶ Magna Garderoba Regis.

[To the Kyng our Souvaign Lorde:]

FORASMUCHE as the Kyng our Souvaign Lord havyn tendre zele and affection to the Relief and Socour of his trewe and lovyn subgettis aswell pore as riche and that non of theym herafter shall lack payment for suche chargis & thingis as shall p̄teign to be payed & p̄vided as well touchyn his most Roiall p̄son the Quenys Grace his childern as otherwise to or for thexpencis of his greate Wardrobe; And consideryn that in tymes of his noble p̄genitours dyv̄s actis of pliamēt have ben made for suertie of payment of thexpencis and chargis of & in their sayd greate Wardrobe [in whiche actis were conteyned & lymitted in the same actis parte of theym be nowe del̄myned^s] and sōme of theym be not leviab; So that for faute of payment of the same the Kyngis liege people have not ben so plenerly nor so truly contentid in tyme as at the tyme of the makyn of the sayd actis it was purposed that shuld have ben, Willithe ordeyneth & establisithe by thadvyse and assent of the Lordis spūall and of the Cōmons in this p̄sent pliamēt assembled and by the auātorite of the same, that all & sevall Sōmez of money herafter ensuyng in writing specified lymitted & annotated be yerely takyn receyved and applied toward the payment and contentyn of thexpencis of his seyde greate Wardrobe, and therof yerely assignementis sevally to be made by the Tresourer of Englund for the tyme beyng in due and sufficient Fourme at the receipt of the Kyngis Eschequier unto the Kep of the seyde greate Wardrobe for the tyme beyng, And to the seyde Kep to be payed at the Kyngis Wardrobe in London, of & by the Receyvours Fermours Occupiers Collectours and other p̄sons chargeable of the Mano's Londes & Tenētes Custumez Subseddez and other thingis herafter folowyn; any acte or actis heretofore made to the cont̄ry notwithstanding that is to sey;

The Sums herein mentioned shall be applied for the Expences of the Great Wardrobe, & yearly Assignments made thereof by the Treasurer.

In p̄mis D̄ promptē defūis de p̄ris Viē Esē & aī ad Sc̄cm R̄ annuatim solvend	-	-	CCC li.
D̄ Collectorib; Subsidii tonagii & pondagii Londoñ	-	-	D̄ iiij ^{ss} li. ix s. x d.
D̄ p̄va Custuma Londoñ	-	-	CCC liij li. x s. j d.
D̄ feodi firma Civitatis Londoñ	-	-	xx li.
D̄ firma assartis Northit	-	-	liij li. iij s. iiij d.
D̄ Custuma & Subsidii in portu Ville Sandwici	-	-	xl li.
D̄ exiī l̄r̄ & tenētoꝝ infra Forestam R̄ de Dene	-	-	xl li.
D̄ firma Mañii de Wrokwarden	-	-	viiij li.
D̄ firma Mañii de Wodstock	-	-	xxx li.
D̄ firma Ville de Wyndesore	-	-	x li.
D̄ firma Mañii de Patrikesbo'ne	-	-	C s.
D̄ firma Mañii de Whitecock	-	-	C s.
D̄ firma Mañii de Bowdon & Harbargh	-	-	vj li. vj s. vij d.
D̄ firma Mañii de Lokerley	-	-	vj li. xj s. ix d.
D̄ firma Mañii de Bidfeld	-	-	Cxiijs. iiij d.
D̄ firma Mañii de Pourstoke	-	-	vj li.
D̄ firma Mañii de Northpederton	-	-	Cv s.
D̄ Thei Ville Caleš p̄ tampe existeñ de denaī p̄veñ de xld. de libra de inc̄fo victualiū de l̄cia p̄te feod̄ vad̄ & Regard̄ Locumtenentē & Soldaī d̄ce ville R̄ Calis & march̄ iñm	-	-	D̄ xl li.
D̄ gēhaīl̄ Recep̄t̄ Ducaī Lancast̄ q̄ nunc est & q̄ p̄ tampe erit	-	-	M' li.
D̄ gēhaīl̄ Recep̄t̄ oīm Dñioꝝ Mañioꝝ l̄r̄ & tenē Margarete nup Comit̄ Richmound Avie n̄re non positōꝝ in feoffamento ad p̄formand̄ ultimam voluntatem ejusdm̄ Margarete	-	-	M' li.
Sm ^a to ^l	-	-	M' M' M' M' xv li. xix s. xjd.

Misnomers may be amended.

Treasurer shall pay Deficiencies out of other Revenues.

And if any of the Sommez of money above written and named in the p̄misses be other wise namyd reherced or written in this Acte then they or eny of theym be in the Kyngis Eschequier of Record or other placis, so as taillē or billis of theym for sure discharge of the pties may not sufficiently be reared and allowed, that then they be amendyd accordyn to the bokes therof so that the seyde taillē and assignementis be sufficiently made. And if the Sōmez of money above reherced or any pcell of theym may not be payed or levied of the p̄misses that then the Tresourour of Englund for the tyme beyng of asmoche as shall fayle therof make payment or sufficient assignement by vertue of this acte, withoute any other Warrant in that behalf to the sayd Kep of the sayde greate Wardrobe for the tyme beyng toward thexpencis of the seide greate Wardrobe, of other Revenues of the Kyngis; And that all assignementē to be made by vertue of this Acte of the seid Sōmez of money in forme

¹ O. omits.

² O. agrees in this Reading.

aforsaide lymytted and annoted, and of any other Sόμεz of money herafter to be appoynted by the Treserour of Englonde for the tyme beyng towardis thexpencis of the sayde greate Wardrobe and evy pcell of them, be pferred afore all other g'untys and assignementis made or to be made by the Kyngis letts patentē or otherwise of any sόμεz of money to be had of the pmisses. And ov̄ this be it enacted and auctorised by the seid auctorite that all g'untē and licencē herafter to be made by the kyng our Sovaign Lord by his letts patentis placard pivey seale bill assigned or otherwyse to any pson or psones whatsoever they be, upon feyned suggestions & crafty Sutrys unto his G'ace made to be discharged of ony Custūmez Subseddies or ony other Sόμεz of money that shuld come or growe to the Kyngis Grace to be takyn & pceved in any place above lymytted in this acte, or that shuld be employed & expended in his moste honorabill household, or to be discharged of any other ma's or causes wherupon ony suche Sόμεz of money shuld come or growe to be employed & expended in the seyd household or greate Wardrobe, be not aveyleable ne allowed unto eny such pson or psons, nor that their letts patentis placardes pivey Seale bill assigned ne other Writing of discharge to them hereafter to be made condnyng the pmisses be not effectuell ne take their force, untill suche tyme as all suche sόμεz of money and assignementis lymytted & appoynted towardis thexpencis of his sayde household and greate Wardrobe may be takyn pceved & levied of the Custumes & Subseddies aforesayd; and that then all such g'untis & licencē to eny such pson or psones to be made be effectuell & take their force accordyng unto their g'untē & licencē therof made & not afore. And that noo p'ticular Receyver of the pmisses pay any money of his Receipt but onoly to the g'e'nall Reiceyvours handes of the same pmisses for the tyme beyng, other than fees & Wagez due and accustomed to be paide to the officers & ministers of the same with the necessarie charges of the same belongyng, before the seid Sόμεz before specified and named be payed to the seyd g'e'nall Receyvour. And also it is ordeyned enacted & established by the auctorite abovesaid that if any pson or psones charged or chargeable to the payment of any of the Sόμεz abovesaid bi vertue of this acte, and of & upon assignementē by taillē or otherwise here after to be made in forme abovesaid, hereafter do pay or content any sόμε or sόμεz of Money of any of the pmisses to any other pson or psones by vertue of the Kyngē letts patentis or other wise, byfore that the seide sόμεz by hym or them to be paied assigned or lymytted to thexpencis of the sayde greate Wardrobe be fully contented & payd in fourme abovesaide, that then he or they do forfeite & lose xx li. as oft as he or they doo make any suche payment of any of the pmisses byfore the sόμεz abovesaid assigned to be payd by hym or them to thexpencis of the sayde greate Wardrobe in fourme abovesaid be contented & payd, the oon half of the sayd forfeiture to be to the Kyng, and the other half to the seyd Kep of the seyd greate Wardrobe for the tyme beyng to his own use; and that the said Kep of the sayde greate Wardrobe shall have his Reco've therof bi accion of Dett or by enformacion in the Kyngē Eschequier; this p'sent acte of appoyntment for the Kyngē seide greate Wardrobe to cōmence & to take effect the first day of Octobr last past byfore the begynnyng of this p'sent pliamēt; And that all other actis made for thexpencis of the greate Wardrobe of the Kyngēz pgenitours before the furst day of Octobr last passed frome the same furst day of Octobr be utterly void and of no force nor effect: P'vided that such taillē & assignementē as be made & appoynted to be payde for the seid greate Wardrobe the which as yet be not content ne payd stand & be i their force notwithstanding the seide Act. It is also established & enacted by the auctorite abovesaid that the sόμεz abovesaid shall be paide to the Kep of the Kyngis greate Wardrobe or to his sufficient Deputie for the tyme beyng and to non other pson ne psones, the same Kep or his deputye delyv'ng to the payer at the tyme of his payment a sufficient taill or taillē bill or billē for his discharge of that payment. And that Custumis & Controulers of any of the pmisses shall retayn in their handes such fees & rewardis as to them of right belong for thexecutyng of their seide office the pmisses & evy of them notwithstanding. And that the furst paymentis made to the use of the Kynges sayd greate Wardrobe after the fourme aforesayd shalbe a sufficient discharge for the payer of & for asmoche as he so payde ayenst all psons havyng tres patentis and all psons demaundyng any sόμε of Money of or in any the pmisses. Savyng to all and evy suche pson or psons havyng any letts patentē of any of the pmisses made to them byfore the first day of this p'sent pliamēt therby cleymyng any Sόμε of money or annuytees of or in any of the pmisses or in any pcell of them, all suche right demaunde title or intēst as they or eny of them have by reason of the same, so that the seyd greate Wardrobe be content & payd of the first paymentē before any of them to whom any suche graunte is made: Savyng also to evy of the Kyngis lege people all such right title & intēst as they or any of them have by eny maner of enheritaunce by eny maner of succession or for tyme of lief or for terme of yeris or annuytees to or in the pmisses or shuld have had if this acte had not be made the same acte in any wyse notwithstanding: P'vided alwey that the Acte made for thexpencis of the Kyngē sayd household and evy thing theryn conteyned be alwey pferred afore any assignment conteyned in this acte. P'vided also that this Acte be not pjudiciall to any pson or psones havyng in any of the pmisses eny intēst of enheritaunce or succession of any grannt or assignement by letts patentis or any other graunte or assignement byfore this tyme by any Acte of pliamēt, this Acte notwithstanding.

(1) Provyded allwey that this p'sent Acte or any thing conteyned theryn extend not ne be in any wise pjudiciall or hurtfull to any Duke Marques Erle Vicecounte or Baron or to any of the Heires of any of them, of or for any graunte of annuytie g'unted to them or any of them or to any of their Auncetours by the Kyng our Sovaigne Lord or any of his pgenitours or Auncetours for or upon their creacion or the creacion of any of them; But that they and evy of them and their sayd heires be in as good and lyke condicion as they or any of them were before the makyng of this acte, and have pferment of payment of the said annuyties before payment to be made to the sayd great Wardrobe or to the Maister therof or to his Deputie by reason of this acte: This p'sent acte ne any thing conteyned theryn notwithstanding.

Provyded also that this acte or any thing conteyned theryn extend not ne be in any wise pjudiciall or hurtfull to any of the Justices of any of the Benches or to any of the Justices of Assises in any Countie or any of the Kynges fgeauntē or attōney for the tyme beyng but that they and evy of them be in like and as good case and condicion as they or any of them were before the makyng of this acte and have pferment in payment of their fees and rewardes before payment be made to the sayd great Wardrobe or to the Maister therof or to his deputie by reason of this acte: This p'sent acte ne any thing conteyned theryn notwithstanding.

Provyded alwey that this p'sent acte nor eny thing in the same conteyned extende not nor in eny wise be hurtfull or pjudiciall to Thomas Ferthyng Gentilman of the Kyngis Chapell, for eny rente or annuyte graunted to hym out of eny of the Ma's Londes or Teñtes which were of the seyd Margarete Countesse of Richemond or of eny other pson or psones seased to hir use, by the Kyng by the feoffees or executours of the seyd Countesse of Richemond or eny of them or other wyse: But that the seide Thomas Ferthyng may have & enjoy all the seyd Rente and Annuytees accordyng to the purport and effect of the graunte or grauntes thereof to hym made, This acte not wythstandyng.

Assignments under this Act shall be preferred to all other Grants.

II. No Letters Patents, &c. for Discharge from Payment of Customs, &c. shall be effectual until the Sums hereby assigned be levied.

Particular Receivers shall pay to the General Receiver.

III. Penalty for paying Money in preference to the Sums hereby assigned.

Commencement of this Act.

Saving for Tallies under former Acts.

IV. Payment of the said Sums shall be made to the Keeper of the Great Wardrobe, who shall deliver Tallies, &c.

Saving for former Letters Patent.

General Saving.

See 1 Henry VIII. chapter 16.

Grantees under Letters Patent, &c.

V. Proviso for Annuities granted on the Creation of any Nobleman.

VI. Proviso for the Fees and Rewards of the Judges, the King's Serjeants, and his Attorney;

VII. Proviso for Tho. Ferthyng.

¹ The Provisoes following are in two Schedules annexed to the Original Act.

CHAPTER XVIII.

¶ Robto Suthwell Milite.

Certain Receivers of the Crown, temp. Hen. VII. accounted before private Auditors, and so not discharged in the Exchequer.

Commission, &c of the present King for continuing the Authority of such Auditors and for discharging of the Accountants.

General Surveyors and Approvers of the King's Honours, Manors, Lands, &c. appointed.

Empowered to survey and to approve jointly and severally, or by their Assignees, &c. all Premises mentioned in the said Commission or in any other like Commission.

Exception of certain Premises from their Authority.

The Powers given by recited Commissions confirmed.

FORASMOCHE as in the tyme of the late right noble & famous Prince Kyng Herry the vijth Fader unto the right noble Kyng that nowe ys by his high wysdome pvydence & circumspeccion dyvers & meny his Chambleyns of his Principalites of Wales & other Receyvours Feodaries Baylles Reves Fermoures [Feefermees¹] & oder Officers & occupyers of divers hys Honoures Castelles Lordeshippes Maners Landes Tenement^e & other Hereditament^e aswell in Englande and in Wales as in Cales & in the Marches of the same whiche then wer in his handes & possession aswell by the auncient enheritaunce, as of hys Crowne, as by reason of rebellyon or forfayture of dyvers & sundrye psones or by reasone of the nonage of all & singler hys wardes or by purches of hym selfe or of eny oder hys noble pgenitours or by Intrusione of eny psones or by eny other meane or occasion of hys progatyfe Royall, did accompte by his cōmaudent by mouthe afore than his trusty f^vntes and Councilloures Syr Reynolde Bray Syr Roberte Southwell knyght^e and other, whome the seid late Kyng in that behalfe at severall & dyvers tymes appoynted aswell for the more spedye payment of hys revennewes to be hade, and for the accomptes of the same more spedelie to be taken than his Grace colde or myght have ben aunswered after the course of his Eschekker, as for the gretter ease & lesse charge of all & singler the foreseid accomptauntes fermoures fee-fermours & other officers and occupyers what so ev^y of eny the pmisses; And that dyverse & meny sommes of Money whiche wer then due by dyvers & sundrye of the foreseid accomptaunt^e fermoures fee-fermours officers & occupyers uppon the del^ymynacion of there accompties were payde unto the seid late Kyng into hys Chambre ether to his owne handes or to some other p^{er}sones or psones to hys use, as yt may appere by bylles or [booke²] signed w^{it} hys synge manuell or to the handes of then his trusty servaunte John Heyron as also it may appere by bylles signed w^{it} hande of the same John Heyron; And that nether those seid accomptes nor eny of theym so by the foreseid Syr Reynolde Bray Syr Robert Southwell as by eny other taken and del^ymyned, nor the seid billes or bookes signed w^{it} thande of the seid late Kyng or w^{it} thande of the seid John Heron for eny Some or Sommes of Money conc^{er}nyng the pmisses receyved be of eny effecte or acceptable in the seid Eschekker for eny recorde for the discharge of eny of the seid accomptaunt^e fermoures fee fermoures officers and occupyers. By reason whereof all and singler the seid accomptaunt^e fermoures fee fermoures officers & occupyers been yet chargeable to accompte and to make theyr payment^e in the seid Eschekker as dyverse and meny of y^e seid accomptaunt^e fermoures fee fermoures officers & occupyers have ben and as hereafter shalbe lyke to be contynually vexed and troubled by pcesse made and to be made owte of the seid Eschekker ayenste theym & ev^y of theym their heyres executoures or tereten^{nt}^e nott onely psonalye to come and appere in the seid Eschekker & theruppon to be compelled theyre to rendre theyr seid accomptes of newe for the pmisses But also thereto be compelled to make newe paymentes for the same in the Kyng^e receyte of the seid Eschekker as yf they never hadde accompted nor hadde maide paymentes of theyr seid dueties to theyr greate importunable losse troble hurte and dāmayge agenste all right reasone and goode conscience. THE HIGH and myghty Prynce the Kyng that nowe ys, the pmisses well consideryng & entendyng not onelye the same and semblable ordre of accompte to contynue to be hade and used by sufficient and lawfull auctoritie. Fromehensforthe before the seid Syr Robert Southwell his trusty Knyght and Councilloure & other by his Grace appoynted and at his pleasure here after to be appoynted and to be aunswered of his revenues in hys Chamber in maner and forme abovesaid; But also of his [goodly³] & graciouslye disposicion entendyng all and singler the seid accomptaunt^e fermoures fee fermoures officers and occupyers to be sufficiently discharged for ev^y for eny thyng conc^{er}nyng the pmisses accordyng to right equitie and good conscience, intendyth to dire^{ct}e aswell to the seid Syr Robert Southwell and also to Bartilmewe Westby oone of the Barons of hys Eschekker hys specyall Cōmyssion, wherof the tenure in a cedula to this p^{re}sent afte annexed more playnly apperith, to survey & approwe his landes and possessions w^{it} other dyvers auctorities conteyned in the same Cōmission, As also dyvers prevy seales to the Tresorer and Barons of his seid Eschekker for the discharge of the seid accomptauntes and ev^y of theym: Neverthelesse for a further and stronger auctoritie in that behalfe to be hadde & geven to the seid Syr Robert & Barthu Westby and to other psones hereafter to be deputed and assigned in the same rowme and auctoritie, BE it therfor ordeyned established and enacted by the Kyng^e Highnes & by thassent & consente of his Lordes sp^{er}uall and temporall & of hys Cōmons in this p^{re}sent pliamet assembled and by the auctoritie of the same; That the seid Syr Robert Southwell and Barthu Westby be fromehensforthe generall Surveyoures and approwers of all & singler the Kyng^e Honoures Castelles Lordeshippes Maners Landes Tenementes Fermes Possessions & other Hereditamentes whatsoev^r, that nowe be in his handes or that hereafter may come unto his handes by eny lyke or suche meane or occasion as before ys rehersed; And that approwment of the pmisses by theym be made wherof the Kyng may lawfully approwe hym selfe; And that they and ev^y of theym by the name of generale Surveyoures and approvers of the Kyng^e landes be taken accepted named and called. And also that they & eyther of theym by the auctoritie aforeseid have full power and auctoritie to surveye & approwe by theym selfe joyntlye and severally or by the sufficient assigne or assignees of theym or of [other⁴] of theym, by theyr Wrytyng under theyr seales or under the seale of eyther of them, all and singler Honoures Castelles Lordeshippes Maners Landes Tenement^e Fermes Possessiones and other Hereditament^e whatsoev^r nowe beyng in the handes of the Kyng, that nowe ys or that hereafter lawfullye shall come to hys handes or to the handes of eny p^{er}sones or psones to hys Use conteyned & expressed in the seid Cōmission, Wherof the Kyng may lawfullye approwe hym selfe, [in that⁵] or in eny lyke Cōmyssion of the same effecte to the seid Syr Robert Southwell and Barthu Westby or to eny other psones hereafter to be dire^{ct}ede. The Honoures Castelles Lordeshippes Maners Landes Tenement^e & all other Hereditament^e whiche nowe be and syns the date of the seid letters patentes or befoure have ben or hereafter shalbe by eny of the Kyng^e Subgie^{ct}^e lawfully evi^{ct}ede atteyned graunted or hadde ow^t of the handes & possessione of oure seid Souv^{er}aign Lorde the Kyng or ow^t of the handes and possession of eny other p^{er}sones or psones afore tyme seased to the Use of the late Kyng Herry the vijth, or nowe seased, or herafter to be seased to thuse of the Kyng that nowe ys by letters patentes restitution by a^{ct}e of pliamet petition of right lyverey travers ouster le maines monst^r de droit or otherwyse alwey excepte and to be excepted; for the tyme that the same Honoures Castelle. Lordeshippes Maners Landes Tenementes and Hereditament^e or eny of theym have byn or shall contynewe lawfully in the handes of eny of the Kyng oure Souv^{er}aign Lorde Subgie^{ct}^e and ow^t of the handes & possessione of oure seid Souv^{er}aign Lorde: Albeit that the same Honoures Castelles Lordeshippes Maners Landes Tenement^e Hereditament^e and other the pmisses or eny of theym so evi^{ct}ede graunted atteyned or hadde or to be evi^{ct}ede graunted atteyned or hadde ow^t of the handes & possession of oure seid Souv^{er}aign Lorde been [speciale⁶] named expressed and rehersed in the seid letters patent^e pryvy seales or Cōmissions or in eny cedula to the seid pryvey seales or eny of theym annexed. And ov^{er} that, that the seid Syr Robert and Barthu have all & singler auctorities in the seid Cōmissions expressed touchyng all the seid Honoures Castelles Lordeshippes Maners Landes Tenement^e & other the pmisses excepte before excepte, aswell & as effectually as yf all the contynue matter and purporte of the same Cōmission ware in this p^{re}sent a^{ct}e holly and p^{ar}ticularly rehersed and expressed.

¹ Feefermours O.² booke O.³ godly O.⁴ either O.⁵ These Words form part of a Sentence erased in the Original Act, and should be omitted.⁶ specially O.

And furthermore be it ordained established and enacted by auctoritie of this present parliament, that the seid Syr Robert Southwell as towchyng & concyng all & evy the seid Honoures Castelles Lordshippes Maners Landes Tenement^e & other the pmisses, excepte before excepte, have all & singler auctorities rowmes and pemynces above all oder Auditoures as been conteyned & expressed in too pryvey seales and in eyther of theym, of the whiche oone berythe date the laste daye of June the seconde yere of the reigne of the Kyng that nowe ys, And the oder berythe date the laste daye of Octobre the thyrde yere of his seid reigne, to the Tresorer and Barones of his Eschekker in that behalfe directed as in the remembrance of the seid Courte apperythe of recorde, aswell & as effectuall as yf all the contynue matter and purporte of the seid prevey seales & eyther of theym ware in this present acte holly & pcularely reheresed and expressed. Excepte and forprysed, that no pcesse be made owte of the Kyng^e Eschekker for the Kyng for or uppon eny surmyse or enformacione by John Erneley [has¹] attorney to be made in the same Courte of Eschekker for the Kyng by the reasone of eny article or thyng conteyned in the seid pryvey seale dayted the laste day of Octobre in the thyrde yere of the reigne of the seid noble Kyng that nowe ys conteyned or specified or by thau²toritie of this presente acte. And forasmoche as in the seid prevey seales ys noone auctoritie nor power yewen to the seid Syr Robert Southwell to calle eny of the seid officers [accomptable³] to make theyr accomptes nor to make paymentes of theyr arrerages but onely by pcesse therfore to be made ow^t of the seid Eschekker which may nor can be awarded in the vacacion tyme, by the occasion wherof theyr hathe and may ensue longe and many delays and losses to the Kyng in & for not makyng of ther seid accomptes & paymentes in due tyme; Nor also that ther is eny auctoritie yeven to the same Sir Robert in the said p^rvey seales to allowe any byll bookes signed or tayles or to be signed for eny receyte or payment concyng eny the pmisses made or to be made but onely the bylles signed & to be signed w^t the handes of the Kyng^e trusty fvaunte John Heron; nor that in the pryvey seales ys eny auctoritie or power yeven to the seid Syr Robert Southwell to take and accepte the othe & apperaunce of eny [accompte³] concyng the pmisses, But that the seid accomptaunt^e & evy of them muste appere and be sworne before the Barones of the seid Eschekker syttyng in the same Courte and then by the same Barones to be assigned to the seid Syr Robt Southwell, as in oone of the seid pryvey seales beryng date the laste day of Octobre the thyrde yere of the Kyng^e reigne playnly dothe appere; whiche is nott onely to the p^rjudice of theym that have accompted but also to the unreasonable daunger greate costes & charges longe attendance & delays of all theym & evy of theym that have or shulde at eny tyme hereafter accompte afore the seid Syr Robert Southwell or be fore eny other hereafter havyng like auctoritie: Be it therefore forthermore ordeyned established & enacted by auctoritie of this present parliament that the seid Syr Robert Southwell have full power & auctoritie aswell to calle before hym the seid Officers accomptable and evy of theym, by the Kyng^e pryvey seale or sealles to appere afore hym at Westm^r in the Countie of Midd^r in the Chamber theyr oonely called the Prynce Chamber at suche tyme as shalbe lemitted & expressed in the same prevey seale or seales at theyr parrelles w^ow^t eny payne of eny money to be loste for the noone apperaunce of the seid accomptaunt^e to be conteyned in the sayd p^rvey seales, as to take apperaunce & othe of all & evy the seid accomptaunt^e concyng the Honoures Castelles Lordshippes Manners Landes Tenement^e [fices⁴] Possessions & other Hereditament^e what so ev^y in the foresaid Comission reheresed excepte before excepte; And to allowe in all & evy theyr accompt^e or accompt^e aswell all & singler suche billes and bookes as have ben sygnd wyth the sygne manuale of the seid late Kyng or that have been or hereafter shalbe sygnd w^t the sygne manuale of the Kyng nowe ys, Or that have ben or shalbe signed w^t the hande & name of the foresaid John Heyron, Or wyth the hande & name of eny oder p^rsone or p^rsones by the Kyng at eny tyme hereafter to be appoynted and to be putt in lyke truste & rowme as the said John Heron nowe ys, by whose handes so ev^y the saide some or sūmes of Money comprised and to be comprised in the seid bylles or bookes or in eny of theym so sygnd or hereafter to be signed have been or shalbe receyved; As also to [to⁵] allowe all & singler suche tayle or tailles as have been or shalbe signed and strycken owte at the receyte of the seid Eschekker for eny parte or p^rcelle of the revenues of eny of the landes & hereditament^e aforeseid; And also to allowe all letters patentes & p^rdones & all other lawfull discharges, and that this acte and actes doe extende also [& ⁶] to all & evy the accompteys & alloweaunce hadde or taken by or afore the seid Syre Robert for enye of the premisses, and unto all & evy accompte or accomptes hereafter by the seid Syr Robert to be hadde or taken towchyng aswell to all ande evy suche Honoures Castelles Lordshippes Maners Landes Tenement^e & all oder Hereditament^e nowe beyng owte of the handes of the seid Kyng that nowe ys, and that before this tyme have ben in the handes of the seid Kyng that nowe ys, or in the handes of eny of his p^rgenytoures, wherof the accomptes or accompte have been appoynted and lemytted to be taken veyed surveyede & controlled by the Reverend Faders in Gode Roger Bisshoppe of Carlisle, Robert Bysshoppe of Chichester William Walles and Herry Edyall Clerke, The seid Syr Reynolde Braye, the seid Syr Robert Southwell & Barthu Westby or eny of theym, as unto the accomptes towchyng the pmisses nowe beyng in the handes of the Kyng that nowe ys. And that after the allowaunce of eny suche byll or byll^e booke or bookes tayle or taylles letters patent^e p^rdones or oder lawfull discharges by the seid Syr Robert Southwell allowed in eny accompte or accomptes of eny the pmisses by hym takyn & del^rmynd, & the same accompte or accomptes engrossed in parchement & signed w^t handes & names of the foresaid Syr Robert Southwell & Barthu Westby or w^t the hande & name of eny other p^rsone hereafter by the Kyng to be associate to the seid Syr Robert by lyke auctoritie as ys afore reheresed, and by the seid Syr Robert or hys sufficient deputie or deputies to the Barones of the seid Eschekker or to eny of theym syttyng the same Courte delyvered w^t the same bylles bookes or tayles or oder lawfull discharges, that then & theruppon the same Barones or eny of theym doe comaunde & cause the Chambleyn of the seid Courte to joyne the seid tailles & evy of theym w^t & to their foyle or foyles w^ow^t delays, And w^ow^t eny fees or rewardes to be demaunded or taken by eny of the seid Chamberleyne of eny of the seid parties for the same: And that then & theruppon the seid Barones & evy of them cause the seid billes bookes & tayles & evy of them to be utterlye cancelled & made frustrate: And also to cause the same accomptes and evy of them to be taken & fylled upⁿ in the pype theyr to remayne of recorde p^rpetually aswell for the suertie of the Kyng as for the clere discharge of the seid accomptaunt^e & evy of theym for ev^y ayenste the Kyng hys heyres and successoures.

And forthermore be yt ordeyned & establyshed and enacted by auctoritie of this present parliament that the seid Syr Robert Southwell or Barthu Westby or eny other hereafter havyng lyke Comission have full power & auctoritie fromehensforth to dyrecte theyr wrytyng or wrytyng^e under theyr seales from tyme to tyme & yere to yere to such p^rsone or p^rsones as they shall thynke by their discrecionnes apte & mete to make Wodesayles win all & evy of the seid lordshippes & hereditament^e in the foresaid Comys^rsyon conteyned excepte before excepte to the Kyng^e p^rfett & avauntage whiche by his Grace may be lawfully solde.

And for asmoche as the seid Syr Robert Southwell ys accomptable & awneswerable of certeyn thyng^e comprised in the foresaid Comission by letters patentes or plakkerdes therof heretofor to hyme made & graunted by the seid noble Kyng^e & eyther of theym or that he shall happen hereafter to be accomptable of (⁷) reasone of eny lyke graunt^e to hym to be made of eny office concyng the pmisses by the Kyng that nowe ys; His Highnesse not wyllyng the same Syr Robert to be otherwyse entreated to his troble coste charge or delaye for his accomptes therof to be made then all other his seid Officers accomptable shall or may be by reasone of this acte, And that it is not convenyent nor standyng w^t good & indifferent ordre that the seid Syr Robert shoulde be Auditor and Juge of hymselfe;

II.
Confirmation of the
Privy Seals before
granted, with cer-
tain Exceptions.

III.
Defect of Powers
under the Privy
Seals.

Additional Power,
beyond that in the
Privy Seals, given
to Sir Rob. South-
well, as to taking
and Allowance of
Accounts, &c.

To what Accounts
and Allowances this
Act shall extend.

After such Allow-
ances, and the Ac-
counts being en-
grossed and signed,
and delivered to the
Barons in the Ex-
chequer, with the
Vouchers, the Ba-
rons shall cause the
Tallies to be joined,
&c. the Vouchers
to be cancelled, and
the Accounts to be
filed in the Pipe, of
Record.

IV.
Surveyors General
empowered to ap-
point Persons yearly
to make Sales of
Wood.

V.

¹ his O.

⁴ fermes O.

³ accomptable O.

⁵ O. omits.

⁶ Accomptⁿt or Accomptⁿt^e O.

⁷ O. omits.

⁷ by

The King may direct his Letters Missive to Two of his Council to audit the Accounts of Sir Robert Southwell; which being engrossed and signed, &c. and delivered into the Exchequer, shall be recorded there as his Discharge.

VI.

Appointment of Treasurer of the King's Chamber; accountable only to the King and not in the Exchequer. Surveyors, &c. empowered to receive Suits by Bill against Accountants;

and deliver them before the Barons of the Exchequer;

who shall proceed, &c. as upon Suits commenced in the Exchequer.

Remedy for the said Accountants in the Exchequer.

VII.

Issues at Law shall be certified into the Exchequer, and be there tried.

VIII.

Commissioners, Sheriffs, &c. shall have the Benefit of Discharges as returned into the Exchequer.

IX.

Proviso for Offices of Foreign Auditors, whose Account shall be controuled by the Surveyors General.

X.

Proviso for the Justices & Officers of the Forests; and of the Duchy of Lancaster.

XI.

Proviso for certain Surveyors, &c. under Commissions, Letters Patent, &c.

XII.

For overseeing and controuling the Accounts relating to the Duchy of Lancaster.

BE IT THEREFORE ordained established & enacted by auctoritie of this present parliament that the Kyng^e Highnesse shall & may frome tyme to tyme directe his letters missyves to tweyn of his honorable Councillours commaundyng theym by the same to take here & determe all & evy thaccompt^e or accompte of the seyd Syr Robert Southwell to be made by hym selfe hys sufficient deputie hys heyres or hys executo^r; And that the same Councillours have full power & auctoritie to make the seyd Syr Robert in the same accomptes or accompte all suche allowaunce as shalbe conteyned in the Kyng^e seyd [letter '] myssyves w^ow^t eny oder warraunte or commaundement for the same to be made or opteyned; And the seyd accompte or accomptes so maide del^emynd and ingrossed in parchment signed w^t the handes & names of the seyd too Councillours & by theym or one of theym or theyr sufficient assigne in that be halfe delyverd to the Barones of the seyd Eschekker or to oone of theym syttyng the same Courte & by theym or oone of theym to be taken by vertue of this present Acte, w^ow^t eny oder Warraunte or commaundement to theym in that behalfe to be directed or geven w^t the Kyng^e seyd letters missyves annexed & fyled to the same accomptes or to eny oone of theym, That then & theruppon the seyd Barones or oone of theym cause the same accompte or accomptes to be taken and fyled up in the pype ther to remayne of recorde ppetuallye aswell for the Kyng^e suertie as for the clere discharge of the seyd Syr Robert Southwell hys heyres & executours for ev^r.

AND also be it ordeyned established & enacted by auctoritie of this present parliament that the Kyng^e fore named trusty fr^ont John Heron be fromehensforthe Tresorer of the Kyng^e Chamber, And he by the name of Tresorer of the Kyng^e Chambre be accepted naymed and called; And that he & evy oder p^one whome the Kyng hereafter shall name and appoynte to the seyd rome or office of Tresorer of his Chamber be nott charged nor chargeable for eny suche hys or theyr reyceyte or eny parte or p^oelle of the p^omisses as before ys expressed or therefore to accompte aunswer or make paymente to eny p^one or p^ones other then the Kyng or his heyres in hys or theyr Chamber & nott in the seyd Eschekker. And that the seyd Syr Robert and all suche oders that shall have the same rome and auctoritie of the seyd Syr Robert in the seyd Acte specified have power and auctoritie to take & receyve before theym all & syngler seutes playnt^e by bylles by eny p^one or p^ones ageynst the seyd accomptaunt^e or eny of theym to be taken for eny assignment of aⁿuyties Fees duties or dett^e to the Complayn^ont^e graunted or assigned by letters patentes acte of parliament tayles graunt^e or by eny other lawfull meane; And the same suytes playnt^e by bylles so receyved & taken by or before the seyd Syr Robert or other that shall have the same auctoritie & rowme of the seyd Syr Robert in the seyd Acte specified to putt & delyver by theyr handes the same byll and billes before the Barones of the Kyng^e Eschekker yf yt be in terme tyme wⁱn foure days aft^r eny suche byll before hym so receyved, And yf yt be ow^t of the terme, then the fyrste daye of the terme nexte ensuyng, & to gyve & prefyxe the p^oties the same day of puttyng and delyveryng of the seyd bylles in to the Eschekker; And that theruppon the seyd Barones to p^ocede and del^emynd after the course & order of the seyd Eschekker in the seyd suet^e conteyned & specified in the seyd billes to theym so delyved as yf the seyd accomptaunt^e or eny of theym ayenst whome eny suche byll shalbe putt hadd been present uppon hys or theyr accomptes before the seyd Barones in the seyd Eschekker & as yf the seyd bylles hadd byn fyrste taken or comensed in the seyd Eschekker ayenste theym or eny of theym theyr beyng present uppon eny of theyr accomptes. And o^v that, that the seyd accomptaunt^e & evy of theym have lyke & the same remedye in the Eschekker for & uppon eny thynge doone or ordered in theyr accompties before the seyd Syr Robert or eny other that hereafter shall have the same auctoritie rowme & power of the seyd Syr Robert in the seyd acte specified as yf the seyd accomptes hadd ben fyrste taken in the seyd Eschekker as & yf this acte nor eny other acte in this present parliament hadd nott ben made. And that it be further enacted, that yf eny issue or matter in lawe ryse or growe uppon any matter by eny accomptaunte to be mynystred before the seyd Syr Robert or eny that shall have the same auctoritie, Then the same matter be d^ectified afore the Barones in the seyd Eschekker by the seyd Syr Robert or other havynge the same auctoritie, And the same to be ordered tryed and del^emynd by the seyd Barones in the seyd Eschekker after the course of the same Eschekker as they have doone & doe in cases semblable.

BE IT FORTHER enacted by the seyd auctoritie That yf hereafter eny boke or bookes of accomptes as ys before rehersed be putt into the seyd Eschekker by the seyd Syr Robert and Barthu or by eny oder hereafter havynge the same auctoritie for the discharge of eny suche accomptaunte or accomptaunt^e of & con^enyng eny landes tenement^e or oder hereditament^e beforeseid wherof eny Comyssoner or Comyssoners Shereffes or Eschetoures Shereffe or Excheter by the course of the seyd Eschekker ys or hereafter shalbe chargeable to make accompte in the seyd Eschekker & theruppon accordyng to this acte the seyd accomptauntes thereof be discharged that therby & by the same discharge the seyd Comission^ors Shereffes & Excheters & evy of theym for the same landes comprysed in the seyd bookes of accompte wherof they wer chargeable be utterly acqwyted & discharged in the seyd Eschekker by vertue of this acte.

PROVIDED alwey that this acte or eny thynge therein conteyned extende nott to the revocacion or adnullyng of eny letters patentes or eny grauntes of offices or office of foren Auditour to theym or to eny of theym heretofore graunted but that they & evy of theym shall & may occupie & ex^ecuse theyr rowmes & offices of foren Auditoures in takyng veyng or heryng onely all singler Mynisters accompteys that ys to saye Feodaryes Baillyffes Reves Heywardes and Bedilles, the seyd foren Auditoures takyng theyr fees wages av^ountage and p^offites to theym & evy of theym belongyng accordyng to ther patent^e & graunt^e. Savyng that the seyd Syr Robert & Barthu Westby and all oders that shall have theyr romes & auctorities have full power & auctoritie frome tyme to tyme by auctoritie of this acte to comptroll reforme & ordre all the accomptes by the seyd foren Auditoures or eny of theym taken vewed and harde and theym to putt into Theschekker as in the seyd Acte ys before rehersed.

PROVIDED ALSO that this acte or eny thynge therein conteyned in eny wyse extende nott nor be p^ojudiciall to the auctoritie power libtie & grauntes of eny of the Kyng^e Justices that nowe be or hereafter shalbe of his Forrestes nor to eny officer or officers of the same Forrestes nor eny of theym or eny p^ocell therof for eny office or offices whiche they or eny of theym have of the seyd Forrest^e or eny p^ocell therof wythin this realme of Englonde, nor extende to the Duchie of Lancastre nor to any Honoures Castelles Manners Landes Tenement^e & oder Hereditament^e p^ocell of the same Duchie nor to eny Officer Officers or Mynysters of the same Duchie or eny p^ocell therof for eny office or offices whiche they have of the seyd Duchie or eny p^oelle therof.

PROVIDED also that this acte or eny thynge therein conteyned be nott in eny wysse hurtefull nor p^ojudiciall to eny p^one or p^ones in to of or for the avoydyng or adnullyng of eny office or offices of Surveyoure or approver which eny p^one or p^ones have by letters patent^e graunt^e or by inheritaunce or by eny other lawfull meanes of or con^enyng eny Manners Land^e Tenement^e or Hereditament^e or of eny p^ocell therof in the seyd Comission pryvey seales or letters patent^e or the seyd acte or in eny of theym conteyned mencioned or expressed or that hereafter to be conteigned mencioned or expressed or in eny other letters patentes of the same effecte hereafter to be made to the seyd Syr Robert and Barthu Westby or eny others that shall have theyre rowmes & auctorities.

BE IT also enacted by auctoritie of this present parliament that the Kyng^e Auditoures & generale Receyvou^r of hys Duchie of Lancastre for the tyme beyng yerely at the Kyng^e pleasure after the accomptes afforeseid con^enyng the seyd Duchie [hard^e], and by the seyd Auditoures vewed & by theym declared before the Chauncellour of the seyd Duchie for the tyme beyng, shewe & declare the seyd accomptes before Syr Robert Southwell Knyght & Barthu Westby oone of the Barones of the Kyng^e Eschekker or suche

¹ tres O.

² hearde O.

oder as by the Kyng^e Grace shall therto be assigned & appoynted by his letters patentes or pryvey Seale; And that the seid psones so assigned shall have power to calle afore them the Chauncellour Auditoures & Receyours of the seid Duchie and have power & auctoritie to o^vsee & controlle the seid accomptes; & yf & uppon the seid viewe and controlement yt may appere the Kyng be hurted or deceyved of eny of his revenewes of his seid Duchie that then suche reformacion to be hadde therin as by his Highnes & honorable Councell shalbe thought resonable.

PROVIDED alwey that yf eny ambyguytie or dowte at eny tyme hereafter shall happen to be founde in eny of thes actes or eny article of them or in eny thing in the seid actes comprised, That then the seid ambyguytie dowte & contrariosite be declared exponed reformed & reduced by the Chaunceller of Englande the Stewarde of the Kyng^e House the Kep of the Kyng^e pryvey seale and the too Chefe Justices for the tyme beyng or by thre of them accordyng to the true meanyng of the seid Actes & evy of them, And of evy thing in them conteyned: And that this Acte endure contynewe & be effectuale untill the nexte parliament.

(¹) AND wher it is considered that neyther by p^r course of the Kyng^e Eschekker nor by this p^rsent Acte or Actes eny maner of Officer or Officers accomptable Fermoures fee fermoures or oder occupyers theyr heyres executoures administratoures or tere tenⁿtes canne or may be discharged of their accomptes or payment^e in the seid Escheqwyer but onelie by & uppon se^vall accomptes [other²] to be made & engrossed in p^rchement in the seid Eschekker, or by the foreseid Syr Robert Southwell or by suche oder as shall have at eny tyme herafter the same or lyke auctoritie, & the seid accomptes so engrossed by the seid Syr Robert or by suche other as shall have the same or lyke auctoritie to be delyverd into the seid Eschekker w^t all suche billes of payment^e to the Kyng^e Chamber or elswer as in the seid se^valle accompte sholde be specified & allowed, whiche nowe by experience is not possible to be accomplished, Forasmoch as meny & moste parte of all the seid accomptes were of longe tyme passed by the cōmaundent of oure late Souvaigne Lorde Kyng Herry the vijth taken & det^rmynd by dyvers & severall auditoures therunto appoynted, Whiche Auditoures be deceased, and nott onelye the seid accomptes so by them taken, but also the seid billes of payment^e in the seid accomptes allowed be broken loste & otherwyse embesilled, so that no sufficient mater may be hadd to make newe the seid accomptes accordyng to the contynue and purpote of the seid Acte, And so the seid officers accomptable be w^tow^t remedye to theyr extreme losse dawnger & utter undoyng cont^rye to thentent aswell of oure seid late Souvaign Lorde as of oure Souvaign Lorde the Kyng that nowe ys w^tow^tte a remedye be founde in this behalfe. BE IT THEREFORE ordeyned established & enacted by the Kyng our Souvaign Lorde and by his Lordes sp^ruall & temporal & by the Commens in this p^rsent pliament assembled & by tha^rctoritie of the same, That uppon a Boke made by the foreseid Syr Robert Southwell or by eny other havyng the same or lyke auctoritie of all suche respectys arrerages and dettes as remayned due to oure seid late Souvaign Lorde Kyng Herry the vijth at the feaste of Seynt Michell Tharchaugell the [xxth] yere of his reigne of (⁴) suche possessiones & other the p^rmisses as been conteyned and specified in a cedula annexed to oone of the pryvey Seales in the foreseid Acte rehersed as in the remembrance of oure seid Souvaingne Lorde in the seid Eschekker more playnlie apperithe of recorde, And the seid boke so made & signed w^t thande & signe manuall of ow^r Souvaign Lorde the Kyng that nowe ys to be delyverd in the seid Eschekker theyr to remayne of recorde for ev³; Than & theruppon all & all maner of Officers accomptable Fermoures Fee Fermoures & oder occupyers of the foreseid possessiones or eny other the p^rmisses in the seid Sedule conteyned, Theyr heyres executoures administratoures & teretenⁿte by this p^rsent Acte to be utterlye acquyted & fynallye discharged for ev³, Aswell of & for their seid severalle accomptes made or to be made before the seid Syr Robert Southwell or befowre eny other Auditoure p^rson or p^rsones therunto heretofore appoynted by oure seid late Souvaign Lorde frome the begynnyng of the Reigne of the same late Souvaign Lorde Kyng Herry the vijth unto the seid feaste of Seynt Michell Tharchaugell the foreseid xxiiith yere of his seid reigne, as of almanner of p^rcesse heretofore made or to be made owte of the seid Eschekker ageynst eny of the seid Occupyers, Officers Accomptaunt^e Fermoures Fe Fermoures ther heyres executoures administratoures & Teretenⁿte for the same possessiones or oder the p^rmisses or eny parte or pcell of them, And also that all manⁿ of respytes dettes & Unde Sups & evy of them hangyng or dependyng uppon the accompte or accomptes of eny Shereffe Excheatoure Cōmissioner or Cōmissioners or other Officer in the seid Eschekker for eny parte or pcell of the seid possessiones or eny other the p^rmisses specified in the foreseid Sedule of eny Manner Lordeshipp^e Londes or Tenement^e pcell of eny of the seid possessiones fermes fee fermes or other the p^rmisses by this p^rsent acte be in lyke wyse utterlye acqwyted allowed & discharged ageynst the Kyng & all other p^rson & p^rsones for ev³, The Comen lawe statute ordinaunce or eny course of the seid Eschekker heretofore hadde or made to the cont^rie notwithstandyng.

AND also be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforeseid, That the seid Syr Robert Southwell or eny other havyng the same or lyke auctoritie have as large power & auctoritie to make allowance and discharges of the arrerages respites or Unde Sups in the seid signed boke expressed frome tyme to tyme & yere to yere of all & almanner of billes of payment^e of Tailles & other discharges as to the seid Syr Robert is before autorised to allowe & discharge in eny accompte or accomptes of eny officer accomptable of eny of the seid possessiones ferme or fermes & other the p^rmisses in the seid Sedule annexed, And uppon eny allowaunce or discharge so made of eny dett arrerages respites or Unde Sups dependyng uppon eny p^rson or p^rsones in the seid signed boke of arrerages, That then & theruppon the seid p^rson or p^rsones so indetted of & for asmoche as shalbe so allowed & discharged by the foreseid Syr Robert or eny other havyng the same or lyke auctoritie to be utlye acquyted & discharged therof for ev³ w^toute eny fee in the same Eschekker therfore to be payd.

AND ALSO be it further enacted by the same auctoritie, That theyr be made oute of the seid Eschekker frome tyme to tyme all suche lawfull p^rcesse as shalbe requyred by the seid Syr Robert Southwell or by eny other havyng the same or lyke auctoritie & nott els by eny other p^rson for (⁵) levying reco^vyng & opteynyng of the forseid arrerages in the forseid boke signed specified & conteyned, by the officers of the seid Eschequier therunto by thaunciant course of the seid Eschequier appoynted; And yf eny p^rcesse be hereafter made oute of the seid Eschekker of or for eny accomptes to be made of the p^rmisses or of eny pcell therof or for the seid arrerages & dette or eny pcell therof other than at the request of the seid Syr Robert or eny other havyng the same or lyke auctoritie, That then the same p^rcesse & Issues theruppon retorned hadde or made shalbe utlye voyde & of noon effecte.

AND ALSO BE IT further enacted ordeyned & established by the seid auctoritie, That the seid Syr Robert & Barthu ner eyther of them nor eny other havyng the same or lyke auctoritie fromehensforthe shall nott enprowe eny Landes Tenement^e or other Hereditament^e of eny p^rson or p^rsones for the tyme beyng holdyng the same landes tenement^e or oder hereditament^e by Cope of Courtrolle of the Kyng our Souvaigne Lorde his heyres or Successoures [be⁶] meane of suche Maners as nowe be or hereafter shalbe in thandes of oure seid Souvaigne Lorde his seid heyres or Successoures by reasone of eny Warde or by reasone of Vacacion of eny Bisshoppe, Abbote, Prior, Deane or other sp^ruall Hede or Govⁿer of eny Bisshippryk Monastrie or Religious House or by reason of eny p^rym^l seasone intrusion alienacion w^tow^tte the Kyng^e licence of landes tenement^e or oder hereditament^e holden of the Kyng in

XIII.
Ambiguities in this Act, &c. shall be expounded by the Chancellor of England, &c.
Continuance of Act.

XIV.
The Want of Remedy for certain Accountants whose Accounts were taken by Special Auditors, temp. Henry VII. and afterwards lost.

A Provision for the Acquittance of such Accountants.

XV.
Power to Sir Rob. Southwell to make Allowances accordingly.

XVI.
Process shall be made out of the Exchequer to recover particular Damages, at the Request of the Surveyors General.

XVII.
Surveyors shall not approve Copyholds being in the King's Lands by reason of Ward, Vacation, &c.

¹ The Clauses following from hence to Sect. XXI. inclusive are contained in a Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

² outh^r O.

³ the O.

⁴ four and twentie O.

⁵ by O.

⁶ all O.

Cheffe as by puttyng ow^t of the seid [Coyeholdes¹] frome theyr seid landes teñt^e & other hereditament^e holden by Copey [or²] Courte Rolle or fellyng of tymbre or underwode growyng uppon the seid landes teñt^e or other hereditament^e so holden but yf þ³ the seid [Coye holders³] upon a goode & true cause of forfeiture be seased by vertue of a lawfull p̄cepte awarded oute of the Courte wher the seid landes wer so holden by Copey of the same Courte after the Custome of the Manner.

XVIII.
Surveyors shall not make Wood Sales amounting to Waste in Lands in Ward. &c.

And also yt is further enacted by thau⁴toritie aforeseid That the seid Syr Robert Southwell & Barthu ner eyther of theym ne eny other havyng the same or lyke au⁵toritie shall make or cause to be made enny Wode sayles of Tymber or felle or cause to be felled eny maner tymber or other Wode, that shall extende to eny Waste in or uppon eny of the seid landes teñt^e or other hereditament^e for the tyme beyng in the handes of oure seid Souvaigne Lorde his heyres or successoures by reasone of the seid Wardeshippe p̄mer seasoⁿe or intrusions vacacōnes or alienacōnes w⁶ow⁷ licence enny au⁵toritie by this p̄sent acte geven to the seid Syr Robert & Barthu or eyther of theym or to eny other havyng the same or lyke au⁵toritie to the cont⁸rie notwythstandyng.

XIX.
Certain Occupiers, Officers, &c. acquitted of Issues and Amerciaments.

Moreov⁹ be it enacted by au⁵toritie aforeseid that all manner of Occupiers Officers accompt¹⁰unt¹¹ fermoures Fee fermoures theyr heyres executoures administratoures tereten¹²t¹³ theyr manypours & pleg¹⁴e & evy of theym for the same possessiones & other the p̄misses or eny pcell of theym be acquitted & discharged ayenste the Kyng & all other psones of or [fore¹⁵] all manner of issues & amciamentes loste or forfeited in the seid Eschekker by reasone of eny pcesse therof made ow^t of the seid Eschekker eny tyme before the feaste of Seynt Andrewe nexte after the begynnnyng of this p̄sent pliamet.

XX.
No Process shall be made out of the Exchequer upon Information of the King's Attorney, &c.

And ov¹⁶ that be it enacted by the seid au⁵toritie, That no processe be made ow^t of the seid Eschekker for the Kyng his heyres or successoures for (¹⁷) upon any surmyse or informacion by John Erneley his Attorney, nor by eny other Attorney for the tyme beyng to oure seid Souvaigne Lorde his heyres or successoures, nor by eny oder p̄sone or psones other then the seid Syr Robert or eny other havyng the same or lyke au⁵toritie, by reasone of eny article or eny thyng conteyned in the seid Prevey Seale dated the laste daye of Octobr the thyrde yere of the reigne of our seid Souvaign Lorde that nowe ys, or conteyned or specified in this p̄sent Acte, but that suche enformacion be voyde & of none effecte.

XXI.
Receivers and other Persons, whose Annuities are not allowed, may have a Scire facias out of the Exchequer.

And be it furthermore enacted by the seid au⁵toritie that yf the seid Syr Robert Southwell wynlott in eny wyse allowe unto the receyvours & oder accomptaunt¹⁸ or eny other p̄sone or psones havyng eny free rente or annuytie in of or owte of the p̄misses comprised in the seid Sedule or owte of eny pcell therof, All suche annuyties & all oder thyng¹⁹e as to the seid accomptaunte patenties & oder psones owte lawfullye to be allowed, That then the ptie or pties so greved uppon theyr surmyse or surmyses made in the Kyng²⁰e Eschekker And theyr patent²¹e in the seid Eschekker enrolled & shewed or founde by office & in the same Eschekker returned, shall have a Scire facias oute of the seid Eschekker ayenst the seid Syr Robert retornenable in the same Courte, he theyr to answer the said ptie or pties so greved why the same Syr Robert ought nott to allowe the same; And theruppon further to p̄cede betweyn the seid pties for allowyng or disallowyng of the same accordyng to right & justice; eny thyng in the seid Acte to the contrarye notwythstandyng. And that this Acte to endure and contynue & be effectuell unto the next pliamet.

Continuance of this Act.

Comissio ejusdem Robti.

(²²) HENRICUS dei gr̄a Rex Anglie & Francie & Dñs Hibnie. REVERENDISSIMO in Xpo patri Wiffo Cantuar Archiepo tocius Anglie Primati & aplice sedis legato Cancellario nro Saltm. Vobis mandam²³ qd lras nras patentes sub magno sigillo nro in forma sequent²⁴ fieri faciatis. REX omib; ad quos, &c. Saltm. Sciatis qd nos de fidelitate provida circumspecōne & industria ditcoꝝ nob Robti Southwell Militis & Bartholomei Westby unius Baronu de Sc²⁵crio nro plenarie confidentes assignavim²⁶ fecim²⁷ & constituim²⁸ ipos Robtum & Bartholomeu esse Supvisores & Appruatores ac eisdem Robto & Bertholomeo plenam au⁵toritatem & potestatem comissim²⁹ & p̄ p̄sentes comittim³⁰ ad supvidend³¹ & appruand³² p se vel p̄ sufficientes deputatos suos, Omnia & singula Castra Honores Dominia Maneria lras Tenementa Firmas Annuitates Possessiones & Hereditamenta quecumq; principat³³ sive principalitat³⁴ Wallie ac March ejusdem ac Ducat³⁵ Cornub Comitat³⁶ Palatinis Cest³⁷ & Flynte Ducat³⁸ Eboꝝ Comitat³⁹ March & Comitat⁴⁰ Richemond ac omnia & singula Castra Dominia Maneria lras Tenementa Possessiones & Hereditamenta que fuerunt Margarete nup Comitisse Richemounte & Derby Avie nre infra regnu nrm Anglie que ad manus nras post mortem ejusdem Comitisse Ju⁴¹ hereditat⁴² vel ali⁴³ devenerunt; Et eciam omnia & singula Castra Dominia Maneria lras Tenement⁴⁴ Possessiones & Hereditamenta que post mortem Jasperi nup Ducis Bedd ad manus Dñi Henrici nup Regis Anglie patris nri seu ad manus nras devenerunt; Ac omnia & singula Castra Dominia Maneria lras Tenementa Possessiones & Hereditamenta que fuerunt Wiffo nup Vi⁴⁵ Beamond infra regnu nrm Angt que post mortē p̄dic⁴⁶ Vi⁴⁷ ad manus p̄dic⁴⁸ patris nri sive ad manus nras devenerunt; Nec non omnia & singula Castra Dominia Maneria lras Tenementa Firmas Annuitates Possessiones & Hereditamenta quecumq; que fuerunt Edwardi nup Comit⁴⁹ War⁵⁰ aut Johis nup Comit⁵¹ Lincoln aut Edmundi de la Pole nup Comit⁵² Suff aut Wiffo de la Pole Militis, seu Fran⁵³ nup Vi⁵⁴ Lovell aut Wiffo Stanley Militis aut Ri⁵⁵ Charleton Militis aut Symonis Mountford Militis seu Humfri Staff Armigi aut Ri⁵⁶ Empson Militis aut Henrici Bodryngan Militis aut Thome Kelyngworthe aut Wiffo Kendalle aut Johis Skelton aut Wiffo Batens sive Ri⁵⁷ Assheley infra regnu nrm Anglie Wallie seu March eod⁵⁸dem, Que racōne sepaliū forisfū⁵⁹ & attinctū⁶⁰ p̄dic⁶¹ Comit⁶² War⁶³ Comit⁶⁴ Lincoln Comit⁶⁵ Suff Wiffo de la Pole Francisci nup Vi⁶⁶ Lovell Wiffo Stanley Ri⁶⁷ Charleton Symonis Mountforde Militis Humfri Staff Ri⁶⁸ Empsone Henrici Bodryngan Thome Kellyngworthe Wiffo Kendalle Johis Skelton aut Wiffo [Bathens⁶⁹] sive Ri⁷⁰ Assheley seu eoꝝ alicujus, sive p̄ forisfū⁷¹ & attinctū⁷² quazcūq; aliaz psonaz sive alicujus alius p̄sone ad manus dñi Henrici nup Regis Angt patris nri sive ad manus nras devenerunt sive imposterum devenire cont⁷³gint, quibuscūq; nob; p̄dic⁷⁴ Comes War⁷⁵ Comes Lincoln Comes Suff Wiffo de la Pole Franciscus nup Vi⁷⁶ Lovell Wiffo Stanley Ri⁷⁷ Charleton Symon Monforde Humfri Staff Ri⁷⁸ Bodryngan Thomas Kyllnyngworth Wiffo Kendall Johes Skelton aut Wiffo Batens sive Ri⁷⁹ Assheley censeant⁸⁰ seu alicujus eoꝝ censeat⁸¹ seu Unq⁸²m censebant⁸³ seu eoꝝ aliquis censebat⁸⁴. Ac eciam omnia & singula Castra Dñia Maneria lras Tenementa Firmas [Annuities⁸⁵] Possessiones & Hereditamenta quecumq; que fuerunt Anne nup Comitisse War⁸⁶ que ad manus dñi patris nri rōne p̄quis p̄ ipm patrem nrm fact⁸⁷ & divsoꝝ finiū in Cu⁸⁸ ejusdem patris nri inde coram Justic⁸⁹ suis de Banco apud Westm leva⁹⁰, sive aliquo alio modo devenerunt. Ac eciam omnia & singula Cast⁹¹ Dñia Maneria lras Firmas Annuitates Possessiones & ce⁹²la Hereditamenta que fuerunt Ri⁹³ Comit⁹⁴ Kan⁹⁵ que ad manus dñi patris nri rōne p̄quis p̄ ipm patrem nrm inde fact⁹⁶ & divsoꝝ finiū in dic⁹⁷ Cu⁹⁸ ejusdem patris nri levatoꝝ sive aliquo alio modo devenerunt. Et simil⁹⁹ omnia & singula Cast¹⁰⁰ Dñia lras Teñta & ce¹⁰¹la Heredi¹⁰² que fuerunt Wiffo nup Marchionis Barkeley nup Comit¹⁰³ Notyngham que post mortem ejusdem Marchionis ad manus dñi patris nri rōne p̄quis p̄ ipm patrem inde fact¹⁰⁴ & divsoꝝ finiū inde in dca Cu¹⁰⁵ ejusdem p̄ris nri coram Justic¹⁰⁶ suis de Banco apud Westm leva¹⁰⁷ aut aliquo alio modo devenerunt. Ac omnia & singula Castra dñia Maneria lras Teñta & ce¹⁰⁸la Hereditamenta que Cecilia nup Uxor Ri¹⁰⁹ nup Vi¹¹⁰ Welles tenuit ad lminū vite sue. Et que post mortem p̄dic¹¹¹ Cecilie p̄ lmino ctoꝝ annoꝝ ad manus p̄dic¹¹² p̄ris nri devenerunt. Ac omnia & singula Castra Dñia Maneria lras Teñta que ad manus dñi Henrici patris nri sive ad manus nras devenerunt post mortem Alianore Ducisse Som¹¹³sett.

¹ O. reads thus; the word having been altered. See note 3.

⁴ for O.

⁷ Batens O.

⁵ or O.

⁶ of O.

⁹ This Commission is in a Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

¹⁰ annuitates O.

¹¹ O. reads thus. See Note 1.

Ac omnia & singula Castra Dñia Mañia ūras Teñ Possessiones & Hereditamenta quecumq; que fuerunt Riçi Viç Beamōd aut Willi nup Comit Hunf vel [- - -] nup Dñi de Morley aut Riçi Nanfan Militis que ad manus Dñi Henrici nup Regis Anglie patris nñ vel ad manus nras devenerunt; Ac omnia & singula Castra Dñia Mañia ūras Tenementa Possessiones & Hereditament que racōne intrusionis intraōis ingressus sive alienaōis alicujus psone vel aliqua psona sine licencia Regia fact aut rōne minoris etatis vel custod alicujus psone sive alicujus vacaōis ad manus dñi patris nñ sive ad manus nras devenerunt vel devenire contigint. Necnon omnia & singula Castra Dñia Mañia ūras Teñ Possessiones & cetera Hereditamenta nra in Insula Vecta; Ac omnia alia Castra Dñia Mañia ūras Teñta & subscript videt; Wansted in Com Essex Cramborne in Com Dorſ, Cast̄ in Com Lincoln, Swaffam in Com Norff, Wyndesore, Yoxhale, Wakyng, Comborough, Weston, Baldoke, Westhoriesley Barwyke, Blangango, Aynestaplegh, Lower Whyttondone, Grynstene & Duthampton in Com Kanč Surf Susseſ Southampton Dorſ Devoñ Cornub Somſ Wiltes Gloč Berk Midd Essex Norff Suff Cantebr Lyncoln Hunf Eboſ Cumb̄ Northumb̄ Westm̄t Leyč Rutland War̄ Wygor̄ Staff Derb Notyngham Heref Hertforde Oxon Buk Bedforde seu alibi infra regnū nrm Angt Wallie seu March eodem. Necnon ūr teñta revencōnes subscripta videt Caleſ revenciones ordinat ville Caleſ Guysnes Sandegate Banelyngham Marke & Oye Staple Caleſ. Supplus stapule magna garderoba hanapiū Buttellarage vi s. viij d. de quoft Butte de Malnesey; De insup omnia mañia ūras tenementa & firmas, firmas de ūris teñ & aliis hereditamentē subscriptis videt. Grymston in Com Norff, Wormecleghton & Fennycompton Rouchester in Com Kanč ballivat de Wynchelse Shawe Werke et Pleynemelloure Norsted Pynkeley Cleygate Kelyngworthe Vlunſ in Com Eboſ, Southwolde, Civitas Eboſ Hull Charleton in Craven cum membris Penrith, [Harbaſ⁹] Foreste de Gaultres ūras nup Johis Mortymer officii Viç Com Northumb̄ firma Cignoſ in Tamisia Yoxsale. Necnon ūras teñta et annuitates sive firmas sequen, videt, de ūris Francisci Cheyney Stylyngflett Rynghouses Brianaskam & Upton Norton subttus Hampden ad nrm maximū pficiū & utilitatem de tempore in tempus & quociens opus fūint juxta sanas discreōnes suas fiend. Ac eisdem Robto & Bartho plenam auctoritatem & potestatem cōmissim⁹ & cōmittim⁹ p p̄sentes ad omes & singulas auditores Computoſ p̄missos vel eoſ alicujus Necnon receptores Viç Esē Senescall Feodaf ballivos ministros p̄posit Bedellos Firmarios heywardos & alios officarios & occupatores oim & singuloſ p̄missos & cujusit inde pcell. Necnon compota coram auditoribz illis fact seu fiend ac exc̄it & occupaōes auditos receptos ballivos & alios officarios p̄d̄cos & eoſ cujusit, p cōmodo nro & sc̄dm discreōnes suas p̄d̄cas de tempore in tempus supvidend contrarotuland corrigend & reformand. Ac ad omes & singulas repaōes necessarios novas edificaōes de & in omibz & singulis p̄missis fieri faciend et hujusmodi repaōes et edificaōes & impostum quociens opus fūit & necesse fiend: Ac omnia alia expensa & oia circa p̄missa necessaria & oportuna de tempore in tempus juxta sanas discreōnes suas p̄d̄cas allocand allocat vel faciend. Et insup assignavim⁹ & appunctuavim⁹ p p̄sentes p̄d̄cos Robtm & Barthm ad tractand cōmunicand convencionem faciend & concludend cū quibuscumq; subditis nris custodias sive firmas p̄missos vel alicujus inde pcellē here volentibz vel p̄sequentibz p finibz suis nobiscum fiend p concessione nra de hmoi custod sive firmis a nob p ūmino quadraginta annoſ vel infra fiend optinend et eis ex dimissione nra cōmittend. Ita semp qd hujusmodi fines occōne p̄d̄ca nob a tempore in tempus fiend ad manus dñi ūventis nri Johis Heyron aut alicujus alius psone p nos ad hoc specialit̄ deputand & assignand; Et in nullo alio modo debi solvant. Et ad omnia & singula cetera p̄missa necessaria opportuna & requisita ad nrm maximū pficiū cōmodum avauntagiū & utilitatem put eis sc̄dm discreōnes suas p̄d̄cas melius videbit q̄m diu nob placuit excercend & exequend. Dam⁹ autem univ̄sis & singulis auditoribz receptoribz Senescallis Ballivis ministris p̄posit firmaris & omibz alijs quoz intest tenore psenciū firmiū in mandatis, qd p̄fatis Robto & Bartho & eoſ cuist ac eoſ omibz & singulis deputatis & eoſ cuist in execuōne p̄missos et eoſ cujusit obedientes sint attendentes auxiliantes & respondentes in omibz put decet. Et ūltius de gr̄a nra sp̄ali concessim⁹ p̄fat Robto & Bartho quandam Camlam infra palaciū nrm Westm̄ situat̄ vulgarit̄ nuncupat̄ the Prynces counsell Chamber ad p̄missa ibidem excercend & examinand, ac ad libros Rotulos & alia munimenta p̄missa conc̄nē ibidem p securitate custodiend. Ac ad nōiand & deputand sub seipis unū c̄licum idoneum & unū hostiariū p custod Camie libroſ Rotuloſ & alioſ munimentoſ p̄d̄cos ibidem reponend [refvit⁹]. Concessim⁹ eciam eidem c̄lico sic p p̄d̄cos Robtum & Barthm ad p̄missa assignand videt decem libras p annū p̄cipiend quamdiu nob placuit p manus Johis Heron aut alicujus alius recept̄ nñ absq; aliquo waranto penes nos in ea parte p̄sequend vel optinend. In cujus rei testimoniū &c. [Dat̄ nro sub⁹] privato Sigillo.

(⁹) AND FURTHERMORE be it enacted by the seid auctoritie that all and evy Accompte or Accompteys of eny of the p̄mysses after this to be taken by or byfore the seid Syr Robert or eny other psone or psones havng the same or lyke auctoritie or rome be fynysshed and putt in to the seid Eschekker in forme as is abovesaid wythin ij yeres after thentre of enny of the seid accomptauntes in to hys or theyr seid accomptes. And the same Accompties so taken & putt in wythin the seid too yeres, to be to & for the full discharge of the seid accomptaunte or accomptauntē for ev̄.

AND o⁹ that be it enacted by the seid auctoritie that the seid Syr Robert or eny other havng the same or lyke auctoritie shulde have full power and auctoritie to allowe all paymentē fees issues revenues & p̄fettes p̄ceyved hadde made taken or payde by reasone of eny pryvey [seale plakker⁹] or bylles assigned w^t the syngne manuelle of oure Souvayng Lorde the Kyng that nowe ys or by the Late Kyng [Herry⁹] the vijth afore the Feaste of Seynt Andrewe the Appostell nexte after the begynnyng of this p̄sent pliamēt.

BE it also enacted by auctoritie of this p̄sent pliamēt that upon all Traverses petitions monstrance de droit oustre le mayn l̄veys or Restituōns to be tentyd or sued by eny psone or psones in the Kyngē Courte of the Chauncrye or the Kyngē Eschekker or in eny other of the Kyngē Courte, That then the Chaunceller or the Kep of the Kyngē greate Seale for the tyme & the other Justices afore whome suche Travers restitucons monstrance de droyt, Oustre le mayne or l̄veys or petitions shalbe so sued or rented ys dependyng may & shall frome tyme to tyme awarde & graunte suche Wrytt or Writtys to the seid Syr Robert & Bartilmewe & to all other havng hereafter the same rowmes & auctorities & to other Receyvers & Officers as the same Justices hade afore this tyme awarded & graunted [be⁹] the Tresorer and Barones of the Kyngē Eschekker, Eschetour or to [evy⁹] other Officer in case lyke. And the same Syr Robt & Bartilmewe and all other receyvores & officers that hereafter shall have & occupie the same rowmes to obey & allowe the same Writtys accordyng to the tenoures & effectē of the same Writtē.

PROVIDED alway that this acte nor eny thyng therein conteyned extende nott ne be p̄judiciall to Edwarde Duke of Buk Herry Erle of Northumb̄ & other their copcioners of & for eny Manners londes tenementē or hereditamentes that late were in the possessione of Alyanoure late Duches of Somerset, but that the seid Duke and Erle & all other the seid Copcyners be in as goode case & condicion conc̄nyng the p̄misses in evy thyng as they were before the making of the seid Acte, And as though this Acte hade nev̄ be hade ne made.

PROVIDED [also¹⁰] alway that this Acte made or to be made for the auctoritie of Syr Robt Southwell Knyght & other conc̄nyng accompties to be made before theym or eny of theym of Issues revenues & p̄fettē of eny Manners Castelles Londes or Tenementē belongyng to the Kyngē Highnesse ne eny other Acte made or to be made in this p̄sent pliamēt be in eny wise hurtfull or p̄judiciall to Henf Lorde Clyfforde of or for eny accompteys to be made before the seid psones of or for eny Issues Revenues & p̄fettes heretofore due or herafter to be due of the Manners of Carleton Bradley & Utley in the Countie of Yorke but to be agcyne the seid Lorde tenauntes Fermoures & occupiers of the seid Manners of Carleton Bradeley and Utteley utterly voyde & of no force ne effecte eny thyng conteyned in this p̄sent Acte to the contrarie in eny wyse notwytstondyng.

XXII.
All Accompts by Sir Robt. Southwell shall be returned into the Exchequer within Two Years.

XXIII.
He may allow Payments under Bills with the Sign Manual.

XXIV.
Upon Traverses, Petitions, Restitutions, &c the Chanceller and Judges may issue Writs to Sir Robt. Southwell.

XXV.
Proviso in favour of Edward Duke of Buckingham and Henry Duke of Northumberland;

XXVI.
Proviso in favour of Lord Clifford.

¹ A Blank in the Roll and in the Original.

⁹ Herbaſ O.

⁹ reservitū O.

⁹ So in the Original Act.

⁹ The Clauses following are contained in several Schedules annexed to the Original Act.

⁶ seales, placcards, O.

⁹ Henry O.

⁹ to O.

⁹ eny O.

¹⁰ O. omits.

CHAPTER XIX.

De Subsidio Regi concess.

To the King our Souvaign Lorde.

The Reasons for granting the King a Subsidy.

FOR ASMOCHE as it ys openly and notoriously knowen unto all psones of Cristes Religion, That Lewes the Frensche Kyng hath moved and styred and dayly moveth & styreth by all the subtile meanes to hys powre to sett and bryng scisme variaunce and asmoche as in hym lyeth studyeth the meane of contynuall error to be had in the Church of Cryste. Takynge of late uppon hym ageyn the wyll and mynde of our holy Fader the Pope the hole Courte of Rome and holy Church, to somon and call a Councell to be holden at the Citie of [- - -] Wherunto emonge other of hys abhominable presumpcion he letted not by playne declaracion of his seid malicious [- - -] to somon our holy Fader the Pope to have there appered in hys propre parson, and in the same Councelle psumptuously contrary to the lawes of Gode and all holy Church pceded, And in the same towarde the further execucion of hys cruell malice, And to thentente to have the hole Rule & governaunce of all holy Church under hys domynyon and cōmaundement, And that the Scisme and erroours shulde in suche manner be shewen That yt shulde be right harde to be redressed or wythseid, And wythoute grounde cause or auctoritie in the same Councell caused to be decreed That our seid holy Fader shulde frome thensforthe be sequestred of & fro all Jurisdiction and admynstracion Papall wyth other grete terrible Decrees as by the same more at large dothe appere. And howe be it our seid holy Fader for the charetable reformacion of the seid Frensche Kyng willynge the helthe of the soule of the seid Frensche Kyng hath for his seid psumpcons & diverse other his manifeste offences as ys be foreseid declared and published the hole realme of Fraunce and all Territoryes under the domynyon & governaunce of the seid Frensche Kyng to be enterdyted & so under that enterdiccon yet remayne, The seid Frensche Kyng that nott regardyng but alway abydyng in his seid indurat & ppart opynions & erronyous mynde, And the Decree of the enterdiccon dispysyng will not therby reforme hymselfe, but alway erroneously defendyng & maynteynyng his seid obstynate opynions agayne the unyite of the holye Church; And also hath moved and dayly movyth and maynteyneth Warre & batayle agayne our seid holye Fader and the univ'sale Cristes Church in suche manner that our seid holye Fader for the Socoure mayntenaunce & defence of hys pson and of our Mother holye Church And for the cessyng of the seid Scisme & erroours hath wrytten and sent for ayde and assistaunce unto our seid Sovereign Lorde and to many oder Crysten Prynces Whiche Scismatyk demeanure of the seid Frensche King ys and hath ben parlyous and terrible example to all Crysten fayth: For reformacion wherof our seid Souvaign Lorde the Kyng of hys blessed and godly disposicion for the true faythe that hys Highnesse berythe unto Almyghty gode & to our Moder holye Church aswell for resistyng the seid purpensed malice and erroours of hys seid adversarie, by the same adversarie ageyn our seid holy Fader the Pope & holy Church borne & mayntened as for that his seid adversarye hath of late attempted diverse enterprises of Werre aswell by see as by lande ageyn hys Highnes and his Subgiectis of this hys Realme of Englande hath prepared and ordyned and purposyth in all hasty spede to prepare and make redye aswell by lande as by Water dyvers and sundrye grete armyes and Navyes for the ententes and defences beforeseid: And yf in case the seid Scisme & other the pmisses can not be by that meane otherwyse reformed his Highnes of his most vtuous and blissed disposicion purposith by the grace of Almyghty Gode in his moste Roiall pson to take his viage for and aboute the same Whiche armyes navyes and viages as ys be foreseid for the seid defences cannot be supported maynteyned and borne w'out ryght grete Costes and Charges: In consideracon wherof and also for that our seid Souvaign Lorde many other divers and grete charges for defence of this his Realme in dyvers sondry wyse of late hath borne and susteyned and for the goodnes bountenes libalitie favour and tender sele by his Highnes shewed to his seid Cōmons as evydently ys knowen, The same lovyng Cōmens in this p'sent pliamet assembled w^t thassent of the Lordes espirituales and temporales in the same pliamet in lyke maner assembled have graunted unto our seid Souvaign Lorde the Kyng one hole xv. and x. to be hadd taken pceyved and levyed of Good^e moveables Cateyles and other thynges to such xv. and x. usually contributorie and chargeable wythin Counties Cyties Boroughes and Townes and oder places of this Realme of Englonde in maner and forme afore tyme used; Excepte the some of vj M^l pounce therof fully to be deducted in release comfote and discharge of the pore Townes Cities and Bouroughes of this Realme of Englonde wasted desolate and destroyed or over greatly enpoverysshed or ells to suche xv. and x. overgreatly charged. The same Some of vj M^l li. of the seid xv. and x. after suche rate as was before this tyme made to evy Shyre to be devyded in suche manner and forme as in and uppon one hole xv. and x. of the laste graunte of ij hole xv. and x. unto our seid Souvaigne Lorde in this p'sent pliamet be fore the progacion of the same was hadde and devyded: excepte also the lay poeple and inhabitaunt^e wythin the Shyre of the Citie of Lyncoln Suburbes and Precyncte therof, the lay poeple & inhabitaunt^e wythin the Towne of Grete Jernemouthe in the Shyre of Norff, And the lay people & inhabitaunt^e wythin the bourough of Newe Shoreham in the Countie of Susse^x nowe greatly wasted by the See and evy of them or any of them for the good^e & catall^e and other thynges of the seid inhabitautes of the seid Shyre of the seid Citie of Lyncoln Suburbes and p'cincte therof or within the Towne of Grete Jernemuth and p'cincte therof or within the seid borough of Newe Shoram to the payment of the seid hole xv. and x. or eny parte therof be not arted ne compelled, but that they and evy of them in the fourme abovesaid of this graunte and evy p'celle therof be utterlye quyte and discharged. And also pvyded that this p'sente graunte extende nott nor in any wise be pjudiciall to the Mayre Bayleves and Cōialtie of the Towne of Cambridge nether to ther Successoures as to or for eny other charge for eny xv. and x. as is beforeseid, But after suche rate as was sett by one Acte made by auctoritie of one parliament holden in the thyrd yere of the reigne of Kyng Edwarde the fourth, That is to say xx li. to the graunte of evy hole xv. and x. but that they of eny greater charge then in the seid Acte is specified be and stande utterlye qwytte and discharged this p'sent graunte of xv. and x. notwythstondyng. The seid xv. and x. the excepcions and deduccions aforeseid theruppon hadde to be payde in the xv. of Easter, Whiche shalbe in the yere of our Lorde Gode M^l D. xiiij. And over thys be yt ordeyned by auctoritie of this p'sent parliament, That the Knyghtys elected and returned of and for evy Shyre wⁱⁿ this realme for this p'sent pliamet Citezens of Cities and Burgeys of boroughes and Townes, wher Collectours have ben used to be named or appoynted for the Colleccion of eny xv. and x. be fore this tyme graunted shall name & appoynte sufficient & able psones for the colleccion of the said xv. and x. in evy of the seid Shires Cities Boroughes and Townes And the Names and Surnames of evy of the seid Collectoures for the said xv. and x. the seid Knyghtys Cityzens and Burgeys for the Shyre Citie or Bourough that they so be for shall certifye before the Kyng in hys Chauncery athissyde the Feaste of Seynt Katheryne whiche shalbe in the yere of our Lorde Gode M^l Vc. xiiij. the whiche seid Collectours & evy of them shall have lyke allowance uppon ther accomptes of Fees wages and rewardes for the colleccion of the said xv. and x. in as large maner and forme as eny Collectour or Collectours of xv. and x. have had at any Season in tyme passed. And further be it enacted by the seid auctorite that if any of the seid Collectours or any of their deputies or other in their name deputed or any them refuse to alowe any deduccion or abatement before tyme allowed and made to any Towne Borough Man^r or other place or aske requyre or take more or grete^r sūme or in other man^r and accordyng to this graunt ought to be

Grant to the King of a Fifteenth and a Tenth.

Except 6000l. to be deducted in discharge of poor Towns, &c. as under Stat. 3 Hen. VIII. chapter 22.

Exemptions for Lincoln, Great Yarmouth, and New Shoreham.

The Town of Cambridge shall be charged only 20l.

Time of Payment of this Subsidy.

II. Appointment of Collectors in the several Counties, &c.

Their Allowance.

III. Two Justices empowered to hear Complaints against

¹ This Word is illegible: the Original Act is not preserved. The Council was summoned to meet at *Pisa*, and afterwards removed to *Milan*.

² This Word is illegible.

asked requyred or taken in or uppon any Towne Borough Maner or other place that then two Justyces of the Peas wherof one shalbe of the Quoꝝ of every Shyre or other place where such injurie or wronge shall happen to be comytted or come in question and variaunce at the complaynte of the pties or psones so greved and evy of them or of the Constable or oder officer of the seil Towne Borough or other place in the name of eny ptie so greved or wronged have full power to here and detmyn suche complaynt aswell by examinacon as by byll or otherwyse, And therin to do as by the same Justices shalbe thought convenyent and resonable for the direccion reformation and ordryng therof and for the punyshment by theyr discrecion of the offender in that behalfe. And for that the seid one xv. and x. as is before seid graunted extendyth but unto a smale sume towarde the seid greate charges, The seid lovyng Comons after to ther powers willyng a greater some towarde the seid Charges to thuse of our seid Souvaign Lorde aswell in shorter tyme as in more easy unyversall and indifferent manner to be levyed then such comon tax of xv. and x. hathe or can be accordyng to the auncient Use therof; Willyng also the greate Estates Piers and Nobles of this Realme towarde the payment of that great some in suche easy maner to be charged that the same Estates Pyers and Nobles shall have benevolent courage to charge them selfe in ther preparacon for them and ther retyneies or compaynes towarde and for the seid defences have by the assent of the Lordes espualles & temporalles in this parliament assembled graunted unto oure seid Souvaign Lorde one Subsidye to be taken and payde of evy psoner under written wythin this Realme of Englande in manner and forme as folowthe that is to say of evy Duke vj li. xiiij s. iij d. Of evy Marques Erle Marques and Countesse iij li. of evy Baron Baronett & Baronesse xl s. of evy oder knyght not beyng Lorde of the Parliament xxx s. Of evy psoner mane or woman havynge landes teitfe or rentes freholde copyholde or auncient demayne fees offices annuyties or corrodies to his owne Use or oder psoner or psones to his Use to the yerely value of xl li. or above, xx s. Of evy psoner mane or woman havynge landes teitfe or rentes freholde copyholde or auncien demayne fees offices annuyties or corrydies to his owne Use or oder psoner or parsones to hys use to the yerely value of xx li. or above & under the yerly value of xl li. x s. Of evy lyke psoner havynge landes tenementfe or rentes freholde copyholde or auncyen demeane fees offices annuyties or corrydies to hys owne use or other psoner or psones to hys Use to the yerely value of x li. or above and under the yerely value of xx li. v s; Of evy suche psones havynge landes tenementfe or rentfe freholde copyholde or auncien demeane fees offices annuyties or corrydies to hys owne Use or other psoner or psones to hys Use to the yerely value of xl s. or above and under the value of x li. yerely, ij s; Of evy suche psoner havynge landes tenementfe or Rentes Freholde Copyholde or auncyen demeane fees offices annuyties or corrodies to his one Use or other psoner or psones to his Use to eny yerely value under the yerely value of xl s. xij d; Of evy psoner mane or woman borne under the Kyngfe obeiaunce havynge goodes or catalles moveable to the value DCCC li. or above liij s. iij d; Of evy suche psoner havynge goodfe or catalles moveable to the Value of CCCC li. or above and under the Value of DCCC. xl s; Of evy suche psoner havynge goodfe or catalles moveable to the Value of CC li. or above and under the Value of CCCC li. xxvj s. viij d; Of evy suche psoner havynge goodfe or catalles moveable to the value of a C li. or above & under the value of CC li. xiiij s. iij d; Of evy suche psoner havynge goodfe or catalles to the value of xl li. or above and under the value of C li. vj s. viij d.; Of evy suche psoner havynge goodfe or catalles moveable to the value of xx li. or above and under the value of the xl li. iij s. iij d.; Of evy psoner havynge goodes or catalles moveable to the value of x li. or above and under the Value of xx li. xx d.; Of evy suche psoner havynge goodfe or catalles moveable to the value of xl s. or above and under the value of x li. xij d.; Of evy alyen borne made denysen havynge lyke substance in laudes tenementfe or other possessions as is beforeseid or goodes or catalles as in eny of the rates beforeseid lyke sume of Money to be taxed as of hym that is borne under the Kyngfe obeiaunce and no otherwyse. Item evy alien & stranger nott borne under the Kyngfe allegiance & not made Denyzen havynge eny landes tenementfe or other ryall possession or goodfe or catalles moveable to eny maner of value as is beforeseid to be charged wyth and in the doble in money after and in evy Rate beforeseid as the psoner of lyke value borne under the Kyngfe obeiaunce ys be fore rated and so to pay the same doble some. Of evy laborer jourman artificer handcraftymen and servante aswell men as women above the age of xv. yeres takynge wages or other pfittes for wages to the Value of xl s. by the yere or above and beyng borne under the Kyngfe allegiaunce excepte Women Covertebaron, xij d. Of evy laborer jourman artificer handcraftymen and servante aswell men as women above the seid age of xv. yeres takynge wages or other pfyttes for wages to the yerely value of xx s. by yere or above & under the value of xl s. beyng borne under the Kyngfe obeiaunce Women Covertebaron excepte, vj d. Of evy Servaunte takynge eny wages or other pfyttes under the value of xx s. or other pfittfe by yere, And also of evy apprentice & of evy other psoner aswell men as women above the seid age of xv. yeres borne under the Kyngfe allegiance excepte Women being covtebaron and beggers, iij d. Of evy suche laborer artificer servaunte apprentice or other parsoner whosomev borne oute of the Kyngfe obeiaunce and made denysen lyke sume as he hadde ben borne in Englande. Of evy alien and straynger borne and nott made Denysen beyng laborer artificer servaunte apprentice or other psoner as ys be fore seid above the seid Age excepte as is before excepte after his wages & pfittfe for wages or otherwyse as is be fore expressed the doble Sume as ys before rated for lyke wages and pfytte of Wages uppon the psones borne under the Kingfe obedyens. The seid Sommes & evy of them accordyng to the seid rates to be sett taxed levyed and taken & evy psoner to be charged accordyng to such substance value takynge of Wages or otherwyse as is be foreseid & as evy psoner shalbe of at the tyme of the sessyng therof to be made; the seid subsidye & sumes of the same to be rated sessid and taxed in forme beforeseid & accordyng to this Acte a this side the xv. of Easter nexte comyng and to be gadered levyed & payde in the receipt of the Kyngfe Escheker to thuse of oure seid Souvaign Lorde in the fyrst day of Julye nexte comyng. And be it enacted by the Kyng oure Souvaign Lorde wyth thassent of the Lordes spualles & temporalles & the Commens in this psent parliament assembled and by the auctoritie of the same that the sumes aforesaid of & for the seid Subsidie accordyng to the seid Rates shalbe taxed set asked demaunded taken gadered levyed and payd to thuse of our seid Souvaign Lorde of all and singler psones beyng above the age of xv. yeres or under the age havynge eny landes tenementfe or other possessions ryall to any maner of value or goodfe or catalles movables to the value of xl s. or above dwellyng abydyng recyaunt or havynge substance as is be foreseid in eny Shyres Cities Bouroughes Townes Parissshys or other what sumever place or places w'in this Realme of Englonde aswell wythin libties frauncheses sayntuaries auncient demeane and places exempte as withoute any graunte or use of libtie by letters patentes or pscripcion allowance therof or otherwyse or other what somev mater of discharge heretofore to the contrary hadde made or obteyned notwithstandyng; Women beyng covert baron & beggers onely lyvynge by alms fro that graunte always excepte and forprysed. For the whiche seid subsidie in maner & fourme be foreseid to be of & uppon evy psoner as is be foreseid in evy ptie of this realme rated valued taxed and ordered & the colleccion levey & payment of the same subsidie to be hadde; Be it ordeyned enacted & established by the seid Auctoritie that by the Commens in this psent pliament assembled there shalbe named & appovnted of & for evy Shyre and Ryddyng wythin the seid Realme, And also of & for evy of the Cities of London Norwyche Newe Salysbury Canterbury Worcestre Coventre Yorke Lincoln Bath and Rochester, And of & for the Townes of Southampton Brystoll Shrowesbery Nothyngham Kyngeston uppon Hull Oxford Glouc and Leycester, And of & for eyther of the borough of Suthwerk & the Isle of Wyght certeyne nombre of the most sade and discrete psones aswell of the Justices of Peas w'in the seid Shyres Rydyngge, Cities, Townes, Bouroughes & Ile of Wyght as of other inhabitaunte w'in the same Shyres Rydynges Cities Townes Bouroughes and Ile aforesaid to be Comissioners w'in the seid Shyres Rydyngge Cities Townes Bouroughes and Ile wherunto they be so named; And also of evy other Citie Borough & Towne Corporate not beyng before expressed, the seid Comens in lyke manner may name vj. v. iij. ij. and ij. of the Heed Officers and other sade & honest inhabitaunte of evy of the seid other Cities Bouroughes & Townes Corporat accordyng to the nombre & multitude of people beyng in the same the whiche psones yf eny suche be so named

Collectors refusing to allow any usual Deduction.

IV.
Further Grant of a Subsidy, by way of Poll Tax.

The Proportion thereof:

upon Dignities;

In respect of Real Property;

In respect of Personal Property;

upon Aliens born, and made Denizens;

Aliens not made Denizens;

Labourers, Artificers, Servants, &c Apprentices, and all others above 15, except Women Covert and Beggars;

How the Assessment shall be made; and when paid.

V.
The Sums hereby assessed shall be gathered of all Persons herein mentioned to the Use of the King;

Notwithstanding any Grant or Use of Liberties.

VI.
For the Rating, Coliection, and Payment of this Subsidy, the Comons in this Parliament shall appoint Commissioners for each County, City, Town, &c.

The Commissioners for Cities and Townes herein not particularly named, shall be joined with the Commissioners for the Counties. They shall not act out of their own City or Town respectively; nor within it, but jointly with the Commissioners for the County; on Pain of being fined by the Commissioners of Counties.

They shall not share in the Fees of other Commissioners.

For Places, not Parcel of Counties, and for Counties, &c. not named and affiled to this Act, the King and Council may appoint Commissioners.

Commissions out of Chancery shall issue enabling the Persons named to act as Commissioners.

Two the least Number that can act.

The Commissioners shall divide themselves, for the Execution of the Act, in Hundreds, Wards, &c.

They shall direct Precepts to Constables, &c. to certify the Names of all Inhabitants, Women Covert and Beggars excepted;

and their respective Conditions in Life, and Estates.

The Commissioners may further examine the Constables, &c. touching the things certified; and command them to bring before them any Persons to be examined upon Oath concerning their Substance.

VII.

The Steward, &c. of the King's Household and the Chamberlain, &c. of the Queen shall examine the Household Servants, and shall rate them, if not rated elsewhere; and shall appoint Collectours, whose Names, &c. shall be returned into the Exchequer:

A Commission shall be made from Chancery to the Steward, &c. of the King's Household, &c.

of the seid inhabitant of the seid Cities Bouroughes & Townes Corporate nott beyng be fore named shalbe joynd & putt as Cōmissioners w^t the psones named for the Shyres or Ryddyng^e wⁱⁿ the whiche Shyres or Ryddyng^e suche Cities Bouroughes and Townes not be fore expressly named be sett; Whiche psones so named for and of the seid Cities Bouroughes and Townes Corporate & by reason of ther dwelling in the same shall not take uppou theym ne none of theym to put eny parte of the Cōmission in execucion for the pmisses ow^t of the seid Citie Bourouge or Towne Corporate wherin they so named be dwelling: And also nott to execute the seid Cōmission wⁱⁿ the Citie Borough or Towne Corporate wherin they so named be dwelling, [And also not to execute the seid Cōmission wythin the Citie Borough or Towne Corporate wher they be so dwelling,'] but joyntlye with iiij. iij. or ij. at the lest of the other Cōmissioners wythyn that Shyre or Ryddyng And in that Cōmission named to sytt wythin the same Citie Bourouge or Towne Corporate wher they be so dwelling at suche days and tymes as the seid other Cōmissioners for the same Shyre or Ryddyng shall therunto lymmytt and appoynt; And in that maner to be aydyng & assistyng w^t the seid other Cōmissioners in and for the goode execucion of theeffectes of theyr seid Cōmission; on payne of evy of the seid Cōmissioners so named for eny suche Citie Borough or Towne Corporat beyng nott before expressed be name to make suche fyne as the seid other Cōmissioners of the seid Shyre or Ryddyng in the same Cōmission named or iiij of theym shall be theyr discrecion sett and cōfise unto the Kyng^e Escheker ther to be levved to the Kyng^e Use any thing in thys acte or in the Cōmission ther uppou touchyng the pmisses to be made to the contrary notwythstondyng The seid Cōmissioners so named of and for the seid Cities Bouroughes and Townes excepte the seid Cities Townes Bouroughes & Ile of Wyght be fore in speciall named shalnot have eny parte or porcion of the fees or rewardes for the Cōmissioners and theyr Clerkes in this Acte afterwarde especified. And that aswell for and of all other Townes or places beyng separett fro Shyres & nott beyng parcell of eny Shyre nether of the seid Cities & Townes be fore named borough of Suthwerk and Ile of Wyght as of those Shyres Cities or Townes wherof ther shalbe no psones named & affiled to this Acte to be ther Cōmissioners the Kyng and his Councell to name suche psones ther to be Cōmissioners for the seid Subsidie as shall pleas his Highnes eny thyng in this Acte to the contrarie made notwythstandyng; To the whiche psones as is be foreseid named to be Cōmissioners & whoos names shalbe affiled in cedulles to this Acte, and also to suche psones of other Shyres Townes and places as the Kyng and hys Councell in forme beforeseid shall name severall Cōmissioners in eny suche Shyre Ryddyng Cities Townes be fore named Borough of Suthwerk Ile of Wyght & other Townes or places as is be foreseid owte of the Chauncry under the great seale shalbe directed evy of the same Cōmission conteynyng and recytyng theeffecte of this Acte by the whiche Cōmission the seid Cōmissioners and evy number of theym in the same Cōmission named unto ij of theym at lest shall have full auctoritie to put in execucion theeffecte of the same Cōmission accordyng to this Acte and purporte of the seid Cōmission. And whiche Cōmissioners so to be named by the auctoritie of this Acte after suche Cōmission to theym directed shall and may sever them selfe for the execucion of theyr seid Cōmission in Hundredes Wardes Wapentakes Townes Parysshes and other places wⁱⁿ the lymyttes of theyr seid Cōmission in suche manere as to theym shall seme expedient to be ordered be twene them to be cōmoned and agreyd. And for the execucion of the seid Cōmission they vj. v. iiij. iij. or ij. of them shall & may directe their severall or joynt preceptes to the Constables Hedbouroughes Thirdbouroughes Subconstables Tythingmen Borsalders & Balyves & oder Ministrers or other havyng lyke Offices of evy Hundred Wapentake Warde pysshe towne or other place aswell wⁱⁿ libtie fraunchise sentuarye as wythoute wⁱⁿ the lymytes Shires Ryddynges Cities Townes Bourouge or Ile aforeseid and other places wⁱⁿ the lymytes of theyr Cōmissions, And to suche other honeste psones of evy of the seid hundred townes parisshes and other places be foreseid as to the seid Cōmissioners vj. v. iiij. iij. or ij. of theym by their discrecion shall seme expedient, And as by the maner & use of that parties shalbe requysite, cōmaundyng the seid Constables and other officers and psones aforeseid to whome suche pcepte shalbe so directed to appere in theyr ppre psones be fore the seid Cōmissioners vj. v. iiij. iij. or ij. of theym at a cōteyn day & place by the seid Cōmissioners vj. v. iiij. iij. or ij. of theym within Citie Bourouge or Towne Corporate or wythoute by their discrecion to be lymyted and ther truely to cōfise by wrytyng the names and surnames of all psones aswell men as women above thage of xv. yeres or under that age havyng or takyng the pffyttes of eny landes tenement^e rent^e fees annuyties offices or corrodies, or havyng good^e or catalles moveable to the value of xl s. or above dwelling or ther abydyng or havyng hys or hyr moste resorte unto suche Hundredes Wapentake Parysshe, Towne or other place to the officers or other psones wherof suche pcepte is or so shalbe directe, Women coverte baron onely excepte & beggers lvyng onely by almns; And the seid officers or other honest psones to whome suche precepte shalbe directed to certifie in their proper psones at the seid day so pfixid in wrytyng whiche of the seid psones so by theym to be cōfified have landes or other yerelye pffyttes or good^e and catalles to the seid values and whiche be laborers and servautes and other of lityll value, And whiche be alyens, severynge evy psones by ther discrecion after his degree in theyr seid Wrytyng so to be cōfyfyed: at whiche day and place of & uppou the seid cōfificate as is be foreseid made in wrytyng the seid Cōmissioners vj. v. iiij. iij. or ij. of theym may further examyne by theyr discreciones the seid officers & honeste psones so apperyng that made the seid cōfificate of all thyng^e requysyte or nott playnly certified, & further to cōmaunde the seid officers & other psones to doo come be fore theym at another daye and at a cōtayne place by theym to be lymyted by sufficient warnyng to be made by pclamacion or otherwyse, suche & as meny of the seid psones so certified as the seid Cōmissioners by theyr discrecion shal seme necessarye & expedyent ther to aunsver by examinaçōn uppou ther othes or otherwyse to suche questions as the seid Cōmissioners at theyr seid apperaunce shall demaunde of theym cōcōnyng ther substauce or other matter of this Acte, And further to do all that to the seid Cōmissioners cōcōnyng the pmisses shall seme behoveably & necessarye. Be yt also enacted by the seid auctoritie that the Stewarde Tresorer Chamberleyn & Comptroler of the Kyng^e honorable householde, And the Chambleyn and Chaunceler of the Qwene or ij of them have auctoritie by reason of this Acte to do calle be fore theym all the householde svaunt^e of the Kyng^e & the Qwene & them & evy of them by the discrecion of the seid Stewarde, Chambleyn, Tresorer, Comptroler and Chaunceller or ij of them to examyn by ther othes of theyr substauce as well in the yerely value of londes, tenement^e, rentes, fees, annuyties, offices or corrodies as of their values in goodes & cateles moveable or wages or other pffitte for Wages by yeres as ys aboveseid, And also yf they be by reason of there ellys wher abydyng rated & taxed to & for the seid Subsidie, and suche as they shall fynde nott rated and taxed in none other places ther to rate & taxe, and to appoynte collectours for the same of the seid householde to the whiche Collectours the seid Stewarde, Chamberleyns, Tresorer, Comptroler and Chaunceller or ij of theym by one parte of theyr wrytyng to be indented shall delyver the names & summes of & uppou evy psones so taxed of the seid householde, and to sett suche direccion and order for the levey & payment therof as to theyr discrecions shall theyr seme requysyte; And the hoolle some therofe under theyr seales or ij of theym, And the names of the seid Collectours a thissyde the xxiiij day of June nexte cōmyng shall delyver unto the Kyng^e Escheker wherby the seid Collectours as ys be foreseid appoynted shalbe there charged and yelde accompte, and the other parte of the same Indenture to remayne in the Custodye of the seid Comptroler unto the nexte pliamet, and els to the nexte progacion of this p^sent pliamet yf yt please the Kyng^e Highnese to proge hyt, and theyr hytt to bryng furthe & shewe unto the Comens of the same there to be assembled as by that and other in lyke cause to be brought furthe the hole some of the seid subsidie may appere. To whiche Stewarde Chamberleyns Tresorer Comptroler & Chaunceller one Cōmission oute of the Chauncry in forme be foreseid shalbe made and directed comprisyng the effecte of this Acte.

¹ This seems an erroneous Repetition on the Roll.

Be it also enacted by the seid auctoritie that the seid Cōmissioners vj. v. iiij. iij. or ij of theym have full poure & auctoritie to directe their p̄cepte or wrytting unto the Steward or oder hede Officers of householde of evy Lorde of the pliamēt aswell spūall as temporall cōmaundyng & requyryng the seid Steward or oder hede Officer by the same to cale before hym or them all the housholde servantes of hys or theyr Lordes & theym of theyr substance & yerely value of londes tenementē fees offices or other ryall possessions as is abovesaid and of their value of goodē or catalles moveable & wages & other p̄fittes for Wayges by yere to examyn by theyr othes, And therof truely to c̄ryse the seid Cōmissioners vj. v. iiij. iij. or ij of theym at the day and place of the seid Certificate to be made by the seid Constables of Townes & other places, after whiche c̄rtificate so made by the seid Steward or other Officer the seid Cōmissioners or vj. v. iiij. iij. or ij of theym may by theyr discrecion do to be warned the seid Steward and other hede Officers & suche & as money of the seid householde s̄vantes as to theym shall seme necessarye to appere be fore theym at the nexte day and place of apparaunce to be appoynted or els at a nother day & place in theyr propre p̄sones to aunswer uppon theyr seid othes as other p̄sones shall doo at large not wythstondyng the seid examinaçōn and c̄rtificate of them made as is beforeseid. And that the seid Officers & householde s̄vauntes of evy other p̄sone aswell spūall as temporale at somons warnyng & examinaçōn w^t the other cōmon p̄sones of the same Hundredes Townes Parishes or places wher they be so dwellyng and at the seid day & place by the seid Cōmissioners vj. v. iiij. iij. or ij of theym of the seid appraunce for the seid examinaçōns as ys beforeseid appoynted the same Cōmissioners iij or ij of theym shal & may by ther discrecion examyn evy p̄sone as so shall appere be fore theym or as meny of theym as they shall seme convenient by theyr othes of hys yerly value and substaunce & evy other thing as well in gevyng and takyng of Wages & of the Age of evy p̄sone being wⁱⁿ the pysch or Towne that he or they so shalbe examyned be of, and of evy other thing towchyng the knolege of the seid value substaunce Wayges or p̄fittes for Wages or Age, and evy of theym & by other wayes & meanes as the seid Cōmissioners iij or ij of theym shall seme to be done, and evy p̄sone so examyned by his othe or otherwyse be rated & taxed at the beste substaunce value or Wages as he therby or otherwyse shalbe founde. And all other p̄sones nat theyr beyng p̄sente of all suche hundredes townes pysshes & other places shalbe rated & taxed by examinaçōn of suche other as there so appere or by other meanes & weys as to the seid Cōmissioners iij or ij of theym shal seme expedient, And evy p̄sone by eny of the seid meanes or wayes rated and taxed shalbe bounden & concluded by the same. And the same some of & uppon hym by eny of the seid Weyes or maner taxed or sett due & levyable immediatly uppon demaunde hade and denyed of his goodes & catelles to be taken appreyed & solde for the payment therof. And in lyke maner evy Cōmissioner in the place wher he dwellyth be rated by examinaçōn of hys othe, Certificate or otherwyse and taxed by v. iiij. iij. or ij other Cōmissioners of the same Shyre Ryddyng Citie Boroughe or Towne Corporate or other place wher the same Cōmissioner so to be taxed ys dwellyng and abydyng. And the sūme uppon hym & his servauntes or other of hys householde sett & taxed to be written & sette in thendenture therof to be made w^t other inhabitauntē of that pties, and to be gadered & levyed in lyke manner as hyt ought or sholde have ben yf the seid Cōmissioner hade nat be in the seid Cōmission. H^{er} is also ordeyned & enacted by the seid auctoritie that evy Lorde espūall & temporale & evy Souvaigne of Monastrie Cathedrale Church or other Church College or Chapell Regular or Seculer & evy other Maister maistres fader or moder beyng wydowe And evy other householder be and shalbe aunswerable & charged for the hole sūmes of money taxed or sett uppon hys or theyr s̄vantes or other p̄sone abydyng in his or their houses & the same some or sommes for theyr seid servauntē & other abydyng wythe theym to be asked levyed and taken by distrese to be appressed and solde for none payment of the same in lyke manner as yf the same some or summes hadde ben sett or taxed uppon theymselfe. And that it shalbe lefull to evy suche Lorde Souvaigne Maister Maistres or oder householder to deteyne & holde in theyr handes the seid sōme so taxed uppon eny of hys or theyr s̄vauntes for the seid subsidie as p̄cell of the nexte wayges salary or other p̄fite to suche servaunte by hys seid Lorde Souvaigne Maister or Maistres or other householders due and unpaid at tyme of the seid c̄rtificate, and taxe made or sett, or any tyme after & thereof to be acqwyted and discharged ageyn the seid s̄vante by auctoritie of this acte. And in the day of the seid taxe and sesse as is beforeseid made or wythin viij dayes nexte after the seid Cōmissioners vj. v. iiij. iij. or ij of them by Indenture wherof the one parte shall remayne wyth the seid Cōmissioners & the other parte therof shalbe delyverd unto the Constables Thirdboroughes Tythynghmen Hedboroughes or Borsalders or other lyke Officers of Townes Parysshes or other places wⁱⁿ theyr lymitties or to other sufficient p̄sones inhabitauntē of the same or joyntly to the same Officers & other sufficient p̄sones inhabitauntes of the same as the place or pties shall reqwyre conteynyng the names and sūmes taxed as ys beforeseid of and uppon evy p̄sone aswell men as women housholder laborer and s̄vaunte, and the householde servauntē of evy Lorde of the pliamēt and other Inhabitauntē or dwellyng wythin the seid Parishes Townes & Places by auctoritie of whiche Indenture so delyvered the seid Officers or other p̄sones shall have full power and auctoritie immediatly after the delyvery therof to axe levey & gather uppon evy p̄sone the some or summes for hym or for his or theyr servauntes to be taxed & sett & for none payment therof to distreyn the seid p̄sones so beyng behynde by their goodē & catalles, And the distresse taken to appreyse and selle and therof to take the some or sūmes so due & unpayde the whiche seid Officers & other p̄sones so appoynted shalbe aunswerable and charged for all the hole some comprised in the seid Indenture so to theym to be delyverd unto thuse of oure Souvaign Lorde the Kyng, And hit to the same Use to pay to the Collectoures for the Colleccion of the same in maner underwritten to be named & appoynted.

And further be yt enacted that the seid Cōmissioners wⁱⁿ the lymyties of their Cōmission or the more parte of theym takyng uppon theym the execucion & besynes therof shall name c̄teyne sufficient and able p̄sones in Hundredes Townes Corporate & nōt corporate parishes & all other places aswell wythin libties Seyntuaryes and other places pryvyleged as wythoute to whiche Collectoures so named the seid Cōmissioners shall delyver by one parte of theyr wrytting in parchemyn triplicate to be endented wythin one Monethe nexte after the seid hole taxe be sett, the hole some or sūmes as the seid Collectoures shall receyve and be charged wyth of and in evy of the seid hundredes pysshes and townes evenly agreable & concordante w^t the hoole some comprised in the seid endenture as is beforeseid to be delyverd unto the seid Officers or other inhabitauntes by vertue of whiche one parte of the seid Wrytting endented so to be delyverd unto the seid Collectoures the same Collectoures & evy of theym shall have auctoritie by this acte to appoynte days & places wythin the Ciryuyte of theyr colleccion, And therof to gyve warnyng by p̄clamaçōn or other wyse to all the seid Constables or other officers or p̄sones havyng the Charge of Colleccion wⁱⁿ his or theyr seid Townes hundredes pysshes or other places to theym lymytted to make payment of theyr seid p̄ticuler colleccion as to theym shall appteyne. And yf at the seid day so lymytted and prefixed the seid Constables or other Officers or the other p̄sones appoynted for the Colleccion of the same wⁱⁿ suche Hundredys, Townes Parysshe or other place do nāt pay unto the seid Collectoures the sūmes wythin theyr sevall Hundredes Townes Parishes & other places due & comprised in thendenture to theym delyvered by the seid Cōmissioners vj. v. iiij. iij. or ij of theym hyt shalbe lefull to the seid Collectoures & evy of theym & theyr assignes to distreyn the seid Constables or other Officers, and the seid other inhabitauntes and evy of theym in the severalle hundredys townes parishes & places for the hole sūme cōprised in the seid endenture to the seid Constable or other Officer or other Inhabitauntē as ys beforeseid delyvered or for asmuche therof as so shall then happen to be byhynde & unpayde by their goodes and catelles; And the distresse so taken to appreyse & selle & take and levey the seid some beyng behynde. And the seid Cōmissioners of evy Shyre Ryddyng Citie Towne Borough and Ile before named vj. v. iiij. iij. or ij of theym at leste a thissyde the seid xxiiijth day of June nexte cōmyng shall in one Wrytting under their seales c̄rtife in to the Kyngē Eschequer the names of all the seid Collectoures by theym as is beforeseid to be named & appoynted & the hole sūmes conteyned in thendenture so by the seid Cōmissioners to the seid Collectoures

VIII.

The Commissioners shall direct Precepts to the Stewards of every Lord of Parliament, to examine their Household Servants upon Oath, and to certify to the Commissioners. The Commissioners may summon the Stewards and Servants to appear personally before them; to be examined on their Oaths.

Absent Persons shall be rated upon the Examination of others.

The Rating shall be conclusive.

Sums assessed may be levied by Distress.

Commissioners shall be rated, upon Oath, &c. by the other Commissioners of the same Place.

IX.

Every Peer, Sovereign of a Monastery, Master, &c. shall be answerable for the Sums set upon his Servants; and deduct them out of Wages.

Indentures containing the Names of Persons and Sums taxed shall be made, and one Part thereof delivered to the Constables, &c.

The Constables, &c. shall collect, and for Non-payment distress and sell; and shall be answerable for the whole Sums, and pay same to the Collectors.

X.

The Commissioners shall appoint Collectors, who shall collect according to an Indenture of the Sums, and shall appoint Days and Places for Constables, &c. to pay their Collections.

Upon Default of Payment, the Collectors may distress upon the Constables, &c. and levy Arrears.

The Commissioners shall certify into the Exchequer the Names of the Collectors, and the Sums, &c.

One Part of the Indenture shall be delivered to the Knights & Citizens, to be delivered to the Commons in Parliament.

XI.
Persons shall be rated and pay where usually resident.

Other Rules for rating Persons.

Mayors, Sheriffs, &c. shall assist the Commissioners and other Officers in the Execution of this Act. The Commissioners may, by Fine, Imprisonment, or otherwise, punish Offenders of every Sort against this Act.

XII.
Upon Process out of the Exchequer Commissioners shall be discharged upon their own Oaths, without Fees. No Member of this Parliament shall be a Collector.

XIII.
Allowance to the Collectors at the Exchequer for themselves and the acting Commissioners.

XIV.
Of Coins to be taken in Payment of this Subsidy.

XV.
Exception in favour of the Colleges and Halls in the two Universities, and of Eton & Winchester Colleges.

In favour of Spiritual Persons.

delyverd fully & enterelye for the places wⁱⁿ theyr Commission wythe and for the whiche Sommes the seid Collectoures shalbe accomptable to oure seid Souvaigne Lorde & none otherwyse And the one parte of the seid Wrytyng triplicate to be indented shall remayne w^{it} the seid Cōmissioners; And the other parte the seid Cōmissioners shall delyver to the Knyghtes of the Shyre Citizens of the Cityes nowe beyng assembled in this pliamente, And wher the seid Cōmissioners be nowe named, the whiche seid Knyghte of the Shyre & Citizens shall delyver unto the Cōmons at the nexte pliament to be assembled or of this p^{re}sent pliament at nexte day to be appoynted by progacion yf it be proged wherby and be lyke c^{er}tificate in evy other Shyre Ryddyng Citie Borough Towne and Ile beforeseid and other places to be made the seid hole some of the seid Subsidie to the Cōmons of this Realme may then evydently & playnly appere. And that no p^{er}son be hurted p^{re}judiced or in any wyse greved or dampnyfyed by reason of eny c^{er}tificate or examina^{ti}oⁿ hade made or taken by auctoritie of this Acte in by or to eny other matter theruppon apparaunte excepte onely for the rate & taxe beforeseid as is beforeseid to be hadde, neyther by eny suche c^{er}tificate or examynacion be bounde or concludede excepte onely for the seid Rate & taxe theruppon to be made eny Acte or Actes to the contrary heretofore made notwythstandyng.

Be it also enacted by the seid Auctoritie that evy p^{er}son aswell mane as woman be rated taxed & sett & the sūme of hym so sette to be levyed in suche place wher he at tyme of the seid Certificate to be made shall kepe hys house or dwellyng or wher he then shalbe moste con^{ve}nsaunte abydyng or recynte or shall have his moste resorte unto & shalbe beste knowen at tyme of the seid c^{er}tificate to be made & no wher elles. And that after the substauce value & wages & other p^{ro}fittes of evy p^{er}son knowen by examina^{ti}oⁿ of hys Othe c^{er}tificate or in eny other maner of wyse the seid Cōmissioners iij. or ij. of theym shall sett and taxe evy p^{er}son accordyng to the Rate of that Substauce value or Wages or other p^{ro}fittes wherby the gretteste & moste sūme accordyng to the seid Rates oughte or may be sett and taxed. And that no p^{er}son that ys rated for landes tenement^e or other Royall possessiones be sett or taxed for his goode and catelles moveables neythere econtrary, And so lyke for Wages & other p^{ro}fittes nether no p^{er}son to be double charged ne sett at severall places by reasone of this Acte; And that by auctoritie of this Acte all Mayres Shreves Steward^e Baylyves and all other the Kyng^e Subgie^{er} as the Case shall requyre shalbe aydyng assisting & confortyng the seid Cōmissioners Collectoures & other Officers in doyng hytt, that by reasone of this Acte shall to theym or eny of theym ap^{ro}pteine, and therof mencyon to be made in the seid Cōmissions. And yf eny of the seid Collectoures p^{er}sones Mayres, Shreves, Stewardes, Constables, Hedeboroughes, Borsalders, Baylyves or eny other Officers or Maister or other what so evy p^{er}son or p^{er}sones doo refuse to doo hytt that to hym shall atteyne or belonge by reasone of eny precepte to hym or theym to be directed or eny Cōmaundement instaunce or requeste tochyng the p^{ro}misses or by any apparaunce collectioⁿ or doo refuse to be examyned and sworne & wyll nott appere or els make resistance or rescouse upon eny distresse uppon hym to be taken for eny p^{ar}cell of the seid Subsidie or cōmytt eny mysbehavoure in eny maner wyse touchyng the p^{ro}misses or disobey the seid Cōmissioners or eny of theym in ther Office doyng con^{ve}nyng the p^{ro}misses or eny omysion or other whatsoev^{er} none doyng or mysdoyng contrarie to the tenure of this Acte or graunte, the seid Cōmissioners iij. iij. or ij. of theym uppon knowlege therof to theym or ij. of theym had by Informacion examinacion or otherwyse have auctoritie by this p^{re}sent Acte sett suche punysshment uppon evy suche offendours by fyne am^{er}ciament imprisonment or otherwyse by their discrecions as to theym shall seme convenient the seid fynes & am^{er}ciament^e yf eny suche be to be c^{er}tified by the seid Cōmissioners that so assessed the same in to the Kyng^e Eschekker their to be levyed to the Kyng^e Use by p^{ro}cese to be made ow^{er} of the same Courte.

It is also enacted by the seid auctorite that yf eny p^{ro}cese be made ageyn eny of the seid Cōmissioners for eny thing comprised in this Acte oute of the Kyng^e Eschekker or els wher the seid Cōmissioners shall be therof discharged by hys or theyr othes or othe wythoute eny fee for entre or discharge or otherwyse of theym to be taken for the same. And that no p^{er}son nowe beyng assembled in this p^{re}sent pliament be assigned or named Collectour of the seid xv. & x. nether of this seid subsidie in any place. And that the seid Collectours as shalbe assigned and named for the said xv. & x. or for the subsidie of evy of theym be acquyted & discharged of all maⁿd fees reward^e & evy other charge in the Kyng^e Escheker or elsewhere of theym by reason of that Collectioⁿ or payment^e or accomptes of the same to be asked.

Be it also enacted by the seid Auctoritie that the seid Collectour of the seid Subsidie & evy of theym uppon theyr accomptes in the seid Eschekker or elsewhere to be yelden shalbe allowed & deducted of theyr charge of the seid Subsidie ther comprised in theyr accomptes of and for evy xx s. wherof they shalbe so ther charged & yelde accompte to thuse of ow^{er} seid Souvaign Lorde, foure pens as p^{ar}cell of their seid charge the one halfe therof the same Collectours or Collectour to reteyn to hys or theyr owne use in theyr owne handes for theyr labour and attendance in & aboute the seid Collec^{ti}oⁿ and accomptes of the seid Subsidie, And the other halfe therof to be delyved & payd by the seid Collectour or Collectoures unto suche of the Cōmissioners as shall take uppon them the besynes & laboure of the execucion of the p^{ro}misses in that Shires Ryddynges or the Cities & Townes before named Borough of Suthwerk & Ile of Wyght wher the seid Collectoures shalbe so assigned to the seid Collec^{ti}oⁿ for the Expenses by the seid Commissioners so takyng upon theym the seid besynes and laboure and for the laboure of their Clerk^e wrytyng the seid p^{re}ceptes and Indentures for the seid Collec^{ti}oⁿs & c^{er}tificate the same halfe to be betwene the same Cōmissioners devyded havyng regarde to the expenses of the seid Cōmissioners & labour of his or their Clerkes in the p^{ro}misses taken the seid Cōmissioners named for suche other Cities Bouroughes and Townes then before named of that & frome that or eny parte therof always forprised & excepte, for the whiche parte so to the seid Cōmissioners atteynyng the same Cōmissioners vj. v. iij. iij. or ij. of evy one of theym joyntely and severally for hys or theyr porcion may have his remedie ageyne the seid Collectoures which be or moughte be therof allowed by accion of dette in whiche accione the defendaunte shall nott wage hys lawe.

Be it also enacted by the seid auctoritie that aswell the seid Constable & other Officers or other p^{er}sones that shall have the p^{ar}ticular collec^{ti}oⁿ of the seid sommes & the seid Collectoures as the officers of the recepte and other that shalbe appoynted for the recepte to thuse of oure seid Souvaigne Lorde the Kyng and all other p^{er}sones doo take & nott refuse in payment of & for the seid subsidie all manner of pennys beyng Silver & havynge the prente of the Coigne of this realme nott regardyng the quantitie greatnesse or smalnes of the same penyes, Excepte onely peynes beryng lyke dyverse Rowles of Spurres betwyxte the barres of the Crosse. And those penyes to be taken & have course oonlye for halpens.

Provyded alway that this Acte of graunte of a dyme & fystene or eny other Acte made or to be made in this p^{re}sent pliament in eny wyse extende nott ne be p^{re}judiciall to eny College Halle, Hostell, or other places wⁱⁿ the Uni^{er}sities of Oxforde and Cambrigge nor to the Colleges of oure blessed Lady of Eton & Wynchester College besyde Wynchester ne to eny Maners Lordeshyppes Landes Tenement^e Possessiones or Hereditament^e what so evy g^{ra}ven appropreed amortised or p^{ro}teynyng to eny of the seid Colleges, Halles, Hostelles, or places, but that they & evy of theym by what soev^{er} name or names the seid Colleges, Halles, Hostelles, & Playces, or eny of theym be called be qwyte & discharched ayenste us for payment of the seid xv^e and x^e and of evy parte & parcell of the same, The seid Acte or graunte or eny thyng therin conteyned in eny wyse notwythstandyng: Provyded alway that this Acte ne nothyng therin conteyned extende nott to eny sp^{ir}uall p^{er}son or p^{er}sones chargeable for eny some graunted by the Clarge for hys or their p^{er}son or p^{er}sones for eny Salary Wages goodes or catalles or landes or tenement^e or other possessiones Ryall dymeable by the Clargie.

SEQUENT^R NŌIA CŌMISSIONARIOR'

NŌIA Cōmissionar̄ ad quoddam subsidiū Dño Regi Hen̄ octavo in Parlamento suo apud Westm̄ quarto die Februarij anno regni sui sc̄io sum̄ & postea usq; quartū diem Novembr̄ progrā & ten̄ concess̄ taxand̄ sub c̄ta forma in actu huic Cedulae & aliis Cedulae content̄ levand̄ & solvend̄ in eodem Parlamento p̄ cōitatē regni n̄ri Anglie imposī.

Wiffr Cantuar̄ Archiep̄us
 Johes Roffen Epus
 Thomas Abbas Monastij S̄ci Augustini
 Cantuar̄
 Thomas Prior Ecclie Xpi Cantuar̄
 Georgius Nevile de Burgevenny Miles
 Thomas Broke de Cobham
 Johes Clynton de Clynton Miles
 Johes Fyneux Miles
 Robtus Rede Miles
 Wiffr Hode Miles
 Johes Botiller
 Robtus Blagge
 Edwardus Ponynyes Miles
 Thomas Bourychyer Miles
 Wiffr Scotte Miles
 Johes Peeche Miles
 Thomas Boleyn Miles
 Wiffr Crowmer Miles
 Johes Fogge Miles
 Johes Norton Miles
 Johes Wiltshire Miles
 Edwardus Guldeford Miles
 Johes Rooper
 Thomas Nevile
 Alēx Culpeper
 Edmundus Denny
 Jacobus Dyggys
 Thomas Clynton
 Thomas Cheyne
 Reginaldus Pekham
 Wiffr Hant
 Robtus Sandes
 Lodowicus Clyfford
 Radus Seyntleger
 Georgius Gilford
 Wiffr Isaak
 Walfrius Robcis
 Jacobus Walsyngham
 Wiffr Fyneux
 Edwardus Colpepir
 Johes Monyn
 Thomas Turberryle
 Riçus Lee
 Jacobus Darell
 Thomas Isley
 Wiffr Whetmall
 Johes Crowmer
 Johes Hales
 Johes Crippis
 Wiffr Heed
 Hen̄ Fane
 Johes Engeham
 Wiffr Draper
 Johes Langle
 Nichus Boughton
 Wiffr Brent
 Roḡus Appulton
 Johes Sedley
 Johes Crafford
 Humfrus Gay
 Johes Boys
 Johes Edoll
 Robtus Estay
 Wiffr Pyx
 Humfrus Lewkenore &
 Roḡus Lewkenore

In Cōm Kan̄
 exceptis
 Civitatib; Cantuar̄
 & Roffen̄.

Thomas Wode
 Edwardus Bolney Armiḡo
 Hen̄ Gosebourn
 Johes Hales jūn
 Johes Nailer
 Thomas Waynsele
 Roḡus Clerk
 Wiffr Crompe

In Civitate Cantuar̄.

Georgius Comes Salop̄
 Wiffr Uvedale Miles
 Robtus Corbet Miles
 Thomas Leighton Miles
 Thomas Blount Miles
 Thomas Cornewell Miles
 Thomas Laken Armiḡo
 Thomas Scryven
 Johes Salter
 Georgius Bromely
 Thomas Hanam
 Riçus Hoord
 Riçus Selman
 Riçus Foster
 Thomas Bernon
 Riçus Charleton
 Thomas Cressell
 Lodowycus Gyton
 Johes Maynwaryng
 Wiffr Charleton
 Robtus Moreton
 Fulco Lee
 Humfrus Stanford
 Wiffr Mitton
 Johes Blount
 Thomas Kynaston de Salop̄
 Johes Corbet
 Wiffr Leighton

In Cōm Salop̄
 excepta
 Villa Salop̄.

Georgius Comes Salop̄
 Johes Mountgom̄y Miles
 Hen̄ Sachaberell
 Wiffr Gresley
 Galfrius Felyambe
 Johes Leeke
 Thomas Cokyn
 Johes Port
 Thomas Babynton
 Johes Fitzherbert
 Wiffr Boche
 Roḡus Mynours
 Humfrus Brabury
 Riçus Knyveton
 Radus Bonyngton
 Johes Curson
 Roḡus Eyre
 Robtus Barlowe
 Arthurus Eyre
 Thomas Eyre
 Thomas Batulmew de Derb̄
 Johes Bromhill
 Wiffr Wydeston
 Jacobus Oxley

In Cōm Derb̄.

<p>Riċus Gillot Radus Swillyngton Wifis Wygston señ Wifis Wygston juñ Riċus Eyre Riċus Reynold Milo Lambert Thomas Cotton Wifis Bolt Walfius May Thomas Smyth Wifis Barlot Thomas Burton Riċus Beeston Johes Wasse Johes Lokear Thomas Hurst Johes Rede Thomas Whattok Henf Gillot</p>	In Villa Leyc.	<p>Wifis Dobyñ Robtus Comer Alef Meyfeld Thomas A Leigh Johes Upcote Roġus Bysyk de Toryngton Thomas Smyth Johes Maireman Johes Hunt de Southmolton Johes Lampray Johes Smyth Barnadus Ottes de Totnesse Wifis Hokemore senior Johes Bydlake Wifis Aylward Johes Gryslyng de Plymmouth Johes Peynter Johes Horswell Thomas Croppe Johes Tryvanyon de Dertmouth Nichus Saymer Walfius Hamadys Johes Tanner Riċus Strode de Plympton Humfrus Colles Johes Horswill Robtus Hamme</p>	In Com̄ Devoñ [continued.]
<p>Robtus Willoughby de Broke Miles Edmundus Carewe Miles Petrus Eggecombe Miles Thomas Grenfeld Miles Edwardus Pomerey Miles Johes Basset Miles Lodowicus Pollard ōviens ad legem Johes Rowe ōviens ad legem Jacobus Chudleygh Johes Kyrkham Miles Thomas Stukley Riċus Coffyn Andreas Hillarsdon Johes Crokker Wifis Fortescue Robtus Yoe Edmundus Loder Robtus Bowryng Thomas Denyes Johes Gilbard Riċus Rayney Johes Cole Johes Ayshe Wifis Courtenay Johes Chechester Johes Fortescue de Spurleston Johes Copleston Riċus Hals Riċus Veell Thomas Hacche Johes Whytyng Wifis Marwode Nichus Kirkham Humfrus Walrond Nichus Duleyn Fulco Predeaux Nichus Asahford Wifis Fotescue de Wode Robtus Shilston Alef Wode Wifis Gibbes Johes Hexte Johes Symons de Exoñ Thomas Andrewe Johes Calewedlighe Riċus Howete Wifis Crugge Johes Lympany Johes Bukyngham Johes Bradmore Johes Gosland de Barn</p>		In Com̄ Devoñ.	
			<p>Johes Knolles Riċus Bartilmew Thomas Coke Wifis Webbe Robtus Kaylway Henf Paunfote Johes A Barow</p>

Johes Barnes Dñs de Barnes
 Humfrus Conyngesby
 Johes More
 Wiſſs Say Miles
 Robtus Newport
 Johes Broket
 Thomas Clyfford
 Edwardus Benstede
 Wiſſs Pulter
 Riçus Draell
 Nichus Shelden
 Thomas Knyghton
 Wiſſs Bistowe
 Georgius Dalyson
 Johes Botiller
 Wiſſs Luton
 Henr̄ Frowyk
 Thomas Perion
 Johes Fortescue
 Robtus Turburvile
 Radus Verney
 Johes Lenthorp

In Cōm Hertf.

Johes Fendern Miles
 Robtus Cotton Mit
 Robtus Payton Mit
 Egidius Alyngton Mit
 Radus Chamberleyn
 Franciscus Hasilden
 Johes Paris
 Johes Wode
 Robtus Frevell
 Georgius Nichols
 Wiſſs Collens
 Johes Hyend
 Antonius Malory
 Thomas Seyntgeorge
 Thomas Pygot
 Johes Hennyngham
 Johes Brograve
 Johes More
 Henr̄ Chechly
 Nichus Samford

In Cōm Canteb̄.

Fawe Vice Cancellar̄
 Bukyngham Cl̄icus

Johes Wode
 Johes Crakenthrōp
 Hugo Ranken
 Johes Bery
 Johes Erlyche
 Wiſſs Golmyth
 Johes Ray

Edwardus Howard Miles
 Thomas Boleyn Mit
 Robtus Suthwell Mit
 Robtus Brandon Mit
 Carolus Brandon Mit
 Jacobus Hobart Mit
 Thomas Wyndham Miles
 Thomas Bebyngfeld Miles
 Phus Tylney Mit
 Phus Calthōp Mit
 Robtus Clere Miles
 Robtus Lovell Mit
 Johes Audely Mit
 Johes Haydon Mit
 Johes Shelton Mit
 Wiſſs Paston Mit
 Rogus Townesend

In Cōm Norff
 excepta
 Civitate Norwiç.

Nichus Applyard
 Waltus Hobard
 Jacobus Boleying
 Henr̄ Inglose
 Johes Strauge
 Johes Tendalle
 Johes Spylman
 Franciscus Calybitt
 Henr̄ Noone
 Johes Belyngford
 Wiſſs Elis
 Wiſſs Wotton
 Edmundus Bedyngfled
 Wiſſs
 Johes Barney
 Thomas Dereham
 Franciscus Mountford
 Andreas Hogard
 Thomas Gybon
 Humfrus Carvile
 Galfrus Cobbe
 Wiſſs Yelverton
 Johes Davy
 Wiſſs Conyngesby
 Thomas With
 Thomas Turesby
 Thomas Walpole
 Robtus Russell
 Antonius Hansard
 Henr̄ Chauncy
 Thomas Gray
 Wiſſs Spelman
 Wiſſs Ramesbery
 Robtus Clere
 Johes Parker
 Robtus Kempe
 Cristoferus Calthrōp
 Wiſſs Lavile de Jernemuth Magna
 Riçus Busshōp
 Cristoferus Moye
 Johes Aleyn
 Major de Thetford
 Johes Hall
 Johes Miller

In Cōm Norff
 excepta
 Civitate Norwiç

[continued.]

Wiſſs Hert
 Wiſſs Rømsej
 Johes Rightwise
 Robtus Borow
 Gregorius Clerk
 Thomas Alderiche
 Robtus Long
 Riçus Braser
 Riçus Aylmere
 Wiſſs Gogyn
 Thomas Waryn
 Johes Randolf
 Thomas Large
 Johes Nuttell
 Thomas Clerk
 Johes Swayn
 Johes Clerk
 Robtus Beste
 Edwardus Rede
 Robtus Broun
 Henr̄ At Mere
 Johes Mersham
 Radus Wilkyns
 Robtus Harrydamme

In Civitate Norwiç.

Edwardus Dux Buk
 Joħes Abbas Glouĉ
 Riĉus Abbas de Wynchecombe
 Joħes Abbas Cirencestrĉ
 Henĉ Abbas de Tewkesbury
 Mauricius Berkely Mit
 Robtŭs Poyntz Mit
 Wiſſs Grevyle Mit
 Joħes Hungerford Mit
 Aleĉ Baynant Mit
 Wiſſs Deynes
 Riĉus Barkeley
 Joħes Huddelston
 Wiſſs Trye
 Joħes Pauncefote
 Egidius Grevile
 Cristoforus Codryngton
 Antonius Bradston
 Egidius Basset
 Walſus Rowdon
 Robtŭs Wye
 Wiſſs Freme
 Thomas Goddman
 Rogŭs Porter
 Thomas Maston
 Wiſſs Dyngby
 Joħes Dorston
 Riĉus Porter
 Joħes Coke

In Coĉm Glouĉ
 excepta
 Villa Glouĉ.

Joħes Abbas Glouĉ
 Prior de Lanthony juxta Glouĉ
 Wiſſs Cole
 Walſus Rowdon
 Wiſſs Hanshawe
 Joħes Natton
 Thomas Talow
 Thomas Porter
 Wiſſs Mermyon
 Riĉus Rowdon
 Wiſſs Golsmyth
 Radus Sanky
 Robtŭs Plave

In Coĉm
 Ville Glouĉ.

Jacobus Elien Epŭs
 Wiſſs Lincoln Epŭs
 Joħes Abbas de Ramsey
 Thomas Lowthe
 Joħes Castell
 Thomas Hall
 Joħes Taillard
 Joħes Wynde
 Wiſſs Grace
 Thomas Dunholt
 Robtŭs Ap Rice
 Joħes Penycoke
 Petrus Feldyng
 Robtŭs Rowley
 Robtŭs Bebill
 Thomas Lynde
 Thomas Castell
 Joħes Botiller &
 Thomas Steukeley

In Coĉm Hunt.

Riĉus Delabere Mit
 Joħes Lyngen Mit
 Jacobus Baskerville Amig^ŝ
 Edwardus Croft
 Rogŭs Bodyngham
 Radus Hakyluet
 David Guyllymmorgan
 Riĉus Cornewell

In Coĉm Hereford.

Thomas Monyngton
 Riĉus Mynours
 Jacobus Sendmore
 Thomas Walwyn de Merche
 Joħes Dansey
 Riĉus Monyngton de Westhith
 Wiſſs Radhale
 Joħes Breynton
 Wiſſs Clynton
 Wiſſs Clerk
 Thomas Apharry juĉ
 Roulandus Bruges
 Robtŭs Aphowell
 Wiſſs Caple
 Riĉus Monyngton de Basyngton
 Joħes Beryton
 Riĉus Abyngton
 Thomas Gybons de Hereford
 Thomas Draper
 Henĉ Choppenham
 Riĉus Broun

In Coĉm Hereford
 [continued.]

Thomas Docwra Prior Sĉi Johis Jerlm
 in Angĉ
 Joħes Abbas Westĉm
 Thomas Lovell Mit
 Andreas Wynsore Mit
 Riĉus Cholmeŷ Mit
 Huge Vaugham Mit
 Joħes Raynsford Mit
 Wiſſs Sandys Miles
 Barthus Westby
 Robtŭs Blagge
 Joħes More ŷviens ad legem
 Joħes Nudegate ŷviens ad legem
 Thomas Jakes Armig^ŝ
 Georgius Wynsore
 Joħes Moreton
 Robtŭs Ilfyngham
 Joħes Heyron
 Henĉ Frowik
 Joħes Wroth
 Joħes Mewtys
 Thomas Robtz
 Riĉus Hankĉ
 Robtŭs Forster
 Joħes Godyer

In Coĉm Midd.

Major Civitatis

Wiſſs Shelley
 Robtŭs Grene
 Joħes Haddon
 Wiſſs Pifford
 Joħes Padland
 Joħes Duddesbury
 Thomas Chyrchman
 Riĉus Smyth
 Riĉus Merler
 Joħes Saunders
 Joħes Strong
 Riĉus Hassall
 Joħes Botiller
 Joħes Hardwyn
 Joħes Clerk
 Rogŭs Chamber
 Joħes Humfrey
 Nichus Haynes
 Thomas Waren

In Civitate
 Coventreĉ.

Thomas Haward Dĉis Haward
 Robtŭs Cursen Mit Dĉis Curson
 Carollus Brandon Mit
 Riĉus Wentforth Mit

In Coĉm Suff.

Robtus Drury Mit
 Wiſſs Walgrave Mit
 Wiſſs Clopton Miles
 Edmundus Jeney Mit
 Phus Tynney Mit
 Phus Both Miles
 Riçus Caundishe Miles
 Johes Tympley Miles
 Antonius Wyngfeld Armig^o
 Arthurus Hopton Armig^o
 Johes Henyngham Armig^o
 Robtus Brews Armig^o
 Johes Aleyn
 Thomas Lucas
 Johes Wyseman Armig^o
 Humfrus Wyngfeld
 Robtus Southwell
 Johes Suliard
 Johes Soldyngham Armig^o
 Johes Glemham
 Wiſſs Playtour
 Thomas Tirell Armig^o
 Jacobus Framyngham
 Johes Garneys Armig^o
 Wiſſs Wallar
 Thomas Rusche
 Wiſſs Cornwelis
 Antonius Hansard
 Edwardus Jernyngham
 Edwardus Doyle
 Georgius Mannok
 Edmūdus Wyngfeld
 Edmūdus Rokewod
 Johes Hygh^m
 Thomas Jermyn
 Robtus Frod señ
 Thomas Spryng
 Wiſſs Hill
 Jacobus Hill de Gypbewico
 Riçus Parcyvall
 Thomas Baldrye
 Edmūdus Gelgate
 Edmūdus Daundye
 Wiſſs Howard
 Wiſſs Chele
 Hen̄ Stannard

 Riçus Comes Kan̄
 Johes Seyn John Miles
 Edmūdus Lucy Miles
 Johes Mordaunt Armig^o
 Wiſſs Gascoyne Mit
 Michus Fysher
 Johes Vive
 Riçus Bytone
 Georgius Herme
 Johes Fytz Jeffery
 Robtus Parcell
 Waltus Luke
 Wiſſs Marchall
 Johes Polay
 Johes Burgoyne
 Robtus Spencer
 Johes Spencer
 Nichus Hardyng
 Thomas Knyght de Bedford
 Robtus Smyth
 Johes Bulmer
 Thomas Hyche
 Johes Pateman
 Simon West

In Coñ Suff.
 [continued.]

In Coñ Bed.

W. Haddon Major Civitatis
 Prior Eccie S̄e Trinitatis
 Wiſſs Capell Mit
 Johes Tate Mit
 Thomas Kneseworth
 Laurencius Ailmere Mit
 Stephus Jenyns Mit
 Riçus Broke ōviens ad legem, Recordator
 Hen̄ Keble
 Rogus Athely
 Wiſſs Broun
 Johes Botler
 Johes Axnew
 Georgius Monnex
 Johes Rest
 Jacobus Yerford
 Thomas Mirfyn
 Johes Brygys
 Johes Milborn
 Rogus Barford
 Nichus Shelton
 Johes Holdernesse
 Robtus Fenrother
 Johes Dawes
 Hen̄ Wyrley

In Civitate Londoñ.

Abbas de [Alyngdon']
 Abbas de Redyng
 Thomas Ingleffled Mit
 Georgius Foster Mit
 Thomas Fetyplace Mit
 Wiſſs Besellis Armig^o
 Wiſſs Essex
 Hen̄ Leynham
 Johes Fetyplace
 Wiſſs Dale
 Wiſſs Fetyplace
 Hen̄ Briggis
 Cristoforus Bellyngeham
 Sampson
 Oliverus Hyde
 Thomas Parkyns
 Johes Man
 Humfrus Stafferton
 Wiſſs Yong
 Waltus Barton
 Selvester Pekke
 Edmundus Norres
 Johes Latton

In Coñ Berk
 excepta
 Villa Nove
 Wyndesore.

Andreas Wyndesore Mit
 Johes Cony
 Johes Tod
 Andreas Berman
 Thomas Benet
 Hugo Starkey

Villa de
 Nova Wyndesore.

Thomas Comes Arundell
 Robtus Cirestreñ Epus
 Thomas West Mit Dñs la Warf
 Thomas Fenys Mit Dñs Dacre
 Thomas Prior de Lewes
 David Owen Mit
 Thomas West Mit
 Thomas Fenys Mit
 Rogus Lewkenore Mit
 Edwardus Oxenbregge Mit
 Johes Donysshe Mit
 Johes Scotte Mit
 Johes Warill ōviens ad legem

In Coñ Susseñ.

¹ erroneously for Abyngdon.

Johes Ernley Attorn̄ Regis
 Hen̄ Owen Armiḡ
 Riçus Sakewild Armiḡ
 Riçus Covert
 Johes Shelly
 Edwardus Lewkonore
 Johes Dawtry
 Riçus Shurley
 Rogerus Copeley
 Edwardus Elryngton
 Wiſſs Asheburnham
 Johes Goryng
 Aweredus Berewyk
 Johes Asshby
 Hen̄ Husee
 Robtus Moreley
 Johes Thenher
 Thomas Thenher
 Edwardus Palmer
 Johes Stanney
 Wiſſs Stardevile
 Johes Roote
 Thomas Roote
 Riçus Bevyngham
 Nichus Gaynesford
 Wiſſs Eward
 Nichus Tuston
 Wiſſs Stapely
 Robtus Burton
 Edwardus Belyngham
 Riçus Exton de Schycester
 Johes Yong
 Thomas Welgrowe
 Riçus Ruston
 Johes Brasweller

In Cōm Sussē
 [continued.]

Thomas Marchio Dorset
 Georgius Dñs de Hastynges
 Robtus Brudnell
 Wiſſs Hastynges
 Thomas Magister de Burton S̄ci Lazari
 Mauricius Berkeley Mit
 Radus Shirley Mit
 Riçus Sacheberell
 Wiſſs Brokysby
 Thomas Hasilrige
 Thomas Pulteney
 Cristoforus Neele
 Wiſſs Aishely
 Thomas Brokesby
 Radus Swillyngton
 Thomas Entwysill
 Johes Beamount
 Johes Villars
 Johes Fowler
 Wiſſs Reynold
 Robtus Jakys
 Thomas Fyndern
 Waltus Kebell
 Thomas Kebell
 Thomas Harvye
 Robtus Langham
 Johes Charullys
 Robtus Borogh

In Cōm Leyç.

Johes Comes Oxon̄
 Henricus Comes Essex
 Thomas Prior S̄ci Johis J̄irm in Angt̄
 Robtus Radclyf de Fytzwater
 Johes More
 Hen̄ Marney Mit
 Robtus Suthwell Mit

In Cōm Essē.

Johes Cutte Mit
 Johes Raynesford Mit
 Riçus Fytzlewes Mit
 Rogus Wentworth Mit
 Wistan^o Broun Mit
 Johes Grene Miles
 Thomas Tyrell de Hern
 Wiſſs Fytz William
 Thomas Tey
 Wiſſs Mordaunt
 Wiſſs Ayloff
 Johes Marney
 Edwardus Sulyard
 Thomas Bonham
 Edwardus Halys
 Humfrus Torell
 Waltus Frost
 Johes Aspland
 Humfrus Wyngfeld
 Wiſſs Pyrton
 Johes Seynclere
 Hen̄ Clovyle
 Antonius Darcy
 Edwardus Tyrell
 Johes Tyrell
 Johes Colt
 Nichus Baryngton
 Johes Josselyn
 Johes Coke
 Johes Smalpe de Colchester
 Johes Brion
 Johes Sabayn
 Thomas Crystmasse
 Johes Makyn &
 Johes Clere

In Cōm Essē
 [continued.]

Wiſſs Parpount Mit
 Brianus Stapleton Mit
 Thomas Sutton Mit
 Wiſſs Meryng Mit
 Johes Beram Armiḡ
 Robtus Clyfton
 Riçus Savage
 Hen̄ Bossum
 Robtus Nevell
 Antonius Babyngton
 Wiſſs Wymondisweld
 Johes Willoughby
 Riçus Basset
 Johes Dunham
 Humfrus Hercy
 Nichus Strellay de Strellay
 Georgius Wastenes
 Wiſſs Seynt Andrewis
 Georgius Stapulton
 Wiſſs Clerkson
 Georgius Cheworth

In Cōm Notyngt̄.

Robtus Willowby de Broke Miles
 Johes Arundell Miles
 Thomas Prior Bodminie
 Petrus Edgecombe Miles
 Wiſſs Trevanyon Miles
 Johes Breynfeld Armiḡ
 Johes Chamond Armiḡ
 Johes Resterake Armiḡ
 Rogerus Arrundell
 Johes Arundell de Tallaron
 Riçus Bybyan
 Johes Carmenoke
 Robtus Tredenek
 Wiſſs Carnesewiowe

In Cōm Cornub.

Petrus Kebyll
 Wiffr Lowre
 Robtus Bybian
 Joñes Lanydon
 Joñes Gothollan
 Thomas Seyntabyn
 Thomas Penebone
 Riçus Flammoke
 Riçus Code
 Walterus Trelaikny
 Thomas Gretherff
 Nichus Enys
 Joñes Kelygrake
 Jacobus Eresy
 Drugo Michell de Truru
 Joñes Walshe
 Martnus Jayes
 Thomas Treyyan
 Joñes le Bedwyn de Bodmyn
 Wiffr Grote señ
 Joñes Whyte
 Riçus Blyghe
 Wiffr Trote juñ
 Joñes Lenn de Launceton
 Joñes Bonaverture
 Joñes Roche
 Wiffr Soseyn
 Thomas Soseyn
 Joñes Merefeld
 Joñes Treyasewe de Leyskard
 Rayinaldus Bere
 Joñes Caven
 Thomas Stote
 Joñes Dakore
 Thomas Huysshe de Lastmeyell
 Joñes Briant
 David Tailour
 Joñes Mymkymiek

In Coñ Cornuþ
 [continued.]

Joñes Harrynyston
 Eilardus Dygby
 Riçus Flore
 Georgius Makworth
 Cristoforus Broune
 Joñes Galcote
 Edwardus Sapcote
 Joñes Colly

In Coñ Rutland.

Wiffr Flecher
 Wiffr Tylar
 Wiffr Wodekard
 Thomas Chapman

Civitatis Bathoñ.

Joñes Elyot
 Joñes Fitz James
 Nichus Broun
 Rogus Dawes
 Joñes Bayhan
 Riçus Hoby
 Joñes Cabull
 Joñes Pogeley
 Joñes Rokland
 Joñes Jay

Villa Bristol.

Wiffr Wyllysine
 Brianus Palmes friens ad legem
 Edwardus Baron
 Thomas Wykynson
 Rogus Busshill
 Joñes Eland
 Robtus Henrison

In Coñ Ville de
 Kyngeston sup
 Hull.

Henf Wylloughby Miles
 Robtus Throgmerton Miles
 Edwardus Rayleyhe Miles
 Joñes Burdet Miles
 Thomas Lucy Miles
 Edwardus Fildeux Miles
 Edwardus Belknap Armig^o
 Simon Dyghby Armig^o
 Georgius Throgmerton Armig^o
 Wiffr Boughton
 Joñes Erdern
 Joñes Spencer
 Nichus Broune
 Edwardus Ferrers
 Wiffr Brakn
 Thomas Slade
 Nichus Malery
 Riçus Kerney
 Robtus Fulwode
 Joñes Bracebrygge
 Riçus Hobard
 Jerardus Odyngsall
 Joñes Beaufoo
 Joñes Butherhill
 Thomas Botiller
 Thomas Lyttelton
 Wiffr Holt
 Wiffr Underhill
 Thomas Catesby
 Thomas Trussel
 Wiffr Wyllynynon
 Wiffr Shelley

In Coñ Warf

Joñes Broke
 Wiffr Bulcombe
 Joñes Hede
 Joñes Haynes
 Riçus Millet
 Edus Kyllsford clericus
 Rauleyns clericus
 Joñes Cokkyn clericus

Villa de Oxoñ.

Brianus Palmes friens ad legem
 Thomas Feirfax de Walton Armig^o
 Seth Snawsell Armig^o
 Thomas Bankes
 Joñes Therton
 Thomas Parcor
 Joñes Halle
 Georgius Kirk
 Thomas Grey
 Alanus Sabeley
 Joñes Deyson
 Joñes Shaik
 Bertrammus Dawson
 Thomas Brawswerd
 Wiffr Neleson
 Wiffr Wilson

In Civitate Eboꝝ.

Carolus Braundon Miles
 Joñes Scote Armig^o
 Joñes Gleman
 Robtus Alford
 Andreas Johnson
 Riçus Ryall
 Edus Atkynson
 Joñes Boyer
 Joñes Hopkyn
 Thomas Pulleyn
 Wiffr Coke
 Joñes Lauraunç

Burgus de
 Suthwerk

Edmundus Milles Mit
 Johes Brent
 Johes Porter
 Robtus Gilbert
 Johes Portman
 Edwardus Stenyng
 Johes Lekar de Brigewater
 Thomas Sevenoke
 Riçus Skelton
 Thomas Hepar
 Johes Smyth
 Wiſſ Netheway de Staunton
 Wiſſ Syddenham
 Robtus Hesay
 Rogus Hill
 Wiſſ Chaplyn
 Riçus Smyth
 Henr Cornysſhe de Wellys
 Riçus Ruynon
 Johes Tyler
 Johes Lystwayt
 Johes Vox
 Johes Mawdelay
 Johes Welshot
 Walrus Saryar

In Com̄ Som̄t
 [continued.]

Egidius Strangwysſhe Mit
 Thomas Trenchard Mit
 Thomas de la Lynde Mit
 Rogus Newburgh Miles
 Edwardus Stourton Miles
 Johes Roggers Armig
 Henr Uvedale
 Wiſſ Lovell
 Jacobus Frampton
 Rogus Theverell
 Wiſſ Wadham
 Wiſſ Hydy
 Robtus Turgeys
 Thomas Strangwysſe
 Johes Morton
 Rogus Twynes Armig
 Cistoferus Martyn
 Johes Turbervyle
 Johes Faunlaroy
 Johes Smyth
 Johes Byngham
 Johes Strowde señ
 Johes Ancketill
 Cistoferus Liet
 Thomas Huse señ
 Thomas Huse juñ
 Thomas Basset
 Wiſſ Baker de Birport
 Wiſſ Chard
 Johes Orohard
 Johes Smyth
 Wiſſ Peryton
 Robtus Hasard
 Robtus Bartlet de Dorcester
 Johes Williams juñ
 Baffi Ville Dorst
 Robtus Cille de Shaftysbury
 Johes Matthew &
 Rogus Smyth

In Com̄ Dort.

Thomas Comes Derb
 Thomas Boteller Mit
 Thomas Assheton Mit
 Edmūdus Strafford Mit
 Henr Kyghley Mit
 Johes Bothe Mit
 Henr Halsall Mit
 Edwardus Stanley Mit

In Com̄ Lancast̄.

Riçu Shyrbourn Mit
 Johes Sotheworth Mit
 Riçus Bold Mit
 Johes Towneley Mit
 Thomas Gerard de Bryn Armig
 Johes Lawrence
 Aleḡ Ratclyff
 Thomas Hesketh
 Wiſſ Thorneburgh
 Henr Faryngton
 Jacobus Androton
 Riçus Hesketh
 Mathus Standysſhe
 Wiſſ Sergeaunt
 Wiſſ Bretarygh
 Barthus Hesketh
 Thomas Bretherton
 Johes Byrkhened
 Jacobus Stanley Armig
 Wiſſ Molyneux
 Georgius Atherton
 Wiſſ Seyland
 Wiſſ More
 Henr Nores
 Hugo Ayghton
 Johes Holeroft
 Johes Birron
 Riçus Aishton
 Robtus Langley
 Riçus Heton
 Adam Hulton
 Johes Masty de Ryxston
 Brianus Tunstall
 Henr Kyrkeby
 Laurencius Starky
 Cristoforus Bardesey
 Radus Standysth
 Georgius Beconsall
 Thomas Grymesdyche
 Johes Botiller de Radclyf
 Wiſſ Clifton
 Thomas Radclyf
 Johes Skylycorn
 Johes Ratclyf de Ratclyff
 Rogus Bradshawe
 Edus Eccleston
 Thursianus Tyldesley
 Henr Banaster de Bank
 Johes Cleyton
 Johes Talbot
 Aleḡ Osbaldeston
 Laurenç Tookuley
 Riçus Russheton
 Nichus Townley
 Thomas Garrard de Ince
 Maior ville Lancastre
 Maior ville de Preston
 Maior ville de Lytherpole
 Maior ville de Wyyan

In Com̄ Lancast̄.
 [continued.]

Keston
 Johes Huse Miles
 Milo Busshye Miles
 Thomas Newport Miles
 Johes Wymbysshe
 Robtus Huse
 Edmūdus Busshye
 Riçus Clerk
 Thomas Quadryng
 Riçus Paynell
 Johes Dauneham Miles
 Wiſſ Armyng
 Robtus Covell

In Com̄ Lincolñ
 excepta
 Holand &
 Civitate Lincolñ.

Willelmus Lee
 Thomas Marmyon
 Willelmus Disney
 Edwardus Busahye
 Franciscus Hall
 Simon Fytz Richard
 Johannes Eton
 Willelmus Gramwell
 Augustinus Porter
 Ricardus Bossom
 Willelmus Radclyf de Staunford
 David Dyall
 Ricardus Wastlyn
 Robertus Martyndale

In Com̄ Lincoln̄
 excepta
 Holand &
 Civitate Lincoln̄
 [continued.]

Ricardus Bollys
 Johannes Markham
 Johannes Moris
 Galfridus Paynell
 Thomas Robton
 Ricardus Godyng
 Thomas Holand
 Johannes Tempest
 Godfridus Bollys
 Thomas Welmere
 Rogerus Hylton
 Leonardus Pynchebek
 Ricardus Goderyk
 Robertus Tyllys
 Antonius Irby

Holand.

Thomas Bessy
 Robertus Sutton Armig^r
 Ricardus Cleric
 Robertus Alanson
 Robertus Dyghton
 Robertus Wymark
 Johannes Pycard
 Rogerus Wode
 Thomas Norton
 Willelmus Ircheden
 Willelmus Sammes
 Georgius Louthe
 Willelmus Fox

Civitatis Lincoln̄.

Milo Ep̄us Landaṽ
 Ricardus Eliot ḡviens ad legē
 Ricardus Fowler Miles
 Adreanus Fortescu Miles
 Johannes Horn Armig^r
 Simon Harcourt
 Edwardus Chambleyn
 Willelmus Besylls
 Georgius Staveley
 Thomas Stonoure
 Johannes Orbaston
 Willelmus Harecourt
 Edmundus Bery
 Willelmus Farmour
 Willelmus Cope
 Johannes Bustard
 Thomas Denton
 Thomas Umpton
 Radus Lyvy
 Willelmus Bulstrode
 Thomas Halys
 Robertus Knolle
 Willelmus Baryngton
 Willelmus Cottesmore
 Thomas Lentall
 Johannes Aisshefeld
 Willelmus Rodney
 Willelmus Bedill
 Johannes Hawten

In Com̄ Oxon̄.

Johannes Grey filius Marchionis Dort
 Niccolus Baux Mit
 Thomas Cheyne Mit
 Thomas Lucy Mit
 Ricardus Knyghtley Mit
 Willelmus Parre Armig^r
 Johannes Tresham
 Johannes Lovett
 Robertus Mathew
 Thomas Palmer
 Johannes Dudley
 Falco Odehill
 Johannes Wattys
 Johannes Muscote
 Edmūdus Newman
 Thomas Montagu
 Johannes Mulso
 Thomas Berker
 Johannes Catesby
 Thomas Clement
 Robertus Barbury
 Rogerus Gold de villa Northt
 Johannes Saxly
 Johannes Say
 Johannes Parvyn
 Thomas Wellys
 Johannes Hylton

In Com̄ Northt.

Thomas A Lestre
 Thomas Babyngton
 Johannes Howette
 Johannes Williamson
 Johannes Rosse
 Johannes Coste
 Thomas Mellors
 Thomas Willoughby

Villa Notyngham̄.

Johannes Warnar
 Johannes Roper Armig^r
 Johannes Hall
 Johannes Miller

Civitas Roffen̄.

Edwardus Sutton Dñs de Dudley
 Johannes Aston Mit
 Willelmus Gryffyth Mit
 Lodowicus Bagot Mit
 Henr̄ Willoughby Mit
 Johannes Dracot Mit
 Edwardus Gray
 Johannes Gyfford
 Johannes Egerton
 Thomas Nevell
 Ricardus Wrotysley
 Antonius Fytzherbert
 Ricardus Lytleton
 Johannes Welle
 Thomas Partrycche
 Johannes Blunt
 Thomas Blunt
 Radus Agard
 Ricardus Selman
 Thomas Swynton
 Willelmus Chetwyn
 Johannes Stanley
 Thomas Keñsley
 Johannes Stretey
 Ricardus Underhill
 Jacobus Novell de Staff
 Johannes Bikely de eadē
 Thomas Bulkeley
 David Butaṽ

In Com̄ Staff.

Dñs Willoughby Miles
 Robtus Sheffield Mit
 Johes Huse Mit
 Wiſſs Tyrwyth Mit
 Robtus Dymmok Mit
 Johes Shipwith Mit
 Cristoforus Willoughby
 Robtus Sheffield juni^r
 Thomas Borow juni^r
 Robtus Sutton
 Wiſſs Hansard
 Johes Sampole
 Wiſſs Ascue
 Andreas Byllesby
 Cristoforus Ascue
 Johes Fulnaby
 Thomas Borow seneor
 Johes Forman
 Johes Hennage
 Riçus Clerk
 Nichus Upton
 Robtus Sheffield de Scotter
 Robtus Belwode
 Johes Monson
 Thomas Thoththe
 Johes Lytylbury
 Riçus Lytylbury
 Cristoforus Sheffield
 Jacobus Copuldyke
 Aleï Moigne
 Lion Dymmok
 Wiſſs Turney
 Robtus Thinolky
 Johes Langham
 Carolus Hansbyne
 Cristoforus Hylyerd
 Henr
 Thomas Lynley
 Johes Bothe
 Laurencius Moigne
 Johes Thymolby

Lyndesey
 in Coñ Lyncoln.

Georgius Maners Mit
 Edwardus Howard
 Henr Wiatt Mit
 Riçus Carru Mit
 Riçus Hastyngys Mit
 Johes Leghe Mit
 Matheus Broun Mit
 Johes Warly Mit
 Edmundus Bray Armig
 Johes Gaynesford de Crowherst
 Johes Gaynesford de Boxeolld
 Thomas Morton
 Johes Scott
 Johes Westbroke
 Gilbtus Stoughton
 Henr Saunders
 Johes Kyrton
 Edmūdus Walsyngham
 Thomas Stydolf
 Michus Denys
 Johes Birley
 Wiſſs Westbroke
 Johes Stoughton señ
 Henr Burton
 Rosamus Fourde
 Rogus Legh
 Wiſſs Lusser
 Hugo Croswell

In Coñ Surf.

Henr Wykes
 Johes Hill de Hamylden
 Wiſſs Tyngylden
 Robtus Gaynesford
 Thomas March
 Johes Redford
 Stephus Skern

In Coñ Surf.
 [continued.]

Riçus Wynton Epus
 Johes Tuchet Dñs de Audeley
 Wiſſs Sandys Miles
 Johes Newport
 Guido Palmes
 Nichus Wadham Mit
 Johes Lysle Mit
 Wiſſs Frost
 Johes Dale
 W Tycheborne
 Wiſſs Hallys
 Johes Donotre
 Georgius Mit
 Wiſſs Gilford mit
 Wiſſs Paulet Armig
 Arturus Plantagenet
 Robtus Walloþ
 Barnardus Dabryshoorte
 Petrus Condry
 Nichus Tycheborne
 Petrus Philpot
 Stephus Walloþ
 Wiſſs Pounde
 Wiſſs Unnedale
 Johes Wayte
 Johes Waller
 Jacobus Worsely
 Thomas Wellç
 Johes Bencher
 Mauricius Berkely
 Wiſſs Berkely
 Johes Caleway
 Robtus Bulkeley
 Adam Wattys de Wynton
 Wiſſs Hawles
 Thomas Webbe
 Johes Bellyngham

In Coñ Sutf.

Georgius Dñs Fytzhugh
 Riçus Dñs de Latymer
 Henr Dñs Scrope
 Radus Dñs Scrope
 Wiſſs Dñs Conyers
 Jacobus Strangwyche Mit
 Wiſſs Bulmere Mit
 Cristoforus Ward Mit
 Johes Gewe Mit
 Henr Bounton Mit
 Radus Nevitt Armig
 Rogus Lussellys Armig
 Thomas Waynisseth
 Johes Plasse
 Robtus Wybell
 Phus Constabill
 Jacobus Metcalf
 Riçus Syggewyk
 Johes Pullan
 Radus Fyssher de Scareborough
 Laurencius Thissellys
 Petrus Perry
 Guido Fysse

In Coñ Eboꝝ in
 Northrithings.

CHAPTER XX.

¶ Joñe Skelton.

Recital of several outrages committed in the County of Cumberland by certain Offenders & their Accomplices.

TO the Kyng our Sovereign Lord and the Lordes spiritual and temporal and his Comens in this present parliament assembled In most humble wise compleyneth and shewith unto your Highnes and to your Lordes spiritual and temporal and Comens in this present parliament assembled your true and feithfull Subgect and liegeman John Skelton of Armethwayt in your Countie of Cumbrelond Squyer your Sheryf of the same your Countie which is adjoynnyng to the Realme of Scotlond that where it was right lamentable and pituously complayned and shewed unto your said Besecher beyng Sheryf of your seid Countie and to divers other your true Subgettes of the same that John Tayler Cristofer Tayler and Gerard Tayler then dwelling in Sulpart in the ferthest partie of your said Countie toward Scotlond and divers other yll disposed and mysgovned persons divers of them beyng Scottes and divers of them Englisshemen dwelling in the same ferthest partie of your said Countie had committed and done divers and many grete felonies in your said Countie in robbing your true Subgettes and brekyng and brennyng of their houses and putt them in jeoptie of theyr lyves and that divers of them have slayn and murdered. Which John Cristofer and Gerard and the same mysgovned persons have ben known for arrant theves many yerres and amonge other heynous felonies and robries by the said John Tayler Cristofer and Gerard committed and done It was then credably shewed unto your said Besecher then and yet beyng Sheryf of your said Countie and to oder your true Subgettes that the said John Tayler had felonsly robbed and stolen from one William Moose xxvj shep and from one William Fisser of Corby xxvj shep And the said John Tayler and the said Gerard his Sone about the fest of the Assumpcion of our Lady the thrid yere of your most noble reign with one Andrewe Tayler of Scotlond and one Sandy Foster of Englund and one William Foster otherwise called Wille Bareleggis and Edward Story advent to the said John with a Horse of the same John went by nyght to the house of one Patton of Hederyngton of Hedergill and ther brake the house of the same Patton and [felowsly¹] toke away xxv oxen and kye and all oder thyng that they coude fynde in the same house and the said John Tayler Gerard and all the said mysgovned persons about Michelmas the thrid yere of your most noble reign with many other felons both of Englund and of Scotlond come to the House of the said William Fyssher at Corkby a fore said hym to have slayn and murdered in his owne house And so they had doon and yf wachmen had not byn there and rescewed hym And so they went iij myles from thens to one Roger Bulmans house and hym robbed and hurt and felonsly toke away horses and mares to the value of v li. And also the said John Tayler had felonsly stolen from one Agnes Grame Wydowe at one tyme xxij [Gete²] And also that the same John and one Andrewe Tayler his Kynsman sone after that felonsly brake the House of the same Agnes and felonsly robbed her of xij kye and oxon and of all suche other godes as were in her House; And oven that the said John Tayler felonsly and traytoursly resetted one Archbold Armstrong wich was pclaymed a Rebelle to the Kyng and Realme of Englund and help to convey hym into Scotlond which Archbold with other xl outlawes by the supportacion of the same John come by nyght to a place called Penreth Cotes and there brent an house and ij children and xxiiij kye and oxon theryn of one John Clerk and hym caried into Scotlond wherof the same John Taylor stondith indited in your said Countie And theruppon your said Besecher then and yet beyng your Sheryf and Officer of your said Countie was specially requyred to arrest and take the said John Cristofer and Gerard amonge other felons and lyke offenders and bryng them to your comen Gayle of your said Countie accordyng to his office and dutie to answer to their offences And theruppon your said Besecher accordyng to his said Office and dutie for asmoche as the said John Tayler Cristofer and Gerard Tayler with other their Adherentes had associat unto them divers and many other felons and mysgovned persons in grete nombre and dwellyd in a straye and plous Countrye for your said Besecher or any other your true subgettes without great joptie of their lyves to take and arrest them Therefore your said Besecher by virtue of his said office and in the name of your Highnes most gracious Sovereigne Lord assembled and [to be³] with hym divers of your true feithfull and weldisposed Subgettes in aide of hym to arrest and take the said felons and bryng them to your said comen Gaole to answer to your lawes Nevertheless so it was gracious Sovereign Lord the said John Tayler Cristofore and Gerard Tayler and their adherentes havng pryve knowlege of the comyng of your said Besecher and your true Subgettes with hym to execute his office assembled with them divers and many arrant theves and misgovned persons of Scottes and Englisshemen to resist your said Besecher beyng your Sheryff and Officer and to putt hym and your true Subgettes beyng in Compeny with hym for mynstracion of your lawes in joptie of their lyves. And so it was most gracious Sovereign Lord that your said Besecher with your said true Subgettes come to arrest the said John Cristopher and Gerard and oder lyke offenders the same John Cristofore and Gerard with their adherentes made extreme resistens ayenst your said Besecher and your trewe Subgettes in shotyng of arrowes and strikyng with billes swordes and staves and oder wepons to the utmost of their powers and putt divers and many of your true Subgettes in joptie of their lyves; And in the same resistens and desobeysaunce of your lawes the said John Cristofore and Gerard and one Genet Story helpyng them in resistens to the uttermost of her power fortunad to be slayn in theyre owne defaute ayenst the will and mynde of your said Besecher and your said true Subgettes; And sithen that the said mysgovned and myschevously disposed persons as were adherentes of the same John Cristofore and Gerard and oder of their affinitie have caused a Crouner to sit and inquire on the vieu of the Bodies of the said John Cristofore Gerard and Genet and for the inquiry therof have by synyster meanes caused to be taken and impanelled such parciall and mysgovned persons divers and many of them beyng of kyn and alied unto the said John and Gerard and their wyves within the second and third degree and one of them indited of murder and iiij of them Scottes borne and mysgovned persons, which pciall and mysgovned persons so impanelled have [utterly⁴] and by open pjurie indited your said Besecher then beyng your Sheryf and officer and all such persons as were there with hym wherof divers and many were and be your tenantes most gracious Sovereigne Lord of murder and felonie contrarie to all thought and right And oven that the said mysgovned persons that were of kyn alie and adherentes of the said John Gerard and Genet for the extreme trouble and vexacion of your said Besecher and your said true Subgettes for execucon of your lawes have provoked and caused the Wyves of the said John and Gerard and in likewise the broder of the said Genet to take sevall appels before your Highnes in your Bench ayenat your said Besecher and xij oder of the most substanciall persons of your true Subgettes that were with hym to execute his said office accordyng to your lawes that is to sey, John Bristowe of Crosten Squyer John Southake of Skelton Squyer John Vaux of Caterlen Squyer Barnard Skelton of Millon Gentilman Antony Skelton of Carlill Gentilman Robt Fisser of Penreth Cotes Yoman William Fisser of Corkby yoman Alexander Fisser of Warwykbriggis yoman Thomas Gybson of Scotby yoman John Alkynson of Scotby yoman John Sclater of Scotby yoman and Nicholas Sutton of Caterlen otherwise called Nicholas Sutton of Scotby yoman Wherby the said ill disposed and mysgovned persons intend as is openly appereth to put your said Besecher and your () true Subgettes to such extreme trouble and vexacion and importable Costis and charges that shalbe to ther utter undoing and also to putt them and all such as shalbe hereafter your Sheryffes and Officers and all other your true Subgettes in such fere and drede that they shall nott dare to arrest ne attache the said mysgovned persons ne any other lyke offender to bryng them to answer to your lawes for their offences so that the same mysgovned persons shall lyf in robbing and mysgovnaunce duryng their lyves without fere or punysshement to the utter undoing of

¹ felonsly O.² Gett O.³ toke O.⁴ untruly O.⁵ seid O.

your true subiectes inhabited in your seid Countie if remedy be notte pvided in that behalf; Please it your Highnes of your most noble and haboundant grace the pmisses graciously considered that it may be ordeyned established and enacted by auctoritie of this p̄sent pliamēt that all and singuler inditementes had taken [and¹] founde or to be had taken or founden of and in the said Countie of Cumberland wherin [and¹] by the which the said John Skelton or eny other p̄son before named or eny other p̄son or p̄sons named with the same John in eny such inditement shalbe or be indited for the deth of the said felons nowe ded and slayn in their rebellion and by theyre unlauffull resystens as is aforesaid be uttly voyde and of none effecte in the lawe. And where Karyne Tayler Wydewe late the Wyfe of the said John Tayler and Agnes Tayler widowe late the wyff of the said Gerard and Edward Story brother to the said Genet Story by (²) exortacōn of other yll disposed p̄sons have taken and cōmensed se^vall appellis ayenst the said John Skelton and dy^vs of the said other p̄sons named in the same appellis and therby intend to put theym to extreme trouble and vexacōn without cause resonable and to compell theym dwellyng in the extreme parties of the Realme in the Marchies adjoynng to Scotland p̄sonally to appere before your Highnes in your Bench from tyme to tyme or they can be discharged of the said appellis by the order of your lawes to thre extreme costis and charges and to ther utter undoyng And to the greate inboldissment of oder felons theves and mysgov̄ned p̄sons disobeyng your lawes and to the greate discomforte and fere of your true officers and subiectes to endeavour theym to execute your lawes and cōmaundementes accordyng to their dutie and ligeance in whiche appellis the said Karyne Agnes and Edward by an Acte lately made may appere by attornes so that they in effecte shalbe putto litel costis and no labour in their p̄sons, So that your said Besecher and other p̄sons named in the said Appeles shalbe undoon by extreme trouble vexacōn costys and charges without remedy [and⁴] recompence but if [your³] speciall grace be shewed to theym in this behalf It may therfore please your Highnes by assent of your said Lordis and Comens by the said Auctoritie to ordeyn establishē and enacte that the said Karyne Agnes and Edward shall make none attourney ne attornes in the said Appellis but p̄sonallie appere in the same in like wise as the said John Skelton and other deffendaunt^e named in the same shalbe compelled to doo And that all Warant of Attourney made or to be made by the said Karyne Agnes and Edward and evy of theym in the said Appelys be utterly voyde; And if the same Karyne Agnes and Edward or eny of theym be nonsute in any of the said Appellis after they have appered and declared in the same that then evy of them so nonsute shall yeld to the said John Skelton and evy of theym sued in the said appellis there resonable costis and damages for there wrongfull vexacōn And if the said John Skelton and the said oder defendauntys named in the said appellis or any of theym be acquytte in the said appeles then the same John and evy of theym so acquytte shall have their damages ayenst the said Karyne Agnes and Edward and evy of theym and thre Abbetto's in the same Appellis the seid inditementes notwithstanding.

All Indictments against the Sheriff of Cumberland, &c. for the Deaths of such Offenders, &c. declared void.

II.
In certain Appeals for such Deaths the Appellors shall not make Attornies;

and if nonsuited, they shall yield Costs and Damages; and the Appellees, if acquitted, shall have Damages.

(⁴) To the Kyng our So^vaigne Lord. In moste humble wise besechen yo^r Highnesse your faithfull oratours the Alderman and Marchant^e of the Hanse in Almayn reseant at the Styleyard within yo^r Citie of London to endose with yo^r g^racious hand this bill conteynyng a p̄viso after the teno^r foloyng accordyng to suche libties and privileges as to theym thre p̄decessours and successours have been g^ranted by yo^r noble p̄genitours and ratefied and confermyd by yo^r noble G^race for the whiche they shall dayly pray to God for the p̄servacion of yo^r moste noble and royall estate.

A Proviso for the Merchants of the Hanse of Almayne.

Provyded alweyes that noon Acte Statute or Ordynⁿce had made or to be made yn this p̄sent pliamēt in any manⁿer of wyse extende or be p̄judiciall or hurtfull unto the Marchant^e of the Hanse of Almayne, or to eny of theym havyng the house within the Citie of London cōmonly callyd Quildhalda Theotonico^s by what name or namys they or eny of theym been namyd or callyd Any Acte Statute or Ordynⁿce made or to be made to the cont^ry in any wise notwithstanding.

(⁷) Providyd alwey that this Acte nor noon other Acte p̄vysion ordnⁿce or Statute in this p̄sent pliamēt made or to be made in any wise may extende or be p̄judiciall to any graunte or grauntes confirmacion or confirmacions made by the Kyng our So^vaigne Lord by his tres patent^es or by the tres patent^e of his moste noble fadre of famouse memorye Kyng Henry the vijth or by any other their noble p̄genitours to the felasshyp of Merch^{ant} Tailloours within the Citie of London or to any of theym by what sōmever name or names they be named or callyd in the said tres patent^es or in any of theym; But that they may lauffully and peasibly occupie and enjoye the benefitt^e of their seid g^rantes and confirmacions accordyng and after the purporte and tenour of the same: Any Acte p̄vysion ordynⁿce or Statute in this p̄sent pliamēt made or to be made to the cont^ry in any wyse notwithstanding.

A Proviso for the Fellowship of Merchant Taylors in London.

{ or O.

the O.

O. omits.

⁶ The following Provisoes are the last Articles entered on the Roll of this Year, in Chancery, immediately after Chapter IV. (nu. 21. on the Roll). No Originals of them are preserved in the Bundle of Acts of this Year at the Parliament Office, Westminster. The first is thus introduced: "Item exhibita est quedam p̄visio p̄ m̄catorib^z de Hansa vulgarit^r dict^r Marchant^e de ly Stilyarde regia manu signata. Cujus p̄visionis tenor sequit^r & est talis"

⁷ The following Proviso is thus introduced: "Item alia p̄visio exhibita est in eodem pliamēto sacre regie Majestatis manu signata p̄ ly marchant^e Taylio^s. Cujus p̄visionis tenor sequit^r & est talis."

Anno 5^o HENRICI, VIII. A.D.1513-14.

Ex Rotulo Parliamenti de anno regni Regis Henrici octavi, quinto.

STATUTES MADE IN THE SESSION OF PARLIAMENT BEGUN TO BE HOLDEN AT
WESTMINSTER, BY PROROGATION, ON THE TWENTY-THIRD DAY OF JANUARY,
AND CONTINUED TO BE HOLDEN UNTIL THE FOURTH DAY OF MARCH,
IN THE FIFTH YEAR OF THE REIGN OF K. HENRY, VIII.

CHAPTER I.

AN ACTE CONCERNING Ministracion of Justice in the Citie of To'ney.

Conquest of the
Cities of Tirrewyn
and Tourney in
France.

For administering
Justice therein;

Two Notaries, &c.
appointed to record
Contracts;

To be sanctioned
by the King's Seal;

Process thereon out
of the Chancery of
England against the
Parties contracting.

WHERE AS the Kyng our Souvaine Lord gretely desiring to recover the Royalme of Fraunce his very true patrimonye and enheritaunce and to reduce the same to his obeisaunce, and for the same purpose and entente lately made pparacions of grete royall Armyes aswell by see as by lande to his right grete and miveilous cost^e and charge And sithen that by his grete wisdom and singulier policie hath nowe reduced the Cities and Townes of Tirrewyn and Turney to due obeisaunce, by reason wherof nowe shall folowe and ensue great amytie famylaritie and encours in bying and sellyng of mchandise wares and oderwise bytwene the Citizens and inhabitaunt^e of the seid Cities Townes and p^rcinct^e of the same And the Kyng^e naturall Subject^e inhabitaunt^e in this his Royalme of Englonde; Therefore the Kyng our Sovain Lord wyllyng and intending that true and indifferent justice shalbe mynistred in all mat^s and causes aswell to Citizens and inhabitaunt^e dwellyng and inhabityng in the same Cities Townes and the p^rcinct^e of the same as to his naturall Subjectes dwellyng within this his Royalme of Englonde, And to the same entent the Kyng our Sovain Lord hath deputed and ordeyned in the seid Citie and Town of Turney and in the Baillifwik and p^rcincte of the same div^s officers and ministres and among^e other two of them called Notaries otherwise called Graffers to accepte take and recorde the Knowlege of all cont^rct^e bargaynes convencions pact^e and agreement^e made and to be made within the seid Citie and Town of Turney baillifwik and p^rcincte of the same by all man^h of psons that will and shall resorte and come before them to make knowlege of the same; whiche Notaries or Graffers shall p^rsent and deliv^r in wrytting all such knowlege as shalbe soo taken under there Notarie signes unto an other officer of the same Citie and Town, which our seid Sovain Lord hath there made and deputed to accepte and take of them the same which officer for the more affirmaunce therof shall sette therto the Seall of our Sovain Lord made and lefte in the keypyng of the same officer for the same entent: The Kyng our Sovain Lord by thassent of his Lord^e s^puall and tempall and the Cōmys in this p^rsente parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same hath ordeyned and enacted that uppon evy wrytting obligatorie and knowlege, to be made of all cont^rct^e bargaynes convencions pact^e and agreement^e signed and sealed in fourme above rehersed by any of the Kyng^e subject^e inhabited in this Royalme of Englonde to any Citizen or inhitaunt within the seid Citte and Town of Turney Baillifwik or p^rcincte of the same or by any Citizen or inhitaunt of the same Citie Town Baillifwik or p^rcincte to any of the Kyng^e Subject^e inhited within the Royalme of Englonde or by any of the Kyng^e Subject^e inhited in the Royalme of Englonde to an other of the same subject^e, shewyd and exhibited to the Chaunceller of Englonde for the tyme beyng the same Chaunceller have full auctoritie and power uppon the sight of the same to sende a Serjeant of Armes or an other officer to the pson soo bounden to require and [cōmaund^r] the pson soo bound to pfourme the content^e of evy such Wrytting obligatorie and knowlege; And if the same psons soo bound denye soo to doo and obje^te or allege any cause why he shall not soo doo then the same Serjeant or officer imediately shall bryng the same pson soo bound before the Chaunceller of Englonde to aunswer to the p^rmisses; And if the pson soo bound and brought before the seid Chaunceller obje^te or allege any ma^t or cause resonable why he shuld not pfourm the Content^e of the same Wrytting obligatorie and knowlege that then he shalbe adjudged to bring in sufficient gage and plegge to the verey value of the content^e of the same Wrytting obligatorie into the Kyng^e Court of Chaun^rie or els to remayn in warde; And then the seid Chaunceller by hys Wysdom and discrecyon shall p^rfix and assign unto hym a convenyent pemptorie day to p^rve hys objeccion and allegacion: And if the partie soo bound p^rve not hys objeccion and allegacion before the seid Chaunceller to be true before or at the seid day p^rfixed that then the seid partie soo bounden without delay shall pfourme the content^e of the seid obligacion and knowlege then not pfourmed or els to forfeit the seid gages and pleges to the partie to whom the seid obligacion or

¹ same O.

² Somounde O.

knowlege was made: And in likewise upon all Recognisaunc^e to be made before the Kyng in his Chauncie or in his Benche or in any oder the Kyng^e Court of Recorde within the Royalme of Englonde, And also upon all Writtyng^e obligatorie to be made and knoweled before the Maire of the Staple of Caleys of all dett^e contract^e and bargaynes by any of the seid Citizens or inhitaunt^e of the seid Citie or Town of Turney or Baillifwik or p^ocincte of the same to any of the Kyng^e Subject^e; And the same knowlege or writtyng obligatorie be then c^ontified to the Baillif of the same Citie and Town by the Chaunceller of Englonde under the Kyng^e great seale of Englonde, that then the Baillif of the same Citie and Town for the tyme beyng or his deputie have full auctoritie and power to send and shall send a Serjeant or other officer of the same Citie and Town to the p^oson soo bound, to require and [c^omaunde'] the same p^oson soo bound to p^ofourme the content^e of the same knowlege and writtyng obligatorie; And if the partie soo bound denye [for'] to doo and objecte and allege any cause why he shold not soo doo, That than the seid Serjeant or officer immediately shall bring the p^oson soo bounden before the Baillyf of the seid Citie and Town for the tyme beyng to aunswer to the p^omisses, and if the p^oson soo bounden and brought before the seid Baillyf objecte and allegge any mat^or or cause resonable why he shold not p^ofourme the content^e of the same writtyng obligatorie and knowlege that then he shalbe adjudged to bryng sufficient gayge and plegg^e to the v^oey value of the content^e of the same writtyng obligatorie or knowlege into the Court before the same Baillyf or hys deputie or els to remayn in warde, And then the seid Baillif or his deputie by his wisdom and discrecion shall p^ofix and assigne unto hym a convenyent pemptorie day to p^ove his objeccion and allegacion; And if the partie soo bound p^ove not hys objeccion and allegacion before the seid Baillyf or his Deputie to be true before or at the seid day p^ofyxt, That then the seid partie soo bounden without dilaye shall p^ofourme the content^e of the seid writtyng obligatorie and knowlege then not p^ofourmed or els to forfait the seid gaug^e and plegg^e to the partie to whom the seid obligacion or knowlege was made. This Acte to endure (¹) the King^e pleasure.

Process on Recognizances acknowledged in England, &c. against Parties in Tourney.

Continuance of Act; the King's Pleasure.

CHAPTER II.

AN ACTE conc^onyng White Clothes in Devonshire.

PRAYN the Cōmyns and inhitants Clothmakers and byers of the same within the Countie of [Devon'] That where dyv^s and many Clothes called White Strayt^e be and have bee contynually made within the seid Countie to the great p^offitte of the Kyng^e Subject^e there, the which Clothes were wont to be well and sufficiently made and bere there brede yerde brode and halfquart^e Rawe, and xv yerd^e of lenght; And that noo man in tymes past hath used to make them but that the maker therof hath sette his speciall marke upon ev^y of the seid Clothes soo by hym or them made whereby ev^y man may knowe there own Clothes from other mennys by reason of there seid se^vall markes: Soo it is that [nowe of days'] the seid clothes be not sufficiently made ne bere there lenght and brede accordyng as they shuld doo, ne markyd with ev^y man his own marke, wherof grete inconvenience doth daily ensue and encrease to thym^opo^oysshment and hurtyng aswell of the Kyng^e Subject^e byers and sellars of the same as of m^ochaunt Straung^s. Wherfore the p^omisses considered that it may be therefore enacted by the Kyng our Sov^oain Lord by thassent of the Lord^e s^opuall and tempall and the Cōmyns in this p^osent parliament assembled and by th^oactoritie of the same that from the feast of Pentecost next cōmyng noo p^oson make noo such Clothys called White Strayt^e to sell without that he be whan he is rawe redy to be tokyd of the brede of a yerde and half quart^e and of lenght xv yerd^e; And that noo p^oson make noo such Clothes but if he sette his speciall marke upon ev^ych of the seid Clothys soo by hym or them made; And that noo p^oson use noo marke on his Clothys such as any other p^oson doth and hath used before hym; upon payn of a forfaitour of ev^y of the seid Clothes the oon half to the Kyng and the oder half to hym that soo [seasyneth^o] the seid clothes soo made or marked cont^orie to the fourme and effecte afore exp^ossed; And this Acte to endure unto the next parliament.

Length, Breadth, & Marks of the Cloths called White Straits.

Continuance of Act.

CHAPTER III.

AN ACTE that White Clothes under v. m^orkes may be caried o^ov the See unshoren.

WHERE in this p^osent pliament before the firste progacion therof it was ordeyned and enacted that no Wollen Clothe above the price of iiij m^orkes shuld be conveyed o^ov the See unrowde unbarbed and unshoren upon c^oteyn penalties in the same Acte exp^ossed more at large; Which Acte put in execucion shall not only turne to the abatement^e of the Kinges Customes but also growe to the ut^o undoing of his Subgiettes Clothmakers and m^ochauntes conveyers of the said Clothes for asmoch as wolle is resyn of a farre gretter price then it was at the making of the said Acte; For wher a Cloth was then cōmonly sold at iiij m^orkes is nowe sold for v m^orkes; And also by force of the said Acte the March^ountes should be bounden to dresse ev^y white Cloth above the value of iiij m^orkes on thisside the See after they have bought theym, Which white cloth so dressed when they be brought in to the pties beyonde the See and ther by the byers of them dyed and put in colours, then they muste be newly dressid barbed shoren and rowed and so they shalbe therby the lasse in substaunce of them self and the worsse to the Sale and sold for lasse price by x or xij s. a pece beyond the See then they shuld be if they were undressid. Wherfore be it ordeyned and enacted by like Au^otoritie that ev^y white wollen Cloth sold at v m^orkes and under may be caried and conveyd into pties beyond the See ther to be sold at the pleasure of the byers of the said Cloth unbarbed unshoren and unrowed; Any Acte or Actes to the cont^orie made notwithstanding.

Stat. 3 Hen.VIII. chap. 7. recited;

The Mischiefs arising therefrom.

White Cloths of the Value of Five Marks or less may be exported unshorne.

¹ Somounde O.

² so O.

³ during O.

⁴ Devonshire O.

⁵ now a days O.

⁶ seasonyth O.

II.
Penalty on export-
ing White Cloths
of a higher Price.

And o^v this be it ordeyned and enacted by the said Auctoritie that if any pson or psones convey or cause to be conveyd in to the pties beyond the See any white Wollen Cloth unrowed unbarbed and unshoren above the value of v. m^rkes in other fourme then afore is said that then the pson or psones so offending shall forfeite the value of the said Cloth or Clothes so caried or conveid in to the pties beyond the See, The oon moytie of the same forfeiture to be to oure said Sovaigne Lord the King and the other moytie to evy pson which woll or shall sue by bill writte informacion or otherwise ayenste any pson for the same, And that the Defendaunt in any plee upon (') such accion be not admytted to wage his lawe nor any pteccion or esson for any such defend^unt be allowed in the same.

CHAPTER IV.

AN ACTE for avoidyng deceytes in Worsteds.

Dry-calendering
of Worsteds
prohibited.
Penalty.

II.
No Person shall
wet-calender any
Worsteds, unless
bound Apprentice
thereto, &c.

Penalty.

Recovery and
Application of
the Penalties.

Continuance of A^ct.

PRAYEN the Comens in this p^sent pliament assembled that wher as Worstedes which ben truly made shorne died and calendred as of old tyme hath ben accustomed to be made shorne died and calendred have ben one of the goodeliest mⁱchaundise and grettist cōmoditie for this Realme, And not onely worne withyn this Realme but also moche worne and used in other Realmes; And so it is that nowe of late div^ese Straungers by yonde the See have taken upon them to drie calendre Worstedes with gomes oyles and p^sses so that a course pece of Worsted not beyng past the value of xxvj s. viij d. is and shalbe made by their said gōmes oyles and p^sses to shewe like to the value of xl s. or better; And if the same Worsted so dricalendred taketh any Wete incontynent it wolle skowe spotte and shewe foule and ev^o after contynue still foule and woll not endure, to the great deceyte and hurte of the werers therof and losse of the said Cōmoditie; And for the said deceytes and falseness the said drie calendryng is shurned and abhorred in the pties beyond the See so that no pson do ne shall use in those pties any such Worstedes to drie calendre, And also now of late the said straung^rs called drie calendrers ar comen in to this realme and here with in the same usen the said dricalendryng of Worsted [and of¹] the great hurte of the said comen weale and cōmoditie of this Realme aforesaid; Wherefore be it enacted ordeyned and establisshed by thassent of the Lordes sp^uall and temporall and the comens in this p^sent pliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same that no pson ne psones within this said Realme hereafter do take upon hym or theym to dricalendre any worsted within this said Realme upon payne to forfeite for evy worsted that is so dricalendered one C s. And o^v that wher as the said old calendring of Worstedes called wete calendring have ben used well and substancially in tymes past in the Citie of Norwich and yete is by psons havyng connyng in the same; Be it therfore furthermore enacted ordeyned and establisshed by the auctoritie aforesaid that no pson nor psones hereafter do take upon hym (') to wete calendre any worsted but onely such psones as have ben bounde appⁿtises to other psons of the same crafte and occupacion of wete calendring of Worstedes by the space of vij yeres, or be connyng in the same and their connyng approved and admytted by the Maier of the said Citie of Norwich for the tyme beyng and the too Maisters of the same crafte and occupacion yerely to be chosen within the said Citie of Norwich or in the Countie of Norff of the Crafte of wete calendring; upon payne of evy such pson or psones which hereafter shall do the cont^rie to forfeitt for evy pece so calendred ayenste the ordenⁿces and purvyauces aforesaid C s. The one moytie of which penalties and forfeitures above specified and of evy of theym to be to the King oure Sovaign Lord and the other moytie therof to be to the Maist^rs of the said occupacion of wete calendring for the tyme beyng: And that it shalbe lafull to the Maist^rs of the said occupacion for the tyme beyng and their successours to sue for the one Moytie of all such penalties hereafter to be forfeited ayenste evy suche pson or psones as hereafter shall do the cont^rie to the fourme and effecte of this Statute by accion of dett by Writt at the Comen lawe or by bill or pleynt after the Custome of such Citie Porte or towne wher shall happen any such forfeiture to be or fall, or by informacion in the Kinges Eschequier; And that noo pteccion or esson ne noo wager of lawe for the defend^unt in any such accion pleynt or informacion be alloweable before any man^o of Justices wher any such sute or informacion shalbe used for the said forfeiture. And this Acte to endure to the next pliament.

CHAPTER V.

AN ACTE concⁿying Juries in London.

Stat. 4 Hen. VIII.
c. 3. § 2, 3. recited.

WHERE in this p^sent pliament holden at Westm^o the iiijth daie of Februarie in the thirde yere of the reigne of our Sovaign Lord the King and p^roged unto the iiijth daie of Novem^br in the iiijth yere of the reigne of our said Sovaign Lord the King and adjourned unto Westm^o aforesaid; Forasmoche as after yssues joyned in accions and sutes cōmenced taken or depending in the Kinges Courtes before hym selfe in his Benche and before his Justices of the Comen Benche and also in his Eschequier at Kinges Sute or (') of the ptie triable in the Citie of London aswell the Kinge as the pties suffered great delaie many tymes for defaute of apparence of the Juries enpanelled to trie the said issues, And many tymes for lake of Jurours not havyng londes and teit^es of the yerely value of xl s; It was the seid iiijth daie of Novem^br ordeyned and enactid by the auctoritie of this p^sent pliament that the Shirefes of London for the tyme beyng shuld have full auctoritie and power to retorne in panelles or arraies of all accions and sutes then depending or that shuld depend in any of the said Courtes or Eschequier psons beyng Citizens havyng

¹ any O.

² So in Original A^ct.

³ or theym O. [interlined]

⁴ atte suete O.

goodes to the value of C m'rkcs or above to trye the issue joyned in evy such accion or Sute; And that the psones so reto'ned havng goodes to the value of C m'rkcs or above shuld be sworne and do in all such Juries in likewise in evy thing as other psones shuld do havng londes and teñtes of the yerely value of xl s. ov' all charges; And that the Shirefes of the said Citie for the tyme beyng shuld reto'ne upon the firste distresse in evy such accion or Sute upon evy of the Jurours enpanelled to trie the yssues therof xx d. And upon the secound distresse upon evy of the same Jurours xl d. And upon evy distresse after that upon evy of the same Jurours the double till a full Jurie in evy such accion and sute shuld appere and be sworne to trie the yssue joyned in the same; And that the Shirefes that shuld make any reto'ne upon such distresses cont'rie to the fo'me aforesaid shuld forfeite for evy such defaute x li. the one halfe therof to be to the King and the other halfe to the pte that will sue therefore, And that the defendantes in any such accion shuld not be admytted to wage his lawe nor pteccion theryn for hym allowed. Which estatute was onely made for the good expedicion of Justice for to have quyke apparence of Jurours Citizens of London at Saynt Marteyns the Graunt within the said Citie, Wher all Juries were and ben bounden onely to appere to trie the issues joyned of all thinges triable in London by pcesses of Nisi prius oute of the said Courtes and in none other place according to their aunceynt libtie pryvylege and Custome. Wherefore for more playne declaracion of the same good estatute be it ordeyned and establisshed by the auctoritie of this p'sent pliamt that the said Acte be expounde int'pretated and taken that the Shirefes for the tyme beyng be bounden to reto'ne at evy firste distresse of Nisi prius to be had at the said Saynt Marteyns in evy such accion or Sute upon evy of the Jurours enpanelled to trie the yssues therof xx d. And upon the secound distresse of Nisi prius upon evy of the same Jurours xl d. And upon evy distresse of Nisi prius after that, evy of the same Jurours the double till a full Jurie in evy such accion and sute shall appere and be sworne to trie the yssue joyned in the same, And that no Shirefe of the said Citie nor other any thinge forfeite by force or coloure of the said estatute for any reto'ne to be made except onely upon reto'nes to be made cont'rie to the fo'me declaracion int'pretacion and [expedicion '] of this estatute that is to saie, upon writtes of distresses before Justices or Justice of Nisi Prius within the said Citie; And that upon all other Writtes and pcesses that be and shalbe awarded oute of the said Courtes or Eschequier It shalbe lauffull to the Sherifes for the tyme beyng to make their reto'nes according to the order of the lawe as the Shirefes of London were wont to do before the makng of the said estatute withoute any losse or forfeiture.

What Issues Sheriffs of London shall return upon Jurors, upon Processes of Nisi Prius.

CHAPTER VI.

AN ACTE that Surgeons be discharged of Constableshepe & other thinges.

SHEWETH unto your discrete wisdomes your humble oratours the Wardens and felisshipp of the crafte and mistye of Surgeons enfranchesid in the Citie of London not passng in nombre xij psones: That wher as they and their pdecessours from the tyme that noo mynde is to the cont'rie aswell in this noble Citie of London as in all other Cities and Borowghes within this Realme or ellis wher, for the contynuall svyce and attendaunce that they daily and nyghtly at all houres and tymes gyve to the Kinges liege People for the relefe of the same according to their science have ben exempte and discharged from all offices and besynes wherin they shuld use or bere any man' of armoure or wepyn, And with like privilege have ben entreatid as Herawdes of Armes aswell in batelles and feldes as other places ther for to stond unharnesed and unwapenned according to the lawe of armes, because they be psones that nev' used feates of warre nor ought to use but onely the besynes and e'xcise of their science to the helpe and comforth of the Kinges liege people in the tyme of their nede: And in the forsaid Citie of London from the tyme of their firste Incorporacion when they have ben many moo in nombre then they be nowe were nev' called nor charged to be on queste watche nor other office wher by they shuld use or occupie any armo' or defencible gere of Warre Wherthorough they shuld be unredye and lettid to practice their cure of men beyng in pell: Therefore for that they be so small nombre of the said felisshipp of the crafte and Mistye of Surgeons in regarde of the grete multitude of pacient' that be and daily chauce and infortune happenyth and encresith in the forsaid Citie of London, And that many of the Kinges liege People sodenly wounded and hurte for defaute of helpe in tyme to theym to be shewid perisshe, And so div'se have done as evidently is known, by occasion that your said Suppliautes have ben compelled to attende upon such Constableship Watches and Juries as aforesaid; Be it enacted and establisshed by the Kinge oure Sovaigne Lorde and the Lordes sp'uall and temporall and by the Comens in this p'sent Pliamt assembled and by auctoritie of the same that fromhensforth your said suppliautes be discharged and not chargeable of Constableship Watch and of alman' of office beryng any armour and also of all enquestes and juries within the Citie of London; And also that this Acte in all thynges do extende to all Barbours Surgeons admytted and approved to e'xcise the said Mistye of Surgeons according to the fo'me of the Statute lately made in that behalfe: So that they excede ne be at one tyme above the nombre of xij psons.

Certain Surgeons of London shall be exempt from Parish-Offices, Juries, &c.

CHAPTER VII.

AN ACTE that St'ungers by no Ledder but in opyn m'kett.

IN the most humble wise shewen and complayneth unto your Highnes your poore and dailly oratoures the Felisshipe and Brodered of the blessed Trinite at the Blak Freres in [the '] Citie of London of the Crafte of Cordewayners Straungers. That wher at your last parliament holden at Westm' in the thirde yer of your moost noble reigne emonges other thinges, it was ordeigned and enacted by an acte made and graunted unto the Wardens and Felisshipp of the

Stat. 3 Hen. VIII. chapter 10. recited.

¹ exposition O.

² yo' O.

Coriours to have Serch of Ledder for ſten causes in the ſaid acte largely named and exp̄ſſed, that no Straungier Alien not borne within your Realme of Englonde Irland Wales Calice or the Marches of the ſame dwelling within any franchesed place or places within the p̄cincte of the ſaide Citie of London and Suburbes, as in the Fraunchise of Seint K̄atines Seint Martens in the Towne of Westm̄ and in the Borowe of Suthwerk, shuld by or cause to be bought to his or to their use any Ledder or Wares in any ſecrete place but oonly in the open m̄kett where it shuld be ſeen aſſaied ſealed abled good and ſufficiently tanned and coried; And alſo that the Wardens of the Coriours their Successours and assignes shuld have ſche in the craft and brothered of the Trinite aforſaide aſwell in franchised places as in any other place for almah̄ of ſuche Ledder or Ware inſufficiently tanned ſealed and coried as often as they shuld think convenient, And the ſame Ledder ſo found inſufficient to be forfeited, wyth other paynes in the content of the ſaide Acte lymytte and exp̄ſſed; Syth the makyng of which Statute many and the moost parte of all your ſaid poore Oratours [Straungiers'] in grete decay and pov̄tye; By the meanes of which Statute the ſaid Craft of Coriours wrongfully dailly compelle your ſaid pore Oratours Straungiers, born under the dominaçõn of the Empour and the Prince of Caſtill, to bye their Ledder and Wares of them and of no p̄ſon ellis after their owne price without any right or conſciens inasmuche that by force of the abovenamed Acte your pore Oratours Straungiers may buy no redde Ledder as thei wer wont to do bifore the makyng of the ſaid Statute, but it muſt be coried, And ſo if the ſaid Ledder be unlawfully drest or coried all the faulte retourne in your ſaid pore Oratoures; Wher as afore tyme they bought both redde Ledder and other and ſawe that it shuld be ſufficiently coried and drest or ellis to be forfeited; Wherfor your ſaide Oratours may not pleas and ſve your Lordes States and Cõialtie of this your Realme as thei wer wont to do in tymes paſt afore the makyng of the ſaid acte; for as it is openly knowne the ſaid Warden and Crafte of Coriours dailly ſelle the beſt Ledder in groſſe to m̄ch^{unt} Straungiers Italians and other [parsons'] ſo that your pore Oratours be compelled to take and buy of them unlawfull Ledder in retaile or ellis in groſſe with ov̄chargeable price for lak of a due ordre and p̄viſion: In Conſideraçõn wherof and for the moost comfort and releef of the ſaid Brodered and Felawſhip̄ of the beſſed Trinite, It wold pleas your ſaid Highnes and the Lordes ſp̄ualles and temporalles and the Cõmunes in this your p̄ſent P̄liament aſſembled That it may be therfor ordeigned enacted and eſtabliſhed by auctõritie of the ſame that fromhensforth it be lawfull to almah̄ of p̄ſon or p̄ſons eſtraungiers being in the felishipp of the beſſed Trinite aforenamed and to almah̄ oder p̄ſons born under the dominaçõn of the Empour and the Prince of Caſtile, to buy almah̄ of redde Ledder and other Ledder coried or not coried in open m̄ket and Feires wythin this your Realme of Englonde ſufficiently wrought aſſigned and ſealed with all lawfull ſche in all places franchised or unfranchised, as they have doon and occupied in tymes paſt afore the makyng of the abovesaid acte in the thirde yer of your reigne, without any lette in̄rupcion and trouble by any p̄ſon or p̄ſons accordyng to the olde uſance and cuſtome: The ſaid Acte of Coriours Statute and Orden^{nce} or any other Acte or [Ordin^{nce}] g^{unt} Statutes or Ordin^{unc} to the cont^{rie} made or to be made notwithstanding. PROVIDED alwey that this p̄ſent Acte do not extend to any other p̄ſone but ſuch as be of the ſaid bretherhed and to all other p̄ſones borne under the Empours and the Kinges of Caſtille domynyon. PROVIDED alſo that this Acte ſhall not extend to gyve any p̄ſone borne oute of the Kinges obeisaunce libtie to by any Ledder untanned nor inſufficiently tanned. Provided furthermore that noo p̄ſone borne oute of the Kinges obeisaunce by coloure of this Acte ſhall have auctõritie to by any Ledder in any ſecrete place but onely in open m̄kettes and faires. Provided alſo that no p̄ſone by colo^r of this Acte have auctõritie to by or ſelle any Ledder within the Citie of London but if either the byer or the Seller be a freman of the ſaid Citie according to the auncient cuſtomes and libties of the ſaid Citie and according to di^{verſe} eſtatutes in that caſe made and purveid except onely in Saynt Bartilmewes faire. Provided alſo that this Acte ſhall not extend to take away or minishe any power or auctõritie gevyn by the ſaid form̄ Eſtatute unto the Wardens of the felisſhip̄ of Corriours and to their Successours for due Serche by them and their deputies to be made in any place or upon any p̄ſone for Ledder inſufficiently drest wrought tanned or unſealid, nor in the execution of ſuch penalties as be conteyned in the ſeid former Acte and Statute for the punyſhmentes of ſuch defautes as ſhalbe by the ſaid Serche founden. Provided alſo that noo p̄ſone borne oute of the Kinges obeisaunce have none auctõritie by reaſon of this Acte to begyn any newe m̄kettes within Saynt Marteyns the G^{unt} of London or in any other franchesied place but onely ſhall by in ſuch m̄kettes as have ben of old tyme accuſtomed.

Mischiefs of that Act to some Aliens Cordwainers of the Brotherhood of the Blessed Trinity at Blackfriars London.

The said Aliens allowed to buy Red Leather, &c. as before the passing the recited Act.

Provisoes:
The Act confined to certain Aliens.

The Leather to be well tanned; to be bought in open Market; and from Freemen;

Except in Bartholomew Fair.
Power of the Wardens of the Curriers Company.

No new Markets to be set up by Aliens.

CHAPTER VIII.

AN ACTE conc̄nyng the g^{unt} of the Kinge^s gen̄all p̄don.

WHERE it hath pleasid the Kinges Highnes of his mere mocion and most habundaunt g^{ace} to g^{unte} to ev̄y of his Subgiettes his gen̄all p̄don by his tres patentes to be obteyned of upon and conc̄nyng all and ſingler articles conteyned and ſpecified in a bill ſigned with his moſt g^{acious} hand delyved and remaynyng in the cuſtodie of his Chauncellour of Englonde for the Warraunt for the ſame; Be it enactid by our ſaid So^vaigne Lord the King with thasſent of the Lordes ſp̄uall and temporall and the Comens in this p̄ſent P̄liament aſſembled and by thauctõritie of the ſame that all and as many and ev̄y of the Kinges Subgiettes the which at any tyme hereafter will ſue for any of the ſaid p̄dones ſhall have the avauntage availe and benefite of the ſame p̄don in all and ev̄y of the Kinges Courtes to hym or them to be allowed withoute Writte or Writtes of Allowaunce ther upon to be made or ſued; The ſame p̄ſone or p̄ſones payng onely ſuch fees aſwell for ſealing as other duties in the Kinges Chauncye and all other the Kinges Courtes as ſhalbe ordered aſſigned lymytte and apoynted by our ſaid So^vaigne Lord, or by ſuch of his moſt honorable Counſell as his Highnes ſhall ther unto name; and no more neither other feez to be paid for the p̄miſſes.

Persons suing for the King's Pardon granted, may have the same without Writ of Allowance; on Payment only of certain Fees.

¹ be falld O.

² p̄ſons O.

³ Acte O.

CHAPTER IX.*

The Creacion of the Duke of Norff.

To [the the ''] King oure Sovaigne Lord.

IN THE MOSTE humble wise besechith youre Highnes your true and feithfull Subgiet Thomas Duke of Norff; That wher it hath pleasid your Highnes of your moste noble and habundant g^oce by your g^ocious tres patentes beryng date the firste daie of Februarie in the fiftē yere of your moste noble raigne In consideracion of the true and feithfull ðvice of your said suppliaunt done unto your Highnes, hath made and create your said Suppliaunt Duke of Norff; And by the same tres patentes for the maynteynyng of his estate gave and g^onted unto your said Suppliaunt and to his heires males of his body lauffully begoten the Mañs of Acton Burnell, Hollegate, Abbeton, Millenchoþ, Longdon, Chatwell, Smythcote, Wolstanton, Uppynghon and Russhbury with thappurten^onces in the Countie of Salop, The Maner of Sullyhull with thappurten^onces in the Countie of [War^o] The Maner of Wolverhampton with thappurten^onces in the Countie of Staff, The Maners of Birdehurst and Updon Lovell with thapp^oten^onces in the Countie of Wiltes, The Maner of Erdescote with thapp^oten^onces [- - - untie^o] of Berk. The Maners of Hounesdon, Estwik Barley and Hide with thapp^oten^onces in the Countie of Hertf, The Maners of Kencote and [- - - ike^o] with thapp^oten^onces in the Countie of Oxford, The Maner of Estwykh^om with thapp^oten^onces in the Countie of Kent, The Castelles and Mañs of Bollesover Horseley and the Castell of Horston with thapp^oten^onces in the Countie of Derb, The Mañs of Clypston [Lyn by^o] Mauncefeld Maner Mauncefeld Wodehouse and Sutton in Asshefeld with thapp^oten^onces in the Countie of Notyng^o; as by the same tres patentes it may appere: That it may please your Highnes of your moste noble and habundaunt grace by thadvyse and assent of the Lordes sp^ouall and temporall and the C^oens in this p^osent Pliament assembled and by thau^octoritie of the same to ratifie conferme and approve the said tres patentes and evy thyng comprised withyn the same, And that the said tres patentes and evy pte and parcell therof be good effectuall and avayleable in the lawe to your said Suppliaunt and his heires Males of his body begoten after the tenour and purporte of the same. And also that your said Suppliaunt and his Heires Males of his body begoten may have possede and enjoye all and evy thing comprised in the said tres patentes from the feast of Saynt Michell tharchaungell last past to hym and to his heires males of his body begoten by what soev^o name or names the said Duke be called or named in the said tres patentes; And by what soev^o name or names the said Castelles Lordeshippes Mañs Londes Teñtes and Hereditamentes and evy parte of theym specified in the said tres patentes be named called or knowen in the Kinges Eschequier or elliswher; And that it may be ordeyned by the said au^octoritie that the said tres patentes and evy thing theryn conteyned be good and effectuall in the lawe unto the said Duke and his heires males of his body begoten ayenste your Highnes and your heires and successours for ev^o: As yf Offices or Inquisicions therof requisite or behovefull to make the same tres patentes lauffull and effectuall in the lawe were founden had and returned in to your Courtes of the Chauncy or Eschequier by reason of due and lauffull C^ommissions or other lauffull au^octoritie of and upon the same and evy parcell therof; And had rested in your said Courte of the said Chauncy or Eschequier by the space of thre monethes after the retourne and c^onfiscate therof and before the date of the same patent. Any acte or actes of pliamet before this tyme made or any inquisition or Office hereafter to be founden, or any other cause had notwithstanding. And also that it be ordeyned by the said au^octoritie that the said Duke and his said heires males of his body begoten have and enjoye all and singler Advousons Knightes fees Wardes Mariagies Releves Eschetes and Villayns in any wise to the said Castelles Lordeshippes Mañs Londes and Teñtes or to any parte of theym belongyng or apperteynyng. And that it be also enacted ordeyned and established by the said au^octoritie that yf any of the said Castelles Honours Lordeshippes Mañs Londes Teñtes Rentes Possessions or Hereditamentes named or specified in the forsaid tres patentes at any tyme hereafter be evicted and taken from the said Duke or his said heires males of his body begoten by lauffull entre recov^oey restitution or otherwise by any p^oson or p^osones havyng right and title to the same, that then your Highnes your heires and successours, upon the true enformacion therof made to your Highnes your heires and Successours from tyme to tyme as the case shall require, shall make sufficient and lauffull recompence to the said Duke and his said heires males of his body begoten of and in landes and teñtes asmoche and of lyke yerely value as the same Mañs Londes and Teñtes or any parcell therof so evycted or taken frome his or their possession by entre recov^oye or otherwise shall amount unto; he and they to have and enjoye the same Castelles Mañs Londes and Teñtes with thappurten^onces in recompence of the said Castelles Mañs Londes and Teñtes so evicted and taken away; To have to hym and his heires males of his body begoten for ev^o. Savyng to evy of your liege people all such right title and int^oest as they had before the g^ounte of your said tres patentes made unto the said Duke and his heires males of his body lauffully begoten in or to any of the p^omisses.

(^o) **PROVIDED** alwey that this Acte made for the Duke of Norff ne any thyng theryn conteyned nor any other acte statute ne orden^once here after to be made in this p^osent pliamet be in any mañ wise hurtefull or p^ojudiciall unto Edward Duke of Bu^ok ne to his heires of and for his name right title honour dignitie au^octoritie state place sete p^orogatif and p^oemynence.

SAVYNG to evy the Kinges liegies and all and singler p^oson and p^osones and evy of them all such right title accion entre int^oest and possession as they or any of them had before the makyng of this acte of in or to the said Lordeshippes Mañs Londes Teñtes and Hereditamentes and Offices and fees con^onyng any of the p^omisses as if this Acte had nev^o ben had ne made.

Letters Patents, 1 Feb. 5 Hen. VIII. creating the Duke of Norfolk; and granting to him and to his Heirs Male several Manors, &c. for the Maintenance of his Estate.

The said Letters Patent confirmed;

as if Offices or Inquisicions thereof had been found and returned.

II. Advousons, &c. appurtenant.

III. If the Duke or his Heirs be evicted, &c. the King shall make him Recompence.

IV. Saving for Rights previous to the Grant.

V. Saving for the Duke of Buckingham.

VI. Saving for Rights previous to the Act.

CHAPTER X.

The Creacion of the Duke of Suff.

To the King oure Sovaigne Lord.

IN the moste humble wise besechith your Highnes your true and feithfull subgiet Charles Duke of Suff That wher it pleased your Highnes by your g^ocious tres patentes beryng date the [viiijth] daie of Februarie in the Fiftē yere of your moste noble reigne In consideracion of the true and feithfull ðvice of your said Suppliaunt done unto your Highnes and for his true and feithfull ðvice and for the maynteynyng of his estate; hath made and create your said Suppliaunt Duke of Suff; And by the same tres patentes gave and g^onted unto your said Suppliaunt and to the heires males of his body lauffully begoten the Maner of Donyngton with thapp^oten^onces in the Countie of Berk, and the Castell and pke of Donyngton with thapp^oten^onces in the said Countie, And all Knyghtes fees Advousons of Churches Chapelles Hospitalles Priories Vicariegies and other Benefices of Churches Almshouses

Letters Patents, 8 Feb. 5 Hen. VIII. creating the Duke of Suffolk; and granting to him and to his Heirs Male a certain Manor, Castle, and Park, for the Maintenance of his Estate;

* This and the additional Chapters of this Session which follow are now for the first time printed; former Printed Editions having ended with Chapter VIII.

¹ the O. ² Warrewik ³ in the Countie O. ⁴ Hardewik

⁵ Lymby

⁶ The Two following Provisoos are in Schedules annexed to the Original Act.

⁷ The Letters Patent afterwards recited bear Date 'primo die Februarii.'

and also a certain yearly Rent.

The Tenor of the Letters Patent.

whatsoever they be Letes Viewe of francepleges Warenes Ryves Pondes Fishenges and all other pfittes and easementes whatsoever they be to the said Mañ and Castell belongyng or appteynyng; And also by the same tres patentes gave and g^unted to the said Duke fourty poundes yerely to be pceyved of thissues pfittes and revenzes of your Shires of Norff, Suff, and Cambrigg comyng by the handes of the Shirefes of the same Shires for the tyme beyng at the tmes of Ester and Saynt Michell tharchaugell by evyn porcions To have and to hold the forsaid yerely fourty poundes to the said Duke and to the heires males of his body lauffully begoten for ev^y as by the said tres patentes more playnly apperith: The teno^r of which tres patentes hereafter ensueth:

HENRICUS Dei gra Rex Angl & Franc & Dñs Hibn Omibz ad quos presentes tre pvedint Saltm. Cum equidem nichil sit quod Principem magis deceat q^m ut munificum & libalem se exhiberet, in eos potissimum qui de se ipso sunt bene meriti & ei laudabilia prestint obsequia, id circo nos aio volentes quot & quantis obsequiis nos cumulavit Carissim^o n^r Carolus Brandon Miles Vicecomes Lysley eum sane censim^o dignu^m quem in sublimiorem gradum eveherem^o nec sum^o passi quin p^r tantis suis in nos m^ritis aliqua ex parte sibi condigna redderem^o p^rmia: Sciatis qd nos de gra nra spali ac ex cta sciencia & mero motu nris pdcm vicecomitem in Ducem Suff erigim^o cream^o insignim^o pficim^o & ordinam^o, ac nomen titulum statum stilum honorem auctoritatem & dignitatem Ducis Suff eidem Vicecomiti dam^o & concedim^o p^r presentes, ac eum de noie illo cum titulo statu stilo honore auctoritate & dignitate celsisq^{ue} honoribz eidem appendeñ & anneñ p^r gladii cincturam cappe & circuli aurei imposicoem in capite & r^ediccoem virge auree realit^r investim^o; hend & tenend^o nomen stilum statum titulum honorem auctoritatem & dignitatem Ducis Suff pfato Duci & hered^o masculis de corpore suo exeunt imp^rm. Et ut idem Dux juxta dci nois Ducis Suff decenciam & status sui nobilitatem possit honorificencius se here dedim^o & concessim^o & hac presenti carta nra dam^o concedim^o & confirmam^o p^r nob & hered^o nris pfato Duci Suff mañiu nrm de Donyngton cum ptiñ in Com nro Berk, ac eciã Castrum nrm de Donyngton & parcum nrm de Donyngton in eodem Com, Necnon feod Militum advocacoes Ecclia^z Capella^z Hospitaliu Prioratu Vicaria^z & alio^z Beneficio^z Ecclastico^z domo^z elemosina^z quo^zcumq^{ue}, Cu^m letas Vis franc^o Wareñ Viva^z Stagna Piscarias ac omia alia pficua & emolument^o quecumq^{ue} Castro & Mañio pdcis & eo^z alti ptineñ sive spectañ, seu eo^zdem Mañii vel Castri seu eo^z alicujus parcella, in tam amplis modo & forma put aliquis Mañiu ac Castrum & parcum illa sive eo^z alium hñs rone Mañii & Castri pdco^z seu eo^z alicujus huit usus seu gavisus fuit; hend & tenend^o pdcm Mañiu Castrum Parcum ac ceta pmissa cum suis ptiñ pfat^o Duci & hered^o suis masculis de corpore suo legitime pcreatis p^r dviciu unius feod Militis p^r omibz aliis dviciis & demand^o quibuscumq^{ue}, absq^{ue} compoto seu aliquo alio oñe pinde nob hered^o aut successoribz nris reddend^o faciend^o seu solvend^o. Et ul^{ti} dam^o & concedim^o eidem Duci omia & omimod^o exitus revencoes & pficua Mañii Castri & Parci pdco^z ac celo^z pmissoz, a festo S^ci Michis Archi ultimo pfato hucusq^{ue} pvenieñ sive crescoñ tam p^r manus suas pprias q^m p^r manus nunc. & nup Vicecomitum Escaeto^z Ballivo^z Recepto^z firmario^z occupato^z & alio^z officario^z nro^z quo^zcumq^{ue}, absq^{ue} compoto seu aliquo alio oñe pinde nob hered^o aut successoribz nris reddend^o faciend^o seu solvend^o. Ac volum^o & p^r presentes concedim^o qd tam pfatus Dux q^m pfati Vicecomites Escaetores Ballivi Receptores firmarii occupatores & alii officariu quicumq^{ue}, erga nos hered^o & successores nros de hujusmodi exitibz revencoibz & pficuis quief & exoha^z existant p^r presentes. Aceciam de gra nra spali pmissoz intuitu dedim^o & concessim^o ac p^r presentes dam^o & concedim^o pfato Duci quadraginta libras p^rciend^o annuatim de exitibz pficuis & revencoibz de Comitatu nris Norff, Suff, & Canteb^r pvenieñ, p^r manus Vicecomitum eo^zdem Comitatu p^r tempore existeñ ad tminos Pasche & S^ci Michis Archi p^r equales porcoes, hend & tenend^o pdcas quadraginta libras annuas eidem Duci & hered^o suis masculis de corpore suo legitime pcreat imp^rm; Et hoc absq^{ue} fine vel feodo in Cancellar nra seu in hanapio ejusdem Cancellar nre nob p^r pmissis seu aliquo pmissoz reddend^o seu solvend^o; aliqua pvisione ordinaco^e seu restricco^e inde in cont^riu in hanapio nro pdco ante hec tempora fact^o edit^o sive ordinat^o in aliquo non obstant^o, Eo qd expssa mencio de vo valore annuo aut ctitudine pmissoz, aut aliqua concessione vel aliquibz concessionibz p^r nos aut aliquem pgenito^z nro^z pfato Duci fcis in presentibz minime fca existit, aut aliqua alia re causa vel ma^ria quacumq^{ue}, non obstant^o In cujus rei testimoniũ has tras nras fieri fecim^o patentes Teste me ipso apud Westm primo die Februarii anno regni nri quinto.

The said Letters Patent confirmed;

IT MAY PLEASE your Highnes of your most noble and habundaunt grace and by thadvyse and assent of the Lordes spuall and temporall and the Cöens in this present pliament assembled and by the auctoritie of the same to ratifie comferme and approve the said tres patentes and evy thinge comprised withyn the same; And that the said tres patentes and evy parte and parcell therof be good effectuall and available in the lawe to your said Suppliaunt and his heires males of his body begoten after the tenour and purport of the same; And also that your said Suppliaunt and his heires males of his body may have possede and enjoye all and evy thyng comprised in the said tres patentes from the feaste of Saynt Michell tharchaugell laste paste to hym and to the heires males of his body begoten by whatsoever name or names the said Duke be called or named in the said tres patentes, And by what soev^r name or names the said Mañ or Castell be named called or knowne in the Kinges Eschequier or ellis wher. And that it be ordeyned by the said auctoritie that the said tres patentes and evy thinge theryn conteyned be good and effectuall in the lawe unto the said Duke and his heires males of his body begoten ageynste your Highnes your heires and Successours for ev^y; As yf Offices or Inquisitions therof requisite or behovefull to make the same tres patentes lauffull and effectuall in the lawe were founde had and returned in your Courtes of Chauncy or Eschequier, by reason of due and lauffull Comissions or other lauffull auctoritie of and upon the same and evy parcell therof, And had rested in your said Courte of Chauncy or Eschequier by the space of iij monethes after the reto^rne or ctificate therof and before the date of the same patent; any acte or actes of pliament before this tyme made or Inquisitions or Offices hereafter to be founden or any other cause had notwithstanding. And also that it be ordeyned by the said auctoritie that the said Duke and his said heires males of his body begoten have and enjoye all and singler advousons knightes fees wardes mariages relefes escheates and villaynes in any wise to the said Mañ and Castell or to any pte of them belongyng or apperteynyng.

as if Offices or Inquisitions thereof had been found, and returned.

Advousons, &c. appurtenant.

II.
If the Duke or his Heirs be evicted, &c. the King shall make him Recompence.

And that it be also enacted ordeyned and established by the said auctoritie that if the said Mañ Castell and Parke or any of them named or specified in the forsaid tres patentes any tyme hereafter be evycted and taken from the said Duke or his said heires males of his body lauffully begoten by entre recovy^e restitution or otherwise that then your Highnes your heires and successours upon enformacion therof made to your Highnes your heires or Successours from tyme to tyme as the case shall require shall make sufficient and lauffull recompence to the said Duke and his said Heires males of his body begoten of and in londes and tentes asmoche and of like yerely value as the same Mañ or Castell or any parcell therof so evycted and taken from his or their possession by entre recovy^e restitution or otherwise shall amounte unto; he and they to have and enjoye the same londes and teñtes in recompence of the said Mañ and Castell with thapp^rtenances so evycted and taken away to hym or his said heires and his or their said heires males of his or their bodies begoten for ev^y. Savyng to evy pson^e and psones and their heires other then your Highnes youre heires and successours all suche right title intest accion and possession as they or any of them had before the g^unte of the said tres patentes made to the said Duke and his heires males.

III.
General Savings.

(¹) SAVYNG to evy the Kinges lieges and all and singler pson^e and psones and evy of them all suche right title accion entre intest and possession as they or any of them had before the making of this acte of in or to the said Lordeshippes Mañs londes teñtes and hereditamentes or offices or fees concnyng any the pmisses as if this acte had not be had nor made.

¹ The following Provisoe is in a Schedule annexed to the Act.

CHAPTER XI.

The Creacion of the Erle of Surř.

To the King oure Sovaigne lord.

IN THE MOSTE humble wise bescehith your Highnes your true and feithfull Subgiet Thomas Erle of Surř that wher it hath pleased your Highnes of your most noble and habundaunt gr̄ce by your gr̄cious tres patentes bering date the firste daie of Februarie in the fiftē yere of your most noble regne In consideration of the true and feithfull ōvice of your said Suppliant done unto your Highnes, hath made and creatid your said Suppliant Erle of Surř and by the same tres patentes for the maynteynyng of his astate gave and gr̄nted unto your said Suppliant for ōme of his life the Castell Honour and Mañ of Folkyngham, the Castell and Maner of Cathorř and the Maners of Westburght Stupton Dodyngton Riskyngton Digby Hekyngton Asslakeby Welborn Saperton Wynterton Burthorř Lynwode Beamount and Bayons with thappurtenances in the Countie (¹) Lincoln And the Mañs and Teñtes of Hungate and Beamount and the rent called Beamountes rent with thappurtenances within the Countie of the Citie of Lincoln as by the said tres patentes it may appere. The tenour wherof hereafter ensueth in thise Wordes,

HENRICUS Dei gr̄a Rex Angl̄ & Franc̄ & Dñs Hibn. Om̄ibz ad quos p̄sentes tre p̄veniunt saltm. Cum nobilis & gen̄osus Thomas Howard Miles Dñs Howard Admirallus Angl̄ strenue se gesserit ac illustri p̄ri suo aquilonari hujus n̄ri regni ore a nob̄ p̄posito contra Jacobum Scotoz Regem ingenti armatoz num̄o p̄ jus fasq; d̄cam aquilonarem partem ingressum pugnaturō, idem Thomas Howard cum parte suaz maritimar̄ copiaz auxilio opportunissime adfuit & in pugna apud Branxton nono die Septembr̄ p̄ p̄t̄ advsus d̄cm Scotoz Regem pugnata in qua ip̄e Rex cum om̄i pene sua nobilitate occubuit p̄claram opam navavit prudentissimiq; ductoris & fortissimi militis officio functus sit: Preterea cum p̄fatum illustrissimū suū p̄rem Thomas Marecallum Angl̄ & nup̄ Comitem Surř ob victoriam in eadem pugna ejus ductu atq; virtute partam Ducem Norff fecim⁹: Cumq; Ric̄us nup̄ de f̄co & non de jure Rex Angl̄ p̄cius p̄ tras suas patentes gerent̄ dat̄ apud Westm̄ vicesimo octavo die Junii Anno regni sui primo p̄carissimū & p̄dit̄m p̄d̄cm Thomam nup̄ Comitem Surř in Comitem Surř erexit̄ creavit̄ insignavit̄ p̄fecit̄ ordinavit̄ & eum de nōie illo cum titlo statu stilo honore auctoritate & dignitate cet̄isq; honoribz eidem appendē & annex̄ & p̄ gladii cincturam reali⁹ investivit̄; Henđ & tenend̄ nomen stilum statum titl̄m honorem auctoritatem & dignitatem Comitis Surř p̄fato nup̄ Comiti & hered̄ masculis de corpore suo exeunt̄ imp̄m; Et ut idem nup̄ Comes juxta d̄ci nōis Comitis Surř decenciam & status sui nobilitatem possit honorificencius se here dederit & concesserit d̄ca carta sua confirmavit̄ p̄fato nup̄ Comiti viginti libras, Henđ & annuatim p̄cipiend̄ p̄fato nup̄ Comiti Surř & hered̄ suis p̄d̄cis de firmis exitibz p̄ficiis & aliis comoditatibz quibuscumq; de Com̄ Surř & Sussē p̄venien̄, p̄ manus vic̄ eor̄dem Com̄ p̄ tempore existeñ ad ōminos S̄ci Michis Archi & Pasche p̄ equales por̄cōes; ut p̄ easdem tras pateñ plenius apparet: Et cum idem nup̄ Comes p̄ scriptum suū gerens dat̄ primo die Februarii Anno regni n̄ri quinto, et eodem die in Cancellar̄ n̄ra irrotulā de recordo, ad contemplaōem n̄ram p̄ nomen Thome Comitis Surř remiserit renunciavit̄ sursum [reddiderit⁹] nob̄ & hered̄ n̄ris p̄ ōmino vite p̄fati Thome filii nomen Comitis Surř ac p̄dit̄ titulum statum stilum honorem auctoritatem & dignitatem Comitis Surř p̄d̄cas q; viginti libras annuas ac cet̄a p̄missa ac totum jus titl̄m & int̄esse in eisdem durante vita ejusdem Thome filii p̄t̄ p̄ p̄d̄cm scriptum plene liquet: Sciatis qd̄ nos ip̄m Thomam filiū n̄ris p̄mis cupient̄ de gr̄a n̄ra sp̄ali ac ex c̄ta sciencia & mero motu n̄ris p̄d̄cm Thomam Howard filiū in Comitem Surř erigim⁹ cream⁹ insignim⁹ p̄ficiim⁹ & ordinam⁹ ac eum de nōie illo cum titlo statu stilo honore auctoritate & dignitate cet̄isq; honoribz eidem appendentibz & annex̄ p̄ gladii cincturam reali⁹ investim⁹. Et ut idem Thomas fit Comes juxta d̄ci nōis Comitis Surř decenciam & status sui nobilitatem possit se here de gr̄a n̄ra sp̄ali ac ex c̄ta sciencia & mero motu n̄ris ip̄m Thomam fit in Comitem Surř erigim⁹ cream⁹ insignim⁹ p̄ficiim⁹ ordinam⁹ ac eum de nōie illo cum titlo statu stilo honore auctoritate & dignitate cet̄isq; honoribz eidem appendē & annex̄ p̄ gladii cincturam reali⁹ investim⁹; Henđ & tenend̄ nomen stilum statum titl̄m honorem auctoritatem & dignitatem Comitis Surř p̄fat̄ Thome fit p̄ ōmino vite sue. Et ut idem Thomas fit Comes Surř juxta d̄ci nōis Comitis Surř decenciam & status sui nobilitatem possit honorificencius se here dam⁹ & concedim⁹ p̄ nob̄ & hered̄ n̄ris p̄fato Thome fit Comiti Surř viginti libras annuatim, p̄cipiend̄ p̄ ōmino vite suo de firmis exitibz p̄ficiis & aliis comoditatibz quibuscumq; de Com̄ Surř & Sussē p̄dic̄ p̄venien̄ p̄ manus vic̄ eor̄dem Com̄ p̄ tempore existeñ ad ōminos Pasche & S̄ci Michis Archi p̄ equales por̄cōes: Et ult̄ius de gr̄a sciencia motu & consideraōe p̄d̄cis dam⁹ & concedim⁹ eidem Thome fit Comiti Castrum Honorem & Mañiū n̄m de Folkyngham Castrum & Mañiū n̄m de Cathorř ac Mañia n̄ra de Westburght Stupton Dodyngton Riskyngton Digby Hekyngton Asselakby Welborn Sapton Wynterton Burthorř Lynwood Beamount & Bayons cum p̄tin in Com̄ Lincoln; ac Mañia & teñ n̄ra de Hungate & Beamount ac redditum vō Beamount rent cum p̄tin infra Com̄ Civitatis n̄re Lincoln; Ac Advocacōes & patronatus Eccliar̄ Ab̄biar̄ Prioratū Cantariar̄ Capellar̄ Hospitaliū & alioz Beneficioz Ecclesiasticoz quozcumq; eisdem mañiis & eoz cuit̄ spectañ & p̄tineñ; Necnon om̄es & om̄imod̄ libtates franchises quascumq; eisdem Mañiis & eoz cuit̄ spectañ & p̄tineñ: Henđ & tenend̄ Mañia p̄d̄ca Advocacōes Patronat̄ Libtates & Fraunchesias p̄dic̄ ac cet̄a p̄missa p̄fato Thome fit Comiti p̄ ōmino vite sue p̄ ōvicū rubee rose ad festum [ad festum⁹] Nativitatis S̄ci Johis Bap̄te tantū p̄ om̄ibz aliis ōvicis & demand̄ quibuscumq; absq; compoto seu aliquo alio p̄inde nob̄ hered̄ seu successoribz n̄ris reddend̄ seu solvend̄. Et ult̄ius dam⁹ & concedim⁹ eidem Thome fit Comiti om̄ia & om̄imod̄ exit̄ revencōes & p̄ficia Mañioz p̄d̄coz ac cet̄oz p̄missoz cum p̄tin a festo S̄ci Michis Archi ultime p̄f̄ito hucusq; p̄venien̄ sive cresceñ, tam p̄ manus suas pp̄rias q̄m p̄ manus vic̄ Escaē Ballivoz Receptoz Firmarioz & Occupatoz & alioz Officarioz n̄roz quozcumq; absq; compoto seu aliquo alio p̄inde nob̄ hered̄ seu successoribz n̄ris reddend̄ seu solvend̄. Et hoc absq; fine seu feodo in Cancellar̄ n̄ra seu in Hanapio ejusdem Cancellar̄ n̄re vel alibi nob̄ p̄ p̄missis reddend̄ seu solvend̄; aliquibz p̄visione ordinaōe sive restricōe inde in contr̄iū in Hanapio n̄ro p̄d̄co ante hec tempora fact̄ edit̄ sive ordinā in aliquo non obstant̄; Eo qd̄ exp̄ssa mencio de vō annuo valore aut c̄titudine p̄missoz [and⁹] aliqua concessione vel aliquibz concessionibz p̄ nos aut aliquem p̄genitoz n̄roz p̄fato Thome fit Comiti in p̄sent̄ minime fact̄ existit̄ aut aliqua alia re causa vel mañia quacumq; non obstant̄: In cujus rei testimoniū has tras n̄ras fieri fecim⁹ patentes. Teste me ip̄o apud Westm̄ primo die Februarii anno regni n̄ri quinto.

THAT IT may please your Highnes of your moste noble and habundaunt gr̄ce by thadvyse and assent of the Lordes Sp̄uall and temporall and the Comens in this p̄sent pliamēt assembled and by thauctoritie of the same to ratesie conferme and approve the said tres patentes and ev̄y thing comprised in the same; And that the said tres patentes and ev̄y pte and parcell therof be good efficūall and available in the lawe to your said Suppliant for ōme of his life after the tenour and purporte of the same; And also that your said Suppliant may have possede and enjoye all and ev̄y thynge comprised in the said tres patentes from the feste of Saynt Michell tharchaungell laste paste to hym for ōme of his life by whatsoev̄ name or names the said Erle or the said late Erle his fader be called or named in the said tres patentes, And by what soev̄ name or names the said Castelles Lordeshippes Mañs Londes Teñtes and Hereditamentes and ev̄y pte of them specified in the said tres patentes be named called or knowen in the Kinges Eschequier or elliswher.

Letters Patents, 1 Feb. 5 Hen. VIII. creating the Earl of Surrey, and granting unto him several Manors, &c for the Maintenance of his Estate.

The Tenor of the said Letters Patents.

The said Letters Patent confirmed;

¹ of O.

⁹ redderit O.

⁹ O. omits.

⁹ aut O.

as if Offices or Inquisitions had been found, and returned.

And that it may be ordeyned by the said auctoritie that the said tres patentes and evy thyng therin conteyned may be good and effcual in the lawe unto the said Erle for tyme of his life, As if Offices or Inquisitions therof and for the same requisite or behovefull to make the same tres patentes lafull and effcual in the lawe to your said Suppliaunt were founden had and returned into your Courtes of the Chaunty or Eschequier by reason of due and lafull Comissions or other lafull auctoritie of and upon the same and evy parcell therof, and had rested in your said Courtes of the said Chaunty or Eschequier by the Space of thre monethes after the retorne and certificate therof and before the date of the same patent: Any acte or actes of pliaiment before this tyme made or any Inquisition or Office hereafter to be founden or any other cause had notwithstanding.

II.
Advousons, &c.
appurtenant.

And also that it be ordeigned by the said auctoritie that the said Erle for tyme of his life have and enjoye all and singler Advousons and Patronages of Churches Abbies Priories Chauntries Chapelles Hospitalles and other Ecctiasticall benefices what soev they be to the said Castelles Mañs and to evy of them belongyng and appteynyng; And also all and alman Libties and Fraunchesies what soev they be that were or nowe be to the same Mañs and to evy of them pteynyng and belongyng.

III.
If the Earl be evicted, the King shall make him Recompence.

And that it be also enacted ordeyned and established by the said auctoritie that if any of the said Castelles Honours Lordeshippes Mañs Londes Teñtes Rentes Possessions or Hereditamentes named or specified in the forsaid tres patentes at any tyme hereafter be evicted and taken from the said Erle by lafull entre Recovye Restitucion or otherwise by any pson or psones havynge right and title by lawe or conscience to the same, that then your Highnes your heires and Successours upon the Information therof made to your Highnes your heires or Successours from tyme to tyme as the case shall require shall make sufficient and lafull recompence to the said Erle of and in Londes and Teñtes asmoche and of like yerely value ov all charges as the same Mañs Londes and Teñtes or any parcell therof so evicted or taken from his possession by entre recovye or otherwise shall amounte unto; he to have and enjoye the same Castelles Mañs Londes and Teñtes with thappurtenances for tyme of his life in recompence of the said Castelles Mañs Londes and teñtes so evicted and taken away from the said Erle.

IV.
General Savings:

Savyng to evy pson and psones other than your Highnes your heires and Successours such right title entre inest accion and possession as they or any of them had the firste daie of Februarie in the fiftre yere of your moste noble reigne in such maner and forme as this present acte had nev ben had nor made.

(¹) SAVYNG to evy the Kynges lieges and all and singler pson and psones and evy of them all such right title accion entre inest and possession as they or any of them had before the makynge of this acte of in or to the said Lordeshippes Mañs Londes Teñtes and Hereditamentes or Offices and Fees concnyng any the pmisses, as if this acte had nev ben had nor made.

CHAPTER XII.

The Restitucion of the Countesse of Salesbury.

To the King oure Sovaigne Lord.

Recital of an Act of Attainder, in 19 Hen. VII. against Edward Earl of Warwick and Salisbury.

IN THE MOSTE humble wise besechith your Highnes your true and feithfull Subgiet and daily Oratrice Margaret Pole late Wife of Richard Pole Knight and Suster and heir of blode unto Edward late Erle of Warwike and Salesburie son of Isabell daughter and heir of Richard late Erle of Salesburie son and heir of Alice late Countesse of Salesburie to which Isabell your said Oratrice is daughter and heir, And also aswell Cosyn and heir to the said Richard late Erle of Salesburie as Cosyn and heir of the said Alice late Countesse of Salesburie that is to saie; Doughter and heir of the said Isabell daughter and heir to the said Richard late Erle of Salesburie son and heir of the said Alice late Countesse of Salesburie. That wher by an Acte of pliaiment holden at Westm̄ the xxv daie of Januarie the xixth year of the reigne of the late noble King of famous memorie King Henry the vijth late King of this your Realme of Englund your most dere fader; It was ordeyned enaēd and established that the said Edward by the name of Edward late Erle of Warwike late of Warwike in the Countie of Warwike amonges oders for his offences and trespases in the same acte recited exp̄ssed and declared shuld be convycted adjudged and atteynted of High treason. And further by the same acte it was enaēd ordeigned and established that the said Edward shuld forfett unto the said late King and his heires all Honours Castelles Mañs Lordeshippes Hundredes Fraunchisies Libties Privilegies Advousons Nōiacions p̄sentacions Knightes fees Londes Teñtes Rentes ÷vices Revisions Remynders Porcions Annuities Pencions Rightes Possessions Hereditamentes Goodes Catelles and Dettes wherof he or any other pson or psones to his use were seased or possessid the daie of his treason in the said acte recited cōmitted and done or any tyme after within the Realme of Englund Ireland Wales Calice or in the marches of the same in fee symple fee tayle or tyme of life or lyves or into which the said Edward or any other to his use had then or any tyme after lafull cause of entre within Englund Ireland Wales Calice or in the marches of the same: And that the said Edward shuld forfett unto the said late King and his heires all Honours Castelles Mañs Lordeshippes Hundredes Fraunchisies Libties Privilegies Advousons Nōiacions p̄sentacions Knightes fees Londes Teñtes Rentes ÷vices Revisions Remynders Porcions Annuities Pencions Rightes Possessions Hereditamentes Goodes Catelles and Dettes wherof the said Edward late Erle of Warwike or any other pson or psones to his use were seased or possessid the secounde daie of Auguste the xiiiijth yere of the said late King or any tyme after as by the same acte emonges oder more pleyntyly apperith: Which Edward moste ḡcious sovaigne lord, was alweis frome his Childehode beyng of thage of vij yeres untill the tyme of his decease remaynyng and kepte in ward and restrayned from his libtie aswell in the Towre of London as in other places havynge none exp̄ience nor knowlege of the worldely polices nor of the lawes of this Realme, So that if any offence were by hym done concnyng such matiers specified in the said acte of atteynder yt was rather by Innocencye then of any maliciouse purpose; And also most ḡcious and m̄cyfull Sovaigne Lord your said humble Oratrice is your pore kynneswoman and hath noo lyvyng but by helpe of your Highnes and may not enherite any londes or teñtes nor other hereditamentes ne take any enheritaunce wherunto the said Edward was enheritable after and by the deth of any of hir auncesters; The said atteynder and other atteynders at and by the course of the comen lawe of this your Realme ayenste the said Edward stonyng in force.

The said Earl had been kept in Prison during his Life; his Offence therefore not intentional. Consequences of the said Attainder.

The said Act of Attainder repealed.

IT MAY therefore please your Highnes of your moste benyng goodnes habundaunt ḡce pitie and charitie by thadvyse and assent of the Lordes sp̄uall and temporall and the Comens in this present pliaiment assembled and by the auctoritie of the same to enaēte ordeyne and establish that the said acte of atteynder made at the said pliaiment holden at Westm̄ the said xxv daie of Januarie the said xixth yere of the reigne of the said late King, and all thinges theryn specified ayenste the said Edward and his heires, and all other acte and -actes of atteynder and Jugementes at the Cōen lawe of conviccion and atteynders, and all other atteynders declared adjudged had or made ayenste the said Edward, And all and singler Inditement and Inditementes of Treason founde

¹ The following Proviso is in a Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

presented or had ayenst the said Edward by what soeᵛ name or names he was named or called in the said acte or actes atteynders Indictement or Inditemēt be ayenste the said Edward and his heires adnullid revoked repealid frustrate irritate annentissid and uttly voide and of non effeete nor strenght; As if the said acte of atteynder the said xxv daie of Januarie in the said xixth yere of the said late King or any other acte or actes of pliamēt of atteynder or atteynders or conviccions, or any atteynder or atteynders at the comen lawe, or any inditement or inditementes of treason jugement or judgementes of atteynder or atteynders by confession or oderwise, or any other atteynder ayenste the said Edward had made or gevyn had neᵛ ben had done gevyn nor made. And ov this that it may be further enactid and ordeyned by the auctorite of this present pliamēt that your said Suppliaunt be restored and enhabled to enherite as Suster and heir of the said Edward and be heir of the said Edward in name blode state degre dignitie pemyence and enheritaunce; And that the said Margaret to the estate name degre stile and title of Countesse of Salesburie by the name of Margaret Countesse of Salesburie, And also the heires of the said Margaret as Erles of Salesburie, be restored and enhabled; And also to all Castelles Mañs Lordeshippes Hundredes Fraunchesies Libties Privilegies Advousons Nōiacions p̄sentacions Knightes fees Londes Teñtes Rentes ᵛices Reᵛsions Remynders Porcions Annuyties Pencions Rightes Possessions and all and singler hereditamentes with their app̄tenances, wherof the said Edward or any other to his use was had or were seasid or possessid of the tyme of the said treason in the said acte made in the said pliamēt holden the xxv daie of Januarie in the said xixth yere of the said late King specified, or the tyme of any other treason by hym cōmytted and done, or the said secounde daie of Auguste in the said xiiiijth yere of the said late Kinges reign or the tyme of the same acte of pliamēt of atteynder or of any other acte or actes of pliamēt or Jugementes of atteynder or atteynders by the Comen lawe upon Inditementes p̄cesse confession or otherwise ayenste the said Edward made or hade, or any tyme after or sithen within Englund Ireland Wales Calice and the Marches of the same in fee symple fee taile or for t̄me of life, or into which the said Edward or any other p̄sone or p̄sones to his use the tyme of the said treason in the said acte of atteynder in the said xixth yere of the said late King specified, or the tyme of any other treason by hym cōmytted or done, or the tyme of any other acte or actes of pliamēt of atteynder or atteynders or any other atteynder or atteynders at the comen lawe or otherwise ayenst the said Edward had gevyn or made, or the said secound daie of Auguste the said xiiiijth yere of the reigne of the said late King or any tyme sithen, had any lauffull cause of entre into the same within Englund Ireland Wales Calice or in the marches of the same; As if the said acte of atteynder made the said xxv daie of Januarie in the said xixth yere of the reigne of the said late King had neᵛ ben had ne made; And as yf any other acte or actes of pliamēt of atteynder or atteynders at the comen lawe or otherwise ayenst the said Edward had neᵛ be had ne made (¹). TO HAVE hold enjoye and possede all and singler the p̄misses to the said Margaret and hir heires in the same mañ and forme as she shuld have and ben enheritable yf the same treasons offences rebellions and other mysdedes before rehersed or any of them by the same Edward had neᵛ ben done nor made; And as if the said Acte of atteynder made the said xxv daie of Januarie in the said xixth yere of the reigne of the said late king nor any other acte or actes of pliamēt of atteynders or any other atteynder or conviccion ayenst the said Edward by Jugement upon Inditementes p̄cesse confession or otherwise by course of the comen lawe or otherwise had neᵛ ben had nor made yelden nor gevyn. Also by the same auctoritie be it enacted ordeyned and established that the said Margaret and hir heires and all other p̄sone and p̄sones at any tyme seasid of any Honours Castelles Mañs Lordeshippes Hundredes Fraunchesies Libties Privilegies Advousons Nōiacions p̄sentacions Knightes Fees Londes Teñtes Rentes ᵛices Reᵛsions Remynders Porcions Annuyties Pencions Rightes Possessions and all other Hereditamentes to thuse of the said Edward and hys heires or to thuse of the said Edward and the heires of his body begoten by v̄tue of this present acte may lauffully into all and singler the said Honours Castelles Mañs Lordeshippes Hundredes Fraunchesies Rentes ᵛices Reᵛsions Remynders Porcions Annuyties Pencions Possessions and all other Hereditamentes with their appurtenances and other the p̄misses and evy pcell of them entre kepe hold and enjoye, aswell upon the possession of you Soᵛaigne Lorde your heires and successours as upon the possession of evy other p̄sone or p̄sones, any discent tres patentis discontinuance or any other cause matier or thinges to the contrie had made fallen or growen sythe the said atteynders notwithstanding. And that the said entre season and possession of the said Margaret and hir heires and the said other p̄sones in all and singler the said Honours Castelles Mañs Lordeshippes Londes Teñtes Libties Fraunchesies and Hereditamentes with their appurtenances and into evy parcell therof by v̄tue and auctoritie of this present acte be good lauffull available and effectually in the lawe unto the said Margaret and hir heires and to the said other p̄sones and their heires seasid to thuse of the said Edward and his heires, withoute any sute for the same or any parcell therof to your Highnes your heires or Successours by petition lyverey monst̄unce de Droit oust̄ le mayne or any other meane after the course and fourme of the comen lawe or otherwise oute of the handes of you Soᵛaigne Lord or of your heires or Successours to be had made or sued; And that the said Margaret and hir heires shall take and p̄ceyve to hir owne use all rentes revenues yssues and p̄fittes of all the said Castelles Mañs Lordeshippes Londes Teñtes Hereditamentes and other the p̄misses which were due and paieable unto you Soᵛaigne Lord sith the feaste of the Anunciacion of oure Lady in the fourth yere of your moste noble reign or any tyme after, And not at the said feaste ne before by the handes of the Receyvours Bailifes Reves Fermours Tenantes and other occupiers of the same and of evy parcell therof; And that it shalbe lauffull unto the said Margaret and hir heires to distreyne in all and evy the p̄misses for the said rentes revenues and p̄fittes therof and the arreragies of the same, And have and use like accion or accions ayenste the said Receyvours Fermours and other Occupiers of the same for the levyeng and recovye therof as your Highnes myght have done if this acte had not be made; And that the said Receyvours Bailiefes Reves Fermours and other Occupiers of the same be discharged from hensforth ayenste you Soᵛaigne Lorde and your heires of and for all the Rentes Revenues and p̄fittes due and paieable for the p̄misses sith that the said feaste of the Anunciacion of oure Lady in the fourth yere of your moste noble reigne.

FURTHERMORE be it enacted by the auctoritie of this present pliamēt that the p̄misses and evy parcell therof and the Receyvours and other Officers of the same be frome the said feaste of the Anunciacion of oure Lady uttly discharged and acquyeted ayenst the Kinges Highnes and his heires and all other of all and singler sōmes of money and paymentes appoynted and assigned yerely to be taken receyved and applied towards the paymentes and contentyng thexpences of the Kinges moste honorable household any acte or actes heretofore made to the contrie notwithstanding.

PRYDED always that this acte nor any thing theryn conteyned extend not nor be hurtfull unto the King oure Soᵛaigne Lord nor his heires of for or conc̄nyng any Honours Castelles Mañs Lordeshippes Londes Teñtes Rentes Reᵛsions ᵛices Libties Fraunchesies Advousons and Hereditamentes of late Anne Countesse of Warwike, specified and comprised in a fyne levied at Westm̄ in the xvth of Saynt Hillary the thirde yere of the reigne of the said late noble King Henry the vijth before Thomas Brian Knyght Roger Touneshend and John Haugh Justices of the said late King bitwene the said late Kyng and the said Anne. SAVYNG always to all and singler the Kinges Subgiettes and to evy p̄son and p̄sons and their heires and to the heires of evy of them other then the King oure Soᵛaigne Lord

II.
Margaret Countess
of Salisbury, Sister
to the Earl, restored
in Blood, Title, and
Estate.

III.
The said Countess,
and Persons seized
to the Use of the
said Earl and his
Heirs, may enter
into the Honours,
Manors, &c. of the
Earl, without Suit
by Petition, Livery,
&c.

The said Countess
shall take the Rents
thereof from Lady
Day 4 Hen.VIII.

And may distrain
and bring Actions
for the same.

The King's Re-
ceivers shall be dis-
charged thereof.

IV.
The Estates dis-
charged from all
Sums applicable to
Payment of the
King's Household.

V.
Provido as to cer-
tain Manors, &c. of
Anne late Countess
of Warwick com-
prised in a fyne levied
in Hilary Term
3 Hen.VII.

¹ In this place is an Erasure in the Original Act, in conformity with a Schedule of Amendments attached to the Act.

General Saving.

his heires and Successours all their right state title clayme demaunde and invest that they or any of them had mought or shuld have had to or in any of the said Honours Castelles Mañs Lordeshippes Londes Teñtes Libties Fraunchesies Advousons Hereditamentes and all other the pmisses or any parcell of them as yf the said atteynders or any of them had nev̄ ben had nor made ayenste the said Edward. **PVYDED** alwey that all and singler psones be quyte and clerely discharged of al mañ of accions and sutes of and for all and singler entrees and intrusions made or done in all and singler the said Honours Castelles Mañs Londes Teñtes Rentes Revsions ðvices Libties Fraunchesies Advousons Hereditamentes and all other the pmisses and evy parcell therof, And of all and singler Receptes taking and pceyvng of rentes revenues yssues and pfittes of the same and of evy parcell therof due and growne, frome the tyme of the said treason done or cōmytted specified in the said acte of atteynder made in the said pliamet holden the said xxv daie of Januarie in the said xixth yere of the reigne of the said late Kinge or sith the same acte, or any other acte or actes of atteynder or any other atteynder or atteynders by Jugementes Inditementes pcesse Utlagaries by course and order of the comen Lawe or otherwise ayenste the said Edward had and made unto and at the said feast of the Anunciacion of oure Lady in the said fourth yere of the reigne of oure said Sovaigne Lord ayenst the said Margaret and hir heires and ayenste evy other pson and psones at any tyme seasid of the pmisses or of any parcell of them to thuse of the said Edward and his heires.

VI.
Proviso that all Persons shall be discharged of Entries and Receipts of Rent prior to Lady Day
4 Hen.VIII.

VII.
Proviso for Anne late Countess of Warwick, &c.

VIII.
Act shall not restore other than the said Countess, &c.

IX.
Saving for the King, as Heir of Margaret Countess of Richmond and Derby, &c.

AND ALSO be it pvyded that this acte extend not to any Castelles Lordeshippes Londes Teñtes and Hereditament^e whatsoev̄ that were of the enheritaunce of Anne late Countesse of Warwick and Lady Spencer wif unto Richard late Erle of Salesburie in possession revsion or in use.

And furthermore be it pvyded that this acte extend not to restore any pson or psones other then the said Margaret and hir heires and the heires of hir body lafully begoten and [to begoten¹] and such pson or psones as wer seasid to thuse of the said Edward and his heires or the heires of his body to any of the said Castelles Lordeshippes Mañs Londes and Teñtes Hereditamentes and other the pmisses.

SAVYNG to the Kinge Highnes and his heires all such right title and invest to of and in all and evy of the said Honours Castelles Lordeshippes Mañs Londes Teñtes Libties Fraunchesies Privilegies Advousons Nōiations p̄sentacions Knightes fees and other Hereditamentes and evy parte therof with thappurten^{nces}, which his Highnes hath or ought to have as heir unto the right excellent Princes Margaret late Countesse of Richemound and Derby or any hir auncesters which she or any of hir auncesters whose heir she was had by purchase exchange or otherwise. **SAVYNG** also to oure said Sovaigne Lord the King and his heires all such right and title of enheritaunce which his Highnes hath or ought to have in any wise in or to any of the said Castelles Lordeshippes Londes Teñtes and other Hereditamentes aforesaid with thapp^{ten}^{nce} other then by reason of the said atteynder and atteynders and forfeitures of the said Edward.

CHAPTER XIII.

The Restitucion of Humfrey Stafford.

To the Kyng oure Sovaigne Lord and the Lordes sp̄uall and temporall in this p̄sent pliamet assembled.

Recital of an Act of Attainder, in 1 Hen. VII. against Humfrey Stafford.

IN MOSTE humble wise besecith your noble G^{ce} your pore subgiēt and true ðv^{nt} Humfrey Stafford sone and heir in blode to Humfrey Stafford Squier that wher the said Humfrey the fader at a pliamet holden at Westm̄ the vijth daie of Novembr the firste yere of the reigne of your moste noble fader King Henry the vijth yt was enacted stablissed ordeyned demed and declared that the said Humfrey the fader by the name of Humfrey Stafford shuld stond and be convycted and atteynted of high treason, and disabled and forjuged of almañ honour estate dignitie and p̄mynence and the name of the same, and to forfeite to oure said Sovaigne Lord and to his heires all Castelles Mañs Lordeshippes Hundredes Fraunchesies Libties Privilegies Advousons Nōiacions p̄sentacions Londes Teñtes Rentes Revsions ðvices Porcions Annuyties Pencions Rightes Hereditamentes Goodes Catteltes and Dettes wherof the said Humfrey the fader or any other to his use were seasid or possessid the xxj daie of Auguste next before the said pliamet or any tyme after within the Realme of Englund Ireland Wales or Calice or in the Marches therof in fee Symple fee taile tme of life or lyves: That it may please your Highnes of your most g^{acious} goodnes, In consideracion that your said ðv^{nt} hath none of such pore londes and teñtes as belonged to his said fader for lak wherof your said ðv^{nt} is not hable to do unto your Highnes so good and acceptable ðvice as his true hert and mynde wold ðve hym to do; And in consideracion of the feithfull and true ðvice that your said ðv^{nt} hath done to your Highnes and entendith to doo all daies of his life; That it may please your Highness by thadvyse of your Lordes sp̄uall and temporall and the Comens in this p̄sent pliamet assembled and by auctoritie of the same, to enhable your said ðv^{nt} in blode and name to have hold enjoye and [inhabite²] all such Castelles Mañs Lordeshippes Fraunchesies Libties Privilegies Advousons Nōiacions p̄sentacions Londes Teñtes Rentes Revsions ðvices Patronages Annuyties Rightes Hereditamentes and all other possessions which were forfeited by the said Humfrey the fader by reason of the said acte of pliamet made the first yere of oure said Sovaigne Lordes your fathers reigne; And that the said Acte of pliamet and evy thing theryn conteyned and all other actes and Jugementes of Atteynder in any of your said faders Courtes and evy thyng theryn conteyned ayenste the said Humfrey the fader by what soev̄ name or names he be called be as ayenste the said Humfrey Stafford the fader and his heires utly voide repelled and of non effecte, as non such acte or actes Jugement or Jugementes had nev̄ ben had made or gevyn. And that your said ðv^{nt} his heires and assignes may aswell entre upon your possession into all such Castelles Mañs Lordeshippes Fraunchesies Libties Privilegies Advousons Nōiacions p̄sentacions Londes Teñtes Rentes Revsions ðvices Patronages Annuyties Rightes Hereditamentes which be in your handes most dred Sovaign Lord without any office lyvey or ouster le mayne thereof to be sued or had, As to entre into all such Castelles Mañs Lordeshippes Fraunchesies Libties Privilegies Advousons Nōiacions p̄sentacions Landes Teñtes Reñtes ðvices Revsions Patronages Annuyties Rightes and Hereditamentes which were to the said Humfrey the fader or any other to his use at the tyme of the said atteynder; immediatly after the detm^{nacion} of all such g^{untes} and estates therof heretofore had mad or g^{untes} to any pson or psones by your Highnes or by your said noble fader of any of the pmisses by tres patentes under the great Seale, into whose handes soev̄ they shall happen to come. And also that it may please your Highnes by thadvyse and assent of your Lordes sp̄uall and temporall and the Comens in this p̄sent pliamet assembled and by auctoritie of the same to enacte ordeyne and establishe that evy pson and psones that have entred occupied or taken any yssues revenues or pfittes of the pmisses or of any parte therof before the xijth daie of Februarie in the fyfte yere of your most noble reigne to be quyte and discharged therof ageyn your said ðv^{nt} his heires and executoures.

Humfrey Stafford his Son restored in Blood and Estate.

The said Act of Attainder repealed.

And Entry given to the Son into the forfeited Estates in the King's Hands without Office, or Livery, or Ouster le Main to be sued; and into others, after the Determination of present Grants under Letters Patent.

II.
Discharge in respect of Entries or Receipts of Rent prior to February 12th 5 Hen.VIII.

¹ So in Original Act.

² enhite O. [inherit]

SAVING to evy pson and psones and their heires other then your Highnes and your heires all such right title interest and clayme as they and evy of them have to the pmisses and evy parte therof by reason of any tres patentes made therof or of any part therof by your Highnes or by your noble fader sith the said vijth daie of Novembr the said firste yere of your said noble faders reigne as if the said acte of restitution had nev ben had or made.

(¹) AND saving to evy other pson and psones and their heires and assignes other then your Highnes and your Heires all such right title interest and clayme as they or any of them have to the pmisses or any pte of them, this Acte of restitution not withstanding.

III.
General Savings.

CHAPTER XIV.

An Acte concnyng the Dourey of the Countesse of Oxford.

To the King.

IN moste humble wise besechith your Highnes your humble Subgiet Elizabeth Countesse of Oxenford late the wife of John Veer Erle of Oxenford decessid, and before wife to William Viscounte Beaumont also decessid, That wher your Highnes by your tres patentes granted assigned and delyved to your said Suppliant and Erle hir said late husbond, for the hole allowaunce and full satisfaccion of the Dowry of the same Elizabeth to hir belongyng of all Man's Londes Teñtes and other Hereditamentes of the said late Viscount, cteyn Man's Londes and Teñtes expssed and comprised in the said tres patentes, the tenoure of which tres patentes folowith in thies wordes :

The Tenor of certain Letters Patents, assigning to Elizabeth Countess of Oxford, for her Life, divers Manors, &c. in Satisfaction of her Dowry, as Widow of William Viscount Beaumont.

HENRICUS Dei grā Rex Angl & Franc & Dñs Hibn. Omib; ad quos p̄sentes tre p̄v̄h̄int saltm. Sciatis qđ nos de grā n̄ra sp̄ali ac ex c̄ta sciencia & mero motu n̄ris concessim⁹ assignavim⁹ & delibavim⁹ Johi Comiti Oxon & Elizabeth ux̄i ejus, nup ux̄i Willi nup Viç Beaumont & Dñi de Bardolf, Mañia de Grymesthorp̄ Suthorp̄ & Edenh^m cum membris & p̄tin in Com̄ Lincoln ac Mañia de Loughborough Shepished & Blayston cum membris & p̄tin suis in Com̄ Leyç, Necnon Advocacōes Ecclia; de Loughborough & Cosyngton in eadem Com̄ Leyç, Ac Mañia de Wynburgh & Mattishall cum p̄tin in Com̄ Norff, Necnon Advocacōes Ecclia; de Wynburgh & Carston in eodem Com̄ Norff; Aceciam Mañia de Donyngton Brundishe Cretyngham Cloptonhall & Ilkettishall cum p̄tin in Com̄ Suff, Necnon advocacōes Ecclie & Cantarie de Donyngton in eodem Com̄ Suff; Ac Mañiū de Watton at the Stone cum p̄tin in Com̄ Hertf, Necnon advocacōem Ecclie de Watton at the Stone in eodem Com̄ Hertf; Ac Mañia de Plompton Barcombe Fletchyng Birlyng [Durkegag^e] & Pedynghoo cum p̄tin in Com̄ Susse; Necnon advocacōem Ecclie de Plompton in eodem Com̄ Susse; Ac Mañiū de Trunchautes in Alton seu alibi in Com̄ Sutht ac Mañiū de Willoughbies cum p̄tin in Edmondton & Totenham in Com̄ Midd. Aceciam om̄ia alia t̄ras & teñ in Villa & Campis de Westm̄ & S̄ci Egidii vocat̄ Beaumontes londes in eodem Com̄ Midd nup de hereditate & possessione d̄ci nup Viç: Hend & tenend eisdem Comiti & Elizabeth p̄ t̄mino vite ip̄ius Elizabeth in dotem ejusdem Elizabeth, in plenam allocacōem & satisfaccōem tocius dotis ejusdem Elizabeth ip̄am de om̄ib; mañiis t̄ris & teñ que nup fuerunt ejusdem Viç contingē. Ac insup de ubiori grā n̄ra dam⁹ & concedim⁹ p̄ p̄sentes eisdem Comiti & Elizabeth om̄ia & om̄imod̄ exiē reddiē revencōes & p̄ficua de om̄ib; t̄ris & teñ p̄d̄cis ac c̄ctis p̄missis a festo Annunciaōis be Marie virginis ultimo p̄t̄o ante dat̄ p̄senciū hucusq; p̄venien̄ sive cresceñ, tam p̄ manus suas p̄prias q̄m p̄ manus Recepto; Ballivo; tenenciū & occupat̄ mañio; terē teñ p̄d̄co; ac c̄cto; p̄misso; absq; aliquo compoto seu aliquo alio nob̄ hered̄ & successorib; n̄ris p̄ p̄missis vel aliquo p̄misso; reddend̄ solvend̄ vel faciend̄, Eo qđ exp̄ssa mencio de vero valore annuo seu de aliquo alio valore aut de c̄titudine p̄misso; seu eo; alicuj⁹ aut de aliis donis sive concessionib; p̄fat̄ Comiti & Elizabeth p̄ nos seu aliquem p̄genito; n̄ro; sive p̄decesso; ante hec tempora fact̄ in p̄sentib; minime fact̄ existit, aut aliquo statuto actu ordinacōe p̄visione sive restricōe inde incontr̄iū fact̄ ediē sive p̄vis, aut aliqua alia re mañia seu causa quacumq; non obstanē. In cujus rei testimoniū has t̄ras n̄ras fieri fecim⁹ patentes. T. me ipo apud Westm̄ sexto die Decembr̄ anno regni n̄ri primo.

THAT IT MAY PLEASE your G^{ace} by thassent of the lordes sp̄uall and temporall and the Comens in this p̄sent p̄liament assembled and by thau^{ct}oritie of the same that it be enacted ordeigned and established that your said Suppliant may have hold and enjoye for t̄me of hir life for her Dowrye all the said Mañs Londes Teñtes and other the p̄misses with their app^{ten}ances in the said tres patentes comprised; togedir with all Advousons Patronages of Churches Abbeys Pories Chauntres Hospitalles and of all other benefices sp̄uall, and with Knightes fees Villaynes Rentes Courtes letes Libties and f^uanchesies to the same Mañs Londes and Teñtes aforenamed or any of them, the date of the said tres patentes or any tyme afore, appendyng p̄teynyng regarding or in any wise belongyng as if your said Suppliant had sued obteyned and recoved for hir said Dowrie to her affering and p̄teynyng of the hole enheritaunce of the said late Viscount all the said Mañs londes and teñtes and all other the p̄misses with their app^{ten}ances oute of your Courte of Chauncy or otherwise by the due ordinarie Course of your Comen lawe of this your Realme. And that it may be ferther enacted by the said au^{ct}oritie that the said tres patentes and all and evy thinge in the same comprised be good and avayleable to your said Suppliant; To have and enjoye the said Mañs Londes and Teñtes and all other thinges in the said tres Patentes comprised frome the date of the said tres patentes for t̄me of life of the said Elizabeth, and all the rentes revenues and p̄fittes of all the said Mañs Londes Teñtes and other the p̄misses aforenamed frome the feaste of the Annunciacion of our blessed Lady the Virgyn in the firste yere of your regne unto this p̄sent p̄liament in any wise come dewe growne or receyved, aswell by the handes of your said Suppliant as by the handes of any other Receyvours Bailifes ten^{antes} fermours and occupyers of the said Mañs Londes and Teñtes and other the p̄misses, as if the same tres patentes had ben au^{ct}orised and made good by au^{ct}oritie of p̄liament: And also to have and enjoye to your said Suppliant for t̄me of life of the said Elizabeth all the said Patronage Advousons Knightes fees Villayns Rentes Courtes letes Libties and Fraunchesies to the said Mañs Londes and Teñtes or to any of theym the said date of the said tres patentes or any tyme afore p̄teynyng appendyng regarding or in any man^r of wyse belongyng; Any tres patentes by your Highnes to any of your lieges sens the date of the said tres patentes made or any other thinge matier or cause any tyme afore happened made or passed to the cont^{rie} not withstanding. SAVING to all and evy pson and psones and their heires others then your G^{ace} your heires and Successours and the heires of the said Viscount and their heires suche right accion title interest and entre as they or any of them had or myght have had any tyme before this p̄sent p̄liament as if this acte had nev ben had ne made.

The Countess shall have and enjoye the said Manors, &c. for her Dowry as if she had recovered them by due course of Law.

II.
The said recited Letters Patent fully confirmed.

III.
General Saving.

¹ In a Schedule annexed to the Act.

¹ Buskegag O.

CHAPTER XV.

The Restitucion of John Audeley.

To the Kinge our So^vaigne Lorde,

Attainder of John Audeley, Second Son of John Lord Audeley, by an Act 19 Hen. VII.

The said Act of Attainder repealed.

The said John Audeley and Feoffees to his Use may inherit and hold the forfeited Castles, Manors, &c.

The Entry of the said John Audeley into the said Manors, &c. declared good without suit by Petition or Livery.

II. Discharge in respect of the taking of Profits before the first Day of the Session.

III. Saving of Rights existing on the 22d June 12 Hen. VII.

IV. Proviso for Sir Edward Sutton;

IN moste humble wise shewith and besechith youre moste g^racious and m^ccyfull Highnes your feithfull Subgiet and true liegeman John Audeley, secound sone of John Audeley Knight sumtyme Lord Audeley That wher James Tuchet of Audeley late of Stowey in the Countie of Som^r Knight late Lord Audeley broder unto your said Oratour, cont^rie to his allegeaunce and naturall dutie accompanied hym selfe with the blake smyth at the feld called Blake Heth ayenste our late So^vaigne Lord Kinge Henry the vijth your moste derest fader and your said Suppliaunt then and long tyme before beyng ⁱⁿ household with the said James was compelled to go with hym to the said feld ayenste his wille, for the which at a pliaiment of oure said late So^vaigne Lord holden at Westm^r the xxv daie of Januarie the xixth yere of his moste noble reigne It was enacted that the same John Audeley the sone, by the name of John Audeley late of London Gentilman, amonges other p^rsones shuld be convycted adjudged and atteynted of high treason, and forfeyte to the said late Kyng and to his heires all Honours Castelles Maⁿs Lordeshippes Hundredes Fraunchesies Libties Privilegies Advousons N^oiacions p^rsentacions Knightes fees Londes Teⁿtes Rentes ^vices Re^visions Remaynders Porcions Annuities Pensions rightes possessions Hereditamentes Goodes Catalles and Dettes wherof the said John Audeley or any other to his use were seasid or possessid the xxij daie of Juyn the xijth yere of the said late Kinges reigne or any tyme after within the realme of Englonde Ireland Wales Calice or in the Marches of the same in fee symple fee taile or tyme of life or lyves, or in the which he had then or at any tyme after lafull cause to entre within Englonde Ireland Wales Calice or in the Marches of the same; as by the same acte more playnly at large apperith, That it may please your said Highnes of your moste g^racious m^cye and pitie and for that yo^r said pore suppliaunt hath nothyng to fynde him with: And also that John Audeley Lord Audeley sone and heire of the same James by an acte of pliaiment holden at Westm^r in the thirde yere of your moste noble reigne is restored to his name dignitie londes teⁿtes rightes and enheritaunces by his said fader forfeited with c^teyn p^rvysoes in the same acte specified and conteyned: It may be established and enacted by your said Highnes and the Lordes Sp^ruall and Temporall and the Comens in this your p^rsent Pliaiment assembled and by the auctoritie of the same, that the said acte of atteynder and forfeitures made and had ayenst your said Suppliaunt and his heires and all other actes of atteynder and forfeitures made and had ayenste hym in the said pliaiment holden in the said xixth yere of oure said late So^vaigne Lord, or in any other pliaiment holden in the tyme of oure said late So^vaigne Lord ayenste your said Oratour, be frome hensforth ayenste the same your said Oratour and his heires and all feoffees to his use and to e^vy of them uttly voide adnullid and of noo force nor effecte. And that your said Suppliaunt and his heires and all and e^vy p^rsones and p^rsones seasid to his use of any Londes Tentres or Hereditamentes the tyme of the said acte in the said xixth yere or any tyme before by the same acte forfeited, be restored and enhabled to enherite entre hold and enjoye all Castelles Lordeshippes Maⁿs Londes Teⁿtes Re^visions ^vices Advousons, and other Possessions and hereditamentes as well forfeited by the same acte in the said xixth yere of your said fader as by any other acte or actes what soe^v they be, in such maⁿ and fourme and in as available wise as the same John the Sone of John and his said heires or any other shuld or mought have done or had yf the same acte or actes of atteynder or any of them had nev^{er} ben had ne made; The same Acte or Actes or any of them notwithstanding; And that the same acte or actes of atteynder ne any of them ne any tres patentes made by reason or occasion of the same by oure said late So^vaigne Lord be not in any wise hurtfull ne p^rjudiciall to your said Suppliaunt ne to his said heires ne to any oder p^rsones or p^rsones beyng at any tyme feoffee or feoffees or seasid to thuse of the said John Audeley the sone of John or his said heires touching the p^rmisses or any parcell therof, but be ayenste them and e^vy of them and their heires uttly voide and of noo force ne effecte. And that your said Suppliaunt and his heires and all other p^rsones and their heires at tyme of the said atteynder beyng feoffees or seasid to thuse of your said Suppliaunt and his heires of and in the p^rmisses or of or in any parte or parcell of the same, may have advauntage in e^vy thing touching the p^rmisses and be in as good case and condicion as yf the [sane ''] acte or actes of atteynder or any of them had nev^{er} ben had ne made; And that thentre season and possession of your said Subgiet in the forsaid Maⁿs Londes teⁿtes and other the p^rmisses and e^vy parte therof, aswell upon the possession of you So^vaign Lord as upon the possession of any other p^rsones or p^rsones havynge the p^rmisses or any pte therof, be good lafull available and effectuell to your said Suppliaunt and to his heires withoute any other sute for the same or for any parcell therof to be made oute of your moste g^racious handes by petition ly^vey or otherwise after the course of the comen lawe, and to be of as great strenght force and effecte in the lawe as if your said liegeman had the same Maⁿs Londes Teⁿtes and other the p^rmisses and e^vy pte therof in due fourme sued by petition or by due and lafull ly^vey or oderwise oute of your said handes according to your lawes of this your Realme; And as yf the said acte of atteynder or actes or any of them had nev^{er} ben made ne had; And as if it were duely content to your Highnes of all that to you belongith or were due in that behalfe, Howe be it the same Maⁿs Londes Teⁿtes and other the p^rmisses or any pcell therof were or be holden of your said Highnes or of your p^rgenitours Kinges of Englonde in Chief or otherwise. And that it be ordeyned by the said auctoritie that no maⁿ of p^rsones or p^rsones the which before the firste daie of the progacion of this p^rsent pliaiment hath taken any yssues or p^rfittes of the forsaid Castelles Lordeshippes Maⁿs Londes Teⁿtes and other the p^rmisses or of any pcell therof, or therwith entremedleth to thuse or by the c^omaundement of oure said late So^vaign Lord or by your c^omaundment, be in any wise sued vexed or troubled, for any suche takyng of p^rfittes or entremedlyng done before the said firste daie of progacion of this p^rsent pliaiment, by your said Suppliaunt or by his heires or executours nor by any other to thuse of hym or his heires but be therof ayenste them and e^vy of them uttly quyte and discharged. **SAVYNG** to e^vy of your lieges and their heires such accion right title invest and lafull entre into the p^rmisses as they or any of them had or mought have had the said xxij daie of Juyn the said xijth yere of our said late So^vaigne Lordes reigne. This p^rsent acte not withstanding. (^r) **PROVYDED** alwey that this Acte of Restitucion nor nothing theryn conteyned be hurtfull ne p^rjudiciall to Edward Sutton knight Lord Dudeley, to for or of any possession right title or intesse that he or any other p^rsones or p^rsones have to his use of or in the lordeshippes of Alstonfeld otherwise called Alsfeld and Werslowe with thappurtenⁿces in the Countie of Staff, or of or in any londes or teⁿtes in Alstonfeld and Werslowe aforesaid in the same Countie; nor be p^rjudiciall ne hurtfull to the said Lord Dudeley to of or for any gifte or g^runte made to hym of or in any of the said Lordeshippes Londes or Teⁿtes with thappurtenⁿces or of or in any parcell therof by the moste noble prince of famous memorie King Henry the vijth late King of Englonde fader to oure So^vaigne Lord.

^r same O.

^r The following Provisoos are contained in several Schedules annexed to the Act.

Provyded alwey that thys acte of Restitucion nor any maner of thyng theryn conteyned nor any other acte or actes in this present parliament made or to be made extend not nor in any wise be prejudiciall or hurtfull to William Belus of in for or to any gifte graunte dimyse confirmacion and ratificacion of tres patentes by the King oure Sovaigne Lord to the same William made, by what soever name the same William be named or called in the said tres patentes for tyme of his life of and for all those meses and tētes rentes revsions and vices with medowes [lesures¹] and pastures wodes and comens with their app'ten'nce called the Ryll Nicolle and the Newehouse with thappurten'nces in the pishe of Grene and ther aboutes withyn the Countie of Susseſ, and of and for the Mote with thapp'ten'nces in the pishe of West Hodlegh in the said Countie of Susseſ, which late were of the said John or James Tuchet Knyghtes late [Lord²] Audeley or any other pson or psones to his or their use or to thuse of any other; this present acte or any other Acte or thinge in this present parliament made (3) done or to be made and done to the contrie in any wise notwithstanding.

V.
Proviso for
William Belus;

PROVIDED alwey that this acte of Restitucion nor any maner of thing theryn conteyned nor any other acte or actes in this present parliament made or to be made extend not nor in any wise be prejudiciall or hurtfull to Thomas Salter oon of the Sewers of the Kinges Chambre, of in for or to any gifte graunte dimyse confirmacion and ratificacion of tres patentes by the King oure Sovaigne Lord to the same Thomas made, by what soever name the same Thomas be named or called in the said tres patentes for tyme of his life of and for all those meses londes and tētes rentes revsions and vices with medowes [lesures¹] and pastures wodes and comens with their app'ten'nces called Sombury Mabankes Saltlande Slehurst with their app'ten'nces in the pishe of Ewirst, with the Countie of Surſ, and Laybrokes with thapp'ten'nces in the pishe of Shere within the same Counte of Surſ, which late were of the said John or James Tuchet knyghtes late Lordes Audeley or any pson or psones to their use or to thuse of either of theym. This present Acte or any thing in this present parliament made and done or to be made and done to the contrie in any wise not withstanding.

VI.
Proviso for
Thomas Salter;

PROVIDED alwey that this acte be not hurtfull to Sir Rice ap Thomas Knyght nor to Sir Griffith ap Rice knyght nor to any psones to their use or to thuse of any of theym, for or concnyng the Manours of Llandevey Perveth Hervrenne in Wales with the membres and app'ten'nces, nor for any pte or pcell therof; but that the said Sir Rice and Sir Griffith and either of theym and all psones seised or ought to be seised to their use or to thuse of any of theym be in like plite and condicion as they and evy of theym were before the making of this acte for or touching the said Manours and evy of theym. This acte notwithstanding.

VII.
Proviso for Sir Rice
ap Thomas and Sir
Griffith ap Rice.

CHAPTER XVI.

An Acte ratifieng tres patentes graunted to the Citie of London by King E. the iiijth.

To the Kyng oure Sovaigne Lorde.

IN THE MOSTE humble wise besechen your Highnes your humble Subgiettes and true Liegeman the Mayre and Cōialtie of your Citie of London; That wher the high and myghty Prince King Edward the fourth late Kyng of Englonde your Grauntfader by his tres patentes bering date the xxth daie of Juny the xviiith yere of his reigne, for consideracions in the said tres patentes specified gave and graunted to the Maire and Cōialtie of your said Citie, pdecessours of your besechers and to their Successours, thoffice of packyng of Wolleyn clothes Wolle felles Calfe Skynnes Gote Skynnes Pewter vessell and of oder inchaundises to be pakked tonned piped barellid or otherwise enclosid within the said Citie, and thoccupacions ex'cises disposicions orden'nces correccions and giftes of the same, and cteyn other offices in the said tres patentes specified and conteyned and thoccupacions ex'cises disposicions orden'nces correccions and giftes therof, As in the said tres patentes redy to be shewid playnely may appere; All which offices occupacions ex'cises disposicions orden'nces correccions and giftes the said Maire and Cōialtie and their Successours frome the tyme of the said graunte of the said late King have used had and enjoyed accordingly: In consideracion of which pmisses and the good vice mynde and affection which your said moste humble subgiettes bere to your G'ce, It may please your Highnes of your moste habundaunt g'ce that for the more suretye quyete and restfulnes of your said Subgiettes and their Successours in this behalfe, It may be enacted ordeyned and established by your Highnes by thassent of the Lordes spūall and temporall and of your Comens in this present parliament assembled and by thauthoritie of the same, that your said Subgiettes the Maire and Cōialtie of your said Citie of London and their Successours for ev have and enjoye all and singler the said Offices in the said tres patentes of the said late King Edward the fourth specified and conteyned; And thoccupacions ex'cises disposicions giftes and correccions of the same according to the tenour and purporte of the same tres patentes. SAVYNG to evy the Kinges lieges and all and singler psones their heires and Successours other then your Highnes your Heires and Successours all such right title accion and intesse as they or any of theym had of in or to any of the pmisses before the making of this acte.

Recital of Letters
Patent 20th June
18 Edw. IV. grant-
ing to the City of
London the Offices
of the packing of
WoollenCloths,&c.
within the City.

The City of London
shall have and enjoy
all the Offices so
granted.

General Saving.

CHAPTER XVII.

An Acte of Subsidie of C lx M' li.

THE KYNGES HUMBLE SUBGIETTES in this present parliament assembled right well considering the great victories that our most drad Sovaigne Lord Kyng Henry the viijth hath by the grace and helpe of Almyghty God and the gode suffrages and prayers of the Chirche of Ingland opteyned uppon and ageyn his enemies in the last yere passed in the pties beyond the See, where his Grace of his valyaunt courage was in his most royall pson, and wan rased and abbated the Citie of Turwyn and there opteyned and hath under his due obeysaunce and Allegeaunce the Citie and Town of Tourney wyth the baylewyk and pcincte of the same, And in pleyn feld toke Prisoners the Duke of Longvyle and other divs of the Nobles and estates of Fraunce; And also that by pollytyk pvision of his Highnes before his deptime toward the seyde pties sett and in aredynesse ppared for defence of this realme, ageyn the Scottys in thabsence of his Grace, the Kyng of Scottys with a greate Armye and number of the Lordys of Scotland and Comons of the same invadyng this realme of Ingland entenyng to have destroyed the same in a feld by them appoynted was slayn and their ordinaunce taken, for opteynyng of which victories and furnysshing of the same his Highnes hath susteyned and born meny greate costys and charges aswell by See as land, wherof the seyde humble subgiettes be not of pouer ne abyll to satisfye and recompense his G'ce, but according to their havours and poures with their true hertys and prayers gyf and graunt to his Highnes the somme of C lx M' li. And for the sure pfourmaunce therof Be hitt enacted by the Kyng our Sovaigne Lord and by thassent of the Lordes espuall and tempall and the Comens in this present parliament assembled and by auctorite of the same, That our seyde Sovaigne Lord shall have of the graunt of his

The Reasons for
this Subsidy.

The Amount of the
Grant; 160,000 l.

¹ lesures O.

² Lord O.

³ and O.

Sum to be levied on Natives above 15 Years old, taking no Wages, &c. 4d.
 On Aliens of like Degree, 8 d.
 On Natives taking yearly Wages from 20 s. to 40 s., 6 d.; for every 20 s. further, 6 d.;
 on Aliens, 12 d. for every 20 s.;
 on Natives, for every Pound Value above 40 s. in personals, 6d.;
 on Aliens, 12 d.;
 on Natives, for every Pound of yearly Rent not chargeable to the Dysme with the Clergy, 6 d.;
 on Aliens, 12 d.;

The Assessment to be made according to the Substance of Persons at the time;

and before Easter or soon after; and to be collected so as to be paid into the Exchequer at Midsommer; from all Persons except Women Covert, Infants under 15, and Beggars; and in all Places, notwithstanding Grants of Discharge, &c.

The Manner of collecting the Subsidy. The Commons in Parliament shall appoint Commissioners for all the Counties and certain Cities and Towns named;

and for other Cities and Towns not named, out of the head Officers, &c. who shall act only for such Cities and Towns, in Conjunction with two other Commissioners.

No Fees to such last-mentioned Commissioners. For Places separate from Shires, or whereof no Commissioners are affiled to this Act, the King & Council, or the Attorney-Generalempowered to appoint. Commissions out of Chancery shall issue to all the Persons appointed.

seyd subgietyts the seyde somme of C lxx M^{li}. to be assessed leveyed payed and taken for and in the name of one Subsidie in maner and fourme folowyng that is to sey: OFF EVY PERSONE born under the Kynges Obeysaunce which at tyme of the assessing of the seyde subsidie shalbe of thage of xv yeris or above takyng no Wages nether pfettē for wages havyng no goodes Catelles londes tenitis neither other Substaunce wherby in such maner as folowith he ought mought or shuld be taxed at hyer or gretter somme, iiiiij d. AND OF EVY Alyen or Straunger born out of the Kynges obeysaunce which at tyme of the seyde assessing to be made shalbe of the seyde age of xv yeris and takyng no Wages neither havyng none other substaunce as is abovesayd, viij d. OFF EVY PERSONE born under the Kynges obeysaunce takyng Wages or other pfettē for wages by the yere to the yerely value of xx s. or above or after that rate under the value of xl s. and havyng none other substaunce wherby the same pson shuld or ought to be sett according to this acte at hyer or gretter some, vj d. AND so for evy xx s. that eny pson born under the Kynges obeysaunce takyth for Wages or other pfettis for wages by the yere which only by this acte ought to be sett for his Wages or salary, vj d. AND OF EVY alyen and straunger born out of the Kynges obeysaunce which ought onely to be sett for his Wages or other pfettē for wages, for evy xx s. that he takyth by the yere, xij d. OF EVY pson born under the Kynges obeysaunce for evy pownde in Coyne and the valewe of evy pownde that eny such pson hath in plate household stok of marchaundyse or other goodys or Catalles moveables aswell within this realme of England as in the pties beyond the See so that the same substaunce of such pson extend to the value of xl s. or above, vj d. AND OF EVY Alyen born out of the Kynges obeysaunce for evy pownde that he hath in plate household or other goodes or catalles moveables as is abovesayd so that hit extend to the value of xl s. or above, xij d. OF EVY pson born under the Kynges obeysaunce for evy pownde yerely that the same pson or eny other to his use hath in fee symple fee tayll tyme of lyfe, tyme of yeris excusyon by ward by Copy of Courtrolle or at Wyll in eny londis tenitis rentys vices hereditamentes annuyties fees corrodies or other yerely pfettē so that the same extend to the value of xx s. or above, londis and tenitis chargeable to the Dysme with the Clergy onely except, vj d. AND OF EVY Alyen or Straunger born owt of the Kynges obeysaunce for evy pownde yerely that the same alyen or straunger or eny other to his use hath in fourm beforasayd in landys tenitis or other the pmisses so that the same extend to the value of xx s. or above, the seyde landis and tenitis chargeable to the Disme with the clergy as is abovesayd onely except, xij d. THE SEYD SOMMES and evy of theym accordyng to the seyde rates to be sett taxed leveyed and taken according to such substaunce value and havyour as the seyde psones shalbe of at tyme of the sessing therof to be made, and in none otherwyse: the seyde subsidie and sommes of the same to be rated sessed and taxed in fourme beforseid and according to this acte athisside the feast of Easter next comyng, or as sone after the same feast or after the Comysson be delyved to the Comyssoners as hit can be with diligence or convenience, and so theruppon to be gathered and leveyed as the same subsidie may and shalbe payed in to the resceit of the Kynges Eschequer to thuse of our seid Sovereigne Lord in the morn of the feast of the Natyvyte of Seynt John Baptist next comyng: AND THAT THE sommys aforesayd of and for the seyde subsidie according to the sayd rates shalbe taxed sett asked demaunded taken gathered leveyed and payed to thuse of our sayd Sovereigne Lord in fourm beforseid of all and singuler psones, except Women being Covert de Baron enfautes within the age of xv yeris having no substaunce as is beforseid, beggers and people lyving by almes and of Charytie, aswell within libties frunchises sentuaries auncyen demeane and other whosomev places exempt or not exempt as without, eny graunt Charter use of libtie by reason of tres patentes prevey seale or pscriptioun allowaunce therof or other whosomev mater of discharge heretofore to the contrary had made graunted used or opteyned or heraf to be made graunted or opteyned notwithstanding. And if hereafter eny such discharge by tres patentes prevey seale or otherwyse happon to be opteyned the same discharge to be voyde and of non effect. And that the seyde subsidie shalbe rated sett taxed gathered leveyed and certified in fourm ensuyng that is to sey; The Comons in this p̄sent pliamēt assembled shall name and apoynt of and for evy Shire and Riddyng within the seyde Realme, and also of and for evy of the Cities of London Norwiche Newe Salysbury Cauntbury Wurcester Coventre York Lincoln Bathe and Rouchester, and of and for evy of the Townes of Southampton Bristoll Shrowysbury Notyngham Kyngeston uppon Hull Oxford Gloucester and Leycestre, and of and for the Burghes of Suthwerk and the Ile of Whight, certeyn nombr of the most sad and discrete psones aswell of the Justices of Peas of the seyde [Shire] Ryddingis Cities Townes Burgh and Ile of Wight, as of other inhabitauntys whithin the same shires riddingys cities townes boroughe and Ile aforesaid to be Comyssoners within the seyde Shires riddinges townes Cities, boroughe and Ile wherunto they be so named: AND ALSO the seyde Comons in like maner may name of evy other Citie Borough and Town Corporat not being before expressed x, ix, viij, vij, vj, v, iiiij, iiij, or ij of the hed officers and oder sad and honest inhabitauntē of evy of the seyde other Cities boroughe and townes corporat, accordyng to the nombr and multitude of people being in the same, the which psones yf eny suche be so named of the sayd Inhabitauntē of the seyde Cities Boroughe and Townes corporat not being exp̄ssly before named shalbe joynd and putt as Comyssoners with the psones named for the Shires or Ryddynges within the which Shires or Riddinges such cities boroughe and townes not before exp̄ssly named be sett; which psones so named for and of the seyde Cities Boroughe and Townes corporat and by reason of their duellyng in the same shall not take upon them ne non of theym to putt eny part of their Comysson in execution for the p̄missez out of the seyde Citie Borough or Town corporat wherin they being so named be duellyng, and also not execute the seyde Comysson within the Citie Borough or Town corporat where they be so duellyng but yoynly with ij at the lest of the other Comyssoners within that Shire or Ryddyng, and in that Comysson named, to sitt within the same Citie Borough or Town corporat where they be so duellyng at such dayes and tymes as the seyde other Comyssoners for the same Shire or Ridding shall therunto lymyt and apoynt, and in that maner to be ayding and assystyng with the seyde other Comyssoners in and for the gode execution of the effectys of their seyde Comysson; on payn of evy of the seyde Comyssoners so named for any such Citie Borough and Town corporat being not before exp̄ssed be name to make such fyne as the seyde other Comyssoners in the Comysson of or for the seyde Shire or Rydding named or iiiij of them at lest shall by theyr discrecion sett and certefie unto the Kynges Eschequer there to be leveyed to the Kynges use, any thing in this Act or in the Comysson theruppon touching the p̄missez to be made to the contrary notwithstanding. The which Comyssoners so named of and for the seyde Cities Boroughe and Townes, not before specially named and only put into the seyde Comysson by reason of their duellyng in the same, shall not have eny part or porcion of the fees or rewardes for the Comyssoners and theyr Clerky in this Act af̄ward specified; And that aswell for and of all other townes or places being sepat fro shires and not being pcell of eny shire, neither of the seyde Cities and Townes beforenamed Bouroughe of Suthwerk and Ile of Wyght as of all thoes Shires Cities or Townes wherof there shalbe no psones named and affylyd to this Act for to be Comyssoners of the same, uppon relacyon therof made and so knowen unto the Kyng our Sovereigne Lord or to his honorable councyll or to his gēfall Attourney for the tyme being our seyde Sovereigne Lord and his seyde Councill or the seyde Attourney have full auctoryte by this acte to name certeyn psones by their discrecions duelling within the same places or without to be thereof Comyssoners, any thing in this acte to the contrarye made notwithstanding. To WHICH PERSONES as is beforseid, in maner aforesaid named to be Comyssoners in evy of the Shires Riddinges Cities Townes before named, Borough of Suthwerk Ile of Wight and other townes or places as is beforseid one Comysson shalbe directed out of the Chauncy unther the Kynges grete seale, and to evy such Comysson one Cedula to be affyled conteynyng and recyting the effect of this Act, by the which Comissions the said Comissions and evy nombr of them in the

¹ Shires O.

same Comysions named unto ij of them at lest shall have full auctoryte to put in execucion theffectys of the same Comysion accordyng to this act and pport of the seid Comysion. And which Comysioners so to be named by auctoryte of this Act aftur such Comysion to them directed shall and may sever them sylf for thexecucion of their seyde Comysion in Hundredys Wardes Wapentakes Townes Parishes and other places within the lymytes of ther seyde Comysion, in such maner as to them shall seme expedyent to be ordered and betwene them to be comoned and agreed, and for the execucion of the seyde comysion they and evy nombr of them unto ij of them at lest shall and may direct their sevall or yoynnt pceptis to the Constables Hedboroughes thirdboroughes subconstables tithyngmen borsolders baylyves and other Ministers havynge like offices of and in evy Hundred Wapentak Ward Parysse towne or other places, as well within libertie frunchise sentuary as without, within the lymytes of the Shires riddinges Citees townes borough or Ile aforeseyd and other places within the lymytes of theyr Comysions, and to such other honest psones inhabitauntes of evy of the seyde hundredys townes parishes and other places beforeseid as to the seyde Comysioners or evy nombr of them unto ij of them at lest by their discrecions shall seme expedyent, and as by the maner and use of that pties shalbe requisite; comaundyng the seid Constables and other Officers and psones aforeseid to whome such pcept shalbe so directed to apper in theyr pper psones before the seyde Comysioners and evy nombr of theym as they shall devyde them self unto ij of them at lest, at a certayn day and place by the seyde Comysioners or evy nombr of them unto ij of them at lest within Citie Boroughe or Town corporat or without by theyr discrecyon to be lymyted, and there truly to certifie by wryting the names and surnames of all psones aswell men as women being above thage of xv yeres or under that age havynge or takyng the pfettē of eny landys tenytys rentys fees annuyties offices or corrodies to the yerely value of xx s. or above, or havynge goodes or catalles moveable to the value of xl s. or above, duellyng or then abyding or havynge his or hir most resort unto such Hundred Wapentak Parysse Town or other Places so comprised in such pcept, Women being Covt de Baron and beggers lvyng only by almes and of Charitie as is beforeseid exsept and forprised. And the seyde Officers, or thoder inhabitauntes to whome such pcept shalbe so directed, there to certifie in their pper psones at the seyde day so pfixed in wryting which of the seyde psones so by them certefied have landys or other yerely pfettē or goodes and catalles to the seyde values and above accordyng to their substauces, and which be laborers and frantys aud other of lityll value and which be alyens, seyng evy psonne accordyngly after his degre and substauce in their seyde wryting so to be certefied and by their conscience to certefyc the best and most value substauce and behaviour of evy psonne so certefied: At which day and places of and uppon the seyde certefycat as is beforesayd made in wryting the seyde Comysioners and evy nombr of them unto the nombr of ij of them at lest may further examyn by their discrecions the seyde officers and honest psones so appering that made the seyde certefycat by their othes or otherwise that they seme and [thing¹] the seyde certeficat true, And that all psones so by theym certefyed be truly certefied at their best and most value accordyng to their knowlich with all other circumstaunce and requisites to the pmisses concnyng; And further yf the seyde Comysioners seme expedyent they may comaund the seyde officers & other honest psones to do cū before them at another day and at a certayn place to be lymyted by suffycient warnyng to be made by pclamacion or otherwyse such and as meny of the seyde psones so certefied as the seyde Comysioners by their dyscrecyons shall seme necessary and expedyent, there to answer by exaiacion uppon their othes or otherwyse to such questyons as the seyde Comysioners at their seyde apauce shall demaund of them concnyng their substauce or other mater of this Act, and to do all that to the seyde Comysioners concnyng the pmisses shall seme behovable and necessarye. And further the seyde Comysioners or ij of them at lest at such day and place as eny of the seyde psones so certefied before them shall appere by pfixion made unto hym, or of his or their owen offre before the tax set, may by the discrecions of the same Comysioners uppon the othes of them that so appere examyn them of their owen best and most value and substauce and other thinges aswell in values as geving or takyng of Wages and of thage of evy psonne being within the parisse or town that he or they that so shalbe examened be of, and of evy other mater touchyng the seyde value substauce wages or pfettys for Wages and evy of them, and by other wayes and meanys as the seyde Comysioners or ij of them at lest seme to be don. And if eny psonne by eny such meane or otherwise certefied or rated at eny day of Sessyons by the seyde Comysioners, before the seyde Subsidie in that parties be assessed, offer hym silf before the seyde Comysioners to depose upon a boke by his othe that he is of lasse substauce or value then is uppon hym certefied or named the same Comysioners uppon such offer to them made to take his oth. and yf the same psonne so examened depose upon his oth of his substauce or value or wages he shalbe rated taxed and sette accordyng to such substauce and value as he shall so take uppon hym by his oth and accordyng to his such deposycion, and the same psonne accordyng to the same theruppon to be rated and none otherwyse; And that aswell such psones as shalbe examened in fourm beforeseid as al other psones certefied and not offering them silf to be sworn be rated sett and taxed accordyng to the best value as shall so be certefied uppon evy such psonne before the seyde Comysioners, and evy psonne in eny fourm beforeseid rated sett and taxed by the seyde Comysioners shalbe therby bounde and concluded without eny further exaiacion or other tax or sette therof after that to be had, and the somme uppon evy such psonne so sett or taxed fro thensfurth to be due and leveiable immediatly uppon demaund therof made or had by such psonne or psones as shalbe apoynted [fro²] the colleccyon and leveing of the same. BE HIT ALSO ENACTED by the seyde auctoryte that evy psonne be rated taxed and sett, and the somme of hym set to be leveied in such place where he at tyme of the seyde certefycat to be made shall kepe his house or duellyng or where he then shalbe most convsaunt abidyng or recyaunt or shall have his most resorte unto, and shall be best knowen at tyme of the seyde certefycat to be made & no where ellys; And that aft' the substauce value and wages and other pfettys of evy psonne knowen by exaiacion by his othe certefycat or in eny other maner of wyse as is beforeseid the seyde Comysioners vj, v, iij, ij, or ij of them shall sett and tax evy psonne accordyng to the rate of that substauce value or wages or other pfettys wherby the grettest and most somme accordyng to his substauce by reason of this act ought or may be sett and taxed, and that no psonne that is taxed for landys tenytys or othur such reall possessiones be sett or taxed for his godes and Catalles and other moveable substauce neither econtrye, and so like for Wages and other pfettys; neither no psonne to be double charged neither set for ij causes ne at sevall places by reason of this act, And that hit be ordeyned by the seyde auctoryte of this p'sent plament that no psonne havynge ij mansions or other ij places to resort unto or callyng hym silf household frant or wayting frant to the Kynges Highnesse the Quene or other lord or lady mast' or [mastres³] be excused uppon his [seing⁴] from the tax of the seid subsidie in neither of the places where he may be sett onlesse he bring a certefycat in wryting from the Comysioners where that he is so sett in dede at one place; And yf eny hapon to be sett in ij places uppon certefycat therof made the best and moste somme uppon hym so taxed to be taken and abide, and the other to be discharged, so that the same certefycat be made therof in due tyme as reformacion may be had before the somme be put in the grete indenture; And if eny psonne that ought to be sett by reason of his removynge or resortyng to ij places or by reason of his [seing⁴] that he is ellys where taxed or otherwyse by his Covyn or Craft hapon to escape fro the sessing, and be not sett yf after hit may be pved before eny ij of the seyde Comysioners that by such meanys eny such psonne wyfully escaped fro the sessing of the seid subsidie, be evy such psonne so escapyng rated taxed and sett at the double value that he shuld or ought to have ben set at before accordyng to his havour, the one half

The Commissioners shall divide themselves for the Execution of this Act.

They shall direct Precepts to Constables, &c.

commanding them to appear, and certify the Names of rateable Persons;

and the Substance and Degree of each.

The Commissioners may personally examine the Constables, &c. as to Contents of their Certificates; and may summon the Persons certified to appear and be examined concerning their Substance, &c.

and may examine them upon Oath accordingly.

If any one, before the Assessment be made, swear himself to be of less Substance than he is certified to be of, he shall be rated accordingly.

Others shall be rated according to the best Value certified.

Assessment by the Commissioners shall be conclusive, and leviable on Demand.

II.

Persons shall be rated and pay where resident; and at the highest Value.

Those rated for Lands shall not be rated for Personalty, nor e contra.

III.

No one shall be doubly charged.

For Relief of Persons having Two Mansions, &c.

Persons evading the Subsidy by Covyn, shall be rated Double.

¹ thynk O.

² for O.

³ mastres O.

⁴ seyng O.

Commissioners shall be rated by each other.

IV.

Lords, Sovereigns of Monasteries, &c. and Householders answerable for their Servants;

and may deduct the Assessment from the next Wages due.

After Assessment made, the Commissioners shall deliver to the Constables, &c. Names of the Persons rated, and Sums set on them;

under which the Officers shall levy;

and may distrain on Non-payment.

They shall answer for the Sums leviable. And pay over same to the Collectours.

Allowance to the said Officers.

V. The Commissioners shall name sufficient Persons to be the Collectours; and deliver to them an Estreat containing the Names of the Officers, and the Sums of each Hundred, &c.

The Collectours shall appoint Days and Places of Payment; and give Notice thereof.

On Non-payment by the Officers of the Sums comprised in the Estreats, the Collectours may levy same upon them by Distress and Sale.

The Commissioners by their Discretion may punish by Fine or Imprisonment any Disobedience or Resistance to this Act.

therof to be leveyed gathered and payed of his goodes and Catalles toward the seyd somme of C lxx M^o li. and the other half to thuse of our seyd Soveigne Lord the Kyng. And that evy Comissioner assigned and deputed for the ordoring of this subsidie duellyng within the [p̄cinct '] and lymyt of his Comysson shalbe valued and rated by exāiacion of his oth certefycat or otherwise by v, iij, iij, or ij other Comyssoners of the same shire ridding Citie boroughe or town corporat or other place; and so aft^r such value and rate of hym knowen to be sett and taxed by the same other Comyssoners. And the somme upon hym and his f^rnt^e or other of his household so sett and taxed to be wryten and sett in thexstretes therof to be made with thoder inhabitautes of that pties and to be gathered and leveyed in lyke mañe as hit ought or shuld have ben yf the same Comyssoner had not ben in the Comysson of the place where he so duellyth. **HITTS ALSO ORDEYNED** and enacted by the seyd auctoryte that evy Lord es^ouall and tempall And evy Soveigne of Monastie Cathedral Church or other Church College or Chapelle regular or secular and evy other Mast^r Mastres Father Mother and all other householders be and shalbe answerable and charged for all and singuler sommes of money taxed or sett uppon his or hir f^rnt^e or other pson abiding in his or hir house; And the same somme or sommes for their seyd f^rnt^e and other abyding with them to be asked leveyed and taken by distres yf they or eny of them refuse the payment therof; and the dystresse to be appreyed and sold for non payment of the same in like mañe as yf the same somme or sommes had ben sett or taxed uppon them silf, And that hit shalbe lefull to evy such Lord Soveigne Mast^r Mastres or other householders to deteyn and hold in theyr handys the seyd somme so taxed uppon eny of his or their f^rnt^e for the seyd subsidie as pcell of the next wages salary or other p^rett to such s^rvaunt by his seyd Lord Soveigne Mast^r Mastres or other householder due and to be payed, at tyme of the seyd certefycat and tax made or set or at eny tyme aftur and therof to be acquyted and discharged ageyn the seyd f^rnt^e by auctoryte of this act. And in the day of the seyd tax and assesse of the seyd sommes as is beforeseid made or within xiiij dayes then next folowynge, the seyd Comyssoners or ij of them at lest, by theyr writing extreted of the seyd tax therof unther the seales of ij of the seyd Comyssoners at lest to be made, shall deli^ve unto the Constables baylives thirdboroughes tythingmen hedboroughes or borougholders or other havynge lyke offices of hundred^e townes parissches and other places within theyr lymytes, or to other sufficient psones inhabitautes of the same as the place or parties shall require, aswell the p^rticuler names and surnames as the remembraunce of all sommes of moñney taxed and set of and uppon evy pson as well [men as women^s] householder labourer or f^rnt^e, and all household f^rnt^e of all other inhabitaunt^e or duellers within the seyd parissches townes and places; by auctoryte of which writing or estrete so deli^ved the seyd Officers & other psones so named and deputed shall have full pouer and auctoryte immediatly aft^r the deli^vey of the seyd wrytynge or estrete to demanda levey and gather of evy pson therin especified the somme or sommes in the same writing or estrete for evy such pson and his or hir s^rnt^e so taxed and sett; and for [no^s] payment therof to dystrene the same psones or pson so being behynd by theyr goodes and catalles, and the dystresse so taken ymmedyatly to appreyse and sill and so therof to levey and take the somme or sūmes so due and unpayed; The which seyd officers and other psones so deputed to aske gather and levey the seyd sommes shall answer and be charged for all the hole sōme comprised in the seyd wrytynge [to^s] estrete to them as is beforeseid deli^ved unto thuse of our soveigne Lord the Kyng; And the seyd sōme in that wrytynge or estrete comprised to pay to the highe collectours of that place for the colleccyon of the same in mañe and fourm unther wryten therunto to be named and deputed. And the same officers or other inhabitautes so gathering the same p^rticuler sommes for their colleccyon therof shall reteyn for evy xx. s. by them so receyved and payed ij d. that to be allowed at the full payment by them to be made to the highe collectours. **AND** further be hitt enacted by the seyd Auctoryte of this p^rsent plement that the seyd Comyssoners, or the most discrete part of such of them as shall take uppon them thexecucion and biesines of the sayd Comysson, shall name certeyn sufficient and able psones joyntly or se^vally by discrecyons of the same Comyssoners in Shires riddinges cities townes corpat or other whatsome^v places aswell within places privileged as without to be collectours and have the colleccyon and receipt of the seyd sommes sett and leveable within the p̄cinct lymites and boundys that they shalbe so lymyted to gather and receyve; to the which collectours so named the seyd Comyssoners or iij of them at lest within one monyth next after the seyd hole subsidie be sett by all the lymytes of their Comysson or in such lymites as the same collectours or collectour shalbe so assigned, shall unther their seales deli^ve one estrete in parchemyn comprysing in hitt the names of all such psones as were assigned to levey the seyd p^rticulers, and the sommes of evy hundred Wapentak town or other place accordyng to thexstrete so first therof as is beforeseid deli^ved, and as the said Collectours so to be assigned shalbe chargith with evynly concordant and agreaunt in the hole sōme comprised in the seyd p^rticuler estrete as is beforeseid; And the seyd Collectours so deputed havynge the seyd estret in parchemyn as is before rehersed shall have auctoryte by this act to appoynt dayes and places within the cyrcuyte of their colleccyon for the payment of the seyd subsidie to them to be made, and thereof to gyve warnyng by p̄clamacion or otherwyse to all the seyd Constables or other officers or psones or inhabitauntys havynge the Charge of the seyd p^rticuler colleccyon within the Hundredys Parissches Townes or other places to them lymyted to make payment of their seyd p^rticuler Colleccyon of evy somme therof as to them shall appteyn; And yf at the seyd day and place so lymyted and p̄fixed by the seyd collectours the seyd Constables Officers, or other psones or inhabitauntys as is beforeseid for the seyd p^rticuler colleccyon appoynted and assigned within such hundred cite town or other place, do not pay unto the seyd collectours the sommes within their se^vall hundredys townes parissches and other places due and comprised in thexstretes therof to them deli^ved by the seyd Comyssoners or some of them as is aforeseid, the seyd ij. d. for the seyd p^rticuler Colleccyon as is beforeseid always to be allowed and deducted exsept, that then hit shalbe lefull to the seyd Collectours and evy of them and to their Assignes to distreyne the seyd Constables Officers and other inhabitautes for the seyd p^rticuler colleccyon of the seyd Sommes as before is seyd deputed, for the hole sōme comprised in the seyd estretes or writing therof to them as is beforexpressed deli^ved, or forasmoch of the same sōme as so shall then hapon to be behynde and unpayed, by their and evy of their goodes and catallys and the dystresse so taken to appreyse and immediatly to sell and therof to take and levey the sōme so then being behynd and unpayed; And yf hit hapon eny of the seyd Collectours to be assigned or eny Maire Sheryve Stuard Constable Thirdboroughes Hedboroughes Borsalder, Baylyve or eny other Officer or Minister or other whatsome^v pson or psones to dysobey the seyd Comyssoners or eny of them in the request to them made by the same Comyssoners for thexecucion of their seyd Comysson, or eny of the seyd Officers or other psones do refuse hit that to them shall atteyn or belong to do by reason of eny p̄cept to hym or them to be directed or eny comaundement instaunce or request touchyng the p̄misses, or other default in eny apauce, Colleccyon to make, or do refuse to be examened and sworn or wyll not appere, or ellys make resistance or rescous uppon eny dystresse upon hym to be taken for eny pcell of the seyd subsidie, or comyt eny mysbehaviour in eny mañe of wise touchyng the p̄misses, or comyt eny omysion or other whatsome^v non doing or mysdoing cont^rye to the tenure of this act or graunt, the seyd Comyssoners and evy nombr of them unto iij of them at lest uppon knowlege therof by them made or had by enformacyon exāiacion or otherwise have auctoryte by this p̄sent act to sett such punyshmet uppon evy such offendour by fyne am̄cement imprisonment or otherwyse by their discrecion as shall seme to them convenyent; the seyd fynes and am̄cementys if eny such be, to be certefied by the seyd Comyssoners that so assessed the same into the Kynges Eschequer there to be leveyed to the Kynges use by pces to be made out of the same Court.

¹ p̄cinct O.

² man as woman O.

³ non O.

⁴ or O.

HIT IS ALSO enacted by the seyd auctoryte that yf any pces be made ageyn eny of the seyd Comysioners for eny thing comprised in this Act, out of the Kynges Eschequer or ellys where, the seyd Comysioners shalbe therof discharged by his or their oth or othes without eny fee for entre or discharge or otherwyse of them to be taken for the same. And that no pson nowe being assembled in this p̄sent pliament ne noman named to be a Comysioner in eny place for the seyd subsidie be assigned or named Collektour of the same subsidie in eny place ne of no pcell of the seyd C l x Mⁱ ti. And that the seyd Collektours as shalbe assigned and named for the seyd Subsidie or for eny part of the seyd C l x Mⁱ ti and evy of them be acquitted and discharged of all maner fees rewardes and evy other charge in the Kynges Eschequer or ellys where of them by reason of that colleccyon or payment or accomptys of the same to be asked; And after the seyd taxing and assessing of the seyd Subsidie as is beforesayd had and made and the sayd estrete in pchemyn to the seyd collektours as is beforesaid delyved, the seyd Comysioners or ij of them at lest shall under their seales make one wryting indented conteynng in hit the names of the seyd Collektours by them deputed or assigned for the Colleccyon of the hole sōme taxed and sett within the p̄cincte and lymyt of their Comysion, or ellys the same sōme to be devyded in that wryting uppon and in to Wondredys Wapentakes Lastys rapes or such like dyvysons within their lymytes of their seyd Comysion as the places there shall requyre to be devyded and as the same Comysioners shall lymyt and make dyvysons of Collektours, so that if the seyd Comysioners seme expedient that hit be best one Collektour to accompt for his charge by hym self then so to appoynt lymyt and devyde one collektour and his charge of his colleccyon to be sett uppon hym, or ij collektours yoyntly together and their charge of their colleccyon to be sett upon them, and so to iij or iiij or all other Collektours and their sommes in their colleccyon or charge joyntly or sevely to be sett and devyded as the seyd Comysioners shall seme expedient; and such joynt or sevall colleccyons and charges as shall by the said Comysioners so be appoynted in the one part of the seyd indenture so to be made the seyd Comysioners or ij of them at lest shall delyve and the same certefie unto the Barons of the Kinges Eschequer at Westm̄ in the Octab of the Holy Trynyte next cōmyng, with which somme so certefied and accordyng to that certefycat the seyd Collektours or Collektour shalbe charged to yeld accompt to thuse of our seyd Soveigne Lord, and the other part of that Indenture the seyd Comysioners of evy Shire ridding Citie boroughe town or other place or ij of them at lest shall att Westm̄ in the Cheker Chamber there in the Oeptas of Seynt John Baptist next cōmyng delyve and certefy unto the Lord Treasurer of England, the Justices of either Benche for the tyme being the Speker of this p̄sent plement and one of the Knyghtes for evy Shire in this realme ij of the Citezens and burgeises of London and one of evy of the Citezense and burgeyse of and for the Cities Boroughe and townes of York Norwyche Coventre Caunbury New Salysburye Bathe Wurcester Rouchester Lincoln Southampton Bristol Shrowysbury Notyngham Kyngeston uppon Hull Oxenford Gloucester Leycester and Southwerk to and for this p̄sent plement returned, and to as meny Citezens and Burgeys of other corporat Cities and townes being in lyke maner returned to and for this p̄sent plement as of their owen myndys and fre wyllis at the seyd p̄fixe day and place shall appere for the seyd cause, or to such of the seyd Lord Treasurer Justices Speker Knyghtes Citezens and Burgeyses as at the sayd day and place shall appere and there assemble themsylf or the more part of them so there then assembled; And yf hit shall please the Kynges Highnes to proge this p̄sent plement unto any day aft^r the fest of the Holy Trynyte next cōmyng then the seyd certefycat in made and fourm afore specyfcd to be made in the seyd Cheker Chamber and evy thing touchyng or conēnyng the same as well before exp̄ssed as aft^r be made in like maner by the seyd indenture unto the Comons of this p̄sent plement assembled in their comon accustomed House at the first Day of the same next progacion; and all and evy thing touchyng the seyd certefycat or any thing uppon the same dependyng to be ordered and sett in further dyreccyon by the seyd Comons by Auctoryte of the same plement and non otherwyse; any thing before or aft^r in this p̄sent act reherced to the contrary notwithstanding; And yf att the seyd day and place the Comysioners of eny Shire ridding Citie town or other place within this realme; to whome any comysion for the taxing and orderyng of the leveing of the seyd subsidie shalbe or ought to be directed, do not by themself or ij of them at lest make the seyd certefycat as is beforesaid in the seyd Cheker Chamber or ellys to shewe resonable causes why that they do not or may not certefye as is beforesaid, then uppon such defaute made the seyd Lord Treasurer Justices Speker Knyghtes Citezens and burgeyses or the more part of them so there for the p̄misses being assembled have and by auctoryte of this plement shall have auctoryte to sett such fyne fynes am̄cement or other punyshment upon evy offendour aswell Comysioner as other, in whome eny such or lyke defaute (1) for non apauce for negligence or other cause wherby the makyng of that certefycat shalbe letted, as to the same Lord Tresourer Justices Speker Knyghtes Citezens and Burgeyses there then assembled or the more part of them by their dyscrecion shall seme resonable and condigne, and that fro tyme to tyme unto the seyd certefycat shalbe made; the which fynes and am̄cement if eny such be so assessed shalbe by the seyd Lord Tresourer Justices Speker Knyghtes Citezens and burgeyses certefyed in to the Kynges Eschequer there to be added and sett unto the sommes of the seyd subsidie in that shire or other place where such offendour be duellyng and there to be levyed of such of the same offendours as then shalbe within this realme; and the Collektours of that Shire or other place for the colleccyon of the seyd subsidie then or any tyme aft^r to be named to be charged therwith in their accompt, and the same to levey in such maner as yf the same fyne or am̄cement or lyke sōme had ben sett uppon the seyd Offendour or Offendours or any other pson to or for the seyd subsidie or any part therof: And yf at the seyd day in the said Cheker Chambr as is beforesaid p̄fixe some of the Comysioners of any shire ridding Citie Town or other place apere and offer to make certefycat for part of the seyd Shire Ridding Citie town or other place wherof they be and also do shewe there unto the sayd Lord Tresourer Justices Speker Knyghtes Citezens and Burgeyses or the more part of them there aperyng their resonable excuse or cause whi they do not can not or may not make the hool certefycat of the shire ridding Citie town or other place wherof they be so of, be hit in defaut or negligence of eny of theyr felowes with them assocyat or joynd in Comysion or in defaut of eny hundred citie town or other what-somev^r place or pson or psones being within the boundys and lymytes of their Comysion not being forprised in this act, or that eny hundred Citie Town or other place or any pson or psones shall not then be accordyng to this act rated and sett, or in defaut of eny other pson or psones, then the seyd lord Tresourer Justices Speker Knyghtes Citezens and burgeyses or the more part of them for that cause there then assembled uppon such shewyng and enformacyon to them made have and shall have full power and auctoryte by this act to sett such fynes penalties and am̄cementys or other punyshmentys uppon evy pson or pson so offendyng and upon evy hundred Citie town or other place as to the seyd Lord Tresourer Justices Speker Knyghtes Citezens and Burgeyses or to the more part of them so there then assembled shall seme condigne and resonable, and that as often and when fro tyme to tyme unto the seyd certeficat be made, the same fynes am̄cementys or other penalties to be certefied in to the kynges Eschequer there to be added to the somme of the seyd subsidie and to be charged and leveyed as is beforesaid or otherwise as to the seyd Lord Tresourer Justices Speker Knyghtes Citezens and Burgeyses or the more part of them so apering shall seme expedient. And yf for non Assignement or non Nōiacion of Comysioners or for defaut of makyng out of any Comysion for the p̄misses in eny Shire ridding Citie town or other place or for eny other cause such certefycat, as shuld accordyng as is befor p̄ported to be made in the seyd Cheker Chamber at the seyd day for the same p̄fixe, happon not to be made, the seyd lord Tresourer Justices

VI.
Commissioners shall be discharged, on Oath, in the Exchequer without Fee. No Member of this Parliament shall be a Commissioner, or Collector.

The Commissioners shall make Indentures, under Seal, containing the Names of the Collectors, and the Sums to be collected by them;

and certify one Part thereof into the Exchequer; by which the Collectors shall be charged. The other Part shall be certified to the Treasurer, Justices of either Bench, and Commons in Parliament;

Further Directions upon the same Certificates shall be given only by the Commons.

Treasurer, Justice, and Commons may fine the Commissioners, &c. for Negligence, &c.

Application and levying of the Fines.

Upon Excuse by the Commissioners, the Treasurer, &c. may set the Fines upon the Parties offending.

Where Commissioners have not been named, the Treasurer, &c. may appoint.

¹ The words "shall be" seem wanting here, and in the Original Act.

The Treasurer, &c. may continue or adjourn the Day and Place for the Certificates; and determine all Ambiguities.

They shall cast up all the Sums, and if equal to or above the Amount of this grant, the King shall have the Whole;

Deficiency shall be assessed upon all Property, &c. chargeable.

Such Deficiency or Second Subsidy shall be rated and collected in like Manner as the first.

On making the new Rate, the Treasurer, &c. shall declare the Sum deficient, and the Charge on each Person; and certify the same into Chancery.

Whereupon the Chancellor shall direct Commissions as before.

The respective Times for rating the new Subsidy; Appointing the Collectors; and paying the Subsidy into the Exchequer.

Commissioners, Collectors, &c. shall have the same Powers, &c. as on the first Subsidy. Proviso as to Certificate of Deficiency.

VII.

Lands alleged to be chargeable to the Clergy's Dysme, exempted, only on sufficient Proof.

Speker Knyghtes Citezens and Burgeyses or the more part of them so there then being for the same have full power by this present Act to prefix and sett other day or dayes place or places by their discrecyons, within which tyme such Comysioners so lacking may be assigned and named and Comysions to them for the pmisses to be directed and made and theeffectes therof in evy thing to be executed and other thinges omytted accomplisshed and fulfilled; and theruppon certefycatys to be made aswell in to the seid Escheker as to the seid Lord Tresourer Justices Speker Knyghtes Citezens and Burgeyses or the [mort¹] part of them at such other dayes and places so to be prefixed upon peyn of lyke fynes amcementys and penalties as is beforeseid in maner and fourm and to lyke use as is beforeseid to be certefied and leveyed; And that the seid Lord Tresourer Justices Speker Knyghtes Citezens and Burgeyses or the more part of them assemblyng togeder for the pmisses at any day and place prefixed or to be here aft^r prefixed have and by auctoryte of this act shall have full auctoryte and pouer by this act to contynue and adjourne the seid apparaunce day and place lymtyed for the seid certefycat to other and further dayes and places, and further to do in evy thing concnyng the pmisses or thexecucion therof as upon thexperyence of the same ambyguities doubttes or questyons shall apere unto them; And the same Ambyguytes doubttes and questions by their discrecion to here examyn put in certeyn and detmyn in such maner as yf the same ambyquytes doubttes and questions or any of them were in this present Act especyally reherced and the Remedyes declaracion or reformacion of them put in certentie or otherwyse by auctoryte of this present plement remedied; And aftur such certefycat fully and enterly unto the seid Lord Tresourer Justices Speker Knyghtes Citezens and Burgeyses, or to the more part of them assembled to take the same as is beforeseid, of and for evy Shire ridding Citie town and other place or places made or had, the same Lord Tresourer Justices Speker Knyghtes Citezens and Burgeyses or the more part of them, so for the same togeder assembled at tyme of the seid certefycat so made, shall cause to be cast accompted and layd into one hole somme, aswell all the sommes so comprised in the seyd certefycatis to be made as all fynes amcementis or other penalties if eny be forfeited or certefied in to the seid Escheker as is beforeseid, and upon that somes so cast and layd togeder yf all the same somes of the certefycatis and the seid fines amcementis or other penalties extend to the seid hole some of C lx M^l ii. or above, then the seid Comons with thassent of the seid Lordys espuall and tempall be wele agreable that our seid Sovereign Lord the Kyng shall have the same for the satisfaccion of the seid soume of C lx M^l ii. as is beforeseid graunted and toward the grete charges of his seid Victories and for defence of this realme: And if upon the seid certefycat as is beforeseid to be made the somme of the seid subsidie as is beforeseid to be taxed and leveyed with the seyd fynes amcementys and other penalties as is beforeseid yf eny such happon to be atteyne not to the seid hole somme of C lx M^l ii. or above, then the seid Lord Tresourer Justices Speker Knyghtes Citezens and Burgeyses or the more part of them, so there at such tyme and place for the pmisses lymtyed assembled, have and by auctoryte of this present act shall have full auctoryte and pouer by their discrecyons, for the accomplisshyng or makyng uppe the somme so lacking, to lymte and cesse accordyng to the rate of such somme so lacking such cteyn somme more or lasse by their discrecyons aswell upon evy ti in value of coygne goodes and catalles as is beforeseid as upon evy ti of yerely pftettys of landys teitits or other such like possessions or for wages or other pftettys for Wages and upon evy other pson chargeable to the seid furst subsidie, in maner and fourm of the seid first subsidie and accordyng to the rate of the somme so lacking and as nere to hit as by the discrecyons of the seid Lord Tresourer Justices Speker Knyghtes Citezens and Burgeyses or the more part of them then so for the pmisses assembled shall seme sufficient and convenyent for the accomplisshement and fulfillyng of the seid hole somme of C lx M^l ii. The which secund Subsidie shalbe rated sett leveyed and gathered in maner and fourm as is for the seid first subsidie before ordeyned, the rates accordyng to the some lacking if any such be to be al^t and changed; And evy Alyen and straunger born out of the Kynges obeydence at that seid [nowe²] Subsidie to be sett at double some that he shuld be if he had ben born within the Kynges obeysaunce, and no man to be sett but for one substauce or havour and not to be sett in ij places neither to be double sett; And such psones and places as ben exep^ted and forprised at the g^{ra}unt in the seid first subsidie to be in lyke maner exep^ted and forprised in the seyd newe subsidie and non other ne in none otherwise, And upon the seyd newe rate or sett as is before seid, for the fullfylling of the seid some so lacking made, the seid Lord Tresourer Justices Speker Knyghtes Citezens and Burgeyses, or the more part of them so there at such places and tymes therunto assigned shalbe present and assembled for the pmisses, shall make a playn declaracyon of the somme so lacking and the certeynte of the charge that they shall so theruppon lymyt and assigne upon evy pson and substauce for the satisfaccyon of the seid somme so lacking, the which declaracyon so pleynly made the same Lord Tresourer Justices Speker Knyghtes Citezens and burgeyses or the more part of them attendyng upon the pmisses shall pleynly and in due fourm certefy into the Chauncy of England, upon which certefycat so made the Chaunceller of England for the tyme beyng shall have full pouer and auctoryte by this act to direct Comysions in to evy shire ridding town and other place wherunto Comysions for the seid furst subsidie shalbe or ought to be made, and directed unto the same Comysioners named and assigned of and for the assessyng and ordering of the seid furst subsidie, in the which Comysion shalbe pleyn mencyon made of the seid rates and other effectys especified and declared in the seid certeficat as is beforeseid to be made in to the seid Chauncy with other circumstaunces and auctoryties as shalbe convenyent and necessary for the taxing leveing no^{ti}acion certefyng of Collectours and other wyse and payment of the same, accordyng to the maner and fourm of the ordynance made in this present Acte for the sessing leveing no^{ti}acions certefyng and payment of the seid first subsidie made and pryved and in none otherwyse. And the seyd newe subsidie if eny such be shalbe rated taxed and sett within xij Weekes next aftur the seid certefycat be made in to the seid Chauncy, and the Collectours theruppon to be appoynted and their charge certefied in to the seid Escheker within xxiiij weekes after the seyd certefycat made unto the seid Chauncy; and the same newe subsidie if eny such be to be payed in the seid resceit of the Kynges Escheker within xl weekes next aft^r the seid certeficat to be made in to the seyd Chauncy; and the seid Comysioners Collectours and evy other pson havyng any medlyng with the seid newe or secund Subsidie shall have by auctoryte of this Act lyke auctorytees allowaunces penalties and all other circumstaunces aftur the rate so of newe to be lymtyed as the seid Comysioners Collectours or other psones shuld or may have of for and upon the seyd furst subsidie. FVYDED always that no such certefycat as is beforeseid be made into the seyd Chauncy ne non other lyke certefycat into the seyd Chauncy neither non other or further sommes be leveyed or taken of the Kynges Subje^{ct}ys of the lay fee other then the seid Subsidie, or ellys otherwyse before this tyme graunted, unto the seid full and entier certeficat be made unto the seid Lord Tresourer Justices Speker Knyghtes Citezens and Burgeyses or the more part of them assembled for the same as is beforeseid of evy Shire ridding Citie town and other place within this realme as is above sayd, not being forprised in this act, so that by the same certeficat to be made to the seid Lord Tresourer Justices Speker Knyghtes Citezens and Burgeyses the lak of the seid some of C lx M^l ii. if eny such lacke therof be may and shall to them playnly appere. And further be hit enacted by the seyd Auctoryte that no pson ne psones be dyscharged fro the assessing of the seid Subsidie for any landys tenement^e or other hereditamentys alleged to be charged or chargeable to the Dysme by graunt of the Clergye, onlesse the same pson so allegyng or affermyng the same shew suffycient mater appvyng the same allegeaunce to be true, or that depose by his or their othe or othes before the Comysioners where such pson shalbe at tyme of the seyd sessing duellyng or by reason of this act ought to be sessid.

¹ most O.

² So in Original Act. Query? "new" See afterwards.

And further be hit enacted by the seid auctoryte that the seyd Collectours of and for the seyd Subsidie and evy of them which shall accompt for the same in the Kynges Eschequer and ellys where hit shall plesse the Kyng, upon their accomptys so to be yelden shalbe allowed for evy li wherof they shalbe so charged and yeld accompt, that is to sey to evy Collectour for his part yf he yeld accompt by hymself or ellys to such as yeld accompt joyntly for their partes, six penyes as pcell of their seid charge that is to say ij d. therof for such psones as had the pticuler colleccyon in the townes or other places as is beforseid, and other ij d. therof the same Chief Collectours so there accomptaunt to reteyn to their owen use for their labour and charge in and aboutys the pmisses, and ij d. residue to be delyved and payd by the seid collectours so being therof allowed to such of the Comysioners as shall take upon them the busynes and labour for and about the pmisses; that is [for'] to say evy Collectour to pay that Comysioner or Comissioners which had the ordering and writinge of the seid Subsidie where the seyd Collectour or Collectours had their colleccion for the expence of the seid Comysioners so takyng upon them the seid busynes and labour and for the labour of their Clerkys writing the said pceptys and extretys for the seid colleccyons; the same last ij d. to be devyded among the seid Comysioners havyng regard to the labour and busynes taken by them and their Clerkys in and aboutys the pmisses; for which part so to the seid Comysioners atteynyng the seid Comysioners vj, v, iiij, iij, ij and evy of them joyntly and sevely for his or their seid part may have his remedy ageyn the seid Collectour or Collectours which therof be or mought have been therof allowed, by accion of dette in which accion the defendaunt shall not wage his lawe ne pteccion noither essoyn to be allowed. **PROVIDED** alwey that this act of the seid graunt of C lx Mⁱ li ne nothing therein conteyned extend ne be in eny wise chargeable pjudyciall or hurtfull to eny espuall pson or psones, charged or chargeable for or to eny some graunted at eny tyme duryng this p^{re}sent plement by the Clergye, to or for his or their pson or psones or for eny Salary Wages pfettys for Wages goodes or Catalles neither for eny landys tenytys or other reall possessions dysmable by graunt of the Clergie.

PROVIDED also that the same Act of the graunt of the seid somme of C lx Mⁱ li ne nothing in the same comprised extend ne in eny maner be hurtfull or pjudyciall to eny scoler or scolers studentes or lerners at tyme of the seid assessing of the seid Subsidie havyng their then abydyng only for studie or lernyng in eny of the Univr^sities of Oxonford or Cambrigge, or in the Colleges of our blessyd lady of Wynchester besides Winchester, or in the College of our blessid lady of Eton, of or for their psones salary wages exhibucyon apparell of their body or bookys, neither to any Maⁿs Lordshippes Landys Tenementys Rentys Annuyties or such other lyke possessions amorteyssed appried or in eny wyse belongyng or apptynyng to eny College Hospitall Halle or other House of Scolers in eny of the seid Univr^sities of Oxonford or Cambrigge, or of the seid Colleges of Winchester and Eton, neither to eny of the Charthouses within this realme of Ingland nor to the House of Syon ne to the House of Dertford, neither to the possessions goodys or Catallys in Comon of any of the seid Hallys Hospitalles Colleges or Houses beforseid: but that the same scolers studentes and lerners and evy of them of and for their seid psones salary wages exhibucyon apparell of their bodyes and bookys, and the seid Maⁿs Londis tenytys rentys and annuyties and other reall possessions and all the goodys and catallys in Comon to the seid Colleges Hospitalles Halles and Houses beforseid or to eny of them apptynyng or belongyng or used, in the coen pper uses of the seid Scolers Colleges Halles Hospitalles and other Houses beforseid or eny or evy of them, fro the seid graunt of the seid C lx Mⁱ li and payment therof and of the graunt and payment of the seid Subsidie and evy part therof be utterly acquyted and discharged any thing in this p^{re}sent (¹) to the contrary made or had notwithstanding.

PROVIDED also that the seid graunt of the seid C lx Mⁱ li in fourm beforseid to be taxed and leveyed, neither the seid Subsidie or eny part therof, in eny maner of wise extend or be pjudyciall to the enhabitautes or rescyautes within the fyve poortys or their membres incorporat and unyed by sufficient mater of record as membres to them or eny of them, of or for any part or pcell of the seid C lx Mⁱ li of the seyd enhabitautes and rescyautes or eny of them to be taxed sett asked leveyed or payd; and that the seyd enhabitautes and rescyautes of the seid v poortys and their seid membres and evy of them be and shalbe of and from the seid graunt of the seid C lx Mⁱ li. and evy part and pcell therof uttely acquyted and discharged; eny mater or whosomev^{er} other thing in this p^{re}sent act made or had to the contrary notwithstanding.

AND FURTHER be hit enacted by the Kyng our Sovereign Lord and by thassent of the Lordys espuall and tempall and the Comons in this p^{re}sent plement assembled and by auctoryte of the same, that al such psones as shall have any Colleccyon or receipt of the seid subsidie or any part of the seid C lx Mⁱ li. aswell at the receiptis of the Kyng our Sovereign Lord of his Eschequer and ellys where as in eny other place or places within this realme of Ingland, shall at all and evy tyme herafter take & not refuce in payment All maner of penyes being sylver, not regardyng the quantyte gretnes or smalnesse crackyng or weryng of the same penyes or any of them, except only such penys as have dyv^{ers} Cornes betwene the barres or staves of the crosse lyke unto rowellys of spures comonly called spurred penyes, and thoes penyes to have cours and be currant only for half penyes and non otherwyse. And if eny psons hereaftur that shall have the resceit or colleccyon of the seid subsidie or any part of the seid C lx Mⁱ li. to thuse of our seid Sovereign Lord the Kyng at the resceit of his Eschequer, or ellys where in any Shire riddyng Citie town or other place, do refuce or deny to take in payment for the seid Subsidie or any part or pcell of the seid C lx Mⁱ li. any of the seid penyes being silve exsept before exsept, if such refucell of any such penyes be had in the seid resceit and that pved by wytnes informacion or exaiacion or otherwyse before the Kynges Justices of either Benche or before the Barons of the Kynges Eschequer or eny of them, or if such refucell of any such penyes be had by eny collectour or other pson havyng the gatheryng of the seid subsidie or any part therof in any shire riddyng citie town or other place, and that refucell [by pved be'] wytnes informacion exaiacion or otherwyse before any Justices of Peas Sheriff Maire Bayle or other hed officers or officers of that Shire ridding Citie town or other place where such refucell is had, then the pson or psones that so offered and tended the seid penyes that shalbe so refuced shall of that somme so tended and refuced be quyte and discharged by this act ageyn our seid Sovereign Lord the Kyng, and the other pson or psones that refuced the same, in lyke maner as if he had payd the same penyes so refuced in dede without eny bill tayle or other discharge therof to be had or shewed; and the seid Receyvour Collectour or other pson that shall refuce the seid penyes exsept before exsept shalbe charged with the somme so by hym refuced to and ageyn our seid Sovereign Lord in lyke fourm as if he had received the sam some in dede. (²)

VIII.
Allowance, of 6d. per Pound to be divided between the Collectors and certain of the Commissioners and their Clerks.

IX.
Proviso for Spiritual Persons;

X.
Proviso for the Scholars in the Two Universities, the Colleges of Winchester, Eton, &c. and their Possessions and Salaries;

XI.
Proviso for the Cinque Ports.

XII.
The Collectors shall take in Payment all Silver Pennies, except spurred Pennies; which shall be taken only for Halfpennies.

On Refusal to take Pennies, the Persons tendering them shall be discharged, and the Collectors shall be charged with the Sum refused.

Noia

¹ O. omits.

² A& O.

³ be proved by O.

* After this in the Original Act follows a Clause respecting the suing for the King's General Pardon. This is struck through, and forms the subject of a separate Act of this Session. See ante Chapter VIII.

Villa Leyč.

Ričus Reynold Major Ville Leič.
 Radus Swillington Recordat ibm
 Wiffls Wigstone jun^r
 Wiffls Wigstone sen^r
 Ričus Gillot
 Ričus Eyre
 Waltus May
 Milo Lamberd

Rotel.

Joħes Harington
 Everard Digby
 Ričus Flore
 Thomas Brokesby
 Georgius Makworth
 Xpoferus Browne
 Joħes Calcott

Civitas Roffen.

Major Civitas Roffen
 Joħes Warner
 Joħes Rooper Armig^o
 Joħes Halle
 Joħes Miller

Com Hertf.

Lord Barones
 Humfrus Conyshby unus Justic^o
 Joħes More fviens ad legem
 Wiffls Say Miles
 Robtus [Nuporte ¹] Armig^o
 Robtus Brokett Armig^o
 Thomas Clifford Armig^o
 Edus Bensted
 Wilhelmus Pulf
 Ričus Druell
 Ričus Sheldon
 Thomas Knyton
 Wiffls Wistowe
 Georgius Dalesson
 Wiffls Bedill
 Joħes Buttler Af
 Wiffls Litton Af
 Henř Frowike Armig^o
 Thomas Perion Armig^o
 Joħes Fortescu Armig^o
 Robtus Turburwill Af
 Radus Vernay Armig^o
 Joħes Lenthorř Armig^o

Com Cornub.

Robertus Willoughby Dñs Broke
 Joħes Arundell Mit
 Thomas Prior Bodmune
 Joħes Prior de [Lacenston ²]
 Thomas Prior de Triwardreth
 Petrus Eggecomebe Mit
 Wiffls Trevanion Miles
 Rog^o Greynfild
 Joħes Chamond
 Joħes Restarake
 Rog^o Arundell
 Ričus Vivian
 Robtus Tredeneke
 Wiffls [Canewrowe ³]
 Petrus Bevyll

Com Cornub—[continued.]

Wiffls Lowre
 Robertus Vivian
 Joħes Godolphyn
 Thomas Seyntabyn
 Joħes Guldon
 Thomas Penfen
 Thomas Tretherf
 Nicholaus Guys
 Xpoferus Tredeneke
 Jacob³ Gresy
 Joħes Walsse
 Joħes Arundell de Talverne
 Joħes Brian de Lesturiell
 Joħes Meneweneke
 Joħes Sagemore
 David Tallor
 Wiffls Sagemore
 Wilhelmus [Sagmore ⁴] de Bodmyn
 Nichus Hoppy
 Thomas Trut
 Joħes Colyn⁵
 Joħes Olyver
 Ričus Blighe
 [Martinis ⁵] Jay de Trurue
 Thomas Trigean [jun^r ⁶]
 Joħes Trigean sen^r
 Joħes Mechell

Civitas Norwič.

Joħes [Ritwise ⁷]
 Wiffls Harte
 Robtus Borowe
 Georgius Clerke
 Thomas Alderiche
 Robtus Long
 Ričus Aylemere
 Thomas Warren
 Joħes Randolf
 Thomas [Lage ⁸]
 Joħes Nuttall
 Thomas Clerke
 Joħes Swayn
 Joħes Clerke
 Robtus Beste
 Edwardus Rede
 Robtus Broun
 Joħes Merfham
 Radus Wilkyns
 Robtus Johnys

Com Wilteš.

Edmundus Epus Sař
 Wiffls Stourton Dñs de Stourton
 Robtus Willoughby Dñs de Broke
 Waltus Hungerford Miles
 Edwardus Darell Miles
 Joħes Seymor Miles
 Joħes Danvers Miles
 Ričus Elyott unus Justic^o Dñi Regis
 Mauricius Barow Miles
 Joħes Scrope Miles
 Edwardus Hungerforde Miles
 Henricus Longe Miles
 Antonius Willoughby
 Joħes Beynton
 Joħes Skylling
 Joħes Ludlowe
 Philippus Beynard

Com Wilteš—[continued.]

Georgius Chaterton
 Georgius Morgan
 Joħes Gawen
 Henricus Milborne
 Joħes Horsay
 Joħes Burley
 Joħes Erneley
 Wiffls [Bougham ⁹]
 Antonius Stilemon
 Robtus Kaylewey
 Joħes West
 Henř Pauncefote
 Joħes [Bougham ⁹]
 Thomas Chaffyn
 Wiffls Chancy
 Wiffls Harries
 Joħes Mokka
 Wiffls Spicer
 Henř Pengre
 Mauricius Gilforde

Com Norhř.

Abbas Peterburth
 Joħes Grey Mit fit Machionis Dorset
 Ričus Knyghcley Mit
 Thom^s Lucy Miles
 Nichus Odell
 Joħes Dudlay
 Joħes Tresh^m
 Thomas Emson
 Thomas Lowell
 Robtus Mathewe
 Georgius Kirkham
 Joħes Hertwell
 Ričus Burton
 Edmundus Nuh^m
 Joħes Malsho
 Joħes Wattes
 Edmundus [Hosiwode ¹⁰]
 Reginaldus Conyers
 Joħes Halley
 Robtus Merbuř
 Thomas Palmar
 Thomas Barker
 Wiffls Kinnesman
 Wiffls Lane
 Egidius Pulton
 Mauricius Osborn
 Ričus Cane
 Wiffls Saunders
 Edwardus Warner
 Joħes Catesby
 Thomas Penny ville North
 Robtus Shefford
 Joħes Saxby
 Joħes Wattes
 Joħes Hilton

Civitas Sař.

Wiffls Webb Major
 Joħes Selwod
 Ričus Bartilmewe
 Thomas Coke
 Robtus Kaylway
 Henř Paunsfote
 Joħes A Barowe
 Thomas Bradgate
 Joħes Fevur
 Benedc^{us} Tailor

¹ Newport O.
⁶ O. omits.

² Launceston O.
⁷ Ryghtwyse O.

³ Carnesewiowe O.
⁸ Large

⁴ Sagemore O.
⁹ Bouham O.

⁵ Martinus O.
¹⁰ Hasilwood O.

Sussex.

Thomas Comes Arundell
 Robtus Epus Cicester
 Thomas West Dñs la Warf
 Thomas Fenys Dñs (¹) Dacre
 Thomas Prior de Lewys
 David Owen Miles
 Thomas West Miles
 Thomas Fenys Mit
 Rogus Leukenore Mit
 Godardus Oxenbrige Mit
 Joħes Devenyshe Mit
 Joħes Scott Miles
 Joħes Ernley Attorn Dño Regi
 Joħes Carell ²viens ad legem
 Henf Owen Miles
 Riċus Sakevive
 Riċus Cou^l
 Joħes Shelley
 Edwardus Leukener
 Joħes Dawtrey
 Riċus Shurley
 Rogus Copeley
 Edwardus Elryngton
 Wiſſ Asburham
 Thomas Asburham
 Joħes Goryng
 Robtus Morley
 Joħes Theccher
 Edwardus Palmer
 Joħes Stanney
 Wiſſ Scardewill
 Joħes Rote
 Thomas Rote
 Riċus Belyng^m
 Nichus Gaynsford
 Wiſſ E^vardy
 Nichus [Tuston ³]
 Wiſſ Stapley
 Robtus Burton
 Edwardus Belyng^m
 Averedus Barwik
 Joħes Asshby
 Henf Hussey
 Thomas Coke
 [Helias ⁴] Prestall
 Henf Coly
 Robtus Hall
 Joħes Roys de Cicester
 Joħes Yong
 Thomas Welgore
 Riċus Ruston
 Joħes Crasweller
 Riċus Exton
 Thomas Leukener genf

Salop̄.

Georgius Comes Salop̄
 Wiſſ Benedale Miles
 Thomas Kynaston Miles
 Thomas Leighton Mit
 Thomas Blount Mit
 Thomas Cornewell Mit
 Thomas Laken Armig^l
 Thomas Soryben
 Joħes Salter
 Georgius Bromley
 Thomas Lynam
 Riċus Hoorde

Salop̄—[continued.]

Riċus Selman
 Riċus Forster
 Thomas Vernon
 Riċus Charleton
 Thomas Cressell
 Lodowicus Gyton
 Joħes Maynwaryng
 Wiſſ Charleton
 Robtus Moreton
 Fulco Lee
 Humfrus Standeford
 Joħes Menoryng Mit
 Joħes Blount
 Joħes Corbett
 Wiſſ Leighton
 Riċus Lane de Ludlowe
 Edwardus Sherman
 Riċus Down

Derb.

Georgius Comes Salop̄
 Joħes Zouch Miles
 Henf Sachevell Miles
 Wiſſ Cresseley Miles
 Galfrus Foljambe
 Joħes Leeke Miles
 Thomas Cokyn Mit
 Radus Mountgomyl
 Joħes Poort
 Thomas Babyngton
 Joħes Fitzherbert
 Wiſſ Bothe
 Radus Lech
 Rogus Mynours
 Humfrus Bradbury
 Riċus Knyveton
 Radus Bonyngton
 Joħes Curson
 Rogus Eyre
 Robtus Harlowe
 Germanus Pale
 Arthurus Eyre
 Thomas Eyre
 Riċus Fraunces
 Thomas Bartilmewe de Derb
 Joħes Brounhill
 Wiſſ Wideson
 Jacobus Oxley

(¹) Warf.

Edwardus Fildyng Mit
 Edwardus Ferris Mit
 Edwardus Greville Mit
 Edwardus Belknap Mit
 Robtus Throkmton Mit
 Thomas Lucy Mit
 Joħes Burdett Mit
 Edwardus Grey Mit
 Simon Digby Armig^l
 Joħes Ardern Armig^l
 Wiſſ Boughton Af
 Thomas Slade
 Wiſſ Broune Af
 Joħes Spencer
 Nichus Brome
 Riċus Verney
 Robtus Fulwode
 Wiſſ Underhill

(²) Hunt.

Wiſſ Tanfeld
 Robtus Apprice
 Thomas Louthe
 Thomas Cotton
 Joħes Castell
 Thomas Halle
 Joħes Wynde
 Wiſſ Grace
 Thomas Dunhold
 Robtus Rokeley
 Thomas Lynde
 Joħes Butler

Civitas Lincoln.

Thomas Burton
 Robtus Sutton
 Riċus Clerk
 Robtus Aleynson
 Robtus Dighton
 Wiſſ Urchenet
 Thomas Vessy
 Robtus Wymarke
 Joħes Pycard

(³) Cantebf.

Robtus Payton Mit
 Robtus Cotton Miles
 Egidius Alyngton
 Radus Chambleyn
 Franciscus Hasilden
 Joħes Paris
 Robtus Frevill
 Joħes Hynde
 Wiſſ Barbour
 Joħes Wode
 Antonius Malery
 Joħes Bury
 Joħes Erliche
 Joħes Crakenthorp
 Hugo Chapman
 Hugo Rankyn
 Joħes Fawne [Viċ Canċ ⁷]
 Wiſſ Bukman Doċtor

Villa Bristoff.

Wiſſ Bedeford
 Joħes Fitzjames
 Joħes Eliot
 Nichs Broune
 Rogus Dawys
 Joħes Vaghan
 Joħes Cabull
 Joħes Popeley
 Joħes Rouland
 Joħes Jay

Villa Notynght.

Joħes Rose
 Joħes Howete
 Joħes Williamson
 Joħes Cort
 Thomas Mellours
 Thomas Willoughby
 Riċus Rigeley

¹ de O.

² Tufton O.

³ Elias O.

⁴, ⁵, ⁶ Com̄ O.

⁷ Vice Cācett

(') Leyč.

Thomas Marchio Dorſ
Georgius [Hasting¹ Miles²]
Wiffrs [Hastinges³] Af
Robt⁴ Brudenell un⁵ Justiç R
Mauricius Barkeley Mit
Ričus Sachevell Mit
Radus Shurley Mit
Johes Digby Miles
Thomas Norton Mağr de Burton
S⁶i Lazari

Wiffrs Skevyngton Mit
Thomas Pulteney
Thomas Hasilrig
Wiffrs Brokysby
Johes Beamount
Walfus Kebill
Johes Villers
Thomas Brokesby
Radus Swillyngton
Wiffrs Turvile
Wiffrs Reynold
Thomas Kebill
Johes Fouler
Wiffrs Turpyn
Thomas Hervy
Robtus Langham
Johes Chernelles
Thomas Cutwysell
Robtus Borough
Thomas Fyndern
Robtus Brokesby
Johes Brokesby
Robtus Jakes
Wiffrs Lolle
Wiffrs Landale
Johes Ludford
Thomas Fernam
Wiffrs Asheby

(') Norff.

Thomas Dux Norff
Carolus Dux Suff
Thomas Comes Surf
Thomas Boleyn Miles
Robtus Southwell Mit
Robtus Brandon Mit
Jacobus Hobert Mit
Thomas Wyndham Mit
Thomas Bodyngfeld Mit
Phus [Tilney⁷] Miles
Phus [Calthrop⁸] Mit
Robtus Clere Miles
Robtus Lovell Miles
Johes Audeley Mit
Thomas Wodehouse Mit
Johes Heydon Miles
Johes Shelton Mit
Wiffrs Paston
Roğus Townsend
Nichus Appleyard Mit
Walfus [Hubert⁹]
Jacobus Boleyn
Henř Inglosse
Johes Straunge
Johes Tendale
Johes Spilman

Norff—[continued.]

Franciscus Callibote
Wiffrs Conyngesby
Henř Noone
Johes Billyngford
Wiffrs Elys
Wiffrs Woton
Edus Bedyngfeld
Wiffrs Skipwith
Johes Darney
Thomas Dereham
Franciscus Moundeford
Andreas Hogard
Thomas Enybond
Humffrus Carvile
Galffrus Cobbe
Wiffrs Yelverton
Ričus Vessy de Lynne
Johes Burdy
Thomas Withe
Johes Gryndell sef
Thomas Thuresby
Ričus Gosell
Robtus Russell
Antonius Hansard
Henř Chaunye
Thomas Grey
Wiffrs Spilman
Johes Cusshyn
Wiffrs Ramesbury
Robtus Clere
Johes Parker
Robtus Kempe
Cristoferus Calthrop
Johes Lavyle
Ričus Bushope
Cristoferus Maye
Johes Doubledaie
Robtus Edmons
Wiffrs Baçton
Johes Aleyn de Tetford

(') Somers.

Wiffrs Stourton de Stourton Mit
Johes Zouch de Zouch Mit
Johes Bourcher de Fitzwaren Mit
Hugo Loterell Miles
Johes Speke Miles
Johes Rodeney Mit
Ričus Warř Mit
Nichus Wadham Mit
Amicius [Pawlet¹⁰] Mit
Johes Trevelian Mit
Edwardus Gorge Mit
Johes Newton Mit
Thomas Grenefeld Mit
Wiffrs Carrant
Johes Broke žviens ad leğ
Johes Sydnam de Brympton
Johes Fitzjames
Johes Horshay
Johes Ken
Edus Milles
Johes Porter
Johes Brent
Aleř Bulworth
Robtus Gylbert
Thomas Jubbes
Johes Portman

Com Somers—[continued.]

Edwardus Stenyng
Baldewinus Malet
Johes Lokar de Briggewater
Thomas Sevenoke

Civitas Bathon.

Thomas Chapman
Wiffrs Flecher
Wiffrs Tyler
Roğus Ricard
Johes Birde

(') Essex.

Henř Comes Essex
Robtus Radcliff de Fitzwater
Henř Marney Mit
Robtus Southwell Mit
Johes Cutt Mit
Johes Reynesford Mit
Ričus Fytzlowys Mit
Roğus Wentworth Mit
Johes Vere Miles
Thomas Tirell de Hern Mit
Johes Grene Mit
Johes Marney Mit
Humffrus Baryngton Mit
Robtus Norwich
Wiffrs Fitzwilliam
Thomas Tey
Wiffrs Mordaunt
Edwardus Sulyard
Danyell de Messyng
Thomas Bondham
Edwardus Hales
Humffrus Torell
Walfus Froste
Johes Danyell
Wiffrs Pyrton
Antonius Darcy
Edwardus Tirell
Johes Colt
Johes Tirell
Johes Josselyn
Johes Smalpece de Colchestř
Johes Brian
Humffrus Broune
Thomas Cressener

Burgus de Suthwerk.

Johes Scott
Johes Scragges

(') Hereford.

Ričus Delabere Miles
Johes Lyngen Mit
Jacobus Baskerville
Edwardus Croft Mit
Roğus Bodnam
Radus [Hakyluet¹¹]
David Gyllyn Morgan
Ričus Cornewell
Thomas Monyngton
Ričus Mynours
Jacobus Scudmore
Thomas Walwyn de Marcle
Johes Dansey
Ričus Monyngton de Westhid
Wiffrs Rudhale

¹ Com O.² Hastinges Miles Dñs Hasting¹ O.³ Hastinges O.⁴ Com O.⁵ Tylney O.⁶ Calthorpe O.⁷ Hobert O.⁸ Com O.⁹ Pawlet O.¹⁰, ¹¹ Com O.¹² Hackluyt O.

Hereford—[continued.]

Johes Breynton
 Wiſſs Clynton
 Wiſſs Clerke
 Thomas Aƿ Harry juſſ
 Roland Bruges
 Robtus aƿ Howell
 Wiſſs Caple
 Ričus Monyngton de Masynghon
 Johes Beryton
 Ričus Abyngton
 Johes Walle
 Reginaldus Myno's
 Georgius Honour
 Thomas Gibons
 Thomas Draper
 Henř Cheppenham
 Ričus Broune

Midd.

Thom's Docwra p'or Sēi Johis Jrhm
 Johes Abbas Westm
 Thomas Lovell Mit
 Andreas Wyndesore Mit
 Ričus Cholmeley Mit
 Hugo Vaughan Miles
 Johes Reynesford Mit (¹)
 Wiſſs Sandes Mit
 Barthus Westby
 Robtus Blagge
 Johes More ōviens ad leḡ
 Johes Newdigate ōvieñ ad leḡ
 Thomas Nevill Ař
 Thomas Jakes
 Johes Moreton
 Robtus Elryngton
 Johes Metewys
 Johes Heron Ař
 Johes Wroth
 Thomas Robertç
 Ričus Hanks
 Nichus Bonne
 Georgius Wyndesore
 Ričus Sutton
 Johes Clansy
 Thomas Godere

(¹) Glouč.

Edwardus Dux Buk
 Johes Abbas Glouč
 Ričus Abbas de Winchecombe
 Henř Abbas de Teukesbury
 Johes Abbas Circestř
 Johes Abbas Sēi Augusti jux^a Bristol
 Mauricius [Berkeley^²] Miles
 Robtus Poyntz Miles
 Johes Hungerford Miles
 Aleř Beynam Miles
 Edwardus Wadh^m Mit
 Cristoferus Beynam Mit
 Edwardus Grevile Mit
 Wiſſs Denys
 Thomas Poyntz
 Edus Tame
 Johes Botiller
 Wiſſs Tracy
 Jacobus Berkley
 Ričus Pole
 Johes Whityngton

Glouč—[continued.]

Johes Welshe
 Johes Huddelston
 Wiſſs Trye
 Johes Pauncefote
 Egidius Grevile
 Thomas Goodman
 Thomas Tame
 Cristoferus Codryngton
 Antonius Bradeston
 Robtus Wye
 Johes Dastone
 Wiſſs Freme
 Rogus Porter
 Ričus Porter
 Thomas Matyston
 Wiſſs Dyngley

Civitas Coventř.

Major Civitatis
 Wiſſs Shelley
 Robtus Grene
 Johes Hadon
 Wiſſs Pysford
 Johes Padland
 Johes Duddesbury
 Ričus Smyth
 Ričus Marler
 Johes Saunders
 Johes Stronge
 Ričus Hassall
 Johes Botiller
 Johes Herdwen
 Johes Clerk
 Rogus Clambr
 Johes Humfrey
 Nichus Heynes
 Thomas Warren

(¹) Suff.

Carolus Brandon Dux Suff
 Robtus Curson Miles
 Ričus Wentworth Mit
 Antonius Wyngfeld Mit
 Arthurus Hopton Mit
 Robtus Drury Mit
 Wiſſs Walgrave Mit
 Wiſſs Clopton Mit
 Edus Jenney Mit
 Phus [Tilney^³] Mit
 Phus Bothe Mit
 Ričus Aindishe Mit
 Johes Tymperley Mit
 Johes Olemham Mit
 Thomas Tirell Mit
 Jacobus Framynh^m Mit
 Johes Henyng^m
 Thomas Lucas
 Humřrus Wyngfeld
 Robtus Southwell
 Johes Sulyard
 Johes Goldyng^m juſſ
 Wiſſs Playter
 Johes Garneys
 Wiſſs Waller
 Thomas Russhe
 Wiſſs Cornwales
 Antonius Hansard

Suff—[continued.]

Edus Jernyngh^m
 Edus Doyle
 Georgius Mannok
 Edus Wyngfeld
 Thomas Rokewode
 Johes Wrenne
 Thomas Wentworth
 Cristoferus Herman
 Johes Higham
 Thomas Germen
 Robtus Ford señ
 Robtus Ford juſſ
 Thomas Spryng
 Wiſſs Hill
 Wiſſs Wade
 Jacobus Hill de [Jepwico^⁴]
 Thomas Baldry
 Edus Gelgelt
 Edus Daundy
 Wiſſs Spencer
 Robtus Reynold
 Wiſſs Rodde

[Suthř.⁵]

Ričus Epus Winton
 Johes Tuchet Dñs Audeley
 Wiſſs Sandes Miles
 Johes Lisle Miles
 Wiſſs Gifford Mit
 Georgius Puttenh^m Mit
 Mauricius Barewe Mit
 Johes Pallet
 Johes Waller
 Robtus Walloř
 Arthurus Plantagenet
 Wiſſs Uvedale
 Robtus White
 Edward Dabrescourte
 Robtus Bulkeley
 Wiſſs Pownde
 Wiſſs Tichebourne
 Johes Waite de Tichebourne
 Johes Waite de Wymmering
 Johes Kirkeby
 Johes Kailwey
 Wiſſs Romsey
 Wiſſs Babkeley
 Nichus Bernard
 Thomas Welles
 Johes Norton
 Petrus Cawdre
 Petrus Filpote
 Johes Newport ōviens ad Leḡ
 Guido Palmes ōviens ad Leḡ
 Wiſſs Froste
 Nichus Tichebo^{ne}
 Johes Dale
 Thomas More
 Wiſſs Howles
 Johes Wynterfill
 Thomas Berkeley
 Johes Dautrety
 Wiſſs Ogden
 Thomas Baker (⁶)
 Wiſſs Hanlaisse
 Adam Wattis
 [Wiſſs^⁷] Belyngham
 Thomas Webbe
 Johes Botiller

¹ p Com O.

² Gypwico O.

³ Com O.

⁴ South Com O.

⁵ Brokley O.

⁶ de - - - O.

⁷ Com O.

⁸ Johes

⁹ Tylney O.

The West Riddyng in Coñ Eboꝝ.

Henr̄ Dñs Clifford
 Thomas Dñs Darcy
 Henr̄ Clifford Miles
 Georgius Darcy Mit
 Wiſſs Gascoign Mit
 Radus Richer Mit
 Wiſſs Stargill Mit
 Johes Roclif Mit
 Riçus Wodruff Mit
 Thomas Drax Chicus
 Henr̄ Vavisour
 Johes Hamton
 Jacoby Rosse
 Riçus Tempest Mit
 Riçus Lyster
 Johes Norton
 Johes Warde
 Henr̄ Ardyngton
 Rogus Wombevell
 Wiſſs Grene
 Rogus Tempest
 Wiſſs Gleson
 Thomas Grice
 Walrus Bradford
 Thomas Beverley
 Brianus Bradford

The East Riddyng.

Henr̄ Comes Northumb̄
 Wiſſs Percy
 Marmaduke Constable Mit
 Radus Pigot Miles
 Radus Ever Mit
 Robtus Constable Mit
 Johes Constable Mit
 Robtus Aske Mit
 Johes Normanville Mit
 Brianus Palmes *sviens ad leḡ*
 Wiſſs Constable
 Petrus Vavison
 Johes [Rosse¹]
 Riçus Roykbit
 Cristoferus Hilyard
 Johes Hatefeld
 Radus Rokeby
 Thomas Nevill
 Cristoferus Newport
 [Ezacheus²] Clifton

The North Riddyng.

Georgius Dñs Fitzhugh
 Riçus Dñs Latymer
 Henr̄ Dñs Scrope
 Radus Dñs Scrope
 Wiſſs Dñs Conyars
 Jacobus [Stranguys³] Mit
 Wiſſs Bulmer Mit
 Cristoferus Warde Mit
 Johes Enoei Mit
 Henr̄ Bounton Mit
 Radus Nevill
 Rogus [Lusselles⁴]
 Thomas Waynsforth
 Johes Plasse
 Robtus Nevile
 Phus Constable
 Jacobus Metcalf
 Riçus Siggeswik
 Johes Pullan

(5) Staff.

Edwardus Sutton Dñs Dudeley
 Johes Aston Miles
 Walrus Gryffith Mit
 Lodowicus Bagot Mit
 Edus Grey
 Johes Gifford
 Johes Egerton
 Thomas Nevill
 Riçus Wrottisley
 Antonius Fitzherbert
 Riçus Liltilton
 Johes Wellis
 Thomas Partrich
 Johes Blunt
 Radus Agard
 Riçus Selman
 Henr̄ Willougby Mit
 Johes Bracote Mit
 Thomas Swynerton
 Wiſſs Chetwyn
 Johes Standeley
 Thomas [Kenseley⁵]
 Johes Stretey
 Riçus Underhill
 Jacobus Nowell de Villa Staff
 Johes Bikley
 Thomas Bulkeley
 David Untan

Vilt Sutht.

Johes Dawtry
 Riçus Pawshote
 Nichus Cowerd
 Petrus Poticarye

Nōia Cōmissionarioꝝ ad p̄dēm
 Subsid taxand̄ p̄ Hospiciis Dñi
 Regis & Regine.

Georgius Comes Salop̄
 Carolus Comes Wigorn
 Thomas Lovell Miles
 Henr̄ Marney Miles
 Wiſſs Blount Dñs Mountjoy Mit
 Robtus Poynes Miles
 Thomas Brian Miles
 Johes Shurley
 Johes Mekilhowe
 Wiſſs Atcliff
 Antonius Lee

Devoñ.

Petrus Eggecombe Miles
 Thomas Grenfeld Miles
 Edwardus Pomeray Miles
 Johes Basset Miles
 Johes Kirkham Miles
 Lodowicus Pollard *sviçs ad legem*
 Johes Rowe *sviens ad legem*
 Jacoby Chudlegh
 Thomas Stucly
 Riçus Coffyn
 Andreas Hillarsdon
 Johes Crocker
 Wiſſs Fortescue
 Robtus Yeo
 Edus Larder
 Robtus Bowtryng
 Thomas Denys
 Johes Gilbert

Devoñ—[continued.]

Riçus [Reigne⁶]
 Johes Asshe
 Wiſſs Courtney
 Johes Chichester
 Johes Fortescue
 Johes Cole
 Riçus [Hals⁷]
 Riçus Fowell
 Johes Thomas
 Thomas Hacche
 Wiſſs [Garewe⁸]
 Johes Whytyng
 Wiſſs Marwode
 Nichus Kirkam
 Nichus Develyn
 Fulco Predieux
 (10)
 Wiſſs Fortescue de Wode
 Robtus Shellyston
 Aleÿ Wode
 Wiſſs Gillie
 Johes Hext
 Johes Coblay
 Wiſſs Walrand
 Johes Kaylway
 Henricus [Beanont¹¹]
 Riçus Ferrys
 Humffus Collys
 Wiſſs Sanford
 Wiſſs Honycherche de Exoñ
 Riçus Hewet
 Thomas Andrewe
 Johes Bradmore
 Johes Simons
 Wiſſs Crugge
 Lodowicus Pollard *sviens ad legem*
 Thomas Denys
 Johes Calwedligh
 Johes Bukenham

(11) Plympton.

Riçus Strode
 Hüffus Colles
 Johes Horswill
 Robtus Hame

Dorſ.

Thomas [Trencher¹²] Miles
 Edwardus [Storton¹⁴]
 Johes Rogus
 Hçricus Vueatle
 Wiſſs Lovell
 Jacoby Franton
 Rogus Theverell
 Wiſſs Wadh^m
 Wiſſs Hody
 Robtus Turges
 Thomas Strangewisshe
 Johes Morton
 Georgius Twyne
 Xpoferus Martyn
 Johes Frauntlory
 Johes Smyth
 Robtus Byngham
 Johes Ancketill
 Xpoferus Lyett
 Thomas Husy *seh*
 Thomas Husy *jun*
 Thomas Baskett

¹ Roosse O.
⁶ Kenseley O.
¹¹ Beaumont O.

² Hesechie O.
⁷ Regne O.
¹² Devoñ O.

³ Straunwhishe O.
⁴ Hale O.
¹³ Trencher O.

⁵ Lusselles O.
⁸ Carewe O.
¹⁴ Stourton O.

⁹ Coñ. O.
¹⁰ Nichus Assheford O.

(1) Lancastř.

Thomas Comes Derb
 Thomas Boteler Miles
 Thomas Asshton Miles
 Henř Kyghley Miles
 Henř Halsall Miles
 Edwardus Staveley Miles
 Hugo Shirbo'ne
 Joħes Sotheleth Miles
 Joħes Townelay Miles
 Thomas Gerard de Brin
 Hugo Ahgeton
 Aleř Radclyff Miles
 Jacobus Stanley
 Wiřs Molineux Miles
 Georgius Atherton
 Wiřs Leyland Miles
 Wiřs More
 Henř Norres
 Ričus Heskith
 Joħes Holcroft
 Joħes Byron
 Ričus Taffheton
 Robtus Longelay
 Robtus Holt
 Robtus Wurslay
 Ričus Highton
 Adam Hulton
 Henř Kirkby
 Lauř Starkay
 Xpoferus Bardsay
 Radus Standysshe
 Thomas Scremslyre
 Joħes Boteler
 Wiřs Clifton
 Bartilmeus [Hesketh *]
 Thomas Radcliff
 Thomas [Hesketh *]
 Wiřs Thorneburgh
 Joħes Scillicorne
 Rogus Bradshawe
 Radus Eccleston
 Henř Banaster de Banke
 Joħes Clayton
 Joħes Talbott
 Aleř Obaldeston Miles
 Lauř Townelay
 Nichus Townelay
 Ričus Risshton
 Thomas Gerrard de Ince
 Eduš Holand de Downeholande
 Wiřs Worthyngton de Shyrbynton
 Major Ville de Lanč
 Major Ville de Preston
 Major Ville de Litherpole
 Major Ville de Wigan
 Galfrus Starky
 Arturus Standysshe

Civitas London.

Wiřs Broun Major
 (1)
 Prior Sēi Trinitatis Xpi
 Wiřs Capell Miles
 Joħes Tate Miles
 (2)
 Ričus Haddon Miles
 Lauř Aylmer Miles

Civitas Lond—[continued.]

Stephanus Gennys Miles
 Rogus [Achley 6]
 Ričus Broke
 Joħes Butler
 Joħes Axmewer
 Georgius Moneuř
 Joħes Reste
 Jacobus Yarford
 Thomas Myrřfyn
 Joħes Braggē
 Joħes Milbo'ne
 Rogus Barford
 Nichus Shelton
 Robtus Holdernes
 Robtus Fenrother
 Joħes Dawes
 Henř Werlay
 Gray
 Joħes Munday

Buk.

Andreas Windsore Miles
 Wiřs Read Miles
 Joħes Longvile Miles
 Thomas Pygott
 Joħes Cheny
 Thomas Denham
 Thomas Langston
 Edwardus Bulstrode
 Edwardus Dune
 Wiřs Bulstrode
 Joħes [Balwyn 7]
 Thomas Grenway
 Thomas Stafford
 Joħes Hampden
 Joħes Restwold
 Eduš Brudnell
 Thomas Darell
 Wiřs Hampden
 Ričus Grenfeld
 Georgius Windsore
 Robtus Dormer
 Joħes Clerke
 Robtus Lee
 Wiřs Awbray
 Georgius [Wodstred *]
 Ričus Hampden
 Robtus Aisshebroke
 Thomas Nymme
 Ričus Bysshe
 Wiřs Chalfomt
 Ričus Byreche
 Rogus Brumston
 Robtus Aysshbroke

Bed.

Comes Kanč
 Joħes Seynt John Miles
 Eduš Lucy Miles
 Joħes Mordaunt
 Wiřs Gascoigne
 Michael Fyssher
 Walřus Luke
 Wiřs Marshall
 (3)
 Joħes Dyve
 Ričus Dikons

Bed—[continued.]

Georgius Hervye Miles
 Joħes Fitzgeffray
 Robtus Pcell
 Joħes [Būgoyn 10]
 Robtus Spencē
 Joħes Spencē
 Nichus Hardyng
 Ričus Haleham de Villa Bedford
 Robtus Smyth
 Thomas Hiche
 Joħes Patman
 Simon Weste
 Aleř Crowle
 Thomas Knyght sen
 Thomas Knyght jun
 Ričus Tornour

Villa Glouč.

Joħes Coke
 Abbas Monastarii Sēi Petri Glouč
 Wiřs Cole
 Walřus Rowdon
 Wiřs Hanshawe
 Joħes Natton
 Thomas Taylor
 Thomas Porter
 Wiřs Marmion
 Ričus Rowdon
 Wiřs Goldsmythe
 Radus Sankye
 Ričus Playve

Berķ.

Abbas de Abyngdon
 Abbas de Redyng
 Thomas Inglefeld Miles
 Georgius Foster Miles
 Thomas Feteplace Mit
 Wiřs Beselx
 Wiřs Essex
 Henř Leynham
 Joħes Feteplač
 Wiřs [Dalle 11]
 Wiřs Feteplace
 Henricus Briggē
 [Xpous 12] Belyngham
 Oly⁹ Hyde
 Thomas Fkyns
 Joħes Man
 Humřus Stafferton
 Wiřs Yong
 Walřus Berton
 Selves¹ [Peke 13]
 Eduš Norres
 Joħes Latton
 Hugo Starkay de Nova Windsore
 Andreas Windsore Miles
 Joħes Cony [Miles 14]
 Joħes Todde
 Andreas Dorman
 Thomas Benet
 Joħes Baland
 Joħes Welles
 Thomas Ridar

1 Com. O.

2 Atheley O.

10 Burgoyne O.

3 Hesketh O.

7 Baldewyn O.

11 Dale O.

4 Wiřs Capynger morč O.

5 Wodeward O.

12 Cristoferus O.

6 Thomas Danesworth morč O.

9 Joħes Coley morč est O.

13 Pek

14 O. omits.

Surf.
 Georgius Maners Miles Dñs Roos
 Edus Herbard Miles
 Henr Wyott Miles
 Riçus Carne Miles
 Riçus Hastinge Miles
 Johes Legh Miles
 Mathus Browne Miles
 Johes Iwarlay Miles
 Edus Bray
 Johes [Geynsford¹] de Wrowherst
 Johes [Geynsford²] de Blexfeld
 Thomas Morton
 Johes Scotte
 Johes Westbroke
 Gūlbtus Stoughton
 Antoni³ Windsore
 Henr Sanders
 Johes Kyrton
 Edus Walsyngham
 Thomas Stidolf
 Michael Denys
 Johes Birlay
 Wiſſs Westbroke
 Johes Stoughton señ
 Henr Burton
 Rosamus Ford
 Rogus Lyghe
 Wiſſs Lusser
 Hugo Wresikell
 Henr Quynby
 Henr Wykes
 Johes Hylle d Hamolden
 (⁴)
 Wiſſs Tingilden
 Robtus Geynsford
 Thomas Marche
 Swithinus Skerne
 Johes Redford

(⁴) Lyndesey in Coñ Lincolñ.

Dñs de Willoughby
 Robtus Sheffield Miles
 Johes Husec Miles
 Wiſſs [Tirkyt⁵] Miles

Lindesey—[continued.]

Robtus Dimmoke Miles
 Johes Spykwyth Miles
 Xpoferus Willoughby
 Robtus Sheffield juñ
 Thomas [Borought⁶] juñ
 Robtus Sutton
 Wiſſs Hansard Miles
 Johes Sampole
 Wiſſs Asone Miles
 Johes Fulmaby
 Thomas [Borught⁶] señ
 Johes Forman
 Johes Hennage
 Riçus Clerke
 Nichus Upton
 Robtus Sheffield de Sooter
 Robtus Belwode
 Johes Monson
 Thomas Totothe
 Johes Littelbery
 Riçus Litelbury
 Xpoferus Sheffield
 Jacobus Wopnteyke
 Aleñ Moigne
 Leo Dymmoke
 Wiſſs Torney
 Johes Torney
 Robtus [Tinclay⁷]
 Johes Langham
 Garalus Hansuyn
 Xpoferus Hylyard
 Henr [Wolumbell⁸]
 Thomas Lynlay
 Johes Bothe
 Lauř Moigne
 Johes Tymelby Miles
 Wiſſs Torney
 Plompton

Holland in Coñ Lincolñ.

Riçus Bollys
 Johes Markham Miles
 Johes Merys
 Galfus Peynell

Holland—[continued.]

Thomas Robton
 Riçus Godyng
 Thomas Holand
 Johes Tempast
 Godfrus Bollys
 Thomas Wolmer
 Rogus Hylton
 Lauř Penchbeke
 Riçus Goderyke
 Robtus Tyllys
 Antoni⁹ [Irby¹⁰]

Kesteven in Coñ Lincolñ.

Johes Husec Miles
 Miles Busshye Miles
 Johes Wymbysshe
 Robtus Husec
 Edus Bushye
 Riçus Clerke
 Thomas Quadryng
 Riçus Peynell
 Johes Dounham Miles
 Wiſſs Armyn
 Robtus Wonell
 Wiſſs Lee
 Thomas [Mamyon¹⁰]
 Wiſſs Dysney
 Edwardus Bushye
 Franciscus Halle
 Simon Fitzrichard Miles
 Johes Eton
 Wiſſs Cranewell
 Wiſſs Basset
 Thomas Bagot
 Radus Harbotell
 Thomas Archar

Villa Saloř.

Thomas Keneston Mit
 Rogus Thornes
 Thomas Knyght
 Wiſſs Janyns
 Riçus Mitton

This be the Shires [and Townes¹¹] wherof there be no Cōmissioners returned and affiled to this acte that is to saye
 Cumbr Northumbr Westmīt (¹²) Insula Vecta Cestř.

CHAPTER XVIII.

AN ACTE CONCERNYNG Sir Edwarde Poynynges.

FOR ASMOCHE as Sir Edward Poignyngē Knyght, Lieftenant of our Sovain Lord the Kyng of his Citie of Turney in the parties beyond the See, is and from the feast of all Seyntē the fyft yere of the Reign of our seid Sovain Lord hath been there abydyng in the ōvice of our seid Sovain Lord aboute the defence and safe kepyng of the seid Citie and Marches of the same The Kyng therefore our Sovain Lord not wyllyng that the absence of the seid Sir Edward out of this his Royalme of Englonde beyng to the cōmyn [well¹³] of the same Royalme pfitable shuld be in any wise to the seid Sir Edward hymself hurtfull or pjudiciall hath ordeyned and enacted by thassent of the Lordē spūall and tempall and the Cōmyns in this p̄sent parliament assembled and by thauctoritic of the same That all sutē p̄cessys endictamentē inquisicions juries v̄dictē p̄sentmentē juggementē execucions and all other judiciall acte awardyd takyn hadde or [gyffyn¹⁴] by or before any man Juge or officer from the seid feast of All Seyntē duryng the tyme in which the same Sir Edward shall contynewe in the seid ōvice of our seid Sovain Lord beyond the See, By reason wherof any title right possession or infest that the seid Sir Edward hath to hys own use or that any other p̄son hath to thuse of the same Sir Edward in any londē teñtē advousons or other hereditamentē shuld or myght be p̄judiced hurte hynderyd lost or mynysshed, shalbe agenst the seid Sir Edward his heires and assignes and agenst all other seased or any thyng claymyng to thuse of the same Sir Edward and his heires utryly voyd and of noon effecte.

All Suits and Indictments against Sir Ed. Poynynges, Lieutenant of Turney, during his Absence out of the Realm, to the Prejudice of his Right in Lands, declared void.

¹ Gaynesford O.

² Robtus Castelton Gent. O.

⁴ Lincoln. O.

⁵ Tyrkys O.

⁶ Boroughe O.

⁷ Tynolby O.

⁸ Columbelle O.

⁹ Irley O.

¹⁰ Marmyon O.

¹¹ Interlined O.

¹² { Ville Sutāř } O. struck through.
 { Ville Saloř }

¹³ weale O.

¹⁴ geven

CHAPTER XIX.

AN ACTE conc̄nyng Surveyo'shipe in the Port of London.

Letters Patent of
K. Henry VII.
granting the Office
of Surveyor of the
Customs in the Port
of London made
void, and the Ap-
pointment of John
Heron to that Office
by King Henry
VIII. confirmed.

WHERE AS John [Millys ¹] in the tyme of the most famous King of noble memorie Henry the vijth King of Englonde the King^e most dere fader whose soule God p̄don, had and obteyned of the Gifte of the said late King a graunte by his tres patent^e under his great Seale of thoffice of Surveyour and to be Surveyour of the Customes and Subsidies in the Porte of London for ſme of life of the said John Millys like as in the said tres patent^e more at large is conteyned, the tenour of which tres patent^e herto is annexid² And for so moche as the King our So^vaigne Lord was credibly informed of manyfold mysdemeanours of the said John Millys It pleasid his Highnes for good and reasonable consideracions to geve and g^unte the said Office and rome of Surveyour to his trusty and welbiloved John Heron of London m̄chaunt, and to make and ordeyn the said John Heron to be Surveyour ther; Pleasith therefore the King our So^vaigne Lorde by thadvyse and assent of the Lordes s^puall and temporall and the Cōens in this p̄sent pliament assembled and by the auctoritie of the same, that it be ordeyned established and enactid that the said g^unte and tres patent^e and all g^untes and tres patent^e made to the said John Millys by the [same ³] late King of the said Surveyourship^e and e^vy thing in the said tres patent^e conteyned from the xxijth daie of Aprill in the firste yere of our said So^vaigne Lorde the King that nowe is (⁴) utlylly voide adnulled repellid and of noo force strenght ne effe^cte in the Lawe; And that the said John Heron have occupie pceyve and enjoye the said Office of Surveyo^r and be Surveyour of the Custumes and Subsidies aforesaid from the xixth daie of Auguste the firste yere of the Reign of our said So^vaigne Lord the King, and have occupie, and enjoye the same office with all man^h feez advauntages and cōmodities accordyng to the teno^r and purporte of the tres patent^e made by our said So^vaigne Lord to the said John Heron of the said Office and other the p̄misses.

(¹) HENRICUS dei gr̄a Rex Anglie & Francie & Dominus Hibnie; Om̄ib; ad quos p̄sentes lre pven̄t, saltm. Sciatis qd̄ c̄tis causis nos sp̄alit̄ moventib; assignavim⁹ deputavim⁹ ordinavim⁹ & constituim⁹ d̄itcm & fidelem n̄m Johem Myllys de London Gehosum Supvisorem tam magne custume & parve custume n̄re q^m subsid̄ triū solidoz̄ de dolio & duodecim denarioz̄ de libra ac oīm & singuloz̄ Custumā & Collect̄ Custum̄ & Subsid̄ n̄roz̄ p̄dcoz̄ & Cont̄rotulā eoz̄dem necnon Scrutator ac oīm alioz̄ Officiarioz̄ n̄roz̄ custum̄ & subsid̄ p̄dic̄ quoquo modo p̄tineñ sive cum eisdem qualib;cumq; intromitten̄ in portu n̄ro Londoñ, ac in singulis portub; locis eidem portui anneñ sive adjaceñ tam sup̄ aquam q^m alibi infra portus & loca p̄dca; h̄end & occupand̄ officiu illud p̄fato Johi p̄ se vel p̄ clicum sive clicos substitutum sive substitutos suos aut suos in hac parte deputatos p̄ ſmino vite ip̄ius Johis. Concedentes eidem Johi tenore p̄senciū plenā potestatem & auctoritatem ad om̄es & om̄imod̄ libros & rotulos & alia memorand̄ tam Custumā & Collect̄ q^m Cont̄rotulatoz̄ & Scrutatoz̄ ac Officiarioz̄ p̄dcoz̄ de tempore in tempus in portub; & locis p̄dic̄ absq; cont̄dic̄oe sup̄vidend̄ Ac om̄ia & singula m̄candisas & m̄cimonia ac bona quecumq; tam usq; d̄cm portum q^m usq; ad alia portus & loca p̄dca a partib; ext̄is quibuscumq; adduct̄ & adducend̄ t̄duc̄ & t̄ducend̄ que & qualia sunt & ad quantam sūmam se extendunt sup̄vidend̄ & app̄ciand̄ seu app̄ciari faciend̄ & ad eadem m̄candisas & mercimonia necnon verum valorem eoz̄dem in scriptis redigend̄ et insup̄ om̄imod̄ paccos & ferdellos quoꝝcumq; marcandisaz̄ m̄cimonioz̄ & bonoz̄ quoꝝcumq; ubicumq; paccatoz̄ sive paccandoz̄ usq; in portum p̄dcm̄ aut in portu p̄dco adduct̄ & usq; partes ext̄as t̄ducend̄ aut in portum p̄dcm̄ adducend̄ aperire laxare & de novo repaccari faciend̄ Ita qd̄ nullus fiat nec heat̄ de p̄dic̄ bonis sive marcandis app̄ciacio sive valencia vel eoz̄dem bonoz̄ sive marcandisaz̄ cariagiū nisi p̄ assensum voluntatem & agreementum ip̄ius Johis necnon ad om̄es & singulas p̄sonas que aliqua bona seu marcandisas p̄ quib; custum̄ & subsid̄ p̄dca nob̄ solvent̄ subt̄hunt̄ & furant̄ una cum eoz̄ fautorib; & intentorib; de tempore in tempus put̄ lex in hujusmodi casib; se exigit & requirit arestand̄ & prisone n̄re cōmittend̄. Volum⁹ eciam qd̄ Custumā Collectores seu Cont̄rotulatores n̄ri p̄dci seu impostum fiend̄ non app̄ciabunt seu ad valorem ponant nec eoz̄ aliquis app̄ciabit seu ad valorem ponat aliqua marcandisas seu m̄cimonia & bona hujusmodi nisi p̄ consensum sup̄visum & agreementum p̄dci Johis Myllys. Cetera q; om̄ia & singula que ad hujusmodi officiu Sup̄visoris in portub; & locis p̄dic̄ p̄tinent vice & noie n̄ro faciend̄ & exequend̄. Volum⁹ eciam qd̄ idem Johes sit Sup̄visor & heat̄ sup̄visum oīm & singuloz̄ b̄it̄ vulgarit̄ Cokkett̄ nuncupa^r ac om̄imod̄ billaz̄ c̄tificacionū & aliaz̄ billaz̄ quaꝝcumq; circa custum̄ & subsid̄ fiend̄ aut eoz̄ aliquod heat̄ idem Johes p̄ seip̄m aut suū in hac parte sufficientem deputatum sigilla^cdem eoz̄dem Cokkettaz̄ c̄tificacionū ac sigilla sc̄dm̄ ejus discre^cdem ad hoc magis apta ac om̄es & om̄imod̄ hujusmodi billas cokkettas & c̄tificac̄oes sigilland̄; Nolentes qd̄ aliqua billa cokketta sive c̄tificacio fiet & delibet̄ alicui p̄sone nisi prius sigillet̄ cum sigillo d̄ci Johis Myllys; Concessim⁹ eciam eidem Johi Myllys regimen & gubna^cdem ac sup̄visum Cimbaꝝ voca^r whirries domui Custum̄ & Subsid̄ n̄roz̄ p̄dcoz̄ in d̄co portu p̄tineñ unacum p̄ficuis feodis regardis & reven^coib; eoz̄dem ante hec tempora spectāñ. Et ultius ex mero motu n̄ro concessim⁹ & p̄ presentes concedim⁹ p̄fato Johi Myllys p̄ occupac̄oe & e^xcicio dic̄ officii Sup̄visoris in portub; p̄dic̄ annuatim quinquaginta & sex libras p̄ seip̄o necnon p̄ clico sive clicis substituto sive substitutis suis decem libras h̄end & p̄cipiend̄ eidem Johi Myllys tam d̄cas quinquaginta & sex libras p̄ seip̄o q^m d̄cas decem libras p̄ dic̄ clico sive clicis a festo pasche ultimo p̄t̄to ante d̄at̄ p̄senciū p̄ ſmino vite ejusdem Johis de exitib; & p̄ficuis parve custume vel subsidii triū solidoz̄ de dolio & duodecim denarioz̄ de libra in d̄co portu Londoñ p̄venieñ & p̄ventur̄ ad libitum & voluntatem d̄ci Johis p̄ manus Custum̄ sive Collect̄ eoz̄dem & eoz̄ altius p̄ tempore existeñ ad ſminos Sc̄i Michis & Pasche p̄ equales por^coes unacum om̄ib; aliis p̄ficuis regardis & avantaꝝ quibuscumq; tam d̄co officio Sup̄visoris q^m aliis p̄missis & eoz̄ cuit̄ spectāñ sive p̄tineñ. Eo qd̄ exp̄ssa mencio de v̄o valore annuo aut aliquo valore offic̄ p̄dci aut de aliis donis sive concessionib; p̄ nos eidem Johi Myllys ante hec tempora f̄cis in p̄sentib; minime fact̄ existit, Aut aliquo Statuto actu ordinac̄oe sive restric̄oe inde in cont̄rium fact̄ aut ordinat̄ non obstante. Dam⁹ autem uni^versis & singulis Majorib; Vicecomitib; Custumā Cont̄rotulatorib; ac om̄ib; aliis officariis ministris ac ligeis & fidelib; n̄ris quibuscumq; tam infra libtates q^m ext̄ firmi^r in mandatis qd̄ eidem Johi Myllys in execu^coe oīm & singuloz̄ p̄missoz̄ intendentes sint consulentes & auxiliantes quociens & quando p̄ p̄fatum Johem Myllys ex parte n̄ra debite f̄d̄nt requisiti seu eoz̄ aliquis sic requisitus f̄d̄it in om̄ib; diligent̄. In cujus rei testimoniu has l̄ras n̄ras fieri fecim⁹ patent^e. Teste me ip̄o apud Westm̄ octavo die Julij anno regni n̄ri vicesimo primo.

P̄ ip̄m Regem & de d̄at̄ p̄dic̄ auctoritate Parliamenti.

¹ Milles O. ² These do not appear on the Roll in Chancery; but are annexed to the Original Act preserved in the Parliament Office, in the Bundle of Acts 6 Hen. VIII. nu. 30.

³ said O.

⁴ The word "be" seems wanting here on the Roll and in the Original Act.

⁵ From the Copy attached to the Original Act in the Parliament Office.

Anno 6^o HENRICI, VIII. A. D. 1514 - 15.

Ex Rotulo Parliamenti de anno regni Regis Henrici Octavi, sexto.

STATUTES MADE IN THE SESSION OF PARLIAMENT BEGUN TO BE HOLDEN
AT WESTMINSTER, ON MONDAY THE FIFTH DAY OF FEBRUARY,
IN THE SIXTH YEAR OF THE REIGN OF K. HENRY, VIII.

CHAPTER I.

ACTS of Apparell.

FORASMUCHE as the great and costly arraye and apparell used within this Realme contrie to good Statute thereof made hath ben the occasion of great impoverishyng of diverse of the Kinges Subgiettes and provoked of theym to robbe and to do extorcion and other unlafulfull dedes to mayntayn therby their costly arraye; In eschewing wherof be it ordeyned by the auctoritie of this present parliament that noo person of what estate condicion or degre that he be use in his apparell any Cloth of gold of p'po' colo' or silk of p'po' colour but onely the King the Quene the Kinges Mother the Kinges Children the Kinges brethern and sust's upon payne to forfait the said apparell wherwith soever it be myxte And for using the same to forfait for every tyme so offending xx li. And that noman undre the estate of a Duke use in any apparell of his Body or upon his horses or horseharnes any Cloth of Gold of Tyssue upon payne of forfait the same apparell wherwith soever it be myxte garded or browdred and that for using the same to forfait for every tyme so offending xx markes. And that noman undre the degre of an Erle were in his apparell any Furr of Sables or black Jenette upon payne to forfait the same apparell And for using the same to forfait for every tyme so offending xx markes. And that noman undre the degre of the Son of a Duke Marques or Erle or the Degre of a Baron use in his apparell of his body or of his horse or horseharnes any cloth of Gold or cloth of Sylver ne any suche apparell myxte garded or embrowdred with gold or sylver upon payne of forfeiture of the same apparell And for using the same to forfait for every tyme so offending x markes. And that noman undre the degre of the Son of a Duke Erle or the degre of a Baron or a Knight of the Garter were any wollen Clothe made oute of this Realme of Englonde Ireland Wales Calice or the niches of the same or Berwik upon payne of forfait the said Clothe And for using of the same to forfait for every tyme so offending x li. And that noman undre the degre of a Knight of the Garter were in his gowne or cote or in any other his apparell of his body or apparell of his horse any Velvet of the Colour of crymson or blewe upon payne to forfait the same apparell and for using of the same to forfait for every tyme so offending xl s. And that noman undre the degre of a Baron son or Knight Squiers for the Kinges body his Cupberers Carvers and Sewers havynge the ordinary fee for the same And all other Squiers for the body havynge possession of lande and tenent or other hereditament in their hande or other to their use to the yerely value of CCC markes Justices of the oon benche or of the other the Maisters of the Rolles and Barons of the Kinges Eschequer and all other of the Kinges Counsell and Maires of the Citie of London for the tyme beyng use or were any velvet or fures of Martren in their apparells for their bodies upon payne to forfait the same fures and apparell wherewith soever it be myxte joynd garded or browdred and for using of the same to forfait for every tyme so offending xl s. And that non other man other then the psones above named were satyn or damaske in their gownes Jakette nor Cotes except a Gentilman havynge in his possession or other to his use lande or tenent or annuyties at the lest for tyme of liff to the yerely value of C li. above all rep'is upon payne to forfait the same apparell wherwith soever it be myxte or joynd garded or browdred and for using of the same to forfait xl s. for every tyme so offending And that non other person or persons other than be aforesaid use or were in their dublette Satyn damaske or silkyn Chamlet except they have lande or tenent in his or their possession or other to his or their use office or fee for tyme of lif or liff to the yerely Value of C. markes of all charges upon payne to forfait the same apparell wherwith soever it be myxte joynd garded or browdred And for using of the same to forfait at every tyme so offending xl s.

The King and his Family only shall wear Cloth of Gold of purple Colour or Silk of the same.

Cloth of Gold, of Tissue.

Sables.

Cloth of Gold or Silver, or Cloth, &c. embroidered with Gold.

Foreign Woollen Cloth.

Crimson or Blue Velvet.

Velvets and Furr.

Satin and Damask.

Satin Damask or Silken Camlet.

Foreign Furs.

And that noman undre the degre of a Gentilman, except g^rduat^r of the Uni^vsities and except yomen gromes and pages of the King^e Chambre and of our So^vaign Lady the Quenes and except suche Men as have land^e teit^r fees or annuyties to the yerely value of x li. for tⁱme of lif or C li in good^e, use or were any fures wherof there is noo like kynd growyng in this land of Englon^d Irland Wales or in any land^e undre the Kinges obeisaunce upon payne to forfait the same fures And for using of the same to forfait for evy tyme so offending xl s. The value of their Good^e to be tried by their owne othes. And that noman undre the degre of a Knight and other that be afore named except s^puall men and s^vgeant^r at the Lawe or g^rduat^r of the Uni^vsities use more cloth in a long gowne than iiij brode yerdes and in a riding gowne or cote above iij yerdes upon payne of forfeiture therof. And that noo s^vyingman undre the degre of a Gentilman use or were a gowne or Cote of suche like apparell of more clothe than iij brode yerd^e in a garment And that in the said gowne Cote or garment they were no Chamlet nor nomanⁱ furre except lambes furre of the growyng of this Realme of England Irland or Wales upon payn of forfeiture the said apparell or the value therof. And that no s^vying man undre the degre of a Gentilman were any Clothe in his hoses above the price of xx d the yerd upon payn of forfeiture of the same And for using of evy paire of hoses wherof the yerde shall excede the price of xx d as is aforesaid iij s. iiij d. And that noman from hensforth undre the degre of a Son of a Duke or Erle or the Degre of a Lord were or use any apparell for his body enbrowderd broched or garded with any gold sylver gold smythe werke silke Cloth or other thing upon payne of forfeiture of the same apparell And for using of the same to forfait for evy tyme so offending xl s. And that noman under the degre of a Knight were any cheyne of gold or gilte or colour of Gold or any gold aboute his neke or enbracelett^e of gold upon payne of forfeiture therof. And that no man undre the degre of a Gentilman were any silke poynt^e or were any poynt^e in any of his apparell of his body with aglett^e of Gold or sil^v or silver gilted or button or broches of Gold or sil^v or gilte or any goldsmyth werke upon payne of forfeiture of the same. And that noman undre the degre of a Knight other then be afore except for wering of gownes of velvet were any garded or pynched shirte or pynched ptlet of Lynnyⁿ clothe nor playn shirte garnysshed or made with silke or gold or sil^v upon payne of forfeiture of the same shirte or ptlet And for using of the same for evy tyme so offending xl s. And that no s^vunt of Husbondry nor Shepd cōmen laborer nor s^vunt unto any Artificer oute of Citie or borugh nor husbondman havyng no good^e of his owne above the value of x li. use or were any clothe wherof the brode yerd passith in price ijs. nor that any of the said s^vunt^e of husbondry shepd^e nor laborers were any hose above the price of xij d. the yerd upon payne of imprisonment in the Stokk^e by iij daies. And that evy of the Usshers of the King^e Chambre for the tyme beyng have the forfeitures of the said apparell so worne or used in the King^e courte cont^rie to the forme above said by meane of Seasour therof or by accion of detynue for the same And he that first seasieth or sueth the said accion to have the same forfeiture; And that evy of the said Usshers that shall so sease or have accion for mysusing of the said Apparell may have accion of dett for recov^y of the said penalties before lymtyed; And if non of the said Usshers sease the said apparell ne cōmense their accion within xv daies in the tⁱme next after the said forfeiture, Then the King^e Chamberleyn for the tyme being to sease the same apparell and to have like accion.

Quantity of Cloth in long Gowns, Riding Gowns.
Dress of Servan^ts.

Embroidered Garments.

Chains of Gold.
Silken Points.

Buttons of Gold, &c.

Garded and pinched Shirts.

Dress of Servants in Husbondry, &c.

Recovery of the Forfeitures incurred in the King's Court:

II.
Recovery of Forfeitures incurred in the Queen's Court.

Recovery and Application of Penalties in other Cases.

And also be it enactid that if any like forfeiture be cōmytted or doū in the Quenes Courte, That than any of the Usshers of hir Chambre and in their defaulte the Quenes Chamberleyn for the tyme being may like wise sease and have like accion of the said apparell so forfeited and penalitis in the Quenes Courte as is afore rehersid for the King^e Usshers and his Chamberleyn; And in the defaulte of the said Usshers and Chambleyns the King to have the said forfeitures of the said apparellis: And the penalties for wering of the same by seasour therof by accion or by informacion in his Eschequier or by Inquisicion. And that it shalbe lefull to evy of the King^e Subgiet^r to sease any apparell used or worne by any man oute of the King^e Courte and Quenes Courte cont^rie to the forme above said or to have therfore accyon of detynue for the said apparell And to have the same to his ppre Use And if any pson so using suche apparell make any resistence for dely^vey therof that then he for his resistence shall lose and forfeit asmuche as he shuld forfeit by this estatute o^v and above the forfait and penalties conteyned in this estatute for using or wering of the same apparell And that evy of the King^e Subgiet^r may have their accion of detynue for the said apparell so forfeited; And the King our So^vaigne Lord to have the oon halfe of the forfeiture of the said Money so forfeited And the ptie that will sue have the other halfe And the sute to be by accion of Dett And that in any of all the said accions in dett or detynue the defendaunt shall not wage his lawe nor be by pteccion nor esson nor the ptie to be barred by the King^e pdon nor be delaid by any plee to the dishablement of his pson; And that the Lord Stuard of the King^e house for the tyme beyng within the Verge and Justic^e of Assise and Justic^e of the Peax Stuard^e in Letes or Lawe daies and evy of theym have also power to enquere and hold plee of evy defaulte of the pmisses aswell by exāiacion of the ptie as after the course of the cōen lawe And to delⁱmyn the same aswell at the King^e sute as at the sute of the ptie.

III.
Provisoes for Ecclesiastics, Merchants Strangers; Corporation Officers; Ambassadors, Heralds, Players, &c.

Commencement of Act.

¶vyded alwey that this Acte be not pjudiciall nor hurtefull to any s^puall and temporall man in wering any ornament^e of the Chu:che in executyng dyvyne s^vice nor to any mch^unt^e straung^rs. ¶vyded also that it shalbe lefull to all Mayres Recorders Aldermen Shiriff^e bailiff^e and all other hede Offic^s of Cities or boroughes or townes corporate that nowe be or hereafter shalbe to use and were like apparell in their gownes dublett^e clokes and other apparell as their p^rdecessours have done in tymes past, This Acte in any wise notwithstanding. ¶vyded also that this Acte be not pjudiciall nor hurtefull to any Ambassitours hensmen harrold of Armes mynstrelles players in in^tcludes nor to any man wering the apparell of the King^e ly^vey gevyn to hym by the King for the tyme of his Attendance aboute the King^e Grace. And that this Acte of arraie made at this p^rsent pliam^ent begynne to take his Effecte at the feast of Saynt Mighell tharchaungell next cōmyng and this Acte to endure for ev^v.

IV.
Corporation Officers may continue their Corporation Dress.

¶vyded also that it shalbe lafull to all Maires Recorders Aldermen Shiref^e bailiff^e Jurat^e of the synke port^e and all other hede offic^s aswell of all Cities townes and boroughes corporate as of the Synke Port^e aft^r that they have ben in any suche office or rowme to use and were all suche apparell as they dide or used in tyme of occupacion and e^xcising of their said offices or any of theym.

Þvyded also that it shalbe lefull to evy Knight^e Son heire apparaunt to use and were in their apparell velvet silkes and fures in like maner and forme as the Barons of the King^e Eschequier may do And this Acte to endure for ev^e.

VI.
Sons of Knights.

(¹) Þvyded alwey that this Acte of Apparell ne any thing conteyned in the same extend not neither be in anywise hurtfull or þjudiciall unto any pson or psons to whome it shall please the King^e Highnes to licence by his placard to use or were apparell of his or their bodies or horses contrie to the tenor of this acte: And that it be enactid by the auctorite of this þsent pliamnt that evy suche licence by the King^e placard by his Highnes to be made shalbe as good and effcual in the lawe to evy suche pson and psons concnyng this acte of apparell as though it were undre the King^e greate Seale.

VII.
The King may
licence Parties to
wear any Apparell.

CHAPTER II.

ACTE for Maytenⁿce of Archers.

PRAYN the Comons in thys þsent pliamnt assemblyd that where in the pliamnt holden att Westmynster the fourth day of Februarij the iij^d yere of the reygne of oure So^vaigne Lord the Kyng that now ys our seid So^vaigne Lord than callyng to hys most noble & g^cyous remembraunce that by the fete & exercyse of the subjettys of thys hys Realme in shotyng in long bowes ther hath contynually growen & bene wythin the same grete noubre & multytude of good Archars whych hath not only defendyd this realme & the subjettys thereof agaynst the cruell malyce and daunger of their outward enmyes in tyme heretofore passed, but also wyth lytell noubre and puyssaunce in regard have done many [noble¹] actys & dyscomfytures of Warre agaynst the infydeles & other, And furthermore subdued and reducyd dyvers & many regyons & countrees to their due obeysaunce, to the grete honour fame & surety of thys Realme & subjettys & to the terryble drede & fere of all straunge nacyons any thyng to attempt or doo to the hurt or damage of them or any of them: And albe ytt that dyverse good & p^fytabull Statutys in the tyme of hys noble p^geny-tours & þdecessours Kyng^e of thys land for the maytenⁿce of Archery & long bowes heretofore have bene made; amongest whyche the ryght famous Kyng of noble memorye Henry the vijth fader to our seyde So^vaygne Lorde by the auctoryte of dyverse parliament^e causyd good & [noble¹] actys & statuty^e to be establysshed and made, & that shotyng in Crossebows shuld be sett on parte & nott used; And also that grete noubre of bowestaves of Ewe shuld be brought & conveyed by marchaunt^e reparyng into thys realme from thos parties where they growe uppon c^ten paynes in the same statut^e lymytte & conteyned: yet ne^vthelesse Archery and shotyng in long bowes ys right lytell used butt dayly mynysshth & decayth & abateth more & more, for that moche party of the Cōmonalte & poore people of the Realme, wherby of oold tyme the grett noubre & substaunce of Archers hath growen & multiplyed, be not of power nor abilitie to by them long bowes of Ewe to exercyse Shotynge in the same and to susteyne the contynual charge therof; and also by meanes and occasyon of custumable usage of tenys playe bowles [closshe²] & other unlauffull games phybet by many good & benefycyall estatutys by auctoryte of parliament in that behalf p^vdyed & made; grette Impoverysshment hath ensued and many heynous murderes robies & felonys be cōmytted and done, And also the devyne [s^vyce³] by suche mysdoers on holy & festivall dayes nott herd or solemnysed to the hygh dyspleasure of Almyghty God: Wherefore the Kynges Hyghnes of hys most blessyd dysposicyon greate Wyshedome & p^vdyence and also (⁴) zele to the publyke wele suertye & defence of this hys realme & subjett^e & [their⁵] auncyent fame in this behalf to be revyved & repared; by the assent of hys lord^e sp^rytual and temporall and hys Cōmons in this seyde parliament assembled & by the auctoryte of the same had ordenyd enactyd & establysshed that the Stateute of Wynchestre for Archers to be putt in due execu^cōn. And over that that evy man beyng the Kynges Subjecte nott lame decrepitt nor maymed, nor havyng any other lauffull or resonable cause or impediment beyng wythin the age of lx yeres, except [men sp^ruall⁶] Justices of the oon benche and of the other, Justyces of Assyce & barones of the Eschequer, shuld use & exercyse shotyng in long bowes: And also to have a bowe and arrowes redy contynually in hys house to use hym selfe and doo use hym selfe in shotyng And also (⁷) the father govⁿours & rewlors of suche as be of tender age doo teche and bryng upp them in the knoolege of the same shotyng; And that every Man havyng a Man chyld or men chyldern in hys house shall p^vdyde ordeigne & have in hys house for evy man chyld beyng of the age of vij yerys and above, tyll he come to the Age of xvij yeres, a bowe & ij shaftys to enduse and lerne them & bryng them uppe in shotyng; and shall delyver all the same bowe & arowes to the same yong [man⁸] to use & occupye; And yf the same yong men be s^vvaunt^e that then theyr Masters shall abate the Mony that they shall paye for the same bowes & arowes of their Wages; And after all suche yong men shall cōme to the Age of xvij yerys evy of them shall p^vdyde and have a bowe & iij arowes contynually for hym selfe, at hys p^per cost^e & chargys, or ell^e of the gyfte or p^visyon of his frendys, & use & occupye the same in shotyng as ys afore reheryd. And that the Justyces of Assyses of gaole delyvery Justyces of Peas and Stewardys of Fraunchyses letys & lawe dayes have power to inquere of all the p^myssees in their Sessyons letes and lawe dayes and here & det^myne the same; And also by theyr dyscrecyons examyne all p^sons lakkyng & nott havyng bowes shaftys & arowes accordyng to the fourme afore [seyd⁹] And evy p^son that shall be founde by suche inquere or examina^cōn in default [&¹⁰] nott p^vdydyng & havyng bowes arowes & shaftys redy by the space of oon moneth shall forfayte & paye for evy suche default xij d. And where any such forfayture shall happen to be founden wythyn the p^cynte of any Fraunchyse lete or lawe daye then the Lord of the (¹¹) Fraunchyse lete

The Tenor of Stat.
3 Hen. VIII. c. 3.

¹ The following Proviso is annexed to the Original Act in a separate Schedule.

² notable *St. 3 H. 8. c. 3.*

³ the *St. 3 H. 8.*

⁴ men *St. 3 H. 8.*

⁵ classhe *St. 3 H. 8.*

⁶ to thio men, sp^ruall Men *St. 3 H. 8.*

⁷ rehersed *St. 3 H. 8.*

⁸ *St. 3 H. 8.* omits.

⁹ or *St. 3 H. 8.*

¹⁰ for *St. 3 H. 8.*

¹¹ that *St. 3 H. 8.*

¹² same *O. & St. 3 H. 8.*

& lawe day shall have the forfayture therof; and in all other placys all suche forfaytures to be the [Kyng our ¹] So^vaygn [Lorde ²] hys heyres & successours. And that all Statutes heretofore made agenst them that use unlauffull games be duely putt in execu^cōn, & punysshment had accordyng to the penaltes of the same, aswell agenst the offenders & occupyers of suche unlauffull games as agaynst them that be owners or Kepers of houses or other placys where ony suche unlauffull games be used accordyng to the purport tenour & intent of the same statutyas. And furthermore that all Justices of the peas Mayers baylyff^e shreffs constables & all other hed Offycers & evy of them fyndyng or knowyng ony maner pson or psons usyng or exersysyng any unlauffull games cont^ry to the seyd estatutys, have full power & auctoryte to cōmytt evy suche offender to Warde, there to remayne wythout bayle or maympryse to such tyme he or they so offendyng be bound by obligacyon to the Kyngys use in suche sōme of Mony as by (³) dyscrecyon of the seyd Justices Mayres baylyffes or other hed offycers shalbe thought resonable that they nor any of them shall nott from [hens forth ⁴] use any unlauffull games. And that evy Bower wythin thys realme alway make for evy oon bowe of Ewe that he makyth to selle att the leest ij bowes of Elme Wyche or other woode of meane pryce: And yf they or any of them refuse so to do & ytt founden before the Justyces of peas in the Shyre or Mayres [bayles ⁵] or other hed offycers of Cytees or borowhes (⁶) by p^sentment of xij men or by due examinacyon before the seyd Justyces of peas or ij of them, or before the seyd Mayres or baylyff^e, that then the same Justices Mayers or baylyff^e have full auctoryte & power to cōmytte them to Warde there to remayne wythout bayle or maympryse by the space of viij dayes or more by the discre^cōn of the seyd (⁷) Mayres [& ⁸] baylyff^e. And also that Buttys be made in evy Cyte [Townes & places ⁹] accordyng to the lawe of auntyent tyme usyd. And that the Inhabytant^e & dwellers in evy of them be compelled to make & contynewe suche butt^e & to exerceyse them selfe wyth long bowes in shotyng att the same & ell^ewhere on holy dayes & other tymes convenyent. And over that ytt ys enactyd by the seyd auctoryte that evy Justyces of Peas wythyn thys reame or ij of them wythyn theyr se^vall Jurisdic^cōns have full power & auctoryte to take assigne & appoynt Bowers in iij ij or more places by their dyscre^cōn, wythin evy Shyre Cyte or borowes where the most cōmon repayre & resort ys of hys Subjett^e, & therto inhabite & make longe bowes of Elme whyche or other wode of lytell pryce & value to serve the cōmynalte for the due exerceyse of shotyng; And to take & compell as many of them as they shall thynk necessarye by theyr dyscrecyons to inhabyte at suche places for the same; And so in lyke wyse as often as the Case shall requyre & thought behovefull. And that all bowestaves of Ewe hereafter to be brought in to thys realme to be sold [be ¹⁰] open & nott sold in bundell^e nor close, to thentent the byers of them may have p^ryte knowlege of the goodnesse of them and gyve the better pryce for them if they be so worth. And be ytt also enactyd by the auctoryte aforeseyd that all Mayers [bayles ¹¹] Shreffys & all oder hed officers schall make open p^rclama^cōn of thes p^sent^e in evy markett & feyre to be holden wythin theyre se^vall Jurysdy^cōns & auctorytes; And also that the Justices of the Gaole delyve Assyces & Justices of Peas do cause the same to be p^rclaymyd in their se^vall circuytes & cessions before them (¹²) holden And also that no Straunger borne out of the Kynges Obeysaunce not beyng denysen shall nott convey nor do to be conveyed in to any parties out of the Kyng^e obeysaunce any long bowes arowes or shaftys wythout the Kyng^e specyall lycence, uppon payne of forfayture of the same, where so ever they shall be takyn wythin thys the Kyng^e power, & uppon payn of imp^rsonament without bayle or maympryse unto suche tyme he or they so beyng in Ward have made a resonable fyne to the Kyng for [this ¹³] or their offences afore the Justice of Peace or ij of .hem in theyr Sessyons in the same Countie where he or they shalbe cōmytted to Warde [to ¹⁴] fynde suffycyent suertye for the payment of the same fyne. Ifm that no maner pson nott beyng borne wythin the Kyng^e obeysaunce, nat made denysen, use wythyn the Kyng^e obeysaunce shotyng wyth long bowes wythout the Kyng^e lycence uppon payn of forfayture suche bowes arowes & shaft^e as they shalbe founden soe shotyng wyth; And evy of the Kynges Subjett^e may have auctoryte to take & sease the same forfaytures to hys owne use; as in the sayde Acte more playnly appey^rth: whyche acte was made to endure to thys p^sent parliament. And for asmoche as the seyd acte ys good & necessary for uppholdyng of Archery for the defence of this realme be ytt therfore ordeynyd establysshed & enacted by the Kyng our So^vaigne Lord & the Lordys sp^ruall & temporall and the Cōmons in this p^sent pliamnt assembled & by auctoryte of the same that the seyd acte & evy thyng therin conteynynd as ys afore reheryd shall from hensforth stand & be in full strenght vertue & effecte for ever more.

The said recited Act confirmed and made perpetual.

Insufficiency of former Statutes relating to Servants, &c.

See the Statute 23 Hen. VI. c. 12.

CHAPTER III.

ACTE conc^rnyng Artific^rs & Labourers.

WHERE dy^vse estatutes bifore this tyme have ben made and ordeyned for s^vunt^e of Husbondry and also for laborers and Artificers by dy^vs and roiall and noble p^rgenitours unto oure So^vaigne Lord the Kyng nowe beyng, and in especiall a statute made by the right noble prynce of blyssyd Memory Kyng Henry the vjth Uncle unto oure seid So^vaigne Lord xxxiiijth yere of his reign; which notwithstanding greate and many default^e daily encrease rest and contynue amonge laborers and artificers, sōme by cause of the seid estatutes be not executed and sōme by cause the remedy of the seid estatutes is not very p^rite nor gevyth c^reyn ne hasty remedy, so that daily by their subtell ymaginacion in defraude of the said estatutes many of the Kyng oure So^vaigne Lord^e Subjettis be hurt deceyved lette and damaged in thaire buyldyng and husbandrye: Be it therefore established enacted and ordeyned by auctoryte of this p^sent parlyament;

¹ Kynges St. 3 H. 8.

² baylyff^e O. & St. 3 H. 8.

³ or St. 3 H. 8.

⁴ to be St. 3 H. 8.

⁵ Lord^e St. 3 H. 8.

⁶ within their Cities or Borowes St. 3 H. 8.

⁷ Town & Place St. 3 H. 8.

⁸ Townes & Place O.

⁹ the St. 3 H. 8.

¹⁰ by St. 3 H. 8.

¹¹ his St. 3 H. 8.

¹² thens forth St. 3 H. 8.

¹³ Justice St. 3 H. 8.

¹⁴ baylyff^e O. & St. 3 H. 8.

¹⁵ or

First that no bailif of husbandrye shall take for his Wages by yere above xxvj s. viij d. for his Clothyng v s. with mete and drynke; noo cheif hyne as a Carter or cheif Shepard above xx s. by the yere and for his clothyng v s. with mete and drynke; noo comyn ſvante of husbandrye above xvj s. viij d. by yere and hys clothyng iiij s. with mete and drynke; noo woman ſvnt above x s. by yere and for hir clothing iiij s. with mete and drynke; noo child within age of xiiij yeres above vj s. viij d. by yere and for his Clothyng iiij s. with mete and drynke; And that noo Artificer ne laborer hereafter named take no more ne gretter wages than in this Statute is lymytted upon the payn seassed aswell to the taker as to the geve, that is to sey; a fremason mastir carpenter rough mason brekelayer mastir Tylar plumber Glaseour kerver ne joyner from Estre to Michelmas evy of theis Artificers aforesaid vj d. by the day without mete and drynke and with mete and drynke iiij d; And fro Michelmas to Estir v d. without mete and drynke and with mete and drynke iij d: And that the Wages of a Shipwright from the fest of Candelinas unto the fest of Seynt Michell tharch'ungell shalnot excede the forme ensuyng, that is to say a Mastir ship Carpenter takyng the charge of the Werke havyng men under hym by the day v d. with mete and drynke, and without mete and drynke vij d; And other Ship Carpenter called an hewer by the day iiij d. with mete and drynke and without mete and drynke vj d. An able clyncher by the day iij d. with mete and drynke and without mete and drynke v d; an holder by the day ij d. with mete and drynke without mete and drynke iiij d. a master Calker by the day iiij d. with mete and drynke and w'out mete and drynke vj d; an other meane Calker by the day iij d. with mete and drynke and without mete and drynke v d; a calker laboryng by the tyde for as long tyme as he may labore above the Water and by nethe the Water shall not excede for hys Wages for evy tyde iiij d. with mete and drynke: And from the fest of Michelmas to Candelmas the Wages of a Mastir Shipwright by the day iiij d. with mete and drynke and without mete and drynke vj d; an Hewer by the day iiij d. with mete and drynke, and without mete and drynke v d; an able Clyncher by the day ij d. ob. with mete and drynke and without mete and drynke iiij d. ob; an holder by the day j d. ob. with mete and drynke and without mete and drynke iij d; a mastir Calker by the day ij d. with mete and drynke and without mete and drynke v d.; an other meane Calker by the day ij d. ob with mete and drynke and without mete and drynke iiij d. ob.

Be it also enactid that in such Shires and Cuntres that where it hath be and is nowe used to gyffe lesse wages, that in thois Shires and Cuntres they shal gyf and the taker of the Wages be compelled accordyng as they have lesse used to take this Acte notwithstanding And the Mastir Mason and Mastir Carpenter which shall take the Charge of the Werke havyng under hym [of'] theym vj men shall have vij d. without mete and drynke and v d. by day with mete and drynke. And that evy pson and Artificer specified in this statute beyng not reteyned in any ſvice for any Werke be compelled to ſve evy other pson for suche Wages as in this Statute bifore is lymytted: And that no Artificer reteyned in any ſvice to warke with the Kynges Highnes or any other pson depte not from his seid Hieghnes or from the seid other pson till suche tyme as the Werke be fynysshed if the pson so reteynyng thartificer so long will have hym and pay his Wages, upon payne of imprisonment of any psone so deptyng by the space of a Moneth and to make fyne of xx s; always pvyded and forsene that if the same Artificer be desired to the Kynges ſvice and Werke that then he may lawfully departe soo that he entre and be in the Kynges ſvyce and werke.

And it is further ordyned by the seid auctorite that evy other laborer and artificer not afore named shall take from Estre to Michelmas for evy day that he so laboreth except the season of hervest iiij d. without mete and drynke and ij d. with mete and drynke; and from Michelmas till Estir iij d. without mete and drynke and i d. ob. with mete and drynke; and in the seid tyme of hervest evy Mower shall take by the day iiij d. with mete and drynke and without mete and drynke vj d; a Repar and Carter evy of theym iij d. by the day with mete and drynke and without mete and drynke v d; a Woman laborer and other laborers evy of theym ij d. ob. by the day with mete and drynke and without mete and drynke iiij d. ob: And that noo Artificer nor laborer warkyng but the half day take no Wages but for the half day and noo thyng for the [holy'] day. And if any baillif of Husbandry Hyne Carter Shepard comen ſvnt Woman ſvnt or child ſvnt above specified not reteyned in any ſvice or Werke refuse to ſve or werke according to the Ordyn'nce above specified then the same psone to be comytted to Ward by the Constable or other hedde officer within the Citie Towne or Village where the partie soo refusyng is, at complaynt of hym that will receyve suche ſvnte there to remayne till he have founde suertie to ſve accordyng to the seid Ordyn'nce; Ferthermore if any Artificer or laborer beyng not reteyned in any ſvice or werke refuse to ſve aft' the rate of [this'] astate or [to'] take grett' or more wages then therein is lymytted for the same Artificers and laborers or if any Artificer or laborer take Wages for the [holy'] day where he werketh but the half day, that then evy Artificer and laborer offendyng in any of the forseid articles forfayte for evy defaulte as oft as they offend xx s: And they to be comytted for evy suche defaulte by psentment afore the Justices of Peace in the Sessions accordyng to the comen lawe or by examynacion of the Justice of the same Sessions or by examynacion of twoo Justices of peace oute of the Sessions in any Place within the Shire wherin they be Justices and where suche defaulte shalbe made; and that the seid forfeiture of xx s. to be levyed of their lande good and cattallis soo offendyng.

And ferthermore where dyvse Artificers and laborers reteyned to werke and ſve wast most part of the day and doo not deserve there Wages some tyme in late comyng to their Werke erly deptyng therfro long syttyng att their brekefast at their dyne and at their nonemete and long tyme at slepyng at aftir none to the losse and hurte of suche psone as the seid Artificers and laborers ben reteyned with in ſvyce; It is therefore establysshed enacted and ordeyned by auctorite aforesaid that evy Artificer and laborer be at werke between the Myddel of the moneth of Marche and the Myddel of the Moneth of September before v. of the Cloke in the mornyng, And that he have but half an hower for his brekefast, and an houre and half for his dyne at suche tyme as he hath season for slepe to hym appoynted by the seid estatute, and at suche tyme as it is herin appoynted that he shall not slepe then he to have but an houre for his dyne and half an houre for his nonemete; And that he departe not from his Werke betwene the Myddel of the seid

The several Wages for the several Servants in Husbandry; and for Artificers and Labourers.

II. Smaller Wages where usual.

Master Masons and Carpenters.

Artificers, &c. compellable to serve.

Artificers shall not leave their Work.

III. The Wages of Day Labourers;

Mowers, Reapers, &c.

Half-days.

Punishment of Servants refusing to work, &c.

IV. At what Hours Artificers and Labourers shall begin and end their Work; and their Hours for Meals and Sleep.

¹ So in Original Act. [or]

² So in Original Act. [whole]

³ his, O.

⁴ So in Original Act. [do]

Deduction from
the Wages of
Offenders :

V.
Punishment of
Builders who
assault their
Overseers, &c.

Commencement
and Proclamation
of this Act.

VI.
Exceptions: as to
Miners of Tin, &c.

VII.
Miners of Coal, &c.

Monethes of Marche and Septembr till betwene vij and viij of the Clok in the evenyng : And if they or any of theym offende in any of theis Articles that then their defaulte to be marked by hym or hys deputie that shall paye their wages and at the Weeke end to be abated of suche rate of tyme as they have offended : And that from the Mydde of Septembr to the Mydde of Marche evy Artificer and laborer be at their Werke in the spryngyng of the day and departe not till nyght of the same day ; And that the seid Artificers and laborers slepe not by day but only from the Mydde of the Moneth of May unto the Myddell of August. Also it is establisshed and enacted that by the seid auctorite that if any Artificer or laborer reteyned in swice with any pson for bildyng or repacon doo assaute or make or cause to be made any assemble to assaute harme or hurte any pson assigned to countroll and ovsee theym in thaire warkyng, that he or they so [defendyng¹] have imprisonment for a yere without letting to baill or maynprise And ferthermore to make fyne at the Kynges will The same assemble or assaute to be tried by examynacion before the Justices of peace as is aforeseid : This Acte to begyn and take effecte at the fest of Whitsontide next comyng and in the meane tyme the same to be pclaymed in evy good Citie borough and Towne of this Realme.

(¹) **PROVYDED** alway that this Acte or any thyng therin conteyned extend not ne in any wyse be hurtfull or pjudiciall to any Myners Workers or laborers [for²] Tynne Ledde Iren or Sylver or for any Wages takyng aboute the dyggyng gettyng or fynyng of the same Mettallis this acte or any thyng therin conteyned notwithstanding.

PROVYDED alway that this acte ne any thyng therin conteyned extend not ne be pjudiciall to any psone or psones for mynyng or dyggyng for any Coole called See Cole otherwise called Smythes Coole or for makyng of any Glasse.

CHAPTER IV.

ACTE for pclamacions to be made before the Exigent be awardid into foreyn Shires.

Recital of Statute
4 Hen.VIII. ch. 4.

On Exigent into
foreign Counties,
Proclamation shall
be awarded into
the County where
the Party dwells.

And three Procla-
mations shall be
made thereon.

Returns, Delivery,
and Execution of
such Writs of
Proclamation.

WHERE at a parliament holden at Westm̄ the iijth day of February in the thyrde yere of the reigne of oure Sovaigne Lord King Herre the eight that nowe is and from thens for dyvs urgent causes unto the iijth day of Novembre the iijth yere of the reigne of oure seid Sovaign Lord pged, oon good and resonable acte was made and ordeyned towchyng Writte of pclamacion to be made upon exigend³ sued ageyn any psons in forren or other shire then where such defendaunt be called of, oonly to endure from thens unto the next parliament, which acte is nowe defmyned ; the effect and true entent of which seid acte is thought right avayleable and comodyous and in avoidyng of utlaryes hereaf⁴ to be pnownced ageyn any psone by reasone of such forrayn sut⁵ to have contynuaunce and ppetually to endure : Be it therfore by the Kyng oure Sovaign Lord withassent of the Lordes sp⁶uall and temporall and the Comyns in this parliament assembled and by the auctorite of the same parliament enacted ordeyned and establisshed that if and where any Wrytt of Exigent at any tyme from the xv. day of Estre next comyng or aftir shalbe awarded at the sute of oure Sovaign Lord the Kyng or any other pson or psons playntif or playntiff⁷ in any accion psonall ageyn any pson or psons called of any Shire or Citie beyng a Shire corporate on it self or ellis late of any such Shire or Cite other than in to such Shire or Cite wherunto suche exigent shalbe awarded to be called accordyng to the lawe, And also in evy Writte of Exigent in any accion psonall wherof the pcesse or exigent at the seid xv. day of Ester or aft⁸ shalbe directed in to London or Midd⁹ The defendaunt beyng called late of London or late of Midd⁹, and at the tyme of the exigent awarded not dwellyng in London nor in Midd⁹, or ell⁹ that the seid defendaunt or defendaunt⁹ in the same exigent dwell in any other Shire or place then wher the Kynges Writte rennyth then the Justic⁹ bifore whom any suche exigent is to be awarded in all accions where the exigent shall not be directed [in⁹] London nor Midd⁹ to award [any⁹] Writte of pclamacion to be directed to the Shiref of the same Countie where it dothe appere by the usyng of suche accion that the partie defendaunt is or lately was dwellyng if the Kynges Writte there be currant, and ellis to the next Shire adjoynyng to the Countie or Counties or other places wherof the partie is called or lately supposed by the seid exigent to have his beyng of where the Kynges writte soo rennethe not ; And in evy accion as beforeseid wherof the exigent shalbe directed in to London or Midd⁹ and the defendaunt or defendaunt⁹ in the same called late of London or of Midd⁹ and at tyme of the exigent awarded not havyng his or theire dwellyng in London nor Midd⁹, than the Writte of pclamacion to be awarded made and directed unto the Shiref of the Shire where the defendaunt at the tyme of the exigent soo ageyn hym or theym awarded shall have his dwellyng, or in case where the Kynges writte rennethe not unto the next Shire therunto adjoynyng, The whiche seid Writte of pclamacion shall conteigne theeffecte of the same accion : And that the Shiref of the Countie to whom any suche Writte of pclamacion shalbe directed make three pclamacions within his Countie at thre se⁹vall dayes, that is to sey twoo of the same pclamacions in the full and pleyne Shire Courte of the same Countie and the thyrde of the said pclamacions to be made at the gen⁹all Sessions in thoes parties where the partie defendaunt is supposed to be dwellyng, or in the parties of the Countie next adjoynyng the Countie or Counties where the Kynges writte rennyth not, that the partie defendaunt yeld hym self to the Shiref of the foren Countie to whom any such exigent in any accion psonall is awarded, soo that the Shiref of suche foren Counties may upon his yeldyng have the body of the seid defendaunt before the Justices before whom any suche exigent is awarded at the day of the same exigent comprised there to answer to the playntif in the same accordyng to the lawe. And that evy suche Writte of pclamacion shall have the same day of retorne as the Writte of exigent upon suche foren accions so awarded shall have ; And that evy suche writte of pclamacion be deliyved of recorde to the Shiref or deputie of the Countie

¹ So in Original Act. [offending]
² of O.

³ The following Provisoos are in separate Schedules annexed to the Original Act.
⁴ in to O.

⁵ a O.

[in '] the which any such Writte of pclamacion is to be awarded; And (') the Shirif of the same Countie duly doo execute the same and therof make true retourne at the day of the same Writte appoynted, uppon payn to forfayte suche amerciamēt unto the Kyng our So^vaigne Lord and to his heires as by the discessions of the Justic^e before whome such exigent shalbe retornable to be sette. And that the Officer in whois Office suche exigent is taken make owte the seid Writte and Writt^e of pclamacion as hereafter shalbe awarded in any of the seid Court^e; And that the same Officer take nomore for the making of suche Writte of pclamacion and then tryng of the same of recorde but only vj d. And if any outlawries hereafter be had or pmulged ageynst any pson or psons in any accion psonall in any foren Countie and noo Writte of pclamacion as is aforeseid awarded and returned that then evy suche outlawrie to be utterly voyde and of none effecte ne force in the lawe: And that all owlwaries had cont^ry to this acte be advoyded by averrement without suyng of any Writte of Error.

Who shall make out such Writs. Fee thereupon.

Outlawry, contrary to this Act may be avoided without Writ of Error.

CHAPTER V.

ACTE CONCERNYNG pulling downe of townes.

THE Kyng our So^vaigne Lord callyng to his most blessyd remembraunce that where grete ynconvenyens be & dayly encrease by desolacōn pulling downe & destrucōn of howses & townes wythyn this realme, & layng to pasture lond^e whych customably have bene manured and occupied wyth tyllage & husbondry whereby ydlenes doth encrease, for where in some oon towne ij hundred psons men women & chyldern & their auncesters oute of tyme of mynde were dayly occupied & lyvyd by sowyng of corne & graynes bredyng of catell^e & other encrease necessary for mannys sustenⁿce, And now the seyd psons & their pgeny is mynysshed & decreasyd, Whereby the husbondry whych ys the grettest comodyte of thys realme for sustenⁿce of man ys greatly decayed, churchys destroyed the s^vyce of God wythdrawen, crysten people there buryed not prayed for, the patrons & curat^e wronged, Cytees & Market townes brought to grete ruyn & decaye necessaryes for mannys sustenⁿce made scarse & dere, the people sore mynysshed in the realme, whereby the power & defence therof ys feoblyd & enpayryd to the hygh dyspleasure of God & agenst hys lawes, and to the sub^vysion of the cōmen weale of thys realme and desolacōn of the same yf substancyall & spedye remedye be nott therfore p^rvyded; Wherefore the Kyng our So^vaigne Lord by the advyse & assent of the Lord^e s^puall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p^rsent parliament assemblyd and by the auct^ritie of the same ordenyth stablysshyth & enactyth that all suche townes villages boroughis & hamlett^e tythyng housys and other inhabitaōns in ony parysshe or parissis wythin this reame, wherof the more parte the fyrst daye of thys p^rsent parliament was or were usyd and occupied to tyllage & husbondrye by the owner & owners therof for theyr owne synguler p^rfytt avayle & lucre, wylfully be syth the seyd fyrst day or hereafter schall be suffrid or causyd to fall downe & decaye wherby the husbondry of the seyd townes villagys boroughes hamlett^e tythyng^e houses & other enhabytacyons & parysshys wythin this realme bene or hereafter shalbe decayed & torned from the sayd use & occupacyon of husbondry and tyllage into pasture, shalbe by the seyd owner or owners their heires successours or assignes or other for them wythin j yere next after suche wylfull decaye reedefyed & made ageyn mete & convenyent for people to dwele & inhabyte in the same, and to have use & therin to exercyse husbondry & tyllage as att the seyd fyrst day of this p^rsent parliament or sythen was there usyd occupied & had, after the maner & usage of the countrey where the seyd land lyeth, att the Cost^e & chargys of the same owner or owners their heires successours or assignes. And yf sythen the seyd fyrst day of this p^rsent parliament any land^e whiche att the same fyrst day or sythen were cōmonly usyd in tyllage bene enclosyd or frome hensforth shalbe enclosyd & torned only to pasture, wherby any plough or husbond^e house wythin this realme ys or shalbe hereafter decayed that then all suche land^e shalbe by the same owner or owners their heirs successours or assignes or other for them wythin the yere next ensuyng the same decaye, putt in tyllage & exercysyd usyd & occupied in husbondry & tyllage as they were the seyd fyrst day of this p^rsent parliament or any tyme sythen after the maner & usage of the Countrey where suche land lyeth. And if any parson or parsons do cont^ry to the p^rmysse or any of them that then ytt be lefull to the Kyng yf any suche land^e or houses bene holden of hym ymmediatly, or to the Lord^e of the fees yf any suche land^e or houses bene holden of them ymmediatly, to receyve yerely half the valewe of the yssues & p^rfytt^e of any suche land^e wherof the house or houses be nott mayntaynid and susteynyd, And the same halfe deale of thissues and p^rfitt^e to have hold and kepe to hys or their owne use wythout any thyng therfore to be payd or yevyn to suche tyme as the same house or houses be suffycyently byldyd and repayrd ageyn; And that no maner of frehold be in the King ne in any suche Lord or Lord^e by the takyng of any suche p^rfytt^e of or in any suche land^e in no maner of fourme, but only the Kyng and the seyd Lord or Lord^e have power to take receyve & have the seyd yssues & p^rfytt^e as ys above seyde; And therefore the Kyng or the seyd Lord or Lord^e to have power to dystreigne for the same yssues and p^rfytt^e to be had and p^rcevyd by them in fourme above sayd by auct^ryte of thys p^rsent Act.

Evils resulting from the Decay of Townes, &c.

Townes, &c decayed shall be re-edified within One Year.

Tillage Lands turned to Pasture shall be restored again to Tillage.

Half the Value of Lands and Houses neglected shall be forfeited to the King or Lord of the Fee.

Be ytt further enactyd that yf any of the seyd Lord or Lord^e immedyate do nott execute the p^rmysse accordyng to the tenour of this Acte that then the Lord^e ymmediate above them wythin halfe a yere next after that have receyve & take the moyte of the yssues & p^rfytt^e therof in lyke maner and fourme as ys afore seyde of the seyd Lord^e ymmediate; And so evy Lord or Lord^e frome oon to an other to have lyke tyme and avauntage of and in the p^rmysse as in this sayd acte ys conteynyd. P^rvyded alwey that this acte extend nott nor be nott p^rjudyciall or hurtfull to any parke or parkys or any marsshe or marshys for wallyng or enclosyng of the same wythin this realme. This Acte to contynewe unto the feaste of the Natyvyte of our Lord next cōmyng.

II. On failure of the next Lord, the Lord above may seizc.

Exception for Parks and for Marshes.

Continuance of Act.

¹ in to O.

² that O.

CHAPTER VI.

ACTE CONCERNYNG felons and murderers.

The Justices of the King's Bench may remit Prisoners, with their Indictments, into their Counties to be tried.

WHERE diverse felons and murderers upon fayned and untrue surmyses have often tymes removed aswell their bodies as their inditement^e by Write and otherwise before the King in his benche, and cannot by the ordre of the lawe be remytted and sent downe to the Justices of Gaile delyvvy or of the peax ne other Justice ne Commissioner to pcede upon theym after the course of the comen lawe; Be it therefore ordeyned and enactid by the auctoritie of this p^rsent pliam^ent that the Justices of the Kinges Benche for the tyme beyng have full auctoritie and power by their discrecions to remaunde and send downe, aswell the bodies of all felons and murderers brought or removed or that shalbe removed or brought before the King in his benche, as their Inditements in to the Counties where as the same murders or felonyes have ben cōmytted and downe And to comaund all Justices of Gaile delyvvy Justices of peax and all other Justices and Cōmissioners and evy of theym to pcede and detmyn upon all the forsaid bodies and Inditement^e so removed after the course of the comen lawe in suche man^r as the same Justices of Gaile delyvvy Justices of Peax and other Cōmissioners or any of theym mought or shuld have don, yf the said prisoners or inditement^e had nev^{er} ben brought in to the said Kinges benche.

CHAPTER VII.

ACTE CONCERNYNG Watmen on the Teamys.

Accustomed Fare for Boats and Wherries upon the River Thames.

WHERE as by the laudable custome and usage within this Realme of England tyme oute of mynde usid that evy of the King^e Subject^e and all other psones passing by the Ryvers of Thamyse or Medway and repairing to the same by Water in barge or whery bote, that is to saie from London to Gravesend and from Gravesend to London one pson or moo to have a barge of the owners or occupiers of the same to passe them self with their males or fardellis betwen the said places for the onely sōme of iiij s. or ellis evy pson passing in the said barge to paie for hym self his male or fardell ij d. so that the same sōme of ij d. of evy pson amount to the sōme of iiij s. And a whery bote betwen the said plac^e for the sōme of ij s. hath ben compellid to passe forth at evy tide betwen the said places; And in like wise it hath ben used of like tyme that evy of the King^e Subject^e and all other psons passing or repairing by Water in the tide bote or whery bote from London to Erith Grenhith Graistorrok or Purflete or from any of the same places to London one pson or moo to have a bote or whery of the owners or occupiers of the same to passe them self with their males or fardellis bitwen evy of the said plac^e for the only sōme of xij d. or ellis evy pson passing in the said bote or whery to paie for hym self or for hym self his male or fardell j d. so that the sōme of j d. of evy pson amount to the sōme of xij d. hath ben compellid to passe forthe at evy tide bitwen the said plac^e; And also it hath ben used of lyke tyme that evy of the Kinges Subject^e and all other psons passing or repairing by water in the tide bote or wherybote from London to Wolwich or from Wolwich to London one pson or moo to have a bote or whery of the owners or occupiers of the same to pass them self with their males and fardellis bitwen the same plac^e for the onely sōme of viij d. or ellis evy pson passing in the said bote or whery to paye for hym self his male or fardell ob, so that the some of ob of evy pson amount to the some of viij d. hath ben compellid to passe forth at evy tide bitwene the said plac^e; And also it hath ben used of like tyme that evy of the King^e Subject^e and all other psons passing or repairing by Water in bote or whery from London to Grenewich or from Grenewich to London one pson or moo to have a bote or whery of the owners or occupiers of the same to passe them self with their males and fardellis bitwen the same places for the onely some of iiij d. or ellis evy pson passing in the said bote or whery to paie for hym self or for hym self and his fardell ob, so that the sōme of ob of evy pson amount to the some of iiij d. hath ben compellid to passe forth at all tymes bitwen the same plac^e; And that of like tyme it hath ben used and accustomed that evy of the King^e Subject^e and all other psons passing or repairing by Wa^r in bote or whery from London brigge the Old Swan the Crane in the Vyntr Polles Wharff or from Saynt Mary Oveys to Westm̄ or Lambehith or from Westm̄ or Lambehith to any of the said plac^e one psone or moo have a bote or whery of the owners or occupiers of the same to passe them self with their males and fardell^e bitwen evy of the said plac^e for the only sōme of iij d. or ellis evy pson passing in the said bote or whery to paie for hym self or for hym self and his fardell ob, so that the sōme of ob of evy pson amount to the some of iij d. hath ben compellid to passe forth at all tymes bitwen the same plac^e; And also it hath ben used of like tyme that evy of the King^e Subject^e and all other psons passing or repairing from the Blake Frers Bridewell or from the Temple to Westm̄ or Lambehith or from Westm̄ or Lambehith to any of the said plac^e one pson or moo to have a bote or whery of the owners or occupiers of the same to passe them self with their males and fardellis bitwen evy of the same plac^e for the only sōme of ij d. or ellis evy pson passing in the said bote or whery to paie for hym selfe or for hym self his male or fardell ob, so that the sōme of ob of evy pson amount to the sōme of ij d. hath ben compellid to passe forth at all tymes bitwen the same places; And also it hath ben usid of like tyme that alman^r of psons passing or repairing from Westm̄ to Lambehith or Stangate to Westm̄ or from any of the said plac^e o^vwhart the Water one pson or moo to have a bote or whery to passe bitwen evy of the said plac^e in man^r and forme aforesaid for the only some of ob, And the owners or occupiers of botes have ben compellid to passe forth at all tymes bitwen the same plac^e for the same sōme; And also it hath ben used in like tyme that evy of the King^e Subject^e and all other psons passing from London to Mortlake or from Mortlake to London one pson or moo to have a bote or whery of the owners or occupiers of the same to passe them

self with their males or fardellis bitwen the said placē for the only sōme of xij d. or ellis evy pson passing the said bote or whery to pay for hym self or for hym self his male or fardell ij d. so that the some of ij d. of evy pson amount to the sōme of xij d. All such laudable custumes and usages not withstonding, the Owners or occupiers of the said barges botes and wheris nowe of late refuse and will not passe with noman for the said sōmes, except that they have according to their owne willes and desires to the great lett and inquietnes of all the Kingē Subjectē and of all other that passith and repaireth by the same and cont'rie to the said auncient usagē and custumes; For breking of which orde-nance divse and many assaultē and frays daily ben made so that often tymes therof maneslaughter doth ensue; And oʷ that the pore husbondmen and other householders duellyng nygh aboute suche ferrys ben usid can have noo svntē that will sve by the yere but only by the weke and at the wekē ende to be at their libtie to thentent that they may be Watermen for their singlar and excessive lucre in that behalf; Be it therfore enactid ordeyned and established by the Lordē spūall and temporall and the Cōens in this p̄sent pliamēt assembled and by auctoritie of the same that the said laudable custume and usagē in maner and forme before rehersed be observed and kept and duly put in execucion in evy poynt: And that all and evy the Watmen rowyng in great bargē with any Lord or Lordē or other pson or psons whatsoevē they be take nomore for his Wagē or labour by the daie then vj d. withoute mete or drinke, except he rowe to Mortlake or Grenewich and then to take viij d. only withoute mete and drink; And that if the Kingē Subjectē or any of them or any other pson or psons fromhensforth require the owners or occupiers of any suche bargē botes or wheris at any of the said ferrys to passe with them offering them Money for their fare or fares in forme as is afore specified, or ellis if the said Lordē or other require the said Watmen to go with them in their barges or barge for the vj d. a daie above said, and the said owners or occupiers watermen or bargemen refuse to passe forth with hym or theym for the same fare or wagē, then the same owners or occupiers of suche bargē or botes or wheris or the said Watmen or bargemen so refusing and evy of them for evy suche refusall to forfeit the treble value of the fare fares or Wagē so refused, that one half of the said treble value of the said fare fares or wagē to be to thuse of our Soʷaigne Lord the King and that other half to hym that will sue in that behalf, which sute the ptie that in that case will sue to have his sute by accion of dett informacion or p̄sentment And the ptie defendaut ther not to be admytted to wage his lawe ne to be essoyned ne p̄teccion for hym to be allowed in the same. And oʷ that it be lefull to the bailiffes constables and other of the Kinges Officers and evy of them in evy place next adjoynant wher the said ferris ben eʷcised, upon complaynt to them or any of them therof made by any of the Kingē subjectē or any other pson or psons that fynd them gr̄ved in that behalf, to areste the said Offendour or offendours and to comytt them to Warde for their mysde-meano' and to make fyne for the same; And that the Justices of Peax of evy Shire wher the said ferris ben eʷciseide the Maire and Shireffes of London and the Stewardē in their leetē and evy of them have auctoritie to inquire at evy Sessions and leetē aswell of the defaultē of the said owners or occupiers of such barges botes wheris watmen and bargemen as of the defaultē of the said Officers for the lake of punyshement of evy such offendours.

Such usual Fares confirmed.

The day-wages of Watermen in Barges of Lords, &c.

Penalty on taking excessive Fares, treble the Fare.

Imprisonment and Fine.

Recovery of Penalties.

CHAPTER VIII.

ACTE CONCNYNG clothes called White Stretes.

WHERE as at the pliamēt holden at Westm̄ the xxiiijth daie of Januarie after the last progacion therof in the vth yere of the Kingē most noble reigne, the Cōens and inhitantē Clothmakers and byers of the same within the Countie of Devonshire praide and desired, that wher divse and many Clothes called White Straites be and have ben contynually made within the said Countie to the great p̄ffit of the Kingē Subjectē ther, the which clothes were wonte to be well and sufficiently made and to bere their bred yerd brode and halfe quart^r rawe and xv yerdes of lenght; And that noman in tymes past hath used to make them but that the maker therof hath sett his sp̄iall marke upon evy of the said Clothes so by hym or them made whereby evy man may knowe their owne Clothes from other mennes by reason of their said sevall markē; So at the said pliamēt it was shewid by the inhitantē Clothmakers and byers of the same in the Countie aforesaid that nowe a daies the said clothes be not sufficiently made ne bere their lenght and bred according as they shuld do ne marked with evy mannes owne marke, wherof great inconvenience doth daily ensue and encrease, to thempov̄yshyng and hurtyng aswell of the Kingē Subjectē byers and sellers of the same as m̄chauntē straungers, Wherfore the p̄misses considerid it was therfore enactid by the King oure Soʷaign Lord by thassent of the Lordē spūall and tempall and the Cōens in the same pliamēt then assembled and by the auctorite of the same that from the fest of Pentecoste next after the making of the said Acte no pson shuld make any suche clothes called White Straitē to sell withoute that he or they be when they be rawe redy to be toked of the bred of a yerd and half quart^r and of lenght xv. yerde, And that no pson make no such clothes but if he sett his sp̄iall marke upon evyche of the said clothes so by hym or them made, And that no pson use no marke on his Clothes suche as any other pson doth and hath used before hym upon payne of forfeiture of evy of the said Clothes, the one half therof to the King and the other half thereof to hym that so seasith the said Clothes so made or marked cont'rie to the fo'me and effecte afore exp̄ssed: And this acte to endure unto the firste daie of this p̄sent pliamēt. And for asmoche as the said acte is thought to be very necessarie and behoveable, Be it therfore ordeyned established and enactid by the King oure Soʷaigne Lord and the Lordē spūall and tempall and the Cōens in this p̄sent pliamēt assembled and by auctoritie of the same that the said acte concnyng makyng of clothes called White Straites and evy thing therein conteyned stond and be in his full strenght v̄tue and effecte.

Tenor of the Act 5 Hen. VIII. ch. 2.

The recited Act confirmed.

II.
Length, Breadth,
and Weight of
Cloths called White
and Russet Straits.
Penalty.

And o^v that it is ordeyned by the said auctoritie that no pson ne psons from the fest of Saynt John Baptist next cōmyng shall make any suche clothes called White Strait^e, ne any clothes of that making of Russet coloure called Russet Strait^e, withoute that they and evy of them beyng rawe be of the bred and lenth before rehersed and to be marked in man^r and fo^rme before exp^ressed, and so beyng rawe to way xiiij pound by true weight at lest; upon payne of forfeiture of evy of the said Clothes made and being lesse in lenth or ellis in bred or marked cont^rie to the fo^rme and effecte before rehersed or ellis beyng of weight cont^rie to the fo^rme before exp^ressed, the one half of the said forfaito^r to be to the King and the other half to hym that so seasith the said Clothes so made and beyng of Weight cont^rie to the fo^rme and effecte aforesaid and this acte to endure for ev^r.

CHAPTER IX.

ACTE avoydyng decept^e in making of Wollen Clothes.

The Weight of
Wool delivered
to break, &c.

Weight of Wool
and Yarn to be
re-delivered to the
Clothier.

Penalty.

The Weaver shall
put all the Yarn
into the Web, or
restore it.

Buying of coloured
Wool.

The Duty of the
Walker and Fuller.

Allowance for
shrinking of Cloths.

Buyers shall not
straiu the Cloths;

except for evening.

No Flocks in Cloth.

Measure of Cloth
by Yard and Inch.

Application and
Recovery of the
Penalties.

Exception as to
certain Cloths.

FOR THE deceitfull draping and making of Wollen Clothes made and draped within this Realme and also for mesuring in the Sale of the same; Oure Sovaigne Lord the King by thadvise of the Lord^e sp^uall and tempall and of the Cōens in this p^rsent pliamet assemblid and by auctoritie of the same hath ordeyned establishsed and enacted diverse ordenⁿces and Statut^e for the true makyng and drapyng of suche wollen Clothes and for mesuring in sale the true content of the same in man^r and fo^rme folowing; First that the Wolle which shalbe dely^ved for or by the Clothier to any pson or psons for breking keming carding or spynnyng of the same the dely^vy therof therfore shalbe by evyn juste and true poys and weight of haberdepoys sealid by auctoritie not exceding in Weight after the rate of xij pound seymed Wolle above one quart^r of a pound for the wast of the same Wolle and in none other man^r; and that the breker or kember to dely^v agayn to the said Clothier the same Wolle so broken and kempt, and the Carder and Spynner to dely^v agayn to the same clothier yerne of the same Wolle by the same evyn juste and true poys and weight the wast therof exceptid withoute any pte therof concelyng or any more oile water or other thing put therunto deceyvably, upon payne to forfaito to the Lord of the Lete within p^rcincte wherof suche defaulte is done for evy suche defaulte xij d. upon due p^rve of suche deceyt afore and by the discrecion of the Maire baillif or other hede officer of Citie burgh or Towne wher the deceyt shall appere, The same Maire baillif or hede officer calling to hym suche psones as shall seme to hym convenyent for the p^rve of suche deceyt. Item that the Wever which shall have the wevyng of any Wollen yerne to be webbed in to Cloth shall weve werke and put in to the Webbe for Cloth to be made therof asmoche and all the same yerne as the Clothier or eny pson for hym shall dely^v to the same wever with his used marke put to the same withoute chaunging or any pcell therof leving oute of the same Webbe or that restore to the same Clothier the Surpluys of the same yerne if any shalbe left not put in to the same webbe and withoute any more oile breene moisture duste sonde or other thing deceyvably putting or casting to the same Webbe, uppon payne to forfeit for evy defaulte iij s. iiij d. Item that no man^r pson by any coloured Wolle or coloured wollen yerne of any Carder Spynner or Wever but onely in open m^rket upon payne of forfeiture of suche Wolle and yerne so bought. Item that the Walker and Fuller shall truly walke full thikke and werke evy webbe of wollen yerne which he shall have to walk fulle thikke or werke withoute any flokkes or any other man^r deceyt to be used in the same, And shall not rowe nor werke any Cloth or Webbe with any Cardes on the right side nor on the wrong side upon payne to forfaito for evy suche defaulte vj s. viij d. Item that the Clothier nor other pson whatsoever shall not put any Clothe to sale which whan it be full wett shall shrynke more than one yerde in all the lenth and one quart^r of a yerd in the brede for the more pte therof, and Clothes called Narrowes or Straites after the rate, upon payne to forfaito for evy Clothe otherwise put to sale vj s. viij d. And beside that to deducte of his Price for the same to be rebatid to the byer therof asmoche after the rate as the same clothe so otherwise put to sale being full wett shalbe shronke more than one yerde of that it was in lenth tyme of the same sale, and as it shall beyng wett want of the bred of one yerd and iij quart^rs of a yerd. Item that the byer of Wollen Clothes Dynsyn or Alyen after the byeng therof shall not drawe nor cause to be drawen in lenth nor streyne nor do to be streyned in bred the same Clothes or any of them by teyntour or wynche or by any other mean upon payne of forfeiture for evy of the same clothes so to be drawne or streyned C s. P^rvyded alwey that if suche byer of Wollen Clothes for p^rve cause the same to be wett he may drawe and streyne them for evening of them onely so that he excede not one yerd in lenth more than it shalbe whan it shalbe full wett. Item that no man^r pson werke or put upon any wollen clothes any flokkes or other deceyvable thing upon payne to forfeit for evy cloth so wrought deceyvably with flokkes or other deceyvable thing xx s. Item that no man^r pson by or sell any wollen Clothes by other measure more or lesse than after the true content therof to be moten and measured by the yerd adding to evy yerd one unche of the rule upon payne to forfeit for evy cloth to the cont^rie measured C s. The one Moyte of all the said forfeitures to be to oure Sovaigne Lord the King and to evy pson which shall sue by write bill or other playnt of dett in that behalfe agaynst the pson doying to the cont^rie of any of the said ordenⁿce the other moyte; And that the defendaunt in any plee upon any suche accion be not admytted to wage his lawe nor any pteccion nor essoynne for any suche defendant be allowed in the same. P^rvyded alwey that this Acte extend not to wollen Clothes called Kendalles nor clothes called carpenell Whites comenly made for lynnyng for hosen nor to any clothes called Tostok^e made in the Countie of Devon nor to any wollen clothes made in the Countie of Cornwall nor for any Cottens or playne lynnyng or frise made or to be made in Wales Lancashire and Chesshire or in any of them.

CHAPTER X.

ACTE CONCNYNG Cōmissions of Sewers.

WHERE in the parliament of the ryght noble Prynce Henry the vijth late Kyng of England holdyn at Westm̄ the vijth yere of his reigne oon good Estatute was made and ordeynyd, that for x yerys then next folowyng se^vall Comyssions of Sewers shuld be made to dyvers parsons by the Chaunceler of England for the tyme beyng to be namyd in dyvers parties of this Realme where nede were after the fourme & tenour of a Cōmyssyon in the said Acte especified; whiche Acte & other Actes for the auctorite of suche Cōmyssioners & execucyons of the same have sythen bene made & ordeynyd & contynued, as bene more pleyntly rehersed in the parliament holden in the fourth yere of the reigne of Kyng Henry late Kyng of England the vijth; and in the same parliament the seid fourth yere ytt was among other enacted & establysshed that for xxv yerys then folowyng se^vall Cōmyssions of sewers shuld be made to dyvers parsons by the Chaunceler of England for the tyme beyng to be namyd in all parties of this realme & of the Marches of Calyce Guynes & Hammes where nede shuld be made accordyng to the seid Cōmyssion conteyned in the seid sixt yere of Kyng Henry the vijth, and that all suche Cōmyssioners shuld have full power to make ordeigne & execute Ordynⁿces and all other thyng^l do accordyng to the p^rorte of the same Cōmyssyon, whiche xxv yerys comprised in the said Acte bene nowe def^mnynd; Please ytt therfore the Kyng our So^vaigne Lord wyth thassent of the Lord^e es^puall & temporall and the Cōmons in this p^rsent parliament assembled by auctorite of the same to ordeigne establysshe and enacte that the seid actes & all other actys and auctoritees heretofore made, concnyng Cōmyssioners of Sewers and their Cōmyssions & auctorite, nott beyng before this tyme repelled abyde & stand from hensforth good & effectuell to endure for ever. And also that the Chaunceler of England for the tyme beyng shall have frome hensforth full power and auctoryte for ever to g^unt Cōmyssions of Sewers into evy part of this realme and the seid Marches where nede ys (') shalbe to ctayn psons by the seid Chaunceler for the tyme beyng to be namyd accordyng to the fourme & effect of the seid Cōmyssyon and Acte expressyd in the seid parliament holden the seid sixt yere of the reigne of Kyng Henry the syxth.

And ov^r that be hytt ordeynyd enactyd & establysshid by the seid Auctoryte that all suche Cōmyssioners have and shall have full power & auctoryte to put their [Cōmyssions¹] in due execucyon and to make & execute Estatut^l and ordynⁿces and all other thyng^l to doo after the effect & p^rorte of their Comyssyon; And that all Cōmyssions of Sewers g^unted or made sythen the seid xxv yerys def^mnynd and the Actys ordynⁿce^l and all execucyons and other thyng^l by the Cōmyssioners of the same concnyng their seid Cōmyssions or any ij of the same Cōmyssioners and evy thyng in the same comprised be and shalbe effectuell & of lyke strenght as yf the seid Cōmyssions had bene made or g^unted wythin the seid xxv yerys ymmediat after the sayd parlement holden the seyde fourth yere of the reigne of Kyng Henry the vijth.

(') And also be ytt enactyd by the seid Auctoryte that the Chancellour of England for the tyme beyng shall make no Cōmyssyon to any pson or parsons for the execucyon of thys acte except he have land^l & tenement^l of astate of frehold to the yerely valour of xx li. at the lest or ell^e be Justyce of Quorum lerned wythyn any of the Shyres where he shalbe made Cōmyssioner: And yf any suche Cōmyssion be directyd to any pson or psons nott havynge land^l & tenement^l to the yerely valour of xx li. or nott beyng oon of the Justices of Quo^r lerned as aforesayd that evy suche Cōmyssion and all p^rsentment^l accusacōns had & p^resented before any suche Cōmyssioners and also all & evy fynes set by the seid Cōmyssioner or Cōmyssioners to be uttly voyde & of none effecte. This Acte to endure butt for x yeres, and fro the end of the same x yerys unto the next parliament.

Commissions of Sewers under the Provisions of Stats. 6 Hen. VI. c. 5. and 4 Hen. VII. chap. 1.

The recited Acte made perpetual, and Commissions shall be granted under them.

II. Powers of such Commissioners.

III. Qualifications of Commissioners.

Continuance of Act.

CHAPTER XI.

ACTE CONCNYNG the brynging in of Bowstaves in to this Realme.

WHERE by acte of pliamēt holden at Westm̄ the xxiiiijth daie of Octobr in the iijth yere of the reigne of King Richard the iijth in dede and not in right King of England, it was enactid that noo m̄chaunt of Venyce nor other wont to resorte in to this Realme with m̄chaundises of those pties bring in to this said Realme any m̄chaundises, but if the same m̄chaunt bring with evy butte of Malmesey, and with evy butte of Tire, x bowstaves of good and hable stuffe under payne of forfeiture of xij s. iij d. for evy butte of the forsaid Wynes so brought and not the nombre of the said bowstaves with the said butte; the one half therof to the King and the oder half thereof to the ptie that for the same woll sue, as by the said Acte and ordenaunce more playnely apperith: Thentent of which Acte and estatute and the myndes of the Makers thereof was that the said estatute shuld not extend to any of the King^e Subject^e borne within this his Realme of England Wales or Irlond but only unto m̄ch^unt^e of Venyce and other m̄ch^unt^e estraungers wount to resorte in to this Realme with m̄chaundises of those pties; And this notwithstanding dyv^rse the King^e Subject^e borne within this his Realme of England of late have bene inquieted vexid and troubled in the King^e Eschequier for bringing of Malmesey into this Realme withoute bowstaves contrie to the true entent of the said acte and estatute, Wherefore be it enactid ordeyned judged and declared by the King oure So^vaigne Lord the Lord^e s^puall and tempall and the Comons in this p^rsent pliamēt assembled and by thau^rtorite of the same, that the said Acte made in the said iijth yere of the said late King Richard extend not to any of the King^e Subject^e borne within this his Realme

Recital of Statute 1 Ric. III. ch. 11.

Intent of that Act.

Declaration that it shall not be construed to extend to any but Aliens.

¹ or O.

² Comyssion O.

³ The following Clause is contained in a Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

Wales or Irlond, but that they and evy of theym be forprised oute of the said Acte for any penaltye to be levied in any wise upon theym or any of their executours or Admynstratours, but that they and evy of theym be discharged by thauctoritie of this pliamēt of alman of accions sut^r billes of complaynt^r taken sued or to be taken and sued in the King^r Eschequier or any other of his Courtes or any other Courte or Court^r place or places for any penaltie or Sūmes of Money comprised in the said Acte or for or concnyng any thynge specified in the said Acte. This Acte to endure to the next pliamēt.

Continuance of A&.

CHAPTER XII.

ACTE that Norfolk Wolles be not caried oute of this Realme.

Employment of Wool in Norfolk, and Evil of exporting the same.

WHERE as moche people beyng in the Citie of Norwich and Countie of Norfolk have been well occupied by Wolles which have growen in the seid Countie of Norff as in spynnyng wevyng of Worsted sheryng therof dyeng and calendryng of the same, wherby greate cōmoditie of Worsted^r and Stamyng^r have been well maynteyned within this Realme; And although the seid Wolles growyng in the seid Shire of Norff be noon Staple Wolles yet be there dyvse Straungers intenyng the distruccon of the seid Cōmoditie of Worsted makyng to be used in this Realme have now of late conveyed out of the same Countie of Norff by shippes in to the parties of Holand and Seland beyonde the See grete plentie of Wolles that hath growen in the seid Countie of Norff and upon the borders of the same of which lyke Wolles the said Worsted^r and Stamyng^r have been accustomed to be made within the seid Citie and Countie, which Wolles in noo wyse woll sive to drape or make any wollen clothes but only sive to thuse of making of the seid Worsted^r, And of them as yet is seid the seid Straungers and Alyens intende to make Worsted^r and Stamyng^r in the seid parties beyond the See to the utter undoyng of the seid Citie and Countie and distruccon of the seid Cōmodities of Worsted if remedy be not therfore redely pydyed; Wherfore by the assent of the Kyng oure Sovaign Lord and his Lord^r s^puall and temporall and the Comyns in this p^sent parliament assembled and by auctorite of the same be it enacted ordeyned and established that fromhensforth noo pson ne psons of what degre or condicion they or he be of take upon hym or theym to shippe cary or doo to be shipped or caryed in to any parties beyond the See any man^r of Wolle or Wolles growyng or hereafter shall growe ['there usually called [Irlond^s] or any other Wolles growyng within the same Shir^r or the borders of the same necessarie and behoffull unto the [enhitantes^s] there for the makyng and drapyng of Worsted^r and Stamyng^r aforeseid^r] within the seid Shire of Norff or eny parte of the same Shire upon payn of forfaiture for evy Stone of Wolle soo shipped caryed or conveyed xl s. the oon partie of suche forfeiture to be to the Kyng oure Sovaign Lord and the other of the seid forfaiture to hym or theym that woll sue therfore by accion of dette by writ at the cōmen lawe or playnte in any Courte of recorde within the seid realme or by enformacion in the Kynges Escheker in which accōn noon essoyne nor pteccion shalbe allowable for the defendaunt: And that all licences therfore graunted or hereaftir to be g^unted and evy of theym be utly voyde and hereaftir taketh noon effecte. And this Acte to endure to the next parliament.

Exportation of Norfolk Wools prohibited.

Penalty.

Licences to the contrary, void.
Continuance of A&.

CHAPTER XIII.

ACTE avoidyng shoting in Crosbowes.

Evil of shooting with Cross-bows.

WHERE the King^r Subject^r daily delite them selfe in shoting of Crosbowes wherby shoting in long bowes is the lesse used and divse good estatut^r for reformation of the same have ben made and had, And that not withstanding, many and divse not regarding nor fering the penalties of the said estatut^r use daily to shote in Crosbowes and hand gones wherby the King^r dere and other Lord^r of this his Realme ar distroid and shalbe daily more and more onlesse remedie therfore be pydyed; Wherfore be it ordeyned and enactid by auctorite of this p^sent pliamēt that no pson from hensforth shote in any Crosbowe or [any^s] hand gonne upon payne of forfeiture of the same bowe and gonne onlesse he or other to his use [or to the use of his Wife^s] have land^r and teit^r [fees annuyties or other pfitte^s] to the yerely value of CCC mark^r, And for evy tyme so using to shote in Crosbowe or hand gonne to forfaite x li. for evy tyme so offending; And that it shall be lefull to evy of the King^r Subject^r to sease and take any suche Crosbowe or gonne and them to have and retayne to his owne use, and that evy man that will pursue for the said penaltie of x li. to have the one moytie and the King the other moytie; And that noman after the fest of Whitsontid next comyng kepe in his house ne elliswhere any Crosbowe or hand gonne upon payne of imprisonment and to forfeit to oure Sovaign Lord the King x li. onles that he or other to his use have land^r and teit^r to the yerely value of CCC mark^r as is above said; And that all plagard^r or other licence gevyn by the King oure Sovaigne Lord to any pson or psons to shote in Crosbowes be fromhensforth void and of non effecte. And that all the said default^r beforesaid be aswell ponyssheable before the King^r counsell by examynacion as before the Justice of peace by examynacion or p^sentment, and that in any accion to be taken for any of the said penalties the defendant shall not wage his lawe.

None shall shoot with Cross Bow or Hand Gun, unless he hath 300 Marks yearly.

Seizing Cross Bows and Hand Guns. Keeping Cross Bows and Hand Guns by unqualified Persons.

Licences to the contrary, void.
[But see § 9.]
Recovery of Penalties.

¹—⁴ This Clause of the Act is contained in a Schedule annexed to the Original Act with a Reference thereto.

² Irlonde O.—Irlonge Old Printed Copies.

³ enhabitaut^r O.

⁴ O. omits.

⁵ ⁷ Inserted in a Schedule by Reference.

¶ Pvyded alwey that this Acte extend not to the makers of Crosbowes but that they may lafully kepe Crosbowes in their houses and shote in Crosbowes only for the pvyng and assayng of them.

(1) Provyded always that in all walled Townes within vij myles of the See and other Townes or holdes standing upon the See Coste or upon any of thenglissh marches foranest Scotland, it shalbe lefull to evy man duelling in such Townes or holdes to kepe in their houses beyng within the same Townes Crosbowes and hand gones for thonely defence of the said Townes holdes and houses, and aswell to exercise and use them in and for the defence of the said Townes and houses beyng in the same Townes as for to cary them to their shippes ther to kepe and exercise them for the defence of their shippes and goodes in the same shippes and for non other Cause; any thing comprised or expressed in this said acte or any other act or acte tofore made to the contrie notwithstanding.

¶ Pvyded also that if any pson or psons hereafter in any pte do offend or do contrie to the purweve and remedy of this acte wherupon ther is cause of accion for the same gevyn to the King or his heires or to any other pson or psons that will sue by vtrue of this acte for the punysment of the said offence or forfaiture, that if the King oure said Sovaigne Lord or his heires within a yere next and immediatly after suche offence and forfaiture had and made do not pursuwe their accion or accions so gevyn by this said acte or cause exaiacion upon suche default and offence to be had and made before their counsell according to the meanyng of the same acte, And evy other pson which hereafter may have accion or accions upon this estatute within half a yere next and immediatly after suche offence and forfaiture had and made do not comence their sute informacions or presentment of and upon the said forfaiture by accion or otherwise as of and upon suche forfaiture be declared and expressed in the said acte, that then aswell the King oure said Sovaigne Lord and his heires aft a yere next after suche offence and forfaiture had and made, if non sute in his or their name be taken by accion or otherwise as is afore expressed before the same yere endid and delmyned, as evy other pson after half a yere next after like offence and forfaiture had and made in forme aforesaid yf non sute therupon be taken by non of them in forme above declared, be utterly excluded and barred of their said Sutes accions and exaiacions to them gevyn by vtrue of this said acte, And the pties and evy of them so offending be of all suche offence and forfaiture clerely discharged and quyte; any thing in this acte or any other act or acte heretofore made and comprised to the contrie notwithstanding and as though this acte had nev ben had ne made.

And also pvyded and be it enactid that all other acte had and made at any tyme before the begynnyng of this present pliament onely concnyng shoting in Crosbowes be from hensforth utterly voide and of non effecte.

¶ Pvyded also that this acte or any thing therein conteyned extend not nor be pjudiciall to any mchaunte the which have or shall have any crosbowes or hande gones to sell within this realme and to non other use.

¶ Pvyded alwey that no man of pson rymne in any daunger to take hurte by reason of any penaltie or forfeiture conteyned in this acte to suche tyme pclamacion be made of the same acte, nor by the space of xxⁱⁱ daies next after the said pclamacion be made within the Countie where the ptie that shall or may offend contrie to the tenor of this acte duellith.

¶ Pvyded also that if any man of pson bryng or do to be brought with hym in to his lodgyng or in to any other mannes house any Crosbowe or handegonne, that then the penaltie and forfeiture yf any suche be or hereafter shalbe forfeited by reason of this acte to rymne and be onely upon the brynger of the said Crosbowe and hande gonne and not to the owner of the same lodgyng or house any thing in this acte made to the contrie notwithstanding.

¶ Pvyded always that this acte concnyng Crosbowes and handegonnes ne any thing theryn conteyned extend or in any wise be hurtfull to any pson or psons to whome it shall please the King oure Sovaigne Lord or his heires to licence by his plagard aswell to shote in Crosbowes or hande gones and in evy of them as to have and kepe the same Crosbowes and handegonnes in his or their houses for the defence of the same. And that it be enactid by auctoritie of this present pliament that evy suche licence by the Kinge placard or his heires to be made shalbe as good and effectuall in the lawe to evy suche pson or psons havynge the same for any thing concnyng this acte of Crosbowes and hande gones as though it were undre the great seale.

CHAPTER XIV.

ACTE concnyng the Kinge Subsidie for Tonnage & pondage.

WHERE in the pliament holden at Westm̄ the xijth yere of the Reign of King Edward the iijth amonge other thinge it is ordeyned and pvyded that if any mchaundises were shipped to be caried to the pties beyonde the See or brought from the said pties in to any porte of this Realme and ther putto land and discharged by way of mchaundises, the Subsidie of Tonnage and Pondage therof due to the King not paid nor therefore agrede with the Collectours of the said Subsidie in the Porte where it shuld happen the said mchaundises to be shipped or discharged, that then the said mchaundises shuld be forfeited to the King, as in the same ordenance more at large doth appere; which ordenance was made to endure during the naturall liff of the said late King and no longer; And sens the expiring of the said estatute the Kinge Subjecte daily do bring in ther mchaundises and lay it on land and sumtyme have it in to their owne houses, the subsidie tonnage and pondage therof due to the King oure Sovaigne Lord not paid nor therefore agreid with the Collectours of the Subsidie in the Ports where the said mchaundises is so laide on lande; by reason whereof the King oure Sovaigne Lord that nowe is daily doth susteyn great and manyfold decayes and losses in the payment of these subsidies and more is like to susteyne if remedye be not pvyded in this behalf: Be it therefore ordeyned by the King oure Sovaigne Lord by thadvise and assent of the Lordes spual and tempall and the Cōens in this pliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same pliament that the said Ordenance stand and be good and effectuall during the naturall liff of the King oure Sovaigne Lord that nowe is and no lenger.

II.
Provisoos: For
Makers of Cross
Bows.

III.
For Inhabitants of
Townes near the Sea
or near Scotland.

IV.
Limitation of Pro-
secution; Twelve
Months for the
King, and Six
Months for the
Subject.

V.
Former Acts
repealed.

VI.
Proviso for
Merchants selling
Cross Bows.

VII.
Proclamation
of this Act.

VIII.
Forfeiture in case
of Cross Bows
brought into any
House.

IX.
Licences by the
King to keep or
shoot with Cross
Bows and Hand-
Guns.

The Forfeiture in
St. 12 Edw. IV. c. 3.
for Non-payment of
Tonnage and
Pondage,
continued during
the King's Life.

¹ The following Provisoos are contained in Three Schedules annexed to the Original Act.

CHAPTER XV.

ACTE avoidyng second tres patent^e g^unted by the Kyng.

In Grants by the King of Lands, Offices, &c. the Determination of former Grants shall be stated.

THE King^e Highnes of his goodnes calling to his remembrance that where his Grace hath g^unted to di^vse of his g^unt^e for their s^vice to his Grace done land^e teit^e fees offic^e and other thing^e to have to theym during his pleasure, And after other p^sones by their sundry sut^e have obteyⁿed of his Highnes other tres patent^e of the same not advⁱsing his Grace of his form^e g^unt^e, wherby the said form^e patentees have ben advoy^ded and put from thadvantage of their said form^e g^unt^e and patent^e cont^rie to thentent and g^unte of oure said Sov^aigne Lord; Wherfore be it ordeyⁿed established and enactid by oure said Sov^aigne Lord the Lordes s^puall and tempall and the Comons in this p^sent p^liam^ent assembled and by auctoritie of the same that if any p^sone or p^sons from hensforth do make sute to the King^e Highnes for any land^e teit^e offic^e or any other thing^e so by his Grace g^unted or hereafter to be g^unted to any p^sone or p^sones during his pleasure, the said firste patentee than beyng in liff, that he do exp^sse in his said bill of petition or patent the teno^r of the said form^e patent, And that the King than hath delⁱmyned his pleasure agaynst the said first patentee, or ellis the said secound tres patent^e of any of the p^rmisses to any p^son hereafter to be g^unted be void and of noon effecte. [This Acte to cōmense and take effecte from the iijth daie of Aprill next cōmyng and not before.]

CHAPTER XVI.

ACTE concⁿyng Burgeses of the P^liam^ent.

Knights, Citizens, or Burgesses shall not depart from Parliament until the Session be ended, without Licence of the Speaker; on Forfeiture of their Wages.

FOR so moche as comenly in the end of ev^y parliament dyvers & many grete & weyghty maters, aswell touchyng the pleasure wele and suertie of oure Sov^aigne Lord the Kyng as the cōmon wele of this his Realme and subgett^e ar to be treatyd comynyd of and by auctorite of parliament to be concluded, So ytt ys that dyvers Knyghtis of Shires Citizens for cities burgyses for borowghes & barons of the Synk port^e long tyme before the end of the seid parliament of their owne auctoritees depart & goeth home into their Countrees, Wherby the seid grett & weighty maters ar many tymes gretly delayed, In consyderacyon wherof be ytt enactyd by the Kyng our Sov^aigne Lord the Lord^e s^puall & temporall and the Cōmons in this p^sent parliament assembled and by auctoryte of the same, that from hensforth none of the seid Knyghtis Cytizens burgyses & barons nor any of them that hereafter shalbe electyd to cōme or be in any parliament do nott depart frome the same parliament nor absent hym self frome the same tyll the same parliament be fully fynysshid endyd or progyd, except he or they so departyng have lycens of the Speker and Cōmyns in the same parliament assembled, And the same lycens be enteryd of record in the booke of the Clerke of the parliament appoynted or to be appoynted for the Cōmon house; upon payn to ev^y of them so departyng or absentyng them self in any other maner to loose all thos sōmes of Money whiche he or they shuld or ought to have hadd for his or their Wages, and that all the Counties Cities and buroughes whereof any suche p^son shalbe so electyd and the inhabitaunt^e of the same shalbe clerely dyschargyd of all the sey^d Wages ayenst the seid p^son and parsons and their executours for evermore.

CHAPTER XVII.

ACTE concⁿyng the Ryver in Caunt^bury.

Necessity of deepening the River passing through Canterbury.

IN most humble wyse shewen the King^e Hyghnes his trewe and feithfull subject^e the Mayer Aldermen Cytizens of the Cytie of Caunt^bury, that where the sayd Cytie is one of the auncyent Cyties of this Realme and through the same hath byn and yett ys grete recourse of Imbassatours and other Straungers fro the parties of beyond the See, where also the bodies of the Holy Confessour & Bysshopp^e Seynt Austyn thappostolyk of Ingland and also the blyssed Marter Seynt Thomas & of many other holy Saynt^e bene honorably humate & shryned, ys now of late in grete ruyn^e & decaye and the inhabytaunts therof enpo^vrysshid & many of grete mancyons in the same desolate, whiche ruyn decaye & desolacyon of lyke cannott be reformyd ne emendid onles the ryver that goeth & extendyth fro the towne of Grete Chart in the Countie of Kent unto the seid Cytie and thorough and fro the sey^d Cytie unto the havyn of Sandwyche may be so depyd enlargyd and of Mills & dammes & other anoysaunc^e now beyng in and overthwart the same ryver betwene the sey^d Cytie and the Cōmon Crane in the Towne of Fordwych be evoy^ded scouryd & takyn away, whiche ryver betwene the sey^d Cytie and Crane conteynyth in length aboute ij myles so that Cariages by lyghters & boot^e may [be¹] the sey^d ryver be conveyed betwene the said Crane in the seid towne of Fordwych unto the sey^d Cytie, which depyng elargyng & scouryng of the sey^d ryver as ys before sey^d shall nott be onely to the [p^rfytt²] & avayll of the sey^d Cytie & inhabitaunt^e of the same butt also shall cause the havyn of the towne & porte of Sandwyche to be deper & larger to the grete cōmoditye of grete noubre of the Kyng^e Subject^e; In consyderacyon wherof ytt may please the Kyng wyth thassent of the Lords es^puall & temporall and the cōmons in this p^sent parliament assemblyd and by thau^rtorite of the same to enacte & establyssh thatt the sey^d Mayer Aldermen Cytizens and inhabitaunt^e of the sey^d Cytie and their Successours wyth

Mayor, &c. of the City, with the Archbishop and Justices of Peace, may provide for deepening the said River, &c.

¹ In a Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

² by O.

³ p^rfytt O.

thadvyse assent and agrement aswell of the Re^vend fader in God Wylliam Archbysshopp of Caunt^ubury or hys Succesours and of ij or iij Knyght^e beyng Justyces of Peas of the Shyre of Kent for the tyme beyng as of the Maire of the Towne & porte of Sandwyche aforeseid to the seyde Werk^e att the request of the seyde Mayre of the seyde Cytye for the tyme beyng desyeryd & callyd, may lefully att all & evy tyme hereafter in suche placys of the seyde ryver as to the seyde Knyght^e Mayers and Aldermen shall seme convenyent depe enlarge clense enhaunse & scoure & cause to be deped enlarged & clensed the seid ryver wyth all thyng^e therunto requysyte betwene the seyde Towne of Chart and the seyde Cytye & thorough the same & fro the seyde Cytye unto the seyde Crane, in suche maner as lyghters & bot^e may have by the same ryver their full passage and course for cariages by the same to be conveyed, And wythout lett in^trupcyon impechement desturbaunce or denyer of any pson or parsons; And after suche depyng enlargyng clensyng enhaunsyng & scouryng as is before seid done, the seid Maier Aldermen Cytezens and inhabitant^e of the seyde Cytee wyth thassent & consent as ys before seid opteynyd may lefully as well stop^p dychis & make & enhaunse bayes brynke^e dammys & wallys for the avⁿcyng and enhighyng of the seyde ryver, as to take downe abate and putt away all Milles brygge^e dammes Wall^e & other whatsoever impedymnt lyeng over or overthwart the said ryver betwene the seid Towne of Grete Chart to the seyde Cytye & thorough the same & fro the seyde Cytye to the foreseyd comon Crane, and other thyng^e thereunto [re^quys^e] wherby the concours of the seid lyghters & bot^e shuld be lettyd: And that no accyon ne sute therefore be mayntenable or to be had ageyn the seyde Mayer Aldermen Cytezens & enhabytaunt^e or any of them or their assignes for the p^rmyses or any of them in maner aforeseyd. P^rvyded alwey that evy pson that shalbe dampnyfyed by puttyng away or abatyng of his Mill brigg or dame or Mill^e brigges or dames shalbe resonably satsfyed therfore for suche damag^e as he or they shall have by reason of the same by the seyde Mayer Aldermen Citezens & Inhabytaunt^e of the seyde Cytye and their successours as the seid Archbysshopp of Caunt^ubury that now is & his successours and the seid Knyghtys shall awarde consyder and adjuge.

No Action shall be maintained for any Thing so done, Satisfaction to Millers, &c. injured.

CHAPTER XVIII.

ACTE concⁿyng Undersheryff^e in Bristowe.

WHERE at a parliament holden att Westmynster the fyrst day of May in the xliijth yere of the reigne of Kyng Edward the iijth among other thyng^e ytt was ordeynyd establysshed & enactyd that no Shreff Undershreff ne Clerk of Shreff shuld contynewe or abyde in hys Offyce over oon yere, as by the sayde estatute more at large ytt dothe appere; Whyche estatute in a pliamnt holden att Westmynster the xxvth day of Februarij in the xxiiijth yere of the reigne of Kyng Harry the vjth among other was reheryd & by auctoryte of the same pliamnt than was ordeynyd that the sayde Estatute among othur shuld be duely observyd in evy shyre of Englonde, The Undershreff^e & all other offycers wythyn the Cytye of Londoⁿ that then were or after that shuld be alwey exceptyd, And suche Countyes only exceptyd in whyche dyvers of the lyege people of the seyde Kyng in or to the offyce of the Sheryffwyke att thatt day were inheritable, And also suche parsons as att that tyme had estate of free hoold in the offyce of any Shrefwyke & tres patent^e to them made of the Offyce of Shrefwyke & theyre Undersheryff^e & Clerk^e exceptyd; And over that by the same Estatute of Harry the vjth ytt was ordenyd & enactyd that yf any Sheryf undersheryff or Clerk of Shrefwyke occupye the Offyce of Shreff Undersheryff or Clerk of Sheryff cont^rye to the Statute before resytd or agayn the effect or intent of the same except byfore exceptyd that than he that so occupyeth shuld forfayte the Sūme of CC li. yerely as long as he occupyeth cont^rye to the effect of the seyde Statute; And that evy pardon yn tyme to cūme to be made for suche Offycers occupacyon or forfayture of sūmes shuld be voyde & nott avaylable; And all patent^e made & to be made of any of the seyde offyc^e for terme of yerys ūme of lyfe in fee symple or in fee tayll to any of the Kynges lyege people except byfore exceptyd shuld be voyde & of no valewe by the same auctoryte ony clause or word de non obstante to be putt in any suche patent^e to be made nott wythstandyng; And that evy of the Kyng^e lyege people that wyll sue for the sūme forfayte agayn hym or them that in suche maner shall forfayte shalbe recevyd & amytyd to sue acc^on of dette in hys owne name the Kyng to have the oon moyte of all that that by that accyon shuld be reco^vyd And he that so shall sue shuld have the other moyte, as by the seyde estatute among other thyng^e more playnly ytt dothe appere: Be ytt now enactyd establysshed & ordeynyd by the Kyng oure Sovaygne Lord by the assent of hys Lordys sp^uall & temporall & the Cōens in thys p^rsent pliamnt assemblyd & by auctoryte of the same that ytt shalbe lafull for the Undersheryff or Undersheryff^e and all other offycers of Sheryff^e that nowe be or hereafter shall be wythyn the Shyre of the Towne of Bristowe frome hensforthe to contynewe and occupye theyr seyde Offyc^e & evy of them from yere to yere, in lyke maner & fourme as the under Sheryffys & other Offycers of Sheryff^e wythyn the Cytye of Londoⁿ doo & may doo, wythout ony penaltie or forfayteur for the same; the seyde acte or act^e byfore reheryd or any other acte or actys before thys tyme had or made to the cont^rye nottwythstandyng.

St. 42 Ed. III. c. 9. forbidding Under-Sheriffs to remain in Office;

confirmed by Stat. 23 Hen. VI. chap. 7. except as to London, &c.

Penalty of 200 l. per Annum, &c. under last recited Act.

Under-Sheriffs and Sheriffs' Officers in Bristol may continue more than One Year, as in London.

¹ requisite O.

CHAPTER XIX.*

Ratification of the King's grant made to the Duke of Norfolk.

Recital of Letters Patents 5 February 5 Henry VIII. for creating the Duke of Norfolk; and granting to him and to his Heirs several Manors, &c.

Confirmation of the said Letters Patents, by the Statute 5 Hen. VIII. c. 9.

Certain of the said Manors agreed to abide in the Crown;

in Recompence for which, the Duke shall have certain other Manors;

and an Annuity of £9. 12. 6. out of the Exchequer.

WHERE the King our Sovereign Lord by his foresaid patents bearing date the first daie of February in the fyfte yere of his most noble regne In consideracion of the true and faithfull service of Thomas Duke of Norfolk and before the said foresaid patents Erle of Surrey done unto his Highnes did make and create the said Thomas, Duke of Norfolk; And by the same foresaid patents of his especiall grace and mere mocion and consideracions in the same foresaid patents recited and specified gave and granted unto the said Duke and to his heires males of his body lawfully begotten for ever the Manours of Acton Burnell, Holgate, Abbeton, Millenchope, Longdon, Chatwall, Smythcott, Wolstanton, Uppington and Russhbury with thappertenances in the Countie of Salop, The Manour of Sullihull with thappertenances in the Countie of Warwick, The Manour of Wolhampton with thappertenances in the Countie of Staff, The Manours of Birdhurst and Upton Lovell with thappertenances in the Countie of Wiltes, The Manour of Erdescote with thappertenances in the Countie of Berke, The Manours of Honnesdon, Estwike Barley and Hide with thappertenances in the Countie of Hertf, The Manours of Kencote and Hardwike with thappertenances in the Countie of [Oxon,] The Manour of Estwikham with thappertenances in the Countie of Kent, The Castelles and Manours of Bolleso Horseley and the Castell of Horston with thappertenances in the Countie of Derb, The Manours of Clipston Lymby Mauncefild Mauncefild Mauncefild Wodehows and Sutton in Asshefeld with thappertenances in the Countie of Notingh; as by the said foresaid patents amonges other more playnely doth appere: Which foresaid patents and all thinges thereyn conteyned by an Acte of parliament holden at Westminster the iiiijth daie of Februarij in the thirde yere of the Kinges moste noble reigne and by diverse daies proged and contynued till the iiiijth daie of Novembr in the iiiijth yere and from thens to the xxiiijth daie of January in the vth yere of his moste noble reigne, were ratified and approved, And that the said foresaid patents and every pte and pcell therof shuld be good effectuall and available in the lawe to the said Thomas Duke of Norfolk and his said heires males of his body begotten after the tenor and pporte of the same foresaid patents; And also that the said Thomas Duke of Norfolk and his said Heires Males of his body begotten shuld have possede and enjoye all and every thinges comprised in the said foresaid patents frome the feast of Saynt Mighell tharchangell then last past before the said parliament to hym and to his said heires males of his body begotten by whatsoever name or names the said Duke was called or named in the said foresaid patents, and by whatsoever name or names the said Castelles Lordshippes Manours Londes Tenite and Hereditament or any pte of theym specified in the said foresaid patent were named called or knowen in the Kinges Eschequer or elsewhere; And that the said foresaid patents and every thing thereyn conteyned shuld be good and effectuall in the lawe to the said Duke and his said heires males of his body begotten ayenste the Kinges Highnes and his heires and successours for ever, as if Offices or Inquisitions thereof requisite and behovefull to make the same foresaid patents lawfull and effectuall in the lawe had ben founden had and returned in to the Kinges Courte of Chauncery or Eschequer by reason of due and lawfull Comissions or other lawfull auctoritie of and upon the same and every pcell therof, and had rested in the Courte of Chauncery or Eschequer by the space of three monethes after the retourne and certificacion thereof and before the date of the same foresaid patent, any acte or actes of parliament before that tyme made or any inquisition or office after the said parliament to be founden, or any other cause had notwithstanding; And that the said Duke and his said heires males of his body begotten shuld have and enjoye all and singler Advousons Knights fees Wardes Mariages Relieffes Escheates and Vileyns in any wise to the said Castelles Lordshippes Manours Lande and Tenite or any parte of theym belonging or apperteyning: And also it was enacted and ordeyned by the said auctoritie that if any of the said Castelles Honours Lordshippes Manours Londes Tenite Rente Possessions or Hereditament named or specified in the said foresaid patents, at any tyme after the said parliament shuld happen to be evicted and taken frome the said Duke or his said heires males of his body begotten by lawfull entre recovery restitution or otherwise by any pson or psones having right and title to the same, that then the Kinges Highnes his heires and successours, upon their true enformacion therof made to the Kinges Highnes his heires or Successours from tyme to tyme as the case shuld require, shuld make a sufficient and lawfull recompence to the said Duke and his heires males of his body begotten of and in londes and tenite of asmoche and of like yerely value as the same Manours Londes and Tenite or any pcell therof so evicted or taken from his or their possession by entre recovery or otherwise shuld amounte unto; And that the said Duke and his said heires males shuld have and enjoye the same Castelles Manours Londes and Tenite with thappertenances in recompence of the said Castelles Manours Londes and Tenite so evicted and taken away, To have to hym and his said heires males of his body begotten for ever: as by the same acte more playnly apperith.

ALL WHICH pmisses notwithstanding for cetera consideracions the Kinges Highnes specially moving and the said Duke also moving It is concluded and fully agreed bytwene his Highnes and the said Duke that the Kinges Grace shall have the said Manours of Bolleso Horseley and Horston with thappertenance, the said Manours of Mauncefild Maner Mauncefild Wodehouse Clippeston Sutton in Asshefeld and Lymby with thappertenance, To have and to holde to our said Sovereign Lorde the King and his heires in like astate maner fourme and condicion as his Grace had the same Manours londe and tenite before the said foresaid patent made unto the said Duke, the same foresaid patent and the said acte made in the said thirde yere or any thinge thereyn conteyned notwithstanding; And that in recompence of the said Manours of Bolleso Horseley and Horston Mauncefild Mauncefild Wodehouse Clippeston Sutton in Asshefeld and Lymby with thappertenances, which the Kinges Grace shall have as before said, The said Thomas Duke of Norfolk shall have to hym and to the heires males of his body begotten for ever the Manour of Risyndon parva with thappertenances in the Countie of Glouc, the Manour of Wydeford with thappertenances in the Counties of [Oxon] and Glouc, the Manours of Brynesnorton and Cogges with the ferme of Cogg in the said Countie of [Oxon] and all londe and tenite rente reversions and services with thappertenance and all other hereditament whatsoever they be [w were] Fraunces late Vicount Lovell in Banbury in the said Countie of [Oxon,] the Manour of Erdescote with thappertenance in the Counties of Wiltes and Berke, the Manour of Acton Reyne with thappertenance in the said Countie of Salop, And also an Annuite or annuell rent of ix li. xij s. vj d. ob. oute of the Tresoury of the Receyte of the Kinges Eschequer yerely to be paid at the feast of Easter and Mighelmas by evyn porcions by thands of the Tresourer and Chambleyns of the said Eschequer for the tyme beyng; And all lande tenite rente reversions and services and other hereditament that be or at any tyme in the reigne of our said Sovereign Lord the Kinge have bene accepted or reputed pcell of any of the said Manours of Risyndon parva Wydeford Brynesnorton Cogg Erdescote Acton Reyne, all the said lande and tenite in Banbury, and also the said annuities or annuell rent of ix li. xij s. vj d. ob. oute of the Tresoury of the Receyte of the Kinges Eschequer yerely to be paid at the said feast of Easter and Mighelmas by evyn porcions by thand of the Tresourer and Chambleyns of the said Eschequer for the tyme beyng; with alman knightes fees advousons vileyngs liberties franchises rente wardes mariage relieff Eschet court letes and all other thinge to any of the said Manours londe or tenite appendaunt or appurtenant in any wise, by whatsoever name or names the said Manours

* This and the additional Chapters of this Session which follow are now for the first Time printed: Former Printed Editions having ended with Chapter XVIII.

¹ Oxenford O.

² which were O.

of Rysyngdon parva Wydeford Brynesnorton Cogges Mañ Cogge ferme Erdescote Acton Reyñ the said londē and teñtē in Banbury and also the said Annuytie or annuell rent of ix li. xij s. vj d. ob. oute of the Tresoury of the Receyt of the Kingē Eschequer yerely to be paid as before said, and also all landē and teñtē and other the pmisses so geven and appoynted by this p̄sent Acte unto the said Duke and his said heires males or any pte of them be named or called or knowen in the Kingē Eschequer or elsewhere. To have and to hold the said Manours and other the pmisses with their appurten^{ncē} to the said Duke and his said heires males of his body begotten with all thissues rentē and p̄fittē of the said Manours and other the pmisses from the feaste of Saynt Mighell tharchaungell last past before this p̄sent pliamēt, of what value soeᵛ the said Manours landē teñtē rentē annuytie or any of theym bee of and by what mañ of mean soeᵛ they came or ought to cōme in to thandē and possession of oure said Soᵛaigne Lord the King :

IT MAY THEREFORE be enaḱtid ordeyned and establiſshed by the King oure Soᵛaigne Lord by thassent of the Lordes sp̄uall and temporall and the Cōens in this p̄sent pliamēt assembled and by thauḱtorite of the same that the Kingē Highnes have to hym and his heires and Successours the said Manours of Bollesoᵛ Horseley and Horston Mauncefeld Mañ Mauncefeld Wodehouse Clipperton Sutton in Asshfeld and Lyby for eᵛ in the same mañ fourme and condicion as his Highnes had theym before the said tres patentē made unto the said Duke.

To hold to the said Duke and his Heirs Male.

The King's Manors assured to him.

And Ferthermore be it ordeyned enaḱtid and establiſshed by the said auḱtoritie that the said Duke have to hym and to his said heires males of his body begotten the said Manours of Risyngdon parva Wydeford Brynesnorton Cogges Erdescote Acton Reyñ, the said londē and teñtē in Banbury aforsaid, and also the said Annuytie or annuell rent of ix li. xij s. vj d. ob. oute of the Tresoury of the Receyt of the Kingē Eschequer yerely to be paid as before said, with alman Knightē fees advousons villeyns libties Fraunchesies Wardes mariages reliffes Eschetē Courtes letes libties rentē and fraunchesies and all other thinges to any of the said Manours londē teñtē and annuytie appendaunt pcell incident or appurten^{nt}; And that it shalbe lauffull to the said Duke and the heires males of his body begotten immediatly afᵛ this p̄sent acte made and byfore the same to entre in to all and singler the said Manour of Risyngdon parva with thappurten^{nces} the Manours of Wydeford Brynesnorton Cogges Erdescote Acton Reyñ and the said londē and teñtē in Banbury, and also an annuytie or annuell rent of ix li. xij s. vj d. ob. oute of the Tresoury of the Receyt of the Kingē Eschequer yerely to be paid as before said, to the said Duke and his said heires males of his body begotten by this p̄sent Acte geven, aswell upon the possession of the King oure Soᵛaigne Lord as upon the possession of all other p̄sone and p̄sones; and the same to hym and his said heires males of his body begotten to have possede and enyoie withoute any lyᵛey suyng or any other Sute to be made for the possession of the same or of any pcell therof oute of thandē of oure said Soᵛaigne Lord the King or his heires Kingē of England and to be deemed and juged in possession thereof.

II. The Duke's Manors and the Annuity assured to him.

And it is ferthermore enaḱted by the said auḱtoritie that the said Thomas Duke of Norff shall hold all the said Manours of Acton Burnell Holgate Abbeton Milleshopp Longdon Chatwall Smythcote Wolstanton Uppyngton and Russhbury with thapp^{ten}nces the said Manours of Sullihull Wolvhampton Birdhurst and Upton Lovell with thapp^{ten}ncē the said Manours of [Hennesdon¹] Estwike Barley Hide Kencote Hardwike and Estwikh^m with thapp^{ten}ncē, And also the said Manours londē and teñtē of Risyngdon Parva with thapp^{ten}ncē in the said Countie of Glouc, the said Manour of Wideford with thapp^{ten}ncē in the said Counties of [Oxon^a] and Glouc, the said Manours of Brynesnorton Cogge Mañ and Cogge ferme with thapp^{ten}ncē in the said Countie of [Oxon^a] the said Manour of Erdescote with thapp^{ten}nces in the said Counties of Wiltes and Berkk, All the said landē and teñtē in Banbury with all their app^{ten}ncē in the said Countie of [Oxon^a] the said Manour of Acton Reyñ with thapp^{ten}ncē in the said Countie of Saloᵛ, and also the said Annuytie or annuell rent of ix li. xij s. vj d. ob. oute of the Tresoury of the Receyte of the Kingē Eschequer yerely to be paid at the said feaste of Easter and Mighelmas by evyn porcions by thandē of the Tresourer and Chambleyn of the said Eschequer for the tyme beyng of oure said Soᵛaigne Lord and of his heires, by the ᵛvice of one Knyghtē fee onely for alman^ᵛ of other ᵛvices and demaundē withoute any accompte or other thinge therefore payng or yelding to oure said Soᵛaigne Lord the King or his heires; any clause in the said tres patentē or in the said form^ᵛ Acte of pliamēt made the said thirde yere and proged as before said not withstanding.

III. The Manors, &c. shall be holden by the Duke, of the King, by the Service of one Knight's Fee only, in lieu of all Services.

And Furthermore be it enaḱted by thauḱtoritie of this p̄sent pliamēt that aswell the said tres patentē made by oure said Soᵛaigne Lord the King to the said Duke and his heires males of his body begotten, as the said acte of pliamēt theruppon made, shalbe as touching all the hole residue of all and singler the said Manours londē teñtē and other hereditamentē in the same tres patentē exp̄ssed good and eff̄cual to the said Duke and his said Heires males of his body begotten, To hold theym togeder with the said Manours and londē of Risyngdon parva Wideford Brynesnorton Cogge Mañ Cogge ferme Erdescote Acton Reyñ the said londē and teñtē in Banbury, and also the said Annuytie or annuell rent of ix li. xij s. vj d. ob. oute of the Tresoury of the Receyte of the Kingē Eschequer yerely to be paide as before said, of the Kingē Highnes and his heires by the ᵛvice of [of^ᵛ] one Knightes fee onely for alman^ᵛ other ᵛvices and demaundē as above is specified; any acte or orden^{nce} heretofore made or any other thinge matier or cause to the contrie in any wise notwithstanding.

IV. Former Letters Patent and Stat. 5 Hen.VIII. c. 9. confirmed in other Particulars.

Also be it inaḱtid ordeyned and establiſshed by the auḱtoritie before said that the said Manours of Risyngdon parva Wideford Brynesnorton Cogge Mañ Cogge ferme Erdescote Acton Reyñ the said landē and teñtē in Banbury and also the said annuytie or annuell rent of ix li. xij s. vj d. ob. oute of the Tresoury of the Receyte of the Kingē Eschequer yerely to be paid as before said, be good and eff̄cual to the said Duke and his said heires males of his body begotten in the lawe, ayenst the Kingē Highnes and his heires and Successours for eᵛ, and ayenst all other p̄sone and p̄sones and their heires and theirs of eᵛy of theym, as if Offices or Inquisicions requisite and behovefull of to and for cond̄nyng the Kingē right title and Intesse as he hath to the same pmisses were founden had and retoᵛned in to the Kinges Courtes of Chauncy or Eschequer before the said feast of Saynt Mighell tharchaungell last past, by reason of due and lauffull Cōmission or other lauffull auḱtoritie of and upon the same in that behalfe lauffully had and obteyned; any acte of pliamēt heretofore made or hereafter to be made to the contrie notwithstanding.

V. The Grant of the Manors & Annuity to the Duke as valid as if Offices had been found, &c.

Also be it enaḱtid ordeyned and establiſshed by the said auḱtorite that if the said Manours and landē of Risyngdon parva Wideford Brynesnorton Cogge mañ Cogge ferme Erdescote Acton Reyñ the said londē and teñtē in Banbury, and also the said Annuytie or annuell rent of ix li. xij s. vj d. ob. oute of the Tresoury of the Receyte of the Kingē Eschequer yerely to be paid as before said, or any pcell of theym at any tyme hereafter happyn to be eviḱted and taken from the said Duke or his said heires males of his body begotten by lauffull entree Recoᵛy Restitucion or otherwise to or by any p̄sone or p̄sones havynng right and title to the same, that thenne the Kingē Highnes his heires and Successours, uppon true enformacion thereof made unto the Kingē Highnes his heires or Successours from tyme to tyme as the case shall require, shall make a sufficient and lauffull recompence unto the said Duke and his said heires males of his body begotten of and in londē and teñtē of asmoche and of like yerely value oᵛ all charges as the same Manours londē and teñtē of Risyngdon parva Wideford Brynesnorton Cogges Mañ Cogges ferme Erdescote Acton Reyñ the said londē and teñtē in Banbury, and also the said annuytie or annuell rent of ix li. xij s. vj d. ob. oute of the Tresoury of the Receyt of the Kingē Eschequer yerely to be paid as before said, or any pcell thereof so eviḱted or taken from the possession of the said Duke or of his said heires males of his begotten by entre recoᵛy or otherwise shall amounte unto:

VI. Recompence to the said Duke in case of Eviction from the Lands, &c. assured to him by this Act

¹ Honnesdon O.

² Ozenford O.

³ O. omits.

And that the said Duke and his said heires males of his body begotten shall have and enyoie the same Manours londē and teñtē with their app'ten'nce so geven in recompence of the said Manours londē and teñtē of Risingdon parva Wideford Brynesnorton Cogge Mañ Cogge ferme Erdescote Acton Reyñ the said londē and teñtē in Banbury and also the seid annuytie or annuell rent of ix li. xij s. vj d. ob. oute of the Receyt of the Kingē Eschequer yerely to be paid as before said, or any pcell of theym so evicted and taken away, To have and holde to the said Duke and his said heires males of his body lauffully begotten for ev.

VII.
General Saving.

Savyng to evy pson and psones and their heires other thenne the Kingē Highnes his heires and Successours and the said Duke his heires and Successours suche right title and inſesse as they or any of theym had to the pmisses or any pcell thereof before the begynnyng of this p'sent pliamēt.

VIII.
Proviso as to the
Manor of Mynster
Lovell.

Provyded alwey that this acte nor any thyng thereyn conteyned extend not to any londis teñtē or other thingē conteyned in the Bailliffē accompte of the Maner of Mynsterlovell in the Countie of [Oxon¹] in tiſlo de Recept Forinsič nor any pcell of theym conteyned in the said title de Re^a Foꝝ^a.

X.
Proviso for
Richard Gery.

(*) Provyded alwey that this acte extend not ne be in any wise pjudiciall or hurtfull to Richard Gery ne to his heires of and for suche his right title use inſesse or possession that he hath of to or in the Manour of Acton Reyñ otherwise called Acton Reynold with thappurten'nce in the Counte of Salop if any be, nor to any other pson or psones therof seaid to thuse and behofe of the said Richard and of his heires; as if this Acte or any thyng thereyn conteyned had nev^e be had ne made.

CHAPTER XX.

Ratificacion of the Kingē tres patentē to the Duke of Suff.

Tenor of certain
Letters Patent,
dated 1st February
6 Henry VIII.
granting certain
Honours, Castles,
&c. to Charles
Brandon Duke
of Suffolk.

IN HIS MOSTE humble wise besechith your Highnes your true and feithfull subgiēt and svnt Charles Duke of Suff That where it pleased youre Highnes of your moste habundaunt grace by your tres patentē bering date the firste daie of February in this p'sent vjth yere of your moste noble reign to gyve and g^unte unto your said svnt and to the heires of his body lauffully begotten diſse Honours Castelles Lordshippes Manours Londres teñtē rentē revsions fraunchesies libties and other hereditamentē. The tenor of which tres patentē hereafter ensueth in thies Wordes.

HENRICUS dei grā Rex Angl & Franč & Dñs Hibnie. Omibz ad quos p'sentes tre p'veñint, saltm. Cum nos p' tras n'ras patentes quaz dat est apud Westm̄ primo die Februarij anno regni n'ri quinto erexim^o p'fici^o & creavim^o Carolum Ducem Suff p' nomen Caroli Brandon Vič Lisle in Ducem Suff et eidem Carolo nomen statum stilum titm̄ dignitatem & p'minenciam Ducis Suff insignivim^o & nobilitavim^o put in eisdem tris patentibz n'ris inl' alia plenius continet. Et quia decere nob visum est ut tantis noie stito titulo dignitate & p'minencia major facultatum corespondeat p' eisdem honorificencius manutened & supportand, Sciatis qd nos ea consideracōe ac aliis consideracōibz nos spali^r moventibz de grā n'ra spali ac ex c'ta sciencia & mero motu n'ris dedim^o & concessim^o ac p' p'sentes dam^o & concedim^o eidem Duci om̄ia & singula honores castra Dñia Mañia tras teñ redditus svicia prata pascua pasturas mariscos forestas chaceas parcos vivañ stagna feoda militum molendina advocacōes & patronatus Abbiaz Prioratuū Eccliaz vicariaz Capellaz Cantariaz p'bendaꝝ hospitaliū & alioꝝ Bñficioꝝ Eccliaſticoꝝ quorumcumq; & p'sentaōes ad eadem ac alia hereditamenta quecumq; que nup fuerunt Emundi de la Pole nup Comitis Suff aut aliquoꝝ sive alicujus ad ejusdem nup Comitis usum primo die Julij Anno regni dñi Henf nup Regis Angl septimi p'ris n'ri quartodecimo vel unq^m postea, in quibuscumq; Com n'ris infra regnū n'rm Angl Wallie Calis seu March eod̄em et que idem nup Comes p' quendam actum attinēre & forisfure ipius Edmundi in pliamēto dñi dñi nup Regis p'ris n'ri apud Westm̄ vicesimo quinto die Januarij Anno regni sui decimo nono tenē forisfecit dco p'ri n'ro & hered' suis, Et unde ad p'sens seisiti sum^o in dñico n'ro ut de feodo rōne forisfure & attinēre p'dicē Edmundi nup Comitis & actus p'dcī & mortis dñi p'ris n'ri. AC ECIAM de ubiori grā n'ra dedim^o & concessim^o ac p' p'sentes dam^o & concedim^o eidem Duci om̄ia illa honores castra dñia mañia tras teñ redditus svicia prata pascua pasturas mariscos forestas chaceas parcos vivarios Stagna molendina feoda militum advocacōes & p'ronatus Abbiaz prioratuū eccliaz vicariaz Capellaz Cantariaz p'bendaꝝ hospitaliū ac alioꝝ bñficioꝝ eccliaſticoꝝ quozcumq; & p'sentaōes ad eadem & hereditamenta quecumq; in Com n'ris quibuscumq; infra regnū n'rm Angl ac in Wallia Caleš & March eod̄em que idem nuper Rex pal' n'ri huit sibi & hered' suis rōne & vigore quazdam Indenturaꝝ gerenē dat vicesimo sexto die Februarij anno octavo regni dñi p'ris n'ri inl' eundem p'rm n'rm ex una parte & p'fatū nup Comitem p' nomen Edmundi de la Pole Militis fit & heredis Johis nup Ducis Suff ex alia parte confcaꝝ Ac vel rōne & vigore cujusdam actus in pliamēto dñi p'ris n'ri apud Westm̄ tenē quarto decimo die Octobr Anno regni sui undecimo edit ordinat & p'vis, ut p' eundem actum plenius liquet et de quibz seisiti sum^o ad p'sens in dñico n'ro ut de feodo p' descensum hereditariū & p' mortem dñi p'ris n'ri Ac virtute actus illius. Aceciam dam^o & concedim^o p'fato nunc Duci om̄ia & singula feoda militum villanos & eoꝝ sequelas advocacōes & p'ronatus eccliaz Abbiaz prioratuū hospitaliū p'bendaꝝ capellaz Cantariaz Vicariaz porcionū & alioꝝ bñficioꝝ eccliaſticoꝝ quozcumq; om̄ibz & singulis dñis honoribz Castris dñiis mañiis tras & teñ ac c'tis p'missis & eoꝝ aliquibz vel alicui aut c'etis p'missis vel alicui inde parcelle quovismodo p'tineñ appendē sive spectañ: Necnon om̄ia letas Cuñ vis Franci plegij parcos forestas chaceas ext^huñ warenaſ catalla felonū fugitivoꝝ waviañ dampnatoꝝ felonū de se utlagatoꝝ in exigend p' felonū positoꝝ & manuopa capf seu furtive capf deodand ac thesauꝝ inventū wreccum maris ferias m̄catas retorñ bñum & execuōes eod̄em cognicōes p'fitoꝝ tam coram nob & hered' n'ris q^m coram quibuscumq; alijs Justic n'ris & hered' n'roꝝ, in tam amplis modo & forma put idem Comes seu p'fatus nup Dux Suff pal' p'dcī Edmundi seu eoꝝ al' huit seu here debuit aut usus vel gavisus fuit in om̄ibz p'dcīs honoribz castris mañiis ac c'etis p'missis seu in eoꝝ aliquibz vel aliquo; hend & tenend om̄ia & singula p'dcā honores castra dñia mañia tras teñ libtates franchisesias ac om̄ia & singula c'eta p'missa cum eoꝝ p'tiñ p'fato nunc Duci & hered' de corpore suo exeunt de nob & hered' n'ris p' sviciū unius feodi militis tm̄ p' om̄ibz aliis sviciis & demand quibuscumq; absq; compoto seu aliquo alio pinde nob seu hered' n'ris reddend solvend seu faciend. ET ULTIUS de grā n'ra spali ac ex c'ta sciencia & mero motu n'ris dam^o & concedim^o eidem Duci om̄ia & om̄imod honores Castra dñia mañia tras teñ redditus & svicia prata pascua pasturas mariscos forestas chaceas parcos vivañ stagna molendina feoda militum advocacōes & p'ronatus Abbiaz Prioratuū Eccliaz capellaz vicariaz cantariaz p'bendaꝝ hospitaliū ac alioꝝ bñficioꝝ eccliaſticoꝝ quozcumq; ac p'sentaōes ad eadem ac alia hereditamenta quecumq; in quibuscumq; Com n'ris infra regnū n'rm Angl Wallie Caleš seu March eod̄em que nup fuerunt Johis nup Comitis Lincolñ aut aliquoꝝ alioꝝ sive alicujus alius ad ejusdem nup Comitis usum nono die Marcij anno regni dñi Henf nup Regis Angl p'ris n'ri scdo vel unq^m postea, Et que idem Johes nup Comes p' quendam actum attinēre & forisfure ipius Johis nup Comitis in pliamēto dñi nup Regis p'ris n'ri apud Westm̄ nono die Novembr anno regni sui l'cio forisfecit dco p'ri n'ro & hered' suis, unde ad p'sens seisiti sum^o in dñico n'ro ut de feodo rōne forisfure p'dcē & attinēre p'dcī Johis nup Comitis Lincoln & actus p'dcī & p' mortem dñi p'ris n'ri; Aceciam feoda militum villanos cum eoꝝ sequela advocacōes & p'ronat eccliaz abbiaz prioratuū hospitaliū capellaz cantariaz p'bendaꝝ vicariaz porcionū & alioꝝ bñficioꝝ eccliaſticoꝝ quozcumq; eidem mañiis sive eoꝝ aliquibz vel alicui aut c'etis p'missis vel

¹ Oxenford O.

² This Proviso is in a separate Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

alicui inde parcelle quovismodo ptineñ appendē sive spectāñ: Necnon omnia eadem libertates franchises privilegia que eisdem dñis manibus ac eisdem ceteris pmissis vel eorum aliquibus vel alicui inde parcelle fuerunt spectāñ sive ptineñ. Aut que idem Johannes nup Comes Lincoln vel aliquis alius sive aliqui alij ad ejus usum ante dē forisfcūram ejusdem Johis nup Comitis Lincoln fuit occupavit aut usus fuit fuerunt occupaverunt seu usi fuerunt in eisdem; Hend & tenend eadem honores castra dñia manūa t̄ras teñ ac eadem cetera pmissa cum eorum p̄t̄iñ p̄fato nunc Duci & hered de corpore suo exeunt, Tenend de nob & hered n̄ris p̄ d̄viciū unius feodi militis t̄m p̄ om̄ibz aliis d̄viciis & demand quibuscumq; absq; compoto seu aliquo alio p̄inde nob seu hered n̄ris reddend solvend seu faciend. Et ultius de gr̄a n̄ra sp̄ali ac ex d̄ta sciencia & mero motu n̄ris p̄d̄cis dam⁹ & concedim⁹ eidem nunc Duci om̄es & singulas revsiones quascumq; nob quovismodo spectāñ sive ptineñ oīm & singuloꝝ illoꝝ honoꝝ castroꝝ d̄nioꝝ manūoꝝ t̄ras teñ reddituū d̄vicioꝝ & hereditamentoꝝ quoꝝcumq; pratorū pasturaz mariscoꝝ forestaz chaceaz parcoꝝ vivarioꝝ stagnoꝝ feodoꝝ militum advocacionū & p̄fonatuū Abbiay prioratuū eccliaz vicariay cantariay p̄bendaꝝ hospitaliū & alioꝝ b̄nficioꝝ eccliaz quoꝝcumq; ac p̄sentacōes ad eadem que nup fuerunt p̄d̄ci Johis nup Comitis Lincoln aut p̄d̄ci Edmundi nup Comitis Suff et que ad manus d̄ci p̄ris n̄ri rōne Indenturaz p̄d̄caꝝ ac vigore d̄ci actus in d̄co anno undecimo d̄ci nup Regis p̄ris n̄ri editi aut vigore p̄d̄ci actus d̄co anno decimo nono editi aut vigore d̄ci actus d̄co anno sc̄do editi devenerunt, Et unde Katina p̄carissima consors n̄ra Regina Angl̄ seisita existit p̄ t̄mino vite sue, Et vel unde Margareta Comitissa Suff aut aliqua p̄sona sive alique p̄sone ad ejusdem Comitisse usum seisita existit vel seisite existunt ad t̄minū vite ejusdem Comitisse, revsione inde nob & hered n̄ris quovismodo spectāñ, aut unde aliqua p̄sona sive alique p̄sone seisite aut possessionate existunt conjunctim vel divisim in d̄nico suo ad t̄minū annoꝝ aut de libo teñ p̄ t̄mino vite sue aut aliquaꝝ aliaz p̄sonaz vel alicujus alius p̄sone vel in d̄nico suo ut de feodo qualitercumq; talliat rōne seu virtute aliquaꝝ t̄ras n̄ras patenciū sive aliquaꝝ t̄ras d̄ci p̄ris n̄ri vel alit̄ hujusmodi p̄sonis [seu eaz⁹] aliquibus vel alicui p̄ t̄mino annoꝝ vel t̄mino vite aut aliquibus sive alicui eorum antecessoribus sive antecessori aliquoꝝ eorum sive eorum alicujus in feodo qualitercumq; talliat fact⁹ & h̄it, revsione inde p̄fato p̄ri n̄ro & hered suis sive nob & hered n̄ris p̄ easdem p̄ris n̄ri t̄ras patentes sive eaz⁹ aliquas aut p̄ n̄ras t̄ras patentes sive eaz⁹ aliquas vel alit̄ reservaꝝ, & jam nob & hered n̄ris in revsione spectāñ sive ptineñ quovismodo: Necnon feod militum villanos cum eorum sequela advocacōes & p̄fonatus eccliaz Abbiay prioratuū hospitaliū p̄bendaꝝ capellaꝝ cantariay vicariay porcōnū & alioꝝ b̄nficioꝝ eccliaz quoꝝcumq; eisdem revsionibus sive eorum aliquibus vel alicui sic ut p̄mittit nob & hered n̄ris in revsione existeñ spectāñ & ptineñ; ac omnia & singula eadem libertates privilegia franchises warrennas parcos forestas & chaceas eisdem revsionibus sive eaz⁹ aliquibus vel alicui sic ut p̄mittit nob & hered n̄ris in revsione existeñ spectāñ sive ptineñ, hend & tenend easdem revsiones eorum p̄missos cum eisdem ceteris pmissis p̄fato nunc Duci & hered suis p̄d̄cis. P̄viso semp qd̄ hec p̄sens concessio n̄ra non se extendat ad manūum de Ewelme cum om̄ibus suis p̄t̄iñ in Com̄ n̄ro Oxon̄ nec ad aliqua t̄ras & teñ in Ewelme in eodem Com̄ sed qd̄ idem manūū cum p̄t̄iñ t̄rit & teñ in Ewelme p̄d̄ca nob & hered n̄ris semp sint salva & reservaꝝ; Et volum⁹ & concedim⁹ qd̄ immediate post mortem d̄ce Regine Consortis n̄re ac d̄ce Comitisse ac oīm & singuloꝝ alioꝝ tenenciū p̄d̄coꝝ p̄ t̄mino vite vel annoꝝ sive eorum alicujus cum acciderint & post mortem p̄d̄coꝝ hujusmodi tenenciū in feodo qualitercumq; talliato p̄ defcū exit eorum cum acciderint, qd̄ eadem honores, castra dñia manūa t̄ras teñ ac cetera pmissa cum p̄t̄iñ p̄fato nunc Duci & hered de corpore suo exeunt remaneant & revertant imp̄p̄m [tenend⁹] de nob & hered n̄ris p̄ d̄viciū unius feodi militis homagiū & fidelitatem t̄m p̄ om̄ibz aliis d̄viciis & demand quibuscumq; absq; compoto seu aliquo alio p̄inde nob seu hered n̄ris reddend solvend seu faciend et absq; fine seu feodo magno vel parvo p̄inde nob & hered n̄ris in Hanapio n̄ro seu alibi ad usum n̄rm reddend solvend vel faciend; Eo qd̄ exp̄ssa mencio de vero valore annuo aut d̄titudine p̄missos seu eorum alicujus aliqua concessione sive aliquibus concessionibus p̄ nos aut aliquem p̄genitoꝝ n̄roꝝ p̄fato nunc Duci ante hec tempora fact⁹ in p̄sentibus minime sc̄ta existit aut aliquo statuto actu ordinacōe vel p̄visione inde incontr̄iū ante hec tempora fact⁹ edit⁹ sive p̄vit aut aliqua alia re causa vel manūa quacumq; in aliquo non obstan̄. P̄viso eciam qd̄ p̄sens concessio n̄ra non se extendat ad manūum sive d̄niū n̄rm de Warleham alias d̄cm Wardelham cum p̄t̄iñ in com̄ n̄ro Sutht̄ nec ad officia foreste de Wulmere & Aylstheholt nec ad aliqua t̄ras teñ & hereditamenta in Warleham in eodem Com̄ Sutht̄; sed qd̄ eadem manūū sive d̄niū de Warleham alias Wardelham cum suis p̄t̄iñ officia d̄ca t̄re & teñ in Warleham p̄d̄ca nob & heredibus n̄ris semp sint salva & reservaꝝ. In cujus rei testimoniū has t̄ras n̄ras fieri fecim⁹ patentes Teste me ip̄o apud Westm̄ primo die Februarii anno regni n̄ri sexto.

THAT IT MAY PLEASE your Highnes of your most habundaunt grace by thassent of the Lordes sp̄uall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p̄sent pliamēt assembled and by the auctoritie of the same to enac̄te ordeygne and establishe that the said t̄res patentes dated the said firste daie of Februarye in the said vijth yere of youre said reigne made to the said nowe Duke of Suff by what soeᵛ name or names surname or surnames the same Duke be named or called in the same t̄res patentē be good effcual and adraileable in the lawe in evy thinge unto the said nowe Duke and his heires of his body begotten & to be begoten, as if evy of the said honours castelles Manours londē teñtē revsions franchises liberties and all other the p̄misses in the same t̄res patentē comprised and specified were exp̄ssed by their names in the same t̄res patents & the verrey yerely values of the same; And as yf the title of youre Highnes to the same p̄misses and evy pte or pcell therof were specially exp̄ssed rehersed and declared in the same t̄res patentē; And as if Offices requisite and behovefull to the same had ben founde before Eschetoures Cōmission̄ or Cōmission̄s in evy shire where as the same honours castelles manours meases londē and teñtē and all other the p̄misses or any pte or pcell of the same ar or be according to the right and title of youre said Soᵛaigne Lord as ye were or ought to be entitled to the same, And the same office or offices so founden and taken were or had ben returned and put in to youre Chauncye or Eschequer and ther had rested and remayned by the space of thre monethes next and immediatly after the retourmyng and puttyng in of the same office or offices to the same Chauncye or Eschequer before the date of the same t̄res patentes withoute any travse therunto tended or made within the same thre monethes; And also as yf all and evy other thinge requisite and behovefull in your lawes for the making sure good and p̄fite of the same t̄res patentē according to your right and title that ye have had or ought to have had in all the same p̄misses and in evy pcell thereof in demeane and revsion by vtue and reason of the said Actē of Atteyndres and thac̄te conc̄nyng the said Indentures and other the p̄misses or any of them had duely ben had done and made p̄fite. And that it shall and may be lefull to the said nowe Duke of Suff and his said heires to entre in to all and singler the p̄misses and evy pcell therof aswell upon the possession of your Highnes your heires and Successors as upon the possession of evy other p̄son and p̄sons, and to be demed and juged in possession therof by thaucloritie of this p̄sent pliamēt withoute any lyᵛey or outerlemayn or any other Sute thereof to be made unto your Highnes your heires or Successors into your said Chauncye or elliswhere for the same or for any pte thereof. And the same and evy pte thereof to have hold and enyoie to the said nowe Duke of Suff and to his said heires.

And also be [t̄] ordeyned and enac̄tid by thaucloritie aforesaid that the said nowe Duke of Suff have to hym and his said heires all and singler any well rentē incident pcell or appteyng to any revsion or revsion of any of the said Manours londē and teñtē or any other the p̄misses refered to your Highnes and your heires by any of your t̄res patentē or to the said late King your fader and his heires by any of [thies] t̄res patentē of any gunte or guntē by the same t̄res patentē or by any of them made to any p̄son or p̄sons for t̄me of yeres for t̄me of life or lifes or in fee taile.

The said Letters Patent confirmed in all Things as if Offices had been duly found and returned, &c.

The Duke may enter thereon, without suing Livery, Ouster le main, &c.

II.
The Duke shall have all annual Rents.

¹ sive eorum O.

² tenend O.

³ O. omits.

⁴ his O.

III.
Recited Grant and this Act declared valid, notwithstanding any Act of Resumption.

IV.
Compositions made by the Duke with certain Patentees, of Part of the Premises, confirmed.

V.
Manors of Claxton and Hillington shall be holden of the Crown by the Duke, by a Knight's Fee.

VI.
Reversion of the Manour of Huntyngheld, to be holden of the Crown by the Duke, by a Knight's Fee.

General Saving.

VII.
Manors of Ewelme in Oxfordshire and Wardleham in Hampshire, and Offices in Forest of Wulmere excepted from this Act.

VIII.
Proviso for Lord Willoughby and Erysby, for the Park of Benhall in Suffolk.

IX.
Proviso for Sir John Sharpe, for the Bailwick of Stradbroke and Wyngfeld Park, &c. in Suffolk.

And furthermore be it enacted by thau^oritie aforesaid that the said tres patent^e dated the said firste daie of February in the said vjth yere of your said reigne And also this Acte be adjudged deemed and declared by thau^oritie of this p^{re}sent pliamt to be good effectuall and in strenght in the lawe after the teno^r purporte and effecte of this p^{re}sent Acte; Any Acte of Resumption for you oure said So^{ve}raigne Lord or any other Acte or Act^e for your Highnes made or to be made in this p^{re}sent pliamt to the contrie in any wise notwithstanding.

AND WHERE that di^{ve}se p^{er}sons have had of the gifte and g^{ra}unte aswell of your Highnes as of the late King youre said fader by yours and his se^{ve}ral tres patent^e Manours lond^e te^{nt}e and other hereditament^e p^{er}cell of the p^{re}misses, some to theym and to theirs of their bodies begoten and some to theym and theirs males of their bodies lauffully begotten, with sume of which [patentes¹] and with sume heires of the said [patentes¹] the said nowe Duke of Suff hath compounded bargayned and agreed and with sume hereafter may agree bargayne and compoude for their intesse right and title in the same; Be it therfore ferther enacted by the said au^oritie that the said nowe Duke of Suff have all thoo and suche Manours lond^e te^{nt}e and other hereditament^e as he hath or hereafter shall compoude bargayne and agree for with any suche patentees or their heires or assignes comprised in the said tres patent^e, To have to hym his heires and assignes for e^{ve}ry as long as thestate or thestate^r therof shuld or myght have contynued and endured in the same patentees and their said heires by force of the same tres patent^e; And that after such estate or estat^e endid and del^{er}mynd for defaulte of such heires of their bodies comyng than the same manours lond^e and tent^e and other hereditament^e wherof thestate or estat^e so be endid and del^{er}mynd shalbe to the said nowe Duke of Suff and his said heires of his body lauffully begoten or to be begoten according to the teno^r purporte and effecte of this p^{re}sent Acte and of the said tres patent^e dated the said firste daie of February in the said vjth yere of youre reigne.

And furthermore be it enacted ordeyned and established by thau^oritie aforesaid that the said nowe Duke of Suff have hold and enyoie to hym and his said heires of his body lauffully begoten the Manours of Claxton and Hillyngton in the Countie of Norff, with all Knight^e fees, advousons and p^{ro}nages of Churches chappelles chauntries and other Benefices Eccl^{er}siasticall villayns wayff^e strayes Warrennes leet^e and other libties and fraunchesies to the same Manours and either of theym belonging and apperteynyng, To hold of you oure said So^{ve}raigne Lord and your heires by the d^{iv}ice of a Knight^e fee onely for al^{er}maⁿ other d^{iv}ices withoute any accompt^e or other thinge therfore yeldyng and payng.

Also be it enacted and ordeyned by the same au^oritie that the said nowe Duke shall have the re^{vi}sion of the Manour of Huntyngheld with thappurten^{er}nc^e in the said Countie of Suff, And of all lond^e te^{nt}e rent and p^{er}ke with thappurten^{er}nc^e in Huntyngheld moche Lynsted little Lynsted Cratfeld Cokeley and Wyngfeld in the said Countie of Suff to the same Manour apperteynyng and belonging, with libties let^e viewe of Frankpleg^e and Warrennes with all other maⁿ of p^{ro}fitte and emolument^e to the same Manour and other the p^{re}misses in any wise belongyng or apperteynyng, And an annuell rent of fyve and fyfty pound^e at the feastes of Easter and Saynt Mighell tharchaugell by evyn porcions yerely to be paid, to the same re^{vi}sion of late incident belonging or being p^{er}cell, which Manour and other the p^{re}misses the said late King your moste noble fader by his tres patent^e dated the xxvijth daie of Novembr in the xxijth yere of his reigne gave and g^{ra}unted to John Heuenyngham Esquier To have and to holde to the said John and his assignes from the feast of Saynt Mighell tharchaugell next afore the date of the same tres patent^e unto thend and t^{er}me of fourty yeres than next folowyng and than to be endid, yeldyng therfore to the said late King your said fader and to his heires yerely duryng the said t^{er}me the said annuell rent of lv li at the feastes of Easter and Saynt Mighell tharchaugell by evyn porcions to be paid as by the same tres patent^e more at large doth appere; To have and to hold the said re^{vi}sion of the said Manour of Huntyngheld and of other the p^{re}misses and also the said annuell rent of lv li. with thappurten^{er}nc^e to the said nowe Duke and his said heires of his body lauffully begotten, To hold of you oure said So^{ve}raigne Lord and your heires by a Knight^e fee onely for al^{er}maⁿ other d^{iv}ices and demand^e with oute any accompt^e or other thinge therfore yeldyng, which Manour of Huntyngheld aforesaid and the land^e and te^{nt}e rent and p^{er}ke with their appurten^{er}nc^e in Huntyngheld Moche Lynsted little Lynsted Cratfeld Cokeley and Wyngfeld aforesaid late were the said Edmund de la Pole late Erle of Suff and by the said Attayndre of the said late Erle of Suff came to thand^e of the said late Kinge youre said Fader. SAVING to e^{ve}ry p^{er}son and p^{er}sones and their heires and Successours others than your highnes your heires and Successours such right title condicion in^{te}esse use and possession as they or any of theym nowe have in or to any of the p^{re}misses and as yf this Acte had nev^{er} ben had ne made.

Provyded alwey that this Acte nor any thinge theryn conteyned extend not to the Manours of Ewelme with thappurten^{er}nc^e in the Countie of Oxoⁿ, and Warleham otherwise called Wardleham with thappurten^{er}nc^e in the Countie of Suth^t, nor to any land^e or te^{nt}e in Ewelme in the (°) Countie of Oxoⁿ, nor to thoffices of or in the Forest of Wulmere and Aylisheholt nor to noo land^e te^{nt}e and hereditament^e in Warleham in the said Countie of Suth^t; But that the same Manours offices lond^e and te^{nt}e be oute of this same p^{re}sent Acte forprised and exceptid, And that the same Manours offices lond^e and te^{nt}e and either of theym be and remayne in like maⁿ and effecte as they or any of them were before the begynnyng of this p^{re}sent pliamt.

(°) Provyded alwey that this acte of confirmacion and making good of the tres patent^e made to Charles Duke of Suff or any thing in the same conteyned or any other Acte or Act^e in this p^{re}sent pliamt made or to be made be not p^{ro}judiciall nor hurtfull to William Willoughby Knyght Lorde Wylloughby and Erysby touching or con^{di}nyng any tres patent^e gifte or g^{ra}unte to hym by King Henry the vijth made of and for the p^{er}ke of Benhale in the Countie of Suff, by whatsoever name or names surname or surnames the same William be named or surnamed in the same tres patent^e gifte or g^{ra}unte, But that the same tres patent^e gifte and g^{ra}unte and e^{ve}ry thing in the same tres patent^e gift and g^{ra}unte conteyned be as good effectuall and avayleable in the lawe unto the said William according to the teno^r purporte and effecte of the same tres patent^e gifte or g^{ra}unte in e^{ve}ry thing as they were afore the begynnyng of this p^{re}sent pliamt; This Acte of Confirmacion and making good of the said tres patent^e made unto the said Charles Duke of Suff or any other Acte or Act^e in this p^{re}sent pliamt made to the contrie in any wise notwithstanding, And as yf this said acte of confirmacion and making good of the said Dukes tres patent^e or any other acte or act^e in this p^{re}sent pliamt made or to be made had not ben had ne made.

Provyded alwey that this Acte of Confirmacion and making good of the tres patent^e made to Charles Duke of Suff or any thing in the same conteyned or any other Acte or Act^e in this p^{re}sent pliamt made or to be made be not p^{ro}judiciall nor hurtfull to Sir John Sharpe Knight touching or con^{di}nyng any tres patent^e gifte or g^{ra}unte to hym by the King^e Grace made of thoffices of Balifwyk of Stradbroke within the Countie of Suff And of the keping of the Manour and p^{er}ke of Wyngfeld in the said Countie of Suff, by whatsoever name or names surname or surnames the same John be named or surnamed in the same tres patent^e gifte or g^{ra}unte, But that the same tres patent^e gifte and g^{ra}unte and e^{ve}ry thing in the same tres patent^e gifte and g^{ra}unte conteyned be as good effectuall and avayleable in the lawe unto the said Sir John according to the teno^r purporte and effecte of the tres patent^e gifte or g^{ra}unte in e^{ve}ry thing as they were afore the begynnyng of this p^{re}sent pliamt; This Acte of confirmacion and making good of the said tres patent^e made unto the said Charles Duke of Suff or any other acte or act^e in this p^{re}sent pliamt made to the contrie in anywise not withstanding, And as if this said Acte of Confirmacion and making good of the said Dukes tres patent^e or any other acte or act^e in this p^{re}sent pliamt made or to be made had not ben had ne made.

¹ Patentees O

² said O.

³ The following three Provisoes are in three Schedules annexed to the Original Act.

Provyded alwey that this Acte of Confirmation made for the tres patentē of Charles Duke of Suff nor any thing theryn conteyned nor any other acte or actē in this p̄sent pliamēt made or to be made extend not nor be in any wise hurtfull nor p̄judiciall to Sir William Compton Knight in to of for or conc̄nyng any Gifte or ḡunte giftē or ḡuntē by any tres patentē of our Sovaigne Lord the King that nowe is, made or ḡunte to the same Sir William of any office or offices conc̄nyng the keping of the Manour and p̄te of Donyngton within the Countie of Berk, the Bailifeshiḡ stuardeshiḡ and mynstershyḡ of the hospitall of Donyngton with the Rule of Men within the said Manour or Lordeshiḡ in the tyme of Warres ne to any of theym, or conc̄nyng any fees wages p̄fittes comodities or any other advauntages to the said offices or any of theym belonging ḡunte to the said Sir William for t̄me of his life by the said tres patentē under the Kingē great Seale, by whatsoev̄ name or names surname or surnames addicion or addicions the same Sir William in the said tres patentē be named or called; But that the said tres patentē be as good effectuall and as advaileable in the lawe to the same Sir Will^m as they were before the begynnyng of this pliamēt, And as if this Acte of Confirmation or any other acte or actē in this p̄sent pliamēt made or to be made had nev̄ ben nor shuld be had nor made; This acte of confirmation or any other acte or actē made or to be made in this p̄sent pliamēt notwithstanding.

X.
Proviso for Sir William Compton, for the Stewardship, &c. of the Park and Hospital of Donyngton in Berkshire.

CHAPTER XXI.

Restitucion of f Edward Belknapp Knight.

To THE King oure Sovaigne Lord.

MOSTE humbly shewith unto yo^r Highnes your true and feithfull Sv̄nt Sir Edward Belknapp Knight for your body Cosyn and heire of Sir Robt Belknapp Knight sumtyme Chief Justice of your Cōen Benche That is to say, Son of Henry Son of Hamond Son of the said Sir Robt: That wher at a parliament holden at Westm̄ the morowe after the purificaḡōn of oure blessid Lady the Virgyn the xjth yere of the reigne of King Richarde the secound, which pliamēt was sūmōned holden and contynued by cohercion and compulsion of c̄teyn then his Lordē and other their adherentē againste the Kingē will and pleasure; At which pliamēt for the trowth and fidelite that the said Sir Robt Belknapp according to his duetye and true allegeaunce bare to the said King Richard and cont^rye to the myndes of the said Lordē for solucions and aunswers which he made after his lernyng and by thadvise of all other Justices and the Kingē ḡeauntē to c̄teyn questions which were by the said late King demaundid aswell of hym then beyng chief Justice of his cōen place as of all the said other Justices and Sergeauntē as hereafter ensueth: Firste it was demaunded of theym whether the newe Statute Orden^{nce} and Cōmissiō made in the last pliamēt holden at Westm̄ which was holden by c̄teyn Lordē without the Kingē mynde and pleasure were in dirogacion of his Regalye and p̄rogatyve, To the which they aunswerd that it was in dirogacion of his Regalie and p̄rogatyve inasmoche as it was againste his will; Also it was axed of theym howe they ought to be punysshed that caused the said Statute Orden^{nce} and Cōmissiō to be made, To the which question they aunswerd they were worthy to be behedid and suffer deth, withoute the King wold of his grace p̄don theym thereof; Also it was axed of them howe they ought to be punysshed that compelled and constrayned the King to consent to the making of the said Statute Orden^{nce} and Cōmissiō, To the which question they aunswerd that they ought to be punysshed as Traitours; Also it was axed of them howe they ought to be punysshed that letted the King wherby he myght not eḡcise suche thinges that appteyned to his Regalye and p̄rogatyve, To the which question they aunswerd as Traitours ought to be punysshed: And for because the Soluḡōns and Aunswers sounded to the distruccion of the said Lordē for their mysdemeanours againste the said late King their Sovaign Lord The said Lordē by their great myght and power and for great indignacion and malice that they had and bare to the said Sir Robt for the said Aunswers and for non other cause, caused it to be enactid againste the Kingē will in the said pliamēt that the said Sir Robt shuld be atteynted of high treason And that all the londē and teñtē rentē rēvisions fees advousons fraunchesies libties and all other possessions that were to the said Sir Robt Belknapp the firste daie of Auguste then last past or any tyme after And that any other had of the gifte ḡunte or feoffament of the said Sir Robt or of the gifte ḡunte or feoffament of any other by bargayn or in any other man^r to thuse of the said Sir Robt Belknapp the said firste daie of Auguste shuld be forfett to the said King Richard: And after that at a pliamēt begoune and holden at Westm̄ the Mondaie next after the feast of the Exaltacion of the Holy Crosse in the xxjth yere of the reigne of the said late King and frome thens adjoḡned and p̄roged to Shrewesbury to the xvth of Saynt Hillary then next folowyng, The same King considering the said pliamēt holden at Westm̄ the said xjth yere of his reigne was begonne holden and fynysshed againste his will and pleasure by the myght and great powere of the said Lordē, And in the same pliamēt diḡse Jugementē yeven after the will and myndes of the said Lordē againste the lawe right and good conscience, The said King caused the said questions to be demaunded openly in the same pliamēt of other his Justices and Sergeauntē then ther beyng declaring unto them the said aunswers and solucions of the said Sir Robt and other gevyn and made to the said questions by the said late King of them demaunded. All which aunswers and solucions were affirmed by the said Justices and Sergeauntē then ther beyng to be good and according to the lawe, And ov̄ that said, that if the said questions had ben than axed of the same Justices that they wold have made like aunswers to the said questions as the said Sir Robt and his felowes dide; Wherupon the said King aswell by thadvise of his lordē sp̄uall and temporall and his Cōens in that pliamēt assembled as by thadvise of his then Justices and Sergeauntē ther then beyng and by auctoritie of the same pliamēt ordeyned enactid and established that the said pliamēt holden the said xjth yere shuld be all uttly adnullid and hold for none as thing done withoute auctoritie and againste the Kingē will and libtie and the right of his Croune, And that all Actē Jugementē estatutes and orden^{nce} made in the same shuld be revoked adnullid and rēvsed and all uttly repelled and hold for none, And that all the Landē and teñtē fees advousons and other hereditamentē whatsoev̄ they were seasid or forfeit by colour of the said acte shuld be restored and delyḡved to them that so were adjudged or thereof outed and to their heires, as by the same acte more at large it apperith: And after that at an other pliamēt holden in the feste of Saynt Feith the Virgyn the firste yere of the Reign of King Henry the iiijth by thadvise and great labour of the said Lordē wherof the said King Henry the iiijth was one which were causers of the said pliamēt holden the said xjth yere of the reign of the said late King Richard, It was ordeyned that the said pliamēt holden the said xxjth yere of the said King Richard the secound shuld be rēvsed revoked and adnullid for ev̄, And that the said pliamēt holden the said xjth yere of the said King Richard the secound shuld be hold for good and p̄fite: And after that at an other pliamēt holden at Westm̄ in the Utas of Saynt Hillary the secound yere of the reigne of the said King Henry the iiijth aswell the said Sir Robt Belknapp as the other Justices that were unreasonablye atteynted for the p̄misses in the said pliamēt holden the said xjth yere of the said late King sued by way of peticion in the same High Courte of pliamēt to be restored to their landē which they lost and forfeited by the said atteynders, Which

The Petition of Sir Edward Belknap, Great Grandson of Sir Robt. Belknap, formerly Chief Justice of the Common Pleas.

Recital of Proceedings in the Parliament 11 Richard II. on certain Questions put by the King to the Judges.

[See St. 11 Ric. II. chapter 2.]

Attainder of said Sir Robt. Belknap, for his Answer to such Questions, and Forfeiture of his Lands thereon.

Reversal, in the Parliament holden 21 Richard II. of the said Proceedings of 11 Richard II.

[See St. 21 Ric. II. chapter 12.]

and Restoration of all Lands forfeited.

Reversal, in the Parliament holden 1 Henry IV. of the said Parliament of 21 Richard II.

[See St. 1 Hen. IV. chapter 2.]

Peticion in Parliament 2 Henry IV. by the Judges, for Restoration of their

Lands, during which Sir R. Belknap died. [See Rot. Parl. 2 Hen. IV. nu. 37.]

The Act 21 Ric. II. chap. 12. confirmed; and the Acts of 11 Ric. II. and 1 Hen. IV. and all Indictments, &c. revoked.

II. Sir Edw. Belknap restored to all the forfeited Estates of Sir Robt. Belknap.

III. Sir Edw. Belknap may enter on the forfeited Estates without suing Livery, &c.

General Saving.

Saving for Feoffments by Sir E. Belknap, &c.

IV. Proviso, by Assent of Sir E. Belknap, for the Duke of Buckingham, Earls of Arundell and Westmorland; For the Abbot of St. Peter's, Westminster; For the Abbot of Wynchecombe; For the Prior of the Cathedral of Saint Andrew, Rochester.

V. Proviso for Fines, &c. levied by Sir E. Belknap, &c.

VI. Proviso for lawful Titles previous to the Attainder.

VII. Proviso as to Meane Profits.

Sir Robt Belknap died hanging his seute, his said Son Hamond than beyng but of ij yeris For which causes his said sute toke none effecte, nevtheles the other psones were then restored as by the said Acte pleyndly apperith: IN CONSIDERACION of the pmisses it may please your Highnes of your moste blessid and charitable disposicion by thassent of the Lordes spual and temporall and the Cōens in this p̄sent pliamēt assembled and by auctoritie of the same, to enacte ordeyn and establishe that the said acte made the forsaid xxjth yere of King Richard the secound wherby the said Sir Robt Belknap and his heires were restored may (1) good and effcūall according to the tenor and purporte of the same; And that the said acte made the said xjth yere of the said late King Richard the secound ayenst the same Sir Robt Belknap, And the said acte made the firste yere of King Henry the iiiijth ayenste the said Sir Robt, and all Indictmentē of Treason p̄cesse and jugementē and other atteynders of Treason by course of the cōen lawe or otherwise made had or gevyn ayenst the said Sir Robt Belknap be revoked repelled adnullid and utterly void.

And that it be further ordeyned enactid and established by auctoritie of this p̄sent pliamēt that the said Sir Edward Belknap and his heires be restored to all Man's landē and teñtē rentē revsions fees advousons fraunchesies libties and all other possessions and hereditamentē whatsoever wherof the said Sir Robt Belknap or any other to his use was seaisid of Estate of Enheritance the said firste daie of Auguste or at the tyme of the said Atteynders and forfeitures or of any of them or any tyme after forfeited by reason of the sayd Atteynder or any of them, as though the said acte jugementē and atteynders had nev be had made nor gevyn against the said Sir Robt Belknap.

And o^v that be it enactid by auctoritie aforesaid that it shalbe lefull to the said Sir Edward Belknap and his heires to entre in to all the said Man's landē teñtē and other hereditamentē aswell upon yo^r possession So^vaign Lord as upon the possession of evy other pson or psones any discent or other Acte to the cont^rie notwithstanding withoute any lyv^ey office petition mostrans de droit outre le mayn or any other sute to be sued founden or had unto your Highnes to have the same oute of thandē of you So^vaigne Lorde, Notwithstanding that any of the foresaid Man's landē or teñtē be holden of yo^r Highnes, And the same to have possede and enyoie to hym and to his heires according as he or any pson or psones and their heires that were seaisid to thuse of the said Sir Robt shuld have ben enheritable yf the said Atteynders ayenst the said Sir Robt nor any of them had nev ben had nor made. Savyng alwey to all and evy pson and psons all their right and title that they had to any of the said landē teñtē and other hereditamentē or in any pcell thereof before the said firste daie of Auguste or before the indictament or attaynder by the cōen lawe if any such were; Fvyded alwey that this Acte be not p̄judiciall to any man that hath title or infesse by any feoffament confirmacion releas bargayn or covenⁿte made by the said Sir Edward Belknap or any of his Auncestres.

(*) PROVEDD alwey by thassent and agrement of Sir Edward Belknap Knight that this Acte of Restitucion nor any thing thereyn conteyned extend not to any Man's landē teñtē rentē dvices revsions or hereditamentē wherof Edward Duke of Buk Thomas Erle of Arundell and Rauff Nevile Erle of Westmōnd or any of them is or be seaisid to their owne use or to thuse of any of them nor to any Man's landē teñtē or hereditamentē wherof any pson or psons is or be seaisid to thuse of the said Duke and Erles or to thuse of any of them; Nor to any Man's landē teñtē rentē dvicē or hereditamentē wherof John Abbot of the Monas^y of Saynt Peter of Westm̄ in the Countie of Midd is seaisid in his demean as of fee in the right of his Church; Nor to any Man's landē teñtē or hereditamentē wherof Richard Abbot of the Monas^y of Saint Kenelme King and Martyr of Wynchecombe otherwise called Wynchecombe in the Countie of Glouc is seaisid in his demean as of fee in the right of his Church; Nor to any Manours landē and teñtē wherof William Prior of the Monas^y and Cathedrall Church of Saint Andrewe in Rochester in the Countie of Kent is seaisid in his demean as of fee in the right of his Church; Nor to any rent which the same Sir Robt at any tyme had goyng oute of any Man's land and teñtē wherof the said Prior is seaisid in his demean as of fee in the right of his said Church: But that the said Man's landē teñtē and other the pmisses and evy pcell therof stande remayne and be as they were before the begynnynge of this pliamēt this Acte notwithstanding.

PROVEDD alwey that this Acte of Restitucion extend not to any Man's landē teñtē annuyties rentē dvices or any other the pmisses wherof the said Sir Edward or any of his Auncestres have releasid infeoffed or levied any fyne or sufferd any reco^vye or made any bargayne covenⁿt warrantie or Sale sith the tyme of the said Atteynder to any pson or psons whatsoever.

SAVYNG to all and singler pson and psons such right title and possession to any of the pmisses wherof they or any of their auncestres or any other have lauffully obteyned possession sith the said Atteynder by reason of such right title and infesse as they or any of the said Auncestres had before the said Atteynder.

PROVEDD alwey that the said Sir Edward Belknap nor his heires take none advauntage by reason of this Restitucion ayenst any pson or psons of or for any yssues revenue; or p̄fittē or trespasses had p̄ceved leveyd done or taken of any landē teñtē or hereditamentē conteyned in this bill of Restitucion before the firste daie of this p̄sent pliamēt.

CHAPTER XXII.

Restitucion of John White Clerk.

To THE King o^r So^vaign Lord.

Act of Attainder of Richard White, An. 7 Henry VII. [See Rot. Parl. 7 Hen. VII. nu. 16.]

IN his moste humble wise besechith your Highnes your true and faithful poore Subgiet and daily Oratour John White Clerk brother and heir of blode of Richard White late of Thorp beside Billyngford in the Countie of Norff Gentilman; That wher at a pliamēt holden at Westm̄ the Monday the xvijth daie of October the vijth yere of the reigne of your moste noble father King Henry the vijth It was ordeyned enactid established declared and demed that the said Richard White by the name of Richard White late of Thorp beside Byllingford in the Shire of Norff Gentilman shuld stand and be convicted and attaynted of high treason and forfaite to oure said So^vaigne Lord King Henry the vijth and his heires all Manours landē teñtē revsions and all other hereditamentē that he or any other to his use had the xxiiijth daie of Auguste or the xvijth daie of January the vijth yere of the reign of the said late King oure late So^vaigne Lord of estate of fee simple or fee taile in England or Wales as in the said acte amongē other thinges

¹ be O.

* The following Provisoes are contained in three Schedules annexed to the Original Act.

more playnely it is conteyned and apperith; And by reason of the said Acte of Attayndre and forfaiture the same Richard White brother to your said Suppliaunt forfeited to oure said late Soʒaig Lord King Henry the vijth & his heires the Mano^r of Litle Thorp with thappurten^{ncē} in the said Countie of Norff which excedith not the yerely value of x li oʒ all charges And the advouson of the Chirch of Litle Thorp in the same Countie which passeth not the yerely value of vj m^{rcē} oʒ all charges, which Manour and advouson with thappurten^{ncē} the said late King by his tres patent^ē undre his great Seale wherof the date is the xiiijth daie of Septembr in the viijth yere of his reigne gave and g^{nted} to Sir Henry Wyat Knight and to his heires males of his body begoten as by the same tres patent^ē more playnely apperith; And for asmoche as your said Suppliaunt and all his Auncestres except the said Richard have eʒ ben true subjeti^ē unto your said noble father and also to your Grace and all other your noble pgenitours King^ē of Englund and neʒ made any offence contrie to their allegiaunce, It may therefore please your Highnes by thadvise of the Lordes spaall and temporall and of the Cōens in this p^{sent} pliamēt assembled and by thau^{ct}oritie of the same to ordeyne establishe and enacte that the said Acte of Attaynder and forfeiture made againste the said Richard and his heires and all thing^ē conteyned in the same acte touching onely the said Richard and his heires and other psones seaisid of the said Manour and Advouson with thappurten^{ncē} to his use be againste the same Richard and his heires and againste all other psones at any tyme seaisid or possessid of the same Mano^r and Advouson with their appurten^{ncē} to his use utterly adnulled repellid void and of non effecte as if the said Acte of Atteynder and forfaiture had not ben made nor had; And that the same your suppliaunt by the same au^{ct}oritie be restored in name and bloode as heire to the same Richard his brother and to all other his auncestres to and conc^{nyng} onely the said Mano^r and Advouson with thappurten^{ncē} and have hold enherite and enyoie the same to hym and his heires in suche man^{er} and forme as he shuld have don yf the said Acte of Attaynder and forfaiture againste the said Richard had not ben had nor made; And that all Estates g^{ntes} and tres patent^ē made of the said Mano^r and advouson or of any pcell therof or goyng oute of the same or any pcell therof by your said late noble father or by your Grace to any man^{er} p^{son}e or psones in fee symple fee taile or otherwise made or g^{nted} be utterly voide and of non effecte in the lawe as if non such estate g^{ntē} nor tres patent^ē had neʒ ben had g^{nted} nor made; And that it be liefull to the said John your said Suppliaunt and his heires to entre in to the said Mano^r and Advouson with their appurten^{ncē} and in to eʒy pcell therof aswell upon the possession of you Soʒaig Lord and your heires as upon the possession of the said Sir Henry Wyat and his heires, And also upon the possession of all other psones and their heires claymyng by your Grace or your said fader or havyng by your tres patent^ē or by his tres patent^ē or any of theym or by the meanes of any suche tres patent^ē the said Mano^r and advouson with thapp^{ten}ncē or any pcell thereof; To have hold possede and enyoie the said Mano^r and advouson with thapp^{ten}ncē to the same John White his heires and assignes in suche man^{er} and fo^rme as he or his heires shuld ought or myght have done if the said Acte of Atteynder and forfeiture againste the said Richard had and made had not ben had nor made, And that withoute suyng any lyʒey oustre le mayne peticion or monstrans de droit or any other suet by the said John White or his heires to be made or pursued in your Chaunc^{ye} or elliswher by course of your cōen lawe or otherwise of and for the same Manour and Advouson with thappurten^{ncē} or any pcell therof.

Manor and Advouson of Little Thorp in Norfolk, forfeited thereby; granted by Letters Patent, 13th Sept. 3 Hen.VIII. to Sir Henry Wyat;

Said Act of Attaynder reversed as to said Advouson and Manor; and John White Heir of the said Richard restored thereto;

and all Grants thereof made declared void.

Said John White may enter upon the same without suing Livery, &c.

Savyng to eʒy pson and psones and their heires other than your Grace and your tres patent^ē and the tres patent^ē of your said moste noble fader and suche psones and psones as clayme or have by theym or any of them or by their meanes the said Mano^r and Advouson or any pcell therof or any Rent or other thing goyng oute of theym or any of them suche right title and in^{esse} as they had or shuld of right have had to or in the said Mano^r and Advouson with thappurten^{ncē} or in any pcell therof yf this Acte of Restitucion had not ben had nor made.

General Saving.

Fryded alwey that this Acte extend not nor be not hurtfull nor pjudiciall to any psones whatsoever for the taking of any issues and pfitte of any of the said Manour or Advouson before the daie of this p^{sent} pliamēt but that they be clere discharged againste the said John withouten punyshement of the said John for occupacion or taking at any tyme the pfitte therof before the begynnyng of this pliamēt, This Acte of Restitucion or any thing theryn conteyned to the contrie in any wise not withstanding. And also pvided that this Acte of Restitucion nor any thing therein conteyned extend not to restore the said John and his heires to any other Manours land^ē teit^ē or enheritaunce that the said Richard had or ought to have had the said xxiiijth daie of Auguste or the said xviijth daie of January or any tyme sith, but onely to the said Manour and Advouson with thapp^{ten}ncē, This Acte of Restitucion in any wise notwithstanding.

Proviso as to Mesne Profits.

This Act to extend only to the said Manor and Advouson.

CHAPTER XXIII.

Thassuraunce of the titles of the King^ē Manour of Hanworth.

WHERE Peter Cristynmas was seaisid of and in the Mano^r of Hanworth with thappurten^{ncē} and of other lond^ē and teit^ē in Hanworth and Feltham and of the Advouson of the Churche of Feltham in the Counte of Midd^{le} to hym and to the heires of his body laufully begotten and for lake of such yssue to remayne to thuse exp^{ressed} in the last Will of one Sir John Crosby Knight deceasid therupon declared which Mano^r lond^ē and teit^ē were and be but of the yerely val^{or} of xxiiij li. To the which Mano^r and other the pmisses oure late Soʒaig Lord King Henry the vijth, fader to oure Soʒaig Lord the King that nowe is, had a singular mynde affection and pleasure to resorte unto for the helthe of his bodie and for the same cause and entent at his pper cost^ē and charges made ther great beldyng^ē and repacions intending to have the said Mano^r and other the pmisses in p^{fitte} suretie to hym and his heires and to recompence the same Peter of asmuche yerely valour of other land^ē and teit^ē as the same Mano^r and other the pmisses amount^ē unto; And thereupon the said late King had cōicacion with Sir John Hussey Knight and the next frend^ē of the said Peter Cristynmas for so moche as the said Peter at that tyme was and yete is withyn age, Then requiring the said Sir John Hussey for a sufficient recompence of other Mano^rs lond^ē and teit^ē by the said late King to the said Sir John Hussey to be made that he wold depte with his Mano^rs land^ē and teit^ē called Dagenham and Cokerelles and all other his land^ē teit^ē and hereditament^ē in Dagenham Cokerelles and Hornechurche in the Countie of Esse^x of the yerely val^{or} of xxx li. above all charges unto the said Peter, To have unto hym and to the heires of his body laufully begoten in recompence of the said Mano^r of Hanworth, and for lake of such yssue to remayne to c^{teyn} feoffez by the next frend^ē of the said Peter to be named and to their heires for the p^{four}mance of the Wille of the said Sir John Crosby, in like fo^rme as the said remaynder of the said Mano^r of Hanworth and other the pmisses in the Countie of Midd^{le} was; wherunto the said Sir John Hussey for the pleasure of the said late King was

Peter Cristynmas being seised of the Manor of Hanworth, and King Henry VII. desiring to purchase the same,

applied to Sir John Hussey, next friend of Peter Cristynmas to convey to him the Manor of Dagenham, &c.

in Recompence for the Manor of Hanworth;

A Recovery had of the said Manor of Hanworth ;

Death of King Henry VII. before Recompence made for the said Manor; Conveyance by Sir J. Hussey, for such Recompence;

Letters Patent, 2 July, 4 Hen. VIII. granting the King's Manors of Braunston, &c. to Sir J. Hussey in Recompence to him; Recovery of the Manor of Hanworth not perfected; The said Manor assured to the King :

The Manor of Dagenham, &c. assured to Peter Cristynmas :

II. Manor of Braunston, &c. assured to said Sir John Hussey.

III. Mutual Remedies and Recompence, in case of Eviction of any of the Parties, from the Premises by this Act severally assured unto them.

General Saving.

Proviso for George Medley and Wife, &c.

agreable, Upon which cōcacion a Recovery was had by Richard Bishop of Wynchester Charles Erie of Worcestre by the name of Charles Somset of Herbert Knight Thomas Lovell Knight and other ayenst the said Peter Cristynmas of and in the said Manor of Hanworth and other the pmisses in the said Countie of Midd which recovery was to thuse of oure said late Sovaigne Lord and of his heires ; And after our said late Sovaigne Lord dyed, the said Peter Cristynmas not recompensid ne made sure of the said Mano's lande and teitē called Dagenham and Cokerellis and other the pmisses in the Countie of Essex nor of non other, howe it be our Sovaigne Lord that nowe is of his godly disposicion and naturall zele love and favour and for the discharge of the soul of his said fader hath caused the said Sir John Hussey to make astate of and in the Mano's lande and teitē called Dagenham and Cokerellis and all other the pmisses in the Counte of Esseḡ to Cristofer More and other next frende of the said Peter Cristynmas and their heires, to thuse of the said Peter and of the heires of his body lauffully begoten, And for lake of such yssue to thuse and pfourmaunce of the last Will of the said Sir John Crosby, in recompence of the said Manor of Hanworth and other the pmisses in the Countie of Midd ; And oᵛ that oure said nowe Sovaigne Lord hath gevyn by his lres patentē bering date the secound day of July the iiiijth yere of his reigne for recompence of the said Manours of Dagenham and Cokerellē and other the pmisses in the Countie of Essex to the said Sir John Hussey the Lordeshippys and Mano's of Braunston and Blankeney and the Barony of Blankeney with Knightē feez advousons libties and other hereditamentē in the said tres patentē specified To have to hym and his heires for evmore, Yelding to oure said Sovaigne Lord and his heires the yerely rent of xvj li. which recovery of and in the said Manor of Handworth and other the pmisses in the said Countie of Midd is not pfitte and sure to our Sovaigne Lord his heires and successours nor to the said Recovers of the same to his and their uses : And also for asmoche as oure said Sovaigne Lord hath caused the said Peter to be sufficiently recompensed as is afore rehersed which is vj li. oᵛ and above the yerely valour of the said Manor of Hanworth with thapp'ten^{ncē}, Therefore be it enactid by auctorite of this p̄sent pliamēt that oure said Soveign Lord fromhensforth shall have hold and enyoie to hym and to his heires and successours for ev the forsaid Manor of Hanworth and other the pmisses in the said Countie of Midd ayenst the said Peter and his heires and ayenste all other p̄tending title in the same by the last Wille of the said Sir John Croseby ; And also that the said Peter Cristynmas shall have hold and enyoie to hym and to the heires of his body lauffully begoten the said Mano's lande and teitē called Dagenham and Cokerellis and other the pmisses in the Countie of Esseḡ, and for lake of suche yssue to remayn to the said feoffes to have to theym and to their heires to suche use and entent and for p̄fōmaunce of the said Wille like as the said Manor of Hanworth and other the pmisses in the Countie of Midd was before the Recovery of the same ayenste the said Sir John Hussey and his heires and all other claymyng any title inlesse or use in the same by the said Sir John or any of his Auncesters.

And oᵛ that also by like auctorite of this p̄sent pliamēt that the said Sir John Hussey shall hold and enyoie to hym and his heires ayenst the King oure Sovaigne Lord his heirs and successours the said Manor of Braunston with thapp'ten^{ncē} in the Countie of the Citie of Lincoln and in the Countie of Lincoln, And also the Manor and Lordeshiḡ of Blankeney and the Barony of Blankeney with thapp'ten^{ncē} in the said Countie of Lincoln foreᵛ.

And also be it enactid that if it shall happyn the said Manor of Hanworth and other the pmisses in the Countie of Midd any tyme hereafter to be lauffully evycted oute of the possession of the King oure Sovaigne Lord his heires or Successours by any former title, that then oure said Sovaigne Lord and his heires shall fromhensforth have and enyoie to hym and his heires the said Mano's of Braunston and Blankeney and other the pmisses in the Countie of Lincoln and in the Countie of the Citie of Lincoln, in like maner and forme as he had the same before the said tres patentē therof made ; and that then the said Sir John Hussey and his heires may lauffully intre in to the said Mano's lande and teitē called Dagenham and Cokerellis and other the pmisses in the Countie of Essex and them to have in like maner and forme as he hade the same any tyme before the making of this Acte ; And if the said Mano's of Dagenham and Cokerellis and other the pmisses in the said Countie of Essex be any tyme hereaf^r lauffully evycted oute of the possession of the said Peter Cristynmas or his heires aforesaid or from any other p̄son or p̄sons that shall have the same according to the last Will of the said Sir John Crosby withoute fraude or covyn, That then the said Peter and his heires aforesaid or the said p̄sone that shall have the same according to the last Will of the said Sir John Crosby shall entre upon the possession of oure said Sovaigne Lord his heires and successours into the said Manor of Hanworth and other the pmisses in the Countie of Midd and have and enyoie the same in like forme and condicion as they had in the same any tyme before this Acte, and that then oure said Sovaigne Lord his heires and successours shall entre in to all the said Mano's lande teitē and hereditamentē in the Countie of Lincoln and in the Citie of Lincoln afore gevyn to the said Sir John Hussey and them to have and enyoie in like maner and forme as his Grace had the same before the said tres patentē made to the said Sir John Hussey ; And if the said Mano's of Braunston and Blankeney and other the pmisses in the Counties of Lincoln and of the Citie of Lincoln be lauffully evycted withoute fraude or covyn oute of the possession of the said Sir John Hussey his heires and assignes That then the said Sir John Hussey his heires and assignes may entre in to all the said Maner's lande teitē and hereditamentē in the Countie of Esseḡ and theym have hold and enyoie in like maner and forme as he had the same any tyme before the making of this Acte, And that then the said Peter Cristynmas and his heires and other p̄sons that shall have the same according to the last Wille of the said Sir John Crosby shall entre upon the possession of oure said Sovaigne Lord his heires and successours in to the said Manor of Hanworth and other the pmisses in the said Countie of Midd and have and enyoie the same in like forme and condicion as they had the same any tyme before this Acte.

Savyng to evy of the Kingē Subgiettē and their heires, other then the King oure Sovaigne Lord his heires and Successours the said Sir John Hussey and his heires the said Peter Cristynmas and his heires and other claymyng by the Wille of the said Sir John Crosby, all such right title use and inlesse as they or any of theym had in any of the pmisses or any pcell of the same before the makyng of this Acte, And as if this Acte had nev be made ne had.

(¹) Provyded alwey that this Acte or any thinge theryn conteyned extend not ne be hurtfull or p̄judiciall to George Meddely and Elizabeth his Wife, Thomas Marrowe, John Carn Gentilman ne to any other p̄son or p̄sons havyn right title inlesse or possession in the Maner's of Hanworth and Feltham with their appurten^{ncē} to thuse of t̄eym or any of theym or their heires, but that all suche right title inlesse use and possession which they or any of theym have or ought to have in the pmisses be to theym and either of theym and to their heires alwey saved ; This p̄sent Acte or any thing theryn conteyned notwithstanding.

¹ This Proviso is contained in a Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

CHAPTER XXIV.

The Acte concnyng the Kinge Geñall Surveyours.

FORASMOCHE as in the tyme of the late right noble & famous Prince King Henry the vijth fader unto the right noble King that nowe is by his high wisdom pvidence and circumspeccion diuise and many his Chamberlayns of his [Principaltes¹] of Wales and other Receyours Bailifes Feodaries Reves Fermours Feefermours and other Officers and occupiers of diuise his Honours Castelles Lordeshippes Manors Lande Teñite and other Hereditament^e aswele in Englonde and Wales as in Calice and the Marches of the same which than were in his handes and possession aswele by thaucient enheritaunce of his Croune as by rebellyon or forfeiture of diuise and soundry psones as by reason of the nonage of all and singler his Wardes or by Purches of hym selfe or by any other meane or occasion of his prerogative roiall, accompted by his comaundement by mouthe before than his trusty vntes and counsellours Sir Reignold Bray Sir Robt Southwell Knyghtes and other whome the said late King in that behalfe at sevall and diuise tymes appoynted aswele for the more spedy payment of his reuenuez to be had and for thaccomptez of the same more spedyly to be taken than his Grace coulede or myght have ben aunswerd of after the Course of his Eschequier as for the greater ease and lesse charge of all and singler the forsaid accomptaunt^e Fermours Feefermours and other Offi^{cs} and occupiers whatsoever of any of the pmisses; And that diuise and many somes of money which were than due by diuise and sundry the forsaid accomptaunt^e Fermours Feefermours Officers and occupiers upon the detymnacion of their accompt^e were paid unto the said late King in his Chambre either to his owne hande or to some other pson or psones to his use as it may appere by billes or bookes signed with his signe manuall or to thande of than his trusty vnt John Heron as also it may appere by billes signed with the hand of the same John Heron; and that neither those said accompt^e or any of them so by the said Sir Reignold Bray Sir Robt Southwell or by any other taken or detymned nor the said billes or bookes signed with thand of the said late King or with thand of the said John Heron for any some or somes of money concnyng the pmisses receyved, be of any effecte or acceptable in the said Eschequier for any record for the discharge of the said accomptaunt^e Fermours Feefermours Officers and Occupiers: by reason wherof all and singler the said Accomptaunt^e Fermours Feefermours Offi^{cs} and Occupiers have ben and hereafter shalbe like to be contynually vexed and troubled by pcesse made or to be made oute of the said Eschequier against them and evy of them their heires executo^{rs} or tereten^{nt^e} not only psonally to come and appere in the said Eschequier and therupon to be compellid ther to render their said accompt^e of newe for the pmisses, but also ther to be compellid to make newe payment^e for the same in the Kinge receypte of the said Eschequier as if they nev had accompted nor had made payment of their said duties, to their importable losse trouble hurt and damage ayenst all right and good conscience:

THE RIGHT high and myghty Prince oure So^vaign Lord the King that nowe is the pmisses well considering and entending not only the same but semblable ordre of accompte to contynue to be had and used by sufficient and lauffull auctoritie from hensforth before such pson or psones as by his Grace shalbe at any tyme hereafter appoynted and to be aunswerd of his said reuenuez in his chambre in maner and forme above said, but also of his godly and g^racious disposicion entending all and singler the said accomptaunt^e Fermours Feefermours Offi^{cs} and occupiers to be sufficiently discharged forev of any thing concnyng the pmisses according to right equite and good conscience, For a further and strengre auctoritie in that behalfe to be had and gevyn to such psones as hereafter shalbe assigned by oure So^vaign Lord the King his heires and Successours for thexecucion of this acte, by thassent of the Lordes Sp^uall and Temp^lall and the C^oens in this p^resent pliamet assembled and by auctoritie of the same, hath ordeyned establishid and ena^rid that the said psones that hereafter shalbe executours of this acte shall have full power and auctoritie to call before them all and singler Offi^{cs} accomptable and evy of theym and all other that hereafter shalbe accomptable of any thing comprised or conteyned in a Cedula signed with the Kinge moste g^racious hand to this acte annexed or that in any other Cedula or Cedula hereafter to be signed with the Kinge hand of any suche Lande Teñite or other hereditament^e whereunto his Highnes at suche tyme shall be lauffully entitled, to suche psones as shall execute this acte to be directed, shalbe conteyned; And that the said Executours of this acte shall take the accompt^e of all thinge conteyned in the said Cedula or Cedula: The Honours Castelles Lordeshippes Manours Lande Teñite and other hereditament^e which have ben, be or hereafter shalbe by any of the Kings Subgiet^e lauffully evicted atteyned g^ranted or had oute of the hande and possession of oure late So^vaign Lord King Henry the vijth or of the King oure So^vaign Lord that nowe is, or oute of the hande and possessyon of any other pson or psons afore tyme seasid to thuse of the late Kyng Henry the vijth or nowe seasid or hereafter to be seasid to thuse of the King that nowe is by tres patent^e Restitucion Acte of pliamet Peticion of Right Liv^ey Trav^ese Oustre le Mayne Monstrez de Droit or otherwise always except and to be exceptid, for the tyme that the same Honours Castelles Lordeshippes Manours Lande Teñite and Hereditament^e or any of theym have ben or shall contynue lauffully in the Hande and Possession of any the King oure So^vaign Lord Subgiet^e and oute of the hande and possession of oure said So^vaign Lord; Albeit that the same Honours Castelles Lordeshippes Manours Lande Teñite Hereditament^e and other the pmisses or any of theym so evicted g^ranted atteyned or had or to be evicted g^ranted atteyned or had oute of the hande and possession of oure said So^vaign Lord ben spⁱally named exp^ressed or rehersed in the said tres Patent^e pryvate Seale or Comissions or in any Cedula to the said Pryvate Sealles or any of theym annexid after the fourme afore rehersed. And that the said Offi^{cs} nor noon of theym shall nev be chargeable to accompte before the Barons of the said Eschequier nor in noon other Courte or Place nor before other psones but oonly before the said psones executours of this acte for the tyme beyng or the foreyn Auditours therunto appoynted or to be appoynted Cedula hereafter so to be assigned shalbe indentid in p^rement wherof the oon pte shalbe delyved unto the said Executours of this Acte and the other pte unto the Barons of the Eschequier which Barons shall cause the same pte of the said Cedula to be filed up by the King's Remembrancer ther to remayn of recorde for the discharging of pcesse oute of the Eschequier ayenst any suche accomptaunt or accomptaunt^e.

AND FURTHER be it ena^rid by the said auctorite that the said psones Executours of this Acte or oon of theym have full power and auctorite at all tymes whan they shall thinke necessarie to awarde a Comaundement under the Kinge private Seale anenst any of the said Offi^{cs} or other pson or psones accomptaunt^e of any the pmisses to appere afore theym at Westm in the Countie of Midd in the Chambre ther onely called the [Princesses²] Counsell Chambre at such tyme as shalbe lymyted and exp^ressed in the said pryvate Seale or Seales at their parilles, And that the Keper of the said private Seale for the tyme beyng do make or cause to be made a private Seale or Seales according to the awarde of the said Executours of this Acte as often as it shalbe required by theym; And if any pson or psones to whome such private Seale is dire^rid do not appere at his daie p^rixed in the same, that then upon the othe made before the said psons Executours of this acte by any pson or psons that will afferme that it was truly delyved

Certain Receivers of the Crown, temp. Hen. VII. having accounted before private Auditors, were not discharged in the Exchequer.

Certain Persons who shall be appointed Executors of this Act, empowered to call before them all Persons accountable for the Particulars specified in certain Schedules. Exception of certain Particulars.

No further Account required in the Exchequer; Two Parts of the Schedules required; one for the Exchequer, and one for such Executors.

II. Process for compelling all Accountants to appear before such Executors.

¹ Principalitees O.

² Prynresse O.

to the ptie or pties named in the said private Seale, that then the said pson or psons Executours of this acte have full power and auctoritie to awarde another private seale to the Shiref or other the Kinge Officers of the Shire or Place where the said ptie is conu'saunt or duelling or of any other place where the said ptie may be founde, to attache the said pson or psones so makyng defaulte by their bodies to appere before the said psones that shalbe Executours of this acte at the daie in the said private Seale conteyned; And if the ptie so attached make any rescusse or resistance or if the ptie or pties anenst whome suche a private seale is awardid awoide and absent hymselfe so that the Shirif or other Officer returne that he cannot be founde that then after suche rescusse or resistance or that he or they cannot be founde shalbe returned by the Shirif or other Officers before the executours of this acte they shall have full power and auctoritie to awarde another private Seale upon suche a payne as shalbe thought requisite by their discrecions, so that it passe not the some of C fi to be levyed to the Kinge use, And also to sett such fynes and amciament^e and awarde the ptie so disobeyng to prison after their discrecions; And if any pson or psones to whome suche private Seale is directed do not appere at his daie pfixed in the same that than upon the othe made by any pson or psones before [the executours¹] of this Acte that will affirme that the said thirde private seale or seales was truly delyved to the pson or psons named in the said private seale Than the said ptie to whome the said thirde private seale was delyved shall forfait to the King the payne conteyned in the said thirde private seale or asmoche of the same some as shalbe thought by the discrecion of the executours of this acte; And if the said Executours of this Acte cōtise into the said Eschequier the said payne so forfeited that then the Barons of theschequier at the desire of the said executours of this acte do awarde due and convenient pcesse for the levyng of the said payne so forfeited; And also if the said ptie appere not upon the said thirde private seale that then the executours of this acte may awarde private seales ayenst the said accomptaunt or accomptaunt^e, to be directed unto any pson or psons to attache the forsaid accomptaunt or accomptaunt^e by their bodies as ofte as nede shall require.

III.
No other Process shall go out of the Exchequer against Accountants.

Also be it further enactid by the said auctoritie that the Barons of the Kinge Eschequier ne any other officer of the same Courte awarde ne make any pcesse oute of theschequier at any tyme or season against any Receyvo^r Bailif or other officer chargeable to accompte of or for any thing comprised or to be comprised in the said Cedula or Cedulae signed with the Kinge hande annexid to this acte or hereafter to be signed with the Kinge hand but onely at the request and desire of the executours of this acte or one of theym; and if any of the said Officers make any pcesse contrarie to the forme of this acte that than all suche pcesse so made or awardid and thissues therupon returned to be void and of non effecte.

IV.
A Provision for the Acquittance of Accountants, whose accounts were taken by special Auditors, temp. Henry VII. and afterwards lost, &c.

AND where it is considerid that neither by course of the Kinge Eschequier nor by this p'sent acte or acte any Officer or Officers accomptable Fermours Fee Fermours and other Officer or Officers their Heires Executours Administratours or Tereten^{nt^e} can or may be dischargid of their accompt^e or payment^e in the said Eschequier but onely by or upon sevall accompt^e either to be made and engrossed in the said Eschequier or by the said Executours of this acte, And the same accompt so engrossed by the said Executours of this acte to be delyved into theschequier with all suche billes of payment^e to the Kinge Chambre or ellis where, as in the said sevall accompt^e shuld be specified and allowed; which nowe by expience is not possible to be accomplisshed for asmoche as many and most pte of the said accompt^e which were of long tyme past by the cōmaundement of oure late Sovaigne Lord King Henry the vijth taken by di^vse sevall audito^rs therunto appoynted which Audito^rs be discesed and not onely the said accompt^e allowed be broken lost and otherwise embesilled soo that no sufficient matier may be had to make newe the said accompt^e according to the contynue and purporte of the said acte; and so the said Offic^s accomptable be withoute remedie to their extreme losse daungier and utter undoyng contrarie to thetent aswell of oure said late Sovaigne Lord as of oure Sovaigne Lord that nowe is withoute a remedie be found in this behalf: BE IT therefore ordeyned established and enactid by the King oure Sovaigne Lord and by his Lord^e spual and tempall and by the Cōens of this p'sent pliamnt assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that upon a booke made or to be made by suche pson or psones as at any tyme hereafter shalbe Executours of this acte of all suche respit^e arrerage^e dett^e and unde sups as [remayn^o] due to oure said late Sovaigne Lord King Henry the vijth at the feast of Saynt Michell tharchaungell the xxiiijth yere of his reigne or any tyme before, of all suche lond^e teit^e possessions and other hereditament^e as be conteyned and specified in a Cedula to this p'sent acte annexid and the seid booke soo made and signed wyth the hand and signe manuell of our Sovaigne Lord the Kyng that nowe is or wyth thand^e of the executours of this acte for the tyme beyng or any two of them and the same boke delyverid into the seid Eschequier ther to remayn of record, That then & thereupon all and all manner of officers accomptable Fermours Fee Fermours Officers and Occupiers of any thyng conteyned in the seid Cedula their Heires Executours Admystratours and Tereten^{nt^e} by this p'sent acte be utterly acquyted and fynally dyschargyd in the seid Eschequier for ever, aswell of and for their sevall accompt^e and payment^e made or to be made in the seid Eschequier for any tyme before the Feast of Mighelmas the seid xxiiijth yere of Kyng Henry the vijth for any thyng conteyned in the seid Cedula as of all maner pcesse heretofore made or att any tyme hereafter to be made oute of the seyd Eschequier for any of the p'mysse and of all yssues lost for the same by or anenst any of the seid accomptaunt^e Fermours Fee Fermours offycers & occupiers their heires executours admystratours and tereten^{nt^e}: And also that all manner of respit^e dett^e and unde sups and evy of them hangyng or dependyng upon thaccompt or accompt^e of evy Sheryff Eschetour Cōmyssyoner or Cōmyssyoners or any other Offycer accomptable in the seid Eschequier of any parte or parcell conteynyd in the seyd Cedula due att the feest of Mychelmasse the said xxiiij yere or any tyme before other then for the seid arrerage comprised in the seid booke by this p'sent acte be in lyke wyse utterly acquyted allowed and dyschargyd in the seid Eschequier anenst the Kyng our Sovaigne Lord and his heyres and all other pson and psons for ever.

V.
Annual Accounts to Michaelmas shall include Discharge of all previous Arrears.

AND FURTHER be ytt enactid that uppon evy accompt made or to be made of any the possessyons in the forseid Cedula comprised of and for any oon hole yere endyng att the Feest of Seynt Michell tharchaungell in the sixt yere of the reigne of our Sovaigne Lord that nowe ys or of any tyme byfore as the caas shall requyre, and the same accompt delyvvd into theschequier in maner & fourme abovesaid, that then & thereupon aswell the seid arrerage comprised in the forseid boke of arrerage of the seid xxiiijth yere as alsoo all manner accompt^{unt^e} Fermours Fee Fermours Offycers and Occupiers of any of the possessyons in evy suche accompt exp'ssyd by this p'sent acte be in lykewyse utterly acquyted and fynally dyschargyd for ever, aswell of and for the seid sevall accompt^e and payment^e as of all amciament^e yssues and excusyons made or to be made for the same, in as large and ample maner as yff the yerely accompt^e of the same possessyons for any tyme byfore the del'mynacyon of evych suche accompt as ys aforeseid made and delyvvd had bene sevallly takyn & into the seid Eschequier delyvvd in maner and fourme aforeseid; And that all & evy Offycer of the seid Eschequier that nowe be and hereafter shalbe use order and endevoir hymselfe and them self^e wyth dylygence in this behalf in evy thyng concnyng the p'mysse Soo that no pson or psons be troublid or putto losse by reason of any pcesse att any tyme hereafter to be made oute of the seid Eschequier for any tyme byfore the del'mynacyon of evy suche accompt as ys aforeseid and delyvvd, uppon payn of yeldyng to the partie or parties so grevyd from tyme to tyme treble damages The Cōmen lawe Statute Orden^{nce} or any course in the said Eschequier heretofore had made or usyd to the contr^{rye} notwithstanding.

¹ the said Executo^rs O.

^o remayned O.

AND ALSO be ytt farther enacted by thauſtorite aforeſeid that the ſeid pſons executours of this acte have full power and auctōritie by their diſcrecyons to make allowauncē and dyschargis of the arrerage reſpitē and unde ſups in the ſeid ſigned boke to be exp̄ſſyd of all and all manner byllē of paymentē and other dyscharge of any of the ſeid poſſeſſions Fermes or Fee Fermes and othir the p̄myſſes in the forſeid Cedula conteyned; And uppon any allowance or diſcharge ſoo made of any dette arrerage reſpitē and unde ſups dependyng uppon any pſon or pſons in the ſeid ſigned boke of arrerage That then & theruppon the ſeid pſon or pſons ſoo ended of and for aſmoche as ſhalbe ſo allowed & dyschargyd by the foreſeid pſons executours of this acte be utterly acquyted and dyschargid therof for ever wythout any fee in the ſame Exchequer therfore to be paid.

BE YTT ALSO farther enacted by the ſame auctōritie that ther be made oute of the foreſeid eſchequer frome tyme to tyme all ſuche lafull p̄ceſſe as ſhalbe required by the ſeid pſons executours of this acte and not ellē by any other pſon for the levyng recoveryng or opteynyng of the forſeid arrerage in the forſeid ſigned booke ſpecified and conteyned by the officers of the ſeid eſchequer therunto by the auncyent courſe of the ſame eſchequer appoynted, and whanſoever any pſon or pſons appier in the ſeyd eſchequier by reaſon of the ſeid p̄ceſſe that the Barons of the ſame eſchequier ſchall cōmaund and enjoyne the partie that ſoo apperith uppon a payn by them to be lymytted to goo byfore the ſeid pſons executours of this acte and byfore them to p̄cede to the ſynall det̄mynacyon and contentacyon of their arreragis. And yf any p̄ceſſe be hereafter made owte of theſchequer for any of thac̄comptē to be made of the p̄myſſes or any parcell therof other then att the request of the ſame pſons executours of this acte, that the ſeid p̄ceſſes and thiſſues theruppon returned and made ſhalbe voide and of noon effecte.

MOREOVER be ytt enacted by thauſtorite aforeſeid that all manner of Officers Occupiers Accomptauntē Fermours Feefermours their Heires Executours Admyñſtrators Tereten̄ntē their maymperons and pledgē and ev̄y of them for the ſame poſſeſſions and other the p̄myſſes or any parcell of them in the ſeid ſigned booke of arreragis to be conteyned be acquyted and diſcharged for ever agenſt the Kyng and all other pſons of and for all manner yſſues and am̄cyamentē loſt or forfayted in the ſeid Exchequer by reaſon of any p̄ceſſe made oute of the ſeid Exchequer any tyme byfore the feſt of the Purificaōn of our Lady laſt paſt.

AND ALSO be it further enacted by the ſeid auctōryte that the ſaid pſons executours of this acte ſhall have full power and auctōritie to take the appaunce and othes of all the ſeid pſons receyvours bayliffē and other officers chargeable to accompte byfore them the ſeid Othe to be that they ſhall make a true accompte & nothyng conceale of that thyng that they be accomptable of & that they ſhalhave full power to compell the ſeid accomptauntē to accompte afore them and to charge and dyscharge the ſeid accomptauntē for all thyngē wherof they be accomptable conc̄nyng any of the p̄myſſes, And to allowe in all and ev̄y accomptē or accompt to be takyn byfore them all and ſynguler ſuche byllē Bokē and Warauntē as have be ſigned wyth the ſigne manuell of the foreſeid late Kyng or of the Kyng that nowe ys or hereafter to be ſigned wyth the ſigne manuell of the Kyng that nowe ys to whome ſoever the ſame billē booke or warauntē have bene or ſhalbe directyd, or that have bene or ſhalbe ſigned wyth thand and name of the foreſeid John Heyron or wyth thand and name of any other pſon or pſons by the Kyng att any tyme hercafter to be appoynted & to be putt in lyke truſt auctōryte and rowme as the foreſeid John Heron nowe ys by vertue of this acte, by whoos handē ſo ever the ſeid ſōme or ſōmes of money comprised and to be comprised in the ſeid billē booke or warauntē or any of them ſo ſigned or hereafter to be ſigned have bene or ſhalbe receyvdy; And alſo to allowe all and ſynguler ſuche taillē or taill as have bene or ſhalbe ſtryken oute at the Kyngē receipt of the ſeid Exchequer for any parcell of the revenues of any of the landē hereditamentē & p̄fytē aforeſeid, And to allowe all tres patentē p̄dons deducōns reſpitē and unde ſups and all manner reparacōns vacacions deciaies amendementē and all manner Fees annuytees and Wages of all manner Officers and all othir diſcharge by their diſcrecyons or by the diſcrecyons of ij of them; And that the ſeid parſones executours of this acte have full pouer and auctōritie by their diſcreſions to here and det̄myne frome tyme to tyme all and ſynguler accomptē of the p̄myſſes and ev̄y of them; And alſo to have full pouer and auctōritie to cōmytte all and ev̄y the ſeid accomptauntē to pryſon aſwell as yff they be found in arrerage uppon their accomptē as yf any of them do reſuſe to make their accomptē as ys above ſeyd and to lett them to baile and to maymprise and to take any other ſuertie at all tymes as the ſeid pſons executours of this acte or ij of them by their diſcreſions ſhall thynk reaſonable for the contentacyon and payement of all ſuche arrerage forfaitē dette and paynes as any of the ſeid accomptauntē ſhalbe founde yn, and all other thyngē to doo conc̄nyng the p̄myſſes and ev̄y part of them as the Barons of theſchequer or audytours or any of them may doo by vertue of any of their offices and auctōritees: And that all and ev̄y ſuche accomptē & allowance had or takyn by or afore the ſeid pſons executours of this acte be ingroſſed in parchment by the Auditours thereunto to be appoynted, and ſigned wyth thandē & name of the foreſeid parſones executours of this acte or of ij of them & be delyv̄d into the ſeid Exchequer wyth all ſuche tailes as ſhalbe allowed uppon the ſeid accomptē whiche att all tymes the ſeid Barons ſhall receyve and take; and theruppon the ſame Barons or any of them do cōmaunde & cauſe the Chambrelaynes of the ſeid Court to joyne the taillē of ev̄y of them wyth and to their foile and foillē without delaies and then & theruppon the ſeid Barons or oon of them to cauſe the ſeid taillē and ev̄y of them to be uttly cancellid & made fruſtrate; And alſo to cauſe the ſame accomptē and ev̄y of them to be takyn in the office of the Treasuſer Remēbrauncer and filed uppe in the pype there to remayne of record p̄petually aſwell for the ſuretye of the Kyng as for the clere diſcharge of thy ſeid accomptauntē and ev̄y of them ageynſt the Kyng hys heires and Succesſours, and that to be done wythout any Fee reward or charge to be payd by any ſuche accomptaunt or any other pſon or parſons to any Offycer in the ſeid Exchequer: And that all ſuche accomptauntē & ev̄y of them be therby aſwell in the ſeid Exchequer as in all other place utterly acquyted allowed and dyscharged by vertue of this p̄ſent acte anenſt the Kyng hys heires and all other pſons ſeasdy to hys uſe for ever accordyng to theſeſe and tenour of the ſeid accomptē; The Cōmen lawe ſtatute ordyn̄nce or any other courſe in the ſeid Exchequier heretofore had or made to the contrary notwythſtandyng, wythout any fyne or Fee therfore to be payd in the ſame Exchequer as ys byfore ſeid; And the ſame accompt or accomptē hereafter ſo to be ſynſhed and det̄mynd be ingroſſed in parchment and ſigned in manner and fourme byfore reheryd and delyv̄d by the ſeid pſons executours of this acte or ij of them into the ſeid Exchequer as byfore ys ſeid wythin halfe a yere after the ſeid accompt or accomptē bene ſynſhed and det̄mynd whiche the ſaid Barons ſhall take as ys aforeſeid wythout addyng or mynyſhyng of any thyng in them conteyned. And alſo that the Barons and all other Offycers of theſchequer att the request of the ſeid pſons executours of this acte or ij of them att all tymes ſhall awarde and make all manner p̄ceſſe anenſt any of the ſeid accomptauntē after the Courſe of the ſeid Exchequer: And whan the ſeid accomptauntē doo and ſhall appere uppon the ſeid p̄ceſſe that then the ſeid Barons ſhall uppon a payn by their diſcrecyons cōmaund the ſeid accomptauntē or accomptaunt forthwith to appiere byfore the ſeid pſones executours of this acte there to p̄cede in their accomptē, which request ſo made ſhalbe in wrytyng ſigned wyth thandē of the ſeid pſons executours of this acte or of ij of them and delyv̄d to the ſeid Barons of theſchequer there to be enrolldy of record in the office of the Remembrauncer of the Treasuſer of the Exchequer.

VI.
Discharges of
Arrears by Exe-
cutors of this Act.

VII.
Process from the
Exchequer for
Payment of ſuch
Arrears.

VIII.
Release of
Amerciements
on former Process.

IX.
Executors of this
Act may take the
Oaths from all
Accountants;
and make them due
Allowances;

and may imprison
Accountants found
in Arrear, or re-
fusing to account,
&c. as the Barons
of the Exchequer
might do.

Accounts ſhall be
ingroſſed and ſigned
by Two Executors
of this Act, and
delivered into the
Exchequer, and the
Accountants there-
upon acquitted, &c.

Accounts ſhall be
ſo ingroſſed within
Half a Year after
they are paſſed.

Process ſhall be
iſſued by the Barons
at the Request of
the Executors.

X.
Remembrancer's
Certificate of
Respite of
Accountants.
Transcript of
Offices found, in
Exchequer or
Chancery.

Bills against Ac-
countants shall be
received by the
Executors and
transmitted to the
Exchequer, there
to be determined
and certified to the
said Executors

AND ALSO be it enacted that the Remembrauncer for the Treasurer of theschequer for the tyme beyng and alsoe the Clerk of the pype shall certifie in wrytyng unto the said Executours of this acte att thend of evy terme all and synguler respit of all suche accomptaunt as hang and depend uppon any accompt of any Sheriff Escheatour Cōmyssioner or any accomptaunt for any thyng conteynyd or to be conteyned in the seid Cedula or Cedula; And also that the Marshall of the seid Eschequer at thend of evy tyme shall cōtyfie a Transcript or a Copy of alle suche offic as shalbe retourned into theschequier the same tyme by any Sheriff Escheatour Cōmyssioner or other Officer of any Lande Possession & other hereditament by the whiche offyce the Kyng shall then be newly entyled, which transcript or copy shalbe subscribed wyth the hande of the seid Marshall & delyvyd to the seid psons executours of this acte in the place assigned callid the Prynce Counseil chambre where the seid psones soo assigned shall sytt for the executyng of their Office there to remayn as for an orygnall record; And in lyke wyse the Clerke of the Chauncery to do cōtesye att thend of evy tyme a transcript or a copy of all suche lyke offic as ys byfore seid which shalbe retourned into the seid Court of Chauncery duryng the seid tyme or byfore; AND ALSOE the said psons executours of this acte shall have full power and auctorite to receyve byfore theym all and synguler playnt by byll by any pson or psons agenst the seid accomptaunt or any of theym to be takyn for any assygnement of annuytees fees duties or debte to the said compleynaunt graunted & assigned or due by lres patent acte of parliament taill grauntes or by any other lafull meane or hereafter to be gūnted or assigned, And the same sutes or playnt by byll soo receyvdyd and takyn by or before the foreseid psones executours of this acte to putt & delyver by their hande or ij of theym the same byll or byll byfore the Barons of the Kyng Eschequer for the tyme beyng wythyn iiij daies after suche byll or byll byfore hym or theym receyved, And yf ytt be out of tyme tyme then the fyrst day of the tyme next ensuyng or within iiij daies than next followyng, and to gyve and prefixe the parties aperyng byfore theym the same day of puttyng yn and delyvyng of the seid byll into theschequer; and yf any suche accomptaunt or accomptaunt make default byfore the seid Barons att the daie or daies to them p̄fixed that then the foreseid Barons do awarde lyke p̄cesse ayenst hym soo makyng default as they have used to doo in accyons sued by any Offycer of the seid Courte of theschequer ayenst any straunger; And that theruppon the seid Barons to p̄cede and delymyne after the course and order of the same Eschequer in the seid suytt contaigned and specified in the seid bill soo to theym delyvyd, And as yf the seid accomptaunt or any of theym anenst whome any suche byll or byll shalbe putt, hadde bene p̄sent uppon his or their accompt byfore the seid barons in theschequer, and as yf the seid byll had bene fyrst taken & cōmensed in the seid Eschequer ageynst theym or any of them ther beyng p̄sent uppon any of their accompt; and when the seid sutes be soo yn the seid Eschequer delymynd that then the seid Barons shall remaund the seid accomptaunt or accomptaunt wyth a transcript of the recorde of the delymynacyn of the said Suyte byfore the seid psones executours of this acte there to p̄cede in their accompt.

XI.
Demurrers and
Issues at Law shall
be determined in
the Exchequer,
and certified to
the Executors.

AND THAT ytt be further enacted that yf any pson abyde or demurre in lawe, or any yssue or matier in lawe ryse or growe uppon any matier by any accomptaunt to be mynstred before the seid psons executours of this acte, that then the same matier to be certified afore the Barons in the seid Eschequer by them and the same to be ordred and delymynd by the seid Barons in the seid Eschequer after the course of the same Eschequer as they have done and doo in matiers and causes hangyng before theym, and after delymynacyn thereof to remaund the tenour of the recorde with their Jugement to the seid psons executours of this acte to thentent that they may p̄cede to the fynall delymynacyn of the said accompt uppon the said tenour of the recorde.

XII.
On Petitions, &c.
Writs shall be issued
from Chancery, &c.
to the Executors of
this Act.

BE YTT ALSOE enacted by thauctorite of this p̄sent parliament that uppon all travers petycyons monstraunce de Droyte, oustre le mayn, Lyveys or Restitucyons to be tended or sued by any pson or psons in the Kings Courte of Chauncery or yn the Eschequer or in any other of the Kyng Court that then the Chaunceler or Keper of the Kyng grete seale for the tyme beyng or other Justices byfore whome suche travers restitucyons monstraunce de droite oustre le mayn lyveys or petycyons shalbe tended or sued ys dependyng, shall and may frome tyme to tyme award and graunte suche Writt or Writt to the seid psons executours of this acte or use lyke ordre wyth theym as the same Chaunceller and Justice had or have usyd in lyke caas byfore tyme to or wyth the Treasurer & Barons of theschequer or to and wyth any other Officer, And the same psons executours of this acte shall allowe and obey the said Writt and all oder orders and direccyons accordyng to the tenour and effect of the same ordres and dyreccyons after the course of the Kynges lawes.

XIII.
Executors of this
Act declared Chief
Auditors, with
Power to allow or
disallow Accounts
of former Auditors,
&c.

AND BE IT further ordeyned and enacted by thauctorite of this p̄sent pliament that the said psones executours of this acte be the Kyngys chief Auditours and have full power auctoritie and p̄minence above all other auditours and to calle before them his seid Auditours Receyvours Bailliff and all other accomptaunt that nowe bee or hereaft shalbe con̄cnyng the p̄misses contaigned in the seid Cedula or in any other Cedula hereafter to be signed with the Kyng hande to be conteyned as aforesaid; And the seid Auditours to delyve to theym a transcripte of all accompt by them taken; And the seid executours of this acte have power and auctoritie to survey cumptroll and reforme all and singuler accompt and accompt taken and to be taken by the seid forreyn auditours the seid [fermour¹] accompt notwithstanding; and if any doubt or default be found in any of the said accompt That the said executours of this acte have full power and auctoritie to calle before them thaccomptaunt of the seid accompt, And if any of the seid Bailliff or other accomptaunt or other officers have offended in concelyng of any dett duetie or other p̄fitte that of right ought to belong to the Kyng or if they refuse to make declaracions of their accompt before the executours of this acte that than the seid psones executours of this acte have full power and auctoritie to cōmyt the same psones so offendyng to warde from tyme to tyme and as oftyne as any suche default shalbe founde, And the same psones so offendyng to lett to bayle and maynprise by their discrecyons; And also if at any time herafter it shalbe duely founde and p̄ved that the seid Forreyn auditour or auditours or any of them mysallowe or make any allowaunce to any accomptaunt or accomptaunt otherwise than they ought to do or concell any dett duetie or other thyng that ought of right to belong to the Kyng, that then the seid executours of this acte have full power and auctoritie to sett suche fynes and am̄ciament upon the same auditour or auditours so offendyng or otherwise to punyssh them for their offenc as the seid executours of this acte or twoo of theym by their discrecyons shall [thyng²] reasonable. P̄VIDED alway that this acte or any thyng therin contaigned extend not nor be not in any wise p̄judiciall to the Forreyn auditours for the tyme beyng, but that they and evy of them shall and may take and p̄ceive all such fees wages cost and advauntages as they myght lafully have taken and p̄ceived for executyng of their offic at any tyme before the makyng of this acte; And that they and evy of theym shall and may view here take allowe and delymyne all and singuler ministers accompt that is for to say Feodaries Bailliff Reves [Heward³] Bedyll and all other Ministers as they myght have don at any tyme before the begynnyng of this acte; Savyng onely that the seid psones that hereaft shalbe executours of this acte have power and auctoritie from tyme to tyme to comptrolle reforme and ordre all thaccompt by the seid Foreyn Auditours or any of them so taken viewed herd and delymynd or hereaft to be taken viewed herd and delymynd and theym to putt into theschequy as in the seid acte is before reherced.

Proviso for foreign
Auditors; but sub-
ject to Controul of
the said Executors.

¹ former O.

² thynk O.

³ Heywards O.

AND ALSO be it enacted by thauſtoritie [abovesaid¹] that all tres patentē and evy of theym heretofore made or to be made by our Soſvaigne Lord the Kyng that now is to any of the Kyngē Subiectē aswell in England as [is²] Wales and in the marches of the same, havynge auctoritie by their tres patentē to make all manre officers except officers accomptable, extend not to the making of any auditour or auditours of any of the Kyngē possessyons ne extend not to the revocacyon or avoydyng of any of the Kyngē tres patentē to any Auditour or Auditours g³anted or to be g³anted; any p³vision [use or g³unt³] made had or to be made to the contrary notwithstanding.

BE IT also enacted by thauſtoritie of this p³sent pliment that the Kyngē Auditours and g³enall Receivour of the Duchie of Lancast^r for the tyme beyng yerely af⁴ thacomptē of and condnyng the said Duchie herd, and by the seid Auditours of the Duchie viewed and by theym declared before the Chaunceller of the seid Duchye for the tyme beyng, shewe and declare the seid accomptē to the seid p³sones executours of this act or ij of them, and the same p³sones executours of this acte for the tyme beyng shall have power and auctoritie to calle before them the seid auditours and receivour of the seid Duchie and to ov³see comptroll the seid accomptē; And if upon the seid viewe and comptrolment it may appere that the Kyng be hurt or disceyved of any of his revenues of his seid Duchie that than suche reformatycon be had therein as by the discrecyon of the seid p³sones executours of this Acte shalbe thought resonable. F³VIDED alwey that this Acte or any thyng therein conteigned extend not in any wise nor be p³judiciall to thauſtoritie power libtie or g³untē of any of the Kyngē Justicē that now be or heraf⁴ shalbe of his Forestē nor to any Officer or Officers of the same Forestē nor any of them or any p³cell therof for any office or officē wiche they or any of them have in the seid Forestē or any p³cell therof within this Realme of England; nor extend not to the Duchye of Lancast^r nor to any Honors Castelles Manours Landē Ten^rte and other hereditamentē p³cell of the same Duchye nor to any Officer Officers or Ministers of the same Duchie or any p³cell therof for any [of⁵] office or officē wiche they have of the seid Duchie or any p³cell therof, The g³enall Receivour and Auditours of the same Duchie onely except.

AND MOROVE be it enacted that if it fortune any p³son or p³sones executours of this acte to be accomptable or answerable of any thyngē comprised in the seid Cedule to this p³sent acte annexed, or in any other Cedule heraf⁴ to be assigned by the Kyng af⁴ the fourme abovesaid that the same accomptaunt or accomptauntē shall accompt therof before suche [p³sones⁶] or p³sones as shalbe joyned with hym or them in Cōmission for thexecucycon of this act; And that the seid other Cōmissioner or Cōmissioners Executours of this Acte have full power and auctoritie by vertue of this acte to make hym or them in their seid accomptē all allowaunce resonable by their discrecyons, without any other warrant or Commaundment for the same to be made or opteyned from the Kyng our Soſvaigne Lord or his heires; And the same accompt or accomptē so made del³mynded and ingrossed in p³chement signed with thand or handē of the seid other Comissioner or Comissioners Executours of this Acte and by theym or by one of them to be taken by vertue of this p³sent acte, without any other Warraunt or Comaundment to them in that behalf to be directed or gevyn, that then [or⁶] theruppon the seid Barons or one of them cause the seid accompt or accomptē to be taken and fyled up³ in the pipe, there to remayn of Recorde p³petually aswell for the Kyngē suertie as for the clere discharge of the same accomptaunt or accomptauntē his or their heires and executours for evē. And if the seid Comissioner Executour of this Acte afore whome suche accompt is hangyng dye before the same accompt be fynsshed Then the Kyngē Highnes shall and may from tyme to tyme direct his tres myssyves to ij of his Honorable Counsellours, cōmaundyng theym by the same to here viewe and comptroll the same accomptē or accompt of the seid p³son or p³sones and the same Conseillours to have full power and auctoritie by their discrecyons to make the said p³son or p³sones in the same accompt or accomptē all allowaunce without any other Warraunt or cōmaundment for the same to be made or opteyned of the Kyng our Soſvaigne Lord or his heires, And the same accompt or accomptē so made del³mynded viewed comptrolled and ingroced in p³chement signed with thand or handē of the seid Counsellours and by them or on of them or their sufficient assigne in that behalf be dely³ved [unto⁷] the Barons of the seid Eschequyre or to one of them, whych they shall so accept and take and that by them or one of them to be taken by vertue of this p³sent acte, without any other Warraunt or Cōmaundment in that behalf to be directed or geven, with the Kyngē seid tres missives annexed and filed to the same accomptē or to evy one of them, that then and theruppon the seid Barons or one of theym cause the seid accomptē or accomptē to be taken and fyled up³ in the pipe there to remayn of record p³petually, aswell for the Kyngē suertie as for the clere discharge of the seid accomptaunt or accomptauntē his or their heires and executours for evē.

[AND⁸] also be it enacted that evy Receivour Bailliff and other nowe accomptaunt or that hereaf⁴ shalbe accomptaunt of any the p³misses doo yerly make his or their accompt of all thyng p³teynyng to his or their Office or Office, before the Auditour or Auditours to hym or them apoynted and assigned or herafter to be assigned before the feest of Saynt Hillary for the hoole yere ended at the feest of Saynt Mighell tharchaungill next before the seid feest of Seynt Hillary; and ov³e that to content and pay to the Kyng our Soſvaigne Lord or to the Tresaurer of his Chambr for the tyme beyng all such Arreragē as shall rest upon hym or theym due upon his or their accompt yerely before the xxth day of Marche next ensuyng the seid feest of Seynt Hillary; And that evy of the seid accomptauntē doo fynde sufficient suertie to the Kyng our Soſvaigne Lord, or to suche as his Grace will appoynt for thexecucycon of this acte, yerly to accompt and make paymentē of all suche Arreragē as shall rest upon theym and evy of them due af⁴ the fourme beforeseid upon payne of evy of them not fyndyng suche suertie to forfeyt his office; that is to sey, that all suche Receivours Bailliffē and other accomptauntē as nowe have patentē to fynd suertie af⁴ the fourme beforeseid on thissid the feest of the Natyvytie of Seynt John Baptist next comyng, And that all suche p³sones as the Kyngē Highnes shall heraf⁴ ordeyn and make Officers accomptable of any of the p³misses doo fynd like sufficient suertie af⁴ the fourme before reherced within thre monethes af⁴ the date of their patentē or ells [they⁹] seid tres patentē to be voyed.

ALSO BE it enacted and ordeigned by this p³sent plement that all and evy p³son and p³sones, whome the late Kyng Henry the vijth or our Soſvaigne Lord that nowe is, have mad or shall make any foreyn auditor of any of the p³misses, doo yerly from hensforth take and receive thacomptē of all and synguler ministers accomptauntē within thauſtoritie of their office or officē before the seid fest of Seynt Hillary, for the hoole yere endyng at the feest of Seynt Mighell next before the seid fest of Seynt Hillary, and to dely³ve the viewe and views of the receivours accomptē to suche p³sones to whom thexecucycon of this acte is or shalbe cōmytted before the last day of Hillary terme then next ensuyng, upon payne evy p³son so not doyng to forfeyt his patent and office; Except that ther be defaute found in thacomptauntē so that they make not their accomptē in due and lafull tyme as is abovescil.

ALSO BE IT ordeyngned established and enacted by thauſtoritie of this p³sent plement That the Kyngē fornamed trusty Sv³nt John Heron be from hensforthe Tresaurer of the Kyngē Chambr, And he by name of Tresaurer of the Kyngē Chambr to be accepted named and called; and that he and evy other p³son whom the Kyng heraf⁴ shall name and apoynt to the seid rowme and office of the Tresaurer of his Chambr be not accomptable in Eschequyer for any suche his or their receipt or any part or parcell of the p³misses as before is exp³ssed, but to the Kyngē Highnes or his Heires or before suche as his Grace shall therunto lymyte and apoynt.

XIV.
Proviso for certain Letters Patents of Offices.

XV.
Accounts of the Duchy of Lancaster subjected to the said Executors.

Proviso for Officers of the Forests,

and Officers of the Duchy; except the Receivers and Auditors.

XVI.
Executors of this Act being Accountants shall account before the other Executors: and be discharged accordingly.

In case of Death of Executor of the Act pending such Account, Two of the Council may be commissioned to proceed therein.

XVII.
Receivers, &c. shall account yearly before the Feast of Saint Hilary.

and pay all Arrears before March 20; and find Sureties for so doing;

on Pain of losing their Offices.

XVIII.
Foreign Auditors shall receive Accounts yearly, &c.

XIX.
Treasurer of the King's Chamber; accountable to the King only.

¹ aforesaid O.
⁸ and O.

² in O.
⁷ to O.

³ graunt or use O.
⁹ O. omits.

⁴ O. omits.
⁹ their O.

⁵ p³son O.

XX.
Receipts of the said Treasurer shall be allowed in the Exchequer.

ALSO BE IT enacted by the seid auctoritie that all suche psones as have payd or heraf¹ shall pay any somme or sommes of money to the Kyng^e use to thand^e of the Treasurer of his Chamber for the tyme beyng, and for the p^rve of the which payment the seid p^rsones or psones [have have had¹] or heraf¹ shall have any bill or bill^e signed with thand^e of the seid Treasurer for their discharge or discharges, and if any of the seid p^rsones or psones bryng or cause to be brought the seid bill^e into the Kyng^e receipt of theschequiere, That then immediatly upon the sight of the seid bill or bill^e the Treasurer and Chambleynes of the seid Eschequier shall strike or cause to be stricken taile or taill^e for the discharge of the seid p^rsones or psones that so have payde their money to the seid Treasurer of the Kyng^e Chamber, as yf they had payd the seid some or somes of money in the receipt beforeseid without any other warrant in that behalf to be opteigned and without any Fyne Fee or reward therfore to be taken.

XXI.
Persons appointed to execute this Act shall be called the King's General Surveyors, and have Power to let the Crown Lands to farm, &c. for 21 Years.

BE IT further enacted by the auctoritie aforeseid that suche psones as the Kyng^e Highnes shall apoynt for the executyng of this acte be named and called the Kyng^e Gehall Surveyours of all his Land^e; and have full pour and auctoritie to treat comen covenⁿt and conclude for the Kyng & on his behalf with any the Kyng^e Subgett^e willyng to take to ferme any Land^e Teit^e Hereditament^e or other p^rfytt^e whatsoev^r they be in thand^e of our seid So^vaigne Lord the Kyng in use or in possessyon, or that heraf¹ shall come to thand^e of our seid So^vaigne Lord in use possessyon or in any other meane, conteigned in the seid Cedula or to be conteigned in any Cedula heraf¹ to be made as above is reherced; And that all Covenⁿt^e g^runt^e and agrement^e touchyng the lettyng to ferme of any of the p^rmisses that shalbe had g^runt^e or made and indented betwene the seid Executours of this Acte or any of them suche as the Kyng^e Highnes shall therto apoynt on the one p^rtie, And eny other p^rsones or psones on the other p^rtie, shalbe good and effectuell in the lawe [ageyn the Kyng and all other seased to his use²] And that all and evy bill or bill^e of lees of any the p^rmisses for the terme of xxj¹ yeres or under, signed with thand^e of the seid executours of this acte or eny of them by the Kyng therunto to be apoynted by his letters patent^e as is before seid, shalbe sufficient and immediate warrant to the Chaunceller of England for the tyme beyng to make and delyve f^res patent^e undre the Kyng^e great Seale accordyng to the tenour p^rorte or effecte of the seid bill^e signed with thand^e of the seid Executours of this acte or eny of them as is aforeseid without any fyne or fee therfor to be payd in the Chauncy, Except for the great Seale onely xx s. iiij d. and for the inrollyng and wrytyng iiij s. And that all suche f^res patent^e shalbe good and advailable in the lawe to all and evy suche p^rsones and psones to whom suche f^res patent^e shalbe made of and for all the land^e teit^e and hereditament^e conteigned in them [agayn the Kyng and all other seased to his use²], the Comen Lawe or anny other acte to the contrary notwithstanding.

And their Bills of Lease shall be Warrants for the Great Seal, &c.

XXII.
Appointment and Salary of Clerk, Messenger, and Usher.

BE IT also further enacted by the seid auctoritie that the Kyng our So^vaigne Lord shall p^rvide make ordeyn and depute on Clerke to writt their roll^e remembraunc^e and other necessary munyment^e and to kepe their Rollys, on messengier to delyve their privy seales and to execute their p^rcept^e and busynesse, and on Usshier to kepe the seid Chamber where the seid Roll^e and other Wrytyng^e shalbe putte, whiche Clerke Messyngier and Ussher shalbe obedient to the Executours of this acte in all thyng^e conc^rnyng their Rowmes upon payn of forfeiture of their rowmes from tyme to tyme; And also that the seid Clerke shall take and p^rceyve yerely for his wages x li sterlinges to be paid by thandes of the Treasurer of the King^e Chambre for the tyme being at the feestes of Easter and Saynt Michell tharchaungell by evyn porcions, and also that the said Messyngier shall have and p^rceyve for his wag^e yerely v li sterling^e to be paid by thandes of the said Treasurer yerely in like man^r, and also that the forsaid Ussher shall have and p^rceyve for his wages yerely x li sterlinges to be paid yerely in like man^r; and this acte to be sufficient warraunt to the said Treasurer withoute any other warraunt in that behalfe to be obteyned.

XXIII.
No Process out of the Exchequer against Executours of this Act.

BE IT ALSO ordeigned by thau^rtoritie abovesaid that noo p^rcesse or demaunde be made oute of the King^e Eschequier or oute of any other courte ayenste any p^rsones or psones that nowe be or hereafter shalbe executours of this acte or that be named or shalbe named or made Comissioners in the p^rmisses, for any e^xcise or occupieng mysoccupieng or non occupieng of his or their said Comission or any thing touching the same or for any thing comprised in this p^rsent acte.

XXIV.
The King may appoint some of his Council to be Comptrollers of such Executours.

(⁴) (⁵) BE IT enacted by the said auctoritie that the King our So^vaigne Lord his heires and successours may at their pleasure from tyme to tyme assigne and apoynte suche and as many of his most honorable counsell as [his Grace shall thinke good⁶] to viewe and countroll the executours of this acte of and for their [mysdemeanoure⁷] in executing of the same (⁸) and if they shall fynde any (⁹) untrue demeanoure in any thing conc^rnyng the execution of this acte that [then¹⁰] the said p^rsons being of the King^e Counsell so to be assigned [make relacion to the King our So^vaigne Lord his heires or successours and therupon his Grace to punyshe the said executoure or executours so offending as it shall please his Highnes.¹¹]

XXV.
The Chancellor, &c. shall determine on Doubts relative to this Act.

AND OVER THIS by the said auctoritie be it ordeigned enacted and established that if any ambiguitie or doubte at any tyme hereafter shall happen to be founde in any of these actes, or in any article of them or in any thing in the said actes comprised, That then the said ambiguitie doubte or contrariosite to be expounded reformed and interpted by the Chauncellour of England [the Archebissho^p of Yorke¹²] if he be then attendaunt upon the King, the Treasurer of England for the tyme beyng, the Keper of the Kinges private seale, the Stuarde of the Kinges House, the Kinges Chambrelayn, the Kinges Secretarie, the Maister of the Rolles, the two chief Justices for the tyme beyng, or by iiij of them according to the true meanyng of the said Actes and of evy thing therein conteyned.

XXVI.
Act not to extend to Collectors of Subsidies, &c.

PROVIDED also that this acte extend not to any p^rsones or psones for accompte of any dismes or subsidies g^runt^e or hereafter to be g^runt^e by the Clergie of England to any p^rsones or psones to the Kinges use, neither to any p^rsones or psones for any accompte of or for any xv^m or x^m subsidie or aide g^runt^e or hereafter to be g^runt^e unto our said So^vaigne Lord by auctoritie of any pliamet.

XXVII.
The King may by Privy Seal appoint Accounts to be taken before other Persons, or in the Exchequer.

PROVIDED always that if any tyme hereafter the Kinges Highnes his heires or successours shall thinke it more expedient and p^rfitable for his Grace that thacompte of any Officer or Officers, accomptable of any thinge conteyned in the said Cedula or any other [Cedula hereafter to be made as is above rehersid¹³] may be more surely taken before any other p^rsones or psones or before the Barons of theschequier for the tyme beyng then before the executours of this acte, That then the King his heires and successours by his or their f^res of private Seale shall have auctoritie to ordeyne and depute the said other p^rsones or psones, or the Barons of theschequier for the tyme beyng, to here and det^rmyne thacomptes of all suche officers and accomptaunt^e as shalbe named and exp^rssed in the said f^res of private Seales; And that the said p^rsones or psones or Barones of theschequier so to be named in the said f^res of private seale shall have like auctoritie to here and det^rmyne, charge and discharge evy suche accomptaunte in like man^r and fourme as the executours of this acte shall have before the said f^res of private seale to the said p^rsones or psones or to the Barons of theschequier to them so directed. [THIS acte to endure unto the feste of the Annunciacion of our Lady which shalbe in the yere of our Lord God M D xvj.¹⁴]

Continuance of this Act.

¹ have had O.

^{2, 3} Interlined in the Original Act.

(⁴) This Proviso as inserted in the Original Act is cancelled with Cross Lines; and in the Margin is written "Vacat quia in Cedula hic annex."—But the Cedula containing the Proviso, as altered, appears to have been torn away and is now missing. The various Readings of the Original Act are below.

⁵ Nevertheless O.

⁶ shall please his Grace O.

⁷ mysdemeanoures O.

⁸ and to copell them to accopt if þei be accoptable O.

⁹ deceite or O.

¹⁰ O. omits.

¹¹ have full power and auctoritee to assesse suche fynes and p^rnysshement upon them as shall be thought conveyent by their Discretions. O.

^{12, 13} Interlined in the Original Act.

¹⁴ In a Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

(1) PROVIDED alwey that this acte or any thing therein conteyned in any wise extend not to the Duchie of Lancastre, nor to any Honours Castelles Manors Lande Tenures or other Hereditamentes pcell of the same Duchie, nor extend or be prejudiciall or hurtfull to any officer officers or ministers of the same Duchie or any pcell therof that nowe be or hereafter shalbe, for any office or offices which they or any of them have of the said Duchie or any pcell therof, or any other pson or psons hereafter shall have; Except that yerely at the Kinges pleasure aft thaccompte of and concnyng the said Duchie herd and by the Auditours of the said Duchie viewd and declared before the Chauncellour of the said Duchie for the tyme beyng, the executours of this acte shall have power and auctoritie to call before them the Auditours and Genall Receyvour of the said Duchie to oise and comptroll the seid accompte; And if and upon the said viewe and comptrolment it may appere the King be hurted or deceyved of any of his Revenues of his said Duchie, that than suche reformation to be had thereyn as by his Highness and his Honorable Counsell shall be thought reasonable.

XXVIII.
Proviso respecting
duchy of Lancaster.

PROVIDED alwey that this acte extend not to hurt and prejudice the graunte made by oure dere father King Henry the vijth by his tres patent the xvj yere of his reigne unto Sir Richard Cholmeley Knight, now beyng Lefetenant of oure Tower of London and late Lefetenant of oure Castell of Barwik upon Twede; by what soever names or surnames addicion or addicions the said Sir Richard is named called or knowen, to be Supvisour Genall of all and singler oure Castelles Lordeshippes Manors Londre called Richemond, Shireff Hooton Middelham Barney Castell Wakefeld Sandall Connesborowe Hatfeld Thorn Cotyngnam Ryse and Raskell, with all and singler the membres and appurtenances in the Shire of Yorke according to the tenor and effecte of the said graunte and with the fees and rewardes in the said tres patent conteyned and specified, this present acte or any other acte made or to be made in this present parliament to the contrarie notwithstanding.

XXIX.
Proviso for Sir
Richard Cholmeley
Supervisor General
of the King's Cas-
tles, Manors, &c.
in Yorkshire.

PROVIDED alwey that this acte or any thing [conteyning*] therein be not in any wise hurtfull nor prejudiciall to any pson or psones in to of or for the avoiding or adnulling of any office or offices of Surveyour or Approver, which any pson or psones have by tres patent graunte or by enheritaunce or by any other lafull meanes, of or concnyng any Man Land Tenure and Hereditament or of any pcell therof in this said acte or Cedula conteyned mensioned or expessed, or that hereaft to be conteyned mensioned or expessed in any tres patent of the same effecte hereafter to be made to any suche executours; this acte made to the contrarie notwithstanding.

XXX.
Proviso for Letters
Patents to Survey-
ors and Approvers.

THE KINGES Pleasure is that alman Receyvo's Baillifes Fermours and Occupiers whatsoever of the Lordeshippes Honors Londre Tenures and other Hereditamentes Possessions and Revenues undrewriten, that heretofore hath ben, nowe be, and hereafter shalbe in thande and possession of oure said Sovaign Lord, shall accompte and answere yerely before the executours of the acte wherunto this Cedula is annexid, And the Money therof comyng and growing to be yerely paid and delyved to his Coffers to thandes of the Treasurer of his Chambre for the tyme beyng and in non otherwise. And also the Kinges Highnes wolle and comaundith the Treasurer and Barons of his Eschequier, that they ne awarde nor suffer to be awardid nor made oute of the said Eschequier, any pcesse or execucion for any accompt or other thing to be answered or made before them of any of the Lordeshippes possessions or other revenues undrewriten, nor for any Man Lordeshipp londre tenure or other pttit answerd or to be answerd to the King and comprised in any accompt of any Receyvo of the said possessions undrewriten, though it appere not to be pcell of the charge or receipt of the said Receyvo of any such londre, or pte or pcell of the said enheritaunce wherof the same Receyvo is deputed officer, unto suche tyme as they shall have otherwise in comaundement from his Grace by writing, but if it be desired and required of them by the said Executours of the said acte for the tyme being or by one of them, which pcesse so desired his Grace willethe and comaundith to be made with all diligence.

The Cedula annexid
to the Acte of the
Kinges Surveyours.

IN PRIMIS Canla de South Wallia de exitibus officii sui.

Canla Cestrie & Flynt Shire de exitibus officii sui.

Canla de North Wallia de exitibus officii sui.

Receptores & (1) occupatores quocumque ad dñios & Regis in South Wall North Wall Cestrie & March South Wall & North Wall. Receptores Regis & tenentes vocati Warwike Londre Salisburie Londre & Spencers Londre de exitibus officii sui per tempus quo in manibus Regis extiterunt vel existere contigerint.

Genral Receptores Ducatus Regis Cornubie de exitibus officii sui.

Genral Receptores omnium Regis & tenentes que nup fuerunt Dñe Elizabeth nup Regine Angli nup Consortis Regis Henrici Septimi in manibus dñi nup Regis per mortem ipsius nup Regine per tempus existentium.

Genral Receptores Ducatus Regis Eboracie de exitibus officii sui.

Genral Receptores Comitatus March Usque Carlion & Nerberth de exitibus officii sui.

Genral Receptores aut occupatores Regis & tenentes nup Willielmi nup Regem Henrici vij. perquisiti de exitibus officii sui & in manibus Regis per tempus existentium.

Thesaurarius Ville Calie per tempus existentium de exitibus officii sui.

Major Constabularius & Mercator Stapule Ville Regis Calie de custodiis & subsidiis Lanarum & pelliū Lanarum.

Firma sive Occupatores tenentes Dñicatos & alii revenentes Regis de Guynes Hammes Sandgate Bevelyngham Mark & Oye & alii revenentes Regis ibidem de exitibus eorundem.

Chiculus magne Garderobe Regis de exitibus officii sui.

Chiculus Hanapij Cancellarius Regis per tempus existentium de exitibus officii sui.

Capitales pincerna Angli vel occupatores officii pincerne Regis in singulis portibus Angli de exitibus officii sui.

Custum Regis in singulis portibus Angli de illis vij s. viij d. Regis reservati de nova custodia Vini vocati Maluesey in Scacio Dñi Regis computandi & ad manus Thesaurarii Regis solvendi.

Receptores Regis & tenentes nup Dñe Margarete Comitisse Richemond & Derb de exitibus officii sui quomdiu in manibus Regis extiterunt & existere contigerint.

Receptores Denariorum Regis pvenientes de tris & tenentes in manibus Regis Henrici Septimi aut in manibus Regis nunc aut alius persone ad ejus usum ratione morgagii perquisiti aut alius bargaine existentium.

Receptores & occupatores Regis & tenentes in manibus Regis ratione juniorum etatum hereditatis in Scacio Regis computandi & denarii inde pvenientes Thesaurarii Regis per tempus existentium solvendi.

Receptores & occupatores Regis & tenentes nup Ducisse Somers & postea in manibus diversorum copcionario de exitibus eorundem quomdiu in manibus Regis extiterunt & existere contigerint.

Receptores & occupatores tenentes & tenentes Willielmi nup Comitissae Devon quomdiu in manibus Regis extiterunt de exitibus & existere contigerint.

Receptores & occupatores Regis nup Vicecomitisse Welles in manibus Regis existentium & existere contigerint.

* The Three following Provisoes are contained in Three Schedules annexed to the Original Act.

1 So in the Original Act.

1 at O.

Recept & at occupat' traꝝ Riçi nup Comitis Kanč in mañ Regē exist' p' tempe quo in mañ R' extitunt aut existe contigint.

Recept' Theſ sive occupat' oim revenč Ville Berwici ptineñ & assignat'.

Recept' & occupat' traꝝ & c. que nup fuerunt Jasparris nup Ducis Bed in singulis Com' Angl' Waff & in march' eazdem de exit' officii sui videt' p' tempore quo in mañ Regis extitunt & existe contigint.

Recept' & at occupat' traꝝ Jacobi Tuchet Milif' nup Dñi Audeley q'mdiu in mañ Regis extitunt & existe contigint.

Recept' sive occupat' traꝝ & teñ nup Dñe Hastyng q'mdiu in mañ Regis extitunt & existe contigint.

Recept' & occupat' traꝝ & teñ nup Comitis Hunf' q'mdiu in mañ Regis extitunt & existe contigint.

Recept' & occupat' traꝝ & teñ nup Dñe Morleyslande q'mdiu in mañ Regis extitunt & existe contigint.

Recept' sive occupat' traꝝ & teñ nup Jacobi Tyrell q'mdiu in mañ Regis extitunt & existe contigint.

Recept' & occupat' traꝝ & teñ nup Francisci Dñi Lovell & postea Johis Cheyney Mit' q'mdiu in mañ R' extitunt & existe contigint.

Recept' & occupat' traꝝ & teñ voč Asheleys londę & Berkleys Londę q'mdiu in mañ R' extitunt & existe contigint.

Recept' & occupat' traꝝ & teñ nup Henř Bodrugan Militis q'mdiu in mañ Regis extitunt & existe contigint.

Recept' & occupat' traꝝ & teñ nup Dñi Roos de quadam annuitate D C C m'rc' annuatim Regi debet' q'mdiu in mañ Regis extitunt & existe contigint.

Recept' & occupat' traꝝ & teñ nup Willi de la Pole de quadam annuitate D m'rc' p' annu q'mdiu in mañ R' extitunt & existe contigint.

Firmař sive occupat' traꝝ & teñ nup Francisci Cheyney, Militis videt' C ti p' annu de firma sua C ti p' annu exeunt de tris & teñ Willi Catesby durante benefito Regis Henř Septimi q'mdiu in mañ Regis extitunt & existe contigint.

Firmař sive occupat' Insule Vecte & at traꝝ & teñ R' ibm de exit' eozdem q'mdiu in mañ R' extitunt & existe contigint.

Constabular' sive Recept' Dñi Regis oim revenč Castr' de Windesore cum ptiñ & speciañ.

Recept' & at occupat' Mañioꝝ traꝝ & teñ oim & singuloꝝ que nup fuerunt [Edmunde'] de la Pole nup Comitis Suff de exitibz eozdem q'mdiu in mañ Regis extitunt & existe contigint.

Firmař traꝝ & teñ que nup fuerunt Francisci Cheyney Mit' de exit' eozdem in mañ Regis existeñ p' mortem suam, q'mdiu in manibz Regis extitunt & existe contigint.

Custos Cambii & Monete Regis infra Turrim London & alibi de exitibz officii sui.

Firmař Cambii & Excambii Regis vsus partes transmarinas fiend' de firma sua.

Firmař Mañii de la More & Bacheworth cum ptiñ in Com' Hertford de firma sua lxij ti p' annu q'mdiu in manibz Regis extitunt & existe contigint.

Cives Hereford de feodi firma Civitatis Hereford xlij ti.

Hōies Ballivi Burgens' vel Vič ville de Kyngeston sup Hull de feodi firma f lxx ti q'mdiu in mañ R' extitunt & existe contigint.

Robtus Clyfford Mit' & hered' masculi de feodi firma Mañioꝝ de Stylyngflete Brian Askham & at in Com' Eboꝝ de firma sua xl m'rc' q'mdiu in manibz Regis extitunt & existe contigint.

Thomas Parre Miles firmař oim traꝝ & teñ Regis in Kendale & alibi in Com' Westm't de firma sua p' annu CC xl ti.

Recept' & at occupat' oim traꝝ & teñ que fueř Willi Stanley Mit' de alta pdicōe nup attincť de exit' eozdem q'mdiu in mañ R' extitunt & existe contigint.

Recept' & at occupat' oim traꝝ & teñ que fuerunt Johis Radcliff Militis nup Dñi Fitzwater de alta pdicōe nup attincť de exitibz eozdem q'mdiu in mañ Regis Henř Septimi extitunt & existe contigint.

Firmař Ballivi & at occupat' Mañioꝝ & Dñioꝝ de Cramborne Cast' Swaffham & offič Honoris Richemond in Com' Norff; Yoxsale, More Ende cum membris in Com' Norff, West Thorok Dichampton Blankeney & Bramstone Wanstede Pycheley Bautre Wockyng, Combworth Weston Baldok nup in manibz Ducisse Norff, West Horselegh, Liche Barowe Lower Whityngdon Blancoings Aynstapligh, q'mdiu in manibz Regis extitunt & existe contigint.

Recept' & occupat' traꝝ & teñ nup Riçi Nanfan Militis q'mdiu in manibz Regis extitunt & existe contigint.

Recept' & occupat' traꝝ & teñ nup Edwardi Burgh Militis q'mdiu in mañ Regis extitunt & existe contigint.

Recept' & occupat' traꝝ & teñ nup Willi Oldehale Militis q'mdiu in mañ Regis extitunt & existe contigint.

Firmař de Grymston de firma sua - - - - - x ti.

Firmař de Wormeleighton & Feny Compton de firma sua - - - - - xx m'rc'.

Firmař de Rochestre de firma sua - - - - - xxxvj ti.

Firmař de Alyngeroth, de firma sua - - - - - xx ti.

Firmař Ballivař de Wynchelsey & Mañii de Yham de firma sua - - - - - xx ti.

Firmař de Shawe de firma sua - - - - - xxiiij ti.

Firmař de Werke & Plenymello' de firma sua - - - - - xx ti.

Firmař de Norstede de firma sua - - - - - xxiiij ti.

Firmař de Hampton in Ardrene de firma sua - - - - - xlj ti.

Firmař de Pynkelley & Cantcelley de firma sua q'mdiu in mañ Regis [exist'] & existe contig' - - - - - lvij ti. xiiij s. vj d. ob.

Firmař de Claygate de firma sua - - - - - x ti. x s.

Firmař de Kylyngworth de firma sua - - - - - vj ti. xiiij s. iiij d.

Firmař voč Fenwikę ferme de firma sua - - - - - C m'rc'.

Firmař de Chebsey de firma sua - - - - - xx ti.

Firmař de Southwold de firma sua - - - - - xiiij ti.

Feodi firma Civitatis Eboꝝ - - - - - xx m'rc'.

Firmař de Charleton in Craven cum membr de firma sua q'mdiu in mañ Regis extitunt & existe contigint - - - - - lxx ti.

Firmař de Penrith de firma sua - - - - - xlj ti. ij s. v d. ob.

Firmař Herbagii Foreste de Caltres de firma sua - - - - - x ti.

Firmař traꝝ & teñ nup Johis Mortymer Mit' de firma sua - - - - - xxvj ti. xiiij s. iiij d.

Firmař traꝝ nup Johis Kendale & postea Willi Trefrey - - - - - xiiij ti. vj s. viij d.

Firmař de Dysse & Hemnale de firma sua q'mdiu in manibz Regis extitunt & existe contigint - - - - - C ti.

Recept' & occupat' traꝝ & teñ Willi nup Vič Beaumont q'mdiu in mañ Regis extitunt & existe contigint.

Firmař firme in Edemundeton nup Dñi Hastyng voč Willouglys ferme de firma sua - - - - - x ti.

Skelton - - - - - xiiij ti. vj s. viij d.

Batons - - - - - x ti.

Dynbeigh de Thoma Salisbury - - - - - xxxix ti.

Okyng - - - - - xxvj ti. xiiij s. iiij d.

1 Edi O.

* extit O.

CHAPTER XXV.

The Resumpcion.

TO THE KING OF SOVAIN LORD,

PRAYEN and in the most humble wise besechen your Highnes your humble Subgiet^r the Comons in this p^rsent pliamet by your high cōmaundement assembled, That where the most Noble and X^pen Princes Kyng Henry the vijth Kyng Edward the iiijth and the most famous and renommed Prince of most worthy memory King Henry the vijth your Fader, whome God pardon, and other your Noble progenitours have kept as honorable astat^r, as well in their owne psones as in their Household^r and oder their charges, as well in defence of this your Realme as in defence of the townes of Caleis Guynes Hammes Barwyk and the Marches of the same and other charges of this your Realme of the onely revenues thereof, as hath done any Kyng or X^pen Prince in eny oder X^pen Region not onely to the great honor of the same but also to the great ease rest and quietness of the People of the same, whiche caused all oder Land^r and Realmes to have this your realme in grete renome drede and feare and yo^r said pgenitours to be dradde of all outewarde nacions; And so it is most dradde So^vaigne Lorde that the revenues of yo^r Land^r and oder thing^r late being in your hand^r and possession be so gretely mynysshed, by reason of the manyfold gift^r graunt^r and releases passed from your Highness sith the begynnyng of yo^r most noble Reigne hitherto, that the residue therof nowe remainyng in your hand^r and possession in no wise suffiseth nor can suffice to bere and susteine yo^r greate charges, whiche dayly encreasen aswell by reason of your Warres nowe being in hand against yo^r auncient Enmyes the Scott^r as of your greatte charges in keypyng and defence of your Citie of Tourney late by your Grace victoriously conquered, and whiche of veray necessitee must be maynteyned and borne as accordeth to your princely astate and honour of your Highnes and surety of yo^r humble Subgiet^r and of your Realme: IN CONSIDERACON whereof it may please your Highnes by thadvise and assent of the Lord^r Spirituall and Temporall in this p^rsent pliamet assembled and by au^rtoritee of the same, for the conserva^rcon and mayntenynge of your most Roiall astate and oder charges above rehersed, to the pleasure of God and for your owne honour and surety and also for the univ^rsall weale ease rest and surety of this your Realme and Land, and for the mynysshynge and lessynge of the charges and burden of yo^r said pore Comons and Subgiet^r of the same whiche your Grace oweth to p^rferre and specially regarde before the favour of eny p^rticuler pson or erthely thing^r; To TAKE sease resume and have into your hand^r from the feast of Ester next cōmyng all and sing^rter those and suche annuytees graunted to eny p^rson or psones by yo^r Highnes by your tres patent^r, not for exercising of eny office whiche be not ne at tyme of the said tres patent^r made were rent ^rvice or rent charge of any estate of enheritance in your Highnes; And that all the said tres patent^r of all the same Annuytees and ev^r of them from the said feast of Ester onely touching the said gr^runt^r of the same Annuytees be utterly voide and of none effecte. AND ALSO that all tres Patent^r Graunt^r & Bill^r signed by your Highnes made to eny p^rson or psones of eny office or offices or Rowme to be had after the dethe of eny pat^rete, the same patente being yet on lyve and in possession by vertue of his patente, or of the nextt advoydaunce of eny advousons of Churches Benefic^r Chaurtries Hospitall^r p^rbend^r or of eny oder spirituall benefic^r not executed, be from hensforth utterly voide and of [none¹] force ne effect; And that all tres patent^r graunt^r and bill^r signed by your Highnes to eny p^rson or psones of or for the nōiacion constitucion or makynge of eny officer or officers oder there be and have bene incident and accustomed to be graunted and made by eny Officer or Officers be as concernyng the graunte or making of the same Officers from hensforth utterly voide and of no force ne effect.

And where div^rse psones have had Office or Offices som of and by the graunte of our So^vaigne Lorde King Henry the vijth and som of your Highnes, divers of yo^r Subgiet^r have by their sute and labour caused the same tres patent^r to be surrendered and have obtaigned newe tres patent^r of your Highnes of the same to them and to the former patente joyntly of the said Offices; Be it therefore enacted by au^rtoritee of this pliamet That all suche tres patent^r made by your Highnes to the said first patente or patent^res w^t oder joyntly, of eny suche Office or Offices so surrendered, whiche Joyntour nowe and yet continueth, be good and effectuall to ev^r suche first patentee and be voide to them that is named and joynd with the said first patente; And also that all tres patent^r made by our said So^vaigne Lord to eny psones joyntly of eny Office or Offices whereof none of them had suche form^r patente, whiche joynture yet contynueth, be unto them bothe utterly voide from the feast of the Nativite of Saint John Baptiste next cōmyng.

BE IT ALSO ordenyd be thau^rorite above said that ev^r p^rson or psones borne alien and made denyzens doo pay to your Grace and to your heirs & to all & ev^r oder psones alle suche Custūes Subsidies and oder duetis of and for their Wares and m^rchaundises as they shuld have paid before they were made denyzens, eny graunt^r to them made to the contrary notwithstanding: And that all licences graunt^r and tres patent^r by our said So^vaigne Lorde the Kyng that is (²) graunted or made to eny p^rson or psones borne oute of his obeisaunce to for or concernyng eny Custume or Subsidie by them to be paid as denyzens be and shalbe from hensforth voide and of none effecte. AND also that all licences and graunt^r made by your Highnes by yo^r tres patent^r to eny p^rson or psones what soev^r they bene of or for eny m^rchaundises or wares to be brought caried and conveyed into this Realme of England from the parties of beyond the See by wey of m^rchaundise, or to be brought caried and conveyed oute of this realme into the parties of beyond the See, atte tyme or tymes as in the same tres patent^r appereth, whereby eny Alien borne oute of the Kyng^r obeisaunce is or shalbe to take profit as ptie to the licence graunte or graunt^r, or as Deputie Attourney or factoure of the graunte or graunt^r or otherwise, be from hensforth voide and of none effecte.

AND furthermore be it ordeigned and p^rvided by thau^rorite above said that all graunt^r made by your Highnes, by your tres patent^r or otherwise, to eny p^rson or psones of eny office or offices of Constablership^r or keping of eny Castell^r Fortresses or other plac^r, or of eny other Office or Offices whatsoev^r wⁱⁿ England Ireland Wales Caleis or Barwyk and m^rches of the same, not requiryng actuall e^rcise and attendaunce in the same office or offices by them to whom suche (³) is made or graunted, or by their Deputie or Deputies, be from the said feast of Ester, as touchyng onely any suche Office or Offices that requireth not actuall attendaunce and annuyt^r graunteid for the same [be⁴] also voide and of no force ne effecte.

AND ov^r this be it ordeyned and enacted by au^rtoritee abovesaid that all graunt^r by your Highnes made to eny p^rson or psones of eny Office or Offices of Constablershippes, or of keypyng of eny Castell^r or Forcelett^r whatsoev^r in North Wales Flyntshire Holt Bromfeld and Yale or in the marches therof, or in the Countie Palantyne of Chester, and all Annuytes and Fees graunted and geven for e^rcising or occupying the same be also from the said feaste of Ester utterly voide adnullid and of no force ne effect.

Ample Revenues of former Kings.

Improvident Grants in this Reign.

All Grants made of Annuities, not annexed to Offices nor being Rents, &c. resumed, and declared void;

and all Grants of Offices in Reversion;

and next Avoidances of Advowsons, &c. and unusual Grants of any Officers.

II.

Joint Grants to former Patentees, with other new Patentees, declared void as to the latter only.

New joint Grants void as to all the Patentees.

III.

Aliens denized shall pay Alien Customs.

Licences to Aliens as to Customs and Exportation, &c. declared void.

IV.

Grants of Offices not requiring actual Exercise, and Annuities therewith, declared void.

V.

Grants of Constablerships of Castles in Wales & Chester declared void.

¹ no O.² nowe³ graunte O.⁴ O. omits.

VI.
Where Offices are granted with increased Fees, the Patentees shall receive only the old Fees.

BE IT also enacted by the said auctoritee that all Offices graunted by the Kyng our So^vaigne Lord to eny p^one or p^ones, w^h eny larger or gretter fees for the^xcising or occupying of the same thenne have bene used and accustomed to eny such Office or Offices, that the same patentees and evy of theym shall, from the said feast of ESTER next comyng, have for the^xcising of evy of the said Office or Offices onely suche fees proffit^e and advailes in as large man^r and fourme as eny p^one or p^ones have had at eny tyme in the Reigne of the said late King Henry the vijth for the^xcising & occupi^yng of the same Office or Offices and no more nor larger fees or wages.

VII.
Proviso for Grants of Dignities, &c.

PROVIDED alwey that this act extend not nor be p^judiciall to eny Duke Marques Erle Countes Viscount or Baron or to theires of eny of theym, of or for eny graunte or graunt^e made to theym or any of theym, of or for their astate of Creacion or Ereccion into the estate of Duke Marques Erle Counties Viscount or Baron, nor to their p^hemynence places or seet^e in your high courte of pliamet or elsewhere, nor to nor for eny annuyties or annuell rent^e to theym graunted for the sustentac^on of their estat^e.

VIII.
Proviso for Grants of Offices of Chancellor, Justices, &c.

PROVIDED also that all tres patent^e Comysions Writt^e Deputac^ons or Assignement^e, made by your Highnes to the Chaunceler of England, Tresourer of England, Under Tresourer of the same, Keper of yo^r privee Seale, Justices of either Benche, Chaunceler of your Duche of Lancaster, Tresourer of yo^r Householde, Sir Thomas Nevell Knight one of your Counsellours, Barons of your Escheker, Chambleyn and Chauncelour of your Escheker, Clerk of the Roll^e of your Chauncery, Justice of Assise & of Gaole deli^ve, Justices of Pax of evy shire of England, Justices of Northwales and Southwales and the m^oches of the same, & all Justic^e and other havyng administrac^on of Justice as Jug^e, by whatsoev^r name or names they be called, Justices of Lancaster Justice of Chester and Flynt Justice of the Kyng^e Forestes, your s^hgeant^e at the Lawe, your Attourney & Solicitour, your Attourney of your Duche of Launcestre the Clerk of your Crowne of your Chaunc^e of England, and to your Crowner & Attourney in your said Benche before you, or eny other your Attourneys of eny Courte, the Quenes Attourney, Clerk^e of the pliamet, Clerk of the Hamper, or to eny Clerk^e Officers or Mistres in eny of the said Benches or Court^e; but be good and effectuell to theym and evy of theym as touching their Offices & Rowmis Fees Wage^e Reward^e and all thing^e to tney^m onely by reason of their Office Offices or Rowmes of old tyme accustomed and belonging, or to or for eny annuytte graunted to eny of theym for e^xcising of their office or offices; ne be p^judiciall to Rychard Nevile knight of the Rodes nowe resiant there, nor eny to his Use to for any Annuyttee made or graunted toward his exhibucion; this act in eny wise notw^ostanding.

IX.
Proviso for Grants to the Queen.

PROVIDED also that this act of Resumpcion nor eny thyng thereyn conteigned be not in eny wise hurtefull or p^judiciall to our So^vaigne Lady the Quene, of or for eny annuytees or annuell rent^e libertes or Fraunchesies to her Grace graunted by the King^e tres patent^e or otherwise.

X.
Proviso for Grants of Hereditaments being out of the King's Hands at the Time of the Grant.

PROVIDED also that this act be not hurtefull to eny p^one or p^ones their heires or Successours to or for eny graunt or graunt^e to eny p^one or p^ones made by the Kyng our So^vaigne Lord by his tres patent^e soly or joyntly, of or for eny Office or Offices of eny Castelles Manours Lordshippes Lond^e Tenement^e or other Hereditament^e what soev^r, whiche were in your hand^e and possession at the tyme of the same graunte or graunt^e, & nowe being oute of your hand^e & possession & in the hand^e and possession of eny other p^one or p^ones by yo^r gift or graunte gift^e or graunt^e or by restitu^ons or otherwise; or for or of eny Annuytees fees annuell rent^e graunted by our said So^vaigne Lord by his tres patent^e, oute or to be p^oceyved of the same Castell^e Honours Manours Lordshipp^e Lond^e Tenement^e or eny other Hereditament^e or eny of theym, and nowe being oute of yo^r hand^e & in thand^e & possession of other p^one or p^ones as before said: But that all the said tres patent^e as touching the same Offic^e annuell rent^e & annuytees & evy of theym be good & effectuell & stonde in their force according to the purporte & teⁿor of the same tres patent^e as long as the same Manours Lond^e & tenment^e shall so remaygne & be oute of yo^r hand^e & possession & in thand^e & possession of eny other p^one or p^ones as they were before the begynnyng of this pliamet; this act notw^ostanding.

XI.
Proviso for George Earlof Shrewsbury, for the Stewardship of the Honour of Tutbury, &c. in the Duchy of Lancaster.

(1) Provided allwayes that this Acte of Resumpcion ne any thing therein conteigned be not in any wise p^judiciall or hurtefull to George erle of Shrowesbury, of and for the Stewardship of the Honor of Tutbury pcell of the Duchie of Lancast^r, and of all other constables man^rs Land^e teⁿit^e and hereditament^e in the contres of Staff and Derby pcell of the saide Duchie, and of the constablerships of the Castell^e of Tutbury Melbo^rne and the High Peke and the Bailyff of yo^r newe libties w^h in the said [contries,'] granted to the saide Erle for terme of his liffe by the King o^r So^vain Lorde that nowe is by his tres patent^e under the seale of his said Duchie, but that the same tres patent^e and evy thing in theym conteigned be as good and effectuell in the Lawe as they were before the making of the same acte, this acte or any other acte or act^e in this p^osent pliamet made or to be made to the contrary notwithstanding.

XII.
This Act, nor the Act confirming Letters Patents to the Duke of Suffolk (chapter 20, of this Session) shall not prejudice Letters Patent 12th April, 4 Hen. VIII. to Sir Christ. Garneys, for the Manor of Saxlyngham Norfolk.

PROVIDED always that this acte of Resumpcion or the acte of Confirmacion and making good of the tres patent^e made to Charles Duke of Suff^r, or eny thing in theym or eny of them conteigned or any other act or act^e in this p^osent pliamet made or to be made, be not p^judiciall nor hurtefull to X^pofor Garneys Knight Oon of the Gentilmen Huisshers of our Chamber & his heires, in of to or for a gifte & graunte made by our So^vaigne Lord the King that nowe ys by his tres patent^e under his greate seale dated the xijth daye of Aprill in the iijth yere of his Reigne to the said X^pofor & his heires of the Moyte of the Mano^r of Saxlyngham w^h th^opp^oten^onc^e in the Countie of Norff, & of Knight^e fees Advousons of Churches Chapell^e Chuntries Courtes letes Vieu of Frank pleg poondes Milles Freshewaters Rent^e Revisions ^vvic^e and Vileyns to the said Moyte or to the said Mano^r in eny wise thenne append^ount pteynnyng or of olde tyme belonging; whiche Mano^r w^h thappurten^onc^e amongst other Edmude de la Pole late Erle of Suff by an acte of pliamet holden at Westm^r in the xix yere of the Reigne of our late So^vaigne Lord Kyng Henry the vijth forfeited to the said late Kyng & his heires; But that the same tres patent^e gifte & graunte to the said X^pofor & his heires of the

¹ This Proviso for the Earl of Shrewsbury is on a separate piece of Parchment, tacked to the Roll in Chancery, signed at the top by the King, "HENRY R." A Copy thereof, but not signed by the King, (together with the Originals of the several other Provisoes, all signed by the King,) remains annexed to the Original Act, No. 25. in the Bundle of this Year, at the Parliament Office, with the following Memorandum at the bottom: "Originale annexit^r Rotulo Plia^t in Cancellaria. Ex mandato dⁿⁱ R ac D^{no}. Joh^e Tayler C^lico pliato^r."—In the Lords' Journals (MS. Vol. I. pa. 108; Printed Vol. I. pa. 48.) of 28 Nov. 7 Hen. VIII. A. D. 1515. is the following Entry: "Md qd hodie ex mandato Dⁿⁱ Cardinalis & alio^r d^{no} mandatū erat c^lico pliamenti qd [anneteret actū^o] resumpciois quendam pvisionem regia manu signata p Georgio Comi^t Salo^p & qd eandem pvisionem faceret irrotulari in Rotlo Pliamenti," and in the Margin of the MS. Journal in a later Hand-writing, "[The^o] day my I^d Cardinal & other L^{ds} comanded the C^lk of y^e Parl^t That he sh^d annex to y^e Act of Resumpcion a certain Proviso signed by y^e King & cause it to be Inrolled in Parl^t."

² } erroneously for { anne^teret actui
This

³ Countees O.

said moyte of the said Mano' & of other the pmissis, be as good stronge & effectuell in the lawe to the said Xpofer & his said heires & so stande remaine & be as they were before the begynnyng of this pliamt; by what soever name or surname the said Sir Xpofer in the said tres patentē dated the said xijth daye of Aprill in the said iijth yere of the Reigne of o' said Sovaigne Lord the King that nowe is, be named or called; the said Actes of Resumpcion & of Confirmacion & making good of the said tres patentē unto the said Charles Duke of Suff, or eny other acte or actē in this p̄sent pliamt made or to be made notwithstanding. And as yf the said actē of Resumpcion & Confirmacion of the same tres patentē or any other Acte or Actē in this p̄sent pliamt made or to be made hadde not ben hadde ne made.

PROVIDED alwey that this Acte of Resumpcion nor no other acte in this p̄sent pliamt made or to be made in eny maner of wise be hurtefull or p̄judiciall to Sir John Fyneux Knyght Chyffe Justice of the p̄tees to fore yo' Grace to be holden, to or for any ḡunte by yo' tres patentē to hym made for ij Tonn of Wyne yerely to be p̄ceyved of yo' portes of London and Brystowe, as longe as the seid Sir John occupieth or exc̄cyseth the office of Justishipe aforeseid.

PROVIDED alwey that this Acte of Resumpcion nor eny thing conteyned in the same, nor eny other acte or actē in this p̄sent pliamt made or to be made, extend ne in eny wise be hurtefull or p̄judiciall to adnull avoyde or resume eny tres patentē of thoffices of Baylywyke of Stradbroke in yo' Countie of Suff, & of the keping of the Mano' and pke of Wyngfeld in yo' said Countie of Suff, graunted & made by yo' Ḡace to Sir John Sharp Knight; by what name or names the same f̄ John is called or named in the same tres patentē, but that the same tres patentē according to the teno' p̄porte & effecte of the same be as good & effectuell in the Lawe & as avaylable to the same f̄ John as the same tres patentē were & shuld have been yf this acte of Resumpcion or any other Acte or Actē in this p̄sent pliamt made or to be made to the contr̄y had never ben had ne made.

PROVIDED always that this Acte of Resumpcion, nor any other acte or actē in this p̄sent pliamt made or to be made, extende not nor be hurtefull or p̄judiciall to Sir Richard Wyngfeld & Sir Robt Wyngfeld Knightē nor to eyther of theym nor to ther assignes nor to the assignes of eyther of theym, in to or for any ḡunte of thoffice of the Marshalshipp of Calise & the m̄ches of the same; nor in nor for any fees wages libties poare & p̄mynence to theym had made & gyven by the Kyng our Sovaign Lord that nowe is, for t̄me of ther lyves & for t̄me of lyff of the lengest lyve of theym, by his tres patentē dated the vijth daye of August in the vth yere of his moste noble reigne; as by the same tres patentē more at large doth appere; But that the seid Sir Rychard & f̄ Robt & eyther of theym & ther deutes & the deputies of eyther of theym, during the lyves of the same Sir Richard & f̄ Robt & the lyff of the lengest lyver of theym, may have enjoye exc̄cise & occupie the seid office of marshalshipp aforeseid, & all the fees wages auctorites poare & p̄mynence & ev̄y other thyng in the same tres patentē conteyned comprised & exp̄ssed according to the teno' & p̄porte of the same tres patentē as they ware at any tyme before the begynnyng of this p̄sent pliamt and as [thowgthe¹] this acte of Resumpcion had never ben had ne made.

PROVIDED always that this Acte of Resumpcion, nor any other acte or actē in this p̄sent pliamt made or to be made, in any wise doo extende to be hurtfull or p̄judiciall to Sir Thomas Borowe knight the Elder & Thomas Hennage, nor to neyder of them nor to ther Deputies nor to the Depute or Deputies of neyder of them, in to or for any ḡunte to them hadde & made for t̄me of their lyves & the lengest lyver of them, by the King o' said Sovaigne Lord by tres patentē, of the offices of the keping of the pke of Myntyng in the Countie of Lincoln & palership of the same pke; nor of nor for any fees wagē or other cōmedities in the same tres patentē exp̄ssed & conteyned assigned or graunted for the keping & p̄aling of the said parke; by what name or names surname or surnames the said Sir Thomas & Thomas or eyther of theym in the said tres patentē be named or called; but that the said Sir Thomas Borowe & Thomas Hennage & eyther of them, & [their²] deputie or deputies & the deputie or deputies of eyther of them during the lyves of the said Sir Thomas & Thomas & the lief of the lengest lyver of them, have and enjoye the said offices of keping & p̄aling of the forsaid pke, & all fees wagē & other cōmoditees & ev̄y othyn thyng in the same tres patentē comprised conteyned & exp̄ssed, according to the teno' purport & effect of the same tres patentē; any thyng cōprised in this Acte of Resumpcion or in any other Acte or Actē in this p̄sent pliamt hadde & made to the contrarie notwithstanding, and in lyke maner & forme as though this acte of Resumpcion hadde nev̄ ben hadde nor made.

PROVIDED always that this acte of Resumpcion, nor any other Act or Actē in this p̄sent pliamt made or to be made, extend nor be hurtfull nor p̄judiciall to Sir Gilbt Talbot & Sir Rychard Wyngfeld Knightē nor to eyther of theym, in to or for any graunt of thoffice of Deputacōn of the Town of Calise & the m̄ches of the same, nor of nor for any annuell pencōn or pencōns wages fees libties poars auctorites or p̄mynence to them had & made by the King our Sovaigne Lord that nowe ys for t̄me of ther lyves & the lengest lyver of them at the pleasure of the Kyng our said Sovaigne Lord, by his tres patentē dated the vijth day of August in the vth yere of his most noble reigne as in the same tres patentē more at large dothe appere; But that the seid Sir Gilbt Talbot & f̄ Rychard & eyther of them lengest lyve at the pleasure of the King our said Sovaigne Lord may have occupie enjoye & exc̄cise the said office of Deputacōn aforeseid, & all annuell pencōns fees wagis libties poars auctorities & p̄mynence & ev̄y of theym, & all other thyngē in the same tres patentē exp̄ssed conteyned & declared, according to the teno' & effecte of the seid tres patentē; & that the seid tres patentē and all & ev̄y thyng theryn conteyned & comprised be as good & effectuell in the Lawe according to the teno' & p̄porte of the same tres patentē as they were at any tyme before the begynnyng of this p̄sent pliamt, & as thowghe this acte of Resumpcion had nev̄ ben hadde ne made.

PROVIDED alwey that this acte of Resumpcion [our³] any thyng therein conteyned, nor any other Act or Actē in this p̄sent pliamt made or to be made, extende not nor be in eny wise hurtfull nor p̄judiciall to Sir Wilm Compton Knyght, in to of or conc̄nyng any gifte or ḡunte gifte or ḡunte by eny tres patentē of oure Sovaigne Lord the Kyng that nowe is made or ḡunted to the same f̄ Wilm, of any office or offices conc̄nyng the kepyng of the Mano' & pke of Donyngton within the Countie of Berk, the Baillyshipp Stuardshipp and Minystership of the Hospitall of Donyngton with the Rule of Men within the seid Maner or Lordeschipp in tyme of werres, ne to eny of theym; or conc̄nyng any fees wages p̄fittē cōmoditees or any other av̄untagies to the seid offices or any of theym belongyng, ḡunted to the seid f̄ Wilm for terme of his lif by the seid tres patentē under the Kyngē grete Seale, by whate so ev̄ name or names surname or surnames addicōn or addicōns the same f̄ Wilm in the seid tres patentē be namyd or callid; but that the seid tres patentē be as good effectuell & as advalleble in the lawe to the same f̄ Wilm as they were before the begynnyng of this pliamt, & as if this acte of Resumpcion or any other acte or actē in this p̄sent pliamt made or to be made hade nev̄ ben nor shulde be hade nor made; this acte of Resumpcion or any other Acte or Actē made or to be made in this p̄sent pliamt notwithstanding.

XIII.
Proviso for Sir J. Fineux, Chief Justice of the King's Bench, as to Two Tons of Wine.

XIV.
Proviso for Sir J. Sharp, for the Bailiwick of Stradbroke in Suffolk.

XV.
Proviso for Sir Richard and Sir Robt. Wingfeld, for the Marshalship of Calais, &c.

XVI.
Proviso for Sir Thomas Borowe and another, for the Park of Myntyng in Lincolnshire.

XVII.
Proviso for Sir Gilbt. Talbot and Sir Ric. Wyngfeld, for the Deputation of Calais.

XVIII.
Proviso for Sir William Compton, for the Keepership of the Park and the Stewardship of the Hospital of Donyngton in Berkshire.

¹ thowghe O.

² Interlined on the Roll.

³ or O.

XIX.
Petition of Prior
of the House of
Jesus of Bethlehem
at Shene, for £12.
per Ann. in lieu of
two Tons of Wine.

(¹) HUMBLY shewyth unto your Highnes your dayly Orato's and continuall Bedemen the P'or of the house of Jhu of Bethlehem of Shene and the Convent of the same, That where your right noble progenito' Kyng Henry the vth founder of the said House of Shene by his ters patētē gave unto the said House of Shene too tonnes of redd Wyne of Gaskyn, to be pceved yerely at the fest of the purificacion of our Lady in the porte of London by the handē of the Cheeffe Butler of England for the tyme beyng; and aft̄ for as muche as the said porte of London was so ov̄ chargyd wyth dyv's g'antes, so that the said P'or and Convent of long tyme had lytyll or none advauntage by reason of the said g'ant, Wherefore it pleased your Hyghnesse of your charytable mynd in recompence for the said too tonnes of Wyne, by your ters patentē to g'ant to the said P'or and Convent xij ſi yerely to be pceved of the pfette of your hamper by the handē of the Clerke of the said Hamp; pleasith it therfore your Hyghnesse that a pviso may be had in this p̄sent pliamēt for the said House of Shene after the teno' hereaft̄ ensuyng and your said Orato's shall dayly pray Almyghty God for the p̄sperius estate of your Hyghnes long to endure.

Proviso thereon
accordingly.

PROVIDED alway that this p̄sent acte of Resumpson, nor any other acte made or to be made in this p̄sent pliamēt, be not p̄judiciall or hurtfull to a g'ant made by ou' Sovayng Lord the Kyng, by hys letters patentē beryng date at Knolle the xvijth day off July in the iiijth yere of hys Reigne, to the Prior & Monkes of the House of Jhu of Bethlem of Shene of the order of Cartuſ of xij ſi or annuyte of xij ſi yerely to be had and pcevyd to the said P'or and Monkes and to their Successo's for ev̄, at the festys of the Nativitie of Seynt John Baptist and the nativitie of o' Lord, by evyn porcions of the yssues and pfites of the Kyngē Hamper by the handē of the keper or Clerke of the said Hamp; But that the said g'ant made by o' said Sovayng Lord the Kyng to the said P'or and Monkes and ev̄y thyng theryn conteynyd be good and effectuall; any acte or acte g'ante or ordynance made or hereafter to be made in this p̄sent pliamēt to the contrary notw'standyng.

Proviso for the
Merchants of the
Hanse of Almayn.

(²) PROVIDED always that non Acte Statute or Ordynance had made or to be made in this p̄sent pliamēt in any maner of wise extend or be p̄judiciall or hurtfull unto the Marchauntē of the Hanse of Almayn or to any of them havyn the house within the Citie of London cōmenly called Guildhalda Theotonicoꝝ by whate name or names they or any of them be named or called any Acte Statute or Ordynance made or to be made to the contrie in any wise notwithstanding.

CHAPTER XXVI.

The Subsidye.

Recital of Grant of
Subsidy by Statute
5 Hen. VIII. c. 17.

THE KINGE HUMBLE Subjectē in this his p̄sent pliamēt holdyn at Westm̄ the vth day of February in the syxt yere of his most noble reigne right well knowyn that in the late plement begonne and holdyn at Westm̄ the fourth day of February in the thirde yere of the reigne of our seid Sovaigne Lord and by div̄se progaçōns fro that day p̄roged unto the xxijth day of January in the vth yere of hys seid reigne and then holdyn by auctoritie of the seid late plement was gyven and g'anted unto our seid Sovaigne Lord the Somme of C lx M^l ſi to have bene assessed taxed gathered and levied in the name of subsidie in c̄teyne fourme and in the receipt of the Escheker of our seid Sovaigne Lord to his use in the morne of the Nativitie of Seinte John Baptist nowe last past to have ben paide and further hyt was by the auctorite of the seid late plement ordeyned that yff uppon c̄tificatē of the sommes taxed in the mañe and fourme conteyned in the said acte of and for ev̄y Shyre Citie and other place wythin thys Realme made unto the Lord Tresaurer of Inghland the Justices of either Benche and other in the said Acte therunto lymeted in the Cheker Chamber in the oçtabis of Seynte John Baptist nowe last past hit were appaunt that the sommes taxed wythin this realme for the sayd subsidie attayned not unto the somme of C lx M^l ſi then the seyd Lord Tresaurer Justices and other were auctorised by the seid acte to have lymeted and sessed further and other sommes for one other subsidie to have ben levied and paide to and for the full accomplisshment of the seid Somme of C lx M^l ſi as in the acte in the seid late plement made more playnly appereth: Wiche seid sommes of all Shyres Cities and other places within this realme c̄tified as is beforesaid comyth unto ryght letill above fyfty thousand poundē; And for div̄s ambiguities questions and doubtis arisyng as well for that the Comysioners into div̄s pties of this realme for the taxyn of the same subsidie were not lymeted neither Comysions therunto assigned as for that the c̄tificates of ev̄y part of this realme at the seid oçtabis of Seynt John Baptist ne at any tyme after were not fully and entierly accordyng to the seyd acte certefied the seid Lord Tresaurer Justices and other ther assembled as is beforesaid auctorised had not auctoritie by the seid acte to p̄cede to the lymyting and sessyng of any other rates or sommes for the accomplisshment of the lake of the seid somme of C lx M^l ſi wherby other Comysions mought have bene made for the setting leveying and payment of the residue of the seid C lx M^l ſi accordyng to the mynd and makers of the seid acte of the seid graunte IN CONSIDERACYON wherof and for div̄s other and reasonable causes be hit enacted by the auctorite of this p̄sent plement that aswell all suche sommes of money as be c̄tified by the Comysioners of the seid Subsidie in the Kyngē Escheker for the Shires Cities Townes and other places wythin this realme and not paied into the said receipt as all other Sommes Porçōns and partyes of the seid subsidie as yet beyng not c̄tified in to the seid Escheker of and for any Shire Citie Towne Place or P̄sone which ought to be charged to the seid Subsidie and were not forprised ne except in the seid acte in the seid last pliamēt neyther shalbe forprised ne except in this p̄sent acte shalbe taxed levied and paid into the seid receipt unto thuse of our sayd Sovaigne Lord accordyng to the g'ant therof as is before seid made any thyng in this acte to the contrie made notwithstanding: Except and therof to be allowed vj d. for ev̄y pound for the labour and expence of the Comysioners Colleçtours Constables and other inhabitauntē of the same subsidie accordyng to the seid acte.

Provision in said
Act [§ 6.] for
assessing any
Deficiency under
£160,000.

The Sums raised
under the Act did
not exceed £50,000.
Doubts as to Powers
for assessing the
Deficiency.

The Sums certified
under said Act and
not paid, and other
Sums chargeable
but not certified,
shall be levied:

except the 6 d. per
Pound for the
Commissioners.

II.
The Powers for
assessing the Defi-
ciency under recited
Act, § 6. repealed,
and the Amount
released.

AND futher be hit enacted by the auctoryte of this pliamēt that the articles and part of the seid acte wherby the seid Lord Tresaurer Justices and other have or shuld have had auctoritie and poure to have mad lymyted and sessed one other Subsidie or somme to have bene declared or c̄tified into the Chauncy and all the other auctorite and poure to the same Lord Tresaurer and Justices by the seid acte in the seid late plement cōmytted be and shalbe from hensforth by reason of this acte adnulled cessed and evoided and no further ne other lymetyng neyther taxyng therby to be had & by auctorite of this p̄sent pliamēt the seid Lordes and Cōialtie and all p̄sonnes of this realme be and shalbe of the seid residue of the seid C lx M^l ſi and of all sommes whiche for the accomplisshment

¹ To the King o' Sovayng Lord. O.

² The following Proviso appears on the Roll in Chancery, immediately after the Act of Resumption: It is thus introduced, "Iſm quedam consueta p̄visio exhibita est d̄co Dño Regi in pliamēto p̄l̄co ex parte m̄catoꝝ de Hanse in hec v̄ba." This Provision does not appear among those annexed to the Original Act of Resumption at the Parliament Office.

of the same shuld have ben lymeted cessid or had by the seid Lord Tresaurer Justices and other as is comprised in the seid act ageyn our seid Sovaigne Lord and his heires uttly acquitted relested and discharged for evy; For the which acquitell relese and discharge of the seid residue of the seyd C lx Mⁱ li as is beforeseyd, the true Comons in this present plement assembled wyth thassent of the Lords espuall and temporall in the same plement beyng by the auctorite of the same, have graunted and by this present indecture geve and graunt unto our Sovaigne Lord the somme of one hundrith and tenne thousand pounde to be taxed sett levied and paid in and by the name or names of Subsidie of evy pson accordyng to the tenour of this act chargeable to the same subsidie in maner and fourme folowyng that is to sey; **OFF EVY** pson borne under the Kynges obeysaunce for evy pound yerely that the same pson or anny other to his use hath in Fee simple Fee taile tme of lyff tme of yeres Execucon by Ward by copy of Court rolle or at wille in any lande tentē Rentē dices hereditamentē Annuitees fees corrodies or other yerly pfitte, so that the same extend to the yerly value of xx s. or above, Lande and Teitē chargeable to the disme wyth the Clergie only except, vj d. **OFF EVY** alien or straunger borne out of the Kynges obeysaunce for evy pound yerly that the same alien or stranger or any other to his use hath in fourme beforeseid in lande teitē or other the pmisses so that the same extend to the yerly value of xx s. or above, the seid lande and teitē chargeable to the disme with the Clergie as is beforeseid except, xij d. **OFF EVY** pson borne under the Kynges obeysaunce for evy pound in Coyne and the Value of evy pound that any suchē pson hath of his owne in plate, stoke of mchandise, household bladē of Cornes or of other goodes or catalles moveables aswell wythin this Realme of Inglond as wythout, and of all suche sommes of money that to hym is owyng wherof he trustis in his conscience suerly to be paid, except and of the pmisses deducted such sommes of monay as he owys and in his conscience truly entendys to pay, **SIX PENYES**, so that all the same substaunce extend to the value of xl s. or above. **OFF EVY** alien and straunger borne out of the Kynges obeysaunce for evy pound that he hath in Coigne and the Value of evy pound in plate, household bladē of Cornes, mchandise or other goodes or catalles moveables as is aboveseid aswell wythin this realme as wythout, and of all suche sommes of money that to hym is owyng wheroff he trustis in his conscience surly to be paid, except and of the pmisses deducted suche sommes of money as he owys and in his conscience truely intendis to pay, xij d, so that the said substaunce extend to the value of xl s. or above. **OFF EVY** pson borne under the Kynges obeysaunce takyng wages or other pfitte for wages by the yere to the yerly value of xx s. or above or wages or pfitte for wages after the rate under the value of xl s. and havyng none other substaunce wherby the same pson shuld or ought to be sett accordyng to this act as is beforeseid at higher or gretter somme vj d. and of evy xx s. that any pson borne under the Kinges obeysaunce takyth for wages or other pfitte for wages by the yere, which only by this act ought to be sett for hys wages or salary vj d. **OFF EVY** Alien and straunger borne out of the Kynges obeysaunce whiche ought onely to be sett for his wages or other pfitte for wages of evy xx s. that he takyth by the yere for wages or pfitte for wagis as is beforeseid xij d. **OFF EVY** Alien or Straunger borne out of the Kynges obeysaunce wyche at tyme of the seid assessyngē to be made shalbe of thage of xv yeres or above and takyng no wagis ne pfitte for wages neither havyng goodē catalles landē teitē neither other substaunce wherby in suche maner as is beforeseid he ought mought or shuld be taxed at higher or gretter summe, viij d.

AND hit is enacted by auctorite of this pliamēt that evy pson aswell such as be borne under the Kynges obeysaunce as evy other pson straunger or denison wyche at tyme of the seyd assessyng or taxacon to be had or made shalbe out of this Realme, and shall have goodes and catalles londē or teitē fees or annuyties wythin the same realme out of the places forprised in this act, shalbe charged for the same by dūficat of thenhabitauntē in that pties where suche goodē catalles landē tentē or other the pmisses then shalbe, or in suche other place wher such pson or his factour deputie or attorney shall have his most resorte unto wythin this realme, in like maner as yf the same pson were or had ben at tyme of the seid assessyng wythin this realme abydyng or dwellyng. And that all coigne plate goodē and catalles being in the rule or Custody of any pson or psones to thuse of any other pson wythin Age or of ful age, or to thuse of any corporacon fratnite guild misty or any cōialtie beyng incorporat or not incorporat, be and shalbe rated set and charged by reason of this act at the value dūfied by the pseters to that certificat to be sworne, and the somme therof taxed to be levied and taken of them that shall have such goodē in custody, and the same pson to be discharged ageyn hym or theym that shall have them at tyme of the dillivēy therof or at his otherwyse depture from the custode or possessyon of the same; All goodē catalles and ornamentē of Churches or Chapelles always of and for any Charge to the seid Subsidie forprised and except: The wych seid sommes of and for the seid Subsidie and evy of them as is beforeseid shalbe assessed levied taken and paid of evy pson chargeable to the same subsidie graunted by this acte accordyng and after the rate of suche yerly substance and value of londē teitē and other the pmisses wage and pfitte for Wages Goodē and Catalles as evy pson so to be charged shalbe of at the tyme of the seid assessyng or taxacon uppon hym to be made and in none otherwyse: And the seid subsidie shalbe taxed assessed and rated accordyng to this acte in evy Shire Ryddyng Citie Towne and other place wythin this realme athissid the fest of Seynt Mighell tharchangell next comyng; And the seid sommes of evy Shire Ridding Citie Towne or other place aforeseid of and for the seid Subsidie to be taxed and rated shalbe by the Comysyoners of and to the same lymeted or ij of theym at lest certified into the Kynges Exchequer in the xv day of Octobr next comyng or before, and the seid sommes in maner and fourme aforeseid taxed shalbe paid in to the receipt of the seid Eschequer to thuse of our seid Sovaigne Lord in the xxj day of Novembr next comyng: And the Sommes aboveseid of and for the seid subsidie of C x Mⁱ li shalbe taxed sett asked demaunded taken gathered levied and paid unto thuse of our seid Sovaigne Lord in forme beforeseid aswell wythin libties fraunchises sentuaries aunčen demeane and other whosomev place or places exempt or not exempt as wythout, except suche shires places and psones as shalbe forprised in and by this act; any graunt charter use of libtie by reason of any tres patentē or otherwyse, pvey seale psc'pcon allowaunce of the same or any whosomev other matter of discharge heretofore to the contry had mad graunted used or opteyned, or hereafter to be made graunted or opteyned notwystondyng. And yf any discharge by tres patentē pvey seale or pviso by the Kyng our Sovaigne Lord made or by any other meane contrary to this act happon to be opteyned, the same discharge to be voide and of none effect.

AND further be hit enacted that for the assessyng and ordryng of the seid Subsidie of C x Mⁱ li to be duely had, that the Cōens in this present pliamēt assembled shall name and appoynt in the same pliamēt of and for evy Shire and Ridding wythin this realme and also of and for evy of the Citees of London Norwyche New Sarisby Cauntby Wurchester Coventre Yorke Lincoln Bathe and Rouchester, and of and for evy of the Townes of Southampton Bristol Shrovisby Notyngham Kyngeston upon Hull Oxenford Gloucester and Leycester, and of and for the Boroughe of Southwerke and Ile of Wyght, certeyn nombr of the most sadde and discrete psones aswell of the Justices of Peas of evy of the same Shires Ryddyng Citie Townes Boroughe and Ile of Wyght as of other inhabitantē of the same Shires Ridding Citie Townes Borowe and Ile, to be Comysyoners wythin the seyd Shyres Ryddyng Citie Towne Borought and Ile wherof they be so Justices of Peas or inhitauntē in the same, and of and for the honorable householdes of the Kyng our Sovaigne Lord and the Quene, certeyn of the hed officers of the same to be Comysyoners of the same Householdes in what Shire or other place the seid Householdē then shall happon to be. And the seid Comons in like maner may name of evy other Citie Boroughe and townē Corporat not beyng before expsed vj, v, iiij, iij or ij of the hed officers and other sadde and honest

In lieu of the said Deficiency, a Sum of £110,000. granted; to be raised as follows, viz.

On Lands, &c. of Subjects at or above 20s. per annum 6d.

Aliens 12 d.

Personalty of Subjects at or above 40s. Sixpence per Pound.

Aliens 12 d.

On Wages, &c. of Subjects at or above 20s. per annum 6d.

Aliens 12 d.

Aliens above 15, not having Wages, 8d.

III.

Property within the Realm, of Persons being abroad, shall be rated where the Property is situate.

Personal Property rateable in the Hands of Trustees, &c.

Exception for all Church Ornaments, &c.

Sums shall be rated on Property of Persons at the Time of assessing.

Subsidy shall be assessed before Michaelmas next;

certified into the Exchequer by the 15th of October; and paid by 21st November.

Subsidy shall be levied within all Liberties, &c. exempt or not, unless expressly excepted in this Act.

IV.

For assessing the Subsidy there shall be appointed by the Comons, in Parliament, Commissioners for the several Shires and Places named;

and for the Royal Household.

Commissioners for certain Cities and Towns not named, to act jointly with Two Commissioners of the Shire, and under their Control;

and subject to be fined for Neglect, &c.

and not entitled to any Allowance.

Commissioners for certain other Towns or Places to be appointed by the King or his Council, &c.

Commissions shall issue out of Chancery.

Commissioners may separate themselves for distinct Hundreds, &c.

V.
Commissioners shall faithfully execute this Act.

Two Commissioners shall send Precepts to chief Inhabitants and Constables or Officers to attend them in Execution of this Act on a Day certain.

VI.
At the Day appointed the Commissioners and the Officers, &c. shall attend.

Penalty on non-attendance of Officers &c. or their refusing to be sworn.

Oath of Officers, &c. charged to inquire and certify the Persons rateable according to this Act.

inhabitant of every of the said other Cities boroughes and townes corporat accordyng to the numbr and multitude of people beyng in the same, the wyche psones yf any suche be therunto named of the seid inhabitaunt of the seid Cities boroughes and townes corporat not expressed by name, shalbe joynd and putt as Comysioners wyth the psones named for such Shyres and Ryddyng as the seyde Cities boroughes and townes corporat not expressed before named be sett and have their beyng wythe psones so named for and of the seid Cities boroughes and townes corporat, and by reason of their duellyng in the same shall not take uppon them ne none of them to putt any part of their Comysion in execucon for the pmisses out of the seid Citie boroughe to towne corporat wherin the being so named only for the same be duellyng. And also not to execute the seid Comysion wythin the Citie boroughe or towne corporat wher they be so duellyng, but joyntly with ij at the lest of the other Comysioners wythin that shire or Ryddyng and in that Comysion where they be so duellyng at suche dayes and tymes as the seid other Comysioners for the same Shire or Ryddyng therunto shall lymyt and apoynt wythin the same Citie or towne corporat wherof they so be, and not out of suche Citie or towne, and in that maner to be aidyng and assistyng wyth the seid other Comysioners in and for the good execucon of theffect of their seid Comysion on payne of every of the seid Comysioners so named for any suche Citie boroughe & towne corporat beyng not before expressed be name to make suche fyne as the seid other Comysioners in the Comysion of or for the seid Shire or Ridding named or iij of them at lest shall by their discrecyon sett and certefie unto the Kyng Exchequer, ther to be levied toward the payment of the seid somme of C x M' li in like maner as yff such or like somme had ben sett and rated uppon every such pson for the seid subsidie; The wych Comysioners so named of and for the seid Cities boroughes and Townes not before specially named and only put into the seid Comysion by reason of their duellyng in the same shall not have any pt or porcion of the fees or reward for the Comysioners and their Clerke in this act afterward especified. And that aswele for and of all other townes or place beyng separat fro Shires and not beyng pcell of any Shire neither of the seid Cities and Townes before named boroughe of Southwerke and Ile of Wyght as of all those Shires Cities Townes or other places wherof ther shalbe no psones named and affiled to this act for to be Comysioners of the same, uppon relacion therof made and so knowne unto the Kyng our Sovaigne Lord or to his honorable Councile or to his genhall attorney for the tyme beyng, our seid Sovaigne Lord or his seid Councell or the seid attorney have full auctorite by this act to name cteyn psones by ther discrecyon duellyng wythin the same place or wythout, to be therof Comysioners any thing in this act to the contrary made notwithstanding: To wych psones as is beforeseid in maner aforeseid named to be Comysioners in every of the Shires ryddyng Cities townes before named boroughe of Southwerke Ile of Wyght and other Townes or places as is before seid, and also to the seyde hed officers of the seid honorable household one Comysion shalbe directed out of the Kyng Chaundy under the Kyng great Seale, And to every such Comysion one Cedula to be affiled conteynyng and receytyng this present act or effect of the same by the wych Comysions the seid Comysioners named unto ij of them at lest shall have full auctorite to put in execucon theffect of the same Comysion accordyng to this act and pport of the seid Comysion: And wyche Comysioners so to be named of and for the seid Shires Ridding Cities Townes boroughe and Ile, household and other places before seid by auctorite of this act, aff such Comysion to them directed may by ther assent and agrement sever them self for the execucon of ther seyde Comysion in Hundred Ward Wapentakes townes pishes and other place wythin the lymyt of their seid Comysion in suche maner as to them shall seme expedient to be ordered and betwene them to be comoned and agreed.

AND HIT IS ENACTED by the auctorite of this present plement that the Comysioners and every off them wych shalbe named lymeted and assigned to be Comysioners in any Shire Ryddyng Citie Towne boroughe Ile and in the seid household or at any other place shall truly effectually and diligently wythout omysion favour affeccon fere drede or malice execute in their ptis, And in that to them shal appteyne accomplysche and fulfill the articles folowyng touchyng the namyng warnyng lymytyng callyng charyng examynyng or othes gyvyng to the psones that shall make presentment and to all other that accordyng to this act ought or shuld be sworne and examined setting taxyng and exstreyng, in suche maner as the same Comysioners may or ought to do and execute, so that be his or their negligens or noo doyng no pt of that to them shalbe long accordyng to thentent of this act shalbe omytted or undon: And the seid Comysioners and every nombre of them unto ij of them at lest for the execucon of the said Comysion and act shall direct their sefall or joynt pcept unto viij, six, iij, or ij or more or lasse as for the nombre of the inhabitaunt shalbe requisyte of the most substantiall discrete and honest psones inhabitaunt by the seid Comysioners or ij of them at lest to be named of and in every Hundred Wapentake Ward pische towne or other places aswell wythin libertie Fraunchise Sentuary as wythout, wythin the lymyt of the Shires Ryddyng Cities Townes Boroughe or Ile aforeseid and other places wythin the lymyt of their Comysions, and to the Constables subconstables bailles or other lyke officers or minister of every of the seid Hundredys Townes Ward pishes and other place beforeseid as to the seid Comysioners or every nombre of them unto ij of them at lest by their discrecyons in devisioun shall seme expedient, and as by the mean and use of that ptis shalbe required, straitly by the same pcept charyng and comaundyng the seid inhabitaunt constables and other officers aforeseid to whome suche pcept shalbe so directed to apere in their pper psones before the seid Comysioners or any nombre of them as the shall divided themself unto ij of them at lest at cteyn days and place by the seid Comysioners or every nombre of them unto ij of them at lest, wythin Citie boroughe or Towne Corporat or wythout, in other place by their discrecyon to be lymyted ther to do and accomplysche all that to them on the pt of our Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng shalbe injoned comaundyng further by the same pcept that he to whoes hond such pcept shall com, shall shewe or dylyver the same to thoder inhabitaunt or officers named in the same And that none of them faile to accomplysche the same on payne of xx s.

AND HYT IS ORDENTD by the seid auctorite of this present plement that at the seid day and place pfixed and lymeted in the seid pcept every of the seid Comysioners then beyng wythin the shire and havyng no sufficient excuse for his absence shall at the seid day and place pfixed for that pt wherunto he was so lymyted apper in his pper psones, and ther the same Comysioners beyng present or ij of them at lest shall call and cause to be called before them the seid inhabitaunt and officers to whome the directed their seid pcept and wyche had in comaundment ther to appere by the seid pcept of the seid Comysioners, And yff any so warned make defaute onelesse he shalbe then letted by syknesse or other leffull excuse and that lette to be witnessed by the othes of ij credibles psones or yff any so apperyng refuse to be sworne in the fourme folowyng that every psones makyng suche defaute or refusyng to be sworne to forfette xx s. and so for every day pfixed for the same cause unto the tyme the nombre of every suche place have appered and certified in fourme und'written AND every of them so makyng defaute or refusyng to be sworne to forfette xx s: And uppon the seid apparaunce had, one of the moste substanciall inhabitaunt or officers therof beyng warned and apperyng, by the seid Comysioners shalbe sworne uppon a boke aff this fourme opynly before the seid Comysioners; I shall truly inquire wyth my felowis that shalbe sworne wyth me of the Hundred Wapentake Ward towne or other place of the best and most value and substance of every pson duellyng or abydyng wythin the lymyt of the place that I and my felowy: shalbe charged wyth, or wyche shall have his or their most resort unto any of the same place and chargeable wyth any somme of money by the act of the seid subsidie and of all other articles that I shalbe charged wyth touchyng the seid act and accordyng to thentent of the same, and

theruppon as nere as shall cōme to my knowliche truely p̄sent and certifie before you the names and surnames the substauce and values of ev̄y of them aswell of Lande Teñte or other hereditamentē and possessions recyted in the seid acte, as of goodē and catalles and also of wagis and p̄fytte for wages of the seid p̄sones and ev̄y of them chargeable by the seid acte, wythout concealment favour love affectōn dred fere or malice so God me helpe and all Seynte and by this booke. AND EV̄Y other p̄sone that there shall appere by the seid p̄cepte shall make lyke othe, and uppon that othe so taken as is beforeseid by the inhabitaunte and officers of ev̄y hundred ward wapentake towne or other place, the seid Comysioners shall opynly ther rede or cause to be red unto them the seid ratis and openlie declare theffet of their charge unto them and in what manere and fourme they owe and shall make their certificacō accordyng to the ratē and sōmes therof abovesaid; And of all maner p̄sones aswell of aliens and straungers as of such as be borne wythin this realme and of the possessions goodē and catalles of fratnites guyldē and other as is abovesaid and of p̄sones beyng in the pties beyond the See havyn goodē or catalles Lande or Teñte in this realme as is beforeseid, and of all goodē beyng in custody to thuse of any other p̄sone as is abovesaid, by the wych informacion and shewyng the seid p̄sones so sworne shall have suche pleyne knoliche of the true entent of this p̄sent acte and of the manere of their certificacō, that the same p̄sones so beyng sworne shall have no reasnable cause to excuse them by ignorānce: and af̄ter suche othe and the seid estatute of the seid subsidie and the maner of the certificacō to be made in wrytyng conteynyng the names and surnames of ev̄y p̄sone and whether he be borne out of the Kyngē obeysaunce or wythin, or whether he be d̄v̄nt or in the householde of any other p̄sone and the best value of ev̄y p̄sone in ev̄y degre aswell or yerely value of lande teñte or suche lyke possessions wages and p̄fytte for wages, as the value of goodē and catalles and in ev̄y thyng to their seid Certificacō requisit and necessary to them declared, the seid Comysioners ther beyng shall by their discrecyons apoynt and lymt unto the seid p̄sones another day and place to appere before the seid Comysioners and charging thoes p̄sones that be sworne that they in the meane tyme shall make diligent inquerrey, of the p̄misses and then there ev̄y of them so beyng sworn uppon the payne of xx s. to appere at the seid newe p̄fixe day and place thier to certifie unto the seid Comysioners in wrytyng accordyng to their seid charge and accordyng to the true entent of the seid ḡunt of subsidie & as to them in manere before reherseyd hath then be shewed and declared by the Comysioners: At wyche day and place so to them p̄fixe yf any of the seid p̄sones sworne as is before seid make defaute or appere and refuse to make the seid Certificacō then ev̄y of them so offendyng to forfeyt xx s. except such resonable excuse for his defaut by reason of syknesse or otherwise by the othes of ij credible p̄sones there wytenessed be had; and of such as appere redy to make Certificacō as is beforeseid the seid Comysioners ther beyng shall take and receive the same, and af̄ter such Certificacō so taken the seid Comysioners shall pleynly and diligently ovlōke all the same certificacō and ev̄y part therof and the names values and substauce of ev̄y p̄sone so certified; and yf the same Comysioners se cause reasonable they shall examynd the seid p̄sentes therof and other p̄sones suche as they shall seme necessarye; and theruppon the same Comysioners at the seid days and placis by their agrement among themsilf shall opynlye ther p̄fixe other day or dayes att ceirtayn place or place wythin the lymte of their Comysion by ther discrecyon for ther further p̄cedyng to the seid assessyng of the seid subsidie; and theruppon at the seid day of the seid Certificacō as is beforeseid taken the same Comysioners shall make their p̄cept or p̄cepte to the Constables Subconstables bayleves or other officers of such Hundredē Wapentakes Townes or other place as the same Comysion shall be of, comprisyng and cōteynyng in the same p̄cept the names and surnames of all p̄sones p̄sented before them in the seid c̄tificacō wyche the seid Comysioners or any of them shall know suppose or deme to be of more and gret̄ value or substauce in Lande Teñte goodē Catalles or sommes of money owen to them or other substauce as is beforeseid then uppon suche p̄sone or p̄sones is or shalbe certified, and also the names and surnames of all other p̄sones ther so c̄tified, wych the same Comysioners or any of them shall seme by their discrecyon necessary or requisyte fo' any cause reasonable to be examined before them in any thyng touchyng the p̄misses, commaundyng the said Constables bailieves and other officers to whome such p̄cept shalbe directed to warne thoes p̄sons whoes names shalbe comprised in the seid p̄cept at their mansions or to their p̄sones or by opyn p̄clamaçōns at their p̄ishe churches or otherwyse that the same p̄sones named in such p̄cepte and ev̄y of them shall p̄sonally appere before the seid Comysioners at the seid newe p̄fixe day and place days or place ther to be sworne and examined by the seid Comysioners of their substauce and value and sommes of money owyng to them and other whosomev̄ mat̄r con̄nyng the p̄misses or any of them accordyng to this acte: AT WYCHE day and place so p̄fixe the seid Comysioners ther then beyng or ij of them at lest shall cause to be called the seid p̄sones whoes names shalbe comprised in the seid p̄cept as is beforeseid for their examinaçōn to be warned; And yf any of thoes p̄sones as is beforeseid to be examynd wych at eny tyme af̄ter the warnyng and before the seid p̄fixe day shalbe wythin such place where he may have knoliche of his seid apparaunce to be made, make defaute and appere not, onlesse a reasonable cause or els a reasonable excuse by the othes of ij credible p̄sones before the seid Comysioners be alleged for his discharge ev̄y of them so makyng such defaute to be rated at double the somme of the best value that he was certified by them that made the seid Certificacō, at lest or at more by the discrecyons of the Comysioners ther beyng, and in like manere yf any of them that appere refuse to be sworne in fourme folowyng or be sworne and refuse to be ordered by the seid Comysioners in their answers, then ev̄y such offendour to be taxed at the double somme of and for the best value and substauce uppon hym c̄tified by the seid p̄sones that made the c̄tificacō as is beforeseid at lest or more by the discreçōns of the Comysioners ther then beyng: and ev̄y of the p̄sones so there apperyng whoes names shalbe exp̄ssed in the seid p̄cept shall opynlie there be sworne in this manere. I shall feithfully truely and pleynly accordyng to my knowliche shewe unto you the Kyngē Comysioners and to other by you assygned the best and grettest value or above of all my yerely p̄fytte in Londē Teñte rentē or such like possessions, wages, yerly p̄fittē for wages and the best and grettest value of all my goodē and catalles and sommes of money to me owen accordyng to the ḡunt of this acte of Subsidie, and truely answer to that I shall be examynd of, touchyng the p̄misses wythout Covyn or dysceyte so God me help and all Seynte. AND IF any p̄sone that shuld appere be excused in fourme beforeseid by wytenesse of credible p̄sones the same p̄sones shalbe examynd by there othes of his or ther value and substauce so lakkyng and excused, and by the best of that c̄tificacō or knowliche or of the other fyrst certificacō uppon hym or them made, the same p̄sones so lakkyng and excused of his apparaunce to be sett and rated by the seid Comysioners; AND EV̄Y sp̄uall p̄sone shalbe rated and sett accordyng to the certificacō upon hym to be made of or for his tempall lande and other possessions not chargeable to the dysme with the Clergie. AND IF any manere of p̄sone certified or rated at any manere of value offer hym silf to be sworne and examined by his othe at any of the seid p̄fixe days and to swere for his discharge in that he is c̄tified above his value or substauce, so that he come before the extrete of the seid assessyng as shalbe af̄terward declared be dyliv̄de for the p̄ticuler collecçōn therof, the same p̄sone shalbe receyved and his othe taken; And all p̄sones so offeryng themsilf to be sworne and all other sworne and examynd at callyng by the seid Comysioners as is above seid shalbe rated and charged accordyng to the value and substauce shewed by his or their disposicyon or his or ther othes made and none otherwyse. AND ALL p̄sones sett rated and taxed as is beforeseid shalbe bund and charged by the same and the somme or sommes uppon hym sette to be dewe toward the payment of the seid C x M' li and to be levied as hereaf̄ter shalbe especified.

Charge by the Commissioners to such Officers as to rating all Persons liable, and certifying the same.

Commissioners shall appoint a further Day for receiving such Certificacōs.

Penalty on neglecting to certify, &c.

The Commissioners shall examine the Certificacōs, &c. and appoint a Day for proceeding in the Assessment, by Personal Examination of Parties, not seeming sufficiently charged, who shall be summoned before the Commissioners.

Penalty of Double Rate on Parties not appearing to be examined or refusing to be sworn, &c.

Oath of such Parties.

Rating of the Parties accordingly.

VII.
Persons shall be rated where they are dwelling ;
or, if abroad, where last resident ;
at the highest Rate ;

but not to be doubly charged, both for Lands and Goods, &c.

VIII.
For the Relief of Persons rateable in Two Places, &c.

Penalty on doubtful Evasions, Double Duty.

Commissioners shall be assessed by each other.

IX.
Lords, and all other Masters, Fathers, &c. answerable for their Servants, &c.

Mode of assessing and taxing Householders, and their Servants, &c.

X.
Appointment of Collectors by the Commissioners.

AND hit is also enacted by the seid auctoritie that evy psone be rated taxed and sette and the somme of hym sett to be levied in suche place where he at tyme of the seid Certificat to be made, shall kepe his house or duellyng or where he then shalbe most covsaunt abydyng or resyaunt or shall have his most resorte unto and shalbe best knowne at tyme of the seid Certificat to be made and no where els, and yf any psone at tyme of the seid assessing happon to be out of this realme or ferre fro the place where he shalbe knowne then he to be sett where he was last abydyng in this realme and best knowne. AND AFTER the substaunce value and wages or other pfyttē of evy psone knowne by examynacyon by his othe certificat or in other manere of wyse as is before seid the seid Comysioners vj, v, iiij, or ij of them shall sett and tax evy psone accordyng to the rate of that substaunce value or wagē or other pfyttē wherby the grettest and most sūme accordyng to his substaunce by reason of this act ought or may be sette and taxed. AND THAT NO psone that is taxed for londē tenitē or other such reall possessions be sette or taxed for his goodē and catalles and other moveable substaunce neither econtrary and so lyke for wages and other pfyttē neither no psone to be double charged neither sett for ij causes ne at sevall placys by reason of this act.

AND that hit be ordeyned by the seid auctoritie of this p̄sent plement that no psone havyng ij mansions or other ij placē to resorte unto or callyng hymself household v̄v̄nt or waiting v̄v̄nt to the Kyngē Highnesse the Quene or other Lord or Lady Maister or Mastres, be excused uppon his seyng from the tax of the seid subsidie in neither of the placē where he may be sett, onlesse he bryng a certificat in wrytyng from the Comysioners where that he is so sett in dede at one place. And if any happon to be sett in ij placē uppon Certificat therof made, the best and most somme uppon hym so taxed to be taken and abyde and the other to be discharged, so that the same certificat be made therof in due tyme as reformaōn may be had before the somme be cast and the hed Collectours charged wythe the same in the extrete therof to them to be made ; And yf any psone that ought to be sett by reason of his removyng or resortyng to ij placē or by reason of his seyng that he is ellis where taxed or by reason of any privilege by his duellyng or abidyng in any place not beyng forprised in this act or in any otherwyse by his covyn or crafte happon to escape fro the sessyng and be not sett, and that pved by p̄sentment examynacyon or informacyon before any ij of the seid Comysioners or the Barons of the Kingē Exchequer or ij Justices of Peas of that contre wher any suche psone duellyth then ev̄ psone that by suche meanes or otherwyse wylfully by covyn shall happon to escape fro the sessyng of the seid subsidie and not to be rated taxed and sett shalbe charged uppon the knolyche and pve theroff wyth and at the double value that he shuld or ought to have ben sett at before accordyng to his havour, the same double to be levied gathered and payde of his goodē & catalles towards the seid sōme of C x M' fi and further to be punysshed by the discreōn of the Barons Justicē or Comysioners before whome he shalbe convicted for his offence and dysceyt in that behalve : AND that evy Comysioner assigned and deputed for the ordryng of this subsidie duellyng wythin the p̄cinct and lymytt of his Comysion for his owne substaunce shalbe valued and rated by examynaōn uppon his othe or otherwyse as is before seid to be taken and made in manere and fourme before rehearsed by iiij, iij, or ij other Cōmysioners of the same Shire Ryddyng Citie boroughe or towne corpat or other place where the same Comysioner so duellyth or kepyth his howse and after suche value and rate of hym knowne ; AND after suche value and rate of hym knowen, the same Comysioner so duellyng wythin the lymytte of his Comysion to be sett and taxed by the other seid Comysioners and aswell the somme so uppon hym silf taxed as the sommes by the p̄sinters sworne as is beforeseid taxed uppon his v̄v̄ntē or other of his houshold or other beyng in his howse shalbe writen and sett in the extretis therof to be made wyth the oder inhabitauntē of that pties and so to be gathered and levied in lyke manere as hit ought or shuld have ben if the same Comysioner had not ben in the Comysion of the place wher he so duellyth.

HIT is also ordeyned and enacted by the seid auctoritie that evy Lord es̄pual and tempall and evy Sōvaigne of Monast̄y Cathedrall Churchē or other Churchē College or Chapell reguler or seculer, and evy other Maister Maistres Fader Moder and all other Householders be and shalbe answerable and charged for all singuler sommes of money taxed or sett uppon his or her v̄v̄ntē or other abidyng in his or here house, and the same sōme or sōmmes for the seid v̄v̄ntē and other abydyng wyth them to be, to be asked levied and taken by distres yf they or any of them refuce the payment therof, and the distres to be appraised and sold for none payment of the same in like manere as if the same sōme or sōmmes had ben sett or taxed uppon them silf. AND that hyt shalbe lafull to evy such Lord Sōvaigne Maister Maistres or other Householder to deteyne and hold in their handē the seid sōme so taxed uppon any of his or their v̄v̄ntē for the seid subsidie as pcell of the next wages salary or other pfytt to suche v̄v̄nt by his seid Lord Sōvaigne Maister Maistres or other houshold due to be paid at tyme of the seid c̄tificat and tax made or sett or at any tyme after, and therof to be acquyted and discharged ageyn the seid v̄v̄nt by auctoritie of this act. AND after the seid taxes and assesses of the seid sōmes uppon and by the seid examynaōn and certificat as is beforeseid made and before the seid fest of seynt mighell tharchangill next comyng the seid Comysioners or ij of them at lest by their wrytyng extreted of the seid tax therof unther the seallē of ij of the seid Comysioners at lest to be made shall dylv̄ve unto sufficient and substaunciall inhabitauntē and Constables Subconstables Bayleves or other Officers joyntly of Hundredē Townes pishes and other places wythin their lymyttē or to the seid sufficient psones inhabitauntē of the same onely, by the discrecyon of the same Comysioners as the place or pties shall requir, aswell the p̄ticuler names and surnames as the remembraunce of all sōmes of money taxed and sett of and uppon evy psone aswell man as woman householder laborer or v̄v̄ntē and all household v̄v̄ntē of all other inhabitauntē or duellers wythin the seid pishes townes and placē ; By auctoritie of wych wrytyng or estrete so dylv̄de the seid officers or other psones so named and deputed shall have full poure and auctoritie immediatly after the dylv̄vy of the seid wrytyng or estrete to demaunde levey and gather of evy psone therein especified the sūme or sūmes in the same wrytyng or estrete for evy suche psone as his or their v̄v̄ntē so taxed and sett, and for none payment therof to distreyne the same psones or psone so beyng byhynd by their goodē and catalles and the distresse so taken immediatly to appraise and sill and so therof to levey and take the sūme or sūmes so due and unpaid, the wych seid officers and other psones so deputed to aske gather and levey the seid sūmes shall answeere and be charged for all the hole sōme comprised in the seid wrytyng or estrete to them as is beforeseid dylv̄ved unto thuse of our Sōvaigne Lord the Kyng and the seid sōme in that wrytyng or Estrete comprised to paye unto the highe Collectours of that place for the Colleccon of the same in manere and fourme unther wrytyn therunto to be named and deputed and the same inhabitauntē and officers or other inhabitauntē so gatheryng the same p̄ticuler sūmes for their Colleccon therof shall reyteyne for evy xx s. by them so receyved and paid, ij d. that to be allowed at the full payment by them to be made to the highe Collectours.

AND FURTHER be hit enacted by the seid auctoritie of this p̄sent plement that the seid Comysioners or the more pte of suche of them as shall take uppon them thexecucyon and busynes of the seid Comysion shall name c̄teyn sufficient and able psones joyntly and sevallly by discreōns of the same Comysioners in Shires ryddyngē Cities townes corpat or other whatsoev̄ placē aswell wythin placē privileged as wythout, not beyng forprised in this acte to be Collectours and have the Colleccon and receyt of

the seid sōmes sett and leviabie wythin the p̄cinct lymytē and boundē that they shalbe so lymtyd to gather and receive ; to the wyche Colleeours so named the seid Comysioners or iij of them at lest wythin one monyth next aft̄ the seid hole some of the seid subsidie be sett by all the lymytē of their Comysion or in such lymytē as the same Colleeours or Colleeour shalbe so assigned, shall unther their seales dylyv̄ one estrete in pchemyn comprisyng in hit the names of all such psones as were assigned to levey the seid pticulers and the sūmes of evy Hundred Wapentake Towne or other place accordyng to thestrete so first therof as is before-seid dilyved, and as the seid Colleeours so to be assigned shalbe charged wyth, evynly concordant and agreaunt unto the hole sūme comprised in the seid pticuler estrete as is beforeseid ; And the seid Colleeours so deputed havng the seid estrete in pchemyn as is before rehersed shall auctoritie by this act̄ to apoynt days and placē wythin the Circute of their Colleeccion for the paymēt of the seid subsidie to them to be made and therof to gyve warnyng by pclamacyon or otherwise to all the seid Constables or other Officers or psones or inhitauntē havng the charge of the seid pticuler Colleeccion wythin the Hundredē piishes townes or other placē to them lymtyed, to make payment of ther seid pticuler Colleeccion of evy sōme as to them shall appteyne ; And if at the seid day and place so lymtyed and p̄fixed by the seid Colleeours, the seid Constables Officers or other psones or inhitauntē as is beforeseid for the seid pticuler colleeccōn apoynted and assigned wythin suche Hundred Citie Towne or other place, do not pay unto the seid Colleeours the sōmes wythin their sevall Hundredē Townes piishes and other placē due and comprised in the extretes therof to them dilyved by the seid Comysioners or som of them as is beforeseid (the seid ij d. for the seyde pticuler Colleeccion as is beforeseid alweis to be therof allowed and deducted) except, that then it shalbe lefull to the seid Colleeours and evy of them and to their assigneis to distreyn the seid Constables Officers and other inhitauntē for the seid pticuler colleeccion of the seid sūmes as before is seid deputed for the hole sūme comprised in the seid estrete or wrytyng therof to them as is before exp̄ssed dylyv̄de, or for as moche of the same sūme as so then shall hapon to be byhynd and unpaid by their and evy of their goodē and catalles and the distresse so taken to appreyse and immediatly to sell and therof to take and levey the sōme so then beyng byhynd and unpaid ; and if it happen any of the seid Colleeours to be assigned, or any Maire Sherif Stuard Constable Thirdeboroughes Hedeboroughes Borsolder Balyves or any other Officer or Minister or other whosomev̄ psonē or psones, to disobey the seid Comysioners or any of them in the request to them made by the same Comysioners for thexecucyon of their seid Cōmysion, or any of the seid Officers or other psones do refuse it that to them shall atteyne or belong to do by reasone of any p̄cept to hym or any to be directed or any cōmaundment instaunce or request touchyng the p̄mysse or other default in any apparaunce Colleeccion to make, or do refuse to be examynyd and sworne or cōmyt opyn pjury appved by examynacyon before the seid Comysioners or ij of them or wilnot appere before the same Comysioners uppon warnyng to hym made, or elis make resistence or rescous uppon any distresse uppon hym to be taken for any pcell of the seid subsidie or cōmyt any mysbehaviour in any manē of wyse touchyng the p̄mysse or cōmyt any omysion or other whatsoev̄ none doyng or mysdoyng contry to the tenure of this act̄ or graunt, the seid Comysioners and evy nombre of them unto iij of them at lest uppon knowliche of that mysdemeanure or other defaute by them therof made or hade by Informacyon examynacyon or otherwyse do sett uppon evy suche Offendur for evy such offence at lest in name of fyne by the same offendour to be forfeited xx s. AND further the seid Comysioners and evy nombre unto thre of them at lest have auctoritie by this p̄sent Act̄ to sett suche further punysshment uppon evy suche offendour by fyne am̄cement imprisonment or otherwyse by their discrecyon as shall seme to them convenient the seid fynes and am̄cementē yf any suche be, to be certified by the seid Comysioners that so assessed the same into the Kyngē Eschequer their to be levied and paid and the Colectours of that pties for the subsidie retified in the Escheker to be therwyth charged toward the payment of the seid C x Mⁱ ti in such manē as if the seid fynes and am̄cement had ben sett and taxed uppon the seid offendour for the seid Subsidie.

How Collectors shall proceed in the Collection.

Power of Distress.

If Collectors or others neglect their Duty, &c.

they may be punished by the Commissioners.

HIT is also enacted by the seid auctoritie of this p̄sent plement that the seid Colectours and evy of them wyche shall accompt for any part of the seid C x Mⁱ ti in the Kyngē Escheker upon their seid accomptē to be yelden shalbe allowed for evy ti wherof they shalbe so charged and yeld accompt that is to say, evy Colleeour for his part if he yeld accompt by him silf or elles to such as shall yeld accompt joyntly for their ptes, Six penyes, as pcell of their seid charge that is to say, ij d. therof for suche psones as then have had the pticuler Colleeccion in the Townes and other placē as is beforeseid, and other ij d. therof of the same Chieff Colleeours so there accomptaunt to retayne to theyr owne use for their labor and charge in and aboutē the p̄mysse, and ij d. residue to be dilyvde and paid by the seid Colleeours so beyng therof allowed to suche of the Comysioners as shall tak upon them the busines and labour for and aboutē the p̄mysse, that is to say, evy Colleeour to pay that Comysioner or Comysioners wych had the orderyng and wrytyngē for the seid Subsidie where the seid Colleeour or Colleeours had their Colleeccion for the expencē of the seid Comysioners so takyng upon them the seid busynes and labour of their Clerke wrytyng the seid p̄ceptē and extretē for the seid Colleeours, the same last ij d. to be devyded among the seid Comysioners havng regard to the labour and busynes taken by them and their seid Clerke in and about the seid p̄mysse for wych part so to the seid Comysioners atteynyng the seid Comysioners, vj, v, iij, ij, ij and evy of them joyntly and sevallly for his or their seid part may have his remedy ageyn the seid Colleeour or Colleeours wyche therof be or mought have ben allowed by accyon of dett in wych the defendante shall not wage his lawe neither pteccion neither essoyne to be allowed ; And that no psonē nowe beyng assembled in this p̄sent pliamēt ne any man named or assigned or to be named or assigned to be Comysioner in any place for the seid Subsidie, be or shalbe assigned or named to be Assessour or Colleeour of the same subsidie, neither of part of the seid C x Mⁱ ti ; and that the seid Colleeours wych shalbe assigned and named for the seid subsidie or for any part of the seid C x Mⁱ ti. and evy of them be and shalbe acquitted and discharged of all manē of Fees Rewardē and evy other charge in the Kingē Escheker or elles where of them or any of them, by reason of that Colleeccion payment or Accomptē or any thyng condnyng the same to be asked. And after the seid taxxyng and assessyng of the seid Subsidie as is beforeseid had and made, and the seid extretis therof in pchemyn unto the seid Colleeours in manē before rehersed dilyved, the seid Comysioners and evy nombre of them unto ij at lest yf they be one lyve or their executours or administratours of their goodē yf they be then ded shall unther their Seales make one wrytyng indented conteynyng in it as well the names of the seid Colleeours by the seyde Comysioners for suche Colleeccion and accompt in the seid excheker and payment in the seid receipt deputed or assigned as the sōmes wryten unto suche Colleeours to receive of the seid Subsidie, and also all fynes am̄cementē and other forfeitures yf any such by reason of this act̄ hapon to be wythin the p̄cynct and lymytt of their Comysion. AND IF the seid Comysioners joyned in one Comysion emong themsilf in that manē cannot agre or if any of them be not redy or refuse to make certificat wyth the other of the same Comysion then the same Comysioners may make sevall indentures of their sevall lymytte or sepaçōns wythin the lymytte of their Comysion uppon and in the hundrele Wardē Wapentakes Lastes rapes tythingē or suche like divisions within their seid lymytte of their seid Comysions as the placē there shall require to be seved and divided, and as to the same Cōmysioners shall seme to make dyvysyons of their lymytte or Colleeccyons for the charges of the Colleeours, so that and if the seid Comysioners seme it be or shalbe expedyent and necessary that one Colleeour shuld be charged and accompt for his part to hym to be lymtyed only by hym silf, then so to lymyte and devied the place of Colleeccion and the

XI. Allowances to the Collectors, &c.

No Member of Parliament or Commissioner shall be an Assessor or Collector.

Certificates of Assessment by the Commissioners.

charge of the same Collectours to be sett and certified upon hym; and in like maner of iiii, iiij, or ij Collectours and the place of their Collectours to be lymeted joyntly wyth their Charge of evy suche nombre so joynd together to be sett and certified upon them or all the Collectours wythin the lymyt of one Comysson wyth their Charge to be sett and joyntly to be certified upon them in suche maner and fourme as by the discrecyon of the seid Comyssoners shall seme most necessary and expedient for that ptis where suche Collectours shalbe so deputed.

XII.
Executors, &c.
of Commissioners,
&c. dying made
accountable.

Two Certificates to
be sent, one into the
Exchequer, and the
other into the Ex-
chequer Chamber.

Contents of such
Certificates.

In case of Defect
of Certificate, the
Lord Chancellor,
Lord Treasurer,
&c. empowered to
make Assessment
on the Counties;

and to certify the
same into the
Exchequer;
and there to be
levied by fieri facias.

The Sum so assessed
shall be levied in the
Counties, &c.

AND IF any Comyssoner after he have taken certificates of them that as is beforesaid shall before any such Comyssoners be sworne and the somes rated and sett and the bok and Wrytyng therof beyng in his hand; or if any Collectour or other pson charged wyth any receipt of any part of any of the seid C x Mⁱ li or any other pson taxed or otherwysse by this act charged wyth and for any pcell of the seid C x Mⁱ li or wyth any other sommes for fyne amercement penalite or other forfeiture happon to die before such Comyssoner Collectour or other what so ev pson or psones have executed accomplysshed satisfied or sufficiently discharged hyt that to evy suche pson shall appteyne or belonge to do accordyng to this acte, then the executours and heyres of evy such pson and all other seased of any Land or Tenit that any suche pson beyng charged by this act and decessyng before he be therof discharged or any other to his use, had of estate of inheritauce at the tyme that such pson was named Comyssoner Collectour or in any other wyse charged wyth and for any maner of thyng to be don satisfied or paid by reasone of this act, and all thoes that shall have in their possessions or hand any good or catalles that were to any suche pson at tyme of his deth, or land or tenit that were the same psones at tyme that he was as is beforesaid charged by this act, shalbe by the same charged to do and accomplishe in evy case as the same so beyng charged shuld have doon and mought have ben compelled to do if he had ben in pleyne lyff. And the seid Comyssoners of evy Comysson as is beforesaid to be assigned ij or one of them their heires or their executours by them silf or by their sufficient deputie or deputies in the seid xvth day of Octobre next comyng at Westm shall certify and delyv the seid wrytyng indented as is beforesaid to be made of the somes by them or any of them sett or taxed wythin the lymyt of their seid Comysson in fourme folowyng, that is to say, that one part of the same wrytyng unto the Barons of the seid exchequer and that other part of the same wrytyng in the Cheker Chamber unto the Lord Chaunceler of England Lord Treasurer of Ingland the ij Chief Justices the Chaunceler of the Duchie of Lancast for the tyme beyng f Thomas Nevile knyght Speker of this present plement the Justices of Assise of evy Shyre wythin this realme for the tyme beyng, the Recorder of London the Maister of the Gardrobe of our seid Sovaigne Lord, the unther Treasurer of Ingland, the Quenes Attorney and the attorney of the seid Duchie for the tyme beyng and to as many of the knyght for Shires Citizens for the Cities and Burgeyses for boroughes and townes of this realme for and in this present plement returned and beyng assembled, as in the seid Cheker Chamber wyth the seid Lord Chaunceler, Lord Treasurer, Justices, Speker, and other before named shalbe present and assembled for the same, or to as many of the seid Lord Chaunceler, Lord Treasurer and other beforesaid as then shall there be present; And evy part of the seid Wrytyng indented wych fyrst for and by vertue of evy one Comysson shalbe certified aswell into the seid exchequer as into the seyde Cheker Chamber as is abovesaid shall conteigne in hyt the holle groce somme of and uppon evy hundred Wapentake Ward Tythyng or other place sett or taxed by the seid Comyssoners, and as the same Comyssoners hundred Wapentakes Ward Tythyng or other place wythin evy suche Comysson wherby suche indenture shalbe made shalbe seved, wyth all fynes amercement penalitees and other forfeitures if any suche be wythin the same hundred Wapentakes Ward Tythyng or other place yf the seid Comyssoners together for on Comysson will so joyn in their Certificat to be made; And if the same Comyssoners will not so joyn in one certificat then the seid pson or psones that fyrst shall joyn togyder, or he of that shall fyrst sooly certifie the seid wrytyng indented as is before said shall certifie the names of all Comyssoners of that Comysson wheruppon suche wrytyng shalbe there then to be certified wyth the dyvysions of the Hundred Wapentakes Ward Tythyng, or other place to and emonge suche Comyssoners of the same Comysson wyth names of the same Comyssoners wher such sepacions or devysions shalbe wyth the groce sumes of money aswell of and for the seid Subsidie taxed or sett of or wythin the hundred ward wapentake or other place to hym or them divided or assigned that shall so certify the seid first wrytyng as of fynes amercement penalitees and other forfeitures yf any happon to be wythin the same lymet wherof the seid wrytyng shalbe so certified. And af such on Wrytyng indented wyche as is beforesaid shalbe certified and not conteyne in hit the hoole and full sumes sett and taxed wythin the lymyt of the same Comysson, the oder Comyssoners of the same shall at the seid xv day of Octobre or wythin four days next then immediatly folowyng, certifie into the said exchequer and Cheker Chamber by their wrytyng indented the groce sumes sett and taxed wythin the place to them lymeted for the seid Subsidie and other fynes amercement penalitees and forfeitures wyth the names of the hundred Ward Wapentake and other place to them assigned or ellis by their suche wrytyng indented to certify at the seid place in the seid xv day of Octobre or wythin four days folowyng, reasonable causes for their excuses why they may not make suche Certificat of and for the seid Subsidie wyth Fynes Amercement Penalitees and other forfeitures growne or sett by reason of the causes of their lett or of their non certifying as is above said. And if uppon or by the certifying of the seid wrytyng indented or by any other meane in the seid xv day of Octobre or at any tyme after, hyt shall appere unto the seid Lord Chaunceler Lord Treasurer and other before wyth them apoynted in the seid Cheker Chamber or to suche of them as there in the same Chamber shall be present that the somme and somes of and for the seid Subsidie of any Shire Ryddyng Citie Towne Hundred Wapentake Ward or any other place not beyng forprised and excepted in this act shall or be not certified in fourme before said in the seid xv day of Octobre or wythin the seyde foure dayes then immediatly folowyng, then the seid Lord Chaunceler Lord Treasurer and other as before named wyth them apoynted, or suche of them as in the seid Cheker Chamber shalbe present or the more parte of them that so shalbe there present uppon and by suche informacyon instruccyon estimacyon or other whosomev meane as by them or emong them shalbe had, shall have full poure and auctorite by this act at suche daye or dayes as to them shall seme convenient to sett and tax suche somme or sommes or gretter uppon evy suche Shire Ryddyng Citie Towne Hundred Wapentake Ward or other place wherof there shalbe no somme certified of and for the seid Subsidie in the seid xv daye of Octobre neither wythin the seid foure days folowyng as by their discrecyon or estimacyon shuld ought or accordyng to this act mought have ben sett taxed and certified uppon the inhabitaunt or other psones of the seid Shyres Ryddyng Citie Townes Hundred Ward Wapentakes or other suche place wherof no sume as is beforesaid for the seid subsidie at the seid tymes and place shalbe certified; and wyche sume or sommes so taxed and sett by the seid Lord Chaunceler Lord Treasurer and other as before is said wyth them apoynted or suche of them as shalbe present in the seid Cheker Chamber at the setting of the same shalbe by them or some of them certified into the seid Exchequer there to be levied taken and paid as pcell of the seid C x Mⁱ li by fieri facias or otherwise by thorder of that Court of evy suche Shire Ryddyng Citie Towne Hundred Wapentake Ward or other place uppon whome it shalbe so sett or thenhabitaunt of the same, and the same Shire Ryddyng Citie Towne Hundred Ward Wapentake or other whosomev place and inhabitaunt of the same to be bund and charged wyth evy such some so uppon them taxed and sett; And that suche some or somes so sett at any tyme for or uppon any Shire Ryddyng Citie Towne Hundred Ward Wapentake or other place shalbe taken for the somes wych ought to be had and taken for and att the seid first Subsidie in

and for any suche place; And non other some or somes of and for the seid first Subsidie shalbe there taken except for forfeitures fynes amercement^e penalitees or other forfeitures as there shall happon accordyng to this Act, and wyche seid some so taxed upon any Shire Ryddyng Citie Towne Hundred Ward Wapentake or other place the enhabitaunt^e of the same by auctorite of this act may tax rate gather and levey to and for the payment therof, by suche wayes and meanes as to such of them that shalbe charged wyth the payment therof, wyth other discrete psones inhabitaunt^e of the same shall seme expedient. And the seid Lord Tresaurer and other wyth them before apoynted or suche of them as in the seid Cheker Chambr at eny day after the xix day of Octobre next comyng shalbe p^rsent or the more pt of them that so shall there be p^rsent shall tax and sett by auctoritie of this act by way of fyne o^v and above the seid somes sett upon any place as is beforeseid upon the Comissioners or Comissioner in the seid xv day of Octobre neither wythin iiij dayes then immediatly folowyng by hym or them silff, neither by non other for them or hym shall not have certified in the seid Cheker Chambr the seid Wrytyng of the seid somes as is aboveseid, neither resonable and suffycient cause for his excuse of the lett or deferryng therof asmoche and like some or somes of money as by the seid Lord Chauncellere Lord Tresaurer and other wyth them as is beforeseid apoynted or such of them as shalbe p^rsent in the seid Cheker Chamber shalbe taxed and sett upon the Shire Riddyng Citie Towne Hundred Ward Wapentak or other place wherof no some of money as is beforeseid for the seid Subsidie in default of the seid Comissioner or Comissioners shalbe in fourme before rehersed certified; The same some or somes to be c^ritified into the seid Cheker as is beforeseid and there to be levied and paid as pcell of the seid C x Mⁱ li. And if any Comissioner or Comissioners in the seid xv daye of Octobre or wythin the seid iiij days then next folowyng certifie by there wrytyng in the seid Eschequyre and Cheker Chambr sufficient mater and cause of their lett of non makyng certificat of the somes for the seid Subsidie of or for any Hundred Ward Wapentak Towne or other place, and allege the lett therof to be in thoes psones that were named assigned or charged to make p^rsentment or c^ritificat of the names values and substaunc^e of thenhabitaunt^e of any Hundred Ward Wapentak Towne or other place, for that suche psones so named assigned or charged therunto accordyng to this act shall not have don it that by them ought to have ben doen, and els certifie the cause of any suche lett to be in any other psones wyth fynes amercement^e penalites and forfeitures accordyng to this act upon evy suche offendour by the same Comissioners sett and taxed, then upon suche c^ritificat in wrytyng unto the seid Lord Chaunceller Lord Tresaurer and other as is beforeseid wyth them apoynted or to such of them as in the seid Cheker Chamber shalbe p^rsent for the same at any day, the same Lord Chaunceller Lord Tresaurer and other as is beforeseid wyth them lymytte or suche of them as there shalbe p^rsent at any day after the seid xix day of Octobre next comyng, shall by auctoritie of this act sett and tax by way of fyne upon the pson or psones in whoes default suche lett of non certifieng of the somes of and for the seid plac^e o^v and above the somes sett and taxed in the said Cheker Chamber for the same plac^e as moche and like somme or somes of money as by the seid Lord Chaunceller Lord Tresaurer and other wyth them as is beforeseid apoynted, or such of them as shalbe p^rsent in the seid Cheker Chamber shalbe taxed and sett upon the Hundred Wapentake Ward Towne or other place wherof no some of money as is beforeseid for the seid subsidie shalbe in fourme beforeseid certified; the same somme & sommes to be c^ritified into the seid Eschequire as is before rehersed and there to be levied and paid as pcell of the seid C x Mⁱ li. And for the wych somes of money as is beforeseid by the seid Lord Chaunceller Lord Tresaurer and other wyth them as is beforeseid wyth them apoynted or any of them in man^r beforeseid taxed and sett aswell upon Shires Riddyng^e Cities Townes Hundred^e Wapentak^e Ward^e and other plac^e as is beforeseid, as upon the Comissioners or other psones as is beforeseid offendyng, the same somme or somes to be levied taken and paid and no other some ne somes of money of thenhabitaunt^e of suche plac^e to be asked neither further or other pces for certifieng of the seid subsidie wiche as is beforeseid shuld have ben their first to be sett fro thenforth agayn the seid Comissioners for the c^ritifieng thereof for the same plac^e shalbe made. And the seid Lord Chaunceller Lord Tresaurer Justices and other wyth them before lymyted or suche of them as in the said Cheker Chambr shalbe p^rsent for the same at the seid xv day of Octobre or at any other day after unto the vj day of February then next enseuyng, have and by auctoritie of this act shall have full poure and auctoritie to continue and adorne for ther busynes or ma^r whatsomev^r conc^rnyng the p^rmisses for the seid taxa^rcons or assessyng^e by them to be had or for the seid somes c^ritified to be examyned or cast or for any other whatsomev^r them or suche of them as there shall appere movyng as shall to them seme convenyent; AND further to doo and execute in the p^rmisses and evy thyng there conc^rnyng the same as upon thexecucion therof shalbe requisite to be don; and if any ambiguyties doubt^e or questions happon to arise upon any ma^r touchyng the p^rmisses in the seid Cheker Chambr, then suche ambiguytes doubt^e and questions by auctorite of this acte shalbe there by suche of the seid Lord Chancellor Lord Tresaurer Justices and other to them as is aforeseid apoynted in the seid Cheker Chamber apperyng at any day for the p^rmisses be pute in certentie and in^rpted and declared in like man^r as suche doubt^e mought or shuld have ben if the same doubt^e questions and ambiguytes had ben moved appered or knowen in this p^rsent plement; And in the seid vj day of February or before, the seid Lord Chaunceller Lord Tresaurer Justice and other wyth them as is beforeseid apoynted, or suche of them that shalbe p^rsent in the seid Cheker Chambr for the p^rmisses and will attend upon the same shall cause all the seid sommes comprised in the seid wrytyng of and for evy part of this Realme as shalbe beforesaid c^ritified, and all fynes amercement^e penalitees and forfeitures by reason of this act in any man^r above seid sett or taxed upon any place or plac^e pson or psones to be cast together into one hole and groce some and if the same hole and groce some or somes for evy pt of this realme so truly and suerly cast together, atteyne to the full and entire some of the seid C x Mⁱ li or above then the seid Comons in this p^rsent plement assembled wyth thassent of the Lord^e Es^ruall and Tempall in the same plement beyng be well agreable and g^runt that our So^vaigne Lord the Kyng shall have the same for and in the full satisfaccyon payment and contentacyon of the seid some of C x Mⁱ li unto our seid So^vaigne Lord the Kyng by this act in fourme beforeseid g^runted. AND IF the seid sommes as is beforeseid for evy part of this realme truly cast together, extend not to the full and hole some of C x Mⁱ li then the seid Lord Chaunceller Lord Tresaurer Justices and other beforenamed with them assigned, or suche of them as then in the said Cheker Chambr shalbe p^rsent without delay by auctoritie of this acte shall tax and sett suche other some or somes wherby the seid C x Mⁱ pound^e may be fully levied and paid; that is to say, if the said hoole somes as is beforeseid to be cast together extend not unto the full somme of Lxxx Mⁱ li then the Comons in this p^rsent plement assembled with thassent of the seid Lord^e Es^ruall and T^epall in the same plement beyng and by thau^rtorite of the same plement, for and to the full satisfaccyon and payment of the seid C x Mⁱ li to be levied and had, g^runt unto our seid So^vaigne Lord the Kyng one other like Subsidie of like somes of evy pson value and substaunce and in evy other man^r as is beforeseid to and for the other seid first Subsidie to be taxed sett and levied, to and for the full payment of the seid C x Mⁱ li. And the same secunde subsidie so taxed to be paid into the seid receipt of o^r seid So^vaigne Lord in the xxj day of Novem^r wiche shalbe in the yere of our Lord God Mⁱ Dxxvj and like order and direc^rcons no^via^rcons of Colle^rours Certificat^e Fynes Amercement^e Penalitees and all and evy other circumstanc^e to and for the same requysyte in evy thyng especified and declared to and for the seid first Subsidie, shalbe in and for the seid second Subsidie accomplished and executed; The same second Subsidie to be taxed and sett before xxix day of Septem^r wiche shalbe in the yere of our Lord God Mⁱ Dxxvj, and evy some of money sett or taxed to and for the second Subsidie shalbe certified in wrytyng indented as is beforeseid as well in the seid Eschequyre as in the seid Cheker Chamber, in the xv day of Octobr wiche shalbe in

Lord Treasurer, &c. may also assess a Fine on the Commissioners for neglect of their Certificate,

or upon any other Parties, appearing by Certificate of Commissioners to have been negligent.

The Lord Chancellor and Justices in the Exchequer empowered to make Adjournments, &c.

and to decide on all Doubts, &c.

and to add up the whole of the Sums charged.

and in case they shall not amount to £80,000,

then a second Subsidy is hereby granted, and shall be leviable in all respects as the former.

the seid yere of our Lord God Mⁱ D^{xvj} or within iij dayes then nex ensuyng and for defaut of suche certificat^e of the said secund Subsidie of and in any place, such taxa^{co}ns of s^omes and fynes as is before declared in suche maⁿ and fourme as is conteyned in and for the seid first Subsidie, shalbe sett taxed levied and paid and the same s^omes aswell of the same secund Subsidie as of the Am^oment^e Fynes Penalitees and other Forfeytures as by reason of that secund Subsidie shall happon to be in the same maⁿ, shalbe certified and employed, and the seid secund Subsidie shalbe paid into the receipt of our So^vaigne Lord in the xxj day of Novembre wich shalbe in the seid yere of our Lord God Mⁱ D^{xvj}. and the seid Lord Chaunceller Lord Tresaurer Justices and other as before wyth apoynted for the tyme beyng, and the seid Speker Knight^e Citizens and Burgeyses or suche of them as shalbe in the seid Cheker Chamber shall have auct^oritie by this a^ct to do in e^vy thyng in the seid secund Subsidie unto the certificat^e of the seid Comission^os of and for the same secund Subsidie and in setting or taxyng of s^omes upon Shires Ryddyng^e Cities Townes Hundredys Wapentak^e Ward^e or other plac^e wherof the Comissioners shall make no certificat accordyng to this a^ct, with Fynes Penalitees and other Forfeytures upon the seid Comissioners and other psones offendyng in the same, and then to cast and cause to be cast the seid hole s^ome of the seyd secund Subsidie with the seid Penalties Fynes Am^oment^e and other Forfeytures if any suche therof then shalbe, and gyve and adjourn days for thaccomplishment therof and of e^vy thing touchyng the same in such maⁿe as is more pleyndly recited in and for the same in the seid first Subsidie so that the same s^ome be cast and opynely declared in the vjth daie of Februarij wiche shalbe in the yere of our Lord God Mⁱ D^{xvj} or before. AND IF the seid s^omes of and for the seid first Subsidie and the s^omes of and for the seid secund Subsidie, if any such secund Subsidie in the forme beforeseid shalbe had and levied, with Fynes Am^oment^e Penalitees and other Forfeytures by reason of this a^ct as is before reherced, sett or happonnyng upon the castyng together of both the seid Subsidies with other s^omes abovesaid extend in all to the full s^ome of the foreg^onted C x Mⁱ li or above then our seid So^vaigne Lord shalhave and pceive the same for and in the full contentacyon of the same C x Mⁱ li by this a^ct as is before graunted.

XIII.

If the Amount of the Sum assessed exceed £ 80,000. the Chancellor, &c. in the Exchequer Chamber may assess such Sums as are requisite to supply the Deficiency.

AND HIT is further enacted by the seid auct^oritie of this p^osent plement that if the hoole some of the seid first Subsidie with the Penalitees and other forfeytures of and by reason of this a^ct at the seid first Subsidie taxed or happonnyng, atteyn to the full s^ome of LxxxMⁱ pound^e or above and unther the seid full s^ome of CxMⁱ li so that there remayn therof at and upon the castyng of the seid first Subsidie wyth the oder s^omes of forfeytures as is abovesaid but the s^ome of xxxMⁱ li or unther, or if it shall happon the seid secund Subsidie in such maⁿe as is before g^onted to be sett and taken and then the hoole sommes of thoes ij Subsidies with the penalitees Fynes am^oment^e and other forfeytures by the same pleyndly and s^uerly to be cast together into one hoole s^ome as is beforeseid, atteyne not to the hoole s^ome of CxMⁱ li then the seid Lord Chaunceller Lord Tresaurer Justices and other with them as is beforeseid apoynted for that tyme beyng, and the seid Speker Knyght^e Citizens and Burgeyses or such of them as shalbe p^osent in the seid Cheker Chamber at the castyng and pleynd shewyng of suche s^omes so lakkyng, have and by auct^oritie of this a^ct shall have full powr by their wisdoms and discrecions to devide and sett suche s^ome as then to them shall upon the seid castyng therof appere to be lakkyng se^vally and by suche por^ocoⁿs as they shall then seme reasonable to be taken pceived and had of the Shires and Ryddyng^e within this realme and of the Cities of London Norwich New Sarisby Caun^{ty} Wurcestre Covent^r York Lyncoln Bathe and Rouchest^r and of the Townes of Southampton Bristol Shrovisby Nottingham Kyngeston upon Hull Oxenford Gloucest^r and Leycester and of the borough off Southwerke and Ile of Wyght, and of the officers ^ontes and other psones wiche shalbe commoraunt in or of the Honorable Household^e of the Kyng and the Quene that is to say, and upon e^vy of the seid Shires Ryddyng^e Cities Townes Boroughe Ile and Household^e such ^etayn of money part of por^ocoⁿ of the seid s^ome so lakkyng by the said Lord Chaunceller Lord Tresaurer and other to them before apoynted or suche of them as be p^osent in the seid Cheker Chamber for the same as shall fully extend to the hoole s^ome wych so shall then lakk or right litle above, and of the same taxa^{co}ns and e^vy of them so by them sett, to make certificat into the Chaun^{ty} within viij daies next after suche taxacyon in that maⁿe so made without any lett or delay for any cause to be had; and e^vy such s^ome or s^omes certeyn as is beforeseid to be sett upon the seid Shires Ryddyng^e Cities Townes Boroughe and Ile abovesaid and upon the seid Household^e shalbe taken and pceived of thenhabitaunt^e abiders and duellers or havyng ther most resort at tyme of the assessyng therof to be made unto the same or any of them, in suche maⁿ as in the first a^ct of Subsidie is declared in or to any of the seid Shires Ryddyng^e Cities Townes Boroughe Ile and Household^e abovesaid, Except and fro that and e^vy part of the Charge of the seid CxMⁱ li forprised, suche Shires Townes plac^e and psones in this a^ct fro the first Subsidie forprised and excepted, and e^vy Shire Riddyng Citie Towne Boroughe Ile aforeseid and the seid Household^e in such fourme as is beforeseid by the seid Lord Chaunceller Lord Tresaurer Justices and other to them apoynted as is beforeseid for that tyme beyng, Speker Knyght^e Citiz^es and Burgeyses above seid or such of them as shalbe at the assessyng therof sett and rated, shalbe therby bund and charged and the same somme or sommes wiche shall so be sett and taxed to be taken levied and answered by thenhabitaunt^e abiders and dwellers in the same, and other like psones as be abovesaid chargeable to the seid first Subsidie to thuse of our So^vaigne Lord in the xjth day of Novem^br wich next shall folowe after the Comyssyons for the same in fourme unther wryten shalbe dylyverd in the seid receipt to be paid.

XIV.

Certificate from the Exchequer Chamber into Chancery, relating to Deficiencies.

AND HIT is enacted by the seid auct^oritie that the seid Lord Chaunceller Lord Tresaurer Justice and other to them as is beforeseid apoynted for the tyme beyng, Speker Knyght^e Citez^es and Burgeyses or such of them as shall apper in the seid Cheker Chamber at dayes therunto to be p^ofixed or the more pt of suche of them as shall ther appere shall have full power and auct^oritie by this a^ct and also be compellabill by the same in the vij day of Februarij next aft^r the castyng or leyng together of the seid Sommes of and for the seid first Subsidie or with viij dayes then next ensuyng to ^etifie into the Kyng^e Chaun^{ty} all and e^vy s^ome wich as before is recyted upon the castyng and accompt^e of the seid s^omes of and for the said first Subsidie to be had or made shall appere to remayn and not before ^etified ne taxed in the seid Cheker Chamber of the seid s^ome of CxMⁱ li, if any pt therof then shall remayn, and for wiche Comyssyons shalbe necessary and requisyte to be had for the assessyng and levieng of the same aswell by one othere Subsidie as by por^ocoⁿ of s^omes certayn as the case shall requyr accordyng to this a^ct and in like maⁿe and by lyke auct^oritie if the seid secund Subsidie shalbe had and any s^ome of the seid CxMⁱ li. shalbe lakkyng aft^r the said secund Subsidie with thoder s^omes as is beforeseid to be cast and accompted together, Then the seid Lord Chaunceller Lord Tresaurer and other to them as is beforeid apoynted or the more pt of them aperyng in the seid Chambere, shall rate and sett the same s^ome so remaynyng into certeyn por^ocoⁿs upon Shires Ryddyng^e Cities Townes Boroughe Ile and Household^e as is beforeseid and therof made certificat into the seid Chaun^{ty} in lyke maⁿ as is abovesaid within viij days after the full castyng of the seid secund Subsidie: And that the Chaunceller of England upon suche Certificat into the seid Court of Chaun^{ty} made, aswell of and for the seid Secund Subsidie if suche secund Subsidie accordyng to this A^ct happon to be leveyable as for the seid s^ome certeyn if any suche s^ome to be levied by por^ocoⁿs upon Shires Riddyng^e and other places as is before reherced shalbe into the seid Chaun^{ty} certified, shall have powr and auct^oritie by this a^ct to make and direct out of the seid Court of Chaun^{ty} unther the Kyng^e greate Seale, Comission^os, e^vy of them recytyng the seid certificat mad unto the seid Chaun^{ty} wherupon the seid Comission shalbe as is

Commissions thereon, out of Chancery for the levying of such Second Subsidy or Deficiency.

before said made that is to say, to every suche Shires Riddyng Cities Townes Boroughe Ile and Household as Comissions shall be directed for the assessyng and levying of the first said Subsidie one sevall Comission to the said Comissioners of and for the first Subsidie named and lymeted if they or the more pt of them then shalbe on lyve and elys to other inhabitaunt of every of the same Shires Ryddyng Cities Townes Boroughe Ile and Household by the Lord Chaunceller of Ingland for the tyme beyng to be named to wiche Comissions one Cedula conteynyng in hit the tenour of this act or the effect of the same shalbe affiled, by the wiche Comission the Comissioners in every suche Comission named and every nombr of them unto ij of them at lest shall have full power and auctoritie to putt the effect of the said Comission in execucion that is to say, if the said first Subsidie with the somes and forfeitures as is above said extend not to the some of Lxxx M^l ii. then by the same Comission recyting the same, shalbe made to tax sett and levey the said second Subsidie in maner and fourme as shalbe comprised and for the taxyng and levying of the said first Subsidie, and by that the Comissioners therein to be named, to observe thorder and maner in and of the assessyng nōiacyon off Collectours Certificat Indentures and all other circūstance and requisites as is reherced to the first Subsidie; AND IF the said Comissions certayn in them any somme certeyn accordyng to this acte to be levied of Shire Ryddyng Citie Towne Boroughe Ile or Household afore said accordyng to this act, then the Comissioners in the same named, in suche conveyent tyme as betwen them silf for the same shalbe agreed, shall have metyng together and devyd them silf into sevall placē Hundredē Wardē Wapentakes and other placē within the lymyttē of their Comission, and also among them apoynt suche days and placē in tyme conveyent before the day lymeted for the names of the Collectours to be certified into the said Exchequer as the certificat and presentment of the values and substaunce and other thyng requysite of every pson aswell psones borne within the Kyngē Obeysaunce as without, chargeable and to be charged to the same accordyng to this act, maye openly and pleyntly be knowen; and the same Comissioners may further order them silf by suche conveyent weys and meanes as to them shall seme expedient for the levey of the said some certeyn wiche shalbe comprised in their said Comission; And the said Comissioners in their sevall lymettē shall make like pceptē and take like apparaunces presentmentē and certificatē of every suche maner pson as ought to be charged to the said first Subsidie granted by this act of every maner Substaunce Value and pfitte for wage and suche psons straungers borne out of the Kingē obeysaunce takyng no Wages and then beyng of thage of xv yeres or above; AND UPON certificatē therof in suche maner as is before said made, the said Comissioners wiche shall take upon them the execucion of the same within the lymettē of their Comission by their agrement shall have the said metyng togeder at wiche metyng every of the said Comissioners wiche then shall have taken upon hym the execucion of any pt of the said Comission, shalby hym silf or his sufficient deputie truly certifye and bryng furth unto the oder Comissioners named in the same Comission, the certificat and presentment mad afore hym and such oder Comissioners as were lymeted with hym in one lymytt, as the same certificat may be accompted and cast with the other certificatē of the other lymyttē within the same Comission. AND YFF any Comissioner at such tyme and place as suche metyng as by the said Comissioners or by the more part named in one Comission shalbe apoynted and assigned, make default and will not appere in his pper pson ne by his deputie so that for the lymytt to hym wiche other assigned by his default ther shall no certificat of that lymett be had then every suche Comissioner so offending to forfeyte by way of fyne Fyve Poundē to rated and imploed toward the some so comprised in suche Comission to be levied of and within the lymyttē of that Comission and so at every other day and place frothensforth to be apoynted, every Comissioner makyng suche like default as is above said to forfeyt in name of fyne Fyve poundē to be imploed as is above said tyll every suche Comissioner have made certificat of the psones taxed and rated within the lymyttē to them assigned; and at suche tymes as all the certificatē of every part within the lymettē of every suche Comission be fully made, the said Comissioners of every suche Comission wiche shall have there metyng together for the same in the pence of suche other beyng or dwellyng within the lymettē of that Comission as shall or wilbe at the same, or shalbe therunto called by the said Comissioners, shall cast together the best substaunce and values that is to say, the most poundē of and upon every pson certified of or in landē tenitē or reall possessyons in goodē or catalles and other such like as is above said and also for yerely wages and pfitte for wages, and that poundē so knowen every pson borne without the Kyngē obeysaunce shalbe rated for his value the doble somme of suche as shalbe born within the Kingē obeysaunce, in such fourme as the hoole some that shalbe comprised and assigne to be taken and levied with the lymyttē of that Comission of every suche maner pson as is to be charged by this act to the said first Subsidie may be by the same taken and paid, so that alweis the same somes suche psones shalbe charged with or for his landē or such reall possessions as is above said, be not charged for his goodē catalles neither contrary, and so for wage ne no man to be double charged, and to be sett where he duelles as is before said at first Subsidie; And for the gatheryng levying nōiacyon of Collectours extreyng and wrytyng and all other circūstance behovable requisite and necessary unto the taxyng gatheryng and payment of every pt of and for the said somes so rated taxed and sett aswell in forfeiture and penalitees as other wise shalbe used and accomplisshed and in suche maner and fourme as before is ordeyned to be had in and for the taxyng levying and payment of the said first Subsidie except the said indentures, and the certificat therof unto the said Cheker Chamber and Eschequyre wiche shall not ne requirith not to and for this suche some certeyn to be made; And the said Comissioners or the more pt of them takyng upon them to execute suche part as to them shall apperteyn by suche Comission shall name Collectours for the said somes in fourme before said withyn the lymyttē of their Comission and certifie the names of the same Collectours so by them named into the Kyngē Eschequyre at suche day therunto as in this act is lymeted, and for non certifieng of the said names of Collectours, pcesse shalbe made ageyn the said Comissioners out of the said Excheker and ageynst every of them in whome suche default of certificat shalbe; The wiche Collectours so named joyntly or sevallly as they shalbe certified and named, shalbe charged and answerable unto our Sovaigne Lord the Kyng among them accordyng to the certificat of the hoole some conteyned in the Comission withyn wiche lymettē they shalbe so named Collectours: except always the same Collectours shalbe always deducted therof the said vjd for every ii wher with they shalbe charged as is before said. And the said Comissions wiche by reason of this act for the first said Subsidie to be taxed and levied shalbe made and delyvde unto one of the Comissioners named in the same, before the first day of June nexte before the day of payment of the somes by that Comission in the said receipt to be made assigned, and the somes of and by reason of every suche Comission to be taxed and levied shalbe sett before the fest of Seynt MigeHELL tharcaungill next aftē suche Comission delyvde so that such Comission be delyvde to one of the Comissioners in the same, in the said first day of June or before; and the names of the Collectours for the Collectyon of certeyn porcion or some that shalbe comprised in any suche Comission for the full payment of the said Cx M^l ii. shalbe certified by the Comissioners into the said Escheker; in the xv day of Octobr next after suche Comission for the levey of suche some certeyn to the said Comissioners or any of them delyvde in suche fourme as is before reherced; and the somes of and for the said some certeyn if any Comissions be therof made shalbe paid into the receipt of the Kyngē Excheker in the xj day of Novembr next after suche Comission as is before said to be delyvde; AND TO the said some certeyn upon every Shyre Riddyng Citie Towne or other place to be sett of every pound in goodē and catallys shalbe rated everynly with the yerely value of one pound in landē tenitē and other suche reall possessyons and of one pound in the yerely Wages as is before said in the said first Subsidie.

Proceedings of
Comissioners
under the said
Comissions.

Penalty on the
Comissioners
for Neglect, &c.

Assessment of
Parties by the
Comissioners.

Appointing
Collectors.

Time of delivering
the Comissions;

and certifying
the Names of
Collectors, &c.

Time of Payment
of Sums taxed.

XV.
Power of Distress
against the Lands
and Goods of every
Person chargeable;
and in Default
thereof, Execution
against the Person.

HIT is also by the seid auctoritie enacted that if any inhabitaunt or officer or whosomev̄ other p̄sone or p̄sones charged to or for the Collec̄yon or Receipt of any pt or porc̄on of the seid Cx M̄'i. by any man̄e of meane accordyng to this act, or any p̄sone or p̄sones for them silf or for their v̄nt̄e or for suche as be of their familie meynpast or household or any p̄sone or p̄sones as Keper Gardeyn Deputie Factour or Attorney of or for any other p̄sone or p̄sons of any good̄e or Catalles and the owner thereof at tyme of the seid assessyng to be made beyng out of this realme or in other parties not knowen, or of and for the good̄e or Catalles of any other p̄sone or p̄sones or of any frañtytie guylde mysty or other whatsoev̄ Cōialtie beyng incorpat or not incorpat, And all p̄sones havyng in their rule gov̄naunce or Custody any good̄e or Catalles at tyme of the seid assessynḡe or any of thē to be made, or wiche for any cause for or by Collec̄yon or for hymself or for any other or by reason that he hath the rule gov̄naunce or custody of any good̄e or Catalles of any other p̄sone or p̄sones frañtytie guylde or suche other like, or as factour deputie or attorney to or for any other p̄sone shalbe rated valued taxed or sett to any sōme or sōmes by reason of this act; And aft̄ the taxaçōn and sessyng uppon any suche p̄sone or p̄sones or uppon or for the good̄e and Catalles of any suche p̄son made and before the same sōmes so taxed and sett be levied and paied unto suche p̄son or p̄sones as shalbe charged with the receipt of the same, happon to die or dept fro the place wher he was so taxed and sett or his good̄e and catalles so eloygned or in such p̄vey and cov̄t man̄e kept that the p̄sone or p̄sones charged with the same by estrett̄e or other wrytynḡe fro ij of the seid Comissioners can not ne may not leveye the same sōme or sōmes comprised in their charge by distresse within the lymett̄e of their Collec̄yon as is beforeseid then uppon relacyon therof made with due examynacyon by the othe of suche p̄sone or p̄sones as shalbe charged with and for the receipt of the same before ij of the Comissioners where suche p̄sone or p̄sones or other as is above seid or their goodys or Catalles were sett or taxed, the same Comissioners shall have full pour and auctorytie to direct̄ their p̄cept unto the seid p̄sone or p̄sones charged with any sōme of for or uppon any suche p̄sone or p̄sones or other as is above seid and to any Shyryff Stuard Baylie or other whosomev̄ Officer Mynyster p̄sones or p̄sones of suche place or plac̄e where any suche p̄sone or p̄sones so owyng suche sōme or sōmes shall have land̄e teñt̄e or other hereditament̄e or reall possessyons good̄e or Catalles wherby any suche p̄sone or p̄sones so indetted his heires executour̄e or assigneis or other havyng the Custody Gov̄naunce or disposycyon of any good̄e Catalles land̄e or teñt̄e wich ought or may by this act leffully be distreyned or taken for the same, have or shall have good̄e Catalles land̄e Teñt̄e or other possessyons wherof suche somme or sōmes wiche by any suche p̄sone or p̄sones may or ought to be levied, be hit within the lymytt of suche Comyssyon where suche p̄sone or p̄sones was or were taxed or without, at any place within this Realme of England, by wiche p̄cept as well suche p̄sone or p̄sones as shalbe charged to levey suche money as the officers of the place or plac̄e where suche distresses may be taken shall have full power and auctoritie to distreyn ev̄y suche p̄sone indetted charged or chargeable by this act or his executours amynstratours of his good̄e and Catalles, his Gardeyns Factours Deputies Lessees or Fermours and Assigneis and all other p̄sones by whoes hand̄e or out of whoes Land̄e any suche p̄sone shuld have rent fee annuytie or any other p̄fyt, or with at tyme of any of the seid assessynḡe shall have good̄e Catalles or other moveables of any suche p̄sone or p̄sones beyng indetted or owyng, suche sōme and the distresses so taken immediatly to cause to be appresed and to be sold in like man̄e as is beforeseid for distresses to be taken uppon p̄sones taxed to the seid Subsidie and beyng sufficient to distreyn within the lymytt̄e of the Collec̄tours inhabitaunt̄e or other Officers charged with or for the same sommes so uppon them taxed; And if any suche distresse for non payment happon to be taken out of the lymytt of the p̄sone charged and assigned to levey the same, the p̄son so charged for the levey of ev̄y suche sōme by distresse shall p̄ceive and take of the same distresse for the labour of ev̄y p̄sone goyng for the execuçōn therof for ev̄y myle that any suche p̄sone so labourith for the same ij d. And ev̄y fermor ten̄nt gardeyn factour or other whosomev̄ p̄sone distreyned or otherwise charged for payment of any suche sōme or sōmes or any other sōme by reason of this act, shalbe of suche sōme or sōmes of hym or them so levied or taken, be discharged and acquyted at his next day of payment of the same or at delyv̄y of suche good̄e or Catalles as he that so is distreyned had in his custodie or gov̄naunce agayn hym or them that shalbe so taxed and sett; any ḡunt wrytyng obligatory or other whosomev̄ mañ to the cont̄ry made hertofore notwithstanding. And if any suche p̄sone that shuld be so distreyned have no Land̄e ne Teñt̄e sufficient, wherby he or his Ten̄nt̄e or Fermor's may be distreyned, or hath eloygned aliened or hid his good̄e or Catalles wherby he shuld or might be distreyned in suche man̄e that suche good̄e and Catalles shall not be knowen or found, so that the somme of or by hym to be paied in the seid fourme shall ne can not be conveniently leveyed, then uppon relaçōn therof unto ij of the Comissioners where suche p̄sone or p̄sones was taxed and sett by the othes of hym or them that shalbe so charged with the levey and payment of that sōme or sōmes, the seid Comissioner shall make a p̄cept in suche man̄e as is before reherced for to attache take and arest the bodye of suche p̄sone or p̄sones that ought to pay the seid sōmes and by this act shalbe chargid with and for the same sōme or sōmes, and then so taken savely to kepe in the p̄son within the Shire or other place where any suche p̄sone or p̄sones shall be taken or attached, theire to remayn without bayle or maynprise unto he have paid the sōme or sōmes that suche p̄sone or p̄sones for hymself or for any other by this seid act ought to be charged with, and also for the fees of ev̄y suche arest to hym or them that shall execute suche p̄cept xx d. And that ev̄y Officer to whome suche p̄cept shalbe directed do his true diligence to execute the same uppon ev̄y p̄sone so beyng indetted uppon payn to forfeyte unto our seid Sovaigne Lord the Kyng for ev̄y default in that behalf xx s. And that no kep of any Gayle, from his Gayle suffer any suche p̄sone to go at large by lettynge to baile or other wise to dept out of prison, before he have paid his seid dett, and the seid xx d for the fee, uppon peyn to forfeyt to our seid Sovaigne Lord xl s. and the same Gailer to pay unto the p̄sone or p̄sones charged with the seid sōme for the seid Subsidie the doubylle sōme as well of the principall dett as of the seid xx d for the fees; and like p̄cesse and remedy in like fourme shalbe ḡunted by ev̄y ij Comissioners of the seid Subsidie ḡunted in the seid last plement at like informaçōn of ev̄y p̄son or p̄sones beyng charged w̄ any sōme of money for any other p̄sone or p̄sones by reason of the seid late Subsidie and not therof paid ne the same leveyable within the lymytt were suche parsones was therunto taxed.

Penalty on Officers
and Gaolers for
Neglect of Duty
under this Act.

XVI.
Proviso for Scholars
in the Universities,
and for Hospitals,
&c.

PROVIDED also that the same act of the ḡunt of the sōme of CxM̄'i ti ne any thyng in the same comprised extend ne in any man̄e be hurtfull or p̄judiciall to any Scoler or Scolers Student̄e or Lerners at the tyme of the seid assessyng of the seid Subsidie havyng their then abydyng onely for study or lernyng in any of the Univ̄sities of Oxenford or Cambrigge or in the Colleges of our blessed Lady of Wynchest̄e bysyde Wynchest̄e or in the College of our blessed Lady of Eton, of or for their p̄sones Salary Wages Exhibucyon apparell of their bodies or book̄e neither to any Mañs Lordshypp̄ Land̄e Teñt̄e Rent̄e Annuytees or such other like possessyons amorteyed appried or in any wise belongyng or appteyng to any College Hospitall Hall or other House of Scolers in any of the seid Univ̄sities of Oxenford or Cambrigge or of the seid Colleges of Wynchest̄e and Eton; neither to any of the Charterhouses within this realme of England nor to the House or Monast̄y of Syon to the House or Monast̄y of Dertford to the House or Monast̄y of Menresse bysydes London neither to the House or Monast̄yes of Denny and Brosyard ne to any of them neither to the possessyons Good̄e or Catalles beyng in comon to the seid Hallys Hospitalles Colleges or Houses beforeseid but that the same Scolars Student̄e and Lerners and ev̄y of them of and for their seid p̄sones salary Wages Exhibuçōn Apparell of ther Bodies and Book̄e, and of the seid Mañs Lond̄e Tent̄e Rent̄e and Annuyties and other reall possessyons and all the good̄e and catalles in comon to the seid

Colleges Hallis Hospytalles and Houses or Monasties, Houses and Monasties before named or to any of them appteynyng or belongyng or used in the comon pper uses of the seid Scholars Colleges Halle Hospitallē and other Houses and Monasties beforeseid or any of them and evy of them fro the seid g^{unt} of the seid C x Mⁱ ti. and payment therof, and of the g^{unt} and payment of the seid Subsidie and evy pt therof, be uttly acquyted and discharged; any thyng in this p^{sent} a^{ct} to the contrary made or had notwithstanding.

PROVIDED also that the seid g^{unt} of the seid C x Mⁱ ti in fourme beforeseid to be taxed and levied, neither the seid Subsidie or any pt therof in any maner wise extend or be p^{judiciall} to thenhabitauntē or resyauntē within the fyve portys, neither to any of their membrs incorpat and unied unto the same fyve portē, or to any awncient towne of the libtie of the same portys by sufficient ma^l of Record therof before the seid Comissioners to be shewed, of or for any pt or pcell of the seid C x Mⁱ ti of the seid enhabitauntē and resyauntē or any of them to be taxed sett asked levied or payed; But that the seid enhabitauntē and resyauntē of the seid fyve portys and their seid membrs and evy of them, be and shalbe of and from the seid g^{unt} of the seid C x Mⁱ ti and evy part and pcell therof utterly acquyted and discharged: Any mater or whosomev^r other thyng in this p^{sent} a^{ct}e made or had to the contrary notwithstanding.

PROVIDED also that this a^{ct} of g^{unt} of the seid Subsidie of the seid C x Mⁱ ti ne nothyng therin comprised extend into the Counties of Northumbr Cumbr Westm^t and Chest^r and Bysshopriche of Direham and to the Towne of Brightelmston in the Countie of Sussex ne to any of them, neither to any of thenhabitauntē of the seid Counties Bisshopriche and Towne ne to any of them, neither be hurtfull or chargeable to the same enhabitauntē in the seid Byshopriche Counties and Towne ne to any of them of to or for the seid taxyng leveyng gatheryng or payment; But that the seid Counties Bisshopriche and towne and evy of them and the enhabitauntē of evy of them shalbe of and from the seid Subsidie of the seid C x Mⁱ ti and evy parcell therof, utterly acquyted and discharged; Any thyng in this p^{sent} a^{ct} before reherced to the contrary notwithstanding.

AND further be it enacted by the Kyng our So^vaigne Lord and by thassent of the Lordys Sp^uall and Tempall and the Comons in this p^{sent} plement assembled and by thau^{ct}oritie of the same, that all suche psones as shall have any Colle^{ct}yon or Receipt of the seid Subsidie or any pt of the seid C x Mⁱ ti as well at the receiptē of the Kyng our So^vaigne Lord of his Excheker and ellys where as in any other place or placē within this realme of England, shall at all and evy tyme hereafter take and not refuce in payment all ma^l of penyes beyng sil^v, not regardyng the quantitie gretnes or smalnesse crakkyng or weryng of the same penyes or any of them; Except only suche penyes as have dyvs cornes betwene the barres or staves of the Crosse like unto rowellys of Sporrys comonly caled spurred penyes, and thoes penyes to have cours and to be curraunt onely for half penyes and none otherwise. And if any pson hereaft^r that shall have the receipt or colle^{ct}yon of the seid Subsidie or any pt of the seid C x Mⁱ ti to thuse of our seid So^vaigne Lord the Kyng at the receipt of his Excheker or ellys where in any Shire Ryddyng Citie Towne or other place do refuce or deny to take in payment of the seid Subsidie or any pt or pcell of the seid C x Mⁱ ti any of the seid penyes beyng sil^v, except before except, yf suche refusell of any suche penyes be had in the seid Receipt and or ellys where, that pved by wytnes informacyon or examynacyon or otherwise before the Kyngē Justices of either Benche or before the Barons of the Kyngē Excheker or any of them, or if suche refucell of any suche penyes be had by any colle^{ct}our or other pson havyng the gatheryng of the seid Subsidie or any pt therof in any Shire Riddyng Citie Towne or other place and that refucell be pved by wytnes informacyon examynacyon or otherwise before any Justices of Peas Shirif Maire Bailie or other Hed Officer or Officers of that Shire Ryddyng Citie Towne or other place where suche refucell is had, then the pson or psones that so offered and tended the seid pennyes that shalbe so refused shalbe of that some so tended and refused quyte and discharged by this a^{ct} ageyn our seid So^vaigne Lord the Kyng, and the other pson or psones that refused the same, in like maner as if he had payed the same penyes so refused in dede without any bill taile or other discharge therof to be had or shewed, and the said receyver colle^{ct}our or other psones that shall refuce the seid p^{en}yes, except before except, shalbe charged with the some so by hym refused to and ageyn our seid So^vaigne Lord in like fourme as if he had receyved the same some in dede; and that all and evy pson and psones shall take and receyve the seid penyes aswell of and by the officers of o^r seid So^vaigne Lord as of evy other pson or psones in all receiptē and paymentē from hensforth to be made or had.

PROVIDED alweis that no pson wiche by covyn or to thentent to defraude this g^{unt} of Subsidie for his por^{co}n take or have his beyng in any of the seid Shires or other placē before excepted, shalbe sett and taxed where he was last conv^{sa}unt before his goyng into the place so excepted, in like maner as he ought or shuld have ben if he had abydyn in the place where he was first.

PROVIDED also always that evy sp^uall pson and psones charged or chargeable by the Clergie for their pson or psones for dysmeable landē and teñtē duryng this plement to or for any somme of money, be not charged nor chargeable by thau^{ct}orytie of this act of plement for their psones wagē neither salary for wagē, nor be charged nor chargeable for any other their landē teñtē or heredytamentē goodē or catalles or in any other wise then as hereaft^r folowith, that is to sey; that evy sp^uall pson and psones by au^{ct}oritie aforeseid shalbe charged and chargeable aft^r the fourme in this a^{ct} before reherced, for all suche their landē teñtē annuyties and hereditamentē Frehold and Copyhold and Fermes that be not dysmeable, neither owe to be charged to the dysme by the Clergie or ellē for the Catallē and bladē of Cornys that any sp^uall pson or psones shall have at tyme of the seid assessyngē of or for the manuraunce and occupacyon of the same landē teñtē or fermes accordyng to tha^{ct} beforeseid.

XVII.
Proviso for the
Cinque Ports.

XVIII.
Proviso for
Counties of
Northumberland,
Cumberland, &c.

XIX.
Silver Pennies
shall be taken
in Payment;

Except spurred
Pennies, for
Halfpenc^r.
Penalty on Officers
refusing to take
such Pennies.

XX.
For rating Persons
removing into the
excepted Counties.

XXI.
The Clergy shall
be rated only for
Lands not liable
to Dismes, &c.

Nōta Cōmissionarioꝝ Dñi Regis in
Coñ Kanč ꝑ Subsidio Dñi Regis
ibidem solvend.

Wiffs Archieꝑus Cantuar
Johes Eꝑus Roffeñ
Georgius Nevyle de Burgavenny Miles
Thomas Broke de Cobh^m Miles
Johes Clynton de Clynton Miles
Johes Fyneux Miles
Robtus Reade Miles
Johes Boteller
Edwardus Ponynge, Miles
Thomas Nevyle, Miles
Wiffs Scotte, Miles
Edwardus Guldeforde, Miles
Johes Peche, Miles
Thomas Boleyne, Miles
Cristoferus Garnyshe, Miles
Wiffs Crowmere, Miles
Johes Fogge, Miles
Thomas Kempe, Miles
Henf Guldeforde, Miles
Johes Norton, Miles
Jacobus Darell, Miles
Johes Rooper, Armig^r
Thomas Willoughby
Thomas Cheyny
Johes Waller, sen
Reginaldus Pekham
Wiffs Haute
Robtus Sandys
Lodovicus Clyfford
Radus Seyntleger
Georgius Guldeford
Wiffs Isake
Walrus Roberth
Jacobus Walsyngh^m
Wiffs Fyneux
Edwardus Culpeper
Thomas Turbervyle
Ričus Lee
Thomas Isle
Wiffs Kempe
Wiffs Whetnall
Nichus Deryng
Johes Crowmere
Johes Hales
Johes Cryps
Thomas Wode
Henf Fane
Wiffs Goldwell
Wiffs Draper
Nichus Boughton
Wiffs Brent
Roꝑus Appulton
Johes Sedley
Reginaldus Leukenore
Humfrus Leukenore
Johes Crafforde
Humfrus Gaye
Johes Boys
Cristoferus Hales
Wiffs More
Johes Baker
Georgius Hyllys
Johes Petyt
Johes Lucas
Johes Potter
Johes Chylton

Kanč—[continued]

Wiffs Halke
Wiffs Consant
Johes Edolf
Robtus Estay
Johes Man
Wiffs Pyx

Civitas Cantuar.

Thomas Weynflete
Thomas Wode
Henf Gosebourn
Johes Hales juñ
Johes Coleman
Johes Nayler
Roꝑus Clerke
Johes Broker
Georgius Rotheram

Villa Bristol.

Robtus Thorne
Nichs Brown
Roꝑus Dawes
Johes Vaghan
Johes Cadell
Johes Rowland
Johes Popeley
Johes Elyot
Johes Jaye

Civitas Roffeñ.

Johes Warner
Johes Rooper
Johes Hall
Johes Miller
Wiffs Warner

Nōi Cōmissionarioꝝ Dñi Regis in
Coñ Surf.

Edmūdus Haward, Miles
Henf Wyott, Miles
Ričus Carewe, Mit
Johes Legh, Mit
Mathus Broun, Mit
Johes Iwarby, Mit
Edus Braye, Mit
Edus Walsyngh^m, Miles
Johes Gayneford de Crowehurst Armig^r
Johes Gayneford de Bloxefelde
Thomas Moreton
Johes Scott
Gilbtus Stoughton
Henf Saunders
Roꝑus Legh
Johes Kyrtou
Thomas Stidolffe
Michell Denys
Johes Rodford
Johes Birley
Wiffs Westbroke
Johes Stoughton sen
Henf Burton
Rassimus Forde
Wiffs Lusser
Henf Wykes
Johes Chyll de Hamuldon

Surf—[continued.]

Henf Tyngelden
Robtus Geynford
Thomas Marche
Swythinus Skerne
Hugo Cresswell
Johes Skynner sen
Johes Skynner juñ
Johes Couper
Thomas Polsted
Cristoferus More
Robtus White de Farneh^m
Wiffs Bound

Burgus de Southwerke.

Johes Scotte, Gentilman
Henry Tyngelton, Genf
Nichus Major

Nōia Cōmissionarioꝝ Dñi Regis
in Coñ Leyč.

Thomas Marques Dorsett
Georgius Dñs Hastyng
Robtus Brudenell
Ričus Sacheverel, Mit
Mauricius Berkeley, Miles
Radus Shyrley, Mit
Johes Dygby, Miles
Wiffs Skevyngton Mit
Thomas Norton, Magist^r
de Burton Lasā;
Thomas Pulteney
Wiffs Brokesby
Thomas Haselrygge
Johes Beameunde
Walrus Kebull
Johes Vyllers
Thomas Brokesby
Radus Swyllington
Wiffs Turvyll
Wiffs Turpyn
Thomas Kebull
Wiffs Renaldç
Johes Fowler
Thomas Harvy
Robtus Langh^m
Johes Chernels
Thomas Entwysell
Robtus Boroughe
Thomas Fyndren
Wiffs Assheby
Robtus Brokesby
Johes Brokesby
Wiffs Lolle
Wiffs Kendall
Johes Ludford
Thomas Farneh^m

Villa Leič.

Thomas Burton
Radus Swyllington
Wiffs Wygston
Ričus Gilbert
Ričus Reynold
Johes Wasse
Walrus Maye
Miles Lambard

Villa Leiċ—[*continued.*]

Ričus Eyr
Thomas Cotton
Johes Reede
Ričus Beeston
Wiffts Bartelott
Thomas Smyth
Wiffts Bolt
Rog^s Wygston

Nōia Commissionarioꝝ in Coṃ
Sussex.

Dñs Arundell
Dñs Matarv̄s
Thomas West, Miles
Johes Yerneley
Rog^s Cople
Johes Stanney
Wiffts Skerdeveyle
Humfrus Sydney
Ričus Covert
Ričus Evererd
Ričus Belyng^m
Nichus Gaynesford
Henr̄ Coke
Thomas Lewkenour
Johes Chalner de Lynfelde
Johes Goryng
Edwardus Palmer
Johes Shelley
Thomas Coke
Johes Dauntrey
Radus Belyng^m
Elys Prestall
Godard Oxenbrige, Mit
Johes Skett, Miles
Nichus Tustone
Robtus Halle
Wiffts Assheburn^m
Wiffts Fynche
Dñs Delawer
Migist̄ Karell
Edwardus Lewkenour
Alveredus Barwyk
Ričus Sherly
Johes Michell
Henr̄ Hussey
Dñs Dac̄r
Thomas Fenys Mit
Ričus Sakevyll
Wiffts Assheburn^m
Johes Gage
Johes Roote
Robtus Burtune

Civitas Cicest̄r.

Ričus Rustū
Thomas Welgare
Johes Roys
Ričus Eytun

Nōia Cōmissionarioꝝ in Coṃ
Norht.

Robtus Abbas Monast̄ii de Peterborowe
Johes Gray Dñs Gray, Miles
Nichus Vance, Miles
Ričus Knyghtley, Miles

Norht—[*continued.*]

Wiffts Parre, Miles
Johes Tressam, Armig^o
Georgius Kirkeh^m, Armig^o
Thomas Empson, Armig^o
Thomas Lovett, Armig^o
Ričus Knyghtley, Armig^o
Johes Catessby, Armig^o
Johes Hartwell, Armig^o
Johes Wattys
Edus Haselwode
Johes Halley, Armig^o
Wiffts Lane
Mauricius Osburn
Ričus Clement, Armig^o
Edwardus Warner
Egidius Pulton
Nichus Odyll, Armig^o
Johes Mulsoo, Armig^o
Georgius Boyle, Gen^t

Villa Norht.

Thomas Chypsey, Major
Johes Saxby
Johes Parvyn
Johes Wattys
Wiffts Say
Thomas Awell^c
Johes Hilton

Nōia Cōmissionarioꝝ in Coṃ Dor̄s.

Thomas Trenchard, Miles
Johes Rogers, Armig^o
Edwardus Stourton, Armig^o
Wiffts Carant, Armig^o
Robtus Turgys, Armig^o
Henr̄ Vendale, Armig^o
Georgius Twynyo, Armig^o
Wiffts Lovell se^h, Armig^o
Rog^s Cheverell, Armig^o
Robtus More, Armig^o
Wiffts Wadh^m, Armig^o
Johes Moreton, Armig^o
Johes Strode, Armig^o
Jacobus Frampton, Armig^o
Johes Turberville, Armig^o
Cristoferus Martyn, Armig^o
Thomas Huse se^h, Armig^o
Robtus Bengeh^m se^h, Armig^o
Thomas Bascatt, Armig^o
Henr̄ Trenchard, Armig^o
Cristoferus Layet, Armig^o
Thomas Thornell, Armig^o
Johes Parcy ju^h, Armig^o
Wiffts Antell se^h, Armig^o
Johes Fautleroy, Miles

Nōia Cōmissionarioꝝ in Coṃ Son̄s.

Johes Burchair de Fitz Warez, Miles
Nichus Wadh^m, Miles
Johes Zouche de Zouche, Miles
Wiffts Stourton Dñs de Sturton
Hugo Lutterell, Miles
Johes Rodney, Miles
Amisius Powlett, Mit
Johes Trevenyon, Mit
Ričus Wiare, Miles
Edwardus Greges, Miles
Thomas Newton, Miles

Coṃ Som̄t—[*continued.*]

Johes Broke ōviens ad legem
Wiffts Carent, Armig^o
Johes Sydenham de Brympton, A^f
Johes Fitz Jamez
Johes Horsey, A^f
Baldewinus Malett
Johes Brente
Robtus Gilberte
Johes Portman
Johes Porter
Edwardus Stenyng
Johes Sydenh^m Orcharde, A^f
Johes Marchall, Armig^o
Ričus Osgood
Thomas Hoper
Ričus Skelton
Johes Luke
Rog^s Rycard
Thomas Chapman
Johes Gonner
Johes Byrde

Nōia Cōmissionarioꝝ in Coṃ Essex.

Comes Essex
Robtus Ratclyff Dñs de Fytz Walter
Henr̄ Marney, Miles
Thomas Wyndam, Miles
Ričus Fitz Lewes, Miles
Johes Vere, Miles
Johes Marney, Mit
Johes Cutte, Mit
Johes Raynesford, Mit
Johes Grene, Miles
Rogerus Wenteworthe Miles
Thomas Tirell, Miles
Westanus Browne, Mit
Edwardus Torell
Edwardus Sulyard
Wiffts Mordaunt
Thomas Tie, de Holdholt
Edwardus Halys
Robtus Norwyche
Edwardus Tirell
Antonius Darcy
Johes Sakvyle
Johes Danyell de Messyng
Johes Danyell de Stybbyng
Wiffts Pirton, se^h
Johes Seyentclere
Johes Tyrell
Thomas Cressener
Thomas Bonh^m
Rog^s Forster

Colcester.

Thomas Cristemas
Johes Makyn
Johes Clere
Johes Smalpese
Johes Coole

Nōia Cōmissionarioꝝ in Coṃ Wiltes̄.

Edus Epus Saꝝ
Robtus Broke de Broke, Mit
Wiffts Stourton de Stourton, Miles
Walrus Hungerford, Mit
Edwardus Darell, Mit

Coṃ Wiltē—[*continued.*]

Johes Seymo', Mit
 Edwardus Hungerford, Mit
 Henf Long, Mit
 Johes Scrope
 Mauricius Barowe, Mit
 Johes Skylling
 Gregorius Morgan
 Johes Gawyn
 Antonius Stileman
 Henf Pauncefotte
 Johes Baynton
 Johes Ludlowe
 Henf Melbourn
 Phus Barnard
 Johes Erneley
 Johes Horsey
 Johes Bonh^m
 Thomas Bulstrode
 Johes Burlegh
 Wiffs Rog^s
 Mauricius Gifford
 Thomas Chaffyn
 Thomas Moundeforde
 Thomas Elyott
 Wiffs Chansey
 Johes Mokh^m
 Thomas Gore
 Riçus Pulley
 Leonardus Chaffyn
 Thomas Seymayn
 Henf Mitton
 Wiffs Fyssher

Civitas Nove Sap.

Thomas Note, Major
 Johes Selwode
 Riçus Bartilmewe
 Thomas Cooke
 Wiffs Webbe
 Thomas Brodgate
 Johes Fever
 Robtus Kaylewey
 Johes Aborowe

Nōia Cōmissionarioꝝ in Coṃ Midd.

Johes Abbas Sēi Petri Westm
 Thomas Prior Sēi Johis Jerlm in Angt
 Thomas Lovell, Miles
 Thomas Nevell, Miles
 Andreas Wyndesore Miles
 Riçus Cholmeley, Miles
 Johes Dauncy, Miles
 Barthus Wesstby, unus Baroñ Sc^ēij
 Dñi Regis
 Robtus Blagge, unus Baroñ Sc^ēij Dñi
 Regis
 Johes Neudigate ſviens ad legem
 Johes Heron, Armig^o
 Robtus Elryngton, Af
 Johes Mewtys, Af
 Johes Kyrton, Armig^o
 Thomas Robartis
 Riçus Hawk^e
 Nichus Boone
 Robtus Cheseman

Nōia Cōmissionarioꝝ in Coṃ Sutht.

Epus Wyncheſtē
 Dñs Audeley
 Dñs Abbas de Hyde
 Prior Sēi Swithini
 Guydo Palmes ſviens ad Legem
 Johes Newport ſviens ad Legem
 Arturus Plantagenett, Miles
 Wiffs Compton, Miles
 Johes Lyssheley, Miles
 Johes Pauntelet, Mit
 Wiffs Gifford Mit
 Wiffs Sandys, Miles
 Georgius Puttenh^m, Mit
 Wiffs Pantelet, Armig^o
 Wiffs Frost, Armig^o
 Johes Waller, Af
 Barnardus Dabriscott, Af
 Robtus Walop, Af
 Johes Norton, Af
 Petrus Gowdry, Af
 Johes Calawey, Af
 Wiffs Powend, Af
 Ludowicus Wyngfeld, Af
 Johes Dautrety, Af
 Wiffs Barkeley, Af
 Wiffs Okeden, Af
 Nichus Titcheborn, Af
 Wiffs Wodale, Af
 Thomas Moor
 Wiffs Hawles

Villa South^mton.

Wiffs Chalke, Major
 Johes Dawterey
 Riçus Palsshyde
 Johes Flemyng
 Nichus Cowart
 Johes Faver
 Riçus Hyll
 Johes Huse
 Johes Parchard
 Thomas Lydster
 Thomas Hayen, Major
 Wiffs Howles
 Thomas Baker
 Johes Boteler
 Johes Belingh^m
 Thomas Webbe
 Adam Wattis

Nōia Cōmissionarioꝝ in Insula
Vecta.

Nichus Wadh^m, Miles
 Abbas de Quarre
 Wiffs Mewes, Mit
 Johes Dyngley, Armig^o
 David Cheke
 Wiffs Holleys, señ

Nōia Cōmissionarioꝝ in Coṃ
Cantebrīg.

Wiffs Fyndern, Miles
 Robtus Payton, Mit
 Robtus Cooton, Miles
 Egidius Alyngton, Mit
 Radus Chambleyn, Miles
 Franciscus Haselden, Armig^o

Cantebrīg—[*continued.*]

Johes Paris, Armig^o
 Robtus Frevell, Armig^o
 Thomas Pegott, Armig^o
 Antonius Malery, Armig^o
 Johes More, Armig^o
 Johes Wode, Genf
 Wiffs Colyn, Genf
 Johes Brograve, Genf
 Nichus Sandeford
 Riçus Colvyle, Armig^o
 Wiffs Everad, Af
 Alexander Balam, Genf
 Henf Halhed
 Hugo Chapman
 Johes Erlyche
 Hugo Rankyn
 Johes a Bury
 Wiffs Barbour
 Johes Purgolde
 Wiffs Nelson
 Johes Crakenthope
 Alanus Wellys

Nōia Cōmissionarioꝝ in Coṃ Bed.

Augustinus, Abbas de Wardon
 Johes, Prior de Newanh^m
 Thomas, Abbas de Woborn
 Johes Seynt John, Miles
 Edus Lucy, Miles
 Georgius Harvy, Miles
 Henf Graye, Armig^o
 Johes Mordaunt, Af
 Wiffs Gascoigne, Af
 Riçus Dycons, Af
 Michell Fyssher, Af
 Johes Fitz Jeffrey, Af
 Walrus Luke, Genf
 Riçus Sheldon, Genf
 Nichus Hardyng, Genf
 Johes Spens^o juñ, Genf
 Symon Fitz, Genf

Villa Bed.

Simon Weste, Major
 Robtus Smyth
 Johes Patman
 Thomas Knyght
 Thomas Hiche
 Alez Crowley
 Riçus Halam

Nōia Cōmissionarioꝝ in Coṃ Staff.

Edwardus Sutton Dñs Dudeley
 Johes Aston, Miles
 Walrus Gryffyth, Mit
 Johes Gyfford, Miles
 Wiffs Smyth, Miles
 Johes Draycote, Mit
 Antonius Fitz Harbard, ſviens ad legem
 Johes Mitton, Af
 Riçus Wrottesley, Af
 Riçus Lyttelton, Af
 Thomas Swynton, Af
 Johes Eggerton, Af
 Thomas Keddsley, Af
 Thomas Pteriche, Af
 Johes Blounte

Staff—[continued.]

Thomas Blounte
Ričus Harrecourte
Johes Streytthey
Robtus Kehsley
Ričus Underhyll

Nōia Cōmissionarioꝝ in Cōm
Lancast̄r.

Thomas Comes Derby
Edwardus Stanley, Mit Dñs Muntegyll
Thomas Buttler, Miles
Thomas Gerard Miles
Aleĭ Radclyff, Miles
Wiffls Milynours, Mit
Henĭ Halsall, Mit
Henĭ Knyghtley, Mit
Johes Southworth, Mit
Ričus Bolde, Mit
Johes Towneley, Miles
Wiffls Layland, Miles
Aleĭ Osbaldeston, Miles
Edus Trafforth, Armig^o
Ričus Assheton, Armig^o
Wiffls More, Armig^o
Thomas Hesketh, Aĕ
Henĭ Faryngton, Aĕ
Radus Standysse, Aĕ
Radus Eccleston, Aĕ
Ričus Hesketh, Aĕ
Marthus Standysse
Johes Buttler, Aĕ
Thomas Radclyff, Aĕ
Johes Skyllycorn, Aĕ
Lauĕ Starkay, Aĕ
Jacobus Anderton, Armig^o
Henĭ Kyrkby, Armig^o
Wiffls Thorneburth, Aĕ
Cristoferus Bardesey, Aĕ
Hugo Shyrburn, Aĕ
Galfrus Starkay
Robtus Holte, Aĕ
Ričus Heeton, Aĕ
Jacobus Scaresbrek, Armig^o
Barthus Hesketh

Nōia Cōmissionarioꝝ in Cōm Buk.

Andreas Wyndesore, Mit
Wiffls Reade, Miles
Radus Varnay juĕ, Miles
Johes Hampden, Miles
Edwardus Donne, Mit
Thomas Pigott, ŷviens ad legem
Thomas Denh^m, Aĕ
Edwardus Bulstrode, Aĕ
Johes Cheney, Aĕ
Ričus Restwold, Armig^o
Roĝus Gifford, Aĕ
Edus Brudenell, Aĕ
Georgius Wyndesore, Aĕ
Thomas Darell, Aĕ
Thomas Langston, Aĕ
Ričus Grenfelde Aĕ
Robtus Wodford
Johes Baldwyn
Robtus Lee

Nōia Cōmissionarioꝝ in Cōm Warĭ.

Henĭ Wyloughby, Miles
Edwardus Belknap, Miles
Edwardus Grevell, Miles
Edwardus Ferres, Mit
Robtus Throkmarton, Mit
Thomas Lucy, Mit
Johes Burdett, Mit
Edwardus Gray, Miles
Ričus Verney, Armig^o
Robtus Fulwode, Aĕ
Johes Spenc^o, Aĕ
Thomas Slade, Aĕ
Wiffls Boughton, Aĕ
Edwardus Conwey, Aĕ
Nichus Browen, Aĕ
Wiffls Browen, Aĕ
Johes Humblande, Aĕ
Edwardus Cave, Aĕ
Edwardus Wyloughby, Aĕ
Wiffls Underhyll, Genĕ
Wiffls Holt, Genĕ
Ričus Willys, Genĕ

Civitas Covent̄r.

Johes Clarke, Major
Johes Hardwen
Johes Paydland
Johes Haddon
Wiffls Pyfford
Johes Dudysbere
Johes Saunders
Ričus Marbar
Johes Stronge
Ričus Harshall
Thomas Grose
Robtus Grene
Johes Butler
Nichus Haynes
Thomas Turnour
Thomas Waren
Johes Bonde
Wiffls Rowley
Wiffls Wycam

Nōia Cōmissionarioꝝ in Cōm
Heref.

Johes Lyngen, Miles
Edwardus Croft, Miles
Ričus Vaughan, Mit
Jacobus Baskerville
Ričus Cornewell
Henĭ Mile
Wiffls Rudhall
Johes Braynton
Thomas Monyngton
Radus Hakeluyte
Johes Dansey
Thomas Walwyn
Thomas Bodenh^m
Wiffls Clynton
Johes Byreton
Ričus Abynton
Johes Blount de Grendon
Ričus Welford
Johes Abrehall
Thomas app Sim
Thomas Dobons

Hereford—[continued.]

Roĝus Beale
Robtus Gybbys
Ričus Browen
Ričus Warcombe
Johes Brygges
Ričus Phyllyppe

Nomina Cōmissionarioꝝ in Cōm
Glouĕ.

Edwardus Dux Buk
Wiffls Abbas Glouĕ
Ričus Abbas de Wynchcombe
Johes Abbas de Cireñ
Henĭ Abbas de Tewkesbury
Mauricius Barkley, Miles
Robtus Poyntz, Mit
Johes Hungerford, Mit
Johes Bruges, Mit
Cristoferus Baynh^m, Miles
Wiffls Dayys, Armig^o
Thomas Poyntz, Aĕ
Edus Tame, Armig^o
Johes Butteler, Armig^o
Ričus Pole, Aĕ
Wiffls Tracy, Armig^o
Johes Whyttington, Aĕ
Johes Walshe, Aĕ
Wiffls Try, Aĕ
Johes Pauncefotte, Aĕ
Robtus Wye
Antonius Bradston
Xpoferus Codryngton
Wiffls Freme
Henĭ Knyght
Johes Daston
Rogerus Porter
Thomas Matston
Johes Arnold

Villa Glouĕ.

Ričus Rooden, Major
Johes Pakyngton
Wiffls Coole
Johes Cooke
Wiffls Hanshawe
Thomas Tayldow
Johes Natton
Thomas Hertlond
Wiffls Goolsmyth
Wiffls Marmyon
Radus Sankey
Robtus Plave
Johes Hawkyns

Nōia Cōmissionarioꝝ in Cōm Oxoñ.

Milo Epus de Landaff
Ričus Elyott unus Justic de Cōi Bāco
Andrianus Fortescue, Miles
Simon Harecourt, Miles
Ričus Fowler, Miles
Johes Horne
Wiffls Harcourt
Thomas Stoner
Robtus Knollys
Wiffls Cotysmore
Gilbtus Stoughton
Waltus Bolstrode

Oxoñ—[*continued.*]

Johes Gryvell
Georgius Staveley
Johes Brown
Thomas Duton
Johes Osbaston
Thomas Lentall
Galfrus Dormer
Wiſſs Cancer
Johes Halthen
Robtus Egerley

Villa Oxoñ.

Edus Wyllesford, Doctor
Johes Cockes, Legum Doctor
Johes Heynes
Wiſſms Bulcombe
Johes Broke
Ričus Milett

Nōia Cōmissionarioꝝ in p̄t de
Holand in Coñ Lincotn.

Wiſſs Huse
Ričus Bollys
Johes Meris
Thomas Holande
Thomas Robtson
Galfrus Panyell
Johes Tempaste
Franciscus Brown
Antonius Irby
Roꝝus Hylton
Leonardus Pynchebeke
Thomas Holand, juñ

Kestene in Coñ p̄dco.

Johes Husey, Miles
Milo Busshey, Miñ
Johes Denh^m, Miles
Simon Fitz Richard, Miñ
Robtus Hussey
Johes Wymbysshe
Edus Busshey
Wiſſs Armyn
Ričus Panell
Wiſſs Cranwell
Thomas Quadryng
Edwardus Bussy
Wiſſs Lee
Wiſſs Etton
Wiſſs Dyssney
Franciscus Hall
Humfrus Walcott
Johes Seyntpaule, juñ
Hamon Sutton.

Lyndesey in Coñ p̄dco.

Wiſſs Wyloughby de Wyloughby, Miles
Robtus Sheffield, Miles
Johes Husey, Miles
Wiſſs Turwhytt, Miñ
Thomas Burghe juñ, Miles
Robtus Dymmok, Miñ
Xpoferus Willoughby, Miles
Andreas Byllesby, Miles
Robtus Turwhyte, Miles

Lyndesey—[*continued.*]

Johes Spykwyth, Miñ
Leo Dymmoke, Miles
Johes Thymbylby, Miles
Wiſſs Hansard, Miles
Wiſſs Ascue, Miles
Cristoferus Askewe, Miñ
Robtus Sheffield juñ, Armig^o
Robtus Sutton
Johes Sampole
Johes Fulnaby
Johes Forman
Johes Hennege
Ričus Clarke
Nichus Uppton
Robtus Sheffield de Scotter
Robtus Beliwode
Johes Monson
Thomas Tototh
Johes Lytylbury
Jacobus Corouldyke
Aleḡ Moigne
Cristoferus Sheffield
Wiſſs Turney
Robtus Thymolby
Johes Langh^m
Carolus Hansbyne
Henf Columbello
Johes Bothe
Adam Penyngton, Af
Lauḡ Moinge
Wiſſs Plumton
Wiſſs Hatclyff
Thomas Gyldon
Thomas Massyngberd, Af

Civitas Lincoln.

Robtus Sutton, Miles
Robtus Alanson
Robtus Wymark
Thomas Vessy
Wiſſs Sammys

Nōia Cōmissionarioꝝ in Civitate
Londoñ.

Georgius Moneuḡ, Major
Prior de Crechurche
Wiſſs Capell, Miles
Ričus Haddon, Miñ
Ričus Broke ōviens ad legem
Lauḡ Ayelmer
Henf Kebull
Stephus Gennyns
Roꝝus Acheley
Wiſſs Bottler
Johes Roost
Thomas Exmewe
Henf Woreley
Johes Bryggys
Jacobus Yarfford
Johes Mundy
Nichus Shelton
Johes Mylborne
Ričus Bassefford
Wiſſs Bayly
Johes Alyn
Thomas Baldery
Robtus Holdernesse
Johes Gray
Thomas Myrffyn

Nōia Cōmissionarioꝝ p̄ Hospiciis
Dñi Regis & Dñe Regine.

Georgius Comes Saloḡ
Carolus Comes Wygorn
Thomas Lovell, Miles
Henf Marney, Miles
Johes Bouchier, Miles, Dñs Bernesse
Edwardus Poynyngḡ, Miñ
Robtus Poyens, Miles
Thomas Bryan, Miñ
Johes Shurley
Johes Mykylhowe
Wiſſs Atclyff
Thomas Brokkys
Antonius Lee

Nōia Cōmissionarioꝝ in Coñ Derb.

Henricus Sacheverell, Miles
Thomas Cokyn, Miñ
Johes Lake, Miles
Wiſſs Greseley, Miñ
Johes Youche, Miñ
Johes Porte, Miles
Thomas Babyngton
Radus Mountgomery
Wiſſs Bothe
Jarmanus Pole
Humfrus Bradburn
Ričus Kayston
Robtus Barley
Johes Fitz Harbard
Arthurus Eyre
Thomas Eyre
Radus Bonyngton
Roꝝus Eyre
Thomas Leyke, señ
Johes Irretton, señ

Villa Derb.

Johes Strynger
Cristoferus Thalker
Robtus Levsege
Edus Walker

Nōia Cōmissionarioꝝ in Coñ
Notyngḡ.

Wiſſus Perpoyent, Miles
Brianus Stapulton, Miles
Thomas Sutton, Miles
Humfrus Hersey, Armig^o
Antonius Babyngton, Gent
Georgius Stapulton
Wiſſus Sent Andrews
Robtus Browne
Robtus Nevell
Wiſſms Clarkeson
Wiſſms Wymyswolde

Villa Notyngḡ.

Thomas Mellours
Johes Hewett
Johes Williamson
Johes Roos
Thomas Willoughby
Ričus Rigeley

Nōia Comissionarioꝝ in Coṁ
Wygorn̄.

Gilbertus Talbot, Miles
 Johannes Savage, Miles
 Gilbertus Talbot juſſi, Miles
 Johannes Savage junior, Miles
 Thomas Nevell, Armig^o
 Rogus Wynter, Armig^o
 Johannes Assheborne
 Robertus Vampage
 Johannes Crofte
 Nichus Felyett
 Egidius Grevell
 Rowlandus Moreton
 Willms Brygge
 Johannes Brearton
 Johannes Nerwodde
 Willms Sheldon
 Johannes Ketylysky

Civitas Wigorn̄ Nōia Comis̄ it̄m.

Rogus Assheby
 Thomas Farlegh
 Willms Porter
 Ricus Couper
 Willms Muklowe
 Edwardus Crompe
 Johannes Colman
 Hugo Dee
 Humfrius Dadycotte

Nōia Comissionarioꝝ in Coṁ
Rotland.

Johes Haryngton
 Everardus Dygby
 Ricus Flower
 Georgius Makworth
 Johes Caldecotte
 Johes Coole

Nōia Comissionarioꝝ in Coṁ Suff.

Thomas Dux Norff
 Carolus Dux Suff
 Thomas Comes Surf
 Ricus Epus Norwič
 Willms Willoughby Miles, Dñs
 Willoughby
 Robertus Cursson Miles, Baro Cursson
 Johes Abbas de Bury S̄ci Ed̄i
 Ricus Wentworth, Miles
 Robertus Drury, Miles
 Willms Waldegrave, Miles
 Antonius Wyngfelde, Miles
 Robertus Brandon, Miles
 Phus Tylney, Miles
 Arthurus Hopton Miles
 Jacobus Framlyng^hm, Miles
 Ricus Caundysse, Miles
 Johes Glemh^hm, Miles
 Thomas Tyroll, Miles
 Johes Tympley, Miles
 Edus Jenndy, Miles
 Willms Clopton, Miles
 Willms Rowse, Miles
 Phus Bothe, Miles
 Edwardus Ochyngh^hm, Miles
 Thomas Lucas, Armig^o

Suff—[continued.]

Johes Henyng^hm, Armig^o
 Willms Jenney, Armig^o
 Anthonius Hansard, Armig^o
 Humfrius Wyngfeld, Armig^o
 Johes Goldyng^hm juſſi, Armig^o
 Leonellus Talmache, Armig^o
 Edus Wyngfeld, Armig^o
 Johes Sulyard
 Andreas Sulyard
 Johes Wren
 Thomas Wentworth
 Johes High^hm
 Thomas Edon
 Robertus Waxsthyngton
 Robertus Forde, sen̄
 Johes Cokett sen̄, Armig^o
 Willms Waller
 Johes Garnysse sen̄, Armig^o
 Jacobus Tyrell, Armig^o
 Willms Cornwallys, Armig^o
 Ricus Yaxley
 Edus Lee
 Thomas Jermyn
 Thomas Russhe, Armig^o
 Thomas Spryng de Laneg^hm
 Rogus Martyn de Melford
 Xpoferus Harman
 Willms Playters, Armig^o
 Willms Latymer
 Mathus Harman
 Willms Rede de Bezklys
 Willms Hyll
 Robertus Reynolde juſſi
 Robertus Goodwyn
 Johes Fergam
 Thomas Baldray
 Edus Dandy
 Edus Gelgelt
 Jacobus Hyll
 Johes Gentilman
 Willms Cheke
 Petrus Moreff
 Henricus Jeye
 Ricus Canso
 Robertus Bamonde
 Willms Wade

Nōia Comissionar̄ in Coṁ Hertf.

Humfrus Conyngesby, Justic̄ Dñi Regis
 Willms Say, Miles
 Johes More, Jviens ad legem
 Radus Varney juſſi, Miles
 Johes Fortescue, Armig^o
 Willms Barlee, Armig^o
 Thomas Clyfford, Armig^o
 Robertus Neuport, Armig^o
 Willms Lytton, Armig^o
 Henricus Frewyke, Armig^o
 Thomas Leventherp̄, Armig^o
 Henr̄ Barlee, Armig^o
 Thomas Peryon, Armig^o
 Robertus Turbervyle, Armig^o
 Thomas Knyghton, Gen̄
 Humfrus Fitzharbert, Gen̄
 Ricus Drewell, Gen̄
 Thomas Blake, Gen̄
 Ricus Sheldon, Gen̄

Nōia Comissionar̄ in Coṁ Berk.

Abbas de Abyngton
 Abbas de Redyng
 Georgius Forster
 Willms Essex
 Thomas Fetyplas
 Ricus Weston
 Thomas Ingelfeld
 Johes Norres
 Willms Besyllis
 Johes Fetplas
 Willms Fetplas
 Thomas Buton
 Johes Cheyne
 Henricus Brugis
 Jacobus Straungways
 Cristoferus Belyng^hm
 Oliverus Hyde
 Robertus Hulcott
 Willms Yong
 Johes Man
 Waltus Chalcette
 Waltus Barton
 Thomas Perkyns
 Willms Swayn
 Andreas Wyndesor, Miles
 Johes Tedde, Major
 Andreas Bereman
 Thomas Benett
 Johes Wellys

Nōia Comissionar̄ in Coṁ Norff.

Thomas Dux Norff
 Thomas Comes Surf
 Robertus Radliff Dñs Fitz Water
 Thomas Lovell, Miles
 Thomas Wynd^hm, Miles
 Johes Haxdon, Miles
 Thomas Bullen, Miles
 Jacobus Hubert, Miles
 Willms Knevet, Miles
 Robertus Lovell, Miles
 Thomas Bodyngfelde, Miles
 Phus Calthroṡ, Miles
 Johes Shelton, Miles
 Robertus Clere, Mit
 Nichus Appleyard, Mit
 Johes Audeley, Miles
 Thomas Wodehuse, Miles
 Xpoferus Haydon, Mit
 Willms Paston, Af
 Rogus Townsend, Af
 Edwardus Knevet, Af
 Thomas Lestränge, Af
 Willms Wutton, Af
 Willms Spilman, Af
 Johes Spilman, Af
 Franciscus Calibut, Armig^o
 Franciscus Calthroṡ, Af
 Franciscus Mundeford, Af
 Johes Henyng^hm, Armig^o
 Andreas Ogard, Af
 Henr̄ Heydon, Af
 Radus Barndy, Af
 Johes Barndy, Af
 Thomas Gybbon, Af
 Henr̄ Englewes, Af
 Henr̄ Hunston, Af
 Cristoferus Calthroṡ, Af

Norff—[continued.]

Wifframsbury, Genf
 Joħes Cusshyn, Genf
 Lenñ Epi
 Robtus Gerves
 Thomas Whyte
 Robtus Senne
 Wifframsbury

Yermouth.

Henf Ilberd
 Wifframsbury
 Cristoferus Moy
 Joħes Palmer

Civitas Norwič.

Georgius Clarke, Major
 Joħes Ryghtwys
 Robtus Burgh
 Thomas Aldryche
 Robtus Long
 Wifframsbury
 Joħes Randulfe
 Thomas Large
 Thomas Clarke
 Joħes Swayn
 Joħes Notell
 Joħes Clarke
 Robtus Beste
 Edwardus Reed
 Robtus Browne
 Joħes Marsham
 Radus Wylkyng
 Robtus James
 Robtus Ferreure
 Henf Skolhouse
 Robtus Barker

Nōia Comissionarioħ in Com̄ Devoni.

Ričus Abbas de Tavestoke
 Joħes Abbas de Bukfast
 Wifframsbury Prior de Plympton
 Joħes Abbas de Bukland
 Robtus Wyloughby de Broke, Miles
 Joħes Bassett, Mit
 Lodowicus Pollard, unus Justif Dñi
 Regis de Cōi Banco
 Joħes Roo, ðviens ad legem
 Joħes Kyrham Mit
 Joħes Shylston, Mit
 Ričus Coffyn, Mit
 Ričus Hals
 Wifframsbury Fortescue
 Robtus Yoo
 Edus Larder
 Antonius Buttirsid
 Thomas Shydley
 Robtus Care
 Wifframsbury Courteney
 Brianus Travers
 Pħus Chambourn
 Wifframsbury Shylston
 Joħes Sommastf
 Tristram Homscott
 Jacobus Bury
 Joħes Whytyng
 Joħes Gilbert

Devoñ—[continued.]

Andreas Hillarsedon
 Edus Delyon
 Wifframsbury Merwood
 Nichus Kyrkam
 Joħes Hyll
 Nichus Delyon
 Nichus Yoo
 Joħes Wolston
 Gregorius Fukkory
 Wifframsbury Fortescu de Wod
 Robtus Shylston
 Ričus Strode
 Aleħ Woode
 Wifframsbury Gybbys
 Franciscus Strechley
 Joħes Dowells
 Patricius Belbourne
 Joħes Calewey
 Joħes Hexte
 Wifframsbury Samfford
 Petrus Eggecombe, Mit
 Edwardus Pomlay, Mit
 Thomas Denys, Miles
 Thomas Stukley, Af
 Joħes Crokker, Af
 Ričus Reigney
 Wifframsbury Walron
 Joħes Fortescu de Sprilston
 Joħes Cooke de Wyscombe
 Joħes Bury de Colyton
 Joħes Chichester
 Joħes Cobbeley
 Thomas Hacthe
 Robtus Buste

Exoni.

Joħes Symons
 Joħes More
 Ričus Hewet
 Thomas Andrewe
 Joħes Calwodley
 Wifframsbury Grugge
 Joħes Bekkyngħm

Tavystoke.

Nichus Yoo
 Wifframsbury Honychurch
 Wifframsbury Hawkyns
 Joħes Gardenar
 Wifframsbury Webbe

Barnestaple.

Thomas Tirre
 Wifframsbury Dobbys
 Joħes Gedislond
 Robtus Comer

Dertemouth.

Nichus Saymer
 Waltus Amades
 Joħes Tanner
 Nichus Longman
 Wifframsbury Warde

Totnes.

Martinus Groos
 Wifframsbury Hokkmore
 Barnardus Otyss
 Wifframsbury Elford

Plymmouth.

Joħes Paynter
 Joħes Brian
 Wifframsbury Treggell
 Joħes Brokyng, Major

Plympton.

Henf Byghm
 Thomas Todwase

Nōia Comissionarioħ in Com̄ Saloħ.

Thomas Cornewale, Miles
 Thomas Lighton, Mit
 Thomas Blunt, Miles
 Joħes Manerryng, Miles
 Joħes Talbott, Mit
 Joħes Cottf
 Wifframsbury Charton
 Thomas Cressett
 Thomas Scryvyn
 Thomas Newport
 Joħes Blunt
 Wifframsbury Lyghton de Plashe
 Henf Eyton
 Joħes Chatwyn
 Wifframsbury Oteley
 Joħes Salter
 Robtus Moreton
 Wifframsbury Steventon
 Humfrus Setacer
 Rogus Poyner
 Ričus Clude
 Ričus Hord
 Ričus Forster de Ivelyn
 Joħes Lyghton
 Georgius Onneslowe

Villa Saloħ.

Ričus Purser
 Rogus Luter
 Rogus Thorn
 Thomas Knyght
 Thomas Whytford
 Ričus Amitton
 Wifframsbury Jennens
 Robtus Coole
 David Ireland
 Ričus Dycher
 Joħes Baylly
 Joħes Barton

Nōia Comissionarioħ in Com̄ Eboħ
 Estredyng.

Henf Comes Northumbr
 Wifframsbury Percy, Miles
 Radus Evere, Miles
 Jaslyn Percy, Af
 Radus Bigod, Mit
 Robtus Constable, Mit

Cōm Eboꝝ.—Estredyng—[continued.]

Johes Constable, Mit
 Marmaduke Constable, Miles
 Wiſſs Constable de Carthorþ, Mit
 Thomas Barkley, Mit
 Johes Normaundvyll, Miles
 Hen̄ Thycatē, Miles
 Wiſſs Cunstable de Haitffoyld, Miles
 Johes Hothomme, Mit
 Robtus Aske, Miles
 Petrus Vavissour, Mit
 Brianus Palmes, ſviens ad legem
 Riçus Rokby, Armig^o
 Edwardus Roos, Armig^o
 Robtus Kreyke, Aſ
 Wiſſs Elson
 Radus Rokeby
 Cristoferus Hilliard, Armig^o
 Thomas Metham, Armig^o
 Ezache Clysston, Aſ
 Wiſſs Grymston, Aſ
 Cristoferus Newporte, Aſ
 Thomas Nevell, Armig^o
 Thomas Portyngton, Aſ
 Wiſſs Seynt Jynne, Armig^o
 Thomas Lacy, Armig^o

Northredyng.

Dñs Latymer
 Dñs Scrope de Bolton
 Dñs Scrope de Upshall
 Dñs Conyers
 Wiſſs Bulmer, Mit
 Jacobus Straungwys, Miles
 Johes Bulmer, Mit
 Cristoferus Ward, Miles
 Johes Malyvery, Miles
 Nynyam Marcombsyell, Mit
 Johes Norton, Mit
 Hen̄ Vynnton, Mit
 Radus Nevell, Armig^o
 Rog^o Chomely, Aſ
 Rog^o Lasciley, Aſ
 Jacobus Metcalff, Aſ
 Wiſſs Conyours de mske, Aſ
 Radus Rokeby, Aſ
 Riçus Grene, Aſ
 Wiſſs Pykeryng
 Johes Pykeryng
 Antonius Kreyklyen
 Riçus Smythley

Westredyng.

Dñs Clyfford
 Dñs Darcy
 Hen̄ Clyfford, Mit
 Georgius Darcy, Miles
 Wiſſs Gascoigne, Mit
 Radus Richer, Mit
 Riçus Tempast, Miles
 Wiſſs Malyvry, Mit
 Riçus Malyvy, Miles
 Robtus Nevyl, Miles
 Walt^o Calverley, Mit
 Johes Roolyff, Mit
 Robtus Plumpton, Mit
 Wiſſs Stargyll, Mit
 Thomas Rokeley, Mit
 Johes Burton, Mit
 Johes Enyngham, Mit
 Brianus Stapulton, Mit

Cōm Eboꝝ.—Westredyng—[continued.]

Thomas Fayrfax, Mit
 Antonius Ughterd, Mil
 Thomas Fayerfax, Armig^o
 Robtus Vavissour, Aſ
 Walt^o Brandford
 Thomas Grice
 Thomas Beverley
 Hen̄ Vaviser, Aſ
 Stephus Hamilton, Aſ
 Cristoferus Elcoste, Aſ
 Johes Vavasour de Nowton, Aſ
 Wiſſs Litster, Aſ
 Johes Norton, Aſ
 Hen̄ Ardyngton, Aſ
 Wiſſs Grene de Barneby

Civitas Eboꝝ.

Thomas Drawsword
 Brianus Palmes
 Wiſſs Nelson
 Alanus Stavley
 Johes Dogeson
 Johes Shaw
 Wiſſs Wryght
 Seth Snawseyll

Kyingston sup Hull.

Georgius Matterson, Major
 Brianus Palmes, ſviens ad legem
 Thomas Wylkynson
 Rog^o Busshell
 Johes Elond
 Robtus Harryson
 Wiſſs Wyllysm
 Edus Rydale

Nōia Comissionarioꝝ in Cōm
Cornub.

Robtus Willoughby, Dñs Broke
 Thomas Prior Bedmynne
 Edwardus Willoughby, Armig^o
 Johes Prior Launceston
 Johes Arundell, Miles
 Thomas Prior Trewerdreth
 Petrus Eggecombe, Mit
 Wiſſs Trevanyon, Miles
 Robtus Prior de Seynt Jermyn
 Rog^o Graynefeld, Aſ
 Rog^o Arundell, Aſ
 Johes Chamounde, Aſ
 Johes Roskereke, Aſ
 Petrus Bevyll, Aſ
 Johes Carmyowt, Aſ
 Thomas Seyntawbyn, Aſ
 Johes Arundell de Talfern, Aſ
 Wiſſs Carnesewe, Aſ
 Robtus Tredenekke, Aſ
 Riçus Vyvian, Aſ
 Jacobus Erisy, Aſ
 Johes Gothelffan
 Wiſſs Loure
 Thomas Tretherff
 Thomas Penonne
 Riçus Curryngton
 Hen̄ Trecarell
 Johes Roche de Landowe
 Johes Pentire
 Robtus Langdon
 Thomas Petytte

Cornub—[continued.]

Johes Menwynneke
 Johes Walshe
 Reginaldus Eire
 Odo Goughe
 Nichus Guyse
 Johes Merifelde
 Riçus Penrose
 Thomas Coke
 Jacobus Trewenner
 Johes Brandon
 Nichus Cavell
 Thomas Troogoose
 Humfrus Trevelyon

Lanceston.

Wiſſs Lenne
 Johes Perse
 Johes Lenne
 Wiſſs Susan

Bodmyn.

Thomas Philippē
 Nichus Opy
 Thomas Troutte
 Wiſſs Segemore

Hilleston.

Jacobus Troute
 Johes Kylter
 Johes Goddolpham sen^r
 Thomas Goodalle

Truru.

Johes Trygion
 Thomas Trigyon
 Johes Michell
 Oto Laurens

Leakarde in Cōm p̄dco.

Johes Hoper
 Wiſſs Bere
 Johes Tregasowe
 Johes Canyng

Lostwithell.

Edwardus Menwenneke
 Johes Wyllestreme
 Johes Hyller
 Thomas Hewett

Nōia Comissionarioꝝ in Cōm Hunt.

Wiſſs Tanfeld
 Robtus Appris
 Thomas Louthe
 Thomas Cotton
 Johes Castell
 Thomas Hall
 Johes Wynde
 Johes Taillard
 Robtus Drewell
 Robtus Bevell
 Wiſſs Grace
 Robtus Rowley
 Thomas Downeold
 Thomas Lynde
 Johes Butteler

Anno 7^o HENRICI, VIII. A.D.1515.

STATUTES MADE IN THE SESSION OF PARLIAMENT BEGUN TO BE HOLDEN
AT WESTMINSTER, BY PROROGATION, ON MONDAY THE TWELFTH DAY OF NOVEMBER,
AND CONTINUED TO BE HOLDEN UNTIL THE TWENTY-SECOND DAY OF DECEMBER,
IN THE SEVENTH YEAR OF THE REIGN OF K. HENRY, VIII.

CHAPTER I.

THACTE advoydyng pullyng downe of Townes.

Evils resulting from
Decay of Towns,
&c.

Towns, &c. decayed
shall be re-edified,
&c. within One Year.

All Tillage Lands
turned to Pasture
shall be restored
again to Tillage.

Half the Value of
Lands and Houses
neglected shall be
forfeited to the
King or Lord of
the Fee, until
re-edified, when the
Owner may re-enter.

THE Kyng our So^vaigne Lord calling to his most blessid remembraunce that where greate ynconvenient^e be and dayly encrease by desolac^on pollyng downe & destruc^on of houses and townes wythin this realme and leyng to pasture lond^e which customably have bene manured & occupied wyth tyllage and husbandry, wherby Idelnes doth encrease, for where in some oon towne CC psons men and women and childern and their auncestours oute of tyme of mynde were dayly occupied and lyved by sowyng of corne and greynes bredyng of catall and other encrease necessarye for manys sustenⁿce, and now the seid psons and their pgenyes be mynysshed and decreasyd, wherby the husbandry which is the greatyst comodite of this realme for sustenⁿce of man ys greatly decayed, Churches, destrued the ^svyce of God wythdrawen, Chrysten people their buried, nott prayed for, the Patrons and Curat^e wronged, Cities Markett Townes brought to greate ruine and decaie, Necessaryes for mannys sustenⁿce made scarce and dere, the people sore mynysshed in the realme, wherby the poure & defence therof ys febled and enpayrid, to the high displeasure of God and agenst his lawes and to the sub^vcyon of the comon Weale of this realme and desolac^on of the same, yf substancyall and spedy remedy be nott therof pvyded; Wherfore the Kyng our So^vaigne Lord by thadvyse and assent of the Lord^e Sp^uall & Temporall and the Comons in this p^sent parliament assembled and by thau^vtorite of the same, ordeynyth stablyssheth and enacteth, that all suche townes, villages, borowes & hamlett^e tythyng houses and other enhabita^ons in any paryshe or parysshes wythin this realme, wherof the more part the first daye of this p^sent parliament was or were used and occupied to tillage & husbandrye by the owner or owners therof for their synguler pfit availe & lucre wylfully syth the seid first daye be or hereafter shalbe suffred or caused to fall downe and decaye, wherby the husbandry of the seid townes vyllages boroughes hamlett^e tythyng houses and other enhabita^ons & parysshes wythin this realme bene or hereafter shalbe decaied, & tourned frome the seid use and occupacyon of husbandry and tyllage into pasture, shalbe by the seid owner or owners their heires successours or assignes or other for theym, within oon yere next after suche wylfull decaie, reedified & made ageyn mete & conveyent for people to dwelle and enhabite in the same, and to have use and therin to exercyse husbandry and tyllage as att the seid fyrst day of this p^sent parliament or sythyn was there used occupied and hadde, after the maner and usage of the countrey where the seid lond lyeth, att the cost^e and charg^e of the same owner or owners their heires successours or assignes. And yf sythyn the seid first day of this p^sent parliament any land^e, which att the same first day or sythyn were comonly used in tyllage, bene enclosed or frome hensforth shalbe enclosed and tourned only to pasture, wherby any house of husbandry wythin this Realme ys or shalbe hereafter decayed, that then all suche land^e shalbe by the same owner or owners their heires successours or assignes or other for them, wythin oon yere nexte ensueng the same decaye, putt in tyllage and exercysed used and occupied in husbandry and tyllage, as they were the said first day of this p^sent parliament or any tyme sythen after the maner and usage of the countrey where suche land lyeth; And yf any pson or psons do cont^rye to the p^mysses or any of them, that then ytt be leafull to the Kyng yf any suche land^e or houses be holden of hym immediatlye after office or inquisi^on founden therof comp^hendyng the same mater of recorde, or to the Lord^e of the fees yf any suche land^e or houses byn holden of theym immediatlye withoute office or inquisi^on therof hadde, to receye yerely half the valewe of the yssues and pfit^e of any such land^e wherof the house or houses of husbandry be nott so mayntenyd and sustayned, and the same half dele of the yssues and pfit^e to have hold and kepe to his or

their own use wythoute any thyng therof to be payed or yevyn, to suche tyme as the same house or houses be sufficiently reedified bylded or repayed ageyn, for the exersyseng and occupyeng of husbandry; and immediately after that, aswell the entresse & tyle yevyn by this acte to our So^vaigne Lorde the Kyng as to the Lord^e of the Fee to cease and no lenger to endure; And that ytt shalbe lefull to the owner & owners of suche land^e house or houses holdyn immediatly of our seid So^vaigne Lord the Kyng to have and injoye the same & to take thissues and p^rfit^t thereof as yf no suche offyce or Inquisycōn had never bene had ne made; and that no maner of frehold be in the Kyng ne in any suche Lorde or Lord^e by vertue of this acte or takyng of any suche p^rfit^t of or in any suche land^e in no maner of fourme, but oonly the Kyng and the seid Lord or Lord^e have power to take receyve and have the seid Issues and p^rfit^t as ys abovesaid, and therefore the Kyng or the seid Lord or Lord^e to have power to dystreyn for the same yssues and p^rfit^t to be had & p^rceyved by them in fourme abovesaid by auctorite of this p^rsent acte.

No Freehold in the King, &c. by such Forfeiture.

Be ytt further enacted that yf any of the seid Lorde or Lordes immediate do nott execute the p^rmisses accordyng to the tenour of this acte, that then the Lord^e immediate above them, wythin half a yere next after, that have reseve and take the moyte of the yssues and p^rfit^t therof in lyke maner and fourme as ys aforeseid of the seid Lord^e immediate; and so evy Lord or Lord^e frome oon to another to have lyke tyme and avauntage of and in the p^rmisses as in this seid acte ys conteyned. FVYDED alwey that this acte extend nott nor be p^rjudycyall or hurtfull to any park or park^e for Dere made or to be made, or any marshe or marshes for wallyng or enclosyng, or for any land^e conteynyd in the same wythin this realme: This acte to contynewe and endure for ever.

II.
On Failure of the next Lord, the Lord above may seise.

Proviso for Parks and for Marshes.

Ad perpetual.

CHAPTER II.

The mayntenⁿce of the King^e Navye.

WHERE in the parliament holden at Westm̄ the [second¹] [yere of the reynge¹] of the late Kyng Henry the viith ytt was enactyd by the auctorite of the parliament, for the mayntenⁿce of the [Navie of thys Realme of Englonde¹] and the marynours of the same, that noo maner of pson shuld bryng into this realme of Englonde [Ierlonde Walys Calys or the⁴] marches thereof or into Berwyke any Wynes of the growyng of Guyon Gascoyne or [Woode callyd Tolowys Woode, but suche as shalbe⁵] conveyd adventuryd and brought in Shipp^e or in Schyppis wherof our seid So^vaign Lord or [sūme of hys⁶] subjectes of this realme of Englonde Ireland Walys Calys or Berwyke bene Owners Possessours and p^rprietaries, and the Masters & Maryners of the same Schipp^e be Englysshe Ieryshe or Walyshe, or men of Berwyke Calys or marches of the same for the more partie, upon payn of forfeiture of the same wynes & Tolowys woode soo brought in cont^ry to the seid acte; And now of late dyvers psons aswell alienes as denezyns have opteyned of our So^vaign Lord the Kyng that now ys dyv^se lycensys to bryng in wynes of the growyng of Gascoyn and Guyon & Tolowys woode, whych lycensys be to the grete hurt p^rjudyce & to the deky of the seid Navye of this realme & the maryners of the same: **WHERFORE** be ytt enactid by the auctorite of this p^rsent parliament that all suche lycensys here before made, nott executed before the feast of Pentecost next cōmyng, shalbe for as moche as then shalbe nott executed before the seid feast from thensforth to be voyde and of none effect.

Recital of Statute 4 Hen.VII. ch. 10. for importing Gascoign Wines and Tholouse Woad in English Ships.

Licences granted to the contrary declared void.

CHAPTER III.

THACTE for penall Statut^e & Accions popular.

WHERE dyvers and many penall statut^e & ordynⁿce have be made and ordenyd, som wherby the punyshment ys gevyn only to the Kyng our So^vaigne Lord his heires and Successours by accyon wrytt byll Indytement or enformacyon, and som wherby the Kyng by hym selfe or any other cōmon pson for the Kyng or for hymselfe only may sue by Wrytt Byll Indytement or Enformacyon ayenst the offender or offendours in that behalf; and by cause of long tracte of tyme & for sparyng of the suyte thereof, and that then after suche long tracte of tyme dyvers and many the Kyng^e (') subject^e have bene in tymes passed vexed & troubled for the penalties conteyned in the said Statut^e & Ordynⁿce more for malyce then for Justyce, wherapon p^rjuries have ensued to the grete trouble and vexacōn of the Kyng^e true Subject^e their heires and executours beyng ignoraunt of the seid Statut^e & offenc^e; wherfore & for the tender love & zeale that our So^vaigne Lord the Kyng beryth to his seid lovyng Subject^e and att their humble desyre, be ytt enacted ordeyned & establysshed by his Highnes & by the assent of the Lord^e Sp^ruall & Temporall & the Cōmys in this p^rsent Pliament assembled & by thau^rtorite of the same, That all & syngular suche accyons suet^e byll^e indytement^e or ynforma^cōns as, from the xxth day of the moneth of November the vijth yere of our seid So^vaigne Lord^e Reigne, shalbe cōmensyd taken sued hadde or made only for any dette moveable good^e or catell^e forfeited & loste [or to be forfeited⁸] or lost, wherto the Kyng only his heires or successours & none other cōmon pson shall or may [be entituled by reason⁹] of the seid penall statut^e or any of them, shalbe cōmensid sued taken or hadde wythin

Evil of Delay of Accions on Penal Statutes.

Accions, Suits, Bills, Indictments, or Informations popular shall be sued within a certain Period, viz.

¹ So also in the Original Act; but erroneously for 'Fourth'

⁷ true O.

..... These Words, which are illegible on the Roll, are supplied from the Original Act.

by the King only within Four Years; in qui-tam Suits, by Informers, within One Year, by the King, within Two Years.

Unless where shorter Time is expressly limited by Statute.

iiij yerys [next after the¹] offenc^e forfeytour or forfeitures of or for the same hade or made ayenst the ordynⁿce & p^rvyson [of suche¹] acte or act^e Statute or Statut^e penall & nott after the seid iiij yerys. And that for any offenc^e or forfeitur [made or¹] hadde or to be made or hadde ayenst the ordynⁿce & p^rvyson of any acte or act^e penall made & ordenyd or to be made & ordeynyd, wherby accyon suyte byll or Informacyon populer ys or shalbe gevyn to any pson or psons suche as wyll sue for the Kyng & for hym or them self^e, or only for hym or them self^e, that suche accyon byll suyte or Informac^on be c^omenced sued hadde & made, by such pson or psons other then the Kyng as wyll sue in that behalfe, wythyn oon yere next after the offence or forfeiture hadde made or c^omytted agenst the ordynⁿce and p^rvyson of any suche acte or act^e penall and natt after the seid yere yendyd; And that the Kyng^e suyte by wrytt byll pleynt Indytement or Informac^on on that behalf be c^omensyd sued hadde or made wythin ij yerys next after the offence or forfeiture made or hadde ayenst the p^rvyson and ordynⁿce of any acte or act^e statute or statut^e penall & natt after the seid ij yerys; and yf any accyon suyte byll Indytement or Informac^on conc^onyng the forseid statut^e or any of them be hadde or made otherwyse then wythin the tyme or tymes lymytted as ys aforeseid, that then the same accyon suyte byll Indytement & Informac^on & evy of them so otherwyse c^omensed sued hadde or made for the seid offence or offenc^e forfeiture or forfeitures shalbe void^e & of noo force ne effecte; Any acte or act^e statute or statut^e made to the cont^ry notwithstanding: P^rvyded alwey thatt where any accyon Informac^on or Indytement^e ys lymytted by any Statute to be hadde made or taken, wythin shorter tyme or tymes then as ys aforrehersyd, that ytt be hadde made or taken accordyng to the tyme lymytted in that estatute.

CHAPTER IV.

THACTE for Advoures.

The Recoverers in Recoveries empowered to distrain for Rents, and to make Avowry thereon: and to maintain Quare Impedit for Advowsons.

WHERE AS dyverse as well noble men as other the Kyng^e Subject^e have sufferid Recov^ries ayenst them of dyvers their Maners Lordshippes Land^e & Tenement^e, for the p^rfourmaunce of their willis or for the suertie of their wiffes Joyntours or for the Joyntour of their sonnes & heires apparaunt and their wiffes, or of any other pson or persons accordyng to their covenⁿt^e & agreement^e, & those psons that so have recov^ryd the seid Maners by the course of the c^omon lawe had no remedye nor may have to compell the fermours freholders and tenⁿt^e which held of the same Maners by Rent^e s^rvic^e or Customes to attourne to them, nor could by the order of the Lawe attayne to the seid rent^e s^rvic^e or Customes, yf they wer denyed, by dystresse, (¹) accyon, wythoute they could oones attayne to the possessyon of the same rent^e s^rvic^e & customes, by payeng or doyng the seid rent^e s^rvic^e or customes by the same freholders fermours and tenⁿt^e, which to do dyverse & many of theym have often tymes [refused and yet doo to the¹] grete offence and charge of their conscyens not oonly to the dysenheritaunce of the seid recov^rers but also [in brekyng¹] of the last wylles of them ayenst whome suche recov^rey ys had, And also to the dysenheritaunce of the seid husband [wyfe or²] other to whose use the same recov^ry was (¹) had: Also yf there wer any Advouson appendaunt to any of the seid Maners, the same advouson had fallen voyde and a straunger had p^rsented, the seid recov^rers nor they to whose use the same recov^ries was had, had no remedye for the same disturbaunce, and sometyme thereby they have bene dysenherited: Be ytt therefore enacted by this p^rsent parliament and by thau^rct^rite of the same that the recov^rers in all suche recov^ries, their heires and assignes, may from hensforth dystreyn for the forseid rent^e s^rvic^e & customes soo beyng due and unpaid, and make avoure or justyfy the same, as those psons ayens whome the seid recov^ry shuld have done yf the seid recov^ry had nott be had; and also have lyke remedye for the recov^ryng of the seid Rent^e s^rvic^e and customes by avoure, and also a Quare impedit for the seid advouson yf any dystourbaunce be made, as those psons ayenst whome the seid recov^ries were had myght or shuld have had by the course of the C^omon Lawe afore the seid recov^ry, yf any suche rent^e s^rvic^e or Customes had bene denyed them, or any suche dystourbaunce had bene had in their tymes. And also that evy Advowaunt and evy other pson or psons that makyth avowre consyaunce, or knowlege or justyfy as baylye to any oder pson or psons in any replegiare secound delyvaunce (²) for any rent custome or s^rvyce, yf their avowre consyaunce or justyfycac^on be found for them, or the playntyffes in the seid acc^ons otherwyse barred, shall recover their damag^e and cost^e that they have susteynyd as the playntyf shuld have doo yf they had recov^ryd in the seid Replevyne.

Costs and Damages to such Avowants.

CHAPTER V.

THACTE for Labourers & artific^rs within the Citie of London.

Recital of Statute 6 Hen. VIII. ch. 3. as to Wages of Labourers.

WHERE att the Parliament holden att Westmynster the vth day of February in the vjth yere of the reigne of our So^vaign Lord Kyng Henry the viijth and p^roged to the monday next after the feaste of Seynt Martyn last past, among^e other thynge^s ytt was ordeynyd & enactyd whatt wages s^rvaunt^e of husbandry Laborers & Artyfycers shuld take as in the seyde estatute more playnly doth appere; Nowe att the humble petycyon of the free Masons Rough Masons Brekelayers Carpenters Joynours Karvers Plaisterers Dawbers Tylers Hyllers Pl^umbers Glasiers Laborers Apprentises & s^rvant^e to serve wyth the seid artificers Inhitant^e wythin the Cytie of London, In considera^on of the

¹ ² ³ ⁴ These Words, which are illegible on the Roll, are supplied from the Original Act.

⁷ Wiffes and O.

⁸ so O.

⁴ or Printed Copies; but this Word is not on the Roll nor in the Original Act.

⁹ or acc^on of trespace O. but struck through.

grette charg^e of their house rent their vytayle and also be chargeable to & wyth dyvers offyc^e as Constables Skavenn-ship and other when ytt happes, and also wyth lott & skott wyth many other thing^e in the seid Cytie used and accustomed, whiche charg^e be more there then in any other place wythyn this realme; In consideracyon wherof Be ytt ordenyd & enacted by thau^torite of this p^rsent parliament that all & ev^ey of the seid artificers laborers & their seid prentices workyng wythin the seid Cytie or wythin the libtie of the same, from hensforth may take for their Wag^e lyke Wages as they did take before the seid estatute hadde or made, the same former acte notwythstandyng. And yf the seid Artificers & their appⁿtices werke out of the seid Cytie of London and the lybtie & fraunchis of the same, that then they and ev^ey of them take but only suche wages as ys comprised in the seid fermer Statute. And also that all suche artifycers & laborers as shall from hensforth werke wythin the seid Cytie & Libtie of the sam^e in the Kyng^e Werk^e that they nor noon of them take any more Wag^e but as it ys exp^rssyd in the seid fermer Statute. And that the penaltie comprised in the seid former statute extend not but only to the taker and nott to the gever the seid former acte notwythstandyng.

Masons, and Bricklayers, &c. within London may take such Wages as before the said Act.

But not out of the said City.

Nor for the King's Works.

Penalty on the Giver of excessive Wages repealed.

CHAPTER VI.

THACTE of Apparell.

FORASMOCHE as the grette & costeley arrey and apparell usid wythin this realme, cont^rye to good statut^e therof made, hath ben the occasyon of grette impoverysshyng of dyvers of the Kyng^e Subject^e and pvokyd dyvers of them to robbe & to do extorcyon and other unlauffull dedys to maynteyn theirby their costeley arrey; In eschewyng wherof be it ordenyd by thau^torite of thys p^rsent parliament that no p^rson of what estate condycion or degre that he be, use in his apparell any cloth of gold of p^rpoure colour, or sylke of p^rpoure colour or furr callyd furre of blak geynett^e, but only the King the Quene the Kyng^e moder the Kyng^e Chyldern the Kyng^e Brethern and Susters [upon payn to forfeit the said apparell wherwith soev^r] ytt be myxte and for usyng the same to forfeit for ev^ey tyme so [offending xx li. And that no Man other then the King^e Children^r] under the estate of a Duke or Marques use in any apparell of hys [body or upon his horses or hors harness any cloth of Gold of^r] Tyssue uppon (‘) of forfeiture of the same apparell wherwyth soever ytt be myxte [garded or browderd ant that for using the same to forfett for ev^ey^r] tyme so offendyng xx m^rrc^e; AND THAT no man, other then the [King^e Children or undre the^r] degre of a Duke or Duk^e son & heir apparaunt Marques or Erle, use or were in hys apparell any furre of Sables, uppon payne to forfeyte the same apparell and for usyng the same to forfayte for ev^ey tyme so offendyng xx m^rrc^e AND THAT no man, under the degre of a Son of a Duke Marques or Erle and the Sonnes & Heyr^e apparaunt of and under the degre of a Baron, use in hys apparell of hys body or of hys horse or horseharneys any cloth of gold or cloth of sylver, ne any suche apparell myxte garded and imbrowderd wyth gold or sylver, uppon payn of forfeiture of the same apparell and for usyng the same to forfeytte for ev^ey tyme so offendyng x m^rrc^e; AND THAT no man, under the degre of the son of a Duke Erle or the Degre of a Baron or a Knyght of the Garter, were any wollen clothe made oute of this realme of Englon^d Ireland Walys Calyce or the marches of the same or Barwyke except only in bonett^e, uppon payne of forfeiture of the seid cloth, except before except, and for usyng the same to forfette for ev^ey tyme so offendyng x m^rrc^e; AND THAT no man, under the degre of a Knyght of the Garter were in hys gowne or cote or any other hys apparell of hys body, or apparell of hys horse, any velvett of the colour of cremesyn or blewe uppon payn to forfette the same apparell and for usyng the same to forfayte for ev^ey tyme so offendyng xl s. AND THAT no man, under the Degre of the son & heyre apparaunt of a Baron Knyght^e Squyers for the Kyng^e body hys Cupberers Kervers and Sewers havyng the ordynary fee for the same, and the Cupberers Kervers & Sewers for the Quene & the Prynce havyng the ordynarye fee for the same, the Treasurer of the Kyng^e chamber and all other Squyers for the Kyng^e body Cupberers Kervers & Sewers, and others havyng possessyon of land^e and tent^e or other hereditament^e in their hand^e or other to their use to the yerely valour of CC m^rrc^e, Justic^e of the oon benche and of the other, the Maister of the Roll^e and Barounys of the Kyng^e Eschequier and all other of the Kyng^e Counsell or Quenes Counsell and the Kyng^e and the Quenes Phisicions, and Mayres of the Cytie of London for the tyme beyng, use or were any velvet in their gownes Jakett^e nor coot^e, or furies of Martrens in their apparell; uppon payn to forfette the same furies & apparell wherwyth soev^r ytt be myxte joynyd garded or browderd and for usyng of the same to forfett for ev^ey tyme so offendyng xl s. EXCEPT alwey and p^rvyded that suche other officers & s^rvaunt^e of the Kyng^e most honorabull household and of the Quenes Household and of the Prynce for the tyme beyng, putt in suche romes offic^e & s^rvyc^e as hereafter be exp^rssyd may use & were velvet in their garment^e and apparell in suche maner and fourme onlye as hereafter ys lymytted & declared in this acte; This p^rsent acte or any thyng conteyned theryn notwythstandyng. AND ALSO ytt ys excepted & p^rvyded that the sonnes and heyres apparaunt^e of all Barons & ev^ey Knyght may use & were tynsell and cremesyn velvet in their dublett^e; This p^rsent acte or any thyng conteynyd theryn notwythstandyng. ITEM ytt ys p^rvyded that no man under the degrees above namyd, except the sonnes & heires apparaunt of Knyght^e and also except gentylmen havyng land^e or fees of the yerely valewe of CC m^rrc^e, over all charg^e were or use any cheyne or colar of gold or gylte, or any gold aboute hys necke nor in their bracelett^e, uppon payn of forfeiture of the same: EXCEPT suche offycers and s^rvaunt^e of the Kyng^e the Quenes and Princes most honorabull household^e as in this acte be exp^rssyd and lycensyd at their pleasure so to do. ITEM ytt ys exceptyd and p^rvyded that the sonnes and heir^e apparaunt^e of all p^rsonnes above namyd may were in their dublett^e velvett of blak colour and in their gownes Jakett^e, and cot^e damask of blak Russett & tawny colour and chamlet, wythout offence of this statute.

The King and his Family only shall wear Cloth of Gold of purple Colour or Silk, or black Fur.

Cloth of Gold of Tissue.

Fur of Sables.

Cloth of Gold or Silver, or Cloth, &c. embroidered with Gold.

Foreign Wollen Cloth.

Crimson or Blue Velvet.

Velvets and Furs.

Golden or gilt Chains, &c.

Black Velvets.

1 3 3 6 These Words, which are illegible on the Roll, are supplied from the Original Act.

1 payn O.

II.
Satin Damaske and
Silken Camlets.

ITEM yt ys enactyd by auctoryte of this p̄sent parliament that none other man, other then p̄sons above namyd, were Saten or Damaske in their gownes Jakettē or cottē, except a Gentilman havyn in hys possessyon or other to his use landē or tenementē fees or annytes at the leest for t̄me of lyfe of the yerely [value of C m̄rc above all Reprises,'] and also exceptyd suche officers and s̄vauntē of the Kyngē most honorabull household and of the Quenes [household and the Princē household'] for the tyme beyng put in suche Rowmes Officē and s̄vycē as hereafter be [exp̄ssyd upon paine of forfeiture of the same Appell where'] wyth soever ytt be myxte or joynd garded or browderd, And for [using of the same to forfeit xl s. for ev̄y such tyme. And'] that no man other then be above reheryd and exceptyd and suche [other Officers & s̄vntē of the Kyngē Quenes & Princē householdē'] as hereafter be exp̄ssyd, or sonnes or heires apparaunt of other p̄sons [as have landē and teñtē fees or Annuytees in their^o] possessyon or other to their use of the yerely valewe of C li over all chargē, [use or wear in their dublettē'] satyn damaske or sylkyn chamlettē, except they have landē & teñtē in his or their possessyon or other to his or their use, or offyce or fee for t̄me of lyfe or lyves to the yerely valew of xl li. over all chargē; uppon payne of forfeiture of the same apparell wyth whatsoever it be myxte joynd garded or browderd, and for usynge of the same to forfeit for ev̄y tyme so offendynge xl s.

Foreign Furs.

AND THAT no man under the degre of a Gentilman, except G'duatē of the Un̄v̄sities and except Yomen Gromes & Pagē of the Kyngē Quenys & Prynces chambres and also suche men as have landē teñtē fees or annuytees to the yerely valewe of x li. for terme of lyfe or C li. in goodē, use or were any fures wherof there ys no lyke kynde growynge wythyn this realme of England Wales or in any other landē under the Kyngē Obeysaunce; uppon payne of forfeiture of the same fures and for usynge of the same to forfeit for ev̄y tyme so offendynge xl s. P̄vyded alwey that the furre be nott of Martrens; the valewe of their goodē to be tryed by their owne othes.

III.
Dress of Officers
of the Households
of the King and
Queen.

AND ytt ys exceptyd p̄vyded lycensyd & p̄mytted by this p̄sent acte, that all suche offycers & s̄vauntē of the Kyngē most honorabull household and of the Quenys household and the Princē household for the tyme beyng, put in suche Rowmes Offycē & s̄vycē as hereafter be exp̄ssyd, may use & were Velvet Satyn Damaske & Sylkyn Chamlettē in their garmentē & apparell & Cheynes of Gold, in suche maner & fourme onely as hereafter ys lymytte & declared in this acte & non other wyse, That ys to saye; The Coferer of the Kyngē household, the two clerkē of the grene cloth, the clerk controller, the chief clerk of the Kechyn, the chief clerk of the spycery, Gentilmen Usshers of the Kyngē Quenys and Princis chambres beyng dayly Wayters or quarter Wayters and Sewers for the Kyngē Quenes & Princes bordē endē, the [s̄geant¹⁵] of the seller, s̄geant of the pantry and the s̄geant porter & gromes and pagē of the Kyngē pryvey chamber to were att their pleasure in their Dublettē Jakettē & Cottē velvet satyn & damaske of the colours of blak, tawny & russett, and in their gownes Damaske and Chamlett, and aboute their nekkē cheynes of Gold, and the Coferer to were in his Gowne Satyn of the seid colours and furre of Martrens at his pleasure. AND THAT all other s̄geantē of all other officē of the Kyngē most honorabull household and all s̄geantē att armes for the tyme beyng, may use & were in their apparell Dublettē of blak velvet damaske or chamlett, and in their Jakettē and Cottē Damaske and Chamlett, and Gownes of Chamlett att their pleasure. ITEM that the Marshallē of the Hallē of the Kyng, Quene & Prynces householdē, and all Gentilmen in ev̄y offyce, and Gentilmen of the Kyngē chapell, the Maister Cookē, the iij secound clerkē of the Kyngē household, may were in their apparell dublettē of blak velvett damaske or chamlett and in their Jakettē or Cottē damaske or chamlett and in their gownes chamlett at their pleasure. ITEM Yomen of the Kyngē Garde and yomen of the Quenys chamber that be dayly Wayters and Yomen of the Crowne, that have the fee of the Crowne, may were in their Dublettē blak velvet satyn or Damaske and in their gownes chamlett. ITEM Yomen and Gromes for the Mouth of the Kyng Quene and Princē and the thre Porters, and all other Gentilmen felowes in the foure Innes of Court, to were in their dublettē Satyn Damaske or Chamlett and Jakettē of Chamlett.

IV.
Embroidered
Garments.

ITEM that no Man, under the degre of a Son of a Duke Marques or Erle or the Degre of a Lord or Knyght of the Garter, were or use any apparell of his body imbrowderd broched or garded wyth any gold sylver or goldsmyth werke, uppon payn of forfeiture of the same apparell and for usynge of the same to forfeit for ev̄y tyme xl s. ITEM that non other man of whatsoever degre he be [of were or use any Apparell of^o] hys body imbrowderd broched or garded wyth any other thyng than he ys lymytte [and appointed by this Statute to use and were in his Apparell^o] upon payn of forfeiture of the same apparell and for usynge of the [same to forfeit for ev̄y tyme xl s. And that noo Man¹⁰] under the degre of a Knyght and other thatt be afore namyd, except [sp̄uall Men and s̄geantē at the Law or G'duatē of the Universities, use more¹¹] cloth in a long gowne then foure broode yardes and in [a Riding Gowne or Cote above iij yerdē upon payn of forfeiture therof¹¹]; And that no s̄vynge man under the degre of a Gentilman [use or were in a Gowne or cote of such like apparell of more cloth then thre brode yerdē in a¹¹] garment, and that in the seid [gowne cote or garment they were noo chamlett,¹⁴] nor no maner furr except lambys furre of the growynge of this Realme of England Ireland or Wales, uppon payn to forfeit the sayd apparell or the valew therof; AND THAT no s̄vynge man under the degre of a Gentilman were any cloth in his hoses above the price of xx d. the yard, but yff ytt be of levyng and gyfte of his masters hoses uppon payn of forfeiture of the same, and for usynge of ev̄y payre of hose wherof the yard shall excede the pryce of xx d. as ys afore sayd to forfeit iij s. iij d. AND THAT no man under the degre of a Gentilman were any maner of sylk or chamlett or any poyntē in any apparell of his body wyth aglettē of gold or sylver or gylted, or bottons or broches of gold or sylver gylt, or any goldsmyth werke except ytt be [ys¹⁰] Lord or Masters bage, uppon payn of forfeiture of the same and to loose for ev̄y tyme so offendynge x s. AND THAT no man under the degre of a Knyght, other then be afore except for weryng of gownes of velvet, were any pynchyd shyrt or pynchyd partlet of lynnyn cloth or playn shyrt garnysshyd or made wyth sylke or gold or sylver, uppon payn of forfeiture of the same shirt or partlet, and for usynge of the same for ev̄y tyme so offendynge x s.

Quantity of Cloth
in long Gowns,
Riding Gowns, &c.

Dress of Servants.

Pinched Shirts.

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 These Words, which are illegible on the Roll, are supplied from the Original Act. ¹⁵ s̄geant O. ¹⁶ his O.

AND THAT NO ſvaunt of husbondrye nor Shepard cōmen laborer nor ſvaunt unto any artyfycer oute of Cyties or borowes nor husbondman havynge no good of his owne above the valew of x li. use or were any cloth wherof the brode yarde passyth in pryce ij s. iiij d. nor that any of the seid ſvaunt of husbondry Shepard ne Labourers were any hose above the pryce of xij d. the yard uppon payn of imprysonement in the stokk by iij dayes.

¶ PVEDED alwey that this acte be not pjudycyall nor hurtfull to any sꝑuall or temporall man in weryng any ornament of the churche in executyng dyvnye sꝑyce; nor to any mīchaunt straungers.

¶ PVEDED also that this acte be nott hurtfull ne pjudycyall to any Ambassytours, the Master of the Horses, Master of the Hensmen of the Kyng Quene or Prynce, the Maister of the Kyng armury, ne hensmen or fotemen harold of armes mynstrell players in Inludes, nor to any man beyng in the Kyng garyson or in his Warre att the Kyng wag, for the tyme that they shall contynewe there in wag, ne to any man weryng any apparell to hym gevyn by the Kyng Grace, Quene or Prynce.

¶ PVEDED always that nether this acte nor any thyng theryn conteyned be hurtfull or pjudycyall to any Doctours Graduat of Unyversitees, but that they may were velvet in their typett this acte notwithstanding.

¶ PVEDED also that ytt shalbe liefull to all them that have bene be or shalbe Maires Recorders Aldermen Sheryff Wardens of Felawshippes and Swerdberer of London Baylyff Jurat of the Synk port, as well of all Cyties townes & borowes corporate, as the Maire Lyeutennt of the Staple of Calyse and the Governours of the Englyshe nacion, to use & were all suche apparell as they or their pdecessours dyd or used in tyme of occupacyon and exꝑcysyng of their seid offic or any of theym.

¶ PVEDED alwey that this acte of apparell ne any thyng conteynyd in the same extend nott nother be in any wyse hurtfull or pjudycyall unto any pson or psons to whome ytt shall please the Kyng Hyghnes to lycence by hys placard to use or were apparell on hys or their bodyes or horses cont'rye to the tenour of this acte. And that yt be enactyd by auctoryte of this p̄sent parliament that evy suche lycence by the Kyng placard, by hys Hyghnes to be made, shalbe as good & effꝑuall in the lawe to evy suche pson & psons concyng this acte of apparell, as though ytt were under the Kyng grete seale.

AND ytt ys ordenyd & enactyd by the seid auctorite, that the Gentilmen Usshers of the Kyng Chamber for the tyme beyng have the forfeiture of the seid apparell worne or used in the Kyng chambers and the Gentilmen, [Usshers of the ''] Quenys Chamber for the tyme beyng the forfeiture of the seid apparell worne or used in the Quenys chambers, And [the Gentilmen Usshers of the Princ''] Chamber the forfeiture of the seid apparell used & worne in the Prynce chambers; And the [Marshall of the King Hall for the tyme being the forfeitures'] of the seid apparell in all other plac in the Kyng house oute of [the King Chambres, and the Marshall of the Queenes hall the forfeiture of the said Apparel'] used or worne in all other places [in the Queenes house, out of hir said Chambres; and the Marshall of the Princes Hall for the'] tyme beyng the forfeiture of the seid apparell [used or worne in the Princes house in all other plac out of his said'] chambers, cont'rye to the fourme above seyde, by mean of [seasure therof or by accion of detynue for the same; And he of'] the seid Usshers or Marshall that fyrst seasyth or sueth the [said accion of detynue to'] have the same forfeiture; And that evy of the seid Usshers and Marshall that so shall sease or have accyon for mysusyng of the seid apparell shall have the forfayture of the seid penalties for usyng or weryng of the same, and shall have accyon of dette for recoꝑy of the seyde penalties before lymytted. And yf none of the seid Usshers ne Marshall sease the seid apparell ne cōmence their accyon wythin xv. dayes next after the begynnyng of the tyme next after the seid forfeiture, Then any of the Kyng Subjett that wyll fyrst sue shall have an accyon of detynue of the same apparell, and an accyon of dette for the seid penaltie forfeited for weryng or usyng of the same, and have the same apparell or the valew therof; And the oon half of the seid penaltie forfeit for the same to hys own use and the other half of the same penaltie shalbe to the Kyng use.

ITEM that evy pson in this Realme of whatsoever estate or degre he be of, or any of hys household ſvaunt that he shall name & appoynt, shall have the forfeiture of the seid apparell worne or used in his owne house cont'ry to the fourme of this acte, by mean of seasure therof or accyon of detynue in the fourme afore rehersyd, and the forfeiture of the seid penaltie for usyng and weryng of the same, and have lyke accyons therof as be above rehersyd; And yf the psons in whose houses the seid apparell shalbe worne ne any of the said ſvaunt sease not the seid apparell in his house, ne cōmence hys accyon of detynue therof and accyon of dette for the seid penalties, wythin xv. dayes next after the begynnyng of the tyme next after the seid forfeiture, Then any of the Kyng Subject that wyll fyrst sue therfore shall have an accyon of detynue for the same apparell and an accyon of dette for the seid penaltie forfeited for weryng of the same, and have the same apparell or the valew thereof, And the oon halfe of the seid penaltie to his owne use and the other halfe shalbe to the Kyng use.

ITEM that the Warden of the Flete and the Marshall of the Kyng Benche or their deputies waytyng on the Kyng Court att Westm shall have the forfeiture of the seid apparell worne or used in Westm Hall and the Kyng Palays of Westm oute of the Kyng house, cont'ry to the fourme of this acte, by mean of seasure therof by accyon of detynue in the fourme afore rehersyd; And the forfeiture of the seid penaltie for usyng and weryng of the same, and have lyke accyons therof as ys above rehersyd; And yf the seid Warden & Marshall sease not the seid Apparell in the seid Hall & Palice, ne cōmence their accyon of detynue therof and accyon of dette for the seid penaltie, wythin xv. dayes next after the begynnyng of the tyme next after the seid forfeiture, Then any of the Kyng Subject that will fyrst sue therfore shall have an accyon of detynue for the same apparell and an accyon of dette for the said [penaltie forfeited for'] weryng of the same, and have the same apparell or the valew thereof [and the ''] oon half of the seid penaltie to his [owne use, and the other ''] half to the Kyng use.

Dress of Servants in Husbandry, &c.

V.
Proviso for Ecclesiastics; Merchants Strangers.

VI.
Ambassadors, Heralds, Players, &c.

VII.
Doctors in the Universities.

VIII.
Officers of Bodies Corporate, &c.

IX.
The King may lycence Persons to wear any Apparell.

X.
Recovery of the forfeitures incurred in the Courts of the King, Queen, and Prince.

XI.
Recovery of the forfeitures incurred in the Household of other Persons.

XII.
Recovery of the forfeitures incurred in Westminster Hall, &c.

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 These Words, which are illegible on the Roll, are supplied from the Original Act.

XIII.
Recovery of the
forfeitures incurred
within Cities,
Towns Corporate,
&c.

ITEM that all Mayres Sheryffs & Baylyff of all Cyties Borowes & Townes corporate [in like wise, and the Bailiff of] Frauncheses & lybtyes, shall have the forfeitures of the seid apparell worne or usyd cont'rye to this [Acte evy of them in the] Cytie Towne corporate fraunchese or lybtye where they shalbe offycers, by meane of seasure therof or accyon of detinewe in the fourme afore rehersyd; And the forfeiture of the seid penaltie for usyng and weryng of the same, and have lyke accion therof as ys above rehersyd; And yf the Maires Sheryff & Baylyff of any Cytie Borowe or Towne corporate or Baylyff of Fraunchesys & libtyes sease nott the seid apparell ne comence their accyon of detynew therof, and accyon of dette for the seid penaltie wythin xv. dayes next after the begynnyng of the tyme next after the seid forfeiture, Then any of the Kyng Subject that wyll fyrst sue therfore shall have an accyon of detynew for the same apparell, and an accyon of dette for the seid penaltie forfeited for weryng of the same, and have the same apparell or the valew therof, and the oon half of the seid penaltie to his owne use and the other half to the Kyng use.

XIV.
Recovery of the
forfeitures incurred
in Counties at large.

ITEM that the Sheryff Undersheriff & Escheatours of evy Countye of this Realme, and the Chief Constables of evy hundred or wapentake, have the forfett of all the seid apparell worne in the counties where they shalbe offycers, oute of Cyties Townes corporatt fraunchyses & libtyes, cont'ry to the fourme of this p'sent acte, by mean of seasure therof or accyon of detynew in the fourme afore rehersyd, and the forfeiture of the seid penaltie for usyng and weryng of the same, and have lyke accyon therof as ys above rehersyd; And yf the Sheriff Undersheriff & Escheatours of the seid Counties sease nott the seid apparell, ne comence their accyon of detynewe therof and accyon of dette for the seid penaltie, wythin xv. dayes next aft the begynnyng of the tyme next after the seid forfayture, Then any of the Kyng Subject that wyll first sue therfore shall have an accyon of detynew for the same apparell and an accyon of dette for the seid penaltie forfeitid for weryng of the same and have the same apparell or the valew therof, And the oon half of the said penaltie to his own use and the other half to the Kyng use.

XV.
Penalty on Persons
resisting the Seizure
of their Apparell.
Action of Detinue
for any Apparell
forfeited.

ITEM yf any p'son so usyng suche apparell make any resystens for the delivry therof, that then he for his resystens shall lose & forfeit as muche as he shuld forfett by this statute, over & above the forfeiture & penalties conteynid in this statute for usyng & weryng of the same apparell; And that evy of the Kyng Subject may have their accyon of detynew for the said apparell so forfettid, and the Kyng our Sovaign Lord to have the oon halfe of the forfeiture of the seid mony so forfeited, and the partie that wyll sue have the other halfe; And the suet to be by accyon of dette. And that in any of all the seid accyons of dette or detynew the defendand shall nott wage his lawe nor be essoynid nor any p'teccyon allowed nor the party to be barred by the Kyng pardon nor be delayed by any p'lee to the dyshablement of his p'son; And that the Lord Steward of the Kyng house for the tyme beyng wythin the verge, and Justice of Assise & Justice of the Peas, Steward in Leet or Lawe dayes & evy of them have also power to inquire & hold p'lee for evy default of the p'mysse aswell by examynacyon of the partie as after the course of the comen lawe, and to det'myne the same aswell at the Kyng sute as att the parties; and that this acte begyn att the first day of May next comyng to endure for ev.

All Former Acts
of Apparell; viz.
6 H.VIII.c. 1. &c.
repealed.

AND ytt ys further enactyd and ordeynid by auctorite above seid that the acte of apparell made in this p'sent parliament the vth day of february in the vijth yere of the reygne of our seid Sovaign Lord, and all other acte of apparell before the seid vth day of February made, and evy thyng in the seid acte and evy or any of them conteyned shalbe voide adnulled repelled and of none effect.

CHAPTER VII.*

THE Kyng Revenues.

Certain Receivers
of the Crown,
temp. Hen.VII.
accounted before
private Auditors,
and so were not
discharged in the
Exchequer.

FORASMOCHE as in the tyme of the late right noble and famous Prince King Henry the vijth, Fader unto the right noble King that nowe is, by his high Wisdome p'vidence & circumspeccion divse and many his Chambrleyns of his Principalties of Wales, and other Receyvo's bailiff Feodaries Reves Fermo's Feefermo's, and other offic's and occupiers of divse his hono's Castell lordeshippes man's lond tent and other hereditament, aswell in Englund and Wales as in Calais and the niches of the same, which than were in his hand and possession, aswell by thauncient enheritaunce of his Crowne as by rebellion or forfeiture of divse and sundrie p'sones, as by reason of the non age of all and singler his Ward, or by purchase of hym selfe or by any other meane or occasion of his p'rogatif Roiall, accompted by his comandement by mowthe before then his trusty Sv'nt and Counsellours Sir Reynold Bray Sir Robt Southwell Knight and other whome the said late King in that behalfe at sevall and divse tymes appoynted, aswell for the more spedy payment of his revenues to be had and for thaccompt of the same more spedely to be taken than his Grace could or might have ben aunswerd of aft the course of his Eschequier, as for the greter ease and lesse charge of all and singler the forsaid accomptaunt Fermo's Feefermo's Offic's and occupiers what soev of any the p'misses; And that divse and many somes of money, which were than due by divse and sundrye the forsaid accomptaunt Fermo's Feefermo's offic's & occupiers, upon the det'mynacion of their accompt were paid unto the said late King in his Chambre, either to his owne hand or to some other p'sone or p'sones to his Use, as it may appere

* These Words, which are illegible on the Roll, are supplied from the Original Act.

* This Act, although not contained in the Printed Collections of the Statutes of this Session, was printed separately; See the special Provision in § 29. of the Act.

by bill^e or book^e signed with his signe manuell, or to thand^e of then his trusty Sv^unt John Heron, as also ~~it~~ may appere by bill^e signed with thande of the same John Heron: And that neither those said Accompt^e nor any of theym so by the said Sir Reynold Bray Sir Robt Southwell or by any other taken or delⁱmyned, nor the said bill^e or book^e signed with thande of the said late King or with thande of the said John Heron for any s^ome or s^omes of money conc^onyng the p^omisses receyved, be of any effecte or acceptable in the said Eschequier for any recorde for the discharge of the said accomptaunt^e Fermo's Feefermo's offic^os and occupiers: By reason wherof all and singler the said accomptaunt^e Fermo's Feefermo's Officers and occupiers have ben and hereafter shalbe like to be contynuelly vexed and troubled, by p^ocesse made or to be made oute of the said Eschequier agaynst them and ev^oy of them their heires executours or tereten^ont^e, not onely to c^ome and p^osonally appere in the said Eschequier and therupon to be compelled there to render their said Accompt^e of newe for the p^omisses, but also ther to be compelled to make newe payment^e for the same in the King^e Recepte of the said Eschequier, as if they nev^o had accompted nor had made payment of their said duet^e, to their great importable losse trouble hurt and damage agaynst all right and good conscience: THE RIGHT high and myghty Prince o^o Sov^oaign Lord the King that now is, the p^omisses well considering, and entending not onely the same but semblable ordre of accompte to contynue to be had and used by sufficient and lafull auctoritie from hensforth, before suche p^osone or p^osones as by his Grace nowe be or at any tyme hereaft^o shalbe appoynted, and to be aunswerd of his said Revenues in his Chambre in man^o and fo^ome above seid, but also of his godly and g^ocious disposicion entending all and singler the said Accomptaunt^e Fermo's Feefermo's Officers and occupiers to be sufficiently discharged for ev^o of any thing conc^onyng the p^omisses according to [the'] right equyte and good conscience: For a further and more strong^o auctoritie in that behalf to be had and gevyn, to such p^osones as nowe be or hereafter shalbe assigned by o^o said Sov^oaign Lord the King his heires and successours for the execucion of this acte, by thassent of the Lords sp^ouall and tempall and of the C^oens in this p^osent pliam^ont assembled and by auctorite of the same, hath ordeyned established and enacted, that the said p^osons that hereaft^o shalbe Executo's of this acte and every of them fromhensforth shall have full power and auctorite to call before them and ev^oy of them all and syngler Officers accomptable and ev^oy of them, and all and ev^oy other p^osone and p^osones that nowe be or hereaft^o shalbe accomptable or aunswerable, of any thing comprised or conteyned in a Cedula signed with the King^e moste g^ocious hand to this acte annexed, or that in any other Cedula or Cedula hereaft^o to be signed with the King^e hand^e of any such lond^e teit^e or other hereditament^e wherunto his Highnes at such tyme shalbe lafully entitled, to such p^osone or p^osones as shall execute this acte to be directid, shalbe conteyned; and that the said Executours of this acte and ev^oy of them shall take thaccompt^e of all thing^e conteyned in the said Cedula or Cedula; The hono^os Castell^e lordeshipp^e Mano's lond^e teit^e and other hereditament^e which have ben, be or hereaft^o shalbe by any of the King^e Subject^e lafully evicted atteyned g^ounted or had oute of thand^e and possession of o^o late Sov^oaign Lord King Henry the vijth or of the King our Sov^oaign Lord that nowe is, or oute of thand^e and possession of any other p^osone or p^osons afore tyme seasid to thuse of the late King Henry the vijth or nowe seasid or hereaft^o to be seasid to thuse of the King that nowe is, by tres patent^e restitution acte of pliam^ont peticion of right ly^ovey t^overs oustre le mayn monstraunce de droit or otherwise, always except and to be exceptid, for the tyme that the same hono^os castelles lordeshipp^e mano's lond^e teit^e and hereditament^e or any of them have ben or shall contynue lafully in thand^e & possession of any of the King o^o Sov^oaign Lord^e Subject^e, and oute of thand^e and possession of o^o said Sov^oaign Lord; Albeit that the same hono^os castell^e lordeshippes mano's lond^e teit^e hereditament^e and other the p^omisses or any of theym, so evicted g^ounted atteyned or had or to be evicted g^ounted atteyned or had oute of thand^e and possession of o^o said Sov^oaign Lord, ben sp^oially named exp^ossed or reherced in the said tres patent^e private Seale or C^ommissions, or in any Cedula to the said private Seales or any of theym annexed after the fo^ome afore reherced: And that the said Offic^os and other p^osones nor any of them shall nev^o be chargeable to accompte before the Barons of the said Eschequier, nor in non other Courte or Place, nor before any other p^osone or p^osones but onely before the said p^osones Executo's of this acte for the tyme beyng, or the forreyn Audito's therunto appoynted or to be appoynted; which Cedula or Cedula hereaft^o so to be assigned, shalbe indented in p^ochement, wherof the one p^ote shalbe dely^oved unto the said Executo's of this acte or to one of them, and the other p^ote unto the Barons of theschequier, which Barons shall cause the same p^ote or p^ote of the said Cedula or Cedula to be filed up^o by the King^e Remembrauncer ther to remayn of record, for the discharging of p^ocesse oute of theschequier against such accomptaunt or accomptaunt^e.

AND FURTHER be it enactid by the said auctorite, that the said p^osones Executo's of this Acte and ev^oy of them have full power and auctoritie, at all tymes whan they shall thinke necessarie, to awarde a c^omaundement undre the King^e private Seale, against any the said offic^os or other p^osone or p^osones accomptaunt^e or detto's for any the p^omisses, to appere before theym at Westm^o in the Countie of Midd^o, in the Chambre ther onely called the Prince counsaill Chambre or other convenyent place to be appoynted by the King, at such tyme as shalbe lymyted and exp^ossed in the said private Seale or Seales, at their pell^e. And that the Keper of the said private Seale for the tyme being do make or cause to be made private Seale or Seales according to the awarde of the said Executo's of this Acte or any of them, as ofte as it shalbe required by them; And if any p^osone or p^osones to whome such private Seale is directid do not appere at his daie p^ofixed in the same, That then, upon the othe made before the said p^osones Executo's of this acte or any of them by any p^osone or p^osones that woll afferme that it was truly dely^oved to the p^otie or p^oties named in the said private seale, that then the said p^osone or p^osones Executo's of this acte have full power and auctorite to awarde an other private seale to be directid to the Shiref of the Countie onely, if the p^otie agaynst whome the same private seale shalbe awarded be than conv^osaunt dwelling or abiding in any place within the Gildable of the same Countie, or ell^e to such other officer or officers in the Countie or other place havyng lib^otie privilege or fraunchese and not beyng Gildable where the p^otie is conv^osaunt or abiding, c^omaunding the same Shiref or other officer to attache the said p^osone or p^osones, so making

Certain Persons, to be appointed Executors of this Act, empowered to call before them Accountants, for the Particulars specified in certain Schedules.

Exception of Premises evicted out of the King's Hands, while the same are in the Hands of Subjects.

No further Account required in the Exchequer.

Two Schedules; for the Exchequer and the Executors.

II. Process for the compelling of all Accountants to appear before the said Executors.

defaulte, by their bodies to appere before the said psones that shalbe Executo's of this Acte, at the daie and place in the same private Seale to be conteyned: And if the pte so by force of that private Seale to be attached make any rescusse or resistance, or if the same pte against whome the same private Seale shalbe awarded avoid along or absent hymself, to thentent that the same private Seale shuld not be executed upon his psonne, and the same rescusse or resistance or avoiding elongnyng or absenting hymself to thentent aforesaid by the said Shiref or the same other officer before the said Executo's of this Acte be reto'ned, That then the said psones whiche shalbe Executo's of this Acte shall have full power and auctorite to sett such fyne or amciament upon the said pte against whome any such reto'ne shalbe made as the said psones Executo's of this Acte shall by their discrecons adjuge to be reasonable, or to comyt the same psonne to prison; and furthermore to awarde an other private Seal to be directid to the same pte, so disobeyng elongnyng avoiding or absenting hymself, comanding hym by the same upon such tteyn payne theryn by their discrecons to be lymyted, so that it excede not the some of one hundreth pounde, to appere before the said psones Executo's of this Acte at such daie and place therein to be lymyted: And if any psonne or psones to whome any suche private Seale shalbe directid do not appere at the daie and place to be pfixid in the same, That then, upon the othe made by any psonne or psones before the said psones Executo's of this Acte or any of theym that woll afferme that the said third private Seale or Seales was truly delyved to the psonne or psones named in the said third private Seale, That then the pte to whome the said third private Seale was delived shall forfeit to the King the some conteyned in the said third private Seale, or asmoche of the said some as shalbe thought convenyent by the discrecion of the said Executo's of this Acte or ij. of theym. And if the said Executo's of this acte cūfise in to the said Eschequier the said payne so forfeited, that then the Barons of theschequier, at the desire of the said Executo's of this Acte or ij. of theym, do award due and convenyent pcesse for the leveyng of the same payne so forfeited; And also if the pte appere not upon the said third private Seale, that then the said Executo's of this acte may awarde private Seales against the said accomptaunt or accomptaunte to be directid to the said Shiref or other officis to attache the said accomptaunt or accomptaunte by their bodies as ofte as nede shall require.

III.
Traverse given to
the Party charged
with Rescue,
Absence, &c.

BE IT ALSO enacted by the said auctorite that the said pte, agaynst whome any rescusse resistance absenting avoiding or elongnyng hymself as is before said shalbe reto'ned, or the delyvey of any private Seale or Seales shalbe cūfied, shall for his defence and discharge have his travers or aunswere, before the said psones Executo's of this Acte, at any tyme, that he made not any such rescusse or resistance, or that he absented avoided or elonged not hym self, or that the same private Seale was not delived unto hym, as by the reto'ne or cūfificat is or shalbe supposed; And that travers or aunswere to be tried and detmynd before the Barons of theschequier and in the same Eschequier after the course of the cōen lawes of this realme.

IV.
Process shall be
conveniently served
before the Day of
the Return thereof.

PROVIDED alway that evy private seale, to be directid or executed to or upon any man of psonne or psones, be and shalbe delived or otherwise executed as the Effecte therof requireth before the day of apparaunce theryn to be specified, in such convenient tyme and season as the same psonne or psones may have sufficient tyme to come up and appere at his or their day and place in the same private Seale to be conteyned, before the Executo's of this acte; And ellc the same psonne or psones to suffre or bere no man payn fyne or amciament for his or their defaulte or non apparaunce at that day; So that the same psonne or psones appere within convenyent tyme aft the daie of apparaunce to be specified in the said private seales, and at the place specified in the same.

V.
No Process from
the Exchequer
against Accountants,
except on
Request of Executors
of this Act.

ALSO BE IT further enacted by the said auctorite that the Barons of the Kingc Eschequier, ne any other officer of the same Courte, award ne make any pcesse out of theschequier at any tyme or season against any Receyvo' bailif or other Officer chargeable to accompt, of or for any thing comprised or to be comprised in the said Cedula or Cedulae signed with the Kingc hand, or hereaft to be signed with the Kingc hand, but onely at the request and desire of the Executo's of this acte or one of theym; And if any of the said Officis make any pcesse contrie to the forme of this acte, that then all such pcesse so made or awarded and thissues therupon reto'ned to be void and of non effecte.

VI.
Executors of this
Act may take the
Oaths from all
Accountants; and
make them due
Allowances.

AND ALSO be it further enacted by the said auctorite, that the said psones Executo's of this acte and evy of them fromhensforth have full power and auctorite to take thapparaunce and othes of all the said psones Receyvo's bailliffc officers and other psones chargeable to accompte before them, withoute any fee rewarde or other pfitt to be taken of the said accomptauntc or any of them by the said psones Executo's of this acte their Clerk or other officer for recording of their apparaunce in ppre psonne or by Atto'ney, except onely wher such apparaunce shalbe recorded aft a rescusse resistance avoiding elongnyng or absenting shalbe reto'ned against the same accomptaunt; In which case the said Clerk shall have of the same accomptaunt for his entre of recording of his apparaunce the some of xij d. onely and not above; And the said othe to be taken by the said accomptauntc shalbe that they shall make true accompte and nothing concele of that they be accomptable of: And also the said psones Executo's of this acte and evy of theym shall have from hensforth full power and auctorite to compell the said accomptauntc to accompt before theym or any of theym, and also to charge and discharge the said Accomptauntc for all thingc wherof they be accomptable concnyng any of the pmisses, and to allowe in all and evy accompt or accomptc to be taken before theym and evy of theym, all and singuler such billc bookc and Warrantc as have be signed with the signe manuell of the forsaid late King or of the King that now is, or hereaft to be signed with the signe manuell of the Kinge that now is, to whom soev the same billc bookc or Warrantc have ben or shalbe directid, or that have ben or shalbe signed with thand and name of the forsaid John Heron, or with thand and name of any other psonne or psones by the King at any time hereaft to be appoynted and to be put in like auctorite and rowme as the forsaid John Heron nowe is, by whose handc soev the said some or somes of Money, comprised and to be comprised in the said billc bookc or warrantc or any of theym so signed or hereaft to be signed, have ben or shalbe receyved; And also that the said Executo's of this Acte and evy of theym have auctorite from hensforth to allowe all and singler such taille or tailles as have ben or shalbe striken oute at the Kingc Receipt of the said Eschequier for any pte or pcell of the Revenues of any of the londc hereditamentc

and profit beforesaid, and also to allowe all tres patent pardons deduccions respit [deduccions'] and undesups and alman repacions vacacions decays emendment and alman fees annuyties wage diett and cost of alman officers and occupiers and all other discharg by their discrecions or by the discrecions of any of them; And that the said psones executo's of this acte and evy of them fromhensforth have full power and auctoritie by their discrecions to here and detmyn frome tyme to tyme all and singler accompt of the pmisses and evy of them: And also have full power and auctoritie to comyt all and evy the said accomptaunt to prison aswell if they be founde in arrerag upon their accompt as if any of them do refuce to make their accompte as is abovesaid, and to lett them to baill and maymprise and to take any other suertie at all tymes as the said psones Executo's of this Acte or any of them by their discrecions shall thynke reasonable, or as the Barons of theschequier may do by any meane; And also for the contentacion and payment of all such arrerag forfeit dett and paynes as any of the said accomptaunt or detto's shalbe founde in, and all other thing to do concnyng the pmisses and evy pte of them as the Barons of theschequier or audito's or any other Officer or Officers of the said Eschequier or any of them may do by vtue of any of their offic and auctorities: and thexecuto's of this acte and evy of them that nowe be, or hereaft shalbe, have full power and auctorite to acquite and discharge all and singler accomptaunt and accomptaunt that hath or shall fynyshe and detmyn his or their accompt or accompt before them or any of them, and that all and singler acquitaunc or quietus est signed by thexecuto's of this acte that nowe be or hereaft shalbe, or by any of them and enrolled in the record before the said Executo's of this acte shalbe a good sufficient acquitaunce and discharge to and for alman the said accomptaunt aswell in the King Eschequier as in all and evy other the King Court what soev, and before all and evy psones and psones whome the King Highnes his heires or successours shall hereafter by any meane appoynt to here and take any such accompte, withoute any other accompt or accompt to be made in the King Eschequier or before any other psones or psones: And if it happen any man pcesse to be made oute of the King Eschequier against any accomptaunt or other psones which hath accompted in man and fo'me aforesaid, that then upon the shewyng of thacquitaunce to hym or them made by the said Executo's of this acte or any of them before the Barons of the said Eschequier, the said pcesse so made to be clerely discharged for ev: And that all and evy such accompt and allowance had or taken by or afore the said psones Executo's of this acte or any of them be ingrossed in pchement by the Audito's or by any other therunto to be appoynted, and signed with thand and names of the forsaid psones Executo's of this acte or any of them, and be delived in to the said Eschequier with all such taill or taill as shalbe allowed upon the same accompt or accompt, and such other warraunt and bill as the said Executo's of this acte or one of them shall think necessarie; which at all tymes the said Barons or one of them shall receyve and take, and therupon the same Barons or any of them do comaund and cause the Chambreleyns of the said Courte to joyn the taill of evy of them with and to their foyll and foyll withoute delays, and then and therupon the said Barons or one of them to cause the said taill and evy of them to be utly cancelled and made frustrate; And also to cause the same book of accompt and evy of them to be taken and recorded in the office of the King Rembrauncer or Tresourers Remembrauncer of the said Eschequier as the course ordre and usage of the same Eschequier heretofore hath ben in receyvng or recording such book of accompt made in the said Eschequier; and that to be done withoute fee or rewarde to be taken by any of the said Remembrauncers or any other officer or offic, and afterward to be fyled up in the pype ther to remayne of recorde ppetuelly, aswell for the suertie of the King as for the ferther and more clere discharge of the said accomptaunt and evy of them against the King his heires and successours, and that to be done withoute any fee reward or charge to be paid by any such accomptaunt or other psones to any officer in the said Eschequier: And that all such detto's and accomptaunt and evy of them be also therby aswell in the said Eschequier as in all other plac utly acquitted allowed and discharged by vtue of this p'sent acte against the King his heires and all other psones seasid and hereaft to be seasid to his use for ev, according to theffecte and teno' of the said accompt; The cōen lawe statute orden'nce or any other course in the said Eschequier heretofore had or made to the cont'rie notwithstanding, withoute any fyne or fee therfore to be paid in the said Eschequier as is aforesaid: And the same accompt or accompt hereaft so to be fynysshed and detmyned be engrossed in pchement and signed in man and fo'me before reherced and delived by the said psones Executo's of this acte or one of them in to the said Eschequier as before is said within halfe a yere aft the said accompt or accompt be fynysshed and detmyned, which the said Barons shall receyve as is afore said withoute addyng or mynysshing of any thing in them conteyned: And also the Barons and all other offic's of theschequier at the request of the said psones Executo's of this acte or of ij of them, at all tymes shall awarde and make alman pcesse against any of the said accomptaunt or detto's aft the course of theschequier; and when the said accomptaunt do cōme and appere upon the said pcesse, that then the said Barons upon a payne by their discrecions, comaund the same accomptaunt or accomptaunt furthwith to appere before the said psones Executo's of this acte ther to pcede in their accompt; which request so made shalbe in writing signed with thand of the said psones Executo's of this Acte or ij of them and delived to the said Barons of theschequier ther to be enrolled of recorde in the office of the Remembrauncer of the Tresourer of theschequier or of the King Remembrauncer.

AND ALSO be it enacted that the Remembrauncer for the Tresourer of theschequier for the tyme beyng and also the Clerk of the Pipe shall cūfie in writing unto the said Executo's of this Acte, at thende of evy tyme, all and singler respit of all suche accomptaunt as hang and depend or shall hang and depend upon any accompte of any Shiref Escheato' Cōmission or any accomptaunt for any thing conteyned or to be conteyned in the said Cedula or Cedula: And also the Marshall of the said Eschequier at thende of evy tyme shall cūfie a t'nscript or cōpye of all such offic as shalbe returned in to theschequier the same tyme by any Shiref Escheato' Cōmission or any other officer of any lond' possessions or other hereditament by the which office the King shall then be newly entitled; which transcript

and may imprison Accountants who are in Arrear or refuse to account; as Barons of the Exchequer may do;

and fully acquit and discharge all Accountants.

Accounts shall be ingrossed and signed by the Executors, and delivered into the Exchequer, with the Tallies, &c.

Accounts shall be ingrossed within Half a Year after being finished.

Process shall be issued against Accountants by the Barons of the Exchequer, &c.

VII. Remembrancer's Certificate of Respites of Accountants.

Transcripts of Offices found in Exchequer or Chancery.

1 Interlined in the Original Act.

or copy shalbe subscribed with thand of the said Marshall and deliued to the said psones Executo's of this Acte in the place assigned called the Prince Counsaill Chambre, or other place wher the said psones so assigned shall sytt fo thexecuting of their office ther to remayn as for an originall recorde; And in like wise the Clerk of the Chauncy to do cūise at thende of evy tyme, a t'nscript or copy of all such like offic as is before said which shalbe reto'ned in to the said Courte of Chauncy during the same tyme or before.

VIII.
A Provision for
the Acquittance of
Accountants whose
Accounts were
taken by special
Auditors, temp.
Henry VII. and
afterwards lost, &c.

AND WHERE it is considered that neither by course of the King's Eschequier nor by this p'sent Acte or Acte any offic or officer accomptable, Fermo's Feefermo's and other occupier or occupiers their heires executo's administrato's or tereten'nt' can or may be discharged of their accompt' or payment' in the said Eschequier, but only by or upon se'v' all accompt' either to be made and engrossed in the said Eschequier or by the said Executo's of this acte, And the same Accompt' so engrossed by the said Executo's of this acte to be deliued in to the forsaid Eschequier with all such bill' of payment' to the Treasurer of the King's Chambre for the tyme beyng or ell' wher, as in the said se'v' all accompt' shuld be specified and allowed; which nowe by expience is not possible to be accomplisshed, forasmoch as many and moste pte of the said accompt' which were of long tyme passed by the cōmandement of o' said So'vaign Lord King Henry the vijth by se'v' all Audito's therunto appoynted taken, which Audito's ben deceased, And not only the said Accompt' allowed be broken lost and otherwise enbesilled, so that no sufficient matier may be had to make newe the said accompt' according to the contynue and p'porte of the said acte, and so the said Offic's accomptable ben withoute remedy to their extreme losse daunger and ut' undoyng, cont'rie to thentent as well of o' said late So'vaign Lord as of o' So'vaign Lord that nowe is, withoute a Remedy be had in this behalfe: BE IT therefore ordeyned establishsed and enacted by the King o' So'vaign Lord and by his Lord' spūall and temporall and by the Cōens in this p'sent pliamēt assembled and by auctoritie of the same, That upon a booke or book' made or to be made, by such p'sone or psones as at any tyme hereafter shalbe Executo's of this Acte, of all such Respit' arrerag' dett' and unde sups as remayned due to o' said late So'vaign Lord King Henry the vijth at the fest of Saint Mighell tharchaugell the xxiiith yere of his reigne or any yere before, of all such lond' tenit' possessions and other hereditament' as be conteyned and specified in a Cedula to this p'sent Acte annexed or shalbe conteyned in any other Cedula hereafter to be assigned and made, And the said booke or book' so made and signed with thande and signe manuell of o' said So'vaign Lord the King that nowe is, or with thand' of thexecuto's of this acte for the tyme beyng or any ij of them, and the same booke or book' deliued in to theschequier ther to remayn of recorde, THAT then and therupon all and alman' officers accomptaunt' Fermo's Feefermo's officers and occupiers of any thing conteyned in the said Cedula or Cedula's, their heires Executo's Administrato's and Tereten'nt', by this p'sent Acte be utterly acquitted and finally discharged in the said Eschequier for ev'; aswell of and for their se'v' all accompt' and payment' made or to be made in the said Eschequier for any tyme or yere before the said fest of Mighelmas the xxiiith yere of the reign of King Henry the vijth for any thing conteyned in the said Cedula or Cedula's, as of alman' p'cesse heretofore made or at any tyme hereaft' to be made oute of the said Eschequier for any of the p'misses, and of all yssues lost for the same by or against any of the said Accompt'unt' Fermo's Feefermo's offic's and occupiers their heires executo's administrato's and tereten'nt'; And also that alman' respitt' dett' and unde sups and evy of theym hanging or depending upon thacompt or accompt' of any Shireff Escheatour Cōmission' or Cōmission's or any other officer accomptable in the said Eschequier, of any part or pcell conteyned or to be conteyned in the said Cedula or Cedula's due at the fest of Mighelmasse the said xxiiith yere or any tyme or yere before, other then the said arrerag' comprised in the said boke or book', by this p'sent Acte be in like wise ut'ly acquitted allowed and discharged in the said Eschequier against the King our So'vaign Lord and his heires and all other p'son and psones for ev'.

IX.
Annual Accounts
to Michaelmas shall
include Discharge
of all Arrears
previously due.

AND further be it enacted that upon evy accompt made and to be made of any of the possessions, in the forsaid Cedula or Cedula's to be comprised, of and for any oon hole yere ending at the fest of Saynt Mighell tharchaugell in the vijth yere of the reigne of o' So'vaign Lord that nowe is, or any tyme or yere before as the case shall require, and the same Accompt deliued in to theschequier in man' and fourme aforesaid, that then and therupon aswell the said arrerag' comprised in the forsaid booke or book' of arrerag' of the said xxiiith yere, as also alman' accompt'unt' Fermo's Feefermo's offic's and occupiers of any of the possessions in evy suche accompt exp'ssed by this p'sent acte, be in likewise ut'ly acquitted and fynally discharged for ev', aswell of and for the said se'v' all accompt' and payment' as of all arficiament' issues and execucions made or to be made for the same, in as large and ample man' as if the yerely accompt' of the same possessions for any tyme before the del'mynacion of evy suche accompt as is beforesaid made and deliued, had ben se'v'ally taken and in to the said Eschequier deliued in man' aforesaid; And that all and evy officer of the said Eschequier that nowe be and hereaft' shalbe, use ordre and endeavour hym selfe and theym self with diligence in this behalfe in evy thing cond'nyng the p'misess, so that noo p'sone or psones be troubled or put to losse by reason of any p'cesse at any tyme hereaft' to be made oute of the said Eschequier for any tyme before the del'mynacyon of evy suche accompt as is aforesaid made and deliued, upon payne of yelding to the p'tie or p'ties so greved frome tyme to tyme treble damage; The cōen lawe statute orden'nce or any course in the said Eschequier heretofore had made or used to the cont'rie notwithstanding.

X.
Discharge of
all Arrears by
Executors of
this Act.

AND ALSO be it further enacted by the said auctoritie that the said psones Executo's of this acte and evy of theym fromhensforth have full power and auctoritie by their discrecions to make allowaunce and discharg' of tharrerag' respit' and unde sups in the said signed booke or book' to be exp'ssed, of all and alman' bill' of payment' and other discharg' of any of the said possessions fermes feefermes and other the p'misses in the said Cedula or Cedula's to be conteyned; and upon any allowaunce or discharge so made of any dett arrerag' respit' or unde sups depending upon any p'sone or psones in the said signed booke or book' of arrerag', That then and therupon the said p'sone or psones so endettid, of and for asmoche as shalbe so allowed and discharged by the forsaid psones Executo's of this acte or any of theym, be ut'ly acquitted and discharged therof forev' withoute any fee in the same Eschequier therefore to be paide.

BE IT ALSO enacted ordeyned and established that if it happen any manⁿ pcesse to be made oute of the King^e Eschequier, against any pson^e or psones which have accompted before Sir Reynold Bray Sir Robt Southwell Knight^e or any other pson^e or psones heretofore therunto assigned auctorised and appoynted by the late King Henry the vijth or by the King o' So^vaign Lord that nowe is, and the money due upon the same accompt or accomptes contentid and paide unto the said late King or to the King o' said So^vaign Lord that nowe is, that then upon a Certificat to be made by the Executo's of this acte or oon of theym for the tyme beyng to the Barons of the said Eschequier p'porting that the said Accompt hath ben taken and made in manⁿ and fo'me above said, and that ther remayneth not due to the King o' So^vaign Lord by reason of the same accompt or accompt^e any dett or duetye unpaide, the said Barons and evy of theym fromhensforth to surcease fore^v of all the said pcesse so made or to be made againste any suche pson^e or psones; and that they and evy of theym by vtue of the said Certificat acquite allowe and uttly discharge fore^v the said pson^e or psones againste whome the said pcesse was so awarded oute of the said Eschequier, of all suche dett^e accompt or accompt^e respit^e or unde sups as then be depending or remaynyng upon hym or theym in the said Eschequier; And that a quietus est made and signed with thande or hand^e of the said Executo's of this acte for the tyme beyng or any of theym, to any pson^e or psones which have accompted or hereaft^r shall happen to accompt afore theym or any of theym, be acceptid taken and allowed afore the Barons of the said Eschequier, and in all other the King^e Court^e, for a good sufficient and lafull discharge for the said pson^e or psones so accompting; and that he or they to whome the said quietus est, shall happen to be made, be uttly acquitted and fynally discharged for evy, upon the shewing of the same quietus est, of and for almanⁿ accompt or accompt^e by hym or theym made or to be made to the King o' said So^vaign Lord in his Eschequier or elliswher to any pson^e or psones to his use or to thuse of his heires, for any suche thing^e as shall appere by the said quietus est to be accompted for afore the said Executo's of this Acte or oon of theym for the tyme being; And that they nor non of theym havng any suche quietus est be compelled or compellable by any manner of pcesse fromhensforth to accompt of or for any thing which apperith by the said accomptes they have accompted for in manⁿ and fo'me aforesaid.

BE IT ALSO further enacted by the same auctoritie that ther be made oute of the said Eschequier frome tyme to tyme all suche lafull pcesses as shalbe required by the said psones Executo's of this Acte or ij of theym, and not ellis by any other pson^e or psones, for the leveyng reco^vying or opteynyng of the said arrerag^e in the said signed booke or book^e to be specified and conteyned, by thoffic^es of the said Eschequier therunto by the auncient course of the same appoynted; And whan soev^r any pson^e or psones appere in the said Eschequier by reason of the said pcesse, that then the Barons of the said Eschequier shall cōmaunde and enjoyne the ptie that so apperith, upon a payne by theym to be lymytted, to goo before [thexecuto's'] of this acte and before theym to pcede to the fynall det^mynacion and contentacion of their arrerag^e: And if any pcesse be hereafter made oute of theschequier for any of thaccompt^e to be made of the pmisses or any pcell therof, other then at the request of the said psones Executo's of this Acte, that then the said pcesse and thissues theruppon retoⁿed and made, shalbe voide and of non effecte.

MOREO^v be it enacted by thauctorite aforesaid that almanⁿ officers accompt^unt^e fermo's feefermo's their heires executo's admynstrato's tereten^{nt}e maynpno's and pleg^e and evy of theym, for the same possessions and other the pmisses or any pcell of theym in the said signed booke or book^e of arrerag^e to be conteyned, be acquitted and discharged for evy against the King and all other psones, of and for almanⁿ issues and amciament^e lost or forfeited in the said Eschequier by reason of any pcesse made oute of the said Eschequier any tyme before the fest of Saint Mighell tharchaugell last past.

AND ALSO the said psones Executo's of this Acte and evy of theym fromhensforth shall have full power and auctoritie to receyve before theym all and singler playnt^e by bill^e, by any pson^e or psones against the said accomptaunt^e or any of theym to be taken, for any assignement of annuyties fees dueties or dett^e to the said Compleyn^{nt}e g^unted and assigned or due by tres patent^e acte of pliamet taill^e g^unt^e or by any other lafull meane, or hereafter to be g^unted or assigned; and the same sut^e or playnt^e by bill^e so receyved and taken by or afore the said psones Executo's of this acte, to put and dely^v by their hand^e or ij of theym the same bille or bill^e before the Barons of the King^e Eschequier for the tyme being within iiij daies af^r such bill or bill^e before hym or theym receyved, and if it be out of tyme than the firste daie of the tyme next ensuyng or within iij daies then next folowing, and to geve and pfixe the pties appering before theym the same daie of puting and dely^vng of the said bill into theschequier; And if any suche accompt^unt or accompt^unt^e make defaulte before the said Barons at the daie or daies to theym pfixed, that then the same Barons do awarde like pcesse against hym so making defaulte as they have used to do in accions sued by any officer of the said Courte of theschequier againste any Straungier; and that therupon the said Barons to pcede and det^myn after the course of the said Eschequier in the said sut^e conteyned and specified in the said bill^e so to theym dely^ved, and as if the said accompt^unt^e or any of theym against whome suche bill or bill^e shalbe put, had ben p^sent upon his or their accompt^e before the said Barons in theschequier, and as if the said bill^e had ben firste taken and cōmensed in the said Eschequier against them or any of theym ther beyng p^sent upon any of their accompt^e; And whan the said sut^e be so in the said Eschequier det^myned, that then the said Barons shall remaund the said Accompt^unt or Accomptaunt^e with a t^rnscrip^t of the recorde of the det^mynacion of the said sute before the said psones Executo's of this Acte ther to pcede in their accompt^e.

AND FURTHER be it enactid that if any pson^e or psones abide or demurre in lawe in or upon any matier or cause of charge or discharge, in or upon any accompt tres patent^e p^dones or other what soev^r plee evidence matier or allowaunce by any ptie before the said psones Executo's of this Acte, or if any ptie plede or allege any matier for his defence discharge or advⁿtage before the said Executo's of this Acte, which plee or matier the same psones Executo's of this

XI.
Process out of the Exchequer, against Parties having made Payments to Persons formerly authorized to receive Money for the Crown, shall be discharged on the Certificate of Executors of this Act, that nothing remains due to the Crown.

Quietus signed by such Executors shall be a full Discharge in all Cases.

XII.
Process from the Exchequer for Payment of Arrears due.

XIII.
Release of all Amerciements on former Process.

XIV.
Bills against the Accountants shall be received by the Executors and transmitted to the Exchequer, there to be determined, and the Accountants remitted to the said Executors.

XV.
Mode of proceeding in determining Demurrers and Issues at Law in the Exchequer, on Prayer of the Party.

afte woll not allowe accept or regarde, Than if the same ptie so pleding or allegyng the same plee or matier desire or praie that the same matier so not allowed accepted or regarded may be cōfirmed before the Barons of theschequier, then the said Executo's of this Acte be and shalbe bounde to entre of recorde the said demurrer or the said other matier or plee and desire or praier of the ptie, and not pcede ne put or avoide the same ptie frome his adv'tage in that behalfe; and the same demurrer or other matier or plee and desire or praier of the ptie so entred and recorded, the said Executo's of this Acte shall cōfirme unto the said Barons of theschequier the teno' of the recorde therof, and p̄fixe a daie to the ptie or pties to appere before the same Barons in the Eschequier to allegate for hym or theym selfe as shalbe expedient, and then and there the same Barons of the said Eschequier shall diligently here and examyn the same recorde and thallegacions and causes of that demurrer, or the effecte of the said other matier as is before said, to be pleded or alleged before the said Executo's of this acte, and therupon det̄myn discusse or geve judgement upon that demurrer or the said other matier as the case shall require according to the lawes of this realme; And therupon the said Barons to p̄fixe a daie upon a c̄teyn payne to the said ptie accompt'unt to appere and resorte before the said psones Executo's of this Acte, and also the same Barons shall remaunde unto theym the said teno' of the said recorde and their judgement or other det̄mynacion theryn, as the same psones Executo's of this acte may pcede to fynall ende and det̄mynacion of thaccompt of the said partie.

XVI.
On any Traverses,
Petitions, &c. to
Chancery, &c. like
Writts shall issue to
the Executors of
this Act, as hereto-
fore to the Treasurer
and Barons of the
Exchequer.

BE IT ALSO enacted by thaucloritie of this p̄sent pliamt that upon all t̄vers petitions monstraunce de droit oustre le mayne lyveys or restitucions to be tended or sued by any psonne or psones in the Kinge Courte of Chauncery or in the Eschequier or in any other of the Kinge Courte, that then the Chaunceller or keper of the Kinge great Seale for the tyme being or other Justice, before whome suche t̄vers restitucions monstraunce de droit oustre le mayne lyveys or petitions shalbe tended or sued is depending, shall and may from tyme to tyme awarde and g'unte suche Writte or Writte to the said psones Executo's of this Acte or use like order with theym as the same Chaunceller and Justice had or have used in like case before tyme to or with the Treasurer and Barons of theschequier or to and with any other officer; And the same psones Executo's of this acte shall allowe and obey the said Writte and all orders and direccions according to the teno' and effecte of the same orders and direccions aft̄ the course of the Kinge lawes.

XVII.
Executors of this
Act declared Chief
Auditors, with
Power to allow or
disallow Accounts
of former Auditors,
&c.

AND BE IT further ordeyned and enacted by thauclorite of this p̄sent pliamt that the said psons Executo's of this acte be the Kinge chief Audito's; and from hensforth have full power auctoritie and p̄mynence above all other Audito's, and to call before theym and evy of them all his Audito's Receyvo's Bailiffe and all other accomptaunt that nowe be or hereaft̄ shalbe con̄nyng the p̄misses conteyned in the said Cedula, or in any other Cedula or Cudules hereaft̄ to be signed with the Kinge hande to be conteyned as aforesaid; And the said Audito's to deliv̄ to the said Executo's of this acte or to oon of them a t̄nscript of all accompt by theym taken; and the said Executo's of this acte and evy of them from hensforth have full power and auctoritie to survey comptroll and reforme all and singler accompt and accompt taken and to be taken by the said foreyn Audito's, the said form̄ accompt notwithstanding; And if any doubte or default be found in any of the said accompt, that the said Executo's of this Acte or ij of them have full power and auctoritie to call before theym the said accomptaunt of the said accompt, and if any bailiffe or other accomptaunt or other officers have offendid in concelyng of any dett duetie or other p̄fite that of right ought to belong to the King, or if they refuse to make declaracions of their accompt before the executo's of this acte, that then the said psones Executo's of this acte or one of theym have full power and auctoritie to cōmyt the same psonne so offending to Warde frome tyme to tyme and as often as any suche defaulte shalbe founde, and the same psones so offending to lett to baill and maynprise by their discrecions; and also if at any tyme hereafter it shalbe duely found and p̄ved that the said foreyn Audito' or Audito's or any of theym mysallowe or make any allowaunce to any accompt'unt or accompt'unt otherwise then they ought to do, or conceile any dett duetie or other thing that of right ought to belong to the King, that then the said Executo's of this Acte or ij of theym have full power and auctoritie to sett such fynes and am̄ciament upon the same Audito' or Audito's so offending or otherwise to punysse theym for their offenc̄ as the said Executo's of this acte or ij of theym by their discrecions shall thynke reasonable. PROVIDED alwey that this acte or any thing theryn conteyned extend not nor be in any wise p̄judiciall to the foreyn Audito's for the tyme being but that they and evy of them shall and may frome tyme to tyme take and p̄ceyve all suche fees waḡ cost̄ and adv'taḡ as they myght lauffully have taken and p̄ceyved for executing of their offic̄ at any tyme before the making of this acte; and that they and evy of them shall and may viewe here take allowe and det̄myn all and singler mynystres accompt that is for to say feodaries bailiffe Reves heyward̄ beydylles and all other ministres as they myght have done at any tyme before the making of this Acte; Savyng only that the said psones that hereafter shalbe Executo's of this Acte or ij of theym have power and auctoritie from tyme to tyme to comptroll reforme and ordre all thaccompt by the said foreyn Audito's or any of theym so taken viewed herd and det̄myned or hereafter to be taken viewed herd and det̄myned and theym to put in to theschequier as in the said acte is before reherced.

Proviso for Foreign
Auditors;
but subject to
Controul of the
said Executors.

XVIII.
Proviso for certain
Letters Patents of
Offices.

ALSO BE it enacted by thaucloritie aforesaid that all t̄res patent̄ and evy of them heretofore made or to be made by o' Sovaign Lord the King that nowe is, to any the Kinge Subject̄ aswell in Englonde as in Wales and in the marches of the same havng auctoritie by their t̄res patent̄ to make almah̄ officers, except officers accomptable, extend not to the making of any Audito' or Audito's of any of the Kinge possessions, ne extend not to the revocacion or advoyding of any the Kinge t̄res patent̄ to any Audito' or Audito's g'unte or to be g'unte; any p̄vision g'unte or use made and had or to be made to the cont̄rie notwithstanding.

XIX
Accounts of the
Duchy of Lancaster
subjected to the said
Executors;

BE IT also enacted by thaucloritie of this p̄sent pliamt that the Kinge Audito's and gen̄all Receyvo' of the Duchye of Lancastre for the tyme being, yerely after thaccompt of and con̄nyng the said Duchie herd and by the said Audito's of the Duchie viewed and by theym declared before the Chaunceller of the said Duchie for the tyme beyng, shewe and declare the said accompt to the said psones Executo's of this acte or ij of theym, and the same psones

Executo's of this acte for the tyme beyng or ij of them shall have from hensforth full power and auctoritie to call before them the said Audito's and Receyvo' of the said Duchye and to ovsee and comptroll the said accompt; And if upon the said viewe and comptrolement it may appere that the King be hurte or deceyved in any of his Revenues of his said Duchye, that then suche reformation be had therein as by the discrecion of the said psones Executo's of this acte or ij of theym shalbe thought reasonable. **PROVIDED** alwey that this acte or any thing therein conteyned extend not in anywise nor be pjudiciall to thaurtoritie power libtie or g'untē of any the Kingē Justicē that nowe be or hereafter shalbe Justicē of his Forestē nor to any other officer or officers of the same forestē nor any of them nor any pcell therof for any man's office or officē which they or any of theym have in the said forestē or any pcell therof within this realme of England; nor extend not to the Duchie of Lancastē nor to any Hono's Castellē Lordshippes man's landē teñtē and other hereditamentē pcell of the same Duchie, nor to any officer officers or ministres of the same Duchie or any pcell therof for any office or offices which they have of the said Duchie or any pcell therof: The Genall Receyvo' and Audito's of the same Duchie oonly except. **PROVIDED** alwey that this Acte or any thing therein conteyned in any wise extend not to the Duchie of Lancastē nor to any hono's castellē man's londē teñtē or other hereditamentē pcell of the same Duchie; nor extend not nor be pjudiciall or hurtfull to any officer officers or ministers of the same Duchie or any pcell therof that now be or hereaft' shalbe, for any office or officē which they or any of theym have of the said Duchie or any pcell therof or any other psonē or psones hereaft' shall have; Except that yerely at the Kingē pleasure, aft' thaccomptē of and conēnyng the said Duchie herd and by the Audito's of the said Duchie viewed and declared before the Chaunceller of the said Duchie for the tyme being, The said Executo's of this acte for the tyme being shall have full power and auctoritie to call before theym the Audito's and genall Receyvo' of the said Duchie to ovsee and comptroll the said accompt; And if upon the said viewe and comptrolement it may appere that the King be hurt or deceyved of any of his Revenues of his said Duchie that then such reformation to be had therein as by his Highnes or by his honorable Counsaillō's shalbe thought reasonable.

Proviso for Officers
of the Forests;

and Officers of the
Duchy; except
Receivers and
Auditors; who may
be controlled by the
said Executors.

AND moreov' be it enacted that if it fortune any psonē or psones Executo's of this Acte to be accomptable or aunswereable of any thing comprised in the said Cedula to this p'sent acte annexed, or in any other Cedula or Cudules hereaft' to be signed by the King, that the same accompt'unt or accomptauntē shall accompt therof before suche psonē or psones or one of theym as shalbe joynd with hym or theym in Cōmission for thexecuting of this Acte; And the said other Cōmission' or Comission's Executo' or Executo's of this acte or any of theym before whome such accompt shalbe made, have full power and auctoritie by v'tue of this Acte to make hym or theym in their said accompt or accomptē all allowaunce and dischargē by their discrecions withoute any other Warrant or Cōmaundement for the same to be made or opteyned frome the King o' Sovaign Lord or his heires; And also that the said other Comissioner or Comission's Executo' or Executo's of this acte or one of theym afore whome such accompt shalbe made have full power and auctoritie to acquite and discharge the same accomptaunt or accompt'untē; and all and singler acquit'unce quietus est and discharges signed with thand of the same other Comission' or Comission's or with thand of oon of theym, or sealid with their seales or one of their seales, shalbe a good and sufficient discharge for the same accomptaunt his heires and executo's aswell in the Kingē Eschequier as in all and evy other the Kingē Courtē whatsoev' and before all and evy psonē and psones whome the Kingē Highnes his heires or successours shall by any meane hereaft' appoynt to here or take the same or any such accompt, withoute any further accompt or accomptē to be made in the said Eschequier or in any other the Kingē Courtē or before any other psonē or psones; And if any pcesse be made oute of the said Eschequier against the said Executo' or Executo's so accompting in man' and fo'me aforesaid for any thing comprised in the same accompt or accomptē, that then upon the shewing of the said quietus est or other discharge aforesaid before the Barons of the said Eschequier, the said pcesse to surcesse and be uttly discharged for ev': And that aft' the same accompt or accomptē shalbe so made del'myned and engrossed in pchement signed with thand or handē of the said other Comission' or Comission's Executo' or Executo's of this acte, the same accompt so assigned and engrossed as is aforesaid may by theym or oon of theym be taken to the Barons of theschequier by v'tue of this p'sent Acte withoute any other warraunt or cōmaundement to theym in that behalfe to be directed or gevyn; and that then and therupon the said Barons or oon of theym cause the said boke of accompt or booke of accomptē to be taken and filed up in the pipe ther to remayn of recorde ppetually, aswell for the Kingē suretye as for the clere discharge of the same accompt'unt or accompt'untē his or their heires or Executo's forev': And if the said Comission' executo' or executo's of this acte afore whome suche accompt is hanging dye before the same accompt be fynysshed, or ellē if the said Cōmission' so accompt'unt will make sute to the Kingē Highnes to accompt before other Comission's, That then the Kingē Highnes at the sute of the same Executo' or Executo's so being accompt'unt or accompt'untē shall and may frome tyme to tyme directe his tres myssyves to ij of his honorable Counseillo's or suche other as shall please his Grace at the sute of the same accompt'untē, cōmaunding theym by the same to here viewe and comptroll the same accomptē or accompt of the said psonē or psones Executo's of this acte; and they to whome any suche tre myssyve shalbe directe to have full power and auctoritie by their discrecions to make the said psonē or psones in the same accompt or accomptē all allowaunce and all other acquitauncē and dischargē; And that all allowaunce acquitaunce and other dischargē made by theym or oon of theym shalbe as good and available for to discharge the same accompt'unt, as though the same allowaunce acquitaunce or other discharge had ben made by any Comission' Executo' of this acte if the same accompt'unt had accompted before hym, without any other warraunt or cōmaundement for the same to be made or opteyned of the King o' Sovaigne Lord or his heires; and the same accompt or accomptē so made del'myned viewed comptrolled and engrossed in pchement signed with thande or handē of the seid Counseillo's, and by theym or oon of theym or their sufficient assigne in that behalfe delivēd to the said Barons of theschequier or to oon of theym, which they shall so accept and take and that by theym or oon of theym to be taken by v'tue of this p'sent Acte withoute any other warraunt or cōmaundement in that behalfe to be directid and gevyn, with the Kingē said tres myssyves to be annexed and filed to the same accomptē

XX.

Executors of this
Act being Account-
ants shall account
before the other
Executors; and shall
be fully acquitted
and discharged by
them accordingly.

In case of Death of
Executors, before
whom such accounts
are depending, or
on Application of
the Comissioner
Accountant, two of
the Council may be
commissioned to
proceed therein.

or to evy oon of theym, That then and therupon the said Barons or oon of theym cause the said booke of accompt or booke of accompt to be taken and filed up in the Pipe ther to remayn of record ppetually, aswell for the King's suertie as for the clere discharge of the said accompt^{unt} or accompt^{unt} his or their heires and executo's forev.

XXI.
Bailiffs, Reeves, &c.
shall account yearly
to Michaelmas
before 21st Decem-
ber, and pay Arrears
before the Feast of
Saint Hillary.

AND ALSO be it enacted that evy Bailif Reve Hayward Feodary and Mynyster, nowe accompt^{unt} or that hereaft^r shalbe accompt^{unt} of or for any of the pmisses, upon payne of forfeiture of his or their offic^e do yerely before the xxj daie of Decem^{br} make and fynyshe his or their accompt of all thing^e belonging to his or their offic^e for the hole yere ended at the fest of Saint Mighell tharchaugell last before the said xxj daie of Decem^{br}, before such Audito^r or Audito's; And immediatly upon every such accompt or accompt^e so to be fynyshe and def^mynded or before the said xxj daie of Decem^{br}, content and paie all such duet^e dett^e and arrerag^e as they and evy of theym shalbe found in and charged with upon evy such accompt, or to paie all the said arrerag^e duet^e and dett^e yerely before the fest of Saint Hillary next folowing the said xxj daie of Decem^{br}.

XXII.
Receivers shall
account before
20th January yearly,
and pay Arrears
before 20th March.

AND also be it enacted that all Receyvo's nowe accompt^{unt}, and all other Receyvo's that hereaft^r shalbe accompt^{unt} of or for any the pmisses, upon like payne do yerely before the xxth daie of January make and fynyshe their accompt^e of all thing^e belonging to their offic^e for the hole yere ended at the fest of Saint Mighell tharchaugell last before the said xxth daie of Januarie, before such Audito^r or Audito's as to theym shalbe appoynted; And immediatly upon the same accompt so to be made fynyshe and def^mynded, or before the xxth daie of Marche than next folowynge content and paie all such duet^e dett^e and arrerag^e as they or any of theym shalbe charged with and found in upon the def^my nacion of evy such accompt.

XXIII.
Foreign Auditors
shall receive Ac-
counts yearly, &c.

ALSO BE IT enacted and ordeyned by this p^sent pliamet that all and every p^sone and p^sones whome the late King Henry the vijth or o' So^vaign Lord the King that nowe is, have made or shall make any foreyn Audito^r of any of the pmisses do yerely fromhensforth take and receyve thaccompt^e of all and singler mynystres accompt^{unt} within thau^toritie of their office or offic^e before the fest of Saint Hillary for the hole yere ending at the fest of Saint Mighell next before the said fest of Saint Hillary, and to dely^v the viewe and viewes of the Receyvo's accompt^e to suche p^sone or p^sones to whome the execution of this acte is or shalbe comy^tted before the last daie of Hillary t^hme then next ensuyng, upon payne evy p^sone so not doynge to forfait his patent and office, except that ther be default found in thaccompt^{unt} so that they make not their accompt^e in due and lafull tyme as is above said.

XXIV.
Treasurer of the
King's Chamber;
accountable to the
King only.

ALSO BE it ordeyned established and enacted by thau^toritie of this p^sent pliamet that the King^e forenamed trusty sv^unt John Heron be fromhensforth Treasurer of the King^e Chambre and he by Name of Treasurer of the King^e Chambre to be accepted named and called; and that he and evy other p^sone whome the King hereaft^r shall name and appoynt to the said rowme and office of Treasurer of his Chambre, be not accomptable in theschequier for any suche his or their Receipt of any parte or pcell of the pmisses as before is exp^ssed but to the King^e Highnes or his heires, or before suche as his Grace shall thereunto lymt and appoynt.

XXV.
Receipts of the
said Treasurer
shall be allowed
in the Exchequer.

AND BE it enacted by the said au^toritie that all such p^sones as have paid or hereaft^r shall paie any some or some of Money to the King^e use or to thuse of the late King to thand^e of the Treasurer of his Chambre for the tyme beyng, and for p^fe of which payment the said p^sone or p^sones have had or hereaft^r shall have any bill or bill^e signed with thande of the said Treasurer for the tyme beyng for their discharge or discharg^e, and if any p^sone or p^sones bring or cause to be brought the said bill or bill^e in to the King^e Receipt of theschequier, That then immediatly upon the sight of the said bill or bill^e the Treasurer and Chambrelayns of the said Eschequier shall strike or cause to striken taill or taill^e for the discharge of the said p^sone or p^sones, that so have paid or shall paie their money to the said Treasurer of the King^e Chambre for the tyme being, as if they had paid the said some or some of money in the Receipt beforesaid; withoute any other warraunt in that behalf to be opteyned and withoute fyne fee or rewarde therfore to be taken.

XXVI.
Persons appointed
to execute this Act
shall be called the
King's General Sur-
veyors, and have
Power to let to the
Crown Lands to
farm for 21 Years.

BE IT further enacted by thau^toritie aforesaid that suche p^sones as the King^e Highnes shall appoynt for the executing of this acte be named and called the King^e gen^lall Surveyo's of his lond^e; and that they and evy of theym fromhensforth have full power and au^toritie to treate comen coven^t and conclude, for the King and on his behalf with any the King^e Subject^e willyng to take to ferme any lond^e teit^e hereditament^e or other p^fit^e whatsoever they be in thand^e of o' said So^vaign Lord in use or in possession, or that hereaft^r shall come to thand^e of o' said So^vaign Lord in use or in possession, by any meane conteyned in the said Cedula or to be conteyned in any Cedula or Cedula hereaft^r to be made; and also have full power and au^toritie to let to ferme [for the t^hme of xxj yeres or under,'] all lond^e teit^e and hereditament^e and evy pcell therof conteyned in the said Cedula, or to be conteyned in any other Cedula or Cedula hereaft^r to be made and signed, or knowen reputed or taken as pcell of the said lond^e teit^e or hereditament^e conteyned or to be conteyned in the said Cedula or Cedula; and also all the Lond^e teit^e and hereditament^e which be or hereaft^r shalbe conteyned and specified in any Receyvo's accompt bailif^e accompt ministers accompt, or thaccompt of any other officer or officers which may by force of this acte be viewed seen or com^trolled by the said Executo's of this acte or any of theym, aswell and effectu^ely as if the same lond^e teit^e and hereditament^e were in this p^sent acte p^ticulerly exp^ssed and named; And that all leases [for the t^hme of xxj yeres aforesaid and all'] coven^t g^unt^e and agrement^e touching [the same leases or'] letting to ferme of any lond^e teit^e hereditament^e or other the pmisses conteyned or to be conteyned in the said Cedula or Cedula, that shalbe g^unted had or made and indented bitwene the said Executo's of this acte or any oon of theym, suche as the King^e Highnes shall appoynt, on the oon p^tie, and any other p^sone or p^sones on the other p^tie, shalbe good and effectu^ely in the lawe against the King his heires and successo's and all other seaisid to his and their use or hereaft^r to be seaisid to his and their use.

AND ALSO be it enacted by thaucloritie abovesaid that all and evy bill and bill of lease of any of the pmisses for the tyme of xxj years or under, signed with thand of the said Executo's of this acte or any of theym by the King therunto to be appoynted by his tres patent^e as is beforesaid, shalbe good and advaileable in the lawe against the King his heires and successours, and also sufficient and immediate warraunt to the Chaunceller of Englonde that nowe is or hereaft^r shalbe, and to all other the King^e Chauncellers nowe beyng or that hereaft^r shalbe, to make and delyv^r tres patent^e under the King^e great seale or other seales accordyng to the teno^r purporte and effecte of the said bill^e signed with thand or hand^e of the said Executo's of this acte or any of theym as is aforesaid, [if any suche lessee woll therfore sue^r] withoute any fyne or fee therfore to be paid in the said Chauncy, Except for the great seale xx s. iij d. and for the enrolling and writing iij s. And that all suche tres patent^e shalbe good and advaileable in the lawe to all and evy such psones and psones to whome such tres patent^e shalbe made, of and for all the lond^e tenit^e and hereditament^e conteyned in theym against the King and all other seaid to his use; The Cōen lawe or any other acte to the cont^rie notwithstanding. And that all such leases for the tyme aforesaid, and all g^runt^e and agrement^e conōnyng the same leases or any of theym, shalbe good and advaileable in the lawe for the tyme of xxj yeres aforesaid against the King his heires and successo's and all and evy other psones and psones claymyng to his or their use, though this p^rsent acte or any pte therof del^rymn at any tyme within the said tyme or be made voide frustrate or adnulled.

BE IT also further enacted by the said auctoritie that the King o' So^vaign Lord shall pvyde make ordeyn and depute oon clerke to write their Roll^e Remembraunc^e and other necessarie munymen^t and to kepe ther Roll^e, oon messynger to delyv^r their private seales and execute their p^rcept^e and besynes, oon ussher to kepe the said Chambre or other place wher the said Roll^e or other Writing^e shalbe put; which Clerke Messenger and Ussher shall be obedient to the said Executo's of this acte in all thinges conōnyng their rowmes upon payne of forfeiture of their Rowmes from tyme to tyme; And also the said Clerke shall take and p^rceyve yerely for his wag^e x li s^tling to be paid by the hand^e of the Treasurer of the King^e Chambre for the tyme beyng at the fest^e of Easter and Saint Mighell tharchaungell by evyn porcions; And also that the said messenger shall have and p^rceyve for his wag^e yerely v li to be paid by the said Treasurer yerely in like manⁿ; And also that the said Ussher shall have and p^rceyve for his Wag^e yerely x li s^tling to be paid yerely in like manⁿ; And that this acte be sufficient warraunt to the said Treasurer withoute any other warraunt in that behalfe to be opteyned.

AND moreov^r be it enacted by thaucloritie aforesaid that this acte be imprinted in facion of a booke among other act^e of this pliamen^t before the xv of Ester next cōmyng, to thentent that the King^e Subject^e willing to [by^r] the same may for their sure and p^rite knoulege and understandinge therof comonly have the same among theym, wherby through ignoraunce they ne any of theym may or shall fall into any manⁿ payne penalitie or daunger for any thing comprised in this p^rsent acte.

BE IT also ordeyned by thaucloritie aforesaid that no p^rcesse or demaund be made oute of the King^e Eschequier or oute of any other Courte against any psones or psones that nowe be or hereaft^r shalbe Executo's of this Acte, or that be named or shalbe named or made Comission^s in the pmisses for any e^xcise or occupying mysoccupying or non occupying of his or their said Comission or any thing touching the same, for any thing comprised in this acte or in any Cedula hereto annexed or to be comprised in any other Cedula or Cedula hereaft^r to be made.

AND furthermore it is enacted by thaucloritie of this p^rsent pliamen^t that all and evy psones and psones which at any tyme shalbe executo's of this acte or any pte therof before that they or any of theym take upon theym any pte of thaucloritee or execution of this acte, shalbe sworne before the Chaunceler of Englonde in the King^e Courte of Chauncery that they shalbe feithfull and true to the King o' So^vaign Lord, and that they shall indifferently do and minister right and Justice bitwen the King and evy of his Subject^e with whome they shall have auctoritie in any wise to deale or medle by force of this acte.

AND moreov^r be it enacted by thaucloritie aforesaid that almanⁿ erro's and erronyous jugement^e and other whatsoever erro's which have or shalbe gevyn made had or awarded before the said psones Executo's of this acte and or in the King^e Eschequier in accompt^e plecs bill^e or other whatsoever p^rcesse or matiers, may and shalbe fromhensforth examyned affirmed or reformed as the case shall require before the King in his Bench, and thereby the pte or pties to have their remedy helpe restitution or other adv^rntage as by the lawes of this realme is or hath ben used in Writt^e of Erro' upon jugement^e or other erro's made gevyn or awarded in cases semblable; any thing or matier in this p^rsent acte and any other lawe custome or usage to the cont^rie heretofore had sufferd or used notwithstanding.

AND also be it enacted by the said auctorite that the said psones Executo's of this Acte and evy of theym from hensforth shall have full power and auctorite to take receyve and recorde all and whatsoever Recognisaunc^e for dett^e due and to be due to o' said So^vaign Lord the King his heires or successo's by the said accompt^e unt^e fermo's or occupiers or any of theym upon their said accompt^e; and aft^r the same dett^e be duely paid according to the effecte and fo^rme of the said Recognisaunc^e, it shall be liefull to the same Executo's of this acte for the clere discharge and indempnitie of the said accompt^e unt^e and such other psones as will be bound for or with theym by the same, to cancell the said Recognisaunc^e or Recognisaunc^e and so theym to make frustrate for ev^r.

AND ov^r this by the said auctoritie be it enacted ordeyned and established that if any ambiguyte doubte contrariosite repugnauncye or difficultie shall happen at any tyme hereaft^r to arise or be found, in any article or pte of this p^rsent acte or in any thing theryn conteyned, that then the same ambiguyte doubte cont^riosite repugnauncye or difficultie shall be expowned int^rpreted refo^rmed declared and put in d^reynte by the Chaunceler of Englonde tharchebussho^p of Yorke, if he be than attendaunt upon the King, the Treasurer of Englonde the Kep of the King^e private Seale the

XXVII.
Bills of Lease by the said Executors shall be Warrants to the Great Seal for Patents, which shall remain valid, although this Act be determined.

XXVIII.
Appointment and Salary of Clerke, Messenger, and Ussher.

XXIX.
This Act shall be printed for Sale for the Use of the King's Subjects.

XXX.
No Process out of the Exchequer against Executors of this Act.

XXXI.
Oath of the Executors of this Act.

XXXII.
Writ of Error shall lie to the King's Bench, from the Judgment of the Executors, or of the Exchequer.

XXXIII.
Executors may record and discharge Recognizances of Accountants, &c.

XXXIV.
The Chancellor, &c. shall determine on Doubts relative to this Act.

¹ Interlined in the Original Act.

² buye O.

Stewarde of the King's House the King's Chamberleyn the King's Secretary the Mais^r of the Rolles and the two Chief Justice for the tyme beyng, or by foure of them, of which foure the said two chief Justice for the tyme being shalbe two at all seasons, for the true meanyng of the said acte and of evy thing in them conteyned.

XXXV.
Act not to extend to Collectors of Subsidies, &c.

¶VIDED also that this Acte extend not to any pson or psones for accompt of any dismes or subsidies g^unted or hereaft^r to be g^unted by the Clergy of England to any pson or psones to the King's use, neither to any pson or psones for any accompt of or for any xv^m or x^m subsidie or ayde g^unted or to be g^unted unto o' So^vaign Lord by auctorite of any pliamt.

XXXVI.
Proviso for Letters Patents to Surveyors and Approvers.

¶VIDED alwey that this acte or any thynge theryn conteyned be not in any wise hurtfull or p^judiciall to any pson or psones into or for the avoiding or adnulling of any office or offic^e of Surveyor or Approver, which any pson or psones have by tres patent^e g^unt^e or by enheritaunce or by any other lauffull meanes, of or conc^ynyng any Maⁿs Lond^e Teⁿt^e and Hereditament^e or any p^ocell therof in the acte or Cedula conteyned mencioned and exp^ressed, or hereaft^r to be conteyned mencioned or exp^ressed in any tres patent^e of the same effecte hereaft^r to be made to any suche Executo's of this acte to the cont^rie notwithstanding.

XXXVII.
Proviso for Sir Richard Cholmeley Supervisor General of the King's Castles, Manors, &c. in Yorkshire.

¶VIDED alwey that this acte extend not to hurt and p^judice the g^unte made by o' dere fader King Henry the vijth by his tres patent^e the xvjth yere of his reign unto Sir Richard Cholmeley Knight, nowe beyng Lieuten^t of o' Towre of London and late Lieuten^t of o' Castell of Barwik upon Twede, by whatsoev^r name or names addicion or addicions the said Sir Richard is named called or knowen, to be Surveyor gen^lall of all and singler o' Castell^e Loraeshippes Maⁿs lond^e called Richemond Shiref Hooton Middelh^m Barney Castell Wakefeld Sandall Connesborowe Hatfeld Thorne Cotynh^m Ryse and Raskell, with all and singler the membres and app^ten^{nc}e in the shire of Yorke, according to the teno^r p^rorte and effecte of the said g^unte with the said fees and reward^e in the said tres patent^e specified and conteyned; This p^resent acte or any other acte made or to be made in this p^resent pliamt to the cont^rie notwithstanding.

XXXVIII.
The former Act, 6 Hen.VIII. c. 24. concerning the King's Revenues, repealed.

AND also be it enacted by thau^toritie of this p^resent pliamt that the form^e acte conc^ynyng the King's Revenues and evy thing theryn conteyned, made in this p^resent pliamt begon and holden the vth daie of February the vijth yere of the Reigne of o' said So^vaign Lord the King, and from thens proged unto the xijth daie of Novemb^r in the vijth yere of the reign of o' said So^vaign Lord, shall in the first daie of January next comyng be ut^rly void repelid and del^rmynd; any thing or matier in the same comprised notwithstanding; And that this p^resent acte or acte of Revenues shal begynne to take effecte the said firste daie of Januarye and not before, and from thens to contynue unto the next pliamt to be holden shalbe dissolved.

XXXIX.
Proviso for Usher of the Prince's Chamber.

(¹) ¶VIDED alwey that this acte extend not ne be p^judiciall or hurtfull to Thomas Ferro^r one of the King's yomen of the Crowne of for or conc^ynyng thoffice of the Usher of the Chambre called the Princ^e Counsell Chambre, to hym g^unted by o' said So^vaign Lord by his tres patent^e dated the xijth daie of Aprill in the vth yere of his reign nor to any thing in the said tres conteigned for ex^cising of the said office. This acte or any thing therein conteyned to the cont^rie notwithstanding.

The Schedule of the Persons, &c. accountable under this Act.

THE KYNG^e pleasure is that almanⁱ Receyvours Bailif^e Fermours and Occupiers whatsoev^r of the Lordeshippes Hono^rs Land^e Teⁿt^e and other Hereditament^e Possessions and Revenues undre written, that hertofore hath been nowe be and hereafter shalbe in thand^e and possession of oure seid So^vaigne Lord, shall accompte and answere yerely before the Executo's of the Acte wherunto this Cedula is annexed, and the money therof comyng and growyng to be yerely payde and delyved to his Cofers to thand^e of his Tresorer of his Chambre for the tyme beyng and in none otherwise; And also the King's Highnes woll and com^aundeth the Tresorer and Barons of his Eschequier, that they ne awarde ne suffer to be awarded nor made oute of the seid Eschequier any p^resse or execucion, for eny accompte or other thynge to be answerd or made before them of eny of the Lordeshippes Possessions and other Revenues undrewritten, nor for any manⁱ Lordeshippes Lond^e Teⁿt^e or other p^rett^e answerd or to be answerd to the King and comprised in accompte of any Receyvour of the seid possessions undrewritten, though it appere not to be parcell of the charge or receipte of the seid Receyvour of any suche land^e, or parte or parcell of the seid enhereditaunce wherof the same Receyvour is deputed officer, unto suche tyme as they shall have otherwise in com^aundement from his Grace by writyng, but if it be desired and required of them by the seid Executo's of the seid Acte for the tyme beyng or by on of them, which p^resse so desired his Grace willeth and com^aundeth to be made with all diligence.

IN PRIMIS Cam^ar de South Watt de exi^t officii sui.

Cam^ar Cestr^e & Flynt de exi^t officii sui.

Cam^ar de North Watt de exi^t officii sui.

Recept^e & alii occupat^e quocumq^{ue}, at dnio^r & t^rax Reg^e in South Watt North Watt Cestr^e & March South Watt & North Watt.

Recept^e t^rax & ten^e vocat^e Warwik^e Land^e Salesburysland^e (¹) Spensersland^e de exi^t Officii sui [de³] tempore quo in manu Regis extit^{er}unt & existe^{re} contigint.

Gen^lal Recept^e Duca^t Regis Cornub^e de exi^t officii sui.

Gen^lal Recept^e oim^{ium} t^rax & ten^e que nup fuerunt D^{ne} Elizabeth nup Regine Ang^l nup Consort^e Reg^e H. vij^m in manib^{us} d^{ci} nup Regis p^{er} mortem ip^{ius} nup Regine p^{er} tempore existe^{re}.

Gen^lal Recept^e Duca^t Reg^e Ebo^r de exi^t officii sui.

¹ This Proviso is contained in a Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

² and O.

³ p O.

Genral Recept Com March Uske Carlion & Nerberth de exit officii sui.

Genral Receptores aut at occupat ūraz & ten nup Wittu nup March Berkeley p Regem H. vij^{ma} pquisit, de exit officii sui, & in manū Regē p tempore existeñ.

Theſ Ville Caleſ p tempore existeñ de exit officii sui.

Major Constabulař & mīcatores Stapule Ville Regē Caleſ de Custum & Subſ Lanař & Pelliū lanuř.

Firmař sive occupat ūraz Dñicat & at revenč Regē de Gynes Hammes Sandgate Bevelingham Marke & Oye & at revenč Regē ibidem de exit eořdem.

Clicus Magne Garderobe Regis de exit officii sui.

Clicus Hanapii Cancellar Regē p tempore existeñ de exit officii sui.

Capitalis Pinčna Angt vel occupat officii pinčne Regis in singulis Portubz Angt de exit officii ſ.

Custum Regis in singulis portubz Angt de illis vjs. viij d. Regi reservař de nova custuma Vini voč Malvesey.

Recept ūraz & ten nup Dñe Margarete Comitisse Richemond & Derb de exit officii q^mdiu in manibz Regē extitunt & existe contigint.

Recept Denar Regis pvenieñ de ūris & ten in manibz Regē Henrici vij^{mi} aut in manibz Regis nūc aut alius psone ad ejus usum rōne morgagii pquisicōis aut alius barganie existeñ.

Recept & occupat ūraz & ten nup Ducisse Somſ & postea in manibz diřsoř copcionarioř, de exit eořdem q^mdiu in manibz Regis existunt & existe contigint.

Recept & at occupat ūraz & ten Wittu nup Comitis Devoñ q^mdiu in manibz ſ extitunt & existe contigint de exit offiē sui.

Recept & occupat ūraz nup Vicecomitisse Welles in manibz Regis existeñ & existe contigint.

Recept & at occupat ūraz Riči nup Comitis Kanč in manibz Regis existeñ p tempore quo in manibz Regē existunt aut existe contigint.

Recept Theſ sive occupat oim reven Ville Berwici ptñ & assignař.

Recept & occupat ūraz &c. que nup fuerunt Jaspis nup Ducis Bedf in singulis Com Angt Watt & in Marchiis eořdem de exit offiē sui videt, p tempore quo in manibz Regis existunt & existe contigint.

Recept & at occupat ūraz Jacobi Tuchet Militis nup Dñi Audeley q^mdiu in manibz Regis extitunt & existe contigint.

Recept sive occupat ūraz & ten Dñe Hastingē q^mdiu in manibz Regis existunt & existe contigint.

Receptores & occupat ūraz & ten nup Comitē Hunř q^mdiu in manibz Regis existunt & existe contigint.

Receptores & occupat ūraz & ten nup Dñe Morley voč Morleyslondē q^mdiu in manibz Regis extitunt & existe contigint.

Recept sive occupat ūraz & ten nup Jacobi Tyrell q^mdiu in manibz Regis extitunt & existe contigint.

Recept & occupat ūraz & ten nup Francisci Dñi Lovell & postea Johis Cheyney militis q^mdiu in manibz Regis extitunt & existe contigint.

Recept & occupat ūraz & ten voč Assheleyslandē and Berkeleyslandē q^mdiu in manibz Regis extitunt & existe contigint.

Recept & occupat ūraz & ten nup Henř Bodrugan Militis q^mdiu in manibz Regis extitunt & existe contigint.

Recept & occupat ūraz & ten nup Dñi Roos de quadam annuitate DCC m^rc annuatim Regi debiř q^mdiu in manibz Regis extitunt & existe contigint.

Recept & occupat ūraz & ten nup Wittu de la Pole de quadam annuitate D m^rc p annū q^mdiu in manibz Regis extitunt & existe contigint; Ac Recept & occupat oim & singuloř Mañioř Dñioř ūraz & ten ejusdem Wittu in juris uřis sue.

Firmař sive occupat ūraz & ten nup Francisci Cheyney Militis videt; C fi p annū de firma sua: C. fi. p annū exeunt de ūris & ten nup Wittu Catesby durante bene pfito Regis H. septimi; q^mdiu in manibz Regis extitunt & existe contigint.

Firmař sive occupat Insule Veste & at terř & ten ſ ibidem de exit eořdem q^mdiu in manibz ſ extitunt & existe contigint.

Constabulař sive Reč Dñi Regis oim revenč Castru de Wyndesore cum ptñ & spectañ.

Recept & at occupat Mañioř ūraz & ten oim & singuloř que nup fuerunt Edmundi de la Pole nup Comitē Suff de exit eořdem q^mdiu in manibz Regis extitunt & existe contigint.

Firmař ūraz & ten que nup fuerunt Francisci Cheyney militis de exit eořdem in manibz Regis existeñ p mortem suam q^mdiu in manibz Regis extitunt & existe contigint.

Custos Cambii monete ſ infra Turrim London & alibi de exit officii sui.

Firmař Cambii & Excambii ſ vsus partes tⁿsmar fiend de firma sua.

Firmař Mañii de la More & Bacheworth cum ptñ in Com Hertford de firma sua lxij fi p annū q^mdiu in manibz ſ extitunt & existe contigint.

Cives Hereford de feod firma Civitatis Hereford. xlij fi.

Hōies Ballivi Burgenſ vel Vič Ville de Kyngeston sup Hull de feod firma sua. lxx fi q^mdiu in manibz ſ extitunt & existe contigint.

Robtus Clyfford Miles & hered masculi de feod firma Mañioř de Stillingflete Brian Askh^m & at in Com Eboř de firma sua xl. m^rc q^mdiu in manibz ſ extitunt & existe contigint.

Thomas Parr Miles firmař oim ūraz & ten Regis in Kendale & alibi in Com Westmst de firma sua p annū CCC xl. fi.

Recept & oīes at occupat ūraz & ten que fuerunt Wittu Stanley Militis de alta pdicōe nup attinc de exit eořdem q^mdiu in manibz ſ extitunt & existe contigint.

Recept & oīes at occupat ūraz & ten que fuerunt Johis Radclif militē nup Dñi Fitzwatier de alta pdicōe nup attinc de exit eořdem q^mdiu in manibz ſ extitunt & existe contigint.

Firmař Ballivi & at occupat Mañioř & Dñioř de Crambo'ne Castř Swaffh'm & offiç honoris Richemond in Coñ Norff; Yoxsale More Ende cum membř in Coñ Northř, Westhorok Dich'mpton Blankeney & Brampston Wansted Pyncheley Bautre Wokkyng Combworth Weston Baldok nup in manib; Ducisse Norff Westhorelegh Lichebarowe Lower Whytyngdon Blancongo Aynstabligh, q'mdiu in manib; & extitunt & existe contigint.	
Recept & occupat t'raz & teñ nup Riç Nanfan Mit q'mdiu in manib; & extitunt & existe contigint.	
Recept & occupat t'raz & teñ nup Witth Oldehall Militis q'mdiu in manib; & extitunt & existe contigint.	
Firmař de Grymston de firma sua	- x ti.
Firmař de Wormeleighton & Feny Compton de firma sua	- xx m'rç.
Firmař de Rochestř de firma sua	- xxxvj ti.
Firmař de Alyngeroth de firma sua	- xx ti.
Firmař Ballivař de Wynchelsey & Mañiu de Yh'm de firma sua	- xx ti.
Firmař de Shawe de firma sua	- xxiiij ti.
Firmař de Werk & Plenymellour de firma sua	- xx ti.
Firmař de Norsted, de firma sua	- xxiiij ti.
Firmař de Hampton in Ardrene de firma sua	- xlij ti.
Firmař de Pynkelly & Cant'celly de firma sua q'mdiu in manib; & extitunt & existe contigint	lviiij ti. xiiij s. vj d. ob.
Firmař de Cleygate de firma sua	- x ti. x s.
Firmař de Killingworth de firma sua	- vj ti. xiiij s. iiij d.
Firmař vocat Fennewikē ferme de firma sua	- C m'rç.
Firmař de Chewsey de firma sua	- xx ti.
Firmař de Southwolde de firma sua	- xiiij ti.
Feođ firma Civitatē Eboř	- xx m'rç.
Firmař de Charleton in Craven cum membř de firma sua q'mdiu in mañ & extitunt & existe contigint	- lxx ti.
Firmař de Penrith de firma sua	- xlij ti. ij s. v d. ob.
Firmař hbağ Foreste de Caltres de firma sua	- x ti.
Firmař (') & teñ nup Johis Mortymer Militē de firma sua	- xxvj ti xiiij s. iiij d.
Firmař t'raz nup Johis Kendale & postea Witth Treffrey de firma sua	- xiiij ti. vj s. viij d.
Firmař de Dysse & Henmale de firma sua q'mdiu in manib; & extitunt & existe contigint	- C ti.
Receptores & occupat t'raz & teñ Witth nup Viç Beamont q'mdiu in manib; & extitunt & existe contigint.	
Firmař Firme in Edmunton nup Dñi Hastyng voç Wylloughlys Ferme de firma sua	- x ti.
Skelton	- xiiij ti. vj s. viij d.
Batons	- x ti.
Dynbigh de Thoma Salesbury	- xxxix ti.
Okyng	- xxvj ti. xiiij s. iiij d.
Recept & occupat terř & teñ nup Edwardi Burgh Militis q'mdiu in mañ & extitunt & existe contigint.	

CHAPTER VIII.*

The French Quenes Joyntour.

To the King oure Sovaigne Lord;

Marriage between the Dowager Queen of France and the Duke of Suffolk.

Jointure required to be made to the said Queen in certain Estates of the Duke, the Reversion thereof being in the Crown, under Letters Patents, 1 Feb. 6 Hen. VIII. confirmed by Parliament, and a Life Interest in the Earl of Surrey.

MOSTE HUMBLY shewith unto your Highnes your true and feithfull Subjeçt and ĩvnt Charles Duke of Suff, That where it pleasid the right high and excellent Princes Marie the Frenche Quene Dowager of Fraunce of hir moste benyvotent mynde and g'ciouse disposicion to your said Subjeçt shewid, and by your g'ciouse assent had and obteyned, espowesid and toke to hir husbond your seid Subjeçt not onely to his moste comfote but also to thenlargement and encrease of his honour and to his avauncement, aswell in obteynnyng by reason of the same espowesellys in hir right great possessions of Countrees Castellis lordeshippes Manũs londē and teñtē in the pties of Fraunce as otherwise; Wherefore the pmisses duely considred on the behalfe of your said Subjeçt forceth and constrayneth the same your said Subjeçt, so that your Roiall assent be thereunto obteyned and had, to make to the said Quene a Joyntour for ĩme of hir life of thies honours manũs londē teñtē and other hereditamentē hereafter named and exp'essed; of parte wherof your said Subjeçt is seasid in his demean as of fee taile to hym and to theires of his Lody laufully begoten, the rev'cion thereof to your Highnes and your heires appteynnyng. And of the residue therof after the dethe of Thomas Erle of Surř which holdeth the same for ĩme of his life as ten'nt by courtsye, the rev'cion therof to your said Subjeçt and theires of his body begoten appteynnyng and belonging, And after his deth, and for lake of issue of his body cōmyng, to your G'ce and your heires belonging and appteynnyng by v'tue of your tres patentē to hym therof made dated the firste daie of Februarie in the sixte yere of your moste noble reigne, Which tres patentē ben auctorised and confermed by auctoritie of your high courte of pliamēt, as by the same tres patentē and pliamēt more at large doth appere: It may therefore please your Highnes, by thassent of the Lordes sp'ual and temporall and the Cōens in this p'sent pliamēt assembled and by the auctoritie of the same, to establishe ordeigne and enaçte that the said Quene immediately after the deceasse of your said Subject have and enjoye for ĩme of hir life naturall, withoute impechement of waste

* terř O.

* This and the additional Chapters of this Session which follow are now for the first time printed. Former Printed Collections of the Statutes of this Year ended with Chapter VI. But see the Note to Chapter VII.

for hir Joyntour the Hono^r Castell Maner and lordeshiþ of Eye with all the Membres and appurten^{nc} in the Countie of Suff and Lincoln; The Lordeshippes and Mañs of Benehale Huntyngfeld Hawghley Cotton Hempnall Nedgyng Thorndon Saxmondham Cretyng S^ci Olavi & Frostenden with all their membres and app^{ten}nc^e within the said Countie of Suff; The Mañs of Claxton Hillyngton Causton Segefurd and the moite of the Mañ of Saxlyng^m with all their membres and app^{ten}nc^e within the Countie of Norff; The Mañs of Hoknorton Tournourz Carsyngton Eston Turrold and Throppe with their membres and app^{ten}nc^e within the Countie of Oxon; The lordeshippes and mañs of Donyngton Eton Melleslond and Newbury Hanteford and Westcompton with their membres and app^{ten}nc^e in the Countie of Ber^k; and all chaces pkes warrens Knight^e fees Mille Advousons of Churches and þronage of Abbeyes Priories Churches Vicarages Chappelles Chaunties þbend^e hospitalles and other sp^uall benefice whatsoev^e they be and p^{re}sentacions to the same and villens and neef^e to the said hono^r lordeshippes and mañs and to ev^y of them belonging regarding or ap^{te}ynng; And also immediatly after the decease of the said Erle of Sur^r and your said Subje^t the Castell lordeshippes and mañs of Wyngfeld Sylh^m otherwise called Sileh^m and Veles Stratbroke with their app^{ten}nc^e in the said Countie of Suff; The lordeshippes and mañs of Costessey and Stokton with the Soke with their app^{ten}nc^e in the said Countie of Norff; The lordeshippes and mañs of Cudlyngton Lewkeno^r and Newenh^m Courteney in the said Countie of Oxon; The Mañe of Langley and Westbradley in the Countie of Ber^k; The Mañs of Gresthorp North Clyfton and Normanton with their app^{ten}nc^e in the Countie of Notyng^m; The Mañs of Blyburgh & Westwode in the Countie of Lincoln; The Mañe of Faxflete otherwise called Flaxflete with thapp^{ten}nc^e in the Countie of York; The Mañe of Norton subtus Hampdon with thapp^{ten}nc^e in the Countie of Som^s; And all those lond^e teñt^e rent^e rev^{er}cions ðvice franchises libties feires m^{ik}ette pkes warrens fishing^e hundred^e wapentake court^e leete vis fran^{ch} ple^g advousons of Churches chappelles chaunties knight^e fees free Chapellis and also n^oiacions and p^{re}sentacions to the same, annuyties feefermes porcions pencions escheatis and all other hereditament^e what soev^e they be to the forsaid Castell lordeshippes mañs rev^{er}cions or to any of them p^{re}teynng or of right belonging or beyng pcell of the same: Which the same Castell^e lordeshippes mañs lond^e teñt^e and other the same p^{re}misses the said Erle of Surrey holdeth for t^{im}e of his life as ten^{ant} by the Courtsey of Englonde, of the possession & enheritance of the Lady Anne late Wife to the said Erle, the rev^{er}cion therof after his decease to your said Subje^t and theires of his body lauffully begoten, and for defaute of suche issue to you and your heires and assignes for ev^y belonging, as by your tres patent^e therof emong^e other to the said Anne and theires of hir body lauffully begoten dated the xxijth daie of Novemb^r in the secunde yere of your reigne, and by the fore rehersed tres patent^e made to your said Subje^t more at large dothe appere: And that the same Castell^e lordeshippes Mañs and all other the same p^{re}misses, immediatly aft^{er} the decease of the said Quene, be rev^{er}t and remayne in like and the same mañ and fo^rme and condicion as they or any of them shuld have done if this p^{re}sent Acte had nev^e ben made or made.

SAVING to ev^y p^{er}son and p^{er}sons and their heires others then your Highnes yo^r heires and successours and yo^r said Subje^t and his said heires of his body lauffully begoten such right title in^{te}rest use and possession as they or any of them have or hath in or to any of the said Castell^e lordeshippes mañs and other the p^{re}misses or any pcell thereof or oute of the same or any pte therof. This Acte or any thing therein comprised to the cont^{ra}rie notwithstanding.

Certain Estates assured to the said Queen for her Jointure after the Duke's Decease;

And other Estates after Decease of the Earl of Surrey.

After the Queen's Decease the Estates to revert as before.

II.
General Saving.

CHAPTER IX.

The Subsidie xv^m & x^m.

WHERE IN THE pliamet holden at Westm̄ the vth daie of Februarie in the vjth yere of the reigne of oure So^{ve}aigne Lord King Henry the viijth by auctorite of the same was g^{ra}unted to his Highnes a Subsidie of C x M^l ti. to be taxed sessid and leveid aft^{er} the rate of vj d of and for the pound, and otherwise, of suche p^{er}sones land^e and teñt^e good^e and catall^e fees wag^e and p^{re}st^e for wag^e and of other thing^e as in the said acte therof made is conteyned, land^e dymable onely except, The same to be paide the xxjth daie of Novemb^r then next folow^{yn}g; And if the said sessing taxing and leveyng amounted not to the s^ome of lxxx M^l ti. then it was ferthermore g^{ra}unted and enactid by the said auctorite that one other like subsidie of vj d the pound and otherwise shuld be taxed sessid and leveid of ev^y p^{er}son value and substaunce and in ev^y other mañ as therof is conteyned in the said Acte; The same secunde subsidie to be paid in the xxjth daie of Novemb^r the yere of oure Lord God M^l D xvj for and towarde the payment of the said C x M^l ti. And where also it is enactid ferthermore by the same auctorite that if the said two Subsidies, with the penalties fynes and am^{er}ciament^e and other forfeitures had by the same casten together, atteyned not in all to the hole s^ome of the said C x M^l ti. then ðteyn power and auctorities were g^{ra}unted to the Lord Chauncello^r of Englonde Lord Treasurer of Englonde and the two chief Justices the Chauncello^r of the Duchie of Lancast^r for the tyme beyng Sir Thomas Nevile Knight Speker of the pliamet Knight^e Citizens and other of the same pliamet to devide and sette suche s^omes as then shuld be lakkyng of the said hole s^ome of C x M^l ti. in suche mañ and fourme as is especified in the said Acte; And for asmoche as evydently it apperith unto the Comens of this pliamet the xijth daie of Novemb^r in the vijth yere of the reigne of oure said So^{ve}aign Lord assembled, by the hole ðrtificat^e made by the C^ommission^{er}s of all Shires Cities Townes Boroughes and other plac^e of ev^y pte of this realme contributaries and charged to the same subsidie that the s^omes of Money with the penalties fines am^{er}ciament^e and other forfeitures, taxed sessid and ðrtified before the said xijth daie of Novemb^r and payable at the said xxjth daie of Novemb^r then next ensuyng, extend not to the said s^ome of C x M^l ti. nor to the s^ome of lxxx M^l ti. and but onely to the s^ome of xl^v M^l DC xxxvij ti. xij s. viij d. And so remayneth as yet due and behynd not sessid neither paid unto oure said So^{ve}aign Lord the King of the graunt of the said C x M^l ti. lxiiij M^l CCC lxij ti. vj s. iiij d; And for the more suer leveyng and payment of the said S^ome of lxiiij M^l CCC lxij ti. vj s. iiij d. yete so beyng behynd, Be it ordeyned and enactid by the Lord^e sp^uall and temporall and the Comons in this p^{re}sent pliamet assembled and by auctorite of the same, That oure said So^{ve}aign Lord the King shall have the other subsidie especified in the said Acte paizable the xxjth daie of Novemb^r in the said yere of oure Lord God M^l D xvj; to be sett taxed leveid and paid in such mañ and fourme as is conteyned in the said acte, with like excepcions forprises exemp^{co}ns and allowaunc^e to be had, like, and such auctorities by C^ommission^{er}s to be geven, and by the C^ommission^{er}s of the same to be executed, in ev^y thing as shuld or ought to be by the said acte done before the xv daie of Octob^r which shalbe in the yere of our Lord God M^l D xvj.

AND it is further enactid by the auctorite above said in this p^{re}sent pliamet at the said xijth daie of Novemb^r, that all and ev^y auctorite made and gevyn by the said Acte unto the said Lord Chauncello^r Lord Treasurer Justices Speker and other in the said acte especified to be assembled in the said Cheker Chamber, which by them ought or mought have ben in the said Cheker Chamber don and executed before the said xijth daie of Novemb^r or at any tyme after, and is not by them ne non of them before the said xijth

Recital of the Subsidy of £110,000. granted by the Act 6 Hen.VIII. c. 26; and the Provisions of that Act, in case of Failure in raising the same.

£45,637. 13s. 8d. of the said Subsidy only has been raised, leaving a Deficiency of £64,362. 6s. 4d.

For the raising of such Deficiency the King shall have the Second Subsidy granted by the said Act, made payable 21 Nov. 1516.

II.
Powers given by the said recited Act to the Chancellor, &c. in the Exchequer Chamber, repealed.

daie of Novembꝛ executed neither done, aswell for takyng of Certificatꝛ assessing of penalties and amciamentꝛ or fynes or to rate sett or taxe any other or newe sōme or sommes or to make any c̄tificat of any sōme or sōmes in to the Chauncy and evy other their auctoritie to them gevyn by the said Acte, be and shalbe by auctoritie of this Acte adnulled repeled and from hensforth to be void and of non effecte any thing in the said Acte made in the said vth daie of February to the contrie notwithstanding.

III.
Commissioners shall under recited Act shall, in October 1516, certify into the Exchequer the Sums assessed.

AND it is further enactid by the said auctoritie that the said Cōmissioḿs of evy Cōmissioḿ as is in the said Acte especified named and assigned within any pte of this realme, to or for the said other Subsidie which as is before said shalbe paide in the said xxjth daie of Novembꝛ which shalbe in the said yere of our Lord God Mⁱ D xvj, or two of them of evy Cōmissioḿ at lest if they then shalbe on lyve or their executours or assignes if the same Cōmissioḿs after their said Cōmissioḿ in taxing of the said Subsidie and before the c̄tificat of the same happen to dye, by them self or by their sufficient deputie or deputies in the moneth of Octobr which shalbe in the said yere of our Lord God Mⁱ D xvj at Westm̄, shall by their writing ensealid make sufficient c̄tificat before and unto the Barons of the Kingꝛ Eschequer of the groce sōmes sett and taxed within the lymetꝛ of their Cōmissioḿ, with fynes penalites and amciamentꝛ of and by reason of the same yf any be, furthwith the Names of the Collectours for the same by them appoynted if all the Cōmissioḿs so among them self can condecend and agre, and ellis to c̄tifie the devisions of the same lymetꝛ of their said Cōmissioḿ with Collectours of the same as they have made devisions among them self, so that always if the hole and entier sōmes sett within the lymetꝛ of one Cōmissioḿ be not fully c̄tified together or in one booke, then the Cōmissioner or Cōmissioḿs that firste shall make c̄tificat as is before said shall c̄tifie the names of the Cōmissioḿs with their lymetꝛ according to the firste devision and agrement which so shall not have made c̄tificat, with all excuses and other circumstancꝛ of like effecte as the said Cōmissioḿs ought mought or shuld have done according to the said acte made the said vth daie of February before the said Lordꝛ and other in the said Cheker Chamber, if the auctoritie therof by this Acte had not ben repelid and adnulled.

IV.
Barons of the Exchequer shall not assess any Sum on Commissioners neglecting to make such Certificate in October 1516;

but shall award Process of Distress alias and pluries; Issues thereon;

and after pluries Distress, Attachment with Seizure of Lands, &c.

On ultimate Failure of Certificate by Commissioners, Process shall then be made against the Inhabitants of the Hundred, &c. deficient; to double the Amount of the Assessment.

No Process against Commissioners certifying a reasonable Excuse.

V.
For completing the said Sum of £110,000 one whole Fifteenth and Tenth granted.

£6000 allowed in Relief of poor Towns, &c. as under St. 3 H. VIII. c. 22.

Exception for the Inhabitants of Lincoln, Great Yarmouth, and New Shoreham.

¶VYDED always that the said Barons ne non of them shall sett any somme upon any Cōmissioḿ for non making of c̄tificat, but onely to awarde pcesse ageyn them being in suche defaute as is under especified, neither the said Barons shall sett no newe ne no more somme wherupon any c̄tificat shalbe made in to the Chauncy, wherby any somme of money of the Estatis and Comens of this realme or any of them mought or shuld be taken leveid or paid: And yf defaute be made or had by any Cōmissioḿ in making of c̄tificat as is beforesaid in the said moneth of Octobr which shalbe in the said yere of our Lord God Mⁱ D xvj so that no c̄tificat in the same moneth of Octobr neither sufficient excuse for the discharge of the same Cōmissioḿ or Cōmissioḿs in the said moneth of Octobr be made, Then the said Barons shall awarde oute of the said Courte pcesse of distresse alias and pluries if the Case so require according to tne Course of that courte, agayn all and evy Cōmissioḿ and Cōmissioḿs which shalbe in such defaute, retornable in the said Courte to make c̄tificat as is before said: And that the Sherif to whome suche Write of distresse shalbe directid, return in yssues agayn evy Cōmissioḿ so making defaute at firste distresse xx s. and at alias distresse xl s. and at the pluries distresse C s. And then if that any suche Comissioner do not apere and make c̄tificat upon such pluries distresse retornable, then the said Barons to awarde, according to the course of their said Courte, one attachment ageyn evy Cōmissioḿ which shall make such defaute, with a seisure of his londꝛ and teñtꝛ nōie districcōis according to the course of the said Courte of Thexcheker, and so from tme to tme unto the c̄tificat in mañ and forme before rehersed be fully made and c̄tified; And if the said Cōmissioḿs or any of them do c̄tifie for their excuses that they can make no c̄tificat of any hundred towne or other place wⁱⁿ the lymetꝛ of their Cōmissioḿ, for that any pson or psones to whome they directid their p̄ceptꝛ unto shall have refused to do any pte of it that by them according to the said acte shuld or ought to be done, then the same Cōmissioḿs shall truely in the same excuse c̄tifie such hole somme as was sett upon thenhabitauntꝛ of the same hundred towne or other place at and for the Subsidie paiable the xxjth daie of this p̄sent moneth of Novembꝛ in the vijth yere of the reigne of oure said Sovaign Lord; And therupon the said Barons to make such pcesse, according to the course of their said Courte as is before said to be made ageyn the said Cōmissioḿs, aswell ageyn the psones which shalbe in suche defaute as ageyn the hundred towne or other place and inhabitauntꝛ of the same hundred towne or other place wherof non such c̄tificat shalbe made, unto the tyme the same psones which shalbe in such defaute and thenhabitauntꝛ of the same hundred towne or other place have satisfied in the receipt of thexcheker unto thuse of our Sovaigne Lord the King the double somme of it that thenhabitauntꝛ of the same hundred towne or other place were sett or taxed at to and for the said Subsidie paiable in the said xxjth day of this p̄sent moneth of Novembꝛ in the vijth yere of the reign of our said Sovaign Lord. ¶VYDED always that no pcesse shalbe made oute of the said Exchequer ageyn any Cōmissioḿ which shall make c̄tificat according to this acte or ellis c̄tifie resonable excuse for his discharge in suche forme as is beforesaid.

AND for asmoche as by the knoulege of the said somme c̄tified it semyth and is apparaunt unto the Cōens in this p̄sent pliamēt assembled that the formⁱ subsidie taxed and c̄tified before the said xijth daie of Novembꝛ, with the said other subsidie as is before said to be taxed and in the said xxjth daie of Novembꝛ which shalbe in the said yere of our Lord God to be paid, shall ne will not extend to fulfill supply and make up the said hole sōme of Cx Mⁱ li. as is before said g^unted; And for that the said Cōens in this p̄sent pliamēt assembled right wele knowe the grete bounteousnes libalitie and tender zele that our said Sovaigne Lord the King hath shewid and daily shewith and berith unto all his Subjectꝛ, with the due admynystracion of Justice unto evy of his Subjectꝛ in executing of the good lawes of this his realme, the said Cōens in this p̄sent pliamēt assembled with thassent of the lordꝛ sp^uall and temporall beyng in the same pliamēt and by the auctoritie of the same, for and in the full accomplisshement and satisfaccion of the said sōme of Cx Mⁱ li. have with their true and lovyng hertꝛ and free willes g^unted, and by this p̄sent acte and Indenture g^unte to oure said Sovaigne Lord the King one hole xv^m & x^m to be had taken pceyved and levied of goodꝛ moveables catalles and other thingꝛ to suche xv^m & x^m usually contributory and chargeable, within Shires Cities boroughes townes and other placꝛ of this said realme of Englund in mañ and forme afore tyme used; Except the somme of vj Mⁱ li. therof fully to be deducted in relief comfote and discharge of the pore townes and boroughes of this realme of England wasted desolate and destroide or ov^{er} greatly enpov^{er}risshed or ellis to such xv^m & x^m ov^{er} greatly charged; The same Somme of vj Mⁱ li. of the said xv^m & x^m af^{ter} such rate as was before this tyme made to evy Shire to be deducted in such mañ and fourme as in and upon one hole xv^m & x^m g^unted in the pliamēt sōmoned and holden at Westm̄ the thirde yere of the reigne of our said Sovaigne Lord to be paid in the xv of Easter in the yere of our Lord God Mⁱ D xiiij was had and devided: Except also the lay people and inhitauntꝛ within the Shire of the Citie of Lincoln Suburbes and p̄cyn^t therof, the lay people and inhitauntꝛ within the towne of Great Jernemuth in the Shire of Norff, and the lay people and inhitauntꝛ within the borough of Newe Shoreham in the Countie of Sussex nowe greatly wasted by the See, and evy of them, or any of them for the goodꝛ and catalis and other thingꝛ of the said inhitauntꝛ of the said Shire of the Citie of Lincoln the Suburbes and p̄cyn^t therof or within the towne of Great Jernemuth and p̄cyn^t therof or within the said boroughe of Newe Shoreham to the payment of the said hole xv^m & x^m or any pte therof be not arted ne compelled, but that they and evy of them in the fourme abovesaid of this g^unte and evy pcell therof be uttly quyte and discharged; And also p̄vyded that this p̄sent g^unt extend not nor in any wise be p̄judiciall to the Maire bailifꝛ and Cōialtie of the Towne of Cambrige neither to their Successors as to and for any other

charge for any xv^{me} or x^{me} as is before said, but af^r such rate as was sett by one acte made by auctoritie of one pliamet holden in the thirde yere of the reigne of King Edwarde the fourth that is to say, xx li. to the g^unt of evy hole xv^{me} & x^{me} but that they of any other greater charge than in the said Acte is especified be and stand utly quyte and discharged; This p^{re}sent g^unte of xv^{me} & x^{me} notwithstanding. The said xv^{me} & x^{me} the excepcions and deduccions aforesaid therupon had to be paid in the xxjth daie of Novemb^r which shalbe in the yere of our Lord God M^oD xvij.

AND ov^{er} this be it ordeyned by auctoritie of this p^{re}sent pliamet that the Knight^e electid and retorned of and for evy Shire within this realme for this p^{re}sent pliamet Citizens of Cities and burgeses of borowghes and townes, wher Collectours have ben used to be named or apoynted for the colleccion of any xv^{me} or x^{me} before this tyme g^unted, shall name and apoynt sufficient and hable p^{er}sones for the colleccion of the said xv^{me} & x^{me} in evy of the said shires cities borowghes and townes, and the names and surnames of evy of the said collectours for the said xv^{me} & x^{me} the said Knight^e Citizens and burgeses for the Shire Citie or borowghe that they so be for, shall c^{er}tifie before the King in his Chauncy athisside the firste daie of July which shalbe in the yere of our Lord God M^oD xvij. The which C^ommission^{er}s and inhitaunt^e gadering the particuler s^omes of and for the said Subsidie and the said Collectours of the said Subsidie and xv^{me} & x^{me} and evy of them shall have like allowaunc^e upon their accompt^e of fees wage^e and rewardes, for the taxing and colleccion of the said Subsidie xv^{me} & x^{me} in as large man^{er} and fourme as any C^ommission^{er}s and other Collectour or Collectours of xv^{me} & x^{me} have, and of the said last Subsidie had, at any season in tyme past.

AND further be it enactid by the said auctoritie that if any of the said Collectours of the said xv^{me} & x^{me} or any of their deputies or other in their name deputed or any of them, refuse to allowe any deduccion or abatement before tyme allowed and made [in to] any Shire Riddyng Citie towne borowghe man^{er} or other place, or aske require or take more or greater somme or in other man^{er} then according to this g^unt ought to be asked required or taken in or upon any towne borowghe man^{er} or other place, that then two Justice^e of the peace wherof one shalbe of the quoz of every shire or other place wher such injurie or wrong shall happen to be c^ommitted or come in question and variaunce, at the compleynt of the pties or p^{er}sones so greved and evy of them, or of the Constable or other officer of the said towne borowghe or other place in the name of any ptie so greved or wronged, have full power to here and de^{te}rmyne such compleynt aswell by ex^hciacion as by bill or otherwise and therin to do as by the same Justice^e shalbe thought convenient and reasonable for the direccion reformacion & ording therof, and for the punysshement by their discrecion of the offendour in that behalfe.

AND ov^{er} this be it ordeyned by the auctoritie of this p^{re}sent pliamet that no p^{er}son beying retorned in this p^{re}sent pliamet for any Shire Citie borowghe porte or other place, and clerke attendaunt^e upon the same pliamet, be in any wise made named or assigned to be assessours or collectours of the said Subsidie xv^{me} & x^{me} or any pte of them or any of them, but of such taxing and colleccion in evy man^{er} be utly quyte and discharged.

AND f^{er}thermore be it ordeyned by the said auctoritie that such Collectours and evy of them that shalbe assigned for the colleccion of the said Subsidie and xv^{me} & x^{me} upon making of their accompt^e in the said Eschequer be quyte and discharged in the same Eschequer for payment of all man^{er} fees and reward^e ther to be asked conc^{er}nyng the same accompt^e and evy pte therof.

THE which said other Subsidie g^unted to be paid in the xxjth daie of Novemb^r which shalbe in the said yere of our Lord God M^oD xvij, with the said hole xv^{me} & x^{me} as is before said g^unted to be paid in the said xxjth daie of Novemb^r in the said yere of our Lord God M^oD xvij, the said C^oens in this p^{re}sent pliamet assembled humbly besechith the Kinges Highnes to accept and take in full satisfaccion contentacion and payment of the said Cx M^o li. in this same p^{re}sent pliamet the said vth daie of Februarij to his Highnes g^unted; And that it may please his Highnes of his grace with thassent of the said Lord^e in this pliamet beyng and by the auctoritie of the same, that for the said other Subsidie to be assessid and paid, and for the said xv^{me} & x^{me} as is before said g^unted, clerely to acquite remyt release and discharge the said Lord^e C^oens and all his Subject^e of all and evy other and f^{er}ther s^omes g^unted unto his Highnes by the said acte made the said vth daie of Februarij: And that the said Estat^e C^oens and all and evy of his Subject^e shalbe by auctoritie of this Acte of the said other s^omes, as is before said g^unted, acquitted and discharged; Any thing in the said Acte therof to the contrie made or recyted notwithstanding.

AND it is f^{er}ther enactid by the said auctoritie that all those p^{er}sones that were named to be C^ommission^{er}s in any Countie Citie borowghe or other place to and for thassessing c^{er}tifeng and other ordering of the said Subsidie paiable the said xxjth daie of this p^{re}sent moneth of Novemb^r in the said vijth yere of the reigne of our said So^{ve}raign Lord, shall by thauthoritie of this Acte be and assigned to be C^ommission^{er}s in and for the said other Subsidie to be paid in the said xxj daie of Novemb^r which shalbe in the yere of our Lord God M^oD xvij and in the same plac^e, and the Chauncello^r of England for the tyme beyng have and shall have full auctoritie to make C^ommission^{er}s under the great Seale to be dire^{ct}id to such C^ommission^{er}s in evy Shire Citie borowghe and other place to whome any C^ommission was for the said Subsidie paiable the said xxj daie of Novemb^r in the said vijth yere made; To evy which C^ommission two Scedules shalbe affiled and annexid that one of them conteynyng in it the said Acte of the g^unte of the said Cx M^o li, And the other conteynyng in it this p^{re}sent Acte; And by auctoritie of which C^ommission^{er}s the C^ommission^{er}s named in evy such C^ommission and evy nombre of them unto two of them at least, shall have full power and auctorite to put theffect^e of the said C^ommission, according to the said Acte to be comprised in the said two scedules, in due execucion: And if it shall happen such nombre of the C^ommission^{er}s named for and in one C^ommission of and for the said Subsidie paiable in the said xxj daie of Novemb^r in this said p^{re}sent vijth yere before the making of the said newe C^ommission to be dede or otherwise, then to be from the same letted so that the residue of the C^ommission^{er}s before named suffice not to put theffect^e of the said C^ommission in execucion, Then the King our So^{ve}raign Lord or his moste honorable Counsell or his g^{er}nall Attorney may and shall by this acte have full power to name other discrete p^{er}sones of the inhitaunt^e within the p^{er}cyncte of evy such C^ommission to be ther C^ommission^{er}s, and to have like C^ommission and auctoritie as the other before named C^ommission^{er}s had, or by this acte shall have.

AND it is also enactid that if both the Knight^e Citizens or burgeses retorned for and in this pliamet for and of any Shire Citie borowghe or other place wher Collectours for the said xv^{me} & x^{me} shuld be named, happen to dye before the Collectours for the said xv^{me} & x^{me} shalbe by them retorned, or at that tyme shalbe so otherwise lettid that no retorne of such Collectours before the said firste daie of Julij in the said yere of our Lord God M^oD xvij be made, Then oure said So^{ve}raign Lord the King or his said honorable Counsell or the said Attorney shall have by this Acte full power and auctoritie to name and return Collectours for evy such Shire Citie Borowghe or other place wherof such lak of return of Collectours shall happen, in like man^{er} as the Knight^e Citizens and Burgeses mought have done.

Cambridge shall be rated only £20, as in 3 Edward IV. The said Fifteenth, &c. payable on 21 Nov. 1517.

VI. Collectors for the Shires, Towns, and Boroughs shall be appointed by the Knights of Shires, &c. and their Names certified into Chancery.

Allowances to such Collectors.

VII. Two Justices may hear and determine Complaints against Collectors.

VIII. Members of Parliament, &c. shall not be Assessors or Collectors.

IX. No Fees payable by Collectors on accounting in the Exchequer.

X. The said Subsidy payable 21st Nov. 1516, and the said Fifteenth, &c. payable Nov. 1517, shall be in full Satisfaction of the whole £110,000 before mentioned.

XI. Commissioners for former Subsidy shall assess the Subsidy hereby granted.

On Death, &c. of Commissioners, the Council, &c. may appoint others.

XII. On Death of the Members empowered to appoint Collectors, the Council, &c. may appoint others.

XIII.
Persons, Towns, &c. formerly exempted shall remain so.

Collectors shall receive Pennies as under former Act, &c.

XIV.
Injuries by miscasting or overcasting Sums assessed; and by Persons being assessed in two Places, &c.

Relief shall be given by Barons of the Exchequer on Oath of Commissioners.

XV.
In Cases of double Charge Relief shall be given to Parties, on Certificate of Commissioners, by abating the lesser Sum taxed;

or either one of two equal Sums.

XVI.
If Sums miscast or double charged be paid into the Exchequer no Abatement shall be granted.

How such Sums shall be allowed or repaid, if not paid into the Exchequer.

AND it is further enacted by the auctoritie above said that all psones Shires townes and other placē exempt and forprised [for¹] the charge and payment of the said Subsidie paiable in the said xxj daie of Novemb^r in the said vijth yere, shalbe also forprised excepted and exempt fro the payment and charge of the said other Subsidie to be paid in the xxj daie of Novemb^r in the said yere of our Lord God M^oDxvj and non other psones neither placē ne in other man^r: And that all Collectours Receyvours and all other the King^e offic^s or Minist^s and all psones that shall have any Colleccion or receipte of the said other Subsidie which as yete is to be assessid, or of the said xv^e & x^e and evy of them, shall take receyve and not deny all such penyes as ben ordeyned to be taken and receyved by the said acte of the said g^runte of CxM^oti made the said vth daie of Februarij in the said vjth yere and shalbe compellid to the same by like auctorities and upon like paynes as in the said acte is comprised; And that the said penyes ordeyned to be curraunt and taken by the said Acte shalbe also curraunt receyved and taken emong all and evy the King^e Subject^e and all other psones within this realme of England, which shalbe therunto compelled by such auctorities and upon like paynes as is ordeyned for refucell or denyer of such penyes had by the said Collectours and Receyv^os deputed or assigned to take and receyve the said Subsidie.

WHERE also by reason of mystastyng and ovcastyng of sōmes by negligence of Clerke and other psones havynge the charge to caste in to groce sōmes the p^tict^r sōmes of psones hundred^e townes and other placē in div^{se} Shires of this realme, aswell to and for the Subsidie paiable unto our said Sovaigne Lord the King in the morne next after the Nativitie of Saynt John Baptist in the sixt yere of his reigne, as to and for the Subsidie paiable unto his Highnes the xxj daie of November in the vijth yere of his said reigne, the groce sōmes of div^{se} hundred^e townes and other placē in the Countie of Midd^e to and for the said Subsidie paiable in the said vjth yere, and also the groce sōmes of other Shires Thridyng hundred^e townes and other placē of this realme to and for the said Subsidie paiable in the said vijth yere, ben c^tified in to the King^e Escheker and Cheker Chamber more larger and greter than the p^tict^r sōmes of the same atteyn unto, whereby the Collectours accomptable for the same in the said Escheker shalbe with the same sommes so ovcast, ovcharged, and without remedie for the same oneles otherwise therefore may be p^yved: And also sōme psones in div^{se} Shires Cities townes and other placē by reason that the same psones at tyme of the assessing^e of the said Subsidie had their resorte unto div^{se} placē, ben sett unto the said Subsidies or to one of them in two placē wher they had their such resorte unto, And for non koulege therof and for shortnesse of tyme bitwene the assessing^e therof and c^tificat^e made of the same, the said psones coude not atteyn and bryng frome the Cōmissioⁿs of the placē wher they were so sett, c^tificat^e to the other Cōmissioⁿs of that double assesse for their discharge according to the said Acte, so that the Cōmissioⁿs of evy of the placē wher they were so sett have before this tyme made c^tificat in to the said Cheker and Cheker Chamber in evy such place wher the said psones were so assessid, wherby the same psones contrie to the true entent of the said acte shalbe charged to the said Subsidies or to one of them in se^vall and div^{se} placē onelesse remedye for them may also by auctoritie of this pliamēt be p^yved: In Consideracion of which p^rmisses it may please the King^e Highnes of his moste habundaunt grace with thassent of the lord^e es^puall and temporall and the Cōens in this p^rsent pliamēt assembled and by the auctoritie of the same, to enacte ordeyn and establishe that if any one Cōmissioⁿ or two Cōmissioⁿs of any Shire Thridyng Citie Boroughe towne or other place within this realme, at any tyme athisside the feast of the Ascension of our Lord God which shalbe in the said yere of our Lord God M^oDxvj in his or their p^per p^one or psones before the Barons of the King^e Escheker, offer hym or them self to depose that he or they of his or their owne koulege withoute covyn or fraude to depose by his othe upon a booke that is or be greter somme or sōmes c^tified in to the said Escheker of any hundred Citie towne or other place within the lymet^e of that Cōmissioⁿ whereby he or they were auctorised for the said Subsidie, then the p^tict^r sōmes of and within the same hundred Citie towne or other place atteyned unto and otherwise then according to the trouthe ought to have ben c^tified, then the said Barons shall by auctoritie of this Acte accept admytt and take such othe or othes of the said Cōmissioⁿ or Cōmissioⁿs, and therupon defalke and deduc^te such sōme or sōmes of the said Shire Citie hundred towne or other place as the said Cōmissioⁿ or Cōmissioⁿs shall so by his or their othe or othes depose to be mystaste or ovcaste: And therupon the same Barons to discharge the Collectours before charged with the said sōme or sōmes according to the said deposicion so made.

AND also it is by the auctoritie abovesaid enacted that the said p^one or psones beyng sett to any of the said Subsidies in se^vall placē at any tyme, athisside the said feste of thascension, do cause two of the Cōmissioⁿs at lest of evy Cōmissioⁿ of evy place wher he is or they be so sett to any of the said Subsidies, to c^tific withoute fraude or decept by their writing under their seales unto the said Barons of the King^e Escheker the [same²] upon hym or theym sett and taxed within the lymet^e of their Cōmissioⁿ, so that by such c^tificat^e made it shall appere unto the said Barons that any p^one or psones is or be charged in se^vall placē, the said Barons upon such c^tificat^e so to theym before the said feste of thascension made, shall onely cause the lasser sōme or sōmes taxed or sett upon any such p^one or psones to any of the said Subsidies to be deduc^ted defalked and debated oute of that somme or charge of the said Collectours wherof the same lasse sōme or sōmes before such c^tificat^e or exāiācōn had, were p^ocell: And the Collectours or Collectour before charged or chargeable with the same lasser sōme or sōmes to be therof allowed, and ageyn our said Sovaigne Lord his heires and successours discharged and acquyted, in like man^r as if the said lasser sōme or sōmes had ther nev^{er} ben c^tified, And the greter sōme so ther c^tified to abide as p^ocell of the charge of the Collectour or Collectours waityng for the same; And if upon any c^tificat^e as is beforesaid to the said Barons made, it shall appere that any p^one or psones is sett in div^{se} placē at one evyn sōme, then the said Barons by their discrecion to defalke deduc^te and abate one of the said sōmes so c^tified by their discrecion oute of one of the groce sōmes wherof it was p^ocell, and the other sōme always to abide as charge wher it was firste sett or taxed, so that always the mo^oste or gretest somme that may by reason of the said Act^e of the said Subsidies or any of them be asked or taken in any one place of or upon any p^one or psones which is so taxed in se^vall placē shall always be taken and abide according to the c^tificat^e therof made.

P^yVEDED alwey that if the said sōme or sōmes so ovcast in any place or double sett upon any p^one or psones happen to be paide into the receipt of the King^e Escheker to thuse of our said Sovaigne Lord before the said deposicion or c^tificat^e therof shalbe as is beforesaid made, then the said deposicion c^tificat^e othe or other to be as is beforesaid made shall be taken of non effe^te neither thereby any sōme before c^tified to be defalked or abated; And if the said c^tificat^e deposicion or othe as is beforesaid to be made, shall happen to be made or done afore the sōme or sōmes sett upon any place p^one or psones ovcharged by mystastyng or double assessing shalbe leveid or gethered, then the said inhitaunt^e or p^one or psones so ovcast or double charged shall reteyne the same somme or sōmes to his or their owne use and therof be discharged ageyn the Collectours and all other psones which before the said discharge mought have asked or demanded the same; And if any such sōme or sōmes so mystaste or ovcharged or sett in se^vall placē or any p^ocell therof at tyme of such deposicion or c^tificat^e as is before said to be made, happen to be in the hand^e or custodie of the said Collectours accomptable in the said Escheker, or in the Custodie or possession of any inhitaunt or other officer before charged with the p^tict^r colleccion of the same, then the same Collectour inhitaunt or other p^one or psones which shall at tyme of the said discharge by the Barons therof to be made shall have such sōme or sōmes in his or their hand^e or custodie, shall immediatly af^tr requeste to hym or them therof af^tr the discharge had, make payment of the same to the p^one or psones therwith before greved and ovcharged:

¹ fro O.

² So also in the Original Act; erroneously, as it seems, for 'sum'.

And if any pson or psones which shall have such some or somes in his possession wherof he or they shalbe so discharged in the said Cheker, aft such discharge and demaund therof as is before said made refuse to make payment, then the partie greved may and shall have an accion of dett for the same in any Courte ageyn the pson or psones that so receyved the said some or somes; In which accion like pcesse shalbe had as hath ben heretofore in other accions of dett, and that in evy accion so to be attempted for any of the pmisses the defendaunt shall not be admitted to wage his lawe.

Penalty on the Collectours, &c. refusing to make Re-payment.

AND it is further enacted by the said auctoritie that for the discharge of the pmisses and evy or any of them ther shalbe noo fees neither rewardē taken neither paid in the said Escheker of the Cōmissiōns making the said deposicion cōtificat or othe as is above said, neither of any other pson or psones bringing cōtificat as is above said for their discharge deduccion & allowance therof as is before rehersed to be made.

XVII. No Fees in the Exchequer on Discharge of Sums over-rated.

BE IT also enacted by the King our Sovaign Lord with thassent of the Lordē spūall and temporall and the Cōens in this p̄sent pliamēt assembled and by thauctortie of the same, that the Collectours of the said xv^s & x^s and evy of them shalbe allowed and deduced upon their accomptē and as pcell of their charge of the Shire Citie Borough or other place of the which they or any of them be or shalbe assigned to be collectours of the same, for all and evy some or somes of Money which shalbe sett or taxed of or upon any landē goodē catalles or other what somev thingē to the said xv^s & x^s usually contributory and chargeable within any Shire of this Realme, of any of the Charterhouses within the said realme or of any other Hospitall Monast^y Colledge Hall or other body polytike or other place corporat which have sufficient matier by tres patentē of the King our said Sovaign Lord or any of his p̄gentours Kingē of this realme, to be acquitted and discharged of and frome the payment of xv^s & x^s, which hertofore at any xv^s or x^s g^ranted unto our Sovaign Lord the King that nowe is have had or ought to have had their allowaunce and discharge of the same by Writt or Writte [their upon¹] to be sued oute of the Kingē Chauncy and to be delivēd to the Collectours of evy such xv^s & x^s, in as ample and large man^r and of as grete some or somes as the said Charthouses Monasties Colledge hospitallē halles bodies or other placē and evy of them or any of them ought mought or shuld be allowed and discharged at the said xv^s & x^s, or at any other xv^s & x^s g^ranted unto cure said Sovaign Lord the King that nowe is, have ben or ought to have ben allowed by sute of Writt or Writte out of the said Chauncy upon the said tres patentē or any of them for the discharge or allowance of them or any of them in that behalfe; And that withoute any such Writt or Writtes by them or any of them for the same to be p̄cured sued or delyvēd, and withoute fee or fyne or any other thing for the same discharge or allowaunce in the Escheker or ellis wher of them or any of them to be asked paid or taken. Any acte use or other matier to the contrie heretofore made or had notwithstanding.

XVIII. Sums chargeable on the Lands of Hospitals, &c. shall be allowed in the Collectours Accounts.

(:) P̄VIDED alweis that this same acte ne any thing in the same conteyned extend not ne in any man^r be hurtfull or p̄judiciall to any Scolar or Scolares Studentē or lern^rs, at tyme of the said assessing of the said Subsidie xv^s & x^s havng their then abidyng onely for studye or lernyng in any of the Univr^sities of Oxford or Cambrigge, or in the Colledge of our blessid Lady of Eton or of our blessid Lady of Winchester besidē Winchester, of or for their psones salarys wagē exhibicion apparell of their bodies or bookē; neither to any man^s lordeshippes londē teñtē rentē annuyties or suche other like possessions amortised appropriated or in any wise belonging or appteynyng to any Colledge hospitall hall or other house of Scolars in any of the said Univr^sities of Oxford or Cambrigge or of the said Colledge of Eton and Winchester; neither to the possessions goodē catalle beyng in cōen to the said hallē hospitallē colledge or houses before said; But that the same scolars studentē & lern^rs and evy of them, of and for their said psones salary wagē exhibicion apparell of their bodies and bookē, and of the said man^s londē teñtē rentē and annuyties & other reall possessions, and all the goodē and catalle in cōmen to the said colledge hallē hospitallē and houses before named or to any of them appteynyng or belonging, or used in the cōen p̄per uses of the said scolars colleges hallē hospitalles and other houses before rehersed or any of them and evy of them, frome the said Subsidie xv^s & x^s and payment therof and evy part therof be utterly acquitted and discharged; any thing in this p̄sent acte to the contrarie made or had notwithstanding.

XIX. Proviso for the Scholars, &c. of the Universities of Oxford and Cambridge, the Colleges of Eton and Winchester, &c.

CHAPTER X.

¶ Stapula Caleš.

THE KING oure Sovaign Lord, for the Weale of hym and thys hys Realme conservacion and suertie of his towne and Castell of Calais and marchies therof, the contynuaunce of hys estaple of the same, and for suertie of contentacion and payment of the yercly wages fees and rewardes of the Capitayne the Kyngē Lieuten^{te} and Sowldiours of the seid Towne of Calais and [Towne²] of Ruysbanke, Castels of Guynes and Hammes in the Marchies there for the tyme beyng, and for the fees and rewardē of the Custum^s and Comptroller of the grete Custume within the Port of London, and for sufficient conduyte to be had for suer conveyaunce of the marchaundises to the seid Staple at Calais, and for payment of the fees and rewardē of the Kyngē Juges Sargeauntē and Attorney, by the advyce and assent of the Lordē spūallē and temporallē and of the Comons of thys Realme of Englonde in this p̄sent parliament assembled by the auctorite of the same, hath graunted ordeyned enacted and established to the Maire Constables and Felisshi^p of Marchauntē of the seid estaple at Caleis and their Successours for the tyme beyng and evy of theym, for the tyme of twenty yeres from the vijth day of Aprile which shalbe in the yere of oure Lord God M^o v^o C and xvj, all man^r of Custumes and Subsidies of their Wolles and Wollē fellys and fellis called Shorlyngē and Morlyngē and evy of theym to be shipped out of the seid realme to the seid Staple at Caleis duryng that tyme, without any thyng therof or therfore to be yolden or paide to the Kyng or his heyres or to the Custum^s or Collectours of the Custume and Subsidie for the tyme beyng in eny porte or portes within this realme otherwise than hereafter is exp̄sed; The Kyngē dutie called the Devoures or Custume of Calais excepte. Also that the seid Maire Constables and Felisshi^p of Marchauntē of the seid Staple have p̄ceyve and reteyne all Custumes and Subsidies of Wolles and Wollēfellis and fellis called Shorlyngē and Morlyng of all other psones to be shipped to the said Staple, without eny thyng therof or therfore to be payed or yolden to the Kyng or his heires or to the Custum^s or Collectours of the Custumes and Subsidies for the tyme beyng or eny other pson or psones except bifore excepte, by Indentures to be made of all suche reteyndrees receyvynge and p̄ceyvynge frome tyme to tyme bitwixt the seid Maire Constables and Felisshi^p of Marchauntē of the seid Staple and their Successours, or betwene iij iij or ij suche sufficient psones havng therto sufficient auctorite of the same Maire Constables and Felisshi^p of Marchauntē of the seid Staple and their Successours, as they shall answere for in evy porte or portē wherin eny suche Shippyngē shalbe made, and the Custumers and Collectours of the Custumes and Subsidies in the seid Portē or eny of theym for the tyme beyng;

For the Support of the Staple, &c. at Calais;

Grant to the Mayor, &c. of the said Staple for 20 Yeres from 6 April 1516, of all Customs on Wools exported thither, from England; except certain Duties.

¹ therupon O.

² The Proviso following is in a Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

³ Towre O.

£10,022 4 s. 8 d. to be paid yearly to the King.

One-half thereof to be paid to the Treasurer of Calais, for the Wages of the Army, &c. there.

Calculation of the Pound of Money.

£556 15 s. 9 d. Victualling Money.

The remaining Moiety to be paid into the Exchequer at Westminster.

II. If the Treasurer of Calais require a greater Sum, it shall be paid to him for the Army, &c.

III. £100 to be paid to the Customer and Comptroller of the Port of London.

IV. For providing of Convoy for Merchandises sent to the said Staple.

V. 1000 Marks appropriated to Payment of the King's Judges, Serjeants, &c.

And that x M' xxij li. iiij s. viij d. of the same sūmes of money soo cūmyng and growyng yerely duryng the seid tyme of xxⁱⁱ yeres to be payed unto oure So^vaigne Lord the Kyng his heyres or Successours in man^r and forme folowynge, that is to sey, v M' xj li. ijs. iiij d. therof to the Tresorer of the same Towne of Calais for the tyme beyng, or to such other pson or psones as the Kyng his Heires and Successours shall ordeyne or depute to occupie the seid Office for the tyme beyng, in stlyng money af^r the table at Calais, to be employed expended reteyned and payde by the same Treasurer or Occupier yerely duryng the seid tyme for and uppon the Wages fees and reward^e of the Capitayne the Kyng^e Lieutenaut and Souledeours of the same Towne and Castell of Calais and the Castell^e of Guysnes and Hampnes in the marches of the same, and for the payment and contentacion of the vitayll money to suche pson or psones as the Kyng hath or shall appoynt to receyve the same, by indentures to be made betwene the seid Treasurer or Occupier for the tyme beyng and the seid Maire Constables and Felisshipp of Marchaunt^e and their Successours for the tyme beyng; And by the seid Indentures the seid Maire Constables and felisshipp of Marchaunt^e and their Successours to be acquyted discharged and allowed of all the seid sūmes of money that shalbe comprised in the seid Indentures in and uppon the yerely accompt^e of the seid Maire Constables and felisshipp of Marchaunt^e and their successours to be made: And that evy pounce of money as aforeseid payed af^r the rate of the seid Table of Calais specified in eny of the seid Indentures hereaf^r to be made, to be taken and allowed unto the seid Maire Constables and felisshipp of Marchaunt^e and their Successours in their accompt^e af^r the rate of on pounce stlyng money of this realme of Englonde; And that the seid Maire Constable and felysshipp of m^{ch}chaunt^e and their Successours yerely duryng the seid tyme of xxⁱⁱ yeres content and pay to the forseid Treasurer or Occupier the sōme of fyve hundred fyfty syx pound^e fyftene shilling^e nyne pens half peny ferthyng, cūmyng and growyng for the vytayll money af^r the rate of forty pens of evy pounce of the thirde parte of the hole wag^e fees and reward^e of the seid Capitayne Lieuten^{nt} and Souledeours of the Towne and marches aforeseid, as parte and parcell of the forseid v M' xj li. ijs. iiij d. And that the seid Treasurer or Occupier for the tyme beyng answer the Kyng hys heyres and successours of the seid Vytayll money in hys yerely accompt by occasyon of this acte. And that the v M' xj li. ijs. iiij d. residue of the forseid x M' xxij li. iiij s. viij d, not payed to the Treasurer or Occupier of the same office for the tyme beyng, to be answered by the seid Maire Constables and Felysshipp of m^{ch}chaunt^e and their Successours unto the Kyng oure So^vaigne Lord his heires or successours Kyng^e, uppon the yerely accompt^e of the seid Maire Constables and Felisshipp of m^{ch}chaunt^e, in lafull money of Englonde in his Chambre his Exchequer at Westm̄ or ellis where in suche place and to suche pson or psones as his Grace shall appoynte to his use.

AND if it happen the seid Treasurer of Calais, or Occupier of the same office for the tyme beyng, to demaunde or require of the seid Maire Constables and Felysshipp of m^{ch}chaunt^e in eny yere or yeres of the forsaid xxⁱⁱ yere ony larger or more sōmes of money of the seid x M' xxij li. iiij s. viij d. then the forseid sōme of v M' xj li. ijs. iiij d. for and toward^e the payment of wag^e fees and reward^e of the forseid Capitayne Lieuten^{nt} and Souledeours of the seid Towne, Castell of Calais Towne of Ruysbank and the Castell^e of Guysnes and Hammes in the marches of the same and vitayll money before rehersed, That then and theruppon the seid Maire Constables and felisshipp of marchaunt^e and their Successours shall content and paye to the said Tresorer, or Occupier of the same rome and office for the tyme beyng, the seid larger and mo sōmes of money so of theym demaunded in stlyng money af^r the rate of the seid Table at Calais as is above rehersed; the same larger and more sōmes soo paide as is beforeseid to be deducted oute of the seid v M' xj li. ijs. iiij d. to be paide by the seid Maire Constables and felisshipp of marchaunt^e and their Successours to the Kyng in his seid Chambre his Eschequer at Westm̄ or els where as it shall please his Grace his Heires or Successours to appoynt as is bifore seid; And the seid payment of the seid larger or moo sōmes to be made by Indentures betwene the said Treasurer, or Occupier of the same office for the tyme beyng, and the seid Maire Constables and felysshipp of m^{ch}chaunt^e and their successours, and by the seid Indentures the seid Maire Constables and felisshipp of m^{ch}chaunt^e and their Successours to be acquyted discharged and allowed of the same moo and larger sōmes of money that shalbe comprised in the seid Indentures in and uppon their forseid accompt^e af^r the rate of oon pounce stlyng money of this realme of Englonde for oon pounce stlyng af^r the rate of the table at Calais in man^r and forme aforeseid.

AND that C li. of the same Custumes and Subsidies soo cōmyng and growyng to be applied contented and payed yerely duryng the seid tyme for and uppon the payment of the fees and reward^e of the Custumis and Comptroller for the tyme beyng of the grete Custumes and Subsidies of Wolles and Wollefelles within the Porte of London for the tyme beyng o^v and above the forseid x M' xxij li. iiij s. viij d.

AND it is enacted ordeyned and establysshed by the same auctorite that during the seid tyme of xxⁱⁱ yeres, and unto the tyme the seid Maire Constables and Felisshipp and evy of theym be holly and fully content and payed of all the sōmes aforeseid, that at such tyme as the same Maire Constables and Felisshipp of m^{ch}chaunt^e or any of theym or their Successours will shipp or doo shipp their good^e and m^{ch}chandises unto the seid Towne of Calais, be it by oon or two tymes in evy of the said yeres, if eny such Shipping^e be, that then the Kyng oure So^vaigne Lord or his Treasurer of Englonde for the tyme beyng purvey and ordeyne sufficient and suer conduyte for suer conveyance of the said m^{ch}chandises to the said Towne of Calais; And if the Kyng nor his seid Treasurer of Englonde for the tyme being af^r due notice yeven of eny suche shipping^e purvey ne ordeyne noon suche sufficient ne suer conduyte for suer conveyance of the said m^{ch}chandises to the seid Staple, than the Maier Constables and felisshipp of m^{ch}chaunt^e aforeseid for the tyme beyng, have and reteyne in the hand^e of theym and evy of theym of the said Custumes and Subsidies o^v and above the seid x M' xxij li. iiij s. viij d. by yere, and o^v and above the seid C li. yerely for the fees and reward^e of the Custumis and Comptroller of the Custumes and Subsidies of Wolles and Wolfellis in the porte of London, all suche and soo meny sōmes of money as by theym shalbe reasonably expended and employed by the o^vsight advyce and assent of the forseid Treasurer of Englonde for the tyme beyng uppon the seid Conduyte or condu^{ct}e in evy or eny of the forseid yeres.

ALSO it is ordeyned enacted and established by the said auctorite that the seid Maire Constables and Felisshipp of m^{ch}chaunt^e and their Successours yerely duryng the seid tyme of xxⁱⁱ yeres have pceyve and reteyne in the hand^e of theym and evy of theym, of the seid Custumes and Subsidies soo cōmyng or growyng or to come or growe, M' marke to be paide unto the Kyng^e Juges Sergeant^e and Attorney and to evy of theym for the tyme beyng for their wag^e fees and reward^e o^v and above the forseid ordinary wag^e Custumis and Comptrollers fees, and o^v and above the conduyte money afore specified: And if the Custumes and Subsidies aforeseid to be had pceyved or reteyned in eny of the seid xxⁱⁱ yeres atteyne not to the sōme of M' Mark^e, o^v and above the forseid ordinary wag^e fees and reward^e and conduyte money afore specified, that than by the said auctorite the same Maire Constables and felisshipp of m^{ch}chaunt^e and their Successours and evy of theym have pceyve and reteyne of the seid Custumes and Subsidies all that sōme and evy parte therof that than shall cūme or growe of the same Custumes and Subsidies within that sōme of M' mark^e, the same lesse sōme to be employed toward the contentacion and payment of the seid Wag^e fees and reward^e of the forseid Jugg^e Sargeant^e and Attorney for the tyme beyng.

AND that by thauſtorite aforeſeid the ſeid Maire Conſtables and feliffhip of m̄chaunte ſhall pay yerely duryng the ſaid t̄me of xx^u yeres the ſōme of x M^l xxij li. iiij s. viij d. the C li. the conduſte money, and the M^l marke aforeſeid though the ſeid Cuſtume and Subſidie yerely ſhall not extende to ſomoche.

ALSO it is enacted ordeyned and eſtabliſhed by the ſeid Auſtorite that if the Maire Conſtables and Feliffhip of m̄chaunte aforeſeid and their Succours have not receyved p̄ceyved nor reſeyned of the ſeid Cuſtumes and Subſidies in eny of the ſeid xx^u yeres the ſeid hoole ſōmes of x M^l xxij li. iiij s. viij d. and the ſōme of C li. for the fees and reward of the Cuſtums and Comptroller within the porte of London, and the ſōmes to be expended applyed and employed yerely duryng the ſeid xx^u yeres for and uppon ſufficient and ſure conduyting of their Wolle Wolfellys Shorlyng and Morlyng, and alſo the M^l marke yerely duryng the ſeid t̄me for the fees and reward of the Kinge Juggē Sergeant and Attorney for the tyme beyng, That than by the ſeid Auſtorite the forſeid Maire Conſtables and feliffhip of m̄chaunte and their Succours or eny of them have p̄ceyve and reſeyne of the Cuſtumes and Subſidies cōmyng and growyng or to cōme and growe in the other yere or yeres of the ſaid xx^u yeres aſmoche and all ſuche ſōmes of money as ſhall want or lacke of the forſeid ſōmes of x M^l xxij li. iiij s. viij d. the C li. for the fees and reward of the Cuſtums and Comptroller within the porte of London, the Conduyte money afore ſpecified the M^l marke for the fees and reward of the Kinge Juggē Sergeant and Attorney and evy parte thereof.

ALSO be it enacted ordeyned and eſtabliſhed by the ſeid auſtorite that if the ſeid Maire Conſtables and Feliffhip of m̄chaunte or eny of them within the foreſeid t̄me of xx^u yeres have not p̄ceyved nor reſeyned all and evy of the ſōmes aforeſeid, that than the ſeid Maire Conſtables and feliffhip aforeſeid and evy of them have p̄ceyve and reſeyne in the hand of them and evy of them in the yere or yeres than next folowyng all ſuche ſōmes of Money as they than ſhall lacke or want of the foreſeid ſōme of x M^l xxij li. iiij s. viij d. for the wage fees and reward of the Capteyn the Kinge Leiftenant and Souleours aforeſeid, the ſeid C li. for the fees and reward of the Cuſtums and Comptroller of the grete Cuſtume and Subſidie within the Porte of London, the conduyte money aforeſeid, the M^l marke for the fees and reward of the Kinge Juggē Sargeant and Attorney as afore is ſeid, of all Cuſtumes and Subſidies of Wolles and Wollefellys and fellys called Shorling and Morling of theirs and evy of them than to be ſhipped to the ſeid Staple; And alſo of all Cuſtumes and Subſidies of Wolles and Wollefellis and fellis called Shorling and Morling of all other p̄ſones and evy of th̄ym ſhipped or to be ſhipped to the ſeid Staple, by Indentures theruppon to be made of all ſuche recepte reſeyndres and p̄ceyvyng from tyme to tyme betwixt the ſeid Maire Conſtables and feliffhip of m̄chaunte and their Succours or eny of them or their factours and Attorneys, and the ſeid Cuſtums and Collectours for the tyme beyng or eny of them, unto the tyme the ſame Maire Conſtables and feliffhip of marchaunte and their Succours or any of them have fully had reſeyned and p̄ceyved of the ſeid Cuſtumes and Subſidies aſmoche as they than ſhall lacke unpaide of the foreſeid ſōmes within the ſaid t̄me of xx^u yeres.

ALSO it is enacted ordeyned and eſtabliſhed by the ſeid auſtorite that the ſame maire conſtables and feliffhip of Marchaunte and their Succours anſwere and yelde acompte to the Kyng oure Sovaigne Lorde at his Eſchequier or els where his Grace ſhall or hath appoynted, of all ſōmes of money cōmyng and growyng or to cōme and growe of the ſeid Cuſtumes and Subſidies by them or eny of them or any other to be had p̄ceyved and reſeyned of the ſōmes of Money of the ſaid x M^l xxij li. iiij s. viij d. by yere ordeyned to be applyed uppon payment of the ſaid Wage Fees and Reward as above is ſeid, And of and above the ſōmes of money to be had p̄ceyved and reſeyned in forme aboveſeid by the ſeid Maire Conſtables and Feliffhip of m̄chaunte and their Succours or eny of them for the fees and reward of the Cuſtums and Comptroller of Wolles and Wolfellis within the Porte of London, the conduyte money, and of and above the M^l marke yerely duryng the ſaid t̄me for the Wage fees and reward of the Kinge Juggē Sargeant and Attorney in forme enſuyng; That is to ſey to begynne and fynnyſhe in evy ſeconde yere of the ſame yeres the ſeid acompte for the yere p̄cedent, and ſo ſuccesſyvely duryng the ſame yeres to begynne and end their acompte of their reſeyndres and recepte cōmyng and growyng of the ſeid Cuſtumes and Subſidies in the yere ſubſequent for the yere p̄cedent; And all ſuch ſōmes of Money as ſhalbe founde due uppon thaccompte of the ſeid Maire Conſtables and feliffhip of Marchaunte to be paide to the Kyng or ſaid Sovaigne Lorde in ſtyling Money of Englonde in his Chambre or els where his Grace ſhall appoynt.

ALSO it is ordeyned enacted and eſtabliſhed by the ſeid auſtorite that nother the ſeid Maire Conſtables and feliffhip of m̄chaunte ne their Succours ne eny of them, by v̄tu of this acte ne by eny other Acte made or to be made in this p̄ſent parliament, be charged or chargeable with or of eny other or moo ſōmes of money cōmyng or growyng or to cōme or growe of the Cuſtumes and Subſidies above ſeid or eny of them, or of eny other marchaunte ſhippyng Wolles or Fellys unto the ſeid Staple, but oonly with the ſōme and ſōmes of money that ſhall cōme or growe of the Cuſtumes and Subſidies of Wolles and Wolfellys Shorlyng and Morlyng.

AND for aſmoche as the ſalis of the ſeid Marchaundises of the Staple is receyved oonly in money Golde or Sylv which hath noo courſe within this realme nor cōme to the p̄fyte of the Kinge Realme nor of the Marchaunte owners of the ſeid Golde and Money, without exchange and rechange made within the Lande by yonde the See, which exchange and rechange if they eny make ſhuld be unto them by any other Statute to exceſſively grevous and penall; It is ordeyned and enacted that for eny ſuche exchange and rechange made or to be made by the ſeid Maire Conſtables and Feliffhip of Marchaunte or eny of them for evy tyme of the ſeid xx^u yeres contrary to theſtatute, they or eny of them be not hurted vexed impleded impeched or impecheable.

BE IT alſo further enacted by the ſeid Auſtorite for the encrease of Sylv and Plate to be had within this Realme that evy Marchaunt of the ſeid eſtiple for evy iij ſplers of Wolle by him hereaft to be conveyed to the ſeid Staple at Calais oute of this realme of Englonde or by any of them, and ſolde in to the parties of High Almayne, ſhall bring or cauſe to be brought in to the ſame realme, within the ſpace of twoo yeres next aft the entre of the ſame wolles ſoo ſolde in to the Bok of the Cuſtums, oon marke weight of Sylv or the value therof in golde, and the ſame ſo brought into this realme ſhall ſhewe unto oon of the Kinge Cuſtums the Maister of the Mynte or other hed Officers of oon of the Kyng Port within this realme of Englonde; uppon payne of forfayture to oure ſeid Sovaigne Lord the value of the ſeid marke weight for the ſeid iij ſplers of Wolle ſo conveyed oute of this realme unto the ſeid Staple and ſolde into the ſeid parties of High Almayne: And that the ſeid Cuſtums the Mynte Maister or other Hed Officer ſhall make and delyv unto the ſeid Marchaunt of the Staple or his or their v̄vant or deputie ſhewyng the ſeid Sylv or golde oon bill under the ſeale of the ſeid Cuſtum mynte Maister or other officer teſtifyng the bringyng of the ſame uppon payne of forfayture of v li. to be levyed of the ſeid Cuſtum or other officer to the uſe of oure Sovaigne Lorde for evy ſuche default.

PROVYDED ALWEY that if it fortune eny particler Marchaunt of the ſeid Staple bryng not into this realme for evy ſuche iij ſplers of Wolles by hym ſoo conveyed to Calais and ſolde as aforeſeid in to High Almayne within twoo yeres aft entree into the ſeid Cuſtums Bok oon Marke weight in Sylv or the value therof in Gold, yet nevtheleſſe if the ſame be brought into this realme of Englonde by other marchaunte of the ſeid Staple ſoo that ther be for evy iij ſplers of Wolle ſoo ſolde into the ſeid parties of

VI.
The ſaid Sums of
£10,022 4 s. 8 d.
£100. and 1000
Marks ſhall be paid
at all Events.

VII.
In Caſes of the De-
ficiency of one Year
it may be retained
out of ſubſequent
Years, by the Mayor
&c. of the Staple.

VIII.
In caſe of any Deſi-
ciency in the whole
20 Years, the ſaid
Mayor, &c. of the
Staple may retain
the Amount in the
following Years
until fully ſatisfied.

IX.
The Mayor, &c. of
the Staple ſhall
account in the
Exchequer for all
the Cuſtoms of each
Year in the courſe
of the enſuing Year.

X.
The Mayor, &c. of
the Staple charge-
able only for the
Cuſtoms on Wools.

XI.
Allowance of
Exchange and
Re-exchange
of Money.

XII.
One Mark Weight
of Silver, or the
Value in Gold, ſhall
be imported for
every three Sarplers
of Wool ſold into
High Almayne.

XIII.
The Deficiency of
Silver imported by
one Merchant may
be compensated by
the Surplus of
another.

High Almaine oon marke weight of Silv^r or the value in gold as is afore rehersed brought into this realme for all the Wolles of the seid m^{ch}aut^e conveyed to Calais from tyme to tyme and solde in man^r and forme abovesaid, that then the seid marchaut^e and evy of theym therof to be discharged.

XIV.
Proviso in case of
Restraint of Ex-
portation of Gold
from Almayne, &c.

PROVYDED also that yf eny Acte Restraynte Pvysson or Ordenⁿce be made or hereafter happyn to be made in eny of the Lond^e undre the Domynyon of the Duke of Burgoyne or in Almayne, that the seid Marchaut^e of the Staple be or hereafter shalbe restrayned from bryngyng in of Golde or Sylv^r oute of the Land^e of the seid Duke or Almayne, that then duryng the tyme of the seid restraynte all the seid m^{ch}aut^e of the Staple be discharged of the said bringyng into this realme of the seid Sylv^r and Golde.

XV.
Proof of such
Restraint by
Certificate on Oath.

AND be it enacted by this p^sent parliament that if eny Marchaut of the seid Staple happen to be sued for noon bringyng in of the said Sylv^r or Golde, and the same Marchaut allege for his defence and discharge in that behalf eny suche restraynte as is aforeseid, bringyng any let^r of eny Towne within the Domynyon of the seid Duke or of Almayne undre the Seale of the seid Towne testifyng the seid restraynte; or if the said Marchaut Defendaunt will swere and other twoo Marchaut^e with hym that there was in the same two yeres aft^r the seid Wolles were conveyed oute of this realme and solde in man^r and forme abovesaid, suche a restraynte as is aforeseid in the domynyon of the said Duke or in Almayne, that then the seid March^unt defendaunt be of the seid sute acquyted and discharged.

XVI.
Mayor, &c. of the
Staple not charge-
able with Importa-
tion of Bullion
under other Acts.

AND FERTHERMORE be it enacted that the seid Maire Constables and Felisshⁱp nor eny of theym be not charged ne chargeable for bringyng in of Bullion Golde or Sylv^r into this realme of Englund otherwise then as is above rehersed duryng the seid tyme of xxⁱⁱ yeres; Eny Acte or Act^e of Parliament hertofore made notwithstanding but therof be discharged by auctorite of this parliament.

XVII.
Nor for Non-
importation of
Bullion heretofore.

AND also be it enacted that the said Maire Constables and Felisshⁱp of m^{ch}aut^e their p^recessors nor eny of theym be not charged nor chargeable for noon bringyng into this realme before the begynnyng of this parliament of eny bullion golde or sylv^r accordyng to thetheff^e of the Statutes heretofore made or ordeigned; The seid Statut^e or eny of theym in enywise to the contrary notwithstanding.

XVIII.
Provisions of an Act
19 Hen. VII. grant-
ing the retaining of
the Customs on
Wools to the said
Mayor, &c. of the
said Staple, for 16
Years from 6 April
1504. repealed, ex-
cept as to Arrears.

AND moreover be it enacted ordeyned and established by thau^clorite of this p^sent parliament that where by acte of parliament holden at Westminstre the xxvth day of January in the sixth yere of the reigne of King Henry the vijth late King of Englund, IT WAS among^e other ordeyned and graunted to the seid Maire Constables and Felisshⁱp of Marchaut^e of the seid Staple and their Successours for the tyme beyng and evy of theym for the tyme of xvj yeres from the vijth day of Aprill which was in the yere of our Lord God Mⁱ v C^{iiij} to reteyne all man^r of Custumes and Subsidies of their Wolles and Wolfellys and fellys called Shorlyng and Morlyng and evy of theym and of all other psones to be shipped oute of this realme of Englund to the Staple at Calais duryng the seid tyme without eny thyng therof or therfore to be yolden or payde to the late King or his Heires or to the Custumis or Collectours of the Custume and Subsidee for the tyme beyng in eny porte or port^e of this realme, otherwise than in the same acte is exp^ressed and conteyned, the King^e dueties called the Devos or Custumes of Calais excepte, with many other Clauses and Articles in the same Acte conteyned as in the same Acte at large more pleyntly apperith. BE IT ENACTED by this p^sent parliament that the same Acte in the seid xixth yere of the seid late Kyng and evy thyng theryn conteyned be from the vijth day of Aprill which shalbe in the yere of oure Lord God Mⁱ v C^{xvj} voyde adnulled and of noon effecte: And that the seid marchaut^e be utly discharged of all yerely payment^e and of all somes of money in the same Acte especified and comprised fromthensforth by reason of the seid Acte, Excepte oonly for thaccompt^e of the seide Maire and felisshⁱp for suche thing^e as they were or shalbe charged or chargeable before the seid vijth day of Aprill not accounted for; the payment^e of all man^r arrearages and somes of money by theym now due and at the seid vijth day of Aprill to be due unto oure Sovaigne Lord the King that now is, for or concⁿyng any somes of money not indented betwyn the seid m^{ch}aut^e and the Tresorer of Calais for the tyme beyng not accounted for in the King^e Eschequier or elsewhere only except: And that all and singuler somes of money by the seid Maire Constables and felisshⁱp or their p^recessors payde to the seid Tresorer of Calais for the tyme beyng, and indented for betwenn the Maire Constables and felisshⁱp or their p^recessours and the seid Tresorer of Calais for the tyme beyng as slyng money aft^r the table at Calais, be taken and allowed to the same Maire Constables and Felisshⁱp of m^{ch}aut^e for and aft^r the rate of slyng money of Englund.

XIX.
The Staple shall not
be removed from
Calais during this
Act, &c.

AND FERTHERMORE it is enacted ordeyned and established by the seid auctorite that the Staple whiche is nowe at Calais shall not be removed from thens duryng the seid tyme of xxⁱⁱ yeres nor aft^r that, unto suche tyme as the Maire Constables and felisshⁱp of marchaut^e of the seid Staple at Calais be fully satisfied and payed as above is seid of all the forseid somes. And if the seid Staple happen for any man^r cause to be removed contrary herunto, that from that tyme of removyng, the seid Maire Constables and felisshⁱp of marchaut^e ne eny of theym be charged or chargeable to the payment of eny of the seid Wag^e Fees and Reward^e in eny wise.

XX.
What Merchants of
the Staple shall have
Voice in the Courts
of the Staple.

ALSO it is ordeyned enacted and established by the seid auctorite that noo marchaut nowe boynge of the seid estaple or hereaft^r to be, bere eny voyce ne have saying in eny Courte or Court^e that hereaft^r shalbe holden withyn the seid Staple afore the Mayre Constables and felisshⁱp of m^{ch}aut^e of the seid Staple, ne in eny Courte or Court^e that hereaft^r shalbe holden before the Lieutenⁿt Constables and felisshⁱp of m^{ch}aut^e of the same, ne in eny Courte or Court^e that ther shalbe holden before the Constables and felisshⁱp of Marchaut^e of the said Staple, but suche as at that tyme shall have Wolles and Wolfellis and other marchandises in the seid Staple within the said Towne of Calais of his owne ppre marchandises; or suche as that tyme shalbe factos or Attorneys to or for eny m^{ch}aut or m^{ch}aut^e than dwellyng within this Realme of Englund at that tyme havyng within the seid Towne of Calais the rule and gudyng of his maisters good^e and marchandises, or suche as at that tyme shall bere charge within the seid Staple for hymself or for his maistre; uppon payne to forfayte at evy tyme that he soo shall doo or sey xxⁱⁱ li. the oon half therof to the King oure Sovaigne Lord and the other half to the fynder or pver of the same: The King^e Lieutenaunte and other of his Counsaile ther for the tyme beyng oonly excepte.

XXI.
Chap. 7. of this
Session shall not
extend to the
Mayor, &c. of the
said Staple.

PROVYDED alwey that tha^ct or act^e made or to be made in this p^sent parliament for and concⁿyng the King^e revenues, nor any thyng therin conteyned, be in any wise pjudiciall or hurtfull to the Maire Constables and felisshⁱp of marchaut^e aforeseid and their Successours, for or concⁿyng the yerely yeldyng of their Accompte or Accompt^e for payment of theirre duties to the King^e Grace his heires or Successours otherwise than is rehersed especified and conteyned in this p^sent acte; The seid Acte made for the King^e Revenues or any other Acte made or to be made in this p^sent parliament to the contrary notwithstanding.

CHAPTER XI.

The Kinge genall Pardon.

THE King our Sovereigne Lord by delibacōn of high wysedome, advertencyng aswell the prime naturall instrucōns of his Lawes of olde antiquite takyng cōmencement founded in the poynte of ryght reason accordyng to Justice and Equitie for the publike welth of this his realme of England, & by all famouse Kyngē of the same his noble pgenitours & by his Majeste continually approved, as also many good noble ordinaunces aforetyme for p̄servacyon of the same welth specyally made; for disobeyng and offendyng wherof his people were heretofore fallen in many p̄relle daungers & damage ageynst his Highnes, of which daungers & damage of his ample genall pardon in the first yere of his noble reigne and of his abundant grace graunted to all suche that would sue for the same shuld be therby remytted and clerely discharged; albeit sone after a grete number of his seid Subjectē newly offēdid and t̄ngressid his seid lawes and dayly ranne and in maner fell into lyke pelle & damages; Yet nev̄theles his eminent noblenesse of his Gr̄ce & pitie in hope of their amendement and reformaōn graunted a noder his pdoune in the v̄th yere of his reigne, and so of many offence and damage secondly pdoned and acquitted all those his subjectē suyng for the same; and yett over this the grete partie of his seid subjectē of their negligēce have in manyfolde wyse & tymes sythens t̄ngressid and offended his seid lawes, wherby nott only grete and sundry paynes and many punishementē bene required and by them duely deservid, But also grete sūmes of money they ought condyngly to suffre and paye wythout any maner excuse or cause of remissyon, seyng his grace and marcye so abundantly at sundry tymes unto them extended and their owne duetē so negligently regardid; Notwithstandyng his incomparabull goodnes ferre passyng and excellyng the p̄misses, of his more specyall grace and cōpassyon uppon his subjectē for their grete weales and p̄fitē not in example to mynysshe in any poynte or article hereafter thexecutyng of his lawes made or to be made, ne by often forgiveness and remission to gyve audacyty to offenders uppon hoop of impunitye, but that his grete bountiousenes of benefite be a pemptory monycon unto all his subjectē, to be fromhensforth attentyve and diligent to the inviolate observaunce of his seid Lawes, and this to stand and be an absolute dētmynacyon and fynall conclusyon the same his lawes justly & effectually from hensforth to be executed, which execuōn his circumspecte wysdome moost p̄vidently considerith, and all reason and dayly experyens affermeth to be the grete necessary & utile conservature of the sure politique ordre and univ̄sall good rule of all this his seid roialme, for where ordre faileth ruyne & desolaōn often tymes ensueth, Of his most sp̄iall grace & mere mocyon by thassent of his Lordē Sp̄uall & Temporall & the Cōmons in this p̄sent parliament assembled & by auctorite of the same hath made graunted ordeyned enacted & established his fre pdoune in fourme foloyng That ys to sey; All & ev̄y of his Subjectē their heires executours and administ̄ours of them & ev̄y of them and all & synguler bodies in any maner wise corporate Sheres Ryddyngē Hundredē Lathes Rapes Wapentakes Townes Village and Tythyngē their Successours & the Successours of ev̄y of them, shalbe by thauclorite of this present parliament acquitted pdoned releasid and dischargid, ageynst the Kyng our Sōvaigne Lord his heires Successours & Executours, of all & all maner and of ev̄y felonies that be made purveied p̄vidē or ordeyned by any actē estatutē actē or estatute by auctorite of any parliament or parliamentē and of all & all maner & of ev̄y Ryoutē Routē unlafulfull assemblies by p̄sons of or to the number of xxⁱⁱ or any lesse number then xxⁱⁱ cōmitted and doone; and also of all & all maner and of ev̄y contemptē trespasses mesprisions forgyngē p̄claymyngē conventicles confederacies conspiracies forcible entries imbraceries unlawfull maynten^{ce} champtries reteignours gevyngē & weryngē of Liveries signes badgis & tokens non claymyngē non usynges (¹) mysusyngē abusyngē mys-certificatē non Certificatē non deliverauncē of Extretes Inquisicions and Comysions Imbesilmentē and rasyngē of Recordes disceyvyngē forfaitures negligēce mysdemeanures misbehavours ignorauncē conceilmentē wastes omyssions falsenesses p̄juries deceptē confederacies ravishmentē of Wardes wastē in forestē chaceis Parkes and Woodes forfaitures seisours of goodē and catalles that aparteigned to the Kyngē by reason of eny man̄ of forfeiture and causes of forfaitures and the w̄holdyngē ad deteynyngē of theym, and all accions for the same and of our ryght and remedies to or for the same by seaso's accions informacyons billis p̄sentmentē or oderwyse for the same goodē and catalle; and also of all and allman̄ and of ev̄y noysauncē p̄prestures p̄sentmentē Incroachmentē Conveiauncē of goodes money m̄chandises and wares beyonde the see oute of this Roialme or into this Roialme huntynge destruccions or hurte of Dere verte and venyson mysbehavours in forestē Chaceis Parkē and ellē where negligēce escapes useries unlawfull bargaynes unlawfull Sales for dayes unlawfull conveiauncē of goodē catalle or m̄chandises in eny Shippis Vesseille or botes into this roialme or oute of this roialme not bryngyng in of bolyon into this roialme of Englonde oute of the parties beyonde see shippyngē or lading of goodē and m̄chaundises in eny aliens shippe vesseill or bote myssusyngē and deceptfull suyngē of lyv̄eys of all and of ev̄y Mano's Londes Teñtē and oder Hereditamentē oute of the Kyngē handes or of any his p̄genito's reseasours for the same reliefe setting leveyng and makyng of Kedelle and Weyres refusellē of mariage mariage w̄oute any Kyngē licencē of Wardes and Widowes forfaitures paymentē and deliv̄auncē of golde sylv̄ bulloigne or plate to any alien borne oute of this roialme of Englonde forstallyngē regratyngē extorcions mysretornes of wryttē preceptē and comaundementē mys-makyngē of Panellē Aisementē and favoures shewid to Prisoners takyngē of them or eny of theym money rewardes or any other thyngē in any man̄ wyse extorciones chaungē and rechaungē and also of all & allman̄ & of ev̄y yssues an̄ciamentē cessed sette affired judged or not judged sette affired nor cessed nor judged fynes of a hundrede shelyngē or under for concordes of and for levyng of fynes of Mano's londes teñtē or hereditamentē or for any oder causes or cause cessed judged or sette fynes not set nor cessed accions sutes processes for the same alienations giste grauntē and p̄chases w̄oute any Kyngē licencē of Mano's londes teñtē and oder hereditamentē or any of theym holden of the Kyngē Highnes or of any his progenito's, hadde made or doone by any parsonne or parsonnes before the the xiiijth daye of Novembre the vijth yere of the reigne of o^r Sōvaigne Lorde, wheder they or any of theym bene seased or taken into the Kyngē Handē or not seased nor taken into the Kyngē handē by reason of the same alienacions giste grauntē and p̄chases or of eny of theym, yssues revenues and profuytē comen or growen of the same & taken or p̄ceyved or not taken nor p̄ceyved and the p̄ceyvyngē receyvyngē and takyngē of the same yssues revenues & profuytē or eny of theym, and all accions sutē seisures impeticions processes made or hadde or to be made or hadde for the same yssues revenues and profuytē of theym or of eny of theym Alienacions giste grauntē and p̄chases of Mano's Londes teñtē and hereditamentē or any of theym, made hadde or doone before the seid xiiijth daye of Novembre into mortemaigne not seased nor taken into the Kyngē handes before the same xiiijth daye of Novembr by reason of the same alienacions giste grauntē and p̄chases or any of theym into mortemaigne; All utlagaries and forfaitures for the p̄misses or any of theym by the said Kyngē subjectē or eny of theym their Aunceto's or thauncestors of eny of theym by the

Former Pardons,
1 Henry VIII.

5 Henry VIII.

The King's new
free Pardon, viz.of all Felonies by
Statute.
Riots, Routs, &c.
Contempts,
Trespasses, &c.Nuisances,
Incroachments, &c.
Unlawful
Exportations, &c.Mis-returns of
Process, &c.Alienations without
Licence, &c.
before 13 Nov.
7 Henry VIII.Outlawries and
Forfeitures, &c.

¹ The Inrollment in Chancery ends abruptly in this place: What follows is supplied from the Original Act.

Intrusions,
Entries, &c. at any
Time before 5 Feb.
6 Henry VIII.

Pains of Life and
Member, Penalties,
&c.

Actions, Bills,
Informations, &c.
at Suit of the
Crown.

All other Contempts
and Misprisions
whatever;

And all Suits
for the same.

Exceptions;
Treasons, Murders,
Felonies at Common
Law, &c. and also
Suits for Manors of
the Crown, &c.

II.
This Pardon shall
be favourably con-
strued and pleaded.

said bodies corporate Shires Ryddyngē Hundredē Lathes Rapis Wapentakes Townes Villagē and Tithyngē or eny of theym or the predecesso's of eny of theym before the xiiijth daye of this p'sent moneth of Novembre in the vijth yere of the reigne of the said Kyng o' So'veigne Lorde in eny maner wyse hadde made comytted offended presented omyttid deceyved deteyned sufferd p'mulged myssuyd p'mittid conceyled abusid non usid not doone or doone agaynst eny estatute acte p'urveiaunce p'visions p'munyre restraynte acte estatute or restraynte by aucthoritie of Parliament or pliamente made ordered or provided or agaynst the cōen lawes of this roialme of Englonde or eny of theym. And also that all the said Kyngē Subjectē and evy of theym their heires executo's and administrato's & evy of theym the seid bodies corporate & evy of theym the Successours of theym and of evy of theym be pardoned released acquitted and utterly discharged agaynst the Kyngē o' So'veigne Lorde his heires Successo's and Executours of and for all & allman of intrusions & entries made hadde or doone in eny maner wyse before the vth daye of February in the vijth yere of the reigne of the said Kyngē o' So'veigne Lord into any Mano's Landē Teñtē and oder Hereditamentē upon the Kyngē possessyon or any his Progenito's, aswell seased or taken into the Kyngē handes or that ought to be seased or taken into the Kyngē handes or that bene in the Kyngē handes for any maner of cause or by any maner of means as not seased or taken into the Kyngē handē, wheder the same Intrusions & entries or any of them into the same Mano's Londes & Teñtē or any of theym bene of Recorde or not of Recorde, thissues revenues and profuytē comen or growen of the same Mano's Londes and tentē and oder hereditamentē or eny of them before the seid vth daye of February taken or pceyved or not taken nor pceyved receyvynge pceyvynge & takynge of thissues revenues and profuytē of the same before the said vth day of February all accions sute impetitions and pcesses for the same revenues yssues and profuytē and evy of theym; Excepte and forprised suche of the same yssues revenues & profuytē that have bene receyved taken and levied in dede by any of the Kyngē Excheto's or oder his Officers to the Kyngē use oonly. And also that all & evy the said Kyngē subgette their heires executo's and the administrato's of them and of evy of theym and all and singler the said bodies corporate Sheres Ryddyngē Hundredes Lathis Rapis Wapentake Townes Villagē and Tithyngē and the Successo's of evy of theym be acquitted remytted p'doned released and utterly discharged agaynst the Kyngē our So'veigne Lorde his heires and Successo's of all and singler & allman of paynes of lyfe & membre corporall paynys punyshementē pecuniall paynes sōmes of Money forfeitures that the Kyngē said subjectē or any of theym their heires executo's or administrato's of them or any of theym or the said bodies corporate Sheres Ryddyngē Hundredē Lathis Rapē Wapentakes Townes Villagē and Tithyngē or any of theym or their Successo's or the Successo's of any of theym shulde or ought to have hadde suffred or payed or shulde or ought to suffre have or paye for all & singler & allman the premisses before remembred or for any of theym; as if all and evy the same premisses and evy of theym were in this pnt acte playnly expressed declared and specified in their proprietie natures and kyndes as they were hadde made cōmytted omyttid offended p'mittid presented p'mulged suffred conceiled presented certified offended deceyved myssuyd abused not used not doone or doone. And that all the said Kyngē Subjectē and evy of theym & all the said bodies corporate & evy of theym Sheres Ryddyngē Hundredē Lathis Rapis Wapentake Townes Villagē and Tithyngē and evy of theym their heires successo's executo's & administrato's of theym & evy of theym be pardoned acquitted released & utterly discharged agaynst the Kyngē our said So'veigne Lorde his heires successo's and executo's of all & singler accions sute impetitions informacions bille writte seasures and processes which his Highnes his heires or successo's hath have maye or ought to have agaynst his said Subgette or any of theym their heires executo's or administrato's of theym or any of theym the said bodies corporate Shires Ryddyngē Hundredē Lathē Wapentake Rapes Townes Villagē & Tithyngē or eny of theym their successo's or the successo's of any of theym for or concernyng the p'misses or any of the p'misses as if all & singler the causes offencē thynge matiers & oder the premisses were playnly exp'ssed in this pnt acte. And o' this that all and evy the Kyngē said Subjectē the heires executo's & administrato's of theym & of evy of theym And the said bodies Corporate & evy of theym & their successē & the successē of evy of theym be also p'doned released acquitted & utterly discharged agaynst the Kyngē his heires & executo's, of all & allman & evy oder evyll dedē contemptē mesprisions negligencē & offencē whatsoever they be not before p'doned that may be spoken thought or named doone comyttid conceiled non used myssuyd mysused abused suffred not doon or doon before the said xiiijth daye of Novembre by the said Kyngē Subjectē or any of theym the said bodies Corporate or any of theym the aunceto's or p'decesso's of theym or any of theym, agaynst any Estatute acte estatute or acte by aucthoritie of pliamente or pliam' made ordeyned or p'vided or agaynst the comon lawes of this roialme of Englonde or any of theym; As if all & evy the same oder evyll dedē contemptē mesprisions defaultē negligencē & offencē were in this pnt acte playnly exp'ssed & after the forme of the Kyngē lawes specially certeynly & sufficiently declared in their proprietie natures & kynde as they were doone cōmytted conceiled omitted non used abused mysused deceived myssuyd suffred not doone or doone; And also be acquite and discharged of all accions sute impetitions informacions writte bylle made or to be made for the Kyngē his heires or successo's which he hys heires or Sucē hath maye or ought to have agaynst his said Subjectē or any of theym the heires executo's or administrato's of theym or any of theym the said bodies corporate or any of theym or the successors of theym or eny of theym for the same oder evyll dedē contemptē mesprisions offencē negligencē & defaultē or any of theym, & to be to theym & evy of theym as good and as advaillable in the Lawe agaynst the Kyngē o' said So'veigne Lorde his heires successo's & executo's and evy of theym as if the same oder evyll dedē offencē contemptē mesprisions defaultē negligencē and offencē were woorde by woorde sufficiently & playnly declared opened & exp'ssed in this pnt acte and as though they & evy of theym were sufficiently aft' the forme & ordre of the lawe by spiall woordē therunto requesite clerely p'doned & discharged: Excepted and forprised oute of the same foresaid genall clause of p'donne specifieng & cōteignyng this woordē ensuyng; all & allman & evy oder evyll dedes contemptē mesprisions defaultē negligencē & offencē not before p'doned that can be spoken thought or named &c. in the same clause before specified, All Tresons m'ders robies felonies whiche bene felonies oonly by the cōen lawe accomptē conceilmentē recognisaunce, accions reallē wherby the Kyng maye & ought to recov' any Mano's Londē Tentē or Hereditamentē in fee symple fee tayll or for terme of lyfe, dettē o' thenne be due to the Kyngē by reason of any Recognisaunce made for apparaunce for the keyng of the peax oonly, Rioutē Routē & unlawfull assēbles by psonnes above the nombre of xx^{ti} comyttid & doone So that evy suche Rioute Route & unlawfull assemble were comytted & doone at oone tyme above the nombre of xx^{ti} psonnes togeder, And also all intrusions upon the Kyngē possession hadd made or doone sithē the vth daye of february in the vijth yere of the reigne of the Kyngē o' said So'veigne Lorde, the takynge & pceyvynge of thissues revenues & profette of the same Mano's Londē Tentē & oder Hereditamentē growen or comyn sithē the said vth daye of February.

AND ferdermore be yt enacted by aucthoritie aforesaid that all & evy clause sentence woorde & thynge conteignyng in this pnt acte be taken interpretate construed declared & used in the moost ample favorable and large wyse to the most advauntage p'fett & benefite to all and evy the Kyngē said Subjectē and to all and evy oders abovesaid; And p' all & singler pcesses writte bille informacions sute accions taken or made or to be made or taken in eny courte or courtē agayst any of the said Kyngē Subjectē or eny of theym the said bodies corporate or oders before specified or any of theym for or cōcernyng the p'miff or any of theym p'doned released or discharged by aucthoritie of this pnt pliam' be from the said xiiijth daye of Novembr voide & of none effecte;

And that all & evy the said Kyngē Subjecte, and all & evy oders abovesaid maye psonally or by theirre attorney pleade & ministre in & for his or theirre discharge for the pmissiō pdonned & evy of theym this p̄sent acte of free p̄donne or any pte of the same w'oute any fee or od thyng therfore in eny wise payeng to any psonne or psonnes for pledyng wrytyng crieng judgem' or for any oder cause above xij d. to the Clerke or pson that shall entre the said p̄lee or matier for his or theirre discharge in that behalfe.

(1) **PROVIDED** all way that this acte or graunte of this pardon of our seide Soᵛaigne Lorde the Kyng extende not or be not in eny wise beneficiall or available to any person or persons of and for maymyng or betyng of any of the Kyngē keepers or any other person or persons within the Parke of Wardelham in the Countie of Sutht, or for huntynge or killyng of any of the Kyngē Dere within the seide Parke at any tyme sith the firste day of Aprill last past.

III.
Exception;
Offences in
Wardelham Park.

PROVIDED alwayes that this acte of Pardon nor nothing therein conteigned bee prejudiciall or hurtfull to us nother unto our welbeloved ūvntē Laurence Eglisfeld John Flammuk John Richemond and Geoffrey Villers yeomen of our Chambre, of and for oon hundred poundē to us forfeited by William Buttre Rauf Cressey and John Newyngton of our Citie of London m̄cers, for that they and evy of theym bought and sold clothe and other m̄chaundises w'in the Towne of Andewar̄p contrary to the acte and ordenauncē made by the Governo' and felisshīp of o' m̄chauntē adventurers; whiche hundred poundē to us forfeited as above, we have geven unto o' said ūvntē by waye of our Rewarde.

IV.
Exception;
£100 Forfeiture
by certain Mercers
of London.

PROVIDED alwayes that this Acte of p̄donne nor nothyng therein conteigned bee prejudiciall or hurtfull to us nother unto o' welbeloved ūvntē John Saukeld, of and for thre tonnes and oon pype of wyne to us of late forfeited by oon Thomas Lychefeld of Brystowe m̄chaunt denezen; whiche thre tonnes and oon pype of wyne being o' parte and to us forfeited as abovs^d we have geven unto o' said ūvntē by waye of our rewarde.

V.
Exception;
Forfeiture of
certain Wine.

PROVIDED alwayes that this Acte of pardon nor nothing therein conteigned bee prejudiciall or hurtfull to us, nother to our welbeloved ūvntē Edward Forrest oon of the gromes of o' Chambre, of and for the sōme of twenty poundē to us forfeited by Abraham Brese of Moche Jermouth in our Countie of Norff butcher by recognisaunce as suertie for Martyn Libra and Petre Libra Frenshemen, for that they appered not befor John Lavile Richard Bisshoᵛ X̄pofre Moy and John Palmer Justice of our Peas w'in the Towne and Liberties of Moche Jernemouth aforsaid at a day to theym lymytte in the said Recognisaunce, whiche twenty poundē to us forfeited as above We have geven unto o' said ūvntē by waye of o' Rewarde.

VI.
Exception;
Forfeiture on
Recognisaunce.

PROVIDED alwayes that this Acte of pardon nor nothing therein conteigned bee p̄judiciall or hurtfull to us nother unto our welbeloved ūvntē William Holmes grome of o' Seller and Richard Hylle grome of our bottellē of and for twenty poundē to us forfeited by Thomas Wheler otherwise called Thomas Playdell and Robert Edmondē otherwise called Robert Edmond of o' Countie of Berke by recognisaunce as suertes for oon Edward Hekingham who shuld have appered before o' Justice of peax and quoz w'in o' towne of Oxonford the teuesdaye next befor the feest of Seynt Gregorye in the sixt yere of our Reigne, whiche twenty poundē to us forfeited as above, we have geven unto our said ūvntē by waye of our Rewarde.

VII.
Exception;
Forfeiture on
Recognisaunce.

PROVIDED alwayes that this Acte of p̄don nor nothing therein conteigned be p̄judiciall or hurtfull to us nother to o' welbeloved ūvntē James ap Jenkyn yeoman huissier of o' Chambre, William Wynnesbury John Burton John ap Richardē Yeomen of o' garde and Richard Parker grome of our boterye, of and for thre hundred foure score sixteen poundē to us forfeited aswell by William Wright of our Citie of York m̄chaunt as John Grenewode Richard Stanclif George Wilkynson John Croxder Edward Boyes John Bank X̄pofre Oldefeld John Oldfold John Woode Thomas Foxcroft George Ramesden Richard Townesende X̄pofre Sandē William Clif and Batē of Holyford in our Countie of Yorke John Bower otherwise called Boyer William Bank Thomas Labo'ne Petre Dixson William Braswell William Dixson Thomas Heuson William Dixson theldre Richard Croder William Warde James Hill of Braddesfourth in the same Countie and Thomas Taillo' of Kyghley in the said Countie, for that they and evy of theym have flokked and unlauffully made and wrought, oon hundred fourescore eighteen Kerseyes of the colours of white and blewe contrary to an acte of plyament therof made in the thirde yer of o' Reigne, whiche thre hundred fourescore sixteen poundē to us forfeited as above, we have geven unto our said ūvntē by waye of our Rewarde.

VIII.
Exception;
Penalty on Kerseys
made contrary to
3 Hen.VIII. ch. 6.

PROVIDED alwayes that this acte of p̄don nor nothing therein conteigned bee prejudiciall or hurtefull to us nother unto our welbeloved ūvntē William Haywoode John Brabam and John Rolt Yeomen of our Chambre of and for the sōme of fourty poundē to us forfeited by Thomas Hatton John Johnson and Anne Johnson his wif of o' Countie of Essex yeomen for that they and evy of theym kepte ne obfved their apparaunce according to their bound by Recognisaunce, whiche fourty poundē to us forfeited as above, we have geven unto o' said ūvntē by waye of o' Rewarde.

IX.
Exception;
Forfeiture on
Recognisaunce.

PROVIDED alway that this Acte of Pardon ne any thyng theryn conteyned extend to John Cole of Slade in the County of Devonshire Gentylman nor to Thomas Cole hys son.

X.
Exception;
John Cole.

PROVIDED also that this acte of p̄don ne no thyng therein conteyned extend or be in any wise avaylable unto John Myllys late beyng prysoner in the Tower of London, and at tyme of makyng of this acte beyng in the Seyntary at Westm̄.

XI.
Exception;
John Myllys.

¹ The Provisoes following are in separate Schedules annexed to the Act.

Annis 14^o & 15^o HENRICI, VIII. A.D.1523.

Ex Rotulo Parliamenti de annis regni Regis Henrici Octavi, xv^o & xv^o.

STATUTES MADE IN THE SESSION OF PARLIAMENT BEGUN TO BE HOLDEN
IN THE CITY OF LONDON, ON WEDNESDAY THE FIFTEENTH DAY OF APRIL,
IN THE FOURTEENTH YEAR OF THE REIGN OF K. HENRY, VIII.
AND AFTERWARDS PROROGUED, CONTINUED, AND ADJOURNED TO WESTMINSTER,
AND THERE HOLDEN
FROM FRIDAY THE LAST DAY OF JULY UNTIL THURSDAY THE THIRTEENTH OF AUGUST,
IN THE FIFTEENTH YEAR OF THE REIGN OF THE SAID KING:
AND THEN ENDED AND DISSOLVED.

CHAPTER I.

THATTE concyng the conveyng tnsportyng and caryng of Brode Whyte Wollen Clothes out of this Realme.

FOR ASMOCH as Marchaunt Strangers studyng and imagynyng the policies, wayes and meanys to set awarke the people inhabited in forren Countrys and Regions with and by the comodities of this Realme and to bryng the Kynges naturall Subjectes from occupacion to idlenes, Do dayly convey tnsporte and carie out of this Realme of Englund for their owne singuler lucre a great nombre of Brode Whyte Wollen Clothes to be coulored dyed and wrought in dyv's and sondrie partes beyond the See to the great encrease comfote pfitte and advantage of the people inhabited in the said outwarde and forren regions, and to the utter ruyn decaye impovysshyng and undoyng of a great nombre of the Kynges owne naturall Subjectes; And for the effectuall furtheraunce of the said evyll ententes and purposes in the pmysses the said marchaunt straungers aswell by colour of enhaunsyng of pryce of the said Clothes for long dayes of payement as by fayr pmysses and subtile adulacions, have heretofore gotten and regrated into their hondes an innumerable nombre of the said Clothes upon their credens amountyng to great somes of money ferre excedyng their own valours and substaunce, which somes of money many and oftyne tymes they have not payed accordyng to their apoyntmentes whereby the Makers of the said Clothes subtilly compassed by and with their fayr and flateryng pmysses have susteyned importable losses to the great impovysshyng of this the Kynges owne Realme, and to the enrichyng of the Regions and Countries of foren Prynces: For remedy wherof be it enacted by the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde and the Lordes Spirituall and Temporall and the Commens in this p'sent parliament assembled and by auctorite of the same, that frome the feast of Saynt Michael tharchaungell next comyng, no pson or psonnes inhabited withyn this Realme of what estate degre or condicion soev' he be of, shall sell or delyv' or cause to be solde or delyved withyn this Realme by contracte covenaut bargeyn gifte or any of them or otherwysse, to any m'chaunt or m'chauntes straungers beyng borne in any of the parties beyond the See or ell' where oute of the Kynges Obeysaunce or to any of his or their Factours deputies or attourneys straungers or Englishmen, to the use of the said m'chaunt or m'chauntes straungers, any man of brode whyte Wollen Clothes made or hereafter to be made withyn this Realme of Englund upon payne to forfait xl s. for evy clothe solde or delyved after the said feast of Seynt Michael cont'rie to theeffecte and fourme of this p'sent acte; the one halfe of evy such forfeiture to be to thuse of our Sovereign Lorde the Kyng, And the other halfe therof to be to the pson or psonnes other then the Offender, that wyll fyrst sue for the same by origynall of Dett Byll Playnt or Informacion in any of the Kynges Courtes after the usuall course of the Lawes and Customes of the Realme; in which sute or accion the Defendaunt or Defendauntes shall nat be admytted to wage ther Lawe, ne any essoyne lycence or pteccion shall be allowed. **PROVYDED** alwey that yf any pson or psonnes beyng the Kyng's naturall Subjecte convey and bryng or cause to be conveyed and brought any Brode Whyte Wollen Clothe or Clothes to the cōen Market kept and holden in Blakwell Hall withyn the Citie of London and doo nat ther or ell' where bargayne utter and sell the sayed Clothe or Clothes thider brought to or with some Englyshe m'chaunt or

No Inhabitant of this Realm shall sell Broad White Woollen Cloths to Alien Merchants, upon Pain of 40s.

Proviso, that if any Subject on bringing such Cloths to Blackwell Hall, do not sell them in Eight Days, he may sell them to Alien Merchants.

m̄chauntes withyn eight dayes next after the said clothe or clothes shalbe brought and shewed to sell in the said market, That then yt shalbe lefull to any such pson or psonnes ymmediatly after the said eight dayes and nat before, to contracte bargayn utter sell and delyv̄ his or their said Clothe or Clothes so brought and shewed at and in the said market as is beforesaid, and beyng onsolde to any and ev̄y m̄chaunt Straunger or Straungers beyng pryvyleged and havynge libtie to contracte and bye wollen Clothes frely and openly withyn the libtie of the said Citie of London, so that the said m̄chaunt or m̄chauntes straungers doo paye and delyv̄ for the said Clothe or Clothes so by hym or them to be bought without covyn or male engyn, at and upon the receyt of the said Clothe or Clothes, or withyn oon monyth next ensuyng the said sale and delyv̄y of the said Clothe or Clothes or withyn lasse tyme at the wyll of the seller therof, all such hole and entier sōmes of redy money or wares or redy money and wares or any of them as was agreed and contracted to be had for the said clothes by the said sellers or seller of them without any other or further respyte or dayes of payement to be had made or agreed in any behalf; Any thyng before conteigned in this p̄sent acte to the cont̄ry therof notwithstanding. **PROVYDED** also that this p̄sent Acte or any thyng theryn conteigned be not in any wyse hurtfull or p̄judiciall to any of the Kynges Subjectes for or conc̄nyng the delyv̄y of any such Wollen Clothes to any marchaunt or marchaunt̄ straungers by reason of any bargayne or sale made by them or any of them of the said clothes before the xxth daye of July in the xv yere of Kyng Henry the Eight, But that the said Kynges Subjectes maye frely and quyety delyv̄ or cause to be delyv̄ed the said Clothes so bargeyned and bought before the said xxth daye of July without any penalties or forfayture; Any thyng in this p̄sent Acte conteigned to the cont̄ry therof natwithstandyng.

Alien Merchants shall pay for them at the Time of Sale, or within a Month after.

Proviso, that this Act shall not prejudice any Sale made before July 20th, in 15 Hen. VIII.

AND BE YT ENACTED by auctorite aforesaid that noo pson or psonnes at any tyme hereafter and before the said feast of Saynt Michaell bargeyn or sell to any m̄chaunt or m̄chauntes Straungers any such brode whyte wollen Clothes to be delyv̄ed unto the said marchaunt or m̄chauntes straungers at any tyme after the said feast of Saynt Michaell to thentent to defraud theffecte and true meanyng of this estatute, upon the payne before lymytte and exp̄ssed.

II. No one shall sell Cloths before Michaelmas next to be deliverod after.

AND FARTHERMORE be yt p̄vyded that ev̄y of the Kynges naturall subjectes at their libties and pleasures maye any time hereafter sett and delyv̄ for redye money or wares, or for redy money and wares or any of them, to be payed and delyv̄ed as is beforesaid to any m̄chaunt or marchauntes straungers, all man̄ of brode white wollen Clothes made or to be made in Coggysshall Bockyng Blanktre or any of them, and white clothes called Gleyforthes and all man̄ of whyte brode wollen clothes with crumpyll lystes otherwyse called Bastardes so that ev̄y of the said whyte wollen Clothes conteigned in this p̄vyse conteign in length xxvij yardes at the least or above at the Water; Any thyng in this p̄sent acte conteigned to the cont̄ry therof natwithstandyng.

III. Certain Cloths specified may be freely sold for ready Money, or Wares.

AND OV̄ THIS be it further p̄vyded ordeigned and enacted by the auctorite aforesaid that yt shalbe lefull to ev̄y pson or psonnes beyng the Kynges naturall subjectes to utter bargeyn contracte sell and delyv̄ all man̄ of whyte brode wollen clothes to any m̄chaunt or m̄chauntes straungers in and all cōmen fayres to be holden and kept withyn any place or places in this Realme: And also to all and ev̄y m̄chaunt straunger or straungers reparyng frome foren Countrees by the See to any portes or crekes withyn this Realme withyn any vityll or other m̄chaundyse at all tymes frome tyme to tyme, so that all such Clothes so or in any otherwyse hereafter to be bargeyned and solde to any m̄chaunt or m̄chauntes straungers as is beforesaid, be alweyes solde and delyv̄ed without covyn or male engyn for redye money or wares, or for redie money and wares or any of them, to be payed and delyv̄ed at such tyme or tymes as is before lymytte without any other or further respite or dayes of payement to be had accorded and agreed in any behalfe; Any thyng in this p̄sent acte conteigned to the cont̄ry therof notwithstanding.

IV. White Broad Woollen Cloths may be sold to Aliens at Fairs. Or at the Ports to Merchants arriving there.

AND BE YT FURTHER enacted by the auctorite aforesaid That no pson or psonnes which doo sell ther wollen clothe or clothes to any Cytezin and Freman of London without the libtie of the said Citie, and before the said clothe or clothes be conveyed and brought withyn the same Citie, shall nat be compelled by any pson or psonnes to bryng their said clothe or clothes solde in fourme abovesaid to the Market called Blakwell Hall withyn the said Citie ne to paye any Toll Custōme or other Inposicion for any libtie or ease to be had in the same Hall for any such clothe or clothes so solde, but maye frelye at their pleasure bryng convey and delyv̄ their said Clothe or Clothes ymmediatly to the house or houses of such Cytezin and fremen as dyd by the same in fourme aforesaid without any let or disturbaunce in any behalfe; **AND yf** any Clothe maker or any other pson be lettyd or disturbed cont̄ry to this acte, than the letter or disturber to forfeyt to the owner of the said Clothe or Clothes for ev̄y clothe letted or disturbed to the cont̄ry hereof xij d. for which forfayture the said owner shall have his remedy agayne the said letter or disturber by accyon or playnt of dett in any of the Kynges Courtes; in which accion or playnt the defendaut or defendantes shall nat wage their Lawe ne any Essoyne Licence or P̄teccion shalbe allowed; this Acte to endure unto the last daye of the next parliament. **PROVYDED** always that this Acte extende nat to Northerne Whites cōmenly named and called Dosyns made in the North parties of this Realme.

V. Cloths sold out of the City of London to any Citizen or Freeman need not be brought to Blackwell Hall.

Penalty upon Persons disturbing others contrary to this Act; 12 d.

Northern Whites.

CHAPTER II.

THACTE concyng the takyng of apprentises by Straungers.

No Alien shall take an Alien Apprentice; Penalty 10 l.

BE it ENACTED BY THE KYNG our So^veign Lorde and the Lordes Spirituall and Temporall and the Cōmens in this p^sent parliament assembled and by the auctorite of the same that no manⁿ of straunger borne out of the Kynges obeysaunce be he denisen or nat denisen usyng any manⁿ of hande crafte withyn this Realme shall take frome hensforth any apprentyse, except the same apprentyce be borne under the Kynges obeysaunce upon payne to forfait for evy apprentyse that he shall take cont^ry to this acte x li, the one half therof to be to our So^veign Lorde the Kyng, the other halfe to hym or them that shall sue for yt, be yt by accion of dette byll playnt informacion or otherwyse, in which sute the defendaunt shall nat be admytted to wage his Lawe, ne any Essoyne Licence or p^teccion to be allowed.

II.
No Alien shall keep more than Two Alien Journeymen.

BE YT ALSO ENACTED by the auctorite aforesaid and under lyke payne to be forfeited and recov^d as is aforesaid, that noo Straunger beyng alyen born and usyng any manⁿ of honde crafte withyn this Realme, frome the feast of Alsayntes next ensuyng, shall in any manⁿ of wyse use take reteign or kepe into his or their s^vyces any manⁿ of Journey man or Covenaut s^vvaunt above the number of twoo at one tyme; Except the same Journeyman or covenaut s^vvaunt be borne under the Kynges obeysaunce.

III.
Aliens, using any Handycraft in London, &c. shall be under the Search of the Wardens and Fellowships of Handycrafts, and one Alien of the same Craft.

AND O^v THIS be yt enacted by auctorite aforesaid, That all manⁿ of psonnes beyng Alyens borne usyng any manⁿ of handy crafte be they denysens or nat denysens, and inhabited withyn the Citie of London or Suburbes of the same, withyn the Towne of Westmynster the parisshe of Saynt Martyns in the Felde, the parysse of our Ladye of the Stronde, Saynt Clement of Danes without Temple barre, Saynt Gyles in the Felde, Saynt Andrewes in Holburne, the Towne and Borough of Southwarke, Shortdiche, White Chapell parysse, Saynt Johns Strete, the parysse of Clerkynewell, Saynt Botolphes parysse without Algate, Saynt Katheryns, Barmondsay Strete, or withyn twoo Myles compasse of the sayed Cytye of London or the parysses aforesaid, shalbe under the Serche and Reformation of the Wardens and the Felowshyppes of handy craft^e withyn the said Citie of London, with one substanciall straunger beyng an housholder of the same crafte by the same Wardens to be chosen, that is to saye, Evy such straunger occupieng any mystery or handy crafte as ys aforesaid, shalbe under the Serch and Reformation of the Wardens and one Straunger substanciall beyng an housholder of that crafte that they shall so occupie: And that the Wardens of the said Citie of evy such handye crafte with one Straunger or housholder as is aforesaid of the same crafte, have full power and auctorite by this p^sent acte to lymytte and appoynt to evy straunger of the mystery and handy crafte that they be of inhabityng withyn the said Citie Suburbes places or p^cyncte above remembred a p^per marke without takyng any thyng therfor, by the which their wares vesselles and workmanshipes that they make may be knowen: And that the Wardens of evy such handecrafte and myst^ye aforesaid callyng to them oon straunger of the myst^ye and occupacion that they be of, beyng an housholder, shall have full power and auctorite to serch vieu and refourme as well withyn the said Citie of London as in all other places and lymytt^e beforesaid all manⁿ of wares and workmanshipes made by any manⁿ of such handy crafte men beyng alyens borne as ys beforesaid: And that noo Straunger borne oute of the Kynges obeysaunce usyng any of the mysteryes or occupacions of Smythes Joyners or Coupers shall make any manⁿ of wares or vesselles concyng the same mysteryes or occupacions, except that they and evy of them put to such markes to evy of the same wares and vessell^e before they shalbe put to sale or use as the Wardens of their occupacions craftes or mysteryes shall lymytt and appoynt without takyng any thyng therfor upon payne of forfeiture the double valure of the same wares and vessell^e, the one halfe of which forfeiture to be to the Kyng our So^veign Lorde, the other halfe to the partie that fyrst wyll sue for the same by accion of Dett Byll Playnt or Informacion, in which the defendaunt shall nat wage his lawe nor any Essoyne shalbe cast or p^teccion allowed.

Mark for the Wares of Aliens.

Search and Reform of Wares of Aliens.

Aliens being Smiths Joiners and Coopers shall mark their Wares, with such Marks as Wardens of their Crafts may appoint;

Penalty, Double Value.

IV.
False and deceitful Wares of Aliens found upon Search shall be forfeited.

AND FERTHER IT IS ENACTED by the auctorite aforesaid that yf upon any suche serche or viewe to be made by the Wardens and oon Straunger of any crafte or mystery beforesaid after the fourme of this astatute in Vesselles or Wares to be founde in the possession of the Workers or Owners therof puttyng the same vesselles or wares to Workmanship^p of any Straunger falsely and disceitfully made to the hurte of the Kyng^e liege people, and so ajuged by the said Wardens and one Straunger, that then such worker and owner in whose possession the same false and disceitfull wares shalbe founde, shall forfait the same wares the one halfe therof to the Kyng our So^veign Lorde, and the other halfe therof to the fyrste fynder therof, suyng for the same in any of the Kynges Courtes by accion of detynue, in which accions the Defendaunt nor Defendauntes shall nat be admytted to wage their lawe nor p^teccion ne Essoyne be to them hereyn allowable.

V.
Wardens of Fellowships in Cities and Towns Corporate, or the Bailiffs and Governors thereof, shall view and search Aliens using any Handycrafts there.

BE yt also enacted by thauctorite aforesaid that all Wardeyns and Maisters of Felowshippes of all and evy such handy craftes withyn any such Citie Borough or Towne corporate withyn this Realme where any such Wardens happen to be, and in such Boroughes and Townes corporate where noo Wardens of handy craftes ar the Bayliffes or the Govⁿour or Govⁿours of the same Boroughes or Townes so lakkyng Wardeyns, shall have lyke power and auctorite with the Baylyff or Baylyffes of the libties with them where any such libtie shalbe beyng content so to doo, to viewe serche and refourme straungers borne out of the Kynges obeysaunce inhabityng and usyng withyn any such Citie Borough or Towne Corporate any manⁿ of handy crafte, in as large and ample manⁿ as the said Wardeyns and felowshyppes of the said Citie of London may doo by v^tue of this p^sent acte. **AND** that all Straungers usyng any of the said handy craftes in any of the said Cities Boroughes or Townes corporate be bounden to doo and obey in evy thyng accordyng to the tenour of this p^sent acte upon lyke paynes and forfeitures as is above remembred to be had and recov^d in fourme above reherycd.

PROVYDED alwey that yf the Wardeyns of any Felowship or Mysterye beforesaid, Baylyffes Govnour or Govnours beforesaid wrongfully wyll intreat any straunger in executyng of this acte or any thyng theryn conteigned, That then the Straunger so greved maye by auctorite of this acte by byll or informacion compleyn to the Lorde Chaunceler and Tresourer of Englonde or the Justices of Assyse in the Countie for the tyme beyng, which by their examinacions shall have full power and auctorite to here and detyne the same complaynt and to awarde to the partye compleynaunt such amendes as by their discrecions shalbe thought reasonable.

VI.
Remedy for such
Strangers wrong-
fully entreated.

PROVYDED ALSO that yt shalbe lafull for and to evy the said Straungers borne out of the Kynges obeysaunce beyng a housholder to have and reiteign aswell all and evy such straungers borne out of the Kynges obeysaunce, beyng the tyme of this parliament with hym reiteigned as journeyman, as to have and reiteign evy such straunger beyng borne out of the Kynges obeysaunce beyng apprentyce with hym the tyme of this parliament, this acte notwithstanding; this to endure to the laste daye of the next parliament.

VII.
Aliens may retain
their present
Journeyman and
Apprentices.

PROVYDED ALSO that this Acte extend nat to the Inhabitauntes Estraungers that nowe be or hereafter shalbe in the Universities of Oxforde or Cambridge or withyn the Sentuary of Saynt Martyns le Graunde withyn the said Citie of London.

VIII.
Saving for the
Universities, &c.

PROVYDED ALWAYS that yf the said Wardyns of the said Citie of London with a Straunger or Govnour or Govnours of any Citie or Borough corporate withyn this Realme refuse to marke the wares of any estraunger after that they be requyred so to marke, that then it shalbe lafull to the same estraunger or estraungers to whome such refusell shalbe so made, to sell and put to sale his said wares so requyred to be marked and refused; this acte notwithstanding.

IX.
If Wardens refuse
to mark the Wares
they may be sold
without the Mark.

PROVYDED also that this Acte extend nat to any other handy crafte than to the craftes of Joynours, Pouchemakers, Coupers, and Blak Smythes for or concnyng the foresaid article of markyng of Wares of the said Estraungers. ALSO THAT it shalbe lafull to any Lorde of the Parliament and evy other of the Kynges Subjectes havyn Londes and Tenementes to the yerely value of oon hundred poundes, to take and reiteign Estraungers Joyners and Glasyers in their svyce from tyme to tyme to and for the excysyng with them their craftes; this Acte notwithstanding.

X.
Lords, &c. may
retain Alien Joiners
and Glaziers.

CHAPTER III.

THACTE concnyng the drapyng of Worstedes Sayes and Stamyns for the Town of Great Yarmouth.

BECAUSE YT IS DISCRETELY considered in this p'sent parliament that the true making and drapyng of Worstedes Sayes and Stamyns is oon of the moost p'fitable occupacions of this Realme, And that the same Worstedes Sayes and Stamyns truly and substancially made and wrought ben right acceptable and comodious m'chaundises as well in this Realme of Englonde as in other foren regions and countrees; For establishment and good order wherof dyvs good and laudable estatutes actes and ordenaunces heretofore have bene made and enacted, and namely in a Parliament holden at Westm̄ the thirde daye of June in the vijth yere of the reign of the late Kyng of famous memorie Edward the Fourth, sythen which parliament the making of the said Worstedes Sayes any Stamyns hath moch encreaced and ben multieplied in the Citie of Norwich and in dyvs Townes and Places in the Countie of Norff: And because the Townes of Great Yarmouth and Lynne in the said Countie ben Townes incorporated, and thenhabitauntes of the same Townes nowe dailly praetyse and use the making and drapyng of the said Clothes of Worstede Sayes and Stamyns more buselie and diligently then they have done in tymes past, to whome yt is paynfull and costelye to r'nsporte and convey ther said Clothes to the said Citie of Norwich or to places withyn the said Countie of Norff which ben far distaunt frome either of the said Townes, to be serched and sealed by the Wardens of the Worstede Wevs of the same Citie of Norwich or Countie accordyng to the said Acte of Parliament made the said vijth yere of Kyng Edward the fourth: IT IS THEREFOR ordeigned established and enacted by the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde and by the Lordes sp'ual and temporall and the Comens in this p'sent parliament and by auctorite of the same, That the Craftysmen called Worstede Wevers inhabited in the said Towne of Great Yarmouth shall have power and auctorite by this p'sent acte fromehensforth to electe and chuse yerely for evy in the mondaye next after the Feast of Penthecost, one honest man of the same mystye and occupacion beyng an Housholder withyn the said Towne of Great Yarmouth, and havyn of his p'per goodes and catalles to the value of Ten pounde at the least, or londes and tenementes to his owne use of Estate of freholde at the leest to the clere yerely value of xx s. to be Warden of the same crafte and mystery for the yere next ensuyng; Which man so elected and chosen shall p'sonally appere before the Maire of the said Citie of Norwiche for the tyme beyng, the Monday next after the Feast of Corpis Christi than next ensuyng, then and ther to be sworne and charged by lyke othe concnyng the true and substanciall making of the said clothes withyn the said Towne of Yarmouth, as the Foure Wardens of the said Citie of Norwich by v'tue of the said Acte of Parliament made in the said vijth yere of Kyng Edward the Fourth ben charged and sworne for the same Citie of Norwich; And yf the said Maire happen to be absent the said Mondaye after Corpis Christi, or elles then refuseth to receyve or take the said Othe, than the said Warden so electe withyn foure dayes next after the same mondaye shall come before the Baylyffes of the said Towne of Great Yarmouth for the tyme beyng, or before one of them the other beyng absent; and then and ther receyve a corporall othe for the true excysyng of the same Ofl'yce of Wardenship after the tenour of the othe accustomed used to be gyven to the said Wardens of the said Citie of Norwiche:

St. 7 Edw. IV. c. 1.

Worsted Weavers
of Great Yarmouth
may choose a War-
den of their Craft.

His Qualifications.

He shall appear
before the Mayor
of Norwich to be
sworn;

Or before the
Bailiffs of
Yarmouth.

His Seal with the Letter Y. thereon.

His Authority.

None shall weave Worsteds, &c. in Yarmouth, except an Englishman having been Apprentice; who shall weave his Mark therein.

II.

When the Town of Lynn hath Ten Householdors or more of the Craft of Worsteds Weavers, they may elect a Warden;

He shall be charged and sworn as the Warden of Yarmouth;

His Seal with the Letter L. thereon. His Authority.

No one shall weave Worsteds, &c. in Lynn, except an Englishman, having been Apprentice, who shall weave his Mark therein.

III.

When the Number of Householdors in Lynn is less than Ten, a Warden of Norwich or Norfolk shall search and seal Worsteds, &c. there, monthly.

Worsted Weavers of Lynn shall pay Expences of such Wardens.

Penalty 40 s. on Non-payment of such Charges.

Like Penalty on Warden's Neglect.

Recovery of such Penalties.

And that the said Warden of the said Towne of Great Yarmouth for the tyme beyng so electyd and sworne, may ordeign and appoynt a seale with this tre Y to be graven in the same seale, and may have full power and auctorite to vieu serch cease and seale in leed, with the same seale so to be appoynted and ingraved and none other, all Worstedes Sayes and Stamyns withyn the said Towne of Yarmouth and Suburbes of the same made or to be made and nat elleswhere, in as large and ample man^r as the said Wardens of the said Citie of Norwich and Wardens of the said Countie of Norff or any of them hath or have w^yn the said Citie or Countie, or in any wyse may doo in that behalfe by auctorite or v^tue of the before remembred Acte made in the sayed seventh yere of Kyng Edward the fourth; Any thyng in the same acte conteigned to the contrary natwithstandyng. AND that no pson inhabited withyn the said Towne of Great Yarmouth or Suburbes therof weve any Worstedes Sayes or Stamyns withyn the same Towne, except he be an Englysshman borne and have ben apprentyce to the said ocupacion, and without he weve theryn such pper mark as shalbe lymytted and appoynted by the said Warden of the said Towne for the tyme beyng electe and sworne as is aforesaid, upon payne of forfeiture therof to the Kyng our So^verign Lorde; And that ev^ey Warden of the said Towne shall lymytte distincte and se^vall markes to ev^ey of the said Worstede We^vs of the same Towne of Great Yarmouth, and the same markes by the said Warden to be registred in a Boke.

AND ALSO BE YT enacted by the auctorite aforesaid, that yf and whenseo^v hereafter the said Towne of Lynne shalbe inhabited with ten sondrie housholders or more number of housholders exc^ecicyng and usyng the said crafte or myst^ye of worstede Wevers, Than and from thensforth that is to saye, as long as the same Towne of Lynne shalbe inhabited with the number of ten such housholders at the leest, It shalbe lefull to the same Inhabitautes of the said Towne of Lynne yerely in the Mondaye next after the feast of Penthecost to electe and chuse of themselfe one Wardeyn of the said Crafte and Mystery of Worstede Wevers to be of the value in Londes and Goodes as is aforesaid of the Warden of Yarmouth, which Warden so electe shall yerely be sworne and charged at the said Citie of Norwich in lyke man^r and at lyke daye as is above lymytted to the Warden of Yarmouth, or in defaut of the said Maire of Norwiche, then the said Warden so to be electe for the said Towne of Lynne [to take a corporall othe before the Maire of the said Towne of Lyn'] withyn such tyme and after such fourme as is before lymytted unto the Warden of Yarmouth; And that the said Warden of the said Towne of Lynne for the tyme beyng so electe and sworne, by hymself may ordeign and appoynt a Seale with this tre L to be graven in the same seale and may have full power and auctorite to [weve'] serch sease and seale in lede with the same seale so to be engraved and with none other, all Worstedes Sayes and Stamyns withyn the said Towne of Lynne and Suburbes of the same made or to be made and nat elsewhere, in as large and ample man^r as the said Warden of the said Citie of Norwich and Wardens of the said Countie of Norff or any of them, hath or have withyn the said Citie or Countie or otherwyse may doo by auctorite or v^tue of the before remembred acte made in the said seventh yere of Kyng Edward the fourth; Any thyng conteigned in the same acte to the cont^ry notwithstanding. AND THAT NO PSONNE inhabited withyn the said Towne of Lynne or Suburbes therof make any Worstedes Sayes or Stamyns withyn the same Towne except he be an Englysshman borne and hath bene apprentyce to the same ocupacion and without he weve theryn such pper marke as shalbe lymytted and appoynted by the said Warden of the same Town of Lynne for the tyme beyng, upon payne and forfayture therof to the Kyng our So^verign Lorde, and that ev^ey Warden of the said Towne shall lymytte distyncte and se^vall markes to ev^ey of the said Worstede Wevers of the same Towne and the same Markes by the said Warden to be registred in a boke.

AND BE YT FERTHER enacted by the auctorite aforesaid that frome the Feast of Saynt Michael tharchaugell next cōmyng unto such tyme as the said Towne of Lynne shalbe inhabited with the said number of ten housholders of the said crafte of Worstede Wevers, and always after when that nomber of ten housholders shall happen to fayle and nat be inhabyted in the said Towne of Lynne, the said Wardens of the said Citie of Norwich and their successours shall p^ure and cause one of themselfes or one of the Wardens of the said crafte of the said Countie of Norff, p^onally to come and be ev^ey xxviiij daye frome and after the said Feast of Saynt Michael tharchaugell in and to the said Towne of Lynne, or withyn sixe dayes next after ev^ey such xxviiij day and ther to contynue and abyde by solong tyme as he maye serch and seale all such Worstedes Sayes and Stamyns made in the same Towne of Lynne as then shalbe brought to hym to be sealed withyn the space of one hole daye. And the said Inhabitautes of Worstede Wevers of the same Towne of Lyn beyng, shall content and paye to the said Warden of Norwich or Norff which shall so cōme to Lynne in the said xxviiij daye or withyn sixe dayes next after the said xxviiij daye for his costes and expences for ev^ey tyme that he shall so cōme to Lyn bytwene the Feastes of Saynt Michael the Archaungell and the Annunciacion of our Ladye Saynt Marye, iij s. and for ev^ey tyme that he shall so cōme to the said Towne of Lyn betwene the feast of the Annunciacion of our Ladie and the feast of Saynt Michael tharchaugell, iij s. And yf the said Inhabitautes of Worstede Wevers of the said Towne of Lyn do nat content and paye to the said Warden cōmyng to Lynne in fourme aforesaid for his said costes and charges the said iij s. or iij s. as is above lymytted, then the same Inhabitautes shall forfait and paye to the said Warden or to his Executours for ev^ey such defaut of payement, xl s. And yf none of the said Wardens of Norwich and Norff cōme to the said Towne of Lyn for the cause aforesaid in man^r and fourme above remembred, that the said Wardens of the said Citie of Norwich shall forfait and paye to the said Inhabitautes of Lyn of the said mystery of Worstede Wevers for ev^ey such defaute, xl s. for recompense of which penalties and forfaytes the said Wardens of Norwich or Norff beyng therunto entytled by this p^osent acte by his pper name with this addicion That is to saye, Unus Gardianoꝝ or nup unus Gardianoꝝ artis sive mist^e textorum [panniū lanei¹] vocat^o Worstedis in

¹ Interlined on the Roll.

² view Printed Copies.

³ panni lanei Printed Copies.

Civitate Norwici vel Co[m] Norff as the trowth requyreth, shall and may have accion of dett by writt byll or playnt in any competent or lafull Court of this Realme ageynst the said Inhabitauntes of Lyn of the said Mysterie for the tyme beyng by their sondrie pper names: And the said Inhabitauntes by ther said Names with this addicion Textores panni Lanci voč Worstedis Inhabitantes Ville de Lyn, shall may have lyke accions of dett ageynst the said Wardens of Norwich by the Name of Gardiani artis sive mis^{te} textoz [panniū laneum¹] voč Worstedis infra Civitatem Norwič vel Co[m] Norff to be used in good congrueties of laten and fourme of the Lawes of this Realme; in which Accions or any of them non essoynne pteccion or wayer of Lawe shall be suffred or allowed. And that the p^ticuler bodies or goodes of any of the said Wardens or Inhabitauntesbeyng condempned in any of the said accions shall and may be put in Execucion after such man^r and fourme as is usyd in accions of Dett by course of the Cōen Lawe of this Realme.

AND MOREOV^r BE Y^t enacted by the auctorite aforesaid that all Clothes of Worstedis Sayes and Stamyns made or to be made withyn any of the said Townes of Lyn and Great Yarmouth or Suburbes of the same or any of them and marked with such markes as shalbe lymytte to the Makers by the said Wardens of the said towne in man^r and fourme abovesaid, and weved and sealed by any of the Wardens of the said townes of Lyn and Yarmouth in fourme above remembred by force and v^tue of this p^sent acte, maye be lafully put to sale by the owners and makers of the same without any other m^kkyng or sealyng upon the said Clothes or upon any of them to be had or made by any other Wardens dwellyng or abydyng without the said Townes and without any arrest seasure or forfeiture to be had or made of or upon any of the said clothes for lak of any other seales or markes; any thyng conteigned in the said former acte made in the said seventh yere of Kyng Edward the Fourth, to the cont^rie notwstanding.

AND OV^r THIS BE IT enacted by the auctorite aforesaid that ev^y Craftesman of the said Myst^rie and occupation of Worstede makyng, dwellyng withyn any of the said Townes of Lyn and Great Yarmouth and Suburbes of the same at their owne free wylles and libties from hensforth for ev^r may have and take apprentyce or apprentyces beyng male of the age of xiiij yeres and upward, and beyng the Kynges naturall Subjectes for the tyme of vij yeres and nat under, so that none of them excede the nombre of twoo at ones to lerne use and exc^yse the said crafte withyn either of the said Townes of Lyn and Great Yarmouth or Suburbes of the same, albeit the father of the same apprentyces or apprentyce maye not expende in londes and tenementes to the yerely value of xx s. any Acte or Ordenaunce to the cont^ry made or to be made notwithstandyng.

PROVYDED ALWAY that this p^sent acte nor any thyng theryn conteigned be not in any wyse hurtfull or p^judiciall to the Maire of Norwich or to his Successours or to the Wardens of the said Citie and Countie or to their Successours in any poynt article power or auctorite other then for wevyng, serchyng and sealyng of Worstedes Sayes and Stamyns made or to be made onely withyn the said Townes of Lyn and Yarmouth or Suburbes of the same or to any of them, And for lymyttyng of m^kkes to the makers of Worstedis Sayes and Stamyns onely inhabited in either of the said Townes or Suburbes therof and takyng of apprentyces in fourme above remembred, But that the said Maire of the said Citie of Norwich and Wardens of the said Citie and Countie and ev^y of theym may have and use all other poyntes articles powers and auctorities conteigned and specified in the above remembred acte made in the said seventh yere of Kyng Edward the Fourth, aswell for the serche sealyng correccion and reformation of the sayed Wardens newly to be electe by v^tue of this p^sent acte and ev^y of them accordyng and after such fourme as they may do or use any of the said Wardens of the said Citie or Countie by force of the said acte made in the said seventh yere of Kyng Edward the Fourth, as all and ev^y other inquiries correccions serches [seasynges²] and reformacions to be had for the true makyng of Worstedes Sayes and Stamyns in and upon any pson or psonnes aswell withyn the said townes of Lyn and Yarmouth as without, without trouble lette or vexacion of any of the Inhabitauntes of the said Townes in as large and ample wyse as they myght have done before the makyng of this p^sent acte; Any thyng conteigned in the same p^sent acte to the cont^rye notwithstandyng.

AND ALSO PVYDED AND be it enacted by the auctorite aforesaid that the said Craftysmen of Worstede Wev^s inhabited or hereafter to be iniabited withyn either of the said Townes of Lyn and Yarmouth or Suburbes of the same and the mⁱchauntes or any other pson or psonnes which shall happen to bye of the same craftesmen or any of them or of any other pson any of the said Clothes of Worstedes, Stamyns or Sayes made or to be made withyn either of the said Townys of Lyn and Yarmouth and sealed by the said Wardens of the same Townes to be electe and sworne as is aforesaid and ev^y of them, shall nat shere dye or put in colour or calender any Worstedes Stamyns or Sayes made or to be made withyn eyther of the said Townes of Lyn and Yarmouth or Suburbes of the same in any other place or places but onely withyn the said Citie of Norwich or Suburbes of the same, upon payne of forfeiture of ev^y peace of Worstede Sayes or Stamyns to be made withyn any of the said Townes of Lyn and Yarmouth or Suburbes of the same or the value therof, shorne died coloured or calendred by any of the said Craftysmen Byers or mⁱchauntes in any other place or places then in the said Citie of Norwich or Suburbes of the same, the one halfe therof to be to the Kyng our So^veign Lorde, and the other halfe therof to such psonne or psonnes as shall sease the same, so that the said Worstedes brought to the said Citie of Norwich to be shorne died coloured and calendred without covyn or crafte of any of the said Inhabitauntes and mⁱchauntes may be shorne died coloured and calendred at and by as convenyent pryce or pryces and in as redie wyse as the said inhabitauntes of either of the said Townes of Lyn and Yarmouth and mⁱchauntes byers of the said Worstedes or other of the said Citie and Countie, hath had in tymes paste or hereafter shall have.

IV.
Worsteds, &c. made and sealed under this Act may be sold without any other Seal.

V.
What Apprentices Worsteds Weavers in Lynn and Yarmouth may take.

VI.
Proviso for the Mayor of Norwich, and the Wardens of the said City and County of Norfolk, under 7 E. IV. c. 1.

VII.
Worsteds, &c. made in Yarmouth and Lynn, shall be shorne, dyed, coloured, and calendered in Norwich;

Upon Pain of Forfeiture thereof.

Such Worsteds shall be shorn, dyed, &c. at the usual Price.

¹ pannorum laneorum Printed Copies.

² Sealyngs Printed Copies.

Persons bringing the said Worsteds to be shorn, &c. shall be lawfully entreated according to St. 7 Edw. IV.

AND ALSO THAT THE SAME Inhabitautes and m̄chautes and ev̄y of them so bryngyng ther sayed Worstedes to the same Citie for to be shorne died coloured and calendred be reasonably and lauffully entreated accordyng to the said Acte made in the said seventh yere of Kyng Edward the Fourth and the Ordynaunces made and affyrmed or hereafter to be made and affyrmed for the said misterie without lett or disturbaunce cont̄rie to the same acte or ordenaunces in that behalfe.

VIII.
No one shall export Worsted Cloths before they are shorn, dyed, coloured, and calendred; on Pain of Forfeiture.

AND BE YET ENACTED by the auctorite aforesaid that noo pson nor psonnes any tyme hereafter convey or t̄nsporte into any of the Parties beyond the See any man̄ of clothes of Worstedes before the same clothes be shorne died coloured and calendred upon payne of forfeiture the value therof, the one half therof to the Kyng our Sōveign Lorde, and the other halfe therof to the partie that wyll sue therfor by accion or playnt of dett in any of the Kynges Courtes in which Accion or Sute noo p̄teccion or Essoyne shalbe allowed, nor the Offender admytted to wage his Lawe. This Acte to endure to the next parliament.

CHAPTER IV.

AN ACTE for payment of Custome.

PRAYEN the Cōmons in this p̄sent parliament that where many and dyv̄s psonnes being the Kynges Subjectes naturally borne withyn this his Realme have withdrawen themself out of the same Realme and t̄nsported themself with their Wyfe Childern and Goodes into Holand Zeland Brabaund Flaunders and into other Countreys of Foreyn Prynces and ther be sworne to the Obeysaunce of the Prynces and Lordes of the Countreys wher they be nowe inhabited makyng ther great bilynges and be contributories to all man̄ of charges as the Subjectes of those Countreys be and thus the maynteign asmoche as in them is the Cities Boroughes and Townes of those Countreys, and many moo of the Kynges Subjectes intend to doo the same if remedie theryn be not pyded, which Subjectes borne in Englonde notwithstanding that they this estraunge themself frome the Kynges obeysaunce yet they occupie here in all the Portes Havons and Crekys Cities Boroughes and Townes of Englonde as frely and as free in Custōme and Subsidie as the Kynges Subjectes doo occupie and not oonly for themself but also colorably for other Straungers ther frendes and partȳs; and also make themself quyte and exempt frome all charges withyn this Realme, in p̄judice and decaye of the Cities Townes and Boroughes of England, and as for beyond the See they will obey to none auctorite granted to the Englysshe Nacion by the Kynges Highnes and his Noble P̄genitours under the great Seale of England and by auctorite of Parliament, but they gyve them self ov̄ to the p̄teccion and defence of those outward Prynces to whome they be sworne Subjectes and by thies man̄ of psonnes moche Coyne is conveyed out of the Londe: Wherfor be it ordeigned and enacted by the Kyng our Sōveign Lord and the Lordes Sp̄uall and Temporall and the Cōmens in this p̄sent parliament assembled and by auctorite of the same, that all and ev̄y such Subjectes borne in England and sworne to be Subjectes to Foreyn Prynces and Lordes of outward parties, frome hensforth as long as they shall so abide and be as Subjectes to Foreyn Prynces and Lordes, that from hensforth so long they and ev̄ych of theym shall [paye such '] Customes Subsidie Tolles and oder imposicions withyn this Realme of Englonde as other Straungers of those parties where the said Englysshmen make their Inhabitacion paye or use to paye withyn this said Realme; And that the knowlege of [all '] and ev̄y such psonne or psonnes inhabitaunt̄ and sworne in man̄ and fourme as is before rehercyd withyn the Archedukes Countreys, that is to say, Holond Seland Braband and Flaunders onely shalbe had by c̄tificate therof made by the Gov̄nour of the m̄chaunt Aventures and the Assistens ther for the tyme beyng; And also for all other Realmes and Countreys of Foreyn Prynces to be c̄tiefed by the Kynges moost noble Ambassitours beyng at such tyme ther as they shall happen to be in the said Countres upon the Kynges Affeyres, shall likewise c̄tiefie as is aforesaid under there Seale into the Chauncie of our Sōveign Lorde the Kyng; and therupon oute of the said Chauncie Writtes to be made and directed unto the Customers Comptrollers or other Officers of the Kynges Custōme in ev̄y Porte Haven or Creke withyn this said Realme to p̄ceyve levie and take alman̄ of such Custōmes Subsidies Tolles and other Imposicions as before is specified of all such goodes and m̄chaundises as shal belong unto any such psonne or psonnes inhabited and sworne in man̄ and fourme abovewritton as well inwarde as outwarde.

Englishmen sworn Subjects to foreign States shall pay Customs, &c. as Aliens.

How such Fact shall be certified.

Any Englishmen returning shall be restored as Subjects.

PROVYDED alwey that yf hereafter it shall happon any such psonne or psonnes to retourne into the Realme and here to tarie and inhabite, that then he or they shalbe restored to all such libties and fredoms in payng of Custōmes or Subsidies and other Charges as all other Englysshe men doth use to paye, and to have a Writt oute of the Chauncie for the same. This Acte or any thyng theryn made to the cont̄rie notwithstanding.

* Interlined on the Roll.

CHAPTER V.

AN ACTE CONCERNING PHISICTIONS.

IN THE MOOST HUMBLE wyse sheweth unto Your Highnes your true and faithfull Subjecte & Liegemen, John Chamber, Thomas Linacre, Fernandus de Victoria your Phisicions and Nicholas Halswell John Fraunces and Robt Yaxley and all oder Men of the same faculte withyn the Citie of London and sevy n myles about; That where Your Highnes by Your moost g'cious tres patentes beryng date at Westm̄ the xxiiijth daye of Septemb̄r the tenth yere of your moost noble reign, for the cōen Welth of this your Realme in due exc̄ising and practising of the facultie of Phisike and the good ministracion of medecyns to be had, have incorporate and made of us and of our cumpanye aforesaid one Bodie and ppetuall Cōialtie or Felisshiḡ of the Facultie of Phisik and to have ppetual succession and cōen Seale and to chose yerely a p̄sident of the same Felisshiḡ and Cōialtie to oḡse rule and govern the said Felisshiḡ and Cōialtie and all Men of the same facultie, with dyḡs oder libties and privileges by your Highnes to us graunted for the cōen Welth of this your Realme as in your said moost g'cious tres patentes more at large is specified and conteigned the Tenour wherof foloweth in thies wordes:

The Physicians of London a Body Corporate.

HENRICUS Dei gr̄a Rex Angt & Francie & Dñs Hibn; Om̄ibz ad quos p̄sentes Ire pven̄int Saltm. Cum Regii Officiū [nōiavim^o] arbitrem^o dicionis n̄re hoīm felicitati om̄i rōne consulere; Id autem (*) in primis fore si improboz conatibz tempestive occurram^o apprime necessariū duxim^o, improboz quoq; hoīm qui medicinam magis avaricie sue causa q'm ullius bone consciencie fiducia p̄fitebunt', unde rudi & credule plebi plurima incommoda oriant', audaciam compescere; Itaq; partim bene instituta Civitatum in Italia & aliis multis nacōibz exemplum imitati partim graviū viroz doctoꝝ Joh̄is Chamber, Thome Linacre, Fernandi de Victoria Medicoꝝ n̄roz, Nichi Halsewell Joh̄is Francisci & Robti Yaxley Medicoꝝ ac p̄cipue Reverendissimi in X̄po p̄ris ac Dñi Dñi Thome tituli S̄c̄e Celicie trans Tibim Sacros̄ce Romane Ecc̄ie p̄sbiti Cardinalis Eboꝝ Archiepi, & Regni n̄ri Angt Cancellariū charissimi, p̄cibz inclinati; Collegiū ppetuū Doctoꝝ & g'viū viroz qui medecina in urbe n̄ra Londino & Suburbis int'q; septem Millia passuum ab ea urbe quaqua vsus publice ex̄ceant, institui volum^o atq; impam^o: Quibz tum sui honoris cum publice utilitatis nōie Cure ut speram^o erit, maliciosoz quoz meminimus insciam temeritatemq; tam exemplo g'vitateq; sua det̄rere q'm p̄ Leges n̄ras nup editas ac p̄ constituōes p̄ idem Collegiū condendas punire. Que quo facilius rite peragi possint memoratis Doctoribz Joh̄i Chamber, Thome Linacre, Fernando de Victoria Medicis n̄ris, Nicho Halsewell Joh̄i Francisco & Robto Yaxley Medicis Concessim^o, qđ ip̄i om̄esq; hoīes ejusdem facultatis de & in Civitate p̄d̄ca sint in re & nōie unū corpus & cōitas ppetua sive Collegiū pptuū: Et qđ eadem Cōitas sive Collegiū singulis annis imp̄m elige possint & face de Cōitate illa aliquem p̄vidum virum & in facultate medicine exp̄tum in Presidentem ejusdem Collegii sive Cōitatis, ad supvidend̄ recognoscend̄ & gub̄nand̄ p̄ illo anno Collegiū sive Cōitatem p̄dic̄ & om̄es hoīes ejusdem facultatis & negocia eoꝝdem: Et qđ idem Presidens & Collegiū sive Cōitas h̄eant successionem ppetuam & cōe Sigillum negociis dic̄i Cōitatis & Presidentis imp̄m s̄viturum: Et qđ ip̄i & successores sui imp̄m sint psone habiles & capaces ad pquirend̄ & possidend̄ in feodo & ppetuitate t̄ras & teñ redditus & alias possessiones quascunq;. CONCESSIMUS eciam eis & successoribz suis p̄ nob̄ & hered̄ n̄ris qđ ip̄i & Successores sui possint pquirere sibi & successoribz suis, tam in d̄ca urbe q'm ext', t̄ras & teñ quecumq; annuū valorem duodecim Libraꝝ non excedē, Statuto de alienacōe ad manū mortuam non obstante. Et qđ ip̄i p̄ nōia Presidentis Collegii seu Cōitatis facultatis Medicine Londoñ p̄itare & implitari possint coram quibuscumq; Judicibz in Cuñ & accōibz quibuscumq;. Et qđ p̄dic̄i Presidens Collegiū sive Cōitas & eoꝝ Successores Congregaōes licitas & honestas de se ip̄is, ac Statuta & Ordinaōes p̄ salubri gub̄nacōe supvisu & correcōe Collegii seu Cōitatis p̄dic̄i, & oīm hoīm eandem facultatem in d̄ca Civitate seu p̄ septem miliaria in circuitu ejusdem Civitatis ex̄ceñ, sc̄dm necessitatis exigenciam quociens & quando opus f̄uit face valeant licite & impune, sine impedimento n̄ri hered̄ vel successoz n̄roz Justiĉ Escaetoꝝ Vicecomitum & alioꝝ Ballivoꝝ vel Ministroꝝ n̄roz hered̄ vel successoz n̄roz quozcumq;. Concessim^o eciam eisdem Presidenti & Collegio seu Cōitati & Successoribz suis qđ nemo in d̄ca Civitate aut p̄ septem Miliaria in circuitu ejusdem ex̄ceat d̄cam facultatem nisi ad hoc p̄ dic̄i Presidentem & Cōitatem seu Successores eoꝝ qui p̄ tempore f̄uint admissus sit, p̄ ejusdem Presidentis & Collegii t̄ras Sigillo suo cōi sigillatas sub pena Centum Solidoꝝ p̄ quōt mense quo non admissus eandem facultatem ex̄cuit dimid̄ inde nob̄ & hered̄ n̄ris & dimid̄ dic̄i Presidenti & Collegio applicand̄. PR̄TEREA Volumus & concedim^o p̄ nob̄ & success̄ n̄ris quantum in nob̄ est, qđ p̄ Presidentem & Collegiū p̄d̄ce Cōitatis p̄ tempore existeñ & eoꝝ Successores imp̄m quatuor singulis annis p̄ ip̄os eligant', qui h̄eant supvisum & scrutiniū correcōem & gub̄nacōem oīm & singuloꝝ d̄ce Civitatis Medicoꝝ utenciū facultate Medicine in eadem Civitate, ac alioꝝ Medicoꝝ forinsicoꝝ quorumcumq; facultatem illam Medicine aliquo modo frequentanciū & utenciū infra eandem Civitatem & Suburbia ejusdem sive intra septem miliaria in circuitu ejusdem Civitatis, ac puniōem eoꝝdem p̄ delictis suis in non bene exequend̄ faciend̄ & utend̄ illa; Necnon supvisum & scrutinium oīmmod̄ medicinaꝝ & eoꝝ recept̄ p̄ d̄cos Medicos seu aliquem eoꝝ hujusmodi ligeis n̄ris p̄ eoꝝ infirmitatibz curand̄ & sanand̄ dand̄ imponend̄ & utend̄, quociens & quando opus f̄uit p̄ cōmodo & utilitate eoꝝdem ligeoꝝ n̄roz. Ita qđ punicio hujusmodi medicoꝝ utenciū d̄ca facultate Medicine sic in p̄missis delinquenciū p̄ Fines Am̄ciamenta & Imprisonamenta Corpoꝝ suoꝝ & p̄ alias vias rōnabiles & congruas exequat'. VOLUMUS eciam & Concedim^o p̄ nob̄ hered̄ & Successoribz n̄ris quantum in nob̄ est, qđ nec Presidens nec aliquis de Collegio p̄d̄co medicoꝝ nec Successores sui nec eoꝝ aliquis ex̄cens facultatem illam quoquo modo in futuñ, infra Civitatem n̄ram p̄d̄cam & Suburbia ejusdem seu alibi, sūmoneant' aut ponant' neq; eoꝝ aliquis sūmoneat' aut ponat' in aliquibz assis juratis inquestis inquisicōibz attinctis & aliis recogñ infra d̄cm Civitatem & Suburbia ejusdem impostum coram Majore ac Vicecomitibz seu Coronatoribz d̄ce Civitatis n̄re p̄ tempore existeñ capiend̄, aut p̄ aliquem officariū seu Ministrum suū vel officarios sive Ministros suos sūmonend̄, licet iidem jurati inquisicōes seu

The Charter of Incorporation.

* nostri munus Printed Copies.

* vel Printed Copies.

recogniōes suū fūint sup b̄ri vel b̄rib; n̄ris vel Hered n̄roꝝ de recto : Sed qđ d̄ci Maḡri sive Guḡnatores ac Cōitas Facultatis anted̄ce & successores sui et eoꝝ quīt d̄cam facultatem ex̄centes vsus nos heredes & successores n̄ros ac vsus Majorem & Vicecomites Civitatis n̄re p̄d̄ce p̄ tempore existiē & quoscunq; Officiarios & Ministros suos sint inde quieti & penitus exōnati imp̄m p̄ p̄sentes. Proviso qđ tre n̄re seu aliquid in eis conten̄t non cedent in p̄judiciū Civitatis n̄re Londoñ seu lib̄tať ejusdem. Et hoc absq; fine seu feodo p̄ p̄missis seu sigillaōe p̄senciū Nob̄ faciend̄ solvend̄ vel aliqualiť reddend̄; Aliquo statuto ordinaōe vel actu in contr̄iū ante hec tempora fact̄ ed̄it̄ ordinať seu p̄vis̄ in aliquo non obstanť. IN CUJVS rei testimoniū has l̄ras n̄ras fieri fecim⁹ patentes. Teste me ip̄o apud Westm̄ vicesimo l̄cio die Septembr̄ Anno regni n̄ri decimo. P̄ ip̄m Regem & de Data p̄d̄ca auctoritate Parlamenti. Tunstall.

The recited Letters Patent confirmed and enlarged.

AND Forsomoch that the makyng of the said Corporacion is meritorious and very good for the cōen Welth of this your Realme, It is therfor expedient and necessarie to p̄vyde that no p̄son of the said Polytyk bodie and Cōialtie aforesaid be suffred to ex̄cuse and p̄actyse physyk but oonly these p̄sonnes that be p̄founde sad and discrete groundlie lerned and dep̄lie studied in physyk; In consideracion wherof and for the further auctorysyng of the same tres patent̄ and also enlargyng of further articles for the said Cōen Welth to be had and made; Pleasith it your Highnes with the Assent of your Lordes Sp̄uall and Temporall and the Cōmons in this p̄sent parliament assembled to enacte ordeign and establish that the said Corporacion of the said Cōialtie and Felisshipp of the Facultie of Physyk aforesaid, And all and ev̄y Graunte Articles and other thynḡ conteigned and specified in the said tres patentes be approved graunted ratefied and confermed in this present parliament and clerely auctorised and admytted by the same, good lauffull and avaylable to your said bodie corporate and their Successours for ev̄ in as ample and large man̄r as may be taken thought and construed by the same.

II. Eight Elects shall be chosen, of whom one shall be President.

AND that it pleas your Highnes with thassent of your said Lordes Sp̄uall and Temporall and the Cōmens in this your p̄sent parliament assembled furtherlie to enacte ordeign and stablisse that the six p̄sonnes beforesaid in your said moost ḡcious tres Patentes named as Pryncypalles and first named of the said Cōialtie and Felisshipp chosyng to them twoo moo of the said Cōialtie from hensforward be callyd and clepyd Electys; And that the same Electys yerly chose one of them to be President of the said Cōialtie; and as ofte as any of the Rowmes and places of the same Electys shall fortune to be voyde by death or otherwyse, then the Survyvours of the said Electys w̄yn xxx. or xl. dayes next after the Death of them or any of them shall chose name and admytt one or moo as nede shall requyre of the moost cunnyng and expert men of and in the said facultie in London to supplye the said Rome and nombre of eight p̄sonnes so that he or they that shalbe so chosen be fyrst by the said Supvisours straytely examined after a fourme devysed by the said Electys and also by the same Supvisours approved.

III. Examination of Physicians out of London.

Except Graduates in Universities.

AND where that in Diocesis of Englund oute of London it is not light to fynde alwey Men hable to sufficiantly examyn after the Statute such as shalbe admytted to excersyse Physyk in them, that it may be enacted in this p̄sent parliament, that noo p̄son fromhensforth be suffred to excercyse or p̄actyse in Physyk through Englund untill such tyme that he be examined at London by the said President and three of the said Electys; And to have frome the said President or Electys tres testimonialx of their approvyng and examinacion, except he be a Graduat of Oxforde or Cantebrygge which hath accomplished all thynḡ for his fourme without any grace.

CHAPTER VI.

AN ACT for George Guldeford to laye out a newe Waye.

George Guldeford may lay out a new Way in the Manor of Hempstead in Kent; and then inclose the old Way.

IN HUMBLE WYSE BESECHITH Your Highnes your true and faithfull Subjecte George Guldeford Esquier for Your Bodie; That where ther is and of tyme whereof mynde of Man is nat to the contr̄ie hath ben an olde Cōmen waye or Strete for Cariages and all other passages and busynes for you and your Progenitours and your and their people in the Hundred of Cranebroke in the Welde of your Countie of Kent, ledyng and extendyng betwene and among the Londes of the Manour of Hempstede of the said George in the said Hundred of Cranebroke fro the [Bride'] called Hempstede Bridge deviding the said Hundred of Cranebroke and the Hundred of Rolvynden in the same Welde of your said Countie to a Crosse called Totenden Crosse stonyng nygh to a great Oke named Hempstede Oke which is in length uppon CLxxxx. p̄chis which Cōen Waye so used is in dyv̄s places therof right depe and noyes for the passage of your people; And also is not so directly ledyng betwene the said Bridge and Crosse neither so cōmodious for your people as an other Weye of like bredeth in other places withyn and ov̄ the landes of the said Manour mought be made; In Consideracion Wherof it maye pleas your Highnes of Your blessed disposicion with thassent of the Lordes Sp̄uall and Temporall and the Cōmones in this p̄sent parliament assembled and by auctorite of the same to enacte and ordeign that it shalbe leafull to your said Besecher his Heires and Assignes Owners of the said Manour of Hempsted at his and their p̄pre costes and charges at any tyme athisside the xxvj daye of Maye which shalbe in the yere of our Lorde God M' D. xxvij by the ov̄sight and assent of twoo Justices of Peace of the said Countie of Kent and xij other discrete men Inhabitauntes withyn the said Hundredes of Cranebroke and Rolvynden to assigne lymyt and laye out ov̄ and through the Londes of the said Manour one other Waye for Cariages and Passages of your Grace and your People and of your and their Heires and Successours of a great largenesse in bredethe or larger then the said old Waye nowe beyng is, and as cōmodious for the said cariages and passages as the same Wey nowe beyng is or better, extendyng and ledyng directly betwene the said Bridge and Crosse;

¹ Bridge Printed Copies.

So that your Grace and your people by the said newe Waye so to be assigned and laied oute shall have the more easye cariage and passage then is, or of late tyme hath ben by the said old Waye, and that after the said newe Waye so leyed out and assigned, the said Cariages Passages and other Busynesses ther may be as libally cōenly and frely fro thensforth there usyd and had for ev̄ and ev̄y other thyng ther exc̄ysed and kept as before this tyme hath bene had and used exc̄ysed and kept in the said olde wey without let or intrupcion of the said George his Heires or his Assignes or any other pson which hereafter shal have holde or possede the said Manour. And that immediatly after that the said Newe Waye as is before said to be assigned and lymytted shalbe as is abovesaid layd out and fully made, yt shalbe leafull to your said besecher his heires and assignes owners of the said Manour to enclose the said olde Waye and ev̄y parte therof and that frohensforth to holde in Sevaltie to them and to their Heires and Assignes to their owne use and p̄fitt for ev̄ as parcell of the said Manour without any comon Waye or passage ther, fro thensforth to be had or claymed; any p̄scripcion or use to the cont̄rie heretofore had notwithstanding.

AND in consideracion that many other Comon Wayes in the said Welde of Kent be so depe and noyous by wearyng and Course of Water and other occasions that people cannot have their Cariages or Passages by Horses uppon or by the same but to their great paynes parill and jeopdie; It may be by the said Auctorite enacted and established that if any other pson or psonnes any tyme hereafter in any place withyn the said Welde of your said countie of his good mynde and disposicion without any value of good by hym or them to be receyved for the same, will for the cōen weale of your people assign or laye out a more cōmodious Waye in and ov̄ the Londes therunto adjoynyng wherof the pson or other to his use shalbe seased of fee in estate of enheritaunce, that the same Newe Waye so to be assigned and layed out by ov̄sight and assent of twoo Justices of Peace of the said Countie and xij other discrete men inhabityng withyn the Hundred where any such newe wey shalbe lymytted and layed out, or inhabityng withyn the same Hundred and other Hundredē to that Hundred next adjoynyng, shalbe from hensforth holden occupied and used in like man̄ as the olde Waye ther nowe is or before hath beyn: And that also the said pson or psonnes so disposed willyng and accomplisshyng the same, shall and maye for the said Newe Waye so assigned and used reteyn and holde in wey of recompense for the same newe waye so to be gyven, the Soyle and Ground of the Old Waye in sevaltie as is abovesaid to hym or them and to their Heires for ev̄ in like man̄ as is abovesaid of the said Newe Waye to be assigned at Hempsted. And that the said Twoo Justices of Peace and xij other discrete psonnes by whose ov̄sight and assent the said newe Waye at Hempstede or any other waye by v̄tue of this acte shalbe hereafter assigned lymyted and leyed out shall withyn three monethes next after the assignement limitacion and laying out of the same c̄tificat into the Kynges moste honorable Courte of Chauncie under their Seales of the Length and Bredthe of the same Newe Waye or Strete and of other thynges adjoynyng or con̄nyng to the same as by ther discrecions shalbe thought moost expedient or requisite for the cōen welth of that countrey to be c̄tified, and that c̄tificat to be made from tyme to tyme as ofte as any such newe waye or strete shalbe assigned lymyted and layed out in fourme abovewritten.

II.
Any Person may lay out commodious Ways in the Weald of Kent, by Assent of Twoo Justices, &c.

Justices shall make Certificate into Chancery of such new Way.

PROVIDED alwey that if any pson or psonnes or bodie politique have or ought to have or hereafter shall have any Cherch Waye or other whatsoev̄ Waye or passage ov̄ or through any man̄ Londes adjoynyng to any of the said Old Weyes or Stretes which shalbe taken and used by force of this acte as sevall Soyle and Frehold in recompense for any newe wey to be made and layed out in fourme aforesaid, or have or ought to have or hereafter shalhave any londes or teit̄ adjoynyng to the said olde waye, That they and ev̄y of them their heires and successours shall and may have and use their sayed waye or wayes out of and in to the said newe waye ov̄ and through the land of the said old Wey or Strete into or ov̄ the said lande or teit̄ adjoynyng to the same, and so to passe and repasse as shall appteign ov̄ the same Olde Wey at such convenient place or places therof as therfor shalbe lymytted and assigned by the said twoo Justices of peace and other xij men and by them to be c̄tified into the Chauncie among other thynges by them to be c̄tified in fourme aforesaid. Any thyng in this Acte abovewritten notwithstanding. (')

III.
Persons having Lands adjoining the old Way shall have Access over that to the new Way.

CHAPTER VII.

THACTE for shotyng in Crosbowes and Handgonnes.

BE YT ENACTED by the Kyng our Soveign Lorde by thassent of his Lordes Spirituall and Temporall and the Cōens in this p̄sent parliament assembled and by auctorite of the same that ev̄y psonne and psonnes havyn londes tenementes hereditament̄ fees annuities or other yerely p̄fittes in his owne right or in his Wyfes right to the yerely value of oon hundred ponde from hensforth may laufullly use and shote in Crosbowes and Handgonnes and in ev̄y of them, and to reiteign and kepe the same, any thyng conteigned in the acte made at a parliament holden at Westm̄ in the vjth yere of the reign of our Soveign Lorde for reformacion of shotyng in Crosbowes and Handgonnes or for keapyng of the same notwithstanding.

Persons having Lands, &c. of £100. per Annum may use Crossbows and Handguns, notwithstanding St. 6 H. VIII. c. 13.

¹ The following Note is inserted in the Margin of the Roll:—"Memorand qđ quedā indentura assignacōis sive limitacōis cujusdā nove cōis vie apud Hempstede fact̄ infra p̄sentē actū specificat̄ p̄ Edwardū Wotton Af̄ & Willm Waller Af̄ Custod̄ Pacis Dñi Regis in Com̄ Kan̄ & xij alios discretos viros ejusdē Com̄ xv die Februarii anno r̄ f̄ H. viij, xvij sub sigillo eor̄ sc̄dm tenorē & eff̄m Actus p̄d̄ci in Can̄c̄ ip̄ius Regis c̄tificat̄ fuit. Que quidem Indentura in filac̄ ejusdem Cancellar̄ filata existit̄, videt̄ int̄ Recordā sive B̄ria ip̄ius Dñi Regis, vōc̄ Le Kinḡ Wr̄itt̄ de Anno p̄d̄co.

II.
Former Licences
granted by the
King for using
Crossbows, &c.
declared void.

III.
Penalty upon all
unqualified Persons
offending against
St. 6 H. VIII. c. 13.

Justices of the
Peace, &c. may
inquire of such
Offenders.
Recovery of
Penalties.

Lords of Leets shall
not maintain their
Tenants, &c. in
offending this Act.
Penalty.

Saving of former
Act.

AND further be it enacted by auctorite aforesayed that all Licences Grauntes and Placardes made by our So^verign Lorde to any psonne or psonnes before the xijth day of August in the xv yere of his reign for shotyng in Crosbowes or Handgonnes or for the keapyng of the same or any of them shalbe frome the Feast of Saynt Michael tharchaungell next cōmyng uttly voide and of none effecte.

AND be yt farther enacted by auctorite aforesaid that evy pson not havyng in use or possession Londes Tenementes Fees Annuities or other yerely pfittes to the yerely value of oon hundred poundes as is aforesaid, offendyng cont^rie to the said acte made in the said vjth yere shall forfayte for evy tyme that he shall so offende but oonly fourtie shillynges and their Crosbowes and Handgonnes, to be had reco^ved seased and levyed accordyng to the said former acte, any thyng conteigned in the said former acte of or for any greater penaltie notwithstanding: And that yt shalbe leafull to all Justices of Pease in their Sessions, and Stuerdes and Bayelyffes in their leet^e to enquire of evy psonne and psonnes other then ben pvyded for by this p^sent acte offendyng cont^rie to the said former acte. And that upon all p^sentment^e had before Justices Pease in their Sessions p^sesse shalbe made for leviyng of the said xl. s. to the Kynges use in such fourme and in lyke man^r as is made upon enditementes of Ryottes. And upon evy p^sentment had in any leet^e, the Lordes and Owners of the leet^e to levie and have the said penalite of xl. s. by wey of distresse accion of dett or otherwyse in the which the offended shall nat be admytted to wage his lawe, ne any essoyn or p^teccion to be allowed. And be it ferther enacted by auctorite aforesaid that noo Lordes or Owners of Leet^e bere or mayntene any of their tenauntes or s^vvauntes withyn the jurisdiction of their Leet^e to doo or offende cont^rie to the said former acte upon payn to forfeite for evy tyme so doyng xl. s. the one halfe therof to the Kyng our So^verign Lorde, and the other halfe to the partie that wyll sue for the same by accion of Dett Bill Playnt or Informacion in which Suyte noo Wager of Lawe ne any essoyn or p^teccion shalbe allowed or admytted. The olde acte in all other poynt^e not otherwyse pvyded for in this acte to be of force and effect.

CHAPTER VIII.

AN ACT that the Six Clerk^e of the Chauncery maye marry.

The Six Clerks
in Chancery, named,
and their Successors,
may marry.

IN MOSTE humbly wyse besechen Your Highnes your true and faithfull Subjectes and dailly s^vvaunt^e the Six Clerk^e of your High Courte of Chaunc^rie; That where as of old tyme a custome hath be used in the said Courte that alman^r of Clerk^e and Ministres of the same Court wrytyng to the greate Seale shuld be unmarried except onely the Clerk of the Crowne so that aswell the Coursetours and other Clerk^e as the Six Clerk^e of the said Chaunc^rie wer by the same custōme restrayned frome mariage whereby all those that cont^ry to the same did marie wer noo longer suffred to write in the said Chaunc^rie not onely to ther great hynderaunce losyng therby the benefyt of ther long studie and tedious labours and payne in youth taken in the said Court but also to the great decaye of the true course of the said Court. And for as moche as nowe the said Custome takyth noo place nor usage but oonly in thoffyce of the said Six Clerk^e but that it is pmytted and suffred for mayntenaunce of the said Course that as well the said Courtesours as the other Clerk^e aforesaid may and doo take Wyves and marie at ther libtie after the Lawes of the Holye Church and of long tyme hath so doon without intrupcion or let of any pson; It maye therfor pleas Your Highnes of your moost habundaunt Grace with thassent of the Lordes S^puall and Temporall and the Cōmons in this p^sent parliament assembled and by auctorite of the same in consideracion of the p^smysses and also for that the sayed Custome is not grounded upon any Lawe, to ordeign enacte and establishe that John Trevethen, Richard Welles, Oly^v Leder, John Croke, William Jefson, and John Lymsey nowe beyng in thoffyce of the Six Clerkes of the Chaunc^rie and evy of them and all other which in tyme to come shalbe in the same office and evy of them may and do take Wyves and marie at ther libtie after the Lawes of Holy Churche, and that they and evy of them so married may have hold and enjoye ther said offyce of Six Clerk^e in as ample large and like man^r as they dyd or shuld doo before the said Espousell^e or as yf they had nev^{er} ben married, the said Custōme or any other Custōme or Ordenaunce heretofore had or made to the cont^ry notwithstanding.

Proviso for
the Master of
the Rolles.

PROVYDED alwey that by any thyng in this Acte conteigned the Maister of the Rolles for the tyme beyng be not p^judiced either in the gevyng and disposicion of the said Offices from tyme to tyme as hath bene heretofore accustomed the forfeiture of that Offices by reason of mariage onely except. And that the said Officers which nowe be and hereafter shalbe, do geve such attendaunce unto the said Maister of the Rolles for the tyme beyng as heretofore in the said Offices hath bene accustomed.

CHAPTER IX.

AN ACT concerning Cordwayners.

Repeal of
St. 4 Edw. IV. c. 7.
prohibiting the
Cordwainers in
London from
selling, &c. of Shoes
upon Sundays, &c.

PRAYEN the Cōmons in this p^sent parliament assembled that where in the parliament holden at Westm^r in the fourth yere of the reign of the Excellent Prynce of famous memory Kyng Edward the fourth late Kyng of Englonde your Noble Grandfader, amongst other thynges it was ordeigned established and enacted That no pson Cordewahⁿ of the Citie of London or withyn three myles next aboute the same upon any Sondaye of the yere in the feastes of the Natyvyte or Ascencion of our Lorde or Corpus X^pi shuld sell cōmaunde or make to be sold any Showes Botes or Galoges, or upon any of the said Sondaies or feastes shuld put upon the fete or legges of any pson or psonnes any Showes Botes or Galoges, upon payn to forfeit and lose xx s. s^hyllynges as often and whensoever any pson shuld do cont^ry to the sayed

ordenaunce or any parcell therof: And where by the same Estatute it is ordeigned and pvyded that the same Acte shuld not extend to the damage or p̄judice nor in any maner be hurtfull or p̄judiciall to the Dean and Chapitre for the tyme bcyng of the Fre Chapell of the King of Saynt Martens le Graund of London, nor to any p̄son or p̄sonnes dwellyng abidyng or beyng withyn any place or places in Saynt Martein Lane in London or withyn any place or places withyn the p̄cincte fee or fraunches of the said Dean or of the said Deane and Chapitre; Wherfor in the Honour of Almighty God and to thentent that the Kynges Subjectes may be hereafter at their libtie as well as the said Inhabitauntes withyn the libties and p̄cyncte of the said Saynt Martens the Graund, Be it enacted by the Auctorite of this p̄sent parliament that the said Estatute made in the parliament holdyn at Westmynster in the said fourth yere of the reign of Kyng Edward the fourth, stond and be fromhensforth utterly voide and of non effecte.

CHAPTER X.

AN ACT agaynst tracing of Hares.

FOR ASMUCH as Our Soʋeign Lorde the Kyng and other Noble Men of this Realme of Englonde before this tyme have used and excised the Game of the huntynge of the Hare for their disporte and pleasure, which Game is now decayed and almost utterlie distroyed for that, that dyʋs p̄sonnes in dyʋs parties of this Roialme by reason of the traseyng in Snowe have killed and distroyed, and daily doo kill and distroye the same Hares by x, xij or xvj upon one daye to the displeasur of our said Soʋeign Lorde and to other Noble Men of this his Roialme; Wherfor be it enacted by Our said Soʋeign Lorde, by the Lordes sp̄uall and temporall and by the Commons in this p̄sent parliament assembled and by auctorite of the same, That noo p̄sonne nor p̄sonnes of what estate degree or condicion they be, from hensforth trace distroye and kill no Hare in the Snowe with any dogge beche bowe nor otherwyse And that the Justis of the Peace withyn eʋy Shire at every Cessions of the Pease and Stewardes of Letes shall have full auctorite and power to enquiry of such Offendours, and after such Inquisitions founde, the said Justices of the Peace and Steward of Letys for eʋy Hare so kylde shall cesse upon eʋy such Offender vj s. viij d. to be forfeit to our said Soʋeign Lorde that shalbe soo founde by the Justices of Peace in their Cessions; and the Forfeitour founde in eʋy Lete to be to the Lorde of the Lete.

Penalty on Persons tracing Hares in the Snow 6s. 8d. leviable by Justice of the Peace, &c.

CHAPTER XI.

AN ACT for the Clothiers in Suff.

HUMBLIE shewen unto your Highnes your true Subjectes and Clothiers of your Countie of Suffolk; That where in the sixt yere of your moost noble reign it was and is enacted among other thynges conc̄nyng makynge of Cloth, that any p̄son or p̄sonnes shall not put any clothe to sale which when it is full wete shall shrynk more then oon yerd in length and one quarter of a yerd in bredith for the more parte therof, and Clothes called Narrowes or Straytes after the rate, upon payne to forfait for eʋy cloth otherwise put to sale vj s. viij d. and to deducte of his price for the same to be rebated to the byer therof, as moch after the rate as the same Clothe so otherwyse put to sale being full wete shalbe shronke more than one yerd of that it was in length tyme of the same sale, and as it shall beyng wete lak of brede of oon yerd and three quarters of a yerd: And in the same Acte was and is a P̄viso made after the fourme folowyng; Provyded alway that this Acte extend not to Wollen Clothes called Kendall nor Clothes called Carpenell Whight commonly made for lynyng of Hosen, nor to any Clothes callyd Tostokk made in the Countie of Devonshire, nor to any Wolleyn clothes made in the Countie of Cornwall, nor for any Cottons or playn Lynyng or Frese made or to be made in Wales Lancashire and Cheshire or any of them: So it is moost ḡcious Soʋeign Lorde that Vesses otherwyse called Set Clothes of dyʋs Colours be made in your said Countie of Suff which be made to be worne in far Countries and nat in Englonde, and be of smale prises not above xl s. a Cloth that do nat hold the length nor brede when they be wet which the byers knowe well when they by them, so that theryn is no disceite; Which Clothes in the third yere of the reign of your moost noble Fader Kyng Henry the vijth wer p̄vyded for, so that they myght lauffully be sold without any penalite or forfeiture though they lakked in length or brede when they wer full wet, and so they have used to doo oute of tyme of mynde: And in the p̄viso made in the said Acte of the sixt yere of your moost noble reign they wer forgotton and nat p̄vyded for, which shuld be to the utter impoʋysshynge of the Clothiers of your said Countie and of all other that be wrought by reason of Cloth makynge wythyn the said Countie of Suff, yf noo remedie shuld be therfor p̄vyded: Wherfor your humbly Subjectes humbly besech your Highnes That it be enacted by all the Lordes sp̄uall and temporall and all the Cōmons in this your p̄sent parliament assembled with your moost Royall Assent to the same, That all Clothes called Vesses otherwyse called Set Clothes, what colour soeʋ they be of, not beyng above the value of xl s. a Cloth shall nat be forfeited for that they lak in length or brede when they be full wet after the sale of theym afore this tyme made or hereafter to be made; The said Acte made in the vijth yere of your moost noble reign or any other acte heretofore made to the contrie notwithstanding.

Stat. 6 Hen. VII. chapter 9.

[Stat. 3 Hen. VII. chapter 11.]

The recited Act 6 Hen. VIII. ch. 9. shall not extend to Vesses or Set Clothes not exceeding 40 s. in Value.

CHAPTER XII.

AN ACT CONCERNING COYNYNG OF MONY.

The Proportion of certain Coins to be coined from £100. worth of Gold or Silver respectively.

BE YET ENACTED by the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde and the Lordes spiritual and temporall and the Comons in this present parliament assembled and by auctorite of the same, that all such Coyners as shall coyn and make any Money at any Mynt within this Realme of Englonde, shall make and coyne of every hundreth poundisworth of Golde that they shall stryke into coyn xx li. in the coyne of halfe Angell commonly called peacys of Golde of xl d. And of every hundreth poundisworth of Bolion Plate or Sylver that they shall stryke unto coyne as many grotys as shall amount to the some of Fyfty poundes sterling; as many half grottes called pens of ij d. as shall amount to the some of xx li. sterling; as many pens as shall amount to the some of xx li. as many halfe pens as shall amount to the some of ten markes sterling; And as many ferthynges as amount to the some of fyve markes sterling: And that at any tyme that any Coyners in any Mynt within this Realme shall doo contrary to this Acte, the Maister and Keap of that Mynt for the tyme beyng, shall forfeit and lose ten ponde the oon moytie therof to be to the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde, the other moytie to the partie that shall sue for the same by Bill Informacion Accion of Dett or otherwyse, wheryn the said Maister shalnot be admittid to doo his Lawe and noo pteccion nor Essoyne to be allowed for the Defendaunt.

II.
Impression upon the Farthings.

AND forasmoch as at this present tyme farthynges and half pens be stryckyn all with oon coyne, so that the comen People of the Realme many tymes take those that be ferthynges for half pens; Be it therfor enacted by thauatorite aforesaid that all such ferthynges that from hensforth shalbe made within this Realme shall have upon the oon side therof the prent of the Port Colys and upon the other side therof the prynt of the Rose with a Crosse; upon lyke payn.

III.
The Tenth Part of Money coined for any Person shall be in Halfpence and Farthings.

AND furthermore be it enacted by the auctorite aforesaid that alman psonnes resortyng to the said Mynt with any Plate or Bullion under the Value abovesaid to be coyned shall have and receyve at the said Mynt the tenth parte of all such Plate and Bullion in halfe pens and farthynges.

IV.
Proviso for Mints of York, Durham, and Canterbury. Commencement of Act.

PROVYDED alwey that this Acte nor any thyng conteigned in the same be not in any wyse prejudiciall to the Coyners and Mynt Maisters of York, Duresme and Caunterbury, ne to any of theym for any money to be coyned ther, other then heretofore hath ben accustomed. This Acte to begyn to take effecte at the Feast of Seynt Mighell Tharchaungell next comyng and not before.

CHAPTER XIII.

AN ACT for the Haven or Port of South^{ton}.

Recital of Stat. 11 Hen. VII. c. 5. against Weirs, &c. in the Port of Southampton.

WHERE IN A PARLIAMENT holden at Westm̄ the xiiij daye of Octobr the xj yere of the Reign of Kyng Henry the vijth amonges other it was ordeigned established and enacted by the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde with thassent of the Lordes spiritual and temporall and the Comyns in the same parliament assembled for the reformacion and remedy of the decay of the Haven and Port of Suthampton had by reason of dyvers Werys and Engyns for fysshing made and levied in the same haven, betwene a ceteyn place called Calshore, and another place called Redbrige, that it shulde be lafull to every Man to abate plucke and take away all and every of the said Werys and Engyns at all tymes at their pleasure beyng in the said Havyn betwene the said places called Calshore and Redbrige directly without trouble lett or vexacion of any man, with dyvers penalties and forfeytors to all such psonnes as hereafter shuld make or levy any such Werys or Engyns as in the same Acte more playnly may appere; The which Acte was made to endure onely by the Space of xxth yeres then next ensuyng, duryng which acte the said Werys and Engyns were pullyd downe and the said Haven greatly amended to the socour and comfort of all the mchaunte ther resortyng the which yeres be nowe exspired and paste, and the same Acte in noo force by the space of vij yeres nowe passed, duryng which vij yeres dyvers newe Werys, Gores, Stakes and Engyns have bene levied and enhancid; By reason wherof the said Haven is greatly decayed ageyn and likely to be lost for ever to the Kynges disherison and hurt of the Cōen Welth of all those parties, yf remedy therfor be not shortly had and provyded. Wherfor be it nowe enacted by thauatorite of this present parliament that the same acte and every thyng thereyn conteigned shalbe fromhensforth good and effectually according to the p'porte and intent of the same and to contynue for ever.

Recited Act revived and made perpetual.

II.
Owners of Weirs shall abate the same: Penalty £100.

AND ferthermore be it enacted that every Owner, Fermour, and Occupier of the seid Werys Gores and Engyns, and of every of the same do pull down and put away the same athisside the Feast of Saynt Mighell tharchaungell next comyng, without leviyng mayntenyng making or repairyng the same fromhensforth, upon payn of C li. to be forfeit and levied lykewyse and in like maner as in the same former acte is conteigned: This Acte to endure for ever.

CHAPTER XIV.

AN ACTE of pryvileg for such psons as are in the Kynges Warres.

All Persons in the King's Service in War, may make Alienation of their Lands for Performance of their Wills.

THE KYNG our Sovereign Lorde of his moost blissed disposicion well consideryng that he is nowe brought into Warre of necessite with his auucient Enemyes the Frenche Kyng and the Scottes, and hath had and shall have dailye the humble svyce in his said Warres aswell of his Nobles as other his true Subjectes; Of his moost especiall grace and benyng favour that he berith unto his said Subjectes and for ther more suertie and pfit and for other reasonable consideracions hym especially movyng, by the assent of the Lordes spiritual and temporell and the Comons in this present

parliament assembled and by thauctorite of the same hath enacted ordeigned and established that evy pson and psonnes of what degree or condicion he be of that shall pas o^v the See or that abideth upon the See or beyond the See and be in the Kynges Wages or s^vyce of Warre at this tyme or hereafter shalbe in any oder place duryng his sayed Warres in s^vyce of Warr, that evy of them which have Londes and Tenement^e holden of the Kyng or of any other to ther onely use, shall mowe lawfully make therof alienacion feoffament^e and t^rnsmutacion of possession by dede or dedys fyne or fynes reco^vy or reco^vyes for the p^fourmaunce of his or ther Will or Will^e without any fyne or fynes for the said alienacions feoffamentes fynes reco^vyes or t^rnsmutacion of possession therfor or for any of theym to be made: And that they and every of theym their [heires¹] and Assignes and theirs and assignes of evy of theym by thauctorite of this p^sent acte, be discharged of all and evy such fynes without tres patentes of licence or p^don or other discharge to be had in that behalfe.

AND ferthermore be it also ordeigned and enacted by the said auctorite that yf any pson or psonnes so being in the said s^vyce of Warre which holde Londes Tenement^e or Hereditament^e of the Kyng or of any other by Knyght s^vyce or otherwyse, wherfor his heire or heires ought or mought be awarde, and fortune in the said s^vyce to deceas beyond the See or upon the See, or ell^e where in the s^vyce of the Kyng in his Warres ayenst his enemyes, or that any feoffament of the same Londes and Tenement^e be supposed to be made by Collusion, the Heir or Heires of the Owner of the same Londes and Tenement^e beyng withyn Age, that then the feoffees or executours of evy such pson or psonnes so deceased have the Warde and Mariage of their or heires so beyng withyn Age untill they c^ome to ther full and lafull age: And the Londes and Tenement^e and other Hereditament^e so holden during the nonage of evy such heir or heires to the p^fourmaunce of the Will of the said pson or psonnes so deceased, without any accompt or s^omes of Money or other thyng therfor to be yelden; payng therowt yerely the Rent^e to the Chief Lorde or Lordes of the fee of the same.

SAVYNG to evy pson and psonnes other then the said pson or psonnes that shall make any such alienacion feoffament fyne or suffer reco^vy to be had ayenst hym, without payng therfor any fyne to the Kyng or the Lorde or Lordes of whome the said Londes is holden for the same, such right title use and int^est as they had before the said feoffament alienacion fyne reco^vye or t^rnsmutacion of possession or any of them made or suffred of any such Londes Tenement^e or Hereditament^e wherof any such feoffament fyne reco^vye or alienacion so shalbe made.

PROVYDED always that this Acte extend not to any Captayn or Captayns Souldiour or Souldiours that nowe be or hereafter shalbe reiteigned withyn the Townes of Caleys Hammes Guysnes Rysebank Barwyk Wales or any of them or mⁱches of the same. Except they or any of them p^ocede in Army royall ayenst the Kynges Enemyes.

II.
Executors of all Persons dying in War shall have the Wardship of their Heirs.

III.
Saving for Private Titles.

IV.
Not to extend to Soldiers in Garrison at Calais, &c.

CHAPTER XV.

AN ACTE for the Kyng^e Gen^lall Surveyours.

WHERE IN THE LATE PARLIAMENT holden at Westm̄ in the firste daye of Februarie in the sixth yere of the reign of our So^veign Lorde Kyng Henry the eight that nowe is and frothens p^roged unto the xijth day of Novemb^r in the vijth yere of the reign of our said So^veign Lorde upon dy^vs consideracions; The Kyng our So^veign Lorde by thassent of the Lordes spirituall and temporall and the C^omons in the sayed parliament assembled and by the auctorite of the said parliament at the said progacion in the said xijth daye of Novemb^r ordeigned established and enacted a c^oteyn man^r and fourme of the revenues and accomptes of dy^vs and many his Honours Castelles Lordshippes Manours Londes and Tenementes and other hereditamentes aswell in Englonde and Wales as in Caleys and the mⁱches of the same comprised in a Cedula to the said Acte annexed, or to be annexed, to be had and taken by and before such psonnes as our said So^veign Lorde shulde assigne to be executours of the said acte. And further yt was ordeigned among other in the same acte that those psonnes which the Kynges Highnes shuld appoynt for the executyng of the said acte shuld be named and called the Kynges Gen^lall Surveyours of his Londes as in the said Acte or Actes of Revenues more playnly appereth. And also it was ordeigned in the same Acte that the said Acte or Actes of Revenues shuld begynne and take effect the firste daye of Januarie then next ensuyng and not before, and frothens to contynue unto the next parliament then to be holdyn, shulde be dissolved.

Recital of Stat. 7 Hen. VIII. ch. 7.

THE KYNG OUR SO^vEIGN LORDE aswell upon the consideracions in the p^amble of the said Acte rehercyd as upon other many causes his Highnes movyng hath with thassent of the Lordes spirituall and temporall and the C^omons in this p^sent parliament assembled and by the auctorite of the same, enacted ordeigned and established in man^r and fourme folowyng, that is to saye; That the psonnes which by C^omⁱssion of our said So^veign Lorde nowe be assigned to be executours of this said former acte or other such psonnes as the Kyng our said So^veign Lorde shall assigne to be executours of this p^sent acte, be and from hensforth shall be called and named the Gen^lall Surveyours of the Kynges Londes, And that they shall have full power and auctorite to call before them all and singuler Receyvours Baylyffes and all other Officers and Ministers accomptable to the Kyng^e Highnes and evy of them, all and evy other pson or psonnes that nowe be or hereafter shalbe accomptable chargeable or aunswerable to the Kynges Highnes of any thyng

The Commissioners for executing the St. 7 H. VIII. c. 7. and this Act, shall be called the general Surveyors of the King's Lands; and empowered to call before them Receivers, Bailiffs, &c. accountable for the Particulars specified in certain Schedules.

¹ Interlined on the Roll.

² See § 31. of this Act, that, though not inserted in any General Collection of the Statutes of this Year, it was printed for public Information.—See also Stat. 7 Henry VIII. c. 7. and the Note there.

comprised or conteigned in a Cedula signed with the Kyng^e moost g^racious honde to this Acte annexed, or that in any other Cedula or Cedula hereafter to be assigned with the Kynges honde of any such londes tenementes or other hereditament^e s^omes of money for dett^e preestys or other charge dely^ved from the Kyng in Englonde Wales Calaice Berewyke and m^uches of them and evy of them, wherunto his Highnes shalbe lauffully entytled, to the said Gen^lall Surveyours to be directed, shalbe conteigned. And that the said Surveyours shall take accomptes of all thynges conteigned or to be conteigned in the said Cedula or Cedula the Honours Castell^e Lordshippes Manours Londes Tenementes and other Hereditamentes which have bene, be or hereafter shalbe by any of the Kynges Subjectes lauffully enacted atteyned graunted or had oute of the hondes and possession of our late So^veign Lorde Kyng Henry the vijth or of the Kyng our So^veign Lorde that nowe is, or out of thondes and possession of any other p^{er}son or p^{er}sonnes afore tyme seased to thuse of the late Kyng Henry the vijth or nowe seased or hereafter to be seased to thuse of the Kyng that nowe is, by tres patentes, restitution, acte of parliament, petition of right, ly^vy tra^vs oustre le mayn, monstraunce de droit or otherwyse, always before the said Surveyours to be shewed; except and to be excepted for the tyme that the same Honours Castelles Lordshippes Manours Londes Tenementes and Hereditamentes or any of them have bene or shall contynue lauffully in thande and possession of any the Kyng our So^veign Lorde Subjectes and out of thondes and possession of our said So^veign Lorde; Albeit that the same Honours Castelles Lordshippes Manours Londes Tenement^e Hereditament^e and other the p^{ro}myses or any of them so evicted graunted attayned or had, or to be evicted graunted atteyned or had out of thond^e and possession of our said So^veign Lorde, ben specially named exp^{re}ssed or rehercyd in the said tres patentes pryvate Seale Cedula or Cedula or Co^mysions or in any Cedula to the said Pryvat Seals or any of them annexed after the fourme afore rehercyd.

II.
No further Account
required from the
Receivers, &c. in
the Exchequer.

Two Schedules for
the Surveyors; and
the Exchequer.

III.
Process to compel
Accountants to
appear before the
Surveyors.

AND BE Y^t ALSO ENACTED that the said Receyvours Bailliffes and other Officers Ministers and p^{er}sonnes ne any of them shall not at any tyme be chargeable or callyd to accompt before the Barons of the Kynges Eschequier nor in none other Courte or Place nor before any other p^{er}sonne or p^{er}sonnes but onely before the said Surveyours for the tyme beyng or the foreyn Auditours for the same Accomptes to be herd especially appoynted or to be appoynted; And the foresaid Cedula or Cedula hereafter so to be assigned shalbe indented in parchment wherof the one parte shalbe dely^ved unto the said Surveyours, and the other parte unto the Barons of Theschequier which Barons shall cause the same parte or partes of the said Cedula or Cedula to be enrollyd in the Office of the Kynges remembrance of the said Eschequier, and also ther to be fyled in that Offyce ther to remayne of Recorde for the discharging of the p^{ro}cesse out of Theschequier ageynst such Accomptaunt or Accomptaunt^e.

AND FURDER BE Y^t enacted by the said authorite that the said Surveyours have full power and authorite at all tymes [when they shall thynk necessary¹] to awarde a co^maundement under the Kynges private seale ayenst any of the said Officers or other p^{er}sonne or p^{er}sonnes accomptauntes or dettours for any the p^{ro}myses to appere before them at Westmynster in the Countie of Midd^l in the Chamber ther onely callyd the Prynce Counsale Chamber, or other convenient place to be appoynted by the Kyng at such tyme as shalbe lymytted and exp^{re}ssed in the said private Seale or Seales at their parilles: And that the Keeper of the said private seale for the tyme beyng do make or cause to be made private seale or seales accordyng to the awarde of the said Gen^lall Surveyours as ofte as yt shalbe requyred by them; and yf any p^{er}son or p^{er}sonnes to whome such private seale is or shalbe directed do not appere at his daye p^{re}fixe in the same, that then upon the othe made before the said Surveyours by any p^{er}son or p^{er}sonnes that will afferme that it was truly dely^ved to the partie or parties named in the said private Seale, that then the said Gen^lall Surveyours have full power and authorite to awarde another pryvate seale to be directed to the Shireff of the Countie onelye yf the partie ageynst whome the same privat Seale shalbe awarded be then con^vsaunt dwellyng or abydyng in any place withyn the Gyldable of the same Countie, or ellys to such Officer or Officers in the Countie or other place havyng lib^{er}tie privelege or Fraunchese and not beyng Gyldable where the partie then shall be so con^vsaunt or abydyng, co^maundyng the same Shireff or other Officer to attach evy p^{er}son or p^{er}sonnes so makyng default by their bodies to appere before the said Gen^lall Surveyours at the daye and place in the same private seale to be conteigned: And yf the partie so by force of that privat Seale to be attached, make any rescusse or resistence, or yf the same partie ayenst whome the same private seale shalbe awarded, avoyde eloygne or absent hym self to thentent that the same private seale shuld not be executyd upon his or their person, and the same rescusse or resistence avoydyng eloygnyng or absentyng hym self to thentent aforesaid by the said Shireff or the same other Officer before the said Gen^lall Surveyours be returned, That then the said Gen^lall Surveyours shall have full power and authorite to sett such fyne or am^{er}cement upon the said partie ayenst whome such retourne shalbe made, as the said Gen^lall Surveyours shall by their discrecions adjuge to be reasonable or at his aparaunce upon the same to comyt the same p^{er}son to prison. And furthermore yf the same p^{er}son appere not then, to awarde an other pryvate seale to be directed to the same partie so disobeiyng eloygnyng avoydyng or absentyng hym self co^maundyng hym by the same upon a c^{er}teyn payn theryn by their discrecions to be lymytted so that it excede nat the s^ume of oon hunderth poundes, to appere before the said Surveyours at such daye and place as theryn shalbe lymytted; And yf any p^{er}sonne or p^{er}sonnes to whome any such pryvate seale shall be directed doo nat appere at the daye and place to be p^{re}fixe in the same, that then upon the Othe made by any p^{er}son or p^{er}sonnes before the said Gen^lall Surveyours that will afferme that the said thirde private seale or seales was truly dely^ved to the p^{er}son or p^{er}sonnes named in the said thirde private seale, that ther the partie to whome the said thirde private Seale was dely^ved shall forfeyt to the Kyng the s^ome conteigned in the said thirde private seale or asmuch of the said s^ome as shalbe thought convenient by the discrecyon of the said Gen^lall Surveyours: And yf the said Gen^lall Surveyours do c^{er}tefy by their Wrytyng into the sayed Eschequier the said payne so forfayted, that then the Barons of Theschequier at the desyre of the said Gen^lall Surveyours do awarde due and convenient p^{ro}cesse for

¹ Interlined on the Roll.

the leviyng of the same payne so forfeited, and also yf the party appere not upon the said thirde private seale that then the said Genall Surveyours may awarde private seales ayenst the said pson or psonnes accomptauntes dettours or other so makyng default and to be directed to the said Shireff or other officers to attach the said psonnes so makyng default by their bodies as ofte as nede shall requyre.

BE YT ALSO ENACTED by the said auctorite that the said ptye ayenst whome any rescusse resistance absentyng avoydyng or eloyngng hymselfe as is beforesaid shalbe retourned, or the delyvy of any private seale or seales shalbe cōfied, shall for his defence and discharge have his t'vers or aunswer before the said Genall Surveyours at any tyme, that he made not any such rescusse or resistance, or that he absented avoyded or eloigned not hymself, or that the same privat seale was not delyvved unto hym as by the retourne or cōfificat is or shalbe supposed; and that t'vers or aunswer to be cōfied tried and dēfined before the Barons of theschequyer and in the same Eschequyer after the cours of the Cōen Lawes of this Realme: And yf the said pson upon such t'vers shalbe acquyted then he to be discharged of the said fyne and other payn set or taxed upon hym as is aforesaid.

PROVYDED always that evy private Seale to be directed or executed to or upon any man of pson or psonnes be and shalbe delyvved or otherwyse executed as the effect therof requyred before the daye of apparaunce theryn to be specified, in such convenient tyme and season as the same pson or psonnes may have sufficient tyme to cōme up and appere at his or ther daye and place in the same private seale to be conteigned, before the said Genall Surveyours; and ellys the same pson or psonnes to suffer or beare no man payne fyne or amercement for his or ther default or none apparaunce at that daye, So that the same pson or psonnes appere withyn convenient tyme after the daye of apparaunce to be specified in the same private seales and at the place specified in the same.

ALSO BE YT FURTHER ENACTED by the said auctorite that the Barons of the Kynges Eschequyer ne any other Officer of the same Courte, awarde ne make any pcesse out of theschequyer at any tyme or season ayenst any Receyvour Baylyff or other Officer chargeable to accompt of or for any thyng comprised or to be comprised in the sayed Cedule or Cedulaes signed with the Kynges honde, or hereafter to be signed with the Kynges honde but onely at the request and desyre of the Genall Surveyours to be made in wrytyng. And yf any of the said Officers make any pces contrie to the fourme of this acte, that then all such pcesse so made or awarded, and thysues therupon retourned to be voyde and of none effecte.

AND ALSO BE YT ENACTED by the said auctorite that the said Genall Surveyours from hensforth have full power and auctorite to take thapparaunce and othes of all the said psonnes Receyvours Bailyffes Officers and other psonnes chargeable to accompt before them, without any fee rewarde or other pfit to be taken of the said accomptauntes or any of them by the said Surveyours their Clerk or other Officer for recordyng of their apparaunce in pper pson or by Attourney, except onely where such apparaunce shalbe recorded after a rescusse resistance avoydyng eloyngng or absentyng shalbe retourned ageynst the same accomptaunt; In which case the said Clerk shall have of the same accomptaunt for his entre of recordyng of his apparaunce the sōme of xij d. onely and nat above. And the said othe to be taken of the said accomptauntes shalbe, that they shall make true accompt and nothyng concele of that they be accomptable of; And also the said Genall Surveyours shall have fromhensforth full power and auctorite to compell the said accomptauntes to accompt before them, and also to charge and discharge the said accomptauntes for all thynges wherof they be or shalbe accomptable conchng any of the pmysses and to allowe in all and evy accompt or accomptes to be taken before them all and singuler such billē bookes and warauntes as have be signed with the signe manuell of the foresaid late Kyng or of the Kyng that nowe is, or hereafter to be signed with the signe manuell of the Kyng that nowe is to whome soev the same billes bookes or warauntes have bene or shall be directed or that have bene or shalbe signed with thonde and name of the Tresaurer of the Kynges Chamber for the tyme beyng by whose hondes soev the said sōme or sōmes of money comprised and to be comprised in the said billes bookes or waraunt or any of them so signed or hereafter to be signed have bene or shalbe receyved: And also that the said Surveyours have auctorite from hensforth to allowe all and singuler such taile or tailles as have bene or shalbe strikken out at the Kynges Receipt of the said Eschequyer for any parte or parcell of the revenues of any of the londes hereditamentes sōmes of money and pffittes beforesaid; And also to allowe all tres Patentes pdons Deduccions Respit and Undesups and alman Repacions Vacacions Decayes, Emendementes and alman Fees Annuetyes Wages Dettes and Costes of alman Officers and Occupiers and all other Discharges by their Discrecions: And that the said Surveyours fromhensforth have full power and auctorite by their discrecions to here and dēfyn from tyme to tyme all and singuler Accomptes of the pmysses and evy of them; And also have full power and auctorite to cōnytt all and evy the said accomptauntes to prison aswell yf they be founde in arrerages upon their accomptes as yf any of them do refuse to make their accompt as is abovesaid, and to lett them to baile and maynpryse and to take any other suertie at all tymes as the said Genall Surveyours by their discrecion shall thynk reasonable or as the Barons of the Eschequyer may doo by any meane; And also for the contentacion and payement of all such arrerages forfaytes dettes and paynes as any of the said accomptauntes or dettours shalbe founde in, and all other thynges to doo conchng the pmysses and evy parte of them as the Barons of theschequyer or Auditours or any other Officer or Officers of the said Eschequyer or any of them may doo by vtrue of any of their Offices and Auctorities: And that the Genall Surveyours that nowe be or hereafter shalbe, have full power and auctorite to acquyte and discharge all and singuler accomptaunt or accomptauntes that hath or shall fynysse and dēfmyne his or their accompt or accomptes before them: And that all and singuler acquyetaunces and quietus est signed by the Genall Surveyours that nowe be or hereafter shall be and enrolled in the Recordes before the said Surveyours, shalbe a good sufficient acquytaunce and discharge to and for alman the said accomptauntes aswell in the Kynges Eschequyer as in all and evy other the Kynges Courtes whatsoever and before all and evy pson and psonnes whome the Kynges Highnes his heires or successours shall hereafter by any mean appoynt to here and take any such accompt without any

IV.
Traverse given to the Party charged with Absence, Rescue, &c. to be tried in the Exchequer.

V.
Process shall be conveniently served before the Day of the Return thereof.

VI.
No Process shall go out of the Exchequer against Accountants, except on Request of the Surveyors.

VII.
Surveyors shall take Appearances and Oaths of Accountants without Fee.

Except in Cases of Rescue.

Oath of Accountants.

Authority of Surveyors in charging and discharging Accountants;

in allowing Tallies, Letters Patent, &c.

in hearing and determining Accounts; punishing Accountants; letting them to Bail;

and in other Things, the same as that of the Barons of the Exchequer, &c.

Their Acquittances when enrolled shall be valid in all Courts;

Acquittances by the Surveyors shall be conclusive.

Accounts taken before the Surveyors shall be delivered into the Exchequer.

Proceedings of the Barons thereon.

Acquittance of Debtors.

Time for delivering Accounts into the Exchequer.

Barons, &c. of the Exchequer shall award Process on Request of the Surveyors;

and command the Parties appearing to go before the Surveyors.

VIII.
Certificate of Remembrancer, &c. of Respites of Accountants.

Transcript of Offices found in Exchequer and Chancery.

IX.
Surveyors may receive Plaints against Accountants by Bill;

and shall deliver the same into the Exchequer;

The Barons shall award Process thereon, and determine same;

other accompt or accomptes to be made in the Kinges Eschequer or before any other pson or psonnes. And yf yt happen any man pcesse to be made out of the Kynges Eschequer ageynst any accomptaunt or other psonnes which hath accompted in man and fourme aforesaid or for dett or some of money arsyng upon or by the same that then upon the shewyng of thacqytance to hym or them made by the said Surveyours before the Barons of the said Eschequer the said pcesse so made to be clerely discharged for ev. And that all and evy such accomptes and allowaunce had or takyn by or before the said Surveyours to be ingroced into parchement by the said Auditours or by any other therunto to be appoynted and signed with the hondes and names of the foresaid Surveyours and be delyved in the sayed Eschequer with all such taile or tailles as shalbe allowed upon the same accompt or accomptes and such other Warautes and Billes as the said Surveyours shall thynk necessarie which at all tymes the said Barons or oon of them shall receyve and take; And theruppon the same Barons or oon of them do comaunde and cause the Chamberlayns of the said Courte to joyne the taylles of evy of them with and to their foill and foilles without delayes, And then and theruppon the said Barons or one of them to cause the said tayles and evy of them to be utly cancelled and made frustrate, and also to cause the same Bookes of Accomptes and evy of them to be takyn and recorded in the Office of the Kynges Remembrauncer or Tresaurers Remembrauncer of the said Eschequer as the Course Order and Usage in the same Eschequer heretofore hath ben in receyvng and recordyng such bokes of accomptes made in the said Eschequer; and that to be done without fee or rewarde to be taken by any of the said Remembrauncers or any other Officer or Officers, and aftward to be fyled up in the pype ther to remayn of recorde ppetually aswell for the suertie of the Kyng as for the ferther and more clere discharge of the said accomptautes and evy of them ageynst the Kyng his heires and successours; And that to be done without any fee rewarde or charge to be payed by any such accomptaunt or other pson or psonnes to any Officer in the said Eschequer. And that all such Dettours and Accomptautes and evy of them be also therby aswell in the said Exchequer as in all other places utly acquyted allowed and discharged by vtue of this p'sent Acte ageynst the Kyng his heires and all other psonnes seased or hereaft to be seased to his use for ev, accordyng to theffecte and tenor of the said accomptes; The Cōen Lawe Statute Ordenaunce or any other course in the said Eschequer heretofore had or made to the cont'ry notwithstanding, without any fyn or fee therfor to be payed in the said Eschequer as is aforesaid. And that the said accompt or accomptes hereafter to be fynsshed and det'mined be ingroced in parchement and signed in man and fourme before rehercyd and delyved by the said Genall Surveyours into the said Eschequer as is before is sayed withyn a halfe yere next after the said accomptes be fynsshed and det'mined which the said Barons shall receyve as is aforesaid without addyng or mynysshing of any thyng in them conteigned. And also the Barons and all other Officers of the said Eschequer to whome accordyng to the auncient course ther it shall appteign at the request of the said Surveyours to be made in wrytyng and signed with the hondes of the same Surveyours and delyved to the said Barons ther to be inrolled in the offyce of one such of the Remembrauncers of the said Eschequer as it shall appteign, shall alwayes awarde and cause to be made all man of pcesse accordyng to the course of the said Eschequer ageyn any of the said accomptautes or dettours; And when the said accomptautes or dettours or any of them by reason of any such pcesse so to be made egeyn them, shall come and appere by hymself or ther Attourney in the said Eschequer, that then the said Barons uppon a payn by their discrecions to be sett upon evy of them so apperyng, shall comaund the said accomptautes and dettours and evy of them furthwith to appere before the said Surveyours in the said Pryncis Counsell Chamber or at any other place where the said Surveyours shall then have ther beyng for the executyng of ther said Office, their to pcede in their accomptes or to paye ther dettis and further to be ordered by the said Surveyours as shall stand with justyce.

AND ALSO BE YT enacted that the Remembrauncer for the Tresaurer of Theschequer for the tyme beyng and also the Clerk of the Pype shall c'tefie in wrytyng unto the said Surveyours at thende of evy tyme all and synguler respites of all such accomptautes as hang and depend or shall hang or depend upon any accompt of any Shireff Exchetour Cōmyssioner or any Accomptaunt for any thyng conteigned or to be conteigned in the said Cedula or Cedulaes; And also the Marshall of the said Eschequer at thend of evy tyme shall c'tefie a t'nscript or copie of all such offices as shalbe retourned into the said Eschequer the same tyme, by any Shireff Eschetour Cōmyssioner or any other Officer of any Londes Possessions or other Hereditamentes by the which office the Kyng shall then be newly entitled; which t'nscript or copie shalbe subscribed with the honde of the said Marshall and delyved to the said Surveyours in the Place before assigned called the Prynce Counsell Chamber or other place where the sayed Surveyours so assigned shall sytt for the executyng of their office ther to remayn as for an originall recorde: And in lyke wyse the Clerkyes of the Chauncie to doo c'tefie at thende of evy tyme a t'nscript or copie of all such Offices as is beforesaid which shalbe retourned into the said Courte of Chauncie duryng the same tyme or before.

AND ALSO THAT THE SAID Surveyours fromehensforth shall have full power and auctorite to receyve before them all and singuler playntes by bylles by any pson or psonnes ayenst the said Accomptautes or any of them, to be taken for any assignement of annuyties fees dueities or dettes to the said Compleynautes graunted and assigned or due by tres patentis Acte of Parliament taylles grauntes or by any other lafull mean or hereafter to be graunted or assigned; And the same sutes or playntes by bylles so receyved and taken by or afore the said psonnes Executors of this acte to put and delyved by their hondes the same byll or byll before the Barons of the Kynges Eschequer for the tyme beyng within foure dayes after such byll or bylles before hym or them receyved: And yf it be out of tyme then the first daye of the tyme next ensuyng or withyn three dayes then next folowyng and to give and p'fix the parties apperyng before them the same daye of puttyng and delyvyng of the said byll into the Eschequer. And yf any such Accomptaunt or Accomptautes make default before the said Barons at that daye or dayes to them p'fixed, that the same Barons do awarde lyke pces ageynst hym so makyng default as they have usyd to doo in accions sued by any officer of the same Court of Theschequer ageynst any Straunger; And that theruppon the said Barons to pcede and det'myne aft the course of the said Eschequer in the said sutys conteigned and specified in the said billes so to them

delyved, and as yf the said Accomptauntes or any of them ageynst whome suche bill or bylles shalbe put, had ben p̄sent upon his or their Accompt before the said Barons in Theschequyer, and as yf the said bylles had byn first taken and cōmensed in the said Eschequyer ageynst them or any of them ther beyng p̄sent upon any of their accomptes: And when the said Sutys be so in the said Eschequyer def̄mined, that then the said Barons shall remaunde the said Accomptaunt or Accomptauntes with a t̄nscript of the Recorde of the def̄minacion of the said Sute before the said Gen̄all Surveyours ther to p̄cede in their accomptes.

and then remaund
the Accountants
to the Surveyours.

AND BE YF FURTHER enacted that yf any p̄son or p̄sonnes abyde or demurre in the Lawe in or uppon any mater or cause of charge or discharge in or upon any accompt tres patentes p̄dons or other whatsoever p̄lee evidence mater or allowaunce or any other mater of any of the p̄mysses by any partie before the said Surveyours, or yf any partie plede or allege any mater for his defence discharge or advauntage before the said Surveyours, which p̄lee or mater the same Surveyours will not allowe accept or regarde, than yf the same partie so pledyng or allegyng the same p̄lee or mater desire or pray that the same mater so not allowed accepted or regarded may be c̄tefied before the Barons of the Eschequyer, then the said Surveyours be and shalbe bounde to entre of recorde the said demurrer or the said other mater or p̄lee at the desire or prayer of the partie and nat p̄cede ne put or avoyde the same partie from his advauntage in that behalfe; And the same demurrer or other mater or p̄lee and desyer or prayer of the partie so entred and recorded, the said Surveyours shall c̄tefie unto the said Barons of the Eschequer the tenor of the recorde therof and p̄fixe a day to the partie or parties to appere before the same Barons of the said Eschequyer to allegat for hym or them selves as shalbe expedient: And then and ther the same Barons of the said Eschequyer shall diligently here and examyn the same recorde and thallegacions and causes of that demurrer or the effect of the said other matier as is beforesaid to be pleded and alleged before the said Surveyours, and therupon def̄myn discusse or give judgement upon that demurrer or the said other matier as the said case shall requyre accordyng to the lawes of this Realm; And therupon the said Barons to p̄fix a daye upon a c̄teyn payne to the said partie accomptaunt or other p̄son to appere and resorte before the said Surveyours; and also the same Barons shall remaunde unto them the said tenour of the said recorde and their judgement or other def̄minacion theryn, as the same Surveyours may p̄cede to fynall ende and def̄minacion of thaccompt of the said partie.

X.
Upon Demurrer
or Plea, at the
Request of the
Party, Surveyours
shall enter it of
Record, and certify
it to the Barons.

The Barons shall
then examine the
Record, and after
giving Judgment,
remand it to the
Surveyours.

BE YF ALSO ENACTED by the auctoritie of this p̄sent parliament that upon all travers petitions monstraunce de droit oustre le mayn lyvyes or restitucions, to be tended or sued by any p̄son or p̄sonnes in the Kynges Courte of Chauncie or in Theschequyer or any other of the Kynges Courtes, that the Chaunceler or Keaper of the Kynges Great Seale for the tyme beyng or other Justices, before whome such trav̄s restitucions monstraunce de droit oustre le mayn lyvyes or petitions shalbe tended or sued is or shalbe dependyng, shall and may frome tyme to tyme awarde and graunt such Writt or Writtes to the said Surveyours or use lyke order with them, as the same Chaunceler and Justices had or have used in lyke case before tyme to or with the Tresaurer and Barons of the Eschequer or to and with any other officer; And the same Surveyours shall allowe and obey the said Writtes and all ordres and direccions according to the tenure and effect of the same ordres and direccions after the course of the Kynges lawes.

XI.
Upon Traverses,
Petitions, Mon-
straunce de Droit,
&c. the Chancellor,
&c. shall award
like Writs to the
Surveyours as here-
tofore to the
Tresaurer or
Barons, &c. of
the Exchequer.

AND BE YF FURTHER ENACTED by thauctorite of this p̄sent parliament that the said Surveyours fromhensforth have full power and auctoritie and p̄minence above all Auditours, and to call before them all the Kynges Auditours Receyvours Baylyffes and all other Accomptauntes that nowe be or hereafter shalbe con̄nyng the p̄mysses conteigned in the said Cedula or any other Cedula or Cedula hereafter to be signed with the Kynges hande to be conteigned as is abovesaid, And the said Auditours to delyv̄ to the said Surveyours a t̄nscript of all accomptes by them taken; And the said Surveyours fromhensforth have full power and auctorite to survey comptrolle and refourme all and singuler accomptes and accompt taken and to be taken by the said foreyn Auditours the said former accompt notwithstandyng. And yf any doubt or default be founde in any of the said accomptes that then the said Surveyours have full power and auctorite to call before them the said Accomptauntes of the said Accomptes; And yf any Baylyffes or other Accomptauntes or other Officers have offendyd in concealyng of any dett duetie or other p̄fitte that of right ought to belong to the Kyng, or yf they refuse to make declaracions of ther accomptes before the said Surveyours, that then the said Surveyours have full power and auctorite to cōmyt the same p̄son so offendyng to awarde from tyme to tyme and as often as any such default shalbe found, and the same p̄sonnes so offendyng to lette to bayle and maynprise by their discrecions: And also yf at any tyme hereafter it shalbe duely founde and p̄ved that the said foreyn Auditour or Auditours or any of them mysalowe or make any allowaunce to any Accomptaunt or Accomptauntes otherwise then they ought to doo, or concele any dett duetie or other thyng that of right ought to belong to the Kyng, That then the said Surveyours have full power and auctorite to set such fynes and ānciamentes upon the same Auditour or Auditours so offendyng, or otherwise to punnyssh them for their offences as the said Surveyours by their discrecions shall thinke reasonablen.

XII.
Surveyours shall
have Pre-eminence
and Authority over
all the King's
Auditours; and
may call before
them such Auditours,
Receivers, &c.
touching the
Matters contained
in the Schedule.

PROVIDED ALWAYS THAT THIS ACTE of any thyng theryn conteigned extend not ne be in any wyse p̄judiciall to the Foreyn Auditours for the tyme beyng, but that they and ev̄y of them shall and may from tyme to tyme take and p̄ceyve all such fees wages costes and advauntages as they myght lafully have taken and p̄ceyved for the executyng of their offices at any tyme before the making of this Acte: And that they and ev̄y of them shall and may viewe here take allowe and def̄myn all and singuler ministers accomptes that is to saye Feodaries Baylyffes Reves Heywardes Bedylles and all other Ministres as they myght have done at any tyme before the making of this Acte. Savyng onely that the said p̄sonnes that now be or hereafter shalbe Surveyours have poure and auctorite from tyme to tyme to comptrolle refourme and order all accomptes by the said Foreyn Auditours or any of them so taken viewed herd and def̄mined, or hereafter to be taken viewed herd and def̄mined and them to put into the Eschequyer as in the said Acte is before rehercyd.

XIII.
Proviso for Fees
and Jurisdiction of
Foreign Auditours.

XIV.
Certain Letters
Patents shall not
extend to Auditors
of the King's
Revenues.

ALSO BE IT ENACTED by thauſtorite aforesaid that all tres patentees and evy of theym heretofore made or to be made by our Sovereign Lorde the Kyng that now is, to any the Kynges Subjectes aswell in Englonde as in Wales and in the Isles of the same havynge auctorite by their tres patentees to make all maner Officers except Officers accomptable, extend nat to the making of any Auditour or Auditours of any of the Kynges possessions, ne extend not to the revocation or avoydyng of any of the Kynges tres patentees to any Auditour or Auditours graunted or to be graunted; Any pvision graunt or use made and had or to be made to the cont'ry notwithstanding.

XV.
The King's
Auditors and
General Receiver
of the Duchy of
Lancaster shall
shew their Accounts
to the Surveyors,
who shall comptrol
them.

BE Yt ALSO enacted by thauſtorite of this p'sent parliament that the Kynges Auditours and Gen'ral Receyvoor of the Duchie of Lancast' for the tyme beyng, yerely after thacomptes of and conc'nyng the said Duchie herd and by the said Auditours of the Duchie viewed and by them declared before the Chaunceler of the said Duchie for the tyme beyng, shewe and declare the said accomptes to the said Surveyours, and the same Surveyours for the tyme beyng shall have fromhensforth full power and auctorite to call before them the said Auditours and Receyvoor of the said Duchie and to o'vse and comptroll the said Accomptes; And yf upon the said viewe and comptrollement yt may appere that the Kyng be hurt or deceyved in any of his revenues of the said Duchie, that then such reformacion be had thereyn as by the discrecion of the said Surveyours shalbe thought resonable. PROVYDED ALWAYS THAT THIS Acte or any thyng thereyn conteyned extend nat in anywise nor be p'judiciall to thauſtorite power libtie or grauntes of any of the Kynges Justices that nowe be or hereafter shall be Justices of his Forestes nor to any other Officer or Officers of the same Forestes nor any of them nor any parcell therof for any maner Offyce or Offices which they or any of them have in the said Foreste or any parcell therof withyn this Realme of Englonde; nor extend not to the Duchie of Lancast' nor to any honours castelles lordshippes manours londes teit' and other hereditamentes parcell of the same Duchie nor to any Officer Officers or Ministers of the same Duchie or any parcell therof for any Office or Offices which they have of the same Duchie or any parcell therof. The Gen'ral Receyvours and Auditours of the same Duchie, onely for the said Accomptes of the said Duchie to be shewed viewed comptrolled and reformed as is above sayed, onely excepted.

Proviso for Officers
of the Forests and
of the Duchy.

XVI.
Bailiffs, &c. shall
finish their Account
to Michaelmas
before the 21st of
December yearly,
and pay Arrears
before the Feast
of St. Hillary.

ALSO BE Yt ENACTED that evy Baylyff Reve Heyward Feodary Officer and Minister, nowe accomptaunt or which hereafter shall be accomptaunt of or for any of the p'myssees, upon payn of forfeiture of his or ther offices, do yerely before the xxj daye of Decem'br make and fynysse his or their accompt of all thynges belongyng to his or their Offices for the hole yere endyd at the Feast of Saynt Michael last paste, before the said xxj daye of Decem'br, before such Auditour or Auditours as to them and evy of them shalbe appoynted, Except the default be in the same Auditour or Auditours; And ymmediatly upon evy such Accompt or Accomptes so to be made fynysshed and de'fined or before the said xxj daye of Decem'br, content and pay to the Receyvoor therunto deputed or to be deputed all such dettys duties and arrerages as they and evy of them shalbe founde in and charged with upon evy such accompt, or to pay all the said arrerages duties and dettis yerely before the Feast of Saynt Hillary next folowyng the said xxj daye of Decem'br.

XVII.
Receivers shall
account before
20th January
yearly; and pay
Arrears before
20th March.

AND ALSO BE Yt ENACTED that all Receyvours nowe Accomptauntes, and all other Receyvours that hereafter shalbe Accomptauntes of or for any the p'myssees, upon like payne doo yerely before the xx daye of Januarie make and fynysse ther accomptes before the said Surveyours, or before such Auditour or Auditours as to them by the said Surveyours shalbe appoynted, of all thynges belongyng to their Offices, for the hole yere ended at the Feast of Saynt Michael tharchaungell next p'cedyng the said xx daye of Januarie; and ymmediatly upon the same accompt so to be made fynysshed and de'fined or before the xxth daye of March then next folowyng, content and pay all such duties dettes and arrerages as they or any of them shalbe charged with and founde in, upon the de'fination of evy such accompt.

XVIII.
Foreign Auditors
shall receive
Accounts before
the Feast of St.
Hilary yearly, and
deliver them to the
Surveyors before
the End of the
Term on Forfeiture
of their Patent.

ALSO BE Yt ENACTED and ordeyned by this p'sent parliament that all and evy p'sonne and p'sonnes whome the late Kyng Henry the vijth, or our Sovereign Lorde the Kyng that nowe is, have made or shall make any Foreyn Auditours of any of the p'myssees doo yerely from hensforth take and receyve thacomptes of all and singuler Ministers Accomptauntes withyn thauſtorite of their Office or Offices before the said Feast of Saint Hillary for the hole yere endyng at the Feast of Saynt Michael next before the Feast of Saynt Hillarie, and to delyv' the viewe and viewes of the Receyvours Accomptes to the said Surveyours before the last daye of Hillarie tyme then next ensuyng; upon payn evy p'son so not doyng to forfeit his patent and office, Except that ther be default founde in thacomptauntes so that they make not ther accomptes in due and lafull tyme as is abovesaid.

XIX.
Treasurer of the
King's Chamber
accountable to the
King only.

BE Yt ALSO ORDEYNED established and enacted by the auctorite of this p'sent parliament that Sir Henry Wyot knyght one of the Kynges Councillours shalbe fromhensforth duryng the Kynges pleasur Tresaurer of the Kynges Chamber, and he by name of Tresaurer of the Kynges Chamber to be accepted named and called; And that he and evy other p'son whome the Kyng hereafter shall name and appoynt to the said Rowme and office shalbe called and named Tresaurer of the Kynges Chamber; And that the same Tresaurer be not accomptable in Theschequer for any such his or their receipt or any parte or parcell of the p'myssees as before is exp'ssed but to the Kynges Highnes or his heires or before such as his Grace shall therunto lymytt and appoynt.

XX.
Tallies shall be
struck in the
Exchequer for
the Discharge of
Debtors having
paid to the
Treasurer of the
Chamber, and
having his Bills
for the same.

AND BE Yt ENACTED by the said auctorite that all such p'sonnes as have payed or hereafter shall paye any some or somes of Money to the Kynges use, or to thuse of the said late Kyng, to thandes of the Tresaurer of his Chamber for the tyme beyng, And for p'fe of which payement the said p'son or p'sonnes have had or hereafter shall have any byll or bylles signed with the honde of the said Tresaurer for the tyme beyng for their discharge or discharges, And yf any p'son or p'sonnes bryng or cause to be brought the said bill or billes into the Kynges receipt of Theschequer, That then immediatly upon the sight of the said bill or bylles the Tresaurer and Chambleyns of the said Eschequer shall stryke or cause to be stryken taile or tailes, for the discharge of the said p'son or p'sonnes that so have payed or shall paye their money to the said Tresaurer of the Kynges Chamber for the tyme beyng; as yf they had payed the said some or somes of money in the receipt beforesaid, without any other Waraunt in that behalf to be opteyned, and without fyne fee or rewarde therfor to be taken.

BE Yt ALSO ENACTED by the said auctorite that said Genall Surveyours have and shall have full power and auctorite fromhensforth to trete cōmon coveuant and conclude for the Kyng and on his behalfe, with any of the Kynges Subjectes willyng to take to ferme any of the londes tenementes hereditamentes and other pfittes whatsoev^r they be conteigned or to be conteigned in the said Cedula or Cedules made or to be made, beyng in the possession or hondes of our said So^veign Lorde or in the possession of any other pson to his use, by whatsoev^r name or names the said londes or tenementes be called or named in the said Cedula or Cedules made or hereafter to be made; And also that the said Surveyours have full power and auctorite to lett to ferm for the t^hme of xxj yer^es or under, all londes tenementis and hereditamentes and ev^{er}y parcell thereof conteigned in the said Cedula, or to be conteigned in any other Cedula or Cedules hereafter to be made and signed as is abovesaid, or knownen reputed or taken as parcell of the said londes tenementes or hereditamentes conteigned or to be conteigned in the said Cedula or Cedules; and also all the londes tenementes and hereditamentes which be or hereafter shalbe conteigned and specified in any Chambleyn Accompt Receyours Accompt Baylyffes Accompt Mynysters Accompt, or thacompt of any other Officer or Officers which may by force of this acte be viewed examined seen or comptrolled by the said Surveyours; aswell and effectually as yf the londes tenementes and hereditament^e and ev^{er}y parcell therof wer in this p^rsent acte p^rticulerly exp^ressed and named.

AND ALSO BE Yt ENACTED by the auctorite abovesaid that all and ev^{er}y byll and bylles of lease of any of the p^rmysse for the t^hme of xxj yer^es and under, signed with the hande of the said Surveyours, shalbe good and avaylabill in the lawe agaynst the Kyng his heires and successours and also sufficient and immediat waraunt to the Chaunceler of Englund that nowe is or hereafter shall be, [and to all other the Kynges Chauncelers nowe beyng or that hereafter shalbe,'] And the Chamberlayns and other officers in the Countie Palantyne of Chester and Wales and the nⁱches of the same, to make and dely^v tres patent^es under the Kynges Great Seal or other Seales accordyng to the tenour purporte and effecte of the said billes signed with the honde or hondes of the said Surveyours as is abovesaid yf any such lessee woll sue for such tres patent^e; without any fyne or fee therfor to be payed in the said Chaunc^erie, except for the great Seale xx s. iiij d. and for the inrollyng and wrytyng iiij s; And also except such fees to the said Chamberlayns and Officers of the said Countie palantyne of Chester Wales and nⁱches of the same, as the said Surveyours shall lymyt and assigne; And that all such tres patent^es shalbe good and avaylable in the lawe to all and ev^{er}y such pson and psons to whome such tres patent^es shalbe made, of and for all the londes tenement^e and hereditamentes conteigned in them agaynst the Kyng and all other seased to his use: The comen Lawe or any other Acte to the cont^ry notwithstanding. And that all such leases for the t^hme aforesaid and all grauntes and agreamentes concⁿyng the same leases or any of them shall be good and available in the lawe for the said t^hme of xxj yer^es and under, to be conteigned in the said tres patent^es or Indenture as is aforesaid agaynst the Kyng his heires and successours and all and ev^{er}y other pson and psonnes claymyng to his or their use; And also avaylable to our said So^veign Lorde and to his heires accordyng to the p^rport therof though this p^rsent acte or any parte therof det^rmyne at any tyme withyn the said t^hme or be made voyde frustrate or adnulled.

BE Yt ALSO FURTHER ENACTED by the said auctorite that the Kyng our So^veign Lorde shall p^rvyde make ordeign and depute one Clerk to wryte the Rolles remembraunces and other necessary munimentes concⁿyng the offyce of the said Surveyours and to kepe the same Rolles; One Messenger to dely^v their privat Seales and execute their p^rceptes and busynes; One Ussher to kepe the said Chamber or other place where the said Rolles or ther Wrytyng^e shalbe put, which Clerk Messynger and Ussher shalbe obedient to the said Surveyours in all thynges concⁿyng their rowmes uppon payn of forfeiture of their rowmes from tyme to tyme: And also the said Clerk shall take and p^rceyve yerely for his wages x li s^tlyng to be payed by thondes of the Tresaurer of the Kynges Chamber for the tyme beyng at the Feastes of Easter and Saynt Michael Tharchaugell by evyn porcions; And also that the said Messenger shall have and p^rceyve for his Wages yerely fyve pounce to be payed by the said Tresaurer yerely in lyke manⁿ; And also that the said Usher shall have and p^rceyve for his Wages yerely ten pounce s^tlyng, to be payed in lyke manⁿ: And that this Acte be sufficient Waraunt to the said Tresaurer without any other Waraunt in that behalfe to be opteigned.

BE Yt ALSO ENACTED by the auctorite aforesaid that noo p^rcesse or demaund be made out of the Kynges Eschequier, or out of any other Court, agaynst the said Surveyors that nowe be or such as have be or shalbe Genall Surveyours of the Kynges londes or any of them, for any exercyse or occupieng mysoccupieng or none occupieng of his or their said offices, or any thyng touchyng the same; or for any thyng comprised in this Acte or in any Cedula heretofore annexed or to be comprised in any other Cedula or Cedules hereafter to be made.

AND FURTHERMORE Yt IS ENACTED by thau^rtorite of this p^rsent parliament that all and ev^{er}y pson and psonnes which at any tyme hereafter shall have the office of any Genall Surveyours of the Kynges londes, before that they or any of them take uppon them any parte of thau^rtorite or execucion of their said office, shalbe openly sworne in the Kynges Courte of Chaunc^erie that he or they shalbe faithfull and true to the Kyng our So^veign Lorde, and that he or they shall indifferently doo and ministre right and justice betwene the Kyng and ev^{er}y of his Subjectes with whome he or they shall have auctorite in anywyse to deale or medle by force of this acte.

AND MOREOV^r BE IT ENACTED by thau^rtorite aforesaid that almanⁿ errors and erronyours jugementes and other whatsoev^r errors, which have or shalbe gevyn made had or awarded before the said Genall Surveyours, or in the Kynges Eschequier, in accomptes p^rcesse billes or other whatsoev^r p^rcesse or matiers, may and shalbe from hensforth by Writt or Writtes of Errour to be sued out of the Kynges Chaunc^erie, removed and c^riefed frothens before the Kyng in his Bench and ther to be examined affermyd rev^rsed or refourmed as the case shall requyre, and therby the partie or parties to have ther remedy help restitution or other advauntage as by the lawes of this Realme is or hath bene used in Writtes

XXI.
Power of the Surveyors to let to Farm any of the Lands, &c. in the Schedule, &c.

XXII.
Leases for Twenty-one Years signed by the Surveyors shall be good in Law, and sufficient Warrants for Letters Patent.

Fees on such Letters Patent.

Such Patents shall remain valid after Determination of this Act.

XXIII.
Officers attendant on the Surveyors shall be appointed by the King:
A Clerk;
Messenger;
Usher.
Their Wages.

XXIV.
No Process out of the Exchequer, &c. against Surveyors for any thing committed or omitted in their Offices.

XXV.
Oath of the said Surveyors.

XXVI.
Writ of Error from the Surveyors or Exchequer to the King's Bench.

¹ Interlined on the Roll.

of errors upon judgement or other Errors made geuyn or awarded in cases semblable in the Cōen place or any other inferior court of recorde; Any thyng or matier in this p̄sent act and any other lawe custome or usage to the contrary heretofore had suffered or used notwithstanding.

XXVII.
Surveyors may take and record Recognizances, as the Barons of the Exchequer;

On Payment, they may cancel the Recognizances;

or on Forfeiture, certify them into the Exchequer;

Barons shall award Process thereon.

AND ALSO BE IT ENACTED by the said Auſtorite that the said Surveyours from hensforth shalhave full power and auſtorite to receyve take and recorde before them all and whatsoever Recognisaunces of euy p̄son, uppon condicions and otherwyse aswell for dettes due or to be due to our said Soʋeign Lorde the Kyng his heires or successours, by the said Accomptaunes Ministers Fermours or occupiers or any of them upon ther said Accompt̄, as for any other cause or matier conc̄nyng any parte of the londes and tenement̄ conueigned or to be conueigned in the said Cedula or Cedulaes or any other of the p̄mysses, in lyke man̄ as the Barons of the Kynges Eschequer may do or have used to do; And after the same dettes payed or other matier of the same Recognisaunce accordyng to the effect and fourme therof or the condicion of the same Recognisaunce accomplished and def̄mined, yt shalbe lefull to the same Surveyours for the clere discharge and indempnyte of the said Accomptaunes and such other p̄sonnes as shalbe bounde in the said Recognisaunce to cancell the said Recognisaunce or Recognisaunces and so them to frustrate foreʋ; And yf the said Recognisaunce or the Condicion therof shall happon to be brokyn and not ob̄ved then the said Surveyours may c̄tefie the said Recognisaunce and the Condicion into the Eschequer ther to be entred as a dette to be answered to thuse of our said Soʋeign Lorde, and therupon ther the Barons of the said Eschequer to awarde p̄cesse of scire faç or fieri faç or other p̄cesse ther used in semblable cases for the Kynges dettes, and further in the same to p̄cede accordyng to the lawes of this Realme to charge or discharge the recognisor or recognisors of the same.

XXVIII.
The Chancellor, &c. shall determine on Doubts relative to this Act.

AND Oʋ THIS BY THE SAYED auſtorite be it enacted ordeigned and established that yf any ambiguyte doubt cont̄rosite repugnancie or difficultie shall happen at any tyme hereafter to aryse or be founde in any article or parte of this present Acte or any thyng theryn conueigned, That then the same ambiguyte doubt cont̄rosite repugnancie or difficultie shalbe expounded en̄preted reformed declared and put in c̄tentie by the Chaunceler of Englonde, Tharchebisshoʋ of York yf he then be attendaunt upon the Kyng, the Tresaurer of Englonde, the Keaper of the Kynges privat Seale, the Steward of the Kynges House, the Kynges Chambleyn, the Kynges Secretary, the Maister of the Rolles and the twoo Chief Justices for the tyme beyng, or by foure of them of which foure the said twoo Chief Justices for the tyme beyng shalbe twoo, at all seasons for the true meanyng of the said Actes and of euy thyng in them conueigned.

XXIX.
Proviso for former Grants of the Offices of Surveyor or Approver.

PROVYDED ALWEY THAT THIS Acte or any thyng theryn conueigned be not in anywyse hurtfull or p̄judiciall to any p̄son or p̄sonnes in to or for the aduoydyng or adnullyng of any office or offices of Surveyour or Approver, which any p̄son or p̄sonnes have by tres patentes grauntes or by enheritaunce or by any other lafull meanys, of or conc̄nyng any manours londes tenementes and hereditamentes or of any parcell therof in the said Acte or Cedula conueigned mencioned or exp̄ssed, or hereafter to be conueigned mencioned or exp̄ssed in any tres patentes of the same effect hereafter to be made to the said Gen̄all Surveyours to the cont̄rie notwithstanding.

XXX.
Any Person being an Executor of this Act and accountable, shall account before a Co-Commissioner.

Power of the other Commissioners to make Allowances and Acquittances;

The Force of such Acquittances.

AND MOREOʋ BE YT ENACTED that yf it fortune any p̄son or p̄sonnes executours of this Acte to be accomptable or answerable of any thynges comprised in the said Cedula to this p̄sent Acte annexed, or in any other Cedula or Cedulaes hereafter to be assigned by the Kyng, that the same Accomptaunt or Accomptaunes shall accompt therof before such p̄son or p̄sonnes or any of them as shalbe joynd with hym or theym in Cōmission for the execucion of this Acte; And the said other Cōmyssioner or Cōmyssioners, executour or executours of this Acte afore whome such accompt shalbe made, have full power and auſtorite by v̄tue of this Acte to make hym or theym in their said Accomptes all Allowaunces and discharges by their discrecions, without any other Warraunt or Cōmaundement for the same to be made or opteyned frome the Kyng our Soʋeign Lorde or his heires; AND also that the said other Cōmyssioner or Cōmyssioners Executour or Executours of this Acte or oon of them afore whome suche Accomptes shalbe made, have full power and auſtorite to acquyte and discharge the same Accomptaunt or Accomptaunes: And all and singuler acquitaunces and quietus est and discharges, signed with thande of the same Cōmissioner or Cōmyssioners Executour or Executours sealed with their Seales, shalbe a good and sufficient discharge for the same Accomptaunt his heires and Executours, aswell in the Kynges Eschequer as in all and euy other the Kynges Courtes whatsoever and before all and euy p̄son or p̄sonnes whome the Kyng Highnes his heires or successours shall by any mean hereafter appoynt to here or take the same or any such accompt, without any ferther accompt or accomptes to be made in the said Eschequer or in any other the Kynges Courtes or before any other p̄son or p̄sons; AND yf any p̄ces be made out of the said Eschequer ageynst the said Executour or Executours so accomptyng in man̄ and fourme aforesaid for any thyng comprised in the same Accompt or Accomptes, that then upon the shewyng of the said quietus est or other discharge aforesaid to the Barons of the said Eschequer the said p̄cesse to surceasse and be uttly discharged for eʋ; And that after the same Accompt or Accomptes shalbe so made and def̄mined and ingrosed in parchment signed with thande or hondes of the said Cōmissioner or Cōmyssioners Executour or Executours of this Acte, the same accompt so signed and ingrocyd as is aforesaid may by them or oon of theym be taken to the Barons of the Eschequer by v̄tue of this p̄sent Acte without any other Warraunt or Cōmaundement to them in that behalf to be directed or gyven: And that then and therupon the said Barons or oon of theym cause the said Accompt or Accomptes to be taken and fyled up̄ in the Pype ther to remayn of recorde p̄petually aswell for the Kynges Suertie as for the clere discharge of the said Accomptaunt or Accomptaunes his or their heires and executours foreʋ. And yf the said Cōmyssioner executour of this Acte afore whome such accompt is hangyng, die before the same accompt be fynysshed, or that the executour or executours of this Acte beyng accomptaunt or accomptaunes thynk more expedient for hym or theym to accompt before twoo of the Kynges moost honorable Counsaill, then the Kynges Highnes at the sute of the same Executour or Executours so beyng Accomptaunt or Accomptaunes shall and may frome tyme to tyme directe his tres myssives to twoo of his honorable

The Account when engrossed, shall be taken to the Exchequer, and filed in the Pipe.

In case of Death of Commissioner while Accounts are depending, &c. Two of the King's Council, &c. may then be commissioned to proceed therein.

Counsaillours or other such as shall pleas his Grace at the sute of the same Accomptaunt, cōmaundyng them by the same to here viewe and comptroll the same accomptes or accompt of the said pson or psonnes executours of this Acte; And they to whome such tre myssive shalbe directed, to have full power and auctorite by their discrecions to make the said pson or psonnes in the same accompt or accomptes all allowaunce and all other acquietaunces and discharges; And that all Allowaunce Acquietaunce or other discharge made by them be as good and avaylable for to discharge the same Accomptaunt as though the same Allowaunce Acquietaunce or other discharge had be made by any Cōmissionis Executours of this Acte, yf the same Accomptaunt had accompted before them, without any other Waraunt or cōmaundement for the same to be made or opteigned of the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde or his heires: And the same Accompt or Accomptes so made dēfined viewed comptrollid and engrosed in parchment, signed with thande or handes of the said Counsellours and by theym or their sufficient Assignes in that behalf delyved to the Barons of the said Eschequer or oon of them which they shall soo accept and take and that by them or oon of theym to be taken by v̄tue of this p̄sent Acte, without any other Warrault or Cōmaundement in that behalf to be directed or gyven, with the Kynges said tres missives annexed and filed to the same accompt or accomptes and to ev̄y oon of theym, that then and therupon the said Barons or oon of theym cause the said book of accompt or book of accomptes to be taken and filed up in the Pipe ther to remayn of recorde p̄petually aswell for the Kynges Suertie as for the clere discharge of the said Accomptaunt or Accomptautes his or their heires and executours for ev̄.

AND MOREOV̄ be yt enacted by the auctorite aforesaid that this Acte be enprentid in facion of a Book, among other Actes of this parliament, before the feast of all Sayntes next cōmyng; to thentent that the Kynges Subjectes entenyng to buye the same may for their sure and p̄fite knowelege and understandyng therof cōmonly have the same amonges them, whereby through ignoraunce they ne any of theym may or shall fall into any man̄ payn penaltie or daunger for any thyng comprised in this p̄sent Acte.

PROVYDED alway that this Acte extend nat to any pson or psonnes for accompt of any dismes or subsidies graunted or hereafter to be graunted by the Clergie of Englund to any pson or psonnes to the Kynges use, neither to any pson or psonnes for any accompt of any xv^{cm} or x^{mc} Subsidies or aide graunted or to be graunted unto our said Sovereign Lorde by auctorite of any parliament.

PROVYDED alway that this Acte or any thyng theryn conteigned in any wyse extend not to the Duchie of Lancast̄r, ner to any honours castell̄ manours londes tenementes or other hereditamentes parcell of the same Duchie, ner extend nor be p̄judiciall or hurtfull to any officer or officers or ministers of the same Duchie or any parcell thereof that nowe be or that hereafter shalbe, for any office or offices which they or any of them have of the said Duchie or any parcell thereof, or any other pson or psounes hereafter shall have; Except that yerely at the Kynges pleasur after thaccompt̄ of and conc̄nyng the said Duchie herd, and by the Auditours of the said Duchie viewed and declared before the Chauncellour of the same Duchie for the tyme beyng, the said Executours of this Acte shall have full power and auctorite to call before them the Auditours and Gen̄all Receyvours of the said Duchie, to ov̄see and comptroll the said accompt̄; And if upon the said viewe and comptrolment yt may appere that the Kyng be hurte or deceyved of any of his revenues of his said Duchie, that then such reformacion to be had theryn as by his Highnes or by his honorable Counsaillours shalbe thought reasounable.

PROVYDED alway that this Acte of the Kynges Revenues be not hurtfull or p̄judiciall to Thomas Ferrour, oon of the Kynges yomen of his garde, of for or conc̄nyng thoffice of the huyssher of the Chamber called the Prynces Counsaill Chamber, to hym graunted by our said Sovereign Lorde by his tres patentes dated the xij daye of Apryll in the fyrst yere of his reign nor to any thyng in said tres conteigned for exercisyng of the said office: This Acte or any thyng theryn conteigned to the contrary in anywyse notwithstanding.

PROVYDED always and be it enacted by the Auctorite aforesaid that at noo tyme hereafter, this Acte beyng in force, no other Manours londes teit̄ or other hereditamentes or any thyng or thynges be put or written in any other Cedula or Cedula to this p̄sent Acte hereafter to be annexed, but oonly such Manours londes teit̄ and other hereditamentes which hereafter shall cōme to the Kyng by purchace escheyte atteyndour, or of such londes and teit̄ as shalbe recov̄ed to the Kynges use for payment of his dettys, and of and for prest̄ of such sōmes of Money as hereafter by the Kynges cōmaundement shalbe delyved to any man̄ of pson or psonnes for any his foreyn affayres busynes and expenses.

AND FORASMOCH as the said former Acte made in the said parliament holden at Westm̄ the said fyrste daye of Februarie in the said sixt yere of the Kynges reign, and fromthens p̄roged unto the xijth daye of Novemb̄r in the said vijth yere of the Kynges reign, shuld endure unto the laste daye of this p̄sent parliament and then to be ut̄ly dēfined and voyde and noo longer to contynue; Wherfor be it enacted by the auctorite of this p̄sent parliament that this p̄sent Acte begyn to take his effecte the morowe next after the laste daye of this p̄sent parliament, and so to contynue accordyng to the tenour p̄porte and effecte of the same unto the last daye of the next parliament: And that all and singuler the thynges in the said former Acte not ordred ended and dēfined by the said Surveyours shalbe put in execucion dēfined and ordred by the sayed Surveyours by thaūtorite of this p̄sent acte; And that all and singuler thynges ordred and dēfined by the said Surveyours by force of the said former Acte shalbe good and avayelable unto the parties in that behalfe accordyng to the tenour fourme and effect of the said former acte.

AND ALSO be it enacted by thaūtorite of this p̄sent parliament that alman̄ Receyvours Baylyffes Fermours and Occupiers whatsoev̄, of the Lordshippes honours londes teit̄ and other hereditamentes possessions and revenues or otherwyse wrytten and comprised in any Cedula or Cedula to the said former Acte annexed, shalbe aunswerable to the Kynges Highnes by thaūtorite of this p̄sent acte of all and singuler arrerages dependyng upon the foresaid

XXXI.
This Act shall be printed for Sale for the Use of the King's Subjects.

XXXII.
Act not to extend to Collectors of Subsidies, &c.

XXXIII.
Proviso for Duchy of Lancaster and Officers of the same, except Receivers and Auditors.

XXXIV.
Proviso for Usher of the Prince's Council Chamber.

XXXV.
What Manors, Lands, &c. shall be inserted in any Schedule hereafter to be annexed to this Act.

XXXVI.
Expiration of Act 7 Hen.VIII. ch. 7.

Commencement and Continuance of this Act.

XXXVII.
Receivers, &c. of Lordships, Lands, &c. comprised in Schedule of Stat. 7 Hen.VIII. ch. 7.

shall be answerable for Arrearages under this Act.

Receyours Baylyffes Fermours and Occupiers whatsoever, and upon evy of theym defined by the said Surveyours by thauctorite of the sayed former acte; And that all and singuler arrerages of any thyng comprised in any Cedula or Cedulaes to the said former Acte annexed, and not ordred ended and defined by the said Surveyours, shalbe put in Execucion ordred and defined by the said Surveyours by thauctorite of this present acte, the dissolvynge of the said former Acte in anywyse notwithstanding.

XXXVIII. Proviso for Writs of Error under Act 7 Hen. VIII. ch. 7.

PROVYDED alwey that all and singuler Writtes of error, nowe dependyng or which hereafter shalbe comensed or sued, for or upon any judgement heretofore gevyn in the Kynges Eschequier or by any the Executours of the said Acte made in the said parliament holden at Westm̄ in the said vth daye of Februarie and proged in fourme aforesaid, and all other lyke Writte of Error hereafter to be pursued by v^{tue} or force of this present acte, be and may be psecuted contynued and fullie sued forth with effecte; Any thyng to the cont^{ry} in either of the same Actes concnyng the said revenues or concnyng the said Errours notwithstanding.

The Kynges Revenues.¹

The Schedule of the Persons, &c. accountable under this Act;

THE KYNGES pleastir is that alman Chambleyns Receyours Baylyffes Fermours Occupiers and all other whatsoever Accomptauntes and psonnes, chargeable to his Highnes to accompt of the Lordshippes honours londes tenementes and other hereditament^l possessions and revenues underwritten, that heretofore hath ben, nowe be and hereafter shalbe in the hondes and possession of our said Sovereign Lorde, or of or for any prest lone frome the Kynges Highnes or other mater underwryten, shall accompt and aunswer yerely and fro tyme to tyme as the case shall requyre before the Genhall Surveyours of his londes, accordyng to the acte of pliamet whereunto this Cedula is annexed; and all the somes of Money comyng or growyng upon the accomptes and issues of the same to be payed yerely and fro tyme to tyme as they shalbe receyved and due, to the handes of the Tresaurer of the Kynges Chamber for the tyme beyng to thuse of his Highnes and in none otherwyse: And also the Kynges Highnes woll and comaudeth the Tresaurer and Barons of his Eschequier that they ne award ne suffer to be awarded nor made oute of the said Eschequier any pcesse or execucion, for any accompt or other thyng to be aunswered or made before them of any of the lordshippes possessions and other revenues or somes of money underwryten, nor for any Man's lordshippes londes tenementes or other pfittes aunswered or to be aunswered to the Kyng and comprised in accompt of any Receyvoir of the said possessions underwryten, though yt appere not to be parcell of the charge or receipt of the said Receyvoir of any such londes or parte or parcell of the said enheritaunce wherof the same Receyvoir is deputed Officer, unto such tyme as they have otherwise in comaudement frome his Grace by wrytyng, but if it be desired and requyred of them by wrytyng of the said Genhall Surveyours for the tyme beyng or by the Wrytyng of oon of them; which pcesse so desired his Grace willeth and comaudeth to be made with all diligence.

in respect of which the Treasurer and Barons of the Exchequer shall not award Process, except on Request of the General Surveyors.

FIRST the Chambleyn of Southwales of the issues of his office.

The Chambleyn of Northwales of thissues of his office.

The Chambleyn of Chester and Flynt of thissues of his office.

The Receyours and all other Occupiers of all other the Kynges lordshippes and londys in Southwales Northwales Chester and Flynt and the mches of Southwales and Northwales.

The Receyours of the londis and tenementes callyd Warwyk^l londes and Spensers londys and Salisbury londes of thissues of their offices for the tyme that they be or shall happen to be in the Kynges hondes.

The Genhall Receyvoir of the Duchie of Cornwaile of thissues of his office.

The Genhall Receyvoir of the Duchie of York Warwyk^l londes Sa^z landes beyond Trent and all other Assignment^l assigned and appoynted for the payment^l of the wages fees and rewardes of the Capeteyne and Soldyours at Berwyk.

The Genhall Receyvoir of Therldome of Marche Uske Carlion Nerberth of thissues of their offices.

The Genhall Receyvoir and all other Occupiers of the londys and tenement^l late William lete Marques Barkeley purcheyed by the late Kyng Henry the vijth of thissues of their offices for the tyme that it be or shalbe in the Kynges hondes.

The Tresaurer of the Town of Calaiçe for the tyme beyng of thissues of his office.

The Mayre Constable and Marchauntes of the Staple of the Town of Calaiçe of Customes of Woll and fell^l.

The Fermours or Occupiers of the Kynges demean londes and all other his revenues of Guynes Hammes Sandgate Bevelyngham Marke and Oye and the Kynges revenues ther, of thissues of them.

The Clerk of the Kynges great Wardro^l of the issues of his office.

The Clerk of the Hamper in the Chaun^lie for the tyme beyng of the issues of his office.

The Chief Butler of Englonde or Occupier of the Office of the same Chieff Butler in all port^l of this Realme of the issues of his office.

The Receyvoir of the londes and tenementes late Lady Margaret Countesse of Richemond and Derby of the issues of their offices as long as the said londes and tenement^l shall contynue in the Kynges hondes.

The Receyours of the Kynges money comyng of the londes and tenement^l in the handes of the late Kyng Henry the vijth or in the handes of our said Sovereign Lorde the Kyng that now is or in the handes of any other pson to his use by reason of morgage purchase or other bargeyn.

¹ This, although merely a Schedule to the preceding Act, is entered and numbered on the Roll as a separate Act, with the usual introductory and concluding Forms of Presentation and Assent.

- The Receyvour and Occupiers of the londes and tenementes late the Duchesse of Somset and after in the handes of dyvs copthens of the issues of them aslong as they shall contynue in the Kynges handes.
- The Receyvours and all other Officers of the londes of Richard late Erle of Kent for the tyme that they shall happon to abide in the Kynges handes.
- The Receyvour and Occupiers of the londes which late wer Jasper late Duke of Bedford in all Counties of Englonde Wales and the marches of the same of thissues of their offices for the tyme that they shall remayn in the Kynges handes.
- The Receyvours and Occupiers of the londes and tenement^e late the Ladie Hastyng^e and Vicount Beaumont^e of thissues of their offices aslong as they shall abyde in the Kynges handes.
- The Receyvours and Occupiers of the londes and tenement^e late the Erle of Hun^t aslong as they shall remayn in the Kynges handes.
- Fermours or Occupiers of the Ile of Wyght and all other the Kynges londes and tenement^e ther of the issues of the same aslong as they shall contynue in the Kynges handes.
- The Constables or Receyvours of all the Kynges revenues of his Castell of Wyndesore with thappurtenaunces.
- The Receyvours and other Occupiers of all the Kynges londes and tenement^e which late wer Edmond de la Pole late Erle of Suff of thissues of the same aslong as they shall abyde in the Kynges handes.
- The Keper of the Exchaunge of the Kynges Money withyn the Toure of London and ellyswhere of thissues of his office.
- The Fermour of the Kynges Chaunge of Exchaunge to be made toward the parties of beyond the See of his ferme.
- The Bayllyves Burgeyses or Shireffes of the Town of Kyngston uppon Hull of their fee ferme aslong as yt shall happen to abyde in the Kynges handes.
- The Receyvours and all other Occupiers of the londes and tenement^e which late wer William Stanley Knyght atteynted of high treason, of thissues of them aslong as they shall happen to remayn in the Kynges handes.
- The Fermours Baylyves and all Occupiers of the Manours and Lordshippes of Swaffham and the officers of the honour of Richemond in the Countie of Norff Wansted Bautre Lower Whittington Aynstabligh as long as they shall abyde in the Kynges handes.
- The Fermours of Wormeleyghton and Feny Compton of his Ferme.
- Item of the Receyvours Gen^{er}all and p^{ar}ticular of the Revenues of all londes and tenementes nowe beyng in the Kynges handes or which at any tyme hereafter shall cōme to his handys or possession after or by the death of any of his Tenautes which hield or shall hold of the Kyng by Knyght s^{er}vyce or otherwyse and by reason of the nonages of the heires of the said Tenautes or of not suyng of their l^{or}veys of the same landes out of the Kynges handes.
- Item of all londes and tenementes that nowe or hereafter shall be in the Kynges handes or possession by forfeiture by treason felony or other contempt or offence and of all Weyves Straif Wrek withyn any lordshipp^e londes or tenement^e specified in this Cedula.
- Item all man^{er} p^{er}sonnes which have receyved of the Kyng any sōme or sōmes of Money by way of prest or lone for any the Kynges newe buyldynges or repacions made or to be made of or for any p^{ro}visions made or to be made upon the Kynges Shippes or for newe makyng of Shippes or for any other p^{ro}visions whatsoev^r made or to be made for the Kyng or by his cōmaundement.
- Item all man^{er} prest^e receyved and sōmes of money delyv^{ed} from the Kynges Highnes for payement of any man^{er} wages of Capteyns or Soldyours or for any cruces of Soldiours and other prest^e whatsoev^r they be frome the Kyng.
- Item of all Wodesales heretofore made or to be made by any p^{er}son at the assignement or cōmaundement of our said Sovereign Lorde or by his Cōmyssion or to his Use in any of the Kynges londes or tenement^e in Englonde Wales or the Marches therof.
- The Fermour or Occupier of the Lordship of Grynston for the tyme yt shalbe in the Kynges handes.
- The Occupier of the Rent^e of Rochester of his Ferme for the tyme yt shalbe in the Kynges handes.
- The Fermour of Alyngeroth of his Ferme for the tyme yt shalbe in the Kynges handes.
- The Fermour of the Baylewyk of Wynchelsey and of the Man^{er} of Yham of his Ferme.
- The Fermour of Shalbe of his Ferme.
- The Fermour of Werk^e and Plenymellour of his Ferme for the tyme the same shalbe in the Kynges handes.
- The Fermour of Hampton in Ardrene of his Ferme for the tyme the same shall be in the Kynges handes.
- The Fermour of Cleygate of his Ferme.
- The Fermour [] called Fennewik^e Ferme of his Ferme.
- The Fermour of Southwolde of his Ferme.
- The Receyvours Fermours and all other Occupiers of the londes late Edward late Duke of Buk atteynted of high treason for the tyme they be or shall happen to be in the Kyngis
- The Feferme of the Cite of York.
- The Fermour of Penrith of his Ferme.
- The Fermour of the Herbage of the Forest of Caltres of his Ferme.
- The Fermours of the londes and tenement^e late John Mortymer Knyght of their Ferme for the tyme the same shalbe in the Kynges handes.

¹ Man^{er} ; of the Ferme.

The Fermour of the Ferme in Edmouton late the Lord Hastyng^e called Willouglys Ferme of his Ferme for the tyme the same shalbe in the Kyngis handes.

The Ferme revenues and pffittes of pffitt^e of the Ulnage in the Countie of York.

The Fermour of the londes late John Kendalle and after William Trefre for the tyme the same londes shalbe in the Kynges handes.

Item of all arrerages uppon any Accomptaunt Fermour or Occupier dettes respites and unde sup of all or any of the londes and tenementes or other sūmes of money conteigned in any Cedula or Cedula heretofore made sithen the fyrst yere of the reign of our said So^verign Lorde the Kyng that nowe is hitherto by whatsome^v pson or psounes the said arrerages dettys respyt^e or unde sup be due of whome soe^v the same arrerages dettes respit^e or unde sup may lafully be asked.

The Receyours Fermours Baylyves and all other Occupiers of the quelys landys for the tyme that the same landys shall be in the handys.

The Receyours and all other Occupiers of Marleys landes for the tyme the same landes shalbe in the Kynges handes.

The Occupiers of the Lordship^p of Moreende for the tyme yt shalbe in the Kynges handes.

The Occupiers of the Lordship^p Pyghtesley for the tyme yt shalbe in the Kynges handes.

The Occupiers of Weston Baldok and for the tyme the same Lordshippes shalbe in the Kynges handes.

The Occupiers of Savage londys Nanfan landys in London for the tyme the same londes shalbe in the Kynges handes.

The Occupiers of the Lordshippes of Boreham Newhall in Essex Hamworth and Mile End in the Countie of Middle Bankers Shraffold and Birlyng in the Countie of Kent aslong for the tyme that they be or so shall happen to be in the Kynges handes.

The Occupiers of Botrinha^ms land^e for the tyme the same landys shalbe in the Kynges handes.

The Occupiers of Charleton in Craven with thappurtenaunces for the tyme the same shalbe in the Kynges handes.

The Occupiers of Yoxhale for the tyme it shalbe in the Kynges handes.

The feferme of the Citie of Hereford for the tyme the same shalbe in the Kynges handes.

The Occupiers of the Lordshippes of Styllnyngesflete Rougehousez Bryansask^m and Upton for the tyme the same landes shalbe in the Kynges handes.

CHAPTER XVI.*

D Subsidio Regi conceff.

Reasons for a Subsidy, from the hostile Condu^t of the French King.

THE Kynges humble and lovyng subiectes in this p^sent parliament assembled calling to remembraunce and considering that our So^verign Lorde the Kyng after his Royall Viage with puissant army into Fraunce, his victorious Warre there, and his triumphant returne thens, intending the further pursute of his noble enterprise aswell for the reducyng of Lewes the late Frenche Kyng from the scisme and division of Christendome unto the due obedience of the See Apostolyque, as the Realme of Fraunce to the obedience rule and go^vnaunce of our said So^verign Lorde accordyng to his very just right and title, yet that notwithstanding at the humble and instaut sute of the said late French Kyng was content of his high goodness to take an honorable peace in such goodly wise as is thorowe all christen nacions right well knowen; In which peace our seid So^verign Lorde of his blessyd disposition had so great zeale and good mynde fermely to stande and pse^ve that his Grace nat onely upon the like sute of Fraunces nowe French Kyng renoveled the peace, lege and amyte with hym after the discease of the said Kyng Lewes, But o^v that of his ferther g^racious zeale and studie to the uni^vsall quyet suertie savegarde weale and encrease of all Christendome to thende and intent that all Christen Nacions beyng in unyte rest and concorde among them self myght with one mynde holy con^vt their strength and power ageynst the Infideles and enymyes of the christen faith, solicited p^cured obteigned and brought aboute an amyte, lege and peace betwene our Holy Father the Pope Themperour and all Christen Prynces nat onely uni^vsall but also duryng any of their lyves p^petually: After which amyte, lege, and uni^vsall peace in such wise concluded covenanted and sworne, the French Kyng nothyng regarding his p^pryse othe and covenant nor the cōmen harme that by his unjust and ungoodly breche was likely to ensue, and sith hath ensued among all Christen Regions, hath not oonly made Warre upon Thempour the Kynges dere Frende and Alye, but also where our said So^verign Lorde the Kyng dy^vs and sundrie wayes toke susteigned and endured great payne traveley coste and charge not oonly to en^tayne thamyte with the French Kyng for his owne parte, but also by good and honorable meanys to reconsyle hym ageyn to Thempours Majeste, The French Kyng agaynwarde not onely coude nat be enduced to any reasounable condicions of peace with Themperour, but also moost unkyndeley reaunswered our said So^verign Lorde kyndenes with manyfest injuries and wronges, nat lettyng to take his subiectes, arrest and raunsome them in tyme of peace both by See and Lande, nat oonly ageynst his lege and amyte but also cont^ry to his owne savecondu^te; And o^v that unjustly withdrewe and withhelde nat onely the Dower due to Mary the French Quene Dowagier of Fraunce the Kynges dere suster, which was exp^ssly covenanted to be payed to her duryng her life to what place or countrie soe^v shee shulde dy^vt aswell in Warre as in Peace, but also reteyned and refused to paye the yerely tribute and pencion that he had bounde hymself to paye to the Kynges Highnes and his heires under payne of fallyng in to the censures of the Church, into which by his unjust deteynyng he hath incurred; And with all this nat satisfied ageynst his othe and covenant sent the Duke of Albany into Scotland to take the go^vnaunce of that Realme and the yong Kyng into his hondes, to the open daunger and parill of lyfe of the Kynges dere Nephue and to p^voke the Scottes at that tyme desyrus of peace to reare Warre agaynst this the Kynges

* This and the additional Chapters of this Session which follow are now for the first time printed. Former Printed Collections of the Statutes of this Year ended with Chapter XIV. but see the Note to Chapter XV.

Realme nat oonly with roodes and incursions made into the same, but also assemblyng this somer passed a pryssant army, and therwith marchyng to the verye borders of this Realme redy to make invasion yf they had not be repelled by the feare and drede of the twoo puissaunt armyes which our said So^vaign Lorde had of his high p^rvidence reared to encountre them: By reason of which ungodly and ungodly dealyng of the French Kyng, our said So^vaign Lorde aswell for the conservacion of his Honour and for the revengyng of the injuries and wronges done aswell to his Highnes as to his Subje^tes, as also beyng therto requyred by the Popes Holynes and his dere Alye Themperour, hath declared hymself enemy to the seid French Kyng, and with them for the causes above remembred for the suertie savegarde and defence of this Realme of England and for thacheving of his Realme of Fraunce accordyng to his opyn and well knowen right and title is entered ageynst the Frenche Kyng, and the Scottes aydyng the Duke of Albany into a^ctually warr; And for asmuch as our said So^vaign Lorde already hath and hereafter must of necessite beare and susteyn great and importable charges in his said Warr both toward Fraunce and Scotland aswell by See as by Lande, wheryn his Highnes hath employed and entendith to employe nat onely his mynde and study with labour and t^rveyle of body and juberdy of his owne Royall p^rson to thadventure of the Warr, but also the ut^moost of his owne substauce and treasure for the defence honour savegarde and suerty of this Realme:

HIS HUMBLYE SUBJECTES therfor in this p^rsent parliament assembled by thassent of the Lordes Sp^ruall and Temporall have of their lovynge myndes gyven and graunted and by this p^rsent endenture gyve and graunt unto our said So^vaign Lorde a yerely Subsidie for the space of four yeres nowe next ensuyng, to be taxed set levied and payed of ev^ry p^rson of what estate or degree he be of accordyng to the tenure of this acte in man^r and fourme folowyng, That is to say; OF ev^ry p^rson borne under the Kynges obeysaunce and chargeable to this Subsidie for ev^ry p^rsonde yerely duryng twoo of the first yeres of the said four yeres that the same p^rson or any other to his use have in Fee Symple Fee Taile t^rme of lyfe t^rme of yeres Execucion by Warde by Copey of Court Roll or at Will, in any Castell^r Honours manours londes tenementes Rentes t^rVICES hereditamentes Annuities fees corrodies or p^rfittes of the v^rye true juste and clere yerely value therof, eche of the said twoo yeres, Landes and Tenementes chargeable to the Disme with the Clerly oonly except; xij d. AND OF ev^ry Alien or Straunger borne out of the Kynges obeysaunce for ev^ry p^rsonde yerely duryng the said twoo first yeres that the same Alyen or Straunger or any other to his use hath in fourme beforesaid in landes tenementes or other the p^rmysse of the clere yerely value thereof except before except; ij s. AND OF ev^ry p^rson borne under the Kynges obeysaunce yerely duryng the said twoo first yeres for ev^ry p^rsonde in Coyne and the Value of ev^ry p^rsonde that any suche p^rson hath of his owne in plate, stocke of marchaundise, all man^r of Cornes and blades seved from the grounde, houshold stuffe and of all other goodes and catell^r moveable aswell withyn this Realme as without, and of all suche s^romes of money that to hym his owyng wherof he trusteth in his consciens surely to be payed, except and of the p^rmysse deducted such s^romes of money as he oweth and in his concieⁿce truly entendeth to paye, and except also aparell of all p^rsonnes belongyng to their bodies sayyng Juels of golde; xij d. so that all the foresaid substauce Coynes Dettes and Plate Goodes and Catell^r and other the p^rmysse extend and be to the value of xx ii s^rlyng and above inclusyve. AND OF ev^ry such p^rson havynge in coyne goodes catell^r and other like moveable substauce and dettes except before except under the said value of xx ii s. to the value of xl s. inclusyve for ev^ry p^rsonde vj d. yerely duryng the said twoo first yeres. AND OF ev^ry Alyen and Straunger borne out of the Kynges obeysaunce inhabytyng withyn this Realme yerely duryng the said twoo first yeres, for ev^ry p^rsonde that he hath in Coyne and the Value of ev^ry p^rsonde in plate, cornes, graynes and blades of Cornes seved frome the grounde, m^rchaundise houshold stuffe or other goodes or catell^r moveable as is beforesaid aswell withyn this realme as without, and of all s^romes of money that to hym is owyng wherof he trustith in his concieⁿce surely to be payed, except and of the p^rmysse deducted suche s^romes of money as he oweth and in his concieⁿce truly entendeth to paye; ij s. so that all the same substauce coyne dettes and plate goodes and catell^r and other the p^rmysse extend to the value of xx ii s^rlyng or above. And of ev^ry such alien or straunger yerely duryng the said twoo first yeres, for ev^ry p^rsonde in coyne and the value of ev^ry p^rsonde that he hath in goodes catell^r dettes householde stuff or other movable substauce as is aforesaid frome the value of xx p^rsonde to the value of xl s. except therof such dette as he oweth as is abovesaid xij d. AND OF ev^ry man^r p^rson borne under the Kynges obeysaunce beyng of thage of xvj yeres or above and beyng of the value of xl s. in goodes or takyng any dayely wekely or yerely wages or other p^rfittes for wages to the yerly value of xx s. or above, and havynge none other substauce wherby the same p^rson shuld or ought to be set accordyng to this acte as is aforesaid at higher or gretter s^rome iij d. yerely duryng the said twoo yeres. OF ev^ry Alyen or Straunger borne out of the Kynges obeysaunce whiche ought onely to be set for his Wages or other p^rfittes for wages of ev^ry xx s. which he taketh by the yere for wages or p^rfittes for wages as is beforesaid yerely duryng the space of the said twoo first yeres, viij d. OF ev^ry Alyen or Straunger borne out of the Kynges obeysaunce inhabyted withyn this Realme which at the tyme of the said assessyng to be yerely made shalbe of thage of xvj yeres or above, and takyng noo wages nor p^rfitte for wages neyther havynge goodes catalles londes tenement^r nother other substauce wherby in such man^r as is beforesaid he ought mought or shuld be taxed and set at higher or greater s^rome, viij d. yerely duryng the said twoo first yeres. AND OF ev^ry p^rson borne under the Kynges obeysaunce in the thirde yere of the said four yeres for ev^ry p^rsonde yerely that the same p^rson or any other to his use hath in Fee Symple Fee Tayle, t^rme of lyfe, t^rme of yeres, execucion by warde, by Copey of Court Rolle, at Will, in any Castell^r, Honours, Manours, Londes, Tenement^r, Rentes, t^rVICES, Hereditamentes, Annuities, Fees, Corrodies, or other yerely p^rfittes of the very true just and clere yerely value of that yere, so that the same extend to the s^rome of fyfty p^rsonde or above, londes and tenementes chargeable to the disme, with the clergie onely except, xij d. ALSO OF ev^ry Alyen or Straunger borne out of the Kynges obeysaunce inhabytyng withyn this Realme for ev^ry p^rsonde yerely that the same Alyen or Straunger or any other to his use hath in fourme beforesaid in Londes Tenementes or other the p^rmysse so that the same extend to the very true just and clere value of fyfty p^rsonde or above, Londes and Tenementes chargeable to the disme with the Clergy oonly except as is beforesaid, ij s. AND OF ev^ry p^rson borne under the Kynges obeysaunce in the last yere of the said four yeres for ev^ry p^rsonde in coyne and the value of ev^ry p^rsonde that any such p^rson hath of his owne in plate stok of m^rchaundise cornes and blades beyng seved from the grounde and of other goodes and catelles movables aswell withyn this Realme as without and of all such s^romes of money that to hym is owyng wherof he trustith in his consciens surely to be payed, except and of the p^rmysse deducte such s^romes of money as he oweth and in his consciens intendeth to paye, except also thapparell of all p^rsonnes belongyng to their bodies, sayyng Juels of Golde, xij d. so that all the same substauce coyne dettes plate, goodes and catell^r and other the p^rmysse be and extend to the value of fyfye p^rsonde and above inclusyve. And of ev^ry Alyen Straunger borne out of the Kynges obeysaunce inhabytyng withyn this Realme in the said fourth yere for ev^ry p^rsonde in coyne and the value of ev^ry p^rsonde in plate stocke of m^rchaundise householde stuffe corne or of goodes or catelles movable as well withyn this Realme as without and of all such s^romes of money that to hym is owyng wherof he trustith in his consciens surely to be payed, except and of the p^rmysse deducte such s^romes of money as he oweth and in his consciens intendeth truly to paye, ij s. so that all the same substauce coyne dettes plate goodes catelles and other the p^rmysse extend to the value of fyfty p^rsonde and above inclusyve.

II.

A yearly Subsidy granted to the King for Four Years, viz.

Twelve-pence in the Pound for the first Two Years upon Lands, &c. of Natives;

Two Shillings in the Pound upon the Lands, &c. of Aliens;

Twelve-pence in the Pound upon Personals of Natives of the Value of £20;

Six-pence upon Personals below £20. and to 40 s. inclusive;

Two Shillings in the Pound upon Personals of Aliens of the Value of £20;

Twelve-pence on their Personals from £20. to 40 s.

Four-pence yearly from Natives having 40 s. in Goods, or receiving yearly Wages of 20 s. Eight-pence in the Pound from Aliens receiving yearly Wages.

Eight-pence yearly from Aliens not liable to a higher Taxation.

Twelve-pence in the Pound for the Third Year, on Lands, &c. of Natives of £50. and upwards per Annum;

Two Shillings on Lands, &c. of Aliens;

Twelve-pence in the Pound upon the Personals of Natives, for the last Year, of the Value of £50.

Two Shillings in the Pound upon the Personals of Aliens.

II.
Goods and Lands
of Persons out of
the Realm shall be
charged by Certifi-
cate of Inhabitants.

Goods of Trustees,
Corporations, &c.
shall be rated on
Certificate of
Presenters sworn.

Goods and
Ornaments of the
Church excepted.
The Subsidy shall
be levied at the Rate
of the Property
when assessed ;
between the Feasts
of St. Michael and
St. Martin yearly.
The Sums, with the
Names of the
Collectors shall be
certified into the
Exchequer upon
the Morrow of St.
Hillary yearly ;
and paid in before
the Octave of the
Purification ;
and leviable in all
Places not expressly
excepted.
Proviso for Lords
of Franchises.

III.
The Commons in
this Parliament shall
nominate Commis-
sioners for certain
Counties, Cities, and
Towns particularly
named in this Act ;

and for the House-
holds of the King
and Queen, &c.

and for other Cities
and Towns not in
this Act named ;

who shall act with
the Commissioners
named for Shires ;

and only in their
own particular City
or Town ;

on Pain of Fine.

Such Commissioners
for Cities & Towns
not named shall not
have any Fees.

For Places not
parcel of Shires, or
whereof no Com-
missioners are
named, the King
may appoint
Commissioners.

AND it is further enacted by auctorite of this parliament that evy pson aswell such as be borne under the Kynges obeysaunce as evy other pson straunger or denisen inhabityng withyn this Realme, which at tyme of the said assessyng or taxacion yerely to be had or made shalbe out of this Realme, and shall have goodes or catelles londes or tenementes fees orannuyties or other yerely pfittes withyn the same realme out of the places foreprised in this acte, shalbe charged for the same by certificate of thinhabitauntes in the parties where suche goodes catelles londes tenementes or other the pmysses than shalbe, or in such other place wher suche pson or his factour deputie or attourney shall have his moost resorte unto withyn this Realme, in like maner as yf the same pson were or had bene at the tyme of the assessyng withyn this realme abydyng or dwellyng. And that all coyne plate goodes and catelles being in the rule or custodie of any pson or psonnes to thuse of any other pson withyn age or of full age, or to thuse of any corporacion frauntye guylde mysterie or any comunalte beyng incorporate or nat incorporate, be and shalbe rated sette and charged by reason of this acte at the value certefied by the presenters to that certificate to be sworne accordyng to the rates aforesaid as the case shall requyre, and the somes therof taxed to be levied and taken of them that shall have such goodes in custodie, and the same pson to be discharged ageyn hym or theym that shall have them at the tyme of the delyve therof or at his otherwyse departure frome the custodie or possession of the same ; All goodes catelles Juels, and ornamentes of Churches or Chapelles and all other thynges ordeigned for the honour and dyce of Almyghty God alwayes of and for any charge to the said Subsidie foreprised and except : The which said Subsidie in and for evy of the said foure yerres as is beforesaid shall be assessed levied taken and payed of evy pson chargeable to the same subsidie graunted by this acte accordyng and after the rate of such yerely substance and value of londes tenementes and other the pmysses wages and pfittes for Wages Goodes and Catelles as evy pson so to be charged shalbe of at the tyme of the said yerely assessyng or taxacion upon hym to be made and in none otherwise : And the said subsidie shalbe yerely taxed assessed and rated accordyng to this acte in evy Shire Riddyng Lathe Wapentake Rape Citie Borowe Towne and evy other place withyn evy of the said foure yerres betwene the feastes of Seynt Michael tharchaugell and Seynt Martyne the Bysshop in Wynter. And the said somes of evy Shire Ryddyng Citie Towne or other places aforesaid of and for the said Subsidie to be taxed and rated yerely by Comissioners of and to the same lymitted or two of theym at the leste with the names of the high Collectours shalbe certefied into the Kynges Exchequer evy of the seid foure yerres in Crastino Scti Hillarii ; And the said somes in maner and fourme beforesaid taxed shalbe yerely payed into the Kynges receipt of his Eschequer at Westmynster to thuse of the said our Sovaign Lorde evy of the said foure yerres before the Utas of the Purificacion of our Ladie next folowyng ; And the Somes abovesaid of and for the said Subsidie shalbe yerely taxed set asked demaunded taken gathered levied and payed unto thuse of our said Sovaign Lorde in fourme beforesaid, aswell withyn libties franchises sentuaries auncien demesne and other whatsoev place or places exempt or nat exempt as without, except such shires places and psonnes as shalbe forprised in and by this acte ; any graunt charter use of libtie by reason of any tres patentes or otherwyse pryvilege pscriptcion allowaunce of the same or any other whatsoev mater of discharge heretofore to the contrey had made graunted used or opteigned notwithstanding. Provyded alwey that the assessyng, levying and gatheryng of the said Subsidie, or any parte thereof in any libtie or franchise be nat in anywise hereafter pjudiciall or hurtfull to any of the Lordes of the said Libties or Franchises of for or concnyng their said Libties or Franchises.

AND fethermore be it enacted that for the assessyng and orderyng of the said Subsidie yerely duryng the said foure yerres to be duely had, that the Comens in this pntent parliament assembled shall name and appoynt in the parliament of and for evy Shire and Riddyng withyn this Realme, and also of and for evy of the Cities of London Coventr Chichestr Newe Salisbury Caunterbury Norwyche Bristowe Worcestr Yorke Lincoln Bathe Excestr Herforde and Rochester and of and for evy of the Townes of Sowthampton Leycestr Shrowesbury Notyngham Kyngeston upon Hull Oxenford Newe Wyndesore Gloucestr Colchester Great Yermouth Ipswiche Northampton and Derby and of and for the Borough of Southwerk and Ile of Wight, cteyn number of the moost sadde and discrete psonnes aswell of the Justices of Peace of evy of the same Shires, Riddynges Lathes Wapentakes Rape Cities Boroughes Townes and evy other place and Ile of Wyght as of other Inhabitauntes of the same Shires Riddynges Lathes Wapentakes Rapes Cities Townes Boroughes and Ile to be Comissioners wryn the said Shyres Ryddynges Lathes Wapentakes Rape Cities Townes Boroughes and Ile wherof they be so Justices of Peace or inhabitauntes in the same ; and of and for the honorable householdes of the Kyng our Sovaign Lorde and the Quene, the Prynces, the French Quene, and the moost Revent Father in God the Lord Legate, cteyn of the hede officers of the same to be Comyssiouners of the same Householdes in what Shire or other place the said Householdes then shall happen to be : And the said Comens in like maner maye name of evy other Citie Borough and Towne Corporate nat beyng before expssed vj, vii, viii, ix, or twoo of the heed officers and other sadde and honest inhabitauntes of evy of the said other Cities boroughes and townes corporate accordyng to the nomber and multitude of people beyng in the same ; the which psons yf any such be therunto named of the said inhabitauntes of the said Cities boroughes and townes corporated nat expssed before by name, shalbe joined and put as Comyssiouners wyth the psonnes named for such Shires and Ryddynges as the said Cities Boroughes and townes corporate nat expssely before named be set and have their beyng ; which psones so named for and of the said Cities Boroughes and Townes corporate, nat before named expssely by reason of ther dwellyng in the same, shall nat take upon them ne none of them to put any parte of their Comission in execucion for the pmysses out of the said Citie boroughe or towne corporate wheryn they beyng so named onely for the same be dwellyng ; And also nat to execute the said Comyssioun withyn the Citie borough or towne corporate where they be so dwellyng, but joyntly with twoo at the least of the other Comyssiouners withyn that Shire or Ryddyng and in that Comyssioun where they be so dwellyng, at such dayes and tymes as the said other Comyssiouners for the same Shire and Ryddyng shall therunto lymyt and appoynt wryn the same Citie or Towne corporate wherof they so be, and nat out of suche Citie or Towne, and in that maner to be aydyng and assistyng with the said other Comyssiouners in and for the good execucion of the effecte of ther said Comyssioun ; on payne of evy of the said Comyssiouners so named for any such Citie Borough and Towne corporate beyng nat before expssed by name to make suche fyne as the said other Comissioners in the Comission of and for the said Shire or Ryddyng named or four of them at the least shall by their discrecions sette and certefie unto the Kynges Eschequer, there to be levied to thuse of our Sovaign Lorde the Kyng in like maner as if such or like some had beyn set and rated upon evy such pson for the said Subsidie : The which Comissioners so named of and for the said Cities Boroughes and Townes nat before specially named and onely put into the said Comyssioun by reason of their dwellyng in the same, shal not have any parte or porcion of the fees or rewardes for the Comyssiouners and their Clerkes in this acte afterwerd especified. And that aswell for and of all other townes or places beyng separate from Shires and nat beyng parcell of any Shire, neither of the said Cities and Townes before named, Borough of Southwerk and Ile of Wight, as of all those Shires Cities Townes and other places wherof ther shall be noo psons named and affiled to this acte for to be Comyssiouners of the same, upon relacion therof made and so knowen unto the Kyng our Sovaign Lorde or to his honorable Counsell or to his Genhall Attourney for the tyme beyng, Our Sovaign Lord or his said Counsell or the said Attourney have full auctorite by this acte to name cteyn psonnes by their discrecion

dwellyng withyn the same places or wythout, to be therof Cōmyssioners, any thyng in this acte to the contrary notwithstanding: And that the Lorde Chaunceler of Englonde for the tyme beyng, yerely of and for the said four yerely payementes shall have power and auctorite by this acte to make and direct out of the said Court of Chauncie under the Kynges great Scale, sevall Cōmyssions, that is to saye, to evy Shire Riddyng Lathes Wapentakes Rape Citie Towne Borough Ile and Householde for the cessyng and levyng of the same yerely Subsidie to the said Cōmyssioners whose names be affyled to this acte and to none other; And for such places for the which noo Cōmyssioners happeneth to be named and affyled to this acte, than to cteyn psonnes inhabited withyn such places so lakkyng nōiacion of Cōmissioners by the said Lorde Chaunceler of Englonde for the tyme beyng to be named and appoynted; which Cōmissions shall be yerely directed and delyved to the said Cōmissioners or to one of them before the xvjth daye of Septem̄br, and to evy of the said Cōmyssioners eight Cedules conteynnyng in them the tenour of this acte shalbe affyled; by the which Cōmission the Cōmyssioners in evy such Cōmission named accordyng to this acte and evy number of them unto twoo of them at the leest shall have full power and auctorite to put theffecte of the said acte and Cōmyssion in execucion, And by auctorite of this acte after such Cōmission to them directed may yerely duryng the said four yeres by ther assentes and agreamentes seveⁿ them self for the execucion of their said Cōmyssion in Hundredes Wardes Lathes Rapes Wapentakes townes parisshes and other places withyn the lymyttes of their seid Cōmission in such maner as to them shall seme expedient to be ordred, and betwene them to be cōmuned and agreed upon, which sevaunce evy pson of this p̄sent parliament that shalbe Cōmissioner, shalbe assigned in the Hundred where he dwelleth in place by their discrecions. Provided alway that noo pson be or shalbe assigned any Cōmyssioner to and for the execucion of this p̄sent acte, but onely in the Shire where he dwelleth and inhabiteth and that noo pson beyng assigned to the contrary therof in anywise shall put in execucion theffecte of this acte or any parte therof.

Lord Chancellor shall yearly make out the proper Commissions.

Power to such Commissioners to enforce this Act; and divide themselves for the Execution thereof in Hundreds, &c.

None shall be a Commissioner but in the County where he dwells.

AND IT IS ENACTED by the auctorite of this p̄sent parliament that the Cōmissioners and evy of them which shalbe named lymytted and assigned accordyng to this acte, to be Cōmyssioners in evy Shire Riddyng Lathes Wapentakes Rape Citie Towne Borough Ile and in the seid householdes or in any other place and none other, shall truely effectually and diligently for their partes execute theffecte of this p̄sent acte accordyng to the tenour therof in evy behalfe and none otherwise by any other meanys wythout omission favour affection feare drede malyce or any other thyng to be attempted or done by them or any of them to the contrary therof. And the said Cōmyssioners and evy number of them unto twoo of them at the least and none other for the execucion of the said Cōmission and acte, shall yerely duryng the said foure yeres betwene the seid feastes of Seynt Michael and Saynt Martyn after Cōmissions delyved to them in fourme above said, direct their sevall or joynt p̄ceptes unto viij, vj, iiij, iij, ij or moo as for the number of thinhabitautes shalbe requysite of the moost substanciall discrete and honeste psonnes inhabitautes, by the said Cōmissioners or twoo of them at the least to be named of and in evy Hundred Lathes Rapes Wapentakes Warde Parisshe towne or other places, aswell withyn libtie Fraunchise Sentuarie as without, withyn the lymytes of the Shires Ryddynges Lathes Wapentakes Rapes Cities Townes Boroughes or Ile aforesaid and other places withyn the lymyttes of their Cōmyssions, and to the Constables subconstables bailliffes and other lyke officers or ministers of evy of the said Hundredes Townes Wardes Lathes Wapentakes Rapes Parisshes and other places beforesaid, as to the said Cōmissioners or evy number of them unto twoo of them at least by their discrecion in division shall seme expedient, and as by the maner and use of that parties shalbe requysite; straitly by the same p̄cept charging and cōmaundyng the said inhabitautes constables and other officers aforesaid to whome such p̄cept shalbe so directed to appere in their p̄per psonnes before the said Cōmyssioners or such number of them as they shall devyde themselves, unto twoo of them at least, at cteyn dayes and places by the said Cōmyssioners or evy number of them unto twoo of them at least, withyn Citie Borough or Towne corporate or wythout, in other place as is aforesaid by their discrecion to be lymytted, ther to doo and accomplishe all that to them on the parte of our So^{vereign} Lorde the Kyng shalbe enjoyned touchyng this acte, cōmaundyng further by the same p̄cept that he to whose hondes such p̄cept shall cōme, shall shewe or delyv the same to the other inhabitautes or officers named in the same; and that none of them fayle to accomplishe the same on payne of xx s.

IV. The Commissioners shall execute this Act impartially.

The Commissioners shall issue Precepts to some substantiall Inhabitants, Constables, and other Officers to appear before them.

AND IT IS ORDEIGNED by the said auctorite of this parliament that the said day and place p̄fixed and lymytted in the seid p̄ceptes evy of the said Cōmyssioners then beyng wythin the shire and havyng noo sufficient excuse for his absence, shall at the said daye and place p̄fixed for that parte wherunto he was soo lymytted, appere in his p̄per pson, and ther the same Cōmyssioners beyng p̄sent or twoo of them at least, shall call or cause to be called before them the said inhabitautes and officers to whome they have directed their seid p̄ceptes and which had in cōmaundement there to appere by the said p̄cept of the said Cōmyssioners; And yf any so warned make default oneles he shalbe then lettyd by syknes or lefull excuse and that let them to be witnessyd by the othes of twoo credible psonnes, or yf any so apperyng refuse to be sworne in fourme folowyng, that evy pson makyng such default or refusyng to be sworne to forfait xx s. and so for evy daye at any tyme duryng the said four yeres p̄fixed for the same cause unto the tyme the number of evy such place have appered and certefied in fourme underwritten; And evy of them so makyng default or refusyng to be sworne to forfait xx s: And upon the said apperaunce had, one of the moost substanciall inhabitautes or officer ther so beyng warned and apperyng, by the said Cōmyssioners shalbe sworne yerely duryng the said four yeres upon a boke after this fourme openly before the said Comysioners; I shall truely enquire wyth my fellowes that shalbe sworne with me of the Hundreth Wapentakes Warde Towne or other place of the best and moost value and substance of evy pson dwellyng or abydyng withyn the lymyttes of the places that I and my fellowes shall be charged with, and of other which shall have his or ther moost resorte unto any of the same places and chargeable wyth any sōme of money by the acte of the said subsidie and of all other articles that I shalbe charged wyth touchyng the said acte and accordyng to the intent of the same, and therupon as nere as shall cōme to my knowledge truely p̄sent and ctefie before you the names and surnames substance and values of evy of them aswell of Londes Tenementes and other hereditamentes possessions and p̄fittes recited in the said acte, as of goodes and catelles and also of wages and p̄fittes for wages of the said psonnes and evy of them chargeable by the said acte, without any concelement favour love affection drede feare or malice, so God me help and all Sayntes and by this boke. And evy other pson that ther shall appere yerely by the said p̄cept shall make lyke othe, and upon the othe so taken as is beforesaid by thinhabitautes and officers of evy hundred warde wapentake towne or other place, the said Cōmyssioners shall yerely openly ther rede or cause to be red unto them the said rates and openly declare theffecte of their charge unto them and in what maner and fourme they owe and shall make their certificates accordyng to the rates and sōmes therof abovesaid; And of all maner psonnes aswell of Alyens and Straungers inhabited withyn this Realme, as of such as be borne withyn the Kynges obeysaunce chargeable to this Acte, and of the possessions goodes and catelle of fraⁿchyties gildes and other as is abovesaid and of psonnes beyng in the parties beyond the See havyng goodes or catelles Londes or Tenementes in this realme as is beforesaid, and of all goodes beyng in custodie to thuse of any other pson as is abovesaid, by the which informacion and shewyng the said psonnes so sworne shall have such playne knowlege of the true intent of this p̄sent acte and of the maner of ther ctefication, that the same psonnes so beyng sworne shall have noo reasonable cause to excuse them by ignoraunce: and after such oth and the statute of the said Subsidie and the maner of the ctefication to be made in wrytyng conteynnyng the names

V. Every Person refusing to appear according to the Precept, shall forfeit for each Default 20 s.

Inhabitants, &c. duly appearing shall be sworn to make true Inquiry of the Substance of Persons in their District. Form of the Oath.

Commissioners shall inform such Inhabitants of their Duty, and how to make their Certificates.

The Commissioners shall appoint another Day and Place of appearing for the Persons sworn to certify.

Penalty of 20s. for Default of Appearance.

From such as appear the Commissioners shall receive the Certificates, and review the same; and may examine the Presenters.

They may appoint other Days for further Proceedings.

They shall direct Precepts to Constables, &c. commanding them to warn Persons suspected to be of greater Property than is certified to appear before them.

Persons so warned not appearing or refusing to be sworn, shall be taxed double.

Oath to be administered to Persons appearing.

Property of Persons excused from Appearance shall be enquired of by the Oaths of others. Spiritual Persons shall be rated as others for Lands, &c. holden by them in Fee, &c.

Persons over-rated may be discharged on their Oaths, before Delivery of Estreats into the Exchequer.

VI.

Persons shall be yearly rated where they are resident; or if absent, at their last Place of Abode.

The Property of each Person being ascertained, he shall be rated accordingly.

No Person rated for Real Property, during the first Two Years, shall be charged for his Personalty, nor e converso.

and surnames of evy pson and wheder he be borne out of the Kynges obeysaunce or withyn, and wheder he be vvaunt or in the household of any other pson and the best value of evy pson in evy degre aswell of yerely value of londes and tenementes or such like possessions and pfittes wages and pfittes for wages, as the value of goodes and catelles and evy thyng to their said certificat requisite and necessary to them declared, the said Cōmyssioners ther beyng shall by ther discrecions appoynt and lymyt unto the seid psonnes another daye and place to appere before the seid Cōmyssioners and charging these psonnes that be sworne that they in the meane tyme shall make diligent inquirye of the pmysses and then there evy of them so beyng sworne upon the payne of xx s. to appere at the seid newe p̄fixed daye and place ther to certifie unto the said Cōmyssioners in wrytyng accordyng to their sayed charge and accordyng to the true intent of the said graunt of subsidie, and as to them in maner beforesaid hath then be shewed and declared by the Cōmissioners: At which daye and place so to them p̄fixed yf any of the said parsonnes sworne as is aforesaid make default, or appere and refuse to make the said certificate, that evy of them so offending to forfeit xx s. except onely resonable excuse for his default by reason of syknes or otherwise by the othes of twoo credible psonnes there witnessed be had; and of such as appere redie to make certificat as is beforesaid, the said Cōmyssioners ther beyng shall take and receyve the same, and after such certificat so taken, the said Cōmyssioners shall playnly and diligently ovloke all the same certificates and evy parte therof and the names valewes and substaunce of evy pson so certified; and if the same Cōmyssioners se cause resonable they shall examyn the said presenters therof; and therupon the same Cōmyssioners at the said dayes and places by their agreement among themselves shall yerely duryng the said foure yeres openly there p̄fixe other daie or dayes at c̄teynplace or places withyn the lymytes of their Cōmyssion by their discrecion for ther further p̄cedyng to the said yerely assessyng of the said subsidie; and therupon at the said daye of the said certificate as is beforesaid taken, the same Cōmissioners shall make their p̄cept or p̄ceptes to the Constables Subconstables bayliffes or other officers of such Hundredes Wapentakes Townes or other places aforesaid as the same Cōmyssioners shalbe of, comprisyng and conteignyng in the same p̄cept the names and surnames of all psonnes p̄sented before them in the said certificates of whome the said Cōmyssioners or thre of them at least shall then have vehement suspec̄te by credible witnes to be of more and greater value or substaunce in Londes Tenementes goodes Catelles or sōmes of money owyng to them or other substaunce as is beforesaid, then upon such pson or psonnes is or shalbe certified, cōmaundyng the said Constables bayliffes and other officers to whome such p̄cept shalbe directed to warne such psonnes whose names shalbe comprised in the said p̄cept at their mansions or to their psonnes or by open p̄clanacions at their parisshe churches or otherwyse, that the same psonnes named in such p̄ceptes and evy of them shall psonally appere before the said Cōmyssioners at the said newe p̄fixed day and place dayes or places ther to be sworne and examined by the said Cōmyssioners of their substaunce and value and sōmes of money owyng to them and other whatsoev̄ mater conc̄nyng the p̄mysses or any of them accordyng to this acte: At which daye and place so p̄fixed the said Cōmyssioners ther then beyng or twoo of them at least, shall cause to be called the said psonnes whose names shalbe comprised in the said p̄cept as is beforesaid for their examinacion to be warned; And yf any of those psonnes as is beforesaid to be examined which at any tyme after the warnyng and before the p̄fixed daye shalbe withyn such place where he may have knowlege of his sayd apparaunce to be made, make default and appere not, oneles a resonable cause or els a resonable excuse by the othes of twoo credible psonnes before the said Cōmyssioners be alleged for his discharge, evy of them so makyng such default to be taxed and charged with and at the double sōme of the rate that he shuld or ought to have bene set at for and after the best value of his substaunce upon hym certified yf he had appered, by the discrecion of the Cōmyssioners ther beyng; and in lyke maner yf any of them suspected as is beforesaid, appere and refuse to be sworne in fourme folowyng, then evy such offender to be taxed and charged with and at the double sōme of the rate that he shuld or ought to have bene set at for and after the best value of his substaunce upon hym certified by the said psonnes that made the certificate as is beforesaid, by the discrecions of the Cōmyssioners ther then beyng: and evy of the psonnes so there apperyng whose names shalbe exp̄ssed in the said p̄cept and in whome any vehement suspec̄te was or shalbe had in fourme abovesaid, shall openly ther be sworne in this maner: I shall feithfully truly and playnly accordyng to my knowlege shewe unto you the Kynges Cōmyssioners and to other by you assigned the best and greatest value or above of all my yerely p̄fitt̄ in Londes Tenementes Rentes or such like possessions, wages, yerely p̄fittes for wages, and the best and greatest value of all my goodes and catelles and sōmes of money to me owyng accordyng to the graunt of this acte of Subsidie, and truly aunswer to that I shalbe examined of touchyng the p̄mysses without Covyn or disceyt, so God me help̄ and all Sayntes. And yf any pson that shuld appere be excused in fourme beforesaid by witnes of credible psonnes, the same psonnes shalbe examined by their othes of his or their value and substaunce soo lakkyng and excused, and by the best of that certificate or knowlege or of the other first certificate upon hym or them made, the same psonnes soo lakkyng and excused of his apparaunce be set and rated by the said Cōmyssioners; And evy spirituall pson yerely duryng the said foure yeres shalbe rated and set accordyng to the rates abovesaid of and for evy ponde that the same spirituall pson or any other to his use hath by discent bargeyn or purchase, in fee symple fee tayle l̄me of lyfe l̄me of yeres execucion by Warde by Copie of Court Roll in any maner londes tenementes rentes v̄vyces or hereditamentes after the true juste and clere yerely value therof in fourme above remembred. And yf any maner of pson certified or rated at any maner of value offer hym selfe to be sworne and examined by his othe at any of the said p̄fixed dayes and to swere for his discharge in that he is certified above his value or substaunce, so that he come before thextretes of the said assessyng as shalbe aftward declared be delyved by the said Cōmyssioners into the Kynges Eschequer, the same pson shalbe receyved and his othe taken; And all psonnes so offryng themselves to be sworne and all other sworne and examined at callyng by the said Cōmyssioners as is above sayed shalbe rated and charged accordyng to the value and substaunce shewed by his or their disposicion or his or their othes made at the tyme of their examinacion and none otherwise. And all psonnes set rated and taxed as is beforesaid shalbe bounde and charged by the same and the sōme or sōmes upon hym set to be dewe toward the payment of the said Subsidie, and to be levyed as hereafter shalbe specified.

AND yt is also enacted by the said auctorite that evy pson yerely duryng the said four yeres as is aforesaid be rated taxed and set and the sōme of hym sett to be levyed in such place where he at the tyme of the said certificat to be made shall kepe his house or dwellyng, or where he then shalbe moost convsaunt abydyng or resyaunt or shall have his moost resorte unto and shalbe best knowne at tyme of the said certificate to be made and noo where els; and yf any pson chargeable to this acte at tyme of the sayed assessyng happen to be oute of this realme or far frome the place where he shalbe knowne, then he to be set where he was laste abydyng in this realme and best knowen. And after the substaunce value and wages and other p̄fittes of evy pson knowne by examinacion, certificat or in other maner of wyse as is beforesaid, the said Cōmissioners vj, v, iiij, iij, or twoo of them shall yerely duryng the said foure yeres after the rates aforesaid set and taxe evy pson accordyng to the rate of the substaunce value of londes goodes or wages or other p̄fittes whereby the greatest and moost sōme accordyng to his substaunce by reason of this acte ought or may be set and taxed. Provdyed alwey that noo pson that shalbe taxed for and after the yerely value of his londes tenementes or other reall possessions or p̄fittes in eyther of the said twoo first yeres of the said four yeres, be set or taxed for his goodes and catelles and other moveable substaunce in eyther of the said twoo yeres; And he that shalbe taxed or charged for his goodes catelles or other movables in eyther

of the said two first yeres shall not be charged taxed or chargeable for his londes or other reall possessions or pfittes in eyther of the said two first yeres. Nor that any pson be set or taxed in the said thirde yere of the said four yeres but onely in case where that such pson or other to his use hath londes tenementes or other such reall possessions or pfittes of and to the yerely value of fyfty ponde or above as is aforesaid; And then to be set and taxed after the rates aforesaid in the same third yere lymytted for and after the yerely value of all his londes tenementes or such other reall possessions and pfittes and nat for his goodes catelles or other moveable substaunce. And that noo pson be set or taxed in the said fourth yere but onely in case where his goodes catalles and movables shalbe of the value of fyfty ponde or above as is aforesaid, and then to be set and taxed after the rate aforesaid in the same fourth yere lymytted after the value of all his goodes catelles or other moveable substaunce and nat for his londes tenementes or other reall possessions as is aforesaid: Nor that any such pson as was set or taxed or ought or myght have be set or taxed for his londes tenementes or other reall possessions in the said thirde yere, shall in any wise be set or taxed for his londes tenementes or other reall possessions nor for any goodes catelles or other movable substaunce in the said fourth yere; nor any parson to be double charged neyther set for twoo causes ne at sevall places by reason of this acte; any thying in this p̄sent acte conteigned notwithstanding.

AND that it be ordeigned by the said auctorite of this p̄sent parliament that noo pson havynge two mansions or twoo places to resorte unto or calling hymself householde v̄vaunt or waytyng v̄vaunt to the Kynges Highnes the Quene or other Lorde or Ladye Maister or Maistres, be excused upon his sayng frome the taxe of the said yerely subsidie in neyther of the places where he may be set, oneles he bryng a c̄tificat in wrytyng frome the Cōmyssioners where that he is so set in dede at one place. And yf any happen to be set in twoo places upon c̄tificat therof made, the best and moost sōme upon hym so taxed to be taken and abide and thother to be discharged, so that the same c̄tificat of his assessyng and payment be made therof in wrytyng under the seales of the Cōmyssioners; which c̄tificat so made, shalbe at all tymes sufficient discharge for hym aswell ayenst any Collectour that shall demaunde the same upon hym rated and taxed, as agaynst the Kyng and all other psons. And yf any pson that ought to be set by reason of his remenyng or resortyng to twoo places or by reason of his sayng that he is els where taxed, or by reason of any pryvylege by his dwellyng or abydyng in any place not beyng forprised in this acte or in otherwyse, by his covyn or crafte happen to escape fro the yerely sessyng and be nat sett, and that pved by p̄sentment and examinacion or informacion before any twoo of the said Cōmyssioners or the Barons of the Kynges Exchequer or twoo Justices of the Peace of that countre where such pson dwellith, then ev̄ pson that by such meanes or otherwise wilfully by covyn shall happen to escape frome the sessyng of the said Subsidie or any of them, and nat be rated taxed and set, shalbe charged upon the knowlege and p̄fe therof with and at the double value that he shulde or ought to have ben set at before accordyng to his havour, the same double to be levyed gadered and payed of his goodes and catelles londes and tenementes toward the said Subsidie, and further to be punysshed by the discrecions of the Barons Justices or Cōmissiōns before whome he shalbe convycted for his offence and disceyte in that behalfe: AND that ev̄y Cōmyssioner assigned and deputed accordyng to this acte for the orderyng of this subsidie dwellyng withyn the p̄cyncte and lymytt of his Cōmyssion for his owne substaunce in londes and goodes shalbe valued and rated yerely duryng the said four yeres by examynacion of four, three, or two other Cōmyssioners of the same Shire Ryddyng Lathe, Wapentake, Rape, Citie borough or towne corporate or other place where the same Cōmyssioner so dwellyth or keapith his house; AND after such value and rate of hym knowen, the same Cōmyssioner so dwellyng withyn the lymyt of his Cōmyssion to be yerely set and taxed by the other said Cōmyssioners and aswell the sōme so upon hymselfe taxed as the sōme made by the p̄sentes sworne as is aforesaid taxed upon his v̄vauntes or other of his housholde or other beyng in his house, shalbe written and set in thextretes therof to be made with thother inhabitauntes of that parties, and so to be gadered and levyed in like maner as it ought or shuld have bene yf the same Cōmyssioner had not bene in the Cōmyssion of the place where he so dwellith. And that all psonnes of thestate of a Barone or Baronesse and every estate above, be examined and charged of their freholde and values as is aforesaid before the Chaunceler and Tresourer of Englonde for the tyme beyng or other psonnes by the Kynges auctorite to be lymytted yerely duryng the said four yeres, and they to be charged after the fourne of the said graunt, accordyng to their examinacion aforesaid; and the sōmes upon them set with the names of the Collectours appoynted for gaderyng and payng of the same, be extreted delyved and c̄tified at dayes and places above specified by the said Chaunceler and Tresourer for the tyme beyng: and that noo psonne ones examined as is abovesaid be nat compelled to none other examinacion for the said graunt.

It is also ordeigned and enacted by the seid auctorite that ev̄y Lorde spirituall and temporall and ev̄y Sōveign of Monastie Cathedral Church or other Church College or Chapell reguler or seculer, and ev̄y other Maister Maistres and all other Householders, be and shalbe answerable and charged for all and synguler sōmes of money taxed or set upon his or her v̄vauntes or other abydyng in his or her house onely for their wages aslong as their said v̄vauntes or other abydyng in his or her house as is abovesaid shalbe conv̄saunt and abydyng in their house and noo lenger; and the same sōme or sōmes for the said v̄vauntes and other abydyng wyth them as is aforesaid to be asked levyed and taken by distres yf they or any of them refuse the payment therof, and the distres to be kept apprysed and solde for none payement of the same in such maner as hereafter shalbe exp̄ssed, as yf the said sōme or sōmes had ben set or taxed upon themself. AND that yt shalbe lafull to ev̄y such Lorde Sōveign Maister and Maisteres or other Householder to deteign and holde in their hondes the said sōme so taxed upon ev̄y of his or their v̄vauntes for the said Subsidie as parcell of their Wages then due, or of the next wages salarie or other p̄ffit to such v̄vaunt by his said Lorde Sōveign Maister Maisteres or other housholder due to be payed at tyme of the said c̄tificat and taxe made or set or at any tyme before or after, and therof to be acqyted and discharged agayn the said v̄vaunt by auctorite of this acte: And after the said taxes and assesses of the said sōmes upon and by the said examinacion and c̄tificat as is aforesaid made, the sayed Cōmyssioners or twoo of them at the leste yerely withyn three wykes next ensuyng the said feast of Saynt Martyn by their wrytyng extreted of the said taxe therof under the seales and signe manuell of twoo of the said Cōmyssioners at the least to be made, shall delyv̄ unto sufficient and substanciall inhabitauntes or Constables Subconstables Baylies or other Officers joyntly of Hundredes Townes parishes and other places aforesaid withyn their lymyttes or to the said sufficient psonnes inhabitauntes of the same onely, by the discrecion of the same Cōmyssioners and as the place or parties shall requyre, aswell the pticular names and surnames as the remembraunce of all sōmes of money taxed and set of and upon ev̄y pson aswell man as woman chargeable to this acte housholder labourer or v̄vaunt and all householde v̄vauntes of all other inhabitauntes or dwellers withyn the said parishes townes and places contributory to this Subsidie; By auctorite of which wrytyng or estreit so delyv̄ed the said officers or other parsonnes so named and deputed sevallly shall have full power and auctoritie ymmediatly after the delyv̄y of the sayed wrytyng or estreit, to demaund levy and gader of ev̄y pson theryn especified the sōme or sōmes in the same wrytyng or estreit aswell for ev̄y such pson as for his or their v̄vauntes so taxed and set, and for noo payment therof to distreyn the same psonnes or pson so beyng behynde by their goodes and catelles

None shall be rated for Real Property in the Third Year under the yearly Value of £50.

Nor in the Fourth Year, but for Personal Property of the Value of £50.

No Person rated or rateable for Real Property in the Third Year shall be rated in the Fourth. None shall be doubly charged.

VII.

Persons having Two Places of Abode must have a Certificate of being assessed in one; which shall be a Discharge against Assessment in the other.

Persons evading the yearly Assessment, shall be charged double.

Commissioners shall be rated by other Commissioners of their own County, &c.

Sums assessed on Commissioners shall be written in the Estreats, and levied in like Manner as other Assessments

Peers and Peereses shall be charged by the Chancellor and Treasurer, or by others appointed by the King.

VIII.

All Peers, Heads of Monasteries, Masters, &c. shall be charged for their Servants, &c.

Masters, &c. may retain Sums so charged.

IX.

Within three Weeks of Martinmas the Commissioners shall deliver to certain Inhabitants and Officers Estreats of the Persons and Sums assessed;

whereby the said Officers shall demand and levy the Sums assessed;

On Nonpayment,
Officers may
distrain, &c.

Such Officers shall
answer only for their
proper Portions.
Sums comprised in
the Estreat shall
be paid to each
High Collector.
Allowances to
Collectors.

X.
The Commissioners
shall name sufficient
Persons to be High
Collectors;

to whom they shall
deliver Estreats in
Parchment of the
Names of the par-
ticular Collectors,
and the Sums
assessed on each
Hundred, &c.

High Collectors
shall appoint Days
and Places of Pay-
ment from the par-
ticular Collectors.

In Default of Pay-
ment, the High Col-
lectors shall distrain
upon the particular
Collectors.

No Person com-
pellable to be a
Collector out of
his own City, &c.

XI.
If any Collector,
or other Person
chargeable, die or
absent himself, on
Certificate thereof
from Two Com-
missioners, Process
of Distress shall
issue out of the
Exchequer against
him, his Heirs, or
Executors.

Such Two Com-
missioners may also
direct Precepts to
distrain upon a
Defaulter, or his
Guardians, Factors,
Lessees, &c. out of
the Limits where
he is assessed.

and the distress so taken to kepe by the space of eight dayes at the costes and charges of the owner therof: And yf the said owner doo nat pay such some of money as he shalbe taxed by this acte withyn the same eight dayes, then the said distresse to be appreyssed by four three or twoo of thinhabitautes where such distress is taken, and solde for the payment of the said money, and the oþplus cōmyng of the sale therof yf any be, to be ymmediatly restored to the owner of the said distresse; which sayed officers and other psonnes so deputed to aske take gather and levye the seid sōmes shall aunswer and be charged for their porcions onely to them assigned and lymytted to be gathered levyed and comprised in the said wrytyng or estreit to them as is beforesaid delyved unto thuse of our said Soʒeign Lorde the Kyng, and the said some in that wrytyng or Estreite comprised, to paye unto the high Collectours or Collectour of that place for the Colleccion of the same in maner and fourme under written therunto to be named and deputed; And the same inhabitautes and officers so gadryng the same pticuler sōmes for their colleccion therof shall reteyne for eʒy xx s. by them so receyved and payed, ij d. that to be allowed at the payment of their colleccion by them to be made to the high Collectours.

AND FURTHER be it enacted by the said auctorite of this p̄sent parliament that the said Cōmyssioners or the more parte of such of them as shall take upon them the execucion and busynes of the said Cōmyssion shall yerely duryng the said four yeres name c̄teyn sufficient and hable psonnes seʒally by discrecions of the same Cōmyssioners in Shires Ryddynges Lathes Wapentakes Rapes Cities townes corporate or other whatsoeʒ places aswell withyn places pryvileged as without, nat beyng forprised in this acte to be high Collectours and have the Colleccion and receite of the said sōmes set and levyable withyn the p̄cyncte lymyttes and boundes that they shalbe so lymytted to gather and receyve; To eʒy of the which Collectours so seʒally named the said Cōmyssioners or twoo of them at the least yerely duryng the sayed four yeres withyn three wykes next after the said hole some of the sayed subsidie be set by all the lymyttes of their Cōmyssion or in such lymyttes as the same high Collectours or Collectour shalbe seʒally so assigned, shall under their seales and signe manuell delyʒ one estreit in parchement to eʒy of the same Collectours comprisyng in yt the names of all such psonnes as were assigned to levy the said pticulers and the sōmes of eʒy Hundred Wapentake Towne or other place aforesaid accordyng to thestreit so first therof as is beforesaid delyved, and as the said Collectour so to be assigned shalbe charged with, evenly concordaunt and agreyng unto the hole some comprised in the seid pticuler estrete lymytted to his colleccion as is beforesaid; And eʒy such his Collectour so yerely deputed havyng the said estrete in parchement as is beforesaid shall have auctoritie by this acte yerely duryng the said four yeres to appoynt dayes and places wythin the Circute of his colleccion for the payment of the said subsidie to hym to be made and therof to gyve warnyng by p̄clamacion or otherwise to all the said constables or other psonnes or inhabitautes havyng the charge of the said pticuler colleccion withyn the Hundredes parissches townes or other places to hym or them lymytted, to make payment of their said pticuler colleccion of eʒy some as to them shall appteign; And if at the said daye and place so lymytted and p̄fixed by the said Collectours, the said Constables Officers or other psonnes or inhabitautes as is beforesaid for the sayed pticuler colleccion appoynted and assigned withyn such Hundrede Citie Towne or other place, doo nat paye unto the said Collectours the some withyn their seʒall Hundredes Townes parissches and other places due and comprised in the said estretes therof to them delyved by the said Cōmyssioners or some of them as is beforesaid, or so moche therof as they have or myght by any meane receyve, the said ij d. for the seyde pticuler colleccion as is beforesaid alweys to be therof allowed deducted and except; that then yt shalbe leafull to the said high Collectours and eʒy of them and to their assignes to distreyn eʒy of the seid Constables Officers and other inhabitautes for their said pticuler and seʒall colleccion of the said sōmes as before is said, deputed for the hole some comprised in the said estrete or wrytyng therof to them and eʒy of them as is before exp̄ssed delyved, or for as moch of the same some as so then shall happen to be gadred levyed and behynde unpaid, by the goodes and catelles of eʒy of them so beyng behynde, and the distress so taken to be kept appreyssed and solde as is aforesaid and therof to take and levye the some so then beyng behynde unpaid, and the oþplus cōmyng of the sale of the said distress yf any be, to be restored and delyved to the owner in fourme above remembred. Provyded alway that noo psonne inhabyted wʒyn any Citie Borough or Towne corporate shalbe compelled to be assessour or collectour of or for any parte of the said Subsidie in any place or places out of the Citie Borough or Towne corporate where he dwellith.

And it is also by the sayed auctorite enacted that yf any inhabitaunt or officer or whatsoeʒ other pson or psonnes charged to or for the Colleccion or Receipt of any parte or porcion of the said Subsidie in any of the said four yeres by any maner of mean according to this acte, or any pson or psonnes for themself or for their ʒvautes or for suche as be of their famule or household or any pson or psonnes as Keeper Gardeyn Deputie Faʒtour or Attourney of or for any other pson or psonnes of any goodes or catelles and the owner therof at the tyme of the said assessyng to be made beyng out of this realme or in other parties nat knowen, or of and for the goodes or catelles of any other psonne or psonnes of any fraʒnyte gyld mystery or other whatsoeʒ Cōmunaltie beyng incorporate or nat incorporate, And all psonnes havyng in their rule gov̄naunce or custodie any goodes or catelles at the tyme of the said assessyng or any of them to be made, or which for any cause for or by Colleccion or for hymselfe or for any other or by reason that he hath the rule gov̄naunce or custodie of any goodes or catelles of any other pson or psonnes fraʒnyte gyld or any such other lyke, or as faʒtour depute or attourney to or for any pson, shalbe taxed valued rated or set to any some or sōmes by reason of this acte, and after the taxacion and cessyng upon any such pson or psonnes as shalbe charged with the receipt of the same, happen to die or departe from the place where he was so taxed and set or his goodes and catelles be so eloynd or in such pryvye and cov̄t maner kept, that the pson or psonnes charged with the same by estretis or other wrytyng from twoo of the said Cōmyssioners as is beforesaid can ne may levye the same some or sōmes comprised in their charge by distresse withyn the lymyttes of their Colleccion as is beforesaid, or cannot sell such distresse or distresses as be taken for any of the said yerely payementes before the tyme lymytted to the high Collectour for his payment to be made in the Kynges resecyt, then upon relacion therof made with due examinacion by the othe of such pson or psonnes as shalbe charged with and for the receipt or colleccion of the same before twoo of the Cōmyssioners where such pson or psonnes or other as is abovesaid their goodes or Catelles were set or taxed, and upon playne c̄tificat therof made in the Kynges Escheker by the said twoo Cōmyssioners aswell of the dwellyng places names and sōmes of the said psonnes of whome the said sōmes cannot be levyed and had as is beforesaid, then aswell the said Constables and other inhabitautes appoynted for the pticuler colleccion agaynst the high Collectour, as the high Collectour upon his accompt in the said Escheker to be discharged therof, and p̄ces to be made for the Kyng out of thescheker by discrecion of the Barons of the same Exchequer ayenst such pson his heires or Executours so beyng behynde with his payment. And oʒ that the same twoo Cōmyssioners to whome any such declaracion of the p̄mysses shalbe made in fourme abovesaid fro tyme to tyme shall have full power and auctorite duryng the said four yeres to direct their p̄cept or p̄ceptes unto the said pson or psonnes charged with any some of for and upon any suche pson or psonnes or other as is abovesaid or to any Shireff Steward Baylyffe or other whatsoeʒ Officer Minister pson or psonnes of suche place or places where any suche pson or psonnes so owyng suche some or sōmes shall have londes or tenementes or other hereditamentes or reall possessions goodes or catelles whereby any such pson or psonnes so indettyd his heires executours or assignes or other havyng

the custodie govnaunce or disposition of any goodes catelles londes or tenementes which ought or may by this acte lefully be distreyned or taken for the same, have or shall have goodes catelles londes teitē or other possessions wherof such some or some which by any such pson or parsonnes may or ought to be levyed, be it withyn the lymyt of such Cōmyssion where such pson or psonnes was or were taxed or without, in any place withyn this Realme of England, by wiche pcept as well such pson or psonnes as shalbe charged to levy such money as the officers of the place or places where such distresses may be taken, shall have full power and auctorite to distreyn evy such pson indetted charged or chargeable by this acte, or his executours or administratours of his goodes and catelles, his Gardeyns Factours Deputies Lessees or Fermours and Assignes and all other psonnes by whose hondes or out of whose Landes any suche psonnes shuld have rent fee annuyte or any other pfitte, or which at the tyme of the seid assessynges shal have goodes catelles or any other moveables of any suche pson or psonnes beyng indettyd or owyng suche some, and the distresses so taken cause to be kept appreyed and solde in like maner as is beforesaid for the distresses to be taken upon psonnes taxed to the said Subsidie and beyng sufficient to distreyn withyn the lymyttes of the Collectours inhabitautes or other Officers charged with or for the same some so upon them taxed; And yf any such distresse for non payment happen to be taken out of the lymyt of the pson charged and assigned to levye the same, the pson charged for the levye of evy such some by distres shall pceyve and take of the same distres for the labour of evy pson goyng for the execution therof for evy myle that any suche pson so laboreth for the same, ij d. And evy Fermer Tenaunt Gardeyn Factour or other whatsoever pson distreyned or otherwise charged for payment of any such some or some or any other some by reason of this acte, shalbe of such some or some of hym or them so levyed or taken discharged and acquyted at his next daye of payment of the same or at the delyvye of such goodes or catelles as he that is so distreigned had in his custodie or govnaunce agayne hym or them that shalbe so taxed and set; any graunt wrytyng obligatorie or other whatsoever matter to the contrie made heretofore notwithstanding. And if any such pson that shuld be so distreigned have noo landes nor teitēs sufficient, whereby he or his Tenautes and Fermours may be distreyned, or hath eloynd alyened or hyd his goodes or catelles whereby he shuld or myght be distreyned in such maner that such goodes and catellē shall nat be knowne nor founde, so that the some of or by hym to be payed in the said fourme shall ne can be conveniently levyed, then upon relacion therof unto twoo of the Cōmyssioners where such pson or psonnes was taxed and set by the othes of hym or them that shalbe so charged with the levye and payment of that some or some, the said Cōmissioner shall make a pcept in such maner as is before reheryd for to attache take and arrest the bodye of suche pson or psonnes that ought to paye the said some and by this act shalbe charged with and for the same some or some, and them so taken savely to kepe in prison withyn the Shire or other place where any suche pson or psonnes shalbe taken or attached, there to remayn without bayle or maynprise unto he have payed the some or some that suche pson or psonnes for hymself or for any other by this acte ought to be charged with, and also for the fees of evy such arrest to hym or them that shall execute suche pcept xx d. AND that evy Officer to whome such pcept shalbe directed do his true diligence to execute the same upon evy pson so beyng indettyd upon payn to forfeit unto our said Soveigne Lorde the Kyng for evy default in that behalf xx s. And that noo keeper of any Gaole, frome his Gaole suffer any suche pson to goo at large by lettyng to bayle or otherwise to departe out of prison, before he have payed his said dett and the said xx d. for the fee, upon payn to forfayte to our said Soveign Lorde xl s. and the same Gaylour to pay unto our sayed Soveign Lorde the double some aswell of the rate at which the said pson so in prison was taxed at, as of the said xx d. for the fees; and like pcesse and remedy in like fourme shalbe graunted by evy twoo Cōmyssioners at like informacion of evy pson or psonnes beyng charged with any some of money for any other pson or psonnes by reason of the said Subsidie evy of the said four yeres and nat therof payed but wilfully withdrawen ne the same levyable withyn the lymyt where such pson was therunto taxed; and yf the some or some beyng behynde unpaid by any pson or psonnes as is beforesaid be levyed and gathered by force of the said pcesse to be made by the said twoo Cōmyssioners, or if in defaute or for lak of payment therof the pson or psonnes so owyng the said some or some of money by pcesse of the same Cōmissionis to be made as is beforesaid be comitted to prison in fourme above remembred, then the said twoo Cōmyssioners which shall awarde such pcesse shall make certificat in the said Eschequer of that that shalbe done in the pmysses in the tyme next folowyng after such some or some of money so behynde shalbe levyed and gathered, or such pson or psonnes for non payment of the same comytted to prison.

And yf yt happen any of the said Collectours so to be assigned, or any Maire Shireff Steward Constable Therdboroughs Hedboroughs Housholder Baylyff or any other Officer or Minister or other whatsoever pson or psonnes to disobey the seid Cōmyssioners or any of them in the reasonable request to them made by the said Cōmyssioners for the yerely execution of their said Cōmyssion duryng the said four yeres, or yf any of the Officers or other psonnes doo refuse that that to them shall appeyn or belong to doo by reason of any pcept to hym or them to be directed or any reasonable comaundement instaunce or request touchyng the pmysses or other defaute in any appraunce or colleccion to make, or yf any pson beyng suspecete as is aforesaid do refuse to be examined and sworne accordyng to this acte, or comyt open pjury aproved by examynacion before the said Cōmissionis or two of them or wyll nat appere before the same Cōmyssioners upon warnyng to hym made, or els make resistence or rescous upon any distres upon hym to be taken for any parcell of the said subsidie, or comyt any mysbehaviour in any maner wyse contrary to this acte or comyt any wylfull omission or other whatsoever wilfull non doyng or mysdoyng contrary to the tenour of this acte or graunt, the said Cōmyssioners and evy number of them unto three of them at the lest upon pbable knowlege of any such mysdemeanours had by Informacion or examynacion do set upon evy such Offender for evy such offence in name of fyne by the same offender to be forfeited xx s. or under, by the discrecion of the said Cōmyssioners; And further the said Cōmissionis and evy nombre of them unto three of them at the lest have auctorite by this p̄sent parliament to punyshe evy suche offender by imprisonment there to remayne and to be delyved by their discrecion as shall seme to them convenient; the said fynes yf any such be, to be certefied by the said Cōmyssioners that soo assessed the same into the said Kynges Eschequer ther to be levyed and payed and the Collectours of that parties for the said subsidie retourned in the said Eschequer to be therwith charged with the payment of the said Subsidie in such maner as yf the said fynes had ben set and taxed upon the said offenders for the said Subsidie.

It is also enacted by the said auctorite of this p̄sent parliament that evy of the said High Collectours which shall accompt for any parte of the said Subsidie in the Kynges Eschequer upon their sevall said accomptes to be yelden, shalbe allowed yerely duryng the said four yeres for evy ponde lymytted to his colleccion wherof any such Collectour shalbe charged and yeld accompte, vj d. as parcell of their said charge that is to saye, ij d. therof for such psonnes as then have had the pticular colleccion in the Townes and other places as is aforesaid specified in his colleccion, and other ij d. therof evy of the same chieff Collectours there accomptaunt to reteyne to their owne use for their labour and charge in and about the pmysses, and ij d. residue to be delyved and payed by the sayed Collectours so beyng therof allowed to such of the Cōmyssionis as shall take upon them the busynes and labour for and about the pmysses, that is to say, evy Collectour to pay that Cōmissioner or Cōmissioners which had the orderyng and wrytyng for the said Subsidie where the said Collectour or Collectours had their colleccion for the expence of the said Cōmyssioners so takyng upon them the said busynes and labour of their Clerkes wrytyng the seid pceptes and extretes for the said colleccions, the same laste ij d.

Allowance for
Expences of such
Distress.

Tenants, Guardians,
Factors, &c. dis-
trained for Persons
assessed, shall be
acquitted against
their Principals.
In Default of Lands
or Goods, Commis-
sioners may attach
the Body of the
Defaulter.

Fee on the Arrest.

Penalty on Officers
for neglect of Duty;
on Gaolers for
letting Persons
attached to Bail, &c.

Like Process in
all other Cases of
Default.

Commissioners shall
certify Proceedings
into the Exchequer.

XII.

Penalty upon Col-
lectors and others
for Disobedience of
Orders, or other
Offence against this
Act.

Commissioners may
punish Offenders by
Imprisonment.
The Fines shall be
certified into the
Exchequer.

XIII.

Allowances to
Collectors and
Commissioners.

No Member of this Parliament shall be a Collector.

Commissioners compellable to present or certify only into the Exchequer.

No Commissioner shall be a Head Collector.

Head Collector for one Year shall not be a Collector for another Year.

The Collectors shall be acquitted of Fees, Rewards, &c.

XIV.

After making the Assessments and delivering the Estreats, the Commissioners of the several Districts shall meet and compare the several Certificates,

and make Indentures containing the Names of the Collectors, the Sums to be received, and all Fines, &c.

One Part to be certified into the Exchequer, the other delivered to the Treasurer of the King's Chamber. Each Collector shall be charged for his own District only.

If Commissioners cannot agree, they may make separate Indentures.

In case of the Death of any Commissioner, Collector, or other Person chargeable under this Act, his Heirs, Executors, &c. shall be chargeable in respect of Assets.

If Commissioners do not join in one Certificate, they who first certify shall certify the several Particulars.

If Certificate do not contain the whole and full Sums assessed, the other Commissioners in each of the Four Years shall certify.

to be devyded among the said Cōmyssioners havng regarde to the labour and busynes taken by them and their said Clerkes in and about the said p̄mysse; for which parte so to the said Cōmyssioners atteynnyng, the said Cōmyssioners, vj, v, iiii, iij, or ij and evy of them joyntly and sevvally for his or their said parte, may have his remedy agayn the said Collectour or Collectours which therof be or myght have bene allowed by accion of dett, in which the defendaut shall not wage his lawe, neyther p̄teccion nor essoynne to be allowed; And that noo p̄son nowe beyng of the number or company of this p̄sent parliament nor any Cōmissioner shalbe named or assigned to be any Collectour, Subcollectour or Presenter of the sayed Subsidie or of any parte therof, nor noo Cōmyssioner shalbe compelled to make any p̄sentment or c̄tificat other then into the Kynges Eschequer of for or conc̄nyng the said Subsidie or any parte therof in any of the said four yerres: And in likewise that none other p̄son that shalbe named or assigned to be Cōmyssioner in any place to and for thexecucion of this acte of Subsidie in any of the said four yerres, be or shalbe assigned or named heed Collectour in any of the said four yerres of the said Subsidie neyther of any parte thereof: And that evy such p̄son or p̄sonnes which shalbe named and appoynted as is beforesaid to be hede Collectour in and for one of the said four yerres shall not be compellyd to be Collectour in any other of the same four yerres; and the said Collectours which shalbe assigned and named for the said Subsidies or for any parte therof and evy of them, be and shalbe acquyted and discharged of almah̄ of fees rewardes and of evy other charge in the Kynges Eschequer or elsewhere of them or any of them, by reason of that colleccion, payement or accomptes or any thyng conc̄nyng the same to be asked.

AND after the said taxyng and assessyng of the said yerely Subsidie as is beforesaid had and made, and the said extretes therof in parchment unto the said Collectours in mah̄ and fourme before reherced delyv̄ed, the sayed Cōmyssioners which shall take upon them thexecucion of this acte withyn the lymyttes of their cōmyssion by their agrement shall have meatynges togeder, at which meatyng evy of the said Cōmyssioners which then shall have taken upon hym thexecucion of any parte of the said Cōmyssion shall by hym selfe or by his sufficient deputie truly c̄tefie and bryng forthe unto the other Cōmissioners named in the same Cōmyssion the c̄tificat and p̄sentment made afore hym and such other Cōmyssioners as were lymytted with hym in one lymyt, so that the same c̄tificates may be accompted and caste with the other c̄tificates of thother lymyttes withyn the same Cōmyssion; and than the said Cōmyssioners and evy number of them unto two at the least yf they be in lyfe, or their executours or administratours of their goodes yf they be then deed, shall joyntly or sevvally as they were devyded withyn their lymyttes under their Seales yerely duryng the said four yerres by their discrecions, make one or sevvall wrytynges indented conteignyng in yt as well the names of the said Collectours by the said Cōmyssioners for such Colleccion and accompt in the said Eschequer and payement in the said receipt deputed or assigned, as the grose and sevvall sōmes written unto evy such Collectour to receyve the seid Subsidie, and also all fynes am̄ciamentes and other forfeitures yf any such by reason of this acte happen to be withyn the p̄cyncte and lymyt of their Cōmyssion; the one parte of the said Wrytyng or Wrytynges indented to be c̄tefied unto the Kynges Eschequer by the said Cōmyssioners yerely duryng the said four yerres by Crastino S̄ci Hillarii, And the other parte therof than to be delyv̄ed to the Treasurer of the Kynges Chamber for the tyme beyng, in which wrytyng or wrytynges indentyd so to be c̄tefied shall be playnly declared and exp̄ssed aswell the hole and intier sōme and sōmes of the said Subsidie sevvally lymytted to the colleccion of the said Collectours, as the names of the said Collectours sevvally deputed and assigned to the colleccion of the said sōmes; so that none of the said Collectours so c̄tefied in the said Eschequer shalbe compelled there to accompt or to be charged but onely to and for the sōme lymytted to his colleccion and nat to or for any sōme lymytted to the colleccion of his fellowes, but that evy of them shalbe sevvally charged for their partes lymytted to their colleccion: And yf the said Cōmyssioners joyned in one Cōmyssion among themselfe in that mah̄ cannot agree, or yf any of them be nat redie or refuse to make c̄tificat wyth the other of the same Cōmyssion, that then the said Cōmyssioners may make sevvall indentures in fourme aforesaid of their sevvall lymyttes or seperacions of Collectours withyn the lymyttes of their Cōmyssion, upon and in the hundredes Wardes Wapentakes Lathes Rapes Tithynges or such like dyvysions withyn their said lymytes of their sayd Cōmyssion as the places ther shall requyre to be sevyd and devyded, and as to the same Cōmyssioners shall seme to make their divisions of their lymyttes or Colleccions for the sevvall charges of the Collectours, so that alwey oon Collectour shalbe charged and accompt for his parte to hym to be lymytted onely by hym selfe, and nat for any sōme lymytted to the parte of any of his fellowes; And the charge of evy of the same Collectours to be set and c̄tefied sevvally uppon them, and evy such Collectour upon his accompt and payement of the sōmes of money lymytted withyn his colleccion to be sevvally by hym selfe acquyted and discharged in the said Eschequer and nat to be charged for any porcion of any other Collectours. And yf any Cōmyssioner after he hath taken c̄tificates of them that as is aforesaid, shall before any such Cōmyssioner be sworne and the sōmes rated and set and the bookes and Wrytynges therof beyng in his hondes; or yf any Collectour or other p̄son charged with any receit of any parte of any of the said Subsidie, or any other p̄son taxed or otherwyse by this acte charged with and for any parcell of the said Subsidie, or with any other sōmes for fyne am̄ciamment penaltie or other forfeiture, happen to die before such Cōmyssioner Collectour or other whatsoev̄ p̄son or p̄sons have executed accomplished satisfied or sufficiently discharged yt that to evy such p̄son shall appteign or belong to doo accordyng to this acte, than thexecutours and heires of evy such p̄son and all other seased of any Londes or Tenementes that any such p̄son beyng charged by this acte and decessyng before he be therof discharged or any other to his use onely had of estate of enheritaunce at the tyme that such p̄son was named Cōmyssioner Collectour or in any otherwyse charged with and for any mah̄ of thyng to be done satisfied or payed by reason of this acte, and all those that have in their possessions or hondes any goodes or catelles that wer to any such p̄son at tyme of his death, or londes or teñtes that wer the same p̄sonnes at the tyme that he was as is beforesaid charged by this acte, shalbe by the same charged to doo and accomplishe in evy case as the same p̄son so beyng charged shuld have done and myght have bene compelled to doo yf he had bene in playne lyfe, after such rate of the londes and goodes of the said Cōmyssioner or Collectour as the partie shall have in his hondes. And yf the same Cōmyssioners for causes reasonable them movyng shall thynk nat convenient to joyne in one c̄tificat as is beforesaid, than the said p̄son or p̄sonnes that first shall joyn togidres, or he that shall fyrst soolye c̄tefie the seid wrytynges indented as is beforesaid, shall c̄tefie the names of all the Cōmyssioners of that Cōmyssion wherupon such wrytyng shalbe ther then to be c̄tefied with the dyvysions of the Hundredes Wapentakes Wardes, Tithynges, or other places to and among such Cōmissioners of the same Cōmyssion with the names of the same Cōmyssioners where such seppacions or division shalbe, with the grose sōmes of money aswell of and for the said Subsidie taxed or set of or withyn the hundredes wardes wapentakes or other places to hym or them devyded or assigned that shall so c̄tefie the said first wrytyng, as of fynes am̄ciamentes penalties and other forfaites yf any happen to be withyn the same lymyttes wherof the said wrytyng shalbe so c̄tefied. And after such one Wrytyng indented which as is aforesaid shalbe c̄tefied and not conteign in yt the hole and full sōmes set and taxed withyn the lymyttes of the same Cōmyssion, the other Cōmyssioners of the same evy of the said four yerres at the said in Crastino S̄ci Hillarii yerely or withyn four dayes next then immediatly folowyng, shall c̄tefie into the said Exchequer and to the said Treasurer of the Kynges Chamber by their wrytyng or wrytynges indented to be made as is beforesaid, the grosse sōmes set and taxed withyn the places to them lymytted for the said Subsidie and other fynes am̄ciamentes penalties and forfeitures, with the names

of the hundredes Wardes Wapentakes and other places to them assigned or elle by their such wrytyng endentyd to ctefie at the said places by the said Crastino Sei Hillarii or withyn four daies next folowyng, reasounable causes for their excuses whye they may not make such ctitificat of and for the said Subsidie with Fynes Amciamientos Penalties and other forfeitures growen or set by reason of the causes of their lettes or of their nonctefiynge as is abovesaid; or elles in defaute therof pcesse to be made out of the Kynges Eschequer agayn the said Cōmyssioners and evy of them nat making ctitificat as is aforesaid by the discrecion of the Barons of the said Eschequer.

In Default thereof
Process shall issue
from the Exchequer.

PROVIDED alway that this Acte or any thyng theryn conteyned be nat hurtfull nor pjudiciall ne in any wyse extende to charge Katheryn Quene of Englonde and of Fraunce and Ladie of Ireland, wyfe to our moost g'cious Sovereign Lorde the Kyng, of for or concnyng her goodes londes possessions tenementes and hereditamentes or any parte or parcell therof.

XV.
Act shall not extend
to Catherine Queen
of England;

PROVIDED also that this graunt of Subsidie nor any thyng theryn conteyned doo in anywyse extend to charge the Inhabitauntē and dwellers withyn Ireland Wales Calys Hammes Gynes Gernesey and Jernesey or in any of them of for or concnyng any man's londes teintes or other possessions, goodes catelles or other movable substaunces which the said Inhabitautes or dwellers or any other to their uses have withyn Ireland Wales Calys Hammes Gynes Gernesey and Jernesey or in any of them; and of for and concnyng any fees or wages which any of the said inhabitautes or dwellers have of our sayed Sovereign Lorde the Kyng for their attendaunce and doyng dyce to our said Sovereign Lorde in Ireland Wales Calys Hammes Gynes Gernesey and Jernesey or in any of them, any thyng in this p'sent acte to the cont'ry notwithstanding.

XVI.
Nor to the Inha-
bitants of Ireland,
Wales, Calais,
Guernsey, or Jersey;

PROVIDED also that the said graunt in fourme aforesaid to be taxed and levyed, nor the said Subsidie nor any parte therof in any man's wyse extend or be pjudiciall to the Englysshe inhabitautes or reseautes withyn the fyve portes, or w'yn any of their membres incorporate and unyed unto the same fyve portes, or to any auncient towne of the lybertie of the same portes by sufficient mater of Recorde therof before the said Cōmyssioners to be shewed, of or for any parte or parcell of the said sōmes graunted in this p'sent parliament of the said Englysshe inhabitautes or resiautes or any of them to be taxed set asked levyed or payed; But that the said Englysshe inhabitautes and resyautes of the said fyve portes and their membres and evy of them be and shalbe of and frome the said graunt and payement, and of and frome evy parte and parcell of the same acquyted and discharged: Any mater or whatsoev' other thyng in this p'sent acte made or had to the cont'ry notwithstanding.

XVII.
Nor to the English
Inhabitants of the
Cinque Ports, and
the Members
thereof;

PROVIDED also that this Acte of graunt of payement ne any thyng theryn comprised extend to any of the Englysshe inhabitautes or resiautes in any of the Counties of Northumberland Cumberland Westm'land Chester and the Busshoppriche of Durham, nor to the Towne of Brightelmston in the Countie of Sussex, nor to any pson or psonnes which dwelled and inhabited in the towne of Westborne in the said Countie at such tyme as the same towne was lately destroyed and burnyd with fyre, nor to any of them of to or for the said taxyng levyng gatheryng or payment, but that the Englysshe inhabitautes of the said Counties Bysshopp'ryche and Townes and evy of them shall be of and frome the said Subsidie and evy parcell therof utterly acquyted and discharged; Any thyng in this p'sent Acte before reherced to the cont'ry notwithstanding.

XVIII.
Or of the Counties
of Northumberland,
Cumberland, West-
morland, Chester,
the Bishoprick of
Durham, or the
Towns of Bright-
helmstone, and
Westborne in
Sussex.

AND be it enacted by the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde by thassent of the Lordes Spirituall and Temporall and the Cōmens in this p'sent parliament assembled and by auctorite of the same, that aswell all such psonnes as shall have any Colleccion or Receipt of the said Subsidie or any parte therof at the receytes of the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde of his Eschequer or els where in any other place or places withyn this Realme of Englonde as all other the Kynges Subiectes, shall at all and evy tyme hereafter fromehensforth and frome the feast of Seynt Michaell tharchaungell next ensuyng by the space of one hole yere then next folowyng, take and nat refuse in any payement any Dukettes Crownes Cruzados or any other Golde coyned in the parties beyond the See beryng their true weight accordyng to such value as was lymyted by pclamacion therof made before the first daye of this p'sent parliament, that is to saye, evy Duket large of Gold and Weight at iiij s. vj d. sterlyng; evy Crowne Soleill named Crownes of the Sonne of Weight at iiij s. iiij d. s'lyng; and evy Crowne of Golde of weight nat Soleill at iiij s. sterlyng; evy pease of fyne Gold called a Carolus, kepyng weight at vj s. x d. s'lyng; every pease of base Golde named a Floreyne kepyng weight at iij s. iij d. s'lyng; and evy pease of base gold named also a Floreyne of lesse quantite kepyng Weight at iij s. j d. s'lyng. And in like maner that evy pson before named hereafter shall take and nat refuse in payement any golde beryng true weight coyned withyn this Realme of Englonde accordyng and after the rate of the value as in tyme paste the same golde of this Realme was coyned for and nowe is currant, albeit the same gold be cracked; any acte made or hereafter to be made in this p'sent parliament or any pclamacion or other thyng hereafter to be made to the cont'ry notwithstanding: And that by the said auctorite all Englysshe Grotes and all man's Plackes called Double Plackes Carolus Philipps halfgrotes and pens beyng sylv' shalbe taken and nat refused in any payement hereafter as is abovesaid, nat regardyng the crackyng or wearyng of the same money or any of them; except onely such pens as have dy's corns betwene the barres or staves of the crosse lyke unto rowellē of Spores cōmenly called spurred pens, and those pens to have course and to be currant oonly for halfpens and non otherwyse: And yf any pson hereafter that shall have the receipt or colleccion of the said Subsidie or any parte therof to thuse of our said Sovereign Lorde the Kyng at the receipt of his Eschequer or els where in any Shire, Riddyng, Citie, Towne or other place, do refuse or deny to take in payement of the said Subsidie or any parte or parcell therof the said golde, grotes, halfgrotes or pens or any of them except before excepted, yf any refusell of any such golde, grotes, halfgrotes or pens or any of them be had in the said receipt or els where, that pved by witnes, informacion, or examinacion or otherwyse before the Kynges Justices of either Benche or before the Barons of his Eschequer or any of them, or yf such refusell of any such golde, grotes, halfgrotes or pens, or any of them be had by any Collectour or other pson havyng the gatheryng of the sayed Subsidie or any parte therof in any Shire, Riddyng, Citie, Towne or other place, and that the refusell be pvyd by witnes, informacion, examinacion, or otherwise before any Justices of Peace, Shireff, Mayre, Baylyffe or other hede Officer of that Shire, Ryddyng, Citie, Towne or other Place, where such refusell is had, Than the pson or psonnes that so offred and tended the said golde, grotes, halfgrotes or pens or any of them that shall be so refused, shall be of that some so tended and refused, quyte and discharged by this acte ageynst our sayed Sovereign Lorde the Kyng, And the other pson or psonnes that refused the same in like maner as yf he had payed the same golde, grotē, halfgrotes, or pens, or any of them soo refused in dede, without any bill taylor or other discharge therof to be had or shewed; And the sayed Receyver Collectour or other pson that shall refuse the said golde, grotes, half grotes, or pens or any of them, except before excepted, shalbe charged with the sōme so by him refused to and ageynst our said Sovereign Lorde in like fourme as yf he had receyved the same sōme in dede: And that all and evy other pson and psonnes shall take and receyve the said golde, grotes, halfgrotes, pens or any of them after the rates and value before rehercyd and as the said golde, grotes, halfgrotes and pens or any of them be coyned for and nowe currant, aswell of and by the Officers of our said Sovereign Lorde as of evy other pson or psonnes in all receptes and payementes fromehensforth to be made or had upon

XIX.
Collectors and all
other Subjects shall
take in Payment
certain foreign
Coins, being of
proper Weight.

Certain English
Coins shall also
be taken although
cracked and worn.

Remedy in case of
Refusal in Payment
of such last-
mentioned Coins.

Penalty on
Receyver,
Collectour, &c.

Imprisonment, &c.
for Refusal.

payne of imprisonment of evy pson refusyng such golde grotes halfgrotes or pens or any of them, or otherwyse to be punysshed by discrecion of the Justices of the Peace, Mayres, Shireffes, Bayliffes, or other hede Officers of evy Shire Citie Borough or Towne wthyn this Realme.

XX.
The Clergy in
Convocation may
tax their Real and
Personal Possessions
not dismeable,
except certain
Possessions.

The Subsidy shall
not extend to any
Possessions of the
Clergy so to be
taxed, provided
such Tax be greater
than this Subsidy.

AND it is further enacted by the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde, the Lordes Spirituall and Temporall and the Comons in this p^{re}sent parliament assembled and by auctorite of the same, that it shalbe lefull to the Clergy in their Convocacions of both P^{ro}vynces nowe assembled and in evy of them for this tyme onely to graunt charge set rate and taxe all and evy such londes, tenementes, hereditamentes, stypend, wages, salaries, and other reall possessions, coyne, plate, dettes and other moveable substaunce as they or any of them have nat dismeable at and with somes of money as they shall agree unto in the said convocacions or in eyther of them; Except all such londes tenementes, hereditamentes, and other reall possessions appteinyng to c^{er}teyn relegious houses Colleges and other corporacions spirituall hereafter excepted and forprised in this p^{re}sent acte. Wherfor it is pyved that this graunt of Subsidie nor any thyng theryn conteigned doo in any wyse extend to any spirituall pson inhabited or havyng any spirituall possessions, goodes, catelles, or dettes withyn this Realme of for or conc^{er}nyng their coyne plate goodes catelles dettes or other movable substaunce, nor of for or conc^{er}nyng any their Manours, londes tenementes salaries wages stypendes or other possessions whatsoever they be not dismeable, which shalbe charged taxed or contributory to or for any subsidie ayde or other contribucion graunted or to be graunted to the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde by the said Clergy in their convocacions of both the P^{ro}vynces nowe assembled or in eyther of them, So alwey that the same Ayde, Subsidie or other contribucion graunted or taxed by the same Clergy in the same convocacions or in any of them of for and upon the said Manours Londes Tenementes and other the p^{ro}myses nat chargeable to the dysme, be of greater and better value to the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde by the graunt and taxacion made or to be made by the said Clergy than this p^{re}sent graunt of Subsidie therof made in this p^{re}sent Parliament to be taxed as is beforesaid shuld be, or els to be yerely charged set and taxed by the sayed Comysioners by v^{ir}tue of this p^{re}sent acte according to the rates above especified; any thyng in this present acte to the contry notwithstanding.

XXI.
Proviso in favour
of the Colleges in
the Universities, &c.
and of other cha-
ritable Foundations.

PROVIDED alwey that this Act nor any thyng in the same comprised nor any graunt made or to be made by the Clergy in eyther of their Convocacions nowe assembled, extende ne be in any man^{er} hurtfull or p^{re}judiciall to any Scoler or Scolers Studente or Lerner at the tyme of the said assessyng havyng their then abydyng oonly for studie or lernyng in any of the Un^{iv}ersities of Oxforde and Cambrige or in or to the Newe College of our Ladie of Leycester called Newarke, or to the College of our Ladie of Wynchester, or to the College of our Ladie of Eton of or for their psons Salary Wages Exhibicion Apparell of their bodies or bokes, neyther to or for any Manours Lordshippes Londes Tenementes Rentes Annuities or such other like possessions amortysed, appropriated or in anywise belongyng or appteinyng to any College Hospitall Hall or other House of Scolers in any of the said Un^{iv}ersities of Oxford or Cambrige or of the said Colleges of Leycester Wynchester Eton; neyther to any of the Charterhouses withyn the realme of England, nor to the House or Monastie of Syon, to the House or Monastie of Dertford, to the House or Monastie of the Menoresses beside London, neyther to the Houses or Monasties of Denny and Brosyard, nor to any of them, neyther to the possessions goodes nor catelles beyng in comen to the said Halles Hospitall^{es} Colleges Monesteries or Howses beforesaid, but that the same Scolers, Studente and Lerner and evy of them of and for their said psonnes Salary Wages Exhibicion Apparell of their Bodies and Bookes and of and for the said Manours Londes Tenementes Rentes Annuities and other reall possessyons and all the goodes and catelles in comon to the said Colleges Halles Hospitalles and Houses or Monesteries before named or to any of them appteinyng or belongyng or usyd in the comen p^{ro}pre uses of the said Scolers Colleges Halles Hospitalles Houses or Monesties before named or any of them; But that they and evy of them frome the said graunt and payement of the said Subsidies and evy of them and evy parte therof be uttly acquyted and discharged by auctorite of this p^{re}sent parliament; any thyng in this p^{re}sent acte or other thyng to the contry made or had natwithstandyng.

XXII.
Persons covinously
changing their
Residences, shall be
charged as at their
last Place of Abode.

PROVIDED always that evy pson spirituall or temporall which by craft or covyn to thentent to defraud this graunt of Subsidie for his porcion at evy tyme sithen the begynnyng of this p^{re}sent parliament have conveyed himself or hereafter take or have his beyng in any of the said Shires Un^{iv}ersities Colleges Portes or other places before excepted, shalbe set and taxed accordyng to this acte in such place where he last was convsant before his goyng into the place so excepted in like man^{er} as he ought or shulde have bene yf he bydden in the place where he fyrste was abydyng.

XXIII.
Proviso for the
Indemnity of
Fermors and
Lessees of all
Persons Spiritual
or Temporal.

PROVIDED alwayes and be it enacted by thauthorite of this p^{re}sent parliament that all Fermers and Lessees of and to any pson or psonnes spirituall or temporall of and in any p^{ro}vides psonages vicarages porcions pencions or other spirituall Benefices, or of and in any londes tenement^{es} or hereditamentes spirituall or temporall charged or to be charged to this Acte of Subsidie or any other Acte or Graunt of any somes of money made or to be made to our said Sovereign Lorde the Kyng by this Parliament or by the Clergy in the Convocacions of both the P^{ro}vynces now assembled or by any of them for the Defence of the Church and Realme of Englonde, shall nat be compelled to paye of their owne p^{ro}pre goodes any dismes subsidies or any other contribucion or charge of and for the p^{ro}myses or any of them graunted or to be graunted to the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde, but the p^{ro}per owners and lessours of such possessions and Substaunces londes tenement^{es} or hereditamentes spirituall or temporall and evy of them shalbe and stonde charged to and for the payement of all and evy such dismes subsidies contribucions and other charges and evy of them graunted or to be graunted set or taxed or to be taxed of for or by reason of the said possessions and substaunce, londes tenementes or hereditamentes spirituall or temporall or any of them: And that the said lessees and fermours and evy of them by auctorite of this acte be and shalbe discharged ageyn their lessour and lessours and evy of them, of and for evy losse damage daunger accion forfeiture penaltie covenant reentre or sute that mought or may ensue to the said lessees fermours or to any of them for not acquytyng and dischargyng their said lessours or lessour of and for the said dysmes, subsidies or other contribucion or charge or any of them, any covenant, graunt, agreement p^{ro}myse obligacion indenture or other wrytyng in any wyse made or to be made betwene the said owners and lessours and the said lessees and fermours or any of them, or betwene any pson or psonnes to their uses or to thuse of any of them to the contry of this p^{re}sent acte natwithstandyng. And yf any fermour or lesse be distreynd or otherwyse compelled to and for the payement of any somes of money graunted or to be graunted to the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde in this p^{re}sent parliament or in any of the said Convocacions, Than it shalbe lefull by auctorite aforesaid to evy such fermour and lesse their Executours, Administratours so payyng any such somes of money for his said lessour or lessours eyther to reteyn and defalke in his hondes in at and upon the next payement of his ferme all such somes of money as shall happen the said fermour or lesse to paye for his said lessour or lessours or any of them, and therof to be quyte and discharged ageyn their sayed lessour and lessours and evy of them or elle to have his remedy agaynst them and evy of them for the same by origynall writt of dett, bill, or informacion wheryn he shall reco^{ve} treble dammages and the defendaunt shall nat wage his lawe nor p^{ro}teccion or essoyne be allowed for hym; Except oonly the fermours and lessees of such spirituall psons as be bounden by covenant graunt contracte p^{ro}myse agreement or obligacyon as is beforesaid to beare and paye for their spirituall lessours or their successours or otherwyse discharge the same their lessours or their successours of and

for dismes subsidies or other charges ordynary ext'ordynary whereby the said fermours and lessees shulde ought by the lawe of the land bere and paye for their sayed spirituall lessour or lessours or their successours, or otherwyse discharge the same their said lessours or their successours of and for the charge subsidie or other contribution to be granted by the Clergy in their said Convocacions or eyther of them; which fermours and lessees so bounden as is aforesaid shalbe contributoryes to their said spirituall lessours for and towarde their payement of all such charges and subsidies as is and shalbe granted by the said Clergy at the said convocacions or eyther of them, after the rate of such somes of money as the said londes tenementes hereditamentes or other reall possessions beyng lettyn to ferme by any such spirituall p'sonnes shulde or ought to be rated and taxed at in and for oon disme onely, be the benefices dismable or nat dismable, and no further to be charged by any graunt made or to be made at this p'sent convocation or convocacions of eyther P'vynces, And that to be payed by the said fermour or lesse to or for their sayed lessours by evyn porcions yerely after such fourme and yeres as the paymentes made or to be made by the graunt of the Clergy in their sayed Convocacions shalbe payed to our sayed So'veign Lorde the Kyng, so that the same lessees and fermours so long have any manurance title and interest in their ferme, or els the same fermour and lesse to be charged oonly in the said porcion of one disme after the rate of the tyme that he shall occupie any such ferme, and to susteyne or bere noo further Charge.

AND it is further p'vyded by thau'ctore above said that this p'sent acte and graunt of subsidie or any thyng in the same acte or graunt comprised be nat in any wyse hurtfull or p'judiciall nor taken in or for example to the hynderaunce p'judice or infryngyng of the libties or pryvileges of Holy Church ne of the Church of England, the plates or Clergy of the same of for or conc'nyng their Londes Tenementes Rentees or other their possessions whatsoever they be, dysmable.

AND fether be yt enacted by the said au'ctore that all p'sonnes that shall have the colleccion or receyt of the sayed subsidie or of any parcell thereof as well in the Kynges receyte as in any other places as is above said, shall take and nat refuse in paymentes upon the payne above lymytted, plate beyng whyte havng the touche of London Parys Antwarpe or Bruges at iij s. iij d. the ounce, and Plate beyng parcell gylte havng any of the touches above said at iij s. iiij d. ob the ounce: And plate beyng halfe gylte havng any of the said touches at iij s. v d. the ounce: And Plate beyng ov' gylte havng any of the touches aforesaid at iij s. vij d. ob. the ounce: And plate called great gylte plate, that is to say, Flagons Portes Bolles and Vessell vye great and masse and all other gylte plate called water worne Plate, or wherof the giltynge is extremely sore worne and consumed havng any of the said touches at iij s. and vij d. ob. the ounce, nothyng to be abated in any of the seid pryces for coynage or waste; And that the Wardens Maisters and Ministers of the Kynges Mynte for the tyme beyng shall receyve and take plate havng any of the touches aforesaid by weight after the rates lymytted to the ounce as is aforesaid and deliv' money redy coyned therof by weight or by nomber at the pleasur of the seller or deliv' of the plate, so that evy x. grottes wey an unce of Troy Weight and halfe grottes, pens halfpens and ferthynges to wey after the rate aforesaid, the same mony so to be coyned and de'v'ed be it grottes halfgrottes pens halfpens or ferthynges to conteyn se'vally their true p'porcions weight and quantites lymytted and appoynted to and for such money after the rate aforesaid without dymynction, and the hole some of money so to be de'v'ed to be mere s'lyng, nothyng to be abated for waste or coynage, upon the payne to forfayte to the partie greved the double value of the plate so brought to the said mynte for evy tyme that the said Wardens Maisters or Ministers or any of them for the tyme beyng doth or shall doo cont'ry to the p'myssees or any of them; for the which forfeiture the partie grevyd as is beforesaid shall have his remedie by origynall writt of Dett Byll or Informacyon in the which the Defendaunt shall nat wage his Lawe nor any p'teccion or essoyne for hym to be allowed.

PROVYDED alwey that this Acte of graunt of the Subsidie extend nat in any wise to charge the Wardens of the Bridge of Rochester or their Successours for any Manours Londes Tenementes or other possessions money goodes or catelles to them belongyng as in the right of the sayed bridge or which they have or any p'son or p'sonnes have to thuse or in right of the same bridge onely, but that the same Wardens and their Successours shalbe clerely forprised and exempted out of and frome any contribution or payement to the said Subsidie for their sayed Manours Lond' Tenementes, Money goodes and catelles belongyng to the said bridge, any thyng in this acte of graunt of the said Subsidie conteyned in any wyse natwithstandyng.

PROVYDED alweys that this acte of Subsidie or any thyng theryn made graunted or conteigned be in no wyse p'judiciall hurtfull nor chargeable to the Towne of Ludlowe nor to any Burgesses Inhabitauntes or Reseauntes withyn the same Towne but that the said Towne and all and evy the Burgesses Inhabitauntes and Reseauntes withyn the same Towne Suburbes and pcyncte of the same, be and shalbe discharged of and for payement of any some or somes of Money in or by reason of the said Acte of Subsidie graunted accordyng to the effe'cte and tenour of tres patentees therof made by Kyng Edward the Fourth dated the eight daye of March the xvij yere of his reign, Wheryn among other thynges is mencioned exp'ssed and conteigned that the same Burgesses and their Successours fore'v' shalbe acquyted and discharged of all dysmes and fyftenes subsidies taylages contribucions and other taxes whatsoever they be, and taxacions of the same, to hym his heires or successours by the comynalte of the Realme of England to be graunted and withyn the same Towne Suburbe and pcyncte of the same to be levyed. The which tres patentees and evy thyng in the same conteigned aswell the Kyng of moost famous memorie Henry the vijth as the Kyng our So'veign Lorde that nowc is by their se'vally tres patentees and confirmacions have ratified and confermed as by the same tres patentees and confirmacions among other thynges theryn exp'ssed more at large it doth appere: And that the same Burgesses Inhabitauntes and Reseauntes and evy of them be as fre quyte and discharged accordyng to the tenor and effe'cte of the said tres patentees, grauntes and confirmacions as though this acte and graunt of Subsidie or any thyng in the same conteigned had nev' be had ne made. This Acte or any other Acte or graunt in this p'sent parliament made or to be made to the cont'ry in anywyse natwithstandyng.

XXIV.
Proviso for the
Liberties of the
Church and Clergy
of England as to
Lands dismeable.

XXV.
Collectors shall
take in Payment
Plate of a certain
Description and
Weight;

and Officers of the
Mint shall deliver
coined Money in
return, of true
Weight or by Tale.

Penalty for
Refusal.

XXVI.
Proviso for the
Wardens of
Rochester Bridge.

XXVII.
Proviso for the
Town of Ludlow

CHAPTER XVII.

The Kynges gēnall pdon.

Recital of the Causes of the War, and the Subsidy granted thereon: In consideration whereof the King grants his General Pardon, viz.

of all Felonies by Statute;

other Felonies, not exceeding 20 s.

Manslaughters;

Concealments of Subsidies;

Riots, Routs, Conspiracies, &c.

Contempts and Misprisions, &c.

Usuries;

Unlawful hunting, &c

Marriages of Wards;

Waste of Lands in Ward; other Contempts or Negligences;

Outlawries on Personal Actions or Indictments;

Forfeitures to the King.

THE KYNGES moost excellent Highnes considering howe that his lovyng Subiectes both Spirituall and Temporall in this p̄sent parliament assembled have discretely understand that his Grace is brought and cōmen to the Warres nat by any Will or Appetite that he hath therunto, but oonly of mere necessite and constraunt for the manyfolde injuries wronges and dommages done by his auncient enemyes the French Kyng and the Scottes to his Subiectes and Realme aswell by Se as by Londe, and dyvs violacions and breches of tretises corroborate with Othes Seales and p̄myses, under payne also of incurrng into the censures of the Church: And that they as lovyng Subiectes to their no litell payne t̄veyles and costes in consideracion of the manyfolde great and excessyve charges, which his Highnes of long season hath borne endured and susteyned, and hereafter shall doo in makng of reall and āctuell warres aswell for the tuicion and defence of his Realme and Subiectes ayenst the malicious entended en̄prises of his said Enemyes as also for the ppulsion removng and redresse of the said injuries, have given and graunted unto his Majestie a large and honorable Subsidie; Myndng therfor of his habundant benignite ḡcious and synguler favour in consideracion of their benevolence ample shewed in this behalfe, to extend his m̄cy liberalite and pitie to his sayed Subiectes by remysion of such notable crimes penalties offenses forfeitures and daungers as by the due order of his lawes they be sundrie wyse incurred into, and to thentent also that his ḡcious sayed remysion pitie and m̄cy shuld extend gēnally and univ̄sally to all and synguler his Subiectes both riche and poore, and that ēvy of them frely and liberally take receyve and enyoie the benefite and cōmodite therof, without any costes or charges in and for the opteignng of the same under his greate seale; Of his moost speciall grace and mere mocion hath given and graunted to his said Subiectes his moost ḡcious gēnall and free p̄don in fourme ensuyng; and is agreed and contented of his moost ample liberalite, that the said his p̄don be made graunted and affirmed to all and ēvy his said Subiectes Spirituall and Temporall of what Estate Dignyte Degree or Condicion soē they be by auctorite of his moost High Courte of Parliament: Wherfor it is the Kynges pleasur that it be ordeigned enacted and established by his Highnes with thassent of his Lordes Spirituall and Temporall and the Cōmons in this p̄sent parliament assembled and by auctorite of the same, That all and ēvy of his said Subiectes as well Spirituall as Temporall their heires successours executours and administratours of them and ēvy of them, and all and singuler bodies in any man̄ wyse corporate Shyres Ryddynges Hundredes Lathes Rapes Wapentakes Townes Villages and Tithynges their Successours and the Successours of ēvy of them shalbe by thauctorite of this p̄sent parliament acquyted p̄doned released and discharged ageynst his Highnes his heires successours and executours of all and alman̄ of felonies that be made p̄vided or ordeigned by any actes estatutes acte or statute by auctorite of any parliament or parlamentes and of all and all man̄ of felonies and robbories for takng of any money goodes or catalles of and to the value and sōme of xx s. or under, and of all accessaries of the same; and of wylfull escapes of all and ēvy such felons arreastyd attached endlyted or imprisoned of for and upon such felonies of the said value and sōme of xx s. or under: And of all felonies called Manslaughter nat cōmytted or done of malyce p̄pensed; and of all Jugementes paynes of Death and excucions for the same felonies or for any of them had done or cōmytted adjudged or nat adjudged before the eight daye of August in the xv. yere of the Kynges Reign: And of all and alman̄ and ēvy concelementes of Custōmes and Subsidies by the Kynges Subiectes borne under his Obeysaunce onely, of the which concelementes noo seasure inquisicion or informacion is or hath ben had or made to the Kyng or any of his moost Honorable Councell or otherwyse in any his Courtes of Recorde before the last daye of this p̄sent parliament; And of all and all man̄ and of ēvy riottē routtes unlawfull assembles cōmytted and done by any p̄son or p̄sonnes under the nomber of xxⁱⁱ p̄sonnes at one tyme; And also of all and alman̄ and of ēvy trespaces unlawfull conventicles confederacies conspiracies forcible entrees under the nombre of xxⁱⁱ p̄sonnes as is above sayed; and of alman̄ of contemptes mysprisons enbraceries maytenaunces champtries p̄juries, and of all man̄ of reteynours of what nature condicion or qualite soever they be, gevyng or weryng of Lyv̄yes Badges Signes and takng usyng and weryng of apparell, takng or gevyng of any Wages, the keaping usyng or shotyng in crosbowes or hande gunnes; unlawfull conveyaunce of money goodes marchaundises wolles or wares out of this Realme into the parties beyond the See, or bryngyng of any goodes wares or m̄chaundises into this Realme frome any partes beyond the See by any of the Kynges Subiectes borne under his obeysaunce; And of unlauffull conveyances or bryngyng in of goodes catellē or m̄chaundises in any aliens shippes vessellē or bothomes; And also of all usuries unlauffull bargeyns unlauffull salys for dayes chevisaunces unlauffull huntynge destruccions or hurfes of dere vert or venyson, and other mysbehaviours in forestes chaces parkes warennys, or ellē where, except oonly destruccions and wastes of Woddes in forestes chaces or parkes; And of all and ēvy refusellē of mariages where they have bene tended and mariages without the Kynges licence of Wedowes; Wastes and dispoilyng had done suffred or made by the Kyngē Cōmytte patent or graunt or any of them or the executours or assignes of any of them or otherwyse, in any the Wardes Landes tenementes or hereditamentes to them cōmytted or graunted: And also of all man̄ of forfeitures for payement or delyvaunce of golde sylv̄ bullion or plate to any alien borne out of this Realme of England; forstallynges regratynge extorcions usyng unlauffull weightes and measures mysretournes of Writtes Cōmyssions Inquisicions and Comaundementes mysmakng of panelles aisementes and favours shewed to prisoners, takng of them or [of¹] any of them money rewardes or any other thynges in any man̄ of wyse for the same; Non examynng of vacabondes and vallyant beggers; levyng usyng of unlauffull games; p̄cevyng or takng of any fynes or am̄ciamentes by any Shireffes or Bayliffes or other ministers ayenst the fourme of any estatute; And of all unlauffull keapyng of Houndes Greyhoundes Fyrrettes Nettes or Bucstalles; mys̄tificates non̄tificates contr̄ie to the lawe or fourme of any estatute of Inquisicions Recognisaunces or Cōmyssions; nor delyvaunces of Extrāctes, non puttng in of Recognisaunces Inquisicions or Cōmyssions or any of them: And also of all and alman̄ of Contemptes Offenses Negligences and Mysbehaviours ayenst the fourme of the cōen lawe, or of any astatute, cōmytted had made or done before the begynnyng of this parliament: And of all man̄ of outlawries in accions p̄sonell or by reason of any enditementes of trespasse or other offenses or contemptes so that the p̄son and p̄sonnes outlawed at sute of partie do alwey stond to aunswer the partie or parties other then the Kyng at whose sute such outlaury was hād in such fourme as they shuld have done by thorder of the lawe in case they had opteyned ther p̄don under the Kynges great Seale after the order and course of the Chauncie in this behalfe; And of all forfeitures of sōmes of money goodes and catelles that appteign unto our said Sovereign Lorde by reason of any man̄ of forfeitures or cause of forfeitures by reason of any astatute cōmen lawe or any other the p̄misses and the withholdyng and detaynynges of them, and all accions informacions or impetitions for the same; So that ther be noo seasure therof heretofore made to the Kynges usc, nor gyft made by wrytyng of our said Sovereign Lorde to any p̄son or p̄sons before the laste daye of this p̄sent parliament; conselementes of Customes and Subsidies as is beforesaid out of this clause except.

¹ Interlined.

AND that also the Kynges said Subiectes and evy of them and evy of the said Bodies corporate Townes Villages Lathes Rapes Hundredes Wapentakes and Tithynges, be by auctorite aforesaid acqyted discharged remytted p'doned and released of all and evy corporall paynes inprisonmentes punysshmentes sōmes of money penalties forfeitures pecunyer paynes fynes and amciamentes and evy of them that the Kynges said Subiectes or any of them their heires executours or administratours of them or any of them or the said Bodies Corporate Shires Ryddynges Hundredes Lathes Rapes Wapentakes Townes Villages and Tithynges or any of them or their successours or the successours of any of them shuld or ought to have had, suffred loste or payed or shulde or ought to suffer have lese or paye for all and synguler and alman the p'mysse in this p'sent acte before remembred and p'doned in fourme abovesaid or for any of them, wheder the said fynes issues forfeitures amciamentes pecunier paynes inprisonmentes penalties or sōmes of money or any of them be assessed set affored extractd or juged or nat assesed nat set nat affored nat extractd or nat juged for any of the p'mysse or causes above reherced; So that none of the said fynes issues amciamentes forfaytures penalties goodes or sōmes of money forfaita, be nat scased or receyved by any Shireff Exchetour or any other the Kynges Ministers to the Kynges use ne gifte therof made by the Kynges wrytyng nor that any of the Kynges subiectes have compounded or agreed with the Kyng by their Recognisaunces or Obligacions for the same, before the said eight daye of August. All which fynes issues amciamentes forfeitures goodes and sōmes of money remytted and p'doned as is before sayed The Kynges Highnes by auctorite aforesaid giveth and graunteth to his said Subiectes [] bodies corporate [] Townes Lathes Rapes Hundredes and Tithynges without any accompt to be yelden for the same.

II.
Discharge of all Penalties, &c. for all such Offences.

AND of this that the Kynges said Subiectes and evy of them and evy of the said Bodies corporate shalbe by auctorite aforesaid released remytted p'doned and discharged of alman of Noysaunces Purprestures p'sentmentes and encrochmentes and all fynes and amciamentes for the same, so that the doers and cōmytters therof refourme the same before the feast of the Purificacion of our Ladie next comyng. And also of all and alman of negligent escapes of Prisoners aswell convicte as other had made done cōmyttd or suffred at any tyme before the said eight daye of August and of all fynes for the same, wheder the same fynes for the same escapes be set assessed affored extreted or juged or nat assessed nat sette nat affored nat extreted or nat juged, and all accomptes for the same fynes; so that the said fynes be nat receyved to the Kynges use ne any agreement taken with his Highnes for the same, nor gyft made therof by his Highnes by wrytyng before the said eight day of August; And of all and alman fynes issues forfaita and amciamentes affored assessed or juged p'ticulerly and se'ally to the sōme of C.s. or under and lost forfait or due to the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde before the said eight daye of August, wheder the same fynes issues or amciamentes of the said sōme of C.s. or under be extreted or nat extreted or in the charge or nat in the charge of any Shireff or Shireffes or any other the Kynges Ministers And all accomptes for the same fynes issues and amciamentes of the said sōme of C.s. or under.

III.
Nuisances and Purprestures, &c.

Escapes;

Fines of 25. and under.

AND of this that the Kynges said Subiectes and evy of them and all the said bodies corporate and evy of them shalbe by auctorite aforesaid uttly acqyted p'doned remytted and discharged ageyn our said Sovereign Lorde his heires executours and successours, of all fynes and sōmes of money due or forfeited unto the Kyng by reason of any recognisaunce or maynprise made or knowledged before the Kyng in his Bench or before any Justices of Assise Justices of Peace, Justices of Gaole dely'ye, Justices of Oier Defminer Justices of the Forest Cōmyssioners of Sewers, Clerk of the Market, or any other the Kynges Justices or Cōmyssioners for the keapyng of the Kynges peace, and for thapparance of any pson or psons or for any of them. And also of all and evy Recognisaunce or Recognisaunces forfeited before the said eight daye of August made and taken in the Kynges Eschequer for any Shireff or Shireffes Eschetour or Eschetours Customer or Customers or any other the Kynges Subiectes for any Accompt or Accomptes to be made in the said Eschequer of or for any Office Charge Issues Revenues or p'fittes wherof the said Shireff or Shireffes Eschetour or Eschetours Customer or Customers or other the Kynges said Subiectes have fully de'mined their accomptes and payed therrerages and dett therof, or els is bounden by any other recognisaunce or obligation to the Kynges use for the payement therof. And that evy of the Kynges said Subiectes and Bodies Corporate and evy of them by auctorite aforesaid shalbe acqyted discharged p'doned and remitted of all alienacions gyftes grauntes and purchases without the Kynges licence, of Manours Londes or Tenementes or other hereditamentes or any of them holden of the Kynges Highnes or any of his pgenitours had made suffred or done by any pson or psonnes before the xv daye of Apryll in the xiiij yere of the Kynges reign, wheder they or any of them be taken or scased into the Kynges hondes by reason of the same alienacions gyftes grauntes and purchases or any of them, thissues revenues and p'fittes cōmyng or growyng of the same nat taken nor pceyved to the Kynges use by any Shireff Eschetour or other Mynyster of our said Sovereign Lorde, and the takyng pceyvyn and receyvyn of the same issues p'fittes and revenues or any of them; and also of all and alman and synguler of intrusions trespaces and entries made had or done in any maner wyse before the feast of Seynt Michael tharchaungell the xiiij yere of the Kynges reigne into any Castelles Maner Londes tenementes or other hereditamentes upon the Kynges possession or any his pgenitours, aswell seased or taken into the Kynges hondes or that ben in the Kynges hondes for any maner cause or by any maner meanys, as nat seased nor taken into the Kynges hondes; wheder the said intrusions and entries or any of them into the same Castell Maner Londes and Tenementes and other hereditamentes or any of them ben of Recorde or nat of Recorde; thissues p'fittes Revenues comyn and grown of the same Manours Londes Tenementes and other Hereditamentes or any of them nat taken nor p'vyded to the Kynges use by any Shireff Eschetour or other Minister of the Kynges Highnes; And the same issues revenues and p'fittes and evy parcell therof in any wyse due to the Kynges Highnes by reason or occasion of the said alienacions intrusions and other the p'mysse or any of them nat receyved to the Kynges use in fourme aforesaid to have reteyn and pceyve in and by the hondes of evy the Kynges said Subiectes of the gyfte of his Grace by auctorite aforesaid, without any accompt or other thyng to his sayed Grace or to his Heires or Successours therfor to be yeldyn had or made. And that all and syngler nowe and late Eschetour or Eschetours Sheriff or Shireffes and all other nowe or late Officer or Officers of the Kynges Highnes in any Countie Citie Towne or other place withyn this Realme and evy of them and the heires executours and administratours of evy of them be ageynst the Kynges Highnes his heires and successours by auctorite of this p'sent parliament uttly acqyted and discharged aswell of all and singuler the same issues revenues p'fittes and sōmes of Money cōmyng and growyng of thissues and p'fittes of the p'mysse or any parcell therof beyng in their or any of their charge or charges by reason of the Kynges titell founded by Inquisicion or Inquisicions of any alienacions giftes grauntes and purchases intrusions discentes titles and entries or any of them, and nat by them receyved to the Kynges use, as of all and evy sōme and sōmes of Money put in respite in the Kynges Eschequer to the said late Eschetour or Eschetours Shireff or Shireffes Officer or Officers their heires executours and Administratours or any of them by reason of the said alienacions intrusions or other the p'mysse or any of them, of or for the p'fittes and issues of the said Manours Londes and Tenementes holden of the Kyng in chefe or otherwyse nat by them or any of them receyved to the Kynges use remaynyng in the charge of the said Eschetour or Eschetours Shireff or Shireffes Officer or Officers, or in the charge of the Heires Executours or Administratours of any of them: and of all Accomptes Accions Sutes Execucions Impeticions p'cesses and Demaundes had or made or to be had or made for the same or any parcell therof. And of all myssynges and disceytfull suynges of lyvayes of any Manours

IV.
Forfeitures of Recognizances.

Alienations without Licence.

Intrusions, &c.

Issues taken thereupon.

Mis-suinge of
Livery, &c.

Usurpations of
Liberties, &c.
Alienations in
Mortmain.
Forfeiture for
Decay of Houses,
Inclosures, &c.

V.
Process staid for
such Decay of
Houses, &c.

VI.
All Suits, &c.
concerning Matters
pardoned by this
Act declared void.

This Pardon may
be pleaded.

VII.
General
Exceptions:
Felonies above 20 s.
Wilful Murders,
&c.

Exception from
the Exceptions.

Sir Edw. Stanley.

VIII.
Special Exceptions:
Ward and Marriage
of Gyles Heron, &c.

Londes Tenementes or Hereditamentes out of the Kynges hondes or any his pgenitours before the said xv daye of Apryll, reseasures for the same, the takyng receyvyng and pceyvyng of the issues and pfittes of the same Manours Londes Tenementes or hereditamentes; Which issues revenues and pfittes so taken and pceyved of the pmysses, or any of them, or put in respite as is aforesaid, the Kynges Highnes by auctorite aforesaid gyveth and graunteth to the pceyv's and takers therof w'out any accompt therfor to be yelden, had or done. And also of all and evy usurpacions of any libties or franchises non claymyng non usyng mysusyng and abusyng of libties or franchises. And of all and evy alienacions giftes grauntes and purchases of Manours Londes Tenementes or Hereditamentes or any of them, made had or done into mortmayn before the said eight daye of Auguste nat seased ne taken into the Kynges hondes before the same eight daye by reason of the same alienacions giftes grauntes and purchases or any of them into mortmayn, and of all offenses contemptes done and comytted before the said eight daye of Auguste ayenst thestatute or estatut^e of pvision and pmunire or any of them; And of all and all man^r of issues forfait for non apparaunce and issues fines amciamentes pfittes and all other thynges due or that ought to growe to the Kyng our Soveign Lorde by reason of any decayes or lettynge done of Houses, inclosures and conyting of londes frome tillage to pasture, or for any of them, so the same inclosures were put done and the londes put to tillage and the houses decayed reedefied before the said eight daye of August or els that the same hereafter be put done and the londes put to tillage accordyng to thestatute therof made before the feast of Easter next ensuyng the last daye of this p'sent parliament, and the said Houses reedefied by the xv of the feast of Seynt Michaell tharchangell which shalbe in the yere of our Lorde God MCCCC xxiiij or ell^e the offender or doer cont^rie hereof come before the Kyng in his Chauncie, and shewe reasonablen causes whie he cannot reedefie the same decayes by the same feast, abidyng the order of the said Court for reedefiynge therof and in refusell or defaute wherof the partie to take non advauntage by this pdon for the said inclosures and lettynge done of houses.

AND it is enacted by auctorite aforesaid that aswell the offence of the said inclosures and decayes as all fines amciament^e issues loste and other pfittes and evy of them which the Kynges Highnes shuld ought or was entitled to have had before this p'sent acte of pdon by reason of any office or offices inquisition or pces had founde or made of for or conyng the said decayes and lettynge done of houses, or conyng the londes frome tillage to pasture or any of them, or for non apparaunce to any pces for the same; and alman^r of pcesses for the pmysses and evy of them shall frome the laste daye of this p'sent parliament be put in suspence and respite by the discrecion of the Barons of the Kynges Eschequer and nat to be made levyed taken ne pceyved of to or agayn any pson or psonnes that shuld or ought to have payed accompted or answered to the Kynges Grace for the same unto the tyme above lymytted to and for pullyng done the said inclosures and reedifiynge of the said houses decayed above remembred be paste; and after that tyme, the same issues fines amciamentes and other pfittes which shuld have bene due unto the Kyng^e Highnes before the laste daye of this p'sent parliament yf this p'sent acte of pdon therof had nat ben made to be levyed taken and pceyved to the Kynges use in case that the said inclosures be nat pulled downe and the houses decayed reedified or apparaunce made and abydyng of the order of the Chauncie accordyng to thestatute in this case pvyded in fourme above rehersed.

AND it is enacted by auctorite aforesaid that all Sutes Accions Impeticions Billes Informacions, and all and evy pces and pcesses taken or made or to be taken or made for the Kynges Grace in any Court or Courtes ayenst any of the said Kynges Subjeetes, or any of them, the said Bodies corporate, or other before specified or any of them for or conyng the pmysses or any of them pdoned released or discharged by auctorite of this p'sent acte of pdon be voide and of none effecte: And that all and evy the Kynges said Subjeetes and all and evy other abovesaid maye psonally or by their attourney plede and minister in and for his and their discharge for the pmysses pdoned and evy of them this p'sent acte of fre pdon of the same, without any fee or other thyng therfor in any wys^e payng to any pson or psonnes for pledyng wrytyng cryng jugement or for any other cause above xij d. to the Clerk or pson that shall entre the said plee or maier for his or their discharge in this behalfe; any Statute or Use to the cont^ry therof natwithstandyng.

EXCEPT and forprised out of this pdon all man^r of treasons, all felonies and robories by the coen lawe above the value of xx s. nat before specially pdoned, all p'pensed and voluntarie murders riottes routes and all unlawfull assembles above the number of xxⁱⁱ psonnes; embesylng and raysyng of recordes ravishment of Wardes Noysaunces and purp'stures in case they be nat reformed by the daye above lymytted for the same; distruccion and waste of the Kynges Woodes in Forestes Chases and Parkes or elsewhere, Concelements of Customes and Subsidies by straungers, and also Concelements of Customes and Subsidies of all the Kynges Subjeetes wherof informacion inquisition or seasure is or hath bene made as is abovesaid before the laste daye of this parliament; homages and releifes, non suyng of lyvies, all wylfull escapes aswell of Counties as other, oneles it be wylfull and negligent escapes above pdoned, Dettes that were due to the late moost Noble Kyng of famous memorie Kyng Henry the vijth or to any pson or psonnes to his use by any condemnation recognisance or obligacion or otherwyse, forfaytures due to our moost drad Soveign Lorde Kyng Henry the Eight by any penall statute which be conyted into the nature of a Dett by jugement or agreement of the offenders before the laste daye of this p'sent parliament as is beforesaid; and all dettes and somes of Money for which any pson or psonnes stande bounde to our said Soveign Lorde or to any other to his use in for or upon any agreement taken with our said Soveign for any of the pmysses before pdoned; And also all dettes and accomptes and arrerages of Dettes and accomptes for any causes or man^rs nat before pdoned and remytted in fourme above remembred; Issues forfait, fines and amciamentes affered sette extreted or juged se'vally and p'ticulerly extendyng above the some of C s. exclusyve; fines for negligent escapes onely forprysed out of this said excepcion decayes and inclosures so they be nat layed downe conyted to tyllage, amended and reedefied by the dayes and tymes lymytted in fourme abovesaid, all man^r of intrusions sith the feast of Seynt Michaell tharchangell dco Anno decimo quarto, and all other sith and before the which any pson or psonnes be bounde to the Kyng by Indenture or obligacion in any somes of money for any thyng in possession or rev'cions outlawries for all man^r of felonies and the outlauries of and ageyn Edward Stanley Knyght late Lorde Mountcagle deceased and all goodes catelles and dettes which were late unto the said Edward Stanley excepted and forprysed.

PROVYDED alwayes that this Acte of pdon or any thyng thereyn conteigned extend not ne be pjudiciall to the Kyng our Soveign Lorde of for or conyng the custodie warde and mariage of Gyles Heron Son and Heire of Sir John Heron Knyght deceased or any other Heire of the said Sir John Heron or any other Heir of the said Gyles which hereafter shalbe; neyther of for or conyng the warde and custody of the londes and tenementes which wer of the said John Heron and which to our said Soveign Lorde the Kyng belong or ought to belong and be by reason of the nonage of the said Gyles, neither be pjudiciall to any pson, to whome our said Soveign Lorde hath graunted or comytted or hereafter shall graunte or comytte the custodie or warde of the bodie of the said Gyles, and the mariage of the same Gyles or of any other heire of the said John Heron, in case the said Gyles deceas duryng his nonage or the warde or custodie of the said Londes and Tenementes to be had to the same pson duryng the nonage of the same Gyles, or other heire aforesaid and duryng the tyme that the same londes and tenementes or any parte therof shall remayne in the hondes of our said Soveign Lorde, or whosoev^r otherwyse such graunt hath bene is or shall be made by our said Soveign Lorde the Kyng.

PROVYDED alwey that this Acte of Geñall pdon or any thyng theryn conteigned extend nat nor in any wyse be aveylable to the Revent Father in God Richard Bysshop of Norwich to or for the discharge acquytyng or pdonyng aneyntesyng of any abusyng mysusyng or non usyng of any libties or franchises wythin the Town of Lyn, but that all such libties and franchises and evy of them which the said Revent Father late had or claymed to have withyn the said Towne and which were seased or forfayted into the Kynges hondes by vtue of the Kynges geñal writt of Quo Warranto may styll remayne in the Kynges hondes in such plyte case qualyte and condicion as they wer the fyrst daye of this p̄sent parliament; the said Acte of geñall pdon or any thyng theryn conteigned natwithstondyng.

PROVYDED alwey that this Acte of Geñall pdon or any thyng theryn conteigned extend nat nor in any wyse be aveylable to the Reverande Father in God Richarde Bysshop of Wynton of or for any seasuer or forfayture of liberties or franchises for non clayme abuse mysues or non use of the same within the forestes of Wolmer Alysholt and Newe Forest in the Countie of Suth̄, or within the Forest of Wyndesore in the Counties of Surrey and Berck; ne extend nor be aveylable to any pson or psonnes to or for any Waste made in Woddes or Houses withyn the Maner of Wardlam or Parke of Wardlam in the said Countie of Suth̄, nor to abusyng non clayme mysusyng or forfayture of any offyce or fee withyn the said Forestes of Wolmer or Alisholt or the said Parke of Wardlam withyn the said Countie of Suth̄.

IX.
Bishop of Norwich, in respect of Liberties of Lynn, seized into the King's Hands.

X.
Bishop of Winchester, in respect of Liberties, &c. within certain Forests.

CHAPTER XVIII.

THACTE conc̄nyng the Kynges Honour of Beuleu.

FORASMUCH as the Kyng our Sōveign Lord hath lately caused a Palesse Roiall to be byelded and edified at his Manour of Newhall in his Countie of Essex at his great costes and charges to the which place his Highnes hath great pieasure to resort for the helth comfote and preservacion of his moost roiall pson; In consideracion wherof his Grace intendith to annexe and unite to the same his Manours of Wrytle Boyton Haydon Hattefeld Bradok Bromshobury and Chepyng Ongor and the Hundredes of Ongor and Harlowe with ther appurtenaunces in his said Countie of Essex, which late came to the hondes of his Highnes by the atteynder and forfeyture of Edward late Duke of Buk: And to make his said Manour and Palais of Newhall and the said Manours and Hundredes so to the sayed Manour and Palais of Newhall annexed to be an Honour Roiall: And that his said Manour and Palais of Newhall shalbe the Chieff and Capitall place of the said Honour. Wherfor be it enacted by the Kyng our Sōveign Lorde with thassent of the Lordes Spirituall and Temporall and the Cōmons in this p̄sent parliament assembled and by the auctorite of the same, That the said Manours of Wrytle Boyton Haydon Hattefeld Bradok Bromshobury and Chepyng Ongor and the said Hundredes of Ongor and Harlowe with all and singuler the appurtenaunces be fromhensforth unyted annexed and parcell of the said Manour and Palais of Newhall: And by thaūtorite aforesaid the said Manour of Newhall the said Manours of Wrytle Boyton Haydon Hattefeld Bradok Bromshobury and Chepyng Ongor and the Hundredes aforesaid with thappurtenaunces so unyted and annexed be fromhensforth named accepted and takyn the Kynges Honour of Beaulieu withyn the said Countie of Essex: And that the said Manor and Palais of Newhall be fromhensforth the Chief and Capitall Place of the said Honour of Beaulieu; and all and singuler the Tenautes as well Freholders as other, and all and singuler the Suters to the said Manours and Hundredes or any of them or to any lete pteignyng or belongyng to the p̄myssees or any of them, shall doo ther sutys s̄vyces and custumes and paye ther rentes in the same maner and fourme as they dyd or ought to doo before and at the makyng of this p̄sent acte: And the said Tenautes and Suters or any of them or ther heires Successors or assignes of them or any of them shall nat be charged nor chargeable to or with any other s̄vyces sutes custumes rentes or oder charges oder or in oderwyse then they were or ought to doo before the makyng of this acte; This acte or any thyng theryn conteigned notwstanding.

Certain Manors, &c. in Essex, forfeited to the Crown by the Attainder of Edward Duke of Buckingham, annexed to the King's Palace of Newhall.

The whole shall be named the King's Honor of Beaulieu, whereof the Manor and Palace of Newhall shall be the chief Place.

The Tenants shall do Suit and Service and pay Rents as heretofore.

SAVYNG to evy other pson or psonnes other then the said late Duke of Buk and his heires and Elianor his Wyfe and Henry Stafford and Ursula his Wyfe and ther heires or other psonnes seased to ther use or any of them all such right title and interest as they or any of them shuld have had of in or to the p̄myssees or any of them as yf this acte had not ben had nor made.

II.
General Saving.

CHAPTER XIX.

THACTE conc̄nyng the payment of thexpences of the Kinge moost Honorable Houshold.

WHERE AT A PARLIAMENT holden at Westm̄ the xxj daye of Januarie the Fyrst yere of the reign of our Sōveign Lorde the Kyng that nowe is, for the spedie and true payement to be made to his lovyng Subjectes of and for thexpences of his moost honorable Houshold, yt was enacted ordeigned and establisshed by our said Sōveign Lorde with thadvyse and assent of his Lordes Spirituall and Temporall and his Cōmons in the said Parliament assembled, That Mⁱ Mⁱ Mⁱ DCCCI li. xij s. j d. ob. of the Collectours of the Subsidie of iij s. of the Tonne and xij d. of the pounce in his Port of London that then were and ther after shuld be with other sūmes in the said Acte specified and exp̄ssed to the hole sōme of xix Mⁱ CCC^{iij} xiiij li. xvj s. iij d. ob. shuld be from thensforth yerely taken receyved and applyed toward the payement and contentyng of thexpences of the Kynges said moost Honorable Houshold; and therof yerely assignementes sēvally to be made by the Tresourer of Englund for the tyme beyng in due and sufficient fourme at the receipt of the Kynges Eschequier unto the Coferer of the Kynges moost Honorable Houshold for the tyme beyng of the Receyvours Fermours Occupiers Custums Collectours and other psonnes chargeable of the Manours Londes and teites Custumes Subsidies and other thynges in the said Acte specified and exp̄ssed; Which sōmes of Money have not been syns the sayed Acte so spedely levyed and payed as at the makyng of the said acte it was thought they shuld have bene, So that for the default of payement and leviyng of the said sōmes the Kynges lovyng Subjectes have not bene so p̄chly contented for such thynges as have ap̄teigned to and for thexpences of the Kynges said moost Honorable Houshold as at the makyng of the said Acte yt was purposed shuld have bene; In Consideracion wherof the Kyng our Sōveign Lorde by thassent of his Nobles Spirituall and Temporall and the Cōmons in this p̄sent Parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, Willeth ordeigneth and enacteth that the said acte made the said Fyrste yere of the reign of our said Sōveign Lorde and evy artycle in the same, be fromhensforth utterly repelled adnulled and advoided and to be of noo force or effecte. And the Kyng our said Sōveign Lorde of his moost blessed disposicion by thadvyse of his moost Honorable Counsaill woll otherwyse pryde for more plenar and spedie payement to his lovyng Subjectes for such thynges as shall ap̄teign to and for thexpences of his said moost Honorable Houshold.

Recital of Act 1 Hen.VIII. ch.16 for Appropriation of certain Sums to Payment of the King's Household.

The recited Act repealed.

II
The Sums mentioned in the said Act shall be yearly paid to the Treasurer of the King's Chamber.

AND FURTHERMORE be it enacted by thau^rtoritie abovesaid that all and evy the said sōmes shalbe from hensforth yerely payed unto the Treasurer of the Kynges Chamber for the tyme beyng to thuse of our said So^vaigne Lorde or unto such other as shall please the Kynges Grace to appoynt by the Receyours Fermours Occupiers Custums Collectours and other psonnes chargeable with the receiptes of the Manours Londes and Tenementes Custumes Subsidies and other thynges in the said acte specified of the first receipte and revenues of the same Manours Londes Tenementes Custumes Subsidies and other thynges aforesaid to the Kynges moost suertie and best pfit in lyke wyse as the same was or shulde have bene payed unto the Kynges Coferer yf this acte had not bene made.

III.
The Treasurer and Chamberlains at the Receipt of the King's Exchequer shall enter the Bills signed by the Treasurer of the Chamber; and deliver Tallies to Persons bringing such Bills.

AND BE Y^t ENACTED by the au^rtorite aforesaid that the Treasurer and Chambrelayns for the tyme beyng at the receipte of our said So^vaigne Lordes Eschequier shall have full power and au^rtorite upon the onely sight and shewyng to theym of any byll or billes signed or subscribed with thonde and signe manuell of the Treasurer of the Kynges Chamber for the tyme beyng testefyng the se^vall receipte of the said sōmes of Money to thuse of our said So^vaigne Lorde of any the parties aforesaid, to entre the same byll or bylles into the Kynges book ther called the Pele, and theruppon to cutte levie strike and dely^v frome tyme to tyme to all and evy the Kynges Subjectes so bryngyng the said Bill or Bylles for their discharge ageynst our said So^vaigne Lorde, sundrie taylle or taylles conteignyng the sōmes of money specified in the same Bill or Billes of the said Treasurer of the Chamber for the tyme beyng with thies wordes hereafter ensuyng to be written upon evy of the same Tayll or Taylles (P Dño Rege in Canlam suam:) and that to be done without takyng any manⁿ fyne fee or rewarde for the same; Any manⁿ of former Acte Statute p^rvision or ordenaunce or any old course custume or usage of the Kynges Courtes of the Eschequier or of the receipt of the said Eschequier heretofore had to the contrie in any wyse notwithstanding.

CHAPTER XX.

THACTE of Atteynder of Edward late Duke of Buk.

Treasons, Trial, and Conviction of Edward Duke of Buckingham.

FOR ASMOCHE as Edward late Duke of Bukyngham late of Thornbury in the Countie of Glouc the xxiiijth daye of Aprill in the fourth yere of the reigne of oure So^vaigne Lord the Kyng that nowe is and dy^vs tymes after, ymagyned and compassed trayterouslie and unnaturally the distruction of the moost roiall p^rone of oure seid So^vaigne Lord and sub^vision of this hys Roialme, and then traiterously cōmitted and did dy^vs and many treasons ayenst oure seid So^vaigne Lord the Kyng contrie to hys allegiaunce in the Counties of Glouc and Som^rs the Citie of London the Counties of Kent and Surrey, Of the which Treasons and Offenses the seid late Duke in the seid Counties was se^vally indicted. And afterward for and upon the same treasons the xiiij daye of Maye the xiiij yere of the reigne of oure seid So^vaigne Lord the Kyng at Westm̄ in the Countie of Midd before Thomas Duke of Norff for that tyme oonely beyng greate Stuarde of Englande by the Kynges tres patentis, by v^dite of hys Perys and by jugement of the seid Stuarde ayenst the said late Duke then and there yeven after the due ordre of the lawe and custome of Englund was atteynted of high treason as by Recordes therof more playnly apperith. WHEREFORE be it ordeigned enacted and established by the Kyng oure So^vaigne Lorde with the assent of the Lordis spirituall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p^rsent parliament assembled and by the au^rtoritie of the same, That the seid late Duke for the offenses above rehersed stond and be convicted adjudged and atteynted of hygh treason and forfait to the Kyng our So^vaigne Lord and hys heires for ev^{er} all honours castelles manours lordshi^ps hundredis franchises liberties privilegis advousons nōiacions knyghtis fees landis tenementis rentis vⁱces revⁱcions remaynders porcions annuities pensions right^e possessions and other hereditamentis whatsoever in England Ireland Wales Cales and Marches of the same or elsewhere wherof the seid late Duke or any other p^rone or p^rones to hys use were seased or possessed in fee symple fee talle or for t^rme of any other manⁿes life or lyfes or any astate of enheritaunce or otherwise the said xxiiijth daye of Aprill or any tyme sithen, or in the which the seid late Duke or any other p^rone or p^rones seased to hys use had then or any tyme sithen lafull cause of entre within England Ireland Walys Calice and Marches of the same or elsewhere; And ov^{er} that the seid Edward to forfeite unto oure seid So^vaigne Lorde all goodes and catellis aswell reall as p^rsonall whatsoever wherof the seid Edward was possessed to hys owne use or any oder p^rone or p^ronnes was possessed to thuse of the same late Duke the said xiiijth daye of Maye, or wherof the seid late Duke had lafull cause of seasure to hys owne p^rpre use the said xiiij daye of Maye; And also to forfait unto oure seid So^vaigne Lord all dettis which were owing by any p^rone or p^rones unto the seid late Duke or unto any other p^rone or p^rones to the use of the seid late Duke the said xiiijth daye of Maye.

The said Duke shall stand and be attainted of High Treason, and forfeit to the King all his Possessions Real and Personal.

II.
General Saving.

SAVYNG to evy other p^rone or p^rones and their heires other then the seid late Duke and Elianour hys Wyfe and hys heires and other p^ronnes seased of any of the p^rmisses to thuse of the seid Duke or of hys heires or to thuse of any joynto^r of the Wyfe of the seid late Duke all such right title accion entre and invest in and to the p^rmisses as they or any of theym had in or to the same any tyme before the said xxiiijth dave of Aprill in the seid fourth yere of the reigne of oure seid So^vaigne Lord the Kyng.

III.
Proviso for the King's Grantees of Lands holden of the Archbishop of Canterbury.

ALSO BE IT further enacted by the Au^rtoritie of this p^rsent parliament that if oure seid So^vaigne Lord the Kyng sith the Atteyndre of the seid late Duke have given or g^ranted or that at any tyme hereafter shall yeve or g^runte unto any p^rone or p^rones by hys tres patentis or o^rnerwise, any of the seid Manⁿs landis tenementis or other the p^rmisses which before the Atteyndre of the seid late Duke were holden of the Archebusho^p of Caun^tbury as in the right of hys Church of Caun^tbury by any rentis or vⁱces whatsoever, that the seid p^rone or p^rones and their heires successours and assignes shall hold the seid Manⁿs landis and teⁿtis of the said Archebusho^p and of hys successours by like rentis and vⁱces as the seid Manⁿs landis and tenementis were holden of the seid Archebusho^p the tyme of the seid treason and offences by the seid late Duke cōmitted and done; This foresaid Acte of Atteyndre or the seid Atteyndre at the Cōmon Lawe notwithstanding.

IV.
Proviso for the Cestuique Trusts, of Lands, whereof the said Duke was Trustee, jointly or solely.

AND FURTHERMORE be it enacted by the au^rtoritie beforeseid that where any of the seid Manⁿs landis teⁿtis and hereditamentis parcell of the p^rmisses wherin the seid late Duke had not any use and were given and g^ranted by any other p^rone in fee symple by fyne dede or feoffement unto the seid late Duke and other joyntlie or to the seid late Duke soly upon speciall truste and confidence oonely and not to any use of the seid late Duke nor for any joyntour of the Wyfe of the seid late Duke nor bargayned and solde by the seid late Duke sithen the treason and offences by hym cōmitted and done or els recov^ed by the seid late Duke and other joyntlie, or by the seid late Duke soly upon like truste and confidence oonely and not to any use of the seid late Duke nor for any joyntour of hys seid Wyfe, nor bargayned nor sold by the seid late Duke sithen the seid treasons and offences by hym

cōmytted and done, that of asmoche therof as the seid late Duke and other were joyntlie so seased by v̄tue of eny of the seid fynes dedis feoffementis or recoves the seid xxiiijth daye of Aprill or eny tyme sithen upon the oonlye truste and confidence in forme as before is seid, and not to any use of the seid late Duke nor for eny joyntours of hys seid Wyfe nor by hym bargayned and solde sithen the seid treason and offences by hym cōmitted and done, shall reste and remayne survyve and be in and to the Survivour or Survyvours put in the seid truste with the same Duke therof to the same uses made upon thoonlie speciall truste and confidence as before is seid; And that the residue of the said Mañs landis and teñtis wherof the seid late Duke was soly seased in fee symple the seid xxiiijth daye of Aprill or eny tyme sithens upon the seid truste and confidence oonly and not to any use of the seid late Duke nor for eny joyntour of his seid wyfe by vertue of eny of the seid fynes dedes feoffementē or recoves nor by the seid late Duke bargayned or solde sithen the seid treason and offences by hym cōmitted and done, shall rest and remayne and be in the same p̄sone or p̄sones or in their heires to whos use the seid Duke was seased at the tyme of the seid treason cōmytted and don or eny tyme sithen accordyng to suche confidence and truste as the seid late Duke was then seased of.

AND also be it enacted by the auctoritie aforeseid that if the seid late Duke were seased or possessed of eny of the p̄misses for t̄me of hys owne life or for t̄me of life or any other p̄sone or p̄sones or for t̄me of yeres the seid xxiiijth daye of Aprill or any tyme sithen that immediately after such astate or t̄me del̄mynded and expired, it shalbe lefull for hym or theym or to ev̄y p̄sone or p̄sones whatsoev̄ to whom the seid Mañs Lordships landis teñtis or other hereditamentis then shuld rev̄te remayne or otherwise aperteigne to have the same and ev̄y parcell therof accordyng to hys or their right and title to the same as they shuld have done if this acte of Atteyndre had not ben had nor made.

BE IT PROVYDED by thaucloritic of this p̄sent parliament that neither this Acte of Atteyndre of Edward late Duke of Buk nor any other Acte or Actis of Att̄yndre of the seid late Duke made or to be made in this p̄sent parliament shalbe in eny wise p̄judiciall to eny p̄sone or p̄sones or to the heires executours or assignes of eny p̄sone or p̄sones to whom our Sovaigne Lord the Kyng hath given ḡunted leten or demysed by any tres patentis for t̄me of yeres t̄me of life or lifes or for eny astate of enheritaunce any honours castellis mañs lordships hundredis fraunchesies libties privilegis advousons nōiacions knightis fees landes teñtis rentis v̄vices rev̄sions remayndres porcions annuitis pensions possessions or other hereditamentis of the seid late Duke or of eny to hys use or any office or offices stuardship bailliwik keper of parke or other offices or romes of or in any the seid lordships castellis mañs or other the p̄misses or of or in any parcell therof; But that all suche tres patentis and ev̄y of theym be of as good effeacte strenght plite qualite and condicio to ev̄y of the seid p̄sone and p̄sones to whom they be made or ḡunted their heires executours admynstratours and assignes and to the heires executours admynstratours and assignes of ev̄y of theym, as they were the first daye of this p̄sent parliament; This Acte of Atteyndre or eny other Acte of Atteyndre of the seid late Duke made or to be made in this p̄sent parliament in enywise notwithstanding.

PROVYDED alway that this Acte of Atteyndre or any other Acte or Actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made extend ne be in any wyse p̄judiciall or hurtfull unto Sir Thomas Lovell knyght of the Kynges mooste honorable Ordre of the Garter for any ḡunte or ḡuntis made by the seid Edward late Duke of Buk to the seid Sir Thomas Lovell of any mañ of rent fee or annuitie rentis fees or annuities before the seid xxiiijth daye of Aprill in the seid fourth yere of oure seid Sovaigne Lord the Kyng; But that the seid Sir Thomas Lovell may and shall have and p̄ceve the seid fee rent and annuitie rentis fees and annuities and tharerages of the same to hym by the seid late Duke as is beforeseid ḡunted according to the effeacte and p̄porte of hys seid ḡunte or grauntes as they were before the first daye of this parliament. This Acte of Atteyndre or any thyng therein conteigned notwithstanding.

IT IS PROVYDED by the auctoritie of this p̄sent parliament that neither this Acte ner eny other Acte or Actis made or to be made in this p̄sent parliament or eny other hereafter shalbe in anywise p̄judiciall to Sir Thomas Moore knyght oon of the Counsellours of oure Sovaigne Lord Kyng Henry the eight to hys heires or assignes for the Manour of Southe with the Advousons of Churches Chapellis and Chaunteries and with all other the app̄tenaunces in the Countie of Kent which were the seid Edwardis late Duke of Buk of Thornbury in the Countie of Glouc̄ and cōme to the handis of oure seid Sovaigne Lorde by reason of atteynder and forfeiture of the seid late Duke: which Maner with the p̄misses oure seid Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng by hys tres patentis dated at Westm̄ the eight daye of Maye the xiiij yere of hys reigne hath yevyn to the same Sir Thomas hys heires and assignes for ev̄; But that the seid Sir Thomas hys heires and assignes shall have holde possede and enjoye the same Maner with the p̄misses according to the tenour p̄porte and effeacte of the same tres patentis therof to hym made by the Kyngis Highnes ayenst oure seid Sovaigne Lord hys heires and successours in like wise as he hadd and helde the same before the begynnyng of this p̄sent parliament. This Acte or eny other Acte made or to be made in eny wyse notwithstanding.

PROVYDED always that this Acte of Atteynder or any thyng therein conteigned or any other Acte hereafter to be made in this p̄sent parliament be not hurtfull or p̄judiciall to Sir John Husey knyght oon of the Kyngis Counsaillours nor to the heires males of hys bodie laufullly begoten of for or cond̄nyng the lordship or Maner of Knesall with thapp̄tenaunces in the Countie of Notyngham late of Edward Duke of Buk or thadvousons of Churches Chappels or Chaunteries to the same Mañ belonging or to any parte or parcell of the same Maner or any parcell of the p̄misses or the libties and the cōmodities of the p̄misses or in the vewe of francipleḡ or the courte of Iete within the same Lordship or Mañ to be holden or kept; But that the seid tres patentis and ev̄y thyng in theym conteigned be as good and advayable unto the seid Sir John Husey and hys heires males of hys bodie laufullly begoten as they were before the begynnyng of this parliament. This Acte of Atteyndre or any thyng therein conteigned or any other Acte hereafter to be made to the contr̄ie notwithstanding.

PROVYDED alway that this Acte of Atteyndre or any other acte or actes in this parliament made or to be made extend not ne be in eny wise p̄judiciall or hurtefull unto Sir Edward Nevile knyght for eny ḡunte or ḡuntes made by the Kyng oure Sovaigne Lord that nowe is to the seid Sir Edward of the Manour of Bayhall with thapp̄tenaunces with dyvs other landis and teñtis in the Countie of Kent of the Parke called the Cage or the Parke of Postern in the seid Countie of Kent which were the seid late Dukes according to the effeacte and p̄porte of the ḡunte or ḡuntis of our seid Sovaigne Lorde in like wise as they were before the begynnyng of this p̄sent parliament, and as if this Acte of Atteyndre had nev̄ ben hadd ne made.

PROVYDED alway that this Acte of Atteyndre ayenst Edward late Duke of Bukkyngham ne any oder acte or actis in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made be in anywyse hurtefull or p̄judiciall unto Nicholas Hervey Esquier and the heires males of hys bodie laufullly begoten of for or cond̄nyng the Manour of Baknowe in the Countie of Bed̄ which Manour with thapp̄tenaunces was gevyn and ḡunted unto the seid Nicholas Harvy and to hys heires males as is aforeseid by the Kyng oure Sovaigne Lorde by hys tres patentis as by the same tres patentis more playnely doth appere; But that the same tres patentis and ev̄y thyng conteigned within the same be goode and effeactuell unto the seid Nicholas and the heires males of hys bodie laufullly begoten as they were before the begynnyng of this p̄sent parliament; Any thyng conteigned in the seid Acte of Atteyndre notwithstanding.

V.
Proviso for Re-
versioners of Lands,
wherof the said
Duke was Tenant
for Life or Years.

VI.
General Proviso for
the King's Grantees
of any Honours,
Manors, Lands, &c.
late of the said
Duke.

VII.
Proviso for Sir
Thomas Lovell,
for Grants to him
by the Duke.

VIII.
Proviso for Sir
Thomas Moore,
for the Manour of
Southe, &c. in the
County of Kent.

IX.
Proviso for Sir
John Husey, for
the Manour of
Knesall, &c. in
Nottinghamshire.

X.
Proviso for Sir
Edward Neville,
for the Manour of
Bayhall, &c. in
Kent.

XI.
Proviso for
Nicholas Hervey
Esquire, for the
Manour of Baknowe
in Bedfordshire.

XII.
Proviso for Hugh Fuller, for the Auditorship of certain Lands in Yorkshire.

PROVYDED alwey that this Acte of Atteynder or any thyng therin conteigned be not p̄judiciall or hurtfull to Hugh Fuller for the advoydyng or adnulling of eny tres patentis dated the xiiijth daye of Julie in the xv. yere of the reigne of our So^vaigne Lorde the Kyng that now is g^unted and made by our seid So^vaigne Lord to the said Hugh Fuller of or for the office of the Auditourshipp of all suche landes and other hereditamentis with their membres and app^ttenaunces in the Counties of Yorke Lincoln Rutlande Huntyngdon Stafford Salop and Chestre which now be and hereafter may be in thandis of oure seid So^vaigne Lorde the Kyng by reason of the forfaiture or atteyndour of Edward Stafford late Duke of Bu^k aforeseid, and also of a yerely annuell fee or rente of x li. by the same oure seid So^vaigne Lord to the said Hugh Fuller g^unted for the exercising and usyng of the same office duryng hys life; But that the seid tres patent^e and evy thyng in the same conteyned shalbe as good and effectuell in the Lawe to the seid Hugh Fuller for the seid tyme of hys life as they were before the begynnyng of this p̄sent parliament. This acte or any article therin conteigned to the contrie notwithstanding.

XIII.
Proviso for Henry Earl of Northumberland, for the Stewardship of Holderness, &c.
[See also § LXXII. of this Act.]

PROVYDED alwey that this acte of atteynder or any thyng in the samē conteigned be not in any wyse hurtfull nor p̄judiciall unto Henry Erle of Northumbreland to advoyde a patent to the same Erle made for tyme of hys lyfe by Edward late Duke of Bukyngham of thoffice of Stewardshipp of the Domynton or Lordshipp of Holdernes in the Countie of Yorke and of all the Manours landes and teñtis of the seid late Duke in the seid Countie of Yorke, and also in the Countie of Lincoln, and also of thoffice of the Maistership of all the parkes and waresnes of the seid late Duke in the said Counties with xx li. of yearly fee for the exercising of the seid offices yearly to be payed by thaundes of the Receyvoir of the seid Domynton Manours landes and tenementis at two festes in the seid patent conteyned; But that the seid patent made to the seid Erle of the seid offices and fee with all other p̄fettis and comodities in the same patent conteigned be as good and effectuell in the Lawe unto the seid Erle for tyme of hys life according to the tenour p̄porte and effecte of the same patent in evy thyng as though the Acte of Atteynder or any thyng in the same Acte conteigned or any other Acte in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made to the contrie, had nev̄ been hadd nor made.

XIV.
Proviso for Charles Earl of Worcester, for the Manor of Yalding in Kent.

PROVYDED alwey that this acte of Atteynder of Edward late Duke of Bu^k or the Acte of restitution or any other acte or actes made or to be made in this p̄sent parliament be not in enywise p̄judiciall or hurtfull to Charles Erle of Wurcestre and hys heires males of hys bodie laufully begoten of for or conc̄nyng the Manour of Yaldyng with the thapp^ttenaunces in the Countie of Kent to the seid Erle and his heires males of hys bodie laufully begoten given and g^unted by oure So^vaigne Lorde Henry the eight by the g^unce of God of England and of Fraunce Kyng Defendour of the feithe and Lorde of Ireland by hys tres patentis under hys greate Seale whereof the date is the xijth daye of Aprill in the xiiijth yere of hys reigne; nor be p̄judiciall or hurtfull to the same Erle and hys seid heires males of hys bodie laufully begoten of any rentis d̄vices hereditamentis or other thyngis conteigned in the same tres patentis yeven and g^unted to the same Erle and hys seid heires males of hys bodie laufully begoten and g^unted by our seid So^vaigne Lorde by hys seid tres patentis; But that the same tres patentis be of the same effecte strenght plite qualitie and condicion and advaylable to the seid Erle and hys seid heires males of hys bodie laufully begoten in evy thyng agaynst oure seid So^vaigne Lorde and hys heires oonly, as they were at the begynnyng of this p̄sent parliament: the foreseid acte of atteynder or any other acte or actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made to the contrie of the same tres patentis notwithstanding, And as if the seid Acte of Atteyndre or Acte of restitution or any oder Acte or Actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made to the contrie of the seid tres patentis had nev̄ ben had nor made. (1)

XV.
Proviso for Sir Andrewe Wyndesore and Antony Windesore, Esq. for certain Stewardships.

PROVYDED alwey that this Acte of Atteyndre or any other Actes in this parliament made or to be made be not in any wyse p̄judiciall or hurtfull unto Sir Andrewe Wyndesore Knyght ne to Antonye Wyndesore Esquyer for eny g^unte or g^untis made by the seid Edward late Duke of Bu^k to the seid Sir Andrewe Wyndesore and to the seid Antonye or to eny of theym of any office or offices of Stewardshipp of eny Man^rs landis or tenementis which were to the seid late Duke before the seid xxiiijth daye of Aprill in the seid fourth yere of oure So^vaigne Lord the Kyng as if the seid Acte of Atteynder had nev̄ ben had ne made.

XVI.
Proviso for John Hasilwood, for the Parkership of Writtle in Essex.

PROVYDED always that this Acte of Atteyndre or any other Acte or Actes or p̄visions in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made or any other Atteyndre had ayenst the seid late Duke or any inquisition founde after hys deth or atteyndre, be not in any wyse hurtfull or p̄judiciall to John Hasilwood of or for conc̄nyng the office of Parkership or keypyng of the Parke of Writtle in the Countie of Essex; or of or for eny yerely rent or annuitie g^unted unto the seid John Hasilwood or unto the seid John with other joyntlie or sevallye by the seid late Duke by eny hys tres patentis therof heretofore made; But that the same tres patentis and evy thyng therin conteigned be of as good strenght effecte plite and qualitie to the seid John Hasilwode and other named with hym in eny of the same tres patentis according to the tenour p̄porte and effecte of the same, as if this Acte of Atteyndre or any other Acte or Actes or p̄vision in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made or any other Atteynd^r of the seid late Duke or any inquisition founde after hys deth had nev̄ be had made ne founde.

XVII.
Proviso for Ambrose Skelton, for an Annuity.

PROVYDED alwey that this Acte of Atteynder or any other Acte in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made be not hurtfull nor in any wyse p̄judiciall to Ambrose Skelton of for or upon an Annuite of ten markes g^unted to hym by oure tres patentis under oure greate seale duryng hys life goyng oute of thissues and p̄fettis of the Maner of Thornebury in the Countie of Glou^{ce}, but that the same Ambrose duryng hys seid life may have and enjoye the same Annuite or any oder thyng in the same tres patentis exp̄sed and evy part therof accordyng unto the tenour of the same tres patentis; And that the same tres patentis may be as good and of like effecte and as avaylable in evy thyng unto the seid Ambrose duryng hys life as they were at eny tyme before this p̄sent parliament; Any thyng conteigned in this p̄sent Acte of Atteynder or any other acte or actes hereafter to be made or in eny of theym to the contrie notwithstanding, and as though this p̄sent Acte of Atteynder had nev̄ ben had or made.

XVIII.
Proviso for Thomas Benet, Yeoman of the Guard, for the Parkership of New Park, Gloucestershire.

PROVYDED alwey that this Acte of Atteynder or any other Acte or Actes made or to be made in this p̄sent parliament be not p̄judiciall nor hurtfull unto Thomas Benet yoman of the Kynges garde conc̄nyng any graunte or tres patentis dated the xijth daye of Februarie the xiiij yere of the reigne of oure So^vaigne Lorde the Kyng that nowe is to the seid Thomas made and g^unted for tyme of hys life of the office of the Parker or keyping of the Parke called Home Parke otherwise called Newe Parke within the Lordshipp of Thorneburye in the Countie of Glou^{ce}, which Parke was Edwardis late Duke of Bu^k atteynted of High Treason, and the herbage grasse and pawnsage with all other issues and p̄fettis of the same Parke and also the wages and fees of iiij d. by the daye duryng the life of the seid Thomas for the exersisng of the same; And that the seid tres patentis and evy thyng in theym conteigned be as good effectuell and avaylable in the lawe to the seid Thomas after the forme effecte and p̄porte of the same as they were at the begynnyng of this p̄sent parliament; This Acte of Atteynder or any other thyng in the same comprised to the contrie made or to be made in this p̄sent parliament notwithstanding.

¹ A Duplicate of this Proviso is entered on the Roll; See post Note to Sect. LXXIV.

BE IT ALWEY PROVDDED that this Acte of Atteynder or any other Acte or Actes made or to be made in this present parliament be not prejudiciall nor hurtfull unto John Huntley oon of the Gromes of the Chamber of oure Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng that nowe is concnyng eny gunte or tres patentis dated the xijth daye of Februarie the xiiij yere of the reigne of oure seid Sovaigne Lorde to the seid John made and gunte for tyme of hys life of and for thoffices of the Parker and keyng of Morleywode and of the Wareyn of Conyes called Milborn Hethe, and also of oon Wood called Fylner within the Lordshipp of Thornbury in the Countie of Glouc with all the herbage gresse and pawnsage of the Parke aforesaid and the pfttis of the Conyes in the Wareyn aforesaid and all other issues and pfttis of the seid Parke Wareyn and Wode with the wages and fees of iij d. by the daye for tyme of life of the seid John for thexcercising and usyng of the seid offices; Which Parke Wareyn and Wode were Edwardis late Duke of Buik atteynted of high treason; But that the said tres patentis and evy thyng in the same comprised be as good effectuall and avaylable in the lawe unto the seid John Huntley after the forme effecte and pporte of the same as they were before the begynnyng of this present parliament. This Acte of Atteynder or any thyng therein conteigned to the contrie made or to be made notwithstanding.

PROVDDED alwey that this Acte of Atteynder or eny other Acte made or to be made in this present parliament be not prejudiciall nor hurtfull to Robert Thomas oon of the yomen of the Kynges garde concnyng any gunte or tres patentis dated the xijth daye of Februarie the xiiij yere of the reigne of oure Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng that nowe is made and gunte unto the seid Robert for tyme of hys life of and for thoffice of the Parker or keyng of the Parke called Estwode Parke within the Lordshipp of Thornebury in the Countie of Glouc with the herbage grasse pawnsage and all thissues and pfttis of the same Parke and the Wages and fees of iij d. by the daye duryng hys life for the excercising and usyng of the seid office, which Parke was Edwardis late Duke of Buik atteynted of high treason; But that the seid tres patentis and evy thyng in the same comprised be as good effectuall and avaylable in the lawe to the seid Robert after the forme and effecte of the same as they were before the begynnyng of this present parliament this Acte of Atteynder or eny other thyng therein conteigned to the contrie made or to be made in this present parliament notwithstanding.

PROVDDED alwey that this Acte of Atteynder nor any thyng therein conteigned be not prejudiciall nor hurtfull to David Dutton yoman of the Kynges Garde for the advoydyng or adnulling of a lease or gunte for tyme of xxj yeres dated the ixth daye of Februarie in the xij yere of the reigne of oure Sovaigne Lord the Kyng that nowe is graunted and made by our said Sovaigne Lorde to the seid David of the ferme of Litill Brikill in the Countie of Buik, or of any tres patentis dated the seid ixth daye of Februarie in the seid xij yere of the reigne of oure Sovaigne Lord the Kyng that nowe is gunte and made by oure seid Sovaigne Lorde to the seid David of the office of the Baylywyk of the Lordshipp of Litill Brikill with hys membris and apptenancē in the Countie of Buik and also of a yerely annuell rent of xxvj s. viij d. by our seid Sovaigne Lord to hym gunte for the excercising and usyng of the same duryng hys life; But that the seid lease or gunte for xxj yeres of the seid ferme, and the seid tres patentis of the seid Baylywyk and evy thyng in the same conteigned, shalbe as good and effectuall in the lawe to the seid David for tyme of hys life and for the seid xxj yeres as they were before the begynnyng of this present parliament This Acte or any article therein conteigned to the contrie notwithstanding.

PROVDDED alwey that this Acte of Atteynder or eny other acte actes or pvisions in this present parliament made or to be made be not in eny wyse hurtfull or prejudiciall to Cristofer Villers or to hys assignes tyme of hys life of or for the office of keyng of the Parke of Knesesale in the Countie of Notyngham or of or for eny fee pft or comoditie belonging to the same yeven and gunte by oure Sovaigne Lord the Kyng by hys tres patentis under hys grete Seale wherof the date is at Westmynster the first daye of Marche the xij yere of hys reigne to the seid Cristofer tyme of hys life; But that the same tres patentis and evy thyng therein conteigned be of the same effecte strenght plite qualitie and condicion to the seid Cristofer and to hys assignes duryng hys life as they were before the begynnyng of this present parliament, the seid Acte of Atteynder or eny other acte actes or pvisions in this present parliament made or to be made to the contrie of the seid tres patentis notwithstanding; And as if the seid Acte of Atteynder or any other acte actis or pvisions made or to be made in this present parliament had nev ben had nor made.

PROVDDED alwey that this present Acte of Atteynder ne eny other Acte or Actis in this present parliament made or to be made be in any wyse hurtfull or prejudiciall to William Cholmeley to for or concnyng an Annuite of six poundes thirtene shillingis and foure pens stlyng gunte unto the seid William duryng hys naturall life by oure Sovaigne Lord the Kyng tres patentis goyng oute of the Maner or Lordshipp of Stafford in the Countie of Staff with the membres and apptenaunces of the same as by the seid tres patentis undre hys grete seale therof made and beryng date the xv. daye of Februarie the xij yere of hys moost noble reigne more playnly apperith; But that the seid William and hys assignes may have and peasable enjoye the same annuite of six poundes thirtene shillingis and foure pens accordyngly, and that the same tres patentis and evy thyng therein conteigned be of as full force strenght vtue and avaylable to the seid William as they were before this present parliament; any acte or actis made or to be made to the contrie notwithstanding.

PROVDDED alwey that this Acte of Atteynder of Edward late Duke of Bukyngham or any thyng therein conteigned be not ne shalbe in any wyse hurtfull or prejudiciall to William Cornysse Gentilman or hys heires in any thyng concnyng or touching hys or their right title astate possession or inheritaunce to hym made given or gunte by oure Sovaigne Lord the Kyng by hys tres patentis of and in the Maner or Lordshipp of Hilden in the County of Kent or of or in any pfttis or comodities specified in the same tres patentis; But that the same William Cornysse by what soev name or addicion of name he in or by the seid tres patentis be named or called shall and may have hold and enjoye to hym hys heires and assignes or otherwise the seid Manour or Lordshipp of Hylden and all other pfttis and comodities to hym in any wyse given and gunte by the seid tres patentis accordyng to the tenure forme and effecte of the same and in as large ample and beneficiall maner as if the seid Acte of Atteynder had nev ben had or made; the same acte or any thyng therein conteigned or eny other Acte or Statute made or to be made in this present parliament to the contrie notwithstanding.

PROVDDED alwey that neither this present Acte of Atteynder ne eny oder acte ordinance or pvision had or made or to be had or made in this present parliament extend to the hurt or pjudice or in eny wyse be hurtfull ne prejudiciall unto Gilbert Tailboys and to Elizabeth hys Wyfe or to either of theym or to the heires of their two bodies lafully begoten, or for lak of such issue to the heires of the seid Gilbert for ev; Nor to any gifte or gunte giftes or guntēs made by oure Sovaigne Lord the Kyng by hys tres patentis beryng teste the xvij daye of June the xiiijth yere of the reigne of oure seid Sovaigne Lord unto the same Gilbert and Elizabeth and to theirs of their two bodies lafully begoten of and for the Manour of Rokeby and the Towne of Rokeby in the Countie of Warwik the which were Edwardis late Duke of Buik by what soev name surname or addicion that the seid Gilbert and Elizabeth or either of theym be called or named in the seid tres patentis; But the same tres patentis gifte gunte giftes or guntēs made unto the seid Gilbert and Elizabeth of and for the Manour of Rokeby and the Towne of Rokeby and all thyngis in the same specified in maner and forme aforesaid, be good effectuall and avaylable in the lawe unto the seid Gilbert and Elizabeth and theirs of their two bodies lafully begoten, and for lak of such issue to theirs of the seid Gilbert Tailboys; And that the seid Gilbert and

XIX.
Proviso for John Huntley, for the Parkership, &c. of Marley Wood, in Gloucestershire.

XX.
Proviso for Robert Thomas, for the Parkership of Estwode Park, Gloucestershire.

XXI.
Proviso for David Dutton, for the Farm of Little Brickhill, in Buckinghamshire.

XXII.
Proviso for Christopher Villers, for the Parkership of Knesesale Park, in Nottinghamshire.

XXIII.
Proviso for William Cholmeley, for an Annuity.

XXIV.
Proviso for William Cornysse, for the Manour of Hilden, in Kent.

XXV. (1)
Proviso for Gilbert Tailboys and Elizabeth his Wife, for the Manour, &c. of Rokeby, in Warwickshire.

¹ See § LVIII. of this Act, a Proviso for the same Parties, more full than this Section.

Elizabeth have hold and enjoye the seid Mañ of Rokeby and Towne of Rokeby according to their states aforesaid. Eny thyng to the contrie comprised in the seid Acte of Atteyder or eny oder acte or actes made or had or to be made or had in this p̄sent parliament in enywise notwithstanding.

XXVI.

Proviso for Thomas Palmer, Esq. for the Manor of Policote, &c. in Buckinghamshire.

PROVYDED alwey that this Acte of Atteyder ne eny other acte or actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made be not in eny wise hurtfull or p̄judiciall to Thomas Palmer Esquyer nor to hys assignes of for or conc̄nyng the Manour of Policote in the Countie of Buk, ner of for or conc̄nyng eny Advousons of Churches Chapellis Chaunteries or other sp̄uell beneficies to the same Manour belonging or apperteignyng; ner to for or conc̄nyng eny rentis waters poles mylnes courses of waters fisshyng places parkes with libties of parkes bondmen and their sequeles and other app'tenaunces what soē they be to the same Manour pteignyng or appendaunt or parcell of the same Manour; which Manour and other the p̄misses the Kyng oure Sōvaigne Lord by hys tres patentis beryng date at Hampton Courte the xijth daye of Maye the xiiij yere of hys reigne gave to the seid Thomas and to hys assignes duryng hys life: but that the seid tres patentis and ev̄y thyng therein conteigned be as good and effectuell in the lawe to the seid Thomas Palmer and hys assignes duryng hys life, and of the same effecte strenght plite and qualitie according to the tenour p̄porte and effecte of the seid tres patentis as they were before the begynnnyng of this p̄sent parliament; The seid Acte of Atteyder or any other Acte or Actes in this present parliament made or to be made to the contrie of the seid tres patentis notwithstanding, and as if the seid Acte of Atteyder or eny oder acte or actes made or to be made in this p̄sent parliament had nē ben had nor made.

XXVII.

Proviso for Roger Radcliffe Esq. for the Manors of Claphorne, &c. in Northamptonshire, and Stewardship, &c. of Okeham, in Rutlandshire.

PROVYDED alwayes that this Acte of Atteyder or eny other acte or actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made be not in enywise hurtfull or p̄judiciall to Roger Radcliff Squyer or to hys assignes t̄me of hys life of for or conc̄nyng the Manours of Claphorne Haculton and Pedyngton with thapp'tenaunces in the Countie of Northt yeven and ḡunted by oure seid Sōvaigne Lord the Kyng by hys tres patentis to the seid Roger Radcliff and hys assignes t̄me of hys life or of for or conc̄nyng the offices of chief Steward of the Lordshīp of Okeham with the membres and app'tenaunces in the Countie of Rotell, or of for or conc̄nyng the office of the Bailliff of the seid Lordshīp or Porter or Gaylour of the Castell of Okeham aforesaid, or of for or conc̄nyng the keypyng of the Parke called Fletrice within the Lordshīp aforesaid also yeven and ḡunted by oure seid Sōvaigne Lord by hys other tres patentis to the seid Roger duryng hys life; But that the seid tres patentis and ev̄y of theym and ev̄y thyng conteigned in theym or in either of theym be as good and effectuell and of as good strenght and effecte to the seid Roger Radcliff and hys assignes duryng hys life according to the tenour p̄porte and effecte of the seid sēvall tres patentis and ev̄y of theym as they were before the begynnnyng of this parliament; the seid Acte of Atteyder or eny other acte or actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made to the contrie of the seid tres patentis notwithstanding, and as if the seid Acte of Atteyder or eny other acte or actes made or to be made in this p̄sent parliament had nē ben had ner made.

XXVIII.

Proviso for Edward Peyton for the Bailiwick, &c. of Desenyng, in Suffolk.

PROVYDED alway this Acte of Atteyder or eny other Acte or Actis in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made be not in eny wyse hurtfull or p̄judiciall to Edward Peyton oon of the Gentilman Usshers of oure seid Sōvaigne Lord the Kyng of hys Chambre or to hys assignes of for or conc̄nyng the office of Baylywike of the Towne and Lordshīp of Desenyng with the Membres and app'tenaunces in the Countie of Suff; or of for or conc̄nyng the office of Keper of the Parke of Sowewode or Keper of the Parke of the Comby within the seid Lordshīp of Desenyng in the seid Countie of Suff, yeven and ḡunted by oure seid Sōvaigne Lord the Kyng by hys tres patentis under hys greate seale wherof the date is at Westmynster the xth daye of Februarie in the xiiij yere of hys reigne to the seid Edward Peyton and to hys assignes t̄me of hys life; But that the same tres patentis and ev̄y thyng therein conteigned be as good and effectuell and of as good effecte strenght and qualitie to the seid Edward and hys assignes t̄me of hys lyfe according to the tenour p̄porte and effecte of the same, as they were before the begynnnyng of this p̄sent parliament; the seid Acte of Atteydre or eny other acte or actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made to the contrie of the seid tres patentis notwithstanding, And as yf the seid Acte of Atteyder or eny other acte or actes made or to be made in this p̄sent parliament had nē ben had nor made.

XXIX.

Proviso for Sir Francis Bryan for a Farm called Barnemerabe, in Essex.

PROVYDED alwey that this Acte of Atteyder or any other acte or actes made or to be made in this p̄sent parliament be in no wise hurtfull or p̄judiciall unto Sir Fraunces Brian knyght nor to the heires males of hys bodie lafully begoten of for and conc̄nyng the ferme and Marshe called Barnem̄she with thapp'tenaunces in the Countie of Essēx landis teñtis rentis nor v̄vices to the same ferme or Marahe belonging, yeven and ḡunted unto the seid Sir Frauncys and to the heires males of hys bodie lafully begoten by oure Sōvaigne Lord Kyng Henry the eight by the ḡace of God of England and of Fraunce Kyng Defendour of the faithe and Lord of Irland by hys tres patentis under hys greate Seale wherof the date is at Westmynster the third daye of Aprill in the xiiij yere of hys reigne; But that the same tres patentis be of as good strenght vertue plite qualitie and condicion to the seid Sir Frauncys and to the heires males of hys bodie lafully begoten conc̄nyng the p̄misses and all other thingis conteigned and specified in the same tres patentis, as they were the first daye of this p̄sent parliament; the seid Acte of Atteyder or any other acte or actes made or hereafter to be made in this p̄sent parliament to the contrie of the seid tres patentis notwithstanding, And as if any suche acte or actes of Atteyder had nē ben had ne made.

XXX.

Proviso for Sir Thomas Pulteney, Knt. for the Manors of Penshurst and Yenefilde, in Kent.

PROVYDED alwey that this Acte of Atteyder of Edward late Duke of Buk or any thyng therein conteigned or any oder acte or actis made or to be made in this p̄sent parliament in any wise be not hurtfull ne p̄judiciall to Sir Thomas Pulteney Knyght nor hys heires in for or to any right title int̄est use or possession that to the seid Sir Thomas Pulteney or to hys heires of right doth p̄teyne or belong of in or to the Maners of Penshurst and Yenefilde with the app'tenaunces in the Countie of Kent; But the same Sir Thomas and hys heires at all tymes hereafter according to their right and title may have their free libtie power and auctoritie at all tymes to sue by petition entre accion or otherwise for the seid Mañs to the Kingis Highnes hys heires or successours in any of the Kyngis Courtis or otherwise, or to make suyte ayenst any other p̄sone or p̄sones according to the Kyngis lawes for their lafull remedie and recovey of the said Mañs. This acte or any thyng in the same to the contrie made notwithstanding.

XXXI.

Proviso for Griffith Donne, Knt. and Elizabeth his Wife, for the Manor of Elstamwike, &c. in Holdernes, in Yorkshire.

PROVYDED alwayes that this Acte of Atteyder or any other acte actis ordinaunce or p̄vision in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made be not in any wise hurtfull or p̄judiciall to Griffith Donne Knyght nor to Elizabeth hys Wife nor to their assignes duryng their lives of for or conc̄nyng the Manour of Elstamwike within the Lordshīp of Holdernes with thapp'tenaunces in the Countie of Yorke, or of for or conc̄nyng foure oxgang Land thre partis and the eight parte of an oxgang land parcell of the demeane landis of the Manour of Bristwike in Holdernes aforesaid; or of for or conc̄nyng any advouson or advousons of churches chapellis chaunteries or other benefices of Churches whatsoē they be; or of for or conc̄nyng any rentis waters poles rivers mylnes courses of wa's straiies free fisshingis parkes libties of parkes bondmen or v̄lleyns and their sequeles and other app'tenaunces what soē they be to the seid Manour in any wise belongyng or apperteignyng or parcell of the same Manour; or be p̄judiciall or hurtfull to the said Gryffyn and Elizabeth of or for conc̄nyng any v̄ieu of Francplege and lete within the same Manour and the p̄cint thereof; or of for or conc̄nyng any Wapentake or Wapentakes aswell of the greate as of the small Dounceley within the Lordshīp of Holdernes aforesaid, or of any rentis v̄vices or Warde and keypyng of the Castell of Skypsee within the Lordshīp of Holdernes aforesaid, or yet conc̄nyng any fynes issues anciamentis or other p̄fettis to the same Wapentakes or any of theym belonging or apperteignyng; nor be not in eny wise p̄judiciall

or hurtfull to the seid Griffyn and Elizabeth concnyng any tres patentis bering date the first daye of Septembꝛ in the xiiijth yere of the reigne of oure Sovaigne Lord the Kyng that nowe is g^unted and made by oure seid Sovaigne Lord to the seid Griffyn and Elizabeth of the seid Manour of Elstamwike and other the p^rmisses for t^hme of their lives and the lenger liver of theym, Which Manour of Elstamwyke and other the p^rmisses wer Edward^e late the Duke of Bu^rk; But that theseid tres patentis and evy thyng therin conteigned be as good and effectuell in the lawe to the seid Griffyn and Elizabeth duryng their lives and the life of the lenger liver of theym and of the same effecte strenght plite qualitie and condicion according to the tenour p^rporte and effecte of the same tres patentis as they were before the begynnyng of this p^rsent parliament. This Acte of Atteynder or any other acte or actes ordinaunces or p^rvisions in this p^rsent parliament made or to be made to the cont^rie of the said tres patentis in any wise notwithstandyng.

PROVYDED alwayes that this Acte of Atteyndour ne any thyng therin conteigned be in any wise p^rjudiciall or hurtfull to John Raglond Knyght v^avaut to oure Sovaigne Lord the Kyng of and for the Manour of Pentkelly Englysshe in Suthwalis with hys app^rtenaunces together with all rentis woodis waters ry^vs pondis villeyns with their sequelis warrennes parkes libties of parkes to the same Manour pteignyng or any parcell of the seid Manour to hym g^unted by the Kynges tres patentis for t^hme of hys lyfe; But that the seid g^unte be as good and avaylable to the seid John Raglond it was before the begynnyng of this p^rsent parliament, and as though eny suche Acte had not be made ne had.

PROVYDED alwaye that this Acte of Atteynder or any Acte or Actis in this p^rsent parliament made or to be made be not in any wise hurtfull or p^rjudiciall to Sir John Russell Knyght and hys heires males of hys bodie laufully begoten of for and concnyng the Maⁿs landis medowes pastures or lordshipps of Lamwethe otherwise called Lamwayth in Holdernes with thapp^rtenaunces in the Countie of Yorke g^unted by oure So^veyn Lorde Henry the eight by the g^race of God of England and of Fraunce Kyng Defendour of the feithe and Lord of Irland by hys tres patentis undre hys greate Seale wherof the date is at Westm̄ the xxijth daye of Aprill the xv. yere of hys reigne; But that the same tres patentis be of the same effecte strenght plite qualitie and condicion to the seid Sir John and hys heires males of hys bodie laufully begoten as touching and concnyng the seid Manours landis & lordshipps and all other thingis in the same tres patentis conteyned as they were at the begynnyng of this p^rsent parliament or any tyme sithen: The seid Acte of Atteynder or any other acte or actes in this p^rsent parliament made to the cont^rie of the seid tres patentis notwithstanding. And as if the seid Acte of Atteynder or any other acte or actes made or to be made in this p^rsent parliament had nev^{er} ben had nor made.

PROVYDED that this Acte of Atteynder nor any other acte or actis in this p^rsent parliament made or to be made be in any wise hurtfull or p^rjudiciall unto Sir Rauf Ellerker the yonger Knyght of for or concnyng the offices of Baillif Excheter and Coroner of all libties fraunchesies domynions maⁿs landis and teⁿtis with the membres and app^rtenaunces of the same in Holdernes in the Countie of Yorke, and also the office of the keper of the Kynges parke called North parke of Bristwik in Holdernes aforesaid in the seid Countie of Yorke, nor to any fees p^rfettis and comodities unto the seid offices and evy of theym pteynyng and belonging; the which offices and other the p^rmisses the seid Sir Rauf hath occupieth and holdeth to hym for t^hme of Life by v^rtue of the Kyngis tres patentis beryng date the viijth daye of Januarie the xij yere of the reigne of oure Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng; But that the same tres patentis concnyng the seid offices and all other thingis in the seid tres patentis specified and conteyned be of the same effecte strenght plite qualitie and condicion unto the seid Sir Rauf Ellerker and hys assignes as they were at the begynnyng of this p^rsent parliament, the seid Acte of Atteyndre or eny other acte or actis in this p^rsent parliament made or to be made to the cont^rie of the seid tres patentis not withstanding. And as if the seid Acte of Atteynder or any other acte or actes made or to be made in this p^rsent parliament had nev^{er} ben had ne made.

PROVYDED alwey that this Acte of Atteynder or eny oder Acte or Actis made or to be made in this p^rsent parliament be in no wise hurtfull or p^rjudiciall unto Sir Geoffrey Gatys Knyght nor to the heires males of hys bodie laufully begoten of for and concnyng the ferme and marshe called Palmarshe with the app^rtenaunces in the Countie of Essex rentis s^vices and hereditamentis gevyn and g^unted unto the seid Sir Geoffrey and to the heires males of hys bodie laufully begoten by oure Sovaigne Lord Kyng Henry the eight by the grace of God of England and Fraunce Kyng Defendour of the feithe and Lorde of Irlande by hys tres patentis under hys greate seale wherof the date is at Westm̄ the xx daye of Aprill in the xij yere of hys reigne; But that the same tres patentis be of as good strenght v^rtue plite qualitie and condicion to the seid Sir Geoffrey and to the heires males of hys bodie laufully begoten concnyng the p^rmisses and all other thingis conteigned and specified in the same tres patentis, as they were the first daye of this p^rsent parliament; the seid Acte of Atteynder or any oder acte or actis made or hereafter to be made in this p^rsent parliament to the cont^rie of the seid tres patent^e notwithstanding, and as if eny suche Acte or Actes of Atteynder had nev^{er} be had ne made.

PROVYDED alwey that this Acte of Atteynder or any thyng therin conteyned in eny wise extende not ne be p^rjudiciall or hurtfull to Sir Nicholas Carewe Knyght and Dame Elizabeth hys wyfe or to either of theym in eny thyng touching or concnyng the astate possession and enheritaunce to theym or either of theym made yeven and g^unted by oure Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng by hys tres patentis made at Westm̄ the xvij daye of Julie in the xiiij yere of hys moost noble reigne of and in the Manour of Blecchyngly with thapp^rtenaunces or touching or concnyng eny other landis tentis jurisdiccions privilegis comodities or hereditamentis specially or g^enally recited mencioned or specified in the seid tres patentis or in eny other tres patentis of oure seid Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng heretofore made to the seid Sir Nicholas and Dame Elizabeth or to either or eny of theym of eny maⁿs lordships landis teⁿtis or other whatsoev^{er} hereditamentis or p^rfettis which were of the seid late Duke or eny other p^rsone or p^rsones to hys use, or of eny fees or offices to be used or exercised by the seid Sir Nicholas or by hys sufficient deputie or deputies in or upon eny of the Maⁿs lordships townes parkis landis teⁿtis or other hereditamentis which were of the same late Duke or eny other p^rsone or p^rsones to hys use; But that the seid Sir Nicholas and Dame Elizabeth and either of theym and their heires and the heires of either of theym shall and may have hold possede and enjoye the seid Manour of Blecchyngly with thapp^rtenaunces and all advousons rentis waters fishyngis parkis with libties of parkis villeyns and their sequeles feires letes lawdayes free warden and all and singuler other p^rmisses specified or mencioned in the seid tres patentis or in the seid other tres patentis or in eny of theym accordyng to the tenour fourme and effecte of the same tres patentis in as large ample and beneficiall maⁿer and forme as they had or held the same before the begynnyng of this p^rsent parliament, and as if the seid Acte of Atteynder had nev^{er} ben made, the same Acte or eny thyng therin conteyned in eny wise notwithstandyng.

PROVYDED alwey that this Acte of Atteyndre ne any other Acte or Actes in this p^rsent parliament made or to be made in any wise be hurtfull or p^rjudiciall to Sir William Fitzwilliam knyght ne to the heires male of the bodie of the seid Sir William laufully begoten of and for the Manour of Navesby with thapp^rtenaunces in the Countie of Norht by oure Sovaigne Lord Kyng Henry the eight of England and Fraunce Kyng Defendour of the feithe and Lord of Irland by hys tres patentis under hys greate seale dated

XXXII.
Proviso for Sir John Raglond for the Manor of Pentkelly Englysh, in South Wales.

XXXIII.
Proviso for Sir John Ruffel, for the Manors, &c. in Lamwaythe, in Holdernes.

XXXIV.
Proviso for Sir R. Ellerker, Jun. for the Offices of Bailiff, Escheator, and Coroner of Holdernes, &c.

XXXV.
Proviso for Sir Geoffrey Gatys, for the Farm called Palmarshe, in Essex.

XXXVI.
Proviso for Sir Nicholas Carew and Elizabeth his Wife, for the Manor of Bletchyngly.

XXXVII. (1)
Proviso for Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, for the Manor of Navesby, in Northamptonshire.

¹ A Duplicate of this Proviso is entered on the Roll, (See post Note to § LXX,) varying only from this in the Instances specified in the following Notes to this Section.

the x^a daye of Aprill the xiiij yere of hys moost noble reigne unto the seid Sir William g^unted and to [the¹] heires males of the bodie of the seid Sir William lauffully begoten; But that the same tres patentis be of the same effe^cte plite strenght qualitie and condicion (²) as touchyng and conc^onyng the seid Manour and all other thyngis in the same tres patentis conteyned and specified, as they were at the begynnyng of this p^{re}sent parliament, the seid A^cte of Atteynder or eny other A^cte or A^ctes in this p^{re}sent parliament made or to be made to the cont^{ra}rie of the seid tres patentis notwithstanding. And as if the seid A^cte of Atteynder or eny other A^cte or A^ctes made or to be made in this p^{re}sent parliament had ne^v be had ne made.

XXXVIII.
Proviso for Sir John Grey and Anne his Wife, for an Annuity.

PROVYDED alwey and be it enacted that this A^cte of Atteynder be not hurtful ne p^{re}judiciall to Sir John Grey Knyght and Anne hys Wyfe or to either of theym or their assignes for or conc^onyng a g^unte of a annuytie or annuell rent of x mar^c made by the seid late Duke to the seid Sir John Grey by the name of John Grey and Anne hys wife, goyng oute of the Manour of Rowell late the seid Dukys in the Countie of Norht or for tharrerages of the same; But that the seid Sir John and Anne and either of theym shall and may by auctoritie of this p^{re}sent parliament enjoye take and receyve the seid yerely rent or annuytie of x mar^c and tharrerages of the same oute of the seid Manour of Rowell tyme of their lives and the lenger liver of theym; And that they by all the seid tyme may distreyn for the same and tharrerages therof for lak of payment accordyng to the p^{ro}porte tenour and effe^cte of the seid g^unte therof to theym made by the seid late Duke. This A^cte of Atteynder or eny thyng therin comprised or eny other Atteynder of the seid Duke or eny Inquisicion founde of the seid Manour after the Deth of the seid Duke notwithstanding.

XXXIX.
Proviso for Sir William Kyngston for the Manor of Harysfeld, in Gloucestershire: The Stewardship of the Manor of Bedmynster in Somersetshire: Constableness of Thornbury Castle, in Gloucestershire: Mastership of the Game, &c.

BE IT ALWEY pyvded that this A^cte of Atteynder or eny other a^cte or a^ctes made or to be made in this p^{re}sent parliament be not p^{re}judiciall nor hurtfull to Sir William Kyngston Knyght for the bodie of oure So^{ve}raigne Lord the Kyng that nowe is, nor to the heires males of hys bodie lauffully begoten conc^onyng eny g^unte or eny tres patentis beryng date the xiiijth daye of Maye the xiiij yere of the reigne of oure said So^{ve}raigne Lord g^unted and made unto the seid William Kyngston by what soe^v name or addicion he be named or called in the same and to theires males of hys bodie lauffully begoten of the Manour of Harysfeld with thapp^{te}naunce in the Countie of Glouc^h with all landis te^{nt}is advousons of Churches Chapellis Chaunteries letis Courtes fraunchesies parkys warrenys and all other libties to the seid Manour apperteignyng and belongyng, the which were Edwardis late Duke of Buk; nor that this A^cte of Atteynder be hurtfull ne p^{re}judiciall unto the seid Sir William conc^onyng eny g^unte by other tres patentis dated the xxixth daye of Januarie the xij yere of the reigne of oure said So^{ve}raigne Lord made unto the seid Sir William for tyme of hys life of and for the offices of Stewardship and Baylywike of the Manour of Bedmynster in the Countie of Som^{er}set, the office of the Constable of the Castell of Thornebury in the Countie of Glouc^h, the office of Stewardship of all the Castellis Lordships Maⁿis landis and te^{nt}is that were the seid Edwardis late Duke of Buk within the seid Countie of Glouc^h, the maister of game of all the dere and wilde bestis within the parkes chaces and warennys that were the seid late Dukys in the seid Countie of Glouc^h with almah^o of wagis fees p^{re}fettis liberties and other comodities by the seid tres patentis g^unted to the seid Sir William for tyme of hys life for the usyng and exercisyng of the same; But that the seid se^vall tres patentis and evy of theym and evy thyng in the same comprised be good effe^ctuell and avaylable in the lawe unto the seid Sir William Kyngston after the forme effe^cte and p^{ro}porte of the same as they were before the begynnyng of this parliament; eny thyng to the cont^{ra}rie in this present a^cte of Atteynder or eny other a^cte in this p^{re}sent parliament made or to be made in eny wise notwithstanding.

XL.
Proviso for Sir William Parre, for the Manor of Rothwell in Northamptonshire.

PROVYDED alwey that this A^cte of Atteynder ne eny other a^cte or a^ctis in this p^{re}sent parliament made or to be made be not in eny wise hurtfull or p^{re}judiciall to William Parre Knyght ner to hys heires executours or assignes of or for the Manour of Rothwell in the Countie of Norht lately dymysed and lettyn to ferme by the Kyng oure So^{ve}raigne Lord by hys tres patentis to the seid William Parre Knyght for tyme of xl. yeres; But that the seid tres patentis and evy thyng therin conteigned be as good and effe^ctuell and of the same plite strenght and qualitie to the seid William Parre hys heires executours and assignes accordyng to the tencur p^{ro}porte and effe^cte of the seid tres patentis as they were before the begynnyng of this p^{re}sent parliament; the seid A^cte of Atteynder or eny other a^cte or a^ctes in this p^{re}sent parliament made or to be made to the cont^{ra}rie of the seid tres patentis notwithstanding. And as if the seid A^cte of Atteynder or eny other a^cte or a^ctis made or to be made in this p^{re}sent parliament had ne^v ben had ne made.

XLI.
Proviso for Sir William Tiler, for the Manor of Norton, in Essex.

PROVYDED alwey that this A^cte of Atteynder nor eny thyng therin conteigned nor noo other A^cte made or to be made in this p^{re}sent parliament be not in enywise hurtfull nor p^{re}judiciall to Sir William Tiler Knyght nor to the heires males of hys bodie lauffully begoten of for or conc^onyng a gifte and g^unte made by the Kyng oure So^{ve}raigne Lorde by his tres patentis to the seid Sir William by the name of Sir William Tiler Knyght of and for the Manour of Norton with the app^{te}naunces in the Countie of Essex with the advousons of Churches Chapellis Chaunteries to the seid Manour belongyng or in anywise apperteignyng amongst other thyngis to the seid Sir William g^unted as by the seid tres patentis beryng date first daye of August in the xiiij yere of oure said So^{ve}raigne Lorde the Kyng that nowe is more playnly apperith; But that the said tres patentis and evy thyng therin specified and conteigned be as vaileable in the lawe and of as good effe^cte plite qualitie and condicion to the seid Sir William and to hys seid heires males as they shuld have ben if this A^cte of Atteynder ayenst the seid late Duke decessed or eny other a^cte or a^ctis in this p^{re}sent parliament made or to be made to the contrarie notwithstanding.

XLII.
Proviso for Sir John Gray, for the Manors of Sprotley, in Yorkshire, and Barow, in Lincolnshire.

PROVYDED alwey that this A^cte of Atteynder ne eny other A^cte or A^ctis in this p^{re}sent parliament made or to be made be not in eny wise hurtfull or p^{re}judiciall to John Gray Knyght ner to hys assignes tyme of hys life of for or conc^onyng the Manour of Sprotley with thapp^{te}naunces in the Countie of Yorke, ner of for or conc^onyng the Manour of Barow with thapp^{te}naunces in the Countie of Lincoln, ner of for or conc^onyng all rentis woodis waters poles dammes bondmen with their sequelis warennys parkes with libties of parkes to the same Manours pteyng or parcell of the same Manours, yevyn and g^unted by the Kyng oure So^{ve}raigne Lord by hys tres patentis wherof the date is at Hampton Courte the xxixth daye of Marche the xiiijth yere of hys reigne to the seid John Gray and to hys assignes tyme of hys life; But that the seid tres patentis and evy thyng therin conteyned be of as good strenght effe^cte plite and qualitie to the seid John Gray and hys assignes tyme of hys life accordyng to the tenour p^{ro}porte and effe^cte of the same, as they were before the begynnyng of this p^{re}sent parliament; the seid A^cte of Atteynder or eny other a^cte or a^ctis in this p^{re}sent parliament made or to be made to the cont^{ra}rie of the seid tres patentis notwithstanding; And as if the said A^cte of Atteynder or eny other a^cte or a^ctis made or to be made in this p^{re}sent parliament had ne^v ben had nor made.

XLIII. (1)
Proviso for Sir Edw. Darrell, for the Manors of Wexcombe,

PROVYDED alwey that this A^cte of Atteynder or eny other a^cte or a^ctes in this p^{re}sent parliament made or to be made be not in eny wise hurtfull or p^{re}judiciall to Sir Edward Darrell Knyght nor to the heires males of the bodie of the seid Sir Edward lauffully begoten of and for the Manors of Wexcombe [Westbedwen⁴] Burbage Savage and Orcheston with the app^{te}naunces in the

¹ hys *Dupl.* ² unto the seid Sir William and to the heires male of the body of the seid Sir William lauffully begoten *Dupl.*

³ A Duplicate of this Proviso is entered on the Roll, (See post Note to § LXXVII,) varying only from this in the Instances specified in the following Notes to this Section.

⁴ Westbedwyn *Dupl.*

Countie of Wiltel by oure So^vaigne Lord Kyng Henry the eight by the g^race of God Kyng of England and of Fraunce Defender of the feith and Lorde of Irlande by hys tres patentis under hys great seale dated at Westm̄ the [vij¹] daye of Marche the xiiij yere of hys moost noble reigne unto the seid Sir Edward g^ranted and the heires males of the bodie of the seid Sir Edward lauffully begoten; But that the same tres patentis be of the same effecte strenght plite qualitie and condicion unto the seid Sir Edward and to the heires males of the bodie of the seid Sir Edward lauffully begoten as touchyng (*) the seid Manours and all other thyngis in the same tres patentis conteyned and specified as they were at the begynnyng of this p^rsent parliament; the seid Acte of Atteynder or eny other acte or act^r in this p^rsent parliament made or to be made to the contrie of the seid tres patentis notwithstanding; and as if the seid Acte of Atteynder or eny other acte or actis made or to be made in this p^rsent parliament had nev^r be hadd ne made.

Westbedwen,
Burbage, Savage,
and Orcheston
in Wiltshire.

PROVYDED always that this Acte of Atteynder ayenst the seid late Duke or any other acte or actes in this p^rsent parliament made or to be made be not hurtfull ne in any wise p^rjudiciall to Sir Thomas Boleyn Knyght Treasurer of the Kyngis moost honorable household nor to the heires males of hys bodie lauffully begoten of for and concⁿyng the Manour of Fobbyng with thapp^rtenaunces in the Countie of Essex which oure So^vaigne Lorde the Kyng by hys tres patentis dated the xxiiijth daye of Aprill in the xiiijth yere of hys moost noble reigne hath g^ranted to the seid Sir Thomas and to the heires males of hys bodie lauffully begoten; But that the seid tres patentis and all and ev^ry thyng in theym conteyned be of the same strenght force effecte plite qualitie and condicion to the seid Sir Thomas Boleyn and to hys seid heires males of hys bodie lauffully begoten of for and concⁿyng the seid Manour of Fobbyng and all and ev^ry thyng in the seid tres patentis conteyned, as though this Acte of Atteynder ayenst the seid late Duke had nev^r ben had ne made; and that the seid Sir Thomas Boleyn and hys heires males of hys bodie shall have and enjoye the Manour of Fobbyng with thapp^rtenaunces and all other thingis in the seid tres patentis conteyned and remembred accordyng to the tenour p^rporte of the seid tres patentis as though no suche acte or actes had nev^r be had ne made.

XLIV.
Proviso for Sir
Thomas Boleyn
for the Manor of
Fobbyng, in Essex.

PROVYDED also that this Acte of Atteynder be not hurtfull ne in any wise p^rjudiciall to the seid Sir Thomas Boleyn nor to George Boleyn sonne and heire apparaunt to the seid Sir Thomas of and for the offices of high Stewardshipp of the Manour of Tunbrigg and of the honour of Tunbrigg and lucat of Tunbrigg in the Countie of Kent, and of and for the office of the maister of the game of all the forestis chaces parkis and waresnes within the seid Manour honour and lucat, and also of and for the office of Constable of the Castell of Tunbrigg, the office of Chamberleyn of the seid Towne of Tunbrigg and offices of Bailliff and Receyvour of the seid Towne, the office of Receyvour of the Manour of Brasted in the seid Countie, the office of Keper of the Manour of Pensherst in the same Countie, the office of keper of the Gardeyns and Orchard at Pensherst in the seid Countie, the office of the keper of the greate Parke of Pensherst and of the parkes of Northlee and Northlaundes in the seid Countie, the office of keper of the ponde waters and fishyngis in the seid Parkes, and the offices of high Stewarde Bailliff and Receyvour of the Mano^r of Pensherst, and also of and for the herbage and paunage of the parkes aforesaid and ev^ry of theym, which offices with dy^vs fees for thexc^risying of theym, and also the herbage and paunage of the seid parkes, oure seid So^vaigne Lord by hys tres patentis dated the xxixth daye of Aprill in the xiiij yere of hys seid moost noble reigne g^ranted to the foreseid Sir Thomas Boleyn and George hys sonne for tyme of their lives and the lenger liver of theym; But that the same tres patentis and ev^ry thyng in theym exp^ressed and conteyned be of the same strenght force plight effecte like qualitie and condicion to the seid Sir Thomas and George and to either of theym accordyng to the tenour p^rporte and effecte of the same tres patentis, as though no such Acte of Atteynder had be had ne made; the same Acte of Atteynder ayenst the seid late Duke or any other acte or actes in this present parliament made or to be made to the contrie notwithstanding.

XLV.
Proviso for the said
Sir Thomas Boleyn,
and George Boleyn
his Son, for the
Stewardship, &c.
of the Manor, &c.
of Tunbridge,
in Kent.
Constableship of
Tunbridge Castle,
&c.
Receivership of
Manor of Brasted.
Keepership of the
Manor, &c. of
Penshurst, &c.

PROVYDED always that this Acte of Atteynder or eny other acte or actes in this present parliament made or to be made be not hurtfull nor in any wise p^rjudiciall to Richard Weston Knyght for the Kyngis bodie nor to the heires males of hys bodie lauffully begoten, of for or concⁿyng the Manours of Cornehampton and Maplederham and the Borowe of Petersfeld with the rent in Fordyngbrige with thapp^rtenaunces in the Countie of Suth^t, and of for or concⁿyng thadvousons of Chirches Chapellis Chaunteries Abbayes Priories Hospitalles and other sp^ruall benefices whatsoev^r they be to the seid Manours and Borowe or eny of theym apperteinyng or belongyng which be given and g^ranted to the seid Richard and to the heires males of hys bodie lauffully begoten by oure So^vaigne Lorde Henry the eight by the grace of God of England and of Fraunce Kyng Defendour of the feithe and Lorde of Irlande by hys tres patentis wherof the date is the xxth daye of Marche in the xiiij yere of hys moost noble reigne; nor be hurtfull nor p^rjudiciall to the seid Richard nor to hys heires males of hys bodie lauffully begoten of for or concⁿyng eny viewe of franciple^g letis fayers and markt^rtis within the p^rcin^rcte of the seid Manours and Borowe beforeseid or of eny of theym, or of for or concⁿyng all and ev^ry thyng that to the seid viewe of franciple^g letis fayers and markt^rtis or to eny of theym apperteigne fynes issues and am^rciamentis therof comyng or growyng and other thapp^rtenaunces what soev^r to the same Manours and Borowe or to eny of theym apperteinyng or belongyng, or of the same Manours Borowe or eny of theym beyng parcell also given and g^ranted to the seid Sir Richard and to hys seid heires males by oure seid So^vaigne Lorde by hys seid tres patentis, or of for or concⁿyng eny other thyng or thyngis to the seid Richard and to hys seid heires males of hys bodie lauffully begoten given and g^ranted by oure seid So^vaigne Lorde by hys seid tres patentis; But that the seid tres patentis be of the same effecte strenght plite qualitie and condicion to the seid Richard and to hys seid heires males of hys bodie lauffully begoten of for or concⁿyng the seid Manours Borowe and all and singuler other the p^rmisses with thapp^rtenaunces by whatsoev^r name or names the seid Richard or the seid Manours and Borowe and the p^rmisses in the seid tres patentis be named or called, as they were before the begynnyng of this p^rsent parliament; This Acte of Atteynder ayenst Edward late Duke of Buk discesed or eny other acte or actes in this p^rsent parliament made or to be made to the contrie of the seid tres patentis notwithstanding, and as if the seid Acte of Atteynder or eny other acte or actes in this p^rsent parliament made or to be made had nev^r ben had or made.

XLVI.
Proviso for Sir
Richard Weston,
for the Manors of
Cornehampton and
Maplederham, and
Borough of Peters-
feld, in Hampshire.

PROVYDED alwey that this Acte of Atteynder or eny other acte or actes in this present parliament made or to be made be not in eny wise hurtfull or p^rjudiciall to William Skevyngton Knyght or to hys heires males of hys bodie lauffully begoten of or for the Manour of Dachehurst with thapp^rtenaunces in the Countie of Kent or of or for eny advousons of Churches Chapellis or Chaunteries to the seid Manour pteynyng or belongyng, yeven and g^ranted by oure So^vaigne Lorde the Kyng by hys tres patentis under hys greate Seale wherof the date is at Westm̄ the vijth daye of Marche the xiiij yere of the reigne of oure seid So^vaigne Lorde to the seid William Skevyngton and to hys heires males of hys bodie lauffully begoten; But that the same tres patentis and ev^ry thyng therin conteyned be of the same effecte strenght plite qualitie and condicion to the seid William Skevyngton and to hys heires males of hys bodie lauffully begoten as they were before the begynnyng of this p^rsent parliament; the seid Acte of Atteynder or eny other acte or actes in this p^rsent parliament made or to be made to the contrie of the seid tres patentis notwithstanding; and as if the seid Acte of Atteynder or eny other acte or actes made or to be made in this p^rsent parliament had nev^r ben had nor made.

XLVII.
Proviso for Sir
Wm. Skevyngton,
for the Manor of
Dachehurst, in
Kent.

¹ Written on an Erasure.—Dupl. reads vj.

² and concⁿyng Dupl.

XLVIII.
Proviso for Sir
Robert Wyngfeld,
for the Manors, &c.
of Thorp, Thorp-
hall, and Castle,
in Kent.

PROVYDED always that this Acte of Atteyder or any other acte or actis made or to be made in this p̄sent parliament or any thyng in the same or any of them conteyned or to be conteyned, be not in any wise hurtfull or p̄judiciall to Sir Robert Wyngfeld Knyght nor to theires males of hys bodie lauffully begoten of in or for or conc̄nyng the Manours of Thorp and Thorphall and of Castle with their app̄tenaunc̄ in the Countie of Essex and thavousons of Chirches Chapellis Chaunties and other benefices what soē they be to the seid Manours or to any of them apperteignyng or belongyng; and of in or for all other and singuler rentis waters pondis myllis courses of waters to the same Manours or to any of them in anywise apperteignyng or belongyng and all such and like letis fayers and markettis within the p̄cinte of the seid Manours with all that to the seid letis fayers and markettis or to any of them apperteyneth with all fynes issues and am̄ciamentis therof cōmyng or growyng as the seid Edward late Duke of Bukkyngham or hys p̄decessours before, there had or wont to have which the Kyng oure seid Sōvaigne Lorde by hys tres patentis under hys great Seale beryng date at Westm̄ the xxvjth daye of Julie in the xiiij yere of hys reigne gave and ḡunted unto the seid Sir Robert and to theires males of hys bodie lauffullie begotten; But that the same tres patent̄ be of the same effecte and strenght and as avaylable to the seid Sir Robert and to theires males of hys bodie lauffully begoten in or for the seid Mañs and all other the p̄misses with their app̄tenaunces in the same tres patentis conteyned as they were at the begynnyng of this p̄sent parliament this Acte of Atteyder or any other acte or actes made or to be made or any thyng in them or in any of them conteyned to the contr̄ie notwithstanding, and as though this Acte of Atteyder had nev̄ ben had or made.

XLIX.
Proviso for Sir
Richard Wyngfeld,
for the Castle,
Manor, &c. of
Kymbalton, in
Huntingdonshire.

PROVYDED always that this Acte of Atteyder or any other acte or actes made or to be made in this p̄sent parliament or any thyng in the same or any of them conteigned or to be conteigned be not in any wise hurtfull or p̄judiciall unto Sir Richard Wyngfeld Knyght nor to theires males of hys bodie lauffully begoten, of in or for or conc̄nyng the Castell of Kymbalton in the Countie of Huntyngton and the Manour of Kymbalton with thapp̄tenaunces in the seid Countie and thavousons of Abbeys Priories Churches Chapellis Chaunties and other benefices what soē they be to the same Castell or Manour or to either of them in any wise appendyng or belongyng; And of in or for all landis tētis rentis s̄vices rēvisions faiers libties parkes warennys and all other hereditamentis which the Kyng oure seid Sōvaigne Lorde by hys tres patentis under hys greete seale beryng date at Westm̄ the xxvth daye of Novemb̄r in the xiiij yere of hys reigne gave and ḡunted unto the seid Sir Richard and to theires males of hys bodie lauffully begoten; But that the same tres patentis be of the same effecte and strenght and as avaylable to the seid Sir Richard and to hys heires males of hys bodie lauffully begoten in to or for the seid Castell Manour and all other the p̄misses with their app̄tenaunces in the same tres patentis conteigned, as they were at the begynnyng of this p̄sent parliament. This Acte of Atteyder or any other acte or actes made or to be made or any thyng in them or any of them conteigned to the contr̄ie notwithstanding, and as though this Acte of Atteyder had nev̄ ben had or made.

L.
Proviso for Sir
Henry Guldeford,
Comptroller of the
King's Household,
for the Manor of
Hadlowe, &c. in
Kent.

PROVYDED alwey that this Acte of Atteyder or any thyng therein conteigned be not ne shalbe in any wise p̄judiciall or hurtfull to Sir Henry Guldeford Knyght Comptroller of the Kyngis moost honorable household in any thyng touchyng or conc̄nyng hys possession astate and inheritaunce of and in the Manour of Hadlowe with thapp̄tenaunces in the Countie of Kent or any other thingis to hym ḡunted by oure Sōvaigne Lord the Kyng by hys tres patentis made at Hampton Courte the xxiiijth daye of Aprill in the xiiij yere of hys moost noble reigne; But that the same Sir Henry Guldeforde and hys heires males of hys bodie lauffully begoten shall and may holde possede and enjoye from hensforth the seid Manour and all other thyngis specified in the seid tres patentis accordyng to the tenour and effecte of the same in as large ample and beneficiall mañ and forme as the same Sir Henry and hys seid heires myght doo or shuld have doon if the seid Acte of Atteyder had nev̄ ben made; any thyng in the same acte conteyned notwithstanding.

LI. (1)
Proviso for Sir
William Compton,
for the Manor,
Castle, Park, &c.
of Maxstok, in
Warwickshire.

PROVYDED alweyes that this Acte of Atteyder or any thyng therein conteyned or any other acte or actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made shall not be hurtfull nor p̄judiciall unto Sir William Compton Knyght or to hys heires males of hys bodie lauffullie begoten of or for the Manor of Maxstok with the Castell and Parke of Maxstok and libties and privilegis to the same Parke of olde apperteignyng and belongyng with thapp̄tenances in the Countie of Warwik, aswell with the letis and vieu of frankplege of all the tenauntis of the Manour aforeseid and inhabitauntis and dwellers within the Towne of Maxstok and elsewhere in the Countie aforeseid and with thadvouson and patronage of the Priourie of Maxstok in the Countie aforeseid and with advousons of Churches priouries chapellis and chaunteries whatsoē they be to the same Manour apperteignyng or belongyng or with that Manour of olde tyme had and used, which were of Edward late Duke of Bukkyngham and which of late came to the handis of our Sōvaigne Lord the Kyng by reason of atteyder or forfeiture of the same Duke and unto the seid Sir William (*) ḡunted by oure seid Sōvaigne Lord the Kyng by hys tres patentis beryng date the xxth daye of Octobr in the xiiij yere of hys moost noble reigne; But that the same tres patentis shalbe as good and advaylable and of like qualitie substaunce and effecte unto the seid Sir William Compton and hys heires males of hys bodie lauffully begoten or herafter to be begoten touchyng and conc̄nyng the seid Manour with thapp̄tenaunces and all and ev̄y thyng in the same tres patentis conteyned, as they were afore the begynnyng of this p̄sent parliament; And that the same Sir William Compton and the heires males of hys bodie shall and maye have holde enherite and enjoye the seid Manour and other the p̄misses by vtue of the seid tres patentis in mañ and forme as he shuld and myght have doon afore this p̄sent parliament, and as though this p̄sent Acte of Atteyder or any other acte or actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made had nev̄ ben had ne made.

LII. (2)
Proviso for
Richard Gray,
John Gray, and
Leonard Gray,
Knights, for
Grants to them by
the King.

PROVYDED alwey that this Acte of Atteyder ne any other acte or actis in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made be not in any wise hurtfull or p̄judiciall to Richard Gray Knyght John Gray Knyght ner Leonard Gray Knyght ner to eny of them their heires ner assignes or for or conc̄nyng eny Manours landis tenementis or hereditamentis which latelie were to the seid late Duke in possession or use and given and ḡunted by the Kyng oure Sōvaigne Lorde to the seid Richard Gray John Gray and Leonard Gray or to eny of them joyntlie or sevallye by the Kyng oure Sōvaigne Lord by hys tres patentis in fee symple fee taillie or t̄me of life; But that the seid tres patentis and ev̄y of them and ev̄y thyng in them and ev̄y of them conteyned be of as good strenght effecte plite and qualitie accordyng to the tenour p̄porte and effecte of the same and ev̄y of them to the seid Richard John and Leonard and ev̄y of them accordyng to the astates sevallye or joyntlie lymyted in the same and ev̄y of them, as they were before the begynnyng of this p̄sent parliament; eny acte or actes made in this p̄sent parliament or to be made to the contr̄ie of the seid tres patentis or eny of them notwithstanding, and as if the seid Acte of Atteyder or any other acte or actes made or to be made in this p̄sent parliament had nev̄ ben had ner made.

¹ A Duplicate of this Proviso is entered on the Roll, (See post Note to § LIX,) varying only from this in the Instance specified in Note ².

² Compton *Dupl.*

³ See § LXII. of this Act, a Proviso for the Marquis of Dorset, and the said Knights, more full than this Section.

PROVYDED always that this Acte of Atteynder made in this p̄sent parliament of Edward late Duke of Buk not eny thyng conteyned in the same acte ne no other acte had made or to be made in this p̄sent parliament be in eny wise p̄judiciall or hurtfull to Sir William Sandys Knyght Lorde Sandis or to the heires males of hys bodie lauffully begoten of and for the Manours of Willeford and Stratton Seynt Margarete with thapp'tenaunces within the Countie of Wiltes with thadvousons of Chirches Chapellis Chaunties of Abbeys Priories Hospitallis and other benefices of Chirches whatsoev̄ they be to the same Manours or to eny of theym belongyng or apperteyngnyng with all and singuler Waters pondez mylles courses of Waters Straies free fishyng and parkis with libties of parkes and Warennys Woodes to the same Manours or eny of theym by eny man̄ of meanes apperteingnyng or belongyng or to eny parcell of the same Manours viewes of francieplegis letis faiers markettis within the p̄cincte of the seid Manours or eny of theym, and all that thyng that to the viewe of Franciepleḡ letis fayers markettis or to any of theym p̄teyneth, with all fynes issues and amciamentis therof cōmyng or growyng such as the seid Edward late Duke or eny of hys Auncestours before tyme there have had or used to have, the which Manours and all other the p̄misses with thapp'tenaunces late were the seid Edwardis late Duke and given and ḡunted by oure Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng hys tres patentis under hys greate Seale beryng Date at Westm̄ the twentie daye of Marche the xiiij yere of hys moost noble reigne to the seid Lorde Sandis and to the heires males of hys bodie lauffully begoten, by the Name of oure welbelovyd Counsaillour Sir William Sandys Knyght; But that the seid tres patentis of and for the seid Manours and all other the p̄misses and ev̄y thyng in theym conteyned by what name or names of dignities addicions or oderwise the seid Lorde Sandys is called had or named be as good and as avaylable to the seid Lorde Sandis and to the heires males of hys bodie lauffully begoten in ev̄y thyng and in as ample man̄ as though the seid Acte of Atteynder or eny other acte had made or to be made to the contrie in this p̄sent parliament had nev̄ be had redde or made.

PROVYDED alway that this Acte of Atteynder or eny other acte or actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made or eny thyng in theym or any of theym conteyned or to be conteigned in anywise be not hurtfull nor p̄judiciall to Henry Courteney Erle of Devonshire nor to hys heires males of hys bodie lauffully begoten of for or conc̄nyng the Manour or Lordshiḡ of Calylond with the advousons of Churches Chapellis Chaunties or other benefices to the seid Manour or Lordshiḡ in enywise apperteingnyng or belongyng and all meases landis teñtis rentis rev̄sions ðvices [woodys¹] underwodis waters rivers freefishyngis pondis myllis knyght fees free warennys and hereditamentis whatsoev̄ they be in Calylond aforeseid or to the same appteingnyng or belongyng in anywise given and ḡunted by oure Sovaigne Lorde Henry the eight by the ḡace of God of Englonde and of Fraunce Kyng Defender of the Faithe and Lorde of Irlande by the name of Lordshiḡ or Manour of [Calilond²] aforeseid with the advousons of Churches Chapellis Chaunteries or other benefices to the seid Manour or Lordshiḡ in anywise appteingnyng or belongyng; and all meases landis teñtis rentis rev̄sions ðvices wodis underwodis waters rivers freefishyngis pondes mylles Knyght fees free warennys and hereditamentis what soev̄ they be in [Calilond³] aforeseid or to the same apperteingnyng or belongyng by hys tres patentis beryng date the first daye of August the fourtene yere of hys moost noble reigne; To have and to hold and enjoye the seid Lordshiḡ or Manour londis teñtis possessions and hereditamentis and other the p̄misses and ev̄y parcell therof to the seid Erle and to hys heires males of hys bodie lauffullie begoten as fully and holy as Edward late Duke of Buckyngham late had occupied and enjoyed the same as by the seid tres patentis more at large doth and may appere: But that the seid tres patentis and ev̄y thyng in theym conteyned be of as good effecte and strenght and as avayleable in the lawe unto the seid Erle and to hys seid heires males of hys body as they were at any tyme (4) before (3) this p̄sent parliament, and as though this Acte had nev̄ ben had ne made.

PROVYDED alway that this Acte of Atteynder or eny other acte or actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made be not in eny wise hurtfull ner p̄judiciall to Thomas Lorde Marques Dor̄s ner to the heires males of hys bodie lauffully begoten, or for or conc̄nyng the Manours of Wawenswotton Sheldon and Lallesforde with thapp'tenaunces in the Countie of War̄, or of for or conc̄nyng all rentis wodis wateres poles rivers villeyns with their sequeles warennys parkes with libties of parkes to the seid Manours p̄teynyng or parcell of the seid Manours given and ḡunted by the Kyng oure Sovaigne Lorde by hys tres patentis beryng date at Westmynster the xxvij daye of June the xv. yere of hys reigne to the seid Thomas Lorde Marqueis and to the heires males of hys bodie lauffully begoten; But that the seid tres patentis and ev̄y thyng therin conteyned be of as good strenght effecte plite and qualitie to the seid Lorde Marqueys and the heires males of hys bodie lauffully begoten as they were at eny tyme sith the begynnyng of this p̄sent parliament accordyng to the p̄porte tenour and effecte of the same the seid Acte of Atteynder or eny other acte or actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made to the contrie of the seid tres patentis notwithstanding; And as if the said Acte of Atteynder or eny other acte or actes made or to be made in this p̄sent parliament had nev̄ ben had ner made.

PROVYDED alway that the Acte of Atteynder of Edward Duke of Buk or any other acte or actes made or to be made in this p̄sent parliament in any wise be not hurtfull or p̄judiciall to Thomas Duke of Norff ne to hys assignes ne to Thomas Erle of Surrey ne to the heires males of hys bodie for any ḡunte or ḡuntes made by the Kyng oure Sovaigne Lorde by hys tres patentis to the seid Thomas Duke of Norff for t̄me of hys life of any honours castellis lordships manours landis teñtis rentis rev̄sions ðvices or other hereditamentis with thapp'tenaunces within the Countie of Norff, the remaynder of all the seid honours castellis lordshippis manours landis teñtis rentis rev̄sions and ðvices or other hereditamentis to the seid Thomas Erle of Surrey and to the heires males of hys bodie lauffully begoten, by what name or names the seid Thomas Duke of Norff or the said Thomas Erle of Surrey be called or named in the seid graunte or tres patentis or by what name or names the seid honours castellis lordshippis manours landis or teñtis or other the p̄misses be named or called in the seid graunte or grauntes of the seid tres patentis; But that the seid ḡunte or grauntes and the tres patentis of the same conc̄nyng the seid honours castellis lordships and other the p̄misses be as good and effectually in the lawe to the seid Thomas Duke of Norff and to hys assignes for t̄me of hys life and after the decesse of the seid Duke to the seid Thomas Erle of Surrey and to hys heires males of hys bodie lauffully begoten accordyng to the p̄porte tenour and effecte of ev̄y of the seid grauntes and tres patentis as they were at the begynnyng of this p̄sent parliament, as though the seid Acte of Atteynder or any other acte or actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made or any thyng in theym or any of theym comprised had nev̄ ben had ne made.

PROVYDED always that this Acte of Atteynder or eny other acte or actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made or any thyng in theym or any of theym conteyned be not hurtfull or p̄judiciall to Henry Erle of Essex nor to the Heires males of hys bodie lauffully begotten, of for or conc̄nyng the Manours of Estley Chighenhale Tany Chighenhale Zoyne Norton Southorp̄ and Polemcrsh with thapp'tenaunces in the Countie of Essex nor to the advouson of the Churche of Westhurroke in the same Countie; but that such right and title as the seid Henry Erle of Essex had in any wise in tayle to hym and to hys heires males of hys bodie lauffully begoten in or to the same Manours with thapp'tenaunces or any of theym or to the seid advouson before any treason by Edward late

LIII.
Proviso for Sir William Sandys, Lord Sandis; for the Manors of Willeford and Stratton Saint Margarete, in Wiltshire.

LIII a. (1)
Proviso for Henry Earl of Devonshire, for the Manor of Calylond.

LIV.
Proviso for Thomas Lord Marquis of Dorset, for the Manors of Wawenswotton, Sheldon, and Lallesforde, in Warwickshire.

L.V.
Proviso for Thomas Duke of Norfolk, and Thomas Earl of Surrey, for Honors, Manors, Castles, &c. in the County of Norfolk.

LVI.
Proviso for Henry Earl of Essex, for the Manors of Estley Chighenhale, Tany Chighenhale, Zoyne, Norton, Southorp̄ and

¹ A Duplicate of this Proviso is entered on the Roll, (See post Note to § LXVII.) varying only from this in the Instances specified in the following Notes to this Section.

² in ev̄y thing *Dupl.*

³ *Dupl.* omits.

⁴ the begynnyng of, *Dupl.*

⁵ Calylond *Dupl.*

Polemarsh, and
Advowson of West-
thurroke, in Essex.

Duke of Buk committed and doon, be savyd to the seid Erle of Essex and to hys heires males of hys bodie laufullly begoten by auctoritie of this acte, as if the seid treasons or any of theym by the seid late Duke had ne^v be committed or doon, and as if no Atteyder by course of the comon lawe ne by acte of parliament had ne^v ben had or made ageyn the seid late Duke and as if no office had e^v be founde or taken after the atteyder of the seid late Duke; The seid acte of atteyder agayn the seid late Duke or any other acte or actis in this p^sent parliament made or to be made or any thyng in theym or any of theym conteyned to the contrarie notwithstanding.

LVII.
Proviso for Henry
Earl of Essex,
for Manor of
Bedminster, in
Somersetshire.

PROVYDED alwey that this Acte or any other acte or actis made or to be made in this p^sent parliament be not hurtfull ne p^judiciall to eny tres patentis made by the Kyngis grace to Henry Erle of Essex ne to the heires males of hys bodie laufullly begoten for or to the Manour of Bedmyster with thapp^tenaunces in the Countie of Som^s by what soe^v name the same Manour be called or named ne for or to any advowson of Churche Chapell Chaunterye or other benyfyce sp^uall apperteignyng or belongyng to the seid Manour, ne for any lete viewe of frankpleg^e market or fayer to be holden and kept within the p^ocincte of the seid Manour g^unted unto the seid Erle and hys heires males of hys bodie laufullly begoten; But that the seid tres patentis and e^vy thyng therin conteyned be of as good effecte unto the seid Erle and to the heires males of hys body as they were of before the begynnyng of this p^sent parliament, this foreseid acte or any other acte or actes made or to be made in this p^sent parliament in any wise notwithstanding.

LVIII. (1)
Proviso for
Gilbert Talboys and
Elizabeth his Wife,
for the Manor, &c.
of Rokeby in
Warwickshire.

PROVYDED alwey that this Acte of Atteyder or eny other acte or actes in this p^sent parliament made or to be made be not in eny wise p^judiciall nor hurtfull to Gilbert Talboys and Elizabeth hys wyfe nor to the heires of their bodies laufullly begoten, nor to the heires of the seid Gilbert of for or concⁿyng the Manour of Rokeby and Towne of Rokeby within the Countie of Warwick given and g^unted to the seid Gilbert and Elizabeth and to the heires of their bodies laufullly begoten and for defaute of such issue to the right heires of the seid Gilbert, by oure So^vaigne Lord Henry the eight by the grace of God of England and of Fraunce Kyng Defendour of the feithe and Lorde of Irlonde by hys tres patentis whereof the date is the xviiijth daye of June in the xiiijth yere of hys reigne; nor be hurtfull nor p^judiciall to the seid Gilbert and Elizabeth or eny of theym or to the heires of their bodies laufullly begoten or to the heires of the seid Gilbt of for or concⁿyng almah^d of knyghtis fees advowsons of Churches Chapellis Chaunties and other benefices of Churches what soe^v rentis wa^ts stagnes fresse waters myllis watercourses straies free fisshyngis parkes with libties of parkes and woodes bondmen and their sequeles and other thapp^tenaunces what soe^v to the same Manour and Towne or to eny of theym apperteignyng or belongyng or of the same Manour and Towne or of eny of theym beyng parcell; But that the same tres patentis be of the same effecte strenght plite qualitie and condicion to the seid Gilbert and Elizabeth and to the heires of their bodies laufullly begoten, and for lacke of suche issue to the heires of the said Gilbert as they were at the begynnyng of this p^sent parliament; the seid Acte of Atteyder or eny other acte or actis in this p^sent parliament made or to be made to the cont^rie of the seid tres patentis notwithstanding, and as if the seid Acte of Atteyder or eny other acte or actes made or to be made in this p^sent parliament had ne^v ben had nor made (*).

LIX. (2)

LX.
Proviso for George
Earl of Shrewsbury,
for the Stewardship,
&c. of the late
Duke's Lands in
Staffordshire.

PROVYDED alwey that this Acte of Atteyder or any other acte p^rision or p^risions in this p^sent parliament made or to be made or any other Atteyder had ayenst the seid late Duke of Bukyngham or any other inquisicion founde after hys deth be not in any wise hurtfull or p^judiciall to George Erle of Shrouesbury of or for the office of Stiewarde and Stiwerdships of all the Lordships Manours landes and teⁿtis in the Countie of Staff, or of or for, the maistre or maistreshi^p of the game of all parkes or warenes late the seid Dukys in the Countie aforeseid, or of or for a yerely fee or rente of five poundes goyng oute of the seid lordships manours landis and teⁿtis yeven and g^unted to the seid Erle for t^hme of hys life by the seid late Duke by hys tres patentis beyng date the xxth daye of Maye the first yere of the reigne of oure So^vaigne Lorde the Kyng that now is; But that the seid tres patentis and e^vy thyng in theym conteigned be of as good strenght effecte plite and qualitie to the seid Erle for t^hme of hys life accordyng to the tenour p^rorte and effecte of the same, as if this Acte of Atteyder or any other acte actes or p^risions made or to be made in this p^sent parliament or eny other Atteyder of the seid late Duke or any other inquisicion after hys deth had ne^v be had made nor founde.

LXI.
Proviso for Sir
John Nevyl Knight
for the Receivorship
&c. of Holderness.

PROVYDED alwey that this acte or any other acte or actis in this p^sent parliament made or to be made be not hurtfull nor in any wise p^judiciall unto Sir John Nevyl Knyght to for or concⁿyng any graunte made by the Kyng oure So^vaigne Lorde by hys tres patentis unto the same Sir John of the offices of the Receyvoir and Surveyour of all the Lordshippis landes and teⁿtis with their membres in Holderness in the Countie of York, or of the officis of the keypyng of the Southparke of Bristwicke and keypyng of the Manour and place of Bristwicke in Holderness aforeseid nor of the herbage of the seid Southparke g^unted unto the seid Sir John by the Kyngis seid tres patentis duryng hys lyfe; But that the same tres patentis and e^vy thyng therin conteigned be of like vertue and strenght as they were before the begynnyng of this p^sent parliament, this Acte of Atteynde or any other acte or actes made or to be made in this p^sent parliament to the cont^rie notwithstanding.

LXII.
Proviso for Thomas
Lord Marques of
Dorset, John Gray,
Richard Gray, and
Leonard Gray,
Knights, for Grants
to them by the late
Duke of Bucking-
ham.

PROVYDED alwey that this Acte of Atteyder or eny other acte or actes in this p^sent parliament made or to be made be not in anywise hurtfull ner p^judiciall to Thomas Lorde Marqueys Dor^s John Grey Richard Grey ner Leonerd Grey Knyghtis nor to eny of theym their heires or assignes, of for or concⁿyng eny Manours landis teⁿtis or other hereditamentis with thapp^tenaunces which lately were to the seid late Duke in possession or use, ner of for or concⁿyng eny offices fees annuyties or rentis goyng oute or belongyng to or of eny of the seid Manours landes or teⁿtis yeven or g^unted to the seid Lorde Marqueys John Grey Richard Grey or Leonard Grey joyntlie or se^vallie by the Kyng oure So^vaigne Lorde by hys tres patentis in fee symple fee taylle t^hme of life or lives or for yeres; But that the seidis tres patentis and e^vy of theym and e^vy thyng in theym and e^vy of theym conteyned be of as good strenght plite and qualitie to the seide Lorde Marqueys John Grey Richard Grey and Leonarde Gray and e^vy of theym their heires and assignes accordyng to the tenour p^rorte and effecte of the same as they were at the begynnyng of this p^sent parliament the seid Acte of Atteynde or eny other acte or actes in this parliament made or to be made to the cont^rie of the seid tres patentis or of eny of theym notwithstanding, and as if the seid Acte of Atteyder or eny other acte or actes made or to be made in this p^sent parliament had ne^v ben had ner made.

LXIII.
Proviso for Charles
Duke of Suffolk,
and Mary the
French Queen
Dowager his Wife,
for the Manors of

PROVYDED always that this Acte of Atteyder or eny other acte or actes made or to be made in this p^sent parliament or any thyng in the same or any of theym conteigned, or to be conteigned, be not in anywise hurtfull or p^judiciall unto Charles Duke of Suff and Mary the Frenche Quene Dowagier of Fraunce hys Wyfe, nor to theirs males of their bodies laufullly begoten nor to any of theym of or for or concⁿyng the Manours of Desyngnyng otherwise called Desnyng Sherdlowes in Cavenham Cresseners Talmagis otherwise called Talmaties and Passhelowes in the Countie of Suff and thadvowsons of Abbeys Priories Churches Chapellis

¹ See § XXV. of this Act, a Proviso for the same Parties, but not so full as this Section.

² Here follows a Proviso in favour of Sir W. Compton, which is a Duplicate of that in § LI. of this Act, with the Variation there noted.

³ See also § LXXIII. of this Act.

Chauntes and other benefices what soe^v they be to the seid Manours or to any of theym in any wise appendyng or belongyng nor of or for any londes tēstis rentis ^vices millis medowes woodis underwoodes pastures fedyngis libties parkis warennys and knyghtis fees unto the seid Manours or to any of theym belongyng appendyng or apperteignyng; which Manours and all other the pmisses the Kyng oure seid So^vaigne Lorde by hys tres patentis under hys great Seale beryng date at Westm̄ the fourth daye of Julie in the xv. yere of hys reigne gave and g^vanted unto the seid Duke and Marye hys Wyfe and to theires males of their bodies lafully begoten; But that the same tres patentis be of as good effecte and strenght and as avayleable in the lawe to the seid Duke and Quene hys Wife and to theires males of their bodies lafully begoten to or for the seid Manours and all other the pmisses with their app^tenaunces, and to or for all other thyngis in the same tres patentis exp^ssed and conteigned as they were before the begynnyng of this p^sent parliament, and as though this Acte of Atteyder had nev^v ben had nor made; this Acte of Atteyder or any other acte or actis made or hereafter to be made or any thyng in theym or any of theym conteigned to the cont^rie notwithstanding.

Desyngnyng or Desnyng, Sheidlowes in Cavenham, Cresseners, Talmagis or Talmaties, and Pashelowe, &c. in Suffolk.

PROVYDED always that this Acte of Atteyder or any thyng therein conteigned be not prejudiciall nor hurtfull unto William Cary Esquier for the body of oure So^vaigne Lorde nor to hys heires males of hys body lafully begoten of for or concⁿyng the hundreth of Kynwardeston in the Countie of Wiltshire aswell togeder with all hys membres and app^tenaunces as togeder with viewe of francke plegges courtes wayfes and strayes turnes suytis forfeitures fynes am^ciamētis catellis of felones and fugityves blodesheddes fraunchises libties cōmodities advauntagies jurisdictionis p^emynencis and emolumentis with the same hundreth and as p^fet and parcell of the same hundreth before by oure seid So^vaigne Lorde hys tres patentis wherof the date is the xxvjth daye of Aprill in the xv. yere of hys moost noble reigne of the seid hundreth and other the pmisses to the seid William Cary g^vanted; which hundreth togyder with all hys membres and app^tenaunces and togyder with the seid viewe of francke plegges courtis wayfes and strayes turnes suytis forfeitures fynes am^ciamētis goodis of felones and fugitives blodesheddis fraunchises libties cōmodities advauntages jurisdictionis p^emynencis and emolumentis with the same hundreth and as p^fet or parcell of the same hundreth before occupied and used, oure seid So^vaigne Lorde by hys seid tres patentis gave and g^vanted to the seid William Cary and hys heires males of hys bodye lafully begoten; But that the seid tres patentis and all thynges therein conteigned be as good and avayleable and of the same strenght qualitie v^tue and effecte to the seid William Carye and hys heires males of hys body lafully begoten as they were before the begynnyng of this parliament. This acte or eny thyng therein conteigned notwithstanding, and as if this acte had nev^v ben had ne made.

LXIV.
Proviso for William Cary, Esquire for the King's Body, for the Hundred of Kynwardeston, in Wiltshire.

PROVYDED always that this Acte of Atteyder or any thyng therein conteigned be not hurtfull nor p^judiciall unto William Cary Esquier for the bodye of oure So^vaigne Lorde of for or concⁿyng the offices of chief Steward of the Manour or Lordshipp of Wittell in the Countie of Essex and thoffices of Receyvourshipp and Baylyfwyk of the same Manour or Lordshipp and thoffice of the keypyng of the parke of Wittell called Wittell parke; the which offices the Kyng oure seid So^vaigne Lorde by hys tres patentis under hys greete Seale of England beryng date the xxvjth daye of Aprill in the xv. yere of hys moost noble reigne gave and g^vanted unto the seid William Cary to have occupie and enjoye by hymself or hys sufficient Deputie or Deputies duryng hys life; But that the same tres patentis and ev^y thyng in them conteigned be to the seid William Cary and hys sufficient Deputie or Deputies duryng hys life as good and avayleable and of the same strenght qualitie vertue and effecte as they were before the begynnyng of this parliament. This acte or eny oder acte in this p^sent parliament made or to be made notwithstanding, and as this Acte had nev^v ben hadd ne made.

LXV.
Proviso for the said William Cary, for the Stewardship of the Manor of Wittell, in Essex.

PROVYDED always that this p^sent Acte of Atteyder be not hurtfull ne p^judiciall unto William of Hasyng otherwise called Rougedragon otherwise late called Bukyngham Herald of and for an annuell rent fee of ten poundes s^lyng g^vanted by the Edward late Duke of Bukyngham by hys tres patentis under hys Seale of Armys the xxvjth daye of Julye the sixte yere of the reigne of Kyng Henry the eight unto the seid William for v^tme of hys life to be had and yerely p^ceyved of and in the Manour or Lordshipp of Bukyngham with thapp^tenaunces in the Countie of Bu^k; But that the same tres patentis of the same Edward late Duke be of the same strenght effecte force and condicion in the lawe to the seid William and hys assignes for the v^tme of hys lyfe, any the seid Acte of Atteyder or any oder acte or actis in this p^sent parliament made or to be made or any thyng in theym or in any of theym conteigned or to be conteigned to the cont^rie of the seid tres patentis of the seid Edward late Duke notwithstanding, and as if the seid Acte of Atteyder or any other acte or actes in this p^sent parliament made or to be made to the cont^rie of the same tres patentis had nev^v ben hadd nor made. (1)

LXVI.
Proviso for William of Hasyng Rougedragon, or Buckingham Herald.

PROVYDED alwey that this Acte of Atteyder or any other acte or actes in this p^sent parliament made or to be made be not in any wyse hurtfull or p^judiciall to Sir Richard Jarnyngam Knyght for the body to oure So^vaigne Lorde the Kyng and Anne hys Wyfe of for and concⁿyng the Lordshipp or Manour of Skestlyng in Holdernes with thapp^tenaunces in the Countie of Yorke g^vanted by oure So^vaigne Lorde Henry the eight by the grace of God of Englonde and of Fraunce Kyng Defender of the feythe and Lorde of Ireland by hys tres patentis under hys great Seale wherof the date is at Westmynster the first daye of Maye the xv. yere of hys reigne, but that the same tres patentis be of the same effecte strenght plight qualitie and condicion to the seid Sir Richard and Anne as touchyng and concⁿyng the seid Lordshipp and Manour and all other thyng^e in the same tres patentis conteyned as they were at the begynnyng of this p^sent parliament or any tyme sithen; the seid Acte of Atteyder or any other acte or actes in this p^sent parliament made to the cont^rie of the seid tres patentis notwithstanding, and as if the said acte of atteyder or any other acte or actis made or to be made in this p^sent parliament had nev^v ben had nor made.

LXVII. (1)

LXVIII.
Proviso for Sir Richard Jarnyngam Knight for the King's Body, and Anne his Wife, for the Manor of Skestlyng, in Holdernes.

PROVYDED alwey that this Acte of Atteyder or any other acte or actes in this p^sent parliament made or to be made be not in any wyse hurtfull or p^judiciall to Sir Richard Jarnyngam Knyght for the body of oure So^vaigne Lorde the Kyng and Anne hys Wyfe and the heires males of the body of the seid Richard lafully begoten of for and concⁿyng the Manours of Haverell Hersham the Manour of Helyon Haverell with thapp^tenaunces in the Countie of Suff^r g^vanted by oure So^vaigne Lorde Henry the eight by the grace of God of England and of Fraunce Kyng Defender of the feithe and Lorde of Ireland by hys tres patentis under hys Great Seale wherof the date is at Westmynster the xxv. daye of Maye the xv. yere of hys reigne; But that the same tres patentis be of the same effecte strenght plite qualitie and condicion to the seid Sir Richard and Anne and the heires males of the body of the seid Sir Richard lafully begoten as touchyng and concⁿyng the seid Manours and all other thyng^e in the same tres patentis conteyned as they were at the begynnyng of this p^sent parliament or any tyme sithen; the seid Acte of Atteyder or any other acte or actes in this p^sent parliament made to the cont^rie of the seid tres patentis notwithstanding, and as if the seid Acte of Atteyder or any other acte or actes made or to be made in this p^sent parliament had nev^v ben had nor made. (2)

LXIX.
Proviso for Sir R. Jarnyngam and Wife, for the Manor of Haverell Hersham and Helyon Haverell in Suffolk.

LXX. (2)

¹ Here follows a Proviso in favour of Henry Earl of Devonshire, which is a Duplicate of that in § LIII a. of this Act, with the Variations there noted. ² Here follows a Proviso in favour of Sir W. Fitzwilliam which is a Duplicate of that in § XXXVII, of this Act, with the Variations there noted.

LXXI.
Proviso for
Mary Jernyngham,
Widow of Edward
Jernyngham for
Grants to them
by the King.

PROVYDED always that this acte ne any thyng therin conteigned ne any other acte or actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made extende not ne be p̄judiciall unto Marie Jernyngham ne to the heires males of her bodye lauffully begoten by Edward Jernyngham her late husbonde for eny f̄res patentis or ḡunte made by the Kyng unto the seid Edward and Marye and to the heires males of their two bodies lauffully begoten, of or for eny Mañs landis teñtis rentis ðvices libties fraunchesies or eny other hereditamentis what soeᵛ they be; But that the same f̄res patentis or graunte be as good and as avaylable unto the seid Marye and to the heires males of her body by the seid Edward lauffully begoten as they were before this acte, and as though this acte or eny other in this parliament had neᵛ be had ne made.

LXXII.
Proviso for
Robert Constable.

PROVYDED always that this geñall p̄viso or eny other p̄viso in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made doo not extende nor be avaylable unto Robert Constable Knyght for the Stewardshīp of Holderness in the Countie of Yorke, and of all other Mañs landes teñtis which late were the seid Dukys in the Counties of Yorke and Lincoln and for the office of the Maistership of all the parkes and warennys late of the seid Duke in the Counties aforesaid, ne for oon annuytie of tweyntye poundes to hym ḡunted by oure Soᵛaigne Lorde the Kyng for ũme of hys lyfe by hys f̄res patentis; All which offices and with the fee of xx li. by the yere Henry Erle of Northumbreland had for ũme of hys life (¹) of the ḡunte of the seid late Duke by hys sufficient wrytyng beryng date the xxth daye of Maye the first yere of the reigne of oure Soᵛaigne Lorde the Kyng that nowe is and longe before any treason by the seid late Duke cōmitted and doon; But that the seid f̄res patentis may to the seid Erle of Northumbreland be to hym as good and effectuell after the tenour of the same, This seid acte of geñall p̄viso or eny other acte or p̄viso in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made notwithstanding.

LXXIII. (²)
Proviso for George
Earl of Shrewsbury
for the Stewardship
of the late Duke's
Lands in Stafford-
shire.

PROVYDED also that this geñall acte of p̄viso or any other acte or p̄viso in this parliament made extende not ne be hurtfull or p̄judiciall to George Erle of Shrewsbury of or for the Stewardshīp of all Manours landis and teñtis of Edward late Duke of Buik in the Countie of Staff, ne for the office and Maistership of the game in all forestis chacis and parkes of the seid late Duke in the Countie aforesaid nor to or for the (³) of C s. by the yere; All which offices and fee the seid Erle hadd for ũme of hys life of the graunte of the seid Duke by hys sufficient Wrytyng dated the xxth daye of Maye in the first yere of the reigne of oure Soᵛaigne Lorde the Kyng that nowe is; But that the seid Erle maye have occupie and enjoye the seid offices and fee accordyng to the tenure and effecte of the seid Wrytyng by the seid late Duke to hym therof made. The seid geñall p̄viso or any other acte made in this p̄sent parliament to the contrie notwithstanding. (⁴)

LXXIV. (⁴)

LXXV.
Proviso for Henry
Norreys Esquire,
for the Manors
of Southo, in
Huntingdonshire,
and Tilbroke, in
Bedfordshire.

PROVYDED always that this Acte of Atteynder shall not be hurtfull nor p̄judiciall unto Henry Norreys Esquier nor to theires males of hys body lauffully begoten of and for the Manour of Southo with the membres and app̄tenaunces in the Countie of Hunt or of and for the Manour of Tilbroke with the membres and app̄tenaunces in the Countie of Bed lately given and ḡunted unto the seid Henry Norreys and hys heires males of hys body lauffully begoten, by oure seid Soᵛaigne Lorde Kyng Henry the eight by hys f̄res patentis under hys greate Seale beryng date the eight daye of Novembr the xiiijth yere of hys moost noble reigne; But that the seid Henry Norreys and theires males of hys body lauffully begoten shall and may have holde and enjoye the same Manours with thapp̄tenaunces with allmañ of Knyghtis fees advousons of Churches and all libties fraunchesies and cōmodities in the seid f̄res patentis conteyned accordyng to the teno^r p̄porte and effecte of the seid f̄res patentis in like mañ forme and condicion as he and hys seid heires males of hys body lauffully begoten shuld or myght have doon if this p̄sent Acte of Atteynder had neᵛ ben made. This p̄sent Acte of Atteynder or eny thyng therin conteigned or eny oder acte in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made to the contrie notwithstanding.

LXXVI.
Proviso for
Thomas Cardican
Gentleman, for the
Manor of Tyllyng-
don, in Surrey.

PROVYDED alwey that this Acte of Atteynder or any other acte or actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made be not in any wise hurtfull or p̄judiciall to Thomas Cardican Gentilman of for and conc̄nyng the Manour of Tyllyngdon with the app̄tenaunces in the Countie of Surrey by oure Soᵛaigne Lorde Kyng Henry the eight by the grace of God of England and of Fraunce Kyng Defender of the feithe and Lorde of Irelande by hys f̄res patentis under hys greate Seale dated at Westm̄ the first daye of Marche the xijth yere of hys moost noble reigne unto the seid Thomas Cardican ḡunted for ũme of hys life; But that the same f̄res patentis be of the same effecte strenght plite qualitie and condicion unto the seid Thomas Cardican for ũme of hys life as touchyng and conc̄nyng the seid Manour and all other thyngis in the same f̄res patentis conteigned and specified as they were at the begynnyng of this p̄sent parliament. The seid Acte of Atteynder or any other acte or actes in this parliament made or to be made to the contrie of the seid f̄res patentis notwithstanding, and as if the seid Acte of Atteynder or any other acte or actes made or to be made in this p̄sent parliament had neᵛ be had ne made. (⁵)

LXXVII. (⁶)

LXXVIII.
Proviso for
Cristofer Rochester,
and Henry his Son,
for the Manor, &c.
of Chyngenhall
or Chiggenell,
in Essex.

PROVYDED alwey that this Acte of Atteynder or any thyng therin conteyned shall not be hurtfull or p̄judiciall unto Cristofer Rochestre Gentilman ner to Henry Rochestre Sonne and heire apparaunt of the seid Cristofere of and for the Manour of Chyngenhall otherwise called Chiggenell with thapp̄tenaunces in the Countie of Essex and thadvouson of the Churche of Chyngenhall otherwise called Chiggenall to the seid Manour belongyng; nor of also of and for oon Watermyll to the same Water belongyng and viewe of Franceplege their rentis revsions ðvices and vilaynes, which seid Manour and other the p̄misses were lately given and graunted unto the seid Cristofer and Henry for ũme of their lives and the lengest liver of theym by oure Soᵛaigne Lorde Henry the eight by the grace of God Kyng of England and of Fraunce Defender of the feithe and Lorde of Irelande by hys f̄res patentis beryng date the xxvjth daye of Januarie the xiiijth yere of hys moost noble reigne; But that the seid Cristofer and Henry Rochestre and either of theym and their assignes shall and may have holde and enjoye the seid Manour and other the p̄misses and eᵛy parte of theym accordyng to the tenour p̄porte and effecte of the seid f̄res patentis as they shuld have doon if this acte had not be made, any thyng conteyned in this p̄sent Acte of Atteynder notwithstanding and in like mañ and forme as though this acte had neᵛ been hadd ne made.

¹ See § XIII. of this Act.

² See also § LX. of this Act.

³ Fee or Rent, See § LX.

⁴ Here follows a Proviso in favour of Charles Earl of Worcester, which is an exact Duplicate of that in § XIV. of this Act.

⁵ Here follows a Proviso in favour of Sir Edward Darrell Knight, which is a Duplicate of that in § XLIII. of this Act, with the Variations there noted.

CHAPTER XXI.

THACTE of AuCtorite.

THE KYNG oure SoVaigne Lorde considering that dyvs and many psones wherof sūme of theym be deceased and sūme of theym ben on life have ben atteynted of high treason for dyvs treasons by theym comitted and doon ayenst their naturall dutye of their allegeaunce, yet nevtheless the Kyngis Highnes of hys moost goodly and blessed mynde and of hys especiall grace enclyned to mcy and pitie considering the meritis and desertis of the seid offenders or such as shuld have ben their heires if the seid Atteyndours had not ben hadd, is agreed and contentid that it be enacted by his Highnes and the Lordes spūall and temporall and the Comons in this p̄sent parliament assembled and by thauCtoritie of the same, That hys seid Highnes fromhensforth duryng hys life shall at hys pleasoure have full auCtoritie and power by hys tres patentis under hys greate Seale to revse adnulle repele and avoyde the atteyndours of all and synguler parsones and evy of theym as have ben atteynted of high treason by auCtoritie of parliament or by the comon lawe at eny tyme fro the xxijth daye of Junye the first yere of the reigne of Kyng Richard the thirde or any tyme syn or any tyme duryng this p̄sent parliament. And furthermore that the Kingis Grace by his seid tres patentis under his greate Seale have full auCtoritie and power to enable the seid psones so atteynted and evy of theym and such as shuld have ben their heires if the seid Atteynders had not ben, in name blode p̄mynence and dignytie and to restore the same psons and evy of theym to all such Castellis Manours landes tēntis rentis revsions possessions and hereditamentis as at the tyme of the seid restitution shall reste or be in the handes or possession of oure seid SoVaigne Lorde by reason of the seid Atteyndours or any of theym, as if the seid psones atteynted had not ben atteynted nor any such Atteynders had nev ben had or made; And that the seid tres patentis rehersyng the seid revsall repell adnullacion and avoydaunce of the seid acte or actes of Atteynders or of the seid judgement or judgementis of Atteynders and the inhablementis of the seid psones or eny of theym that it shall pleas the Kyngis Highnes soo to enable and the restitution of the enheritaunce conteigned in any of oure seid SoVaigne Lorde the Kyngis tres patentis at eny tyme herafter to be made accordyng to theffecte of this acte shalbe as good effectuall and avaylable in the Lawe to evy of the same psones to whome they shalbe made and to their heires and assignes after theffecte tenour p̄porte grauntis and wordis of the same, as if the same maters wordis tenours and p̄portis conteigned in any of the seid tres patentis so made were fully enaCtid established and auCtorised by auCtoritie of parliament.

AND it is further enacted by thauCtoritie abovesaid that all such tres patentis as have ben made to any psonne or psones by the foresaid late Kyng of famous memorye Henry the vijth or by the Kyng oure SoVaigne Lorde that nowe is, of any Castellis Manours advousons revsions landes tēntis possessions or hereditamentis as cāme to handis or possession of the foresaid late Kyng Henry the vijth or to the handes or possession of our SoVaigne Lorde the Kyng that nowe is by reason of any of the foresaid Atteyndours and also such tres patentis as oure seid SoVaigne Lorde the Kyng shall herafter make to any psonne or psones of any the seid Castellis Manours landis tēntis or hereditamentis so beyng in hys handis or possession by reason of any the seid Atteynders shalbe and stande in their full v̄tue and strenght to the foresaid psonne or psones their heires and assignes accordyng to theffecte tenour and p̄porte of the same tres patentis and also that the seid psonne and psones to whom the foresaid graunte was or shalbe soo made their heires and assignes may lafully have and enjoye the same castellis manours advousons revsions landes tēntis possessions and hereditamentis soo to hym or theym graunted accordyng to theffecte tenour p̄porte and forme of the same tres patentis. This foresaid auCtoritie and power of restitution to oure seid SoVaigne Lorde the Kyng given by this acte of parliament or hys restitution theruppon to be made or any article in this p̄sent parliament to the cont̄rie notwithstanding.

AND also it is further enacted by thauCtoritie aforesaid that all and evy psonne and psones and their heires as shall have any right title or in̄test to any of the p̄misses at the tyme of any restitution by the Kyngis Highnes in forme aforesaid herafter to be made by hys tres patentis other then hys Highnes and hys heires, shall have their foresaid right title and in̄test to theym saved. This acte or the foresaid restitution notwithstanding.

PROVYDED alwayes that this p̄sent Acte of AuCtoritie of restitution or any thyng in the same conteyned extende not to the enablement or restitution in name blode or inheritaunce of any psonne or psones that shuld have ben heire or heires to Edmonde Delapole late Erle of Suff if he had not ben atteynted of treason by auCtoritie of parliament or by the comon lawe or otherwise.

PROVYDED alway that all and evy psonne and psones their heires executours and assignes that have or holde in possession or use or that herafter shall have or holde in possession or in use eny honours castellis lordships manours landes tēntis revsions fees offices annuyties fee fermes rentis chargis advousons of abbaties priories prebendis churches or chaunties libties fraunchesies or eny oder hereditamentis or possessions by the Kyng oure SoVaigne Lorde that nowe is by hys tres patentis or by the tres patentis of Kyng Henry the vijth of famous memorie father to oure seid nowe SoVaigne Lorde in fee symple fee taylle or for t̄me of lyfe or yeres or by exchange or by eny Acte of parliament or dede of feoffement made by eny the Kyngis Counsaillours by thadvyse or cōmaundement of oure seid SoVaigne Lorde the Kyng to theym or eny of theym or to their Auncestours or to the Auncestour of any of theym made yeven or graunted, and all and evy psonne and psones their heires and assignes eny thyng havng claymyng or p̄tendyng to have in use or in possession by or from the patentis of oure seid SoVaigne Lorde the Kyng that now is or of the seid Kyng Henry the vijth their heires counsaillours recovours or assignes be not hurted nor p̄judiced by this p̄sent Acte of AuCtoritie of restitution nor by eny thyng therin conteyned, nor by eny tres patentis theruppon by oure seid SoVaigne Lorde the Kyng by vertue of this p̄sent acte to be made to eny psonne or psones. This p̄sent acte or any thyng therin conteyned or eny tres patentis by vertue thereof herafter to be made notwithstanding.

PROVYDED alwey that this Acte of AuCtoritie and power of restitution or any other acte in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made extende not ne be in any wise p̄judiciall or hurtfull to Sir Thomas Lovell, Knyght of the Kingis moost honorable ordre of the Garter ne to hys heires, of for or conc̄nyng any graute by tres patentis made by oure SoVaigne Lorde the Kyng that now is or by the late moost famous Kyng of memorye Henry the vijth to the seid Sir Thomas and to hys heires of any Manour or Manours landes tēntis rentis revsions v̄vices advousons libties or other hereditamentis whatsoever they be; But that the same tres patentis and evy of theym and all and evy thyng in theym and evy of theym conteyned be and shalbe fromhensforth to the same Sir Thomas and to hys heires of like qualitie as good and avaylable accordyng to the tenour p̄porte forme and effecte of the same tres patentis as they were before the begynnyng of this p̄sent parliament. This Acte or eny thyng therin conteigned notwithstanding.

PROVYDED alwey that this Acte of graunte of restitution be in no wyse hurtfull or p̄judiciall unto Dame Johane Calthrope ner to the heires males of the bodye of the same Dame Johane lafully begoten betwene Sir Philip Calthrope Knyght and the same Dame Johane of for or conc̄nyng the revsion of the Manour and Lordship of Polsted Hall in Burneham in the Countie of Norff with thevouson of the churche to the seid Manour and Lordship belongyng and thre acres of Lande lyng in the felde called Westhow in Burneham aforesaid

Power given to the King during his Life to reverse, by his Letters Patent, all Attainders for High Treason since 22d June 1 Ric.III;

And to restore the Persons attainted in Blood and Estate;

Such Letters Patent shall be as valid, as if enacted and authorized by Parliament.

II. Confirmation of Letters Patent by Hen. VII. or by the present King, of Castles, Manors, &c. forfeited by Attainders.

III. Saving for the Rights of others at the Time of Restitution.

IV. Exception: As to Restitution of the Heirs of Edmund late Earl of Suffolk.

V. Proviso for all Grantees of the K. Hen. VII. and K. Hen. VIII.

VI. Proviso for Sir Thomas Lovell, for Grants to him.

VII. Proviso for Dame Johane Calthrop, for the Manor, &c. of Polsted Hall, in Burneham, in Norfolk.

For the Manor of Erpingham, &c. in Norfolk.

together with the comon a pasture and faldeige with all the synguler app'tenaunces to the seid Manour in any wise belongyng or apperteignyng; ner of and for the Manourof Erpingham with all and singler thapp'tenaunces within the Countie aforeseid with the advouson of the Churche and with all other thapp'tenaunces to the same Manour belongyng or apperteignyng, the which revsion and also the seid Manour of Erpingham with thapp'tenauncē as is aforeseid were given and g'anted by the Kyng oure Sovaigne Lorde by hys tres patentis dated at Westm̄ the xth daye of Novembr in the thirde yere of hys reigne unto the same Dame Johane and to the heires males of her body begoten by the seid Sir Philip; But that the seid tres patentis and evy thyng conteyned within the same be good and effectuell in the lawe unto the seid Dame Johane and to hir heires males of her body lauffully begoten as is aforeseid; the seid Acte of graunte of restitution ner any other acte or actes in this p'sent parliament made or to be made to the contrary in any wyse notwithstanding.

VIII.

Proviso for Henry Norris, Esq. for the Manors of Shelford, Stokbardolff, Gedlyng, Thurswey, Beamont, Bayjos and Tailby, in the Counties of Nottingham, Lincoln, and Derby.

PROVYDED alweys that this Acte of restitution or any other acte or actes in this p'sent parliament made or to be made be not in eny wise hurtfull nor p'judiciall to Henry Norres Esquyer or to hys heires of hys body lauffully begoten of for or concnyng the Manours or Lordships of Shelford Stokbardolff and Gedlyng Thurswey Beamont Bayjos and Tailby with their app'tenaunces within the Counties of Notynḡ Lincoln and Derb̄ with all rentis vices hereditamentis or eny other thyngis to the seid Henry Norres and hys seid heires given and graunted by oure Sovaigne Lorde Henry the eight by the grace of God of England and of Fraunce Kyng Defendour of the feithe and Lorde of Irelande by hys tres patentis under hys greate Seale wherof the date is at Westm̄ the xx. daye of Februarie the xijth yere of hys reigne; But that the same tres patentis be of the same effecte and strenght plite qualitie and condicion to the seid Henry Norres and hys seid heires of hys body lauffully begoten as touchyng and concnyng the seid Manours and Lordships afore rehersed and all other thingis in the same tres patentis conteyned as they were before the begynnyng of this p'sent parliament. The seid acte or actes in this p'sent parliament made or to be made to the contrie of the seid tres patentis notwithstanding, And as if the seid Acte of restitution or eny other acte or actes made or to be made in this p'sent parliament had nev̄ ben had ne made.

IX.

Proviso for Charles Earl of Worcester, for the Manors of Tichemshe, Duston, Chelneston, Caldecote, and Higham Ferrys, in Northamptonshire, and Tilbroke in Bedfordshire.

PROVYDED alwey that this acte of restitution or eny oder acte or actes made or to be made in this p'sent parliament be not in any wise prejudiciall or hurtfull to Charles Erle of Wurcestre and hys heires males of hys body lauffully begoten of for or concnyng the Manour of Tichemshe Duston Chelneston Caldecote Higham Ferrys with thapp'tenaunces in the Countie of Norht̄ the Manour of Tilbroke with thapp'tenaunces in the Countie of Bed̄ amonges oder given and g'anted by oure late Sovaigne Lorde of famous memorie Kyng Henry the vijth fader to our seid Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng that now is, by hys tres patentis under hys greate Seale wherof the date is the ixth day of Marche in the firste yere of hys reigne; nor be p'judiciall nor hurtfull to the seid Erle and hys seid heires males of hys body lauffully begoten of for or concnyng eny rentis vices hereditamentis or eny other thyng or thyngis conteigned in the same tres patentis of the seid late Kyng in Tichemshe Duston Chelneston Caldecote Higham Ferrys and Tilbroke in the seid Counties of Norht̄ and Bed̄ by the same late Kyng to the same Erle and hys seid heires males of hys body lauffully begoten given and g'anted by the seid tres patentis by whatsoev̄ name or names in the seid tres patentis the seid Charles is called; But that the same tres patentis be of the same effecte strenght plite qualitie condicion and avaylable to the seid Erle and hys seid heires males of hys body lauffully begoten in evy thyng for and concnyng the seid Manours and other the p'misses as they were at the begynnyng of this p'sent parliament, the foresaid acte of restitution or eny other acte or actes in this p'sent parliament made or to be made to the contrie of the same tres patentis notwithstanding. And as if the seid Acte of restitution or eny other acte or actes in this p'sent parliament made or to be made to the contrie of the seid tres patentis or eny of them had nev̄ ben had nor made.

X.

Proviso for Sir William Compton, for certain Grants, by the Kings Letters Patents of sundry Dates.

PROVYDED alweys that this p'sent acte of auctorite and power of restitution or eny other acte or actes in this p'sent parliament made or to be made or any thyng or thyngis in them or any of them conteyned, be not hurtfull nor p'judiciall to Sir William Compton Knyght and hys heires of hys body lauffully begoten of for or concnyng the Manours lordshippes landes tenementis rentis revsions knyghtis fees patronages p'sentacions libties fraunchesies and thyngis whatsoev̄ in the sevall tres patentis of oure Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng herunder rehersed conteyned and comprised and to the same Sir William and hys seid heires of hys body lauffully begoten given and graunted by oure seid Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng by hys seid sevall tres patentis hereafter ensuyng that is to sey; by his seid tres patentis wherof the date is the xxvijth daye of Februarie in the fourth yere of hys moost noble reigne; and also by hys other tres patentis wherof the date is the xxjth daye of Marche in the vth yere of hys seid moost noble reigne; And also by hys other tres patentis wherof the date is the xxvijth daye of Octobr in the vijth yere of hys seid moost noble reigne; And also by hys other tres patentis wherof the date is the xxth daye of October in the xijth yere of hys seid moost noble reigne of for or concnyng the Manours landes tenentis rentis vices advousons patronages p'sentacions libties fraunchesies hereditamentis and thyngis whatsoev̄ in the seid tres patentis or any of them conteigned and to the seid Sir William and to theires of hys body lauffully begoten given and graunted by oure seid Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng by hys seid tres patentis under hys greate Seale; But that the seid tres patentis and evy of them and evy thyng and thyngis in them and evy of them conteigned be as good and as advaylable in the lawe to the seid Sir William and the heires of hys body lauffully begoten and of the same strenght vtue qualitie and effecte as they and evy of them were before the begynnyng of this p'sent parliament: the said Acte of Auctorite and power of restitution or any other acte or actes in this p'sent parliament made or to be made to the contrie notwithstanding, And as if the seid Acte of Auctorite and power of restitution or any other acte or actes in this p'sent parliament made or to be made, or any thyng or thynges in them conteyned or recited contrie to the said tres patentis or any of them, had never ben had nor made.

XI.

Proviso for the said Sir William Compton, for the Manor of Maxstok, in Warwickshire.

For the said Sir William and his Wife, for the Manors of Elcombe and Uscott, in Wiltshire.

PROVYDED also alwey that the seid Acte of Auctorite and power of restitution or any other acte or actes in this p'sent parliament made or to be made or any thyng or thyngis in them conteyned be not hurtfull nor p'judiciall to the seid Sir William and hys heires males of hys bodie lauffully begoten, of for or concnyng the Manour of Maxstok in the Countie of War̄ landes tenementis hereditamentis and thynges comprised and specified in the tres patentis of oure seid Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng wherof the date is the xxth daye of Octobr in the xijth yere of hys seid moost noble reigne and by the same tres patentis given and graunted unto the seid Sir William and hys seid heires males of hys body lauffully begoten, by oure seid Sovaigne Lorde; nor also to be hurtfull nor p'judiciall to the seid Sir William and Dame Warborough hys Wyfe and the heires of the body of the seid Sir William lauffully begoten, of for or concnyng the Manours of Elcombe and Uscott in the Countie of Wiltes̄ Manours landes tenementis hereditamentis and thynges comprised and specified in the tres patentis of oure seid Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng, wherof the date is the xvijth daye of Maye in the ixth yere of hys moost noble reigne; But that aswell the same tres patentis dated the seid xx. daye of Octobr in the seid xijth yere of hys seid moost noble reigne and evy thyng and thyngis in them conteyned be as good and advaylable to the seid Sir William and hys seid heires males of hys body lauffully begoten and of the same strenght vertue qualitie and effecte as they were before the begynnyng of this p'sent parliament, as also the seid other tres patentis dated the seid xvijth daye of Maye in the seid ixth yere of hys seid mooste noble reigne and evy thyng in them conteigned be as good and advaylable to the seid Sir William and Dame Warborough and the heires of the body of the seid Sir William lauffully begoten as they were before the begynnyng of this p'sent parliament;

the seid acte of auctoritie and power of restitution or any other acte or actes in this þesent parliament made or to be made or any thyng in theym or any of theym conteyned contrarie to the seid tres patentis or any of theym notwithstanding, and as if the seid acte of power and auctoritie of restitution or any other acte or actes in this þesent parliament made or to be made or any thyng or thyngis in theym or any of theym conteyned contrarie to the same tres patentis or any of theym had neþer had nor made.

PROVYDED alwey that this acte or any other acte or actes in this þesent parliament made or to be made or any thyng in theym or any of theym conteyned or to be conteyned in any wyse be not hurtfull or þjudiciall to Henry Courtenay Knyght Erle of Devon ne to hys heires males of hys body lauffully begoten of for or conþnyng the Manours of Edelmeton otherwise called Saysbury Diphams Claverynges Swalcliffe and Covelehall with the appþtenaunces in the Countie of Midd, and of and for all meases landes teñtis rentis reþvisions and þvices with thappþtenaunces called Claverynges in Edelmeton in the seid Countie of Midd, and of and for all meases landes teñtis mylles rentis reþvisions and þvices with thappþtenaunces in Woxbrige in the seid Countie of Midd, and to and for all landes teñtis rentis reþvisions and þvices with thappþtenaunces called Hersyes Lytell Helyndon and Greate Helyndon in Helyndon in the seid Countie of Midd, and of and for all Knightis fees advousons of Churches Vicarage Chauntries and Chapellis and of and for all homagis wardis mariages reliefis eschetis viewys of frankplege courtis tollys faires markettis liberties frauncheyis privileg and cōmodities to the seid Manours landes and teñtis or any of theym in anywyse apperteignyng or belongyng gevyn and graunted by oure Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng that nowe is to the seid Erle by the name of the reþvision of the seid Manours landis and teñtis rente reþvisions and þvices with thappþtenaunces after the deth of John Peche Knyght withoute heire male of hys body begoten nowe decessed by hys tres patentis beryng date the xvijth daye of Novembr the xiiijth yere of the moost noble reigne of oure seid Sovaigne Lorde; To have and to hold the seid reþvision of all the seid Manours landes teñtis and other hereditamentis with thappþtenaunces aforeseid to the seid Erle and to hys seid heires males of hys body lauffully begoten after the deth of the seid Sir John Peche without heire male of hys body lauffully begoten as by the same tres patentis doith and may more at large appere; But that the seid tres patentis and evy thyng in theym conteyned be of as good effecte and strenght and as avayleable in the lawe unto the seid Erle and to hys heires males of hys body lauffully begoten as they were in evy thyng at any tyme before this þesent parliament, and as though this acte or any other acte in this þesent parliament had neþer be had ne made.

PROVYDED alwey that this acte ner any other acte or actes in this þesent parliament made or to be made nor any graunte or restitution hereafter to be made by oure Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng by reason or auctoritie of this acte or by reason of hys tres patentis be not in enywyse hurtfull ner þjudiciall to Sir Peter Eggecombe Knyght ner to the heires males of hys body lauffully begoten of for or conþnyng the Manours of Bodryngan otherwise called Bodryngan Tregryan otherwise called Tregreham Tremodret Trevelen Penstrasawe Tretheke Trelowthas Trewarrack Cosawys Trebarth Resogaw Dorset Tucoys Penrynborough Pencoyis Huntyngdon Castell Trebullok Crukevallauns Trebesethk and Trurowborough with thappþtenaunces in the Countie of Cornwall; or of for or conþnyng eny tynne warkys or any other þfettis cōmodities or hereditamentis belonging to the seid Manours and other þmisses or to eny of theym which somtyme were to Sir Henry Bodrugan Knyght atteynted of High Treason, And the which the moost Reþvende fader in God Thomas Legate de late of the See Apostolique Cardynall Archebushop of Yorke Primate of England and Chaunceller of the same, John Heron Knyght Baldewyn Malet and Adam Raleigh by their dede by thadvyse and cōmaundement of the Kyng oure Sovaigne Lorde yave and dymysed and by the same dede delyved to the foreseid Peter Eggecombe Knyght by the Name of Peter Eggecombe Knyght for the Kyngis body; To have and to hold the seid Manours and other þmisses with their appþtenaunces to the foreseid Peter Eggecombe and to the heires males of hys body lauffully begoten, and for defaute of such issue of the body of the foresaid Peter that all the foreseid Manours landes and tenementis and other þmisses with their appþtenaunces to the foreseid Cardynall John Heron Baldewyn Malet and Adam Raleigh to their heires and assignes to thuse of oure Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng and to hys heires and assignes shuld revte for evy; But that the seid dede and evy thyng in the same dede conteyned and made unto the seid Sir Peter Eggecombe of the seid Manours and other þmisses in maner and forme as is abovesaid be as good and effectuell to hym and to the heires males of hys body lauffully begoten, and of as good strenght effecte plite and qualitie accordyng to the pþorte tenure and effecte of the same dede as it was before the begynnnyng of this parliament; The seid acte or any other acte or actes in this þesent parliament made or to be made, or eny tres patentis or restitution to eny þsone or þsones made or hereafter to be made by the Kyng oure Sovaigne Lorde or otherwise to the contrarie of the seid dede notwithstanding, and as if the seid acte or eny other acte or actes in this parliament made or hereafter to be made or eny restitution made or hereafter to be made by the Kyng oure Sovaigne Lorde by hys tres patentis or otherwise had neþer be had ne made.

PROVYDED alwey that this acte ner any other acte or actis in this þesent parliament made or to be made ner any graunte or restitution hereafter to be made by oure Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng by reason or auctoritie of this acte or by hys tres patentis be not in eny wise hurtfull or þjudiciall to Sir Peter Eggecombe Knyght sonne and heire to Sir Richard Eggecombe Knyght decessed ner to the heires males of the body of the seid Sir Richard lauffully begoten, of for or conþnyng the Castell honour lordshipp or manour of Totenese, or of for or conþnyng the Manours or Lordeships of Corneworthy Huessehe or Lodeswell in the Countie of Devon or of for or conþnyng eny meases landes or teñtis or rentis which somtyme were John le Zouche Knyght Lorde Zouche in Totenese Corneworthy Huessehe Lodeswelle in Northmolton, or of for or conþnyng eny knyghtis fees advousons of Abbeys Pories Churches Chapellis Chauntries Hospitallis or other spirituall beneficiis whatsoev they be to the foreseid Castell honour lordeships manours landes and teñtis or to eny of theym pteynnyng or belongyng, or of for or conþnyng eny wardes mariages reliefis eschetis fynes rentis reþvisions fee fermes hariottis letes courtis suytis of courtis homagis viewes of Frankeplege parkes warennys wrekyis of the See tynne warke or eny other þfyt or cōmoditie to the foreseid Castell honour lordshipp manours landes and teñtis or eny of theym in eny maner wyse pteynnyng or belongyng, Which castell honour lordshipp manours and other þmisses Kyng Henry the vijth of famous memorie fader to oure Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng that nowe is, by hys tres patentis yave and graunted to the seid Sir Richard Eggecombe Knyght fader to the seid Sir Peter Eggecombe and to the heires males of hys body lauffully begoten; But that the seid tres patentis and evy thyng in the same conteyned be as good and effectuell to the seid Sir Peter Eggecombe and to the heires males of the body of the seid Sir Richard Eggecombe lauffully begoten and of as good strenght effecte plite and qualitie accordyng to the pþorte tenure and effecte of the seid tres patentis made to the seid Sir Richard Eggecombe fader to the seid Sir Peter as they were before the begynnnyng of this þesent parliament, the seid acte or eny other acte or actes in this þesent parliament made or to be made or eny tres patentis or restitution to eny þsone or þsones made or hereafter to be made by the Kyng oure Sovaigne Lorde or otherwise to the contrarie of the seid tres patentis notwithstanding, and as if the seid acte or eny other acte or actes made or hereafter to be made or eny restitution made or hereafter to be made by the Kyng oure Sovaigne Lorde by hys tres patentis or otherwise had neþer be had ne made.

XII.
Proviso for Henry Earl of Devon, for the Manors of Edelmeton or Saysbury Diphams, Claverynges, Swalcliffe, and Covelehall, in Middlesex.

Lands in Woxbrige [Uxbridge] Middlesex.

Land in Helyndon, Middlesex.

XIII.
Proviso for Sir Peter Eggecombe, for the Manors of Bodryngan or Bodrygan, Tregryan, or Tregreham, Tremodret, Trevelen, Penstrasawe, Tretheke, Trelowthas, Trewarrack, Cosawys, Trebarth, Resogaw, Dorset, Tucoys, Penrynborough, Pencoyis, Huntyngdon, Castell, Trebullok, Crukevallauns, Trebesethk, and Trurowborough, in the County of Cornwall; and Tin Works, &c. there.

XIV.
Proviso for Sir Peter Eggecombe Kat. Son and Heir of Sir Rich. Eggecombe Knight, for the Castle and Manor of Totness, and the Manors of Corneworthy, Huessehe or Lodeswell, in Devonshire, &c.

XV.
Proviso for Lady Katharine Gordon, for the Manors of Filberdys or Philbertis, Long Wittenham, Fyfehyd, and Eton, in Berkshire, &c.

PROVYDED alwey that this acte of restitution or any other acte or actis made or to be made in this p̄sent parliament or any thyng in theym or eny thyng conteigned or to be conteigned in theym be not in any wise p̄judiciall or hurtfull to the Lady Kateryne Gordon for t̄me of her life of for or con̄nyng the Manours or Lordeships of Filberdys otherwise called Philbertis Long Wittenham Fyfehyd and Eton in the Countie of Ber̄k with all mesuages membres medowes lesues rentis rev̄sions d̄vices pastures wodes parkis warennys chaces waters mylls feris markettis courtis letis vewes of Franke plegys Knyghtis fees advousons of Abbeys Priories Churches Chapellis Chaunteries p̄bendaries and other beneficis of Churches what soēv they be to the seid Manours or Lordeships or to any of them in eny man̄ of wise or what soēv they be p̄teynnyng or belongyng or any parcell therof, and all messuages landes tētis rentis rev̄sions and d̄vices with their app̄tenaunces in Filbertis Long Wittenham Fifehid and Eton aforeseid in the Countie aforeseid, and also lx. acres of Medowe with thapp̄tenaunces in the Parishe of More within the Countie of Oxford parcell of the seid Manour of Fyfehyde ḡanted by oure Sov̄aigne Lorde Henry the eight of England and of Fraunce Kyng Defensōr of the Feithe and Lorde of Ireland by hys t̄res patentis under hys great Seale to oon Jamys Strangwayes and the seid Lady Kālyne Gordon late Wife to the seid Jamys for t̄me of the life of the same Jamys and Lady Kālyne Gordon and to ēvy of theym longest livyng; which t̄res patentis berith date at Westm̄ the xiiijth daye of Februarie the thirde yere of the reigne of the Kyng aboveseid. And that the seid acte of restitution or any other acte or actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made be not p̄judiciall or hurtfull to the seid Lady Kālyne Gordon duryng her life of for or con̄nyng any rentis d̄vices hereditamentis or any other thyng or thyngis conteyned in the same t̄res patentis of oure seid Sov̄aigne Lorde and by hym to the seid Jamys and Lady Kālyne for t̄me of life of the same Jamys and Lady Kālyne Gordon and to ēvy of theym lengest levying gevyn and ḡanted; But that the seid t̄res patent̄ be as good and of the same strenght plite qualitie condicion and avaylable to the seid Lady Kālyne for t̄me of her life in ēvy thyng accordyng to the tenour and p̄porte of the same as they were at the begynnnyng of this p̄sent parliament, and as though no such acte of restitution or any other acte or actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made or any thyng in theym or any of theym conteigned or to be conteigned in theym had not ben had ne made.

XVI.
Proviso for the said Lady Katharine Gordon, for the Manors of Frylham or Frylleforde, and Garford, in Berkshire.

PROVYDED alwey that this acte of Restitucion or any other (¹) or actes made or to be made in this p̄sent parliament or any thyng in theym or any thyng conteigned or to be conteigned in theym be not in any wise p̄judiciall or hurtfull to the Lady Kālyne Gordon for t̄me of her life of for or con̄nyng the Manours or Lordeships of Frylham otherwise called Frylleforde and Garford with all membres and hys app̄tenaunces univ̄sall to the same Manours or Lordeships or to any of theym in any man̄ of wise p̄teynnyng or belongyng in the Countie of Ber̄k, and all and singuler Knyghtis fees to the seid Manours or Lordeships and to ēvy of theym in eny man̄ of wyse p̄teynnyng or belongyng, And also all and singuler meases landes tētis medowes lesues pastures rentis rev̄sions and d̄vices with all and singuler their app̄ten̄nc̄ in Frylham otherwise called Frylleforde and Garford aforeseid in the Countie aforeseid graunted by oure Sov̄aigne Lorde Henry the eight of England and of Fraunce Kyng Defender of oure feithe and Lorde of Ireland by hys t̄res patentis under hys greate Seale to the seid Lady Kālyne Gordon for t̄me of the life of the same Lady Kālyne Gordon; Which hys t̄res patentis berith date at Otford the xxiiijth daye of Junye in the ixth yere of the reigne of the Kyng aboveseid. and that the seid acte of restitution or any other acte or actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made be not p̄judiciall or hurtfull to the seid Lady Kālyne Gordon duryng her life of for or con̄nyng any rentis d̄vices hereditamentis or any oder thyng or thyngis conteyned in the seid t̄res patentis of oure seid Sov̄aigne Lorde the Kyng and by hym to the seid Lady Kālyne Gordon for t̄me of her life given and ḡanted; But that the seid t̄res patentis be as good and of the same strenght plite qualitie condicion and advaylable to the seid Lady Kālyne for t̄me of her life in ēvy thyng accordyng to the tenour and p̄porte of the same as they were at the begynnnyng of this p̄sent parliament as though no suche acte of restitution or eny other acte or actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made or eny thyng in theym or eny of theym conteyned or to be conteyned in them had not ben had ne made.

XVII.
Proviso for Edward Earl of Derby, to Grants to his Ancestors by K. Henry VII.

PROVYDED alwey that this acte of auctoritie given to the Kyng oure Sov̄aigne Lorde to make restitucions &c. nor any other acte inade or to be in this p̄sent parliament be not hurtfull or p̄judiciall to Edward Erle of Derby nowe beyng within age and in Warde to oure seid Sov̄aigne Lorde ne to hys heires, nor to any p̄sone or p̄sones seased to hys use or behofe or to thuse or behofe of any of theym of to ne for any giftis or grauntes joyntly or sēvallye made had or graunted by any t̄res patentis made by oure late Sov̄aigne Lorde of famous memorie Kyng Henry the vijth to Thomas Erle of Derby Besaill to the seid Erle or to the seid late Erle by the name of Thomas Stanley Knyght Lorde Stanley or to George Stanley Knyght Lorde Straunge Ayle to the seid Edward nowe Erle of Derby or the seid George late Lorde Straunge were called or named in any of the seid t̄res patentis of or for any honours castellis lordeships man̄s landis tētis rentis rev̄sions advousons offices libties franchises or other hereditamentis what soēv they be or by what name or names they be named or called or any of theym in the seid t̄res patentis so that the seid t̄res patentis and ēvy thyng in the same conteyned be as good and effectuell accordyng to the tenour and p̄porte of the same t̄res patentis as this acte or eny other acte in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made had nēv ben had or made.

XVIII.
Proviso for Anne Countess of Derby for her Dower.

AND ALSO P̄vyded that this p̄sent acte nor any other acte in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made be not hurtfull or p̄judiciall to Anne Countesse of Derby in to for or of any honours castellis man̄s lordeships landis tētis rentis advousons or hereditamentis or any parcell of the p̄misses to her assigned or to be assigned or graunted by the Kyng oure Sov̄aigne Lorde for t̄me of her life in the name of joynture or dower in any of the possessions and hereditamentis of Thomas Erle of Derby her late husband.

XIX.
Proviso for Sir David Owen, for the Manors of Welton, Wolde, Bukby, Watford, Creton, and Creke, in Northamptonshire.

Manor of Oxshulf in Warwickshire, and Lands, &c. in Coventry.

Lands in Borisworth and Dounton, in Leicestershire.

Annuity out of Manor of Framlingham, &c. Norfolk.

PROVYDED alwey that this acte of restitution or any oder acte or actes made or to be made in this p̄sent parliament be not in eny wise hurtfull or p̄judiciall to Sir David Owen Knyght and hys heires males of hys body lauffully begoten of for or con̄nyng the Man̄s of Welton Wolde Bukby Watford Creton and Creke with thapp̄tenaunces in the Countie of Norf̄t, and dȳs oder landis tētis woodis rentis rev̄sions and d̄vices in Welton Wolde Bukby Watford Creton Creke Litill Creke Ferthingston Shetlanger and Netherholwall in the same Countie, the Manour of Oxshulf with thapp̄tenaunces in the Countie of War̄ and dȳs landes tētis rentis rev̄sions and d̄vices with their app̄tenaunces in the Citie of Coventre and the Subarbis of the same; And also dȳs landis tētis rentis rev̄sions and d̄vices with thapp̄tenaunces in Borisworth and Dounton in the Countie of Leyc̄, and also of and for oon yerely rente of tweyntye poundes yerely goyng oute of the Manours or Lordeships of Framlyngham parva Hanworth Southefeld Loddon Loppam and Formcet in the Countie of Norff, and of and for all oder landis tētis rentis rev̄sions and d̄vices with their app̄tenaunces amonges other gevyn and graunted by oure late Sov̄aigne Lorde the Kyng of famous memorie Kyng Henry the vijth father to oure Sov̄aigne Lorde the Kyng that nowe is by hys t̄res patentis undre hys greate Seale wherof the Date is the seconde daye of Jule the fourth yere of hys moost noble reigne; nor be hurtfull nor p̄judiciall to the seid Sir Davyd and hys heires males of hys body lauffully begoten or for or con̄nyng eny rentis d̄vices or hereditamentis or eny other thyng or thyngis conteigned in the same t̄res patentis of the seid late Kyng, in Welton Wolde Bukby Watford Creke Litill Creke Creton Magna Creton parva Ferthingston Armeley

¹ A Blank;—read 'act.'

Shetlanger and Nethell Holwell in the seid Countie of Norfolk or in Oxshulf Gaydon Hardewyke Priour Napton Chepyng Dorset and Corley in the seid Countie of Warre or in the Citie of Coventre or in the Subarbis of the same or in Borysworth and Dounton in the Countie of Leyce or of and in all and singuler landes and tenitis in the seid tres patentis conteyned, by the seid late Kyng to the seid Sir David and hys heires males of hys body lafully begoten, given and graunted by the seid tres patentis by whatsoever name or names in the seid tres patentis the seid Sir David is named or called; But that the same tres patentis be of the same effecte strenght plite qualitie condicion and avaylable to the seid Sir Davyd and hys heires males of hys body lafully begoten in evy thyng for and concnyng the seid Manours and other the pmisses with their app'tenaunces, and also the seid yerely rent of xx li. as they were at the begynnyng of this p'sent parliament; the seid acte of restitution or eny other acte or actes in this p'sent parliament made or to be made to the contrarie notwithstanding, and as if the seid acte of restitution or eny other acte or actes in this p'sent parliament made or to be made to the contrarie of the seid tres patentis or eny of theym had never ben hadd ner made.

PROVYDED alwey that this Acte of Auctoritie given to the Kyng oure Sovaigne Lorde to make restitucions ner any oder Acte made or to be made in this p'sent parliament, be not hurtfull or pjudiciall to Thomas Stanley sonne and heire of Edward Stanley Knyght late Lorde Mountegle now beying within age and in Warde to oure seid Sovaigne Lorde ner to hys heires ner to eny p'sone or p'sones seased to hys use or behofe or to the use or behofe of any of theym, of to ne for any giftes or grauntes joyntlie or sevallie made had or graunted by eny tres patentis made by our late Sovaigne Lorde of famous memorye Kyng Henry the vijth to Thomas Erle of Derby Aiell to the seid Thomas Stanley or to the seid late Erle by the name of Thomas Stanley Knyght Lorde Stanley or to Edward Stanley Knyght late Lorde Mountegle fader to the seid Thomas Stanley were called or named in eny of the seid tres patentis of or for any honours Castellis Lordeships Manours landes tenitis rentis rev'sions advousons offices liberties Fraunchesies or other hereditamentis what soev they be or by what name or names they be named or called or eny of theym in the seid tres patentis; So that the seid tres patentis and evy thyng in the same conteyned be as good and effectuell according the tenour and p'porte of the same tres patentis as this acte or eny other acte in this p'sent parliament made or to be made had nev be had or made.

PROVYDED alwey that this Acte of Auctoritie and power of restitution or eny other acte or actes in this p'sent parliament made or to be made extende not ne be in any wise pjudiciall to Sir Thomas Lovell Knyght of the Kyngis moost honorable ordre of the Garter ne to hys heires of for or concnyng any graunte by tres patentis made by oure Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng that nowe is or by the late moost famous Kyng of memorye Henry the vijth to the seid Sir Thomas and to hys heires of eny man or man's landis tenitis rentis rev'sions advousons libties or other hereditamentis what soev they be; But that the same tres patentis and evy of theym and all and evy thyng in theym and evy of theym conteyned be and shalbe fromhensforth to the same Sir Thomas and to hys heires of like qualitie as good and avaylable accordyng to the tenour p'porte forme and effecte of the same tres patentis as they were before the begynnyng of this p'sent parliament. This Acte or eny thyng therein conteyned notwithstanding.

PROVYDED alwey that this Acte of Auctoritie of restitution or eny other acte or actes in this p'sent parliament made or to be made or eny graunte or restitution hereafter to be made by oure Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng by reason or auctoritie of this acte or by hys tres patentis be not in any wise hurtfull or pjudiciall to the Abbot of the Monastie of oure blessed Lady of Derley nyght Derby in the Countie of Derby ner to the Convent of the same place ner to their Successours of for or concnyng the advouson and patronage of the Churche of Makworth in the Countie aforesaid with the Chapell of Alastre to the same Churche pteynnyng or appendaunt, ner to the p'sentacion to the same with all Glebe landis tenitis or rentis and p'fettis to the same Churche and Chapell and to either of theym in eny man or wise belongyng or pteynnyng; which advouson of the Churche and patronage of the same amongst other thyngis to the handes of oure Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng came by the reason of convinccion and atteynder of James Towchet Knyght late Lorde of Awdeley of high treason which advouson and patronage Kyng Henry the vijth of famous memorie fader to the Kyng oure Sovaigne Lorde that nowe is, amongst other thyngis by hys tres patentis beryng date at Westmynster the eight daye of Julie in the xxij yere of hys reigne yave and graunted to John late Abbot of the Monastie aforesaid and to the Convent of the same place and to their Successours in free pure and ppetuall almoys; But that the seid tres patentis and evy thyng in the same conteyned be as good and effectuell in the Lawe and of as good strenght plite and qualitie accordyng to the tenour p'porte and effecte of the same to the seid Abbot and Convent and to their Successours as they were before the begynnyng of this p'sent parliament, the seid acte of auctoritie of restitution or eny other acte or actes made or hereafter to be made or eny tres patentis or restitution to eny p'sone or p'sones made or hereafter to be made by the Kyng oure Sovaigne Lorde or otherwise to the contrarie of the seid tres patentis not withstanding, And as if the seid acte or actes or eny other acte or actes made or hereafter to be made or eny restitution made or hereafter to be made by the Kyng oure Sovaigne Lorde by hys tres patentis or otherwise had nev be had ne made.

PROVYDED alwey that this acte of restitution ne any other acte or actes in this p'sent parliament made or to be made be not in eny wyse hurtfull or pjudiciall to Sir Edward Darrell knyght and Alice his wyfe and to the heires males of the body of the seid Sir Edward lafully begoten of and for the Manour of Wanborough with the app'tenaunces and all Mesuages landes cotages and tenementis in Wanborough aforesaid in the Countie of Wiltes, by oure Sovaigne Lorde Kyng Henry the eight by the grace of God of England and of Fraunce Kyng Defensour of the feithe and Lorde of Irelande by hys tres patentis under hys grete Seale dated at Westm̄ the xxiiijth daye of Octobr the vijth yere of hys moost noble reigne unto the seid Sir Edward and Alice hys Wyfe graunted and to the heires males of the body of the seid Sir Edward lafully begoten; But that the same tres patentis be of the same effecte strenght plite qualitie and condicion unto the seid Sir Edward and Alice hys Wyfe and to the heires males of the body of the seid Sir Edward lafully begoten as touchyng and concnyng the scid Manour and all other thyngis in the same tres patentis conteyned and specified, as they were at the begynnyng of this p'sent parliament. The seid acte of restitution or any other acte or actes in this p'sent parliament made or to be made to the contrarie of the seid tres patentis notwithstanding, and as if the seid acte of restitution or any other acte or actes made or to be made in this p'sent parliament had nev be had ne made.

PROVYDED alwey that this acte of restitution ne any other acte or actes in this p'sent parliament made or to be made be not in eny wyse hurtfull or pjudiciall to Dame Alice Darrell Wief unto Sir Edward Darrell knyght of and for the Manour or lordshipp of Caster Bardolf in the Countie of Norfolk by oure Sovaigne Lorde Kyng Henry the eight by the Grace of God of England and of Fraunce Kyng Defensour of the feithe and Lorde of Irelande by hys tres patentis under hys grete Seale dated at Knoll the xiiijth daye of Julie in the thirde yere of hys moost noble reigne unto the same Dame Alice graunted by the name of Alice Stanno^p wedowe late Wyfe of Edmond Stanno^p Gentilman for tyme of her life; But that the same tres patentis be of the same effecte strenght plite qualitie and condicion unto the said Dame Alice as touchyng and concnyng the Manour or lordeshipp aforesaid and all other thyngis in the same tres patentis conteyned and specified as they were at the begynnyng of this p'sent parliament. The seid acte of restitution or any other acte or actes in this p'sent parliament made or to be made to the contrarie of the seid tres patentis notwithstanding, and as if the seid acte of restitution or any other acte or actes made or to be made in this p'sent parliament had nev be had ne made.

XX.

Proviso for Thomas Stanley Son and Heir of Edward Stanley Knight, late Lord Mountegle, for Grants to Thomas Earl of Derby, &c. by K. Henry VII.

XXI.

Proviso for Sir Thomas Lovell, for Grants by K. Henry VII.

XXII.

Proviso for the Abbot and Convent of the Monastery near Derby, for the Advouson of the Church of Makworth, and Chapel of Alastre.

XXIII.

Proviso for Sir Edward Darrell and Alice his Wife, for the Manor of Wanborough, in Wiltshire.

XXIV.

Proviso for Dame Alice Darrell, for the Manor of Caster Bardolf, in the County of Norfolk.

XXV.
Proviso for Henry Fortescue Son and Heir of John Fortescue Esq. Son and Heir of Sir John Fortescue, for Lands, &c. forfeited by Sir R. Charleton and granted to Sir John Fortescue by K. Henry VII.

PROVYDED alwey that this acte of auctoritie given to the Kyng oure Sovaigne Lorde to make restitucions nor any other acte made or to be made in this p̄sent parliament be not hurtfull or p̄judiciall to Henry Fortescue sonne and heire of John Fortescue Esquyer sonne and heire of John Fortescue Knyght nor to hys heires nor to hys heires males of hys body lauffully begotyn nor to Sir Fraunces Brian knyght to whom the Kyng oure Sovaigne Lorde hath graunted the Custodye and Wardeship bothe of body and lande of the seid Henry nor to no other p̄sone or p̄sones claymyng or p̄tendyng any title by the seid Sir Fraunces of and for any Mañs landis and tenementis or hereditamentis that late were Sir Richard Charleton knyght or any other p̄sone or p̄sones atteynted of treason, graunted or made by any tres patentis made by oure late Sovaigne Lorde of famous memorie Kyng Henry the vijth to the seid John Fortescue knyght by what name or names soeᵛ the seid Sir John Fortescue knyght was called or named in the seid tres patentis; But that the seid tres patentis and evy thyng in the seid tres patentis conteigned be fromhensforth as good and effectuell accordyng to the p̄porte and tenure of the same tres patentis as they were afore the begynnyng of this p̄sent parliament, and as though this acte or any other acte in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made had neᵛ ben hadd ne made.

XXVI.
Proviso for Sir John Nevile Knight, for Lands called Hooleys in North Crowley, in Buckinghamshire.

PROVYDED alwey that this acte of auctoritie or restitution or any thyng therin conteigned or of any other acte made or to be made in this p̄sent parliament be not hurtfull or p̄judiciall to Sir John Nevile knyght of for or con̄nyng any graunte made by oure Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng that nowe is by hys tres patentis to the seid John Nevile of c̄teyn landes called Hooleys lyeng in Northe Crowley in the Countie of BuK by what name or names soeᵛ the seid Sir John Nevile be named by or in the same tres patentis; But that the same Sir John may and shall have holde enjoye and occupie the same landis with thapp̄tenaunces to hym accordyng to the tenour p̄porte forme and effecte of hys seid tres patentis in like mañ and effecte as he held the same before the begynnyng of this p̄sent parliament. This acte of restitution or in any thyng therin conteigned notwithstanding.

XXVII.
Proviso for Thomas Duke of Norfolk, and Thomas Earl of Surrey, for any Grants to them by Letters Patent or Act of Parliament

PROVYDED alwey that this acte of auctoritie of restitution made to oure Sovaigne Lorde be in no wise hurtfull or p̄judiciall unto Thomas Duke of Norff ner unto Thomas Erle of Surrey and Ladie Anne deceased sometyme Wyfe unto the same Erle of Surrey, of and for any mañ of graunte or grauntis made aswell by the tres patentis of oure seid Sovaigne Lorde as by any acte or actes of parliament unto the seid Duke and unto the seid Erle of Surrey and Lady Anne joyntely or seᵛallye of any honours Castellis Lordeships Manours landes teñtis rentis rev̄sions v̄vices annuyties advousons patronagis knyghtis fees libties franchises and all other hereditamentis what soeᵛ they be, before this tyme given and ḡunted to them and to their heires joynteley or seᵛallye by what name or names soeᵛ the seid Duke Erle or Lady Anne be called, or by what name or names soeᵛ the seid honours castellis Lordeships and other the p̄misses be named or called; But that all and evy the grauntis tres patentis and actis of parliament whatsoeᵛ they be heretofore made to the seid Duke Erle and Lady Anne or to any of them joyntely or seᵛallie be unto them and their heires as good avaylable and as effectuell in the lawe accordyng to the tenours p̄portis and effectis of the same tres patentis grauntis acte or actes of parliament and of evy of them in evy behalf as they were before the begynnyng of this parliament, And as though this p̄sent acte of auctoritie of restitution made to oure seid Sovaigne Lorde had neᵛ ben had ner made.

XXVIII.
Proviso for Sir John Savage the Elder, for Grants made to his Father by K. Henry VII.

PROVYDED alwey that this p̄sent acte nor none oder acte made or to be made in this p̄sent parliament be not hurtfull or p̄judiciall to John Saviage thelder Knyght or to hys heires of for in or to any tres patentis made by the moost famous Prince oure late Sovaigne Lorde Kyng Henry the vijth of blessed memorie to John Savage father of the seid John Savage by the name of John Savage the yonger Knyght whos Sonne and heire the seid John Savage the elder Knyght nowe is, of and for any Castellis Mañs landes teñtis rentis rev̄sions v̄vices advousons and hereditamentis or any other libties or possessions what soeᵛ they be; But that the seid tres patentis be good and effectuell to the seid John Savage and hys heires accordyng to the effecte and tenure of the same as they were before the begynnyng of this p̄sent parliament; This p̄sent acte or any other acte made or to be made in this p̄sent parliament notwithstanding.

XXIX.
Proviso for Sir Rice Ap Thomas, for Grants to him by K. Henry VII.

PROVYDED alwey that this acte of auctoritie of restitution made unto oure Sovaigne Lorde be in no wyse hurtfull or p̄judiciall unto Sir Rice Ap Thomas Knyght of and for any mañ of graunte or grauntes made unto hym by the late Kyng of famous memorie Henry the vijth or by oure seid Sovaigne Lorde that nowe is of any honours castellis lordships manours landes teñtis rentis rev̄sions v̄vices annuyties advousons patronagis knyghtis fees libties franchises and all other hereditamentis what soeᵛ they be, before this tyme given and ḡunted unto hym by what name or names soeᵛ the seid Sir Rice be named or called or by what name or names soeᵛ the seid honours and other the p̄misses be named or called; But that all and evy the grauntis and tres patentis whatsoeᵛ they be heretofore made to the seid Sir Rice, be unto hym and to hys heires as good avayleable and as effectuell in the lawe accordyng to the tenours p̄portis and effectis of the same tres patentis and grauntes in evy behalf, as they were before the begynnyng of this p̄sent parliament, And as though this p̄sent acte of auctoritie of restitution made to oure seid Sovaigne Lorde had neᵛ ben had ner made.

XXX.
Proviso for Sir Gilbert Talbot, for the Manors, &c. of Grafton and Upton Warren, in Worcestershire.

PROVYDED alwey that this acte ner any other acte or actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made ner eny graunte or restitution hereafter to be made by oure Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng by reason or auctoritie of this acte or by hys tres patentis, be not in eny wise hurtfull or p̄judiciall to Sir Gilbert Talbot knyght sonne and heire of Sir Gilbert Talbot knyght deceased ner to the heires males of the body of the seid Sir Gilbert Talbot the father lauffully begoten of for or con̄nyng the Manours of Grafton and Upton Waren with thapp̄tenaunces in the Countie of Worcest̄ or of for or con̄nyng the advousons of the Churches of Grafton and Upton Waren aforeseid or eny of them, which Manours and other p̄misses Kyng Henry the vijth of famous memorie father to oure Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng that now is, yave and graunted to the seid Sir Gilbert Talbot the father and to the heires males of hys body lauffully begoten; But that the seid tres patentis and evy thyng in the same conteigned be as good and effectuell to the seid Sir Gilbert Talbot the sonne and to the heires males of the body of the seid Sir Gilbert Talbot the father lauffully begoten and of as good strenght effecte plite and qualitie accordyng to the p̄porte tenour and effecte of the seid tres patentis made to the seid Sir Gilbert Talbot the father as they were before the begynnyng of this p̄sent parliament; eny acte or actis in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made or eny tres patentis or restitution to eny p̄sone or p̄sones made or hereafter to be made by the Kyng oure Sovaigne Lorde or otherwise to the cont̄rie of the seid tres patentis notwithstanding, And as if the seid acte or actis or eny other acte or actis made or hereafter to be made or eny restitution made or hereafter to be made by the Kyng oure Sovaigne Lorde by hys tres patentis or otherwise had neᵛ be had ne made.

XXXI.
Proviso for Gerald late Earl of Kildare and Elizabeth his Wife, for Grants to them by K. H. VII.

PROVYDED alwey that this acte or eny restitution by auctoritie of this acte hereafter to be made shall not in eny wyse be p̄judiciall or hurtfull to the heires males of Geralde late Erle of Kyldare and Elizabeth hys Wyfe otherwise called Elizabeth Seynt John but that all and singuler tres patentis of oure late Sovaigne Lorde of famous memorie Kyng Henry the vijth or of oure nowe Sovaigne Lorde and evy thyng in them or eny of them conteyned made to the seid late Erle and Elizabeth or eny of them, by what soeᵛ name or names the seid late Erle and Elizabeth or eny of them be called or named in eny such tres patentis and to the heires males of their bodies cōmyng or to the heires of their bodies cōmyng as good and effectuell in the lawe, and that the heires males of the seid late Erle and Elizabeth may have holde and enjoye all Mañs landes teñtis and hereditamentis in the seid tres patentis conteyned, as though this Acte had neᵛ ben had nor made. This acte or eny thyng therin conteyned or eny restitution by auctorite of this Acte hereafter to be made to the cont̄rie notwithstanding.

PROVYDED always that where oure seid Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng by hys tres patentis beryng date the xiiijth daye of Julye the eight yere of hys reigne, reciteng that where he by hys tres patentis beryng date the vijth daye of Decem̄r the first yere of hys reigne graunted assigned and delyved to John late Erle of Oxinforde nowe decessed and Elizabeth then hys Wyfe and nowe Countesse of Oxinford by the name of John Erle of Oxinford and Elizabeth hys wyfe late wyfe of William late Vicounte Beamounde and Lorde of Bardolf the Manours of Grymysthorpe Southorpe and Edenham with their membres and app'tenaunces in the Countie of Lincoln: To have and to holde the foreseid Manours with their membres to the same late Erle and Elizabeth hys wyfe for tyme of life of the same Elizabeth, the revsion therof to oure seid Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng and hys heires; Oure seid Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng by hys seid tres patentis beryng date the xiiijth daye of Julie the eight yere of hys seid reigne of hys especiall grace and in consideracion of the good feithfull and effectuell advice to hym doon by hys trusty and welbelovyd v̄vaunt Sir William Willoughby Knyght Lorde of Willoughby and of Eresby, and in consideracion of a mariage to be had betwene the seid Sir William Lorde Willoughby and Mary Silenes now wife to the seid Lorde Willoughby, gave and graunted unto the seid Sir William and Mary the revsion of the Mañs aforeseid with their membres and app'tenaunces with Knyghtis fees and advousons of Abbeyes with parkis fisshyngis landes tenementis medowes and pastures rentis revsions and advices so that the foreseid Mañs and other the pmisses with their app'tenaunces immediately after the decesse of the seid Elizabeth shuld remayne to the foreseid William and Mary to theym and to the heires of their two bodyes lafully begoten, and for defaute of such issue to the heires of the body of the seid Sir William lafully begoten as by the same tres patentis more playnly doith appere; that this p̄sent acte of restitution or eny other acte or actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made or eny thyng therin conteigned and specified be not in eny wise hurtfull or p̄judiciall to the seid William Lorde Willoughby and Marye hys wyfe or to their heires of their two bodies lafully begoten or to the heires of the body of the seid Sir William lafully begotyn, of for or conc̄nyng the seid Mañs landis tēntis and other the pmisses or eny parte therof; But that the same tres patentis be of the same effecte strenght plite qualitie and condicion as they were at the begynnyng of this p̄sent parliament, The foreseid acte of restitution or any oder acte or actes made or to be made in this p̄sent parliament to the contrarie notwithstanding, and as if the seid acte of restitution or eny other actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made to the contrarie of the seid tres patentis had nev̄ be had nor made.

PROVYDED alway that the acte of auctoritie given to the Kyng oure Sovaigne Lorde to make restitucions made in this p̄sent parliament ner eny oder acte or actes made or to be made in this p̄sent parliament, be not hurtfull ner p̄judiciall, nor eny restitution hereafter to be made by the Kyng oure Sovaigne Lorde by hys tres patentis by auctoritie of the seid acte be hurtfull nor p̄judiciall ner hereafter shalbe hurtfull or p̄judiciall unto Sir John Husey Knyght ne to hys heires ner to eny psone or psones seased or that hereafter shalbe seased to thuse of the seid Sir John Husey and hys heires of and in or conc̄nyng the Lordships and Mañs of Braunceton and Blaunkenay and the Baronye of Blankenay and also all landes and tēntis rentis revsions and advices Knyghtis fees advousons of Churches Chaunties Patronages Priories Chapellis Vicarages hospitalles and other benefices sp̄uall what soev̄ they be, with Courtis letis viewe of Frankeplege parkis warennys ryvs fisshyngis dammes mylles liberties fraunchesies cōmodities and all other p̄fettis and emolumentis whatsoev̄ they be, the which Fraunces Lovell sometye Vicecount Lovell had in Braunceton and Blankenay aforeseid Hanworth Nocton Dunston Medrynggham Scopey Thorpe Tymberland Marton Kirkeby Greene and Walcote with thapp'tenaunces; ner be to the hurte and p̄judice of eny graunte or grauntes made unto the seid Sir John Husey and hys heires of the seid Lordships and Mañs Baronye and other the pmisses by oure Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng that nowe is beryng Teste the second daye of Julie the fourth yere of the reigne of oure seid Sovaigne Lorde by what soev̄ name surname or addicion the seid Sir John Husey is named or called in the seid tres patentis, and by what soev̄ name the seid Mañs lordships and other the pmisses be named or called in the same tres patentis; ner be hurtfull ner p̄judiciall to eny acte of Parliament made for the more suertie of the pmisses to and for the seid Sir John Husey Knyght of and for the seid Mañs and other the pmisses, the which Mañs and other the pmisses were given unto Sir John Husey Knyght in recompence of hys Mañs of Dagnams and Cokerels in the Countie of Essex, the which the seid Sir John departed withall for the Kyngis pleasure as more playnly apperith by the seid tres patentis acte and indentures made to and for the seid Sir John; But that the seid grauntes by tres patentis and acte and ev̄y thyng conteigned in the same stand and be in as full strenght and effecte and be as good effectuell and advaylable in the lawe unto the seid Sir John Husey and hys heires and assignes as they were before the begynnyng of this p̄sent parliament; This acte of Parliament of auctoritie or eny oder acte or actes made or to be made in this p̄sent parliament or eny restitution made or to be made hereafter by the Kyng oure Sovaigne Lorde to eny psone or psones by hys tres patentis to the contrie in eny wise notwithstanding.

PROVYDED alway that this Acte of Restitucion or eny oder acte or actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made or eny thyng in theym or eny of theym conteyned or to be conteigned, be not in eny wise p̄judiciall to Henry Erle of Essex of or for conc̄nyng an annuell rent of xl. mar̄c to hym given and graunted for the tyme of hys life by oure Sovaigne Lorde Henry by the grace of God of Englonde and of Fraunce Kyng Defender of the feith and Lorde of Irlonde by hys tres patentis under hys great Seale wherof the date is the xijth daye of Decem̄r in the vijth yere of oure seid Sovaigne the Kyngis reigne; But that the seid tres patentis as touchyng and conc̄nyng the same annuell rent be of the same effecte strenght plite qualitie and condicion as they were at the begynnyng of this p̄sent parliament, the seid acte of restitution or eny oder acte or actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made or eny thyng in the same or eny of theym conteyned or to be conteyned to the contrie notwithstanding, and as if the seid acte of restitution or eny oder acte or actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made to the contrie had nev̄ ben had nor made.

PROVYDED alway that this Acte or eny other thyng therin conteyned extend not to the Mañs of Northfeld and Weldy with thapp'tenaunces in the County of Worcetour, nor to any tres patentis therof made by the moost famous Prynce Kyng Henry the vijth father to oure Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng that nowe is, unto John Dudley Knight late Lorde Dudley decessed and to the heires males of hys body lafully begoten Graundefather to Edward Dudley Knyght nowe Lorde Dudley whos heire male of hys body the seid Edward nowe is that is to sey; Sonne and heire male of the body of Edmond sonne and heire male of the body of the seid John late Lorde Dudley, nor to eny Knyghtis fees advousons warennys chaces parkis or eny other thyngis graunted unto the seid John Dudley by the seid tres patentis or specified in the same, graunted to the seid John and hys seid heires male; nor that the seid acte be in any wyse p̄judiciall or hurtfull to the seid Edward Lorde Dudley nor to their males of the body of the seid John late Lorde Dudley. This acte or eny other acte in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made notwithstanding.

PROVYDED alway that this p̄sent Acte of Auctoritie and power of restitution or eny oder acte or actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made or eny thyng or thyngis in theym or eny of theym conteyned, extende not to the Manour of Sudeley in the Countie of Glouc̄ the Lordship of Sudeley in the seid Countie landis tenementis rentis advousons patronages p̄sentacions libties fraunchesies privilegis hereditamentis and thyngis whatsoev̄ conteyned and comprised in the tres patentis of oure Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng that nowe is, wherof the date is the vijth daye of Decem̄r in the second yere of hys moost noble reigne and to Richard

XXXII.
Proviso for Sir W. Willoughby, Lord of Willoughby, and Mary his Wife, for the Manors of Grymysthorpe, Southorpe, and Edenham, in Lincolnshire.

XXXIII.
Proviso for Sir John Husey, for the Manors of Braunceton and Blaunkeney, and the Barony of Blankeney, &c.

[See 6 Hen. VIII. chapter 23.]

XXXIV.
Proviso for Henry Earl of Essex, for an Annuity.

XXXV.
Proviso for Edward Lord Dudley, for the Manors of Northfeld and Weldy, in Worcestershire.

XXXVI.
Proviso for the Abbot and Convent of the Monastery of Wynchecombe, in Gloucestershire, for the Manor of Sudley there.

Kedirmyster Abbot of the Monastie of oure blessed Lady and Seynt Kenelme Kyng and Martir of Wynchelcombe oderwise called Wynchecombe in the Countie of Glouc, and to the Convent of the same place and to their Successours given and graunted by the seid Kyng oure Sovaigne Lorde by hys seid tres patentis under hys great Seale; But that the same tres patentis for and touchyng the seid Manour and Lordshipp and all and synguler the pmisses and all and evy thyng and thynges in the seid tres patentis conteyned, be as good and as availleable in evy thyng in the lawe to the seid Abbot and Convent and their Successours, and of the same strenght vertue qualitie plite and effecte as they were before the begynnyng of this p̄sent parliament; the foreseid acte of auctoritie and power of restitution or eny oder acte or actis in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made to the cont̄rie therof notwithstanding, and as if the seid acte of auctoritie and power of restitution eny oder acte or actis in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made and eny thyngis in theym or eny of theym conteyned cont̄rie to the seid tres patentis or eny thyng in theym conteyned had nev̄ ben hadd nor made.

XXXVII.
Proviso for
Sir Christofer
Garneys, for the
Moiety of the
Manor of Saxlyng-
ham, in Norfolk.

PROVYDED alwey that this acte of restitution or eny oder acte or actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made or eny thyng in theym or eny of theym conteyned or to be conteyned, be not in eny wise p̄judiciall or hurtfull to Cristofer Garneys Knyght hys heires or assignes of for or con̄nyng the moytie of the Manour of Saxlyngham with thapp̄tenaunces in the Countie of Norff to the seid Cristofer hys heires and assignes given and graunted by oure Sovaigne Lorde Henry the viijth by the grace of God of England and of Fraunce Kyng Defendour of the faith and Lorde of Irlande by hys tres patentis under hys great Seale wherof the date is the xijth daye of Aprill in - (1) - fourth yere of hys reigne nor be p̄judiciall or hurtfull to the seid Cristofer hys heires and assignes of eny oder hereditamentis thyng or thy - (1) - to the seid Cristofer hys heires and assignes given and graunted by oure seid Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng by hys seid tres patentis; But that the same tres patentis be of the same effecte strenght plight qualitie and condicion in evy thyng to the seid Cristofer hys heires and assignes - (1) - they were at the begynnyng of this p̄sent parliament; The seid acte of restitution or eny oder acte or actes in this p̄sent parliament made - (1) - to be made or eny thyng in theym or eny of theym conteyned or to be conteyned to the cont̄rie of the seid tres patentis notwithstand - (1) - and as if the seid acte of restitution or eny oder acte or actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made or eny thyng in theym or eny of theym conteyned or to be conteyned to the cont̄rie of the same tres patentis notwithstanding, and as if the seid acte of restitution or eny oder acte or actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made to the cont̄rie of the same tres patentis had nev̄ ben had nor made.

XXXVIII.
Proviso for said Sir
Christofer Garneys,
& Johanne his Wife,
for the Manour of
Wellington, &c. in
Shropshire.

PROVYDED alwey that this acte of restitution or eny oder acte or actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made or eny thyng in theym or eny of theym conteyned or to be conteyned be not in eny wise p̄judiciall or hurtfull to Cristofer Garneys Knyght and Johanne hys Wyfe or to theirs and assignes of the seid Cristofer, of for or con̄nyng the Manour of Wellington with thapp̄tenaunces in the Countie of Salop libties franchises hereditamentis or eny oder thyngis to the same Sir Cristofer and Johanne hys Wyfe and to theirs and assignes of the seid Sir Cristofer given and graunted by oure Sovaigne Lorde Henry the eight by the grace of God of England and of Fraunce Kyng Defender of the feith and Lorde of Irlande by hys tres patentis under hys great Seale wherof the date is the xxijth daye of Decembr in the sixte yere of hys reigne by what soev̄ names or name the seid Cristofer in the seid tres patentis is named or called; But that the same tres patentis be of the same effecte strenght plite qualitie and condicion in the lawe to the seid Cristofer and Johanne and theirs and assignes of the seid Cristofer in evy thyng as they were at the begynnyng of this p̄sent parliament; the seid acte of restitution or eny oder acte or actes in this parliament made or to be made or eny thyng in theym or eny of theym conteyned or to be conteyned to the cont̄rie of the seid tres patentis notwithstanding, and as if the seid acte of restitution or eny oder acte or actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made, or eny thyng in theym or eny of theym conteyned or to be conteyned to the cont̄rie of the seid tres patentis had nev̄ ben had nor made.

XXXIX.
Proviso for the
Executors of
Lord Broke, and
Lord Mountjoy,
and Dorathie his
Wife, &c. for
the Manour of
Castle Cary, in
Somersetshire.

PROVYDED alwey that this acte or eny other acte made or to be made in this p̄sent parliament or any thyng therein conteyned extend not ne in any wyse be hurtfull or p̄judiciall to the executours of Robt Wiloughby Knyght Lorde Broke late deceased; to William Blounte Knyght Lorde Mountjoy, the Lady Dorathie hys Wyfe late Wyfe of the seid Lorde Broke; Henry Wyloughby sonne of the seid Lorde Broke, or to theiris males of the body of Robt Wiloughby Knyght late Lorde Broke fadre to the seid Robert late Lorde Broke lauffully begoten, of or for the Manour of Castell Cary and the membres of the same with their app̄tenaunce in the Countie of Som̄s, And that all tres patentis and graunties of the same Manour and membres of the same with thapp̄tenaunces made by the late Kyng of famous memorie Henry the vijth fader to oure Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng that nowe is unto the seid Robt Wiloughby Knyght late Lorde Broke the fader, and to theiris males of hys body lauffully begoten, and all and evy thyng in the same tres patentis conteigned be of as great strenght force and effecte to the seid Executours of the seid late Lorde Broke the sonne, the Lorde Mountjoy, Dorathie hys Wyfe, Henry Wiloughby aforeseid and to theiris males of the body of the seid Lorde Broke the fader lauffully begoten and to evy of theym, and as avaylable in the lawe as they shuld or myght have ben if this acte or any other acte or actis herafter to be made in this p̄sent parliament had nev̄ be had or made.

XL.
Proviso for
Sir William Sidney,
for the Manour of
Mitton, in York-
shire, and Kingston
upon Hull.

PROVYDED alweys that this acte of restitution or eny oder acte or actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made be not in eny wyse hurtfull or p̄judiciall to Sir William Sidney Knyght or to hys heires males of hys body lauffully begotyn of for or con̄nyng the Manour or Lordshipp of Mitton with thapp̄tenaunces in the Countie of Yorke and Kyngeston upon Hull, rentis d̄vices hereditamentis or eny oder thyngis to the seid William and hys seid heires males of hys bodie lauffully begoten given and graunted by oure Sovaigne Lorde Henry the eight by the grace of God of England and of Fraunce Kyng Defender of the feithe and Lorde of Irlande by hys tres patentis under hys great Seale wherof the date is at Westm̄ the xxijth daye of Marche in the fiftte yere of hys reigne; But that the same tres patentis be of the same effecte strenght plite qualitie and condicion to the seid Sir William and hys seid heires males of hys body lauffully begoten as touchyng and con̄nyng the same Manour of Mitton and all oder thyngis in the same tres patentis conteyned as they were at the begynnyng of this p̄sent parliament; the seid acte or actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made to the cont̄rie of the seid tres patentis notwithstanding, and as if the seid acte of restitution or eny oder acte or actes made or to be made in this p̄sent parliament had nev̄ ben hadd ne made.

XLI.
Proviso for
Lord Fitzwarren,
for the Manors of
Stowey, Stokelan-
lovell, Inwode, and
Wolwarston, in
Somersetshire.

PROVYDED alwey that this acte ne any thyng conteigned in the same ne any graunte or restitution to be made by oure seid Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng by reason of the seid acte ne eny other actes or actis in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made, extende not ne in any wise be p̄judiciall or hurtfull to John Bourghchier Knyght Lord Fitzwarren hys executours or assignes of or for any graunte or grauntis by the Kyng oure seid Sovaigne Lorde by hys tres patentis beryng date the xijth daye of Januarie the first yere of the reigne of oure seid Sovaigne Lorde to the seid John Bourghchier and hys assignes of the lordships and man̄s of Stowey Stokelanlovell Inwode and Wolwarston with their app̄tenaunces in the Countie of Som̄s and the vewys of Franke plegetis Courtis marktis faires comyns of pasture and other pfettis what soev̄ they be to the seid lordships and Man̄s or to any of theym belongyng or apperteinyng and all other thyngis in the same tres patentis conteyned for t̄me of fourty yeris from the feste

¹ The Roll is imperfect in these places.

of Seynt Michaell Tharchaungell next before the date of the seid tres patentis to thende and tyme of the seid fourty yeres then next folowyng by what name or names the seid John Bourghchier be named or called in the same tres patentis; But that the said tres patentis and evy thyng in them conteyned be as good availeable and effectuell to the seid John Bourghchier hys Execcutours and assignes for and duryng the seid tyme as they were before the begynnyng of this p̄sent parliament; this acte or eny other acte or actis in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made to the contrarie notwithstanding.

PROVYDED alwey that this acte of auctoritie of or for restitution or eny other acte or actis in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made be not in eny wise hurtfull or p̄judiciall to the right honorable Lady Dame Elizabeth Countesse of Oxford of for or conc̄nyng the Mañs of Grymesthorp̄ Suthorp̄ and Edenham with the membres and app̄tenaunces in the Countie of Lincoln and the Mañs of Loughburgh Shepished and Blayston with the membres and app̄tenaunces in the Countie of Leycetur with the advousons of the Churches of Loughburge and Cosyngton in the seid Countie of Leycetur and the Mañs of Whynburgh and Mattishall with the app̄tenaunces in the Countie of Norff with the advousons of the Churches of Whynburgh and Garston in the same Countie of Norff, and the Mañs of Donyngton Brimdisse Cretyngnam Clopton Hall and Ilketishall with their app̄tenaunces in the Countie of Suff and the advousons of the Churche and Chaun̄tie of Donyngton in the seid Countie of Suff, and the Mañs of Watton at the Stone with the app̄tenaunces in the Countie of Hertf and the advouson of the Churche of Watton at the Stone in the seid Countie of Hertf, and the Mañs of Plompton Barcombe Fletthing Birling Buskegage and Pedynghoo with the app̄tenaunces in the Countie of Sussex, and the advouson of the Churche of Plompton in the same Countie of Sussex, and the Mañ of Trunchauntis in Alton or elsewhere in the Countie of Suth̄, and the Mañs of Willoughbyes with the app̄tenaunces in Edmonton and Totenham in the Countie of Midd̄, and of and for all other landis and teñtis in the townes and feldys of Westmyster and Seynt Giles called Beamountis landes in the same Countie of Midd̄ and of for and conc̄nyng all landis teñtis rentis ÷vices hereditamentis or eny other thyngis to the right honorable John late Erle of Oxford and the same Countesse hys late wyfe for tyme of life of the said Countesse by the name of John Erle of Oxford and Elizabeth hys wyfe late the wyfe of William late Vicecounte Beamount and Lord Bardolf given grauntid and assigned by oure Sov̄aigne Lorde Kyng Henry the eight by the grace of God of Englonde and Fraunce Kyng Defender of the feith and Lorde of Irlande by hys tres patentis under hys great Seale wherof the date is at Westm̄ the sixte daye of Decem̄r in the first yere of hys reigne; But that the same tres patentis be of the same effecte strenght plite qualitie and condicion to the seid Countesse for tyme of her life conc̄nyng the Mañs and all other the p̄misses afore rehersed in the seid tres patentis conteyned as they were at the begynnyng of this p̄sent parliament, and that the same Countesse may have and enjoye for tyme of her life all the seid Mañs advousons landes teñtis and other the p̄misses conteyned and specified in the seid tres patentis accordyng to the tenour and effecte of the same tres patentis and acte of Parliament conc̄nyng the p̄misses made for the same Countesse at the parliament holden at Westm̄ the iijijth daye of Februarie in the third yere of oure seid Sov̄aigne Lorde; the seid acte of auctoritie of or for restitution or eny oder acte or actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made to the contrarie of the seid tres patentis notwithstanding, and as if the seid acte of auctoritie of or for restitution or eny oder acte or actes made or to be made in this p̄sent parliament had nev̄ ben had ne made.

PROVYDED alweys that this acte ne eny thyng therin conteigned be in no wise hurtfull or p̄judiciall unto Thomas Marques Dorset Thomas Erle of Surrey, William Compton Knyght, and to Willyam Kyngeston Knyght nor to eny of theym nowe beyng in the Kyngis ÷vice in the Marches of Scotland of and for eny Manours landis teñtis rentis rev̄sions ÷vices Knyghtis fees advousons offices fees annuyties or oder possessions or hereditamentis whatsoev̄ to theym or eny of theym or to eny oder p̄sone or p̄sones to their use hertofore ḡanted by oure Sov̄aigne Lorde the Kyng or eny of hys p̄genitours; But that they and evy of theym their heires executours and assignes shall and may have holde and enjoye the same accordyng to the tenour p̄porte and effecte of their sev̄all tres patentis therof to theym made, like and as large and ample mañ as they and evy of theym had the same before the begynnyng of this p̄sent parliament as though this acte or eny thyng therin conteyned had nev̄ ben made ne had; eny thyng in this p̄sent acte or eny restitution hereafter to be made to eny p̄sone or p̄sones by reason of the same notwithstanding.

PROVYDED alwey that this acte ne eny thyng therin conteigned extende not nor in any wise be hurtfull or p̄judiciall unto Henry Daubeney Knyght nowe Lorde Daubeney sonne and heire male of the body of Giles Daubeney Knyght late Lorde Daubeney deceased father unto the seid nowe Lorde, to any gifte or ḡunte had or made by the moost famous Kyng in memory Henry the vijth by auctoritie of hys parliament holden at Westmynster the xiiijth daye of Octobr the xjth yere of hys reigne to the seid Giles Daubeney Knyght late Lorde Daubeney and to the heires males of the body of the seid Giles of in to or for the fee ferme and rentis of xvj li. by yere goyng oute of the Towne of Briggewater in the Countie of Som̄s; ne to the Mañs and Lordeshiþs of Heygrove Wyncaulton Northbarowe Southbarowe and Marshe in the Parisse of Wyncaulton with thapp̄tenaunces, nor to any landes or rentis rev̄sions ÷vices or other hereditamentis with thapp̄tenaunces in Briggewater Northbarowe Southbarowe Heigrove Wyncaulton and Marshe in the seid Countie of Som̄set; But that the seid gifte and ḡunte made by auctoritie of the seid parliament and evy thyng therin conteyned be of like strenght effecte and condicion as it was before the begynnyng of this p̄sent parliament; this acte of restitution or eny tres patentis to be made hereafter by v̄tue therof to eny p̄sone by vertue and auctoritie of this p̄sent acte notwithstanding.

CHAPTER XXII.

AN ACTE conc̄nyng the Duches of Buk.

IN HER MOSTE humble wyse sheweth unto your Highnes your true and faithfull subjecte and dailly Oratrice Alianour Stafforde late wyfe to Edward Stafford late Duke of Buk; That where the said late Duke duryng the Cov̄ture betwene hym and your said Oratrice was seased in his demean as of fee of dyv̄s Castell̄ Manours Lordshippes Londes Tenement̄ with their appurtenaunces w̄yn your Realme of Englonde Wales Calice and the m̄ches of the same of a great notable yerely value: And also where great s̄mes of money was payed for the mariage of your said Oratrice to be had with the said late Duke: And where the same late Duke willed by his laste Will signed with his honde that your said Oratrice shuld have Manours Londes and Tenement̄ of the said late Duke to the clere yerely value of twoo thousand markes: And where also the same late Duke was atteynted for high treason by hym cōmytted and done agaynst your Highnes moost ḡcious Sov̄aigne Lorde and agaynst the dutye of his allegeaunce unnaturally cōmytted and done, and for the same was atteynted of high treason and put to death accordyng to your lawes, which said Treason so by hym cōmytted and done agaynst your Highnes was to her moost grevous lamentable hevynes and sorowe; sithen which atteynder and death of the said Edward late Duke of Buk your said Oratrice hath made her humble sute unto your Highnes for to have such resounable p̄cell̄ of the said Manours Londes Tenement̄ and Hereditament̄ which late were unto the said late Duke or oders to his use towerd̄ and for her livyng as to your Highnes and your moost honorable Counsell shuld be thought convenient

XLII.

Proviso for Elizabeth Countesse of Oxford, for the Manors, &c. of Grymesthorp, Suthorp, and Edenham, in Lincolnshire. Loughburgh, Shepished, and Blayston, in Leicestershire. Wynburgh and Mattishall, in Norfolk. Donyngton, Brimdisse, Cretyngnam, Clopton Hall, and Ilketishall, in Suffolk. Watton at the Stone, in Hertfordshire. Plompton, Barcombe, Fletthing, Birling, Buskegage, and Pedynghoo, in Sussex. Trunchauntis in Alton, in Hampshire. Willoughbyes in Edmonton and Totenham, in Middlesex. Lands, &c. in Westminster and Saint Giles's.

XLIII.

Proviso for Thomas Marquis Dorset, Thomas Earl of Surrey, Sir W. Compton, and Sir W. Kyngeston, for Grants to them.

XLIV.

Proviso for Henry Lord Daubency, for an Annuity out of the Town of Bridgewater, in Somersetshire, and the Manors of Heygrove, Wyncaulton, Northbarowe, Southbarowe, and Marshe.

The late Duke of Buckingham seised of divers Estates during his Marriage.

Sums paid for the Duchesse's Marriage.

Devise by the Duke to the Duchesse.

Attainder of the Duke for Treason.

Suit to the King to grant some Allowance to the Duchesse in lieu of Jointure, &c.

Grants of the King accordingly.

and as shuld and myght stonde with your moost gracious pleasure; Wherupon by mediacion of the moost Revent fader in God Thomas Lorde Cardynall Legate a late Archebisshoꝝ of York Primate and your Chauncelour of Englonde, It pleased your Highnes of your moost habundaunt Grace charitable and gracious disposicion to be contented and agreed to graunt and assigne to youre said Oratrice in full recompence and satisfaction of all her Joyntour Use and all other demaundes and claymes which your said Oratrice myght in any wyse clayme aske or demaunde of any of the said Manours Londes and Tenementꝝ and oder Hereditamentes which late wer of the said late Duke or any oder psonne or psonnes to his use, The Manours Londes Teñtꝝ Rentꝝ Revꝝions and oder pfittes and Cōmodities with thappurtenaunces hereafter specified, that is to saye; Where your Highnes syns the atteynder and death of the said late Duke graunted and demysed unto Sir William Parre Knyght for your bodie by your tres patentꝝ beryng date the tenth daye of Auguste in the xiiij yere of your moost noble reign the Manour and Hundreth of Rothewell with thappurtenaunces in the Countie of Norſt, And also all Londes Tenementes Rentꝝ Revꝝions and ðvyces Medowes and Pastures Milles, Villayns Waters Woodes and Underwoodes and all your other Hereditamentes in Rothewell, Overton, Berburgh, Broughton, Great Oxenden, Litle Oxenden, Kelmshe, Draughton, Lodyngton, Cranesley, Boughton Thyngden, Burton, Lychebarowe and Multon in the Countie beforesaid and withyn the Hundreth of Rothewell beforesaid with all libties & fraunchesies to the foresaid Manour Hundreth Landes Teñtꝝ and oder the pmysses or any of theym appteignyng or belongyng; which all and evy the pmysses came unto your hondes by the said atteynder of the said late Duke. To have and to holde the said Manour and oder the pmysses to the same Sir William Parre for tyme of Fourtie yeres next after the date of your said tres patentꝝ ensuyng, yeldyng and payyng therfor yerely to your Highnes and your heires lxxvj li. x s. x d. at the feastes of Penthecoste and Saynt Marten in Wynter by evyn porcions to be payed, as by the same tres patentꝝ among other playnly appereth; And after this your Highnes by the mediacion beforesaid was contented and agreed that your said Oratrice shuld have and assigned to her the revꝝion of the said Manour of Rothewell with thappurtenaunces and of all the said Londes and Tenementꝝ and oder the pmysses, the revꝝion of the said hundreth of Rothewell oonly except togeder with lxx li. x s. x d. of rent by yere parcell of the said yerely rent of lxxvj li. x s. x d. reservyd upon the said demyse and lease. And also that your said Oratrice shuld have the Manour of Langham with thappurtenaunces in the Countie of Rutlond and xxxiiij s. iiij d. by yere of rent or fee ferme of Le Hyde next Domerham called Moloxden in the Countie of Wiltes, the Manours of Estyngton Alkerton Rendecombe North Cerney and Newenham Burgh and a Tenement with lxxx acres of arrable londe and pasture called Veynours and xxv. acres of arrable londe liyng in the feld called Woodmancote Feld in Rendecombe and North Cerney aforesaid with thappurtenaunces in your Countie of Gloucester the Manours and Tenementꝝ of Rompney Penkorne and Cogan Deviles and Selande with thappurtenaunces withyn your Manours and Lordshippes of Newport and Wenlough in Southwales and the mches of the same: And for her suertie to be had in the said Manours Rentꝝ and oder the pmysses except the said hundreth of Rothewell and vj li. of rent parcell of the said lxxvj li. x s. x d. acording to your said gracious agreement and pleasure Soveign Lorde. Yt may pleas your said Highnes by the assent of the Lordes Spuall and Temporall and the Cōmons in this p̄sent parliament assembled by auctorite of the same, That yt be enacted and established that your said Oratrice shall have holde and enjoye the said revꝝion of the said manour of Rothewell and the said yerely rent of lxx li. x s. x d. parcell of the said yerely rent of lxxvj li. x s. x d. reservyd upon the said lease and demyse, And also the said rent of xxxiiij s. iiij d. and ymmediatly after the said yeres expired the said Manour of Rothewell and oder the pmysses demysed letten and graunted to the said Sir William by your tres patentꝝ. And oꝝ that the above named Manours Londes and Tenementꝝ with thappurtenaunces togeder with lyke and as many libties cōmodities fraunchesies and advowsons as the said Edward late Duke had by reason of the same Manours and oder the pmysses Knightꝝ Fees and the said Hundreth and yerely vj li. of rent parcell of the said lxxvj li. x s. x d. reservyd upon the said lease and demyse oonly except. To have to her and her assignes duryng her lyfe naturall in full recompence and satisfaccion of all her Joyntour Uses Claymes and Demaundes which in any wyse to the said Alianour your said Oratrice shuld or myght appteign or that she ought to have of any oder Manours Londes Tenementꝝ Rentꝝ Revꝝions and ðvyces and oder Hereditamentꝝ which wer or belonged unto the said late Duke or to any oder to his use in Englonde Wales Calice or the mches therof. And that your sayed Oratrice shall and may by auctorite of this p̄sent acte enter into all the said Manours Rentꝝ Revꝝions and ðvyces and oder the pmysses to her graunted apoynted and assigned to have by this p̄sent acte aswell upon your possession Soveign Lorde as upon the possession of any oder pson or psonnes, and theym to have holde and enjoye frome the feast of Saynt Michaell tharchaungell laste paste duryng her lyfe; any Acte of Atteynder or Forfeiture agaynst the said late Duke in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made, or any other acte or actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made or any other thyng to the contrie of this acte notwithstanding: And yt may be furder enacted by the said auctorite that your said Oratrice shall have to her own use all thissues and pfittes growen and cōmen of all and singuler the said Manours of Langham Estyngton Alcarton Rendecombe North Cerney and Newenham Burgh and of the said Tenement of xxv. acres of arrable londe in Woodmancote Felde in Rendecombe and North Cerney beforesaid, the said Tenement of lxxxx acres of arrable londe, x acres of pasture called Veynours in Rendecombe and Cerney before said, the said Manours or Tenementꝝ of Rompney, Penkern, Cogan, Develes and Salande beforesaid frome the [1] Feast of Seynt Michaell tharchaungell last past wth tharrerage of the said yerely rent of lxx li. x s. x d. parcell of the said yerely rent of lxxvj li. x s. x d. & of the said rent of xxxiiij s. iiij d. frome the said Feast of Saynt Michaell tharchaungell last past had taken and p̄ceyved or that shalbe taken and p̄ceyved aswell by her owne hondes as by the hondes of your Eschetours or any other your officers; And that this p̄sent acte may be sufficient discharge for her and the said officers ayenst your Highnes and your Heires in that behalf, and the said Sir Willyam Parre and other Tenautes for the [2] payement of the said Arrerages of the said rentes to your said Oratrice assigned graunted and apoynted in fourme as beforesaid in whatsoeꝝ Court or Courtes the same issues pfittes and arrerages shall happen to be axed or demaunded; For which pmysses to be had to your said Oratrice duryng her said naturall lyfe, it be enacted by the said auctorite that your said Oratrice be from hensforth excluded to have and demaund any Joynture Dower Use Right Title or Intesse of to or in any oder Manours Londes and Tenementꝝ or oder Hereditamentꝝ which wer unto the said late Duke or any oder to his use, in Englonde Wales Calice or the mches therof, oder then the foresaid Manours Londes Revꝝions Tenementꝝ and Rentꝝ to your said Oratrice apoynted and graunted for the said tyme of her lyfe.

The said Duchess shall hold and enjoy for her Life certain Premises, in Satisfaction of all Jointure and Claims on the late Duke's Estate.

II.
General Saving for the Rights of all Persons, except the King and his Granters.

SAVING to all and evy pson and psonnes oder then your Highnes and your heires and such psonnes and their heires as have the same or any parte therof in any wyse of your graunte by your tres patentꝝ made and dated sithen the said atteynder of the said late Duke, all such right title and intesse as they or any of them had of in or to the same Manours Londes Tenementꝝ and oder the pmysses to your said Oratrice apoynted and graunted by this p̄sent acte at any tyme before the said Treasons by the said late Duke cōmytted and done or sithen this acte notwithstanding.

Written on an Erasure.

AND FURTHERMORE be yt enacted by the auctorite beforesaid that yf the atteyndours of high treason and forfeitures aswell by auctorite of this p̄sent parliament ayenst the said Edward late Duke of Buk made or to be made as by the court of the cōen Lawe or otherwyse agaynst hym by judgement or otherwyse geven or had hereafter happen to be repelled adnulled adnichilate or made voide by auctorite of Parliament or otherwyse, and Harry Stafford Son of the said late Duke or any other p̄son or p̄sons in name dignyte and bloode as heire or heires to the said Edward late Duke be restored in name dignite and bloode and to eny of the said Manours Londes and Tenementē forfeited to your Highnes and your heires by reason of the said treasons and atteynders or any of theym, that then yt be lefull to your said Oratrice and others to her use to demaunde clayme and have all such Dower Right and Title of Dower Joynter and use of in and to the said Manours Londes and Tenētē and other the p̄myssees so as beforesaid shall happen to be restored to the said Harry or any other p̄son or p̄sonnes as heire or heires to the said late Duke as your said Oratrice or any other to her use shuld or ought to have had of in or to the same Manours Londes and Tenētē and other p̄myssees as yf the said Atteyndour by the course of the cōen Lawe or the said Attayndour in this p̄sent parliament ayenst the said late Duke made or to be made had neḃ ben hadde made or yeven. This p̄sent Acte or any matier or thyng theryn conteigned to the cont̄ry notwithstanding.

PROVIDED alwey that this acte ne any other acte or actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made of gifte graunt or restitution upon what consideracion soeḃ yt be unto Dame Alianour Duches of Bukkyngham late the Wyfe of Edward late Duke of Bukkyngham be in any wyse p̄judiciall or hurtfull unto Richard Cornewall Knyght or to the heires males of his bodie lauffully begottyn of for or conc̄nyng the Manours of Rendecombe and North Cerney with thappurtenances and xxv acres of arrable londe liyng in the felde called Wodemancote Feilde in Rendecombe and North Cerney foresaid with thappurtenances in the Countie of Gloucester together with the advowsons of the Churches of North Cerney and Rencombe aforesaid Vyewe Frankpledge Courte Letē fellons goodes and other thappurtenances to the said Manours and evy of them belongyng or in any maner awyse appteignyng the which Manours with thappurtenances and other the p̄myssees wer lately gevyn and graunted by the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde by his tres patentees beryng date at Westm̄ the xvij daye of Apryll in the xv. yere of his reign to the said Richard Cornewall Knyght and to the heires males of his Bodie lauffully begotten; But that the seid tres patentees and evy thyng conteyned in the same be good and effectuall in the lawe unto the said Sir Richard Cornewall Knyght and to his heires males of his bodie lauffully begoten as is aforesaid aswell ayenst the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde as ayenst the said Duches and the Heires of the said Duke by auctorite of this p̄sent parliament; And that the said Richard Cornewall and his heires males of his bodie may have holde and peasible possede the said Manours of Rendecombe and North Cerney with thappurtenances as is aforesaid together with the said xxv acres of arrable lond. Any acte or actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made of graunt gifte or restitution unto the said Ladie Alianour Duches of Bukkyngham of the said Manours of Rendecombe and North Cerney with thappurtenances or of the said xxv acres of Land liyng in the Felde called Wodemancote Feld in Rendecombe and North Cerney aforesaid notwithstanding.

PROVIDED always that this Acte be in no wyse hurtfull or p̄judiciall to Thomas Empson Squyer of for or conc̄nyng the office of Stuard or Stuardship of the hundred of Rothwell in the Countie of Norht and the Town of Rothwell in the said Countie; or of for or conc̄nyng the fees libties and cōmodities belongyng to the same or any parte therof, the which Edward late Duke of Buk gave and graunted to the said Thomas; But that the same Thomas may have hold and enjoye the same accordyng to the tenor and effecte of the tres patentees by the late Duke to the said Thomas made and graunted. This Acte or any thyng theryn conteigned to the cont̄rie in any wyse natw'stondyng and as though this Acte had neḃ ben had ne made.

III.
Saving of all Claims of the Duchesse, in case the Attainder of the late Duke should be repealed.

IV.
Proviso for Sir Richard Cornwall for the Manors, &c. of Rendecombe and North Cerney, in Gloucestershire.

V.
Proviso for Thomas Empson, Esquire, for the Stewardship of Rothwell, in Northamptonshire.

CHAPTER XXIII.

AN ACTE for Henr Stafford and Ursula his Wyfe.

IN THE MOOST humble wyse sheweth unto your Highnes your humble true and faithfull Subjeetes and daily Oratours Henry Stafford son of Edward Stafford late Duke of Bokingham decessed and Ursula his Wyfe; That where the said late Duke was atteynted of High Treason before Thomas Duke of Northfolke great Steward of Engeland therunto by your tres patentees deputed and assigned for that tyme onely and by hym theruppon judgement was gyven ageynst the same late Duke at Westemynster the (1) daye of (1) in the (1) yere of your moost noble reign as by the recorde therof apperyth. Sithe which tyme yt hath pleased your Highnes of your moost noble and habundaunt grace and charitable disposicion by your tres patentees under your great Seale wherof the date is the xxth daye of Decem̄r in the Fourtene yere of your moost noble reign to give and graunt unto your said Subjeetes Henry and Ursula his Wyfe and to the Heires of their twoo bodies lauffully begotten c̄teyn Castellē Manours Lordshippes Boroughes Londes Tenementē Rentēs dyvices [Revcions²] and other Hereditamentes in the same tres patentees specified and conteigned the tenour of which tres patentees hereafter ensuyth in thies Wordes:

HENRICUS octavus Dei gr̄a Angl̄ & Franç Rex, fidei Defensor & Dñs Hibn. Om̄ib; ad quos p̄sentes tre p̄sentint saltm. Sciatis qđ nos de gr̄a n̄ra sp̄ali ac ex c̄ta scientia & mero motu n̄ris dedim³ & concessim³ ac p̄ p̄sentes dam³ & concedim³ dit̄cis nob̄ Henr Stafford & Ursule uxi sue, om̄ia illa man̄ria dñia burgos & ten̄ n̄ra in Com̄ n̄ro Staff vocat Norton Gulez Morez Tillington Eyton Churcheyton & Woodeyton, Dorlaston, Dodyngton Pakington & Blymmynghill in Com̄ p̄d̄co cum suis p̄tiñ univ̄sis; Ac eciam om̄ia illa t̄ras & ten̄ reddit̄ rev̄cōes & dvicia situat̄ & existeñ in Holdich juxta Novū Castrum Forbridge Bradwall Tentenshale & Barleston in Com̄ p̄d̄co que nup fuerunt Edwardi nup Ducis Buk defun̄cti qui de alta p̄dicōe nup attin̄ctus fuit, ac advocacōes eccl̄ia; ab̄bia; prioratuū hospitaliū cantaria; capella; & alio; beneficiō; eccl̄iastico; quocumq;, Aquas Vivaria Piscarias Stagna Molendina Parcos Warennas & lib̄ta; eor̄dem, Mine; Molaf̄ & Carbonū subtranea boscos & subboscos Cu; Baronū p̄quisit̄ cu; Relevia Heriet̄ Fines & Tallagia lib̄ta; privileḡ p̄ficua cōmoditat̄ & alia casualia eisdem man̄riis dñiis & t̄ris p̄d̄cis ac ceteris p̄missis aut alicui seu aliquib; eor̄dem quovismodo p̄tineñ sive spectāñ aut eor̄dem sive alicujus inde parcellē, feod̄ militum inde nob̄ & hered̄ n̄ris exceptis semp̄ salvis & reservatis. Dedim³ eciam & concessim³ ac p̄ p̄sentes dam³ & concedim³ p̄fatis Henr Stafford & Ursule uxi sue man̄ria & ten̄ reddit̄ & dvic̄ n̄ra de Macclefeld & Cristelton in Com̄ n̄ro Cest̄, una cum Advocacōib; Eccl̄ia; Ab̄bia; Prioratuū Hospitaliū Cantaria; Capella; & alio; Beneficiō; Eccl̄iastico; quocumq;, Aquis Viva; Pisca; Stagnis Molendinis

Attainder of the late Duke of Buckingham;

Grant of certain Estates by Letters Patent 20 Dec. 14 Henry VIII. to Edward Stafford Son of the late Duke, and Ursula his Wife, and the Heirs of their Bodies;

Tenor of the said Letters Patent;

¹ Blank in the Roll.

² Interlined on the Roll.

Parcis Warennis & libertatibz eorūdem, boscis & subboscis Cūf Baronū pquisit cūf releviis heriettibz finibz & tallāg libtatibz privilegiis pfcuis cōmoditatibz & emolument quibuscumqz eisdem manūis aut alicui eorūdem quovismodo ptenen sive spectān aut eorūdem manūioꝝ sive eorū alicujus inde parcellē; feodis militū inde exceptū nob & hered nris semp salvis & refvatis. Dedim⁹ eciam & concessim⁹ ac p p̄sentes dam⁹ & concedim⁹ p̄fat Henr Stafford & Ursule uxī sue om̄ia illa t̄ras & ten nra reddiū & d̄vic in Bridgenorth & Cantrin in Com̄ nro Salop̄ que nup fuerunt p̄fati nup Ducis defuncti; necnon om̄ia & singula castra manūia d̄nia burgos & ten reddiū & d̄vic nra in eodem Com̄ nro Salop̄ & Southwall & March ejusdem vocat̄ Causr Castrum Causr Manūiū Causr Burgum cum Walop̄ Haia Castrum Haia Manūiū Anglicana Haia Burgum Forestam de Haia Hope Asturogers Minsterley Parke Mynsterley Manour Worthyn Burgum Worthyn Manū Ovgorther Haburley Nether Gorther Forestam de Heystowe & Heth & ballivaē ejusdem cum membris & p̄tin suis univ̄sis una cum advocacōibz Eccliaꝝ Abbiaꝝ Prioratuū Hospitaliū Cantariaꝝ Capellaꝝ & alioꝝ Beneficioꝝ Eccliaꝝ quocumqz, Aquis Vivaꝝ Piscaꝝ Stagnis Molendinis Parcis Warennis Forestis Chaceis & Libtaē eorūdem, bosē & subbosē Cūf Baronū pquisit cūf Releviis Finibz & Tallāg tam prime recogniōis q̄m magne Sessionis Sessionibz tam magnis q̄m parvis & om̄ibz customis & consuetudinibz tam Wallenē q̄m Anglicanis, reddiū forinsec̄ Comorthis Halmof Nativis Villanis ac cum om̄ibz aliis libtatibz privilegiis pfcuis cōmoditatibz emolumentis & aliis casualibz eisdem manūis Castris & ten p̄dc̄is ac aliis eisdem & cetis p̄missis sive eorū alicui aut aliquibz parcellis aut eorū alicui sive aliquibz quovismodo ptenen sive spectān; feod militū inde exceptū nob & hered nris semp salvis & reservatis. Que om̄ia & singula castra manūia d̄nia t̄r burg p̄dic̄ ac cetā p̄missa nup fuerunt p̄fati nup Ducis de alta p̄dicōe atinēti & que p̄ atinēturam & forisf̄curam ip̄ius nup Ducis ad manus nras devenerunt & devenire debuerunt. Et ult̄ius de ubiori gr̄a nra concessim⁹ p̄fatis Henr Stafford & Ursule uxī sue tale & simile vis francipleḡ sive Letam bis in anno apud Forbridge in Com̄ nro Stafford usitat̄ & tenē & om̄e id quod ad Vis illud p̄tinet quale idem nup Dux aut aliquis antecessorū suorū ibidem usi fuerunt aut usus fuit & hūit & huerunt; necnon om̄ia talia Vis Francipleḡ let̄ & om̄ia ea que ad Letam sive Vis Francipleḡ p̄tinent assis panis & d̄vic fract̄ Tumbrell Pilloriū Furcas Cippas Waiff Straye Catalla Felonū & Fugitivoꝝ Feras Nundinas m̄cat̄ Tollnita Picagia Stallagia Passagia Fines Am̄ciamenta Tallagia tam prime recogniōis q̄m magne sessionis ac sessiones tam magnas q̄m parvas, qualia idem nup Dux aut aliquis antecessorū suorū nup hūit huerunt aut usi fuerunt infra manūia d̄nia tenē burḡ & t̄ras illa, ac cetā p̄missa seu infra eorū aliquod aut aliqua, necnon om̄ia alia & singula talia & similia libtaē franchisesias consuetudines & privilegia qualia idem nup Dux seu aliquis antecessorū ip̄ius nup Ducis hūit huerunt seu usi fuerunt infra Castra manūia d̄nia burgos & ten p̄dc̄a ac cetā p̄missa seu infra eorū aliquod aut aliqua. H'end & tenend om̄ia & singula castra manūia d̄nia burgos tenē t̄ras redditus d̄vic Vis Francipleḡ Letas Feras Nundinas m̄cat̄ Sessiones Recogniōes Libtates Franchiesias & Privilegia ac om̄ia & singula cetā p̄missa sup̄ius in hiis t̄ris nris patentibz specificat̄ & contenē, feod militū tantū modo exceptis nob & hered nris semp salvis & refvatis, p̄fatis Henr & Ursule & hered de corporibz eorūdem Henr & Ursule legitime p̄creatis; Tenend de nob & hered nris p̄ d̄vic militare videt̄, unius feodi militis & p̄ talia annualia d̄vicia qualia idem Edwardus nup Dux p̄missa seu aliquam inde parcellam de nob tenuit ante atinēturam & forisf̄curam ejusdem nup Ducis. Et ult̄ius de gr̄a nra sp̄ali dedim⁹ & concessim⁹ ac p p̄sentes dam⁹ & concedim⁹ eisdem Henr Stafford & Ursule uxī sue om̄ia & singula exitus p̄fcua arreragia redditus revenōes & emolumenta om̄m & singuloꝝ castroꝝ manūioꝝ d̄nioꝝ t̄ras tenē & burgoꝝ ac om̄m & singuloꝝ celoꝝ p̄missorū, a festo S̄ci Michis Archi ultimo p̄t̄ito hucusqz p̄venienē sive crescenē vel p̄cept̄ que nob rōne p̄missorū p̄tinere seu spectare deberent aut debuissent, si p̄sens hec concessio nra eisdem Henr & Ursule f̄ca non fuisset, hēnd levand & p̄cipiend tam p̄ manus suas p̄prias & eorū al̄ius q̄m p̄ manus om̄m & singuloꝝ nunc & nup viē escaetoꝝ ballivoꝝ receptoꝝ firmarioꝝ tenenē & occupatoꝝ castroꝝ d̄nioꝝ t̄ras tenē p̄dc̄oꝝ ac celoꝝ p̄missorū cum p̄tiū p̄ tempore existeñ, absqz aliquo compoto seu aliquo alio nob vel hered nris inde reddend solvend seu faciend quovismodo & hoc absqz fine magno seu p̄vo nob seu ad nrm usum in Hanapio nro solvend reddend seu faciend. Eo qd̄ exp̄ssa mencio de v̄o valore annuo aut aliqua alia c̄titudine p̄missorū aut alicujus inde parcellē aut de aliis donis sive concessionibz p̄ nos Henr Stafford & Ursule ante hec tempora fact̄ in p̄sentibz minime fact̄ existit, aut aliquo statuto actu ordinacōe sive restricōe ante hec tempora in cont̄riū ed̄it̄ fact̄ sive p̄vis aut aliqua alia re causa vel mātia quacumqz in aliquo non obstante. Proviso semp qd̄ si nos aut hered nri aliquod p̄judiciū dampnū vel depditum hūim⁹ sive sustinūim⁹ in Haia Anglicana Haia Burgus Manūio & D̄nio de Causres p̄dc̄is rōne alicujus legis sive custome aut consuetudinis p̄rie Southwallie aut m̄ch̄ ejusdē vocat̄ Whitebokes, qd̄ tunc p̄fati Henr Stafford & Ursula nob & hered nris inde respondeant & satisfaciant & respondere & satisfacē teneant & eorū al̄i teneant. In cujus rei testimoniū has t̄ras nras fieri fecim⁹ patentes. Teste me ip̄o apud Hampton Courte vicesimo die Septembr̄ anno regni nri quarto decimo.

The said Henry Stafford and Ursula his Wife, and the Heirs of their Bodies, shall hold and enjoy the said Premises according to the said Letters Patent.

As by the same your tres patentes playnly doth appere; It may pleas your Highnes with thassent of the Lordes sp̄uall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p̄sent parliament assembled and by the auctorite of the same to enacte ordeign and establishe that your said Subjectes Henry Stafford and Ursula his Wyfe shall and may have holde and enjoye to them and to their heires of their twoo bodies laufully begotten all and singuler Castelles Manours Lordshippes Boroughes Londes Tenementes Rentē d̄vices and Rev̄cions with other Hereditamentē Libties Franchiesias Cōmodities and p̄fettē and all and ev̄y other thyng and thynges by your Highnes to your said Subjectes by your said tres patentes given and graunted accordyng to the tenour fourme and effecte of the said tres patentes: any Acte of Atteynder of Treason of or agaynst the said late Duke or any acte or actes other then this p̄sent acte in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made or any thyng in them conteigned the cont̄ry notw'standyng, and as yf the same Acte of Atteynder or any other acte or actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made had nev̄ ben had nor made.

II. Saving for the Rights of all Persons, except the King and his Grantees.

SAVYNG to ev̄y p̄son and p̄sonnes and their heires and successours other then your Highnes your heires and successours and other then such p̄son or p̄sonnes as have opteyned and had of your Grace any tres patentes of any of the p̄mysses or of any rentes or office of or in the p̄mysses, such right use and int̄est̄ as they or any of them had to the same Castelles Manours Lordshippes Boroughes Londes Tenementē and other the p̄mysses or any of them or any parcell therof before the said Treasons by the said late Duke cōmytted and done, this p̄sent acte notwithstandyng; and as yf this p̄sent acte had not ben had nor made.

III. The said Henry Stafford and Ursula discharged of a certain Provision of Indemnity to the King.

AND where by the said tres patentes yt is p̄vyded that yf your Grace or your heires shulde have or susteyn any p̄judice d̄mage or hurte in Haia Anglicana Haia Burgus the manū and lordshippes of Causres in the said tres patentes named by reason of any lawe or custome of the Cuntreth of Southwalys or m̄ches of the same called Whitebokē that then the foresaid Henry Stafford and Ursula, to your Highnes and your heires shuld aunswer and satisfie and ether of them shuld be bounde to aunswer and satisfie the same; Be it enacted by the auctorite aforesaid that your said Subjectes Henry Stafford and Ursula his Wyfe their heires and executours be and shalbe by virtue of this p̄sent acte utterly discharged of the said p̄vysion ayenst your Highnes and your heires and successours for ev̄. And that the said p̄vysion shalbe ut̄ly voide and of none effecte. The said tres patentes in that behalfe in any wyse notwithstandyng.

CHAPTER XXIV.

¶ Witto Compton Milite.

IN MOOST HUMBLE WYSE sheweth unto your Highnes your true and faithfull subiecte and ſvaunt Sir William Compton Knight; That where Henry late Duke of Buik deceased was seased in his Demean as of fee of and in the Manours of Tyshoo Myche Wolford Litle Wolford and Whatecote with thappurtenaunces in the Countie of Warwick, and so therof beyng seased by his dede of feoffament beryng date the vijth daye of Maye in the xvth yere of the reign of your noble auncestour and progenitour Kyng Edward the fourth, therof amongst oder infeoffed Thomas Archebisshoꝝ of Caunterbury Robt Bisshoꝝ of Bath and Welles, Henry Burghier Erle of Essex John Dudley Knight Lorde Dudley, Willyam Dudley Clerk, Thomas Wynterburn Clerk, Thomas Burgh Knyght Thomas Litelton, one of the Justices of your Benche Nicholas Latymer Knyght, Thomas Burghier Esquier, Guy Fairfax John Catesby ſjeaunteꝝ at the Lawe, Humfrey Starkey, Willyam Fisher, Roger Townesende and Richard Isham, of the Manour of Tyshoo by the name of all his Londes Tenementꝝ Rentꝝ Revcions and ſvices Medowes Lesues and Pastures with thappurtenaunces in the Countie of Warf; To have and to holde to the said Archebisshoꝝ and his oder cofeoffes their heires and assignes for eꝝ, by force wherof they wer therof seased in their demean as of fee which feoffament therof was to the onely use and behoffe of the said Henry late Duke of Buik and his heires: And where also the said Henry late Duke of Buik by a noder dede beryng date the xxvjth daye of Februarie in the xxth yere of the reign of your said noble Auncestour and Progenitour Kyng Edward the Fourth infeoffed Thomas Archebisshoꝝ of Caunterbury, Thomas Archebisshoꝝ of York, John Bisshoꝝ of Ely, William Bisshoꝝ of Duresme, John Bisshoꝝ of Coventre and Lichefeld, John Bisshoꝝ of Lincoln, Henry Erle of Essex, William Lorde Hastings, John Lorde Howard, Walter Lorde Ferrers, Thomas Burgh Knyght, Thomas Vauhan Knyght, Thomas Mountgomꝝy Knyght, Willyam Knyvet Knyght, Richard Chok Knyght, Guy Fairfax Knyght, Richard Pygott, John Catesby ſjeaunteꝝ at the Lawe, John Gefferey Clerk, William Paston, John Denton, Willyam Harpour, Richard Harpour, John Browne, Richard Isham and Andrewe Dymmok of and in the Manours of Myche Wolford Litle Wolforde and Whatecote with thappurtenaunces in the Countie of Warwik amongst oder; To have and to hold the same Manours of Myche Wolforde, Litle Wolforde and Whatecote with the appurtenaunces to theym their heires and assignes for eꝝ; which feoffament was also to the onely use of the same Henry late Duke of Buik and of his heires: And after that the same Henry late Duke of Buik dyed after whose death thuse of the seid Manours of Tyshoo Myche Wolforde, Litle Wolforde and Whatecote with thappurtenaunces descended and cam to Edward late Duke of Buik as son and heire of the said Henry late Duke; By force wherof the foresaid Feoffees of the said Manour of Tyshoo with thappurtenances amongst oder wer therof seased in their demean as of fee to the onely use of the said Edward late Duke of Buik and of his heires: And also the said Feoffees of the said Manours of Moche Wolforde Litle Wolforde and Whatecote with thappurtenaunces amongst oder Londes and Tenementꝝ wer seased in their demean as of fee to the onely use and behoffe of the said Edward late Duke of Buik and of his heires; and they beyng so seased of all the said Manours of Tyshoo, Myche Wolforde, Litle Wolforde and Whatecote with thappurtenances in fourme as beforesaid by the said seꝝall feoffamentes to the said Archebisshoꝝ of Caunterbury and all other his cofeoffes named in the said Dede of feoffament beryng date the said xxvj daye of February in the said xxth yere of the reign of your moost noble Auncestour Kyng Edward the Fourth dyed except the said Sir William Knyvet, which Sir Willyam Knyvet theym oꝝlyved and held hym in the same Manours of Moch Wolforde, Litle Wolforde and Whatecote with the appurtenaunces and therof was sole seased in his demean as of fee by the right of Survivour, to the onely use of the said Edward late Duke of Buik and his heires. And also the said Thomas Archebisshoꝝ of Caunterbury and his oder cofeoffes named in the said dede beryng date the said vijth daye of Maye in the said xv. yere of the reign of your said moost noble Auncestour Kyng Edward the fourth died, except the said William Fisher which them oꝝlyved and held hym in the same Manour of Tyshoo and was therof sole seased in his Demean as of Fee by the right of Survivour to thuse of the said Edward late Duke of Buik and of his heires: And the said Edward late Duke of Buik takyng and pꝛeꝝyng thissues and pꝛfettꝝ of the said Manours of Tyshoo, Moche Wolford, Litle Wolford and Whatecote with the appurtenaunces by reason of thuses therof to hym by and after the death of the said Henry late Duke of Buik his fader descended, William Archebisshoꝝ of Caunterbury and other in the tyme of Saynt Michaell in the Fourth yere of your moost noble reign recoveꝝ the said Manours of Tyshoo, Myche Wolforde, Lytle Wolford and Whatcote with thappurtenaunces amongst oder Manours Londes and Teñtꝝ agaynst the said Edward late Duke of Buik by writte of Entre upon disseasyn in the Post, the same Sir William Knyvet then beyng seased of the said Manours of Moche Wolforde Litle Wolforde and Whatecote with thappurtenaunces in his demean as of fee to thuse of the said Edward late Duke of Buik and his heires. And also the said William Fysshher the tyme of the said recoveꝝ beyng seased of the said Manour of Tyshoo with thappurtenaunce in his demean as of fee to thuse of the said Edward late Duke of Buik and of his heires, which recoveꝝ of the said Manours with thappurtenaunce was to the onely use of the said Edward late Duke of Buik and of his heires; by force wherof the said Archebisshoꝝ and oder his corecoverers entred into the said Manour of Tyshoo, Moche Wolford Litle Wolford, and Whatecote with thappurtenaunces and therof wer seased in their demean as of fee to thuse and behoffe of the said Edward late Duke of Buik and of his heires and for the pꝛfourmaunce of his laste Will: And they so therof beyng seased of the said Manours with thappurtenaunces to the same use, the said Edward late Duke of Buik by his Indenture beryng date the xvj daye of Maye the xijth yere of your moste noble reign made betwene the said Edward late Duke of Buik of thone partie and your said ſvaunt Sir William Compton Knyght of thoder partie, bargeyned and solde to your said ſvaunt Sir William Compton his heires and assignes the said Manours of Tyshoo Myche Wolforde, Litle Wolforde and Whatecote with thappurtenaunces in the said Countie of Warwik and all his Londes and Tenementꝝ Medowes Lesues Pastures, Woodes, Rentꝝ, Revcions and ſvices with all and eꝝy thappurtenaunces in the same Countie to the same Manours belongyng or appteignyng, and also covenanted and graunted by the same Indenture to make unto your said ſvaunt Sir William Compton and his heires or to other psonnes and their heires to thuse of hym and of his heires a sufficient and lauffull estate in the lawe of and in the said Manours and oder the pꝛnysses by the same Indenture bargeyned and solde, discharged of all former bargeyns sales junctours dowers uses willes statutes recognisaunces judgementꝝ, intrusions, condempnacions execucions lyyves fynes for alienacions rent charges fees issues amciamentes and arerages of rentꝝ ſvices and all oder charges and incumbrances whatsoever they wer, growen and due before the date of the same Indenture, except the rentꝝ and ſvices to the Chief Lordes of the fee therof frome thensforth to be due; For which bargayn sale covenantes grauntes assuraunce and warantie conteigned in the same Indenture of the partie of the said Duke to be pꝛfourmed obfved and done your said ſvaunt Sir William Compton covenanted and graunted by the same Indenture to content and paye unto the said Edward late Duke of Buik M^l vj^l xl li. slynges, which said some of M^l vj^l xl li. your said ſvaunt Sir Willyam Compton well and truly contented and payed to the said Edward late Duke of Buik, and wherof the said Edward late Duke of Buik by the same his Indenture knowlegyd hymself truly contented and payed, and your said ſvunt Sir Willyam Compton his heires and executours

Conveyances to Trustees by Henry late Duke of Buckingham of the Manors of Tyshoo, Much Wolford, Little Wolford, and Whatecote, in Warwickshire, to the Use of himself and his Heirs;

Death of said Henry Duke of Buckingham, and Descent of the said Use to Edward late Duke of Buckingham;

Decease of all the Trustees except one in each Conveyance;

Receipt of the Profits by said Edward Duke of Buckingham;

Recovery suffered to the Use of the said Edward Duke of Buckingham;

Bargain and Sale by the said Duke to Sir William Compton, 16 May 12 Hen. VIII;

Consideration, £1,640 paid by Sir W. Compton;

Fine levied by the said Duke and Alianour his Wife, to the Use of said Sir W. Compton and his Heirs ;

Attainder and Execution of the said Edward Duke of Buckingham for Treasons committed in 4 Henry VIII ;

Inquest of Office finding the Duke seized of the said Manors, &c. at the time of his Treason committed ; whereas in fact the Trustees were so seized, &c. ;

By force of such Inquest of Office the Premises came into the King's Hands ;

therof discharged as by the same Indenture playnly apperith ; By v̄tue of which Indenture bargeyn and sale the said Archebisshoꝝ and his said oder Corecoꝝers wer seased of the said Manours with thappurtenaunces in their demean as of fee to thuse of your said v̄vaunt Sir William Compton and his heires, and they beyng so therof seased to the same use for the suertie of your said v̄vaunt Sir William Compton and of his heires and oder to his use, and for to make the same Manours with thappurtenaunces sure to c̄teyn psonnes to thuse of your said v̄vaunt and his heires according to the covenantes agreement and grauntes of the said late Duke of Buꝛk by the foresaid Indenture to your said v̄vaunt Sir William Compton made in the xijth yere of your moost noble reign, the said Edward late Duke of Buꝛk and Alianour his wyfe levied a fyne of the said Manours with thappurtenaunces at Westm̄ before your Justices then beyng of your Cōen Place unto Richard Bisshoꝝ of Wynchester, George Hastynges Knyght Lorde Hastynges Walter Deveux Knyght Lorde Ferrers, Robt Brudenell Knyght Chife Justice of the Cōen Benche Richard Broke Knyght anoder of the Justices of the same Benche John Dyngley and Willyam Dyngley by the name of the Manours of Tyshoo, Moche Wolford, Litle Wolforde and Whatecote with thappurtenaunces : And by the same fyne knowleged the same Manours with the appurtenaunces to be the right of the said Richard Broke as those which the same Bisshoꝝ George Walter, Robt, John, and William had of the gyfte of the same Edward late Duke and Alianour his Wyfe and the same remytted & quyet claymed frome the said Edward late Duke of Buꝛk and Alianour and the heires of the said Edward late Duke of Buꝛk to the said Busshoꝝ of Wynchester, George, Walter, Robert, Richard, John and William and the heires of the said Richard for eꝝ. And furdernore the said Edward late Duke of Buꝛk and Alianour for theym and the heires of the said Edward late Duke of Buꝛk by the same fyne waraunted to the said Bisshoꝝ, George, Walter, Robt, Richard, John and William and to the heires of the said Richard Broke the foresaid Manours with thappurtenaunces agaynst all men for eꝝ ; which said Fine was levied to thonly use of your said v̄vaunt ; by v̄tue of which fyne the said Busshoꝝ of Wynchester, George, Walter, Robt, Richard Broke, John and William wer therof seased that is to saye, the said Bisshoꝝ of Wynchester, George, Walter, Robt, John and William in their demean as of Frehold and the said Richard Broke in his demean as of fee to thuse of your said v̄vaunt Sir Willyam Compton and of his heires. And so yt was ḡcious Soꝛveign Lorde the said Edward late Duke of Buꝛk for dyꝝ high treasons by hym contry to the duetie of his allegeaunce agaynst your Highnes, your Crowne Majestie and Dignyte the xxij daye of July in the fourth yere of your moost noble reign and sithen cōmytted and done was in seꝛvall Counties afterward therof indictet of high treason before dyꝝ your Justices and Cōmyssioners by your Grace by your tres patentes assigned ; And after that, that is to saye, the Mondaye next after the feast of the Ascencion of our Lorde the xiiij yere abovesaid which was the xiiij daye of May the said xiiijth yere of your moost noble reign, the said Edward late Duke of Buꝛk was atteynted of the same high Treasons before Thomas Duke of Norff Great Steward of Englund for that tyme onely by your tres patentes assigned, and by Judgement by hym gyven as by the Recordes therof remaynyng before your Highnes in your Benche playnly apperith : And after that the said Edward late Duke of Buꝛk was put in execucion and to death by v̄tue of the said Judgement and Atteynder accordyng to your Lawes, after which atteynder and death the said Edward late Duke of Buꝛk, that is to saye, the xxixth daye of August in the [xijth yere¹] of your moost noble reign yt was founden by an Inquisicion indented taken at Colshyll in your said Countie of Warwyk before John Payto then your Eschetour of your said Countie of Warwick, that the said Edward late Duke of Buꝛk the said xxijth daye of July in the said fourth yere of your moost noble reign and the tyme of the said treasons by him cōmytted and done and long after, was sole seased in his demean as of fee of and in the said Manours of Tyshoo, Myche Wolford, Litle Wolford and Whatcote with thappurtenaunces amonges oder as by the same Inquisicion remaynyng in your Chauncie of Recorde playnly appereth ; where in dede Soꝛveign Lorde the said Edward late Duke of Buꝛk was nat seased therof nor of any parte therof the said xxij daye of July the tyme of the said treasons by the said Edward late Duke of Buꝛk cōmytted and done nor at any tyme sithen ne before, For in dede the foresaid Sir Willyam Knyvet and William Fisher wer seꝛvall in fourme beforesaid sole seased of the said Manours of Tyshoo Myche Wolforde, Litle Wolforde and Whatecote with their appurtenaunces in their seꝛvall demean as of fee to the use of the said Edward late Duke of Buꝛk and of his heires before the said xxij daye of July in the said fourth yere of your moost noble reign and before the said treasons by the said Edward late Duke of Buꝛk cōmytted and done and contynually after untill the foresaid recoves wer therof had and entrie into the same Manours with thappurtenaunces by the said recoves made ; by which recove and entrie the same Recovers wer of the same Manours with their appurtenaunces seased in their demean as of fee to thuse of the said Edward late Duke of Buꝛk and of his heires as is above rehercyd untill the said Edward late Duke of Buꝛk by the foresaid Indenture bargayned and solde the foresaid Manours with thappurtenaunces to your said v̄vaunt Sir William Compton and his heires : by force of which bargeyn and sale and the foresaid Indenture then the said Erle and oder his Corecoꝝers wer seased of the foresaid Manours with thappurtenances to thuse of your said v̄vaunt Sir William Compton and of his heires and contynually after untill the said Edward late Duke and Alianour levied the said fyne therof to the said Bisshoꝝ, Lorde Hastynges, Lorde Ferrers, Sir Robt Brudenell, Sir Richard Broke John Dyngley and William Dyngley, by force of which fyne they wer therof seased accordyngly, that is to saye, the said Busshoꝝ, Lorde Hastynges, Lorde Ferrers, Sir Robt Brudenell, John Dyngley and William Dyngley in their demean as of freholde and the said Richard Broke in his demean as of fee to the onely use of your said v̄vaunt Sir William Compton and his heires, And so the said Edward late Duke of Buꝛk was not seased of the said Manours with thappurtenaunces the said xxij daye of July before nor at any tyme after : Yet nevtheles by reason of the said atteynder of the said Edward late Duke of Buꝛk and of the said Inquisicions and Offices the said Manours with thappurtenaunces came into the hondes and possession of you Soꝛveign Lorde : by force and reason wherof the said psonnes to whome the said fyne was levied to thuse of your said v̄vaunt Sir William Compton and his heires nor your said v̄vaunt have not any oder mean by the course of your cōen lawe of this your lande to entre into or have the same Manours with thappurtenaunces according to their said title but onely to sue by petition of right to your Highnes for their remedie in that behalfe to thuse of your said v̄vaunt Sir William Compton and of his heires. And forasmoch as your said v̄vaunt Sir Will^m Compton by reason of the said bargayn and sale made with the said Edward late Duke of Buꝛk of the said Manours with thappurtenances which payed therfor great sōmes of money to the said Edward late Duke of Buꝛk, had title to thuse of the foresaid Manours with thappurtenaunces, but also the said psonnes to whome the said fyne was levied of the said Manours with thappurtenaunces had title to the same Manours to thuse of your said v̄vaunt Sir William Compton and his Heires according to the Tenour Fourme and Effeꝛte of the same recove bargeyn sale and fyne : In consideracion of all which p̄mysses and also in consideracion of the true and faithfull v̄ryce that your said v̄vaunt Sir William Compton hath done unto your Highnes moost Ḡcious Soꝛveign Lorde, It may pleas your Highnes of your moost Noble and Habundant Grace by thassent and advyse of the Lordes Sp̄uall and Temporall and the Cōmons in this p̄sent parliament assembled and by the auctorite of the same, to enacte establishe and ordeyn that aswell the said Bargeyn and Sale Covenante and Grauntes and all thynges in the said Indentures conteigned as the said Recove and Fyne be of as good v̄tue strenght and effeꝛte in the lawe to your said v̄vaunt and to

¹ Query xiiijth yere.

the said Bisshoꝝ of Winchester, George, Walter, Robt Richard John and William and to the heires of the said Richard Broke to the use of your said ſvaunt and his Heires accordyng to the tenour and purporte therof: And that they be restored to the same Manours and oder the p̄mysses purchased, and have and enjoye the same to theym and the Heires of the said Richard Broke to thuse of your sayed ſvaunt and his Heires against your Highnes and your Heires and ageynst the said Edward late Duke and his Heires and agaynst the said Alianour; The said Judgement and Atteynder of and agaynst the said Edward late Duke had and gyven by the said Duke of Norff, The said Inquisicions ind̄cament̄ treasons or any of theym or any acte of atteynder or any oder Acte or Actes in this p̄sent parliament made [or to be made¹] and any oder Inquisicion or Inquisicions therof founde before any your Eschetours notwithstanding; And as yf the same Atteynder Judgement Inditement̄ Inquisicions Treasons Acte of Atteynder or any oder Acte or Actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made oder then this p̄sent acte had neꝛ ben had yelden given made p̄sented founden cōmytted or done: And that any Acte of Atteynder or any oder Acte or Actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made, oder then this p̄sent acte, extend not to the said Manours of Tyshoo, Moche Wolforde, Litle Wolforde and Whatecote in fourme beforesaid bargayned and solde.

AND that it may be also enacted by thaūtorite beforesaid That yt shalbe lauffull to your said ſvaunt and to the said Bisshoꝝ of Winchester, George, Walter, Robt Richard John and William by v̄tue of the said recoꝛde bargeyn and fyne to entre into the said Manours Tenement̄ and oder the p̄mysses in fourme beforesaid bargeyned and solde, to thuse of your said ſvaunt aswell upon the possession of your Highnes as upon the possession of any your Cōmyttes Officers and Ministers w̄outen any Lyꝛe Oustre le Mayn or any oder p̄cesse or sute therfor to be sued or had oute of your Chauncie Escheker or otherwyse by the said Bisshoꝝ of Winchester, George Walter, Robt Richard John and William or any of theym, and the same to have and enjoye according to their said reherced title: And also that your said ſvaunt shall have and enjoye thissues revenues and p̄fitt̄ of the said Manours and oder the p̄mysses by hym or by any oder to his use p̄ceyved or hadde sithen the said xx daye of Maye the xij yere; To have and reteyn to his owne use agaynst your Highnes and eꝛy of your Cōmyssioners Eschetours Officers and oder whatsoeꝛ your Ministers without any accōpt or any oder thyng to your Grace or to your use by your said ſvaunt or any oder p̄son or p̄sons or any of your Eschetours or oder Officers or Ministers therof or any parte therof to be yelden, as yf the said Atteynder Inquisicions Treasons Ind̄cament̄ Acte or Actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made oder then this p̄sent Acte had neꝛ ben had gyven made p̄sented founden or done.

SAVYNG to your Highnes and your heires and all oder p̄sonnes and their heires all such rent̄ ſvyces libties and customes as your Highnes or they had or wer intituled to have or oughte to have oute of or in the said Manours Londes Tenement̄ and oder the p̄mysses with thappurtenaunces before the said xxij daye of July and before the said Treasons by the said Edward late Duke cōmytted and done or any tyme sith: And Savyng to eꝛy p̄son and p̄sonnes oder then to your Highnes and your Heires and oder then the said Edward late Duke and his heires and oder then the said Alianour all such Right Title Use and Intesse as they or any of theym had in or to the said Manours of Tyshoo, Myche Wolforde, Litle Wolforde and Whatcote and oder the p̄mysses with thappurtenances or any parcell therof before the said xxij day of July and before the said Treasons by the said late Duke cōmitted and done or at any time sithen: And also Savyng to all Copiolders at Will of either of the said Manours All such Right Title and Intesse at Will of and to any and eꝛy Customary Londes and Teñt̄ holden at Will of any of the said Manours after the Custom̄e of the said Manours at Will or any of theym, as they or any of theym had in or to the same Copiholde Londes and Tenement̄ at Will after the Custom̄e of the said Manours afore the makyng of this p̄sent Acte: this Acte notwithstanding.

CHAPTER XXV.

¶ Thoma Kytson.

IN MOST HUMBLE WISE sheweth unto your Highnes your humble Suppliaunt and Faithful Subjecte and true Ligeman Thomas Kytson Citezen and m̄cer of London oderwyse called Thomas Kytson m̄chaunt of London: That where Henry late Duke of Buik deceased was seased in his demean as of fee of and in the Manour of Hengrave with thappurtenaunces in the Countie of Suff and so beyng therof seased by his dede of feoffament beryng date the xxvj daye of February in the xx yere of the reign of your right Noble Auncetour and P̄genitour King Edward the Fourth therof infeoffed Thomas Archebisshoꝝ of Caunterbury, Thomas Archebisshoꝝ of Yorke, John Bisshoꝝ of Ely, William Bisshoꝝ of Duresme, John Bisshoꝝ of Coventre and Lichefeld, John Bisshoꝝ of Lincoln, Henry Erle of Essex, William Lord Hastynges, John Lorde Haward, Walter Lorde Ferrers, Thomas Burgh Knyght, Thomas Vaughan Knight, Thomas Mountegom̄y Knyght, William Knyvet Knyght, Richard Chok Knight, Guy Fairefax Knight, Richard Pygott, John Catesby ſjeaunt̄ at the Lawe, John Jefferey Clerk, William Catesby Esquyer, William Paston, John Denton, William Harpour, Richard Harpour, John Browne, Richard Isham and Andrewe Dymnok of the said Manour of Hengrave with thappurtenaunces amonḡ oder Londes and Tenement̄; To have and to hold the said Manour of Hengrave with thappurtenaunces amonḡ oder to the said Archebisshoꝝ and his oder Cofeoffes their Heires and Assignes for eꝛ: by force wherof they wer therof seased in their demean as of fee, which feoffament therof was made to thuse and behofe of the said Henry late Duke of Buik and of his heires: and they beyng so thereof seased to the same use, the said Henry late Duke of Buik died, after whose Death the said Use of the said Manour of Hengrave with thappurtenances discended and came unto Edward late Duke of Buik as son and heire of the said Henry late Duke of Buik by v̄tue wherof the said Feoffees were seased of the said Manour with thappurtenances in their Demean as of fee amonges oder to thonly Use and Behofe of the said Edward late Duke of Buik and his heires: And where also Thomas Archebisshoꝝ of Canterbury and John Heton wer seased of the Manour of Colstonbasset with thappurtenances in the Countie of Nottingham in their demean as of fee, and so therof beyng seased amonḡ oder Manours Londes and Teñt̄, by their dede of feoffament wherof the date is the xx daye of Octobr in the vijth yere of the reign of your said noble p̄genitour and Auncetour King Edward the Fourth of the same Manour of Colstonbasset amonges oder Manours Londes and Tenement̄ infeoffed Henry Erle of Essex, John Lorde Berners Richard Ryngham John Stanley and Thomas Burgh Knyght, Thomas Litelton Justice, William Wolre Clerk, William Comberford, William Weldon, William Forster, and Thomas Hextall, To have and to holde the said Manour of Colstonbasset with thappurtenances amonḡ oder to the said Erle and thoder his

Recited Bargain and Sale, by said Edward Duke of Buckingham, to said Sir Wm. Compton, confirmed; notwithstanding the said Attainder, &c.

II.
The said Sir William Compton and his Trustees may enter, on the Possession of the King or his Officers, &c.

III.
General Savings: For Rents Services, &c.

For Title of Parties other than the King, &c.

For Copyholders

Conveyance to Trustees by Henry late Duke of Buckingham, of the Manor, &c. of Hengrave, in Suffolk, to the Use of himself and his Heirs;

Death of said Henry Duke of Buckingham, and Descent of said Use to Edward late Duke of Buckingham;

Trustees seized of the Manor of Colston Basset, in Nottinghamshire, to the Use of Humfrey late Duke of Buckingham, and his Heirs;

¹ Interlined.

Death of said
Humfrey Duke of
Buckingham, and
Descent of the Use
to Henry his Son,
and on his Decease
to Edward
late Duke of
Buckingham;

Decease of all the
Trustees except
one;

Receipt of the
Profits by said
Edward Duke of
Buckingham;

Recoveries suffered
to the Use of the
said Edward Duke
of Buckingham;

Bargain and Sale by
the said Duke to
Thomas Kytson,
20 May 12 H. VIII;

Cofeoffees in the same dede with hym named their heires and assignes to thuse of Humfrey late Duke of Buik and his heires, and for the pfourmaunce of his will, as by the same dede of feoffament playnly apperith; By vtue of which feoffament the said Erle of Essex and thoder his Cofeoffees wer therof seased in their demean as of fee to the same use, and so therof beyng seased to the same use, the said Humfrey late Duke of Buik died, after whose death the same Manour with thappurtenaunce amonges oder discended and came to the said Henry late Duke of Buik and his heires as son and heire of the said Humfrey late Duke of Buik: By force wherof the said Feoffees wer seased of the said Manour of Colstonbasset with thappurtenaunces in their demean as of fee to thuse of the said Henry late Duke of Buik and of his heires, And they so therof beyng seased to the same use the said Henry late Duke of Buik died, after whose Death the same use discended to the said Edward late Duke of Buik as son and heire of the said Henry late Duke of Buik, by vtue wherof the foresaid Erle of Essex and the said oder his Cofeoffees wer seased of the said Manour of Colstonbasset with thappurtenaunces in their demean as of fee to thuse of the said Edward late Duke of Buik and his heires; And the same Erle of Essex and thoder his said Cofeoffees so beyng therof seased to thuse of the said Edward late Duke of Buik and his Heires the said Erle of Essex and the said oder his Cofeoffees of that estate therof died seased except the said Thomas Hexstall which them ovlived and held hym in the said Manour of Colstonbasset with thappurtenaunces and therof was sole seased in his demean as of fee by the right of Survivour to thuse of the said Edward late Duke of Buik and his Heires. And also the said Thomas Archebissshop of Canterbury and thoder his said Cofeoffees of the said Manour of Hengrave with the appurtenaunces beyng therof seased in their demean as of fee to thuse of the said Edward late Duke of Buik and of his heires, died of that astate therof seased, except the said Sir William Knyvet which them ovlived and held hym in the same Manour of Hengrave with thappurtenaunces and therof was sole seased in his demean as of fee by the right of Survivour to thuse of the said [Edward late Duke of Buik and of his Heires; and the said] Edward late Duke of Buik takyng and pceyvng thissues and pfittes of the said Manours of Hengrave and Colstonbasset with thappurtenaunces by reason of thuses therof to hym by and after the Death of the said Henry late Duke of Buik his Fader descended by the sufferance of the said Sir William Knyvet and Thomas Hexstall being sevally of the said Manours with thappurtenaunces seased in their seval demeanes as of fee to thuse of the said Edward late Duke of Buik and his heires; Henry Erle of Northumbreland and oder in the tyme of Saynt Michaell in the Fourth yere of your moost noble reign recoved the same Manours of Hengrave and Colstonbasset agaynst the said Edward late Duke of Buik by twoo seval Writtes of Entre upon Disseison in the post the one of which two Writtes was taken and comensed of and for the said Manour of Hengrave with the appurtenaunces in the said Countie of Suff, and thoder of the said twoo Writte was taken and comensed of and for the said Manour of Colstonbasset with thappurtenaunces in the Countie of Notingh^m ageynst the said Edward late Duk of Buik, the said Sir William Knyvet then and the tyme of the said Reco^ve in the said Countie of Suff beyng seased of the said Manour of Hengrave with thapp^tenaunces to thuse of the said Edward late Duke of Buik and of his heires; And also the said Thomas Hexstall then and the tyme of the said Reco^ve in the said Countie of Notingh^m being seased of the said Manour of Colstonbasset with thapp^tenaunces in his demean as of fee to thuse of the said Edward late Duke and his heires; which reco^ve was to thonly use of the said Edward late Duke of Buik and of his heires and to the pfourmaunce of his will, as by an Indenture thereof made betwene the same Edward late Duke and the said Erle of Northumbrelond and oder his Corecov^rers wherof the date is the Firste daye of Maye in the said Fourth yere of your moost Noble reign playnly appereth. By force of which reco^ves the said Erle and oder his reco^vers entred into the said Manours of Hengrave and Colstonbasset with thappurtenaunces and therof wer seased in their demean as of fee to thuse and behofe of the said Edward late Duke of Buik and of his heires and for the pformaunce of his Will; and they so beyng thereof seased of the said Manours with thapp^tenⁿces to the same use, the said Edward late Duke of Buik by his Indenture beryng date the xx daye of Maye in the xijth yere of your moost Noble reign made betwene the said Edward late Duke of Buik of the one partie and your said Suppliaunt Thomas Kytson on thoder partie, the said Edward late Duke of Buik by the same Indenture bargeyned and solde to your said Suppliaunt Thomas Kytson and his heires the said Manours of Hengrave and Colstonbasset with thappurtenaunces and all oder then his Londes Tenement^e and Hereditament^e in Hengrave Flempton Forneham Bury Lyvmere and Rysby in the said Countie of Suff by the Names of the Manour of Hengrave with thapp^tenⁿces in the Countie of Suff, and of the Manour of Colstonbasset with the appurtenaunces in the Countie of Notingh^m and of all oder his Londes Tenement^e Woodes Pastures Rent^e Re^vcions Milles Comons ^vices Advousons Warrenes Chases Lectes Hundred^e Courtes m^kett^e Faires fissing places fraunchesies libties comodities and hereditament^e whatsoe^v they wer with all and singuler ther app^tenaunces in Hengrave aforesaid Flempton Forneham Bury Li^vmere and Rysby in the said Countie of Suff, and of all oder his Londes Tenement^e and Hereditament^e whatsoe^v they wer which had beyn called reputed known and taken as parcell of the said Manours or any of them. And also the said Edward late Duke of Buik coven^ted and graunted by the same Indenture that he the said Duke and his heires afore the Feast of Pentecoste next ensuyng the Date of the same indenture, shulde make or cause to be made to your said Suppliaunt Thomas Kytson, John Aleyn Citezen and Alderman of London, Simond Ryce Alexander Plumley and John Harryson Clerk and to theires and assignes of the said John Harryson to thuse and behofe of the said Thomas Kytson and his Heires a sure sufficient lafull and indeficible estate of the said Manours Londes Tenement^e Hereditament^e and all oder the ^pmyses bargayned and solde by the said Indenture to your said Suppliaunt. Also the said Edward late Duke covenanted and graunted for hym and his heires by the same Indenture that the said Manours Londes Teⁿit^e and oder the ^pmyses bargayned and solde by the said Indenture or any parcell therof the daye of makyng of the same Indenture wer discharged of all former bargeynes sales Junctours Dowers Statutes Execucions Li^ves oute of your hondes intrusions fynes for alienacions without your licence fees former uses Titles Rentcharges Arrerages of Rent^e and ^vices and all oder incomberaunces whatsoe^v they wer. Also the said Edward late Duke of Buik covenanted and graunted by the same Indenture that he his heires and assignes and all oder pson and psonnes that then wer possessed or seased to thuse of the said Edward late Duke of Buik of and in the said Manours and oder the ^pmyses bargeyned and solde by the same Indenture or of any parcell therof their heires and assignes, shoulde frome the date of the same Indenture stonde and be therof seased to thonly use and behofe of the said Thomas Kytson his Heires and Assignes for e^v. Also the said Edward late Duke of Buik covenanted and graunted by the said Indenture that He and his Heirs and Alianour then his Wife and all oder pson and psonnes any thyng claymyng havyng or that ought to have any thyng of and in the said Manours and oder the ^pmyses bargeyned and solde by the said Indenture or of any parte of the same by or to thuse of the said late Duke or of his Heires, shuld at all tymes reasonable when and as often as he or any of them shuld therunto be resonably requyred by your Suppliaunt Thomas Kytson his Heires or Assignes, shuld doo and suffre to be done all and e^vy thyng or thynges which shuld be advised by the lernyd Counsell of your said Suppliaunt Thomas Kytson his heires or assignes for the furder suertie of your said Suppliaunt Thomas Kytson John Alyn Simond Rice Ale^x Plymley and John Harrison their heires and assignes to be had of and in the ^pmyses

¹ Interlined on the Roll.

abovesaid by **Recoves Fynes Feoffamentes Confirmacions Release with Warauntie** of the said Edward late Duke and of his heires agaynst all men and with warauntie of the said Alianour and her heires also agaynst all men. For which bargeyn sale and oder the pmyses in the said Indenture specified on the behalfe of the said late Duke to be pformed fulfilled and done, the said Thomas Kytson covenanted and graunted by the same Indenture to content and paye unto the said Edward late Duke of Buik Mⁱ Mⁱ CCC xl. li. of lafull money of England wherof Mⁱ Mⁱ l. was contented and payed in hande the daye of the sealyng of the same Indentures which Mⁱ Mⁱ li. the said Edward late Duke of Buik knolaged hym to have receyved and therof discharged your said Suppliaunt by the same Indenture; and the CCC xl li. residue of the said Mⁱ Mⁱ CCC xl li. to be payed in the Feast of the Nativitie of Saynt John Babbist next ensuyng the date of the same Indentures at Calice or at Geyns in full satisfaccion and payment of and for the said Manours and oder the pmysses bargeyned and solde by the said Indenture, as by the same Indenture more playnly appereth; which said CCC xl li. residue of the said Mⁱ Mⁱ CCC xl li. your said Suppliaunt contented and payed to the said Edward late Duke of Buik at Guynes aforesaid according to his agreement by the same Indenture as by a Bill signed with thande of the same Edward late Duke of Buik and sealed with his Seale playnly appereth: By v^tue of which Indentures Bargeyn and Sale the said Erle of Northumbreland and the said oder his Corecov^ers wer seased of the foresaid Manours of Hengrave and Colstonbasset with the appurtenances in their demean as of fee to thuse of your said Suppliaunt Thomas Kytson and his heires; and they beyng so therof seased to the sae use for the suertie of your said Suppliaunt Thomas Kytson and oder to his use, and for to make the same Manours with thappurtenances and oder the pmysses bargeyned and solde to your said Suppliaunt by the said Edward late Duke of Buik by the said Indenture, sure to your said Suppliaunt Thomas Kytson and oders in fee symple to thuse of your said Suppliaunt and his heires according to the said Indentures, the said Edward late Duke of Buik and the said Alianour then his Wyfe in the tyme of (1) in the said xij yere of your moost noble reign levied a fyne of the said Manours of Hengrave and Coltonbasset with thappurtenances and oder the pmysses bargeyned by the said Indenture at Westm̄ before your Justices of your Cōen Bench then beyng, unto your said Suppliaunt Thomas Kytson the said John Alyn, Simond Alexander and John Harryson of the said Manours and oder the pmysses with thappurtenances bargeyned and solde by the said Indenture by the name of the Manour of Hengrave with thappurtenances and of xxx meases Mⁱ Acres of Londe CCC Acres of Medowe, Mⁱ Acres of Pasture, Mⁱ Acres of Wood and Mⁱ Mⁱ Acres of Firres and Heath and xij s. iij d. of Rent with thappurtenances in Hengrave, Flempton, Forneh^m, Bury Ly^mere and Rysby in the Countie of Suff, And by the name of the Manour of Colstonbasset with the appurtenances xxx Meases, Mⁱ acres of Lond, CCC Acres of Medowe, Mⁱ Acres of Pasture Mⁱ Acres of Wood and of Mⁱ Mⁱ Acres of Firres and Heth with thappurtenances in Colstonbasset in the said Countie of Noting^m: By which fyne the said Edward late Duke of Buik and the said Alianour his Wife knowleged the said Manours and Ten^t with thappurtenances to be the right of the said John Harrison as those the which the same John Harrison your said Suppliaunt Thomas Kytson and the said John Alyn, Symond and Alexander had of the gifte of the said Edward late Duk of Buik and the said Alianour his wife, and the same remysed and quyte claymed frome the said Edward late Duke of Buik and Alianour and theirs of the same Alianour to the foresaid John Harrison, your said Suppliaunt Thomas Kytson, the said John Alyn Simond and Alexander and to the heires of the said John Harrison for ev^r. And furdere more the said Edward late Duke of Buik and Alianour by the said fyne graunted for theym and theirs of the said Alianour to waraunt to your said Suppliaunt Thomas Kytson and the foresaid John Alyn Simond and Alexander and John Harrison and theirs of the said John Harrison the Manours and Ten^t beforesaid with thappurtenances agaynst all men as by the same fyne playnly apperith: By v^tue of which fyne your said Suppliaunt Thomas Kytson John Aleyn, Simond, Alex^r and John Harrison wer seased of the said Manours and oder the pmysses bargeyned and sold by the said Indenture, that is to say, your said Suppliaunt Thomas and the said John Alyn Symond and Alexander in their demean as of freholde and the said John Harrison in his Demean as of fee to thuse of your said Suppliaunt Thomas Kytson and of his heires: And so it was gr^{acious} Sovereign Lorde that the said Edward late Duke of Buik for dy^vrs High Treasons cont^{ry} to the duetie of his allegeaunce agaynst your Highnes your Crowne Majestie and Dignitie the xxij daye of July in the Fourth yere of your moost Noble Reigne and sithen comytted and done, was in se^vall Counties afterward therof atteynted of High Treason before dy^vrs your Justices and Cōmission^{rs} by your Grace by your tres patent^es assigned; and after that, that is to saye the Mundaye next after the Feast of Thassencion of our Lorde the xij yere of your said Noble Reign which was the xij daye of Maye the said xij yere of your moost Noble Reign, the said Edward late Duke of Buik was atteynted of the same High Treasons before Thomas Duke of Norff Great Steward of Englund for that tyme onely by your tres patent^es assigned and by judgment by hym gyven as by the Recordes therof remaynyng before your Highnes in your Bench more playnly appereth: and after that, the said Edward late Duke of Buik was put in execucion and to death for the same by v^tue of the said judgement and atteynder accordyng to your Lawes; After which atteynder and Death of the said Edward late Duke of Buik yt was founden by an Inquisicion indented taken at the Castell of Notingham in your said Countie of Notingham before Nicholas Stirley Esquier then your Eschetour of your said Countie of Notingham, that the said Edward late Duke of Buik the said xxij daye of July in the said Fourth yere of your moost Noble Reign and the tyme of the said Treasons by the said Edward late Duke comytted and done and long after was sole seased in his demean as of fee of and in the Manour of Colstonbasset in the same Countie of Notingham with thappurtenances amanges oder as by the same Inquisicion remaynyng in your Chauncie of Recorde more playnly appereth. And also it was founden by anoder Inquisicion indented taken at Mildenhale in your said Countie of Suff before Leonard Spencer then your Eschetour of your said Countie of Suff, that the said Edward late Duke of Buik was seased of the said Manour of Hengrave Londes and Tenement^e and oder the pmysses in the said Countie of Suff, with thappurtenances amanges oder, by the names of the Manour of Hengrave Flempton Forneh^m Bury Ly^mere and Rysby with thappurtenances the said xxij daye of July in the said Fourth yere of your moost Noble Reign and the tyme of the said treasons by the said late Duke comitted and done, as by the same Inquisicion remaynyng in your Eschequer of Recorde playnly appereth; where in dede Sovereign Lorde the said Edward late Duke of Buik was not seased therof nor of any parte therof the said xxij daye of July the tyme of the said Treasons by the said Edward late Duke of Buik comytted and done nor at any tyme sith nor before; for in dede the said Sir William Knyvet and Thomas Hexstall wer se^vally sole seased of the said Manours with their Appurtenances in their se^vall Demean as of fee to thuse of the said Edward late Duke of Buik and of his Heires the said xxij daye of July in the said Fourth yere of your Reign and before & the tyme of the said Treasons by the said Edward late Duke of Buik comytted and done and contynually after until the foresaid recoves wer thereof had and entre into the same Manours with thappurtenances by the said Recoves made; By which recove and entre the same Recovers wer of the same Manours with thappurtenances seased in their demean as of fee to thuse of the said Edward late Duke of Buik and of his heires as is above rehercyd, untill the said Edward late Duke of Buik by the foresaid Indenture bargayned and solde the said Manours and oder the pmysses to your said Suppliaunt Thomas Kytson and his heires,

Consideration,
£2,340 paid by said
Thomas Kytson;

Fine by the said
Duke and Alianour
his Wife, to the Use
of said T. Kytson,
and his Heire;

Attainder and
Execution of said
Edward Duke of
Buckingham for
Treasons committed
in 4 Hen. VIII;

Inquests of Office,
finding the Duke
seized of the said
Manors, &c. at the
Time of his Treason
committed;
wheras in fact the
Trustees were so
seized, &c.;

¹ Blank in the Roll.

By force of such Inquests of Office the Premises came into the King's Hands ;

Recited Bargain and Sale by Edward Duke of Buckingham to said Thomas Kytson confirmed : notwithstanding the said Attainder, &c.

II.
The said Thomas Kytson and his Trustees may enter, on the Possession of the King or his Officers, &c.

III.
General Savings ; for Rents, Services, &c.
For Title of Parties other than the King, &c.

For Copyholders.

by which bargeyn and sale the said Erle and his said Corecov'ers wer seased of the said Manours with thapp'tenances and oder the p'mysse bargeyned and solde by the said Indentures to thonly use of your said Suppliaunt Thomas Kytson and his Heires untill the said fyne thereof and oder of the p'misses with thappurtenaunces bargeyned and solde by the said Indentures was levyed unto your said Suppliaunt Thomas Kytson the said John Alyn Simond Alexander and John Harrison ; By which fyne your said Suppliaunt, John Simond Alexander and John wer seased of the said Manours and oder the p'mysse bargeyned and solde that is to saye, the said Thomas Kitson John Simond and Alexander in their demean as of frehold and the said John Harrison in his demean as of fee to thuse of your said Suppliaunt and of his heires untill the said two sevall Inquisicions in the said Countie of Suff and Notingham wer founden : and so the said Edward late Duke was not seased of the said Manours with thapp'tenances the said xxij daye of July the tyme of the said Treasons comitted and done before nor at any tyme after ; Yet nevtheles by reason of the said atteynder and Judgement given and had ageynst the said Edward late Duke by the said Duke of Norff and the said Inquisicions and Offices, the said Manours with thapp'tenances came into thandes and possession of you So'veign Lorde ; by force and reason wherof your said Suppliaunt, the said John, Simond Alexander and John Harrison to whom the said fyne therof was levyed to thuse of your said Suppliaunt and his heires ben without remedie for the same by your lawes but onely by Petition of Right to be opteyned of your grace : And forasmoche as not onely your said Suppliaunt by reason of the said bargeyn and sale and the said M' M' CCC xl ii. payed by your said Suppliaunt for the said Manours with thappurtenaunces to the said Edward late Duke, had title to thuse of the foresaid Manours with thapp'tenances and the p'misses to him bargeyned, but also the said John Simond Alexander and John Harrison had and have title to the same Manours and oder the p'mysse with thappurtenaunces bargeyned and solde to your said Suppliaunt and his Heires according to the tenour fourme and effecte of the said Recov'ers Bargeyn Sale and Fyne. In consideracion of all which p'mysse it may pleas your Highnes of your moost Noble and habundaunte grace by thassent and advice of the Lordes Spuall and Temporall and the Comons in this p'sent parliament assembled and by au'ctore of the same, to ena'cte establissh and ordeign that as well the said bargeyn and sale covenantes and grauntes and all thynges in the said Indenture conteigned, as the said Recov'e and Fyne be of as good v'tue strength and effecte in the lawe to your said Suppliaunt and to the said John Alyn Simond Alexander and John Harrison and to theirres of the said John Harrison to thuse of your said Suppliaunt and his heires accordyng to the tenor and purporte therof, and that they be restored to the same Manours and oder the p'mysse in fourme beforesaid purcheysed, and have and enjoye the same to theym and theirres of the said John Harrison to thuse of your said Suppliaunt and his heires against your Highnes and your Heires and ageynst the said Edward late Duke and his heires and ageynst the said Alianour and her heires ; the said judgement and atteynder of and ageynst the said Edward late Duke had and gyven by the said Duke of Norff, the said Inquisicions Ind'cament' Treasons or any of them or any acte of atteynder or any oder Acte or Actes in this p'sent parliament made or to be made and any oder Inquisicion or Inquisicions therof founde before any your Eschetours notwithstanding. And as yf the said Atteynder Ind'cament' Inquisicions Treasons Acte of Atteynder or any oder Acte or Actes in this p'sent parliament made or to be made oder then this p'sent Acte had nev' ben had yelden gyven made p'sented founden comytted or done : And that any Acte of Atteynder or any oder Acte or Actes in this p'sent parliament made or to be made oder then this p'sent acte, extend not to the said Manours of Hengrave and Colstonbasset or oder the p'mysse in fourme beforesaid bargeyned and solde.

AND that it may be also ena'cted by thau'ctore beforesaid that it shalbe lauffull to your said Suppliaunt and to the said John Alyn Simond Alexander and John Harrison by v'tue of the said Recov'e bargeyn and fyne to entre into the said Manours Tenement' and oder the p'mysse in fourme beforesaid bargeyned and solde to your sayed Suppliaunt, aswell upon the possession of your Highnes, as uppon the possession of any your Comyttes Officers and Ministers withouten any Lyve Oustre le Mayn or any oder p'ces or sute therof to be sued or hadd oute of your Chauncie Escheker or oderwise by your said Suppliaunt, the said John Alyn Symonde Alexander and John Harrison or any of theym, and the same to have and enjoye according to their said rehercyd title. And also that your said Suppliaunt shall have and enjoye thissues revenues and p'fittes of the said Manours and oder the p'mysse by hym or by any oder to his use p'ceyved or had sithen the said xx daye of Maye to have and reitegn to his owne use ageynst your Highnes and evy of your Comyssiōns Eschetours Officers or oder whatsoever your Ministers withouten any accompt or any oder thyng to your Grace or to your use to your said Suppliaunt or any oder p'son or p'sonnes or any your eschetours or oder Officers or Ministers therof or of any parte therof to be yelden, as yf the said Atteynder, Inquisicions, Treasons Inditement' Acte or Actes in this p'sent Parliament made or to be made oder then this p'sent Acte had nev' ben had gyven made p'sented founden or done.

SAVING to your Highnes and your Heires and all oder p'sonnes and their heires all such rent' dyvces libties and custōmes as Your Highnes or they had or wer intitled to have or ought to have oute of or in the said Manours Londes Teñt' and oder the p'mysse with thapp'tenances before the said xxij daye of July and before the said Treasons by the said Edward late Duke comitted and done or any tyme sithe. AND SAVING to evy p'son and p'sonnes and their Heires oder then to your Highnes and your heires, and oder then to the said late Duke and his heires, and oder then to the said Alianour and her Heires, all such right title use and in'esse as they or any of theym had in or to the said Manours of Hengrave and Colstonbasset and oder the p'mysse with thappurtenaunces or any parcell therof before the said xxij daye of July and before the said Treasons by the said late Duke comytted and done or any tyme sithen : AND ALSO SAVING to all Copiholders of either of the said Manours all such right title and in'esse at will of and to eny and evy Custumary Londes and Teñt' holden at will of any of the said Manours aft' the Custome of the said Manours at will or any of theym as they or any of theym had in or to the same Copiholde Londes and Teñt' at will after the Custōme of the said Manours afore the making of this p'sent acte, this Acte notwithstanding.

CHAPTER XXVI.

¶ Riço Sachevell Milite.

Conveyance to Trustees by Henry late Duke of Buckingham of the Manor of Radcliff upon Sore, in Nottinghamshire.

IN MOST HUMBLI WISE sheweth unto your Highnes your true and faithfull Subje'ct and v'vaunt Sir Richard Sachevell Knyght ; That where Henry Duke of Bu'k by his dede of Feoffament dated the vijth daye of Maye the xv. yere of the reign of your right noble Auncetour and progenitour your moost derest Grauntfader King Edward the Fourth, infeoffed Thomas by the sufferaunce of God of Title of Saynt Ciraco In'tnus and Prest, Cardinall of the Holie Church of Rome, Archebusho'p of Cauntbury Primat of all Englonde and Legate of the Appostolike See, Robt Bissho'p of Bath and Welles Henry Bourghier Erle of Essex, John Lorde of Dudley Knyght, William Dudley Clerk, Dean of the Kynges Chapell, Thomas Wyn'burne Clerk, Dean of the Cathedrall Church of Saynt Paule in London, Thomas Brugh Knyght, Thomas Littelton oon of the Kynges Justices of his Cōen Bench, Nicholas

Latymer, Knyght, Thomas Bourghier Esquier, Gye Fairfaxe ſjaunt at the Lawe John Catesby ſjaunt at the Lawe, Humfrey Starkey, William Fisher Roger Touneshend and Richard Isham amonge other of and in the [Monour¹] of Radcliff upon Sore with thappurtenaunces in the Countie of Notingham and of and in all his Londes Tenemente and other his Hereditamente in Radcliff upon Sore in the said Countie of Notyngnam. To have and to holde to them and their Heires to thuse of the said Duke and his Heires as by the same Dede of Feoffament amonges other more playnly doth appere: And after, the same Duke died after whose Death thuse of the pmisses discended and came and of right then ought to discend and come to Edward late Duke of Buik as Son and heire of the said Henry, biforce wherof the said Feoffees wer of the said Manour and other the pmysses seased in their demean as of fe to thuse and behofe of the said Edward late Duke of Buik and his heires; And the said Edward late Duke of Buik toke and pceyved thissues and pfittes accordyngly; and so havyng thuse of the said Manour and other the pmysses to hym and his heires as is abovesaid, the ſme of Easter the Fourth and Fyfte yere of your moost noble reign, William Archebishoꝝ of Caunterbury Richard Bisahoꝝ of London, Thomas Erle of Surrey, Henry Erle of Wilshire, Thomas Haward of Haward Knyght, John Bourcher Lorde Barnes, John Fyneax Knyght, Cheif Justice of your Bench, Robt Rede Knyght Chieff Justice of your Cōen Benche, Maurice Berkeley Knyght Hugh Conwey Knight, John Collet Clerk, Edward Knyvet, Richard Pole, John Scot, Robt Bouring and John Seint George recoved the said Manour and oder the pmysses amongst other Londes ayenst the said Edward late Duke by writte of Entre in le Post, by force wherof the said Archebishoꝝ and other his said Corecovērs entred into the said Manour and other the pmysses and were therof seased in their demean as of fe to thuse and behofe of the said Duke and his heires; and they so therof beyng seased to the same use, The said Edward late Duke of Buik by his Indenture beryng date the xth daye of February the xjth yere of your moost noble reign made betwene the said Edward late Duke of Buik on the one partie, and your said ſvaunt Sir Richard Sachevell on the other partie, bargeyned covenanted graunted and solde to the said Richard Sachevell and his Heires and Assignes for ev, the said Manour of Radcliff upon Sore with thappurtenaunces in the said Countie of Notingham, And all his Londes and Teñtē Medowes Lesues and pastures Rentē Revēcions and ſvices Rightē, Titles, Inſestē and Uses and all other his hereditamente with their appurtenaunces in Radcliff upon Sore aforesaid which he or any other pson or psonnes to his use then had: To have and to holde the said Manour and all other the pmysses with ther appurtenaunces to the said Sir Richard Sachevell and his heires and assignes for ev. And also the said Duke covenanted and graunted by the same Indenture that he and his heires before the Feast of the Nativite of Seynt John the Baptest then next cōmyng shuld make or cause to be made of and in the said Manour and all other the pmysses with ther appurtenaunces to the said Sir Richard Sachevell and his heires a good sure sufficient and lafull estate in the lawe were it be fyne recovy feoffament with warantie dede inrolled releasse with warantie or otherwise as by the Councell lerned of the said Sir Richard Sachevell shuld be advysed, discharged of all former bargeyns grauntes leasses statutes n̄chauntes Statutes of the Staple recognisaunce Jointours Dowes Fees Annuities Rentē Charges and all other incumbrances, the Rentē of the Chieff Lorde onely except: And ov that the said Duke covenanted and graunted by the same Indenture that he his heires and assignes shuld at all tymes from tyme to tyme after the said Feast of Saynt John Baptist doo suffer and cause to be done all and evy thyng that shuld be ferthermore devysed of and for the further and better suertie of the said Sir Richard Sachevell his heires and assignes of and in the said Manour and all other the pmysses and evy parte of them by the Councell Lerned of the said Sir Richard Sachevell his heires and assignes: Also the said Duke covenanted and graunted that all such pson or psonnes that then did stonde and wer therof seased to his Use, that then frome thensforth shulde stande and be seased to thuse and behofe of the said Sir Richard Sachevell and to his heires and assignes for ev. Also the said Duke by the same Indentures did bargeyn and sell to the said Sir Richard Sachevell his heires executours and assignes all man^r of evidencē chres minimentē and writynges that he or any oder pson or psonnes to his use then had concnyng the pmysses or any parcell of them: And that he and his heires shuld afore the said Feast of Saynt John aforesaid delyv or cause to be delyved to the said Sir Richard Sachevell his heires and assignes all the said Evidencē Chres Minimentē and Writynges; for all which bargeyns covenanted and grauntes in man^r and fourme aforesaid of the behalfe of the said Duke his heires and assignes to be observyd p̄fourmed fulfilled and kept the said Sir Richard Sachevell by the said Indenture covenanted and graunted truly to content and paye unto the said Duke his Executours and assignes eight hundred and fyftie markē of good and lafull money of Englund, the which some of eight hundred and fyftie markē the said Sir Richard Sachevell hath truly content and payed to the said Duke the daye of sealyng of the said Indentures made betwene hym and the said Duke; of the which some of Eight hundred and fiftye Markē the same Duke by the same his Indentures knowleged hym to be truly content and payed, and the said Sir Richard his Executours and Assignes therof quyte and discharged as by the same Indenture amonges other thynges more playnly doth appere; By force wherof the use of all the said Manour Londes Tenementē and other the pmysses in the said Indentures specefied ought to be of right in your said ſvaunt Sir Richard Sachevell and his heires; And afterward, that is to saye, the xiiij daye of Maye the xiiij yere of your moost noble Reign the said Edward late Duke of Buik was atteynted by verdite of and for sevall high treasons by hym moost untruly cōmytted ayenst your Highnes Soveign Lorde in the secunde and fourth yeres of your moost noble reign and was put in execucion for and upon the same accordyng to his desertē and the good order of your Lawes; after whose death that is to saye, the thirde daye of Decem̄br the xiiij yere of your moost noble reign amongst other thynges it was founde by office afore Nicholas Strelley Esquier then Eschetour of your said Countie of Notyngnam that the said late Duke of Buik by the name of Edward Duke of Buik late of Thornebury in the Shire of Gloucest̄r the said xxij daye of July the said Fourth yere of your moost noble reign Soveign Lorde, one of the dayes of the said treason by hym done and cōmytted and long tyme after, tooke the pfittes of the same Manour That is to saye, frome the said xxij daye of Juiye unto the Feast of Saynt Michaell tharchaungell in the xj yere of your moost noble reign and long tyme after was sole seased in his demean as of fee of and in the said Manour with thappurtenaunces, which said office affermyd hym to be seased in fee of the same, where in vye dede he was not therof seased, forasmoch as other wer therof seased to his use as is above rehercyd; Nev̄theles by reason of the same office the said Manour and other the pmysses be come to thondes and possession of you Soveign Lorde, by force wherof your said ſvaunt hath not any mean by the course of the Cōen lawe to entre into the same but is driven to sue and be peticion^d to your Highnes for the same. And forasmuch as it appereth that the said Sir Richard Sachevell your said ſvaunt by reason of his foresaid bargeyn made with the said Duke hath a title in use to the pmysses, And also for that, that the said Sir Richard Sachevell hath payd many and dyvs great sōmes of money for the said Manour Londes Tenementē and other the pmysses and of right ought to have and enjoye them according to the tenour and fourme of his said bargayn; IT MAY THERFOR PLEAS YOUR HIGHNES for the consideracions aforesaid and in consideracion also of the true and faithfull ſvyce which your said ſvaunt hath done unto your Highnes, by thadvyse of your Lordes Spirituall and Temporall and the Cōmons in this p̄sent Parliament assembled and by auctorite of the same Courte and Parliament, to enacte ordeign and stablishe, And that by your Highnes and the Lordes Spirituall and Temporall

His Death, and Descent of the Use to Edward late Duke of Buckingham. Receipt of the Profits by the said Duke.

Recovery suffered to the Use of the said Duke and his Heirs.

Bargain and Sale by the said Duke to Sir R. Sacheverell, 10 Feb. 11 H. VIII.

Consideration, 850 Marks, paid by said Sir R. Sacheverell.

Attainder of the said Duke for Treasons committed in 2 & 4 Hen. VIII.

Inquest of Office finding the Duke seized, &c. at the Time of the Treason committed; whereas the Trustees were so seized:

By force of such Inquest the Premises came into the King's Hands.

¹ Erroneously for 'Manour.'

The Premises in the said Bargain and Sale assured to the said Sir R. Sacheverell notwithstanding the said Attainder, &c.

II.
Sir R. Sacheverell may enter on the Possession of the King, &c.
and retain all Profits received by him since the said Bargain and Sale.

III.
General Savings: For Title of all Parties except the King, &c.

For Copyholders.

For Rents and Services.

and the Cōmons in this your said Parliament assembled and by auctorite of the same, be enacted ordeigned and established that your said ſvaunt Sir Richard Sachevell Knyght have holde occupie and enjoye to hym and his heires all the said Manour of Radcliff upon Sore with thappurtenaunces and evy parcell therof with the ſvyces and Knyghte Fees therto belongyng with thappurtenaunces whatsoev they be conteyned and specified in the said Indenture of Bargeyn and Sale to hym made by the said Duke. To have and to holde the said Manour and all other the pmysse abovesaid with thappurtenaunces with all and singuler pfitte cōmodities and advantages to the same belongyng, to the said Sir Richard and his heires for ev by vtue of this p̄sent acte, any Acte of Atteynder ayenst the said Edward late Duke or any other acte or actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made in any wyse notwithstanding.

AND by the same auctorite be it further enacted that it shalbe leafull to your said ſvaunt Sir Richard Sachevell and his heires to entre into and upon the said Manour and all other the pmysse aswell upon the possession of you Sovereign Lorde as upon the possession of any other pson or psonnes ceased of the same to thuse of your Highnes or otherwyse, w'out suying of any Lyvey or Outer le Mayn therof out of your moost g'cious hondes by the course and order of your Cōen lawe: And also by the said auctorite that your said ſvaunt shall have kepe reteign and enjoye to his owne use all and singuler such rente revenues issues and pfitte as he or any other pson or psonnes in his name or to his use hath had takyn or reteigned of the said Manour and other the pmysse or any parcell therof syns the daye of making of the said Indenture. And also all such Rente Revenues Issues and pfitte which any your Eschetour or Eschetours in the said Countie of Notyngham or any your Receyvour or Receyvours Officer or Officers have had pceyved or takyn of the same: To have pceyve and enjoye to the said Sir Richard Sachevell aswell by his owne hondes as by the hondes of the said Eschetour or Eschetours Receyvour or Receyvours Officer or Officers without any Accompt or any other thyng therfor in any maner of wyse to be yelden payed or made for the same; And that the said Sir Richard and the same Eschetour or Eschetours Receyvour or Receyvours Officer and Officers and evy of them of the same issues pfitte and revenues and evy parcell therof ayenst your Highnes and your Heires be uttly acquyted and discharged for ev.

SAVYNG to evy pson and psonnes and their heires other then you Sovereign Lorde and your heires and the said late Duke and his heires the said Thomas Cardinall and Archebisshōp of Caunterbury and his heires and the other Cofeoffices named in the said dede of the said Henry late Duke of Buk and their heires and all other psonnes and their heires any thyng claymyng in the pmysse to thuse of the said Edward late Duke and his heires, all such right title and invest as they or any of them have or had in or to the said Manour Londes Teñte and other the pmysse with thappurtenaunces or any parcell therof afore the makyng of this p̄sent Acte: And also to all Copiolders of the said Manour all their title and invest aswell of or to any of the pmysse and evy Customary Tenaunte holdyng of the said Manour so that they shalnot be advoyded expulsed nor put oute of the said Copiold tenures by the auctorite and vtue of this p̄sent acte of Parliament: And savyng also unto our said Sovereign Lorde and his heires and to evy of our said Sovereign Lorde the Kyngē Ligeis and Subjeete and their heires all Rente and Dueties ſvices and Libties goyng oute of the said Manour and other the pmysse or any parcell therof: And that they and evy of them may and shall have lyke remedie for the same Rent or Rente and for tharrerages of the same, as they have had or shuld have had before this p̄sent Acte of Parliament enacted and made.

CHAPTER XXVII.

¶ Johe Marny Milite Dño Marny.

Grant by certain Letters Patent, dated 18 May, 13 Hen.VIII. of the Manors of Little Brickhill, Burton & Esyngton in Buckinghamshire, and the Borough of Buckingham, &c. (late Edward Duke of Buckingham's,) to Henry Marny Lord Marny, and the Heirs of his Body.

And all Rents and Profits thereof.

Markets and Fairs.

Courts Leet, &c.

WHERE the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde of his especiall Grace and mere mocion by his tres patentē dated the xviiijth daye of Maye in the xiiijth yere of his moost noble Reign gave and graunted by the same tres patentē to Henry Marny Knyght Lorde Marny late deceased by the name of his welbeloved and faithfull Counciller Henry Marny Knyght, his Manours of Litill Brihill Burton and Esyngton with thappurtenaunces in his Countie of Buk, And also his Borough of Buckyngham with thappurtenaunces in the same Countie of Buk with thadvousons of Churches Chapellē and Chauntries Rentē ſvices Bonde men Villens and the sequellē of the same Bondmen and Villens, and all other whatsoev to the said Manours and Borough or any of them pteigning or belongyng: The which Manours and Borough and other the pmysse late were of Edward late Duke of Buk the which was atteynted of High Treason and which came to the hondes of our said Sovereign Lorde by reason of atteynder and forfeiture of the said late Duke; To HAVE and to holde the said Manours and Borough and the said Advousons of Churches and other the pmysse with all and singuler ther appurtenaunces to the said Henry Marny and to the heires of the bodie of the said Henry lauffully begotten; To holde of our said Sovereign Lorde and of his heires in Chief by Knyghte ſvyce and by such and like rente as the said Manours Borough and other the pmysse wer holden before the same forfeiture: AND o^v that our said Sovereign Lorde of his more habundaunt Grace by the same tres patentē graunted and gave to the sayed Henry Marny all and almaner Issues Revenues Rente and pfitte of the said Manours Borough and other the pmysse with thappurtenaunces fro the Feast of Saynt Michaell tharchaugell then last paste before the date of the said tres patentē to that tyme cōmyng or growyng; To have and pceyve the same Issues Rente Revenues and pfitte to the same Henry aswell by his owne hondes as by the hondes of the late and then his Shireff and Eschetour in the Countie aforesaid, and of the Receyvours Baillifes Fermours Tenautes and Occupiers of the said Manours and Borough and of evy of them, to the pper use of the said Henry without accompt or any other thyng for the pmysse or any of them to our said Sovereign Lorde his heires or successours to be yeld payed or to be don: AND ALSO our said Sovereign of his foresaid speciall Grace by his said tres patentē graunted to the said Henry that he and his foresaid Heires for ev shuld have at the Borough aforesaid oon m̄ket evy wyke in the Saturdaye and too faires yerely that is to saye, oon faire by three dayes, that is to saye in the Vigill, in the Day, and in the Morowe of the Feast of Thapostellē Peter and Powle; and the other faire by three Dayes, that is to saye, in the Vigill, the Daye, and in the morowe of the feast of Thapostillē Symond and Jude to be holden: And also at the Towne of Litill Brihill withyn the foresaid Manour of Litell Briehill in the Countie aforesaid oon m̄ket evy wyke in the Wenesdaye and twoo faires yerely that is to say, oon faire in the Vigill, the Daye and in the Morowe of the Feast of Thapostillē of Philip and Jacob, and the other faire in the Vigill, the Daye, and the Morowe of the Feast of Saynt Luke the Evangelist to be holden; with Toll, Stallage Pikage and all other thynges to the same m̄kettē Faives or any of them belongyng or appteignyng, so the same m̄kettē and faives be not to the Annusaunces of the Faives and m̄kettē to them adjoynyng: AND ALSO that the said Henry and his heires for ev shuld have Letes and Vieux of Frunke pleḡ with all and singuler Fynes Am̄ciamentē and other pfitte which to Letes and Vieux of Fraunkpleḡ shuld or mought pteyn or belong, of all and singuler Tenautes Residentē of the said Manours and Borough and all other whatsoev resideñ or inhabitaunt withyn the pcynt and

lymyttes of the same, without any accompt or any other thyng for the pmysses or any of them to our said Soʋeign Lorde or his heires to be yelden payed or don: Savyng to our said Soʋeign Lorde all manʃ Knyght fees to the said Manours or Borough pteynnyng or belongyng as by the same tres patentē more at large it doth appere: Nevtheles for dyʋs consideracions the Kynges Grace movyng, and by thassent and agreement of John Marny Knyght Lorde Marny Son and heire to the said Lorde Marny; It is ordeigned and enacted by thassent of the King our Soʋeign Lorde the Lordes Spuall and Temporall and the Cōmons in this p̄sent parliament assembled and by auctorite of the same, that the said tres patentē and evy thyng in them conteigned frome the xxiiij daye of Maye last paste shalbe voidē and of none effecte.

AND it is further enacted by the auctorite abovesaid that the said Sir John Marny Knyght Lorde Marny shall frome the said xxiiij daye of Maye have hold and enjoye to hym and to the Heires Males of his bodie lauffully begoten the said Manours of Litell Brikhill Burton and Esyngton with thappurtenaunces, the Borough of Buk Advowsons Faires m̄kettē Hereditamentē and all other the pmysses comprised in the said tres patentē; To hold the same of the Kyng our said Soʋeign Lorde and of his heires in Chief by Knyghtes ʋyccē, And by such and lyke ʋyccē and Rent as the said Manours Borough and other the pmysses before the said forfeiture were holden without any accompt or other thyng yeldyng or payyng to the Kyng our Soʋeign Lorde or to his heires for the same, Except onely the ʋyccē abovesaid; Savyng alway and reservyd to our said Soʋeign Lorde and to his heires, all manʃ Knyghtē Fees to the said Manours and Borough or any of them pteynnyng or belongyng. The said Acte or any other acte or actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made to the contrʋy hereof notwithstanding.

AND FURTHERMORE it is enacted by the said auctorite that the said John Marny Knyght Lorde Marny shall have the Rentē Issues and p̄fittē of all the sayed Manours Borough of Buk Faires m̄kettē and all other p̄fittes taken of the same frome the said xxiiij daye of Maye hitherto growyng or cōmyng as well by his owne hondes taken as by his Bailiffes Receyvours or Occupiers of the same and therof to be discharged ayenst the Kyng our Soʋeign Lorde and his heires without any accompt or other p̄fite yeldyng or payyng for the same.

AND in like manʃ by the auctorite aforesaid, the said Sir Henry late Lorde Marny his heires executours Administratours Bailiffes Receyvours Fermours and Tenautes occupiying the said Manours Borough Faires m̄kettē and all other the pmysses for the Rentē Issues and p̄fittes growyng and cōmyng of the said Manours Borough Faires m̄kettē and other the pmysses, shalbe and by thauuctorite of this Acte be discharged ayenst our sayed Soʋeign Lorde and his heires for receyvvyng leviyng and gatheryng of the said rentē issues and p̄fittes frome the Feast of Saynt Michaell which was in the xiiij yere of our sayed Soʋeign Lorde unto the said xxiiij daye of Maye without any accompt p̄fitt or other charge yeldyng or growyng for the same.

SAVYNG to evy other p̄son or p̄sonnes other then the said Duke and his Heires such Right Title and Intesse as they had in the pmysses or any parcell therof before the said Atteynder of the said Duke, This Acte or any thyng theryn conteigned notwithstanding.

PROVYDED alwey that this p̄sent acte conc̄nyng Sir John Marny Knyght Lorde Marny or any thyng theryn especified or any other acte or actes made or to be made in this p̄sent parliament, be not in any wise hurtfull or p̄judiciall to David Dutton oon of the Yomen of the Kynges Garde in or for the adnullyng hurtyng or avoydyng t̄eyn tres patentēs of our Soʋeign Lorde Kyng Henry the Eight beryng date the ixth daye of February in the xiiij yere of his moost riall reign made and graunted by our said Soʋeign Lorde unto the said David for t̄me of his lyfe of thoffice of Bailiwik of the Lordship and Manour of Lytyll Brykhyll with the Membres and App̄tenaunces in the Countie of Buk, and of an annuell fee of xxvj s. viij d. for ex̄cisyng of the same office, or of for or conc̄nyng any thyng conteigned and specified in the said tres patentēs: Ne that the said Acte or any thyng theryn conteigned, nor any other acte or actes made or to be made in this p̄sent parliament be in anywise hurtfull or p̄judiciall unto the said David of for or conc̄nyng a Lease or Graunt made by our said Soʋeign Lorde of the said Lordship and Manour with the Membres and Appurtenaunces unto the said David for t̄me of xxj yeres; But that the said tres patentēs and evy thyng theryn conteigned and the said Lease and Graunt for the said t̄me of Yeres and evy thyng theryn especified and evy of them, be as good and avaylable in the Lawe unto the said David and in the same plyte strength qualite and condicion as they shuld have bene yf the said Acte or any other acte or actes made or to be made in this p̄sent parliament had nev̄ be had or made, any thyng or thynges conteigned in the said Acte or any other Acte or Actes made or to be made in this p̄sent parliament to the contrʋy or hynderaunce therof notwithstanding.

PROVYDED alwey that this Acte extend not ne be in any wise p̄judiciall or hurtfull unto Sir Andrewe Wyndesore Knyght to or for any graunt made, by the said Edward late Duke of Bukyngham to the said Sir Andrewe Wyndesore of the Office of Stewardship̄ of the said Manours Londes and Tenementē and other the pmysses, before the xxiiij daye of Aprill in the said Fourth yere of our said Soʋeign Lorde the Kyng, with all fees and cōmodities and arrerages of the same accordyng to the effecte and purporte of his said graunte; as yf this Acte of Atteynder had nev̄ ben had ne made.

CHAPTER XXVIII.

AN ACTE for the Castell of Dovorr.

BE YET ENACTED by the auctorite of this p̄sent parliament that all and singuler p̄sons that have or holde any Castellē Manʃ Londes or Tenementē or Hereditamentē by the Gifte or Graunt of our Soʋeign Lorde the Kyng by any tres patentē of our said Soʋeign Lorde or otherwyse therof made for t̄me of Lyfe in Fee Tayle or Fee Symple, the which Manours Londes and Tenementē wer before holden of the Kyng by Castell Warde and other ʋyccē as of his Castell of Dovorr in the Countie of Kent, that evy of the same p̄sonnes shall from hensforth holde of our said Soʋeign Lorde by the same ʋyccēs, and doo and paye for the same Castell Warde lyke rentē customes and ʋyccēs, as wer due and accustomed to be payed of olde tyme, before any such Graunt or tres patentē therof made.

CHAPTER XXIX.

¶ M̄catoribz de Hansa.

PROVYDED always that none Acte Statute or Ordenaunce had made or to be made in this p̄sent Parliament in any manʃ of wyse extend or be p̄judiciall or hurtfull unto the Marchautes of the Hanse of Almayn or to any of them havyng the House w̄yn the Citie of London cōmonly called Guyldhalda Theotonicoz by what name or names they or any of them be named or called: Any Acte Statutes or Ordenaunces made or to be made to the contrʋy in anywise notwithstanding.

By Assent of John Son and Heir of said Henry Lord Marny, the said Letters Patents declared void.

II.
The said Manors, &c. assured to the said John Lord Marny, and the Heirs Male of his Body.

III.
Rents and Profits of the said Manors may be taken without Account, &c.

IV.
Henry Lord Marny and his Receivers, &c. acquitted for Receipt of Profits, &c.

V.
General Saving.

VI.
Proviso for David Dutton, for the Bailwick, and a Lease of the said Manour, of Little Brickhill.

VII.
Proviso for Sir And. Wyndesore, for the Stewardship of the said Manors.

All Persons who hold Castles, Manors, &c. by Grant of the King, by Tenure of Castle Ward, shall hold by the Services, Rents, and Customs of old due before such Grants.

No Act of this Parliament shall prejudice the Merchants of the Hanse of Almayn.

CHAPTER XXX.

¶ Henr̄ Comite Northumbr̄.

Grant by Edward Duke of Buckingham to Henry Earl of Northumberland, of the Stewardship of Holderness, in Yorkshire, &c. confirmed: notwithstanding the Attainder of the said Duke for Treason.

WHERE Edward late Duke of Buk by his tres patentē beryng date the xxⁱⁱ daye of Maye the first yere of the reign of our Sovereign Lord Kyng Henry the eight gave and graunted to Henry Erle of Northumbreland the Office of Steward or Stewardshipp of the Lordshipp of Holdernes in the Countie of York, and of all other his Manours Londes and Teñtē in the Counties of York and Lincoln, w^t a yerely fee or annuite of xx li. goyng out of the said Lordshipp and other p̄mysse for the exercisynge of the same; And where also the said late Duke by his said tres Patentē gave and graunted to the said Erle the office of Maister or Maistership of all his Parkes and Warenes in the said Counties, To have and to hold the said Offices and Annuite to the said Erle ūme of his lyfe as by the said tres patentēs more playnly doth appere; Wherefore be it ordeigned by the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde by thassent of the Lordes Spirituall and Temporall and the Cōmens in this p̄sent parliament assembled and by auctorite of the same, that the said tres patentē and ev̄y thyng in them conteigned be of as good strength effecte plite and qualitie to the said Erle ūme of his lyfe, as they were before any Treason cōmytted by the said late Duke of Bukyngham, And as yf the said late Duke had nev̄ be atteynted or convicte of any treason.

CHAPTER XXXI.

¶ Andrea Wyndesore Milite & Antonio Wyndesore Armiḡo.

Aſt of Attainder against Edward Duke of Buckingham, shall not prejudice his Grants to Sir Andrew Wyndesore and Ant. Wyndesore.

BY ENACTED by auctorite of this p̄sent parliament that the Aſte of Atteynder of Edward Duke of Bukyngham, or any other Aſte or Aſtes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made, extend not ne be in anywyse p̄judiciall or hurtfull unto Sir Andrew Wyndesore Knyght ne to Antony Wyndesore Esquyer, for any graunt or grauntes made by the said Edward late Duke of Bukyngham to the said Sir Andrew and to the said Antony Wyndesore or to any of them, of any office or offices of Stewardshippes of any Manours Londes or Teñtē which wer to the said late Duke before the said xxiiiⁱⁱ daye of Aprill the said Fourth yere of our said Sovereign Lorde the Kyng; But be it enacted that the said Sir Andrew Wyndesore and Antony and ev̄y of theym may and shall have and enjoye the sayed office or offices to them and ev̄y of them by the said late Duke graunted, according to the effecte and p̄porte of his said graunt or grauntes, with all fees and cōmodities and arrerages of the same p̄teynyng to any such office or offices in like mañ and fourme as if the said late Duke had nev̄ ben atteynted of any treason: And as if this Aſte of Atteynder nor no other Atteynder of the said Edward had nev̄ ben had ne made.

CHAPTER XXXII.

¶ Henr̄ Wiat Miſ.

The Gavelkind Lands of Sir Henry Wyatt in Kent disgavelled.

THE KYNG our Sovereign Lorde, for c̄teyn consideracions hym movyng by thadvise and assent of the Lordes sp̄uall and Temporall and Cōmons in this p̄sent parliament assembled and by auctorite of the same, enacteth ordeyneth and stablissheth, That all the Lordshippes Manours Londes Tenementē Advousons Possessions and Hereditamentē the which Sir Henry Wiat Knyght hath to his own use or any other hath to thuse of the same Sir Henry of estate of inheritaunce of the nature and tenure of Gavelkynd in the Countie of Kent, be from hensforth for ev̄more discharged and in no wyse of the nature of Gavelkynd ne departed ne departable amongst heires males; But be of the nature of other Londes and Tenementē at the Cōen lawe descendable and descend to the heires at the Cōen lawe for ev̄more, in such mañ and fourme as yf they wer not ne had not ben of the nature ne tenour of Gavelkynd.

CHAPTER XXXIII.

¶ Georgio Comite Salop̄.

Grant of the late Duke of Buckingham to George Earl of Shrewsbury, of the Stewardship of his Manors, &c. in Staffordshire, confirmed; notwithstanding the Duke's Attainder.

WHERE AS Edward late Duke of Buk by his tres Patentē beryng date the xxⁱⁱ daye of Maye the Firste yere of the reign of our Sovereign Lorde King Henry the eight, gave and graunted to George Erle of Shrouesbury the office of Stuard and Stuardshippes of all his Lordshippes Manours Londes and Tenementē in the Countie of Stafford, And also thoffice of the Maistership of the Game of all his Parkes or Warrens in the Countie aforesaid, with a yerely fee or annuyte of Fyve poundes st̄lyngē goyng out of the said Lordshippes Manours Londes and Teñtē and other the p̄mysse for ex̄c̄isynge of the said Offices; To have and to hold the said Offices and Annuitie for ūme of lyfe of the said Erle as by the said tres Patentēs more playnly it doth appere; Wherefor be it ordeigned and enacted by the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde by thassent of the Lordes Sp̄uall and Temporall and the Cōmens in this p̄sent parliament assembled and by auctorite of the same, that the said tres patentē and ev̄y thyng in them conteigned con̄nyng the said Offices and Fee or Annuitie be of good strength and effecte to the said Erle ūme of his lyfe, as they wer before any treason cōmytted or done by the said late Duke of Bukyngham, and as yf the said late Duke had nev̄ be atteynted or convicte of any treason by course of the Cōen Lawe or Aſte of Parliament, And as yf noo Office had beyn founde after, upon the atteynder of the said late Duke; any Atteynder Office founde, or other Aſte or Aſtes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made to the cont̄rye notwithstanding.

CHAPTER XXXIV.

¶ Elizabeth Ux̄e Gilbti Taylboys.

HUMBLY sheweth unto your moost excellent Highnes your true and faithfull Subjeſtes and ūvauntē Sir George Tailboys Knyght and Gilbert Taylboys Son and heire apparaunt to the said Sir George, That where the said Gilbert hath married and taken to his Wyfe Elizabeth daughter of John Blount Esquyer, by which mariage aswell the said Sir George Taylboys Knyght as the said Gilbert Taylboys have receyved not alonely great sōmes of money, but also many benyfittē to their right mych comforte. In consideracion wherof and for the great love favour and affection that aswell the said Sir George Taylboys as the said Gilbert Taylboys

his Son have and bere toward the said Elizabeth, your said Oratours moost humbly besecheth your Highnes that by thassent of the Lordes Sp̄uall and Temporall and the Cōmons in this p̄sent parliament assembled and by auctorite of the same, to ordeyn establiish and enacte that the said Elizabeth maye have hold and enjoye for ūme of her lyfe naturall without empechement of any waste thies Lordshippes Manours Londes Tenementē and Hereditamentē hereafter ensuyng which be of thenheritance of the said Sir George Taylboys, that is to saye; All the Houses Londes and Hereditamentē that the said Sir George Taylboys or Gilbert Taylboys his Son or any of theym or any other p̄son or p̄sonnes to their use or to thuse of any of theym have or hath in possession or rev̄cion or otherwise in the Citie of Lincoln; And also the Manours of Skeldyngthor̄p̄ Bamburgh Freskeney Sotby and Faldyngworth in the Countie of Lincoln; And all the Londes Tenementē Rentē Rev̄cions ūyces and Hereditamentē that the said Sir George Taylboys or Gilbert Taylboys his Son or any of theym or any other p̄son or p̄sonnes to their use or to thuse of any of theym hath or have in possession or rev̄cion or otherwise in Skeldyngthor̄p̄ Bamburgh Freskeney Sotby and Faldyngworth in the said Countie; The Manours of Newton Keme and Hesill in the Countie of York and all Londes Tenementē and Hereditamentē that the said Sir George and Gylbert or any of theym or any other p̄son or p̄sonnes to their use or to thuse of any of theym hath or have in possession rev̄cion or in use in Newton Keme and Hesyll in the said Countie of York; And also the Manour Yevilton in the Countie of Som̄s and all Londes and Tenementē and Hereditamentes that the said Sir George Taylboys or Gilbert Taylboys his Son or any of theym or any other p̄son or p̄sonnes to their use or to the use of any of theym hath or have in possession rev̄cion or in use in Yevilton in the said Countie of Som̄s: The remaynder of all the said Measuages Manours Londes Tenementē and Hereditamentē and other p̄mysses after the decease of the said Elizabeth to such p̄son and p̄sonnes as they shuld have done yf this p̄sent Acte had nev̄ ben had nor made. Savyng to ev̄y p̄son and p̄sonnes and their heires and Successours other then the said Sir George Tailboys Knyght and Gilbert Tailboys and their Heires, and the said other p̄sonnes to their uses or to thuse of any of theym and their heires, all such right title accion entre use and invest in or to the p̄mysses and ev̄y of theym as they shuld have had yf this acte nev̄ had bene made ne had.

For assuring a Life Estate in certain Manors, &c. of Sir Geo. Talboys and his Son Gilbert Talboys, to Elizabeth Wife of the said Gilbert.

General Saving.

CHAPTER XXXV.

AN ACTE for George Rolle to hold his place.

IN moost humble wyse besechith your discrete Wysedoms George Rolle deputed and made Clerk and keap of the Kynges Recordes of the Cōen Bench at Westm̄ remaynyng in the Kynges House ther called the Kynges Tresour Hous otherwise of late called Hel, by Sir Robt Brudenell Knyght nowe Chief Justice of the said Cōen Bench in whose custodie and keaping the said Recordes doo remayn, which Keaper or Officer for the tyme beyng and all and ev̄y p̄son or p̄sonnes ex̄cising and occupieng the same have hereof always sev̄ally byn made by the Chieff Justice of the said Bench for the tyme beyng Kepar and Clerk of the said Recordes in the said House; and sōme of them after ther long good sure and p̄fit knowlech and experience had in the same office have byn removed from the same office at the admyssion and entre of dȳvs and many newe Chieff Justices of the said Cōen Bench at the pleasure of ev̄y such Chieff Justice so newly made; which hath not byn onely to ther greate hurte p̄judice and losse of tyme of the same Clerk soo removed, but also to the Kynges Subjēctes of this his Realme which must have ūmely recourse to the said Clerk for dȳvs of the said Recordes to be exemplied or c̄tefied under the Kynges Seall, for execution of olde Jugementē and p̄cesse in the said Recordes specified to be had and sued, or for the rev̄sall of Errours in the p̄cesse or Jugementē specified in the said Recordes, have had long delaye and great hynderaunce because the said Clerk newly entred into the same office hath not had experience nor leke knowlich ne can have but by long ex̄cise and contynuaunce in the same office in nor of the said Recordes for the expedition of ther causes, which hath beyn to the great charge longer let and retardacion of all the Kynges Subjēctes in ther said Causes; That yt may therfor pleas the Kynges Highnes of his habundant Grace with thassent of the Lordes Sp̄uall and Temporall and the Comens of this p̄sent parliament assembled and by auctorite of the same, to establiishe and enacte that the said George Rolle which nowe hath long good and p̄fit knowlich and experience by reason of his long contynuaunce of use and ex̄cise which he hath had in the said Office, may have hold ex̄cise occupie and enjoye the same Office for ūme of his lyfe by reason of his admission by the said Robt as Chieff Justyce of the said Cōen Bench to the said Office, with all fees p̄fittes and cōmodities to the same of right ap̄teignyng and belongyng by hymselfe or by his sufficient depute by the Chiefe Justice of the same Bench for the tyme beyng to be admytted, duryng the life of the said George: any Use heretofore to the contrie had or used in anywyse notwithstanding. Provyded alway that the said George be removeable from the same office by the [Chife] Justice of the same Bench for the tyme beyng for such Offences Omyssion Defaute and Negligence, which by the Lawes of this Realme be cause of forfayture of the same Office; This Acte in any wise notwithstanding. (*)

George Rolle, being appointed Keeper of the Records of the Common Pleas, by the Chief Justice, shall hold his Office during Life; not removable by any future Chief Justice, except for Misconduct.

* Interlined on the Roll.

* The last Article entered on the Roll of this Year is numbered 36, and intituled in the Margin, "A Discharge for Edmond Shaa." It is an Examination in Latin before the Chancellor and the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, as to the Idiotcy or Sanity of the said Edmond Shaa, and a Decree by the Chancellor in favour of his Sanity.

Anno 21° HENRICI, VIII. A.D.1529.

Ex Rotulo Parliamenti de anno regni Regis Henrici Octavi, xxj°.

STATUTES MADE IN THE SESSION OF PARLIAMENT BEGUN TO BE HOLDEN
IN THE CITY OF LONDON, ON WEDNESDAY THE THIRD DAY OF NOVEMBER,
AND THENCE CONTINUED AND PROROGUED TO THE NEXT DAY,
AND THEN HOLDEN AT WESTMINSTER,
IN THE TWENTY-FIRST YEAR OF THE REIGN OF K. HENRY, VIII.

CHAPTER I.

The Kynges Highnesse his genall pdon.

THE KYNG oure Sovereigne Lorde, calling to his blessed and moost gracious remembraunce the dayly and manyfolde daungers wherin his good and lovyng subjectes of this his realme of England doo and may incurre by thynges done ppretrated and comytted contrary to the Ordre of his Lawes, and havynge alway tender iye with mercy pyte and compassion toward his said Subjectes, myndyng of his high goodnes and greate benignyte so always to ymparte the same unto them, as Justice beyng dayly administred all rigour be excluded, and the greate and benivolent myndes of the Kynges said Subjectes largely and many tymes approved toward his Highnes by corespondence of gratitude reacquited; Of his mere mocion benignyte and liberalite by auctorite of his parlyament hath geven and graunted his liberall and free pardon to his said good and lovyng Subjectes and to evy of them, to be had taken and [enjoyed] to and by them and every of them by vertue of this p̄sent acte in maner and fourme ensuyng, **THAT** is to wyt; The Kynges Highnes of his said benignyte and high liberalite is full and resolutely contented and pleased that it be ordeyned establissed and enacted by auctorite of this his said parliament, that all and every of his said Subjectes as well Sp̄uall as Temporall the Heires Successours Executours and Administratours of them and every of them and all and singuler bodies in any maner of wise Corporat, Cyties Boroughes Shires, Rydynges, Hundredes, Lathes, Rapes, Wapentakes, Townes, Villages and Tythynges and every of them, the successours and the successour of every of them shalbe by the auctorite of this p̄sent parliament acquyted pardoned, released and discharged, ageynst his Highnes his Heires Successours and Executours and evy of them, of all and all maner offences contemptes, trespas, wronges, deceytes, mysdemeanours, forfetours penaltes and p̄fities sūmes of money paynes of Dethe and paynes [of¹] corporall and pecuniary; and genally of all other thinges causes quarels sutes jugementes and execucions in this present acte herafter not excepted nor forprised, which may be or can be by his Heighnes in any wise or by any meane pardoned, before and unto the last day of the moneth of Octobr in the xxj yere of his moost noble raigne, to every of his said Subjectes Bodies Corporate, Cities, Boroughes, Shires, Ridynges, Hundredes, Lathes, Rapes, Wapentakes, Townes, Villages and Tythynges or to any of them.

The King's Pardon to all Persons and Corporations;

Of all Offences, Forfeitures, Pains of Death, or other Pains corporal or pecuniary, Sutes, Quarrels, &c. unto the End of October, 21 Henry VIII.

II. This Pardon shall be as effectual as if the several Offences, Sutes, &c. were therein specified; and shall extend to all Matters not specially excepted.

AND ALSO the Kynges Highnes is contented that it be enacted by auctorite of this p̄sent parliament, that this said free pardon shalbe as good and effectual in the lawe to every of his said Subjectes of this his realme, and to all and every of the said Bodies Corporate Cities, Boroughes, Shyres, Rydynges, Hundredes, Lathes, Rapes, Wapentakes, Townes, Villages and Tythynges and to evy of them, by these generall Wordes before rehersed in all thynges whiche be not herafter excepted, as the said Pardon shuld have been yf all offences contemptes forfetours causes, maters, sutes, quarels, jugementes, execucions, penaltes, and all other thynges nat hereafter excepted, had be perticularly singulerly specially and playnly pardoned named rehersed and specyfied by p̄pre or expresse wordes and names, in ther kyndes natures and qualities in wordes and termes therunto requisite in the said pardon; and that his said Subjectes nor any of them their Heires Executours or Administratours nor the Heires Executours or Administratours of any of them nor any of the said Bodies Corporate Cities Boroughes, Shires Ridynges, Hundredes, Lathes, Rapes, Wapentakes, Townes, Villages, nor Tythynges, nor any of them, be sued vexed or inquieted in their bodies goodes landes nor catels for any maner matter cause contempt mysdemenour forfeyture trespas offence or any other thyng suffred done or comitted before the said last daye of Octobr, agaynst the Kynges Highnes,

¹ enjoyed Printed Copies.

* Printed Copies omit.

his Crowne þrogatyf, Lawes, Statutes or Dignitye, but only for suche causes matters and offences as be specially and playnely rehersed in the excepçõns and forprises in this þsent pardon hereafter mencyned and for non other; any statute or statutes lawes customes use or þcedent heretofore had made or used to the contrary in any wyse notwithstanding.

Also the Kynges Highnes of his bounteous liberalitie, by auctorite of this þsent parliament graunteth and frely gyveth unto his said Subjectes and to every of them, and to evy of the said Bodies Corporate Cities Boroughes Shyres Rydynges Hundredes Lathes Wapentakes Townes Villages and Tythinges and to evy of them, all suche goodes catels fynes yssues þfyties añciamētes forfeitures and sōmes of Money by any of them forfeited, which to his Highnes doo or shulde belonge or apperteyne by reason of any offence contempte mysdemenour trespas matter cause or quarell suffred done or cōmytted by them or any of them before the said laste day of Octobr, which be nat herafter specyally and playnly forprised and excepted in this þsent pardon: And that all and every the Kynges said Subjectes, and all and evy Bodies Corporate Cyties Boroughes Shyres Rydynges Hundredes Lathes Rapes Wapentakes Townes Villages and Thythynges, may by hymselfe or his or their Attourney or Attorneys plede and mynstre this þsent acte and free pardon, for his or their discharge of and for evy thinge that is therby pardoned, without any fee or other thinge therfor in anywise payenge to any pson or persones for pledyng wrytyng or entre of the judgement, or for any other cause concnyng the same, but only xij d. to the Clerk that shall entre the plee matter or judgement for his or their discharge in that behalf; any estatute or use to the contrary natwithstandyng.

AND FURTHERMORE the Kynges Highnes is contented that yt be enacted by auctorite of this þsent parliament that his said free pardon, in all maner of Courtes of his Lawes and els where, shalbe reputed demed and judged allowed and taken, as well in the wordes and clauses of the excepçõns and forprises specified in this þsent pardon and acte, as in all and singuler the other clauses wordes and sentence mencyned and rehersed in the said free pardon, most beneficially and avaylably to all and singuler his said Subjectes of this his Realme, and to evy of the said Bodies corporated Cyties Boroughes Shyres Rydynges Hundredes Lathes Rapes Wapentakes Townes Villages and Thythynges and every of them, and most strongly in barre and discharge agaynst his Highnes his heires successours and executours in evy thinge, without obstacle challenge or other delay whatsoever it be to be made pleded objected or aleged by the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde his Heirs Successours or Executours, or by his or any of their generall Attourney or Attorneys or by any other person or psons for his Heighnes or any of his Heires Successours or Executours.

AND FURTHERMORE it is enacted by the Kyng our Soʋaign Lorde and by auctorite of this present parliament, that yf any Officer or Clerk of his High Courtes cōmonly called the Kynges Benche, Chauncery and Comon Place or of his Eschequer or any other Offyker or Clerk of any other of his Courtes within this Realme, after the feest of the Natyvyte of our Lorde God next cōmyng, make out or wryte out any maner of wryttes or other pcesse or any extractes or other þceptes, wherby any pson or psones of his said Subjectes or any of the said Bodies corporated Cyties Boroughes Shyres Rydynges Hundredes Lathes Rapes Wapentakes Townes Villages and Thythynges or any of them shalbe in any wyse arested attached distrayned sommoned or otherwyse vexed troubled or greved in their bodies, landes, tenementes, goodes, or cattels or in eny of them, for or bycause of any maner of thing acquitted pardoned released or discharged by this þsent Acte of free pardon, he soo offenyng and therof lafully condemned shall yelde and pay for recompence therof to the partie soo greved or offended treble damages, accompted as parcell of those damages all costes of the sute; And neverthesse all and singuler such writtes processe extractes and preceptes made or to be made for or upon any maner thyng acquyted pardoned released or discharged by this þsent Acte of free pardon shalbe utterly voyde and of non effecte.

EXCEPTE always and forprysed out of this pardon all maner of High Treason, all prepensed and voluntary murders, all robberyes of Churches, & robberyes done upon (') mens psons, all other felonyes and robberyes by the comen lawe of fellonous takyng of any money goodes or cattels above the value of xx s. all fellonous brennyng of Houses, all carnall ravysshementes of Women, all rasynges of Recordes, all Outlaries of High Treason and of all maner of felonyes other than felonyes to the said value of xx s. or under [the '] sōme: And that all other Outlaries had or promulged upon or agaynst any pson or psones for any cause, nat beyng Treason Murder or Felloney above the said sōme of xx s. to be pardoned by the general Wordes of this pardon aforesaid, soo alway that the same psones and every of them stand to right to answer or satisfie the partie at whose sute he is outlawed accordyng to the lawes of thys Realme.

Also EXCEPTED and forprised out of this pardon all offences and contempes cōmytted and done agaynste the statute or statutes of provysion & premunire or any of them, and all forfeitures and tytles that may growe to the Kynges Highnes by reason of any of the same estatutes, and all tytles and accions of Quare impedit, and all ravysshementes of the Kynges Wardes, all wastes of the Kynges Woodes in his Forestes Parkes or Chases, all conceylmentes of Customes and Subsedies, all ryotes routes and unlauffull assembles cōmytted and done above the nombre of xx psons: And also excepte and forprised out of this pardon all yssues and þftes fynes and other penalties for inclosures of Landes, and issues profites fynes and other penalties for decays of Houses of Husbandry, yf that the same inclosures be not reformed and the Landes put in tillage or the said Houses nat reedified before the last day of Septembr next comyng: And also excepte all maner of alienacions and gyftes into mortmayne or to thuse of any maner of mortmayne; and all Intrusions had made or done in any Maners landes tenementes or other hereditamentes sythen the fest of Seynt Michel the Archangell whiche was in the xx yere of the Reigne of our said Soʋaigne Lorde: And also all offences cōmitted by dyggyng downe or castyng downe of any crosse or crosses whiche stode or were set in any comen or High way or wayes; and all and singuler dettes other then dettes growen upon Recognysaunces beyng allredy forfeited for suerte of the Peas, or for apparaunce at any day or place:

III.
Grant to the Parties
of all Forfeitures
pardoned.

This Pardon may
be pleaded without
Fee, except 1 s.

IV.
This Pardon shall
be taken most
beneficially for the
Parties.

V
Penalty on Officers
suing out Writs,
&c. for any Matters
hereby pardoned;
Treble Damages
to Party grieved.

VI.
Exceptions:
High Treason,
Murder, Sacrilege,
Felonies above 20s.
Outlawries for
Treasons, &c.
Other Outlawries
pardoned.

VII.
Other Exceptions:
Premunire;
Quare Impedit;
Ravishment of
Wards;
Concealments of
Customs, Riots,
Routs, &c.
Unlawful
Inclosures;
Alienations in
Mortmain;
Intrusions;
Throwing down
Public Crosses.
Recognisances
forfeited.

* or to Printed Copies.

* that Printed Copies.

Accounts and
Actions thereon.

Escapes of Convicts.

Debts to the Crown
by Judgement, &c.

Issues forfeited,
Fines offered, &c.
to the Amount of
100 Shillings.

All other Fines
pardoned.

And excepted and forprysed out of this pardon all accomptes, and all accions sutes and impetitions for the same accomptes and arrerages of accomptes and for the said Dettes or any of them hereby excepted and forprised; All Homages and Relyeffes, all wylfull escapes aswell of cōvyctes as other dettes which were due to the most noble Kyng of famous memory Kyng Henry the vij. or to any pson or psons to his use by any condemnation recognisaunce obligacion or otherwise. All and singuler those Forfetours due to oure Sovaign Lorde Kyng Henry the viij. by any penall statute or statutes which be convyted into the nature of Dett by judgement or by agrement of the offenders before the fyrst day of this p̄sent parliament; and all forfetours and other penales and profytes growen or due by reason of any offence or acte cōmytted or done contrary to any Statute or Statutes or contr'y to the comon Lawe, wherof any seasure is made or any informacion gyven to the Kynges Eschequer or any sute there cōmensed before the said first day of this parliament, or wherof the Kynges Highnes by his Byll signed or otherwyse heretofore hath made any gyft or assignement to any of his s̄vauntes: And also excepted all yssues forfeited fynes am̄ciamentes offered taxed set extreted or juged se'vally and perticulerly [extended'] to the sūme of C s. or above that sūme. And that all and singuler other fynes as well fynes pro licencia concordandi as other, and all other yssues and amerceamentes aswell reall as other, which se'vally or perticulerly extende nat to the said sūme of C s. whyther they be totted or nat totted taken to the charge of the Sheryf or nat taken to his charge extreted or nat extreted, whether they be torned into dett or nat dett and nat beyng levyed nor receyved by any Sheryfes or Sheryf Baylyf Mynysters or other Officers shall be fully clere and playnly pardoned and discharged agaynst the Kyng oure Sovereigne Lorde his Heires and Successours for ever.

VIII.
Sheriffs discharged
of Fines hereby
pardoned, upon
their own Oaths.

AND it is further enacted by the auctorite aforesaid, that in case yt be objected to any Sheryf or Sheryfs or other Accomptauntes in the Kynges Court of Eschequer or in any other his Courtes, that any Sheryf or Sheryfes or other Officers Accomptaunt hath receyved or taken any suche fynes yssues or am̄ciamentes before pardoned released and acquyted, that then every suche Sheryf & Sheryfs and other Accomptauntes shalbe discharged released pardoned and acquyted therof by his or their othe without any further tryall in that behalf.

CHAPTER II.

AN ACTE cōclūnge suche as shall take Seyntwary for Fellonye or Murder.

All Felons and
Murderers taking
Sanctuary shall
make their Abjura-
tion, &c at the
Time appointed by
the Coroner; and
be marked in the
Hand with the
Letter A. or in
Default shall lose
all Benefit of such
Sanctuary.

BE it enacted by the Kyng our Sovaign Lorde and the Lordes Spirituall and Temporall and the Comons in this p̄sent parliament assembled and by auctorite of the same, That if any Parson take Seyntwary in any Church Churchyarde or other Holy Place for Felonye or Murder, where he ought by the Lawes and Customes of this Realme to have his abjuracyon for the same, that than the same Felon or Murderer shall take his abjuracion and passage out of the same Church Churchyarde or other Holy Place at such a day and tyme as shalbe lymytted to hym by the Coroner of the Shyre or Place wherin he taketh suche Sentwary; and that the Coroner immediatly after his confession and before his abjuracion shall cause every such Felon or Murderer to be marked with an hote yron upon the brawne of the thombe of the right hande with the Signe of an A. to the entent he may the better be known amonge the Kynges Subjectes that he was abjured: And than to gyve hym his abjuracion, and to be used in all other thinges as hath ben accustomed: And that all Mayres, Baillyfs and Constables shalbe attendaunt at the Cōmaundement of the Coroner for the due Execucion therof as they wyll answeere at their p̄rels to the Kyng^e Highnes for the same. And yf any Felon or Murdrer that ought to have any suche Abjuracion refuse to take his passage out of the said Seyntwary at such tyme as shalbe lymytted to hym by the said Coroner, that than the said Felon and Murderer so refusyng shall lose the benefyte of the same Seyntwarye and be taken out of the same and cōmytted to pryson; And further to be ordred for his offence after his merytes without any restitucion to Seyntwarye for the same.

CHAPTER III.

AN ACTE cōclūnge Delays in Assises.

Plaintiffs in Assise
may sever and
abridge their Plaints.

FOR AS MUCHE as Assyses which have ben [though¹] the most spedy remedy be now by occasyon of pledyng of many barres to moytes and parties of the Landes put in vewe and playnt [grealy²] delayed for difficulties and dyvysion of pledyng, And one cause therof is because the [Plaintifes in the Assise in such Pleees to Moieties and Parties, cannot by the Law abyrdge theyre Playntes: For Remedy wherof be it enacted That the³] Playntyf in every Assyse from hensforth may at his pleasure sever and abridge his playnt of any part or partes wherunto any barre is pledyd [by moyte, in like maner as he⁴] myght doo in case the pleees in barre had be made and dyvyded to any c̄teyntie or nombre of Acres in the playnt; [and that the Plaint⁵] for the resydue of the parte or parties of the Landes nat abyrdged shalbe and stande good and effectuell in the Lawe.

¹ extending *Printed Copies.*

² thought *Printed Copies.*

³ greatly *Printed Copies.*

⁴ } These Words omitted in the Roll are supplied from the oldest *Printed Copies.*

⁵ } in suche lyke maner as he or they *Old Printed Copies.*
by Moiey in like manner as he or they *Modern Printed Copies.*

CHAPTER IV.

AN ACTE CONCINGE Executors of laste Willes and Testament^e.

WHERE dyvers sondry psons before this tyme, havynge other psons seased to their uses of and in Landes and other Hereditamentes, to and for the declaracion of their Wylles, have by ther last wylles and testamentes willed and declared suche their said Landes Tenementes or other Hereditamentes to be solde by their Executours, as well to and for the paymentes of their dettes pformance of their legacies, necessary and convenyent fyndyng of their Wyves, vertuous bryngyng up and avauncement of their chyldren to maryage, as also for other charitable dedes to be done and executed by their Executours for the helth of their soules; and notwithstanding such truste and confidence so by them put in their said Executo's it hath oftentimes ben sene, where such last wylles and testamentes of such Landes Tenementes and other Hereditamentes hath ben declared, and in the same dyv's Executours named and made, that after the decease of such Testatours some of the same Executours wylling to accomplysse the truste and confidence that they ware put in by the said Testatour, have [excepted¹] and taken upon them the charge of the said Testament, and have ben redy to fulfill and pforme all thynges conteyned in the same; and the resydue of the same Executours uncharytably, contrary to the truste that they were put in, have refused to intermedle in anywyse with the execucion of the said wyll and testament or with the sale of such Landes so wylled to be solde by the Testatour: And Forasmuche as a bargayn and sale of such Landes Tenementes or other Hereditamentes so wylled by any parson to be solde by his Executours after his decease, after the oppynyng of dyv's psons can in no wyse be good or effectuell in the lawe onles the same bargayne and sale be made by the hole nombre of the executours named to and for the same, by reason wherof aswell the dettes of such Testatours hath rested unpayed and unsatisfied to the greate daunger and parell of the soules of such Testatours, and to the greate hynderance and many tymes to the utter undoyng of their creditours, as also the legacies (²) bequestes made by the Testatour to his wyf chyldren and for other charitable dedes to be done for the welth of the soule of the same testatour that made the same testament hath ben also unperformed, aswell unto the extreme mysery [by³] the wyfe and chyldren of the said testatour, as also unto the lett of pformance of other cherytable dedes for the welth of the soule of the said testatour, to the displeasure of Almighty God: For the Remedy wherof be it enacted ordeyned and establysshed by the auctorite of this p'sent parlyament, that where parte of the Executours named in any such testament of any such parson so makynge or declaryng any such wyll of any Landes Tenementes or other Hereditamentes to be solde by his Executours after the deth of any such testatour, do refuse to take upon hym or them the admynstracion and charge of the same testament and last wyll wherin they be so named to be Executours, and the resydue of the same Executours do accepte and take upon them the cure and charge of the same testament and last wyll, that than all bargayns and sales of such Landes Tenementes or other Hereditamentes so wylled to be solde by the Executours of any such Testatour, as well heretofore made as hereafter to be made, by hym or them only of the said Executours that so dothe accept or that heretofore hath accepted and taken upon him or them any such cure or charge of Administracion of any such will or testament, shall be as good and as effectuell in the Lawe as yf all the resydue of the same Executours, named in the said testament, so refusyng the Administracion of the same testament, had joyned with hym or them in the makynge of the bargayne and sale of such Landes Tenementes or other Hereditamentes so wylled to be solde by their Executours of any such Testatour, which here tofore hath made or declared or that hereafter shall make or declare any such wyll of any such Landes Tenementes or other Hereditamentes after his decease to be solde by his Executours.

PROVYDED alway that this acte shall not extende to gyve power or auctorite to any Executour or Executours at any tyme hereafter to bargayn or put to sale any Landes Tenementes or Hereditamentes by vertue and auctorite of any wyll or testament heretofore made, otherwyse than they myght do by the course of the comon lawe afore the makynge of this Acte.

Cases of Refusal of Executors to act in the Sale of Lands devised.

Where some of the Executors refuse, and others desire, to act in Execution of a Will, Bargains and Sales of Lands, devised to be sold, shall be good if made by the acting Executors only.

II.
Act shall not extend to Wills heretofore made.

CHAPTER V.

AN ACTE CONCINGE Fynes & sōmes of Moneye to be taken by the Ministers of Busshops and other Ordinaries of Holye Church for the Pbate of Testam^e.

WHERE in the parliament holden at Westmynstre in the xxxj yere of the raigne of the Noble Kyng of famous memory Edward the Thred, upon the cōplaynt of his people for the outrageous and grevous fynes and sōmes of Money taken by the Mynistres of Bysshops and of other Ordinaries of Holye Church for the Pbate of Testamentes, and for the acquitaunces by the said Ordinaries to be made concyng the same, the said Noble Kyng in the same parliament openly charged and cōmaunded the Archbisshop of Caunterbury and the other Bysshops for the tyme beyng that amendement therof shuld be had; And yf none amendement were therof had yt was by the auctorite of the same parliament accorded, that the Kyng therof shulde make enquiry by his Justices of such opp'ssion and extorcions, and that the same Justices shulde here and determyn them as well at the sute of the Kyng as of the ptie as (⁴) olde tyme hath ben used, as by the same Estatute playnly appereth: And where at the Parliament holden at Westm in the thred yere of the Raigne of Kyng Henry the fyveth yt was resyted, that the Cōmons of the Realme had often

Stat. 31 Edw. III. st. 1. chapter 4. and Stat. 3 Henry V. chap. 8. respecting Fees on Probates, &c.

¹ accepted Printed Copies.

² and Printed Copies.

³ of Printed Copies.

⁴ of Printed Copies.

complayned them [of ¹] dy^vs parlamentes of that, that dy^vs Ordynaries take for the probacion of Testamentes and other thinges therunto belongyng sōmtyme xl. s. somtyme lx. s. and somtyme more agaynst right and justice, where in the tyme of Kyng Edwarde the Thred, men were wont to pay for such causes but two shillynges vj pence or fyve shillynges at the moost, by which unlawfull exaccions the testamentes of the testatours might not be executed accordyng to ther last Wylles ; It was than enacted for the avoydyng of such oppressions that noo Ordynary from thenforth shuld take for the probacion of any testament and inventuary or for other thynges to the same belongyng any more than was accustomed and used in the tyme of the said Noble Kyng Edward the Thyrd, upon payne to yelde to the partie so greved thre tymes as moche as the said Ordynaries dyd so receyve ; which Acte dyd endure but to the next parliament folowyng by reason that the Ordynaries dyd than promyse to reforme and amende the said oppressions and exaccions : And for that, that the said unlawfull exaccions of the said Ordynaries and their Ministres be nothyng reformed nor amended but greatly augmented and encreased, agaynst right and justice and to the greate empoverysshement of the Kynges Subjectes ; The Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde by the assent of the Lordes Spuall and Temporall and the Comons in this p̄sent parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, hath ordeyned established and enacted that from the fyrst day of Aprell in the yere of our Lorde God M^vVCxxx that nothyng shalbe demaunded receyved nor taken by any Bysshōp Ordynary Archdeaken Chaucellour Cōmyssary official, nor any other maner of person or persons whatsoever they be, which nowe have or whyche at any tyme hereafter shall have auctorite or pouer to take or receyve probacyon insynuacion or approbacion of testament or testamentes, by hymself or themself nor by his or their Regesters, Scribes, Praisers, Sommoners Apparatours or by any other of their Ministers, for the pbacion insynuacion and approbacion of any testament or testamentes, or for wrytyng sealyng praysyng regystring fyne makyng of inventuaries gyvyng of acquytaunces or for any other maner of cause conc̄nyng the same, where the goodes of the testatour of the said testament or person so dyeng do nat amount clerely over and above the value of an hundreth shillynges sterlyng, excepte only to the scribe to have for wrytyng of the pbate of the Testament of hym deceased whose goodes shall not be above the same clere value of an hundreth shillynges, vj pence ; and for the Cōmission of mynistracion of the goodes of any man deceasyng intestate not beyng above lyke value of C. s. clere [and ²] vi d. And that neverthesse the Bysshōp Ordynarye or other person or persones havyng power or auctorite to take or receyve the probacion or approbacion of the Testamentes, refuse nat to approve any suche testament beyng laufully tended or offred to them to be proved or approved, wherof the goodes of the testatour or person so dyeng amount nat above the value of an hundreth shillynges sterlynges ; so that the said Testament be exhibited to hym or them in wrytyng with waxe therunto affyxed redy to be sealed, and that the same testament be laufully proved before the same Ordynary before the sealyng, to be (³) trewe hole and last testament of the same testatour in such forme as hath ben comonly accustomed in that behalf : And whan the goodes of the testatour doth amount over and above the cleare value of an hundreth shillynges and do nat excede the somme of xl. ii. sterlyng, that than no Bisshōp Ordynary nor other maner of person or persons what soo ever he or they be, nowe havyng or whiche here after shall have auctoritie to take pbacion or approbacion of any testament or testamentes as is aforesaid, by them self nor any of their said regysters, scribes praysers sommoners apparatours nor any other ther Mynisters, for the probacion insynuacyon and approbacyon of any testament or testamentes or for the regystryng sealyng wrytyng, praysyng, makyng of inventuaries gyvyng of acquitances fynes or any other thyng concernyng the same, shall take or cause to be taken of any person or psons but only thre shyllinges vj d and nat above, wherof to be to the said Bisshōp or Ordynary or to any other person or persons havyng power and auctorite to take the probacion or approbacion of any testament or testamentes for hym and hys Mynisters two shillynges and vj d. and nat above, and xij d. resydewe of the said thre shillynges vj d. to be to the scribe for the regystryng of the same : And where the goodes of the testatour or pson or persons so dyeng do amount over and above the clere value of xl. poundes sterlyng, that than the Bysshōp nor Ordynary, nor other pson or persons nowe havynge or which here after shall have auctoritie or power to take the probate of Testamentes as is aforesaid, by hym or them self nor any of hys or their said regystres, scribes, praysers, sōmoners apparatours or any other ther Mynisters for the pbacyon insynuacion and approbacyon of any testament or testamentes, or for the regystryng sealyng wrytyng praysyng makynge of Inventuaries fynes, gyvyng of acquitaunces or any thyng concernyng the same probate or testament, shall from the said fyrst day of Aprell take or cause to be taken of any pson or psons but onely fyve Shilling^e and nat above, wherof to be to the said Bysshōp Ordynary or other person havyng power to take the probacion of suche testament or testamentes for hym and his Ministers two shillynges vj d. and nat above, and two shyllinges vj d. resydue of the said fyve shillynges to be to the scribe for regystryng of the same, or els the scribe to be at his lybtie to refuse those ijs. and vj d. and to demaunde and have for wrytyng of every x lynes of the same testament wherof evy lyne to conteyne in length x ynches, j d. And that evy suche Bysshōp or Ordynary, and other person or persons soo havyng or which hereafter shall have auctorytie or power to take or receyve the probacion or approbacion of any testament or testamentes as is above said, their regysters scribes and mynisters shall approve insynuate seale and regystre from tyme to tyme the said Testamentes, and delyver the same [seale⁴] with the scale of their Office to the Executour or Executours named in any suche testamentes, for the said sōme or sommes abovesaid, and in maner and fourme as is above rehersed to delyver yt with convenient spede without any frustratory delay.

Fees for Probates of Wills where the Effects do not exceed £5.

Administrations of like Value : Ordinaries shall not refuse to prove Wills.

Fees for Probates where the Effects exceed £5. and do not exceed £40.

Where the Effects exceed £40.

Probates shall be delivered without Delay.

II. To what Persons Administration of Effects of Intestates, &c. shall be granted by Ordinaries.

AND in case any pson dye intestate, or that the Executours named in any such testamentes refuse to prove the said testament, Than the said Ordynary, or other person or persons havyng auctoritie to take probate of testamentes as is above said, shall graunt the Administracion of the Goodes of the testatour or person disseased to the Wydowe (⁵) or to the next of his kyn or to both, as by the discrecion of the same Ordynary shalbe thought good, taking suerty of hym or

¹ in Printed Copies.

² sealed Modern Printed Copies.

³ Printed Copies omit this word.

⁴ of the same person deceased Printed Copies.

⁵ the Printed Copies.

them to whome shalbe made suche Cōmission for trew administracion of the goodes cattels and dettes which he or they shalbe so auctorised to mynyster: And in case where dy^vs persons clame the Administracion as next of kyn, which be egall in degree of kynred to the testatour or person deceased, and where any person onely desyret the Administracion as next of kynne, where in dede dy^vs persons (¹) in equalite of kynred as is aforesaid, Than in evy such case the Ordynary to be at [is ¹] eleccion and littie to accept any one or mo makyng request, where dy^vs do requyre the administracion; Or where but one, or more of them and not all beyng in equalite of degree, [to ¹] make request, than the Ordynarye to admytt the Wydowe and hym or them onely makyng request or any one of them at his pleasure, takyng nothyng for the same, onles the goodes of the person so deceased amount above the value or sōme of an hundreth shillynges; and in case the goodes of the pson soo deceased amount above the value of an hundreth shillynges and nat above the value or sōme of xl. ii, Than the said Bysshop Ordynary or other person or psons so havynge auctoritie to take Probate of Testamentes as is aforesaid their Ministers or Officers shall take onely two Shillynges vj d. sterlyng and not above: And that the Executour and Executours named by the testatour or person soo deceased or such other person or persons to whom such Admynystracion shalbe cōmytted where any pson dyeth intestate or by way of [instate ¹], callynge or takyng to hym or them such pson or psons two at the least to whome the said persons soo dyeng was indetted or made any legacye, and upon their refusell or absence twoo other honest psons beyng nexte of kynne to the person soo dyeng, and in their defaute or absence two other honest persons, and in their p̄sens and by ther discrecions, shall make or cause to be made a trewe and perfyte Inventory of all the goodes catells wares marchaundyses as well movable as nott movable whatsoever, that were of the said person soo deceased, and the same shall cause to be indented, wherof the one part shalbe by the said Executour or Executours Administratour or Administratours, upon his or their othe or othes to be taken before the said Bysshops or Ordynaries their Officials or Cōmyssionaries or other persons havynge power to take probate of testamentes, upon the Holy Evangelyst, (¹) to be good and trewe; and the same one parte [entended ¹] shall p̄sent and delyver in to the keppynge of the said Bysshop Ordynary or Ordynaries or other person havynge power to take probate of Testamentes, and the other parte thereof to remayne with the said Executour or Executours Admynystratour or Administratours; and that no Bysshop Ordynary or other what so ever person havynge auctoritie to take probate of Testament or Testamentes as is above said upon the payne in this Estatute herafter conteyned, refuse to take any such inventory or inventories to hym or them p̄sented or tended to be delyvered as is aforesaid.

Exhibiting of Inventories by Executors, &c.

Ordinaries shall receive such Inventories.

PROVYDED always that yf the Person so deceased wyll by his Testament or last wyll any Landes Tenementes or Heredymentes to be solde, that the money therof comyng nor the profytes of the said Landes for any tyme to be taken shall not be accompted as any of the goodes or cattels of the said person soo deceased, and that the same Bisshop Ordynary or other person or persons havynge auctoritie to take probate of testament or testamentes as is aforesaid upon the delyvere of the seale and signe of the Testatour, do cause the same seale to be defaced and therupon incontynent redelyver the same seale unto the said Executour or Executours withoute clayme or chalenge theirunto to be made. And in case any person or persons at any tyme hereafter requyre a copy or copies of the saide testamentes so proved or of the said Inventory so made, that than the said Ordynary or Ordynaries and the other persons havynge auctorite to take probate of Testamentes, or their Ministers, shall from tyme to tyme with cōvenyent spede withoute any frustratory delay, delyver or cause to be delyvered a trew copy or copies of the same to the said pson or persons so demaundyng them or any of them, takyng for the serche and for the makyng of the copy of eyther of the said testament or inventory but onely such fee as is before rehersed for the registryng of the said testament, or els the scribe or register to be at his eleccion and lybertie to demaunde have and take for evy x lynes therof beyng of the proporcyon before rehersed j d.

III.
Produce of Lands devised to be sold shall not be reckoned as Personal Estate.
Testator's Seal shall be defaced.

Fees for Copies of Wills, &c.

PROVYDED alway that where any person or persons havynge power or auctorite to take probate of testamentes have used to take lesse sōmes of money than is above said, for the probate of testamentes or Cōmyssions of administracions or other cause concernyng the same, shall take and receyve such sōme or sōmes of money for the probate of testamentes and cōmyssions of the administracions and other causes conc̄nyng the same as they before the makyng of this acte have used to take and nat above.

IV.
Custom to take smaller Fees shall continue.

AND it is enacted that evy Bysshop Ordynary Archdeken Chauncellour Cōmyssary offycyal, and other person and persons havynge or the whiche herafter shall have auctorite to take probate of Testamentes, their registers, scribes, praisers, sōmoners, apparatours, and all other theyr Ministers what soo ever they be, that shall doo or attempt or cause to be done and attempted agaynst this Acte or Ordynance in any thyng, shall forfeyte and lose for every tyme so offendyng to the ptye greved in that behalf so moch money as any suche person abovesaid shall take contrarye to this p̄sent acte; And over that, shall lose and forfyte x ii. sterlyng, wherof the one moyte shalbe to the Kyng oure Sovereigne Lorde and the other moyte to the partie greved in that behalf that wyll sue by accion of dett byll Informacion or otherwise in any of the Kynges Courtes for the recovere of the same, in which accion no essone protec̄cōn nor wager of Lawe shalbe admitted or allowed; And that evy of the same Bysshops & other psons which shall herafter incurre and fall into the daungers of such penaltie or forfeiture shalbe charged onely [by ¹] hymself and none of them to be chargeable to the penaltie for others Offence.

V.
Penalty upon Ordinary, &c. taking undue Fees, the Money taken, and £10.

Recovery, &c. of Penalties.

¹ be Printed Copies.

¹ intestate Printed Copies.

¹ indented Printed Copies.

¹ his Printed Copies.

¹ The word 'declared' seems wanting here.

¹ for Printed Copies.

¹ do Printed Copies.

VI.
Ordinaries may
convent Executors
to prove Wills, &c.

PROVYDED alwey that this Acte be nat p̄judiciall to any Ordynary, or any other p̄son which now have or hereafter shall have auctorite for p̄bate of testaments, but that ev̄y of them shall may convent before them all and ev̄y p̄son or persons made and named Executour or Executours of any testament, to the intent to prove or refuse the Testament or testaments of ther testatour or testatours, and to brynge in inventuaries, and to do every other thyng conc̄nyng the same, as they myght do before the making of this Acte; so that always any such Ordynary or other person or persons havng such auctoritie by them self their cōmissaryes scribes regystres or other ministers aforsaid shall nat in any wyse take for the same above the fees lymytted by this Acte, ne in any wyse attempte any thing contrary to any parte of the same Acte.

CHAPTER VI.

AN ACTE conc̄nyng the takinge of Mortuaries or demaunding receyvinge or claymyng of the same.

Doubts as to
Mortuaries, &c.

FOR AS MOCHE as questyon ambyguyte and doute is chaunced and rysen upon the ordre maner and fourme of demaundyng receyvyng and claymyng of Mortuaries otherwise called Corse presentes, as well for the greatnes and value of the same which as hath ben lately taken is thought over excessyve to the pore people and other persons of this realme, as also for that suche Mortuaries or Corse presentes have been demaunded and levyed for such as at the tyme of their deth have had no propart in any goodes or cattels, and many tymes for wayfaryng travelyng men in the places where they have fortunēd to dye; To the entent that all dout contencion and inctaynte herein may be removed, and as well the generalyte of the Kynges people therin remedyed, as also the Persons Vycars parysshe prestes curates and other havng in̄est in such Mortuaries and Corse presentes indyfferently provyded for: Be yt therfor enacted ordeyned and establisshed by the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde the Lordes Spirituall and Temporall and the Comons of this parliament assembled and by auctorite of the same, that from the fyrst day of Aprell in the yere of oure Lorde M VC xxx no Person Vycar, Curate nor Parisse Prest ne any other sp̄uall p̄son nor their Fermours baylyff nor leses shall take receyve or demaunde of any p̄son or p̄sons within this Realme, for any person or persons dyeng within the same, any maner Mortuary or Corse present ne any sōme or sommes of money ne any other thing for the same more than is herafter mencnyoned: Ne also shall convent or call any person or persons before any Judge Sp̄uall for the Recovere of any such Mortuaries or Corse presentes or any other thyng for the same, more than is herafter mencnyoned; upon payne to forfeyte for every tyme so demaundyng receyvyng takyng or conventyng or calling any suche person or persons before any sp̄uall Judge so moche in value as they shall take above the sōme lymytted by this Acte, And over that xl s. to the ptie greved contrary to this acte; for the whiche forfeiture the partie so greved contrary to this Acte shall have [and'] accion of det by writ byll playnt or informacion in any of the Kynges Courtes wherin no Wager of Lawe Esson nor Proteccyon shalbe alowed.

No Parson, Vicar,
&c. shall take
for a Mortuary
more than is
hereby directed.

Penalty.

II.
No Mortuary
where Effects are
less than 10 Marks;
nor except where
usual; nor more
than one.

Amount of
Mortuaries; viz.
3 s. 4 d; 6 s. 8 d;
or 10 s. at most.

FYRST it is ordeyned establisshed and enacted that no maner of Mortuary shalbe taken or demaunded of any p̄son what soo ever he be, which at the tyme of his deth hath in movable goodes under the value of x Marke. Also that no Mortuary shall be gyven asked or demaunded from hensforth of any maner person but only in such place where heretofore Mortuaries have ben used to be payed and gyven, and in those places non otherwise but after the rate and fourme hereafter mencnyoned; Ne that any person pay Mortuaries in more places than one that is to saye, in the place of their moost dwellyng and habitacion and there but one Mortuary: Nor no Person Vicar Curate Parisse Prest or other shall for any person dyeng or dede and beyng at the tyme of his deth of the value in moveable goodes of x Marke or more clerely above his dettes payed, and under the sōme of xxx li. take for a Mortuary above thre shillinges and foure pence in the hole: And for a person dyeng or dede beyng at the tyme of his deth of the value of xxx li. or above clerly above his dettes payed in movable goodes, and under the value of [xxx li.] ther shall no more be taken or demaunded for a Mortuary than vj s. viij d. in the hole; and for any person dyeng or ded beyng at the tyme of his deth of the value in movable goodes of xl li. or above to any sōme what soo ever yt be clerely above his dettes payed, ther shall be no more taken paied or demaunded for a Mortuary than x s. in the hole.

III.
No Mortuaries
for FemesCovert,
Children, &c.
Mortuaries of
Travellers.

PROVYDED alwey that for no Woman beyng covert baron, nor chylde, ne for any person nat keypyng house any maner mortuary be payd; ne that any Person Vycar Curate Parysshe Preest or other aske demaunde or take for any such woman, chylde, or for any person nat keypyng house dyeng or ded, any maner thyng or money by waye of Mortuary; ne also for any wayfaryng man or other that dwelleth nat ne makyth resydence in that place where they shall happen to dey, but that the Mortuary of such wayfaryng persons be answerable, in places where Mortuaries be accustomed to be payed and in maner and fourme and after the rate before mencnyoned and none other wise, in the place or places where suche wayfaryng persons at the tyme of ther deth had theyr moost habitacyon house & dwellyng places and no where els.

IV.
LegaciestoParsons,
Vicars, &c. valid.

PROVYDED alwey that it shalbe lefull to all maner of Persons Vycars Curates Parysshe Preestes and other sp̄uall persons to take and receyve any maner sōme of money or other thyng which by any person dyeng shall fortune to be dysposed gyven or bequethed unto them or any of them, or to the high aluter of the Church; This Acte or any thyng therin mencnyoned natwithstandyng.

AND be it also enacted by the auctoritie aforsaid that no Mortuaries nor Corse p̄sentes, ne any somme or sommes of money or other thyng for any Mortuary or Corse present, shalbe demaunded taken receyved or had in the parties of Wales nor in the Marches of the same, nor in the Towne of Caleys or Barwyke nor Marches of the same; but onely in suche parties and places of Waleys Marches and Townes aforsaid where Mortuaries hath ben accustomed to be taken and payd; And in those parties and places no Mortuaries nor Corse Presentes ne any other thyng for Mortuary or Corse present from hensforth shalbe demaunded taken receyved or had but only after the fourme order and maner above specyfyed in this p̄sent Acte and none otherwyse, ne of any other person or persons than is lymyted by this present Acte, upon the payne above conteyned in this present Acte.

V.
No Mortuaries in Wales, except by Custom; and then under this Act; nor in Calais or Berwick.

PROVYDED also that yt shalbe lefull to the Bysshops of Bangour, Landaffe Seynt Davyes and Seynt [Asse'], and lyke wyse to the Archedeken of Chester, to take such Mortuaries of the Preestes within their Dyoces and Jurisdictions as heretofore have ben accustomed.

VI.
Proviso for Mortuaries of Priests in certain Places.

PROVYDED also that in such places where Mortuaries have ben accustomed to be taken of lesse value than is aforesayd that no person shalbe compelled to pay in any such place any other Mortuary, or more for any Mortuary than hath ben accustomed; ne that any Mortuary in such place shalbe demaunded taken receyved or had of any person or persons exempte by this acte, nor in any wyse contrary to this Acte upon t^r payne afore lymyted.

VII.
Custom to take less Mortuaries continued.

CHAPTER VII.

AN ACTE for the punisshement of suche s̄vaunt^e as shall withdrawe themselves and go away with there Mast^r or Mistres Caskett^e and other Juells or Goodes cōmitted to them in truste to be kepte.

WHERE BEFORE this tyme dyvers aswell Noble Men as other the Kynges subjectes have upon confidence and trust delyvered to their servauntes their Caskettes and other jewels money goodes and catelles safely to kepe, to the use of theyr said Masters or Maystresses, and after suche delyvere the said Servauntes have withdrawnen them self and gonne away from their said Maysters or Maistresses with the said kaskettes jewels, money, goodes and catelles or parte therof, to the entent to stele the same and defraude ther said masters or maystresses therof, and somtyme beyng with their said Masters or Maystresses have conv̄ted the said jewels money and other catelles or parte therof to their owne use; which mysbehaviour so done was doughfull in the comon Lawe whether it were felony or nat, and by reason therof the forsaid servauntes have ben in great boldnes to cōmytte suche lyke Offences: BE IT therefore enacted ordeyned and establisshed by the Kyng ourre Sovereigne Lorde by the assent of the Lordes sp̄uall and temporall and the Comons in this present parliament assembled and by auctorite of the same; That all and singuler such Servauntes to whome any such caskettes jewels money goodes or cattels by his or their said Maysters or Maystresses shall from hensforth so be delyvered to kepe, that if any such servaunt or s̄vauntes withdrawe hym or them from their said Masters and Maystresses and go away with the said caskettes jewels money goodes or other catelles or any parte therof, to the entent to stele the same, and defraude his or their said maysters or maystresses therof contrary to the trust and confidence to hym or them put by his or ther said maysters or maystresses, or els beyng in the servyce of his said master or maystres without assent or cōmaundement of his maysters or maystresses he imbesyll the same caskettes jewels money goodes or catelles or any parte therof, or otherwise convert the same to his owne use with lyke purpose to stele yt, that yf the said caskettes jewels goodes money or catalles that any such s̄vaunt shall goo away with, or which he shall imbesell with purpose to stele yt as is aforsaid, be of the value of xl s. or above, That than the said false fraudulent and untrewre acte and demeanour frome hensforth shalbe demed and adjudged felony; and he or they so offending to be punysshed as other [felons be punysshed for¹] felonies cōmytted by the course of the comon Lawe.

Servants, having Effects delivered to them by their Master or Mistress to keep, and going away with, or embezzling them to the Value of 40 s. shall be guilty of Felony.

PROVYDED always that this Acte or any thyng theirin conteyned shall nat in any wyse extende or be prejudiciall to any Apprentyce or Apprentices, nor to any person within the age of xvij yere, goyng away with his or their maysters goodes or jewels, or otherwise conv̄tyng the same unto his or their owne uses, duryng the tyme of their apprentyshode or beyng within the same age of xvij yeres: But that every apprentyce (²) apprentices such person or psons beyng within the said Age, doyng or offending contrary to this p̄sent acte, shalbe and stande in lyke case as they and every of them were before the making of this acte. The same Acte to contynue and endure unto the next parliament.

II.
Exception for Apprentices, and Persons under 18 years old.

CHAPTER VIII.

AN ACTE for the bringinge up̄ and rearinge of Calves to encrese the multitude of Cattell.

FOR AS MOCHE as of olde tyme greate multitude of Catell was yerely encreased by weynyng bryngyng up̄ and reryng of calves throughout this realme, wherby the nombre of Oxen Kyen and Steers were in such habundaunce and plenty that befe and all other vyttell was (³) goode chepe, and solde to the Kynges Subjectes at reasonable penyworthes and pryces, untill nowe of late yeres passed that the breders of such Calves of their covetous myndes

Evil of killing young Calves;

¹ Asaph modern Printed Copies.

² Interlined on the Roll.

³ or Printed Copies.

⁴ thanne Printed Copies.

have used to selle their Calves young suckyng to Bouchers, waynyng rearyng bryngyng up fewe or none, whereby the encrease of olde cattell and also the encrease that shuld or myght have come or growen of the same is marvelously mynysshed and decreased, in suche wyse that great derth of cattell and other vyttell hath and doth dayly spryng growe contynue and aryse throughout this realme, nat only to the great enhaunsyng of the pryces of beffes and all man^r of vyttell, but also to the greate mynysshing and enpayryng of good hospitalite and extreme undoyng of the Kynges poore and nedy Subjectes within the same; whiche inconvenyence and great scarcyte is lyke to ensue and encrease more and more yf spedy remedy be nat provyded in that behalf: **BE Yt** therefore ordeyned and enacted by the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde the Lordes Spuall and Temporall and the Comons in this present Parliament assembled and by the auctorytie of the same, that no maner pson or persons, beyng bouchers or other inhabytyng within this realme, Wales or the Marches of the same, shall from the fyrst day of January next cōmyng, duryng thre hole yeres than next folowyng, kyll or cause to be kylled any manner of young suckyng calfe or calves to be solde or put to sale to any person or persons hole or by retayle, whiche calfe or calves so hereafter to be kylled shall happen to fall or to be calved betwene the said fyrst day of January and the fyrst day of May in any of the said thre hole yeres; upon payne of vi. s. viij d. for evy calfe, fallen or calved betwyne the said dayes and kylled and put to sale contrary to this acte, to be payd and forfeyt by evy such Bocher or Bochers, [and other'] which shall kyll or cause to be kylled and put to sale any such calfe or calves, soo fallyng and to be calved betwene the said fyrst day of January and the said fyrst day of May duryng the said thre yeres; The one halfe of every such forfeiture to be to the use of oure Sovereigne Lorde the Kyng, and the other half to the partie that wyll sue for the same by Byll Accion of debt or Informacyon in any of the Kynges Courtes wherin no Wager of Lawe Esson nor Proteccion shalbe alowed.

For Three Years none shall kill any Calf, calved between 1 January and 1 May in any Year; Penalty 6 s. 8 d.

II. Saving for Penalty in Seignories of Lords-Marchers.

PROVYDED alway that evy Lorde Marchar have the forfeytes profytes and avauntages only of every such Offender and Offenders agaynst the purveying of this acte within their Seignouryes Lyberties and Franchesses Royall.

CHAPTER IX.

AN ACTE lymityng the prizes of Wollen Hattes Bonnett^r & Cappes made beyonde the See and brought to be soold withyn this Realme.

Prices at which Foreign Woollen Hats, Caps, &c. shall be sold; Cap or Bonnet 3 s. Hat 10 d. Nightcap 6 d.

Penalty 40 s. on the Seller only.

THE KYNG oure So^vaigne Lorde, by the assent of the Lordes Spuall and Temporall and the Comons in this present parliament assembled and by the auctorytie of the same hath ordeyned establysshed and enacted, for the comen welth of the Subjectes of this his Realme, that no maner person or persons what so ever he or they be, frome the feast of the Purificacion of oure Lady next comyng, do sell or cause to be solde within this his realme to any person or persons any Wollen Hattes or Bonnettes or Wollen Hatte or Cappe made or to be made in any place or places out of this Realme of Englande in any of the parties of beyonde the See over or above the pryces under wryten, that is to saye; No suche Cappe or Bonnet to be solde above the sōme of two shillynges sterlyng, and no suche hatte to be solde above the sōme of x d. and noo suche syngle crowne cappe nor syngle nyght cappe to be solde above the somme of vj pens, upon payne to forfeyte for evy such Bonnet Cappe or Hatte at any tyme after the said feest to be solde over the price above said contrary to the tenour of this Acte xl. s. sterlyng: All which forfeiture shall extende only to the losse of the seller or sellers thereof and to non other; the one halfe therof to be levyed and recovered to the use of oure saide So^vaigne Lorde and the other halfe to the partie that wyll sue for the same in any of oure Sovereigne Lorde the Kynges Courtes by Accion of dett, Byll, Informacion or otherwyse in whiche Accyon or Sute, no proteccion Wager of Lawe nor Esson shalbe alowed or admytted.

III. Buyers of such Foreign Hats, &c. indemnified.

AND be it further enacted by the Auctorytie above said that every person or persons [beyng'] or weryng any such Bonette, Cappe or Hatte made out of this Realme, may lauffully at all tymes hereafter use, were and deteyne any such Bonet Cappe or Hatt Cappes or Hattes without seasure of the same or any daunger losse or other forfeiture or penaltye to be hadd or suffred for the same; any matter clause or other thyng conteyned or expressed in this present Acte or Actes here tofore made to the contrary natwithstandyng.

CHAPTER X.

AN ACTE againste the caryinge of Laten Brasse and suche metall mixed beyonde the Seas.

Scarcity of Copper in England; and its various Uses in making of mixed Metals, &c.

FOR AS MOCHE as there is no myne of metall of Coper within this realme of England founde or hadde where sufficient coper may be gathered for the use of the Kyng oure Sovereigne Lorde and for the people of this his Realme; And also for as moche as dyv^s mynes of Coper in the parties of beyonde the See be now lately mynysshed and decayed, by reason wherof the price of Coper is greatly rysen, aswell in the parties of beyonde the See as in this Realme, of the whiche Coper dyvers metalls myxed be made, as well Laten, of the which the Founders make dyvers vessels instrumentes and other necessary thinges, as also panne metall brasse metall gonne metall and bell metall made and wrought by dyvers Artyficers within this Realme which be nowe also at a greate pryce; and also where dyvers within

¹ Printed Copies omit.

² buying Printed Copies.

this Realme of late have caryed and conveyed and dayly use to cary and convey into the parties of beyonde the See moche Laten Brasse and such Metall myxed, as well in olde panne metall and broken vessels and instrumentes as in metall shroffe and other thynges, nat onely to the greate hurte of our Sovereigne Lorde the Kyng in lackyng metall to make and furnishe his Ordynaunce, but also to the great hurte and decay of all such Artyficers which use to worke any suche Metall, and to the hurte of all the Kynges Lyege People, notwithstanding that a redresse was comuned of by the Kyng oure Sovereigne Lorde and the Lordes of his Honorable Counsell in Ester Terme last past, sythens which tyme moche of the said metals hath ben conveyed: Be yt therefore enacted by the auctorite of this present parliament that no person or persons frome hensforth do conveye or cary any such metall, whether yt be clene or myxed, to any porte haven (¹) or creke of this his Realme in any Shipp Vessel or Bote, to be caryed or conveyed into any parte beyonde the See; upon payne of forfeiture of all the said Metall in whose handes so ever they be founde or the value of the same; the one moyte of the said forfeiture to be to our Sovereigne Lorde the Kyng and the other moyte to the use of hym that shall take or fynde the same forfeiture. This Acte to contynue unto the next parliament.

Penalty on convey-
ing such Metal to
any Ports for
Exportation;
Forfeiture thereof
or of the Value.

CHAPTER XI.

AN ACTE for restitucon to be made of the goodes of suche as shalbe robbed by Fellons.

BE YT enacted by this present Parliament, that yf any felon or felons hereafter doo robbe or take away any money goodes or cattalles from any of the Kynges subjectes, frome ther person or otherwise within this realme, and therof the said felon or felons be indyted and after arrayned of the same felony and founde gylty therof, or otherwise atteyted, by reason of evydence gyven by the partie so robbed or owner of the said money goodes or catalles, or by any other by their procurement, that then the partie so robbed or owner shalbe restored to his said money goode and cattels: and that as well the Justices of gaole delyvere as other Justices afore whom any such felon or felons shalbe founde gylty or otherwise atteynted by reason of Evidence gyven by the partie so robbed or owner or by any other by their procurement, have power by this present Acte to awarde frome tyme to tyme wryttes of restitution for the said money goodes and catels, in lyke maner as though any such felon or felons were atteynted at the sute of the partie in appele.

Restitution shall be
made to the Owner
of stolen Goods
where the Felon is
convicted on the
Evidence of such
Owner, &c.

CHAPTER XII.

AN ACTE for true makinge of greate cables, halsers ropes and all other takelinge for Shippes &c. in the Boroughe of Burporte in the Countye of Dorſ.

MOOST humbly beseechen Your Highnes the Baylyfs, Burgeys and other Inhabytauntes of youre Towne and Borough of Burporte within your Countie of Dorcet; That where they out of tyme that no mans mynde is to the contrary have used and excercysed to make within the same the moost parte of all the Great cabels halsers ropes and all other takelyng, aswell for youre royall shippes and Navey as for the moost part of all other shippes within this Realme, by reason wherof your said Towne was [rygh¹] well mayntened and inhabyted, your Highnes and your subjectes right well served, untill nowe of late many dyvers and evyll dysposed persons, entending the distrucion of your said Towne, for their pryvate lucre and avauntage have withdrawen them self into the countrey in dyvers places there, takyng fermes and usyng husbandry out of the said Towne, and also dayly resorte to your said Towne to bye and provyde hempe and therof make cables ropes halsers traces halters and other tacle; which cabels ropes halsers traces halters and other tacle ben by the said persons sleightly and deceyvably made, by reason wherof nat only the byers of the same ben contynually therby deceyved, but also the pryces of the said cabels halsers traces halters and other tacle therby greatly enhaunced, and your said Towne or Borough by meane thereof is lyke utterly to be decayed ruyned and dissoluted yf spedy remedy be nat by your Highnes in that case pyvyded: BE YT therefore enacted by your Highnes by the Lordes Spuall and Temporall and the Comons in this psent parliament assembled and by the auctoritie of the same, That no maner person or persons, dwellyng or inhabytyng within the dystaunce of fyve myles frome the said Towne or Boroughe of Burporte, shall from hensforth sell or cause to be solde out of the Market holden and to be holden within the same Towne or Borough of Burporte to any person or persons, any hempe which shall happen to growe within the said fyve myles in dystaunce from the said Towne or Borough; upon payne of forfeiture of the said hempe soo solde or to be solde in any place or places within the dystaunce of the said fyve myles out of the said Towne Boroughe or Market contrary to the fourme and effecte of this estatute.

Manufacture of
Cables, Ropes, &c.
at Bridport.

All Hemp grown
within Five Miles of
Bridport shall be
sold in the Market
there;

Forfeiture.

AND further be it enacted by the auctorite above said that noo person or persons, other than suche as shall dwell and be inhabytauntes within the said Towne, shall make after the feest of Ester next comyng out of the said Towne any cabels halsers ropes traces halters or any other tacle made of Hempe, in any other place or places within the said dystaunce of fyve myles from the said Towne, upon payne of forfeiture of the said cabels halsers ropes traces halters and other tacle made and to be made contrary to the forme and effecte of this estatute, the one half

II.
Inhabitants of
Bridport only shall
make Cables, &c.
within Five Miles
thereof.

Forfeiture.

¹ place Printed Copies.

² right

Stone of Hemp
20 lb.
Proviso for Cables
made for private
Use.

of evy such forfeiture aswell of the hempo so solde or to be solde out of the said towne borough & market contrary to the fourme aforsaid, as also the said cabels halsers ropes traces halters and other tacle made out of the said Towne cont'ry to this estatute, to be to the use of our Sovereigne Lorde the Kyng, and the other halfe to hym that wyll sue for the same by accion of dett, byll or informaçon wherin neyther wager of Lawe Essone nor Proteccion shalbe allowed. **PROVYDED** always that xx poundes weyght shalbe accompted to the Stone. **PROVYDED** also every person dwellyng within the said dystaunce may make cabels halsers ropes traces halters and other tacle for their owne use and occupacions but in no wyse agaynst this Acte. This Acte to endure unto the next Parliament.

CHAPTER XIII.

AN ACTE that no sꝑuall psons shall take to ferme of the Kinge or anye other pson any Londes or Teñtes for ũme of life, lyves, yeaes or at will &c. And for pluralities of Benefices; and for Residence.

No Spiritual Person
shall take any
Lands, &c. to farm;

Penalty £10. per
Month.

FOR the more quyte and vertuouse increase and mayntenaunce of Dvyne servyce, the prechyng and techyng the worde of God with godly and good example gyyng, the better dyscharge of Curates, the mayntenaunce of Hospitalite the relefe of poore people, the encrease of devocyon and good oppynyon of the Lay Fee toward the sꝑuall persons; Be it enacted, ordeyned and established, by the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde with the Assent of the Lordes Spyrituall and Temporall and the Comons in this p̄sent parliament assembled, and by the auctorite of the same, That no sꝑuall person seculer or reguler, of what degre soever he or they be, shall frome hensforth take to ferme to hymself or to any person or persons to his use, of the Lease or Graunt of the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde nor of any other person or persons by tres patentees, Indentures, Wrytynges by Wordes or otherwyse by any maner meanes, any Maners Landes, Tenementes or other Hereditament^e for terme of lyfe, for terme of yeres or at wyll, upon payne to forfeit x. li. for evy moneth that he or any other to his use shall occupy any suche ferme by reason of any such lease or graunt hereafter to be made. The one halfe of which forfeiture to be to the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde and the other half therof to evy suche person as wyll sue for the same by Origynall Wrytt, Byll or Playnt of dett or by any Informacyon in any of the Kynges Courtes, in which accion and sute no wager of Lawe shalbe admtytted for the defendaunt ne any Esson or Proteccion allowed.

II.
Spiritual Persons,
holding any Farm,
shall alienate the
same before
Michaelmas next.

Penalty £10. per
Month and Ten
times the Profits.

AND be yt also enacted by the auctorite aforsaid, that all and every such Spirituall person or persons which nowe have or occupye in ferme, by them self or by any other to their use, any Maners Landes Tenementes or Heredytamentes, of the lease or graunte of the Kyng our Soveraygn Lorde or any other person or psons, for terme of lyfe or for yeres or at wyll by any wrytyng or otherwyse, or that nowe have any annuall rentes or other annuall advauntage or profyte by occasyon [of¹] colour of any suche lesse or ferme, shall clerely bargeyn sell gyve or graunt away, on this syde the feest of Seynt Migchell the Archaungell next comyng, to any such Lay person or persons as they wyll at ther owne nōiacions and appoyntement, all such lesse terme int^{est} and p̄fyte as any suche sꝑuall person or any other to his use, now hath or have in or by reason of any such ferme; so that in no wyse any such sꝑuall person or persons, at any tyme after the same feest, by them self or any other to ther use by any maner of meanes fraude or male engyne, shall have use or occupy in ferme any Maners Landes Tenementes or Heredytamentes of the demyse, lesse or graunt of any person or persons heretofore made or hereafter to be made to them self or to any other to ther uses; Nor frome the said feest shall take any annuall rent or other annuell advauntage or p̄fyte by occasyon or colour of any suche lesse or ferme by any man^{er} of meanes, upon payne to forfeit for evy moneth so occupyeng any such ferme at any tyme after the said fest cont'ry to this p̄sent acte x. li; and upon payne to forfeit ten tymes as moche as any (²) sꝑuall person or any to his use shall take in (³) annuall rent and advauntage or p̄fyte by occasyon [of¹] colour of any such lesse at any tyme after the said feest; the one half of which forfeitures to be to the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde and the other half to hym that wyll sue for the same by Origynall Writ, Byll or Playnt of dett or by Informacion in any of the Kynges Courtes; In whiche accion and sute no wager of lawe shalbe admtytted for the Defendaunt nor any Esson or Proteccyon allowed.

III.
Leases made to or
for the Use of
Spiritual Persons
declared void.

AND BE YT also enacted that all such Lessees made or hereafter to be made unto any such sꝑuall parson or psons or to any other to their use for ũme of lyfe terme of yeres or at wyll, of any Maners Landes Tenementes or Hereditamentes wherof they or any of them shall take any p̄fyte or medelyng, by them self or by any to ther use, after the (⁴) feest of Seynt Mighell by colour of any suche lesse or graunt, and nat by them bargayned graunted and solde away before the said feest as is before lymytted, shall frome thensforth be utterly voyde and of non effecte, aswell agaynst the lessour or lessours grantour and grantours their heires and assignes and agaynst evy of them, as agaynst the lesse or lessees and ther Executours and Assignes and evy (⁵) them.

IV.
Exception; for
the Spiritualities of
Bishops, &c.

PROVYDED alwey that this p̄sent Acte shall nat extende to any Sꝑuall person or psons, in and for takyng to ferme any Temporaltes duryng the tyme of Vacacions of any Archibysshoppryk^e Bysshoprik^e Abbeys Piores or other Collegiall Cathedrall or Conventuall Churches; nor to any sꝑuall person or persons that shall tende or make any traverse upon any Offyces or Office conc̄nyng his or ther Freholde.

V.
Spiritual Persons
shall not buy any
Merchandise, &c.
to sell again.

AND be yt also enacted by the auctorite aforsayd that no sꝑuall person or persons Seculer or Reguler of what estate or degre so ever they be, shall from hensforth, by hym self nor by any other for hym nor to his use, bargayne and bye, to sell agayne for any lucre gayne or profyte in any markettes fayres or other places any maner of catels

¹ or Printed Copies.

⁴ said Printed Copies.

² such Printed Copies.

³ of Printed Copies.

⁵ any Printed Copies.

Cornes Lede Tyn [Hybes¹] Lether Tallowe Fyssh Wolle Woode or any maner of Vyttell or m̄chandyse, what kynde so ever yt be of, upon payne to forfeit treble the value of every thyng by them or by any to ther use bargayned and bought to sell agayne contrary to this present Acte: And that every suche bargayne and contracte hereafter to be made by them or by any to their use contrary to this acte shalbe utterly voyde and of none effecte: And the one halfe of every suche forfeiture to be to the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde and the other half to hym that wyll sue for the same by orygyvall Wryt of dett Byll Playnt or Informaçon in any of the Kynges Courtes, in which accion or sute no wager of lawe for the defendaunt shalbe admitted nor any Esson nor Proteccion allowed.

Penalty,
Treble Value, &c.

PROVYDED alway that yf any suche s̄pual person or persons shall happen hereafter without fraude or covyn to bye any Horses Mares or Mules, to the only intent to occupie for hym selfe or his servautes to ryde to and froo upon his necessary busynes, or any other cattels or goodes, to the onely intent and purpose at the byenge therof to be employed and put in and about his necessary apparell of his owne house or of his person and servautes, or in for and about the onely occupyeng, manuryng or tyllage of his owne Glebe or Demeane Landes annexed to his Churche, or for the necessarie expences of his owne houshold kepyng, And after the byeng of (¹) such horses cattels or goodes or exercyse of them or any of them happeneth to myslyke any of them, that they shulde not be good p̄fytable nor convenient for any of the purposes abovesaid for the whiche they were bought, that then ev̄y such s̄pual person or persons may lafully bargayne and put away suche thinges soo by hym bought without fraude or covyn for any of the purposes abovesaid at his pleasure and advauntage: This Acte or any thyng therin conteyned natwithstandyng.

VI.
Proviso for Re-sale
of Goods bought
for Private Use.

PROVYDED alway that all Abbottes Piores Abbesses Priorisses Provostes, Presydenes Masters of Colleges and Hospitalles and all other s̄pual Governours and Governesses of any s̄pual Monasteries or Houses of Relygyon, by what name or names so ever they be called, havynge Maners Landes and Tenementes Hereditamentes and other yerely profytes in the right of their Monasteries or Houses of the yerely Value of viij hundred markes or under and nat above, may use and occupy as moche and as many of their Demeane landes Fee fermes and Fermes, to their moste advauntage cōmodityte and profyt to and for the only mauntenaunce of their housholdes and hospitalities, in as ample and as large maner as they or any of them or their Predecessours or the p̄decessours of any of them at any tyme by the space of one C yeres last past before the making of this p̄sent acte, have don used and occupied; any thyng in this present acte to the contrary notwithstanding.

VII.
Proviso as to the
demeane Lands for
Maintenance of
Religious Houses,
of 800 Marks
per Annum.
[See § 23. post.]

PROVYDED also that every other spirituall person and persons, nat havynge sufficient Glebe or Demeane Landes in ther owne handes in the right of their Churches Monasteries and Houses for Pasturage of Catalles or for increse of cornes, to and for the only expences of their Housholders and for [the Cariage¹] and Journeys, may take in ferme other landes and bye and sell corne and cattell for the only manuraunce tyllage and pasturage of suche ferme; so that the increse therof be alwayes employed and put to and for the onely expences in their housholdes and hospitalytes, and nat in any wyse to bye and sell agayne, for any other cōmodityte lucre or advauntage, any corne or cattell renewyng comyng or growyng in and upon any such ferme or otherwise, but only the remayne and overplus above their expences of their Housholdes yf any suche shall happen of the breed and encrease therof without fraude or covyn: any thyng in this p̄sent acte to the contrary herof natwithstandyng.

VIII.
Proviso for such
Spiritual Persons
as may not have
sufficient Glebe.

AND BE YT enacted by the auctorite aforsaid that yf any person or persons havynge one Benefyce with cure of Soule, beyng of the yerely value of viij poundes or above, accept and take any other with cure of Soule, and be instituted and inducted in possession of the same, that than and immediatly after such possessyon had therof, the fyrst benefyce shalbe adjudged in the lawe to be voyde; And that yt shalbe lawfull to every Patrone havynge the Avouson therof to p̄sent another, and the p̄sentee to have the benefyte of the same in such lyke maner and forme as though the Incumbent had dyed or resygned; any lycence unyon or other dispensacion to the contrary herof opteyned natwithstandyng; And that ev̄y such lycence unyon or dispensacion had or hereafter to be opteyned contrary to this p̄sent Acte of what name or names qualitie or qualitees so ever they be, shall be utterly voyde and of none effecte. And yf any person or persons at any tyme after the fyrst day of Aprell in the yere of our Lorde God M. v. C and xxx cont̄ry to this p̄sent acte procure and opteyne at the Court of Rome or els where, any lycence or lycences, unyon, tolleracyon (¹) dyspensacion to receyve and take any mo Benefyces with cure than is above lymyted, or els at any tyme after the said day put in execucion any suche licence tolleracion (¹) dispensacion before that opteyned contrary to this Acte, that then ev̄y such person or persons so after the said day suyng for hym self or receyvynge and takyng such Benefyce by force of such lycence or lycences unyon tolleracion or dispensacion, that is to say the same person or persons only and non other, shall for ev̄y suche defaute incurre the daunger payne and penaltie of twenty poundes stlyng; And also lose the hole p̄fytes of ev̄y such Benefice or Benefices as he receyveth or taketh byforce of any suche lycence or lycences unyon tolleracion or dyspensacion: The one halfe of which forfeiture to be to the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde and the other half to hym that wyll sue for the same by Origynall Wrytt, Byll, Pleynt of dett or Informacion in any of the Kynges Courtes; In which accion and sute no wager of Lawe, Esson, or Protecçōn for the defendaunt shalbe admitted or allowed.

IX.
If Persons having
one Benefice, above
£8. per Annum,
take another, the
first shall be void,
and the Patron may
thereupon present:

Dispensations, &c.
to the contrary
declared void.

Penalty on obtain-
ing such Dispensa-
tions, £20. and the
whole Profits of
such Benefice.

PROVYDED always that this Acte concernyng the nat kepyng of mo Benefyces with cure of soule than one, extende ne be prejudiciall to eny person or persons which at any tyme before the said fyrst daye of Apryll in the yere of our Lorde God M.v.C and xxx shalbe really entytled and possessed of any such benyfytes with cure of soule, as concernyng or touchyng any of the same benefyces wherof they shall than be allredy really intytled or possessed before

X.
Persons having
several Benefices
before the Act,
may retain Four.

¹ Hydes Printed Copies.

² their Carriages Printed Copies.

³ any Printed Copies.

⁴ or Printed Copies.

the said day to or under the nombre of foure and nat above ; And yf any such s̄pual p̄one or persons so beyng entyled or possessed of mo benefyces with cure of soule than foure, do nat by the said fyrst day of Apryll clerely and without yerely pencyon, resigne or otherwyse gyve up all and every suche Benefyces and Benefyce as he shalbe so entyled and possessed of above the said Nombre, that than yt shalbe lefull for every patron havng the avouson of any such Benefyce over the nombre aforsaid to p̄sent another, and the presentee to have the benefyte of the same in lyke maner and forme as though it had be voyde by deth or resignacion of the Incombent ; any lycence unyon or other dyspensacion to the cont'ry herof opteyned nat withstanding : And this Clause of presentacyon to be taken and understonden in and of such benefyces with cure of soule as were gyve to any suche Spirituall person after the said nombre of foure benefyces with cure furnysshed and fulfilled.

XI.
Dispensations for Ecclesiastics of the Council ; and for Chaplains of the Royal Family ; of Archbishops and Dukes ;

of Marquesses and Earls ; of Viscounts and Bishops ; of the Chancellor, Barons, and Knights of the Garter ; of Duchesses, &c.

of the Treasurer, &c. of the Household ; of the Chief Justice, &c.

Brothers of Peers, Knights, &c.

PROVYDED ALSO that all s̄pual men nowe beyng or which herafter shalbe of the Kynges Counsell may purchase lycence or dispensacion [and take and receyve and kepe ¹] thre personages or benefyces with cure of Soule ; and that all other beyng the Kynges Chapleyns and nat sworne of his counsell, the Chapleyns of the Quene, Prynce or Pryncesse, or of any of the Kynges children bretherne systers uncles, (¹) may semblably purchase lycence or dispensacion and receyve and kepe two psonages or benefices with cure of soule : and in lykewyse that ev̄y Archbysshop and Duke may have vj Chapleyns wherof [one ²] shall and may purchase lycence or dispensacion and take receyve and kepe two personages or Benefices with cure of soule : And that ev̄y Markes and Erle may have fyve chapleyns wherof every one may purchase lycence or dispensacion and take receyve and kepe two personages or benefices with cure of soule. And that ev̄y Vycecount and other Bysshop may have foure Chapleyns wherof ev̄y one may purchase lycence and receyve have and kepe two personages or Benyfyces with cure of soule as is aforsaid : And that the Chauncellour of England for the tyme beyng and every Baron and Knyght of the Garter may have thre Chapleyns, wherof every one shall nowe purchase lycence or dispensacion and receyve have and kepe two parsonages or Benefices with cure of soule : And that ev̄y Duches, Markes, Countesse and Baronesse beyng Wydowes may have two Chapleyns, wherof every one of them may purchase lycence or dispensacion to receyve have and kepe two Benefyces with cure of soule : And that the Treasurer and Controller of the Kynges house, the Kynges Secretary, and Deane of his Chapell, the Kynges Amner, and the Master of the Rolles may have ev̄y of them two Chapleyns ; And the Chefe Justice of the Kynges Benche, One Chapleyn ; and the Warden of the fyve Portes for the tyme beyng one Chapleyn, whereof ev̄y one may purchase lycence and receyve have and kepe two parsonages or Benefices with cure of soule. And that the bretherne and sones of all Temporall Lordes which are borne in wedlocke may every of them purchase lycence or dispensacion and receyve have and kepe as many psonages or benefices with cure as the Chapleyns of a Duke or an Archbysshop : And lyke wyse the bretherne and sones borne in wedlock of ev̄y Knyght may every of them purchase lycence or dispensacion, and receyve take and kepe two personages or Benyfyces with cure of soule.

XII.
Certificates for such Chaplains.

PROVYDED alway that the said Chapleyns so purchasyng takyng receyvng and keyng Benefyces with cure of soule as is aforsaid shalbe bounde to have and exhibite where nede shalbe, Letters under the sygne and seale of the Kynge or other their Lorde and Mayster testyfieng whose Chapleyns they be ; And else nat to enjoye any such pluralite [or ⁴] Benefyces by such Chapeleyn ; any thinge in this Acte natwithstanding.

Dispensations for Doctors of Divinity, &c.

Effect of all Dispensations.

BE YT also provyded that all Doctours and Bachelers of Dyvynyte, Doctours of Lawe and Bachelers of the Lawe Canon, and ev̄y of them which shalbe admytted to any of the said Degrees by any of the Unyversitees of this Realme, and nat by Grace onely, may purchase lycence and take have and kepe two Personages or Benefices with cure of soule. So that always the said lybtie by any of the provysions before said gyven to any of the said Councelers Chapleyns and other psons before specyfyed to purchase lycence or dispensacion, and take receyve and kepe more benefices than one after the maner and forme aforsaid, be taken and understonden to extende in nombre to no mo benefices with cure of soule than ys above lymytted ; accomptyng in the same and as parell therof suche Benefices with cure of soule as any of the said parsons shall have in [ryall ⁵] title or in their possession at the said first day of Apryll in the yere of our Lord God M CCCC xxx.

XIII.
Two additional Chaplains for Archbishops, &c.

PROVYDED also that ev̄y Archbysshop by cause he muste occupye viij Chapeleyns at Consecracions of Bysshops, and every Bysshop by cause he must occupye vj Chapeleyns at gyvng of Orders and consecracyon of Churches, may every of them have two Chapleyns over and above the nombre above lymytted unto them, wherof every one may purchase Lycence and Dyspensacion and take receyve and kepe as many personages and benefices with cure of Soule as is before assigned to such Chapeleyns.

XIV.
The Number of Chaplains shall not be exceeded.

PROVYDED also and be it enacted by the Auſtorite aforsaid that no person or persons, to whom any nombre of Chapeleyns or any Chapeleyn by any of the provysions aforsaid is lymytted, shall in any wyse by colour of any of the same provysions avaunse any s̄pual person or persons above the nombre to them appoynted, to receyve or kepe any mo Benefices with cure of soule than is above lymytted by this Acte, any thng specyfyed in the said p̄vysions natwithstanding ; and yf they do than ev̄y such s̄pual person & persons so avaunced above the said nombre to incurre to the payne and penaltie conteyned in this Acte.

XV.
Spiritual Persons shall reside upon their Benefices.

BE YT ALSO furthermore enacted by the Auſtorite aforsaid that as well ev̄y S̄pual person, nowe beyng promoted to any Archdeaconry Deanry or Dignitie in any Monastery or Cathedrall Church or other Church Coventuall or Collegyall, or beyng beneficed with any Personage or Vycarage, as all and every S̄pual person and persons whiche herafter shalbe promoted to any of the said Dygnyties, or beneficed with any personage or Vicarage from the feast of Seynt Mighell the Archaungell next comyng, shalbe personally resydent and abydyng in at and upon his said Dygnitie

¹ and take receive and keep *Printed Copies.*

² every one *Printed Copies.*

⁴ of *Printed Copies.*

⁵ or Aunts *Printed Copies.*

³ real *Printed Copies.*

Prebende or Benefice, or at one of them at the leest: And in case any suche Sp̄uall person at any tyme after the said feest kepe nat Resydencc at one of his said Dignyties Prebende or Benefices as is aforsaid, but absent hymself wilfully by the space of one moneth together or by the space of two monethes to be accompted at severall tymes in any one yere, and make his resydencc and abydyng in any other places by suche tyme, that than he shall forfeit for every suche default ten poundes sterlyng; the one halfe therof to the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde, and the other halfe of the same to the partie that wyll sue for the same, in any of the Kynges Courtes by originall writt of dett Byll Playnt or Informacion; In whiche accion and sute the defendaunt shall nat wage his lawe nor have any Esson, or Proteccion allowed.

Penalty upon
Non-Residence
£10. per Month, &c.

AND YF ANY Person or Persons procure or obteyne, at the Court of Rome or els where, any maner of lycence or dyspensacion to be none resydent at ther said Dygnyties Prebende or Benefices cont̄ry to this Acte, that than every suche person or persons puttyng in execucion any such dyspensacion or lycence for hym selfe frome the said fyrst day of Apryll in the yere of our Lorde God M. v. C and xxx shall ren and incurre in the penaltie damage and payne of twenty poundes sterlyng for ev̄y tyme soo doying, to be forfeited and recovered as is abovesaid: and such lycence or dispensacyon so procured or to be put in execucion, to be voyde and of none effecte.

XVI.
Dispensations for
Non residence void:
Penalty £ 20, &c.

PROVYDED alway that this Acte of none resydencc shall not in any wyse extende ne be p̄judiciall to any such sp̄uall pson as shall chaunce to be in the Kynges servyce beyonde the See, nor to any person or persons goyng to any pylgrymage or holy place beyonde the See, duryng the tyme that they shall so be in the Kynges sv̄yce or in their pylgrymages goyng and retornyng home; nor to any scoler or scolers beyng conversaunt and abydyng for study without fraude or covyn at any Universitie within this realme or without; nor to any of the Chapeleyns of the Kyng or Quene dayly or quarterly attendyng and abydyng in the Kynges or Quenes most honorable houtholdes; Nor to any of the Chapeleyns of the Prynce or Prynces or any of the Kynges or Quenes children bretherne or susterne attendyng dayly in their honorable houtholdes, duryng so longe as they shall attende in any of ther said houtholdes; Nor to any Chapeleyne of any Archbysshoḡ or Byssshop, or of any sp̄uall or temporall Lordes of the Parliament dayly attendyng abydyng and remaynyng in any of their honorable houtholdes; Nor to any Chapeleyne of any Duches Marques Countesse Vycountesse or Baronesse attendyng dayly and abydyng in any of their honorable houtholdes; Nor to any Chapeleyne of the Lorde Chauncellour or Tresorer of England, the Kynges Chamberleyne or Steward of his houtholde for the tyme beyng, the Treasurer and Countroller of the Kynges moost honorable houtholde for the tyme beyng attendyng dayly in any their honorable houtholdes; Nor to any Chapeleyne of any of the Knyghtes of the Honorable Ordre of the Garter or of the Chefe Justice of the Kynges Benche, Wardeyne of the Portes, or also the Master of the Rolles: Nor to any Chapeleyne of the Kynges Secretary and Deane of the Chapell or Amner for the tyme beyng dayly attendyng and dwellyng in any their houtholdes, duryng the tyme that any such Chapeleyne or Chapeleyns shall abyde and dwell without fraude or covyn in any of the said honorable houtholdes; Nor to the Mayster of the Rolles or Deane of the Arches; Nor to any Chauncellour or Cōmissarie of any Archbysshoḡ or Byssshop, nor to as many of the xij Maysters of the Chauncery and xij Advocates of the Arches as be or hereafter shalbe Sp̄uall Men, duryng so longe tyme as they shall occupye their said romes and offices: Nor to any such Sp̄uall persons as shall happen by Injunccon of the Lorde Chancelloure or the Kynges Councell to be bounde to any dayly apparaunce and attendaunce to answeere to the Lawe, duryng the tyme of suche Injunccon.

XVII.
Proviso as to
Non-residence;
of Pilgrims, Persons
in the King's
Service, &c.
Scholars in
Universities;
Chaplains, of the
Royal Family;
of Archbishops,
Bishops, Peers, &c.

Master of the Rolles,
Twelve Masters
in Chancery, &c.

PROVYDED also that yt shalbe lefull to every Sp̄uall person or persons beyng Chapeleynes to the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde, to whom it shall please his Highnes to gyve any benefices or promocyons Sp̄uall to what nombre so ever it be, to accepte and take the same without incurryng the daunger penaltie and forfeiture in this statute comprysed: And that also yt shalbe lefull to the Kynges Highnes to gyve lycence to every of his owne Chapeleyns for none resydencc upon their benefices; any thyng in this present Acte conteyned to the contrary natwithstanding.

XVIII.
The King's Licence
to his Chaplains for
Pluralities and
Non-residence.

AND BE YF furthermore enacted by the Auctoritie aforsaid that no sp̄uall person secular or regular, beneficed with cure as is afore rehersed, from the feest of Seynt Michell the Archaungell next comyng by auctorite of any maner lycence dispensacion or otherwyse, shall take any particuler stypende or salary to syng for any soule; nor have or occupie by hymselfe or by any other to his use any personage or Vicarage in ferme of the lease or graunt of any person or persons, nor take any profyte or rent out of any (') ferme, upon payne to forfeit xls. for every suche weke that he or any to hys use shall occupye or have any such stypende or ferme contrary to this p̄sent Acte, and upon payne to lose ten tymes the value of suche profyte or rent as he shall take out of any such ferme after the said feest; the one halfe of such forfeitures to be to the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde, and the other moyte to hym that wyll sue for the same by originall Writt Byll Playnt of det or Infromacion in any of the Kynges Courtes, in which sute and accion no Wager of Lawe shalbe admytted for the Defendaunt nor any Esson or Proteccion allowed.

XIX.
No Spiritual Per-
son shall take any
Stipend to sing for
any Soul; nor shall
farm any Benefice,
&c.
Penalty 40 s. per
Week.

PROVYDED alway that noo Deanery, Archdeaconry, Chauncellershiḡ, Treasurershiḡ, Chauntershiḡ or Prebende in any Cathedrall or Collegyall Church, nor Personage that hath a Vycar indued, nor any Benefyce p̄petually appropriate, be taken or comprehended under the name of Benefyce havyng cure of soule in any Article afore specyfyed.

XX.
Proviso as to
Deaneries.

PROVYDED also and be yt enacted by the auctoritie aforsaid that no spirituall person or persons regular or secular, of what estate degre or condicion so ever he or they be, frome the fyrst day of Apryll next comyng have use or kepe by hym or them selfe or by any person or persons to his or ther use or cōmoditye, any maner Tanhouse or Tanhouses to be used or occupied to hys or their owne use cōmoditye or behofe; nor frome the said first day of Apryll next comyng shall have use or kepe any maner of Brewhous or Brewhouses to any other use intent or behofe than only to be spent and

XXI.
No Spiritual
Person shall keep
any Tan House
or Brewery;

Penalty 10. per
Month.

occupied in his or ther owne houses ; upon payne to forfeyte for every moneth so usyng and occupyeng any of the said mysteries or occupacions ten poundes ; the one moyte therof to the Kyng, our Sovereigne Lorde and the other moyte to hym that wyll sue for the same by originall writt byll playnt of dett or Informacion in any of the Kynges Courtes : In which accion and sute no wager of Lawe shalbe admytted for the Defendaunt ne any Esson nor Proteccion allowed.

XXII.
Proviso as to
Chaplains of
Peeressees married
to Commoners.

PROVYDED always that every Duchesse Marques Countesse Baronesse Wydowes which have taken or that hereafter shall take any Husbandes under the degre of a Baron, may take such nombre of Chapeleyns as is above lymytted to them beyng Wydowes ; And that every such Chapeleyn may purchase lycence to have and take such nombre of Benefices with cure of soule, and have lyke libertie of none resydence, in maner and fourme as they myght have done yf their said Ladies and Maystresses had kepte them self Wydowes ; any thyng in this present Acte conteyned to the contrary natwithstandyng.

XXIII.
Proviso for
Religious Houses
having above 800
Marks per Annum.
[See ante § 7.]

PROVYDED alwey that every Sþuall person or persons havyng landes teñtes or other possessions in the right of their Houses above the Yerely Value of viij hundreth markes, may kepe and reteyne in ther occupacion and manuraunce as moche as their said landes and tenementes and other possessions as shalbe necessary and suffycient for pasturage of their cattels and for tyllage of cornes, to be employed and spent for the only mayntenaunce sustentacion and keypyng of his or their housholdes and hospitalities withowte fraude or covyn ; any thyng in this p̄sent Acte to the cont̄ry theirowf natwithstandyng.

XXIV.
Spiritual Persons
may take Habita-
tions in Towns.

PROVYDED alway that yt may be lefull to eȝy Sþuall person and persons to take in ferme any Meases Mansyons or Dwellyng Houses havynge but onely Orchardes or Gardeyns, in any Cyte Borough and Towne for their owne habitacyon or dwellyng ; any thyng in this Acte to the contrary natwithstandyng : So that no person sþuall other than be above provyded for, for their non resydence have any lybtie of non resydence by colour of this proviso.

CHAPTER XIV.

AN ACTE for the Lynnen Drapers in London.

Frauds on the
antient Assise
of Dowlass and
Lochram imported.

IN MOOST humble wyse sheweth unto the Kynges Highnes and to the Lordes Sþuall and Temporall and the Comons in this present Parliament assembled, The Lynnen Drapers inhabytauntes within the Cyte of London, usyng to sell lynnen clothe called Dowlas and Lokeram of the cōmodites wrought and made in Brytayne in the partes beyonde the See ; That where by all the tyme wherof mynde of Man ys nat to the cont̄ry in the tyme of the Kynges moost noble p̄genytours, all suche marchantes as well Englysshe as Straungers, as at any tyme brought or conveyed the said Dowlas and Lokeram into thys Realme of Englande, brought and conveyed the same in peces or halfe peces, every hole pece of Dowlas conteynyng in length fyve score els of assyse accōptyng to every elle one ynche of Assyse, and in bredth one yarde of Assyse, and every halfe pece L. elles in length and one yarde [of¹] bredth of lyke assyse, And all the hole pece and half pece of one goodnes in makyng ; and aswell every pece of lokeram to be of lyke length as the hole pece of Dowlas [and every halfe pece of lokeram to be of lyke lengthe as the halfe pece of Dowlas,²] and every such hole pece and half pece to be in bredth a hole yard lackyng a Nayle of a Yarde, and every pece and half pece to be in lyke goodnes by all the length of the same pece ; which whan yt was so used was to the greate profyte of all the Kynges Subjectes : And now of late within the space of xx or xxx yeres passed dyvers persons for ther owne singuler lucre have brought all the said Dowlas and Lokeram in halfe peces, which halfe pece lacketh in every suche one halfe pece of the due length foure or fyve elles and some more and some lesse, besyde the bredth of Assyse and accustomed, to the great and extreme hurt of the Kynges pore subjectes occupyers byers and sellers of the same : It may therfore please Your Highnes with the (³) Lordes Sþuall and Temporall and the Comons in this p̄sent Parliament assembled and by the auctorite of the same, to enacte and establysshe, that no person or persons Englysshe nor Straunger Denyzen or Alyen from or after the feest of Seynt Michell the Archaungell next comyng, shall brynge [and⁴] convey or cause to be conveyed or brought by any maner of meanes into this realme of England, any of the said Lynnen cloth called Dowlas and Lokerams, but only in hole peces or halfe peces of the full lengthes bredes goodnes and in Assyses as is beforsaid, and as heretofore in olde tymes hath ben accustomed and used, under payne of forfeiture of the same Dowlas and Lokeram soo to be brought or conveyed into this realme nat conteynyng the full length bredth goodnes (⁵) assyse, or the value therof : The one halfe to the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde, and the other halfe of the said forfeiture to hym or them that shall take or sease the same or sue for the same by accion informacion byll or otherwyse, In which accions sutes or informacion no Wager of Lawe nor Esson shalbe admytted.

None shall import
Dowlas or Lochram
except of such
antient Assise.

¹ in *Printed Copies*.
² or *Printed Copies*.

³ Interlined on the Roll.
⁴ and *Printed Copies*.

⁵ assent of the *Printed Copies*.

CHAPTER XV.

AN ACTE that Tenantes for tyme of yeres maye falsifie for their tyme onlie, Recoveries had and made by their Leassours to the defrauding of the saide tymers in l'estes.

WHERE afore this tyme dyvers persons have made leases of their Manours Landes Tenentes and other hereditamentes, somtyme by their Indentures and somtyme without wrytynges, to other persons for terme of yeres, takyng of them greate fynes for the incommes of the same leases, and after the same Leassours ther Heires or Assignes have caused and suffred recoverees to be had agaynst them in the Court of our Sovereigne Lorde the Kyng, and in other Lordes Courtes, upon fayned and untrewre tytles, by crafte or covyn to put the said Termers frome ther said termes, and after suche recoverees had, the same [Recoverees'] by reason of such recoverees and judgements have entred into the same Maners Landes Tenementes and other Hereditamentes so to ferme letten and therof have expelled the said fermers contrary to their said leasses covenantes and agrementes: And by cause yt was doubted to some persons whether the said termers myght falsyfye such recoverees or nat, Be yt therfore enacted by the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde by Assent of the [Lorde'] Spuall and Temporall and the Comons in this p'sent parlyament assembled and by the auctorite of the same, That all such termers shall and may falsyfie for his terme onely suche recoverees as well heretofore had as hereafter to be had in such wyse and fourme as tenaunt of a freholde shall and may doo by the course of the comon Lawe, where suche tenaunt of freholde was neyther prevy nor perte to the same recoveree: And that the same [termes'] ther Executours and Assignes natwithstandyng such Recoverees so had, shall reteyne holde and enjoye their said Termes accordyng to their said Lesses ageynst all such [Recoverees'] their heyres and assignes, as they shulde or myght have done agaynste the said Lessours yf such Recovery had nat be had ne suffred; and that the same [Recoverer'] ther heires and assynges after such recovery so had, shall have lyke remedy agaynst the said [Termes'] their Executours and Assignes, by avowry or accyon of det for the rentes and servyces reserved upon the same lesses, beyng due after the same [recoverers'] and also lyke accions agaynst them for waste done, after the same [recoverers'] so had, in lyke maner and fourme as the said lessours shuld or myght have had yf the same [recoverers'] had never be had.

Tenants for Years may falsify, for their Terms only, Recoveries suffered by their Lessors, &c.

Tenants shall have their Terms, and Recoverers their Rents, &c.

AND also be it further enacted by the auctorite aforsaid that no maner of statute of the Staple, Statute Marchaunt nor execution by elegit, be hereafter avoyded or in any wyse made frustrate by meanes of any such fayned recoverye; but that all persons havyng any Landes Tenementes or other Hereditamentes in execucion, or beyng intytle to have execucion of any Maners Landes or Tenementes by any suche meanes, shall have by force [by'] this Statute lyke remedye to avoyde and falsefy the said [recoverers'] as before is ordeyned and provyded for the Lesse for terme of yeres.

No Statute Staple or Elegit shall be avoyded by such Recoveries.

CHAPTER XVI.

AN ACTE ratyfyinge a Decree made in the Sterre Chamber conc'nyng Straung's Handicraftsmen inhityng the Realme of Englonde.

PRAYEN the Comons in this p'sent parliament assembled, that where in the [xvth] daye of February in the xx yere of the raigne of oure nowe mooste gracyous Sovereigne Lorde Kyng Henry the viij, by our said Sovereigne Lorde the Kyng, his moost honorable Counsell in his Sterre Chambre at Westm, for the comon welth of his naturall Subjectes borne within this his Realme, by great and deliberate advyse yt was demed adjudged and decreed, That no straunger artificer borne out of our said Soverayne Lorde his obeysaunce inhabytyng within any Cytie, Borough or any other place within this his Realme of England frome hensforth shuld kepe in his or their house or houses any maner of straungers servauntes borne out of hys obeysaunce but only two servauntes straungers and no mo at one tyme: And also all and singuler straungers, that than were or after the making of the said Decree shulde be made denysen, that at the tyme or after the making therof wolde inhabyte within the Cytie of London subbarbes or within two myles compas of the same, and kepe or wolde kepe houses or occupye their craft, shulde be contributaries to and with our said Sovereigne Lorde his Subjectes Artifycers within the said Cyte of London, payeng beryng or susteynyng such charges as hereafter shalbe expressed, that is to say; That all other strangers artyfycers denysens or no denysens of every handycraft or mystery, inhabytyng aswell within the Cytie of London as in any other Cyte Towne Boroughe or Village within this Realme, shulde pay bere and susteyne all suche and lyke charges as our said Soverayne Lorde his Subjectes of lyke craft and mystery do always use to pay; And if any of them refused or denyed the same or any parte therof, than he or they so denyeng or refusyng so to do shulde nat any longer occupy any handy craft, upon the paynes damages and [perils'] specified, aswell in the actes and statutes made in the xiiij & xv yeres of the raigne of oure now Soverayne Lorde, as in one estatute made in the fyrst yere of the reygne of Kyng Richard the Thred: And the same strangers denysens or no denysens housholders whiche wold remayne and abyde within our said Sovereigne Lorde his Realme, shulde upon lawfull warnyng to them gyven by the Mayster and Wardens of dyvers and sondry mysteries mencyoned and specyfied in the said Decree within the said Cyties and Townes, p'sent themself in the Comon Halle or metyng place of the said craftes, and there to receyve and take their othe and be sworne upon the Holy Evangelyst before the Mayster and Wardeyns of their said craft, to be faythfull and trewe to the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde and his heires Kynges of England and to be obedyent to hym and them and his and their Lawes:

Decree of the Star-Chamber, February, 20 Hen. VIII. that Aliens should keep only Two Aliens Servants.

That Aliens being Housekeepers be charged as Subjects.

Aliens exercising Handycrafts, &c. liable to Penalties of the Statutes 14 & 15 H. VIII. c. 2: & 1 Ric. III. c. 9.

That Aliens should swear Allegiance to the King.

1 Recoverers } Printed Copies.
2 Lordes }

3 Termers }
4 Recoveries } Printed Copies.
5 of }

6 xth. See post the Decree.
7 perils Printed Copies.

That Denizens only shall set up new Shops, &c.

That Alien such Artificers should assemble only in the Halls of their several Companies.

The said Decree confirmed.

II.
The Statute
14 & 15 H.VIII.
c. 2.
made perpetual.

III.
Aliens, House-
holders in the
Universities, &c.
shall not retain
more than Ten
Journey-men, &c.

ALSO that no Straunger Artificer or handycraftesman borne out of our said Sovereigne Lorde his obeysaunce, nat beyng denysen which was nat a housholder the xv daye of February above said, shulde nat set up ne kepe any house shoppe shoppes or chambre wherin they shulde exercyse or occupye any handycrafte or mysterie within this our said Sovereigne Lorde his Realme, upon payne to incurre and renne into such penaltyes as be conteyned in the Statutes before this tyme made and enacted as is aforesaid: And that none of the said straungers artyficers or handycraftesmen borne out of oure said Sovereigne Lorde his obeysaunce, as well denyzens as no denyzens, shulde assemble in any company felowship congregacyon or conventycle but onely in the Comon Hall of their craftes, with our said Sovereayne Lorde his Subjectes which be of the companyes of ther said crafte or craftes, at suche tyme as they shulde be cōmaunded and warned by the said Maystres and Wardeyns of their said crafte or craftes, and at none other place and tyme or in any other maner, upon the payne afore exp^{ressed}, as by the said decre shewed and [exemplified¹] and hereunto annexed under our said Sovereigne Lorde the Kyng his great Seale more playnly and at [larde²] it may and doth appere: That for the Comon Welth above saide yt may be enacted by the Kyng oure Sovereigne Lorde, the Lordes Spuall and Temporall and the Comons in this present parliament assembled and by the auctorite of the same, That the said order and decree, had gyven and made by our said Sovereigne Lorde the Kyng his moost honorable Counsell and all and every thing therein conteyned specyfyed and declared, be holden and observed ferme and stable and dulye to be put in execucion in ev^{ery} poynt and article in maner and forme as is above rehersed, accordyng to the purporte effecte and trewe menyng of the same.

BE Y^T FURTHERMORE enacted by the auctorite above said, that the Acte made in the parliament begon at London the xv day of Apryll in the xiiij yere of the reigne of oure Sovereigne Lorde the Kyng that nowe is, and frome London adjorned to Westm^{onasterie} the last day of July in the xv yere of the reigne of our said Sovereigne Lorde, concernyng straungers artificers for takyng of apprentyces journeyemen and covenaut servauntes, and every article and provysions conteyned in the same Acte, shall be frome hensforth put in due execucion (³) to the trewe entent meanyng and purporte of the same, as well within the Cyte of London as in all other Cyties Boroughes and Townes Corporate within this Realme, and the same to endure ppetually: any thyng conteyned in the said acte or decree to the contrary natwithstandyng.

PROVYDED always that no artificer alyaunt or straüger borne out of the Kynges obeysaunce, beyng a housholder or inhabytyng within any of the Universities of Oxford and Cambridge, or within (⁴) seyntwary of Seynt Martin le Graunt within the Cyte of London, shall from hensforth have or reteyne in their servyce journeyemen or apprentices beyng aliauntes or estraungers borne, above the nombre of x persons at one tyme, upon payne of the penalty conteyned in the said Acte made in the said xiiij and xv. yere of our said Sovereigne Lorde; The Provysions conteyned or specyfyed in the same Act natwithstandyng.

An Exemplificaçon of a Decree made in the Sterre Chamber concēnyng Straungers Handye craftsmen inhityng this Realm of England.

HENRICUS Octavus Dei grā Angl & Franc^{ie} Rex fidei Defensor & Dñs Hib^{ie} Omibz ad quos p^{re}sentes ire pven^{ire}int Saltm. Inspexim⁹ quoddam b^{re}ve n^{ost}rum de c^{on}torand Thome Elyot C^{on}silii n^{ost}ri direct^{or} & in filaciis Cancellar^{um} n^{ost}re resyden^{ti} in hec v^{er}ba. Dit^o sibi Thome Elyot Armig^o C^{on}silii n^{ost}ri saltm. Volentes c^{on}tra de causis c^{on}torari sup^{er} tenore cujusdam finalis [discreti⁵] coram Nob^{is} & Consilio n^{ost}ro h^{ab}it de & sup^{er} execuçõe quozdam Statutoz & Ordinacionū cont^{ra} Alienigen^{os} exercentes artes & artificia manualia inhabitantes infra Regnū n^{ost}rum Angl^{ie} edic^{ti} & p^{ro}visi; tibi p^{re}cipim⁹ q^{uod} tenorem finalis Decreti p^{re}dic^{ti} cum omibz eam tangentibz Nob^{is} in Cancellar^{um} n^{ost}ram sub Sigillo tuo distincte & apte sine ditone mittas & hoc b^{re}ve. T. me ip^{so} apud Westm^{onasterie} xiiij die Aprilis Anno r^{egni} n^{ost}ri vicesimo. Inspexim⁹ eciam quoddam Decretum p^{er} Nos & Consiliū n^{ost}rum apud Westm^{onasterie} in Camera Stellata redditum & in filaciis ejusdem Cancellar^{um} similiter resyden^{ti} in hec Verba.

The Decree.
Complaint by
Artificers of
London against
Alien Artificers;

See the Statutes
1 R. III. c. 9, 10, 12;
1 Hen. VII. c. 9, 10;
14, 15 H. VIII. c. 2.

WHERE of late our trewe and faythfull Subjectes Artificers and Handycraftesmen borne under our obeysaunce inhabytyng within our Cytie of London and the Subbarbes of the same, exhibited unto us a lamentable byll of complaynt conteynyng that nat withstandyng many good and necessary statutes and Actes of Parliament have ben edyfyed ordeyned and made, and especiall one in the fyrst yere of Kyng Rychard the thred, And the other beyng made in the (⁶) yere of the reigne of our derest father of noble memory Henry the vij late Kyng of this oure realme and in the xiiij and xv yere of oure reigne, concernyng the straungers artyficers and Handycraftesmen borne out of our obeysaunce usyng and exercysyng handycraftes within this our Realme of England, as well for the restraynyng of the excessyve nombre and unresonable behaviour of the same straungers artificers borne out of our obeysaunce, whiche (⁷) contynuall resorte and repayre in to this oure said Realme dayly increased, to the great detryment of our owne naturall Subjectes Artificers of the same handycraftes and mysteries and of other sondry inconvenyences, by occasion that dyvers of the said Subjectes for lacke of occupacion fall unto ydlenes, as also for the reformacion of sondry dysceytes and falshodes practysed by the said straungers artyficers in ther said handycraftes to the greate damage and losse of us and of all our said natural Subjectes, The said straungers artificers nothyng ponderyng or dredyng the said statutes ne the penalties in the same conteyned and expressed, cease nat cōtemptuously aswell to abuse the said statutes as moost parte entyerly to enfrynge and breke the same and to accumulate frome tyme to tyme more offences and enormytees, aswell agayne our Prerogatyve as to the detryment of the comon welth of this our Realme and our lovyng Subjectes of the same, for whan any serche shalbe made in every handycrafte within any Cytie Towne or Borough Corporate within our said Realme by our

¹ exemplified } Printed Copies.
² large

³ according } Printed Copies.
⁴ the

⁵ Decreti } Printed Copies.
⁷ by

⁶ first Modern Printed Copies.

Subiectes the said Wardeyns and other ordeyned by the said last Acte of handycraftmen within any Cytie Towne or Borough corporate, and one housholder straunger borne out of our obeysaunce inhabytyng within our said Cytie Towne or Borough corporate usyng any handycraft be he denysen or nat denysen, the said straunger beyng a housholder as before is said beyng lauffully warned and required therunto accordyng to the said Acte, other wyll refuse to do his dutie therin or els he wyll gyve secret warnyng therof to his bretherne of the said Craftes, wherby they have nat only conveyed and hyd all their unlauffull untrue subtyll and deceytfull wares whiche they [utterly¹] subtely unsubstauncially and dysceytfully have made and dayly make and utter to our Subiectes at excessyve and unresonable pryces, to the greate detryment and damages of our said Subiectes, but also their servautes and prentyses they have hydde frome the knowlege of the said Wardeyns whan any suche serche hath happened to be made, and so they defraude the same good and honorable estatute and acte, so that thereof no lauffull punysment could can myght or may ensue accordyng to the tenure purporte and effecte of the said statute, but they contempne dyspyse and set at nought the same; wherby and by the other unlawfull meanes aforesaid and [other²] subtylly sendyng and conveyeng over the See bacon chese powdered beffes mottions and other cōmoditytes within this oure realme, nat onely within and out of the said Cyties Townes and Boroughes Corporate but also within and out of other places throughout our realme by them the said straungers practysed and executed, wherby they dayly encrease in greate rychesse and in greate multitude in nombres of straungers handycraftymen borne out of our obeysaunce; And whan they have gethered moche richesse and money, they agaynst our lawes convey the same money over the See, and than they also goo over the See into theyr countreis and there purchase them landes and tenementes with parte theirow and with the resydue of the same they lyve therby, and somtymes they converte parte therof to the use of our enemyes in those parties, and so aswell our pore Subiectes Cordewayners and [also³] our Subiectes handycraftesmen borne within our obeysaunce by the meanes aforesaid be sore impoverysshed mynysshed and almoost utterly decayed and destroyed, and many of them for lacke of occupacyon in the said handycraftes be constreyned to lyve in ydlenesse, by occasyon wherof they do contynually fall to thefte murder and other great offences, and consequently in great nombres be put to deth by our Lawes as We be informed. And also the great scarcyte of grayne and vytell at this p̄sent tyme throughout this our Realme to be the more enforced and caused by reason of great multitude and contynuall recours of the said straungers handycraftesmen whiche consume a great porcion of corne and vytall growen and bred within this our realme. The p̄misses considered to the entent to be therof more parfytely and trewly instructed for the charitable zele that We have to the comon weale of oure realme and our seid Subiectes of the same, and for the quyettesse of the said Straungers, We have assigned and gyven in cōmaundement to our Lordes and other our Counsell indifferently to examyne the p̄misses and aswell to here the said complāytes as the said defendautes and their allegeautes and sayenges of in and to the p̄misses and to every parte therof, and the same by them harde examyned and by good delyberate advyse understonden to ordeyn adjuge and decree the same after their wysdomes and lernyng; where upon aswell the said byll of complaynt the answeere of the said Defendautes therunto made the replecacion of the said Complaynautes to the said answeere also made and all other allegeautes and sayenges of both the said parties by mature and deliberate advyse by our said Counsell [repylye⁴] examyned herde and understande. **IT YS ORDEYNED** adjudged and decreed the x day of Februarij in this p̄sent terme of Saynt Hillarii in the xx yere of our reigne in our stered chambre by the moost Reverent father in God [Lorde Thomas⁵] Cardynall Legate de latere of the Apostolyke See Archbysshoḡ of Yorke Prymate and Chauncellour of England, and by our Nobles and others of our said Councell and by the mutuall assentes of the complaynautes and defendautes than ther beyng, in maner and forme foloyng That is to say; That accordyng to the acte of parliament made the said xiiij [day⁶] and xv yere of our reigne, that no straunger artificer borne out of our obeysaunce inhabytyng within any Cytie Towne or Borough or any place within this our Realme of England from thensforth shall kepe in his or their house or houses any maner of servautes strangers borne out of our obeysaunce but only two straungers servautes and no more at one tyme, and that as many of the straungers artificers nowe inhabytyng within any Cytie Towne or Boroughe corporate or in any place within our (') realme that wylbe apprentices or servautes to or with any of our subiectes artyficers borne within our obeysaunce exercysyng newe or olde stuffe inhabytyng within our realme, shalbe suffred so to abyde and dwell with them without interrupcyon as longe as they will so contynue and abyde with them and can agre together.

AND FURTHERMORE it is decreed that yt shalbe lefull to all and every of the said straungers artificers now beyng housholders within our said realme, to take as many of our Subiectes borne within our obeysaunce to be their servautes or apprentices in the crafte that they do exercyse as they can lauffully gette; And that all the straungers artyficers nowe beyng housholders within our said Cytie of London subbarbes parishes or compas therof exp̄ssed in the said statutes or within two myles compas of the said parishes, And also all and singuler Straungers that nowe be or hereafter shalbe made denysens that do or hereafter will inhabyte within our said Cytie of London, subbarbes or parishes aforesaid or within two myles compasse of the same and kepe houses and occupye their crafte, shalbe contributorie to and with our subiectes artificers within oure Cytie of London, payeng beryng and susteynyng such charges as hereafter shalbe expressed, That is to say; as well every of the said straungers beyng of the crafte and mysterye of Cordewayners housholders or denysens that nowe be or hereafter shalbe made denysens and shall inhabyte within oure said Cytie subbarbes parishes or two myles compasse of the same, shall quarterly pay to the said Mayster Wardeyns and Cōmynaltie of the said crafte of Cordewayners within our said Cytie of London for the tyme beyng vj pence; and every servaunt straunger of the said occupacion of the said Cordewayners within the said cytie subbarbes and p̄syncte nat beyng denysen, shall quarterly pay to the said Maysters Warden and Cōmynaltie iij d. and that all other straungers Artificers and Denysens of every handycrafte and mysterye inhabytyng aswell within our said Cytie of London as in any

Decree of the Star Chamber; dated 10 Feb. 20 H. VIII.

According to Stat. 14 & 15 Hen. VIII. c. 2. no Aliens shall keep more than Two Alien Journeymen.

II. Alien Artificers may take Subjects as Apprentices.

To what Charges Alien Artificers shall be liable, as Subjects are.

¹ untruely } Printed Copies.
² others, as }
³ all }

⁴ ripely modern Printed Copies.
⁵ Thomas, Lord Printed Copies.

⁶ Printed Copies omit.
⁷ said Printed Copies.

other Cytie or Towne within this our realme, shall pay bere and sustayne all such and lyke charges as our Subjectes of lyke crafte and myserie borne out of our obeysaunce inhabytyng within the Cytie Borough Towne of ther inhabytacyon at this tyme do bere and susteyne: And also all straungers artyficers and denysens exercysyng the crafte and myserie of Cordwayners dwellynge out of our said Cytie of London in any other Cytie or Towne within this our Realme, shall pay bere and susteyne scotte taxes tallage subsidyes prestes and all other resonable exaccions frome tyme to tyme accordyng as the foresaid Masters Wardeyns and Companies of the said craftes for the tyme beyng shalbe bounde to pay bere and susteyne, whan any subsidye taxe tallage or prest or other resonable charges shall by the Mayre and Aldermen of our said Cytie of London and the Mayres and Aldermen of our said other Cyties and Townes or by the Comon Counsell of the said Cytie Cyties and Townes of and for any chargeys or paymentes of money to be payd by the Compaynes of the said craftes citezens of any Cytie for any payment to be made to the Kynges Highnes or his heires, or els to be payed for any cause concernyng the comon Welth of any our said Cyties or Townes or comon Welth of the said artifycers the said straungers shall pay all the same that they shalbe assessed or taxed to pay as Contributoryes with the said Compaynes beyng our Subjectes as our said Subjectes shalbe assessed and taxed to paye: And yf any of them deny or refuse the same or any parte thereof, than he or they denyng and refusyng so to do, shall nat onely lose the benefyte of this decree, but also shall nat any longer occupye any handycrafte upon the paynes daungers and pannels specified in the above remembred actes and statutes.

On Refusal to pay,
Aliens shall lose
all benefit of this
Decree, &c.

III.
Alien Artificers
shall assist in
searches required
by St. 14 & 15
Hen. VIII. c. 2 ;

And, on swearing
Fidelity to the
King and Obedience
to the Laws, shall
be admitted into the
several Companies,
&c.

IV.
Denysens only shall
set up new Shoppes.

Alien Artificers
shall assemble only
in the Halls of their
several Companies.

V.
Proviso as to
Cordwainers.

VI.
Proviso for Alien
Artificers in the
Universities, &c.

AND THAT as well all and every of the said Housholders straungers aforesaid as all other straungers artificers made or to be made denyzens that shalbe housholders and inhabyte and occupie any crafte within our said Cytie subbarbes or two myles compas of the same, as long as they shall remayne and abyde within the said Cytie subbarbes and two myle compas of the same, beyng resonable requyred and warned by the Wardens and other persons governours in any Citie Towne or Borough corporat of their said craftes within any of our said Cyties or Townes Corporat or by any of them for the tyme beyng or by their lafull deputies or deputye, shall go with the said Wardens or other Governours there as no Wardens be, to make serche accordyng to the above remembred Actes of Parliament made in the xiiij and xv yere of our reigne; whiche yf they refuse to do and that proved before the Chauncellor of England or before the Mayre of London and () other Cyties before the Chefe persons of the said Cyties or Townes for the tyme beyng, that than the said housholders or housholder so offenyng denyng or refusyng the same, shall no lenger the same his Occupacion exercyse or use within this our Realme upon payne parrill and daunger expressed in the afore remembred actes and statutes. And that the same straungers artificers denyzens or nat denyzens housholders which will remayne and abyde within our said realme, shall upon lafull notyce () them gyven by the Mayster and Wardeyns of their crafte or one of them, personally present themselves in the Comon Hall or metyng place of ther said craftes within our said Cyties and Townes there as they be inhabytyng, and than and there every of them to receyve and take ther othes and be sworne upon the Holy Evangelyst before the Master and Wardeyns of their said crafte and mystery within our said Cyties and Townes Corporate, to be faithfull and trew to us and our heyres Kynges of England, and to be obedyent to us and them and our and their Lawes and to all Actes Ordynaunces and Decrees made and confirmed by us and our Councell or by our Councell, and dewely and trewely at all tymes whan they shall be appoynted by the Wardeyns of their felyshippe crafte or mysterye for the tyme beyng or their deputies, to make serche with them accordyng to the purport tenure or effecte of an Estatute and Acte of Parliament made in the xiiij and xv yere of our reigne, and have warnyng and monycyon therof by the said Wardeyns or any of them or any other their sufficient deputye or deputies in that behalfe to them made and gyven, And that they shalbe redy to go with the said Wardeyns to make the same serche; And that they shal nat gyve notyce to any straunger of the said serche untill they with the said Wardeyns come togyther to make the said serche; and that they shall well indifferently and trewly behave them in the same, set all affeccion favoure malice and drede of any creature and all fraude and desceyte a parte, So helpe them God and all Sayntes and by the Holy Evangelyst; and their Othe so receyved in forme aforesaid the said straungers shall pay for their admyssion accordyng as our said Subjectes have alway used to pay.

It is also further decreed That no straunger artificer or handycraftesman borne out of oure obeysaunce nat beyng denyzen, whiche at the day of the makyng of this Decree is nat a Housholder within this our Realme or kepeth any shoppe or shoppes within the said Cytie and subbarbes or any other Cytie Towne or Borough within this oure realme, shall from that day forward set up or kepe any house or shoppe or chamber within our Cytie of London, subbarbes or parishes before rehersed, or within any other Cytie Towne Borough or Village within this our realme wherin he shall exercyse and practyse any handycrafte or mysterye, upon payne to encurre and ren in suche penalties as be conteyned in the Statutes before this tyme made and enacted: And that non of the said straungers artificers or handycraftemen borne out of our obeysaunce aswell denysens as other shall assemble in any company felyship congregacyon or conventycle but only in the Comon Hall of their craftes with our Subjectes whiche be of the Company of their said crafte or craftes, at such tyme as they shall be commaunded and warned by the Mayster and Wardeyns of the said crafte or craftes, and at none other place and tyme or in any other maner upon payne afore expssed.

PROVYDED alwey that this decre and every parte therof condnyng the crafte and myserie of cordwayners shall extende as well to them that worke olde stuffe as newe within our Cytie of London, the subbarbes of the same or in any other Cytie Towne Boroughe or Village within this Realme of England.

PROVYDED also that natwithstandyng any Wordes comprysed in this Decree, the Straungers Artificers Denysens or nat Denysens inhabytyng in the Universities of Oxenforde and Cambrige and within the Seyntwary of Seynt Martyns le Graunt within the Cytie of London, shall enjoye all the benyfites and advauntages reservyd unto them by reason of any pvyssion made by Acte of Parliament expressed in the Statute made in the xiiij and xv yere of our reigne;

' in } Printed Copies.
' to }

So that the said straungers denyzens or nat denyzens inhabytyng within the said Seyntwary of Seynt Marteyns Le Graunt be confrmable to suche dyreccion and order as shalbe taken by the Reverende Father in God Cuthberth Byssshop of London, Syr Richard Broke Knight, Chefe Baron of our Eschequer, Syr John More Knyght, one of the Justices of our Benche, Syr John Daunsey and Syr John Aleyn Knyghtes, to whom We have of late dyrected our tres patentes; and by the same gyven them power and auctorite and cōmaunding them and every of them to cause the House of every Straunger and denyzen artificer inhabytyng and dwellyng within the said Seyntwary to be serched and vyewed howe many sarvauntes he or they kepe, borne out of our obeysaunce, and they beyng all vyewed and sene than to appoynt to every to the said straungers housholders inhabytyng within the said Seyntwary, by them in forme aforsaid so tryed to be within the bondes and lymttes of the said Seyntwary, suche nombre of servauntes straungers borne out of our obeysaunce as they by their dyscrecyons shall thynke convenyent and suffycient, and nat to be any detryment unto our subjectes inhabitauntes within our said Cytie: And cōmaundyng in our Name all and every the said straungers denyzens housholders that they frome hensforth do nat kepe within their houses or in any other house shoppe or chamber within our said Cytie of London or the subarbes of the same, any mo servauntes beyng borne out of our obeysaunce than shalbe to them at [the'] tyme by them appoynted, as they wyll avoyde the daunger and penaltye of our Lawes; and what they have donne in the p̄mysses that they do certyfy to us and to our Counsell into oure Sterre Chambre at Westm̄ at the xv day of Ester next comyng. In wytnesse wherof We wyll aswell the said Decrees as all other the p̄mysses shalbe exemplyfyed under our Seale.

NOS AUTEM tenorem b̄ris (¹) decreti p̄d̄ci ad requisicōem Maḡri & Gardianoꝝ artis sive misterie Aulutarioꝝ sive Cordywayners London duxim⁹ exemplificand⁹ p̄ p̄sentes. In Cujus rei testimoniū has iras n̄ras fieri fecim⁹ patentes. Teste me ip̄o apud Westm̄ vicesimo die Aprilis Anno Regni n̄ri vicesimo.

CHAPTER XVII.

AN ACTE repelling a graunte latie made by the Kinges Highnes to the Citizens of Yorke for the shippinge of c̄ayne Wolles unto the Porte of Hull.

WHERE AS THE KYNG our Sovereigne Lorde, upon fayned suggestyon surmysed to his Highnes to have ben for thadvancement of his auntyent cytie of Yorke, by his tres patentes graunted unto the Mayre and Cytesens of the same Cytie of Yorke to shyp convey transporte and cary unto the porte of Hull in the Countye of Yorke, Wolles and Felles of the growyng of dyv̄s places in the said Countie expressed, as in the said tres patentes may appere; the tenure wherof hereafter ensueth:

Recital of Tenor of Letters Patent dated 22 Aug. 15 Henry VIII.; whereby Liberty was given to the Citizens of York to ship Wools to the Port of Hull, and thence to Foreign Parts.

HENRY the viij by the grace of God, Kyng of England and of Fraunce Defender of the Fayth and Lorde of Ireland, to all and ev̄y our Justices Maires Shereffes Bayliffes Customers, Controllers Constables and all other our Lyeges and Subjectes, as well within the libties as without Greeting; Knowe you that We of our especyall grace mere mocyon and liberalite havyng a tender zeale and love to [thenceese¹] avancement and amendement of our auntyent Cytie of Yorke, have gyven and graunted and by these p̄sentes gyve and graunt for Us and our Heires as moche as in Us is, unto our lovyng and humble Subjectes the Mayre and Cytezens of the said Cytie and to every of them and to their heires and successours and to the heires and successours of ev̄y of them as long as they inhabyte and dwell within our said Cytie and be free of the same, free libtie and lycence frome hensforth from tyme [to tyme²] to shyppe convey transporte and cary unto our porte of Hull in oure Countie of Yorke, and from thense to all foreyne Countreys and Regyons at their pleasure by themselves their apprentices jornymen and factours to their owne use only, all suche Wolles and Felles whiche any of the said Cytizens inhabtyed in our sayd Cytie and beyng free therof by their featour and polyces of marchaundyse or otherwyse, may lafully atteyne and come by [of³] the said breed fallyng growyng and encreasyng within the lemyttes and places of Houdenshyre Marchelande the honour of Pountfret Otely the Forest of Knaresburghe Rychmonde Shire Cleflande the forest of Gauters Blakmore and Yorkeswolde or in any of them in our said Countie of Yorke, without any daunger payne trubble or damage of any of the said Cytizens their heyres or successours, or losse seasure [of⁴] forfeiture of any of the said Wolles or Felles any of them, or any payne punyshment or penaltye for them or any of them to be had done or attempted for or by us or our heyres or by any of our mynysters or subjectes in our name or to our use or to the use of our heyres, by vertue of any acte use or ordynaunce or estatute heretofore made agaynst any of the said Cytizens their heires or successours, and without any tolle charge or imposycion to be had perceyved and taken to our use or to the use of our heyres, of any of the said Cytezens for the said Wolles and Felles or any of them, other than suche lyke custome and subsydie as the inhabitauntes of our Towne of Newcastle for Wolles and Felles by them shipped and t̄nsported to foreyne Countreys usen comonly to pay; any Acte or Ordynaunce here tofore made [or to be made⁵] to the contrary nat withstanding: Whiche custome and subsedy shalbe contented to our use frome tyme to tyme by our said Cytizens to our Custome of the said porte of Hull for the tyme beyng; And more over We of our especyall grace by these p̄sentes graunt unto the said Maire and Cytezens [that these oure present tres of licence shalbe to the sayd Mayre and Cytesens⁶] and to every of them to their heyres [heyres⁹] and successours and to their heyres and successours of every of them at all tymes hereafter good and avaylable for ever agaynst us and our heyres, in and for the p̄mysses and for every of them accordyng to the tenure theirol in ev̄y behalfe, without any restraynte repeale

¹ that } Printed Copies.
² et }
³ ³ ³ Interlined on the Roll.

⁴ the encrease } Printed Copies.
⁵ or }
⁶ An erroneous Repetition.

dymynycyon or revocacyon hereafter to be had or made therof or of any parte of the same, All be yt there be no expresse mencyon of the very value and certaynte of the p̄mysses in these our tres specyfyed; any Acte or Ordynauce hertofore made or to be made to the contrary notwithstanding. And the said Mayre and Cytezens shall have these our p̄sent tres of lycence under our greate Seale without any fyne or fee to our use in our Hamper theirow to be payde, and without any further warrant to be opteyned of us to be directed to any of our Mynsters & Officers in that behalfe. In Wytnesse wherof We have caused these our tres Patentes to be sealed with our Great Seale at Hampton Court the xxij day of Auguste the xv yere of our reigne. Sythen the which tres Patentes the said Cytie is therby nothyng helped ne increased accordyng to the said surmyse, nor the Cōmynalte therof in any thyng therby increased or avaunced; but such profyfte as dyd growe by reason of the said tres Patentes cam to the handes of thre or foure persons there only, contrary to the entent and meanyng of our said Sovereigne Lorde; by reason wherof our said Sovereigne Lorde hath susteyned and dayly doth susteyne great losses in his customes of Wolles and Felles, and the Clothears there lacke the Wolles wherwith they used to make cloth within the said Countie, whiche in length shulde nat only growe to the hurt of all the Kynges pore subjectes that be occupied with makyng of clothe in those parties but also the Kynges dysnherytaunce and mynyshyng of his said customes yf yt were contynued: **IN CONSIDERACYON** wherof be yt enacted by the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde by the advyse of the Lordes Sp̄uall and Temporall and the Comons in this present Parliament assembled and by the assent and auctorite of the same, that the said Letters Patentes and every thyng therein conteyned be from hensforth adnulled repelled and voyde and of none effecte: and that the said Mayre and Cytezens nor their heyres nor successours shall nat have ne take from hensforth any avauntage profyfte or cōmoditye by reason of the same tres patentes or of any lycence and graunt or any other thyng therein conteyned in any wyse.

Inconveniencies
resulting from
the recited
Letters Patent;

The said Letters
Patent repealed.

II.
Proviso as to Wools
already shipped, &c.

PROVYDED alway and be yt enacted by the auctoryte aforsaid that no Cytezen or Inhabytantes within the said Cytie which before the fyrst day of this p̄sent parliament have shipped conveyed or caryed any Wolles or Felles in to the said Porte of Hull by vertue and auctorite of the Kynges said tres patentes, be charged ne chargeable unto the Kynges Hyghnes for or with more payment charge or imposycion for the said Wolles or Felles or any of them other than with such lyke customes and subsydye as the inhabitauntes of the Towne of Newcastle for Wolles and Felles by them shyped and t̄nsported usen comenly to pay accordyng as is afore rehersed in the tres patentes and no further ne otherwyse; any informacyon or other charge or matter had made or hereafter to be made or had in the Kynges Eschequer or otherwyse for the same to the contrary notwithstanding.

CHAPTER XVIII.

AN ACTE for the Towne of Newe Castell upon Tyne conc̄nyng the shippinge of m̄chaundize and unshippinge therof within the liberties of the saide Towne.

Limits of the
Port of Newcastle
upon Tyne; from
Sparhawke to
Hedwystremes;

HUMBLY shewen to your Highnes your trewe and faythfull Subjectes the Mayre Burgeyses and Cōmynaltie of your Towne of Newcastle upon Tyne; that where your Grace and your moost Noble p̄genytours Kynges of England tyme out of mynde have ben seased of the said Towne and of the Portes and Haven of the Ryver of Tyne therunto belongyng, and of all [the'] grownde with water covered within the said Ryver of Tyne, from one place in the mouth of the said Ryver called the Sparhawke, to one other place in the same Ryver called Hedwystremes, in their demeane as of fee in right of their Crowne of England, and as parcell of the same; and duryng all the said tyme all maner of person or persons as well free men as straungers and denyzens applyeng or comyng into the said Porte Haven and Ryver from any parties of beyonde the See or of this realme of England, with Shippes or other Vessels charged or loden with any maner of wares or m̄chandyses, or shippingg chargyng or lodyng any shippes or vessels with any kynde of m̄chandyses to be conveyed out of this said porte & haven to any partes of this realme of England or els where out of this said realme, have always duryng all the said tyme used to charge and dyscharge lode and unlode their said Goodes Wares and Marchandyses at the said Towne of Newcastle and no where els within the said Porte & Haven, and there have always payd to your said Highnes and your said mooste Noble Progenytours all customes subsedyes tolles and other thynges due for the same amountyng yerely to the somme of fyve hundred poundes and above, wherof your Noble progenytours your Highnes and your Assignes have ben hytherto duely and truely answeyrd and payed, as in your Eschequer more ample and at large doth appere: The which your Towne of Newcastle is as well in tyme of warres as of peas the chefe key relyef and defence of all the parties of this [our'] realme theirunto adjoynyng; and by reason of the said liberties and fraunchesses your said Towne hath ben (³) this tyme well replenysshed and mayntened, in so moche as the inhabytauntes of your said Towne of late dayes have ben able to serve Your Highnes in your Warres with foure hundred Maryners or mo apte and able persons for that purpose; tyll nowe of late that dyvers great personages as well Sp̄uall as Temporall havyng landes adjoynyng to the said Porte and Ryver betwene the said Towne of Newcastle and the See, apte and easy for chargyng and dyschargyng of shyppes and m̄chandyses, have charged and dyscharged lodyd and unlodyd dyvers shyppes and Marchandyses within the said porte and Haven at the said Places nat payeng therfore any customes or other duties to your Highnes; By meane wherof your said Towne is lykely to cum to utter decay and ruyne, and the inhabytauntes of the same to refuse and relynquyshe the said Towne and to repayre and resorte to the said places, to the greate dyssheryson of your Highnes and mynysment of your customes subsedyes and duties and p̄fytes customably payed at

Ships laden and
unladen at divers
Places in prejudice
of the said Port;

¹ Printed Copies omit.

² your Printed Copies.

³ to Printed Copies.

your Towne and Porte aforsaid: And also where dyvers Wayes and Fysshgates of late tyme have ben made rered fyxed and set in the said Porte and Ryver of Tyne betwene your said Towne and the high see, by dyv's persons havng great Landes and Tenementes adjoynng to the said Ryver, moost specyally within the Bysshopptryche of Durham where your gracyous Wryttes doth nat rōne, and where your Cōmyssions out of your Court of Chauncery or other your Courtes do nat take any effecte; By meane wherof great sande beddes and gravell hepes be growen and cast up in the said Ryver and port, so that within fewe yeres to come no shyppe of good burden or weyght shalbe able to cum or resorte to your said Towne, to the inestymable hurt of the Countreys therunto adjoynng and to the great damage of this your realme, specyally to all persons nedynng See coles which be only conveyed from the said porte of Newcastle and in no where els had or to be shyped within thys your Realme. IN CONSYDERACYON thereof yt may please your Highnes of your moost habundaunt grace with the assent of your Lordes Spirituall and Temporall and the Cōmons of this p'sent parliament assembled and by the auctorite of the same, to enacte ordeyne and establysse that from hensforth any m̄chant or m̄chantes or any other person or persons shall nat shipp lode or unlode charge or dyscharge any maner of goodes wares or m̄chandyses to be solde here within this your Realme or elles where, into or from any shyp or shyppes or other vessels in or at any place or places within the said Porte Ryver & Haven, betwene the said place called the Sparhawke and the said place called Hedwynstremes, but onely at the said Towne of Newcastle and no where els, upon payne of forfeiture of all such Goodes Wares and Marchandyses to the Kyng our seid Sovereigne Lorde and to his heyres Kynges of England; and that yt shalbe lefull unto the Mayre Burgeyses and Comynaltie of the said Towne of Newcastle and their Successours and all other the Kynges Officers there for the tyme beyng, for to take and sease all the said such forfeyt goodes wares and m̄chandyses to the use of our Sovereigne Lorde the Kyng and of his heyres, and the value therof to be answered in his Eschequer.

Wears & Fishgarths
in the River Tyne;

Goods shall not be
laden or discharged
within the said Port,
except at the Town
of Newcastle; on
Pain of Forfeiture.

BE Yt ALSO enacted and establysshed by the auctoryte. aforsaid that every owner fermer or occupier of the said weyres gores and engynes and every of the same do abate put downe and put away the same weyres gores and engynes on thys syde the fest of Ester next comyng; and that no maner person or persones from hensforth aryse levey or make any maner wayre gore and engeyn in the said Haven, betwene the said places called Sparhawke and Hedwynstremes, upon payne of C^{li} of lafull Englysshe Money for every tyme they do to the cont'ry; wherof the one half shalbe unto our Sovereigne Lorde the Kyng and the other half to hym or them that wyll sue therfore by accion of dett byll playnt or informacyon in any of the Kynges Courtes, wherin the partie defendaunt shall nat wage his Law nor in the accion any esson lycence ne proteccion be allowed.

II.
All Wears, &c. in
the said Port shall
be abated by the
Owners, before
Easter ensuing.

AND FURTHER yt shalbe lafull at all tymes after the feast of Whytsonday next comyng, to the Mayre Burgeyses and Cōmynaltie of the said Towne of Newcastle and their successours to abate plucke downe and take away all and every of the said wayres gores and engyns, that shalbe than founde standyng in any place within the said Porte and Haven betwene the said place of Sparhawke and Hedwynstremes, and that hereafter shalbe newly made leveyed and [altered¹] any where within the same, without troble lette or vexacyon of any maner person or persons by sute in the Lawe or otherwyse.

III.
The Corporation
may abate all Wears,
&c. in future.

PROVYDED alwaye that this acte be nat p̄judycyall or hurtfull to any person or persones beyng the Kynges Subjectes for [beyng²] shyping lodyng or unlodyng of any salte or fysshe within the said ryver and porte, or to any of them or any other person or persons repayryng to the said porte with shyppes and marchandyses for sellyng or byeng of any wares or marchaundyses nedefull for the vytellyng and amendyng of their said shippes at the tyme of their there beyng within the said Porte; this Acte or any thynge comprysed in the same natwithstandyng.

IV.
Proviso for Salt,
Fish, Naval Stores,
&c.

CHAPTER XIX.

AN ACTE conc̄ninge Avouries.

WHERE as well the Noble Men of thys realme as dyvers other persons, by fines recoverys grauntes and secrete feoffementes and leases made by their Tenauntes to persons unknowen of the Landes and Tenementes holden of them, have ben put from the knowlege of their tenauntes upon whome they shulde by ordre of the Lawe make theyr Avowryes for their rentes customes and s̄vyces, to their great losses and hynderaunces; BE Yt therefore enacted establysshed and ordeyned by auctorite of this p'sent parliament, that where soever any maner landes tenementes or other heredytamentes be holden of any maner person or persons by rentes customes or s̄vyces, that yf the Lorde of whome any suche Maner landes tenementes or heredytamentes be so holden, dystrayn upon the same Maners Lands or Tenementes for any suche rentes customes or servyces and replevyne therof be sued, that the Lorde of whome the same landes tenementes or heredytamentes (³) so holden may avowe or his Baylyffe or servaunt make Conysaunce or justifie for takyng of the said dystresses upon the same landes teñtes or hereditamentes so holden, as in landes or tenementes within his [See⁴] or Seygnorye, alegyng in the said avowrye conysaunce and justificacyon the same Maners Landes and Tenementes to be holden of hym, without namyng of any person t̄eyn to be Tenauntes of the same, and without makyng any avowrye justificacion or conysaunce upon any person certeyne; and lykewyse the Lorde Bayly or Servaunt to make avowrye justificacione or conysaunce in lyke maner and forme upon every wrytt sued of seconde delyveraunce.

Tenants of Lands
not known, by
reason of secret
Conveyances:

Landlords, &c. may
avow for Rents,
Customs, and
Services, without
naming the Tenant;

¹ altered Printed Copies.

² byeng Printed Copies.

³ be Printed Copies.

⁴ Fee Printed Copies.

II.
Avowants, &c. shall
recover Damages
and Costs of Suit.

AND ALSO be it enacted by the said auctorite that every Avowant and every other pson or persones that make any such Avowrie justyfycacyon or consaunce as Bayly or Servaunt to any person or psons in any replegiare or seconde delyveraunce, for rentes customes servyces or for damage fesaunt or other Rent or Rentes upon any dystresse taken in any landes or tenementes, yf the same avowrie consaunce or justificacion be founde for them, or the playntyffes in the same be non sute or otherwyse barred, that than they shall recover their damages and costes agaynst the said Playntyffes as the same Playntyffes shuld have done or had yf they had recovered in the replegiare or seconde delyveraunce founde agaynst the said Defendautes.

III.
Plea and Aid-
prayer as at
Common Law.

AND BE IT ALSO ordeyned that the said Playntyffes and Defendautes in the said wryttes of replegiare or writtes of seconde delyveraunce and in evy of them shall have lyke plees and lyke ayde prayers in all such avowryes consaunces and justificacions, plees of dysclain onely excepte, as they myght have had before the making of thys Acte, and as though the said avowrye consaunc or justificacion had ben made after the due ordre of the comon Lawe.

IV.
Joinder in Aid as
at Common Law.

AND IT IS FURTHER enacted by the said Auctorite that all suche persons as by the ordre of the comon Lawe may lafully joyne to the Playntyffes or Defendaunt in the said Wryttes of Replegiare or seconde delyveraunce, as well without processe as by processe, shall from hensforth joyne unto the said Playntyffes or defendautes aswell without processe [or'] by pcesse, and to have lyke plees and lyke avauntages in all thyngel, dysclamer only excepte, as they might have done by the ordre of the comon Lawe before the making of thys Acte.

CHAPTER XX.

AN ACTE that the p̄sidente of the Kynges Counsaile shalbe associate with the Chaunceller and Treasurer of Englonde and the Keper of the Kinges Privie Seale.

Recital of Statute
3 Henry VII. c. 1.

WHERE at a Parliament holden at Westmynster in the thyrde yere of the raigne of our late moost dred Sovereigne Lord Kyng Henry the vij, for as moche as by the unlawfull mayntenaunces gyvyng of lyvereys signes tokens and retaynders by endentures promyses othes wrytynges or otherwyse enbraceryes of hys subjectes, untrewre demeaning of Sheryffes in making of Panels, and other untrewre retornes, by takyng of money by Juryes, and great ryottes and unlawfull assembles, the polecy and good [ruler'] of this realme was alnoste subdued: And for the punysshment of these inconvenyences by the accasyon of the p̄mysses nothyng or lytell myght be founde by enquiry, Wherby the lawes of the landes in execucyon myght take lytell effeete, whiche was to thencrease of murders robyryes pjuries and unsuerties of all men lyvyng and losses of their landes and goodes, to the great dyspleasure of Almyghty God: For reformacyon of which p̄mysses it was ordeyned and enacted by auctorite of the said parlyament amongst other thynges, That the Chaunceller and Tresorer of England for the tyme beyng and the Keper of the Kynges Pryve seale or two of them callyng to them a Bysshop and a Temporall Lorde of the Kynges moost honorable Councell and the two chefe Justices of the Kynges Benche and the Comon Place of the tyme beyng, or other two Justices in their absence, upon Byll or Informacyon put to the said Chaunceller for the Kyng or any other agaynst any person for any mysbehavyng afore rehersed, shuld have auctoritie to call before them by Wrytt or by Pryve Seale the said mysdoers, and they and other by their discession by whome the trowthe myght be knowen to examyn, and such as they shulde fynde defectyve to punyssh them after their demerytes after the forme and effeete of Statutes therof made, in lyke maner and forme as they shulde and ought to be punysshed yf they were therof convycted after the due order of the lawe, as by the same statute among other thynges now playnly doth appere: Neverthelesse in the same good and p̄fytable estatute the p̄sydent of the Kynges moost honorable councell for the tyme beyng attendyng upon his most noble and ryall person ys omytted, and nat named in the said former statutes made in the thred yere of the reigne of Kyng Henry the vij to be one of the said persons that shulde have auctorite to call before them suche mysdoers so offending the Kynges Lawes in any of the p̄mysses as is before rehersed.

The President of
the King's Council
shall be associate
with the Chancellor,
&c. in executing the
said recited Act.

BE YT THEREFORE nowe by the auctorite of this p̄sent parliament ordeyned and enacted, that from hensforth the Chaunceller Tresorer of England and the p̄sedent of the Kynges moost honorable Councell attendyng upon his mooste honorable person for the tyme beyng, and the keper of the Kynges Pryve Seale or two of them, callynge unto them one Bysshop and one Temporall Lorde of the Kynges moost honorable Councell and the two Chiefe Justices of the Kynges Benche and the Comon Place for the tyme beyng, or other two of the Kynges Justices in their absence, upon any Bill or Informacyon hereafter to be put in, the Chaunceller of England, Treasurer, Presydent of the Kynges seyde moost honorable Councell or Keper of the Kynges Pryve Seale for the tyme beyng, for any mysbehavyng before rehersed, from hensforth have full power and auctorite to call before them by Wrytt [of'] Pryve Seale suche mysdoers and them and other by their discession by whome the trouthe may be knowen to examyn, and suche as they shall fynde defectyve to punyssh them after their demerytes after the forme and effeete of the said former Estatute and of all other Estatutes therof tofore made and nat repelled nor expyred, in lyke maner and forme as they shulde and ought to be punysshed yf they were therof convycted after the due ordre in the Kynges Lawes.

II.
The said President
shall likewise be
associated in naming
the Sheriffs, &c.

AND ALSO be yt enacted by auctorite of this p̄sent parliament that the said Presydent of the Kynges sayde moost honorable Councell for the tyme beyng, yf he be than presente, may be at all tymes hereafter assocytate with the Chaunceller Tresorer of England and Keper of the Kynges Pryve Seale for the tyme beyng, aswell at the namyng of Sheryffes and settinges of Pryces of Wynes, as at all other Actes lymytted and appoynted by any statute to be done by the said Chaunceller and Tresorer or Keper of the Kynges Pryve Seale for the tyme beyng: any Acte Statute or Use heretofore made or used to the contrary natwithstandyng.

¹ as Printed Copies.

² rule Printed Copies.

³ or Printed Copies.

CHAPTER XXL

AN ACTE for Yermouthe concⁿinge makinge of Worstedes.

WHERE at the parliament holden at London the xv day of Apryll in the xiiij yere of oure Sovereigne Lorde the Kyng that nowe is, and from thens adjourned to Westmynster the last day of July in the xvth yere of our said Sov^aign Lorde and there ended; It was ordeyned enacted and establysshed that the craftes [man¹] called Worsted Wevers inhabyted in the Towne of Great Yermouth shuld have power and auctoritie by that Acte from thens forwarde to electe and chose yerely for ever on the Monday next after the fest of Penthecost one honest man of the mystery and occupacyon of Worsted Wevers beyng a housholder within the said Towne of Great Yermouth and havynge of hys propre goodes and catells to the value of x li at the least, or landes and tenementes to his own use of estate of freeholde at the leste to the clere value of xx s. to be Wardeyn of the same crafte and mystery of Worsted Wevers for the yere next ensuyng; whiche man so electe and chosen sholde personally appere before the Mayre of the Cyte of Norwich for the tyme beyng the monday nexte after the feest of Corpus Christi than next ensuyng, than and there to be sworne and charged by lyke othe concernynge the trewe and substanciall makynge of Worstedes Sayes and Stamyns within the said Towne of Great Yermouth, as the foure Wardeyns of the Cyte of Norwiche by vertue of [and²] Acte of Parliament made in the vij yere of Kyng Edwarde the fourth were charged and sworne for the same Cytie of Norwiche, and yf the said Mayre happened to be absent the said monday next after Corpus Christi or els than refused to receyve and take the said othe, than the said Wardeyn so electe within foure dayes next after the same monday, shuld come before the Baylyffes of the Towne of Great Yermouth for the tyme beyng or before one of them the other beyng absent, And than and there receyve a corporall othe for the true exercysyng of the same office of Wardenship after the tenour of the othe accustomedly used to be gyven to the said Wardeyns of the said Cyte of Norwyche; And than the said Wardeyn of the said Towne of Great Yermouth for the tyme beyng so electe and sworne, myght ordeyne and appoynt a Seale with this Letter Y to be graven in the same seale and myght have full power and auctorite to vyewe serche [seale³] and seale in leade with the same seale so to be appoynted and engraven and none other, all Worstedes Sayes and Stamyns within the said Towne of Yermouth and subarbes made or to be made and nat elsewhere, in as large and ample maner as the said Wardeyns of the said Cytie of Norwich and the Wardens of the Countie of Norff or any of them had within the said Cytie or Countie, or in any wyse may do in that behalfe by auctoryte or vertu of the afore remembred Acte made in the said vij yere of Kyng Edwarde the fourth; any thyng in the same conteyned to the Contrary natwithstandyng. And that no person inhabyted within the said Towne of Great Yermouth or Subarbes therof sholde weve any Worstedes Sayes or Stamyns within the said Towne excepte he be an Englysshe man borne and had ben apprentyce to the said occupacyon, and without he weved [there⁴] such ppre markes as shulde be lymytted and appoynted by the said Wardeyn of the said Towne for the tyme beyng electe and sworne as is aforsaid, upon payne of forfeiture therof to the Kyng oure Soverayn Lorde; And that every Warden of the said Towne shulde lymyt dystyncte and severall markes to every of the said Worsted Wevers of the same Towne of Great Yermouth, and the same markes by the said Warden to be registryed in a Boke: And also it was further enacted That yf and whan so ever the Towne of Lynne shuld be inhabyted with x sondry housholders or more nombre of housholders exercysyng and usyng the said Craft or Mystery of Worsted Wevers than and from thensforth that is to say, as longe as the same Towne of Lynne shuld be inhabyted with the nombre of x suche Housholders at the least, it shalbe lefull to the same inhabitauntes of the said Towne of Lynne yerely in the monday next after the fest of Penthecost, to electe and chose of them self one Warden of the said crafte and mystery of Worsted Wevers to be of the value in landes and goodes as is aforsaid of the Wardeyn of Yermouth; whiche Wardeyn so electe shuld yerely be sworne and charged at the said Cytie of Norwiche in lyke maner and at lyke day as is before lymytted to the Wardeyns of Yermouth, or in defaute of the said Mayre of Norwiche than the said Warden so to be electe for the said Towne of Lynne to take a corporall othe before the Mayre of the said Towne of Lynne within suche tyme and after suche forme as is before lymytted unto the said Wardeyn of Yermouth; And that the said Wardeyn of the said Towne of Lynne for the tyme beyng so electe and sworne, by hym selfe myght ordeyn and appoint a Seale with this Letter [J.⁵] to be graven in the same Seale and myght have full power and auctorite to vyewe serche [seale⁶] and seale in leade with the same seale so to be graven and with none other, all Worstedes Sayes and Stamyns within the said Towne of Lynne and Subarbes of the same made or to be made and nat els where, in as large and ample maner as the said Wardeyn of the said Cytie of Norwiche and Wardeyn of the said Countie of Norff or any of them had within the said Cyte or Countie or otherwise myght do by auctorite or vertu of the aforsaid Acte made in the said vij yere of Kyng Edwarde the fourth; any thyng conteyned in the same Acte to the contrary natwithstandyng. And that no persone inhabyted within the said Towne of Lynne or subarbes therof shuld make any Worstedes Sayes or Stamyns within the same Towne excepte he were Englysshe borne and had ben apprentyce to the same occupacyon, and without he weved therein suche propre marke as sholde be lymytted and appoynted by the said Wardeyn of the same Towne of Lynne for the tyme beyng upon payne and forfeiture therof to the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde, and that every Wardeyn of the same Towne sholde lymytte dystyncte and severall markes to every of the said Worsted Wevers of the same Towne: and the same markes by the said Wardeyn to be registryed in a boke. AND Y^t WAS further enacted that from the feest of Seynt Mighell the Archangell than next folowyng unto suche tyme as the said Towne of Lynne sholde be inhabyted with the said nombre of ten housholders of the said crafte of Worsted Wevers, and allways after whan [the⁷] nombre of ten housholders sholde happen to fayle and nat be inhabyted in the said Towne of Lynne the said Wardeyns of the said Cytie of Norwiche and their Successours sholde procure and cause one of them selves or one of the Wardeyns of the said crafte of the said Countie of Norff personally to come and be every xxviiij day from and after the said feest of Seynt Myghell the Archaungell in and to the

Recital of the Tenor of Statute 14 & 15 Hen.VIII. c. 3. touching the Worsted Weavers of Yarmouth and Lynne in Norfolk.

14 & 15 H.VIII. chapter 3; § 2.

14 & 15 Hen.VIII. chapter 3; § 3.

¹ men }
² cease } St. 14, 15 Hen. VIII. c. 3.
⁴ thereyn }

⁵ Erroneously for 'an.'

⁶ L. }
⁷ sease } St. 14, 15 Hen. VIII. c. 3.
⁷ that }

said Towne of Lynne or within vij dayes next after every suche xxviiij day, and there to contynue and abyde by so longe tyme as he myght serche and seale all such Worstedes Sayes and Stamyns made in the same Towne of Lynne as than sholde be broughte to hym to be sealed within the space of one hole day; And the said Inhabytauntes of Worsted Wevers of the same Towne of Lynne beyng, sholde contente and paye to the sayde [Wardeyns ¹] of Norwiche or Norff whiche sholde so come to Lynne in the said xxviiij daye or within the syxe dayes next after the xxviiij day, for his costes and expences for every tyme that he sholde so come to Lynne betweene the feestes of Seynt Mighell the Archaungell and the Annunciacion of our Lady Seynt Marie iij s. And for every tyme that he sholde so come to the said Towne of Lynne betwene the feest of the Annuncyacion of our Lady and the feest of Seynt Mighell the Archaungell two shillinge. And yf the said Inhabytauntes of Worsted Wevers of the said Towne of Lynne dyd nat contente and pay to the said Wardeyne cōmyng to Lynne in forme aforesaid for his said costes and charges the said iij s. or ijs. as is above lymyted, Thain the same Inhabytauntes shulde forfeyte and paye to the said Wardeyne or to hys Executours for every suche defaute of payment xl. s. And yf none of the said Wardeyns of Norwiche and Norfolke come to the said Towne of Lynne for the cause aforesaid in maner and fourme above remembred, that the said Wardeynes of the said Cytie of Norwich shulde forfeyte and pay to the said Inhabytauntes of Lynne of the said Myserie of Worsted Wevers for every suche defaute xl. s. for recompence of [the¹] penaltie and forfeytes the said Wardeyns of Norwiche or Norfolke beyng therunto entytuled by that acte by his ppre name with this addycion, that is to say, Unius Gardinoꝝ or nup Unius Gardianoꝝ Artis sive misterie textoꝝ panni lanei vocat Worsted in Civitate Norwici vel Coñ Norff, as the trouth requyreth, shulde and myght have accion of det by Writt Byll or Playnt in any competent or lawfull Court of this realme ageynste the inhabytauntes of Lynne of the said myserie for the tyme beyng by their sondry propre names, and the said inhabytauntes by their said names with this addycyon Textoꝝ panni lanei vocat Worstedes inhabytauntes Ville de Lynne, shulde and myght have lyke accion of dett ageynst the said Wardeynes of Norwiche by the name of Gardiani artis sive misterie textoꝝ pannoꝝ laneoꝝ vocat Worstedes infra civitatem Norwici vel Coñ Norff to be used to good congruytes of laten and fourme of the Lawes of this Realme; in which accions or any of them non esson pteccion or Wager of Lawe shulde be suffred or alowed. And that the perticuler bodyes or goodes of any of these said Wardens or Inhabytauntes beyng condempned in any of the said accions shulde and myght be put in execucion after suche maner and fourme as is used in accion of dett by cours of the comon Lawe of this Realme.

14 & 15 Hen.VIII.
chapter 3; § 4.

And moreoꝛer it was enacted that all Clothes of Worstedes Sayes and Stamyns made within any of the said Townes of Lynne and Great Yernemouth or subarbes of the same or any of them, and marked with suche markes as sholde be lymyted to the [markers of¹] the said Wardeyns of the said Towne in maner and fourme as is above said, and [vyewed⁴] and sealed by any of the Wardeynes of the said Townes of Lynne and Yernemouth in forme remembred by force and vertue of the sayd acte, myght be lawfully put to sale by the owners and makers of the same without any other [makyng⁵] or sealyng upon the same Clothes or upon any of them to be had or made (⁶) of or upon any of the said Clotheys for lacke of any other seales or markes; any thyng conteyned in the said vij yere of Kyng Edwarde the fourth to the contrary natwithstandyng. And over this it was enacted that every craftes man of the said mysterye and occupacyon of Worsted

14 & 15 Hen.VIII.
chapter 3; § 5.

makyng, dwellyng within any of the said Townes of Lynne and Yernemouth and subarbes of the same, at their owne free wylles and lyberties frome thensforth for ever myght have and take apprentyce or apprentyces beyng male of the age of [xviiij⁷] yeres and upwarde and beyng the Kynges naturall subiectes for terme of seven yeres and nat under, so that none of them excede the nombre of two at ones to lerne use and exercyse the said crafte within eyther of the said two Townes of Lynne and Great Yernemouth and subarbes of the same; all be yt the Father of the said Apprentice or Apprentices myght nat expende in Landes or Tenementes to the yerely value of xx. s. any Acte or Ordynance to the contrarie made or to be made natwithstandyng. Provyded alwey that the same Acte nor any thyng therin conteyned shall nat in any wyse be hurtfull or pjudycyall to the Mayre of Norwiche or to his Successour or to the Wardeyns of the said Cytie or Countie or to their successours in any poynt artycle power or auctorite other than for wevyng serchyng and sealyng [of workes to the maker⁸] of Worstedes Sayes and Stamyns made or to be made onely within the said Townes of Lynne and Yernemouth or subarbes of the same or to any of them, and for lymyting of markes to the [marker⁹] of Worstedes Sayes and Stamyns onely inhabyted in eyther of the said Townes and Suburbes thereof and takyng of Apprentyces in fourme above remembred; But that the said Mayre of the said Cytie of Norwiche and Wardeyns of the same Cytie and Countie and every of them, myght have and use all other poyntes articles powers and auctorities conteyned and specyfyed in the above remembred Acte made in the said seventh yere of Kyng Edwarde the iij aswell for the searche sealyng correccion and reformacion of the said Wardeyns newly to be electe by the vertu of the same Acte and every of them, accordyng and after suche forme as they myght do or use any of the said Wardeyns of the said Cytie or Countye by force of the said acte made in the said vij yere of Kyng Edwarde the fourth as all and every other enqueryes correccions serches seasynges and reformacyons to be had for the trewe makyng of Worstedes Sayes Stamyns in and upon any person or persons as well within the said Townes of Lynne and Yermouth as without, without trouble let or vexacyon of any of the inhabytauntes of the said Towne, in as large and ample wyse as they myght have donne before the makyng of the said Acte; any thyng conteyned in the same Acte to the cont'ry natwithstandyng.

14 & 15 Hen.VIII.
chapter 3; § 7.

AND ALSO it was further provyded and enacted that the said craftes men of Worsted Wevers inhabyted or after that to be inhabyted within eyther of the said Townes of Lynne and Yermouth or subarbes of the same, and the nichauntes or any other person or persons which shulde happen to bye of the same craftes men or any of them or any other person, any of the said clothes of Worstedes Sayes Stamyns made or to be made within eyther of the said Townes of Lynne and Yermouth and sealed by the said Wardeyns of the same Townes to be electe and sworne as is aforesaid, and [any¹⁰] of them sholde

¹ Warden }
² which } St. 14, 15 Hen. VIII. c. 3.
³ makers, by }
⁴ weved }
⁵ mkyng } St. 14, 15 Hen. VIII. c. 3.
⁷ xiiij }
⁸ by any other Wardens dwellyng or abydyng without the said Towne, and without any arrest seasure or forfeiture to be had or made St. 14, 15 Hen. VIII. c. 3.
⁹ makers } St. 14, 15 Hen. VIII. c. 3.
¹⁰ evy }

nat shere dye or put in colour or kalender any worsteddes Stamyns or Sayes made or after that to be made within eyther of the said Townes of Lynne and Yermouth or subarbes of the same in any other place or places but onely within the said Cyte of Norwich or subarbes of the same, upon payne of forfeiture of every pece of Worsted Sayes or Stamyns to be made within any of the said Townes of Lynne and Yermouth or subarbes of the same or the value theirof, shorne dyed coloured or calendred by any of the said craftes men byers or marchauntes in any other place or places than in the said Cytie of Norwiche or subarbes of the same: the one halfe therof to be to the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde and the other halfe therof to suche person or persons as sholde sease the same, so that the said Worstedes brought to the said Cytie of Norwiche to be shorne dyed coloured and kalendred without covyn or crafte of any of the said inhabytauntes and marchauntes, myght be shorne dyed coloured and kalendred at and by as convenyent pryce or pryces and in as redy wyse as the said inhabytauntes of eyther of the said Townes of Lynne and Yermouth and Marchauntes byers of the said Worstedes or other of the said Cytie and Countie had had in tymes past or after that shulde have. And also that the same inhabytauntes and marchauntes and every of them so bryngyng the said Worstedes to the same Cytie to be shorne dyed coloured and calendred were resonably and lafully entreted accordyng to the said Acte made in the said vij yere of Kyng Edwarde the fourth and the [ordenaunce'] made and affermed or thereafter to be made and affyrmed for the said mysterie without let or dysturbance contrary to the same Acte or Ordenaunces in that behalfe. AND IT WAS further enacted that no person or persons any tyme after that, shold convey or transporte into any of the parties of beyonde the See any maner of Clothes of Worstedes before the same clothes were shorne dyed coloured and kalendred, upon payne of forfeiture the value therof; the one halfe to the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde and the other halfe to the partie that wyll sue therfore by accion of playnt of dette in any of the Kynges Courtes, in which accion or sute no proteccion or essoyn sholde be alowed nor the defender admytted to wage his lawe, as by the said acte therof made more playnly apereth: Whiche acte was made to endure unto the next parlyament, wherby it ys now expyred. In consideracion wherof and for as moche as the same Acte is a good and a necessary acte for the trewe making of Worstedes Sayes and Stamyns and very cōmodyous and p̄fyttable for the encrease of the said Townes of Yermouth and Lynne: BE YET THEREFORE enacted by the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde and the Lordes Sp̄uall and Temporall and the Cōmons in this p̄sent parliament assembled, that the same acte and every article sentence and p̄vysyon therin conteyned from the fyrste day of this present parliament be and stande in full strenth vertue and effecte, and to endure unto the last ende of the next parliament, any thyng in the same Acte conteyned to the contrary natwithstandyng.

14 & 15 Hen. VIII.
chapter 3; § 8.

The recited Act
continued until the
next Parliament.

CHAPTER XXII. (1)

AN ACTE for thassuraunce of dyvers Mannors Landes and Teñtes to Thomas Duke of Norff, and theires males of his bodye lawfullie begotten.

IN MOST HUMBLE WYSE beseceth Your Highnes Your true and faythfull Subjeete Thomas Duke of Norff; That where it hath pleased Your Highness of your moost noble and habundaunt grace by your ḡcious tres patentes bering date the furst day of Februarij in the fyfte yere of your most noble reigne, In Consideracion of the true and faithfull servyce before that tyme don by your said Suppliant unto your Highnes ayens James late Kyng of Skottē slayne in playne felde at Branxton in the North, to make and erecte your said Suppliaunt Erle of Surř, And by the same your tres Patentē in consideracion aforesaid and for the mayntenance of his estate and dignytie to gyffe and graunte unto your said Suppliant, by the name of Thomas Erle of Surř for tyme of his lyff amonges other the Castell Honour and Manour of Folkyngham, the Castell and Manour of Cathorpe, with dyvers other Manours Landes Tenementē and other hereditamentē with their appurtenauncē specified and conteyned in the same tres patentē the tenour wherof herafter insewith.

Recital of certain
Letters Patents
dated 1 February,
5 Henry VIII.
creating Thomas
Lord Howard
Earl of Surrey,
and granting him
the Honour of
Folkyngham, &c.
in Lincolnshire for
Term of his Life.

HENRICUS Dei gr̄a Rex Angl̄ & Franc̄ & Dñs Hib̄n. OMNIBUS ad quos p̄sentes lre p̄v̄h̄int Sal̄m. CUM nobilis & ḡn̄osus Thomas Howard Miles Dñs Howerd Admirallus Angl̄ strenue se gesserit, Ac illustri p̄ri suo aquilonari hujus regni ore a Nob̄ p̄posito, cont̄ Jacobum Scotor̄ Regem ingenti Armator̄ numero p̄t̄ jus fasq̄ dic̄t Aquilonarem partem ingressum pugnatur̄, idem Thomas Howard cum parte suar̄ maritimar̄ copiar̄ auxilio oportunnissime affuit, et in pugna apud Branxton nono die Septembr̄ p̄t̄ p̄t̄o adv̄sus d̄cm Scotor̄ Regem pugnata, in qua ip̄e Rex cum om̄i pene sua nobilitate occubuit p̄claram, opam navavit, prudentissimiq̄ ductoris & fortissimi militis officio funct̄ sit; p̄lea cum p̄fat̄ illustrissimū suū p̄rem Thomas Marescall̄ Angl̄ et nup̄ Comit̄ Surř ob victoriam in eadem pugna ejus ductu atq̄ virtute partam Ducem Norff fecim̄; Cumq̄ Ric̄us nup̄ de f̄co et non de jure Rex Angl̄ v̄cius, p̄ tras suas patentes gerent̄ dat̄ apud Westm̄ vicesimo octavo die Junii anno regni sui primo, precharissimū & p̄dil̄m̄ p̄d̄m̄ Thomam nup̄ Comit̄ Surř in Com̄ Surř erexit creavit insignivit̄ p̄fecit ordinavit ac eum de nōie illo cum titulo statu stilo honore auctoritate & dignitate certisq̄ honorib̄ eidem appendentib̄ & annexis p̄ gladii cincturam realit̄ investivit̄. H̄end̄ & tenend̄ nomen stilum statum titulum honorem auctoritatem & dignitatem Comit̄ Surř p̄fato nup̄ Comiti & hered̄ masculis de corpore suo exeun̄ imp̄m; Et ut idem nup̄ Comes juxta d̄c̄i nōis Comit̄ Surř decenciam & status sui nobilitatem posset honorificencius se here, dederit et concesserit et d̄ca carta sua confirmavit̄ p̄fato nup̄ Comiti viginti Libras; H̄end̄ & annuatim p̄cipiend̄ p̄fato nup̄ Comiti Surř & hered̄ suis p̄d̄cis de firmis exitib̄ p̄ficiis & aliis cōmoditatib̄ quibuscumq̄ de Com̄ Surř & Sussex p̄venien̄ p̄ manus Vic̄ eor̄dem Com̄ p̄ tempore existeñ ad t̄minos S̄ci Mich̄is Arch̄i et Pasche p̄ equales porccōes, ut p̄ easdem tras patentes plenius apparet. Et cum idem nup̄ Comes p̄ scriptum suū gerens dat̄ primo die Februarij Anno regni n̄ri quinto, et eodem die in Cancellar̄ n̄ra irrotulāt de recordo, ad contemplacōem n̄ram p̄ nomen Thome Comit̄ Surř remisit̄ renunciavit̄ & sursum reddiderit Nob̄ & hered̄ n̄ris p̄ t̄mino vite p̄fat̄ Thome filii, nomen Comit̄ Surř ac p̄d̄m̄ titulum statum stilum honorem auctoritatem & dignitatem Comit̄ Surř p̄d̄cisq̄ viginti libras annuas ac cetera p̄missa ac totum jus titulum & inlesse in eisdem, durante vita ejusdem Thome fit̄ put̄ p̄ p̄d̄cū scriptum plene liquet:

Tenor of the said
Letters Patent.

¹ Ordynances St. 14, 15 H. 8. c. 3.

² This and the additional Chapters of this Session which follow are now for the first Time printed. Former Printed Collections of the Statutes of this year ended with Chapter XXI.

SCIATIS qđ Nos ipm Thomam fit n̄tis p̄miis cupientē, de gr̄a n̄ra sp̄ali ac ex d̄ta sciencia & mero motu n̄ris p̄d̄cm Thomam Howard fit in Com̄ Sur̄ erigim⁹ cream⁹ insignim⁹ p̄ficim⁹ & ordinam⁹; ac eum de n̄die illo cum titulo statu stilo honore auctoritate & dignitate ceterisq; honorib; eidem appendent & annexis, & p̄ gladii cincturam reali⁹ investim⁹; et ut idem Thomas fit Comes juxta d̄ci n̄ois Comit̄ Sur̄ decenciam & status sui nobilitatem possit se h̄ere, de gr̄a n̄ra sp̄ali ac ex d̄ta sciencia & mero motu n̄ris, ipm Thomam fit in Comit̄ Sur̄ erigim⁹ cream⁹ insignim⁹ p̄ficim⁹ ordinam⁹ ac eum de n̄die illo cum titulo statu stilo honore auctoritate & dignitate ceterisq; honorib; eidem appendent & annexis p̄ gladii cincturam reali⁹ investim⁹. H̄end & tenend nomen stilum statum titulum honorem auctoritatem & dignitatem Comit̄ Sur̄ p̄fat Thome fit p̄ l̄mino vite sue; Et ut idem Thomas fit Comes Sur̄ juxta d̄ci n̄ois Comit̄ Sur̄ decenciam & status sui nobilitatem possit honorificencius se h̄ere, dam⁹ & concedim⁹ p̄ Nob & hered n̄ris, p̄fat Thome fit Comit̄ Sur̄ viginti libras annuatim p̄cipiend p̄ l̄mino vite sue, de firmis exitib; p̄ficuis & aliis cōmoditatib; quibuscumq; de Com̄ Sur̄ & Sussex p̄dic̄ p̄venieñ p̄ manus Viç eor̄dem Com̄ p̄ tempore existeñ ad l̄minos Pasche & S̄ci Michis Archi p̄ equales porcōes. Et ultius de gr̄a sciencia motu & consideracōe p̄d̄cis dam⁹ & concedim⁹ eidem Thome fit Comit̄, Castrum Honorem & Man̄iū n̄rm de Folkyngham Castrum & Man̄iū n̄rm de Cathor̄p, ac Man̄ia n̄ra de Westburgh Stupton Dodyngton Ryskyngton Digby Hekyngton Asselakby Welborn Saperton Wynterton Burthor̄p Lynwood Beamount & Bayons cum p̄tin in Com̄ n̄ro Lincoln, ac Man̄ia & teñ n̄ra de Hungate & Beamount, ac reddi⁹ vocat Beamountē rent cum p̄tiñ infra Com̄ Civitatis n̄re Lincoln, ac advocacōes & patronat̄ Eccliaꝝ Abbiaꝝ Prioratū Cantariaꝝ Capellaꝝ Hospitaliū & alioꝝ Beneficioꝝ Ecclesiasticōꝝ quoꝝcumq; eidem Man̄iis & eoꝝ cui⁹ spectāñ & p̄tineñ; Necnon om̄es & om̄imod̄ libertates franchises quascumq; eidem Man̄iis & eoꝝ cui⁹ spectāñ & p̄tineñ: H̄end & tenend Man̄ia p̄d̄ca advocacōes p̄ronat̄ libtat̄ & franchises p̄dic̄ ac cetera p̄missa p̄fato Thome fit Comit̄ p̄ l̄mino vite sue p̄ l̄viciū rubie Rose ad festum Nativitatis S̄ci Johis Bapte im p̄ om̄ib; aliis l̄viciis & demand quibuscumq; absque compoto seu aliquo alio p̄inde Nob hered seu successorib; n̄ris reddend seu solvend. Et ultius Dam⁹ & Concedim⁹ eidem Thome fit Comit̄ om̄ia & om̄imod̄ exitus revencōes & p̄ficua man̄ioꝝ p̄d̄coꝝ ac ceteroꝝ p̄missōꝝ cum p̄tiñ, a festo S̄ci Michis Archangeli ultimo p̄f̄to hucusq; p̄venieñ sive cresceñ, tam p̄ manus suas p̄prias q̄m p̄ manus Viç Escaef Ballivoꝝ Receptoꝝ Firmarioꝝ & Occupatoꝝ & alioꝝ Officiarioꝝ n̄roꝝ quoꝝcumq; absq; compoto seu aliquo alio p̄inde Nob hered seu Successorib; n̄ris reddend seu solvend; Et hoc absq; sine seu feodo in Cancellar̄ n̄ra seu in Hanapio ejusdem Cancellar̄ n̄re vel alibi Nob p̄ p̄missis reddend seu solvend; aliquib; p̄visione ordinacōe sive restricōe inde incont̄riū in Hanapio n̄ro p̄d̄co, ante hec tempora fact̄ edit̄ sive ordinat̄ in aliquo non obstantc. Eo qđ exp̄ssa mencio de v̄o annuo valore aut c̄titudinem p̄missōꝝ, aut aliqua concessione vel aliquib; concessionib; p̄ Nos aut aliquem p̄genitoꝝ n̄roꝝ p̄fato Thome fit Comit̄ in p̄sentib; minime fact̄ existit, aut aliqua alia re causa vel mat̄ia quacumq; non obstantc. IN CUJUS rei testimoniū has tras n̄ras fieri fecim⁹ patentes. TESTE me ip̄o apud Westm̄ primo die Februarii Anno Regni n̄ri quinto.

The said Letters Patentes confirmed by the Statute 5 Hen. VIII. c. 11, with Recompence to the Earl in case of Eviction from any of the Manors, &c. granted :

Surrender by the Earl of the Office of the Admiralty of England, &c.

Recovery suffered by the said Earl to the Use of the King, of the Manours of Hounesdon and Estwyke in Hertfordshire ;

Covenant made by the King, in Consideration of the said Surrender and Recovery, to assure the said Manors, &c. to the Earl and the Heirs Male of his Body.

The said Earl shall hold the said Manors, &c. by the Service of two Knyghts Fees only, for all Services, to him and his Heirs Male, &c.

WHICHE tres Patentes and evy thyng therin conteyned by auctorite of your High Court of Parliament holden at Westm̄ the fyfte yere of your most noble regne, were ratyfyed confermed and approved; at the which parliament amonges other thyngē yt was also inact̄ed ordeyned and establisshed by auctorite of the same parliament, that if any of the said Castell Honour Lordshippes Manours Landes Tenementes Rentē Possessions or Hereditamentē named or specyfyed in the said tres patentes at any tyme after that, were evycted or taken from your said Suppliant by lafull entrye recovy restitucion or otherwyse, by any persone or personnes havyng right and tytle by lawe or consciens to the same, that then your Highnes your Heires and Successours, uppon the informacōn therof made to your highnes your heyres or successours from tyme to tyme as the case shulde requere, shulde make sufficient and lafull recompens to your said Suppliant of and in Londes and Tenementes asmoche of lyke yerely value over all chargē as the same Castels Honour Manours Landes Tenementes or any pcell therof so evycted or taken from your said Suppliant by reentre recovery or otherwyse shulde amount unto; he to have and enjoye the same for terme of his lyfe in recompence of the said Castelles Manours Landes and Tenementē soo evycted and taken from your said Suppliant; Savyng to every person and persons other than your Highnes your Heires and Successours such right title entry infest accion and possession as they or any of them had at the first day of Februarij in the first yere of your moost noble reigne, in such maner and fourme as yf the said Acte had nev̄ be hadde ne made, as in the said Acte of Parliament amongē other thyngē it doth more playnly appere: SITHEMS the whiche tyme, in consideracion that your said Suppliant at the contemplacion and request of your Highnes surrendered and gaf up to your Highnes in your Hygh Courte of Chauncy there to be cancelled, your gracious tres Patentē to your said Suppliant before that tyme in due fourme made of the Office of the Admyralte of Englande Wales Ireland Normandy Gascoygn and Gyon by Vertu of the which tres Patentes your said Suppliant before and at the tyme of the said Surrender hadd and helde the said Office for terme of his lyfe; And also for and in Consideracōn that your said Suppliant at the lyke contemplacion and request of your Highnes in Trynyte Terme the xvij yere of your most victorious Reigne, suffred the Manours of Hounesdon and Estwyke with their appurtenaucē in the Countie of Hertf to be recoved agens hym by the Reverend F̄ther in God Thomas Lorde Cardynall of Yorke, Henry Wyat Knyght and other, to the Use of your Highnes and of your heires, as of Recorde before your Justice of your Comen Benche it doth at large more playnly apere: of the which Manours of Hounesdon and Estwyke your said Suppliant before and at the tyme of the said Recovy was seased in his Demean as of Fee taylor that is to wete, to hym and to his heires males of his body lafully begoten by rightfull course of enheritans from Thomas late Duke of Norff father to your said Suppliant, which said late Duke in his lyf ymployed and bestowed many great sommes of Money uppon the buyldyngē of the said Manour of Hounesden, whiche buyldyngē at this day do remayne and evydently apere; your Highnes by your most Gracious writyng indentyd undre youre greate Seale made betwyn your Highnes on the one partie and your said Suppliant on the other partie beryng date the last day of June in the xvij yere of your said most noble regne, p̄mysed and graunted to your said Suppliant to make sewre to your said Suppliant and to the heires males of his body lafully begotten, by Acte of Parliament or otherwyse, and with such wordē of recompens to be had and made by your Highnes your Heires and Successours to your said Suppliant and to the Heires Males of his body lafully begoten, in case that any pcell of the p̄misses shuld happen to be recoved or otherwise evycted from your said Suppliant or from his heires aforesaid, as by your said Suppliant or the heires males of his body lafully begoten shulde of your Highnes your Heires or Successours after that tyme in any wyse be resonably requyred or desyred, the said Castell Honour and Manour of Folkyngham the said Castell and Manour of Cathorpe the said Manours of Westburgh Stupton Dodyngton Ryskyngton Digby Hekyngton Aslakeby Welbourne Saperton Wynterton Burghthorpe Lynwoode Beamount and Bayons with the appurtenaucē in the Countie of Lyncoln; the said Manors and Tenentes of Hungate and Beamount with the Rent called Beamount Rent with thappurtenancē in the Countie of the Cety of Lincoln; And also of and in all the said Advousons and Patronagē Libties and Franchises and all other the p̄misses in the said Countie of Lincoln and in the Countie of the said Cytie of Lincoln or eyther of them; Yt may therefor pleas your Highnes of your moost noble and habundant grace in accomplisshyng your most gracious promeys in that behalfe made, That it may be inact̄ed by auctorite of this p̄sent Parliament that your said Suppliant shall and may from henforth have holde and enjoye to hym and to the Heires Males of his body lafully begotten, the said Castell Honour and Maner of Folkyngham the said Castell and Manour of Cathorpe and also the said Manours of Westburgh Stupton Dodyngton Ryskyngton Dygby Hekyngton Aslakby Welbourne Saperton Wynterton Burghthorpe Lynwoode Beamount and Bayons with the appurtenaucē in the said Countie of Lincoln;

And also the said Lande Manours and Tenementē of Hungate and Beamont and the said Rentē called Beamontē rentē with the appurtenauncē in the said Countie of the Cytie of Lyncoln, with all the said advousons and patronage of Churches Abbeis Priores Chauntereys Chappelles Hospitals and other Benefices Eccliaſticall; And also all Libties Fraunchesies Knyghtē fees Exchetē Courtē leates, Warrennes Chases Waters Fysshyngeſ fayrē markē villanes with their sequelē and all other proffetē and cōmodities to the said Castell Honour and Manour of Folkyngham, and to all other the pmisses or any of them belongyng or in any wyse apperteynyng, of your Highnes your Heyres and Successours by the dyce of two Knyght Fees only for all maner of dyce and demaundē.

AND that it may be further enacted by the Auſtorite aforesaid that yf hereafter it shall haddon the said Castell and other the pmisses or any parcell therof to be lauffully recovēd taken or evictēd from your said Suppliant or the heires males of his body lauffully begoten, by any former title lauffull entry acte or restitution, or otherwyse by any pson or psonnes havynge right or title by Lawe or Consciens to the same, that than your Highnes your Heyres and Successours, upon the informacion therof made to your Highnes your Heires or Successours from tyme to tyme as the case shall requere, shall make sufficient and lauffull recompens unto your said suppliaunt and to the heires males of his body lauffully begoten, of and in other Manours Landes Tenementes of good and clere title as moche and of lyke clere yerely value over all charges, as the same Castelles Manours Landes and Tenementes or any parcell therof so evictēd or taken from the possession of your said Suppliant or from the Heires Males of his body lauffully begoten, shall amounte unto: And the same Landes and Tenementē so to be yelden in recompens, to be to your said Suppliant and to the heires males of his body lauffully begotten, in recompens of such of the pmisses as shall soo happen to be evictēd taken or otherwise recovēd.

SAYYNG to every persone and persons and their heires, other than your Highnes your Heires and Successours suche right title entry inſest accion and possession as they or any of them hadd in and to the pmisses or any parcell therof at the furst day of this p̄sent parliament in suche maner and forme as [thought] this p̄sent Acte had never beu had ne made.

II.
If the said Earl or his Heirs male be evictēd, the King shall make them Recompence.

III.
General Savings.

CHAPTER XXIII.

AN ACTE conc̄nyng the laste Will and Testamente of one John Rooper thelder of Cauntburye in the Countye of Kente Esquire deceased.

WHERE OF LONG TYME greate trouble stryfe and varyance hath ben and yet is, and more contynually hereafter lyke is to be, aswell within the Shyre of Kent as other where by reason and occasion of a p̄tended last wyll and Testament of one John Rooper thelder late of Caunterbury in the Countie of Kent Esquyer about a fyve yere past deceased, the tenour wherof is herunto annexed, the which p̄tended testament and last will resteth yet unproved, wheruppon there is lykely greate perjurie to ryse and contynuell suyte unnaturall debate and variaunce to growe betwene the wyfe and the Childern of the same John Rooper, not without the greate disquet vexacion and trubl of the Countrey; In avoydyng wherof and for the appeasyng of all the said debate and variaunce, and for theschewyng of all the inconvenyence aforesaid and all other lykely to growe theruppon, and to thentent the said supposed will and testament shall as ferforth as good reason requyreth be p̄formed and observed, and every body convenyently pyvyded for that were or are to take benefyte by the same p̄tended last will and Testament; AND ALSO for a p̄fyte quyate and reasonable order to be from hensforth therein had and taken emongest the said Moder and all her Children; The Kyngē Highnes with thassent of the Lordes sp̄uall and Temporall and the Cōmunes in this p̄sent parliament assembled and by the hole auſtorite of the same have enacted, That for and conc̄nyng the last Will and Testament of the same John Rooper, and all the Manours landes and tenementes and all other hereditamentē wherof the same John Roper or any other to his use were seased, in the said last Wyll and testament specified, shall be ordered used posseded or enjoyed in maner and fourme folowyng, and that all maner p̄sons therein stondyng enfeffed shall be feoffes to the p̄formance and execuſion of the same. FIRST that where all the same maner landis and tenementis do amounte to the clere yerely value of CCC markes and somewhat above, that Jane Rooper late the Wyfe of the said John Rooper shall have and enjoye to her for terme of her lyfe without impechement of wast, wilfull wast as plukyng downe of howses and cuttyng downe of tymbre only excepte, the remaynder after her decease to William Rooper eldest sonne and heire of the said John and to his heires, landis or teñtis parcell of the p̄misses of the yerely value of oon C markes over and above all yerely charges. And that Edward Rooper one of the yonger sonnes of the said John shall have to hym and to theires males of his body lauffully begoten, landes and teñtis parcell of the residue of the p̄misses of the yerely value of xl markes over and above all yerely charges: And if it shall happen the said Edward to decease without suche heire of his body lauffully begoten, than after the decease of the saide Edwarde the same landes and tenementis of the said yerely value of xl markes shall remayne to the said Willm and to heires for ever; And that Cristofer another of the sonnes of the said John Rooper shall have to hym and to the heires males of his body lauffully begotyn, the remaynder to the said William and to hys heires for ever, other landis and tenementē another parcell of the residue of the p̄misses to the yerely value of other xl markes ov̄ and above all yerely chargin: And that the said William shall from hensforth have possede and enjoye to hym and to his heires for ev̄, all and singuler maner landis and tenementē and other hereditamentē resydue of all the p̄misses with their appurtenancē, any clause or article comprised in the said will made to the contrary notwithstanding. So that the same William his heires or assignes within two monethes next after thende of this p̄sent parliament with two sufficient and hable suerties shall be bounden by recognysaunce or otherwyse before the Kyng in his Chauncery to such psonnes and in suche sōmes of money as the Lorde Treasurer and the two Chief Justices for the tyme beyng shall name and appoynte, for the true contentacion and payment to be made to ev̄ psonne and psonnes other than the said Jane Edward and Cristofer of all and singuler suche legacies and bequestes of money as ben comprised in the said Will and yet not payd, and for the payment wherof the said Jane Rooper nor other for her have receyved neyther in the movable goodes of the said John nor in the revenues of the landes of her said late husbände.

ALSO IT IS ENACTED that all articles and clauses especyfyed in the said Wyll other than suche as be contrariaunt to this p̄sent Acte shall stonde and be in their full effeſte accordyng to the tenour and true entent of the same; This Acte or any other Acte made or to be made in this p̄sent parliament to the contrary therof notwithstanding: And that the said Lorde Treasurer and Chief Justices for the tyme beyng, shall have full power and auſtorite to lymytt and appoynt such maner landes and tenementē parcell of the p̄misses as the said Jane Edward and Cristofer shall severally have of such estates as above is declared.

The Will of John Rooper not yet proved, but likely to produce much Contention, &c.

A Limitation prescribed of the Estates devised by the said Will; to the Amount of 300 Marks per Annum, viz.

100 Marks per Ann. to his Wife for Life, Remainder to Wm. Rooper his eldest Son.

40 Marks per Ann. to Edw. Rooper and his Heirs Male; in Default of such Heirs then to Wm. Rooper in Fee.

40 Marks per Ann. in like manner to Christ. Rooper.

Residue to the said Wm. Rooper.

The said W. Rooper to give Security to pay all other Legacies.

II.
The said Will confirmed in all other Respects. Lord Treasurer, &c. shall appoint the several Estates.

¹ read though.

III.
All Doubts arising on the said Will, or this Act, shall be settled by the Lord Treasurer, &c.
For exemplifying the Will and this Act.

IV.
General Saving.

IT IS FURTHERMORE agreed and enacted that yf any doubte arise upon the same last wyll and testament or this present Acte that the said Lorde Treasurer and the two Chief Justices for the tyme beyng shall have auctorite to expounde enterprete and declare the same; and their interpretacōn, gyven under their Wrytyng and exemplyfied by a Vidim^o oute of the Chauncie, shalbe of as greate force and effecte as if the same were expressed within this present Acte: And also that the said last Will and Testament of the said John Rooper and this present Acte therwith shalbe written out and exemplyfied, and dyvs instrumentes gyven oute therof under the greate Seale to all suche and at their suyte as any profyte clayme to take by the same.

SAVYNG to all psons other than the said Jane Edward and Cristofer and all other claymyng to their Use or to the Use of any of them such right tittle interest possession and use as they or any of them had before the first day of this present parliament.

The laste Will and Testament of John Rooper Esquire deceased.

Will of the said John Rooper relating to his personal Estates.

IN THE NAME OF GOD Amen I John Rooper of the parisshe of Eltham in the Countie of Kent the xxvij day of Januarye in the fyftene yere of our Sovereigne Lorde Kyng Henry the eight, and in the yere of our Lorde God a thousand fyve hundredeth and xxij beyng of hole mynde and good remembraunce thankē be to God, make this my present testament in fourme folowyng. Fyrst I bequeth my soule to Almyghty God our blessed Lady Seynt Mary the Virgyn and to all the Company of Hevyn, my body to be buryed in the Church of Seynt Dunstane without Westgate of Canterburye in the Chapell of Seynt Nicholas in the same Church where I have made my buryeng place, And I bequeth to the Vyker of the same Church for my tythes negligently forgotten xiijs. iiijd. Item to the repacions of the Church of the Holy Crosse within the Westgate of Canterbury xx s. Item to the Vykar of Seynt Brydē in London for my tythes forgotten x s. Item to the Vykar of Eltham for lyke cause x s. and to the repacions of the same Church xx s. Item to the repacions of the parisshe church of Swalclyff xx s. Item to the Chūrche of Cosme and Damyans in the Blene for lyke cause x s. Item for lyke cause in Whytestaple Church xx s. Item to the repacions of the Church of Heron xx s. Item to the repacions of the Church of Sturmouth xx s. Item to the repacions of the Church of Preston besydē Wyngham x s. Item to the repacions of the church of Ryver besydē Dover vj s. viij d. Item to the repacions of the Church of Ewell vj s. viij d. Item to the repacion of the Church of Seynt Stephyn besydē Canterbury xx s. Item I bequeth to the Priour of Christe Church of Canterbury aforesaid and to the Convent of the same place for a dirige a masse of requyem to be said and songe there by the same Priour and Convent in convenyent tyme after my discease fyve poundē, wherof the same Priour to have xx s. for his labour and the residue to be devyded amongē the Convent of the same place ratably by the Priour of the same Church for the tyme beyng by his Discretion. Item I bequeth to the Abbot of Seynt Austens without the Wallys of Caunterbury aforesaid and to the Convent of the same place, thre poundē six shelyngē and eight pence for lyke cause, wherof the said Abbot to have for his labour xiijs. iiijd. and the resydue to be devyded by the discretion of the Abbot there for the tyme beyng ratably emonges his Covent. Item I bequeth to the Abbot of Bataile in Sussex and to the Convent of the same place for lyke cause, thre poundes six shillyngē and eightpence, wherof the Abbot to have xiijs. iiij d. for his labour and the residue to be devyded emongē his Convent in lyke maner as is aforesaid. Item I bequeth to the Abbot of Feversham and the Convent of the same place for lyke cause, thre poundē six shillyngē and eight pence wherof the same Abbot then beyng to have for his labour x s. and the residue to be devydid emongē his Convent ratably. Item I bequeth to the Priour of Seynt Gregory without the Northgate of Caunterbury aforesaid and to the Convent of the same place for lyke cause forty shillynges wherof the Priour of the same place to have for his labour x s. and the residue to be devyded emongē his Convent ratably. Item I bequeth to the makyng of an horseway for the Fyshewyffe and other in the high way frome Whytestaple to the entryng of the strete of Seynt Dunston the Westgate of Canterbury in suche place and places as the Abbot of Feversham that nowe is and other my executours shall thynke moost necessarie and convenient, one hundredeth markes and the said Abbot to have for his labour aboute the same xl s. And I requyer my Executours to have at my buryeng dirige and on the morowe xxx masses to be songe and said or mo by the discrecion of my executours without makyng any gaye herse other than foure greate tapers of Wexe to be sett aboute the herse to be lyght at the dyce to be holden, with foure pore men with foure blake gownes and foure children with foure blacke gownes with foure lesse tapers and in lyke maner at my monethes mynde; And the Prestē and Clerkē to have for ther labour as my executours can with them reasonably agree, and furthermore to order my buriall in suche maner as my said Executours shall thynge necessarie and convenient, not passyng pfourmyng of my said buriall and monethes mynde the expences of one hundredeth poundē whiche I will be therupon disposed by the advyse of my said excutours and after that, yerely suche masses dirige to be said ons in the yere as in my last wyll shalbe declared for the helth of my soule my frendē soules and all Cristen soules: And of this my testament I make and ordeyne the Reverend father in God the Priour of Cristes Church in Canterbury forsaid for the tyme beyng, John Fyneux Knyght Justice of the Kynges Benche, Richard Broke Jugge, to whom I bequeth iiijli. vjs. viijd. John Hales one of the Barons of the Kynges Eschequier, and Jane my Wyff my Exeē for the Assistance of the said Jane in that behalf, and for the further helpe of such labour and payne as shall happen to be aboute the accomplisshement of the pmisses and pformyng of my testament and last will. I make also Cristofer Hales John Sethe and Robert Maykott John Chilton and John a Bery my olde dyvantes my exeē; And I bequeth to my Wyffe Jane C C ti. And to evy of the same Priour and Lorde Fyneux for ther labour tenne markes, and to the said John Hales iiii s. vjs. viij d. and to the said Cristofer xl s. and to evy of the said John Sethe Robert Maykott John Chilton and John a Bery xl s. and thes bequestē aforesaid of one hundredeth poundes for my buryall or more as my said Executours shall thynke necessarie and convenyent, And the said two hundredeth poundes to my said Wyffe to be levyed of my moveable goodes and cattalles yf it will therof arise or els to be levyed of the issues of my mano's landes and tenementē as is conteyned in my last wyll and all the residue of my said bequestē aforesaid to be levyed of the issues and pfetē yerely of my manours landē and tenementē in my last will specified and conteyned landes and tenementes lymytted to my wyffes Joynter and londes and tenementē lymytted to my Sonnes Edward and Cristofer and landes and tenementes for one yerely obite to be kepte in my last will of my maners landes and tenementes conteyned and specified only excepted; And all the resydue of my said moveabull goodes and cattalles to be disposed be my said Executours in maner and forme also as in my said last wyll of my manours landē and tenementes is specified and conteyned, desyeryng all my said executours specially of their charities to cause this my present testament and last will to be fulfilled as moche as they may: And yf complaynt happe to be made upon me after my discease of any ingery or wronge don by me in my lyfe to any pson or psons and their upon lafully proffe therof hadd and made by any suche psonne or psonnes, then I will my said executours make recompence and amendē to the same psonne or psons so complaynyng or otherwise agree with them, whiche recompence and amendē I will shalbe levyed of the issues and pfetē of suche manours landes and tenementes as in my last will be lymytted and appoynted for payment of my dettes and dyvs bequestē in the same last will also specified and conteyned

F me Johem Rooper.

THIS IS THE LAST WYLL OF ME THE SAID JOHN ROOPER made the xxvij day of January in the xv. yere of the reigne of Kyng Henry the eight as to the dispoicyon of all my Manours landes and tenementes rentē revsions ōvice and advousons and other hereditamentes with thappurtenaunces wherof I the said John Rooper joyntly with other ben seased or wherof any other pson or psons ben seased to my use within the Counties of Kent Surf the Citie of London or els where within the Realme of England. Fyrst forasmoch as I have pryved and causyd my eldest Sonne William to be pferred and to be joynt Officer with me in the office of cheif Clerk of our Sovereigne Lorde the Kyng for Plees before the same Kyng to be holden, and pceve the pfettē therof after my discease, thattaynyng of whiche office was to me no lytell charge; And also where the greate parte of my said Manours landes and tenementes to the yerely value of C li. and above ben of the tenure and nature of Gavelkynd and that landes and teñtes of the same tenure and nature of Gavelkynd within the said Countie of Kent ben and the tyme that no mannes mynde is to the contry hath ben parted and partable emonges heires males; and to thentent of my sonnes after my deceas shall have no cause to vary amongē theym self or to stryve for the pticion and devydyng of the same, I therfor openly declare this my last will concnyng my said Manours landes and tenementes by this ptesentes in forme folowyng that is to say: First I will that all the said psonnes their heirs and assignes seased of and in all my said Manours landes and tenementes rentē revsions ōvices advousons and other hereditamentes with thappurtenaunces aforesaid shall after my disese immediatly stande and be seased of and in my Manour Place of Wellehall Courtlage barnes stables gardeyns orchardē the mottē and waters there in the parisshe of Eltham with thappurtenaunces in the said Countie of Kent, And also of and in my pryncipall place with the barnes stables courtlages and gardeyns with thappurtenauncē in the parisshe of Seynt Dunston without the walles of Canterbury in the said Countie of Kent; And also of and in my principall place called Chestfeld with the barnes stables gardeyns and orchardē with thappurtenaunces in the piche of Swalclyff in the said Countie of Kent and of and in evy of them to thuse of Jane my wyfe as long and all the tyme that the same Jane doth lyve sole unmarried without impechement of wast wilfull wast as in pluckyng downe of howses only excepted; And also of the principall mancion place called the logge with the quadraunte the kechyn the howses next adjoynyng to the same called the mylke house the doffe house gardeyn and orchard in the parisshe of Lynsted duryng her lyff, notwithstanding that she mary; which principall mansion place and howses in Lynsted aforesaid emonges other landes and teñtē Sir John Fyneux Knyght Chief Justice of our Sovereign Lorde the Kyng at plees before the same Kyng to be holden by his writyng gave and graunted to me and to the said Jane my Wyffe for ev to dispose it to any of the sonnes of me the said John Rooper and Jane which it shuld lyke us to lymyt it unto. And over that I will that the said Jane take and pceve to her owne use of the issues and pfettē of all the said Manours landes and tenementē aforesaid in suche places as hereafter in this my last wyll shalbe appoynted one hundreth markes and fewell for her howsholde yerely duryng her lyffe: And also I wille that the issues and pfettē lymytted for the Joynture of the said Jane shalbe att the lymytacion and poyntement of the same Jane duryng the space of tenne yeres after her disceas to be disposed at her will yf she lyff sole. AND FURTHERMORE I will my said Wyff lyvyng sole unmarried shall yerely after my disceace receyve and take xiiij li. vj s. viij d. of the issues and pfettē of the said Manour called the Logge and of all other landes and tenementes in Lynsted aforesaid Dodyngton Kyngisdowne and Norton within the said Countie of Kent And of my landes and tenementē in Estgrenewiche and Candelwykestrete in London tyll my sonne Edward cōme to the Age of xxiiij yeres, toward the exhibicion and fyndyng of my said sonne Edward to lernyng and to kepe my said sonne Edward therwith honestly duryng the said tyme; And when my said sonne Edward cōmyth to the Age of xxiiij yeres then I will that my said Wyff shall truely content and pay to my said sonne Edward that is to say of the issues and pfettē of the said Manour called the Logge and of other landes and tenementē in Lynsted Kyngisdowne Norton and Dodyngton of the said landes and tenementes in Estgrenewiche, And also the said landes and tenementes in Candelwykestrete in London xx li. at the Feast of Seynt Michaell tharchangell and thannunciaōn of oure Ladye the Virgen by even porōns yerely aslong as the said Jane doth lyve sole unmarried, And if the said Jane be married or disceace before the Age of xxiiij yeres of the said Edward my sonne, then I will that my said Feoffes their heires assignes shall stand and be seased of all the said landes and tenementē in Lynsted Kyngisdowne Dodyngton and Norton with thappurtenauncē And of the said landes and tenementē in Estgrenewiche Candelwykestrete in London with the appurtenauncē to thuse and entent that the said Edward shall have and pceve of thissues and pfettē therof to his exhibicion and fyndyng xiiij li. vj s. viij d. till he come to the said Age of xxiiij yeres, and after whan he cōmyth to the Age of xxiiij yeres, than the said Edward to have and pceve of the issues and pfettē therof yerely xx li. unto such tyme as my dettē bequestē and legacies ben levyed and paied or convenyently myght be paid, and immediatly after my dettē bequestē and legacies levyed and payed or myght be levyed or paied, my said feoffes their heires and assignes shall stande and be seased of the revsion of the said Manour Place in Lynsted and of all other landes and teñtes in Lynsted Dodyngton Kyngisdowne and Norton and of the said landes and tenementes in Estgrenewiche and Candelwykestrete in London with ther appurtenaunces to the use of the said Edward duryng his lyf without impechement of wast; And after his disceace to the use of his eldest issue male of his body lafully begotten, And so from one the eldest issue male to one other the eldest heire and issue male of his body lafully begotten for ever, undevyded and not to be parted ne partable emonges heires males, And for lakk of suche issue males then I will that the same Maners landes and teñtes to the said Edward byfore lymytted, my said feoffes ther heires and assignes shall stonde and be seased of theym to thuse that the daughter of the same Edward if he happen to have issue female, shall have take and pceve of the issues and pfettē of the same Manour landes and tenementē one hundreth poundes to her pferment, And ther be mo then one the said hundreth pounde to be egally devyded betwyn theym, and after the said hundreth poundes levyed and hadd or convenyently myght be levyed or hadd to the use aforesaid and my dettes and legacies levyed and paid or myght be levyed or paid, then my said feoffes their heires and assignes shall stonde and be seased of the revsion of the said Manours landes and tenementē before lymytted to the said Edward for lack of suche issue male of the said Edward to the use of the said Cristofer my yongest sonne for tme of his lyff without impechement of wast, And after his disceas to the use of the eldest issue male of his body lafully begotten for tme of his lyff without impechement of Wast, And after his decease to one other eldest next issue and heire male of his body cōmyng, and so from one the eldest issue male of his body begotten to another the holdest heire and issue male of his body begotten for ever, undevyded and not to be parted ne partable emonges heires males as long as their is or shalbe any issue male of his body begotten; and for lak of suche issue male I will that my said feofes ther heires and assignes shall stonde and be seased of the same Manours of Logge landes and tenementē in Lynsted Dodyngton Kyngisdowne Norton Estgrenewiche and London to the use of the daughters of my sonne Cristofer and their heires for ever; And likewise I will that my said Wyfe Jane lyvyng sole and unmarried shall take and pceve yerely xiiij li. vj s. viij d. of the issues and pfettē of my Maners of Welhawe and Esthorne in Eltham in the said Countie of Kent and of all my other landes and tenementes in Eltham aforesaid Modyngham Lee Chesylhurst Kydbroke Charleton Wolwyche and Bexley with thappurtenauncē in the said Countie till my said Sonne Cristofer cōmyth to the Age of xxiiij yeres, towardē the exhibicion and fyndyng of my said sonne Cristofer to lernyng and to kepe hym therwith honestly

Will of the said John Rooper relating to his real Estate.

duryng the said tyme; And whan that my said sonne Cristofer coumyth to the Age of xxiiij^u yeres, then I will that my said feoffes ther heires and assignes shall stonde and be seased of my said Maners of Welhaue and Esthorne and of all my other landes and tenement^e in Eltham Modyngham Cheselherst Lee Kydbroke Charleton Wolwiche and Bexley with their appurtenaunc^e to the entent that my said Wiff lvyng sole unmarried, shall yelde and paye yerely to the said Cristofer my sonne of the issues and pfett^e of theym at the fest^e of Seynt Michael tharchaungell and thannuncia^on of our Lady by even por^ons xx fi. yerly; And yf the said Jane disceas or be maryed before the said Age of twenty yeres of my said Sonne Cristofer, then I will that my said feoffes their heires and assignes from thensforth shall stond and be seased therof to the Use and entent that the said Cristofer my sonne shall have and p^ove of thissues and pfett^e of the said manours londes and tenementes in Eltham Modyngham Chesilherst Le Kydbroke Charleton Wolwiche and Bexley xiiij. vj. s. viij. d. toward^e his exhibicion and fyndyng. And whan the said Cristofer cōmyth to the age of xxiiij^u yeres, then I will my said feoffes their heires and assignes shall from hensforth stand and be seased of and in the said manours landes and tenement^e in Eltham Modyngham Le Cheselherst Kydbroke Charleton Wolwiche and Bexley, to thentent that the same Cristofer shall have and p^ove of the issues and pfett^e therof to the yerely value of twenty poundes tyll my dett^e bequest^e and legacies be levyed and paid, or convenyently myght be levyed and paid; And after my dett^e bequest^e and legacies levyed and payd or myght be levyed or paied, then and from thensforth my said feofes their heires and assignes shall stonde and be seased of the said manours landes and tenement^e in Eltham Modyngham Le Chesilherst Kydbroke Charleton Wolwiche and Bexley to the use of the said Cristofer duryng hys lyf without impechement of wast, And after his decease to the use of the eldest issue male of the body of the said Cristofer lafully begoten, and so from one theldest heire and issue male to one other the next eldest issue male of the body of the said Cristofer lafully begotten, for ever to be undevyded and not partable emonges heires males; and for lak of suche issue male, then I will my said feoffes their heires and assignes shall stonde and be seased of the same lond^e and teñt^e to the said Cristofer before lymytted to thuse that the daughters of the same Cristofer yf he have issue female, shall have p^ove and take of the issues and pfett^e of the same londes and tenementes lymytted to the said Cristofer one hundreth poundes for her p^oferment; And their be moo than one the said hundreth poundes to be egally devyded betwyn them, and after the said hundreth poundes levyed and hadd or convenyently may be levyed and hadd to the use aforsaid, and my dett^e and legacies levyed and paied or myght be levyed and paied, then my feoffes their heires and assignes shall stonde and be seased of the said maners land^e and tenementes assigned to the said Cristofer to the use of the eldest heire male at the cōmen lawe of my body lafully begotten duryng hys lyffe without impechement of Wast, and after his disceas to the use of one theldest next issue and heire male of hys body cōmyng, and so from one the eldest issue male unto one other theldest issue male of his body begoten aslong as ther is or shalbe eny issue male of his body begotten; and for lak of suche issue I will my said feoffes their heires and assignes shall stonde and be seased of the said lond^e and tenement^e before lymytted to the said Cristofer to the use of the next heire of William my eldest sonne and of their heires for ever. **PROVYDED ALWAYS** that every of my said sonnes Edward and Cristofer or other eldest issue male that shall happen to have and enjoye the said londes and tenementes to the said Edward and Cristofer se^vally in maner and fourme afore lymytted, shall and may make a Joynter to ther wyff or wyff^e of the same or of parcell therof to theym appoynted terme of ther wyff^e lyves; And that my feoffes their heires and assignes therof shall duryng that tyme stande and be seased of the same to the use of the same wyff or wyff^e as the same Edward and Cristofer or the said issue male therunto shall appoynt and lymytt duryng the lyffe or lyff^e of the same wyff or wyffes, And also may make exchange therof for other landes and tenementes of lyke value or better, levying the same landes and tenementes takyng in exchange in lyke use and to lyke entent, and beyng of as good and juste title as the said landes and tenement^e to the said Edward and Cristofer before lymytted ben. Also I will that my feoffes of and in the land^e and teñtes in Hakyngton and Seynt Stephyn that I late purchased of John Lyttelcote and his wyff, and yf it so may be and which were somtyme Nicholas Sheldewythis and of the landes and tenement^e in the piche of Seynt Dunstan next Canterbury late Richard Philpott^e and the landes and tenement^e late Elizabeth Loveryke Wydowe disceased in the parisshe of Seynt Dunstones without the Westgate of Canterbury or any of them And of and in a peace of lande called Brambiltighh conteignyng by estimacion ix Acres lyng in Hakyngton, wherof vij acres were sumtyme Selolkes their heires and assignes, shall from the tyme of my decease suffre my said wyff and her assignes to take and p^ove yerely the issues and pfett^e of theym duryng her lyfe, she lvyng sole unmaryed to thys entent that that the same Jane my wyfe shall yerely kepe the repara^on of the houses of the same landes and tenement^e, and also to pay yerely the quyterent^e of the same landes and tenementes to the chief Lordes of the fee with parcell of the pfett^e of the same landes and tenement^e, and with the resydue of the same issues and pfett^e that shall remayne yerly over and above the necessary repara^ons of the same howses and paymentes of the said quyterentes, I will that ther shall be by her one yerely obite of one dirige and xxx masses kepte in the Church of Seynt Dunstones aforsaid, the dirige to be song upon the even of that day that shall happen me to passe out of this p^osent worlde, and upon the morowe foloyng the said xxx masses yerely for ever to pray for the helth of the soule of the excellent prynce Kyng Henry the eight when he shall passe from this transitory lyffe, the soules of his p^ogenytours and successours and for my soule and my Wyffes soule whan she shall happen to passe out of this worlde and my fathers soule my mothers soule the soule of John Rooper founder of the Chaun^oye of Seynt Nicholas in the Church of Seynt Dunstan, the soule of John Fyneux chief Justice of Englande father to my said Wyfe when he is deptyed from this worlde, and for the soule of Dame Elizabeth late his Wyff Priour Sellyng^e soule Priour Goldstones soule Sir John Williamsons soule Mildred Appultrefeld soule the soule of Dame Elizabeth Bourghchier Thomas Barrett^e soule John Herst^e soule his Fathers soule and his Mothers soule Wymark^e soule Sir John Rysly soule William Maryners soule Richard Bowlyng^e soule Jane Frognall soule Richard Syttons soule Agnes Let^oys soule John Ros soule Clerk all my children soules my kynnys soules my frend^e soules my v^ovaunt^e soules and all Crysten soules wherof thre of the said messes to be songe by not, the first of the Trinite the second of our blessed Lady and the thred of requiem eternam, And that ev^oy Prest beyng at the dirige and masse on the morowe ev^oy of theym iiij. d. and those thre that syng the said masses by not and beyng at dirige every of theym to have vj. d. and that there be spent upon pore people in almesse in bred and chese xx d. And two shillyng^e in ale and to six pore men torchholders every of theym ij. d. and for wast of waxe at the dirige and the said thre masses thre shelyng^e and emonges clerke and children helpyng the prestes at the masse xx d. And also six shelyng^e and eight pence yerely to fynde brede and wyne and wexe to the two Chaun^oie prestes at the masses to be songen at the autler in the Chapell of Seynt Nicholas in the said Church of Seynt Dunstone; And also to a pore man that can helpe a Prest to syng and beyng of honest disposi^on yery toward^e his fyndyng xxxij. s. iiij. d. to thentent that he shall dayly by the yere helpe the said Chaun^oie Prest^e at masses when they are disposed to say masses, And also the same pore man to say ones a daye wekely oure Ladyes saulter yerely in the honour of our blessed Lady to pray for my soule my wyf soule the soule of my father and mother the soule of John Rooper founder of the said Chaun^oie and for the soules of all other before named and specified: And that the said pore man for the tyme beyng shall have the lytell howse that goyth for fyve shelyng^e by the yere and a garden to the same next adjoynyng to the gret tenement that I purchased of the said Elizabeth Loveryke to inhabite and dwell in duryng his lyfe, to this entent that the same pore man for the tyme beyng shall have the kepnyng of my great place and gardeyns at Seynt Dunstones forsaid after my disceas in the absens of

my wyff while she lyveth and after in the absens of hym that shalbe owner of the same place after the disceas of my said wyfe yf my said wyf in her tyme or the owner of the said place patron of the said Chauntye wille therwith be contented and pleased, And yf nat, then to helpe the Prestes to ther masses and to saye the Saulter of our Lady dayly and to pray for the soules before specyfyed dayly; And also with the issues and pfettē of the same landes and tēfites I will therbe a lampe burnyng yerely by nyght and day before the Sacrament in the quyer of the same Church of Scynt Dunston in the honour of the holy Sacrament. And yf it happen my said Wyfe to decease or be married, then I will my said feoffes of and in my said Lande and tenementē to my said Wyff in forme before said wylled and assigned, to the said obite and other pmisses to be pformed and kept shall fro and after the decease of my said Wyfe or after or fro her said mariage, take and pceve yerely forev the issues and pfettē of the said landes and tenementē to thentent to delyver and pay the said issues and pfettē yerely to the eldest Chauntye Preste of contynuance of the said Chauntye of Seynt Nicholas for the tyme beyng, to the use and entent that the same eldest Chauntye Prest shall dispose and distribute the same of the issues and pfettē of the same landes in lyke maner and fourme as I have before willed and declared my said Wyfe to do doo and pfourme and dispose with thissues and pfettē of the same landes and tenementē and to the same entent for ev. And the same Chauntye Preste to pceve for his diligens and labour yerely for the same vjs. viij d. And if it happen the said eldest Chauntye Preste of contynuance in the said Chauntye for the tyme beyng to make defaulte and to cease pfourmyng of pmisses in maner and fourme aforesaid to be don, then I will that William my eldest sonne heire male of my bodye owner in use of my said greate place at Seynt Duustones and Patron of the said Chauntye, have the rule and disposiōn of the said issues and pfettē therwith to doo and pfourme this my said last Will in maner and fourme aforesaid duryng his lyfe, and after his decease one suche issue male as then shalbe or ought to be my next heire male of my body begotten, owner in use to the said place patron of the said Chauntye shall have the rule and disposiōn of the said issues and pfettē therwith to doo and pforme this my said last Wille in fourme aforesaid duryng hys lyfe, and after his discease one suche issue male as then shalbe or ought to be my next heire of my body begotten, owner in use of the said place patron of the said Chauntye shall have the disposiōn and rule of the said issues and pfettē of the same landes and tēfite to pfourme my said last will in fourme aforesaid duryng his lyffe, and so one other my eldest and next heire male of my body after one other my next eldest heire male of my body shall have the rule and disposiōn of the issues and pfettē of the same landes and tenementē to pfourme this my last will in maner and fourme aforesaid for ever. And as to all the issues and pfettē of all the residue of my manours landes and tenementē rentē rēvisions v̄vycē advousons and other hereditamēt within the said Shire of Kent or elles where, excepte the said manours landes and tenementē before lymytted to the said Edward and Cristofer, and except the said pryncipall places courtlages barnes stabuls gardeyns waters or orchardē that is to say Seynt Dunstones Chestfeld Welhawe and Logge in maner and fourme aforesaid to my said wyfe before lymytted, and the issues and pfettē of my said other manours landes and tenementē to the value of the said C. markes yerely hereafter lymyted to my said wyff, and the said landes and tenementē assigned to the said obite and almesse, I will that the said Issues and Pfettē shall from the tyme of my discease be receyved and taken by myne Executours and by them fully and holy to be employed and bestowed to and for the paymentes of my bequestē dettē and legacies and pfourmance of this my last will, And after my dettē bequestes and legacies in this my last will specified ben of the issues and pfettē thereof levyed fulfilled and truly pformed or conveniently myght be pformed: THEN I WILL that all my said feoffes their heires and assignes beyng seased of and in all the same manours landes and tenementē rentes rēvisions v̄vices advousons and other hereditamentes with thappurtenancē except before lymytted to the said Edward and Cristofer obitte and almesse, shall stonde and abyde seased therof to the use of my said wyff as long as she lyveth sole unmarried; And yff my said wyff happen to mary or to discease before my said dettē bequestes and legacies be levyed and paid or myght conveniently be levyed and paied, Then I will that the issues and revenues of all my landes and tenementes above said, excepte the landes and tenementes lymytted to my sonnes Edward and Cristofer obbet and almesse and the said mansion place and landes houses and orchardē called the Logge and the said hundreth markes yerely to be to the said Jane, shalbe taken receyved and imploied by myne executours to the pformance and payment of my dettē bequestē and legacies unto the same my dettē and legacies be or shall be fully levyed and paied or myght be fully levyed and paied; And after the same my dettes and legacies shalbe or myght be of the issues and pfettē in forme above said of the residue of the said manours landes and tenementē except before in this my last Will to my said sonnes Edward and Cristofer obbite and almes and C. markes to my said wyff Jane in maner and fourme before lymitted, my said feoffes their heires and assignes from thensforth shall stonde and be seased of the same residue to the use of the said William myne eldest sonne duryng his lyff without impechement of wast, And after his decease to the next issue and heire male of the body of the said William laufully begotten And so from one the next and eldest issue male of his body begotten for ever, to be undevied and not partable emonges heires males; And for lacke of suche issue male, I will that my said feoffes their heires and assignes of all my said manours landes and tenementes rentes rēvisions v̄vices advousons and hereditamentes with thappurtenaunces shall stonde and abide seased therof to the use that the daughters of the same William if it happen to have issue female shall have take and pceve of the issues and pfettē of the same manours landes and tenementes to the said Wille C. C. poundes to her pferment, and if ther be mo then one the said C. C. ti. to be egally devyded betwyn them, And after the said C. C. ti. levieid had and paied or conveniently may be levied hadd and paied, Then I will my said feoffes the heires and assignes shall and abide and stonde seased of all the said residue of the said manours landes and tenementes rentes rēvisions v̄vices advousons and other hereditamentē within the Countie of Kent aforesaid, excepte before excepted, aswell of landes and tenementes advousons and other hereditamentes their of of the said tenure and nature of gabelkynde as of the other landes advousons and other hereditamentes therof beyng at the Comen lawe to the use of suche one issue male as then shalbe or ought to be my next heire male of my body begotten at the said Comen lawe of this Realme, and to the landes and tenementes beyng holden by Knyght v̄vice for tyme of hys lyfe without impechement of wast; So that alway I will that one psonne beyng next and eldest heire male of my body begotten shall have in sevalitie all my said manours landes and tenementes rentes rēvisions v̄vices advousons and other hereditamentes with their appurtenaunces excepte before excepted, and lymyted to my sonnes Edward and Cristofer duryng his lyfe without impechement of wast, And so from one my eldest and next heire male of my body to one other eldest and next heire male of my body for ev, to contynewe without dyvysion or pticion therof to be made betwene or emonges the heires males of my body after the custome of landē of the tenure and nature of gabelkynde; And for lak of suche issue male, Then my said feoffes their heires and assignes shall stonde and be seased from thensforth of the said residue of the said manours landes and tenementes advousons and other hereditamentē before lymytted to the said William to thuse of the daughters and heires of the said Edwarde and of their heires for ever. Provyded alway that after the discease of my said sonne William when next heire male or eny of his eldest issue male shalbe married, my said feoffes their heires and assignes shalbe seased of and in landes and tenementē for a Joynter to her that at suche tyme is or shalbe Wyff to the eldest issue male of the said William to her use onely for tyme of her lyfe as the said eldest and next heire male of the said William or his eldest issue male of his body for the tyme beyng shall lymytt and thynke to be hofull and necessary, So that the Joyntour passe not above xl li. by yere. And I will that my feofes their heires and assignes shall not delyv ne execute any

Statute to any of my sonnes for tyme of lyve ne otherwise only to any other pson or psones, but that the same feoffes their heires and assignes shall stonde and abide seased therof to thuse and entent abovesaid. AND ALSO I will that when all my said manours and tenementes with thappurtenaunces shall happen to cōme to two or thre of my feoffes, that then the ovylys of theym shall make or cause to be made a newe feoffement therof by the advyse of my said sonnes William Edward and Cristofer and other my or ther eldest heire male for the tyme beyng, and such other than lyvyng as apparantly may or myght be heire male to me the said John Rooper or the more parte of theym; And yf all my said feoffes dye without makyng of any suche feoffement of my said manours landes and tenementes to thuse and ententes afore specified, Then I will that that the heire or heires of hym that survyvethe and that longest lyffyth of my said feoffes, shall make or cause to be made a feoffement of the same by the said advyse of my eldest heire male, and of my other heires male for the tyme beyng as is before exp̄ssed in lyke maner as is afore said to other psones and their heires and assignes in lyke uses to lyke ententes as is afore specified and so for ev̄ from tyme to tyme lyke feoffement to be made therof when nede shall requyre to the said uses and ententes aforesaid forever, without makyng any estate or estates of the said maner landes and tenementes or of any of theym to any such issue or eldest heire male but alwey to contynue in use in my said feoffes and Survvyer or Survvyours of theym and their heires, unto suche tyme as the said feoffement be made to other psones and their heires to the same uses afore specified accordyng to the trewe mynde and fulfylling of this my last Will; And over that I wille that my said sonnes Edward and Cristofer till they cōme to the Ages of xxiiij^u yeres and my said daughters Elizabeth and Agnes tyll they be maried or otherwise advaunced, shalbe in the gov̄naunce and rule of my said wyff if she so longe lyve, and she to receyve and take yerely thissues and pfett̄ and sommes of money to such of theym and ev̄y of theym bequethed and lymyted in this testament and last Will for their fyndyng, And also to take and levye of the issues and pfett̄ of the said maners landes and tenementes excepte before excepted and lymyted to the said Edward and Cristofer, and the said C. markes to my said wyff hereafter lymyted toward the pformance of my said dettes and bequest̄ as long as my said wyff lyffeth sole unmaried; And yf my said Wyff mary or dye before my dett̄ and my bequestes payed and fulfilled, Then and frome thensforth I will that the issues and pfett̄ of all my landes and tenement̄ and other hereditament̄ shalbe yerely taken up and receyved by the Priour of Cristus Church in Cant̄bury for the tyme beyng toward and to thentent the Priour of the same Church of Christ in Canterbury for the tyme beyng shall suffre my said Wyff duryng her lyfe to have oute of my manour of Chestfeld and other my landes and tenementes in Whitestaple Swacleff Hern Cosme and Dannane Leabbeane and Recolv̄ within the said Countie of Kent or out of my manour of Hokyngton landes and tenement̄ in the same p̄sshe of Seynt Stephyn in the Countie aforesaid, the said C. markes of good and lafull money of England yf my said Wyff do not lette the pformance of this my last Wyll, and yf my said Wyff do lett the pformance of this my last Wyll, than this same my Wyff to have only forty markes out of the same manours landes and tenementes of lafull money yerely, payable at the festes of the Natyvite of our Lorde God and the Natyvite of Seynt John Baptist by even porcions, and my said Wyff to have no further occupacōn and possession of my said maners landes and tenementes but only the said mansion place of the Logge aforesaid duryng her lyfe. And further I wille that the said C. markes yerely lymyted to my said Wyff to be made as sure unto her duryng her lyff upon condicion to be p̄ceyved out of the said manours landes and tenementes aforesaid payable at the said festes as by the said Jane my Wyff and her Counsell shalbe devysed in full recompence and satisfacōn of her Dower and Joyntour; and then I will that the resydue of the issues of my said manours landes and tenementes be levyed yerely toward the fulfylling p̄fourmyng and paieng of my said dett̄ and bequestes before specified then unperformed and not payed, And over that to the fyndyng of ev̄y of my said daughters Elizabeth and Agnes thre poundes vj s. viij d. tyll my said daughters be maried or otherwise advaunced, And also to ev̄y of my said daughters mariage C. C. markes yf they shall not be maried in my lyfe or otherwise by sūme other covenante of their mariages by my lyffe p̄vyded; And if any of theym dye before mariage or covenantes and bondes made by me for the same then her parte to cease, and if they or any of theym entre into Relygion to have forty markes and no more: And the said Edward and Cristofer to have to their fyndyng 'till they cōmen to the Age of xxiiij^u yeres of thissues and pfett̄ of the same manours landes and tenementes to theym before lymyted every of theym y^e said xiiij li. vj s. viij d. as is abovesaid till they cōmen to the said Age of xxiiij yeres, And at the Age of xxiiij yeres every of theym to have the xx li. till my dett̄ bequest̄ and legacies ben levied and paid or myght convenyently be levyed and paid as is above specified, and also to be levyed of the issues and pfett̄ of the same manours landes and tenement̄. I WILL AND BEQUETH to my Wyf Jane above her owne apparell two hundredth poundes and to my daughter Agnes the Nunne of Dartford to pray for my soule xiiij li. vj s. viij d. And to the Prioress and Convent of the same place for lyke cause iij li. vj s. viij d. And to my Lady Fyneux Subprioress of Dartford forty shelynḡ, And to ev̄y of my daughters Elync and Margarete x li. And I will that of the issues and pfett̄ of the same manours landes and tenementes except before excepted, that there be levyed for ev̄y of my Sisters beyng alyve at my decease iii li. vj s. viij d. And for ev̄y of my Clerk̄ beyng with me in my houshold at my decease xx s. And to ev̄y other housholde v̄vaunt x s. And I will that John a Bery my v̄vaunt have the issues and pfett̄ of my tenement in Candelwykestre in London which William Harryson holdyth duryng the lyfe of the same John a Bery; Any thynge in this my Will to the contrary notwithstanding. AND ALSO I will ther be levied of the issues and pfett̄ of the same manours landes and tenementes excepte before excepted, to thuse of ev̄y of my said sonnes Edward and Cristofer yf they lyve to thage of xxiiij yeres toward their p̄ferment in mariage or otherwise or for landes to be purchased for theym or ev̄y of theym CC li. And also I will that ev̄y place or Freers of Canterbury have xx s. And to ev̄y place of Harbaldon and Seynt Johns in Canterbury xx s. and to Maynard̄ Spytull beyng to the Castell Warde of Canterbury ten shelynḡ, And ev̄y of the prison houses Westgate and the Castell xs. And I will that my Det̄ bequest̄ and other sōmes of money by me in this last will willed, be fully levied only of thissues and pfett̄ of my said maners landes and tenement̄ excepte before excepted, as it will aryse, before my said sonne William take and have my said manours landes and tenementes or any of theym to hym in man̄ and fourme lymyted, And that my Executours dispose my good̄ and cattall̄ af̄t̄ suche meanys as I have before declared, and the residue by me not declared ne bequethed to be distributed and disposed by my said executours by their discrecions toward the further releef of my said Wyf and for the Welth of my soule my friendes soules and all Cristen soules as by the said Jane my Wyf and myne exēc shalbe thought convenient yf she so longe abide and be sole unmaried; And if it happen my said exēc by any accion or otherwise by the Lawe be compelled to pay any of my dett or dettes of my moveable goodes before they have levied the said dett̄ and bequest̄ aforesaid of the issues and pfett̄ of the said Manours landes and tenement̄ therunto before lymyted, Then I will that my said Wyff and other my Executours shall kepe the said Manours landes and tenement̄ and therof take thissues and pfett̄ of the same Manours landes and tenement̄ till they have receyved and levyed the same dett̄ so paid of my moveabull̄, and all my other dett̄ and bequest̄ aforesaid of the same issues and pfett̄ in lyke man̄ to be levyed or convenyently myght be levyed as is afore rehersed. ALSO I will that the same Priour for the tyme beyng to have for the true executyng of this my last Will if my Wyf dye or be maried before the p̄fourmaunce of this my last Will xx. markes yerely of the issues and pfett̄ of my said Manours landes and tenementes wherof x li. to the use of the same Priour and iij li. vj s. viij d. to suche one as the said Priour shall appoynt to receyve thissues and pfett̄ of the same Manours landes and tenentes, and that as long

and unto the tyme this my last Will be fully pformed. AND FURTHERMORE I will that yf my said sonne William his heires and assignes do lett interupte or disturbe the pformance of this my testament and laste will in any parcell therof, that then my said feoffes their heires and assignes shall immediatly from hensforth stonde and be seased of all my Manours landes and tenementes before lymytted to my said sonne William within the same Countie of Kent to the use of the said Edward my sonne duryng his lyff without impechement of Wast; and after his decease to the use of the eldest issue male of his body lafully begotten, And so from one the eldest issue male, to the eldest issue male of his body lafully begotten undevide and not to be parted ne ptable emonges heires males; And for lacke of suche issue male of his body begotten, Then I will my said feoffes their heires and assignes shall stonde and be seased of the same Manours landes and tenementē afore lymyted to my said sonne William to the use of the said Cristofer my sonne duryng his lyff without impechement of wast, and after his decease to the use of his eldest issue male of his body begotten for ever, And so from one his eldest issue male to one other the eldest issue male of his body begotten for ever, undevide and not to be partable emonges heires male; And for lacke of such issue male, then I will my said feoffes their heires and assignes shall stonde and be seased of the said Manours landes and tenementes before lymyted to my said sonne William to the Use of the eldest heire male at the Comen lawe of my body begotten duryng his lyff without impechement of wast, and after his decease to one the eldest and next issue male of his body cōmyng, And so from one theldest issue male to one other eldest issue male of his body begotten as long as there is or shalbe any issue male of his body begotten; And for defaulte of suche issue male to the use of the daughters of the said Edward and of their heires for ever: And yf my Sonne Edwarde his heires and assignes do lett interupte or disturbe the pformance of this my last will in any thyng or in any parcell therof then I will my said feoffes their heires and assignes of and in the said Manours landes and tenementes before lymyted to my said sonne Edward, shall immediatly from hensforth stonde and be seased of the same Manours landes and tenementes to thuse of the said Sonne Cristofer for tyme of his lyfe without impechement of wast, and after his decease to the use of the eldest issue male of his body begotten and so from one eldest issue male to one other theldest issue male of the body of the same Cristofer lafully begotten for ever, to be undevide and not to be parted ne partable emonges the heires males; And for lak of suche issue male then I will that my feoffes ther heires and assignes of the same Manours landes and tenementes before appoynted to the said Edward my sonne shall stonde and be seased therof to the use of the eldest heire male at the comen lawe of my body begotten duryng his lyffe without impechement of wast, and after his decease to the use of one theldest next issue male of his body cōmyng And so from one theldest issue male unto one other theldest next issue male of his body begotten as long as there is or shalbe eny issue of his body begotten; And for lacke of such issue male of his body begotten then I will that my said feoffes ther heires and assignes shall stonde and be seased of the same Manours landes and tenementes before lymytted to the said Edward to thuse of the daughters of my said sonne Cristofer and of their heires for ever, And in lykewyse if my said Sonne Xpofe his heires or assignes do lett interupte or disturbe the pformance of this my said last will above specified in any thyng or in any pcell therof, then I will that my said feoffes their heires and assignes of and in my said Manours landes and tenementes before lymytted to the said Cristofer, shall immediatly from thensforth stonde and be seased therof to the use of the said Edward duryng his lyfe without impechement of wast, and after his decease to the use of the eldest issue male of his body begotten, and so from one the eldest issue male to one other the eldest issue male of the body of the said Edward lafully begotten for ever to be undevyded and not to be pted ne ptable emonges heires males; and for lak of suche issue male, Then I will my said feoffes their heires and assignes of and in the said landes and tenementes lymytted to the said Xpofe shall stonde and be seased their of to the use of theldest heire male at the comen lawe of my body begotted for terme of his lyfe without impechement of Wast; And after his decease to the use of the eldest next issue male of his body begotten and so from the next eldest issue male unto one other the eldest issue male of his body begotten to be undevide and not to be pted ne partable emonges heires males; And for lack of suche issue male of his body begotten then I will my said feoffes their heires and assignes of and in the same landes and tenementes before lymyted to the said Xpofe shall stonde and be seased therof to thuse of the said William my eldest sonne and of his heires for ever. Also John Morton Esquier late one of the Gentilmen Sewers of the Quenes Chamber by his Indenture beryng date the first day of Decem̄r in the xth yere of the reigne of Kyng Henry the viijth made a Lease to me and to John Morton his brother deceased of his maners of Gosyes and of all his landes and tenementes in Romford and Haveryng At the Bower in the Countie of Essex for terme of forty yeres yeldyng and paieng therfor yerly to the same John Morton Esquier duryng the same terme xv li. of good and lafull money of England at the feastes of the annunciacion of our Lady and Seynt Michell tharchangell by even porçons as by the same Indenture more playnly may appere; And over that where I have receyved yerely sythen the tyme and day of this said Lease xv li. xiiij s. iiij d. by even porçons at the said feastes of thannunciaōn of our Lady and Seynt Michael the Archangell of his manour of Alherston in the Countie of Warē, I will that therof for his fyndyng and his ſvauntē meate drynke fyer candell bedde and borde by the yere for fyndyng of one horse for his ſvaunt to ryde upon his maisters besynes by the yere xx li. yerely to be alowed to me and to my executours, and also alowyng for the charges spent upon the same John Morton Esquier for his clothyng hoses and shoes and other necessaries for his body and for his ſvauntes wages and for the repaōns of the said manour necessary to be don yerly, that then the residue above the said fyndyng clothyng and wages of his ſvaunt and other charges aforesaid first paid and alowed, I will yt be disposed to William Morton thelder and William Morton the yonger, Brothers to the said John Morton Esquier and to Anne and Elyn his Susters whiche have nothyng towardē ther pferment egally to be devide betwyn them as longe as it shall happen the same John Morton Esquier to remayne in the Custodie of my Wyfe my Executours and assignes &c.

CHAPTER XXIV.

AN ACTE for the releasinge unto the Kinge his Highnes of suche sōmes of Moneye as was to be required of him by anye his Subjectē for anye manner of Loane by tres myssyves or other wayes or meanes whatsoever.

THE KYNGES humble faithfull and lovyng Subjectē the Lordes spūall and temporall and Cōmons in this p̄sent parliament assembled, consideryng and calling to their remenbr̄uncē the inestimable costes charges and expenses whiche the Kynges Highnes hath necessarily ben compelled to supporte and susteygne syns his assumpōn to his Corone estate and dignyte riall, aswell first for thextinōn of a right daungierouse and dampnable scisme sprongen and rysen in the Churche, whiche by the providense of Almyghtye God and the high prudence p̄visōn and assistence of the Kyngē Highnes was to the greate honour laude and glorie of his Majestie repressed, the Enemyes then beyng of the Churche reformred retourned and restored to the Unite of the same, and peax over all componed and concluded, as also for the modifieng of the insaciabie and inordinat ambiōn of those whiche do aspire unto the Monarchie of Christendome ded putt univ̄sall trouble and dyvysion in the same, entendyng yf they myght, not only to have

The Lords and Commons, in Parliament, in Consideration of the King's Exertions in Defence of the Church and the Kingdom, and establishing of Peace therein,

subdued this Realme but also all the rest unto their power and subjeccion; For the resistence wherof the Kynges Highnes was compelled, after an univ'sall peax by the greate studie labour and travaile of his Grace conduced, and the same by some of the Contrahentes newly violate and infringed, ensuyng the fourme of the treeties theirupon made, a geyne [and ¹] take armure; And over and besyd^e the notable and excessyve treasure and substaunce whiche his Highnes in his first warres had employed for the defence of the Church the faithe Catholique and this his realme and of the people and Subiectes of the same, was eftsones brought of necessitie to newe excellent and myvellouse charges both for the supporta^on of sondrye Armyes by see and by lande, and also for dy^vs and manyfolde contribu^ons outward, to save kepe and conteyne his owne Subiectes at home in rest and repose, which hath so politiquely ben handelyn and conduced, that when the moost parte of all religious Christen have ben infested with cruell warres discord^e divisions and dissencions, the grett hedd^e and prync^e of the World brought into Captyvite, Cities Townes and plac^e by force and dedicoⁿ taken spoyled brent and sakked; Men Women and Children founde in the same slayne and distroyed, virgins wyves wydowes and relygious women ravashed and defyled, holy Churches and temples polluted and turned into prophane Use, the relyques of the holy Saynt^e irrevently treatyd, hungre derth and famyne by meane therof in the said outward relygious ensueng, and genally over all depopula^on wast destruccion and confusion, The Kynges said Subiectes in all this tyme [where ²] by the high providence and politique meanes of his Grace neverthelesse preserved defended and maynteyned from all theis inconvenyent^e and daungers and suche p^rvisions taken by one wey or other so as reasonable com^odyte was always gyven unto them to excyse their traffiques of nⁱchaundise and odre their craft^e misteries and occupa^ons for their lyvyng^e, whiche coulde not possibly have ben brought aboute unles then the Kynges Highnes with contynuall studies travayles and paynes and with his infynite charges and expenses had conv^rted the perell and daunger of the en^rprises and exploit^e set forth for reducyng of the enemyes unto peax frome his owne Subiectes unto Straungers, wherof fynally suche frute and effe^cte is ensued, as by the Kynges excellent policie puyssance and meanes, genhall and univ'sall peax is established emonges all Christen Princes and this realme nowe thanked be God, constitute in ferre better and more assured and p^rfytable Amyte with all outward parties then hath ben at any tyme whereof is memory or remembrance: Consideryng ferthermore that his Highnes in and about^e the p^rmisses hath ben fayne to employe not only all suche somes of Money as hath rysen and growne by any manⁿ contribu^on made unto his Grace by his said lovyng Subiect^e, but also over and above the same sundry odre notable and excellent sommes of his owne treasure and yerely revenewes, which els his grace myght have kept and reserved to his owne Use; emonges whiche manyfolde great somes so imployed his Highnesse also as is notoriously knowen, and as doth evidently appere by the accompt^e of the same, hath to that use and none other conv^rted all suche Money as by any his Subiect^e and people s^puall or temporall hath ben advaunsed unto his Grace by way of prest and lone, eyther p^riculerly or by any taxa^on made of the same, beyng thyng so well collocat^e and bestowed seyng the said high and greate frute and effe^cte therof ensued, to the honour suertie wele p^rett com^oditie and p^rpetuall tranquillite of this said realme as nothyng coulde better ne more to the comf^rte of his said Subiect^e be desired studied or imagyned; Of one mynde consent and assent and by auct^rorite of this p^rsent parliament do for them self^e and all the hole bodye of the Realme whom they do rep^rsent, frely liberally and absolutely gyve and graunte unto the Kynges Highnes by auct^rorite of this p^rsent parliament, all and ev^y some and somes of Money which to them and ev^y of them is ought or myght be due by reason of eny Money or eny other thyng to his Grace at any tyme heretofore avauⁿced or paied, by waye of prest or lone eyther upon eny tre or letters under the Kynges pryvy Seale genhall or p^riculer letter myssyve promys bonde or obligacion of repayment, or by any taxa^on or other assessyng by vertu of any Comysson or Comyssions, or by any other meane or meanes what so ever it be heretofore passed for that purpose: And utterly franely liberally and moost willyngly and benyvolently, for them their heires executours and successo^rs, do remytte release and quy^et clayme unto his Highnes his heires and successours for ever, all and ev^y the same somes of Money and ev^y p^rcell therof; and all and singuler sutes peticions and demand^e which they or any of them their heires successours or executours or theirs executours or successours of any of them have had have or may have for the same or any parcell therof; moost humbly and lovelyngly besechyng his Highnes for the more clere discharge for the same, that it may be ordeyned and enacted by the Kyng our said Sovaigne Lorde the Lordes s^puall and temporall and the Comons in this p^rsent parliament assembled and by auct^rorite of the same, that all p^rmyses bondes writyng^e obligatory tres under the Kyng^e p^revy Seale Signet Signe manu^ell or great Seale passed, and other bonde or promys what soev^r they be, had or made to any pson or psons s^puall or temporall Shire Cytie Borough Wapentake Township Hamlett Village Hundred Monastery Church Cathedrall or Collegiat or to any Gyld^e Fraternyte or Body corporate felawshi^p or company or other what soever, havyng capacite to take any bonde especially and genally joyntely and sevally towchyng or cond^rnyng the said prest or lone and ev^y of them, or the repayment of any some or somes of Money for the same, be from hensforth voyde and of none effe^cte. (³)

in doing which he employed all the Contributions of his Subiects, whether by Loan or Taxation, as also his own Revenue,

Do, for themselves and as Representatives of the whole Realm, grant unto the King all Sums due upon any Loans advanced by any one to the King, upon his Letters of Privy Seal, Letters Missive, &c.

and benevolently release the same;

and it is enacted that all Securities for the same shall be void.

CHAPTER XXV.

AN ACTE that no parson or psons shall susteyne any p^rjudice by meanes of thattaynder of the Lorde Cardinall, by meanes that the saide Cardinall was seased in their landes to divers uses.

Attainder and Forfeiture of Cardinal Wolsey.

WHEREAS Thomas Lorde Cardynall Archebussho^p of Yorke and Primat of England in the terme of Seynt Michell tharchaungell the xxj yere of the reigne of our Sovereigne Lorde Kyng Henry the viijth was attaynted and convycted at the sute of our said Sovereigne Lorde upon sondry Bill^e grounded upon the Statute of p^rvysours and premunire made in the xvj yere of the reigne of Kyng Richard the seconde late Kyng of England, as more at large apperith by the recorde of the same Atteyndres; Wherby the same Lorde Cardynall hath forfeyted all Manours landes tenementys and hereditament^e good^e and cattall^e whereof he was seised or possessed in fee symple or for tyme of lyff yeres or otherwise; And forsomoche as the said Lorde Cardynall was seased of dyvers honours castell^e manours lordshippes land^e teⁿites or hereditament^e, And also possessed of dyvers termes of yeres to the use of dy^vs other psonnes;

¹ Query? to

² were

³ The following is the Form of Assent to the foregoing Act as entered on the Roll:

“Cui quidem bille p^rte & ad plenū intellectu p^r d^rem d^rum Regem ex assensu & auct^ritate parliamenti p^r d^rci tali^r est responsum. N^re Sire le Roy rem^rcie les Seign^res et ses com^on^res de leur bonne cueurs en faisaut cest graunte, et icell si Ma^r accepte et tout le contein en cest escripture a graunt & approve, avecques les articles en cest escripture specifies.

Be it therefor enacted by the auctorite of this present parliament that every pson or psonnes that were or be joynctley seased of any honours castels lordshipp^e manours landes tenementes or hereditament^e with the said Lorde Cardynall to the use of any other pson or psonnes, in the day of the said Atteyndre or any tyme sithen the offence don by the same Lorde Cardynall wherof he is so convicted or attaynted, shall therfor stonde and be seased to the same use and entent^e as they and every of theym shulde have don yf the same Lorde Cardynall had never ben therof seased nor any estate therof to hym made ne atteyndre had.

Persons jointly seised with him to the Use of others, shall remain seised to such Uses.

AND FURTHER be it enacted by the said Auctorite that of all suche honours maners castelles lordshippes landes teit^es and hereditament^e wherfor the said Lord Cardynall was sole seased to thuse of any other pson or psons in fee simple or fee taile for terme of lyfe or otherwise, that it shall be lefull for every suche pson and psonnes or their heires to whoos use he was so seased or possessed to entre into the same honours manours castell^e lordshippes landes tenement^e and hereditament^e and into every parcell therof, aswell upon the possession of our Sovaigne Lorde as upon the possession of any other pson or psonnes, And therof to make astate to any other pson or psonnes to the same uses and entent^e that the said Lorde Cardynall was seased or possessed, so that the same uses shall not extende to any mortemayne or use of mortemayne, in lyke man^{er} and form as they or any of theym shulde or myght have don yf the same Lorde Cardynall had never ben convycted nor atteynted: And that the said Atteyndres or any of them shall not extende to entytle the Kyng to any p^{ro}fett^e of any of the said honours manours landes or tenement^e wherof the said Cardynall is solely or joynctley seased to the use of any other pson or psons.

II.
Persons to whose Use the Cardinal was sole seised may enter and convey, &c.

The King shall not have any Mesne Profits.

PROVYDED alwey that this Acte or any thyng therein conteyned in anywise extende not to thav^{an}tage of any College or Colleges, nor yet to the av^{an}tage of any body corporate that have capacite to take any landes or tenementes in possession or use to theym and to their Successours into Mortmayne.

III.
Proviso as to Lands in Mortmain.

CHAPTER XXVI.

AN ACTE for thassuraunce of certaine Landes to Elizabeth Duches of Norff duringe hir life and after hir decease to [to'] Thomas Duke of Norff hir housbonde for ever and his heires.

SHEWEN unto your Highnes and the Lordes sp^{eci}all and temporall and the Comons in this present parliament assembled, Thomas Duke of Norff and Lady Elizabeth his Wyfe: WHERE Henry Erle of Northumberland Ralphe Erle of Westm^{or}land Robert Vicount Fitzwalter Henry Stafford Lorde Stafford Henry Pole Knyght Lorde Mountegue Henry Nevile Lorde Nevile sonne and heire apparent of the forsaid Erle of Westm^{or}lande Thomas Percy Esquyer and George Wyndh^{am} Clerke Archidiacon of Norwiche, by the assent will and agrement of the same Duke in the Courte of our Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng that now is, before Robt Brudenell Knyght and his felawes Justices of our said Sovereign Lorde of his Benche at Westm^{or}, recoved ageynst the said Duke the Manour of Kelsale with thappurtenaunc^e, in the Countie of Suff, and twenty Messuages D acres of Lande DC ac^{res} of medowe D acres of pasture CC acres of woode and xx li. rent with appurten^{anc}e in Kelsale Carleton Middelton and Snape in the said Countie of Suff by writt of Entre upon disseason in the Post in the t^{ime} of the holy Trinite in the xxjth yere of the reigne of our said Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng; whiche recove so had ageynst the said Duke was to the only use of the said Duke and the said Lady Elizabeth his Wyfe for t^{ime} of her lyfe without impechement of wast excepte voluntary wast, And after the decease of the said Lady Elizabeth to the use of the said Duke and of his heires for ever: The said Duke and Lady Elizabeth moost humble besechen that it may be enacted by the Kynges Highnes and the said Lordes sp^{eci}all and temporall and the Comons in this present parliament and by the auctorite of the same, that the said Erle of Northumberland Erle of Westm^{or}land Vicountte Fitzwalter Lorde Stafforde Lorde Mountegue Lorde Nevile Thomas Percy and George Wyndham their heires and assignes from the day and tyme of the said recove forwardes, shall have and enjoye the said Manour of Kelsale and the Parke called Kelsale Parke and other the p^{ro}misses with appurtenaunc^e conteyned and specified in the said recove to the use and behofe of the said Duches for terme of her lyfe without impechement of Wast except voluntary Wast, and after the deth of the said Duches to the Use of the said Duke and his heires for ever.

Recovery suffered by the Duke of Norfolk, of the Manor of Kelsale, in Suffolk, &c. to the use of the Duchess for Life, and after her Decease to the Duke and his Heirs, confirmed.

SAVYNG always to all and every pson and psons and their heires other then the said Duke and his heires and all other psons that shall clayme the p^{ro}misses or any parte therof to the use of the same Duke and of his heires, all such right title entre and interest as they or any of them had in the fyrste day of this present Parliament.

II.
General Saving.

¹ An erroneous Repetition on the Roll.

Anno 22° HENRICI, VIII. A.D.1530-1.

**Ex Rotulo Parlamenti de anno regni Regis Henrici Octavi,
Vicesimo secundo.**

STATUTES MADE IN THE SESSION OF PARLIAMENT,
HOLDEN BY PROROGATION AT WESTMINSTER, ON THE SIXTEENTH DAY OF JANUARY,
IN THE TWENTY-SECOND YEAR OF THE REIGN OF K. HENRY, VIII.

CHAPTER I.

AN ACTE ayenst Reg'tours & Gatherers of Wulles.

Recital of Statute
4 Hen. VII. c. 11.
for restraining the
regrating of Wool;
in certain Counties;

And the buying
of Wool by
or for Aliens.

Recited Act
expired;

Mal-practices in
regrating of Wools;

Recited Act
revived, and
continued for
Two Years, &c.

WHERE AT A PARLIAMENT holden at Westm̄ in the iiiijth yere of the reign of the moste victorious Prince of famous memorie Kyng Henry the vijth most dere father unto the Kynges Highnes our Sovereigne Lord for thencease and maigntenance of Drapery and makyng of Wollen Clothes within this realme, It was establyssahed and enacted that no man pson by hym selfe or by any other shuld bye or bargayne, from the firste day of Marche which was in the yere of our Lord God M CCCC lxxxix, any Wolles [than'] unshorne of the growyng of Barkeshire, Oxfordeshire Glocetourshire Herefordeshire Shropshire Worcetteshire Essex Wylteshire Somsetshire Dorsetshire Hampeshire Hartfordshire Cambrigeshire Norff Suffolke Kent Surrey or Sussex or of any of them, before the Feaste of thassumpcyon of oure Lady then nexte ensuyng, or by or bargayne any Wolles or take pmyse of bargayne of any Wolles that shuld growe in any of the said Shires in any yere or yeres to come after the said feaste of thassumpcyon of our Lady, any tyme before the same feaste of thassumpcyon of oure Lady that shuld be next after the sheryng of the same wolle or wolles, but only suche psones as of the said Wolles shuld make or do to be made yerne or clothe within this Realme, upon payne of forfeiture of the doble value of all the said Wolles bought or to be bargayned or taken by pmyse of bargayne cont'rie to the said Ordenance: Nor that any Marchunte Straunger by hymself or by any other pson in any yere [than'] to come shulde bye any Wolles before the feaste of the Purificacyon of our Lady next after the clippyng or sheryng of the same, upon lyke payne of forfayture, the one halfe of suche forfayture to be to the Kynges use, and the other halfe to hym that wold sue the partie that shuld breke the said ordenaunce, And that any pson that wolde sue in that parte shuld have an accyon of dette of the said forfayture and suche proces in the same accyon shulde be had as is in an accyon of dette at the comen lawe or after the custome of the Citie, Borough or Townte where it shulde happen to be sued; and that no essoyn ne pteccion shuld be allowed for the defendant in that accion, nor that the defendant therin shulde be admytted to wage his Lawe: And furthermore it was ordeyned by the same acte that no man pson beyng sworne to be a Wolle packer, in any wyse after the said first day of Marche, shuld bye or bargayne any man of Wolle for any suche Marchaunt Straunger within this realme upon payne of forfeiture of the same Wolle so bought bargayned or gathered to the use of any suche Marchaunt straunger, as by the same acte is pleyndly declared. The whiche good Statute and Acte was made only to indure for the tyme of x yeres [than'] nexte ensuyng, which terme is nowe longe tyme paste and expired; Sithen the expiracion wherof there hath ben and dayly be many broggers regratours and gatherours of Wolles within the said Sheris, aswell to the use of Straungers, as the Kynges Englysshe Subjectes, whiche drape not the same Wolles within this Realme; which broggers and gatherours prevent so the Clothe makers in the pvysion of the said Wolles and put yerely suche prises to the same, that the Clothmakers by whome many of the Kynges Subjectes of this realme have be commenly set a worke can not drape ne be able for lacke of Wolles at resonable pryses to drape suche multitude of Wollen Clothes as they have be accustomed in tymes paste; by reason whereof many of the Kynges Subjectes whiche lyved by drapery, for lacke of worke be brought to idelnes and dayly incurre and fall to robberyes and other inconvenyences: FOR REFORMACION wherof it may please the Kynges Highnes by thassent of the Lordes Spirituall and Temporall and the Comons in this p'sent parliament assembled and by auctorite of the same, to establishe and enacte, That the said Estatute made in the said iiiijth yere of the reign of the said late Kyng be revyved in evy article

therof; and frome the firste day of Marche nexte cōmyng, to stond in as good strength qualyte, and effecte in evy article therein contayned as it was in any tyme within the said x yeres exp̄ssed in the same Estatute, and so to endure for the terme of x yeres from nowe next ensuyng, and frome the ende of those x yeres unto thende of the nexte parliament to be holden after the same yeres.

AND FURTHERMORE it is ordeyned and enacted by auctoritie of this p̄sent parliament that no man̄ p̄son in any wise after the firste day of Marche nexte cōmyng shall bye or bargayne any maner of Wolle within this realme for any Marchaunt Straunger, nor take any p̄myse of bargayne or sale of any Wolle for any Marchaunt Straunger within this Realme, upon payne of forfeiture of the same Wolle so bought or whereof promyse of bargayne or sale shalbe taken or the value of the same Wolle: This Acte to endure frome the said firste daye of Marche next cōmyng unto thende of x yeres next ensuyng and further as is above wrytten.

II.
None shall buy
Wools for Aliens.

(¹) ALSO IT IS ORDEYNED and enacted by auctoritie of this parliament that all Worsted makers, makers of Sayes Stamyns Hatters and Cappers of this realme shall have from hensforth lyke lybertie and tyme of [beyng¹] and p̄vysion of Wolles for the only use and amplyment² of makynge of Worstedes Sayes Stamyns Hattes and Cappes within this Realme, as is ordeyned by the said Acte made in this p̄sent parliament and by the said Acte made in the said iiiijth yere of the reigne of Kyng Henry the vijth for clothyers and makers of Yarne.

III.
Buying of Wools
by Worsted
Makers, &c.

AND FURTHER be it enacted by thau³toritie aforsaid that this Acte and evy Article and thyng therein contayned shall take effecte and be putt in execucion as well within the Shires of Buck Northampton Leycester Huntyngdon Warwyck Lyncolne Derby Rutlond Notynggham and Yorke as in any of the Shires above rehersed, for p̄vysion or byeng of any Wolles of the growe of any of the same Shires of Buck Northampton Leycester Huntyngdon Warwyck Lyncolne Darbye Rutlond Notynggham and Yorke contrary to any Article contayned in this p̄sent Acte: And that all bargaynes covenant⁴ p̄myses, contractes and p̄visions for Wolles heretofore made or at any tyme hereafter, before the firste daye of Marche next commyng to be made, by any p̄sone or p̄sones in any of the Shires above rehersed for any yere or yeres to come, shalbe void and of none effecte; excepte the byer provyder or suche p̄sons to whome any suche former contracte or p̄myse is made do put the same Wolles by him receyved by reason of any suche former contracte covenante or p̄myse into Yarne or Clothe within this Realme.

IV.
Provisions of this
Act extended to ten
Counties, besides
those named in Stat.
4 Hen. VII c. 11.

CHAPTER II.

AN ACTE for avoydyng of foreyn Pleees pleded by Felons.

WHERE AMONG⁵ OTHERE THYNGES it was considered by the hole courte of Parliament of our mooste excellent So⁶vaign Lord the Kyng holden in the iiiijth yere of his noble reign, That Murderers and Felons lawfully arreynd of their detestable offences, bare them bolde upon ymagynyng and pledyng of feyned and untrue foreyn plees, triable in foreyn Counties, to thentent to be removed from place to place by colorable and untrue suggestions, and for to be untruely acquite by favour myght or corruption, so that they lyved in man̄ without feare or drede: For REFORMACION WHEROF and for the comen welthe of this realme, it was enacted by the auctoritie of the saide parliament that if any Murderer or Felon upon his arreyndment from then dyd alledge, that he had taken any Churche or Churche yard for murder or felony or other place privileged for the same in a foreyn countie, and ayenste his Will was taken out thereof, That then the Kyng⁷ Attorney or any other p̄sone that wolde sue or allege for the Kyng that the saide murderer or felon so arreynd was taken at large in the same Shire where he is so arraynd, That then the same allegeaunce and issue shuld be tried by thenquest that shuld trie the said murder or felony within the same Shire, and before the same Justices where the said Murderer or Felon is arraynd, as though the said foreyne p̄lee had not byn pleded by the said felon: And that if it were founden by the same inqueste that the saide Murderer or Felon was taken within the same Shire, (as is aforesaid,) that then he to have none advauntage or benefitte of the matter alledged by hym for takyng oute of the Churche or Churche yard or other place privileged in any such foreyn shire; and that the saide Acte shulde endure to the nexte parliament from then ensuyng, as by the same Acte made in the saide iiiijth yere manifestly appereth: And forasmoch as sithe the tyme of expiracion of the said acte made in the said iiiijth yere, many abhomynable murders as well of Prestes as of other p̄sones, robberies of Churches and robbories of p̄sones in their houses as well by day as by night, and other mooste detestable murders and felonies have ben commytted and done within this realme, And the moo and more often because that the said Statute hath ben expired and ended from and synse the begynnynge of the parliament of our saide So⁶vaign Lorde holden in the vijth yere of his mooste noble reign; It is ordeyned and enacted by auctoritie of this p̄sent parliament that the said Acte made in the said iiiijth yere and evy thyng therein contayned concnyng the said foreyn plees and replications therunto to be made and trials therof, shall nowe be revyved and shall stond in full force and effecte and shall contynewe and endure from hensforth for ev⁸ as if the same Acte had ben oryginally made p̄petuell and not del⁹mynable.

Recital of Statute
4 Hen. VIII. c. 2,
sec. 2, as to Trial of
Plea of Sanctuary;

The said recited
Act is expired;

The said Act
made perpetual
as to such Pleas.

¹ This and the following Clause are in separate Schedules attached to the Original Act.

² beyng O.

CHAPTER III.

AN ACTE CONCERNYNG Plumsted Marshe.

Overflowing of Plumsted Marsh; and Rates, imposed for draining the same, not paid by Owners of Lands, according to the Laws of the said Marsh.

WHEREAS the Mershes of Plumsted and Lesenes, with the outeragiousnes of the ryver of Thamys hath ben and yet be drowned by occasion of the breches in the Mershe walys of Plumsted Lesenes and Erith; And where the brech in Plumsted Mershe aforesaid hath ben and is made, for makynge of whiche breche of Plumstede and mayntenaunce and defence of the Mershe walles about the same breche, as well for makynge of a newe crosse wall, to be made from the Thames unto the Uplande for innynge of the said Mershe of Plumstede, as also for the ynnynge of certayne nombre of Acres, in the levell and mershes of Lesenes to be inclosed, inned, and defended by the said crosse wall from the Water of the Thamys commynge in at Erith breche and drownynge and overflowynge the said Mershe and Levell, and for draynynge of the same and for the mayntenaunce of the olde Mershe walles by the Thamys side from the saide newe crosse wall nygh unto Wolwiche, dyvse and sondry cessis, scottes, and taxis have ben made, cessed, scotted and taxed by v̄tue of Cōmyssion, and the daye of payment therof in the paryshe Church of Plumstede accordynge as heretofore for cesses of Plumstede Mershe hath ben accustomed, hath ben declared and p̄claymed: Whiche cesses, scottis, and taxes dyvse possessyonis, owners, landelord̄, tennaunt̄ and p̄fett takers of the saide land̄ within the saide Mershes and Levell at the day mencioned and appoynted by p̄clamacyon have not paide nor yet do pay, contrary to the lawes of Plumstede Mershe heretofore made; by whiche lawes for none payment of suche cesses scottes, and taxes, they ought to paye them and their doubles, in defaute of which payment the saide bailly of the said Mershe and Levell nowe beyng and other by his assignement to their greate hynderaunce have ben constrayned to paye dyvse of the said scottes, cesses, and taxes for the ynnynge of the said Mershe, mayntenaunce and defence of the same, or els the same Mershes and Levell hadd bene uttly loste withoute remedy: For the recov̄y of whiche cesses, scottes, and taxes so by the bailly and his assignes paide, and of other [stottes'] and cesses nowe due, by the occasion of the saide outragious drownynge of the said Mershes, the said bailly and his assignes have no remedy or meane to levie the same: So that for none payment of the said cesses, [stottes'] and taxes, not only the saide warke is lyke to perysshe and not lyke to be fynysshed onles spedy remedy may be hadd for the levyenge therof; but also all suche sommes of money as before this tyme have ben employed for the ynnynge, defence and mayntenaunce of the same, ar lyke to be loste, to the utter destruction of the said Mershe and Levell, and to the extreme ruyn and decaye of the contraye therunto adjoynynge, and to the greate decaye of the Ryver of Thamys aforesaide, and to the disherison aswell of oure Sovereign Lorde the Kynge, as of other owners possessyoners and tenaunt̄ that have do and will paye suche cesses, scottes and taxes as before this tyme, or in tyme to come, hath or shalbe cessed, sette and taxed for the same:

IN CONSIDERATION whereof be it enacted by our Sovereign Lord the Kynge the Lordes Spirituall and Temporall and the Cōmons of this p̄sent parliament assembled and by thaūtoritie of the same, that the bayly of the saide Mershes and Levell nowe beyng or his assignes shall and maye by force of this Acte make p̄clamation on any Sondag hereafter ensuyng in the Parisse Church of Plumstede aforesaid, as well of this Acte as also that all suche cesses, scottes and taxes at the tyme of the saide p̄clamation made, beyng behynde and unpaid, shalbe payde at a certaign place in the said p̄clamation to be lymyted, within xx dayes nexte ensuyng after the daye of the same p̄clamacion, And he that so payeth shalbe discharged of any doubles due heretofore for none payment of the same. And if the said cesses, scottes and taxes be not payde by thende of the saide xx dayes after suche p̄clamacion to the said baillye his executours or assignes, that then ev̄y p̄son or p̄sones whiche oughte to pay the same cesses, scottes, and taxes, shall forfayte the doubles of the same cesses, scottes, and taxes: And that then if the saide cesses, scottes and taxes and their doubles be not payed by the feaste of Saynte Michaell tharcaungell nowe next comynge unto the said baylyffe his executours or assignes, than it shalbe lefull to ev̄y owner possessioner landlord̄ tenaunt̄ and p̄fette taker of land̄ and tenement̄ and other profites within the saide Mershes and Levell, or any other p̄sone or p̄sones whiche hath dothe and will paye to the said baylyffe his executours or assignes suche cesses, scottes, and taxes or any of them so due and unpaid by any other owner possessioner landelord̄ tenaunt̄ profite taker of Lond̄ and Tenement̄ within the same levell, to entre into all the said land̄ and teñt̄ and other p̄fit̄ within the said Mershes and Levell so cessed scotted and taxed, and the same from thensforthe to have hold p̄ceyve and occupie to hym or them his or their heires, successours or assignes for ev̄ by v̄tue of this p̄sent acte, without lette or in̄ruption of any of the same owners possessioners landelord̄ tenaunt̄, takers of p̄fittes, termers or any other p̄sone or p̄sones which have or shall have any estate title in̄tēste use or v̄tme in any of those land̄ and teñt̄ and other p̄fites so cessed, scotted and taxed by reason of any intayle, gifte, graunte or other title what so ev̄ it be.

Provision for Payment of such Rates, on Penalty of Loss of the Lands.

II. Extended to future Rates.

III. Three Years allowed to redeem the Land by Payment of the Rate, &c.

BE IT FURTHER ENACTED, by the auct̄oritie aforesaide, that the same lawe shalbe hadd and executed for any scotte, taxe or cesse hereafter to be hadd and made before the feaste of the Natyvitie of Saynt John Baptiste nowe nexte cōmyng by v̄tue of any Cōmyssion within any of the said Mershes and Levell; any Acte or Use to the contrary natwithstandyng.

PROVYDED ALWAY this Acte natwithstandyng that suche p̄sone or p̄sones their heires and assignes, who so ev̄ shall so rynne in the doubles and losse of his or their land̄, may at any tyme within iij yeris next folowyng the tyme lymyted for losse of the said lande, bryng in and paye the saide cesses taxes and his or their doubles to hym or them that shall have the saide lande by thaūtoritie of this acte or to his heires or assignes, and so to enjoye his or their land̄ agayn from the daye of the payment of his or their said money for the saide cesses, taxes and doubles, or ell̄ they and ev̄y of them their heires and assignes to be from thensforth excluded and barred from all title right use possession action and entre to be hadd of or to the said land̄ or any parcell thereof for ev̄.

¹ Scott̄ O.

PROVYDED alway and be it farther enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid, that if any man havynge any lande in possession or in use in the right of his Wyffe, tenaunt by the curtesy, tenaunt in Dower, tenaunt for terme of lyfe, terme of yerys, tenaunt by Eligite, tenaunt by Statute Marchaunt, Gardeyn in Socage, Gardeyn in Chivalrie, or any other havynge any pticular interest under estate of inheritaunce in any lande teñt^e or any other yerly p^rfette chargeable to the said cesses, scottes, taxes and doubles, nowe rated taxed or sette or hereafter to be rated taxed and sette, which have before thys tyme paide or at any tyme hereafter shall pay duryng his or their said interest in or to the same, any somme or sōmes of money for the defence innynge and mayntenaunce of the said Merches and Levell, o^v and above all suche sōme or sommes as he or they have or shall receive and take of the same lande or other yerly p^rfettes, that fromthensforth it shalbe lafull unto evy suche pticular tenaunt, occupier or other p^rfette taker, their executours or assignes by force and vertue of this p^rsente acte to holde, kepe, possede and retayne the same lande or other yerly p^rfettes to his or their owne use agaynste all and evy suche p^rson or p^rsones to whome the same lande, teñt^e or other yerly p^rfettes shulde and ought to dyscende, remayne or rev^t after all and evy suche pticular estate expired and del^rmyned, untill he or they have fully receyved taken and had of and upon the same all suche sōmes of money as they or any of them have bestowed, employed, expended and payed in and for the defence, innynge and mayntenaunce of the same.

IV.
Expences of the
Tenants for Life &c.
in Defence of Land
in such Marshes
shall be paid by the
Reversioners, &c.

CHAPTER IV.

AN ACTE concyng the avoydng of Exaccyons levied upon Prentyses.

[A T THE PRAIER of the Comons in this p^rsente parliament assembled, resityng¹] that where it was established and enacted in the xixth yere of our late So^veign Lord Kyng Henry the vijth that no Maister Wardens and Fellowship of craftes or any of them nor any rulers of Guylde or Fra^rnyties take upon them to make any Actes or Ordinaunces, ne to execute any Actes or Ordinaunces by them here afore made or here after to be made in disinheritaunce or dimynicion of the p^rogatyve of the Kyng, nor of other, nor agaynste the comon p^rfitte of the people, but if the same Actes or Ordinaunces be examyned or approved by the Chauncellour Treasurer of England or Chiefe Justice of either Benche or iij of them or before the Justices of Assise in their circuite or p^rgresse in the Shire, where suche Actes or Ordinaunces be made, upon payne of forfeiture of xl li. for evy tyme that they doo the contrarie as more playnly in the said Acte dothe appere; Sithe whiche tyme dyvers Wardens and Felowshippes have made Actes and Ordinaunces that evy prentice shall paye at his firste entre in their comon halle to the Wardens of the same fellowship, some of them xl s. some xxx s. some xx s. some xiiij s. iij d. some vj s. viij d. some iij s. iij d. after their owne senester myndes and pleasure cont^rie the menyng of the Acte aforesayd and to the great hurte of the Kynges true Subjectes putyng their Childe to be prentise; [IT IS THERFORE NOWE²] ORDEYNED established and enacted by the Kyng our So^veign Lorde by thadvise of the Lordes Spirituall and Temporall and of the Cōmons in this p^rsente parliament assembled and by the auctoritie of the same, that no Maister Wardens or Fellowshipes of Craftes or Maisters or any of them, nor any rulers of fra^rnyties take fromthensforth of any aprentise or of any other p^rson or p^rsones for the entre of any prentise into their said fellowship above the some of ij s. vj d. nor for his entre when his yeres and terme is expired and ended above iij s. iij d. upon payne of forfeiture of xl li. for evy tyme that they doo to the contrarie, the one halfe to the Kyng our So^veign Lorde the other halfe to the partie that therfore shall sue by action of Dett, Informacion, or otherwise, and that in the action aforesaid no p^rteccion or Essoyne shalbe allowed.

Recital of Statute
19 Hen. VII. c. 7.

Evasion thereof;

Fees to Companies
on Entries of
Apprentices
or Freemen.

CHAPTER V.

AN ACTE concyng the amendement of Bridg^e in Highe Wayes.

BE IT ENACTED by the Kyng our So^vaign Lorde and the Lordes Spirituall and Temporall and the Commons in this p^rsente parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, That the Justices of the Peace in evy Shire of this realme, franchise, citie, or borough or iij of them at the leste wherof one to be of the Quo^r shall have power and auctoritie to enquire, here and determyne in the Kynges gen^rall Cessions of Peace of all man^r of anoysances of bridges broken in the highe wayes to the damage of the Kynges liege People; and to make suche p^rces and paynes upon every p^rsentmente afore them for the reformacion of the same, agayne suche as owen to be charged for the makyng or amendyng of suche bridges as the Kynges Justices of his Benche use cōmonly to doo, or as it shall seme by their discrecion to be necessarye and convenyent for the spedy amendement of suche brydges.

Justices of Peace
may enquire of
Repairs of Bridges
and award Process
against Offenders.

AND where in many partes of this realme it can not be knowen and proved, what Hundrede, Riddyng, Wapentake, Citie, Borough, Towne, or Parishe, nor what p^rson certayne or body politique ought of right to make suche bridges decayed, by reasone wherof suche decayed bridges for lacke of knowlege of suche as owen to make them for the mooste parte lyen longe withoute any amendement, to the greate annoyaunce of the Kynges Subjectes; For the remedy therof be it enacted by auctoritie aforesaid that in evy suche case the said bridges if they be without Citie or Towne Corporatt shalbe made by thenhabitauntes of the Shire or Riddyng within the which the said brydge decayed shall happen to be:

II.
For ascertaining
what Persons shall
be liable to the
Repair of Bridges.

¹ Praying the Cōmons in thys p^rsente parliament assemblyde O.

² Be yt therfor O.

And yf it be within any Citie or Towne Corporat, than by the inhabitauntes of evy such Citie or Towne Corporat wherin suche brydges shall happen to be; and if parte of any suche bridges so decayed happen to be in one Shire, Ryddyng, Citie, or Towne Corporat, and the other parte thereof in another Shire, Ryddyng, Citie, or Towne Corporat, or yf parte be within the lymyttes of any Citie or Towne Corporate and parte without, or parte within one Riddyng and parte within another, that then in evy suche case the Inhabitaunt^e of the Shires Ryddynges, Cyties, or Townes Corporate shalbe charged and chargeable to amende make and repayer suche parte and porcion of suche brydges so decayed as shall lye and be within the lymyttes of the Shire, Riddyng, Citie, or Towne Corporate wherin they be inhabited at the tyme of the same decayes.

III.
How such Justices
may rate Inhabi-
tants for Repairs,
&c. of Bridges.

Appointment of
Collectors of such
Rates;

Appointment of
Surveyors of
Bridges.

Such Collectors
and Surveyors
shall account
to the Justices.

IV.
Justices may send
Process into other
Shires against
Offenders.

Service thereof by
Sheriffs, &c.

V.
For Repair of
Bridges within the
Cinque Ports.

AND BE IT FARTHER ENACTED That in evy suche case, where it cannot be knowen and pved what psons landes tenement^e and bodyes polytyke owen to make or repayer suche brydges, that for spedy reformation and amendyng of suche brydges, the Justices of Peace within the Shires or Riddynges wherin suche decayed brydgis ben oute of Cityes and Townes Corporate, and if it be within Cityes or Townes corporate then the Justices of Peace within evy suche Cytie or Towne Corporat or iiij of the said Justices at the leaste, wherof one to be of the Quoꝝ, shall have powar and auctoritie within the lymyttes of their se^vall Commyssions and auctorities to call before them the Constables of evy Towne and parysshe beyng within the Shire Ryddyng Cytie or Towne Corporate, as well within libtie as without, wherin such brydges or any parcell therof shall happen to be, or ell^e ij of the moste honeste inhabitaunt^e within evy suche Towne or Parysshe in the said Shire Ryddyng Cytie or Towne Corporate by the discrecyon of the saide Justices of Peace or iiij of them at the leaste wherof one to be of the Quoꝝ: And at and upon the apparaunce of suche Constables or Inhabitaunt^e, the said Justices of Peace or iiij of them, wherof one to be of the Quoꝝ, with the assente of the saide Constables or Inhabitaunt^e shall have power and auctoritie to taxe and sette evy Inhabitaunt in any such Cytie Towne or Parysshe within the lymyttes of their Commyssions and Auctorities to suche reasonable ayde and somme of money as they shall thynke by theyre discrecions convenyent and sufficyent for the repayryng reedefyng and amendement of suche brydges; And after suche taxacion made, the saide Justices shall cause the names and sommes of evy particuler pson so by them taxed, to be written in a Rolle indented, and shall also have powar and auctoritie to make too Collectours of evy hundrede for colleccion of all suche sommes of Money by them sette and taxed; which Collectours receyvynge the one parte of the saide Rolle indented under the Seales of the said Justices shall have power and auctoritie to collecte and receyve all the particuler sōmes of money therin contayned, and to distreyn evy suche inhabitaunt as shalbe taxed and refuse payment therof in his landes goodes and catells and to sell suche distresse and of the sale therof retayne and pceyve all the money taxed, and the residue (if the distresse be bet^t) to delyv^e to the owner thereof; and that the same Justices or iiij of them within the lymyttes of their Cōmyssions and Auctorities shall also have power and auctoritie to name and apoynte ij Surveyors which shall se evy such decayed brydge repayred and amended from tyme to tyme as often as nede shall requyre, to whose handes the saide Collectours shall paye the said sōmes of Money taxed and by them receyved: And that the Collectours and Surveyors and evy of them and their Executours and Admystratours and the executours and admystratours of them and evy of them from tyme to tyme shall make a true declaracion and accompte to the Justices of Peace of the Shire, Ryddyng, Cytie or Towne Corporate wherin they shalbe appoynted Collectours or Surveyors or to iiij of the same Justices wherof one to be of the Quoꝝ of the receytes paymentes and expences of the said sōmes of Money: And if they or any of them refuse that to doo, that [than'] the same Justices of Peace or iiij of them from tyme to tyme by theyr discrecyons shall have power and auctoritie to make pcesse agayn the said Collectours and Surveyors and evy of them their executours and admystratours and the Executours and Admystratours of evy of them by attachementes under their Seales retornable at the genall Cessions of Peace, and yf they appere, then to compell them to accompte as is aforesaid, or ell^e yf they or any of them refuse that to do [than'] to cōmytte such of them as shall refuse, to Warde there to remayn without bayle or maynprise tyll the said declaracion and accompte be truly made.

AND where any brydge or bridges lyen in one Shire or Ryddyng and suche psones inhabitaunt^e bodyes polytyke land^e or teñt^e which owen to be charged to the makynge and amendyng of suche bridges, lyen and abyden in another Shire or Riddyng, or where suche bridges ben within any Citie or Towne Corporate and the psones inhabitaunt^e bodyes polytyke land^e or teñt^e that owen to make or repayre any suche bridges lyen and ben out of the said Cities or Townes corporate; BE IT ENACTED That in evy suche case the Justices of Peace of the Shire Citie or Towne Corporate within the which suche decayed bridgis or any parte therof shall happen to be, shall have power to enquire here and defmyne all suche anoysaunces beyng within the lymitt^e of their cōmyssions or auctorities; and if the anoysaunce be p^sented, [than'] to make pcesse into evy Shire within this Realme agayn such as owen to make or amend any suche bridgis so p^sented before them to be decayed to the anoysaunce and lette of the passage of the Kynges Subiectes, and to do farther in evy behalfe in evy such case as they mought do by auctoritie of this Acte, in case that the psones or bodyes polytyke, landes or teñt^e which owen to be charged to the amendyng or makynge of such bridges or any parte thereof were in the same Shire, Ryddyng, Citie or Towne Corporate where such anoysaunce shall happen to be: And that all Sheryffes and Baylyff^e of Libties and Fraunchises shall truly serve and execute suche pcesse as shall come to their handes from the said Justices of Peace afore whom any p^sentment shall be hadd for any such anoysaunce, accordyng to the tenour and effecte of the said pcesse to them directed, without favour affection or corrupcion, upon payne to make such fyne as shalbe sette upon them or any of them by the discrecion of the said Justices.

PROVYDED alway that this Acte nor any thynge therin contayned, be not p^judiciall to the libties of the v. portes or membres of the same; And for reformation of anoysaunces of bridges within the said portes and membres, BE IT ENACTED by auctoritie of this p^sente parlyament that the Warden Mayres and Baylyffes elect^e and Jurates of the same port^e and evy of them, have power and auctorite to enquire here and defmyne all manⁿ of comon anoysaunces of

bridges within the same portes and membres and to make such pcesse paynes taxacions and all other thyng^e within the same portes and membres as the Justices of Peace may do in other shires or places out of the same portes by vertue and auctorite of this p^rsent acte in evy behalff.

AND BE IT FARTHER ENACTED by the auctoritie aforesaide that the Justices of Peace or iij of them shall have power and auctorite to alowe suche reasonable costes and charges to the said Surveyours and Collectours as by their discrecion shalbe thought convenyent.

(¹) FORASMUCH that albe it bridges decayed were amended and repayred accordyng to the tenour of this acte, yet nev^r the lesse if spedly remedy for amendment of the wayes next adjoynyng to evy of thendes of suche bridges shoulde not be hadd and made, the Kyng^e Subjectes shuld take lytle or none avayle or comodyte in many parties of this realme by the makyng of the bridgis; In consideracion wherof be it enacted by the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde and the Lordes Spirituall and Temporall and the Comons in this p^rsent parliament assembled, and by auctorite of the same, that suche parte and porcion of the high wayes in evy part of this realme aswell within franchise as without as lye next adjoynyng to any endes of any bridges within this realme distaunt from any of the said endes by the space of CCC fote, be made repayred and amended as often as nede shall requyre: And that the Justices of the Peace in evy Shire of this Realme franchise Citie or Borough or iij of them at the leste, wherof one to be of the Quo^r, within the lymyttes of their Comyssions and Auctorities shall have power & auctorite to enquire here and def^rmyne in the King^e gen^rall Cessions of Peace, all man^r of anoysaunces of and in suche hie wayes so beyng and lyeng next adjoynyng to any endes of brydges within this realme, distante from any one of the endes of such bridges CCC fote, and to do in evy thyng and thynges conc^rnyng the makyng repayryng and amendyng of suche high wayes and evy of them, in as large and ample man^r as they mought and may do, to and for the makyng repayryng and amendyng of bridges by v^rtue and auctorite of this p^rsent acte.

VI
Allowances to
Surveyors, &c.

VII.
Provision for
repairing of the
Highways at the
Ends of Bridges.

CHAPTER VI.

AN ACTE for Bochers not to kepe Tanhouses.

FORASMOCHE as in dyv^rse and many good Townes and Places within this realme, sundry psones occupyeng the craftes of bochers, have now of late for their singuler private lucre and advauntages sett up tannynge houses, usynge in the same the craftes of Tanners, and not beyng expert in the said crafte do dayly make moche false untrue and deceyvable Lether, sellynge the same in the greate deceyte of the Kynges pore subjectes; And also by meane that they do occupie aswell the said crafte of Tanners as of Bochers, they do many tymes bye stolen oxen kyne steres calves and shepe and the same do kyll and sell in their bochers shoppes, conveyenge the hides skynnes and felles of such stolne cattall unto their tanne houses, causynge the same to be tanned and transposed into tanned lether; by meane wherof not only a greate nombre of honest psones within this realme beyng robbed of suche oxen kyne stere calves and shepe so taken, can nev^r come to the knowlege of the same nether by skynne hide horn fell or other marke, wherby dyv^rse prevye felonies ben dayly in many places of this realme cloked comytted and done, to the greate hurte of the Kynges moste lovyng Subjectes; and also by occasyon of the p^rmisses the trewe and substancyall occupacion of tannynge of Lether is lyke in brefe tyme ut^rly to decaye thoroughout this realme, yf spedly remedy be not therin p^rvided; Be it therefore enacted by the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde, the Lordes spirituall and temporall and the Comons in this p^rsent parliament assembled and by auctorite of the same, that no pson nor psones, occupyenge the Crafte or occupacyon of a bocher within this realme, shall at no tyme after the feaste of Sayncte Michaell tharchangell next comyng by hym selfe, nor by any other to his use kepe any tanne house, or occupie the crafte of a Tanner and Bocher within any place of this Realme, upon payne of forfeiture of vj s. viij d. for every daye that he or any to his use shall occupie any tanne house or crafte of a Tanner after the said feaste contrary to the forme and effecte of this estatute, the one halfe of evy such forfayture to be to the use of our Sovereign Lorde the Kyng, and the other halfe to the use of hym that wyl sue for the same to any of the Kyng^e Courtes, be it by wrytte, byll, playnte, or informacyon wherin the Defendaunt shall nat be adm^rtted to wage his Lawe nor any p^rtection or essoyn shalbe to hym allowed.

Evil of Butchers
being also Tanners;

No Butcher shall
keep a Tan-house;
on Penalty of
6s. 8d. per Day.

CHAPTER VII.

AN ACTE ayēst conveyance of Horses out of this Realme.

WHERE at a Parliament holden at Westmynster in the xjth yere of the reign of the late famous Prynce of memory Kyng Henry the vijth it was auctorised establysshed and enacted by auctorite of the said parliament that from thensforth no maner of pson nor psones shuld cary or convey any horse out of this lande without the Kynges speciall licence upon payne of forfayture of the same, or any mare above the value of vj s. viij d. without the Kynges specyall licence upon the said payne of forfayture of the same mare, the owner therof or his Deputy receyvynge for the same mare vj s. viij d. at the tyme of the seasyre upon the said forfayture or elles it to be not forfayte: And at the tyme of seasyre of the saide mare or mares they shalbe praysed by the hede officers qf the Towne where any suche mare is taken and there openly to be solde to the beste pryce, and the halfe deale of the ov^r price of her beyng above vj s. viij d. to be to the Kyng, and the other halfe to hym that so seyseth; And the Kyng^e parte

Recital of Statute
11 Hen. VII. c. 13.
§ 1. against the
Exportation of
Horses and Mares;

¹ The following Clause is in a Schedule annexed to this Act.

St. 11 Hen. VII.
chap. 13. sect. 3.
Proviso as to
Horses.

Evil of Exportation
of Horses, Mares,
&c.

And of Oxen,
Sheep, &c.

None shall export
Horses, Oxen,
Calves, Sheep, &c.
without Licence:
Penalty 40 s. per
Head.

II.
Proviso for Horses
taken to be used
abroad.

III.
Proviso for Cattle
for victualling the
Town of Calais,
&c.

Regulations for
preventing Fraud
as relates thereto.

Penalty upon all
Customers, &c. not
enforcing such
Regulations.

IV.
Cattle exported to
Calais shall not be
sent from thence.

therof to be delyved to the Customer of the said porte: And where it was further pryded by the same Acte that it shulde be lefull to evy pson or psones beyng Denysen from thensforth to cary horse beyonde the See, the Kynges licence in that behalfe not opteyned for theyre owen uses, not intendynge at the tyme of the shippyng of the same nor [than '] fully purposed to sell hym, And that intente to be knowen by the othe of hym that shulde do shippe the same horse taken before the Customer or Sercher of the same porte, as by the saide acte made in the saide xjth yere amonges other evydently appereth: Sith the makynge of which Acte greate nombres of horses and mares have ben secretly and otherwyse conveyed out of this Realme contrary to the fourme and effecte of the said Statute; wherby the Horses of this Realme apte and mete for the waye and for other necessary uses be at this tyme moche derer than lyke horses have ben heretofore: And by reason of caryage and greate multitude of the good mares of this Realme into the parties of beyonde the See, the good brede of Horses of this Realme is greatly decayed; whych is a nother cause of derth and scarcyte of the saide horses: And where also meny Oxen Steres Kyne Calves and Shepe ben dayly conveyed and caryed out of this realme into the parties beyond the See, which causeth greate scarcyte of Vitaill and maketh Catell and Vitaille to be solde within this Realme at moch greater pryses not only to the greate hurte of the Kyng^e Hyghnes in his pvisions, but also to the greate hurte and impovysshment of the Kyng^e Subjectes within this Realme: Wherefore it is ordayned and enacted by the auctorite of this p^sent parlyament that no maner of pson or psones from hensforth shall carye or conveye any horse geldynge mare or colte out of this Realme or Wales or Marches of the same into any the parties of beyonde the See, nor from hensforth cary or convey any Oxen Steres Bullockes Calves Kyne or Shepe out of this Realme or Wales or the Marches of the same into any of the said parties beyonde the See without the Kyng^e speciall Licence under his greate Seale of Englonde, upon payne of forfeiture for evy polle so convayed contrary to this acte xli s. nor that any pson or psones shall from hensforth brynge any suche horse geldynges mares coltes oxen steres bullockes calves kyne or shepe to any haven porte or creke within this Realme or Wales or the Marches therof to be caryed o^v the See out of this Realme without the Kynges said specyall licence upon forfeiture of evy such horse mare oxen and other catells aforesaid, so brought unto any suche haven porte or creke to be convayed out of this Realme into the parties of beyonde the See as is aforesaid.

PROVYDED ALWAYS that it shalbe lefull to evy the Kyng^e Subject^e which for reasonable causes shall entende to passe and repasse into and out of this Realme into any the parties of beyonde the See, to have take and cary with them out of this Realme, horses or geldyng^e for theyr only occupacyon commodityte and ease in suche their journeyes and nat to thentent to sell the same in any the parties beyonde the See, and that intente to be judged by the othe of suche the said Subject^e that shall so do shypp such horse or geldynge, which othe shall be taken before the Customer or any their sufficyent deputies or sercher of the same porte where it shalbe shypped before the shyppyng therof.

PROVYDED ALSO that this Acte nor any thyng therin contayned be in any wyse hurtefull or pjudiciall to such psones as shall convaye oxen, shepe or other cattell to the said Towne of Caleys and Marches of the same for the only vitaylyng of the said Towne and Marches; so that alweyes evy such pson and psones be bounde before the Customers or their lawfull deputies of the porte havyn or creke where such cattell shalbe shypped by obligacyon to the Kyng^e use in as great somme as the value of the cattell so to be conveyed o^v shall amounte unto, accordyng to the discrecion of the same Customer, that he shall not only convey the said cattell to the sayd towne or marches, there to be solde or otherwyse there to be distrybuted and spent for the vitaylyng only of the same, but also to bryng or sende to the saide Customer a sufficyent certificat wythin iij monethes next after the date of the sayd obligacyon, the same certificat to be sealed and subscribed wyth the handes of two of the Kyng^e counsell of the sayd towne or marches and by the Customer or his Deputie of the said Towne, that the said catells have ben truely brought wythout fraude and delyved to some the Kynges officers or Subjectes inhabyted and abydyng in the sayd towne of Caleys or Marches, there to be spente for the only vitaylyng aforsaid: And after that such Customer hath receyved suche certyfyate made sealed and subscribed in due forme as ys aforesaid, he to cansell the same oblygacyon upon payne of forfeiture of the some of the sayd oblygacyon, and after to bryng or sende the same oblygacion so cancelled wyth the certificat therunto annexed or els for lacke of such due certificat so to be made, the said Customer to brynge or sende the said obligacyon uncanceled into the Kynges Eschequer at the tyme of makynge of his or theyr accompte for the yere next after the tyme lymytted in the said obligacion, there to remayne untill true knowlegge be hadd whether the said cattell and evy parte therof hath ben dulye brought wythout fraude to the said Towne or Marches for vitaylyng of the same as is aforesaid so as for lacke of suche certificat not made accordyng to the condicion of the said obligacion, pcesse may be made in the said Eschequer for the reco^ve of the penaltie in the said obligacions to the Kynges use accordyng to reason. And yf any Customer Sercher or Comptroller of any porte havyn or creke within this realme, suffer any such catalls to be shipped in the same before such obligacyon hadd as is aforsaid; or yf any customer fayle in bryngyng or sendyng into the Kynges Eschequer at his or there accompte, the said obligacyon by hym to be taken, with the certyficat yf any be to hym brought in forme as is above sayd; that then evy such customer sercher and comptroller sufferyng any such catell to be convayed o^v the See, cont^rrye to this acte shall lose and forfayte lyke somes as the party so shyppyng or conveyeng the same catell shall doo by v^tue of this p^sent acte: And for defeaute of certyficat of any such oblygacion and certyficat accordyng to the tenor and effecte of this acte, evy such customer shall lose and forfayte x li.

AND BE IT FURTHER ENACTED, That it shall not be lawfull to any pson to cary or convey any such catell brought out of this realme to the said Towne of Caleys or Marches, out of the said Towne and Marches of the same, upon payne of forfeiture for evy poll so brought out of the sayd towne and Marches xli s. the one halfe of which forfeitures and penalties, excepte the somes of money conteyned in such obligacions, to be to the Kyng our So^verign Lord, and the other halffe to the partie that shall sease or sue for the same by accyon, byll, playnt or informacion, in any of the Kynges Courtes wherin the Defendaunt shall not wage his Lawe nor any pteccyon or essoynne shalbe allowed;

and yf any plees be pleded in any such accyon or sute not triable in the Realme, nor within any suche place where the Kynges Wrytte doth ronne, [than '] by auctoritie of this acte evy such plee yf any issue be taken of the same, shalbe tryed by the vdyte of xij men in the shire or place where any such accyon or sute shalbe comensed; any thyng to the cont'ry hereof notwithstanding.

Process in Actions
for Penalties.

PROVYDED that yt may be lawfull to the Kynges Counsellars of the sayd Towne and Marches of Caleys to convey out of this Realme to the same Towne and Marches, such horses geldynges and mares for theyr owne uses as they shall thynke expedyent, not entenyng at the shyping of them to putt them afterward to sale wherby they shulde be conveyed out of the Kynges sayd Towne and Marches, and that intent to be judged by the othe of them that shall shyppe such horses geldynges and mares to be taken before the customer or sercher or any theyr Deputyes of the same porte haven or creke where yt shalbe shyped; And that other horsemen of the sayd towne and marches, that is to say, Men of Armes, Speares on horsebake, Archers on horsebacke, and Scourers shall mowe cary & conveye out of this Realme such horses and geldynges as any of them comyng into thys realme, shall have brought wyth them, or levying suche horses or geldynges as they shall bryng into this Realme, or comyng hyther wythin thys Realme, wythout any horse or geldyng, may libally cary and take wyth them to the sayd Towne of Caleys and Marches other horses and geldynges of the bredyng of this Realme for theyre owen uses within and wythout the same Towne and Marches, thys Acte or any thyng therein contayned to the cont'rye notwithstanding.

V.
Proviso as to
Horses for the
Use of Officers,
&c. at Calais.

PROVYDED alwayes that this Acte nor any thyng therein mencyned be in any wyse hurtefull or pjudyciall to the Mayster of the Kynges horses nowe and hereafter to be for such thynges and comodities as shall and do concerne hys office, any thyng in this acte to the cont'rye notwithstanding.

VI.
Proviso for the
King's Master
of the Horse.

PROVYDED also that the Wardeyn of the Five Portes nowe beyng or hereafter to be, may yerly at hys pleasure gyve vj. horses or geldynges and no more within one yere, at one or dyvse tymes upon lyke payn as is aforesayd, to any pson or psones into the parties beyond the Sees beyng yn amitye wyth the Kynges Hyghnes or hys Successours; thys Acte or any thyng therein natwithstandyng. This Acte to contynue unto the laste day of the next parlyament.

VII.
Proviso for the
Warden of the
Cinque Ports.

PROVYDED alway That yt shalbe lefull to any the Kynges Subjectes to cary or sende into any partyes of beyond the See, any Mares wherof the pryce of any one mare so to be caryed doth not excede vj s. viij d. in lyke maner as they myght doo before the making of thys Acte; any thyng in thys Acte to the cont'rye hereof notwithstanding.

VIII.
Proviso for
Exportation of
Mares, not worth
more than 6 s. 8 d.

CHAPTER VIII.

AN ACTE for Denyzens to paye Strangers Customs.

PRAYEN the Comons in thys psent parlyament assembled, That where in a parlyament holden at Westm the vijth daye of Novemb^r in the fyrste yere of the reyn of our late Soveign Lorde of famous memory Kyng Henry the vijth whose sowle God pardone, It was ordeyned establysshed and enacted by auctorytie of the sayd parliament that evy pson made or after the making of the sayd acte to be made denysen, shuld paye of hys marchaundises lyke custome and subsidye as he ought or shulde paye afore that he were made Denysen, any tres patentes or other Ordynaunces by parliament or otherwyse to the cont'ry notwithstanding; Which estatute and ordonaunce was only made for custome and subsidye to be payed to the sayd late Kyng and to our nowe Soveign Lorde; Sythen whych tyme dyvse grauntes have ben made to dyvse as well marchaunt straungers as other Alyens borne out of thys realme to be Denysens, wherby they have and enjoye such fredoms and libties as doth Denysens borne within this Realme beyng our sayd Soveign Lorde the Kynges naturall borne subjectes, wherof there ys no smale nombre and evy daye encrease more and more; by the which the sayde Alyens to theyr lucre and avayle ben encreased to greate and notable substaunce and ryches and the naturall subjectes of our sayd Soveign Lorde and his realme greatly enpoverysshed; and after they be so enryched for the moste parte convey themselves wyth theyr sayd goodes to theyr owne contrey wherein they bene naturally borne to the greate detryment of the comon weale of this Realme of Englande and Subjectes of the same: IT MAYE THEREFORE please Your Highnes of your moste good and lovyng disposicion that you beare and owe to the comon welthe of this your realme, by the advyse of your Lordes Spirytuall and Temporall, and the Comons in this psent parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, To ordeyn enacte and establysse that evy pson or psones whatsoever they be borne out of thys realme of Englonde out of the Kynges obeysaunce made or hereafter to be made Denysen, do paye to your Grace and to your heyres and to all and evy other pson and psones of what estate degree or condicion he or they be, and to all and singuler Officers and Ministers of Cytyes Boroughes and Townes within thys Realme of Englande and to evy of them, all suche subsidyes customes tolles duetyes and other somes of money for theyr wares marchaundyses and other whatsoever goodes by whatsoever name or names the said Subsidies Customes tolles duties and other somes of money or any of them be named or called, as they shulde or ought to have payed before they were Denysons; any graunte or grauntes to them made or hereafter to be made, or any acte or actes estatute or ordonaunce to the cont'rie made or had notwithstanding.

Recital of Statute
1 Henry VII. c. 2.
as to Payment of
Customs by Aliens
made Denizens;

Grants since made
to Aliens made
Denizens;

All Aliens born,
made Denizens,
shall pay Customs,
Tolls, and Duties
as before their
Denization.

PROVYDED alway that all and singuler Officers and Mynsters of evy Cytie Borough or Towne wherein any suche Custome Tolles Duetyes or somes of Money shalbe demaunded as is above said on thisside the feaste of Penthecoste next comyng, shall sette up or cause to be sette up in open place & places of evy suche Cytie Borough or Towne a table or tables by which the certeyntie and very duetie of evy such custome tolle and duetye or some of money of suche wares and marchaundises to be demaunded or requyred as is above rehersed, shall and maye playnly appere and

II.
Table of Customs,
Tolls, and Duties
shall be put up in
every City, &c.

1 then O.

be declared to thentent that nothyng be exacted otherwyse then in olde tyme hath ben used and accustomed upon payne of evy cytye not doying the same to lose v li. and evy towne corporatt to lose xl s. for evy moneth that the same table shall fayle to be sette up after the same feaste, the moyte of which forfayture to be to the Kyng our So^verign Lorde and the other moyte to the partie that wyl sue for the same by Byll, Wrytte, Playnt or Informacyon, in which accyon the defendaunte shall have no Essoyne, Wager of Lawe ne pteccion allowed.

III.
Proviso for the
Merchants of the
Hanse of Almayne.

PROVYDED alway and be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesayd that this acte ne any other Acte or Actes made or to be made in this p^sente parliament con^dnyng the p^smysses be not in any wyse p^judiciall or hurtefull unto the marchauntes of the Hanse of Almayn nor to any of them havynge the house within the Cytie of London cōmonly called Gyldehalda Tutonicoz otherwyse called the Marchauntes of Styliard in London, nor to theyre goodes or marchaundises by whatsoev^r name or names they or any of them be called, but that they and evy of them shall have and enjoye all such libties franchises customes and pryveleges as they hadd the fyrste daye of this p^sente parliament, any thyng or thynges specyfyed in this acte or in any other acte or actes made or to be made in this p^sente parlyament notwithstanding.

IV.
Table of Scavage
in London.

(¹) PROVYDED alwaye that the tables so to be sette upp in the Cytie of London touchynge Scavage wythin the same shall fyrst be vieued examyned and appved by the Chauncellour and Treasurer of England, the p^sydent of the Kynges Counsell, the Lorde p^vye Seale, the Lorde Stuarde of the Kynges moste honorable houshold and the ij. Chiefe Justices of the Kynges Benche and Cōmon Place for the tyme beyng or by iiij. of them at the leeste and by them subscribed.

CHAPTER IX.

AN ACTE for poysonyng.

Atrociousness of
Murder by Poison ;

The Crime of one
Richard Roose in
putting Poison into
a Vessel in the
Bishop of
Rochester's
Kitchen, whereby
Two Persons
were killed ;

The said Richard
Roose shall be
boiled to Death.
Future Murders by
Poison declared
High Treason, and
punishable by like
boiling to Death.

Justices of Peace
may enquire of
such Murders.

II.
Lands of Offenders
shall escheat to the
Lords of the Fee.

THE KYNGES ROYALL MAJESTIE calling to hys moste blessed remembraunce that the makynge of good and holsome lawes and due execution of the same agaynste the offendours therof is the only cause that good obedyence and order hath ben p^served in this Realme, and his Highnes havynge moste tender zeale to the same emonge other thynges consyderynge that mannes lyfe above all thynges is chyefly to be favoured, and voluntary murders moste highly to be detested and abhorred, and specyally of all kyndes of murders poysonyng, which in this Realme hytherto our Lorde be thanked hath ben moste rare and seldome cōmytted or practysed ; and nowe in the tyme of this p^sente parliament, that is to saye, in the xvijth daye of Februarye in the xxij. yere of his moste victorious reyn, one Richarde Roose late of Rouchester in the Countie of Kente coke, otherwyse called Richard Coke, of his moste wyked and dampnable dysposicyon dyd caste a c^teyne venym or poysen into a vessell replenysshed with yeste or barme stonyng in the Kechyn of the Rev^ende Father in God John Bysshopp of Rochester at his place in Lamehyth Marsshe, wyth whych Yeste or Barme and other thynges convenyent porrage or gruell was forthwyth made for his famylye there beyng, wherby nat only the nombre of xvij psons of his said famylye whych dyd eate of that porrage were mortally enfectet and poysened and one of them that is to say, Benett Curwen gentylman therof ys deceased, but also c^teyne pore people which resorted to the sayde Bysshops place and were there charytably fedde wyth the remayne of the saide porrage and other vytayles, were in lyke wyse infected, and one pore Woman of them that is to saye, Alyce Tryppyt wydowe is also therof nowe deceased : OUR SAYDE SO^vEIGN LORDE THE KYNGE of hys blessed disposicion inwardly abhorryng all such abhomyneable offences because that in manⁿ no pson can lyve in suertye out of daunger of death by that meane yf practyse therof shulde not be exchued, hath ordeyned and enacted by auctorytie of thys p^sente parlyament that the sayde poysonyng be adjudged and demed as high treason, And that the sayde Richarde [Rose¹] for the sayd murder and poysonyng of the sayde two psones as is aforesayde by auctorite of thys p^sente parlyament shall stande and be attaynted of highe treason : And by cause that detestable offence nowe newly practysed and cōmytted requyreth condigne punysshemente for the same ; It is ordeyned and enacted by auctoritie of this p^sente parliament that the said Richarde Roose shalbe therfore boyled to deathe withoute havynge any advauntage of his clargie. And that from hensforth evy wylfull murder of any pson or psones by any whatsoev^r pson or psones hereafter to be cōmytted and done by meane or waye of poysonyng shalbe reputed demed and judged in the lawe to be highe treson ; And that all and evy pson or psones which hereafter shalbe lafully indyted or appeled and attaynted or condempned by order of the Lawe of suche treson for any manⁿ poysonyng of any pson shall not be admytted to the benefyte of hys or theyre clargye, but shalbe imedyatly after suche atteynder or condempnacion cōmytted to execucion of deth by boylunge for the same. And that the Justyc^t of peace in evy shire cytie or towne corporate wythin this Realme where Justices of Peace bene, shall have full power and auctorytie in their Sessions to inquyre from tyme to tyme aswell of suche traytorous murderers and murders, as of the counterfaytynge of Coyne of any outewarde Realme, suffered to ronne and goo wythin this Realme by the Kynges assente, and to make pcesse therapon by Capias onely ; And that the Justices of Assise in evy Shire of Englonde shall have power and auctoritie to here and del^myne in theyre Sessyons aswell such tresons cōmytted and done by waye of poysonyng as the counterfeatyng of any such coyne suffered to ronne wythin thys Realme by the Kynges assente as ys aforesayd.

AND FURTHERMORE it is enacted by auctoritie of thys p^sent parliament that all landes & teñt^r and other heredytament^r of any pson and psones which hereafter shalbe condempned or atteynted of any treson for poysonyng as is aforesaide, shall eschete remayne and be to the lordes of the fees, as by the lawes of this Realme landes and teñt^r of felons or murderers atteynted have heretofore excheted ; this p^sente Acte of Treson or any thyng therein conteyned nat withstondyng.

¹ In a Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

² Roose O.

CHAPTER X.

AN ACTE CONCERNING Egypstyans.

FOR AS MOUCH as afore this tyme dyvise and many outlandyshe People callynge themselves Egyptians usyng no crafte nor faicte of marchaundyse have comen into this Realme, and gone from Shire to Shire and Place to Place in greate company and used greate subtyll and crafty meanes to deceyve the people, beryng them in hande, that they by Palmestre coulde telle menne and womens fortunes, and so many tymes by crafte and subtyltie have deceyved the people of theyr money, and also hath comytted many and haynous felonyes and robberies to the greate hurte and deceyte of the people that they have comyn amonge: Be it therfore, by the Kyng our Soveign Lorde the Lordes Spirituall and Temporall and by the Comons in thys p'sente parliament assembled, and by the auctorytie of the same, ordeyned establysshed and enacted that from hensforth no suche psones be suffred to come within this the Kynges Realme, And yf they do [than '] they and evy of them so doynge shall forfayte to the Kyng our Soveign Lorde all theyr goodes and catalls and then to be comaunded to avoyde the Realme wythin xv. dayes next after the comaundement upon payne of imprisonment: And it shalbe lafull to evy Sheryff Justice of Peace and Eschetour to sease to the use of our Soveign Lorde his Heyres and Successours all suche Goodes as they or any of them shall have, and therof to accompte to our said Soveign Lord in his Exchequer; and yf it shall happen any suche Straunger hereafter to comytte wythin this Realme any murder robbery or any other felonye and therof be indicted and arayned, and to plede not giltye or any other plee triable by the contrie, that then thenqueste that shall passe betwene the Kyng and any suche partie shall be all together of Englysshemen, albeit that the partie so indicted pray [mediatem '] lingue according to the Statute of Anno vij Henrici vj or of any other Statute therof made.

Frauds of certain outlandish People called Egyptians;

Such Egyptians shall be punished by Imprisonment and Loss of Goods.

Deprived of the Benefit of Statute 8 Hen VI. c. 29. de medietate linguarum.

PROVYDED always that the Egyptians nowe beyng in thys Realme have monycyon to departe within xvj dayes after proclamacyon of thys estatute amonge them shalbe made, upon payne of imprisonment and forfeiture of theyr goodes and catells, and yf they then so departe that then they shall not forfayte theyr goodes nor any parte therof; thys p'sente Estatute not wythstondyng.

II. Proclamation for Departure of all such Egyptians.

(¹) PROVYDED always that evy suche psones or psons which canne pve by ij credible psones before the same partie that seaseth suche money goodes or catalls of the same Egyptians, that any parte of the same goodes money or catalls were craftely or felonously taken or stolne from hym, shalbe incontynent restored unto the same goodes money or catalls wherof he maketh suche pve before the same partie that so seaseth the same money goodes or catalls upon payne to forfayte to the same partie that make such prove the double value of the same by accyon of Dette Bill, or otherwyse in any of the Kynges Courtes to be sued, upon which accyon and sute he shall not be admytted to wage hys Lawe, nor any pteccion or essoynne to be alowed; any thyng in the acte to the cont'ry not wythstondyng.

III. Goods shall be restored to the Parties robbed.

PROVYDED always and be it farther enacted that yf any Justice of Peace, Sheryff or Eschetour which by auctorytie of this Acte have power to take or sease any goodes or catells of any Egyptians, at any tyme hereafter do sease or take the goodes or catells of any suche Egyptians, that then evy such Justice Sheryff or Eschetour doynge the same shall have kepe and retayne to his owen use the moyte of all suche goodes so by hym seased, and of the other moytie so by hym seased or taken shall make answer and accompte to the Kyng in his Eschequer accordyng to the tenour of this p'sent acte; any thyng in the same Acte conteyned to the cont'ry herof notwithstanding; and that upon any accounte hereafter to be made for the said other moytie of the same goodes, the accountant shall paye no maner of fees or other charges for his accounte or discharge to be hadd in the Kynges Eschequer nor els where.

IV. One Moiety of the Goods seized given to the Seizor.

CHAPTER XI.

AN ACTE CONCERNING Powdyke in Mersheland.

WHERETOFORE this tyme dyvers evyll dysposed psonnes of theyre pversed and evyll [dyspocyon '] maliciously at dyverse and sondry tymes hath cutte cast downe and broken up dyvs parties of the Dyke called the newe Powdyke in Marsheland in the Countie of Norff, and the brokyn Dyke other wyse called Old feld Dyke by Marshelond in the Ile of Elye within the Countie of Cambrygge, by reason wherof aswell by the great abundaunce of the salte water as also by the course of fresshe water enteryng and comyng into and by the sayde parties of the sayde Dyches so broken and cast downe, the grounde and pastures wythin the Countre of Marsheland in the Countreys aforsayde hath bene dyvs and many tymes drowned and surrounded wyth the Waters aforsayde so that no pffyt therof myght be taken by the Owners and Occupyers of the sayde grounde & pastures wythin Marshelonde aforsayde, for the drownyng wherof the sayde owners and occupyers of the saide grounde and the inhabytaunt^r wythin the sayde Marsheland & the levell of the same at many and sondry tymes hath bene not onely put to ymportunate charges & expenc^r to theyre extreme damages & costes, But also to their greate undoyng hath lost mouche of there cattell & beest^r than beyng & pasturyng upon and wythin Marsheland aforsayde to theyre greate damage & losse & to the greate decaye of the comon Weale of the Contreys adjoynnyng to the same, and also by reason of the same Waters mouche

Breach of Powdyke in Marsh. Land in Norfolk;

¹ then O.

² medietatē O.

³ The two Provisoos following are contained in two Schedules attached to the Original Act.

⁴ dyspocyon O.

Cutting down or
breaking up of
Dikes there,
declared Felony :

Justices of Peace
may inquire of such
Offences, &c.

people have bene drowned in theyre beddes wythin their houses & hathe loste the most parte of their goodes beyng wythin the same ; FOR THE REFORMATION wherof be yt ordeyned enacted & established by the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde by the assent of the Lordes Spuall & Temporall & the Cōmons in this p̄sent pliamēt assembled & by the aucthoryte of the same, that ev̄y suche p̄verse & malicyous cutting downe & brekyng up of any parte or partes of the sayde Dykes or of any other banke beyng parcell of the rynde & uttmost parte of the sayde contrey of Marshelande aforsayde made for the defence & salvacion of the same contrey of Marshelond at ev̄y tyme & tymes from hensforth by any p̄son or p̄sones cōmytted & done, otherwyse than in working upon the sayde bankē or dykes for the repayryng fortifyeng & mendyng of the same be taken, reputed & adjudged felonye : And that the Offenders & Doers of the same & ev̄y of them be adjudged & reputed felons, and that the Justyces of the Peace of the sayde Counties of Norff & Cambrydge wythin the sayde Ile at ev̄y of theyre Sessions wythin the same Ile & Counties to be keped by the authoritye aforsayde, have full power to cause inquire to be made of ev̄y suche offence so at any tyme in fourme aforsayde herafter to be cōmytted & done & to awarde lyke p̄cesse agaynst ev̄y of the sayde offenders wyth lyke judgement & execution of the same, (yf they or any of them be therof founde gyltye by v̄dyte or otherwyse,) as the sayd Justice hathe used & accustomed to doo upon other felonyes beyng felony at the Comon Lawe.

CHAPTER XII.

AN ACTE conc̄nyng punysshment of Beggars & Vacabundē.

Increase of Beggars
and Vagabonds, and
the Evils resulting
therefrom ;

Justices of Peace in
every County shall
give Licence to
impotent Persons to
beg within certain
Limits ;

WHERE in all places throughe out this Realme of Englande, Vacabundes & Beggars have of longe tyme increased & dayly do increase in great & excessyve nombres by the occasyon of ydelnes, mother & rote of all vyces, wherby hathe insurged & spronge & dayly insurgethe & spryngeth contynuall theftes murders & other haynous offences & great enormytes to the high displeasure of God the inquyetaçōn & damage of the Kyngē People & to the marvaylous disturbance of the Comon Weale of this Realme. And whereas many & sondry goode lawes, streyte statutē & orden̄nce have ben before this tyme devysed & made as well by the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde as also by divers his most noble p̄genytours Kyngē of Englande for the most necessary & due reformation of the p̄mysses, yet that notwythstandyng the sayde nombres of vacabundes & beggars be not sene in any ptie to be mynysshed, but rather dayly augmentyd & encreased into greate routes & companyes as evydently & manyfestly yt dothe & maye appere ; Be it therfore enacted by the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde & by the Lordes Spuall & Temporall & the Cōmons in this p̄sent pliamēt assembled & by aucthoryte of the same ; That the Justices of the Peace of all & synguler the Shires of England wythin the lymyttē of theyr Cōmyssions & all other Justyces of Peace Mayres Sheryffē Baylyffē & other Offycers of all & ev̄y Cytie Borough Ryddyngē or Franches wythin the Realme of England wythin the lymytes of theyre aucthorytes, shall from tyme to tyme as often as nede shall requyre by theyre discrecions devyde themselves wythin the sayde Shires Cites Boroughes Ryddyngē or Fraunches wherof they be Justicē of Peace Mayres Sheryffē Baylyffē or Offycers & so beyng devyded shall make dyligent serche & inquire of all aged poore & impotent p̄sones whiche lyve or of necessity be compelled to lyve by Almes of the charyte of the people that be or shalbe herafter abydyng wythyn ev̄y Hundrede Rape Wapentake Citie Boroughe Parysse Libtie or Fraunches wythin the lymyttē of theyre dyvysion & after & upon suche serche made the sayde Justicē of Peace Mayres Shireffē Baylyffē & other officers that ys to saye, ev̄y of them wythin their lymyttē of their aucthorytes wherunto they be devyded shall have power & aucthoryte by theyre dyscrecions to enable to begge wythin suche Hundrede Rape Wapentake Cytie Towne Parysse or other lymyttē as they shall apoynte suche of the sayde impotent p̄sones whiche they shall fynde & thynke most convenyent wythin the lymyttē of theyre dyvysion to lyve of the charyte & almes of the People & to gyve in cōmaundement to ev̄y suche aged & ympotent begger (by them enabled) that none of them shall begge wythout the lymyttē to them so apoynted & shall also register & wryte the names of ev̄y suche ympotent begger (by them apoynted) in a bill or rolle indented the one parte therof to remayn wyth them selfe & the other parte by them to be c̄tefyed before the Justicē of Peace att the next Sessions, after suche serche had, to be holden wythin the sayde Shires Cyties Townes or Frankches there to remayne under the kepyng of the Custos Rotuloꝝ : And that the sayde Justyces of Peace Mayres Shereffē Baylyffē & other Officers, that ys to saye, as they be devyded, shall have power & aucthoryte to make suche & so many seales to be engraved wyth the names of the Hundredē Rapes Wapentakes Cyties Boroughes Townes or Places wythin the whyche they shall apoynte & lymytt ev̄y suche ympotent p̄son to begge, & cōmytte the sayde Seales to the custody of suche of them or to the custody of suche other as they shall thynke convenyent, & shall make & delyv̄ to ev̄y suche ympotent p̄son by them enhabyled to begge, a letter conteynyng the name of suche ympotent p̄son & wytnesseng that he ys authorysed to begge & the lymyttē wythin whiche he ys apoynted to begge, the same Letter to be sealed wyth suche of the sayde Seales as shalbe engraved with the name of the lymytte wherin suche ympotent p̄son shalbe apoynted to begge in, & to be subscribed wyth the name of one of the sayde Justicē or Offyc̄s abovesayde. And yf any suche impotent p̄son so authorysed to begge, do begge in any other place than wythin suche lymyttē that he shalbe assigned unto, that then the Justicē of Peace Mayres Shireffē Baylyffē Constables & all other the Kyngē Offycers & Mynysters shall by theyre dyscrecions punyssh all suche p̄sones by imprysonament in the Stockes by the space of ij dayes & ij nyghtes, gyvyng them but onely breade & water, & after that, cause ev̄y suche ympotent p̄son to be sworne to retourne ageyn wythout delaye to the Hundrede Rape Wapentake Cytie Boroughe Towne Parysse or Franches where they be aucthorysed to begge in.

Beggars begging
out of their Limits
shall be set in the
Stocks.

AND Yt ys ENACTED That no suche ympotent pson (as ys above sayde) after the Feast of the Natyvyte of Seynt John the Baptyst next cōmyng shall begge wythin any parte of this Realme, excepte he be authorised by wrytyng under Seale as ys above sayde. And yf any suche ympotent pson after the sayde Feast of Seynt John, be vagarant & goo abeggyng havynge no such letter under seale as ys above specefied, that [than¹] the Constables & all other ynhabytaunt² wythin such Towne or Paryshe where suche pson shall begge, shall cause evy suche begger to be taken & brought to the next Justyce of Peace or Highe Constable of the Hundrede; and therupon the sayde Justyce of Peace or Highe Constable shall cōmaunde the sayde Constables & other inhabytaunt² of the Towne or Parysshe whiche shall bryng before hym any suche begger, that they shall strype hym naked from the myddel upwarde & cause hym to be whyped wythin the Towne where he was taken or wythin some other towne where the same Justice or Highe Constable shall apoynte if it shall seme to the discretion of the sayde Justice of Peace or Highe Constable that yt be convenyent so to punysse suche begger to hym brought: And yf not, than to cōmaunde suche begger to be sette in the Stock³ in the same Towne or Paryshe where he was taken by the space of iij dayes & iij night⁴ there to have onely breade & water; and therupon the sayde Justyce or Highe Constable afore whom suche beggar shalbe brought, shall lymytt to hym a place to begge in, & gyve to hym a letter under seale in forme above remembred & swere hym to departe & repayre thither ymēdyatly after his punysshement to hym executed.

AND be yt farther enacted by the aucthorite aforsayde that yf any pson or psones beyng hole & myghtie in body & able to laboure, at any tyme after the sayde feast of Seynt John be taken in beggyng in any parte of this Realme, or yf any Man or Woman beyng hole & myghty in body & able to laboure havynge no Lande [Master⁵] nor usyng any lawful marchaundyse crafte or mystery, wherby he myght gette his lyvyng after the same feast, be vagarant & can gyve none rekenyng howe he dothe lefully gett his lyvyng, that than yt shalbe lefull to the Constables & all other the Kyng⁶ Offycers Mynysters & Subject⁷ of evy Towne Paryshe & Hamlet to arest the sayde Vacabound⁸ & ydell psons & them bryng to any of the Justic⁹ of Peace of the same Shyre or Libtie, or els to the Highe Constable of the Hundrede Rape or Wapentake wythin whyche suche psones shalbe taken; and yf he be taken wythin any Cyte or Towne Corporate, than to be brought before the Mayre, Shereff¹⁰ or Baylyff¹¹ of evy suche Towne Corporate; and that evy suche Justyce of Peace Highe Constable, Mayres, Shereff¹⁰ & Bayleff¹¹ by their dyscretions shall cause evy suche ydell pson so to hym brought to be had to the next market Towne or other place, where the sayde Justic⁹ of Peace, Highe Constable, Mayres, Baylyff¹¹ or other Officers shall thynke most convenyent by his or there discretions & there to be tyed to the end of a Carte naked and be beten wyth Whyppes thoroughe oute the same Market Towne or other place tyll his Body be bloody by reason of suche whyppynge; and after suche punysshement & whyppynge had, the pson so punysshed by the discretion of the Justice of Peace, Highe Constable, Mayre, Sheryff¹⁰, Baylyff¹¹ & other Officers, afore whom suche pson shalbe brought, shalbe enyoyned upon his othe to retourne forthewyth wythout delaye in the nexte & streyght waye to the place where he was borne, or where he last dwelled before the same punysshement by the space of iij yeres & there put hym selfe to laboure, lyke as a trewe man oweth to doo; and after that done evy suche pson so punysshed & ordered shall have a letter sealed wyth the Seale of the Hundrede Rape Wapentake, Cyte, Boroughe, Towne, Libtie, or Fraunches, wherin he shalbe punysshed wytnessyng, that he hath bene punysshed accordyng to this estatute & conteynyng the daye and place of his punysshement & the place wherunto he ys lymytted to goo & by what tyme he is lymytted to come thither, wythin whiche tyme he may lawfully begge by the waye, shewyng the same letter, & otherwyse not: And yf he do not accomplysse the order to hym apoynted by the sayde letter, than to be eftsones taken & whyped & so as often as any defaute shall be founde in hym cont¹²ry to the order of this Estatute, in evy place to be taken & whyped tyll he be repayed where he was borne or where he last dwelled by the space of three yere and there put his body to laboure for his lyvyng or otherwyse trewly gett his lyvyng wythout beggyng as long as he ys able so to doo; & yf the pson so whyped be an ydell pson & no cōmon begger [than¹] after suche whyppynge he shall be kepte in the Stock³ till he hath founde suertie to goo to servyce or ell¹³ to laboure after the discretion of the sayde Justice of Peace, Mayres, Shireff¹⁰, Baylyff¹¹, Highe Constables or other suche Offycers afore whome any suche ydell pson beyng no comen begger shalbe brought, yf by the discretion of the same Justice of Peace, Mayer, Shyreff, Bayly, Highe Constable, or other suche hedde offycer, yt be so thought convenyent & that the partie so punysshed be able to fynde suretye or ell¹³ to be ordered & sworne to repayer to the place where he was borne or where he last dwelled by the space of three yeres & to have lyke letter & suche further punysshement yf he eftsones offende this Estatute as ys above apoynted to & for the comen strong and able beggers, and so from tyme to tyme to be ordered & punysshed tyll he put his body to laboure or otherwyse gette his lyvyng trewly accordyng to the Lawe: And that the Justices of the Peace of evy Shire Ryddyng, Cyte, Towne & Libtie shall have power & aucthorite wythin the lymytt¹⁴ of theyre Cōmyssions to enquire of all Mayres, Baylyff¹¹, Constables & other Offycers & psones that shalbe neglygent in executyng of this Acte: And if the Constables & Inhabytaunt² within any Towne or Parysshe where any suche ympotent pson or stronge begger dothe happen to begge cont¹²ry to the fourme of this estatute be neglygent & take nat evy suche ympotent & stronge begger that so shall begge agayne the forme of this [estate¹⁵] & order, & punysse evy suche begger as is above lymytted, that than the Townshyp or parysshe where such defaute shalbe, shall lose & forfayte for evy suche ympotent begger that shalbe suffred to begge wythin the sayde Townshyp or Parysshe not beyng taken ordered & punysshed accordyng to the fourme of this Estatute, iij s. iij d. & for evy stronge begger that shall happen to begge wythin any suche Township or Parysshe not beyng taken & ordered as ys above lymytted by this Estatute, vj s. viij d. the one halfe of all which forfaytures to be to the Kyng oure Sovereign Lorde & the other halfe to hym that wyll sue for the same by any byll of information afore the Kyng⁶ Justices of his peace in theyre genall Sessions to be holden in the Shire or wythin any libtye where suche defaute shall happen; And that all Justices of Peace wythin any Shire, Cytie, Boroughe or Libertye shall have full power & auctoryte as well to here & determyne evy

II.
Beggars without Licences shall be whipped, or set in the Stocks, &c.

III.
All Persons able to labour who shall beg, or be Vagrants, shall be whipt and sent to their Place of Birth, &c. there to labour, &c.

Justices of Peace may inquire as to Execution of this Act.

Fines on Parishes, &c. for Neglect of Constables, and of Inhabitants, &c.

¹ then O.

⁵ Maister O.

³ estatute O.

Process for recovering and levying such Fines, &c.

suche defaute by p̄sentment as by suche byll of informacion, & upon ev̄y p̄sentment afore them & upon ev̄y suche bylle of information to make p̄cesse by dystres agaynst the inhabytaunt̄ of ev̄y suche Towne & Parysshe where any defaute shalbe p̄sentyd or supposed by any suche information; by auctoryte of whiche dystres the Sheryff or other Officer to whom by the lawe suche dystres shalbe made, shall dystreine the good̄ & catalles of such one or two of the sayde inhabytaunt̄ as he may have knowlege [where¹] most neglygent and in defaute in the execucon of this acte, & the sayde dystres retayne tyll they fynde suretye to appere at the Sessions lymytted in the sayde dystres: And in case they appere & confesse the defaute, or ell̄c̄ yf they travers the p̄sentment & yt be tryed agayne them by v̄dyte, or denye the informacion & yt be proved ageyne them by suffycient wytnes, [than²] the sayde Justices of Peace in their Sessions shall have auctoryte to assesse the fynes as beē above lymytted after the Rates above sayde & to make p̄cesse for the levying of the same by dystres of the inhabytaunt̄ of suche Townes or Parishes where suche defaute shalbe tryed or p̄ved: And that ev̄y suche Fyne yf it growe by p̄sentment to be onely to the Kynḡ use & yf yt growe by information than the moyte therof to be to hym that pursueth the informacion for the same & the other moyte therof to the Kynḡ use as ys aforsayde. And yff any suche p̄son or p̄sonnes dystreyned appere not at the daye and place conteyned in suche dystres, then upon the retourne of the Sheryff or other Offycer, to whome the Dystres was delyv̄ed to execute, that suche p̄son or p̄sonnes were dystreyned, [than²] ev̄y suche p̄son & p̄sonnes so dystreyned, at the furst dystres shall lose x d. & at the seconde vj s. viij d. & so to be doubled upon ev̄y dystres in suche cases to be awarded tyll apparaunce may be had by one of the inhabytaunt̄ of suche Towne or Parysshe to denye, travers or confesse the p̄sentment or Informacion exhibyted ageyne any suche Towne or Parysshe, to thentent that upon tryall or proffe therof the fynes above lymytted may be assessed & levved of the inhabytaunt̄ of every suche Towne or Parysshe as ys above rehersed.

IV.
For Punishment of Scholars, Sailors, Fortunetellers, &c. being Beggars or Vagabonds.

AND BE YT ENACTED by the aucthoryte aforsayde that Scolers of the Univr̄sities of Oxford & Cambrydge that goo about beggyng, not beyng aucthorysed under the Seale of the sayde Univr̄sities, by the Cōmyssary Chauncelloure or Vichauncelloure of the same; & all & syngular Shypmen p̄tendyng losses of theyre shyppes & goodes of the see goyng aboute the contrey beggyng wythout suffycient aucthoryte wytnessyng the same, shall be punysshed & ordered in maner & fourme as ys above rehersed of stronge beggers; and that all Proctours & Pardoners goyng about in any contrey or contrayes without suffycient aucthoryte, & all other ydell p̄sonnes goyng aboute in any contreys or abydyng in any Cytie Boroughe or Towne, some of them usyng dyvers & subtyle craftye & unlawfull games & playes & some of them feynyng themselves to have knowledge in Physyke, Physnamy, Palmestrye, or other craftye scyenc̄ wherby they beare the people in hande, that they can tell their destenyces deceases & fortunes & suche other lyke fantastical ymagenacions to the greate deceypte of the Kynḡ Subject̄, shall upon examynacion had before two Justices of Peace wherof the one shalbe of the Quoꝝ yf he by provable Wytnes be founde giltye of any suche deceytes be punysshed by whyppyn at two dayes together, after the maner before rehersed: And yf he eftsones offende in the sayde Offence or any lyke Offence, then to be scourged two dayes & the thirde daye to be put upon the pyllory from ix of the Clocke tyll a xj before none of the same daye, & to have one of his eares cutte of; and yf he offende the thyrd tyme to have lyke punysshement wth whyppyn, stonyng on the Pillary & to have his other eare cutte off, & that Justice of Peace have lyke aucthoryte in ev̄y libertie & fraunches wythin theyre Shires where they be Justice of Peace for the execution of this acte in ev̄y parte therof, as they shall have wythout the Libtie or Franchyse.

V.
Act shall be read yearly at Sessions.

ALSO YT YS FURTHER enacted that this acte shall yerly be redde in the open Sessions to thentent that the sayde estatute shall be the more feared & the better put in execution.

VI.
Penalty on harbouring or rescuing Beggars or Vagabonds.

AND FURTHERMORE be yt enacted, that yf any p̄son or p̄sones at any tyme hereafter gyve any herborowe monye or lodgyng to any beggers beyng stronge & able in theyre bodyes to worke whyche order them selves cont̄ry to the fourme of this estatute, that ev̄y suche p̄son so doyng beyng suffyciently proved or presented afore any Justice of Peace shall make suche fyne to the Kyng, as by the dyscretion of the sayd Justices of Peace at theyre gen̄all Sessions shalbe assessed; and yf any p̄son or p̄sones do dysturbe or lette the execution of this acte in any maner of wise, or make rescous agayne any Mayer Shereffe Baylyff or other p̄son that shall endeavour hym selfe for the due execution therof, yt ys [than²] enacted that ev̄y suche p̄son & p̄sones for ev̄y suche offence doyng shall lose & forfeite C s. & over that to have ymprisonament at the Kynḡ Wyll; the one half of whyche forfayture yf suche offence be comytted yn any Cytie or Towne Corporate, [to be to the Mayor Shireff Baylyff or other hed officers of suche Cytie or Towne Corporate³] where any suche Offence shall be done, to the use of the Comunaltye of ev̄y suche Cytie or Towne Corporate: And yf yt be cōmytted out of a Cytie or Towne Corporate, [than²] the sayde one halfe to be to the Lord of the Lete or Law Day where suche offence shalbe done, & the other halfe of ev̄y suche forfayte to be to the Kyng oure Sovereign Lorde, for the whiche forfayture of v li. recoverye shalbe had by Action of Dette Byll Playnte or Information in any of the Kynḡ Court̄, in whiche sutes the Defendaunt̄ shall not wage theyre lawe nor have any essoyne or p̄teccon allowed.

VII.
Proviso for the Cinque Ports, and Offences there.

PROVYDED alway that this Acte or any thyng therein conteyned shalbe hurtfull or p̄judyciall to the Barons or other inhabytaunt̄ of the fyve Port̄ or of their membres, neyther to any graunte libtie or fraunchese heretofore made by the Kyng oure Sovereign Lorde or any his p̄genytours Kynḡ of Englonde to the sayde Barons or other inhabytaunt̄ their Auncestours p̄decessours or to any of them. And that yt be enacted by auctoryte of this p̄sent pliamt That all & ev̄y Mayer & Mayres & Bayly & Baylyff̄ electyff & elected by the Cōmons and Inhabytaunt̄ of ev̄y Towne & Place of the sayde Portes and Membres and also Jurat̄ of ev̄y of the sayde Townes & Places of the sayde Portes & Membres, shall have lyke auctoryte wythin ev̄y suche Towne & Place where they or any of them be or shalbe Mayer Baylyff or Jurate to put or cause to be put this Acte in due Execucon as the Justices of Peace in any Countye of this Realme have or shall have auctoryte & power by this Acte to doo where they be Justice; and that the Inhabytaunt̄

¹ were O.

² then O.

³ Interlined on the Roll.

wythin evy Towne wythin the sayde Portes shalbe bounden to the Execution of this Acte lyke as other Inhabytaunt^e be without the sayd Port^e upon lyke payen as ys above remembred: And yf any pson or psonnes whiche shall inhabytte wythin the sayed fyve Port^e or Membres, be he ympotent or other ydell pson, do herafter begge wythout the sayde fyve port^e or membres of the same cont^ry to this Acte, that [than¹] evy suche pson shalbe ordered and punysshed accordyng to this Acte; any thynge in this pviso to the cont^ry notwythstandyng. (¹)

AND yt ys ordeyned [and enacted²] that the Seales above rehersed shalbe made at the Cost^e & Charges of the Justices of Peace Mayres Shereff^e Baylyff^e & other Offycers above writton on thissyde the Feast of the Natyvyte of Seynt John Baptyst next comyng that is to saye, evy of them shall do the sayde Seales to be made wythin the lymytte^e of their dyvysion, jursydiccion & aucthoryties.

VIII.
Expence of Seals
for Licences, &c.

AND yt ys also ordeyned & enacted that evy letter to be made by the auctoryte of this Acte wherby any ympotent begger shalbe aucthorised & assigned to begge, shalbe made in this forme ensuyng: Kanč ss. Memorand^e That A. B. of Dale for reasonable consideracons ys lycensed to begge wythin the Hundred of P. K. and L. in the sayde Countie, yoven under the Seale of that lymytte, Tali die & anno: And that evy such letter that shalbe made & delyved to suche begger or vacabounde after he hathe be whypped by aucthoryte of this Acte, shalbe made in this wyse folowyng, Kent. ss. J. S. whypped for a vagarant stronge begger at Dale in the sayde Countie accordyng to the lawe the xijth daye of July in the xxijth yere of Kyng Henry the viij was assigned to passe forthwyth & directly from thens to Sale in the Countye of Midd^e; where he sayth he was borne, or where he last dwelled by the tyme of iij yeres; and he ys lymytted to be there wythin xiiij dayes next ensuyng at his parell, or wythin such nombre of dayes as to hym shalbe lymytted by the dyscretion of the maker of the sayde letter: In wytnes wherof the seale of the lymytte of the sayde place of his punysshement herunto is sette.

IX.
Form of Licences
to Beggars.

AND yt ys enacted that evy suche tres shalbe made at the equall costes of suche the saide Justice^e Mayres Shereff^e, Baylyff^e or other Offycers wythin whose jursydiccion powers & auctorytes the sayde begger or vacabounde shalbe whypped or lymytted to begge in, by auctoryte of this Acte; and evy suche letter shalbe subscribed wythe the hande of one of the sayde Justices Mayres Shireff^e Baylyff^e or other Offycers, in this forme folowyng: P me A. B. unū Justiciarioꝝ Pacis, or Majorem Civitatis or Ballivū Ville, or Constabulariū talis hundredi; or ell^e in lyke fourme in Englysshe.

X.
Charges, and
signing, &c. of
such Licences.

AND yt ys further enated that evy suche pson & psones as have the Custody of any Gayles wythin any Shire, Cytie, Boroughe, or Towne Corporate on thissyde the sayde Feast of Seynt John the Baptyst shall do make a Seale engraved wyth the name of the Castell, Pryson or Gayle, whiche he kepeth: And in case any pson or psones that any tyme after the sayde feast of Saynte John shalbe delyved out of any Gayle or Prysonne for suspicions of felony by pclamation, or be acquytte of any felony & hath no frend^e to paye his fees nor was borne wythin the Hundrede or Place where he shall happen to be so delyved, nor can get hym no Mayster there to abyde and worke wyth, shall have libertye to begge for his fees by the licence of his kep by the space of vj wekes next after such delyvance & after that to be compelled to goo to the Hundrede where he was borne or last dwelled by the space of iij yeres wythin suche tyme as shalbe lymytted by one of the Justices of Peace Mayres Sheryff^e Baylyff^e or any Offycers where suche delyvance shalbe had.

XI.
Seals of Gaolers to
Licences to beg for
Fees of Discharge.

AND yt ys enacted that evy suche pson so delyved shall have a letter made to hym by the Clerke of the Peace of the Shire wythin the whiche he was delyved yf he be delyved in the Shire; and yf he be delyved in any Cyte Boroughe or Towne Corporate, than he to have a Letter of the Comon Clerke of evy suche Cytie boroughe or towne where he ys delyved, evy suche letter wytnessyng the daye of his delyvance & the place where he was delyved & afore whome & the tyme apoynted to hym to begge for his fees & the place to the whiche he shalbe assigned to repayere unto in case he can get no Mayster to fall to worke where he was delyved; and to evy suche letter the sayde Gaylour or Kep of Pryson, out of the whiche suche pson shalbe delyved, shall putt the Seale lymytted to be made as ys aforsayde for the sayde pryson & that evy suche letter shalbe made in this wyse folowyng, Essex ss. the xxth daye of July anno regni Regis Henrici Octavi xxij. J. S. was delyved for felony out of the Gayle of D. in the saide Countie at the Sessions holden afore A. B. & his felawes at Sale the daye & yere aforsayde & ys allowed to begge for his fees by the space of vj wek^e; And in case he can get hym no Mayster to worke, wythin the sayde tyme then he ys assigned to passe directly to D. in the Countie of Kent, where he sayth he was borne or last hathe dwelled by the space of iij yeres & he ys allowed xiiij dayes next after the sayed six wekes for his Passage thither or suche nombre of dayes as to hym shalbe lymytted by the dyscrecion of the maker of the sayde letter: In wytnes wherof, the Seale of the Pryson from the whiche he was delyved herunto ys sette. And in suche Shires where there ys no Gayle the Sheryff therof for the tyme beyng shall cause a Seale to be engraved wyth the name of the Shires & shall order and use the same Seale to and for suche psones delyved as ys aforsayde after lyke maner and forme as the Gayler or Kep of the Gayle ys lymytted & apoynted to doo by this Acte.

XII.
Form of such
Licences to Prisoi-
ers discharged.

AND yt ys also enacted That evy Clerke of the Peace of the Shire wythin the whiche suche pson shalbe delyved & evy comon Clerke of evy Cyte Boroughe or Towne Corporate wythin the whiche any suche pson shall be delyved shall make for evy suche pson as shalbe so delyved where there be suche Offycers, the sayde Letter in forme abovesayde wythout any fee takyng for the same & shall delyver evy suche letter to the Gaylour or Kepar of the prysonne from the whiche suche pson shalbe delyved: And yf there be no Gayle there then to the Shireff of the Shere where suche delyvance shall be had wythin one daye next after the ende of the Cessions, where any suche delyvance ys hadde,

XIII.
Such Licences shall
be given without
paying Fees.

¹ then O. ² And this Acte to endure unto the last day of the next pliament O. All the succeeding provisoes are in separate Schedules annexed to the Act.

³ Interlined on the Roll.

Gaolers shall not discharge Prisoners without such Licences.

upon payne to lese & forfeyte for defaulte of evy letter xij d. to the Kyng oure So^veign Lorde; & that the Gayloure or Kep of the Prysonne from the whiche the sayde pson shalbe so dely^ved, & in case there be no Gayle then the Sheryff of the Shere where any suche dely^vaunce shalbe hadde, shall not suffer any suche pson to go abrode to begge for his fees nor departe out of pryson except yt be to servyce or laboure unles the same Gayler or Sheryff fyrst delyver to the sayde pson the sayde letter conteynyng his name sealed wyth the seale of the prysonne from the whiche he shalbe dely^ved or elles wyth the Seale engraved wyth the name of the Shyre yf there be no pryson, upon payne for evy defaute to lose xij d. to oure sayde So^veign Lorde.

XIV.
Penalty upon Prisoners begging without such Licence.

AND yt ys enacted that yf any pson or psones so beyng dely^ved out of pryson at any tyme after the sayde feast, do begge not havynge the sayde letter sealed in fourme above sayde, or begge cont^ry to the tenoure of the same letter, That [than¹] he shalbe taken, ordered & whipped in evy behalfe lyke as ys above apoynted for stronge beggers & that to be done & executed by suche as be above lymytted to do the same upon strong beggers, & in suche wyse & upon suche peyne as ys afore lymytted for none execution of the punysshement of stronge beggers.

XV.
Proviso for Alms by Tenure, &c.

PROVYDED alweye that yt be lefull to evy pson & psones beyng bounden by reason of any foundation or ordenaunce to gyve or distribute any money in almes & also to evy pson or psones at comon doles used at buryalles or obytes to gyve & dispose yn almes any money to evy pson & psones comyng to suche Almes or Dolys after lyke maner & forme as they have be accustomed to do in that behalfe afore the makynge of this Acte, wythout any daunger or penaltie of this Estatute: Any thyng conteyned in this present Estatute to the contrary herof natwythstandyng.

XVI.
Proviso for Hospitals.

PROVYDED also That yt be lefull to all Maisters & Govⁿours of Hospytalles to lodge & herborough any pson or psones of Charyte or Almes accordyng to the foundation of suche Hospytalles & to gyve money in Almes in as large maner & fourme as they are bounden or owen to do: Any thyng in this Estatute to the cont^ry herof notwythstandyng.

Continuance of Act.

And this Acte to endure unto the last daye of the next pliament.

CHAPTER XIII.

AN ACTE CONCⁿYNG Bakers, Bruers, Surgeōs & Scryveners.

Statutes against Alien Artificers for exercising of Handicrafts;

WHERE dyvers Estatutes penall hertofore have been made ageyn straungers artyfycers for e^xcysyng of hand craftes wythin this Realme & for keypyng of houses, apprentyses & servaunt^e estraungers as by the sayde sev^ell Estatutes more playnly ys rehersed: Sythen the makynge wherof, bere bruers and bakers whiche bene comon vitaylers and also surgens and scryveners beyng straung^es inhabyted and dwellyng wythin this realme hath bene putte to trouble and great vexacion by occasion of informations brought ageyne them upon the sayde Estatut^e supposyng that Straungers usyng bakyng, bruyng, surgerye or wrytyng shulde be hand craftsmen, upon the whiche information greate doubtes and ambiguytes have rysen, whether straungers usyng any of the sayde mysteryes or sciences shulde be understande suche handcraftesmen as were entended by any the sayde Estatutes: For playne declaracion wherof [hit is¹] enacted by the Kyng oure So^veign Lorde and the Lordes Sp^uall and Temporall and the Comons in this present parliament assembled andby auctoryty of the same, that no pson nor psones srraungers beyng a comon baker, bruer, surgeon or scryvenour shalbe enterpret or expounded hande craftsmen in for or by reason of usyng any of the sayde mysteryes or scyens of bakyng bruyng, surgerye or wrytyng. And that all informations sutes accions and pcesse had taken or hereafter to be taken upon eny of the sayde Estatutes agayn any suche straunger or straungers beyng bakers, bruers, surgeons or scryveners shall be by auctoryte of this p^sent acte voyde and of none effecte.

Bakers, Brewers, Surgeons, and Scryveners shall not be accounted to be Handicraftsmen.

CHAPTER XIV.

AN ACTE CONCⁿYNG Abjurationys into Seyntuaryes.

Evils from abjured Persons quitting the Realm:

THE KYNG oure So^veign Lorde considering that many of his Subject^e hertofore for theyre offenc^e and merytes have bene putte to execution of dethe by the Lawes of this Realme, & many other comyttyng lyke offenc^e for tucion of theyre lyves have fledde and resorted to Churches & other halowed places wythin this realme, and there beyng have abjured the realme before the Kyng^e Coroners of the same, dyvers of whiche men so abjuring have bene knowen to be very expert Maryners, and many other have bene sene to be very able and apte men for the Warres and for defence of this realme, so that by the one meane and the other the strength and power of this realme ys gretely mynyshed; and dyvers of the sayde psones whiche heretofore have abjured this realme, beyng by reason of theyre abjurations in outwarde realmes and contreys have not onely p^cured many men of the same to the e^xcyse and practyse of Archery and have instructed them in the feate and knowlege therof, to the greate encrease and fortifycations of the same outwarde realmes and contreys, but also the same abjured psones have disclosed theyre knowleges of the Comodytes & Secretes of this realme to no litle damage and p^judyce of the same: The Kyng^e Highnes therefore dayly studyeng and dyvysyng to provyde for the safegarde of this his realme and of his subject^e albeyt they be transgressours of his lawes, so that the incōmodyties ensuyng upon suche abjurations to be p^served to the best effecte as farre as shall please God to gyve them grace, hath ordeyned & enacted by authoritye of this hys p^sent parliament,

¹ then O.

² be it O.

That yf any pson hereafter flee or resorte to any Parysshe Church, Cymytorye, or other lyke halowed place for tuytion of his lyffe by occasion of any murder robbery or other felony by the same pson cōmytted, and therupon confesse any murder, felony or other offence before a Coroner, wherfore the same pson by the lawes of this realme hertofore used shulde abjure & passe out of the same, the same pson therapon shall abjure from all his libertie of this realme & from his liberall and free habytacions resortes & passages to and from the univ'sall places of this realme whiche appteign to the libtie of the Kyng's subject undefamed, & shall forthwyth be directed by the Coroner takyng & recording such abjuration to any one Sentuarye beyng wythin this Realme whiche the same pson wyll electe and chose, there to remayne as a Sentuary pson abjured duryng his naturall lyffe, & to be sworne afore the Coroner upon his abjuration so to doo, and to be burned in the hande accordyng to the statute in that case pryded; & every suche pson so abjured shalbe directyd & conveyed to the same Sentuary by hym chosen by the Constables & other Officers, and in evy behalfe ordered after lyke maner and fourme as he shuld have bene in case he shulde have abjured this realme for any murder or felony after the Lawes of the Londe; and yf after suche abjuration any pson so abjured cōme out of the same Seyntuary to the whiche he was assigned & be taken wythout the same Seyntuary not havyng the Kyng's specyall pardon or lycence so to do, [than'] evy suche pson abjured and after abjuration taken wythout Seyntuary wherunto he was assigned, shall suffer suche lyke payne of dethe and after lyke maner be ordered as he shulde have done & bene in case he had abjured this realme for murder or felony, and after suche abjuration had retourned agayne into this realme cont'ry to the Lawes of this Londe.

Abjured Persons shall resort to some Sanctuary to be named, there to remain as Sanctuary Men, on Pain of Death for quitting the same.

AND FURTHERMORE yt ys enacted that yf any suche Sentuary pson so abjured or any other pson or psonnes which nowe be or is or hereafter shall happen to be in any Seyntuary of this Realme for doyng any pety treason murder or felony, or for beyng accessory to any suche offences, or yf any pson or psones whiche at any tyme hereafter shall take any seyntuary of this realme for doyng of any pety treason murder or felony, or for being accessory to any suche offence, or upon abjuration & so beyng in seyntuary for or upon any suche cause matter or offence afterward cōmyt or do any pety treason murder or felony wythin the same Seyntuary, or be accessory to any suche offence, or go oute of the same Seyntuary and cōmytte any pety treason murder or felony or be accessory to any suche offences, and after cōme ageyne to the same Seyntuary or take any other Sentuary for the same, evy suche pson & psones beyng endyted for any of the sayde causes or offences shall lose the pryvylege of the same Sentuary by hym taken & of evy other Seyntuary wythin this Realme for any suche cause of pety treason murder felony or abjuration & for any accessory to any suche offences; and that yt shalbe lefull to all & singuler Justices of Peace & the highe Sheryff of the Countye or other place where the Seyntuary ys, and to all and syngular Mayres Sheryff and Baylyff of Cyties and Townes corporatted where suche Seyntuary ys, and to evy of them & to the servaunt mynysters and officers [or'] any or evy of the same Justices of Peace Sheryff Mayres and Bayles in their p'sence to take out of the same Seyntuary or Seyntuaryes all and evy suche Seyntuary pson or psones so offendyng as ys aforsayed and beyng endyted of the same, and to cōmytte or putte hym or them into the Kyng's Gaole wythin the Shire or Libertie where any suche indytement ys founde agaynst any suche psons, safely to be kepte tyll they shalbe of the same pety treason murder or felony or of the accessory to any suche offences wherof they shall happen to be endyted, convycted atteynted or dyscharged by the Lawe.

II.
Sanctuary-Men committing new Offences shall lose all Benefit of Sanctuary.

AND yf any pson or psons whiche shalbe endyted of any pety treason murder or felony or of any accessory to any suche offence happen hereafter to be taken out of any Seyntuary for the same by auctoryte of this Estatute & upon his or their arraynement plede Seyntuary accordyng to the order of the Lawe, [Than'] yt ys enacted by the aucthoryte aforsayde that aswell the Kyng's Attourney as evy other pson for the Kyng shall be admittted to objecte and allege that the pson so arrayned afore the doyng of the offence or offence wherof he [than'] ys arrayned, dyd take pryvylege of Seyntuary in the same Sentuary wherof he allegeth hym to be taken out, or in any other place pryvyleged wythin this realme upon any abjuration or for any [other'] pety treason murder or felony than wherof he ys arrayned, and that he there had and enjoyed pryvylege of Seyntuary for the same & that he so havyng ones pryvylege of Seyntuary in the same, dyd cōmyt the offence of pety treason murder or felony wherof he than ys arrayned, or that he wente out of the sayde Sentuary & cōmytted the same offence wherof he is endyted and arrayned, and pray that suche pson so arrayned may be excluded of restitucon to the Sentuary by hym demaunded; And in case the said plee & objection so alleged be denied by the pson so arrayned, [Than'] it is further enacted by the auctoryte aforsayde that it shalbe forthwyth tried afore the same Justices where suche pson is so arrayned, & by the same Jurours of the same Countie that shall trie the pety treason murder or felony wherof he is arrayned wythout further delaye, in what so ever Countie or Counties Place or Places of this realme the same other takyng of Seyntuary shalbe alleged or objected to be done or had. And yf the Plee so objected agaynst the sayde pson arrayned be tryed ageynst hym by vdytte of xij men or by his owen confession, and also yt be founde by vdytte of xij men or by his owen confession accordyng to the order of the Lawe that he is giltye of the pety treason murder or felony or of any accessory to any suche offence wherof he is so arrayned, that [than'] lyke judgement & execution shalbe gyven & done upon evy suche pson as though he had be no Sentuary pson nor had claymed or requyred the pryvylege of the same: And if any suche pson be lawfully acquyted of the pety treason murder or felony wherof he shalbe so endyted and arrayned, [than'] he shall be restored to the same Seyntuary out of the whiche he was taken, there to have the pryvylege of the same in lyke maner as he had before.

III.
Proceedings on the Trial of Offenders so forfeiting the Benefit of Sanctuary.

PROVYDED alway, that yf any pson beyng or abydyng in any Seyntuary as a Seyntuary pson, hereafter shall happen to be indyted for any maner of felony, supposed to be cōmytted by hym or her goyng oute of the same or any other Seyntuary, & cōmyttyng the same felony whiles that he or she so was a Seyntuary pson, he or she so beyng endyted of any suche felony supposed to be done wythout the Seyntuary, shall not be taken oute of the Seyntuary wherin the same pson shall than be resident, before that he or she be examyned therof by two of the Kyng's most honorable Counsaile or by foure Justice of Peace of the Shire where the Seyntuary is, wherin the pson endyted ys resydent, &

IV
Proceedings on Accusation of such Offenders, as having committed Offences out of their Sanctuary.

¹ then O.

² O. agrees in this reading; *query?* read 'of'

³ Interlined.

if the same pson so endited wythin iij dayes after the fyrst examination, do make suche prove as the sayde examyners by their dyscretions shall thynke sufficient that the same pson was in the Seyntuary at the tyme of the sayde felony cōmytted, [than '] he or she makynge suche proufe shalbe suffred to remayne, & be in the same Seyntuary wythout any extraction from the same, the sayde endytement or any thyng in this Acte above wrytton notwithstanding.

V.
Proviso for
Sanctuary-Men
pardoned, commit-
ting new Offences.

PROVYDED also that yf any pson whiche was at any tyme a Seyntuary pson for any petie treason murder or felony opteyne and have the Kynges Pardon & therby or otherwyse be at large and out of Sentuary discharged or purged of that offence or cause, wherfore the same pson toke Seyntuary and afterwarde do cōmytte other pety treason felony or manslaughter by chānce medley & not murder of malyce prepensed & therupon agayne take Sentuary for any suche pety treason felony or manslaughter by chaunce medley, The same pson shall have & enjoye the pryvylege of Sentuary for that his or her other offence of pety treason felony or manslaughter by chaunce medley as the same pson mought have had before the makynge of this acte, any thyng in the same Acte conteyned notwithstandyng.

VI.
Trial of Foreign
Pleas by Felons.

AND over this for more spedy trialls of murders & felonies, be yt enacted by auθhoryte aforesaid, that all maner of foreyne plees triable by the Countrey herafter to be pleaded by any pson or psones arrayned upon any endytement for any pety treason murder or felony shalbe forthwyth tryed before the same Justice afore whom suche psonnes shalbe arrayned & by the same Jurours of the same Countie that shall trie the pety Treason Murder or felony wherof he shalbe so arrayned wythout any further respytte or delaye in what so ever Countie or Counties place or places of this realme the matter of the same Plees be supposed or alleged, & that no pson arrayned for any Pety Treason Murder or Felony be from hensforthe admittid to any peremptory chalenge above the nombre of xx. This Acte to endure to the ende of the next Parliamente.

Felons may chal-
lenge peremptorily
only Twenty Jurors.
Continuance of Act.

VII.
Proviso for the
Privilege of
Sanctuary for
Offences of a
higher Nature.

PROVYDED alwayes that no pson or psones be herafter excluded or in any wyse hurtid to have & enjoye any pryvylege of Sentuary for any offence or offence beyng of any hier nature in the Lawe than the offence & causes specefied in this Acte be; but that evy pson & psones for suche offence of hier nature may have & enjoye privileges of Sentuary in as free & liball maner and after suche forme as they mought have do by the Lawes and Customes of the Realme afore the makynge of this Acte; any thing in this Acte to the contrary herof notwithstandyng.

CHAPTER XV.

AN ACTE concēnyng the pdon graunted to the Kynges Spūall Subiecte of the Pvynces of Cantbury for the Premunire.

Offences by the
Archbishops, &c.
against the Statutes
of Premunire.

THE KYNG oure Sovereign Lorde callyng to his blessed and most gracious remembrance that his good and loving subiecte the most Revene Father in God the Archebushop of Cantbury and other Bysshoppes, Suffraganes, Plattē and other Spūall psones of the Provynce of the Archebushopryche of Cantbury of this his Realme of Englonde & the Ministers under wrytten, whiche have exccysed practysed or executed in spūall Courtē & other spūall Jurysdictiones within the sayde Provynce, have fallen & incurred into dyvers daungers of his lawes by thinge done perpetrated & cōmytted contrary to the order of his lawes, & specially contrary to the fourme of the statute of Provysours Provisions & Premunire; & his Highnes havynge alwaye tender eye wyth Marcy and Pity and Cōpassion towarde his saide spūall subiecte myndyng of his highe goodnes and grete benygnyte so alwayes to ympart the same unto them as Justice beyng dayly admynystred all rigoure be excluded & the great and benevolent myndes of his saide subiecte largely and many tymes approved towards his Highnes, & spūally in there Convocaōn & Synode now presently beyng in the Chapyter House of the Monasry of Westm by correspondence of gratitude to them to be required: Of his mere mocion benygnyte & libalyte by authoryte of this his parliament [hath '] gyven and graunted his liball and free pardon to his said good & loving spūall Subiecte & the sayde mynysters & to evy of them to be had taken & enjoyed to & by them & evy of them by vtue of this p̄sent acte in maner and forme ensuyng, that is to wyte; The Kynges Highnes of his sayd benygnyte & highe libalyte in consideraōn that the saide Archebushop Bysshops & Clergie of the sayde Provynce of Cantbury in their sayde Convocaōn now beyng, have gyven & graunted to hym a Subsidey of one hundreth thousande pounde of lawfull money currant in this Realme, to be levyed and collected by the sayde Clergye at their prop costes and charges & to be payed in c̄teyne fourme specefied in there saide graunte therof, is fully & resolutely contentyd & pleasyd that yt be ordeyned establisshed & enacted by authoryte of this his sayde parliament, That the most Revene Father in God William Archebushop of Cantbury Metropolytayne & Prymate of all Englonde & all other Bysshoppes & Suffraganes Prelats Abbots Priours & their Conventē & evy pson of the same Conventē & Conventē Corporate & evy pson of the same Conventē Corporate Abbesses Prioresses & Religeous Nunnes & all other religeous & spūall psones, Deanes & Chapyters & other dignyties of Cathedrall & Collegiall Churches p̄bendaries Canons & Petie Canons Vicars & Clerke of the same & evy pson of the same, all Archedeacons Maysters Provostes p̄sidentē Wardeyns of Collegē & of Collegiate Churches, Maysters & Wardeyns of Hospitallē all felowes, brethren, scolers, prestes & spūall conductē & evy of the same & all Vicars Genall of Diocys, Chauncellours Cōmyssaries officysalls & Deanes rurallē & all Ministers herafter genally rehersed of any spūall Courte or Courtē wythin the sayd p̄vynce of Cantbury, that is to saye; All Juges Advocatē Registers & Scribes Proctours constituted to judgementē and apparitours & all other whiche wythin the sayde p̄vynce of the Archebushopryche of Cantbury at any tyme hertofore have admynystred exccysed practysed or executed in any jurisdictiones wythin the sayde p̄vynce as officers or ministers of the said Courtes; or have byne mynysters or executors to the exccyse or admynystacion of the same & all & synguler polytyke bodies spūall in any maner wyse corporated & all psones Vicars Curatē Chauntrie

In Consideration of
the Subsidey of
£100,000, granted
by the Clergy of
Canterbury, the
King grants his
general Pardon to
the Clergy, &c. of
that Province, for
all Offences against
the said Statutes of
Premunire.

' then O.

' have O.

Prest^r Stypendaries & all & evy pson & psones sp^uall of the Clargie of the saide provynce of Can^tbury in this p^sent Acte of pdon hereafter not excepted or to the cont^ry not provyded for, by what so ever name or surname name of dygnyte p^remynence or office they or any of them be or ys named or called the successours heires executours & admynstratours of them & of evy of them, shalbe by aucthoryte of this p^sent pardon acyuted pardoned released & dyscharged ageynst his Highnes his heires successours & executours & evy of them of all & all maner offenc^e contemptes & trespass^e comytte^d or done ayenst all & singuler Statute & Statutes of provisours p^rvisions & premunire & evy of them, & of all forfeitures & titles that may growe to the Kyng^e Highnes by reason of any of the same Statute, & of all & singuler trespass^e wrong^e decept^e mysdemeanours forfaytures penalties & proffyt^e s^omes of money, peynes of dethe, paynes corporall & pecunyarie as gen^lly of all other thing^e causes quarell^e suytes judgement^e & executions in this p^sent Acte hereafter not excepted nor forprysed whiche may be or can be by his Highnes in any wyse or by any meanes pardoned, before & to the tenth daye of the moneth of Marche in the xxijth yere of his most noble reign, to evy of his sayde lovyng Subject^e that is to saye; To the sayde Archebusshop & other the sayde Bysshoppes, Suffreganes, Prelates, Abbott^e, Priours & Convent^e & evy pson of the same Convent^e & Convent^e Corporate & evy pson of the same Convent^e Corporate, Abbesses Prioresses, Nunnes & sp^uall psons in dignytie & all other religeous & sp^uall psons Deanes Chapi^ts Prebendaryes, Canons, pety Canons, Vicars chorall, & Clerke^e, Archedeacons, Maisters, Provostes, p^rsident^e Wardeyns, Felowes, Brethern, Scolers, Preest^e & sp^uall Conduct^e, Chauncellours, Vicars gen^l of Diocesis, Comyssaries officyalls, Deanes rurall^e all Judges, Advocat^e, Regysters & Scribes, Proctours & Apparytours, which have admynstred practised or executed any jurysdiccion in any sp^uall Courte wythin the saide provynce & to the saide polytyke bodies, sp^uall psones vicars, curates, chantry preest^e, stipendaryes & to all & evy pson & psons sp^uall of the Clergie of the saide provynce & to all & evy other pson [or '] psones before named.

ALSO the Kyng^e Highnes ys contentyd That yt be enacted by authoryte of this present parliament that this saide free pardon shalbe as good & effectual in the lawe to evy of his sayde sp^uall Subject^e of the sayd Provynce & to evy of them & to the sayde mynsters & every of them & to all & evy of the saide bodies corporate & other psons before named & to evy of them by these gen^ll wordes before rehersed in all thyng^e whiche be not hereafter in this p^sent acte excepted, as the sayde pardon shulde have bene yf all offenc^e contempt^e forfaytures causes matters suyte quarell^e judgement^e executions penalties, & all other thyng^e not hereafter excepted had ben particularly singularly & playnly pardoned named rehersed & specefyed by prop or expres wordes & names in their kyndes, natures & qualites in word^e & termes therunto requysyt in the same pardon; & that his saide Subject^e hereafter not excepted nor any of them their sayde mynsters successours, heyres, executours nor admynstratours of any of them, nor any of them nor any of the sayde bodies corporat, be nor shalbe sued vexed nor inquyeted in their bodies goodes landes nor catalls for any maner matter cause contempte, mysdemeanour forfayture trespas offence or any other thyng suffred done or comytte^d before the sayde tenth daye of Marche ayenst the Kyng^e Highnes, his crowne, prerogatyve, lawes, statute or dignyte, but onely for suche causes, matters & offenc^e as be specially & playnly rehersed in the exceptions, forpryses, & p^rvisions in this p^sent pardon hereafter mencyned & for none other; any statute or statute, lawes, customes, use or p^rsydent hertofore made or used to the cont^ry in any wyse notwythstondyng.

II.
This Pardon shall be as effectual as if the several Offences were specified.

ALSO the Kyng^e's Highnes of his bounteous libalyte by aucthoryte of this p^sent parliament graunteth & frely gyveth unto his saide sp^uall Subject^e & their sayde Mynsters that ys to saye; To the sayde Archebusshop & all other the sayde Bysshoppes Suffreganes, Prelatt^e Abbott^e, Priours, Convent^e, Abbesses, Prioresses Nunnes & sp^uall psones in dygnyte & all other relygeous & sp^uall psones, Deanes, Chapi^ts, p^rbendaryes, Canons pety Canons, Vicars Chorall & Clerke^e Archedeacons, Maisters, Provostes, p^rsydent^e Wardeyns, Fellowes, Brethern, Scolers, Prest^e sp^uall Conduct^e Chauncellours, Vicars gen^l of Diocesis, Comyssaries Officyalls, Deanes Rurall^e, Judg^e, Advocat^e, Regysters, Scribes, Proctours & Apparytours, bodies corporate & polytyke bodies sp^uall, psons Vicars, Curatt^e, Chauntry Prest^e, stypendaryes & to all other psones sp^uall men & women of the Clargye or Sp^ualyte of the sayd provynce & to evy of them all suche goodes catalls fynes, yssues, profett^e, ann^ucyament^e, forfaytures and s^omes of money by any of them forfayted whiche to his Highnes do or shulde belonge or apperteyne by reason of any offence, contempte, mysdemeanour, trespas, matter, cause or quarell, suffred done or comytte^d by them or any of them before the sayde xth daye of Marche whiche be not hereafter specyally & playnly forprised & excepted in this p^sent acte of pardon: And that all & evy of the sayde sp^uall subject^e & their sayde Mynsters & all & evy of the sayde bodies corporate & other psones before named, may by hymselfe or his or their attorney or attorneys accordyng to the lawes of this Realme, pleade & mynster this p^sent Acte, and free Pardon for his or their dyscharge of & for evy thyng, that is therby pardoned wythout any fee or other thyng therfore in any wyse payeng to any pson or psones for pledyng, wrytyng, or entre of Judgement or for any other cause con^onyng the same, but onely xij d. to the Clerke that shall entre the plee matter or judgement for his or their dyscharge in that behalfe; any Statute or use to the cont^ry notwythstondyng.

III.
Pardon of all Fines and Forfeitures upon such Offences.

Pardon pleadable without Fee.

AND FURTHERMORE the Kyng^e Highnes ys contentyd that yt be enacted by aucthoryte of this p^sent parliament that his saide free pardon in all maner Court^e of his Lawes & ells where shalbe reputed demed juged allowed and taken as well in the Wordes & Clauses of the Exceptions & Forpryses specefyed in this p^sent pardon & acte, as in all & singuler the other clauses, wordes, & sentenc^e mencioned & rehersed in the sayde free pardon, most benefycially & avaylably to all & singuler his saide Subject^e & to evy of the sayde bodyes corporate & polytyke bodyes, sp^uall & to evy pson sp^uall of the sayde Clargye & Sp^ualtie & to theyre sayde Mynsters & Offycers & to all other psones afore named & to evy of them & to the Successours, Heires, Executours & [Mynstratours '] of evy of them & most strongly

IV.
This Pardon shall be construed most beneficially.

¹ and O.

* Administratours O.

in barre & dyscharge ayenst his Hignes, his Heirs Successors & Executours in evy thyng, wythout obstacle chalgence or other delaye what so evy yt be, to be made pleded objected or alleged by the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde his Heyres Successours or Executours or by his or any of theire Genall Attorney or Attorneys or by any other pson or psones for his Highnes or any of his Heyres Successours or Executours.

V.
Penalty on any
Process for Fines,
&c. pardoned.

AND FURTHERMORE yt ys enacted by the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde & by aucthoryte of this p̄sent parliament, that yf any Officer or Clerke of any of his [Highe'] Courtes comonly called the Kynges Benche, Chauncy & comen Place or of his Exchequer or any other Officer or Clerke of any other of his Courtes wythin this Realme, after the feast of Ester next comyng make out or wryghte oute any maner of Wryttes or other p̄cesse or any extract or other p̄cepte wherby any pson or psones of his sayde Subjecte or any of the sayde Bodyes Corporate or Polytyke, Bodies Sp̄uall or any of them shalbe in any wyse arrested attached dystreyned s̄momed or otherwyse vexed troubled or greved in his or theyre bodyes, lande, tenent, goodes or catall or in any of them, for or because of any maner of thyng acquyted pardoned released or dyscharged by this p̄sent acte of free pardon, he so offending & therof lawfully condempned shall yelde and paye for recompence therof to the partie so greved or offendyd treble damages accompted as parcell of those damages all costes of the sute: And nev̄theles all & synguler suche wrytte, proces, extract & p̄ceptes after the sayde feast of Ester to be made for or upon any maner thyng acquyted pardoned released or dyscharged by this p̄sent acte of free pardon shalbe utly voyde & of none effecte.

VI.
Exception for
Offences of High
Treason, Sacrilege,
Felonies, &c.

Outlawries.

EXCEPTED alwayes & forprysed oute of this pardon all maner of highe treasons, all prepensed & voluntary murders, all robberyes of Churches & Robberyes done upon or to mennes psones all other felonyes & robberyes by the comen lawe of felonous takyng of Money goodes & catalles above the valewe of xx s. all felonous brennyng of houses, all carnall ravyssement of Women, all rasyng of Recordes, all outlaryes of highe treasons & all maner of felonyes other then felonyes to the sayde valewe of xx s. or under that s̄ome: And that all other outlawryes had or pmulged upon or ageynst any of the Kynges sayde Subjecte for any cause not beyng treason murder or felony above the sayde s̄ome of xx s. to be pardoned by the genall wordes of this pardon aforsayde, so alwey that the same sayde Subjecte & evy of them so beyng outlawed stande to ryght to answeere or satsfy the party at whose sute he ys outlawed accordyng to the lawes of this realme.

VII.
Exception for
Actions of Quare
Impedit, &c.

Ravishment of
Wards, Waste in
Woods, &c.

Alienations and
Gifts in Mortmain;

Intrusions;

Throwing down
Crosses, &c.

Accounts and
Arrears;

Homages, Reliefs;
Escapes of Felons;
Recognisances;
Forfeitures accrued
on Penal Statutes;

Issues forfeited,
&c. above 120 s.

ALSO excepted & forprysed out of this pardon all titles and actions of Quare Impedit, & Titles of p̄sentacions Donations & Collacions to Benefyces & other promotions Sp̄uall, whiche the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde hathe or ys intituled to have other then be growen shulde or myght growe unto our sayde Sovereign Lorde by force or meane of any statute or statut of Provysours, provysions or p̄munyre. And also excepted & forprysed out of this pardon all ravyssement of the Kynges Wardes, all Wastes of the Kynges Woodes in his Forest Park & Chaces, all Conceylment of Customes & Subse-dyes, all Ryotte, Rowtes & unlawfull assembles, comytted & done, above the number of xx psones. And also except all maner of Alienacions & Gyftes ynto Mortmayne & all Alienations Gyftes Assignement Wylles & Lymytations of Uses of any Manours Landes, Tenent Rent Annytes & other Heredytament to the use of any maner of Mortmayne & all intrusions had made or done in or into any Manours Landes Tenent or other heredytament sythen the feast of the Natyvyte of our Lorde God in the xxijth yere of the reign of our said Sovereign Lorde; & also all offence comytted & done by diggyng downe or castyng downe of any crosse or crosses whiche stode or wer sette in any Comon or Highe Waye or Wayes & all and synguler dettes other than dette growyng upon recognysaunce beyng all redy forfayted for surety of the peace or for apparaunce at any daye or place. And excepted & forprysed out of this pardon all accompt & all accyons sutes & ympetitions for the same accompt & arrerage of accompt & for the sayde dette or any of them hereby excepted & forprysed all homages & releffes all wylfull escapes as well of Convict as of other psones; dette whiche wer due to the most noble Kyng of famous memory Kyng Henry the vijth or to any pson or psones to his use by any Condemnation recognysaunce obligation or otherwyse, all & singuler those forfaytures due to our Sovereign Lorde Kyng Henry the vijth by any penall Statute or Statute whiche be convytd into the nature of dette by judgment or by agreement of the offendours before the sayde xth daye of Marche & all forfaytures & other penalties & proffytte growen or due by reason of any offence or acte comytted or done cont̄ry to any statute or statut or cont̄ry to the comon lawe, wherof any seysure is made or any information geven in the Kynges Exchequer, or any sute commensed before the sayde xth daye of Marche, or wherof the Kynges Highnes by his byll signed or otherwyse hath made any gyfte or assignement to any of his s̄vaunte, other then suche actions sutes forfaytures, penalties & proffytte growen or due or whyche might growe or be due to the Kynges Highnes by reason of any offence, contempe or acte comytted or done cont̄ry to the saide Statute of provysours, provysions, & p̄munyre or any of them. And also excepted all yssues forfayted fynes, am̄cyament affered, taxed, sette, extreted or judged sevally or particularly extendyng above the s̄ome of Cxx s. & that all & synguler other Fynes aswell fynes p̄ licencia concordandi as other, & all other yssues & am̄cyament aswell reall as other whiche sevally or particularly extende not above the sayde s̄ome of Cxx s. whether they be totted or not totted taken to the charge of the Shyryff or not taken to his charge extreted or not extreted, whether they be tornyd into dette or nat dette & not beyng levyd nor receyvdy by any Shireff or Shireffe, Baylyff, Mynysters or other Offyces, shalbe fully clerely & playnly pardoned & dyscharged to evy of the Kynges Subjecte before rehersed ageynst the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde his Heires & Successours for ever.

VIII.
Sheriffs acquitted
of Fines, &c. so
pardoned, &c.

AND yt ys further enacted by the aucthoryte aforsayde, that in case yt be objected to any Shyryff or Shyryffe or other accomptaunte in the Kynges Courte of his Exchequer or in any other his Courte, that any Shireff or Shireffe or other Offyces accomptaunte hath or have receyvdy or taken any suche fynes, issues, or am̄cyament before pardoned released or acquyted, that than evy suche Shireff & Shireffe & other Accomptaunte shalbe dyscharged relesed pardoned & acquyted therof by his or there othe wythout any further tryall in that behalf.

PROVYDED always that this Acte of free pardon shall not in any wyse extende or be p̄judyciall or avaylable in any thyng to the Reᵛende father in God John Archebissshop of Develyn nowe beyng in the Kyngē Lande & Domynton of Irelande nor shall in any wyse extende to pardon discharge release or acqute the Bysshop of Hereford; nor shall extende or be bn̄ficiall to Peter Ligham Clerke, John Baker Clerke, Adam Travers Clerke, Robt Clyff Clerke, Rowland Phyllips & Thomas Pelles Clerke.

IX.
Proviso against
the Archbishop of
Dublin and others.

PROVYDED also that this Acte of Pardon shall not extende nor be p̄judyciall to the Kyng oure Soᵛeign Lorde, his Heires or Successours in any thyng conc̄nyng or towchyng his right & title of Dissolucion of the Colledge beyng in the Uniūrsyte of Oxford cōenly called the Cardynallē Colledge, which was lately founded by the late Reᵛend father in God Thomas late Cardynall & Archebusshop of Yorke; nor conc̄nyng the Kyngē Right & Title to the scite of the same Colledg nor shall extende or be in any wyse bn̄fyciall or avaylable to the Deane and Chanons of the same Colledge or any of them in any thyng conc̄nyng the Kyngē rightes & titles in all Manours Lordshippes Landē and Tentē Advousons Churches p̄sonagē & other Heredytamentē of the sayde Colledge or any of them.

X.
Proviso in favour of
the King's Title,
on Dissolucion of
Cardinal's Colledge,
Oxford.

PROVYDED also that Allowaunce shalbe had to the Clergye of the sayde provynce of Cant̄bury out of the said sōme of one hundrethe thowsande poundē of all & singuler suche sōmes of money as shalbe reasonably taxed & assessed to be payde by the p̄sons before named beyng fully excepted & forprysed out & from the benefytt of thys free pardon that ys to saye, the sayd Archebusshop of Develyn & the sayde Bysshop of Hereford & the sayde Peter Ligham, John Baker, Adam Travers, Robt Clyff, Rowlande Phyllips & Thomas Pelles, because that they & ev̄y of them shall not be contrybutors nor charged to the payment of the sayde sōme of one hundreth thousand poundē.

XI.
Proviso as to Sums
to be paid by the
said Archbishop of
Dublin.

PROVYDED also that this Acte of free pardon shall not extende or be in any wyse benefyciall to any Clerke or other p̄son of the sayde Clergye or Sp̄ualtie beyng in the sayde xth daye of Marche in the Custodye of the sayde Archebusshop or of any other Ordenary of the sayde provynce as a p̄son attaynted or convicted by the Lawes of this Realme of any murder felony or other cryme or offence for or conc̄nyng delyᵛaunce out of the sayde convict prison tyll that he shall have made his purgation accordyng to the lawes or customes used in that behalff or that he be therof discharged by the Kyngē pardon or other lawfull meane.

XII.
Proviso against
Clerks convict of
Murder, Felony,
&c.

(¹) PROVYDED always that this Acte shall not extende nor in any wyse be bn̄fyciall or avaylable to any sp̄uall p̄son, sp̄uall body corporated or polytyke or other sp̄uall p̄son havyng any Dignyte, Benefyce, Promotion or other Sp̄uall Lyvelode wythin the provynce of Yorke, other then to ev̄y of them whiche by his or their particuler obligation to be made in due & p̄fyt fourme of the lawe accordyng to the effecte of a Note or Mynute under wrytton do bynde hym or them self before the last day of May next cōmyng in c̄tayn reasonable sōme of Money not excedyng the sōme of two yeres valewe of his or their dignyties, benefyces, p̄motions, or other sp̄uall lyvelode beyng or lyeng wythin the sayde provynce of Yorke to Sir Bryan Tuke Knyght, Treasurer of the Kyngē most honorable chamber, Crystofer Hales the Kyngē gen̄all attorney & Baldwyne Malett the Kyngē solicytour or to the ov̄ lyvers or over lyver of them or to any other lyke Tresorer Attourney or Solitour for the tyme beyng or to any two of them to be payde to the Kyngē use upon certeyn condicions specefyed in the sayde note or mynute, the whiche note or mynute herafter ensueth. Nov̄int univ̄si p̄ p̄sentes me Johem A. de T. in Com̄ Midd̄ clicum teneri & firmit̄ obligari Briano Tuke milite Thesaurario Camere d̄ni Regis, Cristofero Hales, gen̄ali Attornato ejusdem d̄ni Regis et Baldewino Malett, Solicitatori ip̄ius d̄ni Regis in libris legalis monete Anglie solvend̄ eidem Briano Cristofero & Baldewino aut eoꝝ uni exeꝝ vel assign̄ suis ad usum d̄ni Regis in festo S̄ci Bertholemei apostoli proxi futuꝝ post dat̄ p̄sentiū ad q̄m quidem soluꝝōem &c. In cuj̄ rei testimoniū &c. Dañ die anno regni d̄ni Henrici octavi dei ḡra Angt & Francie Regis fidei defensoris & d̄ni Hib̄niæ.

XIII.
This Act shall not
extend to any of the
Clergy, &c. of the
Province of York,
unless upon their
becoming bounden
to pay certain Sums
to the Collectors of
the Subsidy in the
Form here specified.

The condicion of this obligac̄ōn is suche that where the most Reᵛende Father in God Wyllyam Archebusshop of Cant̄bury, Metropolitane & Prymate of all Englonde and other prelates & the Clergy of the provynce of Cant̄bury in their Synodall Convocac̄ōn begon in the Cathedrall Church of Seynte Paule of London in the fyfte daye of November in the yere of oure Lorde God M. D. xxix & lately for certayne urgent causes proroged unto the Chaptyer House set wythin the Monastery of Seynte Peter of Westm̄ have graunted to our saide Soᵛeign Lorde the Kyng a Subsedy of one hundreth thowsande poundē of currant money wythin this Realme to be levyed & collected of the goodes & possessions eccl̄iasticall of the same provynce & to be payde to oure said Soᵛeign Lorde in fyve yeres from & after the annunciac̄ōn of oure Lady Seynt Mary last past in c̄tayne forme specefyed in the graunte of the same subsedy. Iff the before bounden Jhon A. his executours or assignes do paye or cause to be payde to the Collectour or Collectours of suche subsedy as herafter shalbe graunted to the Kyngē Highnes by the Bysshops & other Prelatē & the Clergye of the provynce of Yorke in the Synodall Convocacion of the same Bisshops Platē & clergye to be holden or kept in the same provynce, as mouche & as many of all & synguler those sōmes of money which shalbe assyded taxed & sette for & upon the sayde John A. or for & upon those sp̄uall dignyties benefyces lyvelode & other sp̄uall possessions & promotions whiche the same John A. now hathe in the same p̄vynce of Yorke as by the same John A. or his exeꝝ shalbe due to be payde accordyng to the forme & effecte of the same graunte herafter to be made; And in case that no suche Subsedy shalbe graunted to the Kyng our Soᵛeign Lorde by the said Bisshops Prelates & Clergy of the saide provynce of Yorke before the Feast of Seynt Michaell tharchaungell next cōmyng, or that a Subsedy shalbe graunted to the Kyng by the same Bisshops Prelates & Clergy before the same feast, which Subsedy shall not extende or amounte to suche lyke rate & portion for the provynce of Yorke in comparyson of the sayde sōme of one hundreth thousand poundes currant money of Englonde now graunted unto the Kyngē Highnes by the sayde Clergy of the provynce of Cant̄bury as the Subsedy last graunted to his Highnes by the Platē & Clergy of the Provynce of Yorke in their Convocacion begon the xxijth daye of Marche in the yere

¹ The following Proviso is in a Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

of our Lorde M. D. xxij & afterwarde proroged to Westm̄ was in comparyson to the rate & porcion of the Subsedy graunted to his Highnes by the plates & Clergy of the provynce of Cantbury in their Convocacon begon at Pawles Church in London the vth daye of November the yere of our Lorde M. D. xxix, Then if the sayde John A. or his executours do paye or cause to be payde to the Treasurer of the Kynges chamber for the tyme beyng for all his sayde spūall dignytes, benefices, lyvelode & other spūall possessions & promotions beyng or lyeng in the sayde provynce of Yorke, souche & lyke sōmes of money after the rates of the yerly values of the same his spūall dignytes benefices, lyvelode, possessions & pmocions as the same John A. or any other spūall pson or spūall body corporated or polytyke shall pay, for & in contrybution to the payment of the sayde subsedy of one hundreth thousand poundes graunted by the sayde Clergy of the sayde provynce of Cantbury for other spūall dignyties benefices, lyvelode & other spūall possessions & pmotions beyng of lyke yerlely valewes & beyng or lyeng wythin the same Provynce of Cantbury & in the same feastes wythin the sayd fyve yeres to be payde, in whiche the sayde Subsedy of one hundreth thowsande poundes ys graunted to be payde, [than'] this p̄sent obligation shalbe voyde & of none effecte or ellē it shall stande in full strengthe & vtue.

CHAPTER XVI.

AN ACTE conc̄nyng the p̄don graunted to the Kynges Temporall Subiecte for the Premunyre.

General Pardon to all the Laity for all Offences against the Statutes of Premunire.

THE KYNG our Sovereign Lorde havynge alway most tender zeale favour & affection unto his most lovyng Temporall & Lay Subiecte of this his Realme of Englonde & of Wales, Cales & Marches of the same & inwarly remembryng the manyfolde greate offence transgressions & contempte p̄pet̄ted cōmytted & done by dyvers & many of his sayde Temporall & Laye Subiecte ayenst his Highnes his Corowne regally & jurysdiction royall cont̄ry to the Statute of provysions provisours & p̄munyre, by reason wherof they so offendyng have incurred into the daungers & penalites of the same Statute in suche wyse that yf his Highnes wolde attempte or pursue those his sayde Temporall & Laye Subiecte by the proces & course of his lawes they shulde therby not onely forfayte & lose their londē teitē goodes & catalles but also they shulde be out of his gr̄ciouse p̄teccōn; His Royall Majestye moved wyth most tender pyte love & compassion & not myndyng to use & extende all & singuler his penall lawes upon his Subiecte but as consideration shall move his Grace, so in parte or in hole to remyt & mytygate the rygour of the same, Of his mere motion & of his hye benygnyte specyall grace pitie & liberalyte hath geven & graunted & by aucthorite of this p̄sent parliament gyveth & graunteth to all & synguler his Temporall & Laye Subiecte & Temporall bodies polytyke & corporated & to ev̄y of them his most gracious gen̄hall & free pardon of & for all & all maner offence transgressions & contempte cōmytted perpetrated or done ayenst the sayd Statutes of provysours, provisions & p̄munyre or any of them before the thirtieth day of Marche in the xxijth yere of his most noble reign, & all forfaytures penalties judgements execucons & peynes for the sayde offence transgressions & contempte & ev̄y of them.

II. All Prosecutions for such Offences declared void.

AND furthermore be yt enacted by the aucthorite of this p̄sent parliament that all and singuler processes, sute, prosecutions & ympetitions in any wyse herafter to be awarded or made ageynst any of his sayde Temporall Subiecte or agaynst any of the saide Temporall bodies polytyke & corporated for or upon any of the sayde offence transgressions or contempte cōmytted or done before the sayd xxx day of Marche shalbe utt̄ly voyde & of none effecte.

CHAPTER XVII.*

AN ACTE conc̄nyng the Duke of Rychemond.

(¹)

Grant of divers Honours, Castles, Lordships, Rents, and other Hereditaments to Henry Duke of Richmond and Somerset; with such Liberties, &c. as Edmond late Earl of Richmond, John late Duke of Somerset, or Margaret late Countess of Richmond had.

IN MOSTE humble wise beseceth your Highnes your humble true and feithfull Subgiēt Henry Duke of Richmond and Som̄set; That yt may please the same your Highnes of your most habundaunte grace with the assente of the Lordis spūall and temporall and the Cōmunes in this p̄sente parliament assembled and by the aucthorite of the same to geve and graunte unto your said Subgiēt and to the heires of his body lawfully begotton the honours castelles lordshippes londē teitē rentē rev̄sions patronages and advowsons of Abbyes Pories Churches, Chapelles, Chauntries, Knyghte Fees, Villeyns with ther Sequeles Parkes Chaces Warrens Libties Franchises, Leetes, Lawdayes, Wrekkyes of the See, Wayfes, Strayes and all other Hereditamente with thapp̄ten^{ncē} under wrytten and ensuyng, That is to saye; The Lordshippes or Manours of Cotyngnam Rastall Langton and Cristall with thapp̄ten^{ncē} in the Countie of Yorke; the Castelles Lordshippes and Manours of Frampton, Wykes, Skyrbek, Washingbourghe, Ledenham, Fulbek, Boston Jeserhall Tattyshall otherwise Tatterishall, Este Depyng, West Depyng, Burne, and Byllyngburgh with thapp̄ten^{ncē} in the Countie of Lyncoln; the Sookes of Kyrton Munby and Gayton with thapp̄ten^{ncē} in the same Countie of Lyncoln; the Castelles Lordshippes and Manours of Collyweston Thorp̄ Thorpewaterville Achurch, Byllyng magna Oveston Chapell Brampton Eydon Maxsey and Thorpyll with thapp̄ten^{ncē} yn the Countie of Norhampton; the Lordship and Manour of Wrastlyngworth with the app̄ten^{ncē} in the Countie of Bedford; the Manours of Bassingborne and Orwell with thapp̄ten^{ncē} yn the Countie of Cambrige; the Hundredes of Chelford, Wylforde, Chevell, Flendysssh and Staplehowe with thapp̄ten^{ncē} yn the same Countie of Cambrige; the Manours and Lordshippes of Cheston otherwyse called Chesthunte, Tydburst Kendall and Maydcrofte with thapp̄ten^{ncē} in the Countie of Hertford; the Manour of Bedhampton with thapp̄ten^{ncē} yn the Countie of Southampton; the Lordshippes and

* This and the additional Chapters of this Session which follow are now for the first Time printed. Former Printed Collections of the Acts of this Year ended with Chapter XVI.

¹ then O.

² To the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde O.

Manours of Lammersh and Colnewalke with thapp'ten'ncē yn the Countie of Essex; the Lordshīp and Manour of Canforde and the Castell of Corffe otherwyse called Corffe Castell, the Ile of Purbek, the Londē called Whiteslondes yn Pole and the Manours of Ryme intrinē and Ryme extrinē with thapp'ten'ncē yn the Countie of Dorset; and the Lordshippes and Manours of Curryryvell Quenes Camell, Martok Kyngesbury Langporte Esteover Langport Westover Stoke Underhampden Shepton Malet Inglescombe with Welton Midsomer Norton Laverton Westharp'tre Faryngton Gurney Melton Faconbrige with all theyre app'ten'ncē yn the Countie of Somset; the Hundredes of Stone Cattishashey Abdyke Bulston and Herthorn with thapp'ten'ncē yn the saide Countie of Somset; the Castelles Lordshippis Honours and Manours of Torriton Manour Fremyngton Mano' Bovytracy Sandeford Peverell Mano' Aler de Peverell, the Borowe or Burgh of Sandford Peverell, the Manour of Com'tyn and the Borowe of Com'tyn, the Mano' of Wyncletracy, the Bourgh of Southmolton, the Mano' of Barnestaple Langacre Blackburn Boty Holbeton Flete and Hollesworthy with thapp'ten'ncē yn the Countie of Devonshire; the Hundredes of South Molton and Fremyngton with thapp'ten'ncē in the said Countie of Devoñ; the Lordshīp and Manour of Dertford with thapp'ten'ncē in the Countie of Kent; the Hundredē of Wacchellingstone and Litlefelde otherwyse called the Hundredē of Chidlington and Lichefeld with thapp'ten'ncē in the said Countie of Kente; the Castell of Penb̄ with thapp'ten'ncē in the Countie of Glouč; the Lordshippes and Manours of Kendall Lonesdall Wyresdale Marton and Kyrby in Kendale and the Borowe of Kyrby Kendale with thapp'ten'ncē in the Counties of Westm̄land, Lancaster and Yorke with all their membres and app'ten'ncē whatsoever they be; the Manours and Lordshippis of Dalbery & Dalbery Lees and Wraxworth with thapp'ten'ncē yn the Countie of Derby; the Lordshīp and Mano' of Rydlyngton with thapp'ten'ncē yn the Countie of Rutlond; the Manour of Dartwiche with thapp'ten'ncē in the Countie of Worcestre; the Mano' of Walsall with thapp'ten'ncē in the Countie of Staff; the Manoure of Swaffham Ormesby and Lenū Epi with thapp'ten'ncē yn the Countie of Norff; and the Manours of Bere and Pennalen with thapp'ten'ncē in the Countie of Penbrok; and the Manours of Escoyde and Gwynnyonythe yn the Countie of Cardigan, with all ther membres and app'ten'ncē whatsoeᵛ they be; the Castelles Lordshippes and Manours of Lyons called the Castell of Holt with the Towne of Lyons otherwyse called Villa Leonū Bromfeld Yale Burton Pykehill Sassewyke Rydley Iscoide Hemer Manner Hewlyngton Cobham Almour Cobham Iscoyde Estclushame Egloscle Ruyabon Abondbury Dymill prepoč Moreton Fabrož with Coide Xpionneth Mynera Wrexham Bedwall Yale Escaeŷ Yale Ragtia Yale prepoč Glyn Percus Dymill Percus Eyton Parcus Sandforde and Oscleston with all ther app'ten'ncē in the Countie of Chester Flyntshire North Wales, and the Marches of the same; and the Castelles Lordshippes and Manours of Chirke and Chirkland and the Towne of Chirke Isclawith Glyn Lliongollen Moughaunt Kenlichryng Careghonna Morigh'unt Preposiŷ Kenlech p̄poč Glyn Foreste Kenlleighowen with all ther app'ten'ncē yn North Wales aforaide; and the Castelles Lordshippes and Manours of Deffren cloyde with Ruthyn and the Towne of Ruthyn Doggevelyn Llaimgh Collyon; the office of Eschetourshīp and Coll Hyett with thapp'ten'ncē yn North Wales aforaide with all ther membres and app'ten'ncē whatsoeᵛ they bee: And the Rev'cion of the Mesuage or Mansion called Colde Herbroughe sette within the Citie of London whiche George Erle of Shropshire now holdeth for ŷme of his lyfe of the graunte of your Highnes, the rev'cion therof after the dethe of the saide Erle to your Highnes and to your heires belongyng: Eight poundes to be pceyved yerely of the ferme or fee ferme of the Men of the Towne of Basyngstoke yn the said Countie of Southampton at the ŷmes of Seynte Michael Tharchangell and Thannunciačōn of our Lady the Virgin by even porcions to be payde. Six poundes to be pceyved yerly of the ferme or fee ferme of the Men of the Towne of Andever in the said Countie of Southt at the ŷmes aforaide. Fyfty Poundē to be taken yerely of the ferme or fee ferme of the Chanons of Waltham Holy crosse yn the saide Countie of Essex to be payed by the handes of the Abbott and Chanons of the Monas'ty there and ther successours at the Feastē aforaide by even porcions; xj li. xij d. to be taken yerely of the fee ferme of the Towne of Stratford in the said Countie of Essex at the ŷmes abovesaid to be payde by evon porcions; viij li. to be taken yerly of the ferme or fee ferme of the Towne of Mylborne Porte in the saide Countie of Somset at the ŷmes abovesaide to be payde by even porcions; xx li. to be taken yerly of the Priour and Convente of Bathe of the ferme or fee ferme of Barton Regis otherwyse called Kyngē Barton w'oute the Citie of Bath yn the said Countie of Somset at the saide Feastē by evon porcions; lxij s. iiij d. to be taken yerely of the Rente ferme or fe ferme of the Towne or Mano' of Iden in the Countie of Sussex at the ŷmes abovesaide by even porcions; xxx li. yerly to be paide of the ferme or fee ferme of the Towne of Cirensestre yn the Countie of Glouč at the ŷmes aforaide. And ij s. ij d. yerly to be paide of the ferme or fee ferme of Ramsey in the Countie of Hunt at the ŷmes aforaide. And all and singuler Londis Teñtē Rentē Milles Rev'cions and ŷvices fee fermes annuities offices fees Bailliwykē Knyghtē Fees Advowsons and Patronagē of Abbies Pories Hospitalles Colleges Churches Vicaries Chapelles Chaunties Prebendis Porcions or Benefices of Churches whatsoeᵛ they be and nōiacions gyftes and p̄sentacions to the same; and parkes chases forrestē warrens tolles markettē fayres mynes of lede tynne iron and cole Quarreis of Stone woodes underwoodis dammes waters fyssheryes marescis Courtē leetis view of Franke plege weyfes streyes deodandes goodis wayvede wapentakē hundredis wrekkē of the See and the goodis of the fellons fugetives waviatē and the goods and catallis of all Men owtelawde dampned atteynted or convicted, the goodis and catallis of fellons of theme selfe outelawde or put in exigente for felony, the goodis of all wymen weyved, the yere day and waste of all londis and tētitē of fellons and owtlawde and weyved p̄sons, villens with ther sequelys begotton and to begotton, and all other pfettis cōmodities and hereditamentē what soever they bee aswell within the honours lordshippes castelles manours townes villages and hamlettē afore specified happenyng or growyng, or of any ten'nte or reciaunt w'in any of theme, as also within Cotyngnam Rascall Langton and Crystall yn the said Countie of Yorke Frampton Wykes Skyrbek Kyston Munby Gayton Walsingburghe Ledenhame Fulbek Boston Jersehall Taterishall otherwyse called Tattysshall Estdepyng Westdepyng Burne and Billingburgh yn the said Countie of Lincoln; Colyweston Thorp̄ Thorpwaterville Acchurch Billyng magna Oveston Chapellbrampton Eydon Maxhey and Thorpyll in the said Countie of Northampton; Wrastlingworth yn the saide Countie of Bedford; Basyngbourn Orwell Wilford Chelforde Chevill Flendishe and Staplehowe in the saide Countie of Cantebr; Chesthunte Tydburste Kendall and Maydecrofte yn the saide Countie of Hertf; Bedhampton Basynstoke and Andover yn the saide Countie of Southē; Waltham S̄ce Crucis Lammarshe Stratford and Colnewarke yn the saide Countie of Essex; Canford Corf Castell and the Ile of Purbek Ryme intrinē Ryme extrinē yn the said Countie of Dorset; Bath Stone Catishassey Currirevell Abdyke Bulston Quenes Camell Martok Kyngesbury Horthorn Langport Estover Langport Westover Milborn Porte Stoke Underhampden Shipton Malet Inglescombe Welton with Midsomer Norton Laverton Westharp'tre Faryngton Gurney and Melton Faconbrige in the said Countie of Somset; Torryngton Framyngton Bovy Tracy Sandford Paverell Burgh of Sandford Peverell Aler Peverell Comertyn the Burgh of Comertyn Wvletracy South Molton Barnestaple Langacre Blakebornboty Hobeston Flete and Hollesworthy yn the saide Countie of Devoñ; Dartford Wacchellyngton Litlefeld otherwise called Chidlyngton and Lychefeld yn the said Countie of Kente; Iden in the said Countie of Sussex; Scisetour & Penbrydg in the saide Countie of Glouč; Kendall Londesdale Waresdale and Marton in the said Counties of Westm̄t, Lancast̄ and Yorke; Dalbery and Dalbery Lees and Wrexworth yn the saide Countie of Derby; Rydlyngton in the saide Countie of Rutē; Dertwiche yn the said Countie of Wygorū; Walsall yn the saide Countie of Staff; Ormesby and Lenū Epi Swaffham pcell feod Richmond yn the said Countie of Norff; Bere Pennalen yn the said Countie of Penb̄; Escoyde Guynnyonyth yn the said Countie of Cardigan; And in all the Castelles, Lordshippis, Manours of Lyons called the Castell of Holte, with the Towne of Lyons otherwyse called Villa Leonū Bromfeld Yale Burton Pykehill Sassewyke Rydley Iscoyde Hem Manour Hewlyngton Cobham

Almo^r and Cobham Iscoide Esclusham Eglosle Ruyabon Abondbury Dymill p̄pos Moreton Fabro^r with Coide Xp̄ionneth Minera Wrexham Bedwall Yale Escaef Yale Reglia Yale p̄pos Elyn Parcus Dymill Parcus Eyton Parcus Sandforde and Oscleston, or in the Castelles Lordshippes and Manours of Chirke and Chirkelond and the Towne of Chirke Iselawent Glyn Llangollen Moughaunt Kenlich Ring Careghonna Mough^{unt} p̄pos Kenleche p̄pos Glyn Foreste Kenligh Owen, And also the Castelles Lordshippis and Manours of Defron Cloyde with Ruthyn and the Towne of Ruthyn Doggevelyn Llanvgh Collyon and Coll Hyett with thapp^{ten}ncē in the Counties of Chester Flyntshire North Wales and the Marches of the same with all ther membres and app^{ten}ncē whatsoev^r they bee, And in the Sookes Borowes Hundredis Wapentakē Townes Villagē Hamlettē aforsaid or yn any of them set lying and being happenyng growyng pteynyng or belongyng or of any ten^{nt} reciaunte or residente or other ten^{nt} not reciaunte and residente yn any of the said Honours Castelles Lordshippis Manours Sookes Hundredis Londis Teñtē and other the p̄missis and evy parte therof, and also all and all man^r of Libties and Franchises whatsoev^r they be to the saide Honours Castelles Manours Lordshippis and other the p̄missis or to any of them or any oon of theym appteynyng or belongyng or within theym or any of theym had used obteyned or accustomed. And also so many suche and lyke libties franchises p̄hemynencē and cōmodities whatsoev^r they be lyke as Edmonde of clere memory late Erle of Rychemond your moste dere Graunfather nowe dede, or John late Duke of Som^rs your moste dere greate Graunfather nowe also dede, or Margaret late Countesse of Rychemond and Derby your moste dere Graundmother deceased, or any other parson or psons hertofore being Lord or other owⁿ or havyng any estate or title yn the said Honours Castelles Lordshippis Manours Townes Londis Teñtē and other the p̄missis or any of theym, ought or mought have had within the said Lordshippis Honours Castelles Townes Villagē hamletis manours and other the p̄missis or yn any of theym, by reason of the saide Lordshippis Honours Castelles Manours Londis Teñtē and other the p̄missis or any of them, or by the v^tue of any tres patentē or by any of your pgenitours Kyngis of Englund to the said Edmonde late Erle of Richmond or to the said John late Duke of Som^rs or to the saide late Countes, or to any of the auncestres of the said late Erle whose heire he was, or to any of the Auncestres of the said late Countes whose heire she was, or to any other pson or psons being Lorde or Owⁿ of the saide Honours Castelles Lordshippis Manours Townes Londis and Teñtē or any other parte or pcell therof, or by p̄scription usage custume or any other lawfull cause title right or cleyme; any abuse none use non clayme or any other matier or cause to the cont^{rye} had or suffred at any tyme hertofore notwstanding. To have and to holde all and singuler the said Honours Castelles Lordshippis Manours Townes Londis Teñtē Libties Franchises and Hereditamentē and all other the p̄missis to the saide Duke of Richmond and Som^rs and to his heires of his body lawfully begotton frome the feaste of Sainte Michaell tharchangell nexte cōmyng and so forwarde by the v^{tyce} of oon Knyghtē Fee only for all man^r of v^{tyce} and Demaundes.

To hold to the said Duke of Richmond and Somerset, and the Heirs of his Body, by Service of one Knights Fee.

II.
Grant of all the Issues thereof from the ensuing Michaelmas.

AND farthermore That your Highness by thau^{ct}oritie aforsaide geve and graunte to the said Duke of Richemond and Som^rs and to the heires of his body lawfully begotton all thissues revenues p̄fettis and cōmodities cōmyng or growing of and uppon the p̄missis and evy parcell of theym frome the saide feaste of Sainte Michaell tharchangell withoute any accompte or other thing therfore yelding paying or doying to your Highnes your heires or successours, the v^{tyce} of the saide Knyghtē fee oonlie excepted and to your Highnes and to your heires reserved.

III.
The Duke shall hold the same without account, &c. to the King, other than the Service aforesaid.

AND that yt may be enacted yn this your p̄sent parlamente by thau^{ct}oritie aforsaid that the same Duke and the heires of his body lawfully begotton shall have holde possed and enyoie all and singuler the saide Honours Castelles Lordshippis Manours Londis Teñtē Libties Franchises and Hereditamentē with thapp^{ten}ncē and all other the p̄missis frome the saide feaste of Sainte Michaell with all thissues revenues and p̄fettē cōmyng or growing of the same and evy parcell therof withoute any accompte or other thing to your Highnes your heires or successours for the same yelding paying or doying; Excepte oonly the saide Knyghtē Fee for all man^r of v^{tyces} and Demaundis by whatsoev^r name or names the saide Honours Castelles Lordshippis Manours Londis Teñtē and Hereditamentē and other the p̄missis or any of them, or in what Counties Townes Villages Hamlettis or other places the same Honours Castelles Lordshippis Manours Londis Teñtē Hereditamentē and other the p̄missis or any of theym lying being, or by whatsoev^r name or names the same Counties Townes Villagē Hamletis or other placē bee called knowen or named.

IV.
Patent to the Duke dated 11 August 17 Henry VIII. confirmed, until the last Day of September next,

AND be yt also established and enacted by the said auct^{oritie} that your gracious tres patentis dated and made at More the leventh day of Auguste yn the xvijth yere of your reigne to the same Duke and to the Heires of his body lawfully begotton conc̄nyng all suche of the saide honours castelles manours londis teñtē hereditamentē and other the p̄missis as be exp̄ssed and mencyned in the same tres patentē albeit many of the same Honours Castelles Lordshippis Manours Londis Teñtē and other Hereditamentē ben before rehersed and exp̄ssed in this p̄sente a^{cte}, shall stonde good and effectually and bee of ther full strength and v^tue to the saide Duke of Richmond and Som^rs in evy thing according to the wordis Sentences p̄porte and effe^{cte} of the same frome the saide xjth day of Auguste unto the laste day of Septembr nexte cōmyng. And that y^mediatly after and fro the same laste day of Septembre the saide tres patentis as gyfte and graunte by the saide tres patentē of the saide Honours Castelles Lordshippis Manours Londis Teñtē Rentē v^{tyce} and other hereditamentē libties franchises and other possessions exp̄ssed and specified in the said tres patentē and all and evy thing conc̄nyng only the same honours Castellis Lordshippis Manours Londis Teñtē and other hereditamentē recyted in the said tres patentē shalbe utterly voide and of none effe^{cte}.

After which Day they shall be void.

V.
Saving of Rights, except to the King and his Heirs.

SAVYNG to evy pson and psones their heires and successours other then to your Highnes your heires and successours suche righte title condicion or investē tmes of yeres or lyffe or lyffes use and possession as they or any of theym nowe have in or to any of the p̄missis or to any parcell or parte of theym as yf this a^{cte} had nev^r bene hade ne made.

VI.
Proviso for Persons having Grants of Offices, Fee Fermes, &c. from the King or Duke;

PROVIDED also that this A^{cte} ne any thing in the same a^{cte} comprised or exp̄ssed be not yn any wyse p̄judiciall or hurtfull to any pson or psons havyng any sufficyant and lawfull graunte or grauntē of the Kyngē Highnes or of the saide Duke, of or yn any office or offices fee or fees fermes leases annuyties or annuell rentē or owte of any parte of the same yn the saide Honours castelles lordshippes manours londis teñtē or any other the p̄missis comprised or conteyned in the said tres patentē made graunted gevon or hade by oure saide Sovēigne Lorde or the saide Duke hertofore made; but that yt be enacted that all and evy done graunte and [patent¹] and evy of theym shall have holde and enyoie the same office or offices fees fermes leases annuyties and annuell rentē accordyng to theffec^{te} wordis and p̄porte of the same gyftis grauntē and patentē; Albeit the saide Duke at the tyme of the makyng of any suche gyfte graunte or patente were and yet ys within thage of xxjth yeres in lyke man^r and effe^{cte} as yf the same Duke at the tyme of the makyng of the same giftis grauntes leases and patentis by hyme made, hade ben of the full age of xxjth yeres and in lyke man^r as this a^{cte} had nev^r be made or hade. The same A^{cte} or the Cōmon Lawe of this Realme or any other thing be the cont^{rye} rehersed or sownyng notwstondyng: Offices and Leases made to oon Robt Bingham of and wythin the man^r of Canforde for div^{erse} consideracions conc̄nyng and movyng the Kyngē Highnes only excepted.

Although the Duke at the Time of such Grants was a Minor.

Exception:

¹ patente. O.

AND be yt also enacted by the saide auctoritie that the Kyng our Soveigne Lorde and his Receyours Baylives and all other officers of the said Lordshippis and Manours of Bromefelde Yale Chirk and Chirkland and of all the saide other Manours Londis and Teitē with thapp'ten'ncē in North Wales aforseide or yn the marches of Wales, shall have and pceyve to thuse of our saide Soveigne Lorde the Kyng aswell of all and evy ten'nte and fermor as also of all and evy Receyvour Bailly or other officer, all and all manū of Rentē formū debte and other pñetē due or to be due paiable or paide in or for the feste of Sainte Michael tharchangell nexte cōmyng or at any tyme before the same feaste, and to aske demaunde and recov the same by accion distres or otherwyse in lyke manū as yf the saide Honours Lordshippis Manours Londis Teitē and evy parcell therof hadd or shoulde abide in the possession or handis of our saide Soveigne Lorde the Kyng and as this Acte hade nev be made or had; Any Lawe Use Custume or clayme to the cont'rye hertofore made had or allowed to the cont'rye notw'stondyng.

(1) PROVIDED always that the Acte concnyng the Gyfte and Graunte of our Soveigne Lorde the Kyng made unto Henry Duke of Richemond and Som's or any thing in the same conteyned shall not extend to any Honours Castelles Manours Londis or Teitē the whiche our Soveigne Lorde the Kyng hath as Duke of Lancastre or as parcell of his Duchie of Lancastre; or to any Honours Castelles Manours Londis and Teitē the whiche somtyme were the Lord Richard late Duke of Yorke Father to the late Kyng of famous memorie Kyng Edward the fourthe Graundfather to our Soveigne Lorde the Kyng that nowe ys; or to any Honours Castelles Manours Londis or Teitē which late were Anne late Countesse of Warwyk, or either of the same late Duke of Yorke or Countesse of Warwyk; any thing conteyned in this p'sente Acte to the cont'rye notw'stondyng.

PROVIDED always that this Acte extende not nor be p'judiciall unto the Executours of Robte late Lorde Broke nor to the Lady Dorathe late Wyfe of the said Lorde Broke or unto any of the heires of the saide Lorde, of for and concnyng suche right title use in fest entre and possession as they or any of them or other to thuse of any of them have unto the Manours of Frampton and Gayton in the Countie of Lincoln or any other Londis Teitē Rentē Rev'cions or v'vicē yn Frampton or Gayton aforseide whiche were of the inheritaunce of the saide Lorde Broke or any other to his use.

PROVIDED alway that this Acte or any thing in the same conteyned be not p'judiciall or hurtfull untō Raphe Nevyl Knyght Erle of Westm'londe or to his heires, ner p'judiciall or hurtfull of or unto his or their ryghte title in esse possession use and enheritaunce of and in his Manours Lordshippis Londis Teitē Rentē Rev'cions Advousons and other his hereditamentē with all and singuler ther app'ten'ncē yn Cotingham yn the Countie of Yorke, and in West Depyng or Est Depyng yn the countie of Lyncoln, yn the forsaide Acte named and specified, or unto any parcell of the p'missis; of whiche Manours Lordshippis Londes Teitē Advousons and other the p'missis yn Cotyngnam West Depyng and Est Depyng aforseide the said Erle of Westm'londe ys seased and possessed yn his demean as of Fee Symple or Fee taile, or of the whiche Manours Lordshippis Londis and Teitē and other the p'missis with ther app'ten'ncē yn Cotyngnam West Depyng and Estdepyng aforseide, any other pson or psons be seased and possessed yn ther demean as of fee to thuse of the saide Erle and his heires.

PROVIDED always that this Acte nor any thyng therin conteigned be not p'judiciall nor hurtfull to the Abbot of the Monas'ry of Glastonbery nor to his Successours, of or for any lete libtie sute or other fraunchis whiche he hath or ought to have within the Manour of Shepton Malett yn the Countie of Som's or of the Ten'ntē and Resyauntē within the same Manour.

PROVIDED alway that this Acte nor any thing yn hyt conteyned be hurtfull or p'judiciall to Sir Antony Wyngfeld knyght his heires and feoffes or to any of them, for yn or to the Castell of the Holte the Lordshippis or Manours of Bromfeld and Yale with all the Membres and App'ten'ncē in Wales and yn the Marches of the same; nor yn any wyse be hurtfull or p'judiciall to any suche righte title in fest use possession accion entre clayme demaunde or peticion as the said Sir Antony and his feoffes or any of them nowe hath or have yn and to the saide Castell Lordshippis and Manours or to any of them and to evy parcell therof: This p'sente Acte had and made to and for the saide Duke or any thyng therin conteigned or exp'ssed notw'stondyng, and as though the same Acte hade nev ben had or made.

PROVIDED alway that this Acte made for the said Duke of Richmond as concnyng Castelles Man's Lordshippis Londis Teitē and other libties and hereditamentē specified in this p'sente acte and geven to the saide Duke and to the heyres of his body, nor no other acte nor actes made or to be made yn this p'sent parliament, be not yn any wyse p'judiciall or hurtfull to Henry Erle of Cumberlonde or to his heyres or to any other pson or psones or to ther heyres being seased to thuse of the said Erle or his heires of for or yn the Offices of Shryffewike of the Countie of Westm'londe or of or yn any other Offices Libties Franchises Courts pñetē or pryvelegis within the saide countie of Westm'londe whiche the saide Erle now hathe or oughte to have yn Fee Symple or Fe Tayle, or whiche any other psonne or psonnes nowe hath or ought to have or be seased of and yn the same countie to thuse of the same Erle and of his heires or to thuse of the saide Erle and the heires of his body begotton by reason of any graunte fyne recovye p'scription or otherwyse; any thyng yn this p'sente Acte or any other Acte or Actys made or to be made yn this p'sente Parliament to the cont'rye notwithstanding.

PROVIDED always that this Acte or any thyng therin conteyned or specified be not p'judiciall or hurtfull to John Abbott of the Monas'ry of Sainte Peter of Westm', the Priour and Convent of the same and ther successours yn of or for any suche right title use in feste season succession or possession that they nowe have of and yn the Advousons Patronagis Benefices and Churches of Chenthunte yn the Countie of Hertforde, Bassingbourne yn the Countie of Cambrige, and Swaffham Markett yn the Countie of Norff, the whiche the saide Abbot Priour and Convent now have yn the ryght of theyr said Monas'ry notw'stondyng this Acte or any thyng therin conteyned, and as though this Acte had nev bene had ne made.

PROVIDED alway that this Acte or any thyng therin conteyned shall not extende ne bee in any wyse p'judiciall or hurtfull to the Abbott of the Monas'ry of Thorney in the countie of Cambrige ne to his Successours ne to any other pson or psones havyng any Manours Londis Teitē Rentē Rev'cions v'vicē Leetē Lawdayes Franchises Libties Merrysshes Fermes Cōmens or any other Hereditamentē belongyng or app'tenyng or that of right ought to belong to the said Monas'ry of Thorney, ne to any gyfte graunte or grauntis releases confirmacions composicions and agrementē or to any of them had or made by the most Noble Prince of famous memorie Kyng Henry the vijth or by the Lady Margaret late Countesse of Richemond and Darby or by any of them, or by any of the Auncestours of the saide late Lady Margaret to the said Abbott or to any of his p'decessours Abbottis of the said Monas'ry and their Successours; any thing yn this Acte conteyned to the cont'rye notw'stondyng.

VII.
The King's Receivers shall have to the King's Use the Rents, &c due at Michaelmas next for Manors &c. in North Wales and the Marches.

VIII.
Proviso for Honours of the Duchy of Lancastre, or which belonged to Richard late Duke of York, or to Ann late Countess of Warwick.

IX.
Proviso for Robert late Lord Broke and Dorothy his Wife, as to the Manors of Frampton and Gayton.

X.
Proviso for Ralph Nevill Earl of Westmorland, as to Manors, &c. in Cotyngnam or West or East Depyng.

XI.
Proviso for the Abbot of Glastonbury, for Leet in the Manor of Shepton Mallet.

XII.
Proviso for Sir Antony Wyngfeld, for the Castle of Holte and Manors of Bromfeld and Yale in Wales.

XIII.
Proviso for Henry Earlof Cumberland, for the Sherifffick of Westmorland.

XIV.
Proviso for the Abbot of Westminster, for certain Advousons.

XV.
Proviso for the Abbot of Thorney, for Grants made by K. Henry VII. or Margaret Countess of Richmond and Derby.

¹ The Twenty-one Provisoes following are annexed to the Original Act in separate Schedules; having been sent from the Lords to the Commons, and agreed to by the Commons.

XVI.
Proviso for Margaret Countess of Salisbury, for the Manors of Canford, Cotyngham, Dertforde, and Wilmyngton, and for Lands in Bourne.

PROVYDED alwayes that this A^cte made for the saide Duke of Richmounde as concⁿyng Castelles Manours, Lordshippis, Londis Teñt^e, and other Libties and Hereditament^e specified yn this p^sent A^cte and gevon to the saide Duke and to the heires of his body, nor no other A^cte nor A^ctis made yn this p^sent Parliament, be not p^judiciall or hurtfull to the Lady Margaret Countesse of Salesbury or her Heires, nor p^judiciall or hurtfull to the ryght title use condicion estate in^teste enheritaunce entre accion demaunde clayme and possession whiche the same Countesse or any other to her use nowe hath or that she or her Heyres or any other to ther use ought to have as well yn for or concⁿyng the Manour of Canforde withe the Membres and App^tenⁿce of the same in the countie of Dor^s, as of her Mano^r of Cotyngham and her Londis Teñt^e Rent^e and ³vice withe theyre app^tenⁿce in Cotyngham yn the countie of Yorke; and of yn or concⁿyng her Manour of Dertforde and Wilmyngton and all her Londis Teñt^e Rent^e and ³vice with ther app^tenⁿce yn Dertforde and Wilmyngton yn the Countie of Kente. And of in or concⁿyng her Londis Teñt^e and Hereditament^e yn Bourne yn the Countie of Lyncoln or any parte or parcell of theym; any thing yn this p^sente A^cte or yn any other A^cte made or to be made yn this p^sente parliament to the cont^rye notwstondyng.

XVII.
Proviso for Henry Earl of Worcester, for Grants of Stewardships and Foresterships of the Lordships of Ruthyn and Differincloyd.

PROVYDED alwaye that this A^cte of Parliament or any thyng therin conteyned extend nott ne be yn any maⁿ of wyse p^judiciall or hurtfull to Henry Erle of Worcester, for and concⁿyng any graunte or graunt^e made by our said So^veigne Lorde by his tres patent^es to the said Erle by the name of Henry Son^set Lorde Harberte, of the office or offices of the Stuardshippis of the Lordshippis of Ruthyn and Differincloyde and the Membres of the same; And also of the offices of the Fostership of all Forestys Parkes and Chases within the saide Lordshippis; And also the Constablership of the Castell of Ruthyn otherwyse called Differincloyd; any thyng yn this A^cte conteyned to the cont^rye notwstondyng.

XVIII.
Proviso for Abbot of Peterborowe for Grants made by Henry VII. or Margaret Countess of Richmond and Derby.

PROVYDED alwaye that this A^cte ne any thyng therin conteyned shall nott extende ne be yn any wyse p^judiciall or hurtfull to John, Abbot of the Monas^try of Peterborowe yn the Countie of Northampton ne to his Successours, ne of or for any Manours Londis Teñt^e Rent^e Rev³ions ³vice Let^e Lawdayes Franches Libties Merressis Fennys C^omons or any other Hereditament^e belongyng or ap^tteynyng or that of right ought to belonge to the saide Monas^try of Peterborowe; ne to any gyfte graunte or graunt^e releases confirmacions composicions and agreement^e or to any of theym had or made by the moste noble Pryn^ce of famous memorie Kyng Henry the vijth or by the Lady Margaret Countesse of Richmonde and Darby or by any of theym or by any of the Auncestours of the saide Ladye Margaret to the saide Abbott or to any of his p^decessours Abbottys of the saide Monas^try and theyr Successours; this A^cte or any thyng therin conteyned to the cont^rye notwstondyng.

XIX.
Proviso for Sir Edward Gray Lord Powis, for the Lordship of Cotyngham in Yorkshire, &c.

PROVYDED alwayes that this A^cte or any thyng therin conteyned be not hurtfull or p^judiciall to Sir Edward Grey Knyghte Lorde Powes his Heyres or feoffes or to any of theym for yn or to the Lordshipp or Manour of Cottyngham with thapp^tenⁿce yn the Countie of Yorke and an annuall rente of xj li. x s. x d. goyng owte of the Mano^r of Cristall with thapp^tenⁿce yn the Countie of Yorke. And nor for yn or to a wood with thapp^tenⁿce within the Lordshipp or Mano^r of Bourne yn the Countie of Lyncoln; nor for yn or to an annuell rente of xj li. xix d. ob. ³ goyng owte of the Lordshipp or Mano^r of Depyng yn the saide Countie of Lyncoln; nor for yn and to an annuell rente of xxv li. goyng owte of the Lordshipp or Mano^r of Andover yn the Countie of Hampshire; and nor for yn (1) to an other annuell rente of liij s. iij d. goyng owte of the Lordshipp or Mano^r of Droytwiche in the Countie of Worcester nor to any of them; nor yn any wyse be hurtfull or p^judiciall to the saide Lorde Powes his Heires or Feoffes or to any of theym yn to or for any suche ryghte use title possession entre accion or demaunde as the said Lord Powes his Heyres and Feoffes or any of theym hathe or have yn and to any of the saide Lordshippis Manours and Annuall Rentys or to any of theym: this p^sente a^cte or any thyng therin conteyned notwithstanding.

XX.
Proviso for Thomas Lord Berkeley, for the Castle of Holte, the Town of Lyons, or the Manors of Bromefeld and Yale.

PROVYDED alwayes that this p^sente A^cte made nor any thyng yn the same conteyned be yn no maⁿ wyse p^judiciall nother hurtfull to the ryght tyle in^test use clayme entre or accion of the enheritaunce p^rarte and parte of Thomas Berkeley Knyght Lorde Berkeley and of his Heyres and of all and ev^y other p^son and p^sones and ther heyres claymyng or havyng any maⁿ of righte, title, use, in^test accion entre or otherwyse to thuse of the saide Lorde Berkeley and of his Heyres, of to or yn the Castell and Lordshipp of Holte with thapp^tenⁿce yn the Marches of Wales, the Towne or Lordshipp of Lyons, the Manours and Lordshippis of Bromefeld and Yale with ther app^tenⁿce sett being and lying yn the saide Marches of Wales; this p^sente A^cte or any other A^cte or A^ctis in this parliament therof made or to be made to the cont^rye notwstondyng.

XXI.
Proviso for the Abbot of Croyland.

PROVYDED alwaye that this A^cte or any thyng therin conteyned shall not extende ne be yn any wyse p^judiciall or hurtfull to the Abbott of the Monas^trye of Croylonde in the Countie of Lyncoln ne to his Successours ne to any other p^son or p^sonnes havyng any Manours Londis Teñt^e Rent^e Rev³ions ³vice Leet^e Lawdayes Franchises Libties Maresses Fennes C^omons or any other Hereditament^e belongyng or ap^tteynyng or that of righte oughte to belong unto the said Monas^trye of Croylonde, ne to any gyfte graunt or graunt^e releace confirmacions composicions and agreement^e or to any of theym had or made by the moste noble Prince of famous memory Kyng Henry the vijth or by the Lady Margaret Countes of Richmonde and Derby or by any of theym, or by any of the Auncestours of the saide Lady Margaret to the saide Abbott or to any of his p^decessours Abbott^e of the saide Monas^try and ther Successours; This A^cte or any thing therin conteyned made to the cont^rye notwstondyng.

XXII.
Proviso for the Prior of Spaldyng.

PROVYDED alway that this A^cte or any thyng therin conteyned shall not extend ne be yn any wyse p^judiciall or hurtfull to the Priour of Spaldyng yn the Countie of Lyncoln ne to his Successours, ne to any other p^son or p^sones havyng any Maⁿs Londis Teñt^e Rent^e Rev³ions ³vice Leet^e Lawdayes, Franches Libties Maresses Fennes C^omons or any other Hereditament^e belongyng or ap^tteynyng or that of righte oughte to belong unto the saide Monas^try of Spaldyng, ne to any gyfte graunte or graunt^e releases confirmacions composicions and agreement^e or to any of theym had or made by the moste noble Prince of famous memory Kyng Henry the vijth or by the Lady Margaret Countes of Richmond and Derby or by any of theym, or by any of the Auncestours of the saide Lady Margaret to the saide Priour or to any of his p^decessours Priours of the saide Monas^try and ther Successours; this A^cte or any thyng therin conteyned to the cont^rye notwstondyng.

XXIII.
Proviso for John Lord Huse.

See a Proviso nearly similar, post § 43.

PROVYDED alwaye that this A^cte or any thyng therin conteyned be not hurtfull or p^judiciall to John Huse Knyghte Lorde Huse nor to Wylm Huse sonne and heire apparaunte of the saide John Lorde Huse, of and for the office of the Stewardshipp of the Manours of Bourne and Depyng in the Countie of Lyncoln; nor of and for the office of the Stewardshipp of the Towne of Boston and of all the Honour of Richemond yn the saide Countie of Lyncoln and Notyngham; nor of or for any fees or p^fettis belongyng to the same Offices or any of theym: this A^cte or any thyng therin conteyned to the cont^rye notwstondyng.

XXIV.
Proviso for William Lord Dacre and Graistok, &c.

PROVYDED alway that this p^sente A^cte or any thyng therin conteyned be not yn any wyse p^judiciall or hurtfull to Wylm Dacre Knyghte Lord Dacre and Graistok, nor to Wylm Gray Lorde Gray of Wilton nor to any of them nor to theres of any of theym, of and for their ryghte title accion in^teste demaunde enheritaunce or possession that they or any of theym nowe hath or that they or any of theym or the heires or any of them herafter oughte to have yn of or to the Maⁿs of Ruthen and Deffingcloide in North Wales, the Manours of Ayton yn the Countie of Chester with ther app^tenⁿce, or yn of or too any other Manours Londis and Teñt^e Rent^e Rev³ions or Hereditament^e in this A^cte specified; any thyng yn this a^cte conteyned to the cont^rye notwstondyng.

PROVYDED alwayes that this Acte made for the said Duke of Richemond ne any thyng therin conteyned be hurtfull or pjudiciall to Sir Thomas Weste Knyght Lorde La Waſ nor to any pson or psons seased to his use of or in the Mañ of Midsomer Norton with thapp'ten'nce yn the Countie of Somers; or of or yn the moitie of the Mano' and Lordshipp of Shepton Mallet with thapp'ten'nce yn the saide Countie of Somers; or of yn or for thadvouson of the Churche of Shepton Mallet yn the Countie aforesaide; nor of or for any inſest righte use or possession whiche the saide Lorde La Waſ or any other to his use hath or have yn or to the said Mano' of Midsomer Norton or the Mano' of Shepton Mallet yn the Countie aforesaid or eyther of them, or of yn or to the Advouson of the Churche of Shepton Mallet yn the saide Countie, or of yn for or to any Londis Teñtē or Hereditamentē within the Townes and Paroches of Midsomer Norton and Shepton Mallet yn the saide Countie; any thyng yn this acte or yn any other Acte made or to be made for the saide Duke to the cont'rye notw'stondyng.

PROVYDED alwaye that this Acte ne any thyng conteyned in the same ne any other Acte or Actē yn this p'sente parliament made or to be made, extend not ne yn any wise be pjudiciall or hurtfull to Sir Richard Cornewall Knyght, to or for any gyfte graunte or grauntē by the Kyng our So'veigne Lorde by his tres patentē beryng date the xijth. day of January yn the xvjth yere of our saide So'veigne Lordis reigne made to the said Richard Cornewall and to the heires males of his body lawfully begotton, by wat name or names the said Richard Cornewall ys named or called yn the same tres patentē, of the Manour of Kenllech Ryngyll otherwyse called Kellench Owen with all his membres and app'ten'nce yn the Lordshipp of Chyrke otherwyse called Chyrkelonde yn the Marches of North Wales, and of all Londis Teñtē Medowes Leasues Pastures Woodys Milles Waters Fysshynge Cōmons Rentē Rev'cions ōvice Courtyes Leetē View of Frankplegge Libties Fraunchises Warrens Advousons of Churches and other hereditamentē with ther app'ten'nce to the said Mano' yn any wyse belongyng or appteynyng, or of any thing yn the saide tres patentē conteyned; this Acte or any other Acte or Actē of Parliament made or to be made to the cont'ry yn any wyse notw'stondyng.

PROVYDED alwayes that this Acte or any thyng therin conteyned shall not extende ne be yn any wyse pjudiciall or hurtfull to Wiffm Uvedale Esquire or to his heires or assignes, nor pjudiciall or hurtfull of or unto his right title inſeste use and possession of and yn one Mese and all the Londis in Estpurbyk with ther app'ten'nce in the Countie of Dorset yn to any parcell of theym whiche late were one Richard Unwyn, of whiche said Mese Londis and Teñtē and other the pmisses the said Wiffm ys nowe seased and possessed in his demean as of fee symple; ne also pjudiciall or hurtfull to the said Wiffm of and for the offices of the Bayliwykes of Estbailif and Westbailif of and yn the Ile of Purbyke in the saide Countie of Dorset nor of or for any fees avauntagē rewardis or emolymētē belongyng to the same offices or any of theym. This Acte or any thyng therin conteyned to the cont'ry notwithstanding.

PROVYDED alway that this Acte nor nothyng therin conteyned be hurtfull nor pjudiciall to Sir John Huse Knyght, Lord Huse nor to Wiffm Huse sonne and heire apparaunte of the saide John Lord Huse nor to eyther of theym nor to ther heyres nor to the heires of eyther of theym, of and for any Mañs Londis Teñtē Meadows Leasues Pastures Fennes Marisses Cōmons Woodis Underwoodis Courtē Leetis Law dayes Fysshynge Rentē Rev'cions ōvice and hereditamentē and other thyngē appteynyng and belongyng to the said John Lord Huse and Wiffm Huse or to eyther of theym within the Countie of Lincoln as though thys acte had nev' ben had nor made: any thyng yn this Acte or any other Acte or Actē made or to be made in this p'sente parlamente to the cont'rye notw'stondyng.

(¹) PROVYDED alway that this Acte or any thyng therin conteyned shall not be hurtfull or yn any wyse pjudiciall to the Kyng our So'veign Lorde to his heires or successours yn of or for any Castelles Honours Manours Londis Teñtē Advousons Patronages Libties Customes Franchises Leetē or other Hereditamentē wherof our saide So'veigne Lorde is seased yn the righte title or inſeste of his Duchy of Lancastre or being annexed to the same Duchy; nor shall yn any wyse be hurtfull or pjudiciall to any ten'ntē fermours inhabitantē or resiantē of or within the Seignories Franchises Fees Libties Londis Teñtē or Hereditamentē of the said Duchye of Lancastre, in of or for any ther libties customes franchises cōmons or other pfettis or cōmodities to be taken or had within the lymytē or p'incētē of any the Castelles Honours Townes Manours Lordshippis Londē Teñtē or Hereditamentē geven graunted or appoynted to the said Duke of Richemonde and Somers by this p'sent Acte; any thyng yn this Acte conteyned to the cont'ry herof notwithstanding.

PROVYDED alway that thys Acte or any thyng therin conteyned be not yn any wyse hurtfull or pjudiciall to any pson or psones nor to any body or bodyes polytike ther heires or successours or to the heires or successours of any of theym, other then to the Kyng our So'veigne Lorde his heires and successours, of and for suche righte title inſest use possession or condicion as they or any of theym nowe hath or have yn or to any of the pmissis or any parte or parcell of theym, to theym and to ther heires or successours or to the heires or successours of any of theym in fee simple or fee taile, or of and for any accion sute entre peticion or other lawfull remedy to be had or taken for the same or any parte or parcell therof, or of and for suche righte title inſest use entre or possession as they or any of theym hath or have yn or to any costumes cōmens franchises leetis libties pfettis or cōmodities to be had taken occupied or used yn of or upon any of the pmissis or yn any parte or parcell of theym; Ne yet be in any wyse pjudiciall or hurtfull to any pson or psones body or bodyes polytike of or for suche right title inſeste use entre or possession as they or any of them nowe hath or have in or to any of the pmissis or any parte or parcell of theym for tme of yeres for tme of lyfe or lyfes in use or possession; nor shall yn any wyse extende to charge any pson or psones to paye any customes tolles or other charges within any of the pmissis or yn any parte therof other than they or any of theym were bounden to doo or paye or ought to paye afore the makyng of this Acte: any thyng conteyned in this p'sente Acte to the cont'rye herof notwithstanding. Offices and Leases made and graunted to oon Robt Byngham of and within the Manour of Canforde for div'se consideracions movyng and conſnyng the Kyngē Highnes only excepted, as ys before excepted yn this p'sente Acte: any thyng conteyned yn this p'viso cont'ry to the saide excepcion notwithstanding.

PROVYDED alway that all patentes and grauntē made to any pson or psones by the Kyng our So'veigne Lorde or by any his moste noble pgenitours or auncestours to any pson or psones for tme of lyfe or lyfes of any Office or Offices Fees or Annuities to be had used taken or ex'cised yn of oute or uppon any the pmissis or any parte or parcell therof conteyned and specified yn this acte shalbe as good and effectuell to evy intente and p'pose therof and noo better ne worse but as they and evy of theym shoulde have been yf this p'sente acte had nev' be had ne made; any thyng yn the same acte to the cont'ry herof notw'stondyng. Offices and leases made and graunted to oon Robt Byngham of and within the Manour of Canford for div'se consideracions movyng and conſnyng the Kyngē Highnes only excepte, as ys afore excepted in this p'sente Acte: any thyng conteyned in this p'viso cont'rie to the saide excepcion notw'stondyng.

PROVYDED alway that this Acte extende nott ne be pjudiciall or hurtfull to Sir Richard Greynfield Knyghte or his heires of and for any righte title inſeste possession use occupacions libties franchises or offices or other mañ of pfettys that he hath or claymeth yn for or to the Manour of Bedyford yn the Countie of Devon, and the Manour of Kelkehampton yn the Countie of Cornwall, or to any of theym or any parcell of theym; this acte ne any thyng therin conteyned notw'stondyng.

XXV.
Proviso for Sir
Thomas West
Lord La War.

XXVI.
Proviso for Sir
Richard Cornwall,
for the Manor of
Kenleth Ryngyll.

XXVII.
Proviso for William
Uvedale, for a Mes-
suage and Lands in
Estpurbyk in
Dorsetshire, and
Bailiwicks of
Estbailif and
Westbailif in the
Ile of Purbyke.

XXVIII.
Proviso for John
Lord Huse, for
any Manors, &c.
in the County of
Lincoln.

See also § 23, 39, 43.

XXIX.
Act shall not
extend to the King,
for any Castles,
&c. whereof he is
seised in Right of
his Duchy of
Lancaster, nor to
any Tenants for
any Liberties
within the Manors,
&c. hereby granted.

XXX
General Proviso.

Exception:
(See § 6.)

XXXI.
Proviso for Grants
made by the King
or his Predecessors
for Term of Life,
of Offices, Fees, and
Annuities.

Exception:
(See § 6, 30.)

XXXII.
For Sir Richard
Greynfield, for the
Manors of Bedyford
and Kelkehampton.

¹ The fifteen Provisoes following are annexed to the Original Act in separate Schedules; having been sent from the Commons to the Lords, and agreed to by the Lords.

XXXIII.
For the Abbot of
Ramsey in Kent.

PROVYDED alway that this Acte ne any thyng therin conteyned extende or be yn any wyse p̄judicyall or hurtfull unto the Abbot of the Monasty of our blyssed Lady Sayncte Bennet and all holy Virgens of Ramsey yn the Countie of Hunt ne to his successours, ne to any Mañs Londis Teñt̄ and Hereditament̄ belongyng or appteynyng to the saide Abbot or to the said Monasty.

XXXIV.
For Richard
Egerton, Esq.
for the Manor
of Ridley.

PROVYDED always that this Acte or any thing therin conteyned be not in any mañ of wyse hurtfull or p̄judiciall to Richard Egerton Esquire for or conc̄nyng any right title possession use or in̄este whiche he the said Richard Egerton or any other p̄son or p̄sons to his use hath doithe clayme or have of and yn the Manoure of Ridley with thapp̄ten̄nc̄ in the Countie of Chester, as though this Acte had nev̄ been had ne made; this Acte or any thyng therin menc̄yoned or declared to the cont̄rye notwithstanding.

XXXV.
For Sir Antony
Poynts and Lady
Jane Gulford,
for an Annuity.

PROVYDED alway that this Acte nor any thyng therin conteyned shall yn any wyse be hurtfull or p̄judiciall to Sir Antony Poynt̄ Knyght and the Lady Jane Gulford his wyfe late the wyfe of Sir Richard Guldord Knyght nor to any of them of for or conc̄nyng an Annuity or yerly Rente of xl li. to be had p̄ceved or taken yn owte or uppon the p̄missis or any parte or parcell therof; eny thyng yn this p̄sente Acte to the cont̄rye notw̄stondyng.

XXXVI.
For Arthur Newton
Esq. for the Manors
of Charcova and
Moughaunt.

PROVYDED alway that this Acte nor any thing therin conteyned be yn any wyse p̄judiciall or hurtfull to Arthure Newton Esquire sonne and heyre of Jane Newton dought̄ and heire of Geoffrey Keffyn, nor to the heyres of the said Arthure for and conc̄nyng the right title use in̄este and possession of the saide Arthure yn and to the Manours of Charecova and Moughaunt w̄ ther app̄ten̄nc̄ or any parte or parcell of them in Wales and Marches of the same; ne yet in any wise be hurtfull or p̄judiciall to the saide Arthure nor to his heyres feoffes or Recovers of and for any accion lawfull entre clayme peticion or other ther lawfull remedye to be by them or any of them hereafter had taken or made for and conc̄nyng the p̄missis or any parte or parcell therof: any thyng conteyned yn the saide Acte to the cont̄rye notw̄stondyng.

XXXVII.
For Henry Earl
of Worcester,
for an Annuity.

PROVYDED alway that this Acte ne any thyng therin conteyned extend not ne in any (¹) be p̄judiciall to Henry Erle of Worcestre to or for one Annuity or yerly Rente of xx li. graunted by the Kyng oure Sōveigne Lorde to Charles late Erle of Worcestre father to the saide nowe Erle and to his heyres males of his body begotton to be paide by the handis of the Customers of the Porte of Brystowe as by the Kyngis Ires patent̄ therof to the said late Erle made more playnly appereth: any thyng yn this p̄sente Acte of Parliamente conteyned to the cont̄rye herof notwithstanding.

XXXVIII.
For Edward
Earl of Derby, &c.

PROVYDED alway that this p̄sente Acte of Parliamente made for the High Prince Henry Duke of Richemonde nor any thyng comprised in the same shalbe hurtfull or p̄judiciall to Edward Erle of Derb̄ or to Lady Anne his Mother, or to Lady Dorathe his Wyfe or to the heires geñall or speciall of Thomas late Erle of Darb̄ beasaille of the said now Erle or to any p̄son or p̄sones seased or to be seased to any of ther uses of or for eny of the enheritaunce of the saide now Erle.

XXXIX.
For John Lord
Huse, &c.

See also § 23, 28, 43.

PROVYDED alway that this Acte nor no thyng therin conteyned be hurtfull nor p̄judiciall to Sir John Huse Knyght Lorde Huse nor to Wylm Huse sone and heyre apparaunte of the said John Lorde Huse nor to eyther of them nor to theyre heyres nor to the heyres of eyther of them, of and for any Mañs Lond̄ Teñt̄ Medowes Leasues Pastures Fennes Maresses Cōmons Woodis Underwoodis Court̄ Leet̄ Law dayes Fysshnḡ Rent̄ Rev̄cions ÷vices and hereditament̄ and other thynḡ appteynyng and belongyng to the saide John Lorde Huse and Wylm Huse or to eyther of them within the Countie of Lincoln; any thyng in this acte or any other acte or actis made or to be made yn this p̄sente parliamente to the cont̄rye notw̄stondyng.

XL.
For Henry
Earl of Worcester,
for the Manor of
Andrewis, &c.

PROVYDED alway that this Acte of Parliamente ne any thyng therin conteyned be yn any wyse p̄judiciall ne hurtfull to any gifte or graunte made by our saide Sōveigne Lorde to Henry Erle of Worcestre and to his heires males of his body lawfully begotton of or yn the Manour of Andrewis with the app̄ten̄nc̄ in Chesthunte yn the Countie of Hert̄, and of and yn oone mesuage xl. acres lond̄ xl. acres pasture vj acres woode withe thapp̄ten̄nc̄ yn Chesthunt aforesaide; And also of and yn the moyte or halfdele of the Manour of Motelonde otherwyse called the Mote with thapp̄ten̄nc̄, and also of and yn xl s. and foure red Roses of yerely rente with thapp̄ten̄nc̄ yn Chesthunt aforesaide; any thyng in this acte conteyned to the cont̄rye herof notwithstanding.

XLI.
For the Bishop
of Lincoln, for
any Manors, &c.
belonging to his
See.

PROVYDED alway that this Acte ne any thyng therin conteyned shall not extend ne be in any wyse p̄judiciall or hurtfull to John Bysshop̄ of Lyncoln ne to his successours ne to any of his Manours Londis Teñt̄ Advousons and Hereditament̄ in Lydyngton yn the Countie of Rutlond, Asgerdeby Munby Holbeche Stowe Notylham Bisshoppis Norton, Lowth and Sleaford yn the Countie of Lincoln, nor to any other his Manours Londis Teñt̄ Rent̄ Rev̄cions ÷vice Leet̄ Lawdayes Franches Libties Cōmons or any other Hereditament̄, belongyng or appteynyng or that of right oughte to belonge or appteyne to the said John Bisshop̄ of Lincoln or to his Church of Lincoln or to his successours, ne to any gyfte graunte or graunt̄ releases confirmacions composicions and agrement̄ or to any of them hertofo had or made to the said Bisshop̄ or to any of his p̄decessours Bisshoppis of Lincoln and to ther Successours.

XLII.
For Sir John
Russell, for
certain Grants.

PROVYDED alway that this Acte of Parliament or any thyng therin conteyned extend not nor be yn any wyse p̄judiciall or hurtfull to Sir John Russell Knyght of or for conc̄nyng any graunte or grauntis made by our saide Sōveigne Lorde by his Ires patentis to the said Sir John Russell of the office of the Receyte of the Tolle and Petyt Custome and the Peysership within the Towne of Pole wythin the Countie of Dor̄, and of oon howse called the Kinḡ Hall wythin the saide Towne of Pole; nor yet p̄judiciall to the saide Sir John Russell conc̄nyng any graunte to hyme made by the Ires patent̄ of our saide Sōveigne Lorde for ÷me of his lyfe of the ferme of Upton with the app̄ten̄nc̄ yn the parochē of Canford within the saide Countie of Dor̄; ne yet p̄judicyall to the saide Sir John Russell of and for any graunte to hyme made for ÷me of his lyfe by our saide Sōveigne Lorde the Kyng by his Ires patent̄ of the offices of the Stewardship̄ Receyvours or Surveyour of the Mañ of Ryme Intrinsica and Ryme Extrinsica yn the saide Countie of Dor̄; and of to and for any graunte to hyme made for ÷me of his life by our saide Sōveigne Lorde by his Ires patent̄ of the offic̄ of Stuardship̄ Surveyour and Receyvour of the Manor of Stoke under Hampden, Shepton Malett, Englescombe with Welton, Mydsomer Norton, Laverton Westhertre Faryngton Gurney and Mylton Fauconbrigg yn the Countie of Son̄; any thing yn this p̄sente Acte notwithstanding.

XLIII.
For John Lord
Huse.

See also § 23, 28, 39.

PROVYDED alway that this Acte nor nothyng therin conteyned be hurtfull nor p̄judiciall to Sir John Huse Knyght Lorde Huse nor to Wylm Huse son and heire of the saide John Lorde Huse of and for the office of the Stewardship̄ of the Manours of Burne and Depyng in the Countie of Lincoln; or of and for the office of the Stewardship̄ of the Towne of Boston and of all the Honour of Richemond in the Countie of Lyncoln and Notyngam: this Acte or any other Acte or Act̄ heretofore made to the cont̄rye notwithstanding.

CHAPTER XVIII.

AN ACTE CONCERNYNG the Kyngs Household.

WHEREAS at a Parliament holden at Westm̄ the xxth day of Januarij in the first yere of the reigne of our So^vaigne Lord the Kyng that now is, for the speedy and true payment from then to be made to his lovyng Subje^ctis of and for thexpensis of his most honorable houshold, It was enacted ordeyned and established by our saide So^vaigne Lord with the advyse and assent of his Lordis Spirituall and Temporall and his Cōmons in the said pliamēt assembled, that iij M^l. viij C. j ti. xij s. j d. ob. of the Collectours of the Subsidie of iij s. of the Tonn and xij d. of the ponde in his porte of London, that then were or thereafter shuld be, with other sōmes in the saide Acte specified and expressid to the hole sōme of xix M^l. iij C. iij^{xx} xiiij ti. xvj s. iij d. ob. shuldbe from thensforthe yerely taken receyved and applied towardis the paymentis and contentyngis of thexperiences of the Kynges said most honorable houshold, And therfor yerely assignementis to be made by the Tresaurer of Englonde in due and sufficient forme at the Receipt of the Kyngis Eschequier unto the Cofferer of the Kyngis most honorable housholde for the tyme beyng, of the Resceivo^rs Fermours Occupiers Customers Collectours and other psons chargeable of the Maners Londis and Tenementis Custumes Subsidies and other thyngis in the said Acte specified and expressid; which said sōmes of Money have not byne sithen the said Acte soo spedily levyed and paid as at the makyng of the said Acte it was thought they shuld have bene, soo that for defaute of payment of the said sōmes to the handis of the Cofferer of the Kyngis said honourable houshold many of the Kyngis lovyng Subje^ctis have not byne so redilie and spedily contentid for suche thyngis as apperteyned to and for the expensis of the same houshold as at the makyng of the said Acte it was pposid shuld have byne: IN CONSIDERACION wherof the Kyng our So^vaigne Lorde by the advyse and assent of his Lordis Spirituall and Temporall and of his Comondis in his pliamēt assysembled begon and holdon at London the xv day of Aprell in the xiiijth yere of his most noble reign, and afterward to Westm̄ the xxxjth day of Julij then next following proroged and adjorned and then ther holden, by thau^ctorite of the same did utterly repell adnull and evoyde the said Acte made in the said first yere of his said most noble reigne to be of no force nor effecte; And it was declared by the same acte that the Kyngis Highnes by the advyse of his honourable Counsell wold otherwise pvyde for more plener and speedy payment to be made to his lovyng Subje^ctis for suche thyngis as shuld appertayne to and for thexperiences of his said most honorable houshold. Also it was ordeyned established and enacted by the au^ctorite of the said Parliament holden in the said xiiijth yere of his most noble reigne and prorogid as is abovesaid, That all the said sōmes of monney amountyng to the sayd sōme of xix M^l iij C. iij^{xx} xiiij ti. xvj s. iij d. ob. assigned and ordeyned in the said first yere of his most noble raign to be paid unto the Cofferer of his said houshold for the tyme beyng for thexperiences of his said honourable houshold, shulde from thensforthe be paid unto thandis of the Tresaurer of his Chamber for the tyme beyng, to the use of our said So^vaign Lord the Kyng or otherwise at the Kyngis plesure: His Grace alwaye myndyng and intenyng for the most redy and full paymentis to be made too his said Subje^ctis for all suche thyngis as shall appertayne too and for the expensis of his said houshold, for dy^vs consideracions his Grace now movyng, And by the advyse and assent of his Lord^e Spirituall and Temporall and the Cōmens in this present parliament assembled and by the au^ctorite of the same, willith ordenyth enactethe and establisheth that all and every se^vall Sōmes of monney hereafter ensuyng in writyng specified lymtyed and annoted amountyng in all to the sōme of xix M^l iij C. iij^{xx} xiiij ti. xvj s. iij d. shalbe yerly takyn receyved and applyed towardis and for the payment and contentyng of thexperiences of his said most honourable houshold; And that therfor yerly assignementis se^vally shalbe made by the Tresaurer of Englonde for the tyme beyng, of the Receyvours Fermours Occupiers Customers Collectours and other psones chargeable, of the Maners Londis and Teⁿētis Custumes Subsidies and other thyngis as hereafter folowith; the said acte of Parliament made in the said xiiijth yere or any other thyng to the contrary notwithstanding; that is to say:

Recital of Stat. 1 Hen.VIII. c. 16.

14 Hen.VIII.c.19.

The several Sums hereafter specified shall be applied towards paying the Expences of the King's Household.

Assignments thereof shall be made by the Treasurer of England.

	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> ℞ Collectōr Subsidii iij s. de Dolio & xij d. de Libra in. portu London qui nunc sunt vel qui p tempore erunt ℞ eodem Subsidio - - - v M^l ti. ℞ Collectōr p^v Custume in portu p^dco qui nūc sunt vel qui p tempore erunt ℞ eadem - - - M^l M^l M^l ti. ℞ Firma^r Subsid & Ulna^g panno^g venat in Civitate London - - - xxiiij ti. ℞ Civibz Civitatis London ℞ feod firma Ripe Regine - - - L ti. ℞ Vicecomitibz London ℞ feod firma Civitat in Com̄ Midd - - - CC lx ti. ℞ Firma^r Maⁿij de Kenington at Coldkennington - - - xx ti. xj s. viij d.
London & Midd	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> ℞ Firma^r Maⁿij de Corby ℞ firma sua - - - x ti. viij s. ℞ Firma^r Maⁿij de Falwesley - - - xv ti. ℞ Firma^r Maⁿij de Gedington - - - xxiiij ti. iij s. v d. ℞ Firma^r Maⁿij de Gretton - - - xxv ti. ℞ Firma^r Ward Castri North^mpton de feod de Chok^e - - - xj li. vj s. ℞ Hōibz ville North^mpton ℞ firma ville ℞ - - - xxx ti. ℞ Firma^r Maⁿij de Kingis Clyf - - - xl ti. ℞ Firma^r unius messua^g & xvj virga^t terⁱ xvj ac^r prati ac xix Rhoo^d in villa de Watford & alibi - - - xx ti.
Norh ^m pton	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> ℞ Geⁿat Receptōr oīm Dominio^g Maⁿio^g & Teⁿito^g vocat Warwick & Spencers Londis in Com̄ Devon & alibi - - - M^l v C. li. ℞ Firma^r Subsid & Ulna^g paⁿ venat in Com̄ Norff, Suff, Cantibr, Hunt, Essex, Hart^e & Civitat Norwici - - - C lxxvij ti. ix s. iij d. ℞ Geⁿat Receptōr oīm Dominio^g Maⁿio^g &c. quond Duca^t Lancast^r qui nūc sunt vel qui p tempore erunt - - - v M^l. iij C. iij^{xx} vj ti. ix s.
Ang ^t	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> ℞ Vicecom̄ Norff & Suff ℞ exitibz Baⁿ ℞ - - - xl ti. ℞ Collect^r Cus^t & Subsid Regis in portu de Lynn - - - lv ti. iij s. x d. ℞ Collectōribz Cus^t & Subsid Regis in portu de Yarmouth - - - iij^{xx} ti. ℞ Collectōribz Cus^t & Subsid Regis in portu de Ippiswich - - - C ti. ℞ Civibz Civitat Norwi^c ℞ feod firm̄ ejusdem Civitatis - - - C v ti. iij s. ℞ Hōibz Ville de Yermouthe ℞ feod firm̄ ville sue - - - xvij ti. x s. x d. ℞ Hōinibz ville Ipwicⁱ ℞ feod firm̄ ville sue - - - xx ti. ℞ Ballivo de Southewold ℞ feod firm̄ ville sue - - - xiiij ti.
Norff & Suff	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> ℞ Vi^c Lincolⁿ ℞ exitibz Ballive sue - - - xxiiij ti.
Lincoln	

Nottyngh ^m	-	{	D Wiffo Eyland & hered suis D Ballivo Honoř de Peverell	-	-	ix li. vj s. viij d.
			D firmař Mařlii de Edingstowe	-	-	xij li. xiiij s. iiij d.
			D firmař Mařlii de Bullwell	-	-	vij li.
			D firmař Mařlii de Plethorpe	-	-	iiij li. x s. iiij d.
			D Hoinib; ville de Derlyngton & Regenhall	-	-	xiiij li.
			D Hugoni Nevell filio & hered Johis Nevell D firma de Arnall	-	-	x li.
South ^m pton & Wilt ^r	-	{	D Hoinib; ville de Portesmouth D feod fir ^m ville sue	-	-	xviij li. v s.
			D Vič Wilteř D exitib; Ballive sue	-	-	xx li.
			D Collect Custume & Subsid Regis in Portu South ^m pton	-	-	v C. li.
			D fir ^m Mařlii de Ludgersale cum pti ⁿ	-	-	xv li.
			D Gilbto de Clare quondam Comiř Glouc ^r de firma Mařlii de Westcombe & Bodwyn	-	-	xxxj li. x s.
			D fir ^m Mařlii de Stratton Margerett	-	-	xiiij li. vj s. viij d.
			D fir ^m Mařlii de Tyttherley & Lokerley cum pti ⁿ	-	-	xxxiiij li. xiiij s. iiij d.
Essex	-	{	D fir ^m Mařlii de Rayleghe & Estwodbury cum pti ⁿ	-	-	lvij li.
			D Hoinib; ville Colcestř de feod fir ^m ville sue	-	-	xxxv li.
Som ^r s & Dor ^r	-	{	D Collect Custume & Subsid Regis in portu Poole	-	-	C lx li.
			D Collect Cust in portu de Bridgewater	-	-	xx li. viij d.
			D fir ^m Subsid & Ulnař pannoy venat in Com ^r Som ^r s & Dor ^r	-	-	xxviij li. vj s.
			D Hoinib; ville de Birtport de feod fir ^m ville sue	-	-	xvj li.
Bristol	-	{	D Collect Cust & Subsid Regis in portu de Bristol	-	-	iiij C. li.
			D fir ^m Subsid & Ulnař pannoy venat in villa Bristol	-	-	xxvij li. xiiij s. iiij d.
Kanč	-	{	D Collect Cust & Subsid Regis in portu Sandewici	-	-	xl li.
			D fir ^m Subsid & Ulnař pannoy venat in Com ^r Kanč	-	-	xx li. v s.
			D fir ^m Mařlii de Huntynghfeld cum pti ⁿ	-	-	x li. ij s.
			D fir ^m Hundř de Melton & mden	-	-	C xxxiiij li. vj s. viij d.
			D Civib; Civitatis Roffen de feod fir ^m ejusdem Civitatis	-	-	xij li.
			D Abbe Prioř & Conventu Sči August juxta Canterbuř D fir ^m voč abbe illius	-	-	xxxiiij li. vj s. viij d.
Devo ⁿ	-	{	D Collect Custū & Subsid Regis in portu Exon & Dertmouth	-	-	D. C. li.
			D fir ^m Subsid & Ulnař pan ⁿ ve ⁿ in Com ^r Devo ⁿ	-	-	xxiiij li. xv s.
Wygorn, Hertf & Salopp	-	{	D fir ^m Subsid & Ulnař pan ⁿ venat in Com ^r Wygorn & Heref	-	-	xiiij li. iij s. iiij d.
			D fir ^m oim dōinioř terrař & te ⁿ toř Comit ^r mch ^r ie in Com ^r Heref & Salopp	-	-	C. li.
			D Civib; Civitatis Wygorn D feod firma ejusdem Civitatis	-	-	xxvj li. xiiij s. iiij d.
Eboř & Kingston sup Hull	-	{	D fir ^m Subsid pan ⁿ ve ⁿ in Com ^r Eboř, Civitatis Eboř & Kingston sup Hull de fir ^m suis	-	-	lxxj li. x s.
			D Collect Custū & Subsid Regis in portu de [Kinston ¹] sup Hull de fir ^m ejusdem	-	-	C xxiiij li. vj s. viij d.
			D fir ^m Mařlii sive Dominii de Northstede	-	-	xxiiij li.
Glouc	-	{	D fir ^m Subsid & Ulnař pan ⁿ venat in Com ^r Gloucestř de firma ejusdem	-	-	xvij li. iiij s.
			D Burge ⁿ ville Gloucestř D feod firma ejusdem ville sue	-	-	lx li.
			D Abbe & Convent Sči Petri Gloucestř de firma Hundř de Dudston	-	-	xij li.
			D ejusdem p feod fir ^m Mařlii de Barton juxta Gloucestř	-	-	xliij li.
			D Abbe & Convent de Wynchcombe D firma Hundř de Kingsgate Holford & Greston cum pti ⁿ	-	-	xxxviij li.
			D Abbe & Monach de [Hayllis ²] D feod firma de Pynnokshir	-	-	xvj li. xvj s. xj d.
			D Abbe be Marie de Tewkesbury & ejusdem loci convent & Successoř suoř de feod firma pci Regis vocat Tewkesbury pke & alioř	-	-	xxvj li. xiiij s. iiij d.
Oxo ⁿ & Berk	-	{	D fir ^m Subsid & Ulnař pan ⁿ venat in Com ^r Oxo ⁿ & Berk	-	-	xxxv li. xvj s. viij d.
			D Abbe & Convent de Oseney p fir ^m Dōioř Molendi ⁿ aquař & tot pč juxta Oseney vocat Kyngis Mede & at	-	-	xx li.
			D fir ^m Mařlii de Bloxam	-	-	xv li.
			D fir ^m Mařlii de Shaa juxta Wyndesour	-	-	xxiiij li. vj s. viij d.
Surř & Sussex	-	{	D Collect Cust & Subsid Regis in portu Cicestř	-	-	lxvj li. xiiij s. iiij d.
			D fir ^m Subsid & Ulnař pannoy venat in Com ^r Surř & Sussex	-	-	xiiij li. xvj s. iiij d.
			D Hoinib; ville de Kingston sup Tamis D feod fir ^m ville sue cum Increment	-	-	xxvj li. xiiij s. iiij d.
			D Hoinib; ville de Guldeford de fir ^m ville sue	-	-	x li.
			D fir ^m Mařli de Claygate	-	-	x li. x s.
Bukř	-	{	D fir ^m Mařlii de Creslowe	-	-	xl li.
			D Robto Lee, Milite D redditu Mařlii de Quarringdon de eodem redditu	-	-	L li.
Warř	-	-	D fir ^m Mařlii de Fenycmpton & Wormelayton	-	-	xiiij li. vj s. viij d.
Cornub	-	-	D fir ^m Mařlii sive dōnii de Carvanton	-	-	L li.

Which sōmes of mōney before written amount in the hole to the some of xix M^l. iij C. iiij^{xx} xiiij li. xvj s. iiij d.

Sums otherwise named in this Act than in the King's Exchequer may be amended by the Treasurer.

And ferthermore it is enacted That if any of the pmissis condnyng the said sōmes or any of theym be otherwise named or in other stile or wordis written in this acte then they or any of theym be wrytten and named in the Kingis Eschequer of Recorde or other placis, soo as by occasion therof Tailis or Billis of them for sure discharge of any psons or parties may not sufficientli or convenyently be reared levyed stryken and allowid, that then evy of theym soo beyng, shall be from tyme too tyme amendid by the said Treasurer of Englonde for the tyme beyng and shalbe written after their trew and ppre names and stiles and soo shalbe entred of Recorde, soo that the said Tailis Billis and Assignementis may be sufficientli levyed made and allowed :

¹ Kingston O.

² Hayllz O.

And if the sōmes of mōney above rehersed or any parsell of theym may not nor cannot be leyved of the pmissis or any of theym, That then the said Treasurer of Englonde for the tyme beyng for and in recompens of as moche as shall faile therof by his discrecion by vertue of this Acte without any other Warrant, shall doo make payment or other sufficient assignement from tyme too tyme too the said Cofferer of the said Houshold for the tyme beyng toward the expensis of the said Houshold, of other of the Kyngis Revenues.

AND FURTHER it is enacted That all Assignementis now made and hereafter too be made by vertu of this acte of the said sōmes of monney in forme afforsaid lymyted and annotated, and of all and evy other sōme and sōmes of money hereafter to be appoynted by the Treasurer of Englonde for the tyme beyng towardis the expensis of the said houshold and evy psell of theym, shalbe pferred in paymentis therof towardis the same, affore all other grauntis paymentis repacions and assignementis made or too be made by the Kyngis Letters Patentis or otherwise of any sōmes of mōney to be had of the pmissis; soo that allway none assignement hereafter shalbe made by the said Treasurer of Englonde wherby the holle and totall some by this acte to be lymyted for the said houshold shall excede the said sōme of xix M^l. iij C. iij^{ss} xiiij li. xvj s. iij d. And that no pticuler Receyvour of the pmissis pay any mōney of his Recepte but only too the gēhall Receyvours handis of the same Lordship for the tyme beyng, other then fees end wagis due and accustomed too be paid too the Officers and Ministres of the same with the necessary chargis too the same belonging, before that the said sōmes before specified and named be paid too the said gēhall Receyvour; And that the said gēhall Receyvour within xxx^d dayes next ensuyng after his Recepte therof, doo make payment of the same from tyme too tyme unto the handis of the Cofferer of the Kyngis Houshold for the tyme beyng for the expensis of the Kyngis said Houshold without any delay.

AND ALSO it is ordeyned enacted and established by the auctorite abovesaid that yf any pson or psons charged or chargeable or hereafter too be charged or chargeable to the payment of any of the sōmes abovesaid by vertue of this Acte, and of and uppon Assignementis by tailes or otherwise now made or hereafter too be made in forme abovesaid, doo pay or content any sōme or sōmes of mōney of any of the pmissis too any other pson or psons by vertue of the Kyngis Letters Patentis or otherwise how soo evy, before that the said sōmes by hym or them too be paid assigned and lymyted too the expensis of the said Houshold be fully contented and paid in forme abovesaid, that then he or they too forfett and lose for evy suche payment the sōme of xx li. as ofte as he or they doo make any suche paymentis of any of the pmissis, before the sōmes abovesaid assigned too be paid too the expensis of the said Houshold in forme above said be contentid and paid, the one halff of evy suche forfayture too be too the Kyngis use and the other halff too the said Cofferer for the tyme beyng too his owne use, And that the same Cofferer shall have his recovy therof by accion of Dett or by Inforacion in the Kyngis Eschequier wherin the Defendaunt shalnot wage Lawe nor any Essoyne or Pteccion shall lye or be allowed.

PROVIDED alway that none assygnement shalbe made of any Londis Customes or other Revenues other then suche as the residue shall suffice for satisfaccion and payment too be made too the said [Patentis '] and Officers of their Annuytes Fees and other Dueties.

AND IT IS FURTHERMORE ordeyned and enacted that this p̄sent Acte of Appoyntment for the Kyngis Houshold shall cōmence and begyn to take effecte in evy thyng (excepte only penalitees) from the first day of Octobr in the xxijth yere of the raigne of our said Sovaign Lord the Kyng that now is: And that as well all other Actes heretofore made for appoyntmentis or assignement of the expencē of the Houshold of the Kyng or his pgenitours, as the said Acte made in the said xiiijth yere of the Kyngis noble reigne shalbe from the said first day of Octobr utterly voyde and of no force nor effecte. Provided alway that all sōmes of monney specified by or uppon taillis and assignementis heretofore made and appoynted too be paid for the said houshold the which as yett be not content ne paid, shall stonde and be in ther force, any thyng in this acte conteyned notwithstanding.

ALSO be it established and enacted by the auctorite of this parliament that the said p̄ticuler sōmes above written and evy of theym shalbe paid from tyme too tyme too the Cofferer of the Kyngis houshold for the tyme beyng or too his sufficient Deputie by hym to be assygned & deputed for the receipt of the same & to none other pson ne psones, the same [Offyccer^s] or that his Deputye delivryng to evy paier at the tyme of his payment made, a sufficient taile or tailles, bill or billis for his or their dischargis of that paymentis. And that Custumis and Comptrollers of any of the pmissis shall and may retayne in their handis suche Fees and rewardis as too theym of Right belonge for the executyng their said office, any thyng in this acte specified or conteyned notwithstanding. And that pfermentis of paymentis shalbe made too the use of the Kyngis said most honourable houshold after the forme above written: And that of thos paymentis evy paier shalbe therby sufficiently discharged of and for as moch as he or they soo paieth ayenst all psons havynge Letters Patentis and all psones demaundyng any sōme of money of or in any of the pmissis; any Acte or Actes heretofore too the contrari made or any other thyng too the contrary beyng notwithstanding.

SAVYNG to all and to evy suche p̄sone or p̄sones havynge any Letters Patentis of any of the pmissis made too theym before the first day of this plyament, therby claymeng any sōme of money of or in any of the pmissis or in any parcell of theym, all suche Right Demaunde Title and Invest as they or any of theym have by reason of the same; Soo that the said sōmes therof assigned for the said houshold be first fully contented and paid of the first revenues therof, before any payment too be made to any other pson or psones to whome any suche graunte or assignement is made; any Acte or other thyng to the contrary beyng notwithstanding. [AND SAVYNG too evy of the Kyngis lege people, other then suche as clayme any interest in the pmissis by Letters Patentis, all suche right title and interest as they or any of theym have by Inheritance of succession to or in the pmissis or shuld have had if this Acte had not be made, the same Acte in any wise notwithstanding.³]

AND FURTHERMORE be it enacted by the auctorite afforsaid that the Treasurer Chambleyns and Barons of the Kyngis Eschequyre that now be or for the tyme hereafter shalbe, at al tymes when and as often as it shabe thought requysite and conveyent at the reasonable request of the Cofferer of the Kyngis houshold that now is or for the tyme hereafter shalbe, shall call befor theym too accompte, all Collectours Customis and other psons chargeable too the paymentis of any of the for̄ id sōmes of monney, by this Acte assigned or to be assigned for the expensis of the Kyngis said houshold, too make and brynge in ther viewes and accomptis, too declare what redy monney they have receyved; so that the said Cofferer may be satisfied and paid of so moche monney as by the viewe of ther accomptis shall appere too have ben receyved by theym; uppon payne of forfaiture of xx li. by evy of the said Collectours or Customers for evy tyme that any of theym refusith too doo the same, the one halff of evy suche forfaitoure too be too the Kyng and thother halff therof too the said Cofferer for the tyme beyng too his owne use: And that the same Cofferer shall have recovy therof by accion of dette at the comen Lawe or by informacion in the Kyngis Eschequier wherin the defendaunt shalnot wage his lawe nor have any Essoyne or Pteccion allowed.

In default of levy-
ing the said Sums,
Treasurer shall
assign other Sums.

II.
Such Assignments
preferred before all
other Grants.

Total Sum for
the Houshold
shall not exceed
£19,394 16. 4.

Particular
Receivers shall
pay only to the
General Receivers.
General Receivers
shall pay to the
Cofferer of the
Houshold.

III.
Penalty for paying
Money in preference
to the Sums so
assigned.

Cofferer may sue
for such Penalty.

IV.
Proviso for leaving
a Sufficiency for
Payment of Grants.

V.
Commencement
of Act.

Former Acts
repealed, except as
to Sums assigned
and not paid.

VI.
All Sums shall be
paid to the Cofferer
or to his Deputy.

Customers may
retain for their Fees.

Such Payments
good against
Patentees.

VII.
Saving for Patentees
after Payment of
Sums so assigned;

and for Persons
claiming by
Inheritance.

VIII.
Collectors shall
account before the
Treasurer and
Barons of the
Exchequer.

Penalty £20.
recoverable by
the Cofferer.

¹ Patentis O.

² Cofferer O.

³ In a Rider annexed to the Original Act.

IX.
Farmers, &c. shall pay to the Cofferer, at Easter and Michaelmas.

AND ALSO be it enacted by auctorite of this present parliament, that all and almaner of fermers feeferms ulnegers and all other persons chargeable too the payment of the said some xix M^l. iij C. iij s. xiiij li. xvj s. iij d. assigned as is afforsaid for the yerely expencis of the Kyngis most honourable houshold, other then Custums, shall content and pay from hensforth yerly to the said Cofferer of the sayd Kyngis most honourable houshold or to his said Deputie assigned too receyve as is afforsaid ther fermes and somes assigned and too be assigned as is afforsaid uppon theym, in maner and forme folowyng, that is too witte, yerly the halff yeres ferme due and too be due too our said Sovaigne Lorde the Kyng at the feast of Ester or within ten wekes then next folowyng: And the halffe yeres ferme due and too be due at the feast of Saynt Michell Tharchaungell [be for ¹] the Utas of Saynt Martyn then next ensuyng; uppon payn of forfayture of xx li. sterlyng by evy of theym for evy tyme of not paying the said fermes and somes before that the daies and termes before lymyted shalbe expired, the one half therof too be due too the Kyng and the other too the said Cofferer for the tyme beyng, and he too have it by accion of Dett at the comen Law or by informacion in the said Eschequyre in lyke forme as the said other accions and remedis for penalties be geven by this Acte.

X.
Letters Patents, granting the Office of Receiver of Sums so assigned to the Houshold, annulled; reserving to the Grantee for Life his annual Fee of £20.

AND furthermore be it enacted by auctorite of this present parliament, That Whereas our saide Sovaigne Lord the Kyng that now is bi his tres patentis beryng date the xxijth day of Aprell in the xixth yere of his Reigne hath yevyn and graunted too Richard Trees thoffic of Receyvouship of all and synguler the somes of mōney assigned and appoynted to be applied and paid in and for the expencis of his said honourable houshold, havyn and yerly pseyvyn of and for the exersisyng and occupying of the said office of Receyvouship of the somes afforsaid xx li. sterlyng too be had and yerly pceyved to the said Richard or his Assignes for terme of Lyff of the same Richard by the handis of the Treasurer of our said Sovaign Lord the Kyng^e Chambre for the tyme beyng, as in the same tres patentis more pleyntly doth appere; the same tres patentis and evy thyng therin conteyned shalbe from hensforth utterly voide and of none effe²te; and that the said Richard Trees by auctorite of this present parliament from hensforth duryng his lyff shall have enjoye pceyve retayne and [recayve ³] the said annuyte or annuall fee of xx li. by the yere ether by his [hown ⁴] handis of the Fermes Custumes Subsidies and other thyngis as is afforesaid assigned for the expencis of the said our Sovaigne Lord the Kyngis most honourable houshold which shall come too his handis and Receipte, if he shalbe too th⁵ receipte of the said Assignementis deputed by the Cofferer of the Kyngis honourable houshold for the tyme beyng, or ellis by the han⁶ of the Cofferer of the said Kyngis houshold for the tyme beyng, at too termes of the yere, that is to say, at the feast of Ester and Saynt Michell Tharchaungell by even porcions without any restreynt too be made for the payment therof at any tyme hereafter; and without accompte too be yelden too our said Sovaign Lord the Kyng for the same yerly some of xx li. and that the said Cofferer for the tyme beyng shal have allowaunce and be yerly allowed uppon the ende of his accompte of the same xx li. so by the said Richard Trees in maner and forme as is afforsaid [recayved ⁴] reteyned and taken ether as is afforsaid, oute of the said assignementis of the Kyngis most honourable houshold, or ellis by the said Cofferers handis for the tyme beyng duryng the lyff of the said Trees, at the Kyngis Eschequier or ellis where soev⁷ and before soev⁷ the same Coferer for the tyme beyng shall accompte without ferther warraunt for the same: Any Acte Statute Restreynte or Ordyn⁸nce made or to be made too the contr⁹ry notwithstanding.

XI.
Proviso for Fermers, &c. duly paying their Fermes.

(¹) PROVYDED alway that this Acte extende not or be in any wise hurtfull nor pjudiciall too Fermours Fefermers Alnagers Customers or any other chargeable too the payment of any of the somes above specified, soo that they pay ther fermes fefermes and duties accordyng too suche bondis and charges as they or any other now be and ar chargeable and bounden, or hereafter shall fortune too be chargeable or bounden for the same; any thyng in this present acte expressid or conteyned too the contr⁹ry in any wyse notwithstanding.

XII.
Proviso for Sir William Sandys, Lord Sandys, for the Grant of the Constableness of Southampton, and the Manor of Stratton St. Margaret in Wiltshire.

PROVYDED alwais that this same Acte or any articles therin conteyned or any other Acte or Actes made or too be made in this present parlement extend not ne be in any wise hurtfull or pjudiciall too f¹ Wittm Sandis Knyght Lorde Sandys and Lord Chamberlayn too the Kyngis Highnes; for the avoydyng and repellyng of any tres patentis or graunt too hym made by the Kyng our Sovaign Lord aswell of and for thoffice or Connestableness of the Castell of Southampton in the Co^m of South, as also of and for the Manour of Margaretis Stratton in the Co^m of Wiltes; but that suche tres patentis or Graunte both of the said Office or Connestableness and of and for the p^mencioned Manor of Margaret^e Stratton be and contynwe of as grete force strenth and effe²te, and too the said Lord Sandys as avaylable as they should or myght have ben if the said acte had nev³ be had ne made, with as diewe payment also from tyme too tyme of the fee unto the said office or Connestableness belonging and apperteyneng as ever hit hath byn or ought too be hertofore paid at the termes usuall accordyng too the tenour and p^oorte of the said tres patentis or grauntis made in that byhalf; this present Acte or any other Acte or Actes made or herafter too be made notwithstanding.

XIII.
For George Lord Burgueveney, for his Right in the Lordships, &c. in this Act mentioned.

PROVYDED alwais that this Acte nor any thyng therin conteyned extend not nor be in any maner of wise pjudiciall or hurtfull too George Nevill Knyght Lord Burgueveney or his heires, or too any other pson or persons or their heires, for or conc⁴nyng any suche Right Title Estate Possession use or int⁵est which he the said [Geore ⁶] Nevill Knyght Lord Burgueveney or any other too his use now hath or of right ought too have, in or too any of the Lordships Man⁷is Londis Ten⁸tis Rentis and other the p^missis in this Acte mencioned exp⁹ssid or declared, this acte or any thyng therin conteyned too the contr⁹ry notwithstanding.

XIV.
For Persons entitled to Fees, Wages, Annuities, or Sums, by Matter of Record, or Assignment of Payment.

PROVYDED alwais that this Acte of Assignement ne any thyng therin conteyned be in anywise hurtfull or pjudiciall too any pson or parsons of or for any fees wagis annuytes or somes of mōney too theym or any of theym too be paid of any of the p^missis, by reason of any of the Kyngis tres patentis or Acte of Parliament or by [the ⁷] reason of any office or offices which they or any of theym have by the Kyngis tres patentis or by any other man⁸er of Recorde, or by reason of any Assignement of any payment too be made too or for any of the said office or offices; and that evy pson which is now charged or hereafter shalbe chargeable with the payment of any of the somes or revenues in the articles in this present Acte specified, shall and may make payment of the said wayges annuytes fees and somes of monney without any daunger or forfaitur of any thyng for the same, in lyke maner and forme as they myght have don before the makyn of this present Acte, this Acte or any thyng therin conteyned too the contr⁹ry notwithstanding.

XV.
For Persons having Right in the Premises by Letters Patent or otherwise.

PROVYDED alway that this Acte conc⁴nyng the Kyngis most honourable houshold ne any thyng therin conteyned in any wise be pjudiciall or hurtfull too any pson or persons too their heires or successours havyn any right title use or int⁵est of and in the p^missis or any pcell therof by tres patentis or otherwise; but that they and evy of theym ther heires successours and assignes may at all tymes enjoye all suche Right, Title, Use and Int⁵est as they or any of theym have or had of and in the p^missis or any pcell therof at the tyme of makyn of this Acte; any thyng in this present acte or in any pviso annexed too the same too the contrary made in any wise notwithstanding.

¹ before O.

² receyve O.

³ owne O.

⁴ receyved O.

⁵ The Five following Provisoes are in separate Schedules annexed to the Original Act.

⁶ George O.

⁷ O. omits.

CHAPTER XIX.

AN ACTE concyng the assuraunce of ſten Londꝛ to the Heyres of Syr William Fylloll.

WHERE Sir Wiſſm Fylloll Knyght deceased, beyng an aged man and havng many ſondrie and inconstant fantasie in his latter daies by many colorable meanes and waies unadviſidly ordered and diſpoſid ſuche Mañs Londis Teñtis and Hereditamentis as he or any too his use had of estate of Inheritaunce contrary too the olde entailes therof without reasonable grounde or good cause, and yet nevthelesse his said purpose and acte in that behalf was not established ne made sure in all poyntis after the due fourme of Lawe, by occasion wherof greate debate diſcension varyaunce and stryffe hath long dependid bytwene Sir Edward Seymer Knyght, and Dame Katheryn his Wyff, one of the Doughters and Heires of the said Sir Wiſſm Fylloll on the one partie, and Sir Edward Willoughby Knyght and Dame Anne his Wiff one other of the Doughters and Heires of the said Sir Wiſſm Filoll on the seconde partie, and Sir John Rogers Knyght and Dame Dorathe his Wiff late the Wiff of the said Sir Wiſſm Filoll on the thirde ptie, of for and upon the right title use invest and possession of the said Maners Londis Teñtis Rentis ſvyces and Hereditamentis; and by occasion of ſuche debate bytwene the Wiff of the said Sir Wiſſm and his said naturall heires, imbracerie, mayntenaunce, pjurie and other greate inconvenyences have ensued and is lyke more too folowe by their meanes their frendis alies and part takers, too the greate inquietacion of the Shires and Countries wherin the said Londis lyen, and too the high displeure of Almyghti God, if the said parties shuld not be put in ſome ſpedy quyetnes for the same, which cannot convenyently be don too the satisfaccion of all the said parties onles it be by auctorite of plyament, wherunto the said parties at the great desire and mediacion of their frendis counſailours and alies be fully resolved condiscended and agreed. IN CONSIDERACYON wherof the said parties most humbly beſechen the Kyngis Highnes and the Lordis Spirituall and Temporall and the Cōmons in this pſent parliament aſſembled that for a ſynall conclusion and peax too be had in the pmiſſis by their owne aſſentis, it may be enacted by our said Sovereign Lord the Kyng and his Lordis Spuall and temporall with the Cōmons in this pſent parliament aſſembled and by auctorite of the same, in mañ and forme folowyng that is to ſay; By the aſſent of the Kyngis Highnes and of his Lordis Spirituall and Temporall and of his Cōmons in this pſent parliament aſſembled and by the auctorite of the same; **BE IT ENNACTED** ordeyned and established by the aſſentis of evy of the said parties that the said Sir Edward Seymer and his Heyres for ev shall have and enjoye the Manour of Wodmancote with the appurtenancis in the Countie of Suſſex, the Manour of Wambroke with the appurtenancis in the Countie of Dorſett and all Londis. Teñtis Rentis Revciōns and Servyces Advouſens Letes Franchies Libertees and other Cōmodites which were too the said Sir Wiſſm Filoll the day of his dethe which now arn part pcell or membres of the said Manours of Wodmancote and Wambroke or of any of theym; and that the said Sir John Rogers Dame Dorathe his Wyff, Dame Katheryn Seymer, Sir Edward Willoughby and Dame Anne his Wyff, their heires and feoffes and the heires feoffees Recovers and Conusees of evy of theym from hensforth be concluded and barred for ev too demaunde the said Manours of Wodmancote and Wambroke and other the same pmiſſis or any of theym or any parte or parcell of theym by any mañ way or meane.

AND also be it further enacted by the auctorite afforsaid, that the said Sir Edward Seymer and Dame Katheryn his Wyff shall have and enjoye too theym for terme of lyff of the said Dame Kateryn, all Mañs Mesuagis Londis Teñtis Rentis Revciōns ſvyces and all other Hereditamentis which were of the afforsaid Sir Wiſſm Filoll in possession or use the day of his Deth within the Townes or Hamlettis of Wynterborn Selston Witchurche Litill Heryngston in the County of Dorſett; and that all the said Mannours Londis Teñtis Rentis Revciōns ſvyces and Hereditamentis in the said Townes or Hamlettis of Wynterborn Selston Witchurche Litle Heryngston with the appurtenancis and membres of the same after the decease of the said Dame Katheryn Seymer, shalbe and remayne too the said Sir Edward Willoughby and Dame Anne his Wyff and too the heires of ther too bodys lawfully begotton, and for defaulte of ſuche issue the same Manours Mesuages Londis Teñtis Rentis ſvyces and Hereditamentis with all and ſinguler ther appurtenancis and membres in the afforsaid Townes and hamlettis of Wynterborn, Selston, Witchurche, and Litle Heryngston, holly too remayne too the said Sir Edward Seymer and to Dame Katheryn his Wiff and too the Heyres of their too bodies lawfully begotton; and for defaulte of ſuch issue the same Manours Mesuagis Londis Teñtis Rentis ſvyces and Hereditamentis with all ther appurtenancis and membres in the said Townes pches and Hamlettis of Wyntborn, Selston, Witchurche and Litle Heryngston, holly to remayn to Wiſſm Filoll and to his heyres for ev.

AND FERTHER be it also inacted ordeyned and established by the auctorite afforsaid that the said Dame Dorathe shall have hold and enjoye for terme of her lyff the Manours of Langton Heryng Langton Welsche in Purbek Wynterborn Kynston Wynterborn Byllet Stafforde Kyngston Marvarde Westchekerell Bloxworth Westmorden Wynterborn Musterton Dodyngbere Lychett Mynſ in the Countie of Dorſett; And also all mesuagis londis teñtis rentis revciōns ſvyces libtes fraunchies and all and ſynguler other hereditamentis in the townes piches or hamlettis of Langton Heryng Langton Welsche in Purbeck Middelbere, Wynterborn Kyngston Wynterborn Bylett Stafforde Kyngston Mawred Westchekerell Bloxworth Westmorden Wynterborn Musterton Dodyngbere and Lychett Mynſ or ellis wher within the said Countie of Dorſett; which said Manours Londis and Teñtis and other the pmiſſis with ther appurtenancis, the said Sir John Rogers and Dame Dorathe his Wyff now have as in joyntour or dower as in the right of the said Dame Dorathe Rogers of the Inheritaunce of the said Sir Wiſſm Filoll within the same Countie of Dorset; and after the decease of the same Dame Dorathe Rogers the same Manours Mesuagis Londis Teñtis Rentis Revciōns ſvyces Libtes Fraunchies and all other hereditamentis appoynted too the said Dame Dorathe Rogers in the townes piches and hamlettis afforsaid shalbe and remayne too the said Sir Edward Willoughby and Dame Anne his Wiff and too the heyrer of their too bodies lawfully begotton, and for defalte of ſuche issue the same Manours Londis Teñtis Rentis Revciōns ſvyces Libtes fraunchies and other hereditamentis with all and ſynguler ther appurtenancis and membres shalbe and remayne too the said Sir Edward Seymer and too Dame Katheryn his Wiff and too theyres of their too bodies lawfully begotton; and for defaute of ſuche issue, the same Mañs Londis Teñtis Rentis Revciōns ſvyces and other Heredytamentis with all and ſynguler ther appurtenancis and Membres shalbe and remayn to Wiſſm Filoll and too his heyres for ever.

BE IT FURTHER INACTED by the auctorite afforsaid that the said Sir Edward Willoughby and Dame Anne his Wif shall have hold and enyoie too theym and too the Heires of ther too bodyes laufully begotton, the Mañs of Wodlond with the Hundred of Knolton Estmorden Stokeley Maplerton Kyngeston Laci in the Countie of Dorſett, and all the Londis Teñtis Rentis Revciōns ſvyces libtes Fraunchesees Courtis Letis pquisitis of the same Advouſons Parkis Warrens Cōmons, together with all and ſynguler ther appurtenancis which now arn reputed or taken as parte pcell or membres of the said Manours of Wodlond or hundred of Knolton Estmorden Stokeley Maplerton and Kyngeston Lacy, which were of the said Sir Wiſſm Filoll the day of his deth in possession or use, in Wodlond Knolton Estmorden Stokeley, Maplerton and Kyngeston Lacy, and for defaulte of ſuch issue, the same Manours Hundred Londis

Disentionsbetween
Sir Edw. Seymour
and Katheryn his
Wife, one of the
Daughters of Sir
W. Fylloll; Sir
Edw. Willoughby
and Anne his Wife,
another Daughter;
and Sir John Rogers
and Dorothy his
Wife, late Wife of
Sir Wm. Fylloll;

Certain Manors,
&c. settled upon
Sir Edw. Seymour
in Fee.

II.
Other Manors, &c.
settled upon
Sir Edw.
Seymour and
Katheryn his Wife
for her Life;

Remainder to Sir
Edw. Willoughby
and Anne his Wife,
in tail;

Remainder to Sir
Edward Seymour
and Katheryn in
tail;

Remainder to
Wm. Fylloll in Fee.

III
Other Manors, &c.
settled upon
Dorothy for Life,
which she had for
Dower or in
Jointure;

Remainder to Sir
Edw. Willoughby
and Anne in tail;

Remainder to Sir
Edw. Seymour and
Katheryn in tail;

Remainder to
Wm. Fylloll in Fee.

IV.
Other Manors, &c.
settled upon Sir
Edw. Willoughby
and Anne in tail;

Remainder to Sir Edw. Seymour and Katheryn in tail; Remainder to the right Heirs of Sir Wm. Fyoll. Teñtis Rentis Reñcions ðvyces and other hereditamentis with their appurtenancis and membres shalbe and remayn too the said Sir Edward Seymer and Dame Katheryn his Wyf and too the Heyres of their too Bodies lawfully begotton; and for defaulte of suche issue the same Manours Londis Teñtis and other hereditamentis with all and synguler ther appurtenancis and membres shalbe and remayn too the right heyres of the said Sir Wiffm Filoll for ev̄.

V.
Right of Entry to Sir Ed. Willoughby and Wife after Determination of previous particular Estates.

BE IT FURTHER ENACTED by the auctorite afforsaid that after the deth or decease of the said Dame Dorathe Rogers it shalbe lefull too the said Sir Edward Willoughby and Dame Anne his Wif and too the heires of ther too bodies begotton, too entre into all and synguler the said Manours Londis Teñtis Rentis Reñcions ðvyces and other Hereditamentis before specified and appoynted too the said Dame Dorathe Rogers for terme of her lyff in the name of her Joyntour and Dower, and into all and synguler their appurtenancis and membres of ev̄y of theym, in and uppon the possession of ev̄y other pson and psons that then shalbe therof seased and possessid, without any sute accyon pleynt demaunde or prosses; any warrauntie warraunties lyneall or collateral fyne with pclamacion none clayme recove judgement vouchier estoppel discente will seasour by covyn feoffement discontynuaunce release confirmacion, or any other meane barre or impedymnt what so ev̄ it be, made by any pson or psons notwithstanding.

VI.
Right of Entry to Sir E. Seymour and Wife, and W. Fyoll after Determination of the previous particular Estate, to Sir Edw. Willoughby and Anne his Wife.

BE IT ALSO ENACTED by the auctorite afforsaid that if the said Sir Edward Willoughby and Dame Anne his Wyff decease without heyres of ther too bodies lawfully begotton, that then it shalbe lefull too the said Sir Edward Seymer and Dame Katheryn his Wyff and the heires of ther too bodies lawfully begotton, and for defaulte of suche issue of the bodies of the said Sir Edward Seymer and Dame Katheryn his Wif, the right heires of the said Sir Wiffm Filoll too entre into the said Manours of Wodland, Hundred of Knolton Estmorden Stokeley Maplerton and Kyngston Lacy with all and synguler ther appurtenancis and membres and into the membres of any of theym, uppon the possession of ev̄y other pson and psons that then shalbe seased of the said Manours of Wodland, Hundred of Knolton Estmorden Stokeley Maplerton and Kyngston Lacy or of any of theym or of any parte or pcell of any of theym, without any sute accion playnt demaunde or psses; any warrauntie warraunties lyneall or colateral fyne with pclamacion none clayme, recove judgement vouchier estoppel discent discontynuaunce feoffement release confirmacion will seasour by covyn or any barre meane or impedymnt what soo ev̄ it be, too be made by any other pson or psons notwithstandyng.

VII.
Right of Entry to said Sir Edward Seymour and Wife and W. Fyoll, after Determination of previous Estates to Dame Dorothy Rogers, &c.

BE IT ALSO inacted ordeyned and established by the auctorite afforsaid that if the said Dame Dorathe Rogers and the said Sir Edward Willoughby and Dame Anne his Wyf, without heires of the bodies of the said Sir Edward Willoughby and Dame Anne his Wyff decease, that then it shalbe liefull for the said Sir Edward Seymer and Dame Katheryn his Wif and theyres of ther too bodies lawfully begotton, and for defaulte of suche issue of the bodies of the said Sir Edward Seymer and Dame Katheryn his Wyf, the said Wiffm Filoll and his heires to entre into the said Manours Londis Teñtis Rentis, Reñcions ðvyces and other Hereditamentis in the Countie of Dorsett before specified and appoynted too the same Dorathe Rogers for terme of her lyff, uppon the possession of ev̄y pson or psons that then shall fortune too be seased or possessid of or in any of the said Manours Londis Teñtis Rentis Reñcions ðvyces Advousens and other hereditamentis affore specified, appoynted too the said Dame Dorathe Rogers in the name of her Joyntour and Dower without any sute accion playnt demaunde or pces; any warrantie warranties lyneall and collateral fyne with pclamacion none clayme recove judgement vouchier estoppel discent will seasour by covyn feoffement discontynuaunce release confirmacion or any other meane barre or impedymnt whatsoever it be too be made by any pson or psons (1).

VIII.
General Saving.

SAVYNG too ev̄y pson and psons and ther heires and the heires of ev̄y of theym other then the said Wiffm Filoll, Sir John Rogers and Dame Dorathe his Wif, Sir Edward Willoughby and Dame Anne his Wif, Sir Edward Seymer and Dame Katheryn his Wif, their heires and the heyres of ev̄y of theym their feoffes conusees, recovers and assignes of theym and of ev̄y of theym in clamying the pmissis or any parte or parcell therof too the use of theym or of any of theym or of their heires or theyres of any of theym and all and ev̄y other pson and psons any thyng claymeng by the last will of the said Sir Wiffm Filoll, all suche right title use inrest entre accion and possession of in or too any of the said Manours Londis Teñtis and other the pmissis or too any of theym, as they or any of theym hat: had or myght have had if this p̄sent acte or any thyng therin conteyned had nev̄ byn had or made.

IX.
Saving for Cestui que Trusts of Sir Wm. Fyoll.

SAVYNG also too all and ev̄y other pson and psons and too their heyres all suche right title inrest and possession too and in all suche Manours Londis Teñtis Rentis, Reñcions and ðvyces wherof the said Sir Wiffm Filoll was sole or joyntly feoffed with other the day of his deth too the use of any other pson or psons.

X.
Proviso for Sir Thomas Trenchard as Devisee of Sir W. Fyoll.

PROVIDED ALWAYS that this Acte nor any thyng therin conteyned be p̄judiciall or hurtfull too Sir Thomas Trenchard Knyght, of and for the resavyng pcevyng and takyng of the yerly issues revenues and pfittis of and in all suche of the said Maners Londis Teñtis Rentis Reñcions and ðvyces too hym lymyted and appoynted by the last will of the aforsaid Sir Wiffm Filoll unto suche tyme the same will be or may be without delaye by the said Sir Thomas Trenchard pformed; the Maner of Wambroke and all other Londis Teñtis Rentis Reñcions and ðvyces beyng at the day of this p̄sent parliament reputed lette knowen and taken as parte pcell or membres of the said Manor of Wambroke only excepted and reserved.

XI.
Annual Rent of £32. 5. given to Dorothy for Life in Satisfaction of her Interest in certain Premises.

ALSO be it inacted by the auctorite afforsaid that the said Dame Dorathe Rogers for terme of her lyff shall have and pceyve yerly out of the forsaid Manour of Wodlond, the Hundred of Knolton, Estmorden and Stokeley with ther appurtenancis in satisfaccion of suche right title use and interest which she had of and in the said Manour of Wodmancote, one annuall rente of xxxij li. v s. too be paid yerly at ij feastis of the yere, that is to say, at the feaste of the Añunciacion of our Lady Saynt Mary the Virgen and Saynt Michell Tharcungell by cvyn porcions, the firste payment therof too begen at the feaste of the Añunciacion of our Lady Saynt Mary the Virgyn next cōmyng.

XII.
Power of Distress for said annual Rent.

AND FURTHER be it enacted by the auctorite afforsaid that if the said annuall rent of xxxij li. v s. or any parte or pcell therof be byhynde unpaid by the space of vj wekis after any of the feastis afforsaid at the which it ought too be paid, that then it shall be lefull unto the said Dame Dorathe Rogers and her assignes too entre in too the said Manours of Wodlonde the Hundrede of Knolton Estmorden and Stokeley or into ev̄y parte and pcell of theym, and ther too dystrayne and the distresse soo takyn there, too leade dryve and cary away and the same too withholde and kepe untill the said annuall rent of xxxij li. v s. and ev̄y parte therof with the arrerages of the same if any suche be, too the said Dame Dorathe Rogers be fully contented and paid, and no replevyn too be sued too the cont̄ry; any acte heretofore too the cont̄ry notwithstandyng. Provyded alway that the same Dame Dorathe Rogers be not impeched of and for any waste by her or her assignes don or to be don in the Manour of Langton Welshe and Langton Heryng.

¹ notwithstanding is omitted in the Original Act, and on the Roll.

AND FORASMUCH as the said Wylm Filoll is assented and agreed too this p̄sent ācte; Be it therfor enacted by the auctorite afforsaid that the said Wylm Filoll shall have p̄ceyve and enjoye yerly for terme of his lyff oute of the Manour of Wodlande with thappurten^{ncis}, one annuyte or yerly rent of xxxij s. iiij d. And also oute of the Manour of Wambroke with thappurten^{ncis} one other annuyte or yerly rente of xxxij s. iiij d. too be paid yerly at ij feastes of the yere, that is to say, at the feast of the Annunciacion of our Lady the Virgyn and Saynt Michell tharchauncell by even porcions, the first payment therof too begen at the feast of Saynt Michell tharchauncell next cōmyng.

AND BE FURTHER ENACTED by the auctorite afforsaid that if it happen the said annuell rent of xxxij s. iiij d. goyng out of the said Manour of Woodlonde too be behynde unpayde in parte or in the hole by the space of sixe wekis after any of the said feastis att the which it ought too be paid, that then it shalbe lefull to the said Wylm Fylloll and too his assignes to entre into the said Manour of Woodlande with thappurten^{ncis} and in evy parte and pcell therof, and ther too distrayn, and the distresse soo ther taken too lede dryve and carry away and the same too withholde and kepe untill suche tyme as the said annuell rent of xxxij s. iiij d. goyng oute of the said Manour of Woodlande with the arrerages of the same if any be, too the said Wylm Fylloll or too his assignes be fully contented and paid, and no replevyn too be sued too the cont^{ry}. And if it happen the said other annuell rent of xxxij s. iiij d. goyng oute of the said Manour of Wambroke too be byhinde unpaid in parte or in the hole by the space of vj wekis after any of the said feastis at which it ought to be paid, that then it shalbe lefull too the said Wylm Filoll and too his assignes too entre into the said Manour of Wambroke with the appurten^{ncis} and in evy parte and pcell therof and ther too distrayn, and the distresse soo ther takyn too lede dryve and carry away and the same too withholde and kepe untill suche tyme as the said annuell rent of xxxij s. iiij d. goyng oute of the said Manour of Wambroke with the arreragis of the same if any such be, too the said Wylm Filoll or to his assignes, be fully contentid and payd, and no replevyn too be sued too the cont^{ry}; any ācte here too fore too the cont^{ry} notwithstanding.

SAVING and refvyng too the said Wylm Filoll all suche right title and interest which he hath in or too eny of the p̄missis by reason of any entayle therof made too the heire male, if any suche be, as he mought have had if this ācte had never byn had ne made.

PROVYDED also that this Ācte nor any thyng therin conteyned be in eny wise p̄judiciall or hurtefull too the said Wylm Filoll sonne of Morice Filoll too and for any annuyte or annuell rent which the same Wylm Filoll hath or p̄tendith too have by graunte of the said Sir Wylm Filoll or by the last will of the same Sir Wylm Filoll out of the p̄missis or oute of any parte of theym, the Manour of Wambroke only excepted.

XIII.
Two annual Rents of 33 s. 4 d. each given to William Fylloll for his Life for his Assent to this Āct.

XIV.
Power of Distress for each of such Annuities.

XV.
Saving to the said W. Fylloll, under Entail to an Heir Male.

XVI.
Proviso for Annuity by Grant or Will of Sir Will. to W. Fylloll.

CHAPTER XX.

AN ACTE conc̄nyng the Towne of South^mpton.

(¹)
HUMBLY shewen unto your Highnes the Maire, Baillifis and Burgesises of your Towne of South^mpton whiche hold of your Grace the same Towne in fee ferme yeldyng yerly unto your Grace your Heires and Successours two hundred poundis, as by the [grauntis²] by letters patentis therof made by your most noble p̄genytour Kyng Henry the thurde too the p̄decessours of your said Oratours by the name of Burgeses of your Towne of South^mpton and by your Grace confermyd dothe appere, over and above forty markis of encrece charged uppon your said Oratours yerly in your Court of Eschequyre by the names of Men of Southampton, for the pardonyng and remysyng of a trespas don by the Burgeses of your said Towne in the tyme of your noble p̄genytour Kyng Edward the firste as by the Recordis of your said Eschequyre also dothe appere; And also your said Oratours besides the p̄missis be at many greate and yerly chargis for daily defence and savegarde of your said Towne as well ayenst the See as otherwise, and for the repacions and fortificacions of the Wallis Towris Towrettis Bulwarkis and Banckis, and for the keypyng of the Watchis and Wardis ther and other Chargis contynually ayenst the See. And your said Oratours have no man^r of Rent pfett ne Succoure for payment and sustentacion of the p̄missis but onely petie Custume of Marchaundise which of old tyme was accustomed too be levyed of the goodis of Strangiens repayryng thither in Carreckis of Jeane laden with Jeane Woade; and in Gallies of Flourence and Venyse laden with Spicis, and nowe by the tyme of many yeres past sithen that Tolowes Woade hath ben usually brought into this Realme, and that the Kyng of Portyngale toke the trate of spicis from the Venyzians at Calacowte, fewe or noo suche Carreckis Galeis ne other Shippis have repayred unto your said Towne with Woade or Spicis nor be lyke too repayre hereafter; and also the trate of other m̄chaundises by reason of the Warres betwene your Grace and owtward Pryncis hath ben longe tyme withdrawne frome your said Towne, soo that your said Oratours have byn forsid to pay of ther p̄pre goodis within fewe yeris past many greate sōmes of money more then they could raise and levey of the said Petie Custume; And yet they stonde and be indetted for the said fee ferme in other great sōmes of money as well unto your Grace as unto other, havyng p̄cellis of the same fee ferme by the grauntis of your Highnes and of your noble p̄genytours, and your said Oratours know not how too levey the same; and for doubte and feare therof many p̄sons that wer lyke too have growne to great substaunce have departed and forsakyn your said Towne and moo be in p̄pose and mynde shortly too departe from the same, too the desolacōn of your said Towne excepte your most gracious favour helpe and succoure be m̄cifully unto them shewid for their relieffe in this their extreme necessite, havyng no other succour aide ne helpe but only of your Highnes. IN CONSIDERACION wherof it may pleas your Highnes most gracious Soveigne Lorde with the assent of the Lordis Spirituall and Temporall and the Cōmons in this p̄sent parliament assembled and by auctorite of the same; for the p̄servacion supportacion and mayntaynyng of your said Towne, of your most habundaunt grace and benyvolence too geve and graunte the said yerly sōme of xl. m^rckys unto the said Maire Baillifis and Burgeses and too their Successours for evmore, and soo utterly for ev³ too release and extyncte the same yerly sōme of forty m^rckis by what soo ev³ name or namys your said Oratours be incorporated named or callid, or for what soev³ cause or consideracion the said sōme of forty m^rckis of yerly encrece of the said fee ferme is and hath byn demaunded levyed or takyn of your said Oratours and of their p̄decessours, be it for the said pardon and remysion made by the said Kyng Edward the firste for the said trespas or otherwise: And that it may pleas your Highnes by the said auctorite of this p̄sent pliamente too ordeyn establishe and enacte, that the said Maire Bayliffis and Burgeses and their Successours, And also the Shireffe of the said Towne and his Successours for the tyme beyng, and all other men and inhabit^{untis} of the same, be and shalbe from the feaste of Saynt Michell the Archaungell in the xxijth yere of your most noble raigne remysed releassed and clerly acquyted and dischargid ayenst your Highnes, your heires and successours Kyngis of this Realme for ever of the payment of the forsaid yerly sōme of xl. m^rckis and evy parte therof; And that all suche right title infest enherit^{unce} and demaunde as your Highnes hath or any of your p̄genytours have had in the same or in any parte or parcell therof; be and shalbe frome the said feaste clerly extyncted and delmyned for ev³.

The Town of Southampton held of the King by an annual Fee farm Rent of £200. and 40 Marks of Increase;

The great Charges of the said Town;

Decrease of the Customs and Trade thereof;

The said yearly Sum of 40 Marks released; from Michaelmas 22 Hen. VIII.

¹ To the Kyng oure Soveigne Lorde and the Lord^r sp̄uall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p̄sent parlement assembled. O.
² grauntt O.

II.
The Offices of gauging Wine, &c. weighing Wools, &c. at the King's Beams, granted to the Mayor, Bailiffs, and Burgesses of the said Towns.

AND where your Highnes and your noble pgenytours of a long tyme have usid to name depute make and ordeyne within your said Towne, cteyn psons too occupie and exerce the Office of Gawgyng of all Mañ of Wynes Oiles Heryng and other mchaundise and Vessellis gawgeable and too be gawged within the said Towne: And also too be poysers and weyers at your Beamys within your said Towne, aswell of Pokis and Balenes of Wulle as of all and synguler other mchaundises: It may pleas your Highnes withe the said assent and by the auctorite afforsaid, too geve and graunte unto the said Maire Bailliffes and Burgesses and too their Successours for ev for ther further reliefe and succour toward the payment of the said olde and auneynt fee ferme of CC li. too be paid as is afforsaid, and for the better supportacion and maynteyng of the said Towne, the forsaid offices of gawgyng poysyng and waying at your said Beames within the said Towne, too be had and holden unto the said Maire Bailliffes and Burgesis and too their Successours for ev, with all pfettis comodites and advauntages too the said offices or evy of theym appteyng and belongyng; in as large and ample wise as any Gawgear or Gawgears Poyser or Poysers Wayer or Wayers or any of theym heretofore have hadd or of right ought too have by reason of the said offices or of any of theym, without any rent ferme accompte or other thyng too your Grace, your heires and successours too be yelden and payd for the same offices and pfettis therof or any of theym.

III.
The said Mayor, &c. may name Persons to exercise the said Offices, yielding the Profits thereof to said Mayor, &c.

AND that it be enacted by the auctorite afforsaid that the said Maire Bailliffes and Burgesis and their successours from hensforthe at their will and discrecyon shall and may name orden constitute and depute suche able pson or psons as they from tyme too tyme shall seme convenynt, too occupie and exercise the said offices of gawgeyng wayng and poysyng and evy of them; yeldyng unto the said Maire Bailliffes and Burgesis and too their successours the very full and intire pfettis and avauntages growyng and comyng of the same offices and evy of theym; and also makyng a due and a juste accompte therof too the said Maire Bailliffes and Burgesses and their successours from tyme too tyme toward the payment of the said fee ferme of CC li. without any rente ferme accompte or other thyng for the same pfettis and avauntages hereafter too be yelden or paid too your Grace your heires or successours, but only too the said Maire Bailliffes and Burgesis and too their Successours as is afforsaid.

IV.
The said Mayor, Bailiffs, and Burgesses resident in the said Town, discharged of Prisage of Wines, in like Manner as the Citizens of London, and the Barons and Freemen of the Cinque Ports;

AND MOREOV that it may pleas your Highnes with the said Assent and by the auctorite afforsaid, too geve and graunte unto the said Maire Bailliffes and Burgesis of your said Towne of Southampton and too their Successours dwellyng and resident within the said Towne and Libertie of the same and too all other free burgessis that hereafter shall dwell and be resident within the same Towne and Libtes therof for the tyme of their dwellyng and residens ther, too be fully clerly and frely acquyted and discharged ayenst your Grace your heires and successours Kyngis of this Realme for ev from the said feaste of Saynt Michael tharchaugell, of yeldyng and paying of ther Wynes of prisage, that is to say, of one Tonne affore the maste and a nother Tonne behynde the maste, and too be discharged therof ayenst your Grace your heires and successours for ev as well within the Porte of your said Towne of Southampton as in all other Portis Crekes and Placis of this your Realme in as large free and ample wyse as the Citisens of your Citie of London and Barons and Fremen of your fyve portis be in like case acquyted and dischargid of like prisage; The said Maire and Burgesis of your said Towne of Southampton paying unto your Highnes your heires and successours for their said Wynes all other Custumes and Subsidies like as the Citisens of your Citie of London and Barons and Fremen of your Fyve Portis doo pay for their Wynes and none otherwise; and also yeldyng and paying for and in discharge of your Grace your heires and successours from the said feaste of Saynt Michell tharchaugell all and as many Tonnes and other porcions of prisage Wynes as your Highnes or any of your most noble progenytours have geven and graunted yerly for ev unto the Abbotis and Conventis of Bewlye Letley Tuchefeld Wavley and too the Priour and Covent of Saynt Denys and too their successours or too any of theym or to any other Monastery House or place of Religion too be hadd or takyn of your said Prise Wyñes comyng or growyng in your said Towne or Porte of the same, that is too say, yerly to evy of the same Abbotis and Conventis Prior and Covent Monastery House or Place of Religion and their Successours accordyng too the sevall grauntis too theym therof made.

Paying all other Customs and Subsidies, and yielding to certain Religious Houses Portions of Prisage Wines, according to their Grants.

Provyded always that this Acte shalnot be in any wise pjudiciall too any pson or psons havyng tres patentis for lme of his or their lyffe or lyffes or duryng the Kyngis plesure or any other estate or invest of or in the said offices of gawgeyng poysyng and weying or any of theym; but that the same psons and evy of theym shall and may envoie theffectis of thos tres patentis. This Acte or any thyng therin conteyned too the contry notwithstanding.

V.
Proviso for Patentees having any Interest in the gauging, or weighing.

PROVYDED also this acte above written nor any thyng therin conteyned extend not too charge the said Maire Bailliffes and Burgesis and their Successours nor the said Sheriffe or his Successours too pay from thensforthe any larger or more some or somes of money for the fee ferme of your said Towne, then only the some of CC li. yerly too be paid too your Grace your heires and successours and too suche other pson or psons as by tres patentis be intituled lawfully too any partes or porcions therof, as your noble pgenytours or your Grace have sondrily made grauntis of partis or pcellis therof by their or your tres patentis or otherwise.

VI.
Proviso that the said Mayor, &c. shall not be charged to pay more than the said yearly Sum of £200.

(¹) PROVYDED alway that if any pson or psons not beyng discharged of paying of prisage, do shippe in any one vyage or vyntage at any tyme herafter any Wynes too the nombre of x Tonnes or above in dyvs Shippis or dyvs bottomes, with the Wynes of any of the said Burgesses or of any of their successours, too thentent too deceyve the Kyngis Grace of his prisage; the Kyng nevthelesse shalbe satisfied and paid of his said prisage of the Wynes of all and evy suche pson and psons not pryvylaged, which soo shall shippe their Wynes in sevall Shippis as is afforsaid, in lyke mañ and forme as if all the same Wynes had ben shipped all in one Shippe or uppon one bottome, any thyng in this Acte too the contry notwithstanding; and that it shalbe lefull too the Maister and Marynours of evy suche Shippe or Vessell wherin they shall hereafter sayle, too shippe and lade their portage wyñes and bryng theym into this Realme frely and too their most pfette withoute yeldyng therfore any prisage like as hath byn usid by suche Masters and Marianours in tymes paste.

VII.
If Persons not privileged ship Wines to evade Prisage, it shall be paid.

Portage Wines may be shipped Prisage-free.

Recital of Grant 15 O.G. 13 Ed. III. to Thomas of Bradeston, of 500 Marks yearly.

WHERE the Ryght Noble Prynce of famous memory Kyng Edward the thurde, regarding the true and laudable dvyce don and too be don too hym by his right welbelovyd vnt Thomas of Bradeston and also too thentent the same Thomas shuld and myght the better maynteyn the Estate of a Banerette wheruntoo he was avnced by the same late noble Kyng by his tres pattenis beryng date at Orygne uppon Oyse the xvth day of Octobr the xiiijth yere of his reigne, gave and graunted too the same Thomas an annuell Rent of v C. marckis too be pceyved and hadd too the same Thomas and his heires at the Eschequyre of the same late Kyng and of his Heires at ij sevall termes in the yere by even porcions too be paid, as by the same tres patentis more playnly appereth; the tenour wherof herafter ensuyth.

CHAPTER XXI.

AN ACTE of Exchaung betwene the Kyng^e Highnes and the heyres of the Lord Marques Mountegue.

¹ The following Proviso is contained in a separate Schedule annexed to the Original Act; and is thus indorsed; "A Pviso for Prisage Wines above x. ton by psones not pprivileged shipping w^t the Burgesses of Hampton."

EDWARDUS Dei grā Rex Angl̄ Dñs Hibā & Dux Aquit̄. Om̄ib; ad quos p̄sentes lre p̄ven̄t salm. Sciatis qđ nos attendentes grata & laudabilia obsequia que fidelis n̄r q̄m dñcus Thomas de Bradeston a primeve etatis n̄re tempore continue nob̄ fecit & indes facte non desistit labores graves & anxios p̄ nob̄ & n̄ri honores augmen̄t p̄ra gratitudine sustinendo, volentesq; ip̄m Thomam consideracōe p̄missō, necnon ut ip̄e statum Baneretti quem a nob̄ suoꝝ m̄itoꝝ optentu suscepit decencius manuteneꝝ valeat regie libalitat̄is grā p̄venire, concessimꝰ p̄ nob̄ & heredib; n̄ris eidem Thome quingentas marcas p̄cipiend̄ & h̄nd̄ sibi & heredib; suis singulis annis ad Sc̄m n̄m & hered̄ n̄foꝝ, unam videl̄t medietatem ad Sc̄m n̄m Pasche & aliam medietatem ad Sc̄m n̄m S̄ci Michis quousq; nos vel hered̄ n̄ri eidem Thome vel heredib; suis p̄d̄cis de quingentis marcatis terre vel reddus p̄ annū in loco competenti infra regnū n̄m h̄nd̄ in feodo fecimꝰ p̄videri. In cuius rei testimoniū has lras n̄ras fieri fecimꝰ patentes. Teste me ip̄o apud Villam de Origny sup̄ Oyse quartodecimo die Octobris anno regni n̄ri l̄ciodecimo.

Tenor of the said Grant.

WHICHE said annuall rent of v C. marckis, after the decease of the same Thomas and of Robte sonne and heire of the same Thomas and of Thomas sonne and heire of the same Robte and of Elizabeth daughter and heyre of the same Thomas and of Margaret daughter and heire of the same Elizabeth and of Edmund Ingaldesthorpe Knight, sonne and heyre of the same Margaret; and of Isabel Lady m̄ques Mountague daughter and heire of the same Edmund, unto Anne, Elizabeth, Margaret, Luce and Isabell, daughters and heires of the same Lady Isabell descēdid and of right ought too descende by v̄tue of the graunte afforsaid; which Anne was married to Wifm Stoner Knyght, and had issue Anne the Wyff of Andrean Fortesciue Knyght and died, after whoo decease Roberte Drury Knyght John Heydon Knyght, Wifm Barrentyne Knyght, Thomas Inglefeld and Humfrey Forster with dyꝝ other now deceased by a writte of Entre in the Poste before the Justicis of the Comen Place recoꝝved ayenst the same Sir Andrean Fortesciue and Anne his Wiffe the p̄parte or porcion of the same Anne too her afferyng of the said annuall rent of v C. marckis by the name of an annuall rente of C. marckis goyng out and payable at the Kyngis Eschequyre as of recorde remaynyng before the said Justicis more playnly apperith; which recoꝝvy was had and sufferd too the use of the same Sir Andryan and Dame Anne his Wiffe and of the heires of the bodie of the same Dame Anne lawfully begotten, and for lacke of suche issue too the use of the right heires of the same Dame Anne Stoner for eꝝ; and after the same Dame Anne had issue by the said Sir Andrian, Lady Margaret now wiffe too Sir Thomas Wentworth Lord Wentworth and Lady Fraunces nowe Wife too Thomas Lord Fitzgerald yet lyyng and died; after whos dethe the said Sir Robte Drury and other his said Recoꝝvars stode and were seased and at this p̄sent tyme stond and yet be seased in fee of and in the saide fyfte parte of the said annuall rente of v C. marckis, that is to say, of C. marckis parcell therof afferyng too the said Dame Anne Stoner too the use of the said Sir Andrean for terme of his lyffe; and after his decease too the use of the heires of the body of the same Dame Anne Fortesciue lawfully begotten which be the said Lady Wentworth and Lady Fitzgerald and for lacke of suche issue too the use of the right heires of the same Dame Anne Stoner for eꝝ. And the said Elizabeth the secound scister toke to Husbond Thomas Lord Scrope of Upsale which Lord Scrope died, and the said Lady Elizabeth after his decease in her widowed by fyne knowleged by her in the Kyngis Courte before the Justices in the Comen Place graunted her p̄parte and porcion of the said annuall rente too her afferyng, by the name of the fyfte parte of the said annuall rente of v C. marckis, unto John Cutt Knyght, Brian Palmes 3geant at Lawe, Wifm Asteley and dyꝝ other and too the heires of the same Wifm Asteley as by the same fyne more playnly apperith; which said graunte was had and made by the same Lady Elizabeth too the use of her the same Lady Elizabeth and of her heires for eꝝ: And after the same Lady Elizabeth in consideracion of a mariage had and solempnyed betwene John Cutt sonne and then heire apparaunte too the said Sir John Cutt Knyght and Luce Browne Nece too the said Lady Elizabeth, that is too witte, daughter of the said Lady Luce sister too the said Lady Elizabeth; and in accomplisment of c̄teyn covenantis and grauntis too be p̄formed on the parte of the same Lady Elizabeth conteyned in an Indenture made betwene her the same Lady Elizabeth on thone part, and the said Sir John Cutt on the other part, by her dede sufficient in the Lawe gave and graunted the said porcion or v̄th parte of the said annuall rent of v C. marckis soo too her afferyng too Robte Southwell Knyght, Henry Wyate knyght, and dyꝝ other p̄sons whome the said Sir Henry Wyatt survyved, too have and too p̄ceyve too theym and their heires for eꝝ, too the use of the same Lady Elizabeth Scrope for terme of her lyff and after her decease too the use of the said John Cutt the sonne and Lucy his Wiffe and of the heires of their too bodies lawfully begotton, and for lacke of suche issue then too the use of the heires of the body of the same Lucy the Doughter lawfully begotton, and for lacke of such issue too the use of the same Sir John Cutt Knyght, and of his heyres for eꝝ: By v̄tue of the which graunt the same Sir Robte Southwell Sir Henry Wyatt and other their cograuntees were of the same v̄th part of the said annuall rent seased in their demeane as of fee too the uses affor mencioned, and after the said Lady Elizabeth died; after whos dethe the said John Cutt the sonne and Lucy his Wife had issue betwene theym John Cutt yett lyyng and then the same John Cutt the Husbond died, after whos deth the same Lucy his Wiffe toke to husbond one Sir Thomas Clyfford knyght yet lyyng, soo that the same Sir Henry Wyatt at this p̄sent tyme stondith and is seased in his demeane as of fee of and in the said v̄th part of the said annuall rent of v C. marckis soo afferyng too the same Lady Elizabeth Scrope too the use of the said Dame Lucy now Wyffe too the said Sir Thomas Clyfford and of the heires of her body by the said John Cutt her late husbond lawfully begotton, and for lacke of suche issue too the use of the heires of the body of the same Dame Lucy Clifford lawfully begotton, and for lacke of suche issue too the use of the right heyres of the said Sir John Cutt for eꝝ, whose next heire the same John Cutt yet lyyng is. And the said Lady Margaret the thurde suster toke too husband one Robte Downes Gentylman, which Roberte and Margaret by fyne levyed in the Kyngis Court at Westm̄ graunted all the parte or porcion of the same annuall rente of v C. marckis too the same Lady Margaret afferyng, by the name of the v̄th parte of the said annuall renntt of v C. marckis to Nicholas Love and Wifm Mershe too have and too p̄ceyve too theym and too the heires of the same Nycholas, by the which fyne the same Nicholas and Wifm rendred agayn the same fyfte parte too the said Robte and Margaret and too the heires of the same Robert for eꝝ, as of recorde remaynyng before the Justicis of the Comen Benche manyfestly dothe appere, which Lady Margaret afterward died the same Robert her ov̄llyyng. Soo that the same Robte at this p̄sent tyme is likewise seased of the same fyfte parte of the said annuall rent of v C. marckis soo afferyng too the said Lady Margaret in his demcane as of Fee to his owne p̄per use and behoffe and of his heires for eꝝ. And the said Lady Lucy the fourth suster, by fyne knowleged in the Kyngis Courte graunted her part or porcion too her afferyng of the said annuall rent of v C. marckis by the name of the fyfte parte therof, too Sir Wifm Kyngeston Sir Edward Guldeford and Sir John Gage Knyghtis and too the heires of the same John Gage for eꝝ, to the use of the said Lady Lucy and of her heyres, by vertue wherof the same Sir Wifm Kyngeston Sir Edward Guldeford and Sir John Gage at this p̄sent tyme stond and be seased in forme afforsaid of and in the same fyfte parte of the said annuall rente soo afferyng too the said Lucy, too the use of the said Lady Lucy and of her heires for eꝝ. And the said Lady Isabell the v̄th suster toke too husband one Wifm Huddelston Esquyer and had issue by hym John Huddelston Esquyer and died, which John Huddelston Esquyer had issue John Huddelston nowe lyyng and also died, which said John now lyyng is seased in fec of one other fyfte parte of the said annuall rente afferyng too the said Lady Isabell his gr̄undame; For a fulle recompens and satisfaccion too be had and made too the p̄sons above named of and for the forsaid annuall rente of v C. marckis and eꝝ parell therof: BE IT ENACTED AND ESTABLISHED by the auctorite of this p̄sent parliament that the said Sir Robte Drury Sir John Heydon, Sir William Barrentyn Sir Thomas Inglefeld

Deduction of Title to the said Rent from Thomas de Bradeston to the Five Daughters and Heirs of Isabel Lady Marchioness Montague.

Purparte or Portion of Anne.

Of Elizabeth.

Of Margaret.

Of Lucy.

Of Isabell.

Certain Manors, Lands, &c. vested in the Trustees and Representatives of the said Five Daughters, in full Satisfaction for their respective Interests in the said Rent.

Knyghtis and Humfrey Forster shall from hensforth have hold and enjoye all that the Manour of Wykis with thapp'ten'ncis in the Countie of Essex late belongyng too the late Monastery or Prioury of Wykis, the Manour of Harroldis with thapp'ten'ncis in the County of Suff late belongyng too the late Monastery of Saynt Peter in Yppeswiche, and all Londis Teñtis Rentis Revcions and ðvyces in Wikē Tendryng Fratyng Mystley Bradfeld and Wrabnas in the said County of Essex; Burstall, Washbroke Sunlah'm, Kelsgrave Henley Belyng Haston Belstede Freston and Leygh'm in the said County of Suff late belongyng too the said Monasteries or eyther of theym, which said Manours Londis Teñtis and other the þmissis lately emongist other, came into the handis of our So'veign Lord the Kyng as londis too hym forfett by reason of c'ten offencis and contempttis don and cōmytted by Thomas late Cardynall Archebisshoþ of Yorke and Legate de Latere, ayenst the fourme and effecte of the Statute made in the xvjth yere of the raygne of Kyng Richard the secound ayenst p'vysours, for the which offencis after the course of the Lawe he was atteynted; Too have and too holde the þmissis too the said Sir Robert Drury Sir John Heydon Sir Wiffm Barrentyn Sir Thomas Inglefeld and Humfrey Forster and too ther heires and assignes for ev^o, too the use and behofe of the said Sir Andrean for terme of his lyff, and after his decease too the use of the heires of the body of the said Dame Anne Fortesciue his late Wiffe lauffully begotten, and for lacke of suche issue too the use of the right heires of the said Dame Anne Stoner for ev^o. Too holde the same Manours and other the þmissis of our said So'veign Lord and of his heires in chieff by the ðvyces of one Knyghtis fee for all man^o of ðvyces. And that Henry Erle of Combr Henf Guldeford Knyght, John Gage Knyght, Anthony Broun Knyght Arthur Darcy Knyght Wiffm Musgrave Knyght Thomas Warton Knyght and Thom^o Audeley Esquier shall likewise for the parte of the said Dame Lucy Clyfford from hensforth have holde and enjoye to theym and to their heires and assignes for ev^o, too the use and beholffe of the said Dame Lucy Clyfford and of the heires of her body by the said John Cutt her furste husbonde lawfully begotton, and for lacke of such issue to the use of the heires of her body lawfully begotton, and for lacke of suche issue to the use of the right heires of the said Sir John Cutt knyght for ev^o. All that the Manour of Tunbriggē Hall otherwise called Boddesh'm in the County of [Chambriggē] late belongyng too the Prioury or Monasterie of Tunbriggē in the County of Kent; the Manour of Sandwell in the County of Staff late belongyng too the late Monastery or Prioury of Sandwell in the same County of Staff; the Manour or Teñt called Burston Haugh in Hevenyngh'm in the said County of Suff late belongyng too the late Monastery and Prioury of Snape in the said County of Suff; and all Londis Teñtis Rentis ðvyces and other Hereditamentis in Boddesh'm in the said County of Chambriggē, Sandwell Dudley Westbromewich Tyberton Greate Barr Lyttell Barr Horbo'ne Werwell Coston Wombourne Waddisbourne otherwise callid Waddisburye Hatē Hundisworth and Feth'm in the said County of Staff, and Hevenyngh'm in the said County of Suff, late belongyng too the said Priouries or Monasteries of Tunbriggē Sandwell and Snape or too any of theym; Too holde the same Manours and other þmissis of our said So'veigne Lord the Kyng and of his heires in Chef by the ðvyce of one Knyghtis fee for all man^o of ðvyces; which Manours and other þmissis also lately came into the handis of our said So'veign Lord by reason of the said Atteynder. And that the said Robte Downes shall likewise from hensforth have holde and enjoye too hym his heires and assignes too his owne pper use and of his heires for ev^o, all those the Scituacions Mancion Placis Soyles and pcyntis of the late Monasteries of Dodneshe and Rumburgh in the County of Suff; the Manours of Dodneshe Charles Rumburgh Thorne Lyesnes and Hyntlesh'm callid the Priour of Saynt Peters Manour in Hyntlesh'm and also all Londis Teñtis Rentis Revcions and ðvyces and other possessions and hereditamentis in Dodneshe Bergholt Capell Bentley Taddeston Stutton Holbroke Brahm Wenh'm Copdokus Stratford Reydon Ramesden Yppeswich Rumburgh Wyssett Speksale Holton Chestan Metfeld Southelynh'm Ilketsale Southcove Reddeah'm Huntyngheld Denton Becles Sybton Hallysworth Stowe mktett and Hyntlesham in the said County of Suff; Too hold all the þmissis of our said So'veign Lord and his heires and successours in Cheff by the ðvyce of one Knyghtis fee for all man^o of ðvyces, which into the handis of our said So'veign Lord also latly came by reason of the said Atteynder. And that the said Sir Wiffm Kyngeston Sir Edward Guldeford and Sir John Gage Knyghtis shall frome [thesforth^o] have hold and enjoye too theym and too their heires and assignes for ev^o ayenst our said So'veigne Lord his heires and successours too the use of the said Lady Lucy the iiijth Suster and of her heires and assignes for ev^o, all those the Scituacions mancion placis soyles and pcyntis of the late Monasteries of Begham at Beigh'm and Calceto in the County of Sussex, the Manours of Begham at Beigh'm Calceto, Sulh'm and Bourne with ther app'ten'ncis in the said County of Sussex; the Manour or Mesuage called Lovenshoth otherwise called Levenshode in the pische of Horsemandon in the said County of Kent, and all meases londis teñtis rentis revcions and ðvyces and all other hereditamentis in Sulh'm Bourne Lymyster Arondell Polyng Warmyngh'm Hampton Haughton Tangmer Brugh'm Gene otherwise called Grene Southstok Bynderdon Offyngton Petwourth Byllyngherst Pachyng Midherst Levenshoth Lamberherst and Brenchley in the said Counties of Sussex and Kent; Too hold all the þmissis of our said So'veign Lord the Kyng his heires and successours by the ðvyse of one hole knyghtis fee for all man^o of ðvyces; which said Manours and other the þmissis also lately came into the handis of our said So'veign Lord by reason of the said Atteynder. And that the said John Huddelston shall likewise for his parte from hensforth have holde and enjoye too hym his heires and assignes too his owne pper use and of his heires for ev^o, all those the Manours of Typtre Horkesley and Moche Tolshunt in the said County of Essex late se'vally belongyng too the late Monasteries of Typtre Horkesley and Wikis in the same Countie of Essex, the Manour of Canwall in the County Staff late belongyng too the Monastery or Prioury of Canwall in the same County of Staff; and all londis teñtis rentis ðvyces and other hereditamentis in Typtre Tolshunt Treges Great Tolshunt Littell Tolshunt Malden Braxtede Wykh'm Witeh'm Fayrstede Goldangar Messyng Stanwey Colchestre Toth'm Keldon Revenhall Falbourne Terlyng Great Horkesley Littell Horkesley Fordh'm Ardeley Great Okeley Bemelete Norton Purley Barneston Bylston Daneswell Tanswell Halle Hill and Bitterscote Tomworth Drayton Littill Sutton Hyns Faresley Pakyngton Ellisford Farysley and Canwell in the said Counties of Essex Suff Staff and War^o late belongyng too the said Monasteries of Typtre Horkesley Wykis and Canwall or too any of theym, too hold all the þmissis of our said So'veign Lord the Kyng his heires and successours by the ðvyce of one hole Knyghtis fee for all man^o of ðvyces; which said Manours and other the þmissis also lately came into the handis of our said So'veign Lord by virtue of the said Atteynder.

II.
In case of Eviction of any Grantees from any of the said Premises, the King shall grant other Lands in lieu thereof.

AND be it further enacted by the auctorite afforsaid that if hereafter it shall happen any of the said Manours Londis Teñtis Rentis ðvyces and other the þmissis or any pcell therof too be lawfully recov'ed taken or evycted out or from the possession or handis of any of the aforementioned psons too whome the same Manours Londis Teñtis and other the þmissis in forme afforsaid be assigned and given by virtue of this p'sent acte, or from their heires or assignes or the heyres or assign^o of any of theym, by reason of any forme title or other former cause lawfull without fraude or covyn, that then the Kyngis Highnes for hym his heires and successours Kyngis of this Realme by thau'orite of this p'sent parliament graunteth and agreith that he his heires or successours within one monthe nexte after suche recove or other eviccion soo hadd, whensoever and as often as any suche recovey or eviccion shall soo haddon, shall

^o Chambriggē O.

^o hensforth O.

geve and graunte too hym or theym agenst whome any suche Recovery or Eviccion shall soo be had and too ther heires, other Londis Teñtis Rentis and dyces within this Realme of Englonde of good and clere title and of asmoch and lyke clere yerly value as the same Manours Londes or Teñtis soo recovered or evicted were or extendid, too have and too hold too theym and too evy of theym and too their heires, from whos possession any of the pmissis shall soo happon too be recovered or evicted in like estate and use as is before rehersed.

AND the Kyng our Sovereign Lord by thaurite afforsaid gevyth and graunteth sevely too evy of the said psons too whom the possession of the pmissis is appoynted by the auctorite of this p̄sent Acte, all maner of Rentis Issues and pfettis of all the said Manours Londis Teñtis and other the pmissis from the feaste of Saynt Michell tharchaugell last past, unto the tyme of this p̄sent acte made that is too witte, too evy of theym sevely thissues rentis revenues and pfittis of such manours londis teñtis and other the pmissis as be to evy of theym sevely appoynted.

PROVIDED alwais that this p̄sent Acte ne any thyng therin conteyned be in anywise hurtfull or p̄judiciall too any pson or psons other than the Kyngis Highnes his heires and successours havng any right title or invest in or too the pmissis or any parcell therof; but that they and evy of theym hereafter shall and may at their owne pleasures entre or take their lawfull accions for the same as though this p̄sent Acte nor the said Atreynder Conviction or Condempnacion of the said Cardynall had nev̄ be had ne made; any thyng in the same Acte conteyned too the contrary notwithstanding.

AND for and in consideration of all which giftis of the forsaid Manours Londis Teñtis and other the pmissis in forme afforsaid sevely given by vtue of this p̄sent acte too the affornamed psons in such wise and forme as before is mencioned, Be it enacted by the auctorite afforsaid that the Kyngis Highnes his heires nor successours shall in any wise hereafter be charged with the payment of the said annuall rent of v C. marckis or of any pcell therof; but that his Highnes his heires and successours shalbe from hensforth exofate quyte and clere discharged therof aynst all psons for ev̄. And that the said tres patentis therof made by the said late noble Kyng Edward the third and all inolmentis and other recordis of the same tres patentis heretofore made, shalbe from hensforth utterly voide and of none effecte.

EXCEPTED alway and forprised out of this p̄sent Acte too and for our said Sovereign Lord the Kyng his heires and successours Kyngis of this Realme, all and synguler advousons donacions nominacions and collacions of Churches Chapellis and Chauntries and other sp̄uall pmocions and all knyghtis fees feyres markettis letis lawdeys wrekkis weyffis straves warennys chaçes and other libties and franchises which apperteyned or belongid too any of the manours londis & teñtis above written or were esteemed reputed or taken too be any part or parcell of the same.

ALSO it is enacted by auctorite of this p̄sent parliament that all and synguler psons which have or heretofore have had any invest or title too or in any of the said Manours Londis Teñtis and other pmissis beyng lymyted or appoynted by the Acte above written too any pson or psons named in the same acte by reason of any lease or graunte therof made by any Abbott or Priour of any of the said Monasteries Abbeys or Priouries and the Covent of any of theym, under their Covent or Comen Seale of the same before the suppression or other dissolution of the same, for any terme of yeres or other terme which yet is not expired nor endid forfeited surrendered sold nor relesed, or by reason of any lyke lease or graunt here too fore made by the Deane and Canous of Cardynallis Colledge in Oxford, or by the Deane or Master and Fellowes of the Cardynallis Colledge in Ippeswich or by ether of theym under their Comen Seale shal have holde and enjoye from hensforth that their invest or title in the same accordyng too the tenours and effectis of thenditures or other Wrytyng therof made under any of the said seales; this p̄sent Acte above wrytten or any other thyng too the contrary beyng notwithstanding.

(1) PROVIDED alway that this Acte or any thyng in the same conteyned be not hurtfull nor p̄judiciall too any pson or psons or too their Executours or Assignes or too any of theym, too of or for any graunt office or offices fees annuytes or rentis too theym or to any of theym had made or graunted by any of the late Abbottis Priours Abbasses or Priourresses and their Covent under their Comen & Covent seale, of any of the said late Monasteries Abbeis or Priouries conteyned or exp̄ssid in this p̄sent Acte; as if this Acte had nev̄ ben made nor had.

CHAPTER XXII.

AN ACTE concyng c̄ten Anuytes graunted oute of the Bysshopriche of Wynchester.

WHERE before this tyme the Reverent Father in God Thomas by the Sufferaunce of God of the title of Saynt Cecyll of the Holy Churche of Rome Prest, Cardynall Archebuschof of Yorke Prymate of Englonde Legate of the Appostolique See and Bysshop of Wynchester, by his wrytyng beryng date the xxth day of Februarij the yere of our Lord God M^o. v C. xxixth and in the xxjth yere of the reigne of our Sovereign Lord Kyng Henry the vijth and after that by the Priour of the Cathedrall Churche of Saynt Swythyn of Wynchester and the Covent of the same place, by one assente and consent confyrmid and ratified, for dy^{vs} considerations hym specially movyng, gave and graunted unto the Right Honourable Thomas Duke of Norffolke the office of the Cheff Steward of his Bysshoprik of Wynchester afforsaid and of all his Castellis Manours Lordshippis Londis Teñtis and Hereditamentis too hym in the right of his said Bisshoprik of Wynchester pteynyng or in any wise belongyng within the Realme of Englonde or els wher beyng: And also the office of the Master of the Game in all and evy of his Forestis Parkis Chases and Warrens within his Lordshippis Manours Londis Teñtis and Hereditamentis afforsaid, and all wagis fees rewardis pfittis advauntagis and emolumentis whatsoever too the same officis or to ether of theym in any wise belongyng or appteynyng, in as ample maner and forme as any other pson or psons the said officis or eny of theym ev̄ had or enjoyde or any of theym held or had: And the same Thomas Duke of Norffolk chyef Steward of his bisshoprik afforsaid and of all his Castellis Lordshippis Manours Londis Teñtis and other the pmissis with all and synguler their app̄tenncias, and also Master of the Game of all and synguler his Forestis Parkis Chases and Warrens afforsaid by the said Wrytyng did make and ordayn, To have occupie and exercise the officis afforsaid and evy of theym too the said Duke for terme of his lyffe by hym or his sufficient Depute or Deputis sufficient. And also gave and graunted too the said Duke for terme of his lyffe the Conduccion of all and synguler his ten̄nt̄ what soev̄ within his Domynyons Manours Londis and Teñtis afforsaid resident or inhabetyng in the right of his Bisshoprik of Wynchester afforsaid pteynyng or belongyng:

III.
Grant of the Rents and Profits from Michaelmas last.

IV.
Proviso for Rights of others than the King.

V.
The King and his Successors released of the said 500 Marks annually.

Recited Letters Patent avoided.

VI.
Exceptions for the King, of all Advousons, Knights-Fees, Fairs, Markets, Leets, Wrecks, Chases, &c. in the said Manora.

VII.
Proviso for Lessees and Grantees under any Religious Houses, before their Dissolution, or under the Cardinal's Colleges at Oxford and Ipwich.

VIII.
For Grants of Officers &c. by the said Religious Houses.

Recital of certain Grants from the Lord Cardinal, Archbishop of York, Bishop of Winchester, viz. to Thomas Duke of Norfolk, of the Offices of Chief Steward of the See of Winchester, and Master of the Game, &c. for Life.

Conduccion of Tenants.

¹ In a Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

- with an Annuity of £100. And fether the said Cardynall by the said wrytyng gave and graunted unto the said Duke and too his Assignes in consideracion of the pmisses, one annuyte or annuall Rent of C li. by yere goyng out of all his Domynyons Mano's Londis and Teñtis in the County of Surř in the right of his Bisshořrik of Wynchester afforsaid pteynyng or belongyng, as in the said wrytyng more pleyntyly apperith :
- To George Viscount Rocheford, an Annuity of £200. for Life. And wher the said late Cardynall by his wrytyng beryng date the xxth day of Februarij the yere of our Lord God Mⁱ v C. xxixth and in the xxjth yere of the reyn of our Sovereign Lord Kyng Henry the viijth and after by the Priour and Covent of Saynt Swythyn of Wynchester ratified and confirmyd, gave and graunted unto George Boleyn Knyght Vycount Rocheford a cteyn annuyte or annuall Rent of C C li. of lawfull money of Englund, To have levey and pceyve the same annuyte or annuall rent of C C li. too the fornamed Vycounte and his assignes for terme of lyffe of the same Vycount of and in all his Manours Domynyons Mesuages Londis Teñtis and Heredytamentis whatsoe^v wythin the Realme of Englund or whersoe^v beyng unto his Bysshořrik of Wynchester afforsaid pteynyng or in any wise belongyng, as in the said wrytyng more pleyntyly is expssid : And wher also the said late Cardynall by his wrytyng beryng date the vth day of June the yere of our Lord God Mⁱ v C. xxxth and in the xxijth yere of the raygn of our said Sovereign Lord Kyng Henry the viijth and after by the said Priour and Covent ratified and confirmyd, gave and graunted to Wifm Sandis Knyght Lord Sandis and Chamberleyn of our said Sovereign Lord the Kyng, the office of the Custodie of the Castell of his Manor or Lordshiße of Farnh^m in the County of Surř, and the same Lord Sandis kep of his Castell or Manour afforsaid by the same wrytyng made ordeyngned and constituted ; To have hold enjoye occupie and exercise the office afforsaid too the fornamed Lord Sandis by hym or by his sufficient Deputie or his Deputis sufficientis duryng the lyffe naturall of the same Wifm : And furthermore gave and graunted too the same Lord Sandis by the said wrytyng one annuyte or annuall rent of C markis of good and lawfull money of Englund, To have levey and pceyve the same annuyte or annuall rent of C markis too the forsaid Lord Sandis and his assignes for terme of the lyff of the same Lord, of and in his manor or Castell afforsaid as in the said wrytyng also more pleyntyly apperith.
- To William Lord Sandis the Custody of Farnham Castle. And where before this tyme the Revent Father in God Richard by the sufferance of God Bysshoř of Wynchester by his wrytyng beryng date the firste day of February the xvth yere of the reign of our Sovereign Lord Kyng Henry the viijth and after by the then Priour and Covent ratified and confirmed, gave and graunted unto the said Wifm Sandis Knyght Lord Sandis and too Thomas Sandis his sonne Esquyer the office of the Cunstableship of his Castell and Lordship of Farnh^m in the County of Surř, and theym and eyther of theym Constables of his Castell and Lordship afforsaid ordeyngned made and deputed ; And furthermore gave and graunted unto the said Wifm Lord Sandis and Thomas Sandis his sonne the office of the Master of his Game and Supvysour of his Chases as well on the Northe parties as on the Southe parties of the said Castell and Lordship of Farnham afforsaid and of his Chase of Painbere and also of his parkis of High Clere and Farnh^m aswell of the Greate as of the Littell, with all the pfittis comodities and emolumentis whatsoe^v too the said office of the Master of the Game in any man^r of wise of olde tyme belongyng and appteynyng : To have hold exercise and occupie the officis afforsaid and eyther of theym too the said Wifm Lord Sandis and Thomas Sandis his sonne and too either of theym, by hym or his depute or theym or ether of their deputies for terme of their lyffes or of the lengest ly^v of theym, too be pceyved of hym and his successours yerly for the occupacion of the said officis that is too say ; For the office of the Constableship of his Castell and Lordship of Farnh^m afforsaid vij li. and for the office of the Master of the Game and Supviser of the Chases and Parkis afforsaid v li. of good and lawfull money of Englund, as in the said wrytyng more at large is especified :
- With an Annuity of 100 Marks. And where the said late Cardynall by his writing beryng date the xxth day of Februarij the yere of our Lord God Mⁱ v C. xxixth and in the xxjth yere of the raign of our saide Sovereign Lord Kyng Henry the viijth and after by the Priour and Covent of Saynt Swythyn of Wynchester ratified and confirmyd, gave and grauntid unto Wifm Fitz Wifm Knyght Tresorer of our seid Sovereign Lord the Kyngis moste honourable Houshold a cteyn annuyte or annuall rente of forty poundis stlyng goyng out and yerly too be pceyved of and in his Lordship or Manour of Tawnton and the Membres of the same, with all and synguler their app^tenⁿcis in the County of Som^s and of and in all his londis and teñtis with their app^tenⁿcis too the same Manour or Lordship in any man^r of wise pteynyng or belongyng in the County afforsaid : Too have levey and pceyve the said annuyte or annuall rent of forty poundis too the fornamed Wifm and his assignes duryng the lyffe naturall of the said Wifm as in the said wrytyng more pleyntyly is declared ;
- To the said Lord Sandis and his Son the Constableship of the Castle of Farnham. And where the said Cardynall [be '] his writing beryng date the xxth day of February the yere of our Lord God Mⁱ v C. xxixth and in the xxjth yere of the raign of our sayd Sovereign Lord Kyng Henry the viijth and after by the said Priour and Covent ratified and confirmyd, gave and grauntid unto Henř Guldeford Knyght Controller of our said Sovereign Lord the Kyngis most honourable Houshold, a cteyn annuyte or annuall rent of forty poundis sterlyng goyng oute and yerly too be pceyved of and in his Lordship or Manour of Tawnton and the membres of the same with all and synguler their app^tenⁿcis in the County of Som^s, and of and in all his Londis and Teñtis with their app^tenⁿcis too the same his Manour in any man^r of wise pteynyng or belongyng in the County afforsaid : Too have levey and pceyve the said annuyte or annuall rent of forty poundis too the fornamed Henř Guldeford and his assignes duryng the lyffe naturall of the seid Henř, as in the said wrytyng also more pleyntyly is declared ; And where the said late Cardynall by his wrytyng beryng date the said xxth day of February the yere of our Lord God Mⁱ v C. xxixth and in the xxjth yere of the reign of our said Sovereign Lord Kyng Henry the viijth and after that by the said Priour and Covent ratified and confirmyd, gave and graunted unto Sir John Russell Knyght a cten annuyte or annuall rent of forty poundis stlyng goyng out & yerly too be pceyved of and in his Lordship or Manour of Tawnton and the Membres of the same with all and synguler their app^tenⁿcis in the County of Som^s, and of and in all his Londis and Teñtis with their app^tenⁿcis too the same his Manour in any wise pteynyng or belongyng in the County of Som^s befforsaid : Too have levey and pceyve the said annuyte or annuall rent of forty poundis too the fornamed Sir John Russell and his assignes duryng the lyffe naturall of the same John, as in the said wrytyng more at large is expssid.
- And of the Offices of Master of his Game, and Supervisor of his Chases of his Castle afforsaid, and Chase of Painbere, and the Parks of High Clere and Farnham ;
- with certain Annuities.
- To Sir William Fitzwilliam for Life, an Annuity of £40. And where the said late Cardynall by his wrytyng beryng date the xxth day of February the yere of our Lord God Mⁱ v C. xxixth and in the xxjth yere of the reign of our said Sovereign Lord Kyng Henry the viijth and after by the Priour of the Cathidrall Church of Saynt Swythyn of Wynchester and the Covent of the same place by one assent and consent confirmyd and ratifid, gave and graunted unto his welbelovyd in Crist Henř Norres, Esquyer for the body of the most excellent and invyncible Prynce our Sovereign Lord Kyng Henry the viijth, a cten annuyte or annuall rent of C li. stlyng yerly too be pseyved of and in his Manours or Lordshippis of Witney Adderbury and Brygthwell in the Counties of Oxoñ and Berķ or of or in any of his said Manours and of and in all his londis and teñtis with their app^tenⁿcis too his said Manours in any wise pteynyng or belongyng in the Counties afforsaid, for terme of lyff of the same Henř : Too have holde enyoie and too pceyve the said annuyte or annuall Rent of C li. too the fornamed Henř Norres and his assignes duryng the lyff naturall of the same Henř Norres, as in the said Wrytyng is more playntyly especified.
- To Sir Henry Guldeford an Annuity of £40.
- To Sir John Russell an Annuity of £40.
- To Henry Norris, Esquire for the King's Body, an Annuity of £100.
- And another Annuity of £20.
- And where also the said late Cardynall by his Wrytyng beryng date the ixth day of July the xxjth yere of the reign of our said Sovereign Lord Kyng Henry the viijth and by the Priour of the Cathedrall Church of Saynt Swythyn of Wynchester and the Covent of the same place after that by one assent and consent confirmyd and ratified, gave and graunted unto the said Henř Norres a cten annuyte or annuall

Rent of xx li. goyng oute and yerly too be pceyved of and in his manour of Wytney in the County of Oxon: Too have levye pceyve and hold the said annuyte or annuall rent of xx li. to the fornamed Henr Norres duryng his lyff naturall, as in the said wrytyng more pleynty is exp̄ssid: BE IT THEREFORE ENACTED ordeyned and established at the humble petition of the said Duke, George Vycount Rocheford, Wylm Lord Sandis, Thomas Sandis, Wylm Fitz Wylm, Henr Guldeford, Sir John Russell, Knyghtis and Henr Norres Esquyre, By the Kyng our Sovereign Lord the Lordis Spirituall and Temporall and the Comons in this p̄sent parlyament assymbled and by the auctorite of the same, That the said sevall grauntis sevallly made unto the said Thomas Duke of Norff, George Vycount Rocheford, Wylm Sandis Knyght Lord Sandis, Thomas Sandis, Wylm Fitz Wylm Knyght, Henr Guldeford Knyght, Sir John Russell Knyght, and Henr Norres Esquyer and too evy of theym shalbe good and effectuall in the lawe accordyng to the tenour purporte and effecte of the same sevall wrytyngis. And that the said Grauntis and evy of theym shall be of lyke strengthe and as avaylable unto the said Thomas Duke of Norff, George Vycount Rocheford, Wylm Lord Sandis, Thomas Sandis, Wylm Fitz Wylm, Henr Guldeford, Sir John Russell Knyghtis, and Henr Norres Esquyer and too evy of theym as well ayenst the Kyng our Sovereign Lord as ayenst any of the successour or successours of the said late Revent Father Cardynall as of the said Revent Father Richard late Bysshop of Wynchester as they and evy of theym ware or was at the tyme of the makyng of the said wrytyng and of evy of theym; And that the said Thomas Duke of Norff, George Vycount Rocheford, Wylm Sandis Knight Lord Sandis, Thomas Sandis, Wylm Fitz Wylm, Henr Guldeford, Sir John Russell, knyghtis and Henr Norres Esquyer and evy of theym and ther assignes & thassignes of evy of them shall have holde pceyve receyve and enyoie the said sevall officis romes annuytes annuall rentis and p̄ffettis and all and evy some and somes of mōney and tharyrages of theym in the said sundry gr̄untis and wrytyngis sevallly graunted rehersed and declared sevallly for terme of their liffes in suche maner and forme as they sevallly too theym were or be graunted and shall have suche and like recov̄y and recov̄yes remedy and remedies accions sutis and meanes for the usyng ex̄cisyng and opteynyng of them and evy of theym as in the said sevall wrytyngis is or be conteyned; and as by the order and cours of the Comen Lawes of this Realme in suche cases is ordeyned; any atteynder inquisicion or other acte or actis heretofore don had made or suffered too the contr̄y notwithstanding.

The said several Grants confirmed.

AND FURTHER it is ordeyned enacted and established by the auctorite abovesaid, that any whatsoever acte or actes had done sufferd or knowlegid by the said Revent Father late Cardynall at any tyme before this Acte, or any inquisicion or inquisicions had or taken before any of our Sovereign Lord the Kyngis Comysshioners Eschetours or other officers or mynysters, in any maner of wise shall not be p̄judiciall or hurtfull too the said Grauntis or too any of theym or too any of the p̄sons before named too whome the said grauntis were or be made and graunted: But that the said grauntes and evy of theym be and from hensforth shalbe and stond good and effectuall in the lawe accordyng to the tenour p̄porte and effecte of the same.

II.
No Act done by the Cardinal, nor any Inquisition taken shall prejudice the said Grants.

(¹) PROVIDED alway that this Acte of Ratificacion made of and for any grauntis and patentis gevyn or graunted by the said Thomas Lord Cardynall late Bysshopp of Wynchester too any p̄son or p̄sons named or specified in this p̄sent acte of and for any office or offices fee or fees rent or rentis annuyte or annuytes for tyme of lyff or lyffes or for terme of yeres to the same p̄sons named in this p̄sent acte, or by any other Bisshopp of Wynchester p̄dicessour to the said late Cardynall, be not in no wise p̄judiciall or hurtfull to Henr Dawbeney now Lord Dawbeney sonne and heire to Sir Giles Dawbeney Knyght late Lord Dawbeney nor to any other p̄son or p̄sons or to any graunt or patent made to the said Sir Giles late Lord Dawbeney and to the said Henr now Lord Dawbeney and to the lenger lyf of theym nor to any of them, nor to any other p̄son or p̄sons graunted geven or made by any Bysshopp of Wynchester p̄dicessour of the same Thomas late Lord Cardynall and Bisshopp of Wynchester, of and for any of the said office or offices fee or fees rent or rentis or annuyties before the graunt and patentis specified in this p̄sent acte; whiche grauntis and patentis so geven graunted and made unto the said Henr now Lord Dawbeney or unto any other p̄sons were or be ratified and confirmed in the lyff of any Bysshopp of Wynchester p̄dicessour of the said Cardynall late Bysshopp of Wynchester by the Priour and Covent of the Cathedrall Church of Saynt Swithyn of Wynchester under their Comen Seale, byfore any graunt or patent made of the same office or offices that be rehersed and exp̄ssed in this p̄sente acte, but that all and evy suche grauntis and patentis soo graunted geven and made unto the said Sir Giles late Lord Dawbeney and Henr Dawbeney now Lord Dawbeney and to the lenger lyf of theym; And also all and evy other suche grauntis and patentis geven graunted or made to evy other p̄son and p̄sons of any of the same office or offices fees rentis or annuytes in fee symple fee tayle for tyme of lyff or lyffes or yeres, be unto the said Henr Dawbeney now Lord Dawbeney and to evy suche other p̄son and p̄sons and to their heires and assignes to whome suche graunt or grauntis be made, as good effectuall and avaylable in the lawe in all thyngis accordyng to the tenour fourme and effecte of evy suche graunt and patent as though this p̄sent acte had nev̄ be had nor made, and as thow evy of the said grauntis and patentis soo made to the said Sir Giles late Lord Dawbeney and unto the said Henr now Lord Dawbeney or too any other p̄son or p̄sons not named in this p̄sent acte had be specially and formably rehersed in this p̄sent acte, and saved and p̄vyded for by the same; any thyng conteyned in this p̄sent acte or in any other acte or actes in this p̄sent parliament made or to be made to the contr̄y notwithstanding.

III.
Proviso for former Grants made to Sir Giles late Lord Dawbeney, or to Henry Lord Dawbeney, and others.

CHAPTER XXIII.

AN ACTE conc̄nyng the assuraunce of the Joynto' of the Lady Dorathie Countesse of Derby.

MOST HUMBLY besecheth Your Highnes your most humbly Subgettys Agnes Duches of Norff late Wyff unto the right noble Prynce Thomas Duke of Norff, High Treasurer and Erle Marshall of England deceassyd, and Edward Erle of Derby; That where upon maryage now hadd and solempnysyd betwene the said Erle and the Lady Dorathie oone of the Doughters of the said Duke and Duches amonge other thynges betwene the said Duches and Erle agreed, it was covenanted and condenced for the some of four thousand markys payd unto the said Erle by the said Duches for the said mariage and for joyntour to be hadd and made to the said Lady Dorathie for terme of her lyff of and in hono's lordshipps man's londē teñtē and other hereditamentē of the inherytance of the said Erle to the yerly value of one thowsand markys in full recompence of Joyntour and Dowre of the said Lady Dorathie, that ys to saye of hoñs lordshipps man's londē and teñtē of the said enherytance of the clere yerly value of seven hundreth markys over and above all yerly charges to be immediatly after the said mariage solempnysed to the use of the said Lady Dorathie for terme of her nat'all lyff without impechement of wast except voluntary wast: And of other man's londē tenementē and other hereditamentē of the said enherytance of the clere yerly value of three hundreth markys ov̄ and above all yerly charge resydewe of the said Man's Londē and Tenementē and other Heredytamentē of the said yerly value of one thowsand markys immediatly after the decease of the Lady Anne Countess of Derby mother unto the said Erle to the use of the said Lady Dorathie for tyme of her lyff without impechement

Agreement on Marriage of the Earl of Derby with Dorothy Daughter of the Duke of Norfolk, for a Jointure of 1,000 Marks per Annum;

viz. 700 Marks immediately after the Marriage;

and, 300 Marks after the Death of Anne Countess of Derby.

¹ The following Proviso is contained in a Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

For the Assurance of the said Jointure the Duke of Norfolk, and others, shall be seised of the Manors, &c. of the said Earl herein named, of the yearly Value of 700 Marks according to a Schedule annexed, to the Use of the said Dorothy for Life, without Impeachment of Waste, except voluntary Waste;

of wast except voluntary wast: For the assur^{ance} and p^{er}formance of which Joynter to be hadd made and executed accordyng to the said coven^{ant} and agreement^e yt may please Your Highness that the assewraunce and p^{er}formance of the said Joynto^r may be hadd made executed and assewryd by auctorite of your High Court of Parliament in man^{er} and forme following: Be it therefore enacted ordeyned and established by the Kyng our So^{vereign} Lord and by the assent of the Lord^e S^{pirit}uall and Temporall and the Comons in this Highe Courte of Parliament and by the auctorite of the same, That the Right Noble Prynce now Thomas Duke of Norff, High Treasurer of Englonde, Hen^{ry} Erle of Surrey Sonne and Heire apparaunt unto the said nowe Duke, Thomas Erle of Wiltes, Robt Erle of Sussex, the Lord William Howard, the Lord Thomas Howard, sonnes of the said late Duke deceased, the Lord Hen^{ry} Fitzwater sonne and heire apparaunt unto the said Robt Erle of Sussex, George Erle of Huntyngton, Lord Fraunces Talbot, sonne and heire apparaunt unto the said Erle of Shrewesbury, Lord Fraunces Hastyng^e sonne and heire apparaunt unto the said Erle of Huntyngton, & Wi^llm Fitz wi^llm, Knyght Treasurer of the Kyng^e Ho^lable Howsehold, & Anthony Brown Knyght, and & Richard Sachevell Knyght and their heires and assignes, from hensforth shall stonde and be seased of and in man^{er}s lond^e and tenement^e and other hereditament^e of thenherit^{ance} of the said Erle hereafter specyfied, that is to say; Of and in the Maⁿs Lond^e and Tenement^e in Burcet^e and Mydlyngton in the Countie of Oxford which have ben used to be put in acompte together in the tyme of Thomas late Erle of Darby Father of the said nowe Erle of the yerly value of xxxvj li. vj s. ix d. ob; and of and in Man^{er}s Lond^e and Tenement^e in Wycheford and Ascott in the Countie of Warwyk, which have ben used to be put in acompt together in the tyme of the said late Erle of the yerly value of xxxij li. And of and in Man^{er}s Lond^e and Tenement^e in Compton Magna in the said Countie of Warwyk lately demysed for terme of Yeres yet enduryng, to & Wi^llm Compton knyght deceased of the yerly value of xxiiij li. And of and in the moytie or half of the Man^{er} of Barlebrugh in the Countie of Derby of the yerly value of xxv li. vij s. ij d. ob. And of and in the moytie or half of the Man^{er}s of Ho^lyngh^m and Flynth^m in the Countie of Notyngh^m of the yerly value of xj li. xvj s. iiij d. ob. q. And of and in the Maⁿ of Bosseley in the Countie of Chester of the yerly value of xl li. ix s. vj d. ob. And of and in Lond^e and Tenement^e in Nauntwyche in the said Countie of Chester of the yerly value of viij li. xiiij s. x d. And of and in Lond^e and Tenement^e in Macclesfeld with Lond^e purchased of John Newburgh in Rowood Hederfeld and Macclesfeld aforsaid with Lond^e purchased of John Resyngdall in Macclesfeld aforsaid and Prestbury in the said Countie of Chester; All which Lond^e in Macclesfeld Rowood Hederfeld and Prestbury aforsaid in the Countie of Chester have ben used to be putt in acompte together in the tyme of the said late Erle and be of the clere yerly value of xxix li. xj s. And of and in Lond^e and Tenement^e in Whityngh^m and Selcroft in the Countie of Combr which have been used to be put in acompte together in the days of the said late Erle and be of the clere yerly value of xij li. x s. x d. And of and in Lond^e and Tenement^e in Coppull Heskyng Wrytyngton Hoton Layland Fenystoll^e, and Preston in the Countie of Lan^{ca} which have ben used to be put in acompt together in the Days of the said late Erle and be of the yerly value of xvij li. vj s. vij d. And of and in Lond^e and Tenement^e in Kellet in the said Countie of Lancast^r of the clere yerly value of xxiiij li. ij s. iiij d. ob. And of and in Lond^e and Tenement^e in Lyverpole in the same Countie of Lancaster of the yerly value of iij li. xv s. iiij d. And of and in Lond^e and Tenement^e in Traylez Warlawse Wesom Kirkeh^m Kellymshe and Warton Frekylton Newton Riseacre Elswyke Grenehall Barneacre Elhall Scotford Preston and Lancaster in the said Countie of Lancast^r which have ben used to be putt in acompte together in the dayes of the said late Erle and be of the yerly value of xlv li. vij s. x d. And of and in Lond^e and Tenement^e in Halghton Whytyngton Rybbeton Rybcest^r Grymsaure Claughton Ca^lall Preston Lee Gosenarth Chepyngdale with Lond^e purchasyd of Thomas Elston in Rybcest^r aforsaid with Lond^e purchasyd of Thomas Elston, in Alston Grymsaure Preston Halghton Whytyng^m Cheppyndale and Gossenarth Ca^lall Claughton with Lond^e purchasyd of the said Thomas Elston in Rybleton and Lee with Lond^e purchasyd of Thomas Walton in Guys and Trevacre with Lond^e purchasyd of Thomas Marestowe in Claughton: All whiche Lond^e and Tenement^e and Hereditament^e in Halghton Whityngton Rybbeton Rybcest^r Grymsaure Claughton Ca^lall Preston Lee Gossenarth Chepyngdale Astan le Guys and Trevacre which have ben used to be putt in acompte together in the tyme of the said late Erle, and be of the yerly value of xxiiij li. xj d. And of and in the Maⁿ of Holande and of Lond^e and Tenement^e and Hereditament^e in Holland Dalton Orrell Wygan Aughton and Lancastre in the said Countie of Lancast^r whiche have ben used to be put in acompte together in the tyme of the said late Erle, and be of the yerly value of xlix li. viij s. ij d. And of and in the moytie of the Maⁿ of Samelesbury with thapp^{ten}nc^e in the said Countie of Lancast^r of the yerly value of xxxij li. iiij s. viij d. ob. q. And of and in Lond^e and Tenement^e in Wrasom Alythwayte Flukeborowe in the Countie of Lancast^r and Preston in Kendall; All which Lond^e in Wrasom Alythwayte Flukeborowe and Preston in Kendall have bene used to be put in acompte together in the same late Erles dayes & be of the yerly value of xxxiiij li. iiij s. vj d. & of and in lond^e and teit^e in Osmunderley in the Countie of Lancast^r of the yerly value of xvij li. xiiij s. x d. ob; All whiche Maⁿs Lond^e Teit^e and other Hereditament^e p^{ar}ticularly rehersed be of the inherytaunce of the sayde nowe Erle; which Maⁿs Lond^e & Teit^e the sayde Erle hath p^{ro}mysed & assewred to the sayde Duches to be of the clere yerly value of Seven Hundreth Markes over all yerly charges & rep^{ro}yses accordyng to one Cedula herunto annexed exp^{re}ssing & conteynyng the trewe declaration of the clere yerly value of ev^{er}y of the sayde Maⁿs Lond^e & Teit^e above named to the use of the sayde Lady Dorathie for t^{er}me of her lyffe naturall wythout ympeachment of wast except voluntary wast: And fromhensforthe of & in the Maⁿs Lond^e & Teit^e herafter folowyng, that ys to saye; Of & in Man^{er}s Lond^e & Teit^e & Heredytament^e of the inherytaunce of the sayde nowe Erle in Hasybere in the Countye of Som^{er}set of the yerly value of xlix li. iiij s. viij d. & in Brakeley & Halse in the Countie of Northampton of the yerly valewe of lxviiij li. vj s. & in Gaddesden in the Countie of Hartff of the yerly value of xxxvij li. xv s. viij ob. And in [Dorfold¹] and A^lton in the Countie of Chester of the yerly valewe of xvij li. xix s. & in O^lmarsshe in the sayde Countie of Chester of the yerly valewe of x li. viij s. iiij d. And the Maner of Mudeley in the Countie of Salo^p of the yerly value of xvj li. xvij s. j d. whiche Maⁿs Lond^e Teit^e & other the p^{ro}myses last rehersed be in lykewyse of the inherytaunce of the sayde Erle, whiche the sayde Erle hath also p^{ro}mysed & assewred to the sayde Duches to be of the clere yerly valewe of CCC. mark^e ov^{er} and above all yerly charges accordyng to another Cedula herunto also annexed exp^{re}ssyng & conteynyng the trew declaracion of the clere yerly valewes of ev^{er}y of the sayde Maⁿs Londes & Teit^e last named to the use of the sayde Lady Anne Countes of Derby for terme of her Lyffe naturall, & y^{im}edyatly after the deceasse of the sayde Lady Anne Countes of Derby to the use of the sayde Lady Dorathie for terme of her lyffe naturall wythout ympeachment of wast, except voluntary wast.

And of other Manors, &c. of the said Earl of the yearly Value of 300 Marks, according to another Schedule, for the said Countess of Derby for Life, and after her Death for the said Dorothy.

II. After the respective Deaths of the said Earl, and of Lady Ann, the said Dorothy may take the Profits;

AND also be yt enacted by the aucthoryte aforsaid that yf yt shall fortune the sayde Lady Dorathie to ov^{er}lyne the sayde Erle her Husbonde, that then yt shalbe lafull unto the sayde Lady Dorathie y^{im}edyatly after the death of the sayde Erle to enter into all the said Maⁿs Lond^e & Teit^e of the sayde clere yerly valewe of seven hundreth mark^e & therof peasably to take levye & to receyve all the yssues p^{ro}ffyg^{ht}e and revenues yerly growyng or comyng of & in the sayde Maⁿs Lond^e & Teit^e of the sayde yerly valewe of seven hundreth mark^e wythout eny int^{er}up^{ti}on lette or ympedyment therin at eny tyme herafter to be had or made by the heires

¹ Dorsole O.

of the sayde Erle or by any other pson or psones seased of eny of the sayde Mañs Londē & Teñtē to the use of the sayde Erle or of his heires, & that the sayde Lady Dorathie ymedyatly after the deathe of the sayde Lady Anne & after the deathe of the sayde nowe Erle may in lykewyse enter into all the sayde Mañs Londē & Teñtē beyng of the sayde yerly value of three hundrethe markē resedewe of all the sayde Mañs Londes and Teñtē of the sayde yerly valewe of the sayde thowsand markes and therof peasably to take levy and (¹) receyve all the issues proffettē & revenues yerly growyng or cōmyng of and in the sayde Maners Londes & Teñtē of the sayde yerly valewe of three hundreth markē wythout eny intūpōōn let or impedymēt therin at eny tyme herafter to be had or made by the heires of the sayde Erle or by any other pson or psones seased of the same to the use of the said Erle or of his heires, eny feoffment fyne recoᵛe bargayn sale graunt of rent devyse or other incombraunce at eny tyme hadd or made or hereafter to be hadd or made by the said nowe Erle or by any other pson or psones seasyd or herafter to be seasyd to his use of and in the said Mañs Londē Tenementē and other the pmysses of the said yerly value of one thowsand Markys before appoynted to and for the Joynto' of the said Lady Dorathie in full recompence of her Dower of the inheryt'unce of the said now Erle in fourme aforsaid to the contry notwithstanding.

Notwithstanding any Feoffment, &c. made by the said Earl, &c.

SAVYNG to all and evy other pson and psones and their Heires other then the said Erle and his heires and such other psones and their heires as be seasyd of the pmysses or of eny pte therof to the use of the said Erle or shall cleyme to the use of the said Erle or of his heires such right tittle use accyon entre and possessyon in and to the said Mañs Londē Tenementē and other the pmysses and in evy parcell of the same, as they or eny of them hadd in or to the same at the tyme of the makyng of this p'sent acte; any thyng comprysed in this p'sente acte to the contrie notwithstanding, and as though this p'sente acte hadd nev' ben had ner made.

III.
Saving of the Rights of others.

AND ō that be it enacted by the auctorite aforsaid that yf at eny tyme herafter duryng the lyef of the said Lady Dorathie eny of the said Mañs Londē Tenementē and other hereditamentē of the said yerly value of seven hundreth markys by this p'sent acte appoynted lymytted and assygned to the said Lady Dorathie for the fyrst pte of her Joynto', fortune to be lawfully evycted out and from the possessyon of the said nowe Thomas Duke of Norff, Henē Erle of Surrey, Thomas Erle of Wilts, Robt Erle of Sussex, the Lord Wiłm Howard, Lord Thomas Howard, Lord Henē Fytzwalter, George Erle of Shrewesbury, George Erle of Huntyngton, Lord Fraunces Talbot, Lord Fraunces Hastyngē, & Wiłm Fitzwiłm Knyght, & Antony Browne Knyght, & Richard Sachevell Knyght, ther heires or assignes or from the possessyon of eny of them or from the said Lady Dorathie or her assignes by accion entre or otherwise without covyn or fraude of the said Lady Dorathie, that then and immedyatly after evy such evyccyon so hadd and made, the said nowe Duke of Norff, Henē Erle of Surrey, Thomas Erle of Wilts, Robt Erle of Sussex, Lord Wiłm Howard, Lord Thomas Howard, Lord Henē Fitzwalter George Erle of Shrewesbury, George Erle of Huntyngton, Lord Fraunces Talbot, Lord Fraunces Hastyngē & Wiłm Fitzwiłm Knyght, & Antony Browne Knyght, & Richard Sachevell knyght or suche of them as then shall be levyng or ther heires or assignes, or the said Lady Dorathie by vertue of this p'sente acte shall have other Mañē Londē and Tenementē of thenheritaunce of the said Erle of lyke clere yerly value ō all yerly charge as thos Mañs Londē and Tenementē so evycted were of at the tyme of the said evyccyon for terme of lyeff naturall of the said Lady Dorathie without empechment of waste, except voluntary wast: and that the same Thomas nowe Duke of Norff, Henē Erle of Surrey, Thomas Erle of Wilts Robt Erle of Sussex, Lord Wiłm Howard, Lord Thomas Howard, Lord Henē Fitzwalter, George Erle of Shrewesbury, George Erle of Huntyngton, Lord Fraunces Talbot, Lord Fraunces Hastyngs, & Wiłm Fitzwiłm Knyght, & Antony Browne Knyght & & Richard Sachevell Knyght or suche of them as then shalbe levyng or the heires of the ō lyvers of them or ther assignes or the assignes of eny of them or the said Lady Dorathie yf the same Lady Dorathie be then lyyng or her assigne or assignes, shall have a scire fač ayenst the said Erle or his heires beyng then ten'nte in use or in possessyon to have and recoᵛ other Mañs Londē and Tenementē of the inheryt'unce of the said nowe Erle wherof the same nowe Erle or eny other pson or psones beyng now seasyd to the use of the same Erle or of his heires or to the p'formaunce of the last Will and Testament of the said Erle, at the libtie eleccion and pleasure of the said Lady Dorathie to the use of the said Lady Dorathie duryng her naturall lyeff without impechement of waste, except voluntary waste, asmoche and as many other Man's Londē and Tenementē of thenheryt'unce of the said nowe Erle as shalbe of lyke clere yerly value above all yerly charge as those Man's Londē and Tenementē so evycted were of at the tyme of the said eviccion soo hadd and made, the Man's of Latham Knowsley and Betham only except.

IV.
In case of Eviction of the Manors, &c. of the yearly Value of 700 Marks, the said Dorothy shall have Compensation in other Manors, &c. of the Inheritance of the Earl, of equal Value.

The said Trustees, or the said Dorothy shall have a Scire Facias to have and recover other Manors, &c. of such equal Value.

Exceptions.

AND LEKEWYSE be it enacted by the auctorite aforsaid that if at eny tyme hereafter in the lyeff of the said Lady Dorathie and Lady Anne or after the deth of the said Lady Anne duryng the lyeff of the said Lady Dorathie eny of the said Mañs Londē and Tenementē of the said clere yerly value of three hundreth markys beyng nowe the Dower of the said Lady Anne for yme of her lyeff and after her deceasse apoynted and assigned to the said Lady Dorathie for her Joynto' for terme of her lyeff, fortune to be lawfully evyctyd out (²) or from the possessyon of the said nowe Duke of Norff, Henē Erle of Surrey, Thomas Erles of Wilts Robt Erle of Sussex, Lord Wiłm Howard, Lord Thomas Howard, Lord Henē Fitzwater, George Erle of Shrewesbury, George Erle of Huntyngton, Lord Fraunces Talbot, Lord Fraunces Hastyngē, & Wiłm Fitz Wiłm Knyght, & Antony Brown Knyght, & Rychard Sachevell Knyght, their heires or assignes or from the possessyon of the said Lady Anne or her assignes or after the deceasse of the said Lady Anne from the possessyon of the said Lady Dorathie or her assignes, or from the assignes of eny of them, by accion entre or otherwise without covyn or frawde of the said Lady Dorathie, That then and immediatly after evy suche eviccion hadd and made, the said nowe Duke, Henē Erle of Surrey, Thomas Erle of Wilts, Robt Erle of Sussex, Lord Wiłm Howard, Lord Thomas Howard Lord Henry Fitzwater, George Erle of Shrewesbury, George Erle of Huntyngton, Lord Fraunces Talbot, Lord Fraunces Hastyngē, & Wiłm Fitz Wiłm, & Anthony Brown and & Richard Sachevell ther heires and assignes, or suche of them as then shalbe lyyng or ther heires or assignes, or the said Lady Dorathie immediatly after the deth of the said Lady Anne by vtue of this p'sent acte, shall have other Mañs Londē and Tenementē of thenherytaunce of the said Erle of lyke clere yerly value ō all yerly charge as those Mañs Londē and tenementē so evycted were of at the tyme of the same eviccion so hadd and made for terme of lyff naturall of the said Lady Dorathie without empechment of waste, except voluntary wast. And that the same nowe Duke of Norff, Henē Erle of Surrey, Thomas Erle of Wilts, Robt Erle of Sussex, Lord Wiłm Howard, Lord Thomas Howard Lord Henē Fitzwater, George Erle of Shrewesbury, George Erle of Huntyngton, Lord Fraunces Talbot, Lord Fraunces Hastyngē, & Wiłm Fitzwiłm, & Antony Browne, & Richard Sachevell or such of them as then shalbe levyng or the heires of the ō lyvers of them or ther assignes, or the said Lady Dorathie after the deceasse of the said Lady Anne yf the said Lady Dorathie be then lyyng, shall have a scire fač ageynst the said Erle or his heires beyng then ten'nt in use or in possessyon to have and to recoᵛ other Mañs Londē and Tenementē of the enheryt'unce of the said nowe Erle wherof the said nowe Erle or any other pson or psons beyng nowe seasyd to the use of the same Erle and of his heires or to the p'fourmaunce of the last Will and Testament of the said Erle and of his heires at the libtie eleccion and plesurē of the said Lady Dorathie to the use of the same Lady Dorathie duryng her lyeff naturall

V
A like Provision for Compensation in case of Eviction of the Manors, &c. of the yearly Value of 300 Marks.

¹ to O.

² of O.

In such Writs of Scire Facias no Age, Protection, &c. shall be allowed.

without empeachment of wast except voluntary wast; asmoche and as many other Maners Londre and Tenement of the enherytaunc of the said nowe Erle of Derby as shalbe of lyke clere yerly value o^v all yerly charg^t as those Maners Londre and Teñt^r so evycted were of at the tyme of the evyctiō so hadd and made. The said Maners of Lath^m, Knollesley and Beth^m only except: In which (1) se^vall writtes of Scire fa^c so to be had and pursued in man^r and fourme above rehersyd age pteccion ayde per eason or other delays at eny tyme hereafter shall not be allowed ne admytyd.

VI. Saving of the Rights of others.

SAVING to all and evy other pson and psones and their heires other then the said Erle of Derby and his heires and suche other psones and ther heires as shalbe seased of the pmisses or of eny parcell therof, or cleymyng the same or eny pte therof to the use of the same nowe Erle or of his heires or of the heires of his body, such right title use entre and possessyon of and in all the said Maners Londre Tenement and other the pmysses, and into evy parcell of the same so to be recov^d obteyned in recompence as ys aforsaide as they or eny of them hadd in & to the same at the tyme of the makyng of this p^sente acte the same acte or eny thyng therin contayned to the cont^rie notwithstanding.

VII. Such Settlement shall be in full Recompence of Jointure and Dower. After the Death of the said Dorothy this Act shall be void.

PROVYDED also and be yt enacted that the Maners Londre Teñt^r and Heredytament^r appoynted to the said Lady Dorathie for terme of her lyff exp^ssyd in this p^sente acte and Cedula herunto anexed with all suche other Maners Londre and Tenement as shall come to her in recompence of eny of the said Maners Londre and Teñt^r yf any eviccion shalbe hadd shalbe in full recompence p^rformaunce and satisfacyon of Joynto^r and Dower of the said Lady Dorathie to be demaunded of thenherit^runce of the said nowe Erle of Derby; And that immediatly from the tyme of the deceasse of the said Lady Dorathie, this acte and evy thyng herin contayned be and shalbe utterly voyde and of none effecte.

VIII. Proviso for Margaret Sister of the said Earl.

(2) PROVYDED alwey that this Acte or eny thyng therin conteyned be not in any man^r of wyse hurtfull or p^rjudiciall to the Lady Margaret suster to the said Erle of Derby for or concⁿyng any gyfte or graunt or lease for terme of lyff or for tyme of yeres heretofore made by the said Erle unto the said Lady Margaret of any Maners Londre or Teñt^r not specyfied in this acte, but that the said Lady Margaret and her assignes may have hold and enjoye all suche Maners Londre and Teñt^r accordyng to the purporte and effecte of the said gyfte graunt and lease for tyme of lyff or for tyme of yeres aforsaid in as large and ample man^r and forme as though this acte hadd ne^v ben hadd ne made; this acte or any thyng therin mencioned or declared to the contrarie notwithstanding.

IX. For Leases and Grants of Offices.

PROVYDED also that this Acte or any thyng therin conteyned be not in any wise p^rjudiciall or hurtfull to any lesse or lessees for terme of lyff or lyves lessees for yeres, or to any graunt or graunt^r of any office of Stuardshipp Baylywyk Receyvershipp Parkershipp or of any other office or of or for any fee annuyte rent charge or other p^rffit or comodite heretofore made or graunted; but that the said lessees graunt^r and evy of them shalbe good and effectually accordyng to the tenure purport and effecte of the same as though this acte hadd ne^v ben hadd ne made; this acte or any thyng therin contayned to the contrary notwithstanding.

X. For the said Anne Countess of Derby.

PROVYDED alwey that this Acte or any thyng therin conteyned be not hurtfull nor p^rjudiciall unto the Lady Anne nowe Countess of Derby and mother to the said Erle, nor unto any other pson or psons seased to hir use for terme of her lyff of any Maners Londre or Teñt^r or other Heredytament^r to the use of the same Lady Anne Countess of Derby; but that the same Lady Anne and all other seased to her use may have and enjoye duryng her lyff all suche Lande and Teñt^r in as large and ample man^r and fourme as though this acte hadd ne^v ben hadd ne made; this Acte or any thyng therin mencioned or declared to the contrary notwithstanding.

Schedule of the Manors, &c. of the yearly Value of 700 Marks.

(3) VALORES oim dñioꝝ & manioꝝ t^raz & teñ ac possessionū inferius specificū ult^a omnes repriū & allocacōes allocat in comptis Ministroꝝ ac ult^a oim casuat ac modo dne Dorathie nunc Comitissa Derb assignat noie datis & Junctū sue ext^a oim dñia ter^r teñ & possessionē Edwardi nunc Comitis Derbeie; juxt^a vim formam & ef^rm cujusdam ac^t parliament inde edit & p^rvis & huic Cedule annex ut patet inferius.

		Coim Oxon.	
Burcet & Mydlyngton	-	-	Val clare p annū ad firmam xxxvj li. vj s. ix d. ob.
		Coim Warwic.	
Wycheford & Ascote	-	-	Val p annū ad firmam - xxxij li.
Compton Magū	-	-	Val p annū ad firmam - xxiiij li.
		Coim Derb.	
Me ^{ss} manij de Barlebrugh	-	-	Val clare p annū - - xxv li. vij s. ij d. ob.
		Coim Nottingh ^m .	
Me ^{ss} dñioꝝ de Hovyngh ^m & Illynch ^m me	-	-	Val clare p annū - - xj li. xvj s. iiij d. ob. q.
		Coim Cestr.	
Bossely	-	-	Val clare p annū - - xl li. ix s. vj d. ob.
Nauntwyche	-	-	Val clare p annū - - viij li. xiiij s. x d.
Macclesfeld cum ter ^r p ^r ques de Johe Newburgh in Rowoid, Hederfeld & Macclesfeld ter ^r p ^r quis de Johe Rosindale [& 4] Macclesfeld & Prestbury	-	-	Val clare p annū ult ^a vj li. p feod Baif & Senescall } xxix li. xj s.
		Coim Combr.	
Wytyngam & Selcroft	-	-	Val clare p annū - xij li. x s. x d.

1 of O. but erroneously.
 2 The three following Provisions are contained in separate Schedules annexed to this Act.
 3 This and the succeeding Schedule are separately annexed to the Original Act. 4 in O.

Coñ Lancast̄.		
Coppull, Heslyn, Wryghtyngton Hoton, Laylond, Fenescoll & Preston	} Vat clare p annū	- - xvij li. vj s. vij d.
Kellett	- Vat clare p annū	- - xxiiij li. ij s. iij d. ob.
Liverpole	- Vat clare p annū	- - lxxv s. iij d.
Treyles, Warlawse Wesom, Kyrkeh ^m Kellemshe, & Warton Frekylton Newton Rysacre Elswyke Grenhall, Barneacre Elhall Scotford Preston & Lancaster.	} Vat clare p annū	- - xlv li. vij s. x d.
Halghton, Whytyngton Rybbeton, Rybcester, Grymsaure, Claughton, Caſall, Preston, le Gossenarth, Chepyngdale terf pquis de Elston in Rybcester, terf pquis de Thoma Elston in Alston Grymsawre, Preston Halghton & Wytynghim Chyppyngdale & Gossenarth, Caſall Claughton ac terf pquis de Thoma Elston in Ribleton & terf pquis de Thoma Walton in Guys & Trevacf & terf pquis de Thoma Marestowe in Claughton	} Vat clare p annū	- - xxiiij li. xj d.
Holand, Dalton, Orrell, Wygan Aughton & Lancaster	{ Vat p annū cum vj li. viij s. de p̄cio viij ^u quart farin aveñ p̄c quart xvj s. cōunibz annis ult ^a xvj li. p sifi farin distribuť in elemosiñ juxť rat p̄dicť &c.	xlix li. vij s. ij d.
Samelesbury	- Vat clare p annū	- - xxxij li. iij s. viij d. ob. q.
Wrasom, Alythwayte Flukeborowe & Preston in Kendale	} Val clare p annū	- - xxxiiij li. iij s. vj d.
Omunderley	- Vat clare p annū	- - xvij li. xiiij s. x d. ob.

CCCClxix li. xix s. ix d.

VALORES oim Dñioꝝ & Manñoꝝ Terf & Teñ ac alioꝝ possessionū inferius specificē ultra omes repris & allocacōes alloč in Comp̄is Ministroꝝ & ult^a omia casual ac modo Dñe Dorathie nunc Cōmitise Derb assignū nōie Dotis & Junctuf sue imēdiať post mortem Dñe Anne Cōmitis Derb ut inferius continet.

Schedule of the Manors, &c. of the yearly Value of 300 Marks. videť.

Coñ Som̄s.		
Hasilbere	- Vat clare p annū	- - xlix li. iij s. viij d.
Coñ Northñ.		
Brakeley & Halse	- Vat clare p annū	- - lxviij li. vj s.
Coñ Hertf.		
Gaddesden	- Vat clare p annū	- - xxviiij li. xv s. viij d. ob.
Coñ Cest̄.		
Dorfold & Acton	- Vat clare p annū	- - xviiij li. xix s.
Ov̄mershe	- Vat clare p annū	- - x li. viij s. iij d.
Coñ Salopp̄.		
Mudeley	- Vat clare p annū	- - xvj li. xvij s. j d.

CC j li. ix s. ix d. ob.

Anno 23° HENRICI, VIII. A.D.1531-2.

**Ex Rotulo Parliamenti de anno regni Regis Henrici Octavi,
Vicesimo tertio.**

STATUTES MADE IN THE SESSION OF PARLIAMENT,
HOLDEN BY PROROGATION AT WESTMINSTER, ON THE FIFTEENTH DAY OF JANUARY,
IN THE TWENTY-THIRD YEAR OF THE REIGN OF K. HENRY, VIII.

CHAPTER I.

AN ACTE that no pson commytting Pety Treason Murder or Felony shalbe admytted to his Clergye under Subdeacon.

Stat. Westm. 1.
3 Edw. I. c. 1.

St. 4 H. IV. c. 3.
respecting Clerks
convict;

Abuse of Ordinaries
suffering notorious
Felonies to make
their Purgations;

No Person con-
victed of certain
Felonies shall have
Benefit of Clergy,
unless actually in
Holy Orders.

WHERE at a parlyament holden at Westm̄ in the thyrde yere of Kyng Edward the fyrst, the same Kyng moved the Prelates of the Realme, and theym enjoyned upon theyr feyth that they owed to hym, that in no wyse they shuld delyver those Clerkes whiche were indyted for felonye wythout due purgacyon, so that the sayd Kyng shulde have no nede to putt other remedye in that behalf: And that notwythstandyng after [the ''] monycyon dyvers and many Clerke^s convycte were accustomedly delyved and suffredd to make theyr purgacyons, to the greate corage of evyll doers; by occasyon wherof afterward at another parlyament holden at Westmynster in the iiiijth yere of Kyng Henry the fourth upon the complaynte of the Comons, the same Kyng Henry the iiiijth then advertysed the Prelates of the Realme of the pmysses entendyng than to have pvyded remedy by auctorytie of the sayd parlyament as apperteyned to his prerogatyve royall for the conservacyon of the peace of the Crowne; At whiche tyme the Archebisshopp of Canterbury for hym self and all other Bisshopp^s of his pvynce [than ''] openly pmyssed to the same Kyng Henry the iiiijth, that yf any pson from thenforthe were convycte of any treason whiche touched not the Kyng nor his royall Majestye, and suche as were notoryously knowen and reputed for theyvs and for suche cause delyved to any Ordenary as a Clerke convycte, that the Ordenarye to whome suche pson or psons were delyved shuld safely kepe them after the effecte of a constitucion pvyncyall to be made by the sayd Archebisshopp and Bysshopp^s, after the effecte of the Letters of Symon [than ''] afore that tyme Archebisshopp of Can^tbury, bearyng date the xij kalendes of Marche the yere of our Lord God a M. CCC. L. and that no suche traytoure nor felon shuld make his purgacyon agayne the sayd constytucion; whiche constytucion the sayd Archebisshopp [than ''] pmyssed to delyver to the same Kyng before his nexte parlyament, to thentent that yf yt shulde seme to the same Kyng that the same constytucion were not suffycyent remedy for the pmysses, that [than ''] the sayd Kyng myght pvyde suche remedye as shulde apptayne in that behalf: Sythen whiche tyme the same constytucion was never notefyed ne shewed by the Prelates of this realme, but contynually sythen that tyme manifest theyvs and murderers indyted and founde gyltye of theyr mysdedes by good and substancyall inquestes upon [payne ''] and profeable evydence before the Kyng^e Justices, and afterward by the usag^e of the cōmon lawes of the londe delyved to the Ordenaryes as Clerkes convycte be spedyly and hastily delyved and sett at large by the mynysters of the sayd ordenaries for corrupcyon and lucre; or ells because the ordenaryes enclaymyng suche offenders by the libtyes of the Churche, wyll in no wyse take the charges in save kepyng of them, but lytyll regardyng the tryall and conviccyon of the sayd offenders by the due and playne course of the cōmon lawes of the londe, do suffer them to make theyr purgacyons by suche as nothyng knowe of theyr mysdedes, and by suche fraude adnull and make voyde all the good and provable tryall that ys used agayne suche Offenders by the Kynges lawes, to the greate disclaunder of suche as pursue suche mysdoers and to the pnycyous example encrease and corage of suche offenders, yf the Kyng^e Highnes by his auctoryte royall putt not spedy remedy in the pmysses as apperteyneth: BE IT THEREFORE enacted by the Kyng oure soveign Lorde and the Lord^e spūall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p̄sent parlyament assembled and by auctoryte of the same, That no pson nor psons, whiche hereafter shall happen to be founde gyltye after the lawes of this londe for any maner of pety treason, or for any wylfull murder of malyce p̄pensed, or for robberyng of any Churches Chapells or other holy places, or for robberyng of any pson or psons in theyr dwellyng howses or dwellyng place, the owner or dweller in the same house

¹ that O.

² then O.

³ playne O.

his wyffe his chyldren or ſv'unt^e then beyng wythin and putt in feare and drede by the same, or for robbing of any pson or psons in or nere aboute the highe wayes, or for wyllfull burnyng of any dwellyng houses or bernes wherin any grayne of cornes shall happen to be, nor any pson or psons beyng founde gyltye of any abettment pcurment helpyng meynenyng or counseylyng of or to any suche petye treasons murders or felonies, shall from hensforth be admytted to the benefytt of his or theyr clergy, but utterly be excluded therof and suffer deathe in suche maner and fourme as they shuld have don for any the causes or offences abovesaid yf they were no Clerke; suche as be wythin Holy Orders that ys to saye of the Orders of Subdeacon or above alonly except.

AND Be it further enacted by auctorytie aforesaid, that evy suche psonne and psons wythin suche Orders of Subdecon or above, whiche at any tyme hereafter be founde gyltye of any petye treason or of any murder of malice p^rensed, or of any of the felonies above rehersed, or of any accessory to pety treason willfull murder or to any other the felonies above espedefyed, and admytted to hys or theyr clergy and delyved to the Ordenarye for the same, shall not in any wyse from hensforthe be suffred to any purgacyon nor be sett at lybtie, but remayne and abyde in ppetuall pryson under the keypyng of the Ordenarie to whom he shalbe comytted and his Successours, without any maner of purgacyon duryng the naturall lyffe of evy suche convycte; Excepte only suche pson or psonnes so beyng wythin suche holy orders, and convycte of or for any of the offences aforesaid and delyved to the ordenarye for the same, do fynde two suffycient suertes by recognysaunce before two of the Kyng^e Justices of his peace wythin the same Shire where the petye treason murder or felonye wherof he was convycte was [convycted¹] and don, wherof one of them to be of the Quo^r, that suche convycte shalbe of good abearyng ageynst the Kyng our So^veign Lorde his lawes and subje^t, evy suche convycte to be bounde in the some of fourtye ponde and evy his suertes in twenty ponde; and that no Suertye be taken onles suche as maye dyspende in londes teit^e or heredytament^e yerly above all charges of estate of enherytaunce of charter holde xxvj s. viij d, or ells be worthe xx ti. in moveable substance at the tyme of the takyng of suche Recognysaunce, and that two Justices of Peace wherof one to be of the Quo^r by auctorytie aforsaid have power and auctoryte to take suche recognysaunce; And that the sayd Justices afore whom any suche recognysaunce shalbe taken shall c^refye the same into the Kyng^e Benche wythin foure monethes next after the takyng therof upon payn to lose and forfayte a hundred Shillyng^e for evy defaulte therof.

PROVYDED alway that this Acte extende not to gyve any benefyte to any suche pson or psons whiche after their confessyon or jugement geven agayn them of or for felony or murder or after they be outlawed for any suche cause, be admytted to theyr Clergye and delyved to the Ordenarye for the same; but that they and evy of them shall remayne in the custody of the Ordenaryes wythout makyng purgacyon, upon suche perill and in suche maner and fourme as yt was used by the Comen lawe before the makyng of this present acte. This Acte or any thyng therein conteyned notwythstandyng.

PROVYDED always and it ys further enacted, that every Ordenarye to whose custodye any suche convycte for any of the offences above rehersed shalbe [convycted,²] may at his libtie disgrade evy suche convycte after the lawes of the Churche yf he se cause so to doo and sende the convycte [of³] disgraded in sure and saffe keypyng into the Kyng^e Benche with a c^rificate under his seale testefyng the said disgradyng; upon the whiche the Justices of the Kyng^e Benche, havyng afore them the recorde upon the whiche the sayd pson so disgraded was fyrste convycte, shall geve suche lyke jugement of deathe upon the same recorde agaynst evy suche pson so convycte and disgraded, as the Justic^e afore whom he was convycte myght have don, if the sayd pson so disgraded at the tyme of his conviccyon afore them hadd be no Clerke: his admyssyon to his Clergye and comyting to the Ordenarye ne any other thyng use or custome to the cont^ry hereof notwythstandyng. And that evy suche jugement shalbe executed accordyngly, and that every Ordenarye so sendyng any suche Convicte dysgraded into the Kyng^e Benche, shalbe discharged ageyn the Kyng our So^veign Lorde his heyres and successours of or for any further custody or keypyng of the same convycte. This Acte to continewe unto the last daye of the next Parliament.

CHAPTER II.

AN ACTE conc^rnyng where and under what maner the Jayles wythin this Realme shalbe edefyed and made.

FORASMOCHE as yt ys necessary and comendable that comon Jayles and Prysons, whereunto evyll doers shalbe comytted for their offenc^e, shuld be suerly and substancyally edefyed, in suche Townes in evy Shyre wythin this Realme as shalbe most indifferent for conveyance of Prysoners from evy parte of the Shire wherin suche Jayles shalbe, and in especyall in those Townes where most comonly the assyses and sessyons ben usually kepte and where there is moste resorte and repayre of people, to thentent that by the meane therof fewer shall escape, and also the rather and oftener relyeff and charyte of the people shalbe to the Prysoners mynystred: IT MAYE therefore please the Kyng^e Highnes with thassent of the Lordes s^puall and temporall and the Comons in this p^rsent parliament assembled and by auctorytie of the same, to enacte that the Justices of Peace of evy of the Shyres of Essex Suff^r Dor^s Sussex Sur^r Notyng^hm Glouc^r Bed^f Buck^r Hun^t Wiltes^r Kent Warwyk Stafford Oxon^r Berk^r Leicest^r Rutland Lincoln. Hereford Northamp^r Salop^r Norff^r and Cornwall, or the most parte of the sayd Justic^e of peace in evy of the said Shires within the lymytes of their Comission, shall have full power and auctorytie to lymytt and apoynt, at any tyme within the terme of one yere from the ende of this p^rsent parliament, the Townes and places wherin they shall thinke moost necessarie

II.
No Clerk convict shall be admitted to Purgation, unless on giving Sureties for good Behaviour.

Sufficiency of Sureties.

III.
No Person admitted to his Clergy after his Confession, or Outlawry, &c. shall be admitted to make his Purgation.

IV.
Clerks convict may be degraded by their Ordinaries, and suffer Punishment.

Continuance of this Act.

Justices of Peace in certain Counties shall appoint in what Towns new Gaols shall be built.

[See as to Derbyshire part § VI.]

¹ comyttid O.

² comytted

³ so O.

Justices shall rate the Inhabitants to the Amount necessary for building, &c. such Gaols.

and shall appoint Collectors of the Rate;

and also two Surveyors;

Such Collectors and Surveyors shall account to the Justices.

Overplus of Rate shall be employed in Alms to Prisoners.

II.
Exception for Towns Corporate.

III.
Commissions for executing this Act.
Allowances to Collectors and Surveyors.

IV.
Felons shall be confined in such Gaols.
Repairs thereof.

to have a common Jaile newly edified and made. And that also the said Justices of Peace in evy of the said Shires, or the moost parte of the said Justices of Peace, within the limites of their Cōmission shall have full power and auctorite to call before them at tymes and places by theym to be appoynted, all the high Constables tithing men or borough holders of evy Hundred Lathe or Wapentake in the Shere wherof they be Justices, and in thir p̄sence and by theyr assentes and agreamentes, or in the p̄sence and by thassent of the moost parte of them, shall conclude and agree upon suche conveniente and c̄tayne sommes of money as shalbe thought by theyr discrecions and by examynacion of Workmen to suffice for the making and p̄fecte fynysshing of a newe Jaile in the Shere wherof they be Justicē of peace; and therupon shall forthwith, by theyr assentes agreamentes and discrecion, tax and sett evye suche p̄sonne and p̄sonnes as [than'] shalbe reseant in the same Shire aswell within libties as without, havng londes teñtes rentes or annuities of estate of enheritaunce or for terme of liffe to the clere yerelie value of fourtie Shillings or above, or beyng worth in moveable substauce the clere value of twentie ponde or above, to suche reasonable ayde and sommes of money as shalbe thought convenyent by theyr discrecions to and for the full buylding making and fynysshing of the said common Jaile of the Shere where suche assesment shalbe made; And after suche taxacion, to name and appoynte suche nombre of Collectours for the levyeng therof as shall seme best by their discrecions: And that the said Collectours and evy of them shall have power and auctoritie to distreyne evy suche p̄sonne as shalbe sett or taxed by the said Justicē of peace as is aforesaid in their londes or goodes, aswell within libties as without, and to sell the distresses by theym taken by thappreysment of foure honeste p̄sonnes for the payment of the said sommes to be taxed, if the p̄sonne or p̄sonnes taxed refuse to paye the same within ten dayes nexte after suche distresse taken, taking upon evy suche Sale but onely the money taxed with reasonable costes for taking of the distresse, and the ov̄plus of suche sales to be delyv̄ed to the owner of the said distresse. And that also the said Justices of Peace in evy of the said Sheres or the mooste parte of theym within the lymytes of thir Cōmission shall have power and auctorite to name and appoynte too honest p̄sonnes inhabited in the said Shere wherin they be Justices, which too p̄sonnes shall survey se and p̄vide that the saide Jayles shalbe suerly and substancially made and fynyshed, to whose handes the said Collectours shall paye and delyv̄ the Money by theym collected of the Kinges Subjectes by the appoyntement and assignement of the said Justicē of Peace or vj of theym at the lest: And that aswell evy of the said Collectours, as evy of the said two p̄sonnes to be named theyr heires executours and administratours, shall declare a true and just accompt to the said Justicē of Peace in evy of the said Sheres or to syxe of theym at the leste from tyme to tyme whan they shalbe required; And in case any of theym refuse to make accompte or refuse to paye and imploye suche sommes of money as shall come to thir handes in suche wise as shalbe limited and appoynted by the said Justicē of Peace or syxe of theym as is aforesaid, that [than'] the same Justicē of Peace or vj of theym in evy Shere where such Jailes shalbe newe made, shall have full power and auctoritie, if the said offenders be p̄sent to committe theym to Warde and if they be absente to make attachementes under theyr seales by thir discrecions ageyn evy suche Collectour and p̄sonne to whose handes any of the said sommes of Money taxed shall happen to cōme, thir heires executours and administratours and evy of them, into evy Shere and parte of this Realme as well within libtie as without, to be retornable afore the said Justicē of Peace at suche daye & place as by them shalbe appoynted, and to be directed to the Shiriff or Shireffes of the Shire wherin the partie or parties agayne whome suche attachment shalbe directed shalbe resident and abiding, if it be within the Bailliwik of the Sheriffe, and if it be without, [than'] to be directed to the Baillie of the libtie wherin suche partie shall abide: And that evy Sheriff and Bailliffe of libtie to whose handes suche attachmentes shall come, without favour or corrupcion shall attache the said offenders and p̄sonally bring theym before the said Justices according to the tenour of that attachment to them directed, or els declare by his retorne of the said attachment sōme reasonable Cause whie he cannot so do, upon payne for evy defaulte by theym or any of theym cōmitted cont̄ry to this Acte to losse and forfaitē a hundred shillings to the King our Souvaigne Lorde: and upon the apparaunce of evy suche p̄sonne so attached, the said Justices or syx of them shall have full power and auctoritie to cōmitte them to prison there to remayn without baill or maynprise till they have truely accompted, and paide all suche sommes of Money as came to ther handes by the assignement of the said Justices by auctoritie of this acte: And in case there happen to remayne any overplus of money after the Jailes fully and holve finished, [than'] it is ordered that the same ov̄plus shalbe imployed and bestowed in almes to the prisoners to be cōmitted to the said Jaile by the Discrecions of the said Justices of Peace or the more parte of theym as longe as it will last.

PROVYDED alwaye that this acte extende not to charge any p̄sonnes inhabited within any Cities Townes or Boroughes corporate, which have cōmon Jailes for felons taken in the same, and have Justicē of Peace for delyveraunce of suche felons, for any taxes or lottes to the making of the said cōmon Jayle of any the Sheris above named; but that evy suche inhabitaunt in any suche Citie Towne or Borough Corporate shalbe utterly discharged therof.

AND be it further enacted that severall Cōmissions under the Kinges greate Seale, with this p̄sent Acte therunto affiled, shalbe directed to the Justices of Peace of the Shires aforesaid auctorising them to accomplishe and execute this p̄sente Acte according to the tenure therof in evy behalfe: And that the said Justices of Peace in evy of the Shires aforesaid have power and auctoritie to limitte to evy of the said Collectours and p̄sonnes by theym to be named that shall take peynes for levyeng of the Money taxied, or for the surveying of the making of the said Jayles, suche reasonable Sōmes for thir paynes and labours for the colleccion of the said money and surveyeng the making of the said Jayles.

AND be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid that all Murderers and felons shalbe imprisoned in the said cōmon Jayles and not elsewhere: And that the Shireffes shall have the keping and charge of the same newe Jayles: And that evy Shireffe be allowed upon his accompte in the Exchequier for all and evy suche Sommes of Money as he shall hereafter happen to expende in and aboute the necessarie repacions or amendementes of the said Jayles after they

be ones made frome tyme to tyme as nede shall require; And that the Barons of the Kinges Eschequer have power to allowe evy Shireffe in evy. suche case by theyr discrecions without any bill or warraunt to be sewed frome the Kinges Highnes in that behalffe.

PROVYDED alwayes that this Acte be not in anywise hurtfull or pjudiciall to any psonne or psonnes having any comen Jayles by enheritaunce for yme of liffe or for yerres; but that they shall have and enjoye theyr seid Jayles and the pfit fees and commodities of the same, as they had or might lawfully have had before the making of this Acte, and as if this Acte hadde nev ben hadd ne made.

(') BE IT FURTHER enacted by auctorite aforesaid that like pvision in evy behalffe be had for a newe Gayle to be made within the Countie of Derby, in like fourme as is afore pvided for other Shires aforesaid.

V.
Proviso for Gaolers
in Fee.

VI.
A& extended to
Derbyshire.

CHAPTER III.

AN ACTE CONCNYNGE pjurie & punysshement of untreue vdiçtes.

THE KING our Soveraygne Lorde, of his moste goodly and gracious disposicion calling to his remembrance howe that pjurie in this londe is in manyfolde causes by unreasonable meanes [detestably¹] used, to the disheritaunce and greate damage of many and greate nombre of his Subjectes well disposed, and to the mooste high displeasour of Almyghtie God, the good Statutes ayenst all officers havynge retorne of Writtes and their deputies making panell^e parcially for rewardes to them geven agaynst unlawfull mayntenours embrasours and Jurours and ayenst Jurours untruely yevynge their verdicte notwithstanding; For reformacion wherof, and for asmoche as the late noble Kinge Henry the vij pvided remedye for the same by a Statute made in the xj yere of his reigne, which Statute is nowe expired: Be it therefore nowe enacted by the King our Sovaygne Lorde and the Lordes spual and temporall and the Comens in this p^sent pliamment assembled and by auctorite of the same, that uppon evy untrue verdicte hereafter geven betwixte partie and partie in any suite playnt or demaunde before any Justices or Juges of Recorde, where the thinge in demand and vdiçte therupon gyven extendeth to the value of fourtie ponde and concneth not the jeopdie of manys liffe, the partie greved by the same verdytt shall have a writte of Atteint ageynst evy psonne hereafter so gevyng an untrue vdiçte and evy of theym and agayst the ptie which shall have judgement upon the same verdicte; And that in the same Atteynt there shalbe awarded agaynst the petite Jurie the partie and the graunde Jurie, somons resomons and distresse infinite, whiche graunde Jurie shalbe of like nombre as the graunde Jurie is nowe in Atteynt, and evy of theym that shall passe in the same shall have londes and tenementes to the value of xx markes by the yere of freeholde out of the auncient demeane; And uppon the distresse whiche shalbe delyvered of recorde uppon the same open pclamacion to be made in the Courte there, the distresse shalbe awarded more xv. daies afore the retorne of the same distresse; And evy such distresse shalbe made upon the lande of evy of the said graunde Jurie as in other distresse is and hath ben used: And if the said Partie defendaut or the petite Jurors or any of theym appere not upon the distresse, than the graunde Jurie to be taken ageynst them and evy of them that shall so make defaulte: And if any of the said petit Jurie appere, than the partie complaynant in that behalve shall assigne the falce serement of the firste verdicte untruely gyven; wherunto they of the petite Jurie shall have none aunswere, if they be the same psonnes and the writte pcesse retorne and assignement good and lawfull, excepte that the demaundante or playntife in the same Atteynt hath afore ben nonsuite or discontinued his suite of Atteynt taken for the same, or hath for the same verdicte in a writte of Atteynt had judgement ageynst the said petite Jurie, but only that they made true serement; whiche issue shall be tried by xxiiij of the said graunde Jurie; and the partie shall plede that they gave true verdicte or any other mat^t whiche shall be a sufficient barr of the said Atteynt, and that plee notwithstanding the graunde Jurie to be taken without delaye to enquier whether the firste Jurie gave true verdicte or noo; And if they fynde that the said petite Jurie gave an untrue verdicte, than evy of the said petite Jurie to forfait xx li. wherof the oon halff shalbe to the King our Sovayngne Lorde and the other halff to the partie that sueth: And ov^d that, that evy of the said petite Jurie shall sevally make fyne and ransome by the discrecion of the Justices before whome the said falce serement shalbe founde, after thir severall offences defaultes and sufficientie of evy of the said petite Jurie; And after that, that those of the said petite Jurie so atteynted shall never after be in any credence nor thir Othe accepted in any Courte: And if suche plee as the partie pleadeth which is a barr of the said Atteynt be founde or demed ageynst hym that so pledeth, than the partie that so sueth shall have judgement to be restored to that he lost with his reasonable costes and damages.

Stat. 11 Hen. VII.
c. 24. expired.
Process in Writ of
Attaint, on false
Verdicte in civil
ACTIONS for £40,
&c.

Penalty on Jury
attainted £20. each.

Fine and Ransom.

Infamy.

Restoration of
Party injured
with Costs, &c.

FORSENE alway that any Utlarie in accion or cause psonall or excommengement pleded or alleged in the partie plaintife or demandant shalbe taken but as voide plee, and to that he shall not be putt to aunswere; And that in all the aforesaid pcesse suche daye shalbe gyven as in a writte of Dower and none essoyn or pteccion to lie nor to be allowed in the same: And if the said graunde Jurie appere not upon the firste distresse had ageynste them, so that the Jurie for theyr defaulte do remayne, he that maketh defaulte shall forfeite to the King xx s; And upon the seconde distresse xl s. And after making defaulte for evy suche defaulte v li. And like penalties and forfeitures to be ageynst them and evy of them that shalbe named in the Tales as is afore exp^ssed ageynst evy of the said graunde Jurie aforesaid: And that for and by the deathe of the partie or any of the said petite Jurie the said Atteynt shall not abate nor be deferred ageynst the remaunant, as longe as two of the said petite Jurie be alyve.

II.
Outlawry, &c.
no Plea against
Plaintiff in Attaint.
No Essoin, &c.
Penalty on Grand
Jury not appearing.

No Abatement by
Death of Party,
or Jury, &c.

¹ In a separate Schedule annexed to the Original A&.

² destably O.

III.
Proceedings,
and Penalty, in
Attaint, where
Verdict is under
£40.

AND if hereafter any false verdicts be gyven in any accion sute or demaunde afore any Justice or Judge of records of any thyng personell, as dette trespass and other like which shalbe under the value of xl li, that than the partie greved shall have the Atteynt with suche pcesse and plees as is afore rehersed, and delaies to be taken awaye as is afore remembred; Excepte that in this case of atteynt evy psonne of the graunde Jurie that maye dispende fyve markes by the yere of frehold out of auncient demeane, or is worth an hundreth marke of goodes and catals shalbe able to passe in the same Atteynt; and if the petite Jurie be atteinted, that [than'] they shall in this case of atteynt evy of them to forfaitte fyve poundes, wherof one halff shalbe to the Kinge and the other halff to the partie after the fourme afore rehersed; And o^v that to make fyne and ransome by the discrecion of the Justices as is aforesaid.

IV.
Tales grantable into
adjoining County;

AND if there be not psons of suche sufficiencie within the Shire or place where any of the said Atteyntes shalbe taken as maye passe in the same, Be it ordeyned by the auctoritie abovesaid that than one Tales shalbe awarded into the Shire next adjoynng by the discrecion of the Justices afore whome the same Atteyntes shalbe taken, which shalbe warned to appere upon like paynes as is aforesaid and enabled to passe in the sayd atteyntes as if they were dwelling in the Shire where the same Atteynt shalbe taken: And that the same lawes accion and remedie ordeyned by this p^sente Acte, be kepte for and to all them that shalbe greved by suche untrue verdictes of any enheritaunce in [dissent'] rev^sion remayndre or of any freholde in rev^sion or remayndre; And if the partie in atteynt geven by this Acte be [none suite'] or the same discontinue, that than the same partie so nonsuite or so discontynueng the said Atteynt, make fyne and ransome by the discrecion of the Justices afore whome the said Atteynt shalbe taken and depending. And that all Atteyntes hereafter to be taken shalbe taken afore the King in his Benche or afore the Justices of the Comon place and noon in other Courtes; And that Nisi prius shalbe graunted by discrecion of the Justices upon the distres; And evy of the said petite Jurie may appere and aunswere by Attorney in the said Atteynte: And that the moytie of the said forfeiture of the petite Jurie shalbe levyed to thuse of our So^vaigne Lorde by Capias ad satisfaciend or fieri fac^t or Elegit, or by accion of dette ayenst evy psonne of the petite Jurie so forfaiting and ayenst his Executours and administratours, havng than sufficient goodes of thir said testatour not administred; and the other Moytie shall by like pcesse be levyed to thuse of the partie that sueth any atteynt gyven by this Acte, ageynst evy of the said petite Jurie and his Executours or Administratours havng than sufficiencie of goodes as is aforesaid not administred. And the jugement of restitution to the partie greved suyng this Acte, and execucion of the same to be had, and like jugement for the partie defendaut or tenant to be discharged of restitution, as afore this p^sent acte in case of a graunde atteynt hath ben used: And if there be div^s playntiffes or demaundantes in Atteynte that the nonesute or relese of any of them shall not be in any wise hurtfull or p^judiciall to the residue, but that they and evy of them in suche cases may be so^m and seved, like as it is used when there be dyv^s demaundautes in accions reall.

Attaint for
Reversioners, &c.

Fine or Nonsuit.

Attaints suable only
in K. B. or C. P.

Nisi Prius.
Attorney.
Recovery of
Penalty on Jurors.

Judgement of
Restitution.

Nonsuit or Release
of one Plaintiff not
prejudicial.

V.
Conclusion of Writ
of Attaint.

BE IT ALSO ordeyned and enacted by thau^toritie abovesaid that in evy Writte of Atteynt hereafter to be taken by or upon this Acte the which shalbe suche as other Writtes of Atteynt be and after the Teste of the same Writte shalbe written these wordes in Laten; p^r statutum continuatum usq^{ue} annū vicesimū q^uicquidē dñi Henrici octavi Dei grā Ang^l & Fran^c Regis fidei defensoris & dñi Hibⁿ.

VI.
Continuance of Act.

AND IT IS ALSO enacted that this Acte shall take effecte for verdictes hereafter to be gyven; and to continue to the last daye of the nexte parliament.

VII.
Attaints in London
may be had under
this Act or the Act
11 Hen. VII. c. 21.

PROVYDED always that this Acte be not p^judiciall to a Statute made in the xj yere of the late Kinge of famous memorye Henry the seventh, for punysshement of p^jurie in untrue verdictes geven in playntes sued in the Cowrt^e of the Citie of London; but that it shalbe at the libtie of all psonnes, for and upon any untrue v^dicte gyven in any Courtes of the same Citie, to sue thir atteynt upon this Statute, or els upon the said Estatute made in the said xj yere at thir owne pleasours and willes.

CHAPTER IV.

AN ACTE that no Breuers of Bere or Ale shall make their barrells kylderkyngs nor firkyngs within them; and howmoche the same barrells &c. shall conteyne.

No Brewer of Beer
for Sale, shall be a
Cooper, or make
any Barrells, &c.
Penalty 3 s. 4 d.
per Barrell, &c.

WHERE the Ale bruers and bere bruers of this Realme of England have used and dayly do use, for thir owne singuler lucre pfitte and gayne, to make in their owne houses theyr barrells kylderkyngs and firkyngs of moche lasse quantitie contente rate and [assise'] than they ought to be, to the greate hurte p^judice and damage of the Kinges liege people and cont^ry to dyv^s actes statutes auncient lawes and customes hertofore made had and used, and to the distruction of the pore crafte or mysterie of Cowpers: For reformation wherof be it enacted by the King our So^vaigne Lorde the Lordes Sp^uall and temporall and the Comons in this p^sent parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that noo bere bruer nor ale bruer that shall brue to sale bere or ale shall fromehensforth occupie by hym selff nor by any other to his use in his house nor elsewhere the misterie or crafte of Cowpers, nor make any barells kilderkyngs fyrkyngs or other vessels by hymselff nor by his or theyr owne sv^untes, wherby they shall putt theyr bere or ale to sale; but that all such barrells kilderkins and other vessels of Wood, wherwith they shall putt thir bere or ale to sale, shall from hensforth be made and marked accordingly as hereafter shalbe exp^ssed by the comon artificers of Cowpers excised and pra^tised in the said occupacion; upon payne to forfaitte and pay for evy suche barrell kilderkyng firkyng or other vessell hereafter to be made contrarie to the tenour of this acte, thre shillings and foure pence.

¹ then O.

² dissent O.

³ nonsuete O.

⁴ assise O.

AND Be it also enacted that evy artificer of the craft or myserie of Cowpers, that woll excise or practise to make any of the said vessells for bere or ale to be putt to sale, shall make the same vessells and evy of them of good and resonable woode and putt his ppre marke upon evy of them: And that evy barrell for bere shall conteyne xxxvj galons, evy kylderkyne for bere xvij galons, and evy firkyne for bere nyne galons of the Kinges Standard galon; and that evy barell for Ale shall conteyn xxxij galons, evy kylderkyne for Ale xvj galons, & evy fyrkyne for Ale vij galons of the Kynges Standard galon; So that they shalbe of good and juste measure or ells above and not undre. And that no Couper shall make eny other vessell for bere or ale to be sold within this realme of any gretter or lessar nombre of galons than is abovesaid, oneles he shall cause to be marked uppon evy suche vessell, that he shall so make of gretter or lessar nombre of galons, the true and stayne nombre of as many galons as evy suche other vessell shall conteyne to thentent that evy psonne may knowe the content therof. And that no suche artificer of Cowpers shall enhance the prices of any suche barreles kilderkyne firkyne or other vessells, in the sale of theym to any Ale bruer or bere brewer or other psonne, but kepe the rates of suche prices as hereafter ensueth and not above; upon payn to forfait for evy barrell kilderkyne and firkyne defective or enhanced in price in any poynt contrary to this acte iij s. iij d; that is to saye for evy bere barrell ix d. for evy bere kilderkyne v d. and for evy bere firkyne iij d. and the ale barrell xvj d. the ale kilderkyne ix d. and the ale firkyne v d.

AND BE IT further enacted by the said auctoritie that no bere brewer nor ale bruer, at any tyme after the feast of Lammas nowe nexte commyng, shall putt ther bere or ale to sale to any psonne or psonnes to be spente and occupied within this Realme, in any other barreles kylderkyne firkyne or other vessells of woode other than shalbe made and marked by an artificer of Coupers abovesaid; wherof evy barrell for bere shall conteyn and hold xxxvj galons, evy halffe barrell or kilderkyne xvij galons, and evy firkyne ix galons, and evy barrell for ale shall conteyne xxxij galons, evy kilderkyne xvj galons and evy firkyne vij galons of full and juste measure or above and not under that measure. And that evy bere brewer and ale bruer shall not take ov and above for evy suche barrell kilderkyne or firkyne of ale and bere, but after such prices and rates as shalbe thought convenyent and sufficient by the discrecions of the Justices of peace within evy Shire where suche bere brewer and ale bruer shall dwell, without any Citie Borowe or Towne corpat where no hedd offycers as Mayeres Baylyffe Shereffe & other hedd offycers have none auctorite nor rule, & in evy cytie borough & towne where there be Maiers Shireffes or other hede officers the same rates and prices to be named and cessed by them and evy of them by thir discrecions; And that the said Ale bruers or bere brewers at any tyme hereafter shall not sell theyr bere nor ale at any higher rates or prices than shalbe to them assigned after the fourme above rehersed; upon payne to losse and forfayte for evy barrell so putt to sale contrary to this estatute syx shillinges, for evy halffe barrell or kilderkyne iij s. iij d. and for evy firkyne iij s. and for evy vessell conteynyng gretter nombre of galons x s. and for evy other vessell conteynyng lessar nombre of galons xij d: The one halffe of all the whiche penalties and forfaytures to be to the King our Sovaigne Lorde, and the other halffe to hym that will sue for the same by accion of dett bill playnt or informacion in any of the Kinges Courtes, in which accion and sute the defendaunte shall not wage his lawe nor any essoynne pteccion or privilege to be admitted.

BE IT ALSO further enacted by the said auctoritie that all man of [Soope'] makers within this Realme of Englonde which shall putto sale any [Soope'] by Barrell halffe barrell firkyne or other vessell, shall frome Lammas nowe nexte commyng make or cause to be made thir barreles halffe barreles firkyne and other vessells according to the rates contentes weightes and assises of olde tyme used and accustomed, that is to saye; evy emptie barrell to hold and conteyne xxxij galons or above, and to be in weight xxvj poundes and not above of full and juste mesure; and evy halffe barrell emptie to be in weyght xij li. and not above and to holde and conteyne xvj galons or above; and evy firken emptie to weye vi li. & [di'] and not above, and to holde and conteyne vij galons or above; uppon peyne of forfaitur for evy suche barrell, halffe barrell, firkyne or other vessell hereafter to be made had or used contrary to this Acte, thre shillinges and foure pence.

AND ALSO Be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid that the Wardens of the occupacion or myserie of Coupers within the Citie of London frome hensforth at all tymes hereafter, whan they shall thinke convenyent and expedient, taking with them an officer of the Maiers, shall have full power and auctoritie by vertue of this Acte to serche viewe and gage all maner of suche barreles kylderkyne firkyne and other vessells, to be made or occupied for ale bere or [soope'] to be putt to sale within the Citie of London and Suburbes of the same, and within two myles compas without the same Suburbes, to viewe and se that the same barreles kilderkyne firkyne and other vessells, aswell within libties as without, be made and marked well and sufficiently and bere and conteyne ther true contentes rates and mesures according to theeffecte of this estatute; And also to marke evy suche barrell kilderkyne firkyne and other vessell by them so viewed and gaged, bearing and conteynyng theyr trewe contentes, with the signe and token of a Seynt Antonyes Crosse; the same Wardens to have for the serche and gaging of evy suche barrell kylderkyne fyrkyne and other vessell by them so serched viewed gaged and marked one farthing and not above, of the Owners or makers of the said vessells; And shall and maye have auctoritie by vertue of this Acte to retayne evy suche vessell as they shall so gage serche and marke unto suche tyme as they shalbe satisfied therof: And in case they shall fynde any of the said vessells defective not bearing ther true contentes, that than by auctoritie of this Acte they maye sease take and retyne evy suche vessell, and cause the same to be marked or amended according to the trewe content, or els cause the same to be brenned; And also the partie owner of suche vessell to losse and forfayte for evy suche vessell not beyng of the full contentes after the rate above expressed xij d. to be recoved and employed as is abovesaid.

AND Be it further enacted by the said auctoritie that in all other Cities Borowes and Townes wherin no suche Wardens of Cowpers be, that the Maiers Shireffes Bailiffes Constables or other hede officers in suche Cities Borowes and Townes, shall have power and auctoritie to serche viewe and gage all suche barreles kilderkyne firkyne and other

II.
Coopers shall make
Barrels, &c. of
seasoned Wood:
Contents of such
Barrels, &c.
[And see § X.]

Marking Content
of other Vessels,
&c.

Price of Barrels,
&c.

III.
Brewers shall
not use any other
Barrels, &c.

Prices of Beer shall
be settled by
Justices, or by
Mayors, &c.

Penalties, and
Recovery thereof,

IV.
Content and
Weight of Barrels,
&c. for Soap.

V.
In London, the
Wardens of the
Coopers shall
search, gauge,
and mark all
Barrels, &c. of
Beer or Soap.

VI.
Regulation of
Coopers in other
Cities, &c.

¹ Sope O.

² an halffe O.

vessels to be made hereafter in any suche Citie Borowe or Towne; and to have and take all suche avauntage therby and in like man^r and fourme as the Wardens of Coopers within the Citie of London or other psonnes by this Acte shulde or may have or take in evy behalffe.

VII.
Brewers may keep
Coopers to hoop
Barrels, &c.
[See § IX.]

PROVYDED alwayes that evy bere brewer maye kepe in his house one or two vvauntes of the mysterie or crafte of Coupers, to houpe and amende his barrels kylderkyngs firkyngs and other vessels wherin they shall putt theyr bere to sale from tyme to tyme; this Acte or any thing therein conteyned to the contrarie in any wise notwithstanding.

VIII.
Penalty on deceit-
fully diminishing
Barrels, &c.

AND Be it further enacted by the said auctoritie that if any psonne, at any tyme after the said feaste of Lammas nexte cōmyng, do mynysshe or cause to be mynisshed any maner of barrell kilderkyng or firkyng to the deceyte of any the Kinges Subjectes, by reason of taking oute the hede of any suche vessell, or takyng oute of any Staffe out or frome any suche vessell, that than evy suche vessell to be brente and thoffender to forfeite for evy suche offence iij s. iiij d. the one moytie therof to be to the King our Sovaigne Lorde, and thoder moytie therof to hym or theym of the Kinges Subjectes that woll sue for the same, to be recovered in maner and fourme above rehersed: And the partie so offending to be further punysshed by the discrecion of the hede officer or officers before whome suche defaulte shalbe p̄sented.

IX.
Ale Brewers may
keep one Cooper.
[And see § VII.]

(1) IT IS ENACTED by auctoritie of this p̄sent parliamente that, notwithstanding any thing conteyned in this Acte of Brewers and Coupers whereunto this Cedula is annexed, it shalbe lefull to evy ale brewer mencioned in the same Acte to have and retyne in his s̄vice one psonne of the misterie or crafte of Coupers, to exc̄cise in his s̄vice the crafte of a Couper only in bynding [houping¹] and p̄nyng his Masters ale vessels recited by the said Acte; and in none otherwise to use or exc̄cise any making of vessels conc̄nyng the crafte or mysterie of a Couper whyles that he is in the s̄vice of any Ale brewer.

X.
Content of Ale
Barrels, &c.
as under the
Compositio
Mensurarum
Temp. incert.
Vol. I. pa. 200.

ALSO it is enacted that evy Cowper which hereafter shall make any Ale vessell specified in the said Acte, shall frome the feaste of Pentecost nexte cōmyng make evy suche vessell according to the Assise specified in the Treatise called Compositio mensuraz. That is to seye; evy barrell for [all²] shall conteyne xxxij galons of the said Assise or above; of the which eight galons make the cōmon bussell to be used in this Realme of Englande; evy kilderkyng for Ale xvj galons of the said Assise or above; and evy firkyng viij galons of Assise or above; upon payne of forfeiture of iij s. iiij d. for evy of the same vessels by hym untruely made contrary to this Acte, The one halfe of the same forfeiture to be to the King, and thoder to hym that woll sue for the same by accion of dette bill playnt writte or otherwise, in which accion none essoynne p̄tec̄cōn or wager of lawe shalbe allowed.

[And see § II.]

XI.
Penalty on Coopers
not marking
Vessels.
Gauging Vessels.
Delivering Ale.

AND be it also enacted that evy Couper marke his vessell with his owne marke, upon payne of iij s. iiij d. to be levyed and recov̄ed after like man^r and fourme as is above said: And that no man^r of psonne in the serche making for the trewe gageing of any suche vessels shall putt out the Ale of any suche vessell wherby the same Ale shall be the worse: And that it shalbe lawfull to evy Ale brewer to bring carrie and cause to be brought and caried their Ale to the household^r of our Soveraygne Lorde the King, the Quene, the Princes, and to evy Archebussho^ps Byssho^ps Dukes Marquesses Erles Barons and other honorable mennes houses in Tonnes Buttes Pypes Hoggesheedes or other vessels of gretter or largear quantitie than is exp̄ssed in this p̄sent Acte as before tyme hath ben used in that behalff. And also it shalbe lefull to the said Ale brewers to bringe carie or cause to be brought conveyed or carried their Ale to evy mannes house in barrels kilderkyngs and firkyngs, bearing and holding theyr true contentes according to the purporte and effecte of this p̄sent Acte, any thing conteyned in the same Acte, to the contrarye hereof notwithstanding.

CHAPTER V.

A gen^rall Acte conc̄nyng Cōmissions of Sewers to be directed in all part^r within this Realme.

OUR Soveraynge Lorde the King, like a v̄tuouse and mooste gracious Prince nothing erthly so highlye weyeng as the avauncyng of the common p̄fite welthe and cōmoditie of this his Realme, considering the daylye greate damages and losses whiche have happened in many and di^vs parties of this his said Realme, as well by reason of the outragious flouyng surges and course of the See in and upon m̄sshe groundes and other lowe places, heretofore through politik wisdomes wonne and made p̄fitable for the greate cōmon welthe of this Realme, as also by occasion of lande waters and other outragious springes in and upon medowes pastures and other lowe groundes adjoynyng to ryvers fluddes and other water courses, And ov̄ that by and throughe milles mildammes weres fisshegarthes kedels gores gootes [fuldgates³] lockes and other impediment^r in and upon the same ryvers and other water courses, to the inestimable damages of the cōmon Welth of this Realme, which daily is likely more and more to increase onelesse spedye redresse and remedy be in this behalve shortly p̄vyded, wherin albeit that dy^vs and many p̄visions have ben before this tyme made and ordeyned, yet none of them arr sufficient remedye for reformacion of the p̄misses; Hath therefore by deliberate advyse and assent of his Lordes s̄puall and temporall and also his loving Cōmons in this p̄sent parliament assembled ordeyned established and enacted, that Cōmissions of Sewers and other the p̄misses shalbe directed in all parties within this Realme from tyme to tyme where and whan nede shall require according to the maner fourme tenure and effecte hereafter ensuyng, to suche substaunciall and indifferent personnes as shalbe named by the Lorde Chauncello^r and Lorde Treasurer of England, and the two chieffe Justices for the tyme beyng, or by thre of them wherof the Lorde Chauncellour to be one.

Commissions of
Sewers shall be
issued by the Lord
Chancellor, &c.

¹ This and the two following Clauses are in a Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

² hoppyng O.

³ Ale O.

⁴ fudgat^r O.

HENRY the viij &c. Knowe ye that forasmoche as the walles diches bankes guttures sewers gootes calceis bridges streames and other defenses by the costes of the See and Marsshe grounde lieng and beyng within the limittes of A. B. or C. in the Countie or Counties of _____ or in the borders or confynes of the same, by rage of the See flowyng and reflowyng and by meane of the trenches of fresshe waters discending and having course by dy^vs wayes to the See, be so diruppte lacerate and broken, and also the cōmon passages for Shippes balengers and botes in the rivers streames and other fluddes within the limittes of A. B. or C. in the Countie or Counties of _____ or in the borders or confynes of the same, by meane of setting up^e erecting and making of streames milnes bridges pondes fisses garthes mildammes lokkes hebbyng weares heckes and fludgates or other like lettes impedimentes or anoysaunces be letted and interrupted, so that greate and inestimable damage for defaulte of repacion of the said Walles diches bankes fenses sewers gootes guttures calceis bridges and streames, and also by meane of setting upp erecting making and enlarging of the said fissesgarthes myldammes lokkes hebbyng weares heckes fludgat^e and other lyke anoysaunces in tymes past hath happened, and yet is to be feared that farre gretter hurte losse and damage is like to ensue onelesse that spedie remedie be p^rvyded in that behalve: We therefore for that by reason of our dignitie and p^rogatyve roiall we be bounde to p^rvyde for the saftie and p^rservacion of our Realme of England, willing that spedie remedie be hadd in the p^rmisses, have assigned you and syxe of you of the which (') woll that A. B. and C. shalbe thre, to be our Justices to survey the said walles streames diches bankes gutters sewers gootes calceis bridges trenches mylls myldammes fludgates pondes lokes hebbyng weres and other impedimentes lettes and anoysaunces aforesaid, and the same cause to be made corrected repayred amended putt downe or reformed as case shall require after your wisdomes and discrecions; and therin aswell to ordeyne and doo after the fourme tenure and effecte of all and singuler the estatut^e and ordnaunces made before the firste day of Marche the xxij yere of our reigne touching the p^rmisses or any of theym, as also to enquire by the othes of the honest and lawful Men of the said Shire or Shires place or places where suche defaultes or anoysaunces be, aswell within the libties as without by whome the trouthe may the rather be knowen, through whose defaulte the said hurtes and damages have happened and who hath or holdeth any landes or tenementes or cōmon of pasture or p^rfitte of fissing or hath or may have any hurte losse or disadvantage by any maner of meanes in the said places, as well nere to the said daungers lettes and impedimentes as [inhityng¹] or dwelling there about^e by the said walles diches bankes guttes gootes sewers trenches and other the said impedimentes & anoysaunces; and all those p^rsonnes and ev^y of them to taxe assesse charge distreyne and punyssh, as well within the metes limites and boundes of olde tyme accustomed or otherwise as els where within our Realme of Englonde, after the quantitie of their landes tenementes and rentes by the nombre of Acres and Perches after the rate of ev^y p^rsons porcion tenure or p^rfitte, or after the quantie of ther cōmon of pasture or p^rfitte of fysshing or other Commodities there, by suche waies and meanes and in suche maner and fourme as to you or vj of you wherof the said A. B. and C. to be thre, shall seme moste convenient to be ordeyned and don for redresse and reformacion to be had in the p^rmisses: And also to reforme repayre and amende the said walles diches bankes gutters sewers gootes calceis bridges streames and other the p^rmisses in all places nedefull, and the same as often and where nede shalbe to make newe, and to clense and purge the trenches sewers and diches in all places necessarie, and further to reforme amende pstrate and o^vthrowe all suche mylles streames pondes lockes fissesgarthes hebbyng weres and other impedimentes and anoysaunces aforesaid, as shalbe founde by inquisicion or by your surveyeng and discrecions to be excessyve or hurtfull; and also to depute and assigne diligent feithfull and trewe keepers bailiffes surveyors collectours expenditours and other mynisters and officers for the savetie conservacion repacion reformacion and makyng of the p^rmisses and ev^y of theym, and to here the accompte of the Collectours and other ministres of and for the receyte and leyng oute of the Money that shalbe levyed and payed in and aboute the making repaying reourmyng and amending of the said walles diches bankes gutters gootes sewers calceis bridges streames trenches milles pondes lockes fishgarthes fludgates and other impedimentes and anoysaunces aforesaid, and to distreyne for the arrerages of ev^y suche colleccion tax or assesse as often as shalbe expedient, or otherwise to punyssh the dettours and deteynours of the same by fynes aⁿciamentes peynes or other like meanes after your good discrecions; and also to arrest and take as many cartes horses oxen beastes and other instrumentes necessarie and as many workemen and laborers as for the said workes and repacions shall suffice, payeng for the same competent wages salarie and stipend in that behalve; and also take suche and as many trees woddes underwoodes and tymbre and other necessaries as for the same workes and repacions shalbe sufficient at a reasonable price by you or syx of you, of the which We will that A. B. and C. shalbe thre, to be assessed or lymytted aswell within the limittes and boundes aforesaid as in any other place within the said Countie or Counties nere unto the said places; And to make and ordeyne statutes ordenaunces and p^rvysions frome tyme to tyme as the case shall require for the savegarde conservacion redresse correccion and reformacion of the p^rmisses and of ev^y of theym and the parties lieng to the same necessarie and behovefull, after the lawes and customes of Romney mⁱsshe in the Countie of Kente, or otherwise by any wayes or meanes afteyr your owne wisdomes and discrecions; and to here and determyne all and singular the p^rmisses as well at our suite as at the suite of any other what soe^v complaynyng before you or vj of you wherof A. B. & C. shalbe thre, after the lawes and customes aforesaid, or otherwise by any other wayes and meanes after your discrecions. And also to make and directe all writtes p^rceptes warrauntes or other commandementes by vertue of these p^rsentes to all Shireffes Bailliffes and all other ministres officers and other p^rsonnes aswell within libties as withoute before you or syx of you, wherof the said A. B. and C. to be thre, at c^etayne dayes termes and places to be p^rfixed to be returned and receyved, and further to continue the p^rcesse of the same: and fynally to do all and ev^y thing and thynges as shalbe requisite for the due execucion of the p^rmisses by all waies and meanes after your discrecions. And therefore we commaunde you that at c^etayne dayes and places whan and where ye or syxe of you wherof the said A. B. and C. to be thre shall thinke expedient, ye do survey the said walles fenses diches bankes gutters gotes sewers calceis pondes brigges ryvers streames watercourses mylnes lockes trenches fissesgarthes fludgates and other the lettes impedimentes and anoysaunces aforesaid, and accomplishe fulfill

Form of such Commissions.

¹ We O.² inhabityng O.

here and determine all and singular the pmisses in due forme and to the effecte aforesaid after your good discrecions; And all suche as ye shall fynde negligent gaynsayeng or rebelling in the said workes repacions or reformacion of the pmisses, or negligent in the due execucion of this our Cōmission, that ye do compell them by distresse fynes and amciamentes or by other punysshementes waies or meanes which to you or syxe of you, wherof the said A. B. & C. shalbe thre, shall seme moste expedient, for the spedye remedie redresse and reformacion of the pmisses and due execucion of the same; And all suche thinges as by you shalbe made and ordeyned in this behalve, aswell within libties as without, that ye do cause the same firmly to be observed, doying therein as to our Justices apperteyneth after the lawes and statutes of thisoure Realme and according to your wisdomes and discrecions. Saved alwaies to us suche fynes and amciamentes as to us therof shall belonge; And We also commande our Shireff or Shireffes of our said Countie or Counties of that they shall cause to come before you or vj of you, of the which A. B. and C. shalbe there, at suche daies and places as ye shall appoynte to theym, suche and as many honest men of his or thir bailiwik aswell within the libties as without by whome the truth may beste be knowen, to enquire of the pmisses; Commaunding also all other ministres and officers as well within libtie as without, that they and evy of them shalbe attendaunt to you in and about the due execucion of this our Cōmission. In Witnesse wherof We have caused these our Letters patentes to be made. Witnesse ourself at Westm̄ the day of in the yere of our reigne.

II.
Commissioners
shall be sworn.

AND IT IS ALSO enacted that evy suche psonne as shalbe named Commissioner in the said Cōmission, after he hath knowledge therof, shall effectually putt his diligence and attendance in and aboute the execucion of the said Cōmission; and before he shall take upon hym the execucion of the said Cōmission he shall take a corporall othe before the Lorde Chauncellour, or before suche to whome the said Lorde Chauncellour shall directe the Kinges writte of Dedim⁹ potestatem to take the same, or before the Justices of the peace in the Quarter Sessions holden in the Shire where suche Cōmission shalbe directed, the tenor of which Othe hereafter ensueth:

Their Oath.

YE SHALL swere that you to your connyng witte and power shall truely and indifferently execute the autoritie to you yoven by this Cōmission of Sewers, without any favour affection corrupcion drede or malice to be borne to any maner psonne or psonnes, and as the case shall require ye shall consent and endevo^r your selfe for your parte to the best of your knowlege and power to the making of suche holsome juste equall and indifferent lawes and ordynaunces as shalbe made and devysed by the moste discrete and indifferent nombre of your felowes beyng in Cōmission with you, for the due redresse reformacion and amendement of all and evy suche thinges as ar conteyned and specified in the said Cōmission, and the same lawes and ordynaunces to your connyng witte and power cause to be put in due execucion without favour mede drede malice or affection, as God you helpe and all Seintes.

III.
Former Acts
confirmed.

AND IT IS ALSO enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid that all and every estatute acte and ordonaunce heretofore made condnyng the pmisses or any of them, aswell in the tyme of oure So^vaigne Lorde the Kinge that nowe is as in the tyme of any of his pgenitours Kinges of this Realme of England, not beyng contrarie to this p^sente Acte nor heretofore repealed, frome hensforth shall stande and be good and effectuell for evy and to be put in due execucion according to the true meanyng and purportes of the same.

IV.
Commissioners may
make Laws, &c.

AND OVER THAT be it enacted that the Cōmissioners hereafter to be named in any of the said Cōmissions, accordyng to the purport and effect of the same Cōmyssions, have full power and auctoritie to make constitute and ordeyne Lawes ordonaunces and decrees; and further to doo all and evy thing mencioned in the said Cōmission according to the purporte effecte wordes and trewe meanyng of the same; and the same lawes and ordonaunces so made to reforme repelle and amende and make newe frome tyme to tyme as the cases necessarie shall require in that behalff.

V.
Commissioners
may make Decrees
against Persons
refusing to pay
Rates.

PROVYDED alway and it is enacted that if any psonne or psonnes beyng assessed or taxed to any [lote '] or charge for any landes tenementes or hereditamentes within the limites of any Cōmission hereafter to be directed, do not pay the said lotte and charge, according to the ordonaunce and assignement of the Cōmissioners havyng power of the execucion of the said Cōmission, by reason wherof it shall happen the said Cōmissioners havyng power of execucion of suche Cōmission, for lake of payment of suche lotte and charge, to decree and ordeyne the same londes teites and hereditamentes frome the owner or owners therof and thir heires and the heires of evy of theym, to any psonne or psonnes for tme of yeres terme of liffe in fee symple or in taile for payment of the same lotte and charge, that [than '] evy suche decree and ordonaunce so by them made, ingrossed in parchment and etified under their Seales unto the Kynges Courte of Chauncerie [with the Kinges roiall assent hadd to the same, ³] shall bynde all and evy psonne and psonnes that at the making of the same decree had eny interest in suche landes teites or hereditamentes in use possession revcion or remayndre ther heires and feoffes and evy of them; and not to be in anywise reformed oneles it be by auctoritie of parliament hereafter to be sōmoned and holden within this Realme.

VI.
Such Laws and
Decrees shall
bind the Land.

AND Also it is pvided by auctoritie aforesaid that the same lawes ordonaunces and decrees, to be made and ordeyned by the said Cōmissioners or syxe of them by auctoritie of the said Cōmission, shall bynde aswell the londes tentes and hereditamentes of the Kinge our So^vaigne Lorde, as all and evy other psonne and psonnes and theyr heires for suche their interest as they shall fortune to have or may have in any landes teites or hereditamentes or other casuall pfit advantage or comoditie what soev^r they be, wherunto the said lawes ordonaunces and decrees shall in any wise extende, according to the true p^rorte meanyng and entent of the same lawes.

VII.
Penalty upon
Commissioners
acting, not being
sworn or qualified.

AND It is furthermore by the auctoritie aforesaid established and enacted that if any manner of psonne or psonnes, of what estate or degree soev^r he or they be of, that frome hensforth doth take upon hym or them to sitte by vertue of any of the said Cōmissions not beyng beforen sworne in forme as is aforesaid and according to the tenour of the Othe afore specefied, or if any psonne so named and sworne doo sitte as is aforesaid not havyng landes and tenementes or other hereditamentes in fee symple fee taile or for terme of liff to the clere yerely value of xl. markes above all

¹ lott O.

² then O.

³ Interlined in the Original Act: See § 12, and 14 of this Act.

charges to his owne use, excepte he be reseant and free of any Citie Borough or Towne corporate and have moveable substaunce of the clere value of one hundred poundes, or els be lerned in the lawes of this realme in and concōnyng the same, that is to saye, admitted in one of the foure principall Innes of Courte for an utter Barrester, shall forfaitie fourtie poundes for evy tyme that he shall attempte so to doo, the one halff therof to be to our Sovaigne Lorde the Kinge and the other halff therof to the use of hym or theym that will sue therfore by accion of dette bill playnte or informacion in any of the Kynges Courtes, in which accion or suite noo wager of lawe shalbe admitted, nor any essoynne or pteccion shalbe alowed: And if any accion of trespase or other suite shall happen to be attempted ageyne any psonne or psonnes for taking of any distresse or any other acte doying by auctoritie of the said Cōmission, or by auctoritie of any lawes or ordenaunces made by vertue of the said Cōmission, the defendaunt or defendantes in any suche accion shall and may make avowrie conysaunce or justificacion for the taking of the same distresse or other acte doying touching the pmisses or any of them, alleging in suche advourie conisaunce or justificacion that the said distresse trespas or other acte wherof the pleintiff compleyneth was don by auctoritie of the Comission of Sewers for lotte or taxe assessed by the said Cōmission, or for such other acte or cause as the said defendaunt did by auctoritie of the said Cōmission, and according to the tenour p'porte and effecte of this p'sent acte made the xxij yere of the reigne of (¹) Sovaigne Lorde Kinge Henry the viij. without any exp'ssing or rehersall of any other matter or circumstance conteyned in this p'sent acte, or any Comission lawes estatutes or ordenaunces theruppon to be made; wheruppon the playntiffe shalbe admitted to replie that the defendaunt did take the said distresse, or do any other acte or trespas supposed in his declaracion of his owne wronge, without any suche cause alleged by the said defendaunt, wherupon the issue in evy suche accion shalbe joynded to be tried by verdicte of xij men and not otherwise, as is accustomed in other psonall accions; And uppon the triall of that issue the holle mattier to be gyven on both parties in evydence according to the very trouthe of the same; And after suche issue tried for the defendante or nonsuite of the Playntiffe after appaurance, the same defendaunt to recover treble damages by reason of his wrongfull vexacion in that behalfe with his costes also in that parte susteyned, and that to be assessed by the same Jurie or Writte to enquire of damages as the cause shall requyre.

Defendants in Actions under this Act may plead General Issue, and make Avowry generally, &c.

Treble Damages and Costs for Defendants.

AND It is also enacted that evy of the said Cōmissioners shall have and pceyve iij s. for evy daye that they shall take payne in the execucion of this Cōmission of Sewers, and one Clerke by them to be assigned two shillinges for evy day, of the rates taxes lottes and waynes that shalbe assessed or loste by auctoritie of the said Cōmission, and to be levved and payed by thir discrecions: And that the said Cōmissioners or syxe of them shall have power and auctoritie to lymyte and assigne of the same rates taxes lottes and waynes by theyr discrecions, suche reasonable sommes of money to the said Clerke for writing of bokes and pcesse concōnyng the pmisses, and to the Collectours expeditours and suche other as shall take payne in the due execucion of the said Cōmission, as by the discrecions of the said Cōmissioners or vj of them shalbe thought reasonable.

VIII. Allowances to Commissioners, their Clerks, &c.

PROVYDED alway that whan soev' and as often as suche Cōmission as is afore limited shalbe made and directed to any pson or psonnes for the reformacion and amendement of or in any of the pmisses specified in the said Comission within the fees libties or possessions of the Duchie of Lancastre, that [than ²] suche Cōmissioners as shall execute any suche Cōmission shalbe alwayes named and appoynted by the discrecion of the Lorde Chauncellour and Lorde Treasurer of Englande and the said two chieffe Justices of eyther Benche and the Chaunceler of the said Duchie for the tyme beyng or thre of them, wherof the said Lorde Chauncello' and the Chaunceler of the Duchie to be two; And that in evy such case two Cōmissions shalbe awarded and made according to the teno' of the Cōmission above exp'ssed, one therof under the greate Seale of Englande and the other under the Seale of the same Duchie as before tyme hath ben accustomed; any thing afore rehersed in this p'sent acte to the contrarie hereof notwithstanding.

IX. Commissions within the Duchy of Lancaster.

AND It is further enacted that the said Cōmissions from tyme to tyme as the case shall require shalbe hadd and opteyned without any money or other charge to be paide for the seales or writing of the same, onelesse it be to the Kinge ijs. vj d. for the seale of evy Cōmission as hath ben accustomed, and for the writing and enrolling of any one Cōmission vs. and not above.

X. Fees on obtaining Commissions.

AND It is further enacted that every Cōmission to be made by auctoritie of this acte shall endure and continue for the terme of thre yeres next after the Teste of the Cōmission; Neverthelesse after any Cōmission, made and delyved out of the Kinges Courte of Chauncerye, the Kinges Highnes shall alwaies at his pleasoure by his Writte of Supsedeas oute of his said Courte of Chauncerye at any tyme discharge aswell evy suche Cōmission as evy Cōmissioner that shalbe made or named by auctoritie of this acte; after which discharge the said Cōmissioners shall have noo power nor auctoritie to pcede in the execucion of thir Cōmission nor in any thing by auctoritie of this acte.

XI. Continuance of Commissions.

PROVYDED alwaies that suche lawes actes decrees and ordynaunces as shall happen to be made by the said Cōmissioners, according to the tenour of their Cōmission or by auctoritie of this acte, shall stande good and effectuall and be put in due execucion so longe tyme as their Cōmission endureth and no lenger; Excepte the said lawes and ordenaunces made and ingrossed in parchment and etified under the Seales of the said Cōmissioners into the Kinges Courte of Chauncerie, and [than ³] the Kinges Roiall Assent be had to the same: any thinge conteyned in this p'sent acte to the contrarie hereof notwithstanding. (³)

XII. Duration of Laws &c. made by the Commissioners.

[See § XIV.]

(⁴) PROVYDED also that whan soev' and as often as suche Cōmission as is afore limited shall be made and directed to any psonne or psonnes, for the reformacion and amendement of or in any of the pmisses specified in the said Cōmission within the fees libties and possessions of the principalltie of Wales, the Countie Palantyne of Chester, (⁴) or within

XIII. Commissions into Wales, Chester, &c.

¹ our O.

² then O.

³ This Act to endure for twenty Yeres. O.—See End of this Act.

⁴ This and the succeeding Proviso are contained in one Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

⁵ and Bysshopyrcke of Dereham or of Elye in the Ile of Elie, O. struck through with a Pen.

the fees libties and possessions of any other place where there is libtie and jurisdiction of Countie palantyne, that in evy suche case two Cōmissions shalbe awarded and made according to the teno' of the Cōmission above expressed, one therof under the greate Seale of Englande, and the other under the usuall Seale of the Countie Palantyne, in maner and forme as is above provided for the Duchie of Lancastre: any thing afore rehersed in this present acte to the contrarie notwithstanding.

XIV.
Royal Assent to
Laws made by
Commissioners.
[See § XII.]

AND It is provyded and also enacted that the Roiall assent limited to be had unto the lawes and ordenaunces to be made by the said Cōmissioners as is abovesaid, shalbe Cūfied into the said Courte of Chauncerie under the Kings privie Seale; and that there shall not any somme of money be paid for the same pryvye Seale, but for the writing of the same Certificate under the said privie Seale shalbe paid to the writter therof two shillings and not above, nor no other nor gretter somme for any thinge touching or concnyng the same Certificate under the same privie Seale.

XV.
Commissions by
Chancellors, &c. of
Wales, Chester, &c.
[See § IX, XIII.]

(¹) PROVYDED alwaies that the Chauncellours and suche other as shall have the Custodie of the Seales of the said Principallitie of Wales or the Countie Palauntyne of Chestre, or within the fees libties and possessions of any other place where there is libtie and jurisdiction of Countie Palantyne, upon reasonable request and upon the sight of the Cōmission under the Kinges greate Seale of his Chauncerie, shall without delaye make oute an other Cōmission under the Seale of the said Countie Palantine, according to the teno' of the Kinges Cōmission to them shewed under his greate Seale, and to those Cōmissioners as shalbe named by the Lorde Chauncello' Lorde Tresourer and the two chieffe Justices or by thre of them wherof the Lorde Chauncello' to be one, excepte it be within the fees and libties of the Duchie of Lancaster, within which feez and libties the Cōmissioners shalbe named & Cōmissions made as is afore ordeyned by this acte; any thing conteyned in the said acte or in any pviso therunto added and annexed to the cont'ry therof notwithstanding.

Continuance of A. & C. This acte to endure for xx yeres.

CHAPTER VI.

AN ACTE concnyng before whome Recognisaunces of Dettes shalbe made & the fo'me of the obligacion.

Recognisances
taken, by Mayors
&c. of the Staple,
from Persons not
being Merchants
there, &c.

FOR ASMOCHE as the Maiers of the Stapull, in divers places of this Realme where any Stapull is kepte, in the p'sence of the Constables of the same Stapull before this tyme hathe and myght lawfully take recognisaunce or knowlege for dettes onely concnyng and touching the m'chandise of the same Stapull, betwixte m'chaunt and m'chaunt of the same Stapull, according to divers lawdable estatutes and p'visions before this tyme had ordeyned and made; Which Maiers and Constables many and sondrie tymes syns the making of the same Estatute have taken divers recognisaunces and knowleges of divers of the Kinges Subjectes for dettes, surmising the same knowlege or recognisaunce to be made for suertie of payment of sommes of Money for suche wares as were or ben bought in the same Stapull, where of trouthe the same recognisaunce did not in anywise touche or concne the m'chandise of the same, ne also the parties that is to say, the Cognisor ne the Cognisee that did knowlege and take the same recognisaunces were m'chauntes of the same Stapull; Which recognisances and knowleges takyn in forme aforesaid are not only clere contrarie to the true meanyng and intent of the same formar estatutes, but also therby diverse greate and sondrie inconveniences damages and deceytes doth dailie rise and growe to diverse of the Subjectes of our So'vaigne Lorde the Kyng, by reason of the mysusing of the same: And Forasmoche as the Kingez Highnesse of his moost high wisdomes p'ceyveth the mysusyng and execucion of the same to be contrarie to the forme of the said formar estatutes, Therefore his pleasour is, that some trewe lawfull and reasonable bonde for suertie of payment of the dettes of his Subjecte shalbe made and devised by trewe and juste meanes which in it selfe may and shall purporte right and equitie and also consonaunt to reason: In consideracion wherof by thassent of the Kinges Highnes his Lordes sp'ual and temporall and his Commons in this p'sent parliament assembled and by the auctoritie of the same it is enacted ordeyned and established, that frome the firste day of Aprill nexte cōmyng, the chieffe Justice of the Kinges Benche and the chieff Justice of the cōmon Place which nowe be or at any tyme hereafter shalbe and evy of them by hymself, and in thir absence out of the Terme the Maier of the Stapull of Westmynster and the Recorder of the Citie of London for the tyme beyng, joyntly together by his or thir discrecion, shall have full power and auctoritie to take recognisaunces or knowleges of evy of the Kinges Subjectes for the payment of dettes according to suche forme as hereafter ensueth: *Novint univsi p' p'sentes me A. B. & D. C. armigū teneri & firmit' obligari Johi at [Syle'] in centum libris sterlyng solvend' eidem Johi aut suo d'cto attorū hoc scriptum ostendē herēd' vel executoribz suis in tali festo &c. p' futu' post dat' p'senciū; et si defūo vel defūim' in solucōe debiti p'dci, volo & concedo vel sic volum' & concedim' quod tunc currat sup me herēd' & executores meos, vel sup nos & quemt n'rm herēd' & executores n'ros, pena in statuto stapule de debitis p' m'candis in eadem emptis recupand' ordinat' & p'vis.* Dat' t' die anno regni regis, &c. And that evy obligacion that shalbe made as is aforesaide and knowleged before any of the said Chieffe Justices, or the said Maier and Recorder according to this acte, shalbe sealed with the seale of the p'tie or parties that shall recognise or knowlege the same, and also with suche Seale as the Kinges Highnes shall ordeyne and appoynt for the same, and with the seale of one suche of the said Justices, or with the seales of the said Maier and Recorder, and with his or their name or names subscribed that so shall take the same recognisaunce or knowlege; and that evy of the said two Justices, and the said Maier and Recorder, shall have the custodie of one suche Seale by the Kinges highnes to be appoynted with one like printe scripture and fassion, which shall se'vally remayne with them to thentent above rehersed.

Recognisances in
the Nature of
Statutes Staple may
be taken by the
Chief Justices of
K. B. and C. P.;
and out of Terme
by the Mayor
of the Staple at
Westminster, and
the Recorder of
London, in the
Form prescribed
by this Act.

How the said
Recognisances
shall be sealed.

¹ This Proviso is contained in a separate Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

² Style O.

AND Further be it enacted by thauſtoritie afoſaid that ſuch an honeſt and diſcrete pſonne as ſhalbe assigned by the Kinges Highnes or the ſufficient Deputie or Deputies of the ſame pſonne ſo to be assigned, ſhall make and writte all ſuche obligacions as ſhalbe recogniſed and knowleged by auctoritie of this acte; and ſhall cauſe the ſame obligacions recogniſed and knowleged in fourme as is abovesaid to be enrolled in two ſevall rolles indented, wherof one ſhall remayne with ſuche of the ſaid Juſtices or with the ſaid Maier and Recorder that ſo ſhall take the ſame recogniſaunces in forme afoſaid, and the other roll with the writter therof appoynted for the ſame; and that the ſaid pſonne by the Kinges Highneſſe to be appoynted for making writing and enrolling ſuch obligacions or his ſufficient deputie or deputies ſhall be dwelling or abiding in the ſaid Citie of London upon peyne to forfeite for evy tyme that he and his Deputie ſhalbe abſent by ſpace of two dayes, ten poundes.

II.
Inrolling ſuch
Recogniſances.

Penalty on Officer,
for Enrollments,
&c. being abſent.

AND Further it is enacted by auctoritie afoſaid that the ſaid pſonne ſo to be assigned by the Kinges Highneſſe to writte make and enroll ſuche obligacions, or his ſufficient Deputie or Deputies, at the request of the Creditours thir executours or administratours ſhall ſtifie ſuche obligacions as ſhalbe taken and recogniſed by auctoritie of this Acte, into the Kinges Courte of Chauncery under the ſeale of the ſaid pſonne ſo to be appoynted for writing making and enrolling ſuche obligacions: And that evy pſon and pſonnes to whome any ſuche obligacion ſhalbe made knowleged and enrolled as is afoſaid thir executours and administrato's and the executours and administratours of evy of theym for defaulte of payment of the dettes conteyned in ſuche obligacions, ſhall have in evy poynte degree and condicion ayenſte the ſaid recogniſour and recogniſors and evy of them thir heires executours and administratours, and the heyres exeč and admynſtratours of evy of theym like pceſſe execucion cōmoditie & advauntage in evy behalve as hath ben used and accuſtomed before this tyme to be had done or made of and upon any obligacion of the ſtatute of the Stapull and under ſuche maner and forme as is for the ſame Statute of (') Stapull pvided; payeng for ſuche pceſſe and execucion to be hadd ſuche like fees as is accuſtomed for pceſſe and execucion to be had upon obligacions of the ſame Statute of the Stapull and not above: And that evy ſuche pſonne and pſonnes that ſhalbe bounden or otherwiſe greved by vertue of any obligacion to be made by auctoritie of this Acte, ſhall have thir like remedie by Audita querela and all other remedies in the lawe that they mought have had in caſe they had ben bounden by obligacion of the Statute of the Staple. And that evy ſuche pſonne and pſonnes that ſhall have pceſſe for execucion to be had by reaſon of any ſuche obligacion to be made and knowleged according to this Acte, ſhall pay to the Kinges Highnes his heires or ſucceſſours at the tyme of enſealing of the pces for execucion to be hadd one halpenny for evy pounce that ſhalbe conteyned in the obligacion wherof execucion ſhalbe required and not above: And that evy ſuche pſonne and pſones that ſhall happen to have any execucion of any londes teñtes or hereditamentes by reaſon of any ſuche obligacions to be made and knowleged as is abovesaid, thir executo's administrato's or assigneis and the executours administrato's and assigneis of evy of them, if they or any of them ben put out or diſſeyſed ſhall have like remedie in evy poynt and condicion as pſons havynge execucion in and upon any Statute of the Staple after execucion to them had, may or myght have by vertue of the ſaid writing obligatorie of the Statute of the Staple and execucion of the ſame.

III.
Certificates of
Recogniſances
into Chancery.

Recogniſances ſo
made and inrolled
ſhall be of like
Force as any
Statutes Staple.

Audita querela for
the Cogniſors.

Poundage, upon
Execution.

Remedy for
Cogniſees, &c.
diſſeiſed.

AND Further be it enacted by the auctoritie afoſaid that evy of the ſaid Juſtices and the ſaid Maier and Recorder before whome any ſuche obligacions ſhalbe recogniſed ſhall take for evy knowlege of evy one ſuche recogniſaunce iij s. iij d. and not above, and the Clerke that ſhall writte make and enroll the ſame obligacions iij s. iij d. and for the Certificate of every one ſuche obligacion xx d; and if any of the ſaid Juſtices Maier Recorder or Clerke take of any of the Kinges Subjectes above the ſōme or ſommes to them limited by this eſtatute, that [than'] the ſaid Juſtices Maier Recorder or Clerke that ſo ſhall take contrarie to the forme afoſaid ſhall forfeite for evy tyme ſo offending foortie poundes.

IV.
Fees to Juſtices,
&c. and thir
Clerks.

AND Further it is enacted by the auctoritie afoſaid that frome the ſaid fiſte daye of Aprill no Maier or Conſtable of the Staple for the payment of any ſomme or ſommes of money, take any knowlege or recogniſaunce of the ſaid Statute of the Staple of any of the Kinges Subjectes upon payne to forfeite for evy tyme ſo offending xl li. the one moitie of all and ſingular the ſaid penalties to be to the Kinges Highnes and the other moitie to the partie that will ſue for the ſame; For the recovy wherof the partie that will purſue ſhall have his remedie by informacion accion of dette bill or plainte in any of the Kinges Courtes in which no eſſoyne pteccion nor wager of lawe ſhalbe admitted, Provided alway that this Acte nor any thing therin conteyned be in anywiſe pjudiciall or hurtefull to any Maier and Conſtables of the Staple for any bond or writing of the Statute of the Staple to be taken or receyved betwene Marchauntes beyng fre of the ſame Staple for mchaundtiſe of the ſame Staple betwene them lafully bought and ſolde.

V.
Recogniſances ſhall
not be taken by
Mayors, &c. of the
Staples, except
betwene Merchants
there.

PROVIDED Also and be it enacted by thauſtoritie afoſaid that all recogniſaunces before this tyme taken before the Maier and Conſtables of any of the ſaid Staples wherof the ſommes nowe be not paide or otherwiſe contented lawfully avoided or diſcharged by the lawe ſhalbe as good and effectuell as though they had ben verilie made for mchaundiſe of the ſame Staple and betwene mchaunt and mchaunt of the Staple and as they ſhuld have ben if this Acte had nev ben had ne made.

VI.
Recogniſances
already taken
declared valid.

¹ the O.

² then O.

CHAPTER VII.

AN ACTE that the Statutes made for the mayntenⁿce of the Navie of this Realme shall stonde in full strenght ;
& howe Gascoyne and Frenche Wyne shall be brought in, and the same and other Wynes solde.

Recital of Stats.
5 Ric. II. st. 1. c. 3.
6 Ric. II. st. 1. c. 8.
4 Hen. VII. c. 10.
respecting the
Importation, &c.
of Merchandises,
Wine, Wood, &c.

WHERE FOR the mayntenaunce and good continuaunce of the Navie of this Realme of England it was ordeyned and enacted by a Statute made in the v. yere of the reygne of the ryght noble King Richard the seconde, that none of the Kinges liege people shuld ship^p m^hchaundise in any other ship^p than in an Englysshe ship^p upon peyne of forfeiture of the said marchaundise so shipped : And after that by another Statute made in the vj yere of the said noble Kyng it was enacted that for defaulte of Englysshe Shippes evy man myght ship^p their marchaundise in Straungers Shipps : And after that at a parliament holden at Westm̄ in the iiij yere of the late noble Kinge of famous memorye Kinge Henry the vij it was ordeyned and enacted that no psonne shuld carie or bring any Wynes of Gascoyne or Guyon, or Toloos Ode into Englande Wales Ireland Calice or the m^hches therof or Berwik, but all onely in shippes of Englande Wales Ireland Calece or the m^hches therof or Barwike ; and that the Maister and Mariners of the same shippes for the moost parte of them shuld be of the same Countres ; upon payne of forfaiture of the said Wyne and Ode as by the said good estatutes more at large is exp^lssed : And notwithstanding the said good estatutes yet neverthesse the Navye of this Realme and the multitude of the Shippes of the same which tofore this tyme hath ben not onely a greate defence and suertie to this Realme of Englande in tyme of Warre, but also a high comoditie to all the Subjectes of the same for tⁿsporting and conveyance of m^hchaundises in and frome this Realme, is nowe m^hvelously decayed and [appeyred,] and by occasion therof a greate multitude of the Kinges liege people which were Masters and Mariners of Shippes and by the exc^lse therof they theyr Wifes and Children had their living^l be nowe mynysshed and impov^lsshed ; in suche wise that within fewe yeres there shalbe fewe Englysshe men that shalbe experte in the Sees, to the greate perrill of this Realme and decaye of the people of the same, if remedie be not p^lvided in this behalve : In Consideracion wherof the Kinges moost Roiall Majestie of his moost excellent goodnes havynge tender respecte to the refo^lmacion of the p^lmisses is contented and pleased, that it be enacted by his Highnes and the Lordes sp^luall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p^lsent parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that the said estatutes and evy thing in them conteyned shall stonde in their full strenght force and effecte, so that frome hensforth no psonne shall attempte to do contrarie to the tenours of any of the said estatutes upon the peynes conteyned in the same.

Recited Statutes confirmed.

II.
French Wines shall not be imported between Michaelmas and Candlemas.

AND It is further enacted by auctoritie aforesaid that no maner of pson or psonnes shall discharge and laye on Lond out of any Ship^p or Shippes or other Vessel or Vesselles any Wynes of Gascoyne or Guyon or any maner of Frenche Wynes at any haven porte creke or other place within this Realme of England Ireland Wales or the Marches of the same at any tyme hereafter betwene the feastes of Saint Michell tharchaugell and the purification of our Ladie ; upon payne of forfaiture of the said Wynes so brought in and discharged and leyd on Londe at any tyme hereafter betwene the said feastes contrarie to this Acte ; the one halffe of which forfayture to be to the Kinge our So^lvaigne Lorde and the other halff therof to suche of the Kinges Subjectes as shall sease or sue for the same by accion of detynue or dette after the rate of the value thereof, by originall writte bill plaint or informacion in any of the Kinges Courtes, in which accions and suytes the defendaunte shall not be admitted to wage his lawe nor any pteccion or essoynne shalbe allowed.

III.
Prices of Foreign Wines to be sold by Retale.

AND It is further enacted by auctoritie aforesaid that no psonne after the feaste of the purification of oure Ladie whiche shalbe in the yere of our Lorde God M^l D xxxij shall sell by retaile any of the said Wynes above viij d. the galon, that is to saye a peny the pynte, two pence the quartee four pence the pottell, and eight pence the galon ; upon payne of forfaiture for evy pynt to be sold above the said price, iiij d. and for evy quarte solde above the said price, viij d. and for every potell so solde above the said price, xij d. and for evy galon so sold above the said price afore limited, two shillinges ; and that no Malmeseis Romeneis Sakkes nor other swete Wynes after the saide feaste shalbe retailed above xij d. the galon vj d. the pottell, three pence the quarte, and i d. ob the pynt, upon payne to losse and forfaite iij s. iiij d. for evy galon, xx d. for evy potell, xij d. for evy quarte, and vj d. for evy pynt, that shalbe sold contrarie to this Acte.

IV.
Lord Chancellor, &c, may set the Price of Foreign Wines sold in Butts, &c.

PROVYDED Always that the Lorde Chauncellour Lorde Treasurer Lorde President of the Kinges most honorable Counsaill Lorde privie Seale and the two Chiffe Justices of eyther Benche or v. iiij. or iij. of them shall have power and auctoritie by thir discrecions to sett the prices of all kynde of Wynes ; that is to saye, of the prices of the butt tonne pype hoggshed poncheon teers barrell or rondlett whan it shalbe sold in grosse ; (¹) so that they or thre of theym cause the prices by them sette to be written and open p^lclamacion therof to be made in the Kinges Courte of Chauncerie openly in the terme tyme or els in the Citie Borowe or Towne where any suche Wynes shalbe sold in grosse (¹) ; any thing conteyned in this Acte to the contrarie hereof notwithstanding.

V.
Penalty on selling such Wines contrary to Order of Lord Chancellor, &c.

AND It is further enacted that if any psonne or psones after suche prices be sette and putt in writing by the said Lorde Chauncello^r Lorde Treasurer Lorde President of the Kinges moste honorable Counsaill Lorde privie Seale and the two Chieff Justices or by v. iiij. or iij. of theym, and p^lclamacion therof had as is aforesaid do sell any Wynes in grosse (¹) by any fraude or covyn contrarie to the said prices so sett and p^lclaymed, that [than ¹] evy offendo^r in that behalve shall losse and forfaite for evy vessell by them solde in grosse contrarie to the said prices xl s. (⁶) the one halffe of all which forfaitures to be to the Kinge oure So^lvaigne Lorde, and the other halffe therof if it be within any Citie Borowe or Towne corporate to be to the Mayres Shireffes Bailiffes or other hede rulers of suche Cities Borowes or Townes corporate, And if it be without Citie Borowe or Towne corporate, [than ¹] to be to suche of the Kinges subjectes as will sue for the same, and that evy suche forfaiture shall be recov^led by originall Writte of dette bill plaint or informacion, in whiche suite no Wager of Lawe shalbe admitted nor any pteccion or essoynne allowed.

¹ appeared .
which are struck through with a Pen.

^{3 4 6} In these Places Words were inserted, in the Original Act, relating to the Prices by Retale,
⁵ then O.

AND It is also enacted that the Justices of peace in evy shire of this p̄sent Realme and all Maiers Shireffes Bailiffes and other hedd officers in Cities Borowes and Townes corporate that is to say, evy of them within the lymytes of thir Cōmissions and auctorities aswell within franchises as without, shall have power and auctoritie to examyne here inquire and def̄myne the defaultes of suche as shall attempte to sell any wynes in grosse or by retails cont̄ry to this acte, and to p̄nysshe the offenders by imprisonment or otherwise by thir discrecions.

VI.
Justices of Peace may determine on Offences against this Act.

PROVYDED alway that if it fortune any shipp or shippes vessell or vessellē laded with the said Wynes of Gascoyne or Guyon or Frenche Wynes at any tyme hereafter to come to any porte creke or haven within this Realme of Englonde Ireland Wales or the Merches of the same, betwene the said feastes of Seynt Michell the Archaungell and the purification of our Lady, and [than '] the vessells conteynng the said Wynes or the Shippe or the other vessell or vessels bearing the same happen to fall in leeke, that [than '] it shalbe leful to the owner or bringers therof at all tymes betwene the said feastes to discharge the said Wynes oute of any suche shipp vessell or vessells for the savyng of them ; So that the said owner or owners of the said Wynes so dischargeyng the same, make no sale or other utteraunce of them at any tyme betwene the said feaste of Sainte Michell and the said feaste of the Purificacion of our Lady ; any thing conteyned in this Acte to the contrarie hereof notwithstanding.

VII.
Proviso for landing Wines from leaky Vessels, &c.

AND where as in the parliament holden at Westm̄ in the firste yere of the reigne of King Richard the thirde amonge other thinges it was established ordeyned and enacted, that evy tonne of Wyne shuld conteyne C C liij galons, evy butt of Malmesey shuld conteyne C xxvj galons, evy pype C xxvj galons, evy tarcian or poncheon lxxxiiij galons, evy hoggeshed lxiiij galons, evy teerce xliij galons, and evy barrell xxxij galons and di. and evy rondlet xviiij galons & di. And no vessell shuld be putt to sale till it were gawged upon payne of forfeiture as by the same estatute doth appere more at large ; Neyerthelesse greate disceyte is dailie used in selling of Wynes and Oyle in caskeys and vessels not bearing the contentes above limited to the greate losse of the Kinges poore Subiectes : For remedye wherof be it enacted by the auctoritie of this p̄sent parliament that the said estatute made in the firste yere of King Richarde the thirde and all other Estatutes heretofore made for true gawging and measures of wynes oyles hony or any other licours, which Estatutes before this tyme be not repelled nor expired, shall stand in thir strenght and vtue and be put in due execucion according to ther tenours and effectes in evy behalf.

VIII.
Measure of Wine Vessels by Statute 1 Ric. III. c. 13.

Recited Act, and others, confirmed.

AND ō that be it enacted by auctoritie of this p̄sent parliament that evy gawgeour within this Realme shall truly and effectually within the lymytes of his office gauge all the said tonnes buttes pypes terces poncheons tercians barrels hoggesheded and rondlettes and shall playnly and treulie marke uppon the hedde of evy suche vessell the content of the same, upon payne to forfait to the partie to whos use the wyne oyle or other thinge therein beyng shalbe solde foure tymes the value of that that the vessell so marked shall lake of his lafull content above written ; The same forfeiture to be recovered over and besides the costes of the suite, by the Kinges originall writte or by writte or by bill in any of the Kinges Courtes of his cōmon lawes or in any competent Courte havng jurisdiction in the place where that offence shalbe cōmitted by accion or bill of dette : In which accion or suite none essoynē p̄teccion nor wager of lawe shalbe accepted admitted or allowed to the defendaunt or defendauntē. And that evy m̄chaunt or other p̄sonne selling the said wyne oyle or other thinge conteyned in the said vessell marked, shall allowe of the price therof to the bier, of the same for evy quantitie of wyne oyle or other thinge conteyned in the said marked vessells, the full value of the lake therof beyng by reason of defaulte of full gauge of the vessell marked, or of defaulte of filling the same vessell or by reason of defaulte of any of them after the rate of the holle price of the wyne oyle or other thinge so beyng solde by that vessell marked, and that upon payne of forfeiture to the same bier the doble value of the same vessell and wyne oyle or other thinge therein beyng so solde ; the same forfeiture to be recov̄ed together with the costes of the suite in man̄ and fourme as the forfeiture laste before written is limited to be recov̄ed. This acte to contynue unto the laste daye of the nexte parliament.

IX.
Vessels shall be gawged ; and filled accordingly.

Continuance of Act.

CHAPTER VIII.

AN ACTE for the amendinge & maynten'nce of the havens & portes of Plymmouth, Dertmouth, Tynmouth, Falmouth, & Fowey in the Counties of Devoñ & Cornub.

PYTEOUSLY sheweth and compleyneth unto the King our Sōvaigne Lorde and to the Lordes sp̄uall and temporall and the Comens in this p̄sent parliament assembled, the Inhabitauntes of the Townes and Portes of Plymmouth Dartmouth and [Teygmouth '] in the Countie of Devonshire, Falmouth and Fowey in the Countie of Cornwall ; That where the said Portē have byn in tyme paste the principall and most cōmodious havens and portes within this Realme for the rode suertie & p̄servacion of Shippes resorting from all places of the world aswell in perrill of Stormes as otherwise ; For where before this tyme all man̄ of Shippes beyng under the [portages '] of viij C. tonnes resorting to any of the said portes or havens myght at the lowe water easely entre into the same and there lie in suertie whate wynde or tempest soev̄ dyd blowe, By reason wherof not only a greate multitude of Shippes as well of this Realme as of other Regions and Countreis before this tyme have ben p̄served and saved, but also in tyme of warre the said havens and portes have ben the greatiste fortificacion and defence of that partie of this Realme and the sp̄iall p̄servacion of the greate parte of the Navie of the same ; Which said portes and havens ben at this p̄sent tyme in man̄ utterlye decayed and distroied by meane of c̄tayne Tynne workes called Streame workes used by c̄tain p̄sonnes within the said Counties,

Prejudice to Ports of Plymmouth, &c. by Stream-workes of Tynners ;

¹ then O.

¹ Teyngmouth O.

¹ portage O.

which psonnes more regarding their owne private lucre than the cōmon welthe and suertie of this Realme have by working of the said Streme workes digging serching and washing of the same nere unto the fresshe rivers waters and lowe places dissending and cōmyng oute of the londe towards & into the said portes and havens to the See, conveyed by the force of the said fresshe rivers a mīvelous greate quantitie of sande gravell stone robell erthe slyme and filth into the said portes and havens, and have so filled and choked the same that where before this tyme a shippe of the portage of viij C. as is aforesaid myght have easely entered at a lowe water into the same, nowe a shippe of a hundred can skantly entre at the halffe fludde, to the decaye and utter distruction of the said havens and portes and also to the ruine and utter undoyng of all the good Townes within the said Counties of Devonshire and Cornewall if remedie be not in that case spedily pvyded: For reformacion wherof be it enacted by the King our Sovaigne Lorde the Lordes spūall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p̄sent parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that no pson or psonnes hereafter shall labour or worke or cause to be labored or wrought in any maner of Tynne workes called Streme workes within the said Counties of Devonshire or Cornewall nygh to any of the said fresshe waters ryvers or lowe places descending or havynge co'se unto the said havens or portes or any of them; nor shall labour digge or washe any Tynne in any of the said Tynne workes called Streame workes onelesse the saide diggar owner or wassher shall make or cause to be made sufficient hatches and ties in the end of thir buddels and cordē and therin putt and laye or cause to be putt and laied all the sande stones gravell and robell digged about the inserching fynding and wasshing of the said Tynne there to be holly and suerlie kepte by the said hatches and ties oute and frome the said fresshe rivers or watercourses or any of them; So that the said sande stones gravell and robell ne any parte thereof be for lake of suche hatches or ties conveyed into the said portes and havens or any of them; upon payne to forfait for evy tyme that any owner or tynner shall digge or washe or cause to be digged or washed any tyme contrary to the fo'rme aforesaid ten poundes. The one half therof to be to the use of our Sovaigne Lorde the Kinge and the other half therof to be to any of the Inhitauntes of the said Porte Townes or Havens that will sue for the same in any of the Kinges Courtes by originall writte bill playnte or informacion or otherwise wherin the defendaunt shall not be admitted to wage his lawe ne any pteccion or essoyne shalbe allowable.

Tinners shall not work in such Stream-workes without sufficient Hatches and Ties, &c. Penalty £10.

II.
All Actions, &c.
against Persons
enforcing this Act
shall be void.

Treble Damages to
the Defendant.

How Persons
imprisoned for
enforcing this Act
shall be bailable.

AND Be it farther enacted by auctoritie aforesaid that if any pson or psonnes shall happen to be sued accused indited imprisoned amised condempned or otherwise vexed or troubled in his pson landes tynne workes goodes or catels, by any of the ministers or officers of any of the Kinges Courtes of Stannery or by any other psonne or psonnes, for p'suyng or attempting any suite or accion according to this estatute agayne suche psonne or psonnes as shall offende cont'ry to the fourme aforesaid, that [than'] all suche suites accusementes indictementes imprisonmentes accions condempnacions fynes amciamentē, and evy other acte or actes to be don in any of the said Courtes of Stannarie or elsewhere by any psonne or psonnes agayne any pson or psonnes for suying or attempting any suites or accions by vertue of this estatute, shalbe utterly voide and of none effecte in the lawe; And that the parties sued indited accused imprisoned or otherwise greved or molested for pursuyng ageyn any psonne or psonnes offending this estatute, shall have his accion and remedie grounded upon thys Statute by originall writte bill playnt informacion or otherwise in any of the Kinges Courtes agayne suche as shall procure or attempte to vex trouble or otherwise molest any suche pson or psonnes for suying or pursuyng for the forfaitures aforesaid, and shall recover treble damages in that behalf; And the partie defendaunt shall not be admitted to wage his lawe ne any pteccion essoyne nor privilege shalbe to hym allowable. And if it shall happen any psonne or psonnes for pursuyng any suite or accion upon this Estatute or by occasion of the same hereafter to be imprisoned by any maner pson or psonnes beyng officers or mynysters of the Stannarie their deputies or substitutes, that [than'] evy of the Justices of peace within any of the Counties aforesaid wherin the said Prisoner shall happen to be cōmitted to the Prison upon credible informacion thereof taking suertie by his discession for apparance of suche prisoner at the nexte genall Sessions of peace shall have power and auctoritie aswell to directe his waraunte to the Jaylour or Keper of the Prisonne as to any other pson or psonnes to whome the said Prisoner shalbe cōmitted unto, cōmaunding hym or them upon payne of forfeiture of xl li. to delyver and putt at large the said Prisoner or Prisoners which if he refuse so to do, than evy suche Offender shall losse and forfait the said fourtie poundes, The one half of which forfeiture to be to the use of our Sovaigne Lorde the Kinge and the other half to hym that is greved by reason of suche imprisonment to be recōved in maner and forme aforesaid And the defendaunt in any accion or suite for the same shall not wage his lawe ne have any essoyne or pteccion allowed: And if it shall appere upon the apparance of suche Prisoner at the quarter Sessions by examinacion of the Justices of Peace there beyng, that he was imprisoned cont'ry to the fourme of this Estatute, that [than'] he shalbe forthwith dismissed and therby discharged; And if he were lawfully imprisoned for any other juste cause [than'] to be remaunded to prison by the discrecion of the said Justices.

III.
Proviso for Officers
and Laws of
the Stannaries.

PROVYDED Alway that this acte or any thing therein conteyned be not in any wise p̄judiciall or hurtfull to any of the officers of the Stannarye ne to any of thir lawfull libties privileges usages lawes or customes: Savyng onely in the cases and p̄visions conteyned and lymyted within this p̄sent acte whiche shall alway be put in execucion according to the teno' of this acte, any usage custome privilege ordynance or libtie to the cont'ry thereof notwithstanding.

IV.
Commencement of
this Act.

AND It is enacted that this acte shall begynne to take effecte frome the feaste of Seint Michael tharchaungell nexte cōmyng and not before.

' then O.

CHAPTER IX.

AN ACTE that no psonne shalbe cited oute of the Dioç where he or she dwelleth excepte in c̄ayne cases.

WHERE greate nombre of the Kinges Subjectes aswell men wyves s̄vauntes as other the Kynges Subjectes dwelling in dyvers diocesses of this Realme of England and of Wales, heretofore have ben at many tymes called by Citacions and other p̄cesses compulsaries to appere in the Arches Audience and other high Courtes of the Archebysshopps of this Realme, farre frome and oute of the Diocese where suche men wives s̄v̄ntes and other the Kynges Subjectes ben inh̄taunt and dwelling; and many tymes to aunswere to surmysed and feyned causes and suite of defamacion, witholding of tithes and such other like causes and matters which have byn sued more for malice and for vexacion than for any juste cause of suite; And where c̄ificate hath byn made by the Somonor Apparito' or any suche light litteratt pson that the p̄tie agaynst whome any suche Citacion hath ben awarded hath be cited or somoned, and therupon the same partie so c̄ified to be cited or somoned hath not appered accordyng to the Certificate, the same partie therfore hath ben excommunicated or at the leest suspended from all dyvnye s̄vice: And therupon before that he or she coude be absolved hath be compelled not onely to paye the Fees of the Courte whereunto he or she was so called by Citacion or other p̄cesse amountyng to the s̄ome of ijs. or xx d. at the leest, but also to paye to the Somonor Apparito' or other light litteratte pson by whome he or she was so c̄ified to be s̄omoned for ev̄y myle beyng distaunte frome the place where he or she than dwelled unto the same Courte wherunto he or she was so cited or somoned to appere, two pence; to the greate charge and impov̄ysshement of the Kinges Subjectes and to the greate occasion of mysbehaveour and mislyving of wyves women and s̄vauntes and to the greate impeyrement and diminucion of thir good names and honesties: Be it therfore enacted by the King our Sōvaigne Lorde with the Assent of the Lordes s̄puall and temporall and the C̄omons in this p̄sent parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that no man psonne shalbe frome hensforth cited or s̄omoned or otherwise called to appere by hymself or herself or by any p̄curatour before any Ordinarie Archedeacon C̄omissarie Officiall or any other Judge s̄puall out of the Diocese or peculiar jurisdiction where the psonne which shall be cited somoned or otherwise as is above said called, shalbe inhabiting and dwelling at the tyme of awarding or goyng forth of the same Citacion or Somons; Excepte that it shalbe for in or uppon any of the cases or causes hereafter written, that is to saye, for any s̄puall offence or cause c̄omitted or don, or omitted forslewed or neglected to be done cont̄ry to right or duetie, by the Bysshopp Archedeacon C̄omissarie Officiall or other [psones'] having s̄puall jurisdiction or beyng a s̄puall Judge, or by any other psonne or psonnes within the Diocese or other Jurisdiction wherunto he or she shalbe cited or otherwise lafully called to appere and aunswere; and except also it shalbe by or uppon matter or cause of appell or for other lawfull cause wherin any partie shall fynde hymself or herself greved or wronged by the Ordinarie Judge or Judgez of the Diocese or jurisdiction, or by any of his Substitutes officers or ministers after the matter or cause there first c̄omensed and begonne to be shewed unto the Archebisshoppe or Bisshopp or any other havyng peculiar jurisdiction within whose p̄vince the diocese or place peculiar is; or in case that the Bisshopp or other im̄ediate Judge or Ordinarie dare not or will not convente the partie to be sued before hym; Or in case that the Bisshopp of the Diocese or the Judge of the place within whose jurisdiction or before whome the Suite by this Acte shuld be c̄omensed and p̄secuted, be partie directly or indirectly to the matter or cause of the same Suite; Or in case that any Bisshopp or any inferio' Judge havyng under hym jurisdiction in his owne right and title or by C̄omission, make request or instance to the Archebisshopp Bisshopp or other supio' Ordinary or Judge, to take treate examyn or deſmyne the matter before hym or his substitute, and that to be done in cases only where the lawe civile or canone dothe affirme execucion of suche request or instance of jurisdiction to be lawfull or tollerable, upon peyne of forfeiture to ev̄y p̄sone by any Ordinary C̄omissary officiall or Substitute by vertue of his office or at the suite of any psonne to be cited or otherwise s̄omoned or called cont̄ry to this Acte, of double damages and costes for the vexacion in that behalff susteyned, to be recov̄ed agaynst any such Ordinarie C̄omissarie Archedeacon Officiall or other Judge as shall awarde or make p̄cesse or otherwise attempte or p̄cure to do any thing contrarie to this Acte, by accion of dette or accion upon the case according to the course of the c̄omon lawe of this Realme in any of the Kinges high Courtes, or in any other competent tempall Courte of Recorde by originall Writte of Dette bill or playnt, In which accion no p̄teccion other than suche as shalbe made under the Kinges greate Seale and signed with his signe manuell shalbe allowed, neyther any wager of lawe nor essoyne shalbe admitted; And upon peyne of forfeiture for ev̄y psonne so somoned cited or otherwise called as is abovesaid to answeere before any s̄puall Judge out of the Diocese or other jurisdiction where the said psonne so dwelleth or is resident or abiding tenne poundes sterling; The one halff therof to be to the Kinge our Sōvaigne Lorde and the other halff to any psonne that will sue for the same in any of Kinges said Courtes or in any other the said temporall Courtes by writte informacion bill or playnte; In whiche accion no p̄teccion shalbe allowed nor wager of lawe nor essoyne shalbe admitted.

PROVIDED alwayes that it shalbe lefull to ev̄y Archebusshoppe of this Realme to call cite and somon any pson or psonnes inhabiting or dwelling in any Busshopps Diocese within his p̄vince for causes of Heresie, if the Bisshopp or other Ordinarie immediate therunto consent, or if the same Bisshoppe or other immediate Ordinarie or Judge do not his duetie in punysshement of the same.

PROVIDED also that this Acte shall not extende in anywise to the prerogative of the moost Rev̄end Father in God the Archebisshopp of Canterbury or any of his Successours of or for calling any pson or psones oute of the Diocese where he or they be inhabiting dwelling or resident for p̄bate of any testament or testamentes: Any thing in this Acte conteyned to the contr̄y notwithstanding.

AND BE IT FURTHER ENACTED by auctoritie aforesaid that no Archebisshopp nor Bisshoppe Ordinarie Officiall, C̄omissarie or any other Substitute or Minister of any of the said Archebisshopps Bisshopes Archedeacons or other havyng any s̄puall jurisdiction, at any tyme frome the feaste of Ester next c̄omyng, shall aske demaunde take or receyve of any of

Evils of undue Citations in the Spiritual Courts;

None shall be cited out of the Diocese wherein he dwells;

Except for spiritual Offences;

Or in Cases of Appeal;

Or on Negligence or Interest of the Judge; or at the Instance of inferior Courts;

Penalty on Ordinaries offending, Double Damages and Coſts; and Ten Pounds.

II. Proviso for Archbishops in case of Heresy.

III. Proviso for Probates by Archbishop of Canterbury.

IV. Fees on scaling Citations.

' psonne O.

the Kinges Subjectes, any sōme or sōmes of money for the Seale of any Citacion, after the said feast to be awarded or obteyned, than onely thre pence sterlinge, upon the peynes and penalties before limited conteyned and exp̄sed in this p̄sent Acte to be in like fo'rme recov̄ed as aforesaid.

(¹) PROVIDED alwaies that this Acte be not in anywise hurtfull or p̄judiciall to the Archebisshop̄ of Yorke, nor to his Successours of for or concerning p̄bate of testaments within his p̄vince and jurisdiction by reason of any p̄rogatife: Any thing in this Acte to the cont̄ry therof notwithstanding.

CHAPTER X.

AN ACTE for Feoffment^e & assuraunce of landes & teñt^e made to the use of any parishe Churche Chapell or suche like.

V
Proviso for
Probates by
Archbishop
of York.

WHERE by reason of Feoffmentes fynes recoveries and other estates and assuraunces made of truste, of manours landes teñtes and hereditamentes to the use of parishe Churches Chapels Church wardens Guildes Frañnyties Cōminalties Companyes or broderhedes erected and made of devocion, or by cōmon assent of the people, without any corporacion; and also by reason of Feoffmentes fynes recoveries willes and other actes made to any uses aforesaid, or to the uses and intentes to have obittes p̄petuall or a continuall s̄vice of a Priste for e. , or for threscore or fourescore yeres founden of thissues and p̄fittes of the manours londes teñtes and hereditament^e wherof suche feoffment^e fynes recoverees willes and other actes ben made, or that the Feoffees, conisees recoverers or other p̄sonnes and thir heires therof seased shall take levie receyve and p̄ceyve or cause or suffer to be taken levied and p̄ceyved thissues revenues and p̄fittes therof and the same to dispose pay conv̄te or otherwise imploye or suffer, or cause to be disposed paied conv̄ted or imployed to any suche uses intentes or purposes as ben above specified, or to any other like uses and intentes; there groweth and issueth to the Kinge our Soᵛaigne Lorde and to other Lordes and Subjectes of the realme the same like losses and inconveniences, and is as moche p̄judiciall to them as doth and is in case where londes be aliened into mortmayne: Be it therefore enacted by the Kinge oure Soᵛaigne Lorde, the Lordes s̄puall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p̄sent parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that all and ev̄y suche uses intentes and purposes of what name nature or qualitie they shalbe called, that shalbe devysed covenanted made declared or in anywise ordeyned after the first day of Marche in the xxiiij yere of the reigne of our Soᵛaigne Lorde Kinge Henrie the viij, by any feoffee recoverer or conisee or by any other p̄sonne or p̄sonnes to whose use any suche feoffee recoverer or conisee shalbe seased, of any manors landes teñt^e or hereditamentes or of thissues revenues and p̄fittes of them or any of them, shalbe utterlie void and of noo strength v̄tue nor effecte in the lawe.

All such Uses
declared void.

II.
Proviso for such
Uses for Terms of
20 Years only.

PROVIDED alway that it shalbe lawfull to ev̄y p̄sonne beyng seased of any manors landes teñtes or hereditamentes to his owne p̄pre use, or havynge feoffees recoverers or conisees to his use, to make ordeyne or devise, or cause to be made ordeyned or devised any of the uses intentes or purposes above especified in suche maner as they moughte have done afore the making of this acte, and as if this acte had never be had ne made, So that none such uses intentes or p̄poses to be so made ordeyned or devised after the said first daye of Marche, be not in anywise made ordeyned devised or appoynted to endure continue or abide by any crafte collo' t̄mes sentences clauses wordes or other meanes above the terme of xx. yeres nexte after the firste making and begynnynge of any such uses intentes or purposes.

III.
Covenants in fraud
of this Act declared
void.

AND it is further enacted that if any p̄sonne or p̄sonnes in defraude of this estatute, bynde or ordeyne any their heyres or successours or any other p̄son or p̄sonnes, that they shall suffer such uses intentes and purposes to endure and continue cont̄ry to this acte, upon peynes or penalties of losses of any other londes tenementes or hereditamentes or of any other thinge or thinges, or do attempte or devise by any collour crafte or meanes, any thinge or thinges to make any suche uses intentes or purposes to be declared cont̄ry to the trewe meanyng of this acte, to continue or abide for any longer tyme or season than is above limited for the same, that [than¹] ev̄y suche peyne penaltie crafte collour and ev̄y other thing and thinges of what kynde nature or qualitie so ev̄ yt be that shall be so made ordeyned or devised in defraude of this acte, shalbe utterly void in the lawe to all intent^e: And that this Estatute shalbe always interp̄ted and expounded as beneficially as may be to the destruccion and utter avoyding of suche uses intentes and purposes therin above remembred, and of all other like uses and intentes otherwise than alonly after suche man^r as is afore by this p̄sent acte p̄vided.

IV.
Proviso for
customary Devises
in Cities, &c.

PROVYDED alway that in suche Cities and Townes corporate, where by their auncient customes they have good and lafull auctorities to devyse into mortmayne the landes tenement^e and hereditamentes within the same Cities or Townes corporate, that this acte shall not be in any wise p̄judiciall or hurtfull to any suche custome.

V.
Proviso for a
certain Devise for
Relief of the Poor
of Norwich from
Tolls, Taxes, &c.;

(²) PROVYDED alwey, that this acte ne any thing therin conteyned shall extend or be in any wise p̄judiciall to hynder or impayer ony suche ordynaunces devyses or declaracions of uses as shall hereafter be made and declared in writing by the Executours of the Testaments and laste Willes of Roberte Jannis and John Terry late Aldermen of the Citie of Norwiche nowe decessed, or by the Executours or the Survvour of the Executours of cyther of them of any landes teñtes or hereditamentes not amounting in the holle above the clere yerely value of xl. li. to be imployed and conv̄ted to and for the discharge of Tolles and Customes within the said Citie and at the gates of the same, for the discharge of poore people within the same Citie, of taxes and tallages hereafter to be assessed and levied and for the clensing of the Stretes of the same Citie, or for any of the said good purposes according to the true intentes and meanyng^e of the said last willes and testaments and of eyther of them; so that the same ordenaunces devyses and declaracions be had made and c̄tified in writing into the Kinges Courte of Chauncy within two yeres nexte ensuyng the feaste of Ester nexte cōmyng.

if certified into
Chancery.

¹ In separate Schedules annexed to the Original Acts.

² then O.

CHAPTER XI.

AN ACTE for breking of prison by Clerkes convicte.

WHERE dyv^s psons beyng convicte of murder or felony having the privilege of thir Clergie and delyv^d to the Ordynaries, afterwards wilfully breke the prisons of the Ordynaries and escape their waies doying and cōmitting greate horrible and detestable offences; and as hitherto for such wilfull breking of prisons of Ordynaries by clerkes convicte hath not ben pvided any greate penaltie wherby they shuld stond in dreade of doying of the same; Be it therefore enacted by auctoritie of this present parliament, that if any Clerke convicte beyng in prison of eny Ordinarie wilfully breake the said prison and eskape his waye out of the same, That [than'] evy suche breking of Prison and eskape shalbe fromehensforth demed and adjudged felonye, and the offender therin shall have and suffer suche peyne of dethe and penaltie and losse of his londes and goodes as for other felonyes is accustomed by the lawes of this Realme, and shall not in any wise be admitted to have the privilege or benefite of his Clergie, nor enjoy any Seyntuarie for the same.

PROVYDED alway that if any suche Offender be within Holy Orders that is to saie, of the orders of Subdeacon Deacon or Pristhode, that [than'] after he is convicte of the pmisses he shalbe delyvered to the Ordinarie there to remayne without any purgacion.

AND It is enacted that it shalbe at the libertie of the Ordinarie to disgrace any suche Offender after he is founde giltye and delyvered to hym as a Clerke convicte, and send hym before the Kinge in his Benche with Letters witnessing the said disgrading; and therupon the Justices of the Kinges Benche havying the Recorde of his conviccion, shall have power and auctoritie to gyve judgement agayne evy suche offender beyng convicte and disgraded, that he shall suffer death like as they mought do in case the same offender had ben a lay man and arayned and founde giltye afore them of the said offence: the deliv^g of suche offender afore to the Ordinarie notwithstanding.

Breaking the Prison of the Ordinarie declared Felony without Clergy.

II. Clerks in Orders so offending shall not make Purgacion.

III. Ordinaries may degrade such Clerks convicte.

CHAPTER XII.

AN ACTE for takinge Exaccions upon the pathes of Severne.

WHERE the Kinges Subjectes passing upon the River and Water of Severne have used tyme oute of mynde to have & use a cteyne pathe of on foote and a halffe brode on evy sidd of the said River, for drawing up by lynes or ropes their troughe barges botes and other vessels passing or repassing on the said River of Severne with wyne or any other mchaundise, without any impositione tax or tolle to be demaunded of them that so shuld carrie wyne in any of the said Vessels, for the said passing and drawing in the said pathes accustomed; till nowe of late ctayne covetous psones have pturbed and intrupted manye of the Kinges Subjectes haling and drawyng up thir vessels in the said pathes, taking of them fynes and draughtes and botels of wyne, and yet daily use to take, to the disturbaunce and losse to many of the Kinges Subjetes: Be it therefore enacted by the King our Sovaigne Lorde and the Lordes sp^uall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p^sent parliament assembled, that no psonne or psonnes interrupte by any obstacle lette or otherwise any psonne or psonnes passing or repassing on and upon evy of the said pathes accustomed; nor also axe take or demaunde any tolle called a draught or bottel of wyne or any other tax or impositione of any of the Kinges Subjectes there goyng in the said pathes accustomed up^o evy side of the River of Severne there haling or drawing their botes troughe or vessels; upon peyne to forfayte for evy tyme that he or they so shall interrupte any of the Kinges Subjectes, or axe or take any suche impositione by what name soev^r it be called xl s. the one halfe therof to be to the Kinge our Sovaigne Lorde, and the other halfe to the partie greved that will sue for the same, by bill playnt informacion or otherwise, in the which sute no essoyne wager of lawe nor pteccion shalbe allowed.

None shall hinder Passengers on the Banks of the Severn or take Toll of them: Penalty 40s.

CHAPTER XIII.

AN ACTE that Men in Cities Borowes & Townes which be clerely worth xl ti. in good^e, shall passe in triall of murders.

FOR ASMOCHE as Triall^e in Murders and felonyes in Cities borowes and Townes corporate within this Realme havying auctoritie to pcede in the delyv^aunce of suche offenders, ben often tymes deferred and delaied by reason of chalenge of suche offenders for lacke of suffiencie of freehold, to the greate hynderaunce of Justice; It may therefore be enacted by auctoritie of this p^sent parliament, that evy pson and psonnes beyng the Kinges naturall Subjecte borne, which eyther by the name of a Citizen or of a freeman or any other name dothe enjoy and use the libties and privileges of any Citie Borowe or Towne corporate where he dwelleth and maketh his abode, beyng worth in moveable goodes and substaunce to the clere value of xl ti. be fromehensforth admitted in triall of Murders and Felonyes in evy Sessions and [Gayles of delyv^e,^s] to be kepte and holden in and for the libtie of suche Cities Borowes or Townes corporate, Albeit they have no frehold: Any acte statute use custome or ordenaunce to the cont^ry hereof notwithstanding.

Jurors in Cities, &c. may pass in Trial of Felons if worth 40L in personal Estate.

PROVYDED alway that this acte do not extende in any manⁿ of wise to any Knight or Esquier dwelling abiding or resorting in or to any suche Citie Towne or Boroughe corporate; Any thinge in the same Acte mencioned or declared to the contrarye herof notwithstanding.

II. Exception for Knights, &c.

¹ then O.

^s The Original MS agrees with this Reading.

CHAPTER XIV.

PROCESS of Outlarie to lie in accions of anno v. R. ſc̄di in Conven'te and Annuitie.

Process in Actions on the Statute 5 R. II. st. 1. c. 8. as in Trespass at Common Law; and in Annuity and Covenant as in Action of Debt.

FORASMOCHE as there is greate delaies in Accions of Trespace brought upon the Statute of Richarde the seconde made in the v. yere of his reigne, ayenst them that make entrees into any landes or tenementes where there entre is not yeven by the lawe; and also in accions of annuities and accions of covenante by cause there liethe no pcesse of outlarie in such nature of accions: For reformacion wherof it may please the Kinges Highnesse by the advise of his lordes sp̄uall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p̄sent parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same to ordeyne and enacte, that like pcesse be had hereafter in ev̄y accion fromehensforth to be brought upon the said estatute of anno quinto, as is in a cōmon Accion of Trespace at the cōmon lawe. And that also like pcesse be had in ev̄y Writte of Annuities and Covenante hereafter to be sued as is in an accion of dette.

CHAPTER XV.

AN ACTE that the Defend'unt shall reco^v Cost^e ageinste the Pleyntif, if the Pt be nonsuited, or if the v̄dicte passe ageinste him.

Costs given to Defendants in Actions on Statute 5 R. II. st. 1. c. 18. and in Debt, Covenant, Detinue, Account, Action on Case or on any Statute either on Nonsuit or Verdict.

BE IT ENACTED by the King oure Sov̄aigne Lorde and the Lordes sp̄uall and temporall and the Comons in this p̄sent parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that if any p̄sone or p̄sonnes at any tyme after the feaste of the Purificacion of oure Ladie in the xxij. yere of the reigne of our Sov̄aigne Lorde Kinge Henry the viij. cōmense or sue in any Courte of Recorde or elsewhere in any other Courte, any accion bill or playnt of Trespace upon the Statute of Kinge Richarde the seconde made in the v. yere of his reigne, for entrees into landes and tenementes where none entre is given by the lawe, or any accion bill or playnt of dette or coven'te upon (') especialtie made to the playntife or playntifes, or upon any contracte supposed to be made betwene the Playntife or playntifes and any other p̄son or p̄sonnes, or any accion bill or playnte of detinue of any goodes or catels, wherof the playntife or playntifes shall suppose that the p̄p̄ertie belongeth to theym or to any of them, or any accion bill or playnt of accompte in the which the playntife or playntifes suppose the defendaunt or defendauntes to be their Bailife or Bailiffes Receyvo^r or Receyvo's of their Maner mese money or goodes to yelde accompt, or any accion bill or playnt upon the Case or upon any Estatute for any offence or wronge p̄sonall immediatly supposed to be done to the playntife or playntifes, and the playntife or playntifes in any suche kynde of accion bill or playnt after apparaunce of the defendaunt or defendauntes be none suited, or that any v̄dicte happen to passe by lawful triall ayenst the playntife or playntifes in any such accion bill or pleinte; that [than '] the defendaunt or defendauntes in ev̄y suche accion bill or playnt shall have judgement to reco^v his costes ageinst ev̄y suche playntife or playntifes: And that to be assessed and taxed by the discrecion of the Judge or Judges of the Courte where any suche accion bill or playnt shalbe cōmensed sued or taken. And also that ev̄y defendaunt in suche accion bill or playnte shall have suche pcesse and execucion for the recovere and havng of his costes ageinst the playntife or playntifes as the said playntife or playntifes shuld or myght have had ageinst the defendaunt or defendaunt^e in case that judgement had be geven for the parte of the said playntife or playntifes in any suche accion bill or playnt.

II. Plaintiffs suing in forma pauperis shall not pay Costs, but may be punished.

PROVYDED alway that all and ev̄y suche poore p̄sone or p̄sonnes beyng playntife or playntifes in any of the said accions billes or playntes, which at the cōmensement of their suites or accions be admitted by discrecion of the Judge or Judges where suche suites or accions shalbe pursued or taken, to have their pcesse and counsaill of Charitie without any money or for paieng for the same, shall not be compelled to paye anye costes by vertue or force of this estatute, but shall suffer other punysshement as by the discrecion of the Justices or Judge afore whome suche suites shall depende, shalbe thought reasonable: Any thing afore rehersed to the cont'ry hereof notwithstanding.

CHAPTER XVI.

AN ACTE that no Englissh man shall sell exchange or dely^v to be conveyd into Scotland, any Hors Gelding or Maere without the Kinges licence.

Selling Horses to Scotchmen without the King's Licence declared Felony.

WHERE before this tyme dyvers of the Kinges Subjectes, and namely of the North parties of this Realme, as well in tyme of peace as of warre, have sold and delyvered out of this Realme into Scotland many and dyvers greate multitude of Horses Geldinges and Mares, which hath ben thought not onely greate occasion strenght and boldnesse to the Scottisshemen havng in possession the same Horses Geldinges and Mares in tyme of warre to invade this Realme, to the greate Detriment and hinderaunce of the Kinges poore Subjectes of this his Realme, but also a greate enfebling of the Kinges said subjectes in the defence of the same: Be it therefore enacted by auctoritie of this p̄sent parliament, that if any p̄sone or p̄sonnes after the feaste of Seint George the Martir nexte cōmyng, sell exchange or delyver within the Realme of Scotlond or in any place or grounde called the batable Grounde betwene England and Scotland, to the use of any Scottissh man, any Horse Gelding or Mare without licence opteyned of the Kinges Highnes by his tres patentes under his greate Seale so to do, or sell

exchange or delyver to any Scottissheman, within this Realme of Englonde Wales the Towne of Berwike or marches of the same, or in any of the said batable groundes, to thentent to be conveid into Scotlande, any Horse Gelding or Mare without spiall licence opteyned of the Kinges Highnes by his tres patent^e under his greate Seale so to do, that than the same sale exchange or delyverey of suche Horse Gelding or Mare cont^{ry} to this p^{re}sent acte, shalbe adjudged and demed by the lawe felony, as well in the seller exchaunger or delyverere as also in hym or theym to whome the same sale exchange or delyvere shalbe made: And that it shalbe lefull aswell to the Warden and Wardens of the East West and myddel marches for the tyme beyng in theyr Warden Courtes, as also to the Kinges Justices of his peace in theyr quarter Sessions in evy Shire of this Realme, to enquire here and det^{er}myne all and evy suche felonies after like man^{er} as is used in other felonies at the comon lawe, whether the same sales exchaunges or delyveries be made had or don by any p^{er}sonne or p^{er}sones cont^{ry} to this acte in the Realme of Scotland or in any parte of the said batable groundes or within the Realme of Englonde Wales Barwike or Marches of the same. And that it shalbe lefull to evy p^{er}sonne and p^{er}sonnes beyng the Kinges Subjectes and inhityng in the forsaid Marches for ayenst Scotland to arrest any Scottissheman leding or conveyng any suche Horse Gelding or Mare out of this Realme into the said Realme of Scotland. And that the moytie or one half of the price of the said Horse Gelding or Mare shalbe to the use of the seysour and arrestour of the same after due triall of the same made and the other Moitie to the Kinges Highnes.

Trial of such Offences.

Scotchmen conveying such Horses out of England may be seized, &c.

Application of Penalty.

CHAPTER XVII.

AN ACTE for true wynding of Wolles.

BE IT ENACTED by the Kinge our Sovaigne Lorde and the Lordes sp^{er}uall and temporall with the Comons in this p^{re}sent parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that frome hensforth no man^{er} of p^{er}sonne ne p^{er}sonnes do wynde or cause to be wounde any fleesse of Wolle beyng not sufficiently rivered or washed; ne wynde or cause to be wounde within any fleesse, claye leade stones sande tailes deceptefull lockes cotte calles combre lammes woole, or any other thing wherby the fleesse may be the more weightie to the disceite and losse of the bier, upon payne the seller of any suche deceptefull Wolles to forfait for evy suche [flesse¹] vj d. the one moytie to the Kinge the other to the fynder and p^{er}ver of the same disceyte by accion of dette by originiall writte bill pleynte informacion or otherwise in any of the Kinges Courtes, in the which accion no wager of lawe essoynne ne p^{er}teccion shalbe allowed for the defendaunt.

Penalty on winding Wool unwashed; or mixing Sand, &c. to increase the Weight.

PROVYDED alway that this acte con^{du}nyng ryvering and wassheyng of any Wolle shall not in any wise extende to any Shire or Shires the Inhitaunt^e wherof hath not customably used before this tyme to ryver or wasshe their Sheppe afore they be shorne; nor shall in any wise be hurtfull or p^{er}judiciall to any p^{er}sonne or p^{er}sonnes that hath used customably to sell their Woll^e by tale or nombre of the [fleesshe²] or fleesses and not by weight; any thing in this acte to the cont^{ry} notwithstanding. This acte to endure to the nexte parlamente.

II. Proviso for Counties where Sheep are not washed; or the Fleeces are sold by Tale.

CHAPTER XVIII.

AN ACTE for pulling downe and avoyding of Fisshegarthes, piles, stakes, heckes & other ingins sett in the Ryver & Water of Ouse & Humber.

THE Maier Shireffes and Cominaltie of the Citie of Yorke and other the Kinges true Subjectes [inhityng³] and dwelling nygh unto the River of Ouse and the Water of Humber, & all other occupiers of the same Ryver and Water, lamentably complaynyng shewen unto our Sovaigne the Kinge the Lordes sp^{er}uall and temporall and the Comons in this p^{re}sent Parliament assembled; That where the said Citie beyng one of the moost aunciente Cities of this Realme hath ben moche relyved meyn^{er}teyned and supported by the said ryver of Ouse & Water of Humber whiche be the comon and directe passage and waye frome Hull unto Yorke aforesaid, by reason that many shippes keyles coggis & botes and other vessels have hertofore had their franke passage without lette impediment or int^{er}uption in and upon the said ryver and water of Ouse and Humber, frome divers parties of this Realme unto the said Citie, wherby the said Citie hath hitherto moost chiflie ben advaunced; and nowe of late c^{er}tayne p^{er}sones studieng onely for their owne private lucre, not regarding the comon weale, but daily imagynyng thutter distruccion ruyne and decaye of the said Citie and the Countres adjoynyng upon the said Ryver of Ouse and water of Humber and occupiers thereof, have and daily do kepe p^{er}serve and mayntene c^{er}tayne Ingins for taking of fische in the said Ryver and Water of Ouse and Humber comonly called Fisshegarthes; and sette in the said ryver and water, in suche places of the same where shippes shuld have thir liball and directe passage in the myddes of the streame of the said ryver of Ouse and water of Humber, stakes [pilles⁴] and other thinges in and upon the comon passage for shippes keyles coggis botes and other vessels at dy^{er}s and many places in the said ryver of Ouse and water of Humber; by reason wherof not onely the said shippes keyles coggis bootes and other vessels ar daylye in jeopdie, and men children goodes and m^{er}chaundises in the same of late have been and dai^{er}ye be like more to encrease to be drowned slayne and destroyed, but also broode and frie of fische in the said river and

Evil of Fishgarths, &c. in the River Ouse and Water of Humber.

¹ fleese O.

³ inhityng O.

⁴ Piles O.

Commissioners shall be appointed to survey and remove such Fishgarths, &c.

Owners of Fishgarths shall put down Piles, &c.

II. Like Commissioners shall be appointed from Time to Time.

III. Assise of Nets.

Time of fishing.

IV. Penalties on Offenders.

water of Ouse and Humbre be comonly therbye destroyed and putrifid; to the utter impoverishment and distruccon of the said Citie oneles spedie remedie be in this behalff shortly pvided: Wherefore it may please our said So^vaigne Lorde with the assent of the Lordes s^puall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p^sent Parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that the Lorde Chaunceller of Englonde for the tyme beyng by the Kinges Cōmission under his greate Seale, afore the firste daye of Maye nowe nexte cōmyng, shall by his discrecion appoynt viij sad and discrete psonnes, wherof iiij of them to be of the Citisens of the said Citie of Yorke and Burges of the said Towne of Hull, and the other iiij to be ij of them Justices of the Peace of the West Riddyng of the Countie of Yorke, and the other ij Justices of the Peace of the East Ryddyng of the same Countie, that they viij vij vj v or iiij of them, wherof ij of them to be of the said Citezens & Burgesses of the said Citie and Towne, and other ij to be one of them Justice of the Peace of the West Riddyng and the other of the East Ryddyng of the said Countie, on this side the firste daye of June nowe nexte ensuyng shall have power and auctoritie to survey and se the said Fisshegarthes Weres piles stakes and other Ingins sett and made in the said River and Water of Ouse and Humbre; which seid psonnes so assigned shall have power & auctoritie by vtue of this acte to appoynte and assigne by thir discrecions the owners of the said fissuegarthes stakes piles and other ingyns to avoid and pull up^p or cause to be avoided and pulled up^p, within xl daies after suche surveiaunce made and monycion to the said owners gyven, suche and as moche of the saide fissuegarthes piles stakes hecques and other ingins which than by their discrecions shall be thought expedient mete and convēient to be avoided and pulled up^p; that the said shipps kales cogges botes & other vesselles passing or repassing on the said Ryver and Water of Ouse and Humbre, to or frome the said Citie of Yorke and Towne of Hull, may have directe liball and franke passage in through or upon the said ryver of Ouse and water of Humbre, without any pturbance impediment lette or daungier by reason of any of the saide fissuegarthes piles stakes or other ingins than lefte erected & standing in the said river & water of Ouse and Humbre; And that the said Owners, on evy side of the said fissuegarthes and other ingins nexte to the myddell of the said waters streme & passage of the said vessels there, to sette or cause to be sette within the said xl. daies before lymited two piles of the lenght of one yarde over and above the high water marke at the full see of the said ryver and water of the springe tydde, there to be and remayne & to be kepte & repaired by the said owners whan nede shall require the same for evy; that suche psons as shall passe & repasse with shippes keyles cogges and other vessels in the same waters may have pfecte knowlege and sight of the directe way and passage in the said waters through the said fissuegarthes and ingins for the said shippes keyles botes and other vesselles.

Also be it enacted by the said auctoritie that the Lorde Chauncello' of Englande for the tyme beyng, at all tymes after the said firste surveiaunce upon requeste to hym to be made by the Maier and Cōmonaltie of the said Citie and Towne or by any other Citizin and Burgense of the said Citie and Towne for the tyme beyng, or other pson by them under the cōmon seales of the said Citie and Towne auctorised, shall have power and auctoritie by his discrecion to make and directe like Cōmissions unto viij sad and discrete psones, wherof iiij of them to be of the Citizens and inhabitauntes of the said Citie and Towne, and the other iiij to be Justices of the peace the one of the West Ridding and the other of East Ridding of the Countie of Yorke, not of fee nor reteyned with the said Citie nor Towne, that they viij vij vj v or iiij of them, wherof ij of them shalbe of the said Citie and Towne, and the other ij Justice of peace, the one of the East Ridding and the other of the West Ridding of the said Countie, by vertue of the said Cōmission shall and maye the said owners assigne and appoynte to pull up^p and redresse or cause to be pulled up^p or redressed, within thirtey daies after monycion yeven to the said Owners by the said Cōmissioners or by suche of them taking the charge of the execucion of the said Cōmission, suche and as moche of the said fissuegarthes and other impedimentes to be made in the said waters, to the lette disturbaunce damage or jeopdie of any shippes kales botes or any other vessels passing or repassing to or frome the said Citie of Yorke to the said Towne of Hulle, as by them shalbe thought mete and convenient.

AND further be it enacted by the said auctoritie that no man of psonne or psonnes, within the said ryver and water of Ouse and Humbre, shall sette fissuegarthes or any other ingins to take fissue withall within the waters aforesaid, but onely with suche nettes and other ingins as shalbe of assise and measure according to the standarde and aunciente and lawdable customes used in the said ryver and water of Ouse and Humbre; and also to use the fissinge within the said waters at all suche tymes as within the same hath of old tyme ben accustomed and at none other tyme.

AND further be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid that evy of the said Owners and occupiers of suche fissuegarthes for evy monethe offendynge cont^ry to this acte shall forfaitte fourtie poundes, and evy other psonne in fissuehyng cont^ry to this acte offending shall forfaitte tenne poundes; the one halfe of which penaltie and penalties to be to our So^vaigne Lorde the Kinge and the other halfe to the Maier and Cōmminaltie of the said Citie of Yorke and their Successors, and the same to be recovered agaynste evy psonne and psonnes so offending as well by bill informacion or otherwise at the Kinges Sute as by originall writte of dette at the suite of the said Maier and Cōmminaltie and their successours, in which accion the partie defendaunte shall not wage his lawe nor have any pteccion or essoynne allowed.

CHAPTER XIX.

AN ACTE concyng the Kynges gracyous pdon of p̄munyre gr̄unted unto his s̄puall Subjecte of the p̄vynce of York.

THE KING our Sovereign Lorde, calling to his blessed and most gracyous remembrance that his good and lovyng Subjecte the most Revene Father in God Edward Archebushop of Yorke and other Busshops Suffraganes Prelates and other s̄puall psones of the p̄vynce of Tharchebushopriche of Yorke of this Realme of Englonde and the mynysters under wrytten, whyche have ēxcysed practysed or executed in s̄puall Courte and other s̄puall jurysdyccions wythin the sayd p̄vynce, have fallen and incurred into dyvers daungers of his lawes by thyng done p̄petted and cōmytted cont̄ry to the order of his lawes, and s̄pially cont̄ry to the fourme of the Statute of provysours p̄vysions and p̄munire, And his Highnes havynge alwayes tender eye with mercye pytye and compassyon towards his sayd s̄puall Subgett myndyng of his highe goodnes and greate benygnyte so alwayes to ympart the same unto them, as Justyce beyng dayly admynystred all rygoure be excluded & the greate and benyvolent myndes of his sayde Subjecte largely and many tymes approved towards his Highnes, and s̄pially at their Convocaçōn and Synode holden in the Chapyter Hous of the Metropolytane Churche of York by correspondence of gratytude to them to be requyted, of his mere mocyon benygnyte and lyberalyte, by auctoryte of this his present parlyament, hath geven & graunted his lyberall and free pardon to his sayde good and lovyng s̄puall Subjecte and the sayde mynysters and to ev̄y of them to be had taken and enjoyed to and by them and ev̄y of them by v̄tue of this p̄sent acte in man̄ & fourme insuyng, that ys to wete; THE KYNGE Highnes of his sayde benygnyte and highe liberalyte, in consideracyon that the sayde Archebushop Busshoppes and Clergye of the sayde p̄vynce of York in theyr sayd convocaçion have geven and graunted to hym a Subsedy of eightene thowsand eight hundreth fortye pounde and tenne pence of lawfull money curraunt in this Realme, to be levyed and collected by the sayde Clergye at theyr prop costes and charges & to be payde in t̄teyne fourme specefied in theyre sayde graunt therof, ys fully & resolutely contented & pleased that yt be ordeyned establysshed and enacted by auctoryte of this his sayde parlyament, that the most Revene Father in God Edward Archebushop of Yorke Metropolytane and Prymate of Englonde, & all other Busshops and Suffraganes Prelates Abbots Pryours & other Convent & ev̄y pson of the same Convent, & Convent corporate & ev̄y pson of the same Convent corporate, Abbesses Pryoresses & relygeous Nunnes & Chapyters & all other relygeous & s̄puall psons Deanes, & other dignytes of Cathedrall & Collegyat Churches, Prebendaryes Canons & Petye Canons Vicars & Clerke of the same & ev̄y pson of the same, all archedeacons maysters p̄vost p̄sydent wardens of colleg & of collegyat Churches, maysters & wardens of Hospytalle, all Felowes brethren scolers prestes & s̄puall conduct & ev̄y of the same, & all vicars gen̄all of dyoces chauncellours cōmyssaryes officysalls & deanes ruralles, & all mynysters hereafter gen̄ally rehersed of any s̄puall courte or courte wythin the sayde p̄vynce of Yorke, that is to say all Judge Advocates Regysters & Scribes Proctours constytuted to judgement & apparytours, & all other whiche wythin the sayde p̄vynce of the Archebushopriche of Yorke at eny tyme heretofore have admynystred ēxcysed practysed or executed in any jurysdyccions wythin the sayd p̄vynce as offycers & mynystres of the sayde courte, or have ben mynystres or executers to the exersyse or admynystraçion of the same, & all & singler poletyque bodyes s̄puall in any maner of wyse corporated, & all psons vicars curates chauntrye preest stypendaryes, & all & ev̄y pson & psons s̄puall of the Clergye of the sayd p̄vynce of York, in this p̄sent acte of p̄don hereafter not [accepted] or to the cont̄ry not p̄vyded for, by what so ev̄ name or surname name of dygnyte p̄mynence or offyce they or any of them be or ys named or called, the successours heyres executours & admynystratours of them & of ev̄y of them, shalbe by auctoryte of this p̄sent pardon acqyted pardoned released & discharged ayenst his Highnes his heyres successours & executours & ev̄y of them, of all & all maner offenc̄ contempt & trespass cōmytted or don ayenst all & syngler Statute & Statute of p̄vysours p̄vysions & p̄munire & ev̄y of them, & of all forfeitures & tytles that may growe to the Kynges Highness by reason of any of the same Statute, & of all & singler trespass wronge deceipte mysdemeanours forfaytures penaltyes & p̄fettē, sōmes of money paynes of dethe paynes corporall & pecunyer, as gen̄ally of all other thyng causes quarellē sutes judgement & execucions, in this p̄sent acte hereafter not excepted nor forprysed, whiche may be or can be by his Highnes in any wyse or by any meanes pardoned, before & to the tenth daye of the moneth of Marche in the xxijth yere of his most noble reign, to ev̄y of his sayde lovyng Subjecte; that ys to say to the sayde Archebushop & other the said Busshops Suffraganes Prelates Abbott Pryours & Convent & ev̄y pson of the same Convent, & Convent corporate & ev̄y pson of the same Convent corporate, Abbesses Pryoresses Nunnes & s̄puall psons in dignyte, & all other relygeous & s̄puall psons deanes chapyters presydent p̄bendaryes canons petye canons vicars choralle & clerke archedeacons maysters p̄vost p̄sydent wardens fellowes brethern scolers prestes & s̄puall conduct chauncellours vicars gen̄all of Dioces cōmyssaryes officysalls deanes ruralle all judge advocates regysters & scribes proctours & apparytours whiche have admynystred practysed or executed any jurysdyccion in any s̄puall Courte wythin the sayde p̄vynce & to the sayd polytyque bodyes s̄puall psons vicars curate chauntrye preest stypendaryes & to all & ev̄y other pson & psons s̄puall of the clargye of the sayd p̄vynce & to all & ev̄y other pson & psons before named.

Also the Kynges Highnes ys [contēd] that yt be enacted by auctoryte of this p̄sent parlyament that the sayd free pardon shalbe as good & effectual in the lawe to ev̄y of the sayde s̄puall Subjecte of the sayd p̄vynce & to ev̄y of them, & to the sayd mynysters & ev̄y of them, & to all and ev̄y of the sayd bodyes corporat & other psons before named & to ev̄y of them, by the generall wordes before rehersed, in all thyng whiche be not hereafter in this p̄sent acte excepted, as the sayde pardon shuld have ben if all offenc̄ contempt & forfaytures causes matters sutes quarellē judgement execucions penaltyes, & all other thyng not hereafter excepted, had ben partycularly singulerly & playnly pardoned named rehersed & specefied

In Consideration of a Subsidy of £18,440. 0. 10. the Clergy, Clerical Corporations, &c. of the Province of York, pardoned of all Offences against Statutes of Provision and Premunire.

II.
This Pardon shall be as effectual as if the Offences were all specified.

¹ excepted O.

² contented O.

None shall be prosecuted for Offences so pardoned.

by prop or expres wordes & names in theyr kyndes natures & qualytes in wordes & termes therunto requysyt in the sayd pardon: And that his sayd Subject^e hereafter, not excepted, nor any of them theyre sayd mynysters successours heyres executours nor admynstratours of any of them nor any of them, nor any of the sayd bodyes corporat, be nor shalbe sued vexed nor inquyeted in theyr bodyes goodes lond^e nor catells, for any maner matter cause contempt mysdemeanure forfayture trespas offence or any other thyng suffred done or comytted, before the sayde tenth daye of Marche, ayenst the Kyng^e Highnes his corowne Prorogatyff lawes statut^e or dignyte, but onely for suche causes maters & offenc^e as be specyally & playnly rehersed in the exceptyons forpryses & pvysons in this present pardon hereafter mencyned & for none other; any Statute or Statutes lawes customes use or p^rsydent hertofore made or used to the cont^ry in anywyse notwithstondyng.

III.
Release of Goods, &c. forfeited for such Offences.

ALSO the Kyngs Highnes of his bounteous lyberalyte by auctoryte of this p^rsent parlyament graunteth and frely geveth unto his sayd s^puall subject^e & theyr sayd mynysters, that is to saye to the sayd Archebushshop & all other the sayd busshops suffraganes prelates abbott^e pryours convent^e abbesses pryores nunes & s^puall psones in dygnyte & all other relygeous & s^puall psons deanes chapyters p^rbendaryes canons petye canons vicars choralles & clerk^e archedeacons maysters p^rvostes p^rsydent^e wardens felowes brethern scolers prest^e s^puall conduct^e ch^runcellours vicars gen^rall of Dioceses comyssaryes offycyalls deanes rurall^e Judg^e advocat^e registers scribes p^rctours & apparytours bodyes corporate & poletyque bodyes s^puall psons vicars curat^e chauntrye prestes stypendaryes, & to all other psons s^puall men & women of the Clergye or s^pualtye of the sayd p^rvynce & to ev^ry of them, all suche goods catall^e fynes yssues p^rfytted ancymant^e forfaytures & somes of money by any of them forfayted, whiche to his Highnes do or shoulde belong or apperteyn by reason of any offence cont^ept mysdemeanure trespas mater cause or quarell suffred don or comytted by them or any of them before the sayd tenth daye of Marche, whyche be not hereafter specyally and playnly forprysed and excepted in this p^rsent acte of pardon: And that all and ev^ry of the sayd s^puall Subject^e and theyr sayd Mynysters, & all & ev^ry of the sayd bodyes corporat & other psons before named, may by hym self or by his or there Attorney or Attorneys according to the Lawes of this Realme pleade & mynyster this p^rsent acte & fre pardon for his or their dyscharge, of & for ev^ry thyng that ys therby pardoned, wythout any fee or other thyng therfore in any wyse payeng to eny pson or psons for pledyng wrytyng or entree of Judgement or for any other cause conc^rnyng the same, but only xij d. to the Clerk that shall enter the plee mater or Judgement for his or theyr dyscharge in that behalff; any Statute or Use to the cont^ry notwithstanding.

This Pardon may be pleaded without Fee, &c.

IV.
This Pardon shall be construed most beneficially.

AND FURTHERMORE the Kyng^e Highnes ys contented that yt be enacted by auctoryte of this p^rsent parlyament that his sayd free pardon in all maner Court^e of his lawes & elsewhere shalbe reputed demed judged allowed and taken, aswell in the word^e and clauses of the exceptions & forpryses specefyed in this present pardon and acte as in all & singler the other clauses word^e & sentenc^e mencyned & rehersed in the sayd free pardon, most benefycially & avaylably to all & singler his sayd Subject^e & to ev^ry of the sayd bodyes corporate & poletyque bodyes s^puall, & to ev^ry pson s^puall of the sayd clergye & s^pualtye & to ther sayd Mynysters & offycers, & to all other psons afore named & to ev^ry of them & to the Successours heyres executours & admynstratours of ev^ry of them, & most strongly in barre & dyscharge ayenst his Highnes his heyres successours & executours in ev^ry thyng, wythout obstacle chaleng or other delaye what so ever yt be, to be made pleaded objected or alleged by the Kyng our Sovereign Lord his heyres successours or executours, or by his or any of their gen^rall attorney or attorneys, or by any other pson or psons for his Highnes or any of his heyres successours or executours.

V.
Penalty on Officers proceeding for Penalties hereby pardoned; Treble Damages, &c. and the Process declared void.

AND FURTHERMORE yt ys enacted by the Kyng our Sovereign Lord & by auctoryte of this p^rsent parlyament, that yf any Offycer or Clerk of any of his high Court^e comenly called the Kyng^e benche Chauncerye & Comune place or of his Exchequyre, or any other officer or clerk of any other of his Court^e wythin this Realme, after the Feast of Ester next comyng, make out or wryght oute any maner of wryttes or other pces or any extract^e or other precept^e, wherby any pson or psons of his sayde subjects or any of the sayde bodyes corporat or polytyke bodyes s^puall or any of them shalbe in any wyse arrested attached dystreyned somoned, or otherwise vexed troubled or greved in his or theyr bodyes lond^e tenit^e goodes or catalls or in any of them, for or because of any man^r of thyng acquyted pardoned released or dyscharged by this p^rsent acte of free pardon, he so offenyng and therof lafullye condempned shall yelde and paye for recompence therof to the partye so greved or offended treble damag^e, accompted as parcell of those damages all costes of the Sute; and nev^rtheles all & syngler suche wryttes pces extract^e & pcept^e after the sayde Feast of Easter next comyng to be made for or uppon any maner thyng, acquyted pardoned released & dyscharged by this present Acte of free pardon, shalbe utterly voyde & of none effecte.

VI.
Exceptions; viz. High Treason, Murder, &c. and Outlawries thereon.

EXCEPT alwayes & forprysed out of this pardon, all maner of high treasons all prepensed & voluntary murders all robberyes of Churches & robberyes don upon or to mennes psons all other felonyes & robberyes by the cōen lawe of felonowes takyng of money goodes & catalls above the valewe of xx s. all felonous brennyng of howses all carnall ravysshement^e of Women all rasyng of recordes all outlawryes of high treasons & of all maner of felonyes other then felonyes to the sayd valewe of xx s. or under that some; & that all other outlawryes had or pmulgate upon or ayenst any of the Kyng^e sayd Subgett^e for any cause not beyng treason murder or felonye above the sayd some of xx s. to be pardoned by the generall words of this pardon aforsayd, so always that the same sayd Subject^e & ev^ry of them so beyng outlawed stond to right to answer or satysfy the party at whose sute he ys outlawed accordyng to the lawes of this realme.

Titles or Actions of Quare Impedit;

ALSO EXCEPTED and forprysed out of this pardon all tytles & accyons of quare impedit & tytles of p^rsentacyons donacyons & collacyons to benefyces & other p^rmocions s^puall whyche the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde hathe or ys intyted to have, other then be growen should or myght growe unto our sayd Sovereign Lorde by force or meane of any Statute or Statut^e of p^rvyours p^rvysons or p^rmunire. And also excepted & forprysed out of this pardon all ravysshement^e of the Kyng^e Ward^e, all wast^e of the Kyng^e wood^e in his forest^e park^e & chaces, all conceylment^e of Customes & subsedyes, all ryotts routs

Ravishment of Wards; Waste in Forests; Riots, Routs, &c.

& unlawfull assemblies cōmytted & done above the nombre of xxⁱⁱ psons. And also except all maner of Alyenacyons & gyftes into Mortmayen, & all alyenacyons gyft^e assignement^e wylles & lymytacyons of uses of any Manours lond^e teit^e & rent^e annuytes & other heredytament^e to thuse of any man^e mortemayen, & all intrusyons had made or don in or into any mano's lond^e teit^e or other heredytament^e sythen the Feast of the Natyvyte of our Lord God in the xxijth yere of the reign of oure sayd So^verign Lord; And also all offenc^e cōmytted & don by diggyng downe or castyng downe of any crosse or crosses whych stode or wer set in any comen or highe waye or wayes; & all & singler Debt^e other then debt^e growen upon recognysaunc^e beyng all redye forfayted for surety of the Peax or for apparaunce at any daye or place; And excepted & Forprysed out of this pardon all accompt^e & all accyons sut^e & ympetycyons for the same accompt^e & arrerag^e of accompt^e & for the sayd Debt^e or any of them hereby excepted & forprysed, all homag^e & relyeff^e all wylfull escapes aswell of convyct^e as of other psons, debt^e whiche were due to the most noble Kyng of famous memorye Kyng Henry the vijth or to any pson or psons to his use by any condempnacyon recognysaunce oblygacyon or otherwyse, all & singler those forfaytures due to our So^verign Lord the Kyng Henry the viijth by any penall Statute or Statut^e whiche be conv^ted into the Nature of Debt by Judgement or by agrement of the offendours before the sayde tenthe daye of Marche; And all forfaytures & other penaltyes & pfett^e growen or due by reason of any offence or acte cōmytted or don cont^ry to any Statute or Statut^e or cont^ry to the cōen lawe, wherof any seasure ys made or any ynformacyon yeven in the Kyng^e exchequer, or any sute cōmenced before the sayd tenthe daye of Marche, or wherof the Kyng^e Highnes by his byll sigⁿed or otherwyse hathe made any gyft or assignement to any of hys s^vaunt^e, other then suche accyons sut^e forfaytures penaltyes & pfett^e growen or due or whiche myght growe or be due to the Kyng^e Highnes by reason of any offence contempt or acte cōmytted or don cont^ry to the sayd Statute of p^vysours provysyons & premunyre or any of them; AND ALSO excepted all yssues forfayted, Fynes & amercyaments affered taxed set extreted or judged se^vally or p^tyculerly extendyng above the sōme of C. xx s. And that all & synguler other Fynes aswell Fynes p^licencia concordandi as other, & all other yssues & amercyament^e aswell reall as other, [forfayted before the sayd tenthe daye of Marche,] which se^vally or p^tyculerly extend not above the sayd sōme of C. xx s. whether they be totted or not totted, taken to the charge of the Shereff or not taken to hys charge, extreted or not extreted, whether they be turned into Debt or not Debt, & not beyng levyed nor receyved by any Sheryff or Sheryff^e Baylyff^e Mynysters or other offycers, shalbe fully clerely & playnly pardoned & dyscharged to ev^y of the Kyng^e Subje^t before rehersed ayenst the Kyng our So^verign Lord his heyres & successours for ever.

Alienations and Gifts in Mortmain;
Intrusions;
destroying Crosses;
Debts, Retog-nizances;
Accounts;
Homages, Reliefs, Escape of Felons;
Certain Debts and Forfeitures accrued or seised;

Issues forfeited;
Fines affered, &c. above 120 s.

AND Y^T IS F^UR^TH^ER enacted by auctoryte aforsayd that in case yt be objected to any Shereff or Shereff^e or other accomptaunt^e in the Kyng^e [Court of his Exchequer or in any other his¹] Court^e, that any Shereff or Shereff^e or other offycers accomptaunt^e hath or have receyved or taken any suche fynes yssues or amercyament^e before pardoned released or acquyeted, that then ev^y suche Shereff and Shereff^e & other accomptaunt^e shalbe dyscharged released pardoned & acquyeted therof by his or theyr othe wythout any further tryall in that behalf.

VII.
Discharge of Sheriffs as to such Fines, &c. on their Oath.

PROVIDED alwaye that this Acte of free pardon shall not extende or be in any wyse benefycyall to any Clerk or other pson of the sayd Clergye or s^pualtye beyng the sayd tenth day of Marche in the Custody of the sayd Archebusshop or of any other Ordenarye of the sayd p^vynce, as a pson attayntyd or convycted by the lawes of this realme of any murder felonye or other cryme or offence, for or con^dnyng delyveraunce out of the convyct pson tyll that he shall have made his purgacyon according to the lawes or customes used in that behalf, or that he be therof dyscharged by the Kyng^e pardon or other lafull meane.

VIII.
Clerks convict shall make Purgation.

PROVIDED also that this acte of pardon shall not extend nor be p^judycyall to the Kyng our So^verign Lord his heyres or successours, in any thyng con^dnyng or tochyng his ryght & tyle of dyssolution of the College beyng in the Uny^versyte of Oxford cōenly called the Cardynalls College, whiche was lately founded by the late Re^vend Father in God Thomas late Cardynall & Archebusshop of York, nor con^dnyng the Kyng^e ryght & tyle to the [Sute¹] of the same College; Nor shall extend or be in any wyse benefycyall or avaylable to the Deane and Canons of the same Colledge or any of them in any thyng con^dnyng the Kyng^e ryght^e & titles in all manours lordshypps land^e & teit^e advousons churches psonag^e & other heredytament^e of the sayd College or any of them.

IX.
Proviso for Dissolution of Cardinal's College in Oxford.

CHAPTER XX.

AN ACTE con^dnyng restraynt of payment of Annates to the See of Rome.

FORASMOCHE as it ys well pceyved by long approved expience that grete and inestimable sōmes of money been daylye conveyed out of this Realme to the impoverishment of the same, and specially suche sōmes of money as the Popes Holynes his p^decessours and the Courte of Rome by long tyme have heretofore taken of all and singuler those s^puall psons which have been named elected p^sented or postulated to be Archebysshoppes or Bysshoppes within this Realme of England under the title of Annates otherwise called furst fruytes; Which Annates or first fruytes heretofore have been taken of ev^y Archebisshop^riche or Bysshop^riche within this Realme by restraynt of the Popes Bulles for confirma^cōns elec^cōns admyssions postula^cōns p^visions colla^cōns disposi^cōns instituc^cōns installa^cōns investitures orders holye benedic^cōns palles or other thinges requyste and necessary to thatteyning of those their p^moc^cōns, and have been compelled to paye before they coulde atteyne the same, great sōmes of money

Extortions and Oppressions of the Court of Rome by Receipt of Annates or First-fruits of Bishopricks, &c.

¹ Interlined in the Original Act.

² Scite O.

before they myght receyve any parte of the fruytes of the seid Archebysshoꝝriche or Bysshoꝝriche whereunto they were named elected p̄sented or postulated; By occasion wherof not onlye the treasour of this Realme hath been gretely conveyed out of the same, But also it hath happened many tymes by occasion of deth unto suche Archebisshopes and Bysshopes so newly p̄moted, within two or thre yeres after his or their consecraçõn, that his or their frendes by whome he or they have been holpen to advaunce and make payment of the seid annates or furst fruytes have been therby utterly undoon and impoverisshed; And for because the said Annates have risen growen and encreased by an uncharitable custome grounded uppon no juste or good title, and the paymentys therof opteyned by restraynt of bulles untill the same Annates or first fruytes have been payed or sewrtie made for the same, which declareth the seid paymentys to be exacted and taken by constrynte ayenst all equitie and justice: THE NOBILL men therfore of this Realme and the wise sage poletique Comons of the same assembled in this p̄sent parliament, considering that the Courte of Rome cesseth not to taxe take and exacte the seid great s̄omes of money under the title of Annates or first fruytes as ys aforesaid to the great damage of the seid prelates and this Realme, which Annates or first fruyttes were first suffered to be taken within the same Realme for thonelye defence of Cristen people ayenst thinfideles, and nowe they be claymed and demaunded as mere duetie onely for lucre ayenst all right and conscience, Insomoch that yt ys evidently knowen that there hath passed out of this Realme unto the Court of Rome sithen the secunde yere of the Reign of the most Nobill Prynce of famous memory King Henry the vijth unto this p̄sent tyme, under the name of Annates or first fruytes payed for the expediçõn of Bulles of Archebissoꝝriches and Bysshoꝝriches, the s̄ome of eight hundred thowsand duckattys amounting in st̄lyng money at the lest to eight score thousande poundes, besides other greate and intollerable s̄omes which have yerely ben conveyed to the seid Courte of Rome by many other wayes and meanes, to the greate impoꝝishment of this Realme; AND albe it that our seid Soꝝaign Lorde the Kyng and all his naturall subjectys aswell s̄pual as temporall ben as obedient devoute catholique and humble children of God and Holie Churche as any people be within any Realme cristened; YET the seid exacçõns of Annates or first fruyttes be so intollerable and importable to this Realme that it is considered and declared by the hole bodye of this Realme nowe represented by all the astatys of the same assembled in this p̄sent parliament, that the Kynges Highnes before Almyghty God ys bounde as by the duetye of a good X̄pen Prynce for the conservaçõn and p̄servaçõn of the good astate and cõmyn welth of this his Realme to doo all that in hym ys to obviate repress and redresse the said abusions and exacçõns of Annates or first fruytes; And because that dyꝝs p̄lates of this Realme been nowe in extreme aeg and in other debilitées of their bodies, So that of lykelyhod bodely deth in shorte tyme shall or may succede unto theme; by reason wherof great s̄omes of money shall shortelye after their dethes be conveyed unto the Courte of Rome for the unreasonable and uncharitable causes abovesaid, to the univ̄sall damage p̄judice and impoverisshement of this Realme, if spedy remedye be not in due tyme p̄vided; IT is therefore ordeyned established and enacted by auctoritie of this p̄sent parliament that the unlauffull paymentys of Annates or furst fruytes and almaner contribuçõns for the same, for any Archebysshoꝝriche or Bysshoꝝriche or for any Bulles hereafter to be opteyned from the Courte of Rome to or for the forsaid purpose and intent, shall from hensforth utterly cesse and no suche hereafter to be payed for any Archebisshoꝝriche or Bysshoꝝriche within this Realme other or otherwise then hereafter in this p̄sent acte ys declared; AND that no maner p̄son nor p̄sons hereafter to be named elected p̄sented or postulated to any Archebisshoꝝriche or Bysshoꝝriche within this Realme shall pay the seid Annates or first fruyttes for the seid Archebysshoꝝriche or Bysshoꝝriche nor eny other maner of s̄ome or s̄omes of money pencions or annuities for the same, or for any other like exacçõn or cause uppon payne to forfayte to our seid Soꝝaign Lorde the King his heyres and successours almaner his goodys and catallys for ev̄ and all the temporall landys and possessions of the same Archebisshoꝝriche or Bysshoꝝriche during the tyme that he or they which shall offende cont̄ry to this p̄sent acte shall have possede or enjoye the Archebisshoꝝriche or Bisshoꝝriche, wherfore he shall so offende cont̄rye to the fourme aforesaid.

All Payment of such Annates shall cease; on Pain of Forfeiture, by the Payer, of all his Goods, &c.

II. How Bishops, denied the requisite Bulls at Rome, may be consecrated in England.

AND furthermore it is enacted by auctoritie of this p̄sent Parliament that ev̄y p̄son hereafter named and p̄sented to the Courte of Rome by the Kyng or any of his heyres or successours to be Bysshoꝝ of any See or Dioces within this Realme, hereafter shalbe letted deferred or delayed at the Courte of Rome from any suche Bysshoꝝriche whereunto he shalbe so p̄sented, by meane of Restraynt of Bulles Apostolique and other thinges requisite to the same; Or shalbe denied at the Courte of Rome uppon convenyent sute made, any maner bulles requisite for any of the causes beforesaid; ev̄y suche p̄son so p̄sented may be and shalbe consecrated here in Englonde by tharchebisshoꝝ in whose p̄vynce the seid Bysshoꝝriche shalbe, so alwaye that the same p̄son shalbe named and p̄sented by the Kyng for the tyme being to the same Archebysshoꝝ; And yf any p̄son being named and p̄sented as is aforesaid to any Archebisshoꝝriche of this Realme making convenient sute as is aforesaid, shall happen to be letted deferred delayed or otherwise distourbed from the same Archebisshoꝝriche for lacke of Palle, Bulles, or other thinges to him requysite to be opteyned in the Courte of Rome in that behalf; That then ev̄y suche p̄son so named and p̄sented to be Archebisshoꝝ may be and shalbe consecrated and invested after p̄sentaçõn made as is aforesaid, by any other two Bysshopes within this Realme whome the Kinges Highnes or any of his heyres or successours Kynges of Englonde for the tyme being will assigne and appoynte for the same, according and in lyke man̄ as dyꝝs other Archebisshopes and Bysshopes have been heretofore in auncient tyme by sondry the Kynges most noble p̄genitours made consecrated and invested within this Realme: AND that ev̄y Archebisshoꝝ and Bysshoꝝ hereafter being named and p̄sented by the Kinges Highnes his heyres or successours Kynges of England and being consecrated and invested as is aforesaid, shalbe installed accordinglye and shalbe accepted taken reputed used and obeyed as an Archebisshoꝝ or Bysshoꝝ of the dignyte See or place whereunto he so shalbe named p̄sented and consecrated requyeth, and as other like Prelates of that provynce See or Dioces have been used accepted taken and obeyed, which have had and opteyned completely their Bulles and other thinges requysite in that behalf from the Court of Rome; And also shall fully and entyerly have and enjoye all the s̄pualties and temporalties of the said Archebisshoꝝriche or Bisshoꝝriche in as large ample and beneficiall maner as eny of his or

their pdecessours had and enjoyed in the seid Archebisshoꝛriche or Bisshoꝛriche satisfyeng and yelding unto the Kyng our Sovvaign Lorde and to his heyres or Successours Kynges of England all suche dueties rightys and interestys as before this tyme had been accustomed to be payed for any suche Archebisshoꝛriche or Bysshhoꝛriche according to the auncient lawes and customes of this Realme and the Kinges pꝛogatif Royall.

AND to thintent our seid Holye Father the Poope and the Courte of Rome shall not thinke that the paynes and labours taken and hereafter to be taken aboutys the writing sealing opteynyng and other busynesses susteyned and hereafter to be susteyned by the officers of the seid Courte of Rome for and aboute the expedicoꝛ of any bulles hereafter to be opteyned or had for any suche Archebisshoꝛriche or Bysshhoꝛriche shalbe irremunerated, or shall not be sufficiently and condignely recompensed in that behalf, and for their more redy expedicoꝛ to be had therin; It is therefore enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid that evy sꝑuall pson of this Realme hereafter to be named and presented or postulated to any Archebisshoꝛriche or Bysshhoꝛriche of this Realme shall and may lafully pay for the writing and opteynyng of his or their seid Bulles at the Courte of Rome and ensealyng the same with leede to be had without payment of any Annate furst fruyttes or other charge or exaccōn by hym or theym to be made yelden or payed for the same, fyve poundys stlyng for and after the Rate of the clere and hole yerely value of evy hundreth poundes sterling above all charges of any suche Archebisshoꝛriche or Bysshhoꝛriche or other money to the value of the seid fyve ponde for the clere yerely value of evy hundreth poundes of evy suche Archebisshoꝛriche or Bysshhoꝛriche and not above nor in any other wise. Any thyng in this pꝛesent Acte before written notwithstanding.

III.
What Sums may be paid for obtaining such Bulls at Rome.

AND forasmuche as the Kynges Highnes and this his High Courte of Parliament nother have nor doo intende to use in this or any other like cause, any maner of extremyte or violens before gentill curteyse and frendely wayes and meanes fyrst approved and attempted, and without a veray great urgent cause and occasion yoven to the contꝛy, But pryncipally coveting to disborden this Realme of the seid great exaccōns and intollerable charges of Annates and first fruyttes have therefore thought convenient to cōmytte the fynall order and determynacōn of the pꝛymysse in all thinges unto the Kynges Highnes, So that yf it may seme to his high wisdōme and moost prudent discrecoꝛ mete to move the Popes Holynes and the Courte of Rome amycablye charitablie and resonable to compoude other to extincꝛt and make frustrate the paymentys of the said Annates or first fruytes, or ellys by sōme frendlie lovyng and tollerable composicoꝛ to moderate the same in such wise as may be by this his Realme easelye borne and susteyned; THAT then those wayes and composicoꝛns ons taken concluded and agreed bitwen the Popes Holynes and the Kynges Highnes shall stonde in strenght force and effecte of a lawe inviolablye to be observed.

The King empowered to compound with the Pope to moderate such Annates, &c.

AND it ys also further ordeyned and enacted by the auctoritie of this pꝛesent Parliament, that the Kynges Highnes at eny tyme or tymes on thisside the feast of Easter which shalbe in the yere of our Lord God a thousand fyve hundreth and thre and thrytty or 'at eny tyme on thisside the begynnyng of the next parliament, by his tres patentys under his great Seale to be made and to be entered of Recorde in the Rolle of this pꝛesent Parliament may and shall have full power and libertie to declare by the seid tres patentys, whether that the pꝛymysse or any parte clause or matier therof shalbe observed obeyed executed pꝛfourmed and take place and effecte as an Acte and Statute of this pꝛesent parliament or not; So that yf his Highnes by his seid tres patentys before the expiracoꝛ of the tmes above lymytted therby, doo declare his pleasure to be that the pꝛemysses or any parte clause or matter therof shall not be put in execucoꝛ observed contynued nor obeyed, In that case all the seid pꝛymysse or suche parte clause or matter therof as the Kynges Highnes so shall refuse disasferme or not ratifye shall stonde and be from thensforth utterly voide and of noon effecte; And in case that the Kynges Highnes before the expiracoꝛ of the tmes afore pꝛefixed, doo declare by his seid tres patentys his pleasure and determynacōn to be, that the seid pꝛemysses or evy clause sentence and parte thereof, that ys to say, the hole or suche parte therof as the Kynges Highnes soo shall afferme accept and ratifie shall in all poyntes stonde remayne abide and be put in due and effectuall execucoꝛ according to the purporte teanour effecte and trewe meanyng of the same, and to stande and be from thensforth for evy after as ferme stedfast and avayleable in the lawe as though the same had been fully and pꝛytlye stablissed enacted and confirmed to be in evy parte therof immediatly holye and entyerly executed in like maner fourme and effecte as other actes and lawes the which been fully and determynatly made ordeyned and inacted in this pꝛesent pliamet. (')

IV.
The King empowered to give or with-hold his Assent to this Act by Letters Patent, &c.

¹ The Original Act is not preserved among the other Acts of this Year at the Parliament Office, Westminster. The Royal Assent was given by Letters Patent of 9 July 25 Hen. VIII. as appears by the following Entry on the Roll in Chancery:

“ Cui quidem Bille pꝛe & ad plenū intellē pꝛ dē m dñm Regem ex assensu & auctoritate parliamenti pꝛ dē tali est responsum; Le Roy le volt.

“ MEMORAND' quod nono die Julii, anno regni Regis Henrici octavi vicesimo quinto, Idem dñs Rex per tras suas patentes sub magno sigillo suo sigillat, actum pꝛ dē m ratificavit & confirmavit, & actui illo assensum suū regiū dedit put p eadem tras patentes cujus tenor sequit' in hec vba magis apte constat.

“ Rex Omibꝫ ad quos, &c. Salutem. Inspeximus quendam actum editum in Parlamento nꝛo inchoato ꝑcio die Novembr anno regni nꝛi vicesimo primo & abinde pꝛ dñs pꝛogacoꝛes pꝛogaf & adhuc continuaꝛ; cujus quidem actus tenor sequit' in hec vba: Forasmuche [repeating the Act verbatim from beginning to End] in any manner of wise. Sciatis qd Nos Deum ꝑoculis hentes ac cōmodum ꝑficuū & utilitatem regni nꝛi & subditoꝛ nꝛoꝛ ꝑut cura regali astringim' intime considerantes, actum pꝛ dē m ac omnia & singula in eodem contentē & supius specificat ꝑ nob heredibꝫ & successoribꝫ nꝛis Ratificavim' acceptavim' approbavim' & confirmavim' ac pꝛ pꝛesentes ratificam' acceptam' approbam' & confirmam' & actui illo regiū nꝛm assensum dam': Necnon actū illum ac omnes et singulas clausulas et sentencias in eodem contentē pꝛ cōi utilitate et proficuo regni nꝛi observari obediri ac in execucoꝛem poni & demandari volum' deꝛnim' declaram' & precipim', pꝛ pꝛesentes ratum & gratum hentes & hitur totum & quicquid in eodem actu continet'. IN CUJUS rei, &c. T. R. apud Westm nono die Julii anno ꝛ. sui vicesimo quinto.”

The Ratification of the Act restraining the Payment of Annates to the See of Rome.

34.

V.
In case of any
Interdict, &c. by
the Pope, divine
Service shall
continue.

Prelates shall not
publish such
Interdict.

AND if that upon the foresaid reasonable amicable and charitable wayes and meanys by the Kynges Highnes to be experimented moved and compounded or otherwise approved, it shall and may appere or be seen unto his Grace that this Realme shalbe continuallye burdonned and charged with this and suche other intollerable exaccōns and demaundys as heretofore it hath ben; And that therupon for contynuaunce of the same, our seid Holy Father the Poope or any of his Successours or the Courte of Rome will or doo or cause to be doon at any tyme hereafter so as is above reheryd, unjustlie uncharitably and unreasonablye vexe inquet molest trouble or greve our seid So^vaign Lorde his heyres or Successours Kynges of England or any of his or their spirituall or lay subjectes or this his Realme, by excōmunicacōn excōmencement interdicōn or by any other pcesse censures cōpulsories wayes or meanes; BE Y^t ENACTED by the Au^toritie aforesaid, that the Kynges Highnes his heyres and successours Kynges of England and all his s^puall and lay subjectys of the same, without any scripull of consciens shall and may lafully to the Honour of Almyghty God, the encrease and contynuaunce of vertue and good example within this Realme, the said censures excōmunicacōns interdicōns compulsories or any of them notwithstanding, mynister or cause to be mynistered thoroughout this seid Realme and all other the Domyions and Territories belonging or apperteyning thereunto, All and all maner Sacramentys Sacramentallys Seremonies or other Devyne ^vvice of Holye Church or eny other thing or thinges necessarie for the helthe of the Soule of mankynde as they heretofore at any tyme or tymes have been vertuously used or accustomed to do within the same; And that no maner suche censures excōmunicacōns interdicōns or any other proces or compulsories shalbe by any of the prelates or other s^puall Fathers of this Region ne by any of their mynisters or substitutes, be at any tyme or tymes hereafter publisshed executed nor devulged nor suffered to be publisshed executed or devulgyd in any maner of wise.

CHAPTER XXI.*

AN ACTE conc^onyng an Exchaung of ^octeyn londz betwene the King^e Highnes & the Abbot of Westm̄.

Feoffment to the
Use of the King of
certain Messuages
and Lands, &c.
from the Abbot,
&c. of Westminster.

The said Abbot,
&c. seised in Fee
of the Scite of
the Monastery
of St. Margaret,
and of certain
Manors, &c. by
Letters Patent of
the King, in
Recompence of
the Premises.

The Tenor of
the Charter of
Feoffment from
the Abbot, &c.

BECAUSE that it is notified and declared to this the Kyngis moste hono^rable Courte of Parliamente, that accordyng to the mutuall condiscnt and agremente heretofore had and concluded betwene the Kyng^e Highnes on the oon parte, And the Revend Father John Islypp Abbot of the Monast^ye of Saynte Peter of Westm̄ and the Priour and Covente of the same Monasterye on the other parte, ^octeyn psons undernamed ben seised yn theyre demeane as of fee to thuse of o^r said So^vaign Lorde the Kyng and of his heyres and assignes by the feoffment of the said Abbot Priour and Covente of the said Monasterie of and yn ^octayn mesuages howses cotagis landys and tenementis with theyre app^ten^onc^e set [lyng¹] and beyng yn the Towne and feldis of Westm̄ and yn the Parishe of Saynte Margrete of Westm̄ and elsewhere yn the Countie of Midd^l as by a dede or Charter of that feofmente made by the said Abbot Priour and Covente evydently appereth; AND that the same Abbot Prio^r and Covente at thia p^sente tyme bene seased yn theyre demeane as of fee to the Use of theym and of theyre successours for ev^{er} of the gyfte and graunte of our said So^vaign Lorde the Kyng to theym made by his tres patentis for and yn recompence and satisfaccion of the p^misses specified yn the saide deade or charter of feofmente made by the said Abbot Priour and Covente of and yn the [cyte²] circuite and p^cynct of the late Monastery or pryory of Sainte Margret the Virgyn of Powghley with thappurten^onc^e set lyng and beyng yn the Countie of [Berk³] and of and yn dy^vs manours landes tenement^e advousons and other hereditament^e and cōmodities lyng and beyng yn the said Countie of [Berk³] and yn the Counties of Wiltshire and Southampton and yn the said County of Middelsex, The [tenures⁴] of whiche saide deede or Charter made by the said Abbot Priour and Covente and of the said tres patent^e made by our said So^vaign Lorde the Kyng manyfestely hereafter ensue and followe yn ev^{er}y worde, and worde by worde as they be made fo^rmed and t^rnsacted betwene the said parties.

O^mnib^z Christi fidelib^z ad quos p^sens scriptum indentatum p^venit, Johes Islyp Abbas Monast^{rii} S^ci Petri Westm̄ ac ejusdem Monast^{rii} Prio^r & Conventus S^cilicet in D^ono sempit^{er}nam: Sciatis nos p^raf^o Ab^otem Prio^rem & Conventum unanimis assensu consensu & voluntate tocius capituli n^{ost}ri in pleno capitulo n^{ost}ro congregat^o dedisse concessisse & hac p^senti carta n^{ost}ra indentata confirmasse Robto Norwiche Militi Capitali Justiciario d^{omi}ni Regis de Banco Ri^{ch}o Lyster Militi Capitali Baroni de Sc^ocio n^{ost}ro Willo Pawlet Militi Thome Audeley ^vvienti d^{omi}ni Regis ad legem & Baldewino Malet Solicitatori d^{omi}ni Regis quoddam magnū mesuagiū sive tenementum vulgari^o nuncupa^o Pety Caleys ac omⁿia mesuag^{ia} domos orrea stabula columbaria pomeria gardina stagna piscarias aquas fossatas t^ras pra^o & pastu^o cum omⁿib^z & singulis suis p^orti^o quoquo modo eidem magno mesuagio sive teⁿto voca^o Pety Calais spe^cia^o sive p^ortine^o sive ad idem mesuagiū adja^cent^o seu cum eodem mesuagio ante hec tempora ad firmam dimis^o vel occupa^o situa^o jace^o & existe^o infra d^{omi}nam villam Westm̄ in Co^m Midd^l, Necnon omⁿia illa mesuagia cotagia tenementa & gardina situa^o jace^o & existe^o in orientali parte Strate vulgari^o nuncupate the Kynges Strete infra d^{omi}nam villam Westm̄ in p^ortico Co^m Midd^l extendentem a quadam aleia sive venella ibidem voca^o Lamb Alley alias nuncupa^o Lamb Lane usq^{ue} ad barras situa^o in p^ortico Regia Strata juxta Maⁿu^o d^{omi}ni Regis ibidem voca^o York Place Aceciam omⁿia alia mesuagia cotagia tenementa gardina t^ras & vasta nup^o in tenura Johis Henburys situa^o jace^o & existe^o in d^{omi}na orientali parte p^ortice alte regie vie ducentis a quedam crofto sive pecia t^re vulgari^o nuncupa^o Scotlande usq^{ue} ad Capellam be Marie de Rouncedeval p^ope cruce^m nuncupa^o Charyngcrosse: Necnon omⁿia illa mesuagia cotagia tenementa gardina t^ras & vasta jace^o & existe^o in occidentali parte p^ortice Strate voca^o the Kynges Strete extendencia a quodam magno mesuagio sive domo pandoxatorio vulgari^o nuncupa^o the Axe in longitudine p^o p^orticam occidentalem partem usq^{ue} ad & ult^o d^{omi}nam Crucem voca^o Charyngcrosse: Et eciam omⁿia alia t^ras tenementa & vasta jace^o ex parte australi alte regie Strate ducent^o a p^ortico Cruce voca^o Charyngcrosse usq^{ue} ad Hospitale S^ci Jacobi in Campo; Aceciam omⁿia illa alia t^ras & pra^o jace^o juxta & in^o t^ras nup^o p^ortine^o p^ortico Hospitali S^ci Jacobi ex parte Australi ejusdem Hospitalis et sic a p^ortico Hospitali ex parte Australi alte Regie vie extende^o vsus occide^o usq^{ue} cruce^m voca^o Eycrosse & ab eadem Cruce div^o tend^o extende^o vsus austrum p^o altam Regiam viam tende^o vsus villam Westm̄ usq^{ue} ad pontem lapidiū voca^o Eybrige, & deinde in longitudine p^o p^orticam altam Regiam viam ducent^o vsus & ad p^orticam villam Westm̄ usq^{ue} ad Australem partem t^re ibidem voca^o Rosamundis & sic deinde in longitudine p^o p^orticam australem partem p^ortice t^re voca^o Rosamundys vsus orientem directe

* This and the additional Chapters of this Session which follow are now for the first Time printed. The old Editions of former Printed Collections of the Statutes of this Year ended with Chapter XIX; the Modern Editions inserted Chapter XX.

¹ lyng O.

² Syte O.

³ Berkshire O.

⁴ tenores O.

usq; ad vram nup pcell p̄dici magni mesuagii sive tenementi vocat Pety Caleis & eidem magno mesuagio sive tenemento p̄tineñ continueñ in toto p̄ estimacōem quat' viginti ac̄ v̄re sive plus sive minus, ac unū clausum nup in tenura Johis Pomfrett jam defuncti continueñ p̄ estimacōem viginti duas acras v̄re jaceñ in parochia S̄c̄e Margarete Westm̄ in p̄dco Com̄ Midd: Exceptis semp & nob̄ p̄fat̄ Abbi Priori & Conventui successorib; & assignatis n̄ris om̄ino reseruat, tam aqueductu & cursu aqueductus ad monast̄iū n̄m p̄dcm venieñ & discendeñ ac jaceñ & existeñ in v̄ris & sub v̄ris in p̄d̄cis mesuagiis cotagiis tenementis gardinis v̄ris & vastis jaceñ & existeñ in p̄dca occidentali parte p̄d̄ce strate vocat the Kynges Strete & in om̄ib; aliis v̄ris & vastis jaceñ ex parte australi p̄d̄ce alte regie vie duceñ a p̄dca cruce vocat Charyngcrosse usq; p̄dic̄ hospitale S̄ci Jacobi ac in p̄d̄cis om̄ib; aliis v̄ris & pratis jaceñ mixtis & in v̄ras nup p̄tineñ p̄dco Hospitali S̄ci Jacobi ex parte australi ejusdem Hospitalis & sic a p̄dco Hospitali ex parte australi alte regie vie extendeñ vsus occideñ usq; crucem vocat Eycrosse & ab eadem cruce divertend & extendend vsus austrum p̄ altam regiam viam tendend vsus villam Westm̄ usq; pontem ibidem vocatam Eybridge & deinde in longitudine p̄ p̄dcam altam viam duceñ vsus & ad p̄dcam villam Westm̄ usq; australem partem v̄re ibidem vocat Rosamund vsus orientem et sic deinde in longitudine p̄ p̄dcam australem partem p̄d̄ce v̄re vocat Rosamund vsus orientem directe usq; ad vram nup pcell p̄dci magni mesuagii sive tenementi vocat Pety Calais & eidem magno mesuagio sive tenemento p̄tineñ, Nec non in p̄dco clauso nup in tenura Johis Pomfrett & in qualibet pcella eaydem q̄m libis inḡru & egressu in v̄ris & pratis p̄d̄cis ad cursum aqueductus & aqueductu p̄dic̄, ac illos p̄ defectib; & impedimentis in eisdem cursu aqueductus & aqueductu scrutand fodiend concavend apperend discopend [reclaudend *] & recipiend ac cursum aqueductus & aqueductu illis & inde pipas plumbeas ligneas aut luteas & cetera eidem aqueductui sub vram & in v̄ra ibidem jacentib; aut jacend sive ponend p̄tineñ sive spectāñ put necesse fuit de tempore in tempus & om̄i tempore quociens & quando nob̄ p̄d̄cis Abbi Priori & Conventui successorib; vel assignatis n̄ris oportuna videbit' repand & emendand, ac spaciū locum tempus & cetera om̄ia & singula que ad repacōem & emendacōem ejusdem cursu aqueductus fuerint necesse & oportuna, in eisdem mesuagio v̄ris tenementis pratis clauso & celis p̄missis om̄ib; & qualif inde pcell p̄ cōmodo n̄ri p̄dic̄ Abbi Prioris & Conventus vel successor' n̄ro; fiend licite hend & faciend & ad plumbum mearemiū & cetera quecumq; ad easdem repacōem & emendacōem necesse fiend illuc p̄ & ult' mesuag v̄ras tenementa prata & clausum p̄dic̄ & cetera p̄missa carand & portand & ab inde recariand & asportand, absq; impedimento aut cont̄dicōe dicti d̄ni n̄ri Regis Angl hered successor' vel assignato' suoy vel p̄d̄co' Robti Rici Witti Thome & Baldewini aut eoy alicujus seu hered vel assignato' suoy aut alioy quocumq; sive eoy alicujus p̄dic̄ mesuag cotag v̄ras tenementa prata & clausum ac cetera p̄missa aut aliquā inde pcellam aliquo tempore post dat' p̄senciū hend sive occupant: Que quidem aqueductum ac om̄ia & singula supius except' & nob̄ p̄fatis Abbi Priori & Conventui & successorib; n̄ris modo & forma p̄d̄cis reseruat p̄fat' Robtus Witti Thomas & Baldewinus p̄ se hered & assign' suis ex assensu d̄ci d̄ni n̄ri regis nob̄ p̄fatis Abbi Priori & Conventui & successorib; n̄ris p̄ p̄sentes, (1) HEND' & tenend p̄dic̄ magnū mesuagiū nuncupat Pety Caleis v̄ras tenementa & clausum cum om̄ib; & singulis suis p̄tñ & om̄ia p̄d̄ca alia mesuagia orrea gardina pomeria v̄ras tenementa prata pasturas stagna aquas fossata & cetera om̄ia & singula p̄missa in p̄dca villa Westm̄ in p̄dco Com̄ Midd, exceptis p̄ceptis p̄fatis Robto Riço Witto Thome & Baldewino hered & assignatis suis imp̄p̄m ad opus & usū d̄ni Regis nunc hered & assign' suoy & ad voluntatem ejusdem d̄ni Regis inde pimpend si voluntatem inde fecit. SCIATIS nos insup p̄d̄cos Ab̄bem Priorem & Conventum fecisse constituisse locoq; n̄ro posuisse dit̄cos nob̄ Witti Middelton & Witti Russell n̄ros veros & legitimos attornatos ad intrand in p̄dic̄ mesuag v̄ras tenementa clausum & cetera p̄missa cum p̄tñ et ad deliband vice & n̄oib; n̄ris p̄fatis Riço Robto Witto Thome & Baldewino et eoy uni vel plurib; p̄ eis om̄ib; plenam possessionem & seisinam de & in eisdem mesuag ter' tenement' clauso & celis p̄missis cum p̄tñ, hend eis hered & assign' suis juxta formam & eff̄m hujus p̄sentis carte n̄re indentat', p̄d̄cis aquecursu & ceteris p̄ceptis nob̄ & successorib; n̄ris om̄ino resvat, rat' & ḡt' habent & hitu' totum & quicquid d̄ci Attorn' n̄ri aut eoy alter n̄oib; n̄ris fecit seu fecit in p̄missis. IN CUJUS rei testimoniū uni parti hujus p̄sentis carte indentate penes p̄d̄cos Robtum Riçū Witti Thomam & Baldewinū remaneñ nos p̄dic̄ Abbas Prior & Conventus sigillum n̄m cōmune apponi fecim', Alii vero inde parti nobiscum p̄d̄cis Ab̄be Priore & Conventu remaneñ p̄dic̄ Robtus Riçus Witti Thomas & Baldewinus sigilla sua apposuerunt. DAT' quinto die Septembris anno regni D̄ni Henrici octavi dei gr̄a Angl & Franc̄ Regis fidei Defensoris & d̄ni Hib̄n vicesimo v̄cio.

HENRICUS OCTAVUS dei gr̄a Angl & Franc̄ Rex fidei defensor & D̄ns Hib̄n; Om̄ibus ad quos p̄sentes v̄re p̄venerint saltm. CUM dicti nobis in X̄po Johes Isippe Abbas Monasterii Sancti Petri Westm̄ & ejusdem Monasterii Prior & Conventus unanimi assensu consensu suis & voluntate tocus capituli ejusdem Monasterii in pleno Cap̄ulo suo congregati, p̄ cartam suam indentatam cujus dat' est quinto die Septembr anno regni n̄ri vicesimo v̄cio, dederunt concesserunt & p̄ eandem cartam suam indentatam confirmaverunt Robto Norwiche militi Cap̄li Justic̄ n̄ro de Banco, Riço Lyster militi Cap̄li Baroni de Sc̄co n̄ro, Witto Paulet militi, Thome Awdeley v̄vienti d̄ni Regis ad legem, & Baldewino Malett solici' n̄ro, quoddam magnū mesuagiū sive ten' vulgariter nuncupat Pety Caleys ac om̄ia mesuagia domos orrea stabula Columbaria pomeria gardina stagna aquas fossat' v̄r piscarias pra' & pastu', cum om̄ib; & singulis suis p̄tineñ quoquo modo eidem magno mesuagio sive ten' vocat Pety Cales spectāñ sive p̄tineñ sive ad idem mesuagiū adjaceñ seu cum eodem mesuagio ante hec tempora ad firmam dimiss' vel occupat', situat' jaceñ & existeñ infra d̄cam villam Westm̄ in Com̄ Midd; necnon om̄ia illa mesuagia cotagia ten' & gardina situata jaceñ & existeñ in orientali parte Strate vulgarit' nuncupat the Kyng' Strete infra d̄cam villam Westm̄ in p̄dco Com̄ Midd, extendeñ a quadam Aleia sive venella ibidem vocat Lambe Aly alias nuncupat Lambe Lane usq; ad barras situat' in p̄dca Regia Strata juxta madiū n̄m ibm vocat Yorke Place; Ac eiam om̄ia illa mesuagia cotagia ten' gardina ter' & vast' nup in tenura Johis Henbury, situat' jaceñ & existeñ in d̄ca orientali parte p̄d̄ce alte regie vie duceñ a quodam crofo sive pecia v̄re vulgarit' nuncupat Scotlande usq; ad capellam de Marie de Rouncidevalle p̄pe crucem nuncupat Charyng Crosse; necnon om̄ia illa mesuagia cotagia ten' gardina v̄r & vast' jaceñ & existeñ in occidentali parte p̄d̄ce Strate vocat the Kyng' Strete extendeñ a quodam magno mesuagio sive domo pandoxatorio vulgarit' nuncupat the Axe in longitudine p̄ p̄dcam occidentalem partem usq; ad & ult' d̄cam crucem vocat Charyng Crosse; Et eiam om̄ia alia v̄re ten' & vast' jaceñ ex parte australi alte regie vie duceñ a p̄dca Cruce vocat Charyng Crosse usq; hospitale Sancti Jacobi in Campo; ac om̄ia illa v̄r & pra' jaceñ juxta & int' [v̄ri'] nup p̄tineñ p̄dco Hospitali Sancti Jacobi ex parte australi ejusdem Hospitalis, & sic a p̄dco hospitali ex parte australi alte regie vie extendeñ vsus occideñ usq; crucem vocat Eycrosse, et ab eadem cruce divertend & extendend vsus austrum p̄ altam regiam viam tendend vsus villam Westm̄ usq; pontem lapideum ibidem vocat Eybridge, & deinde in longitudine p̄ p̄dcam altam viam duceñ vsus & ad p̄dcam villam Westm̄ usq; ad australem partem v̄re ibidem vocat Rosamund, et sic deinde in longitudine p̄ p̄dcam australem partem p̄d̄ce v̄re vocat Rosamund & vsus orientem directe usq; ad vram nup pcellam p̄dic̄ magni mesuagii sive ten' vocat Pety Cales & eidem magno mesuagio sive ten' p̄tineñ continueñ in toto p̄ estimacōem quat' viginti acras sive plus sive minus, ac unū clausum nup in tenura Johis Pomfrette jam defuncti continueñ p̄ estimacōem viginti & duas acras v̄re in p̄dco Com̄ Midd, & jaceñ in parochia S̄c̄e Margarete Westm̄; exceptis semp & p̄fatis Abbati Priori & Conventui successorib; & assign' suis om̄ino resvatis tam aqueductu & cursu aqueductus ad monast̄ium p̄dcm venieñ & discendeñ ac jaceñ & existeñ in v̄ra & sub [vram'] in p̄dic̄ mesuag cotag ten' gardinis v̄ris & vast' jaceñ & existeñ in p̄dca occidentali parte p̄dic̄ strate vocat the Kyng' strete, & in om̄ib; aliis v̄ris & vastis jaceñ ex parte australi p̄d̄ce alte regie vie duceñ a p̄dca cruce vocat Charyng Crosse usq; p̄dic̄ hospitale S̄ci Jacobi, ac in p̄d̄cis om̄ib; aliis v̄ris & pratis jaceñ mixtis & int' ter'

Tenor of the King's Letters Patent.

¹ The Word 'concesserunt' appears to be omitted here: See the Recital of this Feoffment in the subsequent Letters Patent.

² reclamend O.

³ ter' O.

⁴ terra O.

nup ptineñ pdict hospitali Scti Jacobi ex pdict australi parte ejusdem hospitalis & sic a pdict hospitali, ex parte australi alte regie vie extendē vsus occidentem usque cruce vocat Eycrosse, & ab eadem cruce divtend & extendend vsus austrum p altam regiam viam tendent vsus villam Westm usq, pontem lapidiu ibidem vocat Eybridge, & deinde in longitudine p pdcam altam viam duceñ versus & ad pdcam villam Westm usq, australem partem terr ibidem vocat Rosamunde vsus orientem, & sic deinde in longitudine p pdcam australem partem pdicte tre vocat Rosamunde versus orientem directe usq, tram nup pcell pdict magni mesuagii sive teni vocat Pety Cales, et eidem magno mesuagio sive teni ptineñ nec non in pdict clauso nup in tenura Johis Powmfrete & in qualt parcella eaydem, cum libis ingru & egressu in tris & pratis pdcis ad cursum aqueductus & aqueductu pdict, ac illos p defectibz & impedimentis in eisdem cursu aqueductus & aqueductu scrutand fodient concavand aperiend discoopiend recludend & reoperiend, ac cursum aqueductus & aqueductu illis, & inde pipas plumbeas ligneas aut luteas & ceta eidem aqueductui sub tra & in tra ibidem jaceñ aut jacend sive ponend ptineñ sive spectañ, put necesse fuit de tempore in tempus & omi tempore quociens & quando pdcis Abbi Priori & Conventui successoribz vel assignatis suis oportuni fieri videbit repand & emendand ac spaciū locum tempus & ceta omia & singula que ad repandem & emendandem ejusdem cursus aqueductus fuerint necessaria & oportuna in eisdem mesuag teri teni pra clauso & ceteris pmissis omibz & qualt inde pcella p comodo pdict Abbi Prioris & Conventus vel Successorū suoz fiend licite habend & faciend & ad plumbum maeremiū & ceta quecumq, ad easdem repandem & emendandem necessaria fiend illuc p & ult mesuag teri teni pra & clausum pdict & ceta pmissa carian & portand & abinde recariand & asportand absq, impedimento aut contradicōe nri hered successorū vel assignatorū nroz vel pdict Robti Riçi Willi Thome & Baldewini aut eoz alicujus seu hered vel assigni suoz aut alioz quozcumq, sive eoz alicujus pdict mesuag cotag tra teni pra & clausum ac ceta pmissa aut aliquam inde parcellam aliquo tempore post da psciu heni sive occupant; Que quidem aqueductum ac omia & singula supius except & pfa Abbi Priori & Conventui & successoribz suis modo & forma pdcis reservat. pdci Robtus Riçus Willi Thomas & Baldewinus p se hered & assignatis suis pfatis Abbi Priori & Conventui & successoribz suis ex assensu nro regio p dcam cartam indentatam concesserunt; hend & tenend pdict magnū mesuagiū nuncupa Pety Cales teri teni & clausum cum singulis suis ptineñ & omia pdict alia mesuag orrea cotagia gardina pomeria tr teni pra pastu stagna aquas fossa & omia & singula pmissa in pdict villa Westm in pdict Com Midd (exceptis pceptis) pfatis Robto Riço Willo Thome & Baldewino hered & assigni suis impetuū ad opus & usum nri hered & assignatorū nroz et ad voluntatem nram inde pimpend si voluntatem inde fecerim; put p eandem cartam indentatam plenius liquet; Quoz pmissoz ptextu pdci Robtus Riçus Willi Thomas & Baldewinus de pdcis magno mesuagio vocat Pety Cales & aliis tris & teni & ceteris pmissis cum suis ptineñ, (exceptis pceptis,) die da psciu seisiti existunt in dnico suo ut de feodo ad opus & usum nra put ctam hem noticiam; Que quidem carta donū concessio & confirmacio p eandem cartam ac pdcm feoffamentum p pdcos Abbem Priorem & Conventum de pdcis magno mesuagio vocat Pety Cales mesuag domibz tris teni & ceteris pmissis cum ptineñ pfatis Robto Riço Willo Thome & Baldewino, (exceptis pceptis,) in forma pdca consec fuerunt & existunt ad intendem & in consideracōe qd nos alia mania tra teni redditus & ceta hereditamenta pdcis Abbi Priori & Conventui hend eis & successoribz suis in puram & ppetuam elimosinam ad usum ipoz Abbi Prioris & Conventus & eoz successorū dare & concedere dignarem. Nos igitur de gra nra spali ac ex cta sciencia & mero motu nris ac in recompensacōem & satisfaccionem mesuagioz cotagioz tra tenioz & celo pmissoz p pdcos Abbem Priorem & Conventum ut pmittit pfatis Robto Riço Willo Thome & Baldewino hered & assigni suis ad usum & opus nra ut pmittit dato & concessoz, dedim & concessim ac p psciu dam & concedim pdcis nunc Abbi Priori & Conventui & successoribz suis, situm circuitum & pinctum nup monasterii sive prioratus Monastii Scti Margarete virginis de Powghley, cum oibz & singulis suis ptineñ situaf jaceñ & existeñ in Com Berk, ac eciam advocacionem & patronatum ecclie sive fitorie de Chaddelworth in pdict Com Berk, cum omibz mesuagiis tris teni boscis mariscis globis decimis oblaōibz obvendōibz & emolumentis quibuscumq, dce ecclie sive rectorie ptineñ sive spectañ, ac eciam advocacōes pzonatus & pscntacōes vicarie dce ecclie de Chaddelworth & ecclie de Kyngston, necnon mania de Beterton alias dic Westbeterton Pesemere Bagnore & Currage cum eoz singulis ptineñ in eodem Com Berk existeñ, duo molendina aquatica in Bagnor pdict, ac omia & singula alia mania mesuag teri teni pra pascua pastu revdōes redditus dvicia feod militum advocacōes eccliaz relevia hariet nativos villanos vasta bosc subboscos aquas piscarias pficua ac omia alia hereditamenta & emolumenta quecumq, situaf jaceñ & existeñ in Powghley Beterton alias dic Westbeterton Pesemere Currage Bagnor West Henred Cheseley Alderbery Compton Wardenham Mighm Est Henred Esthamy Offyngton Upletcombe Sparsull Argescon Ysbury Bokyngton Lye Lyverton Maidencote Abyngton Brightwalton Chaddelworth Boxworth Faryngton Hamstede Benham Okeys Ysden Hamstede Norreys Ore & Lambourne in dco Com Berk, & in Faccom Fermanen Leckhamsted Colemere & Colthorp in Com Suth, ac in Estrich Knyghton & Ramesbury in Com Wiltes, seu alibi in eisdem Com Berk Wiltes & Suth seu in eoz aliquo aut alibi infra regnū nrm Angt que Johes Devenyshe nup Prior dic nup monastii sive Prioratus de Powghley & ejusdem loci Conventus in jure Monasterii illius habuerunt et que ad pdcm nup Monastium sive Prioratum de Powghley pdict nup ptinebant seu spectabant, et que fuerunt quoquo modo acceptata reputata sive cognita ut pcella dic nup Monastii sive prioratus de Powghley pdict aut alicujus inde partis sive pcella. Que quidem Prioratus Proinctus fundum Mania teri teni & ceta pmissa cum ptiū in pdict Com Berk Wiltes & Suth ad manus nras int alia devenerunt & in manibz nris jam existunt, p eo quod Revendissim in Xpo pat Thomas nup pmissione divina Aptice sedis de late legatus Presbi Cardinalis Eboz Archiepus & Angt Primas p sepales billas vsus eum p Cristoforum Hales attorū nrm gehalem p nob in Cu nra coram nob apud Westm exhibi, de & sup divis g-vibz contemptis [& '] tnsgressionibz & offensis p eundem Cardinalem prius comissis & perpetratis cont nos coronam dignitatem & regiam nras, ac cont formam Statuti vsus pvisores in parlamento dñi Riçi nup Regis Angt scdi pgenitoris nri apud Winton anno regni sui sexto decimo teni edif, accusat impetit & implicat fuit, ac inde p sepalia judicia in dca Cu nra vsus eum juste & legitime reddif condemnatus convictus & attinctus erat. Et insup de ubiori gra nra quantum in nob est concessim ac p psciu concedim qd pfati Abbas Prior & Conventus & Successores sui in pdcis fundo situ circuitu pinctu mania tris teni & ceteris pmissis in pdict Com Berk Suth & Wiltes heant & teneant impm vis franciple Cu letas & omia & singula que ad vis franciple Cu vel ad letas ptinent seu ptinere potuit de omibz tenentibz resideñ ac aliis resideñ infra pdca situ mania tra teni & ceta pmissa, ac pilloriū tumbrelum furcas cippos ferias mcat ac comoditaf infra dcm nup monastium sive priorat ac pinctum ambitum & circuitum ejusdem ac infra dca mania mesuag tr & teni ac ceta pmissa & pincta eozdem sicuti & in tam amplis modo & forma put aliquis Prior pdci monastii de Powghley fuit in eisdem; HABEND & tenend omia & singula pdict fundum teri teni situ circuitu pinctu mania mesuagia teri teni pra pas pastu stagna aquas molendina piscar advocacōes & patronat vicarie de Chaddelworth & ecclie de Kyngston pdict ac ceta pmissa, cum omibz & singulis suis Juribz & ptineñ quibuscumq, pfatis Abbi Priori & Conventui dci Monasterii Scti Petri Westm & eoz successoribz impptuū, tenend de nob & hered nris in libam puram & ppetuam elimosinam p omibz exaccōibz dviciis & cunctis demandis absq, compoto rōcinio aut aliquo alio inde nob heredibz aut successoribz nris reddend solvend vel faciend, absq, impeticoe parturbaōe vel impedimento nri hered vel successorū nroz Justic Escaetoz Vic Ballivoz officarioz sive ministroz nroz hered vel successorū nroz quozcumq; statu de tris & tenementis ad manū mortuam non ponend aut aliquibz aliis statutis ordinacōibz pvisionibz vel restricōibz in contrariū fact sive pvisis non obsta. DAMUS eciam & concedim p psciu pdcis Abbi Priori & Conventui & successoribz suis omia & omimod exitus areragia redditus revsiones & pficua eozdem mania tra teni & ceteroz pmissoz & cujust inde pcella cum eoz ptinea a festo Scti Michis Archi anno regni nri vicesimo lico

¹ O. omits.

hucusq; pvenieñ debet sive cresceñ hēnd p̄cipiend levand & colligend eadem exitus revōdes & p̄ficua p̄fatis Abbi Priori & Conventui de dono n̄ro tam p manus suas p̄prias q̄m p manus Viē Escaeñ Ballivoꝝ Receptoꝝ & alioꝝ ministroꝝ & Officiarioꝝ n̄roꝝ quoꝝcumq; ac p manus firmarioꝝ & alioꝝ occupatoꝝ manūoꝝ traꝝ & ceteroꝝ p̄missioꝝ et absq; compoto seu aliquo alio inde nob aut heredib; n̄ris reddend solvend seu faciend. Et Nos vero heredes & successores n̄ri om̄ia p̄d̄ca manūa traꝝ teñta ac cetera om̄ia & singula p̄missa quecumq; cum suis p̄tineñ p̄fatis Abbi Priori & Conventui & successorib; suis cont̄ om̄es gentes warantizabim⁹ & imppetuū defendem⁹ p̄ p̄sentes. Et ULT̄IUS de ḡra n̄ra sp̄ali concessim⁹ & p̄ p̄sentes concedim⁹ qd̄ si & quandocumq; contingat qd̄ p̄d̄ca manūa traꝝ tenementa & cetera p̄missa in p̄d̄cis Com̄ Berk Wiltes & Suth̄f aut aliqua inde p̄cella, p̄ aliquod titulum sive causam iniciū hēntem ante confecōem p̄senciū, ext̄ possessionem p̄d̄coꝝ Abbi Prioris & Conventus aut eoꝝ successoꝝ absq; fraude vel covina ip̄oꝝ Abbi Prioris & Conventus vel successoꝝ aut assignatoꝝ suoꝝ recuperat̄ aut recuperat̄ aut aliquo modo devestiant̄ aut evincantur vel devestet̄ aut evincet̄ p̄ aliquem vel aliquos, qd̄ tunc immediate post hujusmodi recuperacōem sive evicōem manūoꝝ mesuagioꝝ traꝝ tenementoꝝ & ceteroꝝ p̄missioꝝ aut alicujus inde p̄cella, nos hered & successores n̄ri infra sex menses p̄x post hujusmodi recuperacōem evicōem sic h̄it alia manūa mesuagia traꝝ & tenementa n̄ra infra regnū Angt̄ aut hered & successoꝝ n̄ri de bono securo & justo titulo de manūis traꝝ & tenementis n̄ris hered vel successoꝝ n̄roꝝ tanti vel majoris annui valoris sicuti eadem manūa mesuagia terf tenementa & cetera p̄missa sic recuperata vel recuperand evicta vel evincend ad tunc erunt, seu sc̄dm̄ porcōem eoꝝdem seu talis alicujus inde p̄cella sic ext̄ possessionem p̄d̄coꝝ Abbi Prioris & Conventus aut successoꝝ suoꝝ ut p̄mittit̄ recuperat̄ vel evict̄, p̄ alias traꝝ n̄ras patentes vel p̄ traꝝ patentes hered aut successoꝝ n̄roꝝ dabim⁹ & concedem⁹ dabunt & concedent p̄fatis Abbi Priori & Conventui & eoꝝ successorib; hēnd eis & successorib; suis imp̄p̄m; Tenend de nob hered aut successorib; n̄ris eoꝝdem donatorib; in libam puram & p̄petuam elemosinam p̄ om̄ib; aliis d̄vicis & cunctis demandis absq; compoto seu aliquo alio inde nob heredib; seu successorib; n̄ris reddend solvend vel faciend. Et ULT̄IUS volum⁹ & p̄ p̄sentes concedim⁹ qd̄ p̄d̄ci Abbas Prior & Conventus & Successores sui hēant has traꝝ n̄ras patentes ac om̄ia b̄ria p̄ p̄missis aut p̄missa vel eoꝝ aliquod tangeñ vel concerneñ Theſ & Baronib; de Sc̄cio n̄ro Escaeñ Viē & ceteris quibuscumq; officariis seu ministris n̄ris dirigend ac om̄ia alia & singula circa p̄missa aut ea tangeñ fiend aut agend in corroboracōem p̄senciū traꝝ n̄raꝝ patenciū & concessionū p̄dic̄ fact̄ sigillat̄ & irrotulat̄ p̄d̄cis Abbi Priori & Conventui aut Successorib; suis delibat̄ atq; om̄ia waranta gehali attorñ n̄ro hered aut Successoꝝ n̄roꝝ p̄ tempore existeñ direct̄ sive dirigend de dono n̄ro absq; fine aut feodo seu aliquo alio nob hered vel successorib; n̄ris in hanapio Cancellar̄ n̄re aut custodi sive c̄lico ejusdem hanapii n̄ri vel alibi ad usum n̄rm hered aut successoꝝ n̄roꝝ aut aliquib; officariis c̄licis sive ministris n̄ris in Cancellar̄ n̄ra vel Sc̄cio n̄ro aut alibi solvend faciend sive reddend. Et ECIAM volum⁹ ac p̄ p̄sentes traꝝ n̄ras concedim⁹ qd̄ p̄d̄ci Abbas Prior & Conventus & Successores sui imp̄p̄m habebunt & possidebunt tam p̄dic̄ cursum aqueductus & aqueductum ad monast̄ium suū p̄dic̄tum venieñ & descendeñ ac jaceñ & existeñ in tra & sub tra in p̄d̄cis mesuagiis cotagiis terf teñ gardinis & vastis jaceñ & existeñ in p̄dic̄ta occident̄ parte p̄d̄ce Strate vocat̄ the Kyngis Strete & in om̄ib; aliis traꝝ jaceñ ex parte australi p̄d̄ce alte Regie vie duceñ a p̄dic̄ta cruce vocat̄ Charyng Crosse usq; p̄d̄cm̄ Hospitale S̄ci Jacobi ac in p̄d̄cis om̄ib; aliis traꝝ & pratis jaceñ mixtis & int̄ traꝝ nup p̄tineñ p̄d̄co hospitali S̄ci Jacobi ex p̄d̄ca parte australi ejusdem hospitalis & sic a p̄d̄co hospitali ex parte australi alte regie vie extendeñ vsus occideñ usq; cruce vocat̄ Eye Crosse & ab eadem cruce divertend & extendend vsus austrum p̄ altam viam tendeñ ad villam Westm̄ usq; pontem lapidiū ibidem vocat̄ Eye bridge & deinde in longitudine p̄ p̄d̄cam viam duceñ ad p̄d̄cam villam Westm̄ usq; australem partem tra ibidem vocat̄ Rosamond̄ & sic deinde in longitudine p̄ p̄d̄cam australem partem p̄d̄ce tra vocat̄ Rosamund̄ vsus orientem directe usq; tram nup p̄cell p̄dic̄ti magni mesuagii sive tenementi vocat̄ Pety Cales & eidem magno mesuagio sive tenemento p̄tineñ necnon in p̄d̄co clauso nup in tenura Johis Powmfret in p̄dic̄ Com̄ Midd̄, q̄m libos ingressū & egressum in & a mesuaḡ cotaḡ terf praꝝ p̄d̄cis & ceteris p̄missis cum p̄tineñ, licet eadem tenementa gardina tra praꝝ & cetera p̄missa p̄ nos vel aliquem hered aut successoꝝ n̄roꝝ in parcis p̄ feris nutriend & pascend vel in aliū quemcumq; usum s̄iint imposdum conv̄sa applicat̄ aut inclusa, ad cursum aqueductus & p̄ aqueductu p̄d̄co repand & emendand ac spaciū locum tempus et cetera om̄ia & singula que ad repacōem & emendaōem ejusdem cursus aqueductus s̄iint necessaria & oportuna in eisdem mesuaḡ tra teñ praꝝ clauso & ceteris p̄missis p̄ commodo p̄d̄coꝝ Abbi Prioris & Conventus & successoꝝ suoꝝ fiend licite hēnd & faciend, & ad plumbum maeremū & cetera quecumq; ad easdem repacōem & emendaōem necessaria fiend illuc & ult̄ mesuaḡ tra tenement̄ praꝝ clausum p̄dic̄ & cetera p̄missa carian̄ & portand & abinde recarian̄ & asportand, absq; cont̄dicōe p̄turbaōe aut impedimento nostrum hered vel successoꝝ n̄roꝝ aut alioꝝ officarioꝝ ministroꝝ n̄roꝝ vel celoꝝ quoꝝcumq; mesuaḡ cotaḡ terf tenement̄ & cetera p̄missa imposteꝝ occupā teneñ vel hēnt̄; ac qd̄ licitum erit p̄d̄cis Abbi Priori & Conventui Successorib; & assignatis suis p̄ defectib; & impedimentis in eisdem cursu aqueductus & aqueductu scrutare fodere concavare apperire discooperire recludere & recooperire ac cursum aqueductus & aqueductu ist̄ & inde pipas plumbeas ligneas aut luteas & cetera eidem aqueductui sub tra & in tra ibidem jaceñ aut jacend p̄tineñ sive spectand̄ put̄ necesse s̄iint de tempore in tempus & om̄i tempore quociens & quando p̄d̄cis Abbi Priori & Conventui successorib; vel assignatis suis oportuna fieri videbit̄ repand & emendand, adeo plene & integre put̄ p̄d̄ci Abbas Prior & Conventus & successores sui face potuissent in mesuaḡ cotaḡ tra tenement̄ praꝝ cursu aqueductus & aqueductu & ceteris p̄missis ante primū diem Septem̄b̄r ultimū p̄titum. Et INSUP de ḡra n̄ra sp̄ali ac ex mero motu n̄ro p̄d̄cis p̄donavim⁹ remisim⁹ & relaxavim⁹ ac p̄ p̄sentes p̄donam⁹ remittim⁹ & relaxam⁹ p̄d̄cis Abbi Priori & Conventui p̄dic̄t̄ feoffamentum donū concessionem confirmaōem & alienaōem de p̄d̄cis mesuagiis tra tenementis & ceteris om̄ib; & singulis p̄missis cum p̄tineñ in p̄dic̄ Com̄ Midd̄ p̄fatis Robto Riço Witto Thome & Baldewino fact̄: Eo quod p̄dic̄t̄ mesuaḡ terf & tenement̄ & cetera p̄missa cum p̄tineñ in p̄dic̄ Com̄ Midd̄ sunt p̄cell̄ de tenement̄ que p̄ aliquos Reges sive aliquem Regem hujus regni n̄ri Angt̄ p̄genitores sive antecessores p̄genitorem sive antecessorem n̄ros in prima fundaōe p̄d̄ci Monasterii aut aliquo alio tempore postea eidem Monast̄io collat̄ data sive concessa fuerunt non obstañ; ac om̄ia & om̄imoda accōes sectas querelas impeticoes & demandas que nos vsus ip̄os Abbem Priorem & Conventum vel eoꝝ aliquem occōne p̄dic̄t̄ feoffamenti doni concessionis confirmaōis alienaōis & alioꝝ p̄missioꝝ aut eoꝝ alicujus hēnt̄ vel hēre potim⁹; Eo qd̄ exp̄ssa mencio de vero valore annuo aut de c̄titudine p̄missioꝝ vel eoꝝ alicujus aut de aliis donis & concessionib; p̄ nos p̄genitores vel p̄decessores n̄ros Reges Angt̄, p̄fatis Abbi Priori & Conventui vel Successorib; suis seu eoꝝ alicui ante hec tempora in p̄sentib; minime fact̄ existit, aliquo statuto actu ordinaōe p̄visione sive restricōe in contrariū inde fact̄ edit̄ ordinat̄ seu p̄vis̄ aut aliqua alia re causa vel mañia quacumq; in aliquo non obstañ. IN CUJUS rei testimoniū has traꝝ n̄ras fieri fecim⁹ patentes. Teste me ip̄o apud Chelshith vicesimo sc̄cio die Decemb̄r anno regni n̄ri vicesimo tercio. P̄ ip̄m Regem & de dat̄ p̄d̄ca auctoritate parlamenti. Tailer.

BE IT THEREFORE ordeyned establysshed and enacted by auctoritie of this p̄sent parlamente that the said Abbot Priour and Convent of the said Monast̄ey of Westm̄ shall peaceably have holde and enjoy to them and theyre Successours for ever all and singular the p̄mysses specified mencyoned written and conteigned yn the said tres patentis to theym made, accordyng to the full trewe playne and effectuall meanyng of the wordes and matiers specified and declared yn the same tres patentis: Savyng to evy p̄sonne and p̄sonnes other [then] to our said Sovaign Lord the Kyng his heyres and successours, all suche righte title entre accion & interest as they or any of theym had before the makyng of this acte yn or to the p̄misses or any of theym specified or mencyoned yn the said tres patentis made by the Kyng, as if this acte had never bene had nor made; any thyng before or after yn this acte conteyned notwithstanding.

The said Abbot, &c. shall peaceably enjoy the Premises specified in the said Letters Patent: Saving to all except the King, his Heirs and Successors.

II.
The Feoffees shall be seised to the King's Use, of Mesuages, &c. specified in the said Charter of Feoffment :

Saving to all except the Abbot, &c. and their Successors.

III.
General Saving.

AND FURTHERMORE be it ordeyned establysshed & enacted by auctorytie of this p̄sente pliamēt that the said p̄sones to whom the said Deede or Charter is made by the said Abbot Prior and Convent of the said Monastery of Westm̄, and the heyres and assignes of the same p̄sones, shall stand and be seised yn theyre demeane as of fee to thuse of our said Sōvaign Lorde the Kyng his heyres and assignes and to the use of p̄formacion of his laste Will, of and yn all the said mesuages landes tenementis and all other the p̄misses specified yn the saide deede or charter made by the said Abbot Priour and Convente, accordyng to the trewe playne & effectuall meanyng of the wordes and matiers specified and declared by the same Deede or Charter. Savyng to ev̄y p̄sone and p̄sones other then to the said Abbot Priour and Convent of the said Monastery of Westm̄ and theyre Successours all such righte title entrie accion and in̄fest as they or any of theym had before the makyng of this Acte yn or to the p̄misses or any of theym specified or mencyoned yn the said deede or charter made by the said Abbot Priour and Convent of the said Monast̄y of Westm̄; as if this acte had nev̄ bene had nor made, any thyng yn this Acte before written notwithstanding.

(¹) PROVDYED alway that this Acte or any thyng thereyn conteyned shall not yn any wyse be hurtefull or p̄judiciall to any p̄sone or p̄sones, other then to the Kynges Highnes his heyres and successours and to the said Abbot Priour and Convent of Westmyster and theyre Successours, of for or con̄cnyng any righte title use entrie possession accion officis fees rentis annuyties ferme fermes leas leasses for t̄me of lif or yeres lib̄ties grauntis coven̄tys fraunchises cōmunes or other in̄festis p̄fietis or cōmodities what so ev̄ they bee, the whiche any p̄sone or p̄sones have myghte or oughte to have of yn or to the said manours landes tenementis and hereditamentis and other the p̄misses conteyned and specified yn this p̄sent acte, or yn of or to any parte or p̄cell therof; yn such maner and forme as thoughē this Acte ne any thyng therein conteyned had never ben had nor made; any thyng yn this Acte conteyned to the contrarie notwithstanding.

CHAPTER XXII.

AN ACTE con̄cnyng an Exchaung of Londz betwene the Kyng^e Highnes & the Master Fellowes & Scolers of Crystes Colledg in Cambrdyg.

The King seised in Fee of the Manor of Roydon, and of certain Lands, &c. by Feoffment of the Master and Fellows and Scholars of Christ's College, Cambridge :

The said Master, &c. seised in Fee of the Monastery of Bromehill, and other Lands, &c. by Letters Patent of the King, in Recompence of the Premises.

Tenor of the Charter of Feoffment.

Tenor of the Letters Patent.

BECAUSE that it is notified and declared to this the Kyngis most honourable Courte of Parliamente, that accordyng to the mutuall condiscēt and agremente hertofore had and concluded betwene the Kyng^e Highnes on the oon parte and Henry Lokewood Clerke Maister or Keper and the Fellowes and Scolers of Cristis College yn Cambrige yn the County of Cambrige on the other parte, That the same our seid Sōvaign Lorde the Kyng is seased yn his demesne as of fee by the feoffment of the seid Maister or Keper and the Fellowes and Scolers of the said College, of and yn the Manour of Roydon with the app̄ten̄ncis lyeng and beyng yn the Counties of Essex and Hertforde, and c̄tāyn other landes tenementis and hereditamentis, as by a deede or Charter of that feoffment made by the same Maister or Keper and the fellowes and scolers of the said College ev̄ydentlie apperith : And that the same Maister or Keper Felowes and Scolers at this p̄sente tyme bene seased yn theyre demesne as of Fee to thuse of theym and of theyre Successours for ever, of the gifte and graunte of our seide Soveign Lord the Kyng to theym made by his t̄res patentis for and yn recompence and satisfaccion of the p̄misses specified yn the seide Deede or Charter made by the said Maister or Keper and the Fellowes and Scolers of the said College, of and yn the soyle scite circuyte p̄cincte and compas of the late Monastery and Priorye of Bromehill yn the Countie of Norff, and c̄ten other landes tenementis and hereditamentis specified yn the Kynges t̄res patentis therof made by the Kyngis Highnes to the said Maister or Keper and the Fellowes and Scolers of the said College : The tenours of which seid Deede or Charter made by the seid Maister or Keper Fellowes and Scolers and of the seid t̄res patentis made by our said Sōvaign Lord the Kyng ev̄ydently hereafter insue and folowe yn ev̄y word and worde by worde as they be made fourmed and t̄nsactid betwene the said parties.

SCIANT p̄sentes & futu^r qd nos Hen^r Lokwood clicus Magister sive Custos ac Socii & Scolares Collegⁱ Cristi Cantebregⁱ in Com^o Cantebregⁱ, unanimi assensu & consensu n^ris dedim^o concessim^o & hac p̄senti carta n^ra confirmavim^o serenissimo ac invi^ctissimo Principi d^{no} n^{ro} Henrico octavo dei g^{ra} Ang^t & Fran^c Regi fidei defensori & d^{no} Hibⁿ, totum illud maⁿsiu n^rm de Roydon cum om̄ib^z & singulis suis ptineⁿ in Com^o Essex & Hertford, necnon om̄ia & singula domos edificia mesuagia ter^r tenement^z reddit^z d^{iv}icia pra^e pascua pastu^r bos^c aquas piscarias ac cetera hereditamenta n^ra quecumq^z reputa^t adjudica^t capta seu cognita fore p̄cellas seu membra d^{ci} maⁿsi de Roydon, aut ad idem maⁿsiu quovis modo p̄tiⁿ spectaⁿ seu appendeⁿ; except^z & om̄ino reserva^t nob^z & successorib^z n^ris quodam mesuagio cum crofto eidem adiaceⁿ contineⁿ p̄ estima^oem tres acras t̄re & pastu^r jaceⁿ & existeⁿ in villa de Roydon in p̄dic^t Com^o Essex & Hertford : H^{er}end^z & tenend^z totum p̄dictum maⁿsiu de Roydon ac om̄ia & singula cetera p̄missa cum om̄ib^z & singulis suis p̄tiⁿ (except^z p̄except^z) p̄fato d^{no} n^{ro} Regi hered^z & assign^z suis imp̄petu^z & ad usum pim̄plend^z voluntatem ultimam ejusdem dⁿⁱ Regis si inde voluntatem fecit. IN CUJUS rei testimonium huic p̄senti carte n^re sigillum n^rm cōmune apposuim^o. Da^t in Collegio n^{ro} p̄d^{co} primo die Novemb^r anno regni p̄d^{ci} dⁿⁱ n^ri Henrici octavi dei g^{ra} Ang^t & Fran^c Regis fidei defensoris & dⁿⁱ Hibⁿ vicesimo t̄cio.

HENRICUS OCTAVUS dei g^{ra} Ang^t & Fran^c Rex fidei defensor & d^{ns} Hibⁿ. Om̄ib^z ad quos p̄sentes t̄re p̄veniⁿt saltm. CUM p̄ quendam indenturam cujus da^t est quinto die Septembris anno regni n^ri vicesimo t̄cio in^l nos ex una parte et dilect^z nob^z in X^{po} Hen^r Lokwoode clicum Magistrum sive Custodem ac Socios & Scolares Collegⁱ X^{pi} Canteb^r ex al^{ia} parte confect^z, ad cotempla^oem n^ram concordatum & aggregatum fuit in^l alia qd nos herem^o de eisdem M^o sive custode sociis & scolarib^z nob^z hered^z & assignatis n^ris imp̄p^m, Maⁿsiu de Roydon cum om̄ib^z & singulis suis p̄tiⁿ situa^t jaceⁿ & existeⁿ in Com^o n^ris Essex & Hertforde, Necnon om̄ia & singula mesuag^z domos edificia t̄ras tenement^z reddit^z d^{iv}icia pasturas boscos aquas piscarias ac cetera hereditamenta quecumq^z reputa^t adjudica^t capta seu cognita fore p̄cell^z seu membra p̄dic^t maⁿsi de Roydon aut ad idem maⁿsiu quovis modo p̄tiⁿ spectaⁿ seu appendeⁿ. Exceptis & om̄ino reserva^t quodam mesuagio cum crofto eidem adiaceⁿ continenti p̄ estima^oem tres acras t̄re & pasture jaceⁿ & existeⁿ in villa de Roydon in dic^t Com^o Essex & Hertford; Et qd in p̄missoz considera^o: & recompensa^o eozdem d^{ci} magister sive custos ac socii & scolares Collegii p̄d^{ci} herent sibi & successorib^z suis in puram & perpetuam elemosinam imp̄p^m de nob^z & hered^z n^ris totum illud scitum circuitum p̄cinctum & ambitum illius nup^z monastⁱⁱ sive Prioratus de Bromehill in Com^o n^{ro} Norff juxta Brandon Ferye, ac om̄ia illa maⁿsi de Otryngithe Bromehill Crostton Roughton Holme alias Routell holme Estmore Methwolde Esthall in Feltwell ac unū molendinū ventriticum in parochia de Wetyng, Necnon advoca^oem eccl^{ie} de Croxton, aceciam om̄ia & singula alia maⁿsi mesuag^z t̄ras tenement^z rev̄co^z d^{iv}icia reddit^z boscos subboscos aquas piscarias ferias sive nundinas Cu^r & Le^t bona & catalla wavia^t extrahu^r & om̄ia alia hereditament^z & comoditates cum eoz p̄tiⁿ p̄d^{co} nup^z Monast^{io} sive Prioratu maⁿsiis & ceteris

¹ In a separate Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

pmisiss aut eoꝝ alicui ptiñ situat̄ jaceñ & existeñ in Bromehill Brandon Croxton Methwolde Roughton Holme Estmore Hogholde Wilton Downeham Fordeham Bokenham Todyngton Grymeston Wangforde Feltwell Wetyng Oteryngithe Moundeforde Fouldon Dudlyngton Colneston Berton Bendysse & South Roughton in dco Com nro Norff, ac in Barneham juxta Thetforde Ikeworth & Myldenhale in Com nro Suff, seu alibi in Com nris Norff & Suff pdict̄ aut in eoꝝ alteꝝ jaceñ & existeñ; Que Wills Fynche nup Prior dci nup Monastii sive Prioratus & ejusdem loci Conventus in jure ejusdem monastii sive prioratus unqꝝm huerunt, aut de quibꝫ aliqui alii ad eoꝝdem Prioris & Conventus usum huerunt [possessionati¹] fuerunt aut inde pficua pceperunt tempore suppressionis ejusdem nup monastii sive Prioratus, aut que aliquo modo reputata estimata supposita sive cognita fuerunt ut pcell dci nup Prioratus sive aliquo modo ad eundem nup Prioratum ptineñ sive spectañ; Ac eciam quendam annualem redditum viginti libraꝝ sterlingoꝝ exeunt̄ & annuatim picipiend de manũ de Wetyng in dco Com nro Norff put p eandem indenturam plenius liquere potit. Ac cum postea pdci magister sive custos ac socii & scolares Collegii pdci scdm tenorem pfate indenture & in complementum ejusdem, p quandam cartam suam in Cancellaria nra irrotulata cujus dat̄ est in Collegio pdco primo die Novembꝝ anno regni nri vicesimo tꝛcio, ad nostram multiplicem contentacoem dederunt & concesserunt & p eandem cartam suam [confirmavunt²] nob hereditibꝫ & successoribꝫ nris totum pdcm manũ de Roydon cum ptineñ qd tunc fuit eoꝝdem mri sive custodis ac socioꝝ ac scolariũ Collegii pdci, necnon omnia & singula pdict̄ mesuagia domos edificia terꝝ tenē reddit̄ svicia pastuꝝ boscos aquas piscarias ac cetera hereditamenta quecumqꝫ aliquo modo reputata supposita estimata seu cognita fore pcell seu membra dci manũ de Roydon aut ad idem manũ quovis modo ptineñ spectañ seu appendeñ (exceptis pceptis); [Nos indeqꝫ³] ad psens sciti sumus in dnico nro ut de feodo ejusdem concessionis ptextu put ctam hem⁴ noticiam; SCIATIS qd nos gꝛitudinem & benevolentiam pfati mri sive custodis ac socioꝝ & scolariũ pensantes & considerantes easdemqꝫ recompensare & satisfacere put tenemꝝ affectantes, de gꝛa nra spali ac ex ceta sciencia & mero motu nris dedimꝝ & concessimꝝ ac p psentes tras nras patentes damꝝ & concedimꝝ pfatis mro sive custodi ac sociis & scolariibꝫ Collegii pdci, totum pdcm fundum terꝝ scitum circuitum pinctum & ambitum pdci nup monastii sive prioratus de Bromehill in dco Com nro Norff, Necnon omnia illa manũ de Oteryngithe Bromehill Croxton Roughtonholme alias Routelholme Estmore Methwolde & Esthall in Feltwell cum omibꝫ & singulis suis ptineñ in dco Com nro Norff ac pdcm molendinũ ventriticum in Wetyng in eodem Com, necnon omnia & singula illa mesuag terꝝ tenemꝝ revcoes svicia redditus boscos subboscos aquas piscarias & omnia alia hereditamenta & comoditates nra quecumqꝫ cum eoꝝ ptineñ scituat̄ jaceñ & existeñ in villis parochiis & campis de Bromehill Brandon Croxton Methwolde Routonholme Estmore Hogholde Wylton Downeham Fordeham Bokenham Todyngton Grymeston Wangforde Feltwell Wetyng Oteryngithe Moundeforde Fouldon Dudlyngton Colneston Berton Bendysse & South Roughton in Com nro Norff, ac in [Barneham⁴] juxta Thetforde Ikeworth & Myldenhale in dco Com nro Suff, sive in eoꝝ aliquo aut alibi in Com nris Norff & Suff pdcis; Que pdcus Wills Fynche nup Prior pdci nup Monastii sive Prioratus de Bromehill sive aliquis pdecessoꝝ suoꝝ in jure ejusdem nup monastii sive Prioratus unqꝝm huit tenuit seu gavis fuit in dnico revcoe vel in usu, aut inde pficua pcepit, & que aliquo modo dicta estimata reputata sive cognita fuerunt ut pcell ejusdem nup Prioratus de Bromehill, sive aliquo modo ad eundem Prioratum ptinuerunt sive spectaverunt. Ac insup damꝝ & concedimꝝ p psentes pfatis mro sive custodi ac sociis & scolariibꝫ Collegii pdci, pdict̄ annuat reddit̄ viginti libraꝝ sterlingoꝝ exeunt̄ & annuat picipiend de manũ de Wetyng in dco Com nro Norff; H'end & tenend omnia pdict̄ fund terꝝ scit̄ circuiꝝ & pinct̄ pdci nup monastii sive Prioratus de Bromehill, manũ mesuag terꝝ tenemꝝ reddit̄ revcoes svicia boscos subboscos aquas piscarias hereditamenta & cetera omnia & singula pmissa cum eoꝝ ptineñ pfatis mro sive custodi sociis & scolariibꝫ Collegii pdci & successoribꝫ suis impꝫm: Tenend de nob & hereditibꝫ nris in libam puram & ppetuam elemosinam p omibꝫ sviciis & demandis, absqꝫ compoto seu aliquo alio nob hereditibꝫ aut successoribꝫ nris p pmissis aut eoꝝ aliquo inde reddendo solvend seu faciend. Dedimꝝ eciam & concessimꝝ ac p psentes damꝝ & concedimꝝ p nob & hereditibꝫ nris eidem mro sive custodi sociis & scolariibꝫ advocacoem & pronatum ecclie sive rectorie de Croxton in Com nro Norff pdco cum omibꝫ & omimod̄ decimis oblatioibꝫ obventioibꝫ porcoibꝫ pensionibꝫ & ceteris possessionibꝫ pficuis comoditatibꝫ & emolumentis quibuscumqꝫ eidem ecclie sive rectorie ptineñ spectañ seu quoquo modo appendeñ; H'end & tenend dcam advocacoem & patronatum ecclie pdce & cetera pmissa cum eoꝝ ptineñ eidem mro sive custodi sociis & scolariibꝫ & successoribꝫ suis impꝫm; Tenend de nob hereditibus & successoribꝫ nris in libam puram & ppetuam elemosinam absqꝫ aliquo alio redditu aut svicio nob aut hered nris p eidem solvend seu faciend: Statuꝝ sive Statuꝝ de Yris seu tenemꝝ ad manũ mortuam non ponend sive aliquo alio Statuto actu sive actubꝫ pantea in contrariũ fact̄ non obstanꝝ. Et pta dedimꝝ & concessimꝝ ac p psentes damꝝ & concedimꝝ pfatis mro sive custodi sociis & scolariibꝫ & successoribꝫ suis licenciam nram spalem sive licencias nras spales qd ipi eccliam sive fcoꝛiam pdcam, cum omibꝫ suis juribꝫ & ptineñ eidem mro sive custodi sociis & scolariibꝫ Collegii pdci & successoribꝫ suis, appropriare anectere & unire possint et eandem fcoꝛiam sic appropriat̄ amec̄ & unitam cum omibꝫ suis juribꝫ & ptineñ here & tenere possint sibi & successoribꝫ suis in ppios usus eoꝝdem mri sive custodis socioꝝ & scolariũ & successoꝝ suoꝝ impꝫm. QUE QUIDEM omnia pdca fund terꝝ scit̄ circuiꝝ pinct̄ manũ terꝝ tenemꝝ reddit̄ revcoes svicia advocacio & pronatus ecclie pdict̄ & cetera omnia pmissa cum eoꝝ ptineñ, p sive post suppressionem dissolucioem & extincioem pdci nup monastii sive Prioratus de Bromehill, ac p sive post conviccoem attincturam aut condempnacoem Revcoissimi in Xpo pꝛis Thome nup Aplice sedis de latere legati presbꝫti Cardinalis Eboꝝ Archiepi Anglꝫ primatis, de divsis contemptibꝫ tꝛngressionibꝫ & offensis contꝫ formam Statuti in parlamento dñi Ric̄i nup Regis Anglꝫ scdi pgenitoris nri post conquestum apud Wynton anno regni sui decimo sexto, vsus eos qui impetravint aut psecuti fulint seu impetꝫri aut psequi fecint in cur̄ Romana vel alibi aliquos pcessus sentencias excomunicacoñũ bullas instrumenta seu alia quecumqꝫ nos tangeñ contꝫ nos coronam regaliã seu regnũ nrm Anglꝫ detulerint aut ea recepint, aut notificacoem seu aliam execucoem quamcumqꝫ infra idem regnũ seu extꝫ fecint, editi & pvis, nup apud Westm̄ coram nob attincti, aut p sive post dissolucioem sive extincioem Cardinalis Collegii be Marie in Gippewico in Com nro Suff aut aliquo alio modo quocumqꝫ ad manus nras devenerunt aut devenire debuerunt. Et INSUP ex habundanciori gꝛa nra concessimꝝ ac p psentes tras nras patentes concedimꝝ pfatis magro sive custodi sociis & scolariibꝫ Collegii pdci & successoribꝫ suis, qd ipe & successores sui impꝫm heant unam feriam sive nundinas singulis annis p quinqꝫ dies duratuꝝ, videlt quarto die Julii atqꝫ p quatuor dies immediate sequentes, Tenend singulis annis apud Bromehill pdict̄, videlt a ponte de Brandonfery usqꝫ eccliam de Oteryngithe tam p tram qꝫm p aquam cum omibꝫ libtatibꝫ & libis consuetudinibꝫ ad hujusmodi feriam sive nundinas ptineñ: Ac eciam qd pdci magꝫ sive custos socii & scolares & successores sui heant & teneant impꝫm in pdict̄ fund terꝝ scit̄ circuiꝝ pinct̄ ambĩ manũ terꝝ tenemꝝ & ceteris pmissis cum eoꝝ ptineñ in pdict̄ Com Norff & Suff, Viẽ Franç (s) Cuꝝ Leꝝ & omnia & singula que ad viẽ Franç (s) Cuꝝ vel ad Leꝝ ptinent seu ptinere debent, aut potint de omibꝫ tenentibꝫ resideñ ac aliis resideñ infra pdict̄ fund tꝛ scit̄ circuitum & pinct̄ manũoꝝ tꝛaꝝ & tenemꝝoꝝ ac ceteroꝝ pmissooꝝ, in tam amplis modo & forma put aliquis Prior seu aliqui Priores pdci nup Monastii sive Prioratus de Bromehill unqꝝm huit seu huerunt; hend tenend & gaudend pdcam feriam sive nundinas & omnia qꝫ ad feriam ptinent Viẽ franç pleꝫ Cuꝝ & Leꝝ & omnia qꝫ ad Viẽ franç pleꝫ & leꝝ ptinent cum eoꝝ ptineñ quibuscumqꝫ, pfatis magro sive custodi sociis & scolariibꝫ Collegii pdci & successoribꝫ suis, tenend de nob & hereditibꝫ nris in libam puram & ppetuam elemosinam impꝫm p omibꝫ sviciis exaccioibꝫ & demandis, absqꝫ compoto seu raciocinio aut aliquo alio nob hered aut successoribꝫ nris p pmissis sive eoꝝ aliquo in scꝛio nro aut alibi reddend solvend seu faciend; & absqꝫ impeticoe pturbaçoem & impedimento nri hered aut successoꝝ nroꝝ justic̄ escaetoꝝ vicecomitum ballivoꝝ & alioꝝ

¹ And so in Original Act erroneously for 'possessionati.'² Nosqꝫ inde O.³ Berneham O.⁴ confirmavint O.⁵ pleꝫ O.

officiarioꝝ seu ministroꝝ nꝛoꝝ vel hered aut successoꝝ nꝛoꝝ quoꝝcumq; Statutis de terr & tenement ad manū mortuam non ponend aut aliquib; aliis statutis ordinacoib; pꝛvisionib; aut restriccoib; in contꝛiū edic fact sive pꝛis in aliquo non obsta. **CONCEDIM^o** eciam p pꝛesentes pꝛfatis magꝛo sive custodi sociis & scolarib; qd ipi & successores sui heant has lras patentes & omia alia lra & warranta p pꝛesentib; lris nꝛis patentib; allocand aut pꝛmissa vel eoꝝ aliquod tangeñ aut concneñ de dono nꝛo, tam The & Baronib; Scꝛi nꝛi Escaeꝛ Viꝛ & ceꝛis quibuscumq; officiariis & ministris nꝛis p tempore existeñ qꝛm genꝛali attorñ nꝛo hered aut successoꝝ nꝛoꝝ qui p tempore sũnt direct sive dirigend, p exoꝛdacoẽ sua in hac parte erga nos hered & successores nꝛos absq; sine aut feodo magno vel parvo, aut aliquo alio nob heredib; aut successorib; nꝛis pinde in hanapio Cancellar nꝛe sive clico ejusdem hanapii aut alicui officarioꝝ clicoꝝ sive ministroꝝ nꝛoꝝ Cancellar nꝛe pꝛdce vel Scꝛi nꝛi sive alicujus curiaꝝ nꝛaꝝ solvend aut reddend. Ac ultꝛius de ampliori gra nꝛa dedim^o & concessim^o, ac p pꝛesentes dam^o & concedim^o eidem magꝛo sive custodi sociis & scolarib; & successorib; suis omia & omimod exiꝛ pꝛficia redditꝛ revencoẽs dꝛicia & emolumenta quecumq; dꝛim & singuloꝝ pꝛdcoꝝ fund lraꝝ scif circuiꝛ pꝛincꝛ ambif manioꝝ lraꝝ tenementoꝝ & celoꝝ pꝛmissoꝝ quoꝝcumq; cum eoꝝ pꝛineñ & cujusit inde pꝛest in dꝛis nꝛis Com Norff & Suff, nob a festo Scꝛi Michis archi ultimo pꝛito ante dat pꝛesenciū hucusq; pꝛvenieñ sive cresceñ aut quovis modo debif pꝛineñ sive spectañ; hend levand & pꝛciend exitus pꝛficia redditus revencoẽs dꝛicia & emolumenta pꝛdca eidem nꝛo sive custodi sociis & scolarib; & successorib; suis de dono nꝛo tam p manus suas pꝛprias qꝛm p manus nꝛc & nup Vicecomitum escaeꝛ ballivoꝝ receptoꝝ firmarioꝝ & alioꝝ occupatoꝝ manioꝝ lraꝝ tenementoꝝ ac celoꝝ pꝛmissoꝝ, absq; compoto seu alio nob vel heredib; nꝛis pinde seu p aliquo pꝛmissoꝝ reddend aut faciend. Et pꝛia nos hered & successores nꝛi omia pꝛdicꝛ fund terr scif circuiꝛ pꝛincꝛ pꝛdci nup monastꝛi sive Prioratus de Bromhill ac omia pꝛdca mania terr tenement redditꝛ revcoẽs dꝛicia & cela omia & singula pꝛmissa, p nos pꝛfatis magꝛo sive custodi sociis scolarib; & successorib; suis pꝛconcessa, eidem magꝛo sive custodi sociis & scolarib; & successorib; suis contꝛ omes gentes warantizabim^o & defendem^o impꝛm: Et insup concedim^o eidem magꝛo sive custodi sociis & scolarib; & successorib; suis p pꝛesentes, qd si imposũm contꝛigat pꝛdicꝛ scif fund terr circuiꝛ pꝛincꝛ ambif mania terr tenement aut cela pꝛmissa, p nos eidem magꝛo sive custodi sociis & scolarib; ut pꝛfert^r dat concessa & assignat, aut eoꝝdem aliquam pꝛcellam, vsus eosdem magꝛm sive custodem socios & scolares aut successores suos scdm legem lre nꝛe, p aliquem titulum iniciū hentem ante confeccionem pꝛesenciū recupari, aut p legalem introitum alicujus pꝛone aut aliquo alio modo legitimo quocumq; a possessione eoꝝdem manioꝝ lraꝝ & tenementoꝝ ac celoꝝ pꝛmissoꝝ aut eoꝝdem alicujus pꝛelle p aliquam pꝛsonam sive aliquas pꝛsonas amotos evictos sive ejectos fore, absq; fraude vel covina ipoꝝ magꝛi sive custodis socioꝝ & scolarium aut successoꝝ suoꝝ aut eoꝝ alicujus in ea parte hend aut comittend, qd tunc nos hered & successores nꝛi infra sex menses pꝛ post hujusmodi recupacoẽm ingꝛm sive ejeccoẽm pꝛdcoꝝ manioꝝ lraꝝ & tenementoꝝ ac celoꝝ pꝛmissoꝝ aut alicujus inde pꝛest sic hit, alia mania terr & tenement nꝛa hered aut successoꝝ nꝛoꝝ infra regnū nꝛm Angꝛ tanti aut talis sive majoris annui valoris put eadem mania terr & tenement aut eoꝝdem alique pꝛelle sic recupat aut in que hujusmodi ingꝛus sic hebat fuerunt sive existebant aut erunt vel existent, p lras nꝛas patentes in lege sufficient scdm formam tenorem & effectum hujus pꝛesentis concessionis nꝛe, dabim^o & concedim^o pꝛfatis magꝛo sive custodi sociis & scolarib; & successorib; suis impꝛm; Tenend eis & successorib; suis de nob & heredib; nꝛis in libam puram & pꝛpetuam elemosinam p omib; dꝛiciis & demandis quibuscumq; absq; compoto seu aliquo alio inde nob aut hered sive successorib; nꝛis reddend solvend vel faciend: Ita tamen qd pꝛdci magꝛ sive custos socii & scolares & omes successores sui qui p tempore sũnt dederunt plenam & manifestam notificacoẽm & cognicoẽm nob hered & successorib; nꝛis, aut nꝛo seu hered aut successoꝝ nꝛoꝝ attorñ genꝛali p tempore existeñ, de hujusmodi sect sive accoẽ vsus hujusmodi magꝛm sive custodem socios & scolares p tempore existeñ pꝛsecut, anteqꝛm idem sic magꝛ sive custos p tempore existens ad sectam sive accoẽm illam compuit, aut de hujusmodi ingꝛu aliove medio evict ut pꝛfert^r hit, anteqꝛm aliquis actus p eundem magꝛm sive custodem sic p tempore existeñ fiet, p quem hujusmodi magꝛi sive custod titulus aut jus quoquo modo in ea parte detiorabit dampnificabit aut pꝛjudicet: Ac qd idem magꝛ sive custos socii & scolares & omes successores sui in quocumq; tali casu advisabunt p defendoẽ & exoꝛdacoẽ sua in ea parte put p nos hered & successores nꝛos sive p nꝛos hered aut successoꝝ nꝛoꝝ consiliarios erit advisatum & pꝛvisum. Eo qd expꝛesa mencio de vero valore annuo aut ctitudine pꝛmissoꝝ aut de aliis donis sive concessionib; eidem magꝛo sive custodi sociis & scolarib; p nos seu p aliquem pꝛgenitoꝝ nꝛoꝝ ante hec tempora fact in pꝛesentib; minime fact existit aut aliqꝛo statuto actu ordinacoẽ pꝛvisione seu restriccoẽ inde in contrariū ante hac fact edic ordinaꝛ seu pꝛis aut aliqua alia re causa vel mania quacumq; in aliquo non obsta. **IN CUJUS rei testimoniū** has lras nꝛas fieri fecim^o patentes. Teste me ipo apud Chelsehith scdo die Januarii anno regni nꝛi vicesimo lꝛcio. p ipm Regem & de dat pꝛdicꝛ auctoritate parliamenti.

C. Tayer.

The said Master, &c. shall peaceably enjoy the Premises specified in the said Letters Patent.

Saving to all except the King, his Heirs and Successors.

II. The King shall hold to him and his Heirs for ever, the Manor and other Premises specified in the said Charter of Feoffment.

Saving to all but the said Master, &c. and their Successors.

III. General Proviso.

BE IT THEREFORE ordeyned establysshed and enacted by auctoritie of this pꝛesent parliament that the said Maister or Keper and the Fellowes and Scolers of the saide College shall peasibly have holde and enjoy to theym and theyre successours for ever all and singuler the pꝛmissis specified mencioned wrytten aud conteyned yn the said lras patentis to theym made accordyng to the full trefwe playne and effectually meanyng of the wordys and matiers specified and declared by the said lras patentis. Savyng to evy pꝛsonne and pꝛsones other then to our seid Sovaign Lord the Kyng his heyres and successours all suche righte title entrie accion and inteste as they or any of theyme had before the making of this acte yn or to the pꝛmisses or any of theym specified or mencyned yn the said lras patentis made by the Kynges Highnes, as yf this Acte had nev ben had nor made; any thyng before or after yn this pꝛesent Acte conteyned notwithstanding.

AND FURTHERMORE yt is ordeyned establysshed and enactid by auctoritie of this pꝛesent parlamente that our said Sovaign Lorde the Kyng shall have holde and enjoy to hym his heyres & assignes for ever, and to the use of pꝛformacion of his laste wyll, the seid Mano' of Roydon and all other pꝛmysses specified yn the said Deade or Charter made by the said Maister or Keper and the Fellowes and Scolers of the said College accordyng to the trefwe playne and effectually meanyng of the wordys and matiers specified and declared by the same dede and Charter. Savyng to evy pꝛsonne and pꝛsons other then to the said Maister or Keper Fellowes and Scolers and theyre successours all suche righte title entre accion and inteste as they or any of them had before the making of this Acte yn or to the pꝛmisses or any of theym specified or mencyned yn the saide deade or charter made by the said Maister or Keper Fellowes and Scolers of the said College as if this Acte had never bene had nor made any thyng yn this Acte before wrytten notwithstanding.

(¹) PROVIDED alwey that this Acte or any thyng thereyn conteyned be not yn any wyse hurtfull or pꝛjudiciall to any pꝛone or pꝛones nor to any bodie or bodies polytyke or to the heyres or successours of any of theym, other [then ^o] the Kyng his heyres and successours and to the said Maister Warden or Kep fellowes and scolers of Cristis College yn the Unyꝛsitie of Cambryge or theyre successours, of and for suche righte title inlyeste use possession or condicion as they or any of theym nowe hath or have yn or to eny of the pꝛmysses or any parte or parcell of the same yn fee symple fee tayle for terme of lyffe or lyves or for terme of yeres or otherwyse yn use or possession, or of or for any accion sute entre peticion or other lawful remedye to be had or takyn for the pꝛmysses or any parte or parcell therof, or of or for suche righte title inlyeste use entre or possession as they or any of theym hath or have yn or to any rentis customes comons franchises leetis libties dꝛives sutis pꝛfietis or comodities to be had takyn occupied or used yn or upon any of the pꝛmisses or yn of or upon any parte or pꝛcell of theym.

¹ This and the following Proviso are contained in a Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

^o than O.

SAYNG also to all and evy pson and psons theyre heyres successours executours and assignes, other then the Kyng his heyres and successours, and the seid Maister Warden Keper Fellowes and Scolers of Cristis Colledge yn Cambridge aforesaid and theyre successours, all such righte title use indeste possession suyte accion entrie leace leacia fermes for tyme of lyffe for tyme of yeres or otherwise grauntis annuyties rentis custumes comyns leetis libties franchises vices suytis pfiertes fees officis covenantis and all other Commoditie and Commodities whatsoever as they or any of theym hath or have or of right shulde or [oughte ''] to have, of yn or to the pmysses or eny parte or pcell therof as though this Acte had nev bene had ne made. This p'sente Acte or any thynge thereyn conteyned to the contrarie notwithstanding.

IV.
General Saving.

CHAPTER XXIII.

AN ACTE concyng an Exchaung of Londz betwene the Kyng^e Highnes & the Abbot of Walth^m of Holy Crosse.

BECAUSE that it is notified and declared to this the Kyngis moste hono^rable Courte of Parlyamente that accordyng to the mutuall condiscnt and agrement hertofore had and concluded betwene the Kynges Highnes on the one partie, and Robert nowe Abbot of the exempte Monastery of Walth^m Holie Crosse yn the Countie of Essex and the Convente of the same Monasterie on the other partie, that the same our seid So^vaign Lorde the Kyng is seased yn his dcemesne as of fee by the feoffement of the said Abbot and Convente of and yn the Manour of Stanstede Abbot with thapp^tenⁿcis and c^teyn other landes tenementis and hereditamentis yn the Counties of Hert^f and Essex, as by a Deade or Charter of that feoffment made by the same Abbot and Convente evydently appereth; And that the same Abbot and Convente at this p'sente tyme ben seased yn theyre demean as of fee to the use of theym and of theyre Successours for ev^d of the gifte and g^runte of our said So^vaign Lorde the Kyng to theym made by his tres patentis for and yn recompence and satisfaccion of the pmysses specified yn the same deede or charter made by the said Abbot and Convente of and yn the Soile scite circuyte and pⁱnc^te of the late Monasterie or Priorye of Saynte Lawrence of Blakamo^r yn the Countie of Essex and c^tayn other landes tenementis and hereditamentis specified yn the Kynges tres patentis therof made by the Kyngis Highnes to the said Abbot and Convente; the Tenures of which said deade or Charter made by the said Abbot and Convente and of the said tres patentis made by our said So^vaign Lorde the Kyng evydently hereafter insue and followe yn evy worde and worde by worde as they be made fourmed and tⁿsacted betwene the said parties;

The King seised in Fee of the Manour of Stansted Abbot, &c. by Feoffment of the Abbot and Convent of the Monastery of Waltham Holy Cross.

The said Abbot and Convent seised in Fee of the Scite of the Monastery of St. Lawrence of Blackamour, and other Lands, &c. by Letters Patent of the King, in Recompence of the Premises.

SCIANT p'sentes & futuri q^d nos Robtus pmissione divina Abbas exempti Monastⁱⁱ de Walth^m S^ce Crucis in Co^m Essex & ejusdem loci Conventus unanimi assensu consensu & voluntate tocuis capili n^ri dedim⁹ concessim⁹ & hac p'senti carta n^ra confirmavim⁹ Serenissimo & Invi^ctissimo Principi d^{no} n^{ro} Henrico octavo Dei g^ra Ang^l & Fran^c Regi fidei defensori & d^{no} Hibnie, Ma^hium n^rm de Stansted Abbot cum p^tineⁿ ac omⁿia illa ter^r & tenement⁹ vocat⁹ Joyses, ac quendam boscum sive quoddam parcum nuncupat⁹ Isney Parke; necnon omⁿia ter^r & tenementa n^ra vocat⁹ Bourehouse, cum omⁿib⁹ aliis terris tenementis reddit⁹ rev⁹ vⁱciis aquis piscariis & aliis hereditamentis p^dco Ma^hio de Stansted sive p^dcⁱs t^ris vocat⁹ Bourehouse p^tineⁿ sive spect^an, scitua⁹ jaceⁿ & existeⁿ in Villis de Stansted in Co^m Hertford & Roydon in Co^m Essex; H^end & tenend⁹ p^dc^m Ma^hium de Stansted Abbot cum p^till necnon omⁿia & singula p^dic^t ter^r tenement⁹ reddit⁹ rev⁹ & vⁱcia aquas piscarias & alia hereditamenta ac cetera p^rmissa cum omⁿib⁹ & singulis suis p^tineⁿ p^rfato d^{no} n^{ro} Regi hered⁹ & assignatis suis imp^rm et ad usum pimplend ultimam voluntatem ejusdem dⁿⁱ Regis si inde voluntatem fecit. **IN** CUJUS rei testimoniū huic p'sent⁹ carte n^re sigillum n^rm cōe apposui⁹; Da⁹ in domo n^ra capitulari apud Walth^m p^dic^t, primo die Novembr anno regni dⁿⁱ n^ri Henrici octavi dei g^ra Ang^l & Fran^c Regis fidei defensoris & dⁿⁱ Hibnie, vicesimo t^rcio.

Tenor of the said Charter of Feoffment.

HENRICUS OCTAVUS dei g^ra Ang^l & Fran^c Rex fidei defensor & D^{ns} Hibnie omⁿib⁹ ad quos p'sentes tre pven⁹ saltm. Cum p^r quendam Indenturam cujus da⁹ est quinto die Septembr anno regni n^ri vicesimo t^rcio, int⁹ nos ex una parte & dⁱc^tm nob⁹ in X^po Robtum pmissione divina Ab^bem exempti Monastⁱⁱ de Waltham S^ce Crucis in Co^m n^{ro} Essex & ejusdem Monastⁱⁱ Convent⁹ ex al^la parte confect⁹, ad contemplacōem n^ram concordat⁹ & aggregat⁹ fuit int⁹ alia q^d nos fierem⁹ de eisdem Ab^be & Convent⁹ nob⁹ hered⁹ & assignatis n^ris imp^rm Ma^hium de Stanstede Abbot ac omⁿia alia t^ras & tenement⁹ eozdem Ab^bis & Conventus vocat⁹ Joyses, ac quendam sive quoddam parcum nuncupat⁹ Isney Parke, necnon omⁿia t^ras & tenementa sua vocat⁹ Bourehouse, cum omⁿib⁹ aliis t^ris & tenementis reddit⁹ rev⁹ vⁱciis aquis piscariis & aliis hereditamentis p^dco Ma^hio de Stansted sive p^dic^t terris vocat⁹ Bourehouse p^tineⁿ sive spect^an, scitua⁹ jacent & existeⁿ in Villis de Stawnsted in Co^m n^{ro} Hert^f et Roydon in Co^m n^{ro} Essex; Et q^d in p^rmissoz consideracōe & recompens⁹ eozdem, d^{ci} Abbas & Convent⁹ herent sibi & successorib⁹ suis in puram & perpetuam elemos⁹ imp^rm de nob⁹ & hered⁹ n^ris totum illud scitum circuitum pⁱnc^tum & ambitum illius n^p Monastⁱⁱ sive Prioratus S^ci Laurencii de Blakamore in d^{co} Co^m Essex p^r nomen Monastⁱⁱ sive Prioratus de Blakamore in Co^m n^{ro} Essex, necnon Ma^hiu de Blakamore cum suis p^tineⁿ in eodem Co^m; ac omⁿia & singula mesuagia ter^r tenement⁹ rev⁹coes redditus vⁱcia boscos subboscos aquas piscarias lib^tates ferias cu^m le⁹ bona & catalla wavia⁹ ext^rhu⁹ & omⁿia alia hereditamenta & comoditates cum eoz p^tineⁿ scit⁹ jaceⁿ & existeⁿ in Villis parochiis & campis de Blakamore Gyngmargarete alias dic^t Margaret Ing Wilynghall Bowellis Bromefeld Shellowe Norton Wittell Southwelde Keldon & Standon in p^dic^t Co^m Essex & alibi in eodem Co^m, sive infra Civitatem n^ram London, que Thomas Goodwyn nup^r Prior d^{ci} Monastⁱⁱ sive Prioratus de Blakamore in jure ejusdem nup^r Monastⁱⁱ sive Prioratus unq^m h^uit, aut de quib⁹ aliqui alii ad eozdem Prioris & Conventus usum hucrunt possessionati fuerunt aut inde p^ricua p^rceperunt tempore quo p^dc⁹ Prioratus de Blakamore suppressus fuit, aut que aliquo modo reputata adjudicata capta sive cognita fuerunt ut p^relle d^{ci} nup^r Priorat⁹, sive aliquo modo ad eundem Priorat⁹ p^rti⁹ sive spect^an; acciam advocacōes eccl^{ia}z de Blakamore & Gyngmargaret alias dic^t Margaret Ing in d^{co} Co^m Essex & Hornemedede Magna in Co^m n^{ro} Hert^f, necnon illud Ma^hiu de Wormyngford alias d^{cm} Wythermondeforde in p^dco Co^m Essex et advocacōem eccl^{ie} de Wormyngford alias vocat⁹ Withermondeford in eodem Co^m Essex, cum omⁿib⁹ & singulis aliis t^ris tenement⁹ redditib⁹ rev⁹coib⁹ vⁱciis boscis subbos⁹ aquis piscariis & omⁿib⁹ aliis hereditamentis & comoditatib⁹ quibuscumq⁹ cum eoz p^tineⁿ in Villa parochia & campis de Wormyngford alias Withermondford in Co^m Essex p^dco, que nup^r fuerunt p^tineⁿ sive spect^an nup^r monast^{io} sive Prioratui sacratissime Virginis Marie de Wyk⁹, alias dic^t Monast^{io} sive Prioratui de Wyk⁹ in eodem Co^m Essex, sive cap^t reputat⁹ aut cognita ut p^rcell⁹ seu spect^an quovismodo eidem nup^r Prioratui sacratissime Virginis Marie de Wyk⁹; put⁹ p^r eandem Indenturam plenius liquere pot⁹t: Ac cum postea p^dic^t Abbas dic^t exempti Monastⁱⁱ de Waltham S^ce Crucis & ejusdem Monastⁱⁱ Conventus sc^dm tenorem p^rfate Indenture & in complementum ejusdem p^r quendam Cartam suam in Cancellar⁹ n^ra irrotula⁹, cujus da⁹ est in domo Capitulari eozdem Ab^bis & Conventus apud Walth^m p^dic^t primo die Novembr anno regni n^ri vicesimo t^rcio, ad n^ram multiplicem contentacōem dederint & concesserint & p^r eandem cartam suam confirmavint nob⁹ hered⁹ & successorib⁹ n^ris totum p^dc^m Ma^hiu eozdem Ab^bis & Convent⁹ de Stansted Abbot cum suis p^tineⁿ, necnon omⁿia p^dic^t ter^r & tenement⁹ eozdem Ab^bis & Conventus vocat⁹ Joyses ac totum p^dc^m

Tenor of the King's Letters Patent.

CONCEDIM⁹ etiam p⁹ p⁹sentis p⁹fatis Abbi & Conventui & successoribz suis qd⁹ iidem Abbas & Conventus & Successores sui h⁹ant has t⁹as n⁹as patentes & om⁹ia alia b⁹ria & warrant⁹ p⁹ p⁹sentibz t⁹ris n⁹ris patentibz allocand⁹ aut p⁹missa vel eo⁹ aliquod tange⁹ aut conc⁹ne⁹ de dono n⁹ro, tam Thesaurario & Baronibz S⁹c⁹ii n⁹ri Escae⁹ Vi⁹c & ce⁹lis quibuscumq⁹ officariis & ministris p⁹ tempore existentibz, q⁹m ge⁹rali Attor⁹fi n⁹ro hered⁹ aut successor⁹ n⁹ro⁹ qui p⁹ tempore fuit direct⁹ sive dirigend⁹ p⁹ exo⁹ndac⁹oe sua in hac parte erga nos hered⁹ & successor⁹ n⁹ros absq⁹ sine aut feodo magno vel parvo aut aliquo alio nob⁹ hered⁹ aut successoribz n⁹ris pinde in hanapio Cancellar⁹ n⁹re sive clico ejusdem Hanapii aut alicui officario⁹ c⁹lico⁹ sive ministro⁹ Cancellar⁹ n⁹re p⁹dc⁹e vel S⁹c⁹ii n⁹ri sive alicujus Cu⁹r n⁹ra⁹ solvend⁹ aut reddendo. Et ULT⁹IVUS de ampliori g⁹ra n⁹ra dedim⁹ & concessim⁹ ac p⁹ p⁹sentis dam⁹ & concedim⁹ eidem Abbi & Conventui & Successoribz suis om⁹ia & om⁹imod⁹ exitus p⁹ficua redditus reven⁹does d⁹vicia & emolumenta quecumq⁹ o⁹m⁹ & singulo⁹ p⁹dc⁹o⁹ fund⁹ ter⁹ sc⁹i⁹ circui⁹ p⁹cin⁹ct⁹ ambi⁹t Ma⁹ndia⁹ t⁹ra⁹ tenementoz & celo⁹z o⁹m⁹ p⁹missoz quozcumq⁹ cum eo⁹ p⁹te⁹ne⁹ & cujuslit inde p⁹cell⁹ in d⁹ois n⁹ris Com⁹ Essex & Hert⁹ nob⁹ a festo S⁹c⁹i Mich⁹is Arch⁹i ultimo p⁹lito ante da⁹ p⁹sc⁹nci⁹u hucusq⁹ p⁹venien⁹t sive crescen⁹ aut quovis modo deb⁹it p⁹te⁹ne⁹ sive spectan⁹; hend⁹ levand⁹ & p⁹ci⁹piend⁹ exit⁹ p⁹ficua redditus reven⁹does d⁹vicia & emolumenta p⁹dc⁹a ejusdem Abbi & Conventui & Successoribz suis de dono n⁹ro tam p⁹ manus suas p⁹prias q⁹m p⁹ manus nunc & nup⁹ Vi⁹c Escae⁹ Ballivo⁹ Recepto⁹z firmario⁹ & alio⁹z occupato⁹z ma⁹ndio⁹z t⁹ra⁹ tenementoz & celo⁹z p⁹missoz absq⁹ compoto seu aliquo alio nob⁹ vel hered⁹ n⁹ris pinde seu aliquo p⁹missoz reddend⁹ aut faciend⁹. Et p⁹ntia nos hered⁹ & successor⁹ n⁹ri om⁹ia p⁹dicta fund⁹ ter⁹ sc⁹i⁹ circui⁹ p⁹cin⁹ct⁹ p⁹fati nup⁹ Monast⁹ii sive Prioratus de Blakamore ac om⁹ia p⁹dict⁹ ma⁹ndia ter⁹ tenement⁹ redd⁹it⁹ reven⁹does d⁹vicia & ce⁹la om⁹ia p⁹missa p⁹ nos p⁹fati Abbi & Conventui & Successoribz suis p⁹concessa eidem Abbi & Conventui & Successoribz suis cont⁹ om⁹es gentes warrantizabim⁹ & defendem⁹ imp⁹pm. Et insup⁹ concedim⁹ eidem Abbi & Conventui & Successoribz suis p⁹ p⁹sentis, qd⁹ si impos⁹itum contigit p⁹dict⁹ scitum fund⁹ ter⁹ circui⁹ p⁹cin⁹ctum ac ambitum Ma⁹ndia ter⁹ te⁹nta aut ce⁹la p⁹missa p⁹ nos eidem Abbi & Conventui ut p⁹fer⁹t da⁹ concessa & assigna⁹ aut eo⁹dem aliquem p⁹cell⁹ vsus eosdem Ab⁹tem & Conventum aut successor⁹ suos sc⁹dm legem terre n⁹re recuperari aut p⁹ legalem introitum alicujus p⁹sonae aut aliquo alio modo legitimo quocumq⁹, a possessione eo⁹dem Ma⁹ndio⁹z t⁹ra⁹ & tenementoz & celo⁹z p⁹missoz aut eo⁹dem alicujus p⁹cell⁹ p⁹ aliquam p⁹sonam sive aliquas p⁹sonas ammos evic⁹t sive ejectos fore absq⁹ fraude vel covina ip⁹oz Abbi & Conventus aut successor⁹ suoz aut eo⁹z alicujus in ea parte hend⁹ aut com⁹ittend⁹; qd⁹ tunc nos hered⁹ & successor⁹ n⁹ri infra sex menses p⁹x post hujusmodi recuperac⁹oem ing⁹tm sive ejec⁹oem p⁹dc⁹o⁹ ma⁹ndio⁹z t⁹ra⁹ & tenementoz & celo⁹z p⁹missoz aut alicujus inde p⁹cell⁹ sic h⁹it alia Ma⁹ndia t⁹ra⁹ & tenementa n⁹ra hered⁹ aut successor⁹ n⁹ro⁹ infra regn⁹ Ang⁹ tanti aut talis sive majoris annui valoris p⁹ut eadem Ma⁹ndia ter⁹ aut tenementa aut eo⁹dem aliqua p⁹cell⁹ sic recupa⁹t aut in que hujusmodi ing⁹tm sic h⁹ebit fuerunt sive existebant aut erunt vel existent p⁹ t⁹ras n⁹as patentes in lege sufficientes sc⁹dm formam tenorem & eff⁹cm hujus p⁹sentis concessionis n⁹re dabim⁹ & concedem⁹ p⁹fati Abbi & Conventui & successoribz suis imp⁹pm, tenend⁹ eis & successoribz suis de nob⁹ & heredibz n⁹ris in puram & p⁹petuam elimosinam p⁹ om⁹ibz d⁹viciis & demandis quibuscumq⁹ absq⁹ compoto seu aliquo alio inde nob⁹ aut hered⁹ sive successoribz n⁹ris reddend⁹ solvend⁹ vel faciend⁹: Ita tamen qd⁹ p⁹dict⁹ Abbas & Conventus & om⁹es successor⁹ sui qui p⁹ tempore f⁹unt Ab⁹tes ejusdem Monast⁹ii de Walth⁹m S⁹c⁹e Crucis dent plenam & manifestam notificac⁹oem & cognic⁹oem nob⁹ hered⁹ & successoribz n⁹ris aut n⁹ro seu hered⁹ aut successor⁹ n⁹ro⁹ attorna⁹t ge⁹rali p⁹ tempore existe⁹nt de hujusmodi se⁹cta sive acc⁹oem vsus hujusmodi Ab⁹tem p⁹ tempore existe⁹nt p⁹secut anteq⁹m idem sic Abbas p⁹ tempore existens ad se⁹ctam sive acc⁹oem illam compar⁹dit aut de hujusmodi ing⁹tm aliove modo [objec⁹o⁹is⁹] ut p⁹fer⁹t h⁹ito anteq⁹m aliquis actus p⁹ eundem Ab⁹tem sic p⁹ tempore existe⁹nt fiet p⁹ quem hujusmodi Ab⁹tis titulus aut jus quoquo modo in ea parte dampnificabit⁹ aut p⁹judicet⁹; ac qd⁹ iidem Abbas & Conventus ac om⁹es Successores sui Ab⁹tes Monast⁹ii illius p⁹ tempore existe⁹nt in quocumq⁹ tali casu advisabunt⁹ p⁹ defend⁹oe & exo⁹ndac⁹oe sua in ea parte p⁹ut p⁹ nos hered⁹ aut successor⁹ n⁹ros sive p⁹ n⁹ros vel hered⁹ aut successor⁹ n⁹ro⁹ consiliarios erit advisatum & p⁹visum. Eo qd⁹ exp⁹ssa mencio de vero valore annuo aut de c⁹tudine p⁹missoz aut de aliis donis sive concessionibz eidem Abbi & Conventui p⁹ nos seu p⁹ aliquem p⁹genito⁹z n⁹ro⁹ ante hec tempora fact⁹ in p⁹sentibz minime fact⁹ existit aut aliquo statuto act⁹u sive ordina⁹oe inde in cont⁹ri⁹u ante hac fact⁹ ed⁹it ordina⁹t seu p⁹vis aut aliqua al⁹ta re causa vel ma⁹ti aquocumq⁹ in aliquo non obsta⁹t; IN CUJUS rei testimoni⁹u has t⁹ras n⁹as fieri fecim⁹ patentes. Teste me ip⁹o apud Chelseith primo die Januarii anno regni n⁹ri vicesimo l⁹cio. P⁹ ip⁹m Regem & de da⁹ p⁹dict⁹ auctoritate parlamenti. C. Tailer.

BE Y⁹ therefore ordeyned establysshed and enacted by auctoritie of this p⁹sent parlamente that the Abbot and Convente of the said Monasterie shall peasibly have hold and enjoye to theym and theyre Successours for ever all and singuler the p⁹misses specified mencioned and conteyned yn the said t⁹res patentis to theym made accordyng to the full trewe playne and effectuall meanyng of the wordes and matiers specified and declared by the said t⁹res patentis. Savyng to e⁹v⁹ p⁹sonne and p⁹sones other then to our said So⁹vaign Lorde the Kyng his heyres and successours all such right title entre accion and invest⁹ as they or any of theym had before the making of this acte yn or to the p⁹misses or any of theym specified or mencyned yn the said t⁹res patentis made by the Kyng⁹ Highnes as if this Acte had nev⁹ bene had nor made; any thyng before or after yn this p⁹sentente acte conteyned notwithstanding.

AND furthermore yt is ordeyned establysshed and enacted by auctoritie of this p⁹sentente parliament that our said So⁹vaign Lorde the Kyng shall have hold and enjoye to hym his heyres and assignes for ever and to the use of p⁹forma⁹o⁹n of his laste Will, the said Mano⁹ of Stansted Abbott and all other the p⁹mysses specified yn the said deade or charter made by the said Abbott and Convent accordyng to the playne trewe and effectuall meanyng of the wordes and matiers specified and declared by the same deede and charter. Savyng to e⁹v⁹ p⁹sonne and p⁹sones other then to the said Abbot and Convente and there Successours all suche righte title entree accion and invest⁹ as they or any of theym had before the making of this Acte yn or to the p⁹mysses or any of theym specified or mencioned yn the saide deade or charter made by (²) Abbott and Convente as yf this Acte had never ben had nor made, any thyng yn this Acte before writton notwithstanding.

(²) PROVIDED alway that this Acte or any thyng thereyn conteyned shall not yn any wise be hurtfull or p⁹judiciall to any p⁹sonne or p⁹sones, other then to the Kynges Highnes his heyres and successours and to the said Abbot and Convente of Walth⁹m and there Successours, of for or conc⁹nyng any righte title entrie use possession accion officis fees rentis annuities ferme fermes lease leasys for t⁹me of lyffe or for t⁹me of yer⁹es lib⁹ties g⁹untis coven⁹ntis fraunchises or other invest⁹ p⁹rietis com⁹oditie or com⁹odities whatsoever they bee the which any p⁹sonne or p⁹sones have myghte or oughte to have yn of or to the said Mano⁹s landes tenementis & hereditamentis and other the p⁹misses or any of theym conteyned and specified yn this p⁹sentente Acte, or yn of or to any parte or p⁹cell therof in suche maner and forme as though this Acte or any thyng thereyn conteyned had never bene had nor made; any thyng yn this Acte conteyned to the contrarie notwithstanding.

The said Abbot and Convent shall peaceably enjoye the Premises specified in the said Letters Patent.

Saving to all but the King, his Heirs and Successors.

II. The King shall hold to him and his Heirs for ever, the said Manor and other Premises specified in the said Charter of Feoffment. Saving to all but the said Abbot and Convent, and their Successors.

III. General Proviso.

¹ evic⁹o⁹is O.

² the said O.

³ In a separate Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

CHAPTER XXIV.

AN ACTE CONCERNING AN EXCHAUNG OF ſTEN LONDZ BETWENE THE KYNGZ HIGHNES & THE PROVOST OF ETON.

The King ſeiſed in Fee of the Scite of the Hospital of St. James in the Fields, and other Lands, &c. by Feoffment of the Provost and College of Eton.

The ſaid Provost and College ſeiſed in Fee of the Manor of Baudewyns beſides Dartford and other Lands, &c. by Letters Patent of the King in Recompence of the Premises.

Tenor of the ſaid Charter of Feoffment.

BECAUSE that yt is notified and declared to this the Kynges moſte honourable Courte of Parlyamente, that accordyng to the mutuall condiscente and agremente heretofore had and concluded betwene the Kyng^e Highnes on the oon partie, and Roger Lupton Provoste of the College of our bleſſyd Lady of Eton and the ſame College on the other parte, that our ſaid Sovaign Lord the Kyngis Highnes ys ſeiſid yn his demesne as of fee by the feofemente of the ſaid Provoste and College, of and yn the Scite and Circuyte of the Howſe or Hospitall of Sayncte James yn the felde and ſtayn other londis tenementis and hereditamentis, as by a Deade or Charter of that Feoffmente made by the ſame Provoste and College evydently appereth; And that the ſame Provoste and College at this preſente tyme ben ſeiſed yn theyre demesne as of fee to thuse of theym and of theyre ſuccessours for ever, of the gyfte and g^unte of our ſaid Sovaign Lorde the Kyng to theyme made by his tres patentis, for and yn recompence and ſatisfaccion of the ſaid Hospitall and other the p^umyſſes ſpecified yn the ſaide dede or Charter made by the ſaide Provoste and College, of and yn the Manour of Baudewyns beſides Dartford yn the Countie of Kente and certayn other landes tenementis and hereditamentis ſpecified yn the Kyngis ſaid tres patentis therof made by the Kyngis Highnes to the ſaide Provoste and College; The teanures of whiche ſaide Deade or Charter made by the ſaide Provoste and College and of the ſaid tres patentis made by our ſaid Sovaign Lorde the Kyng evydently hereafter ensue and followe yn evy worde, and worde by worde as they bee made fourmed and t^unſacted betwene the ſaid parties.

SCIANT preſentes & futuri qd nos Rogerus Lupton Prepositus Collegii be Marie de Eton juxta Wyndesore in Com^u Bu^uk & idem Collegiū dedim⁹ concessim⁹ & hac preſenti carta nra confirmavim⁹ serenissimo & invictissimo principi dno nro Henrico octavo Dei gra Ang^t & Fran^c Regi fidei defensori & dno Hibnie, totum illud hospitale S^ci Jacobi juxta Westm London Dio^c una cum omibz suis juribz & ptineñ ac omia & singula domos edeficia mesuagia tras tenementa pra^t pas^t pasturas ac cetera hereditamenta quecumq; eidem Hospitali aut nobis preſatis Preposito & Collegio in jure ejusdem hospitalis quoquo modo ptineñ seu spectant, Que nup^u huim⁹ nob & successoribz nris ex dono & concessione excellentissimi Principis p^uclare & nobilis memorie dñi Henrici sexti quondam Regis Ang^t p^u tras suas patentis quaz^u da^t est tricesimo die Octobris anno regni sui vicesimo octavo, quas quidem tras patentis nos preſati Prepositus & Collegiū sursum reddidim⁹ in Cancellar^u p^udic^u dñi Regis nunc ibidem cancelland^u ad opus & usum ejusdem dñi Regis hered^u & assignatoz^u suoz^u imp^upu^u; Exceptis & omio reservatis nob & successoribz nris etis^u tras^u & tenementis pra^t pascuis pastur^u bos^c & subbos^c voca^t Chalcott^e & Wyld^e scituat^u & jaceñ in parochiis de Hendon Fyncheley & Hamsted cum omibz & singulis suis ptineñ; Acciam quodam tenemento vulgo nuncupato le White Bere scituato & existente in parochiis S^ce Marie Magdalene & oim S^coy in Westchepe & Bredstrete Civitatis London modo in tenura Agnetis Cavendissh vidue cum omibz aliis redditibz rev^ucoibz^u diviciis & hereditamentis nris infra Civitatem London p^udic^u & suburbiis ejusdem; Necnon quodam alio mesuagio in quo Thomas Brightman modo inhabitat cum ptineñ in villa de Westm p^udic^u, ac omibz aliis redditibz rev^ucoibz^u diviciis & hereditamentis nris infra villam Westm p^udic^u; Que omia p^ucept^u pfatus dñs n^r Rex nūc de gra sua sp^uali ac p^u eo qd p^udic^u tras patentis sursum reddidim⁹ in Cancellar^u p^udic^u ibidem cancelland^u ut p^udic^u nob preſatis proposito & collegio concessit, H^uend^u nob & successoribz nris in libam puram & perpetuam elemosinam; H^uend^u & tenend^u totum p^udic^u Hospitale ac omia & singula cetera p^umissa cum omibz suis ptineñ exceptis p^uceptis p^ufato dno nro Regi nunc heredibz & assignatis suis imp^upm & ad usum p^uimplend^u ultimam () ejusdem dñi Regis si inde voluntatem fecit. IN CUJUS rei testimoniu^u huic preſenti carte nre sigillum nrm apposuim⁹. Da^t in Collegio nro apud Eton p^udic^u primo die Novembr anno regni p^udic^u dñi nri Hen^r octavi dei gra Ang^t & Fran^c Regis fidei defensoris & dñi Hibnie vicesimo l^cio.

Tenor of the King's Letters Patent.

HENRICUS octavus dei gra Ang^t & Fran^c Rex fidei defensor & dñs Hibnie. Omibz ad quos preſentes ire p^uvenint sal^utm. Cum p^u quendam indenturam cujus da^t est quinto die Septembr anno regni nri vicesimo l^cio in^u nos ex una parte & dilect^u nob in X^po Rogum Lupton Prepositum Collegii nri be Marie de Eton & idem Collegiū ex alia parte confect^u, ad contemplacōem nram concordatum & aggregatum fuit in^u alia qd nos herem⁹ de eisdem Proposito & Collegio nob heredibz & assignatis nris imp^upm, totum illud scitum p^ucinctum & ambitum dom⁹ sui sive Hospitalis S^ci Jacobi in Campis vulgo nuncupat^u Saint James yn the Feld ac alia domos edeficia ter^u tenement^u reddit^u divicia pra^t pascua & pastur^u infra eundem scitum, necnon c^u alias tras pra^t pascua & pastur^u ptineñ eidem domui sive Hospitali S^ci Jacobi contineñ p^u estimacōem Centum octoginta & quinque acras & dimid^u De quibz jacent in^u cruce^u vulgo nuncupat^u Charyng Crosse & [Hay^u] Hill ex parte australi regie vie ducentis a p^udic^u cruce voca^t Charyng Crosse usq; ad [Ay^u] Hill p^udic^u in tras arabilibz pratis & pasturis sexaginta & quatuor ac^r, ac in quodam campo voca^t the Northfelde ex parte boreali d^ce Regie vie ducentis a p^udic^u cruce voca^t Charyng Crosse usq; ad Aye Hill p^udic^u in tras arabilibz pratis & pasturis nonoginta & sex ac^r; Necnon apud quendam pontem voca^t Knightis bridge in duabz clausu^u ibidem octodecim ac^r; ac in quodam prato voca^t Temmys Meade quing^u ac^r; acciam in quodam prato voca^t Chelsey Mede dimid^u ac^r; necnon in quodam prato apud Fulham due ac^r; put^u p^uticulatim continent^u in quadam scedula p^ufate Indenture annexa; Except^u & omio reservat^u p^ufate Preposito & Collegio & successoribz suis omibz aliis tras tenementis pratis pascuis pasturis boscis subboscis aquis piscariis libtatibz redditibz rev^ucoibz^u diviciis ac ceteris hereditamentis eozdem Prepositi & Collegii cum ptineñ voca^t Chalcottis & Wyld^e scituat^u jaceñ & existeñ in parochia de Hamsted in Com^u nro Midd^u, nup^u ptineñ eidem Hospitali S^ci Jacobi in Campis, acciam omibz aliis tenement^u reddit^u rev^ucoibz^u diviciis ac hereditamentis eozdem Prepositi & Collegii scituat^u jaceñ & existeñ infra Civitatem nram London & suburbiis ejusdem, ac infra villam nram Westm & suburbiis ejusdem nob p^u Indenturam p^udic^u haud da^t ve conceff^u, ac in scedula p^udic^u minime conten^u: Et qd in p^umissoz^u considera^u & recompensa^u eozdem d^ci Prepositus & Collegiū herent sibi & successoribz suis in puram & p^upetuam elemosinam imp^upm de nob & heredibz nris totum illum man^uium nrm de Baudewyns jaceñ juxta villam de Dartford in Com^u nro Kan^c, cum omibz tras pra^t pascuis & pastur^u boscis subbos^c warennis aquis stagnis cōmuniis cu^u redditibz rev^ucoibz^u diviciis ac aliis hereditamentis p^uficus & cōmoditatibz eidem man^uio de Baudewyns ptineñ seu in aliquo modo spectant; Necnon omia illa tras pra^t & pastur^u voca^t Brokes jaceñ & existeñ infra villam & parochiam de Dartford p^udic^u; necnon advocacōem ecclie de Newyngton cum tras tras maris^u & pastur^u voca^t Flache jaceñ in Luddenh^um Mershe in Com^u p^udic^u cum omibz & singulis suis ptineñ; necnon man^uiu^u de Chatesham unacum advocacōne ecclie de Chatesham in Com^u nro Suff, cum omibz & singulis tras tenementis pratis pascuis pastur^u boscis subboscis aquis curiis rev^ucoibz^u diviciis ac aliis hereditamentis cōmoditatibz p^uficus & advantagiis eidem man^uio ptineñ sive in aliquo modo spectant, scituat^u jaceñ & existeñ in villa & campis de Chatesham p^udic^u & alibi in Com^u nro Suff p^udic^u, put^u p^u eandem Indenturam plenius liquere possit. Ac cum postea p^udic^u prepositus & Collegiū scdm tenorem p^ufate Indenture & in complementum ejusdem, p^u quendam cartam suam in Cancellar^u nra irrotulatam, cujus da^t est in domo capitulari Collegii p^udic^u primo die Novembr anno regni nri vicesimo l^cio, ad nram multiplicem contentacōem dederint & concesserint & p^u eandem cartam suam confirmavint nob heredibz & successoribz nris totum p^udic^u scitum p^ucinctum & ambitum p^udic^u dom⁹ sive hospitalis voca^t Saynte James yn the Felde, ac omia alia p^udic^u mesuagia domos edeficia ter^u tenementa reddit^u divi^u pastur^u pra^t pas^t & alia hereditamenta p^utiñ eidem domui sive hospitali cum omibz aliis tras p^udic^u eidem domui

¹ voluntatem O.

² Aye O.

sive hospitali ptineñ sive spectañ aut que reputata adjudicata seu capē fuerunt ut partes ve pcelle ejusdem dom^o sive hospitalis (exceptis p̄ceptis) Nosq; inde ad p̄sens seisisi sum^o in dñico n̄ro ut de feodo ejusdem concessionis p̄textu put c̄tam h̄em^o noticiam : Sciatis qđ nos ḡtitudinem & benevolentiam p̄dcoꝝ p̄positi & Collegii pensantes & considerantes, easdemq; recompensare & satisfac̄e put tenem^o affectantes, de ḡra n̄ra sp̄ali ac ex c̄ta sciencia & mero motu n̄ris, dedim^o & concessim^o et p̄ p̄sentes tras n̄ras patentes dam^o & concedim^o p̄fat̄ preposito & Collegio, totum illud manũ n̄rm de Baudewyns p̄dcm̄ jacens & existens ppe villam de Dartford in Com̄ n̄ro Kanč p̄dco cum om̄ib; terř prať pasč & pastuř bosč & subbosč warentis stagnis aquis cōmunis Cuř redditib; rev̄cōib; v̄vicis ac aliis hereditamentis p̄ficiis advantagiis & cōmoditatib; dco manũ de Baudewyns ptineñ seu in aliquo modo spectañ; necnon om̄ia p̄dca tras prať & pasč vocať Brok̄e jaceñ & existeñ infra villam & parochiam de Dartforde p̄dicť cum om̄ib; aquis piscariis p̄ficiis & cōmoditatib; eidem tras ptineñ; Necnon totum p̄dcm̄ mariscum vocať Flache jaceñ in Luddenham Mershe in dco Com̄ n̄ro Kanč, cum om̄ib; & singulis suis ptineñ; Ac eciam manũ n̄rm de Chatesham p̄dicť in Com̄ n̄ro Suff ac om̄ia & singula p̄dicť terř tenementa prať pasč pastuř bosč subbosč aquas Cuř rev̄cōes v̄vic ac alia hereditament̄ comoditates & p̄ficia eidem manũ de Chatesham ptineñ sive aliquo modo spectañ scituať jaceñ & existeñ in villa de Chatesham & alibi in Com̄ n̄ro Suff p̄dco : H'END' & tenend om̄ia p̄dca manũ mesuagia terras tenementa reddiť rev̄cōes v̄vicia boscos subbosč aquas piscarias hereditamenta & cetera om̄ia & singula p̄missa cum eoꝝ ptineñ in Com̄ n̄ris Suff & Kanč p̄dicť p̄fatis preposito & Collegio & successorib; suis imp̄pm, Tenend de nob & heredib; n̄ris in puram & p̄petuam elemosinam p̄ om̄ib; v̄vicis & demandis absq; compoto seu aliquo alio nob hered aut successorib; n̄ris p̄ p̄missis aut eoꝝ aliquo reddendo solvend seu faciend. Et dedim^o eciam & concessim^o ac p̄ p̄sentes dam^o & concedim^o p̄ nob & heredib; n̄ris eisdem Preposito & Collegio & successorib; suis, advocacōes & patronatus eccliaꝝ parochialiũ Vicariaꝝ seu Rectoriaꝝ de Newyngton in Com̄ n̄ro Kanč p̄dco, & Chatesham in dco Com̄ n̄ro Suff, cum om̄ib; & om̄imodis decimis oblacōib; obvendōib; porcōib; pensionib; & ceteris possessionib; p̄ficiis cōmoditatib; & emolumentis quibuscumq; eidem eccliaꝝ & eoꝝ cuih ptineñ spectañ seu quoquo modo appendē; H'end & tenend dicť advocacōes & p̄ronatus eccliaꝝ p̄dca & cetera p̄missa cum eoꝝ ptineñ, eisdem Preposito & Collegio & successorib; suis imp̄pm de nob hered & successorib; n̄ris in puram & p̄petuam elemosinam absq; aliquo alio redditu aut v̄vicio nob aut heredib; n̄ris p̄ eidem eccliaꝝ aut p̄ronat̄ solvend sive faciend; Statuto sive Statutis de tras seu tenementis ad manũ mortuam non ponend sive aliquo alio Statuto actu sive actub; p̄antea in contrariũ fact̄ non obstañ. Dedim^o eciam & concessim^o ac dam^o & concedim^o p̄ p̄sentes eisdem Preposito & Collegio & successorib; suis licenciam n̄ram sp̄alem sive licencias n̄ras sp̄ales, qđ ip̄i Rectorias eoꝝdem eccliaꝝ cum om̄ib; & singulis suis jurib; & ptineñ eisdem Preposito & Collegio & successorib; suis appropriare anectere & unire possint, et illas Rectorias sic appropriatas annexas & unitas cum om̄ib; suis jurib; & ptineñ h̄ere & tenere possint sibi & successorib; suis in pprios usus eoꝝdem Prepositi & Collegii imp̄pm. Que quidem om̄ia p̄dca manũ terř & tenementa reddiť rev̄cōes & v̄vicia advocacōes & p̄ronatus eccliaꝝ de Newyngton & Chatesham p̄dicť ac cetera om̄ia p̄missa cum eoꝝ ptineñ p̄ sive post suppressionem dissoluōem aut extincōem nup Abb̄iaꝝ Monastioꝝ sive Prioratuũ Sc̄i Thome Martiris de Lyesnes in Com̄ n̄ro Kanč p̄dco ac sacratissime Virginis Marie de Wykes in Com̄ n̄ro Essex, aut p̄ sive post convicōem atincturam aut condempnacōem rev̄dissimi in X̄po Patris Thome nup Aplice sedis de late legati p̄sb̄iti Cardinalis Eboꝝ Archiepi Angl̄, Primatis, de div̄sis contemptib; t̄ngressionib; & offensis cont^a formam Statuti in parlamento dñi Ric̄i nup Regis Angl̄ sc̄di post conquestum, apud Wyntoñ anno regni sui sexto decimo tenť, vsus eos qui impet̄vint aut p̄secuti f̄uint seu impetrari aut p̄sequi fec̄int in Cuř Romana vel alibi aliquos p̄cessus sentencias excoicacōnũ bullas instrumenta seu alia quecumq; nos tangeñ cont^a nos coronam dignitatem regaliã seu regnũ n̄rm detulerint aut ea recepint aut notificacōem seu aliam execuōem quamcumq; infra idem regnũ seu ext^a fec̄int, ediť & p̄vis, nup apud Westm̄ coram nob̄ atinct, aut p̄ sive post dissoluōem sive extincōem Cardinalis Collegii in Gippewico, aut p̄ sive post dissoluōem Collegii Thome Wolscy Cardinalis Eboꝝ in alma academia sive univ̄sitate Oxon̄ aut aliquo alio modo quocumq; ad manus n̄ras devenerunt aut devenire debuerunt seu debebunt quovis modo. Et insup ex habundanciori ḡra n̄ra concessim^o & p̄ p̄sentes concedim^o p̄fatis Preposito & Collegio & successorib; suis qđ ip̄i & successores sui h̄eant & [teneant ¹] imp̄pm in p̄dc̄is manũ tras tenementis & ceteris p̄missis cum eoꝝ ptineñ in p̄dc̄is Com̄ n̄ris Suff & Kanč vič Franč pleĝ Cuř leť & om̄ia & singula que ad vič franč pleĝ Cuř vel ad leť ptinent seu ptinere debent aut pořint de om̄ib; tenentib; & residentib; ac aliis tenentib; infra p̄dca manũ terř tenementa & cetera p̄missa in tam amplis modo & forma put aliquis Abbas aut aliqua Priorissa sive aliqui Abbes aut alique Priorisse p̄dcoꝝ nup Abb̄iaꝝ Monastioꝝ sive Prioratuũ de Lyesnes & Wykes h̄uit seu unq^m h̄uerunt. H'END' tenend & gaudend om̄ia p̄dicť vič franč pleĝ Cuř leť cū eoꝝ ptineñ quibuscumq; p̄fatis Proposito & Collegio & Successorib; suis. Tenend de nob & heredib; n̄ris in libam puram & p̄petuam elemosinam imp̄pm p̄ om̄ib; v̄vicis exaccōib; & demand, absq; compoto seu rōcinio aut aliquo alio nob heredib; aut successorib; n̄ris p̄ p̄missis sive eoꝝ aliquo in Sc̄cio n̄ro aut alibi reddendo solvend vel faciend & absq; impeticoe p̄turbaōe & impedimento n̄i hered aut successoꝝ n̄roꝝ Justiciarioꝝ Escaetoꝝ Vicecomitum Ballivoꝝ & alioꝝ officarioꝝ sive Ministroꝝ n̄roꝝ vel hered aut successoꝝ n̄roꝝ quoꝝcumq; Statuto de tras & tenementis ad manũ mortuam non ponend aut aliquib; aliis Statutis ordinaōib; p̄visionib; aut restricōib; inde in cont^ariũ ediť fact̄ sive p̄vis in aliquo non obstañ. Concedim^o eciam p̄ p̄sentes p̄fatis Preposito & Collegio & successorib; suis qđ iidem Prepositus & Collegiũ & Successores sui h̄eant has tras n̄ras patentes & om̄ia alia b̄ria & warant̄ p̄ p̄sentib; tras n̄ris patentib; allocand aut p̄missa vel eoꝝ aliquod tangeñ aut concerneñ de dono n̄ro tam Thesaurario & Baroñ Sc̄cii n̄ri Escaetorib; Vicecomitib; & ceteris quibuscumq; officariis & ministris n̄ris p̄ tempore existeñ, q^m gen̄ali Attorñ n̄ro hered aut successoꝝ n̄roꝝ qui p̄ tempore f̄uit direct̄ sive dirigend p̄ exoñacōe sua in hac parta erga nos hered & successores n̄ros, absq; fine aut feodo magno vel parvo aut aliquo alio nob heredib; aut successorib; n̄ris p̄inde in hanapio Cancellarie n̄re sive clico ejusdem Hanapii aut alicui officarioꝝ clicoꝝ sive ministroꝝ Cancellar̄ n̄re p̄dco vel Sc̄cii n̄re sive alicujus Cuř n̄raꝝ ad opus n̄rm solvend aut reddend. Et ULT'IVS de ampliori ḡra n̄ra dedim^o & concessim^o ac p̄ p̄sentes dam^o & concedim^o eisdem Preposito & Collegio & successorib; suis, om̄ia & om̄imoda exit̄ p̄ficia reddiť revencōes v̄vic & emolumenta quecumq; oim̄ & singuloꝝ p̄dcoꝝ manũ tras tenementoz ac celoꝝ p̄missoz quoꝝcumq; cum eoꝝ p̄tiñ & cujust̄ inde p̄celle in d̄cis Com̄ n̄ris Suff & Kanč nob a festo Sc̄i Michis Archi ultimo p̄lito ante dat̄ p̄senciũ hucusq; p̄venieñ sive cresceñ aut quovis modo debiť ptineñ sive spectañ; h̄end levand & p̄cipiend exitus p̄ficia redditus revencōes v̄vic & emolument̄ p̄dicť eisdem Preposito & Collegio & Successorib; suis de dono n̄ro tam p̄ manus suas pprias q^m p̄ manus nunc & nup Vič Escaet̄ Ballivoꝝ Receptoz firmarioꝝ & alioꝝ occupatoꝝ manũ tras tenementoz ac celoꝝ p̄missoz quoꝝcumq; absq; compoto seu aliquo alio nob & heredib; n̄ris p̄inde seu aliquo p̄missoz reddend aut faciend. Et p̄tia nos hered & successores n̄ri om̄ia p̄dca manũ tras tenementa reddiť rev̄cōes v̄vicia & cetera om̄ia & singula p̄missa p̄ nos p̄fatis Preposito & Collegio & successorib; suis p̄concessa eisdem Preposito & Collegio & Successorib; suis cont^a om̄es gentes warrantizabim^o & defendem^o imp̄pm. Et insup concedim^o eisdem Preposito & Collegio & Successorib; suis p̄ p̄sentes, qđ si impostum contigit p̄dca manũ tras tenementa ac cetera p̄missa p̄ nos eisdem Preposito & Collegio ut p̄fert̄ dat̄ concessa & assignat̄ aut eoꝝdem aliquam p̄cellam vsus eosdem Prepositum & Collegiũ aut successores suos sc̄dm legem t̄re n̄re recupari, aut eosdem Prepositum & Collegiũ sive successores suos p̄ legalem introitum alicujus psone aut aliquo alio modo legitimo quocumq; a possessione eoꝝdem manũ tras tenementoz & celoꝝ p̄missoz aut eoꝝ alicujus p̄celle, p̄ aliquam psenam sive aliquas psonas

¹ teneant O.

amōf evicē sive ejetē fore absq̄ fraude vel covina ip̄os Prepositi & Collegii aut Successorū suorū aut eorū alicujus in ea parte hēnd aut comittend, Qd̄ tunc nos heredē & successores n̄ri infra sex menses p̄x post hujusmodi recupacōem ingressum sive evicōem p̄d̄cōz mān̄ioz p̄raz tenementoz & cetoz p̄missoz aut alicujus inde p̄cellē sic h̄it, alia mān̄ia t̄ras & tenementa n̄ra heredē aut successorū n̄roz infra regnū n̄rm Angl̄ tanti aut talis sive majoris annui valoris put eadem mān̄ia terf̄ aut tenementa aut alique p̄cella eorūdem sic recupat̄ aut in que hujusmodi ingressus sic h̄ebit̄ fuerunt sive existebant aut erunt vel existent p̄ t̄ras n̄ras patentes in lege sufficientes s̄d̄m formam tenorem & eff̄m hujus p̄sentis concessionis n̄re, dabimus & concedem⁹ p̄fatis Preposito & Collegio & Successoribz suis imp̄m. Tenend̄ eis & successoribz suis de nob̄ & heredibz n̄ris in puram & p̄petuam elemosinam p̄ om̄ibz d̄vicis & demandis quibuscumq̄, absq̄ compoto seu aliquo alio inde nob̄ aut heredibz sive successoribz n̄ris reddend̄ solvend̄ vel faciend̄ : Ita tamen qd̄ p̄d̄c̄i prepositus et Collegiū & om̄es successores sui qui p̄ tempore f̄l̄int, dederunt plenam & manifestam notificaōem & cognicōem nob̄ heredibz & successoribz n̄ris aut n̄ro seu heredē aut successorū n̄roz Attor̄n̄ gēn̄ali p̄ tempore existē de hujusmodi seēt sive accōe vsus hujusmodi Prepositum & Collegiū p̄ tempore existē p̄secut̄, anteq̄m idem sic Prepositus p̄ tempore existens ad seētam sive accōem illam comparuit aut de hujusmodi inḡrū aliove medio evicōis ut p̄fert̄ h̄ito anteq̄m aliquis actus p̄ eundem Prepositum sic p̄ tempore existē fiet p̄ quem hujusmodi prepositi titulus aut jus quoquo modo in ea parte dampnificabit̄ aut p̄judiciet̄ ; ac qd̄ iidem Prepositus & Collegiū & om̄es successores sui p̄ tempore existentes in quocumq̄ tali casu advisabunt̄ p̄ defendōe & exōn̄acōe suis in ea parte put p̄ nos heredes aut successores n̄ros sive p̄ n̄ros heredum aut successorū n̄roz Consiliatores, erit advisatum & p̄visum. Eo qd̄ exp̄ssa mencio de vero valore annuo & c̄titudine p̄missoz aut eorū alicujus aut de aliquo alio valore & c̄titudine eorūdem, Et de aliis donis & concessionibz p̄ nos aut aliquem p̄genitoz n̄roz p̄fatis Preposito & Collegio aut aliquibz p̄decessoz suorū ante hec tempora fact̄, in p̄sentibz minime fact̄ exist̄, aut aliquo statuto actu ordinacōe p̄visione sive restricōe in contr̄iū p̄missoz aut eorū alicujus ante hec tempora fact̄ sive edit̄ aut aliqua alia re causa vel mān̄ia quacumq̄ in aliquo non obstā. IN CUJUS rei testimoniū has t̄ras n̄ras fieri fecim⁹ patentes. TESTE me ip̄o apud Chelsehith vicesimo sexto die Decembr̄ anno regni n̄ri vicesimo v̄cio. P̄ ip̄m Regem & de dāf̄ p̄dic̄i auctoritate parliamenti.

C. Tailer.

The said Provost and College shall peaceably enjoy the Premises specified in the said Letters Patent.

Saving to all but the King, his Heirs and Successors.

II. The King shall hold to him and his Heirs for ever, the said Scite and all other Premises specified in the said Charter of Feoffment.

Saving to all but the said Provost and College, and their Successors.

III. General Proviso.

BE IT THEREFORE ordeyned establysshed and enacted by auctoritie of this p̄sente parlyamente that the said Provoste and College shall peaceably have holde and enjoy to theym and theyre Successours for ev̄ all and singuler the p̄misses specified mencioned writton and conteyned yn the said t̄res patentis to theym made accordyng to the full trewe playne and effectuall meanyng of the Wordes and Matiers specified and declared by the said t̄res patentis. Savyng to ev̄y p̄sone and p̄sons other then to our said Sov̄aign Lorde the Kyng his heyres and successours, all suche righte title entre accion and invesse as they or any of theym had before the making of this Acte yn or to the p̄misses or any of theym specified or mencnyoned yn the seid t̄res patentis made by the Kyngis Highnes, as if this Acte had nev̄ bene had nor made ; any thyng before or after yn this p̄sente Acte conteyned notwithstanding.

AND furthermore yt is ordeyned establysshed and enacted by auctoritie of this p̄sente parlyamente that our said Sov̄aign Lorde the Kyng shall have holde and enjoy to hym his heyres and assignes for ev̄ and to the use of p̄formacion of his laste Will the said Scite and Circuyte of the said Hospitall of Sayncte James yn the Felde and all other p̄missis specifiēde yn the saide dede or charter made by the saide Provoste and College accordyng to the trewe playne and effectuall meanyng of the Wordes and Matiers specified and declared by the same dede and charter. Savyng to ev̄y p̄sonne and p̄sones other then to the saide Provoste and College and theyre successours all suche righte title entre accion and investe as they or any of theym had before the making of this acte yn or to the p̄misses or any of theym specified or mencnyoned yn the said dede or charter made by the (*) Provoste and College as if this Acte had nev̄ bene had nor made ; any thyng yn this Acte before writton notwithstanding.

(*) PROVYDED alway that this Acte or any thyng theryn conteyned shall not yn any wyse bee hurtefull or p̄judiciall to any p̄sone or p̄sones other then to the Kyngis Highnes his heyres and successours and to the saide Provoste and College of Eton and to his Successours of for or cond̄nyng any righte title use entree possession accion offiē fees rentis annuyties ferme fermes lees leacis for t̄me of lyffe or yeris libties ḡuntis coven̄ntis fraunchises cōmons or other investis p̄fietis or cōmodities what soev̄ they be, the whiche any p̄sonne or p̄sones have mighte or oughte to have of yn or to the said Manours landes tenementis and hereditamentis and other the p̄mysses conteyned and specified yn this p̄sente Acte, or yn of or to any parte or p̄cell therof, yn such maner and forme as though this Acte ne any thyng theryn conteyned had nev̄ bene had nor made ; any thing yn this Acte conteyned to the contr̄ie notwithstanding.

CHAPTER XXV.

AN ACTE cond̄nyng an Exch̄ung of Londz betwene the Kyngē Highnes & the Abbot of Seynt Albones.

The King seised in Fee of certain Manors and Lands by Feoffment of the Abbot and Convent of the Monastery of St. Alban's.

The said Abbot and Convent seised in Fee of the Scite of the Monastery of St. Mary de Pratis in Hertfordshire, &c. by the King's Letters Patent, in full Recompence of the Premises.

BECAUSE that it is notified and declared to this the Kyngis most honourable Courte of parlyamente that accordyng to the mutuall condiscēte and agremente heretofore had and concluded betwene the Kyngis Highnes on the oon parte and Roberte Abbot of the exempte Monastery of Saincte Albanes yn the Countie of Hertford and the Convente of the same place on the other parte, that the same our said Sov̄aign Lorde the Kyngē is seaisid yn his demesn as of fee by feoffmente of the saide Abbote and Convente of and yn the Manours or lordships londis and tenementis called Le More Asshelesse Bacheworth Brightwell and Estburye with all and synguler theyre app̄ten̄ncē, and certayn other londes tenementis and hereditamentis yn the Counties of Hertf̄ Buk̄ and Midd̄ as by a dede or charter of that feoffemente made by the same Abbote and Convente ev̄ydently apperith : And that the same Abbote and Convente at this p̄sente tyme bene seaisid yn theyre demesn as of fee to the use of theym and of theyre successours for ever, of the gyfte and graunte of our said Sov̄aign Lorde the Kyngē to theym made by his t̄res patentis for and yn recompence and satisfaccion of the p̄mysses specifiēde yn the said dede or charter made by the saide Abbote and Convente, of and yn the Scite Circuyte Procyncte and Ambite of the late Monasterie or Priorye of our blysside Lady of Pray yn the Countie of Hertford aforesaide, and c̄tayne other landis tenementis and hereditaments specified yn the Kyngis said t̄res patentis therof made by his Highnes to the said Abbot and Convente ; The tenuris of which saide dede or charter made by the said Abbote and Convente and of the said t̄res patentis made by our said Sov̄aign Lorde the Kyngē ev̄ydently hereafter ensue and followe yn ev̄y woorde, and woorde by woorde as they bee made fourmed and t̄nsacted betwene the said parties :

¹ In a separate Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

² said O.

SCIANT presentes & futuri quod nos Robtus Abbas exempti Monastii Scti Albani in Com̄ Hertf & ejusdem loci Conventus unanimis assensu consensu & voluntate tocus capituli nri in pleno capitulo nro congregati, dedim⁹ concessim⁹ & hac presenti carta nra confirmavim⁹ Serenissimo & Invicissimo Principi dno nro Henrico octavo dei gra Angl & Franç Regi fidei defensori & dno Hibnie, omnia illa maneria sive dñia terras & tenementa nra vocata Le Moore Asshelesse Bacheworth Brightwell & Estburie cum omnibus & singulis suis ptineis, necnon omnia & singula parcos wareni bosc aquas piscarias reddit⁹ vicia ceteraq, hereditamenta nra quecumq, eisdem maneriis de Le More Asshelesse Bacheworth Brightwell & Estburie aut eorū alicui ptineis spectant seu quoquo modo appenden cum omnibus & singulis eorū membris & ptineis in Com̄ Hertf Buck & Midd. Hend & tenend omnia eadem dñia sive maneria terras tenementa ac cetera pmissa cum omnibus & singulis eorū membris & ptineis pfato dno nro Regi heredibus & assignatis suis impm, et ad usum implend ultimam voluntatem ejusdem dñi Regis si inde voluntatem fecit. In cujus rei testimoniū huic presenti Carte nre sigillum nrm comune apposim⁹. Dat in domo nra capitulari primo die Novembr anno regni pdci dñi nri Henrici octavi dei gra Angl & Franç Regis fidei defensoris & dñi Hibnie vicesimo licio.

Tenor of the
Charter of
Feoffment.

HENRICUS octavus dei gra Angl & Franç Rex fidei defensor & dñs Hibnie. Omnibus ad quos presentes tre pvedint saltm. Cum p quendam Indenturam cujus dat est quinto die Septembr anno regni nri vicesimo licio, in nos ex una parte & dñm nob in Xpo Robtum pmissione divina, Abbe exempti monastii Scti Albani in Com̄ nro Hertf & ejusdem Monastii Conventum ex alia parte confect, ad contempland nram concordatum & aggregat fuit [in 1] alia, quod nos herem⁹ de eisdem Abbe & Conventu nob heredibus & assignatis nris impm, omnia illa maneria dñia terras & tenementa vocata Le More Assheleys Bacheworth Brightwell & Estbury ac omnia & omimod parcos wareni bosc aquas piscarias reddit⁹ vic ceteraq, hereditamenta quecumq, eisdem maneriis de Le More Assheleys Bacheworth Brightwell & Estburie aut eorū alicui aliquo modo ptineis sive spectant una cum omnibus & singulis eorū membris & ptineis quibuscumq, in Com̄ nris Hertf Buck & Midd; Et quod in pmissorū consideracōe & recompensacōe eorū dñi Abbas & Conventus herent sibi & successoribus suis in puram & ppetuam elemosinam impm de nob & heredibus nris totum illud scitum circuitum pinctum & ambitum illius nup Monastii sive Prioratus Scti Marie de Pratis in dco Com̄ nro Hertf, p nomen Monastii sive Prioratus de Pray in Com̄ Hertf, necnon omnia illa Maneria de Pratis alias Pray Playdell & Beamonde cum ptineis in eodem Com̄, et advocacōem ecclie de Wyng in Com̄ nro Buck ac omnia & singula alia Maneria mesuagia terras tenementa revcōes redditus vicia bosc subbosc aquas piscarias libertates ferias Cur lef bona & catalla waivial ext'hu⁹ & omnia alia hereditamenta & comoditates ad pdcm nup Monastii sive Prioratum Maneria & cetera pmissa aut ad eorū aliquod ptineis, scituat jaceñ & existeñ in Villa Scti Albani & ext' barras ejusdem Ville ac in Pratis alias Pray Playdell Beamonde Hempsted Barkehamsted Westwyk Whethamsted Redborn Saret Watforde Childewyk Letheworth Flaunden Dagnale Abbott Walden Hexton & Codycote in dco Com̄ nro Hertf & alibi infra regnū nrm Angl, Que dña Alianora Barnarde nup Priorissa dci nup Monastii sive Prioratus de Pray & ejusdem loci Conventus in jure ejusdem nup Monastii sive Prioratus unq'm fuerunt, aut de quibus aliqui alii ad eorū Priorisse & Conventus usum fuerunt possessionati fuerunt aut inde pficua pceperunt tempore suppressionis seu dissolucōis ejusdem nup Monastii sive Prioratus; exceptis & refvat manerio de Wyng ac omnibus aliis terris tenementis & possessionibus temporalibus ad pdcm nup Prioratum de Pray ptineis, scituat jaceñ & existeñ in Wyng & Swanbourn in Com̄ nro Buck nup dat & concessis Johi Pen Gensoso; ac etiam herent iidem Abbas & Conventus sibi & successoribus suis in puram & ppetuam elemosinam impm de nob & heredibus nris Maneriū de Chalkeforde cum ptin in Com̄ nro Oxon, ac omnia & singula mesuagia terras tenementa redditus revcōes & vicia ac cetera hereditamenta scituat jaceñ & existeñ in Chalkeforde pdict que nup fuerunt ptineis sive spectant nup Monastio sive Prioratu Scti Trinitatis de Wallyngforde alias dco Monastio sive Prioratu de Wallyngforde in Com̄ nro Berk; necnon advocacōem ecclie & vicarie de Chalkeforde pdict cum omnibus terris tenementis decimis oblatōibus obventōibus & emolumentis eidem ecclie ptineis; put p eandem Indenturam plenius liquere potit; Ac cum [postea 1] pdci Abbas & Conventus scdm tenorem pfate Indenture & in complementum ejusdem p quendam cartam suam in Cancellariā nra irrotulata, cujus dat est in domo capitulari eorū dñi Abbas & Conventus primo die Novembr anno regni nri vicesimo licio, ad nram multiplicem contentacōem dederint & concesserint & p eandem cartam suam confirmavint nob heredibus & successoribus nris omnia p̄lca Maneria dñia terras & tenementa vocata Le More Asshelesse Bacheworth Brightwell & Estbury ac omnia & omimod parcos wareni bosc aquas piscarias reddit⁹ vic ac omnia alia hereditamenta eisdem Maneriis de Le More Asshelesse Bacheworth Brightwell & Estbury aut eorū alicui quoquo modo ptineis sive spectant, una cum omnibus & singulis eorū membris & ptineis quibuscumq, in Com̄ nris Hertf Buck & Midd pdict; Nosq, inde ad p̄sens seisiti sum⁹ in dñico nro ut de feodo ejusdem concessionis p̄textu put certam hem⁹ noticiam. Sciatis quod nos gratitudinem & benevolentiam pdcorū Abbas & Conventus pensantes & considerantes, easdemq, recompensare & satisfacē put tenem⁹ affectantes, de gra nra sp̄ali ac ex c̄ta sciencia & mero motu nris dedim⁹ & concessim⁹ & p presentes terras nras patentes dam⁹ & concedim⁹, pfat Robto Abbi exempti Monastii Scti Albani & ejusdem loci Conventui, totum illum scit⁹ ter⁹ circuitum pinctum & ambitum pdci nup Monastii sive Prioratus Scti Marie de Pratis alias Pray in dco Com̄ nro Hertford, ac omnia alia Maneria de Pratis alias Pray Playdell & Beamonde pdict cum omnibus & singulis eorū ptineis in eodem Com̄ nro Hertf, necnon omnia & singula alia maneria mesuagia terras tenementa reddit⁹ revcōes vicia bosc subbosc aquas piscarias & omnia alia hereditamenta & comoditates nra quecumq, cum eorū ptin scituat jaceñ & existeñ in Villa Scti Albani & ext' barras ejusdem Ville, ac in Villis Parochiis & campis de Pratis alias Pray Playdell Beamonde Hempsted Berkhamsted Westwyk Whethamsted Redborn Saret Watforde Childewyk Lecheworth Flaunden Dagnale Abbot Walden Hexton & Codycote in Com̄ nro Hertf pdco sive in eorū aliquo aut alibi infra regnū nrm Angl, Que pdca Alianora Barnarde nup Priorissa dci nup Monastii sive Prioratus de Pray, sive alique [pdecessorū suorū] in jure ejusdem nup Monastii sive Prioratus unq'm fuit tenuit sive gavisia fuit, in dñico revcōe vel in usu, aut inde pficua pcepit, & que aliquo modo dic⁹ cap⁹ reputat sive cognit fuerunt ut p̄cell ejusdem nup Prioratus Scti Marie de Pratis alias Pray, sive aliquo modo ad eundem Prioratum ptinuerunt sive unq'm spectaverunt. Exceptis & refvatis pdict Manerio de Wyng ac ceteris pdcis terris tenementis & possessionibus temporalibus in Wyng & Swanburn pdict, nup p nos dat & concessis pfato Johi Pen ut p̄fert. Ac insup dam⁹ & concedim⁹ p presentes pfatis Abbi & Conventui Manerium nrm de Chalkeforde cum suis ptin in dco Com̄ nro Oxon, ac omnia & singula alia terras tenementa redditus revcōes vicia bosc subbosc aquas piscarias & omnia alia hereditamenta & comoditates nra quecumq, cum ptineis jaceñ & existeñ in Chalkeforde pdict, que nup fuerunt ptineis sive spectant pfato nup Monastio sive Prioratu de Wallyngforde pdict in dco Com̄ nro Berk; hend & tenend omnia pdict fund terras scitum circuitum pinct & ambit pdci nup Monastii sive Prioratus de Pratis alias Pray, Maneria mesuagia terras tenementa reddit⁹ revcōes vicia bosc subbosc aquas piscarias hereditamenta & cetera omnia & singula pmissa cum ptineis, (exceptis p̄ceptis,) pfato Robto Abbi exempti Monastii Scti Albani & ejusdem loci Conventui & Successoribus suis impm. TENEND⁹ de nob & heredibus nris in puram & ppetuam elemosinam p omnibus vicis & demandis absq, compoto seu aliquo alio nob heredibus aut successoribus nris p pmissis aut aliquo pmissorū faciend solvend seu reddend: Dedim⁹ etiam & concessim⁹ ac p presentes dam⁹ & concedim⁹ p nob & heredibus nris ejusdem Abbi & Conventui & successoribus suis, advocacōes & patronatus eccliaz parochialiū vicariarū sive rectoriarū de Wyng in Com̄ nro Buck ac de Chalkeforde in Com̄ nro Oxon cum omnibus & omimodis decimis oblatōibus & obventōibus porcōibus pensionibus & ceteris possessionibus pficuis comoditatibus & emolumentis quibuscumq, eisdem eccliaz aut eorū alicui ptineis seu quovismodo spectant. HEND⁹ & tenend dic⁹ advocacōes & p̄natus eccliaz pdca

Tenor of the King's
Letters Patent.

¹ inter O.

² postea O.

³ pdecessorū suorū O.

& cetera pmissa cum eorum ptineñ eisdem Abbi & Conventui & successoribz suis imp̄m de nob heredibz & successoribz n̄is in puram & perpetuam elemosinam, absq; aliquo alio redditu aut v̄icio nob aut heredibz n̄is p̄ eisdem eccl̄is aut patronat̄ solvend̄ seu reddend̄; Statuto sive Statutis de t̄ris seu tenementis in manū mortuam non ponend̄ sive aliquo alio statuto actu sive actibz p̄antea in contr̄iū fact̄ non obstant̄. Necnon dedim⁹ & concessim⁹ ac dam⁹ & concedim⁹ p̄ p̄sentes eisdem Abbi & Conventui & successoribz suis licenciam n̄ram sp̄alem sive licencias n̄ras sp̄ales qd̄ ip̄i rectorias ead̄em eccl̄iaz cum om̄ibz & singulis suis juribz & ptineñ eisdem Abbi & Conventui & successoribz suis appriare anec̄le & unire possint & illas rectorias sic appriatas annexas & unitas cum om̄ibz & singulis suis juribz & ptineñ here & tenere possint sibi & successoribz suis in p̄prios usus eor̄dem Abbis & Conventus imp̄m. Que quidem om̄ia p̄dic̄ fund̄ sc̄i circui⁹ p̄cinc̄ Mañia t̄ras tenementa redd̄it̄ rev̄s advocacōes & patronat̄ eccl̄iaz & cetera om̄ia p̄missa cum eor̄ ptineñ p̄ sive post suppressionem dissoluōem aut extincōem p̄d̄coz Monastioz sive Prioratuū de Pratis alias Pray & Wallyngforde, ac p̄ sive post convicōem attincturam aut condempnacōem revendissimi in X̄po p̄ris Thome nup̄ Aptice sedis de late legati p̄sb̄iti Cardinalis Eboz Archiepi Angl̄ primatis, de div̄sis contemptibz t̄nsgressionibz & offensis cont̄ formam Statuti in parlamento d̄ni Ric̄i nup̄ Regis Angl̄ sc̄di post conquestum apud Wynton̄ anno regni sui sexto decimo vsus eos qui impet̄vint aut p̄secuti fuerint seu impet̄ri aut p̄sequi fec̄int in Cur̄ Romana vel alibi aliquos p̄cessus sentencias excommunicacōnum bullas instrumenta seu alia quecumq; nos tangeñ cont̄ nos coronam regaliam seu regnū n̄m Angl̄ detulerint aut ea recep̄int aut notificacōem seu aliam execuōem quamcumq; infra idem regnū n̄m seu ext̄ fec̄int, edi⁹ & p̄vis, nup̄ apud Westm̄ coram nob̄ attinct̄, aut p̄ sive post dissoluōem collegii Thome Wolcy Cardinalis Eboz in Alma Accademia sive Un̄v̄sitate Oxon̄ aut aliquo alio modo quocumq; ad manus n̄ras devenerunt aut devenire debuerunt seu debebunt quovis modo. Et insup̄ ex habundanciori gr̄a n̄ra dedim⁹ & concessim⁹ ac p̄ p̄sentes dam⁹ & concedim⁹ p̄fatis Abbi & Conventui & successoribz suis qd̄ ip̄i & successores sui h̄eant & teneant imp̄m in p̄dic̄ fund̄ ter̄ sc̄i circui⁹ p̄cinc̄ Mañia t̄ris tenementis & ceteris p̄missis cum eor̄ ptineñ, Viç franç̄ pleḡ Cur̄ lef̄ & om̄ia & singula que ad Viç franç̄ pleḡ Cur̄ vel ad lef̄ ptinent seu ptinere debent aut pot̄unt de om̄ibz tenentibz & residentibz ac aliis tenentibz infra p̄dic̄ fund̄ ter̄ sc̄i circui⁹ & p̄cinc̄ mañioz ter̄ & tenementoz & celoꝝ p̄missoz in tam amplis modo & forma put̄ aliquis Prior seu alique Priorissa sive aliqui Priores vel alique Priorisse d̄coz nup̄ Monastioz sive Prioratuū de Pratis alias Pray & Wallyngforde p̄dic̄ aut eor̄ alicujus h̄uit sive huerunt; H̄END' tenend̄ & gaudend̄ om̄ia p̄dic̄ viç franç̄ pleḡ Cur̄ & lef̄ cum eor̄ ptineñ quibuscumq; p̄fatis Abbi & Conventui & successoribz suis: Tenend̄ de nob̄ & heredibz n̄is in lib̄am puram & p̄petuam elemosinam imp̄m p̄ om̄ibz v̄iciis exacōibz & demand̄ absq; computo seu raciocinio aut aliquo alio nob̄ heredibz aut successoribz n̄is p̄ p̄missis seu eor̄ aliquo in Sc̄cio n̄ro aut alibi reddendo faciend̄ vel solvend̄, & absq; impet̄cōe p̄turbaōe & impedimento n̄ri hered̄ aut successoz n̄roz Justic̄ Escaet̄ Vicecomitum Ballivoz & alioꝝ officarioꝝ sive ministroꝝ n̄roz vel hered̄ aut successoz n̄roz quozcumq; Statuto de t̄ris & tenementis ad manū mortuam non ponend̄ aut aliquibz aliis statutis ordinacōibz p̄visionibz aut restricōibz in contr̄iū edi⁹ fact̄ sive p̄vis in aliquo non obstañ. Concessim⁹ eciam p̄ p̄sentes p̄fatis Abbi & Conventui & Successoribz suis qd̄ iidem Abbas & Conventus & Successores sui h̄eant has t̄ras n̄ras patentes & om̄ia alia b̄ria & warrant̄ p̄ p̄sentibz t̄ris n̄ris patentibz allocand̄ aut p̄missa vel eor̄ aliquod tangeñ aut conc̄neñ de dono n̄ro, tam Thesaurario & Baronibz Sc̄c̄ii n̄ri Escaetoz Vicecomitibz & ceteris quibuscumq; officariis & ministris p̄ tempore existeñ q̄m ḡn̄ali attor̄ n̄ro hered̄ aut Successoz n̄roz qui p̄ tempore f̄uit direct̄ aut dirigend̄ p̄ exōn̄acōe sua in hac parte erga nos hered̄ & successores n̄ros absq; fine aut feodo magno vel parvo aut aliquo alio nob̄ heredibz aut Successoribz n̄is pinde in hanapio Cancellar̄ n̄re sive c̄lico ejusdem hanapii aut alicui officarioꝝ c̄licoꝝ sive ministroꝝ n̄roz Cancellar̄ p̄dic̄ vel Sc̄c̄ii n̄ri sive alicujus Cur̄ n̄ra solvend̄ aut reddend̄. Et ULTIUS de ampliori gr̄a n̄ra dedim⁹ concessim⁹ & p̄ p̄sentes dam⁹ & concedim⁹ eisdem Abbi & Conventui & Successoribz suis om̄ia & om̄imoda exitus p̄ficua redditus revencōes v̄icia & emolumenta quecumq; oim̄ & singuloꝝ p̄dic̄ fund̄ ter̄ sc̄i circui⁹ p̄cinc̄ ambiñ mañioz t̄ras & tenementoz & celoꝝ oim̄ p̄missoz quozcumq; cum eor̄ ptin̄ & cujuset inde p̄celle nob̄ a festo Sc̄i Mich̄is Arch̄i ultimo p̄f̄ito ante dat̄ p̄senciū hucusq; p̄venieñ sive cresc̄eñ aut quovis modo deb̄it̄ ptineñ sive spectan̄; H̄END' tenend̄ & p̄cipiend̄ exitus p̄ficua redditus revencōes v̄icia & emolumenta p̄d̄ca eisdem Abbi & Conventui & suis successoribz de dono n̄ro tam p̄ manus suas p̄prias q̄m p̄ manus nunc & nup̄ Vicecomitum Escaetoz Ballivoz Receptoz Firmarioz & alioꝝ occupatoꝝ mañioz t̄ras tenementoz & celoꝝ p̄missoz p̄ nos p̄fatis Abbi & Conventui & Successoribz suis p̄conceff̄ absq; compoto seu aliquo alio nob̄ vel heredibz n̄ris pinde seu aliquo p̄missoz reddend̄ aut faciend̄. Et p̄tie nos hered̄ & successores n̄ri om̄ia p̄dic̄ fund̄ ac̄i circui⁹ p̄cinc̄ mañia mesuagia t̄ras tenementa redditus revencōes v̄ic̄ & cetera om̄ia & singula p̄missa p̄ nos p̄fatis Abbi & Conventui & Successoribz suis cont̄ om̄es gen̄t̄ warrantizabim⁹ & defendem⁹ imp̄m. Et insup̄ concedim⁹ eisdem Abbi & Conventui & Successoribz suis p̄ p̄sentes qd̄ si impostum contigit p̄dic̄ fund̄ ter̄ sc̄i circui⁹ p̄cinc̄ ambiñ mañia t̄ras tenementa aut cetera p̄missa, p̄ nos eisdem Abbi & Conventui ut p̄fert̄ dat̄ conceff̄ aut assignat̄, aut eor̄dem aliquam p̄cellam vsus eosdem Abbem & Conventum aut Successores suos sc̄dm̄ legem t̄re n̄re recuperari aut p̄ legalem introitum alicujus p̄sone aut aliquo alio modo legitimo quocumq; a possessione eor̄dem mañioz t̄ras tenementoz & celoꝝ p̄missoz aut eor̄ alicujus p̄celle p̄ aliquam p̄sonam seu aliquas p̄sonas amōt̄ evic̄t̄ sive ejet̄ fore absq; fraude vel covina ip̄oz Abbis & Conventus aut Successoz suoz aut eor̄ alicujus in ea parte h̄end̄ aut comittend̄; Qd̄ tunc nos hered̄ & successores n̄ri infra sex menses p̄x̄ post hujusmodi recupacōem ingressum sive evicōem p̄d̄coz mañioz t̄ras tenementoz & celoꝝ p̄missoz aut alicujus inde p̄celle sic h̄it̄ alia mañia t̄ras & tenementa n̄ra hered̄ aut successoz n̄roz infra regnū n̄m Angl̄ tanti aut talis sive majoris annui valoris put̄ eadem mañia t̄re & tenementa sic recuperata aut in que hujusmodi ingressus sic h̄ebit̄ fuerunt sive existebant aut erunt vel existent p̄ t̄ras n̄ras patentes in lege sufficientes sc̄dm̄ formam tenorem & eff̄tū hujus p̄sentis concessionis n̄re dabim⁹ & concedim⁹ p̄fatis Abbi & Conventui & Successoribz suis imp̄m; TENEND' eis & Successoribz suis de nob̄ & heredibz n̄is in puram & p̄petuam elemosinam p̄ om̄ibz v̄iciis & demandis quibuscumq; absq; compoto seu aliquo alio inde nob̄ heredibz sive successoribz n̄is reddendo solvend̄ vel faciend̄: Ita tamen qd̄ p̄dic̄ Abbas & Conventus & om̄es successores sui qui p̄ tempore f̄uñt Abbes ejusdem Monastii Sc̄i Albani dent plenam & manifestam notificacōem & cognicōem nob̄ heredibz & successoribz n̄is aut n̄ro seu heredum aut successoz n̄roz Attor̄ ḡn̄ali p̄ tempore existeñ, de hujusmodi sect̄ sive accōe vsus hujusmodi Abbem p̄ tempore existeñ p̄secut̄ anteq̄m idem sic Abbas p̄ tempore existens ad sc̄ctam sive accōem illam comparuit aut de hujusmodi ingressu aliove medio evicōis ut p̄fert̄ h̄it̄ anteq̄m aliquis actus p̄ eundem sic Abbem p̄ tempore existentem fiet p̄ quem hujusmodi Abbis titulus aut jus quoquo modo in ea parte dampnificabit̄ aut p̄judiciet̄, ac qd̄ iidem Abbas & Conventus & om̄es Successores sui Abbes Monastii illius p̄ tempore existeñ in quocumq; tali casu advisabunt̄ p̄ defencōe & exōn̄acōe sua in ea parte put̄ p̄ nos hered̄ aut Successores n̄ros sive p̄ n̄ros vel hered̄ aut successoz n̄roz consiliarios advisatum erit & p̄visum. Eo qd̄ exp̄ssa mencio de vera valore annuo aut de c̄titudine p̄missoz aut de aliis donis seu concessionibz eisdem Abbi & Conventui p̄ nos seu p̄ aliquem p̄genitoꝝ n̄roz ante hec tempora fact̄ in p̄sentibz minime fact̄ existit, aut aliquo statuto actu sive ordinacōe inde in contr̄iū ante hac fact̄ edi⁹ ordinat̄ seu p̄vis aut aliqua alia re causa vel mañia quacumq; in aliquo non obstañ. IN CUJUS rei testimoniū has t̄ras n̄ras fieri fecim⁹ patentes. TESTE me ip̄o apud Chelsehith vicesimo l̄cio die Decemb̄ anno regni n̄ri vicesimo l̄cio. P̄ ip̄m Regem & de dat̄ p̄d̄ca auctoritate C. Tailer.

The said Abbot and Convent shall peaceably enjoy the Premises specified in the said Letters Patent.

BE IT THEREFORE ORDEYNED establysshed and enacted by auctortie of this p̄sente parlyamente that the said Abbot and Convente of the said Monasterie of Sainte Albanes shall peasible have holde and enjoy to theym and theyre Successours for ever, all and singuler the p̄mysses specified mencioned writon and conteyned yn the said t̄res patentis to theym made accordyng to the full trewe playne and effectuall meanyng of the wordes and matiers specified and declared by the said t̄res patentis.

Savyng to evy pson and psones other then to our said Sovaign Lorde the Kyng his heyres and Successours, all such righte title entre accion and infeste as they or any of theym had before the makynge of this Acte yn or to the pmisses or any of theym specified or mencioned yn the said tres patentis made by the Kynges Highnes, as if this Acte had nev bene had nor made; any thynge before or after yn this p'sente Acte conteyned notwithstanding.

Saving to all but the King, his Heirs and Successors.

AND FURTHERMORE yt is ordeyned establysshed and enactyd by auctoritie of this p'sente pliamente that our said Sovaign Lorde the Kyng shall have holde and enjoy to hym his heyres and assignes for ever and to the use of p'fourmacion of his laste Will, the said Manours Lordships londes and tenementis called Le Moore Asshelesse Bacheworth Brightwell and Estburye and all other pmisses specified yn the said deede or charter made by the said Abbot and Convente accordyng to the trewe playne and effectuell menyng of the wordes and matiers specified and declared by the same deade and charter. Saving to evy p'sonne and p'sones other then to the said Abbot and Convente and theyre Successours all such righte title entre accion and infeste as they or any of theym had before the makynge of this Acte yn or to the pmisses or any of theym specified or mencioned yn the saide deade or charter made by the said Abbot and Convente, as yf this Acte had nev bene had nor made; any thynge yn this Acte before written notwithstanding.

II.
The King shall hold to him and his Heirs for ever, the said Manors, &c. specified in the said Charter of Feoffment.

Saving to all but the said Abbot and Convent and their Successors.

(¹) PROVDDED alwaies that this Acte or any thynge thereyn conteyned be not yn any wise hurtfull nor p'judiciall to William Heydon of Brightwell for or conchynge any such righte title use possession accion sute petition and infest whatsoev he or any other to his use hath had or oweth to have of yn or to any the said Maners landes tenementis or other hereditamentis conteyned or specefied yn this p'sente Acte or yn of or to any parte or pcell therof; any thynge conteyned yn this Acte or yn any parte thereof to the cont'rie yn any wise notwithstanding, as though this Acte had nev bene had ne made.

III.
Proviso for William Heydon;

PROVDDED alwaies that this Acte nor any thynge thereyn conteyned shall not be hurtfull nor p'judiciall to John Pen oon of the gromes of the Kyng our Sovaign Lorde of his pryvey Chamber nor to his heyres males of his bodie, to and for the Mano^r or Lordshippe of Wynges with all and singuler the app'tenancis yn the Countie of Buck; nor to and for oon mease and two yarde Londe yn Swanbourne and oon mease yn grete Brihill yn the said Countie to the seid John Pen and to the heyres males of his body gevon and g'untid by the Kyng our said Sovaign Lorde by his tres patentis; but that the said tres patentis and evy thynge yn theym conteyned shalbe good and effectuell accordyng to the tenure p'porte and effecte of the same tres patentis; any thynge conteyned yn this Acte to the cont'rie yn any wise notwithstanding.

IV.
For John Pen.

PROVDDED alwey that this Acte or any thynge thereyn conteyned shall not yn any wise be hurtfull or p'judiciall to any pson or psons other then to the Kyngis Highnes his heyres and successours and to the said Abbot and Convente of Saynte Albons and theyre Successours, of for or concernyng any righte title use entre possession accion officis fees rentis annuyties ferme fermes leas leasis for tyme of lyffe or yeres libties g'untis coven'ntis franchises comons or other infests p'fietis or comodities what so ev they bee, the which any p'sonne or p'sones have mighte or aughte to have of yn or to the said Mano^rs landis tenementis and hereditamentis and other the pmisses conteyned and specified yn this p'sente Acte or yn of or to any parte or pcell therof yn such man^r and fo^rme as though this Acte ne any thynge thereyn conteyned had nev ben had nor made; any thynge yn this Acte conteyned to the cont'rie notwithstanding.

V.
General Proviso.

CHAPTER XXVI.

AN ACTE conchynge the Exchaung of tēten Londz betwene the Kyngz Highnes & the Lord of Seynt Johns.

BECAUSE that it is notified and declared to this the Kynges moste honourable Courte of Parliamente, that accordyng to the mutuall condiscente and agremente heretofore had and concluded betwene the Kyng^e Highnes on the oon partie, and Sir William Weston Knyghte nowe beyng Priour of the Hospitall of Seynte John Jhrlem yn England, comonly called the Lorde of Saynte Johns and his religiose Brethern of the same hospitall on the other partie, that tēteyn p'sons undernamed bene seasid yn theyre demeane as of fee to thuse of our Sovaign Lorde the Kyng and of his heyres and assignes by the feoffmente of the said Priour and Brethern of the seyd Hospitall, of and yn the Manour of Hampton Courte with thapp'tenanc^e yn the Countie of Midd^e and tētayn other londis tenementis and hereditamentis, as by a deade or charter of that feoffmente made by the same Priour of the said Hospitall and his said Brethern evydently apperith: And that the same Priour of the seid Hospitall and his seid Brethern at this p'sente tyme bene seasid yn their demeane as of fee to thuse of theym and their successours for ever of the gifte and g'unte of our Sovaign Lorde the Kyng to theym made by his tres patentis for and yn recompence and satisfaccion of the pmisses specifiende yn the said dede or charter made by the said Priour and his said Brethern, of and yn the soile scite circuyte and p'cincte of the late Monastie and Priorie of Seynte Marie Magdalyn of Stanesgate in the Countie of Essex, and tētayn other landes tenementis and hereditamentis specified yn the Kyngis tres patentis therof made by the Kyngis Highnes to the said Priour and his Brethern, The tenures of whiche saide Deade or Charter made by the said Priour and his Brethern and of the said tres patentis made by our seid Sovaign Lorde the Kyng evydentlie hereafter ensue and followe, yn evy worde and worde by worde as they be made fourmed and tēnsaid betwene the said parties:

Certain Persons seised in Fee to the U^e of the King, of the Manor of Hampton Court, and other Lands by Feoffment of the Prior of the Hospital of St. John, and his Brethren.

The said Prior and his Brethren seised in Fee of the Scite of the Monastery of Stanesgate, and other Lands, &c. by Letters Patent of the King, in Recompence of the Premises.

SCIANT p'sentes & futuri qd nos Willelms Weston Miles Prior Hospitalis S^ci Johis Jerlm in Angl^e & ejusdem Prioris Confres unanimi assensu consensu & voluntate tocus capituli n^ri & in plenū capitū n^rm congregatū, dedim⁹ concessim⁹ & hac p'senti carta n^ra confirmavim⁹ Willelmo Powlet militi Cristoforo Hales Attorū gen^rali dⁿi Regis Baldewino Malet & Thome Crumwell gen^rosis, manū n^rm de Hampton alias d^em Hampton Court in Com^o Middelsex, necnon omnia t^ras tenementa prata pas^e pastur^e reddit⁹ rev⁹ocōes vⁱci⁹ & vic⁹ franc⁹ ple⁹ p^rquisicōes Cur^e & Le⁹ stagna piscarias molendina vivaria ac eciam warena⁹ cuniculoy, necnon omnia alia p^rficua sive comoditates ac cetera hereditamenta quecumq^{ue} eidem manū in aliquo p^rteine sive spectā⁹. Necnon sciant univ⁹si p^r p'sentes nos p^rfatos Priorem & Confres unanimi assensu consensu & voluntate tocus capituli n^ri & in plenū capitū n^rm congregatū, dedisse concessisse & hac p'senti carta n^ra confirmasse p^rfatis Willelmo Powlet Cristoforo Hales Baldewino Mallet & Thome Crumwell advocatōem patronatum & p'sentatōem p^rbende de Blewberie unius p^rbenda⁹ ecclie Cathedral⁹ Sa⁹ in Com^o Ber⁹ cum omib⁹ & singulis suis jurib⁹ & p^rteine⁹ p^rdic⁹ p^rbende de Blewburie p^rteine⁹ spectā⁹ seu quoquo modo appendē⁹; ac eciam advocatōem p'sentatōem & patronatum vicarie de Blewburie p^rdic⁹ quociens & quandocumq^{ue} eadem vicaria vacare contig⁹it, necnon illud mesuagiū

Tenor of the Charter of Feoffment.

¹ The Three following Provisoes are in separate Schedules annexed to the Original Act.

nrm cum gardino eidem adiaceñ scituañ in venella vocať Chauncie Lane in suburbiis Civitatis Londoni & in Com̄ Midd̄ jaceñ in quoddam mesuagiũ nunc in tenura sex Clicoꝝ Cancellar̄ dñi Regis ex parte boreali, & venellam vocať Ballardes Lane ex parte australi, abbutť sup viam regiam vocať Chauncie Lane pdict̄ vsus orientem, & quendam campum vocať Fyckhethfeld vsus occidentē; acceciam quoddam mesuagiũ & quindecim gardina eidem adiaceñ scituañ in parochia S̄c̄e Bride virginis infra Civitatem Londoni pdict̄; Que quidem mesuağ cum gardinis pd̄cis jam p̄sternunt' & inclusa sunt infra domũ sive mañiũ dñi Regis vocať Bridewell scituať & existeñ infra parochiam pd̄cam. H'END' & tenend' pdict̄ mañiũ de Hampton Courte cum p̄tiñ, necnon om̄ia pdict̄ tr̄as tenementa prať pas̄c pastuť rev̄cões & svicia, advocacões patronatus & p̄sentacões pdict̄ ac pdict̄ mesuağ cum gardinis pdict̄ in Chauncie Lane & parochia S̄c̄e [Brigide¹] virginis cum p̄tineñ, Necnon om̄ia & singula cetera p̄missa cum p̄tiñ, p̄fatis Witto Poulet Cristoforo Hales Baldewino Mallet & Thome Crumwell heredibz & assignatis suis imp̄pm ad opus & usum dñi Regis nunc Henrici octavi dei gr̄a Angt & Franc̄ Regis fidei defensoris & dñi Hibnie, heredum seu assignatoꝝ suoꝝ, necnon ad inde pimpend' ultimam voluntatem ejusdem dñi Regis. Et nos v̄o p̄fati Prior & Conf̄res & Successores nri, pdict̄ mañiũ mesuağ terř tenementa advocacões & cetera p̄missa cum p̄tiñ p̄fatis Witto Poulet Cristoforo Hales Baldewino Mallet & Thome Crumwell heredibz & assignatis suis ad usum pdict̄ cont' om̄es gentes warantizabim' & imp̄pm defendem' p̄ p̄sentes. Sciunt insup univsi p̄ p̄sentes, nos p̄fati Priorem & Conf̄res unanimi assensu consensu & voluntate tocus cap̄tli nri & in plenũ cap̄tulum nrm congregať, attornasse & in loco nro posuisse ditcos nob in Xpo Willm Brabazon Radm Sadleyr & Hugonem Whalley nros veros & legitimos Attorn̄ conjunctim & divisim ad intrand' p nobis vice & nõibz nris in pdict̄ mañiũ de Hampton Courte. ac in pdict̄ mesuağ terř tenement' advocacões & cetera p̄missa ac plenam & pacificam seisinam & possessionem nõibz nris inde capiend', et om̄es alios quoscumq; firmarios tenentes sive occupatores inde expellend' seu amovend'; et sup hujusmodi seisinam & possessionem sic inde vice & nõibz nris cap̄t & hiť plenam & pacificam seisinam & possessionem inde p̄fati Witto Poulet Cristoforo Hales Baldewino Mallet & Thome Crumwell seu eoꝝ uni vel eoꝝ in hac parte attorn̄ sive attorn̄ deliband' sc̄dm tenorem vim formam & eff̄m hujus p̄sentis carte nre; rať & grať henť & hituť totum & quicquid d̄ci Attornat̄ nri seu eoꝝ aliquis vice & in nõibz nris fec̄int seu fec̄it in p̄mysis p̄ p̄sentes. In cujus rei testimoniu huic p̄sent' carte nre sigillum nrm cõe apposum'. Dať in domo nra cap̄tulari apud domũ nram S̄ci Johis Clerkenwell ppe Londoni in cap̄tulo nro ibidem celebrať, quinto die mensis Junii anno dñi millesimo quingentesimo tricesimo primo & anno regni dñi Regis pdict̄ vicesimo l̄cio.

Tenor of the King's
Letters Patent.

HENRICUS OCTAVUS Dei gr̄a Angt & Franc̄ Rex fidei defensor & Dñs Hibn; Omibz ad quos p̄sentes h̄re pven̄int saltm. Cum ditcus nob in Xpo Willm Weston Miles Prior Hospit̄lis S̄ci Johis Jerlm in Angt & ejusdem Prioris Conf̄res, unanimi assensu & consensu suis & in pleno cap̄tulo suo congregať, p cartam suam cujus dať est quinto die Junii anno regni nri vicesimo l̄cio, feoffaveť Willm Paulett miliť Cristoferum Hales attorn̄ nrm gen̄alem Baldwinũ Malett sollicitatorem nrm & Thomam Crumwell gen̄osum, de & in mañio de Hampton alias dict' Hampton Courte cum p̄tiñ in Com̄ nro Midd̄, Necnon de & in om̄ibz tr̄is & teñtis p̄ť pas̄c pastuť reddiť rev̄sion' svic' & vis franc' pleğ pquisic' Cuť & Leť stagñ piscat' molend' vivať warenañ, necnon om̄ibz aliis p̄ficis sive cõmoditatibz & ceteris hereditamentis quibuscumq; eidem mañio in aliquo p̄tiñ sive spectañ; Acceciam p eandem cartam dederint & concesserint eisdem Witto Xp̄fero Baldewino & Thome advocacõem p̄ronať & p̄sentacõem p̄bend de Blewburye in Com̄ Ber̄k unius Prebend ecclie Cathedral' Saꝝ in Com̄ Wyltes cum om̄ibz & singulis suis iuribz & p̄tineñ pdict̄ p̄bend de Blewburye p̄tineñ spectañ sive quoquo modo appendeñ, Necnon advocacõem presentacõem & p̄ronať vicat' de Blewbury pdict̄ quociens & quandocumq; eadem vicat' vacari contigit, Ac illa duo mesuağ cum gardinis eidem adiaceñ situať & jaceñ in venella vocať Chan̄ye Lane in suburb' Londoni & in Com̄ Midd̄, jaceñ in quoddam mesuağ nunc in tenura sex Clicoꝝ Cancellar̄ nre ex parte boreal' & venell' vocať Ballard' Lane ex parte austral', & abutť sup viam Regiam vocať Chauncie Lane pdict̄ vsus orient' & quedam campum voť Fyckethelfelde vsus occidentē necnon quoddam mesuağ & quindecim gardina eidem adiaceñ situať & jaceñ in parochia s̄ci Brigide virginis infra Civitat' Londoni; Que quidem mesuağ & gardiñ pdict̄ p̄sternunt' & inclus' sunt infra magnũ mesuağ sive mañium nrm vocať Brydewell scituať & existeñ infra parochiam pd̄cam; HABEND' & tenend' pdict̄ mañiũ de Hampton at dict' Hamton Courte cum p̄tineñ, necnon om̄ia pdict̄ tr̄as teñ p̄ť pas̄c pastuť reddiť rev̄s & svic' advocacões p̄ronať & p̄sentacõ pdict̄, ac pdict̄ mesuağ cum gardiñ pdict̄ in Chauncie Lane & parochia S̄c̄e Brigide virginis cum p̄tineñ, Necnon om̄ia & singla cetera p̄missa cum p̄tineñ, p̄fati Witto Pawlett Xp̄fero Hales Baldewino Mallett & Thome Crumwell hered' & assign' suis imp̄pm ad opus & usum nrm hered' & assign' nroꝝ, Necnon ad inde pimpend' ultimam voluntat' nram; Et insup iidem Prior & Conf̄res unanimi assensu & consensu suis & voluntate tocus cap̄tli sui in plena cap̄tulo suo congregať p pd̄cam cartam attorn̄ & loco suo posuerunt ditcos sibi in Xpo Hugonem Whalley Radm Saddeyler & Willm Brabazon suos v̄os & limos attornat' conjunctim & divisim ad intrand' p pdict̄ Priore & Conf̄ribz vice & nõibz suis in pdict̄ mañio de Hampton alias d̄co Hampton Courte ac in pd̄cis mesuağ tr̄is teñť advocacõibz & ceteris p̄missis ac plenam & pacificam seisinam & possessionem in nõibz inde capiend' et om̄es alios quoscumq; firmarios tenent' sive occupať inde expellend' sive amovend', & sup hujusmodi seisinam & possessiõem sic inde vice & nõibz eoꝝdem Prioris & conf̄riũ cap̄t & hiť plenam & pacificam seisinam & possessiõem inde, p̄fati Witto Paulett Cristoforo Hales Baldewino Mallet & Thome Cromwell seu eoꝝ uni vel eoꝝ attornat' deliband' sc̄dm tenorem vim formam & eff̄m ejusdem Carte eoꝝdem Prioris & Conf̄riũ put p eandem cartem suam q'm impexim' plenius liquet; Virtute cujus quidem Carte pdict̄ Prior & Conf̄res p pdict̄ attornat' suos plenam & p̄fect' seisinam p̄fati Witto Paulett Xp̄fero Hales Baldewino Mallet & Thome Cromwell de pdict̄ mañio terř teñť & ceteris p̄missis cum p̄tineñ delibaveť, Habend' eis hered' & assign' suis sc̄dm formam & eff̄m Carte sup̄d̄c̄e; p qd iidem Willm Paulett Xp̄ferus Hales Baldwinus Mallett & Thomas Cromwell de pdict̄ mañio terř teñtis & ceteris p̄missis cum p̄tineñ die dať p̄sent' seiti existunt in dñico suo ut de feodo ad opus & usum nrm hered' & assign' nroꝝ put certam hem' noticiam. Quod quidem feoffament' p pdict̄ Priorem & Conf̄res de pdict̄ mañiis terř teñť & ceteris p̄missis cum p̄tineñ p̄fati Witto Paulett Xp̄fero Hales Baldewino Mallett & Thome Cromwell in forma pd̄ca fact' fuit & existit ad intenõem & consideracõem qd nos alia mañia mesuağ terř & teñť reddit' libtates & cetera hereditament' pdict̄ Priori & Conf̄ribz Hospit̄lis pdict̄; Habend' eis & successoribz suis ad usum eoꝝdem Prioris & Confratrum & eoꝝ successor' ac ad usum Hospit̄lis pdict̄, in recompens' manet' terř teñť pd̄coꝝ, dare & concedere dignarem' put eciam certam hem' noticiam. Sciatis igit' qd nos de gr̄a nra sp̄ali ac ex certa sciencia & mero motu nris p p̄sent' dedim' concessim' ac p p̄sent' tr̄as nras dam' & concedim', p̄fati Witto Weston nunc Priori Hospit̄lis S̄ci Johis Jerlm in Anglia & ejusdem Prioris conf̄ribz at dict' Witto Weston Priori Hospit̄lis S̄ci Johis Jerlm in Anglia ac ejusdem Hospit̄lis fribus totum fundum terř sc̄ci circuitũ & p̄cinctum nup monas̄lii sive Priorat' S̄c̄e Marie Magdalene de Stanesgate in Com̄ nro Essex at dict' nup monas̄lii sive Priorat' S̄c̄e Marie Magdalene de Stanesgate in Com̄ nro Essex; necnon mañium de Stanesgate cum p̄tineñ, vocať the Pryorye Mañ of Stanesgate in pd̄co Com̄ nro Essex at dict' Maneť de Stanesgate in pd̄co Com̄ nro Essex cum p̄tiñ; ac om̄ia terř teñť prať pas̄c pastuť reddiť rev̄s svic' maris̄c boscõs subbos̄c stagñ aquas molend' piscat' p̄fic' & alia emolument' quecumq; ad dict' Mañiũ sive Priorat' de Stanesgate sive Stanesgate p̄tineñ sive spectañ seu quoquo modo aut qualicumq; appendeñ, ac unũ molendinũ aquaticum scituať in villa hameleta sive parochia de Stanesgate pdict̄, acceciam om̄ia & singla mesuağ terř teñť prať pas̄c pastuť cõia bos̄c subbos̄c campos maris̄c jumpñ bruere pastuť reddiť rev̄cões svic' feod' miliť relevia nativos vasť piscat' vivať & cetera hereditamenta nra quecumq;

¹ Bride O.

cum omnibus & singulis suis membris juribus & partibus in Stanesgate Tyllyngham Totham magna Totham parva Steple Ramesey Woodham Mortemer Typtre Mesing Tolshunt Tregor Tolshunt Darcey Tolshunt Madget & Maldon in dco Com nro Essex que ad pdm nup Monastiu sive Priorat de Stanesgate pdict nup ptinebant seu spectabant quovismodo & que fuerunt supposit estimat reputat sive cognit ut parcelle vel parcelle pdict nup Monasterii sive Priorat de Stanesgate pdict aut alicujus inde partis sive parcelle. **DEDM** eciam & [concessim¹] pfaat Priori & Confribz, advocacoes & psonat Eccliaz sive Recloriaz de Stanesgate Steple Reynh^m & eoz cujusit in Com nro Essex pdca cum omnibus messuagz tris tenit bosc mariscis glebis decimis oblaconibus obvenconibus & emolument quibuscumqz eidem eccliaz sive Recloriaz & eaz cuilt ptineit sive specta. Ac eciam advocacoes noiacones donacones & psentacon vicariaz dcaz eccliaz de Stanesgate Steple & Reynh^m & eaz cujusit; Necnon unu mesuagz & duo cotaaz & quoddam Wharfum vocat Broke Wharf alias Bockynge Wharf in parochia Scti Michis apud Quenehithe in Warda de Quenehith Civitatis nre London. Que quidem omnia & singla pdict fund scit circuit pcinct madu mesuagz teri tenit advocacoes & cetera pmissa cum ptineit ad manus nras in alia madia teri & tenit devenerunt & in manibus nris jam existunt p forisfactur Revendissimi in Xpo pns Thome nup Applice sedis de latere legat psbi Cardinalis Eboz Archiepi & Angt prima modo defuncti, p eo qd idem nup Cardinalis p sepales billas vsus eum p pfaat Xpoforum Hales Attorn nram gelaat p nob in curia nra coram nobis apud Westm exhibit, de & sup divis gravibus contemp & offens p eundem Cardinal prius comiff & ppettis cont nos coronam dignit & Regat nras, ac cont formam Statu vsus pvis in parliament dñi Ricu nup Regis Angt scdi pgenitoris nri post conqm apud Winton anno regni sui sextodecimo tenit edit, accusat impetitus & implitat fuit ac inde p seperales iudices in dca Cur nra vsus eum juste & time reddiit condempnat convict & attinct fuit; hnd & tenend omnia pdca fund teri scit circuit pcinct materium mesuagz teri tenit reddiit & cetera pmissa cum ptineit pfaat Priori & Confribz & successoribus suis ad usum eozdem Prioris & confrat & successu suoz ac pdict hospitlis impm, de nob & hered nris in libam puram & ppetuam elemosinam a fest Scti Michis Archi ultimo preterito ante dat psent absqz aliquibus dviciis aut demand aut aliquo compoto seu aliquo alio inde nob seu hered aut successu nris reddend solvend seu faciend. **ET ULTIUS** de gra nra spali concessim² & p psent concedim³ p nob & hered nris pdict Priori & Confribz & successoribus suis qd si & quandocumqz contigit pdict maneit teri teni & cetera pmissa aut aliqm inde parcelle a seisina seu possessioe dic Prioris & Confriu aut eoz successorz, justo titlo initiu hnt ante dat psentiu, recuperari aut aliquo modo time [devastari³] aut evinci, qd tunc imedia post hujusmodi recupacoem seu eviccioem madioz traz tenement & celoaz pmissoz aut alicuj³ inde parcelle, nos hered aut successores nri in cujus aut quoz tempore hujusmodi recupaco sive evict fiet aut continget, alia maneit teri & tenit infra regnu nrm Angt nostri vel heredi & successorz nroz annui valoris eozdem maneit traz tenent & celoaz pmissoz sio recuperand seu scdm porcoem eozdem, seu his alicujus inde parcelle quat sic a possessioe pdict Prioris & Confriu aut successu suoz ut pmittit recuperant devestient⁴ aut evinent, p alias tras pateit nras aut at tras pateit hered aut successorz nroz dabim³ & concedem³ dabunt & concedent pfaat Priori aut illi qui tunc tempoz Prior Hospitlis pdict fore contiger & confribz suis & eoz successoribus impm, Tenend de nob & heredibus nris in puram & perpetuam elemosinam p omnibus aliis dvic & cunct demand absqz compoto seu aliquo alio inde nob hered seu successoribus nris reddend solvend vel faciend; aliquo statuto actu ordinacon pvisioe seu restriccon incontriu fact edit seu pvis non obsta. Ita tamen qd de quacumqz sect querela seu psecucon de pmissis aut aliquo pmissoz vsus pfaat Priorem aut aliquem successorz suoz imposterum fiend debiit noticiam & monicoem nob hered aut successu nris p pfaat Priorem aut successu suu sic implitand aut quereland fiant & exhibeant. **SCIATIS** ultius qd nos de ubiori gra nra p psent concedim³ pfaat Priori & Confribz qd ipi & successu sui in pdict fund scit & madio de Stanesgate teri teni & celis pmissis cum ptineit in pdco Com nro Essex hnt & teneant impm vis franc plez & let & omnia & singla que ad vis franc plez ptinent seu ptinere polunt de omnibus teneit resideit & aliis resideit infra pdcm fund scitu maneit teri teni & cetera pmiss in tam amplis modo & forma put aliquis Prior pdict nup monastii de Stanesgate ante hec tempora hnt seu alique alie psone ante suppressu eozdem easdem in aliquo tempore fuerunt. **ET ULTIUS** de ampliori gra nra concessim³ ac p psent concedim³ pdict Priori Scti Johis Jerlm in Angt & Confribz suis pdict, qd iidem Prior & Confres & successores sui hnt & teneant in pdict scit pdci nup Monastii de Stanesgate maneit teri teni & [tenit³] pmissis cum ptineit in pdco Com Essex omnia & singla talia & tant libtates franchises & privilegia qualia & quanta aliquis Prior pdci nup Monastii de Stanesgate & ejusdem loci nup Conveni aut pdecessores sui nup fuerunt aut aliquis eoz hnt in pdcis scit & madio teri teni & celis pmissis cum ptineit in pdco Com Essex aut in aliqua inde parcelle ante suppressioem & dissolucioem pdict: hnd & tenend pdict vis franc plez & let & omnia que ad vis franc plez & let ptineit cum ptineit pfaat Priori Scti Johis Jerlm in Angt & confribz suis & eoz successu in puram & ppetuam elemosinam impm, absqz compoto sive feodo seu aliquo alio nobis hered vel successu nris p pmissis seu eoz aliquo reddend faciend aut solvend, absqz impeticoe pturbacon vel impediment nri hered aut successu nroz Justic Escae & Vic aut aliorum Ballivoz offic sive ministroz nroz vel hered aut successorz nroz: Statuto de tris & teni ad manu mortuam non ponend aut aliquibus aliis Statu ordinaat pvis aut restricconibus in contriu edit fact sive pvis non obsta. **ET ULTIUS** volum³ & p psent concedim³ qd pfaat Prior Scti Johis Jerlm in Angt & Confres sui & eoz Successores hnt tras pateni & omnia alia bria p psentibus aut pdcis tris nris pateit aut ceteris pmissis sive pmiss aut eoz aliquod tangeit aut condcon de dono nro, absqz sine aut feodo magno vel parvo nob hered aut successoribus nris in Hanapio Cancellar nre aut custodi sive clico ejusdem Hanaperii Cancellar nre aut alibi ad usum nrm hered aut successorz nroz quozcumqz aut aliquibus officia clicis sive ministri nris in Cancellar nra pdca vel in Scocio nro reddend faciend sive solvend. Eo qd expssa mencio de vo valore annuo aut de ctitudine pmiss vel eoz alicujus aut de aliis donis sive concessioibus p nos pgenitores sive antecessores nros Reges Angt, pfaat Priori Scti Johis Jerlm in Angt & Confribz vel pdecessu suis seu eoz alicui ante hec tempora fact in psentibus minime fact existit in aliquo non obsta. Nolentes qd pdict Prior Scti Johis Jerlm in Angt & sui Confres nec eoz Successores p nos hered vel successores nros Justic Baroñ Escae Vic Ballio aut alios offic seu ministros nros aut hered vel successorz nroz, p pmissis vel eoz aliquo occasionent molestent in aliquo seu gravent. **ET INSUP** de gra nra spali & ex mero motu nris pdonavim³ & relaxavim³ ac p psentes pdonam³ & relaxam³ pdict Priori & Confribz pdcis hospitlis, pdict feoffamentum donu concessioem & alienaconem de pdict madio de Hampton alias dco Hampton Courte in pdco Com Midd, Ac de & in pdcis teri teni praat pascuis pasturis redditibus revconibus dviciis advocacoibus psonat psentaconibus & celis pmissis cum ptineit in pdco Com Berk, Ac de & in pdict mesuagz gardinis in pdco Com Midd & Suburb London pfaat, Witto Paulet Xpofero Hales Baldewino Malett & Thome Cromwell inde fact sive fiend; Eo qd pdict madu ac pdict teri teni praat pasu pastu reddit revcones dvic advocacoes psonat psentacones mesuagz gardiu & cetera pmissa in pdict Com Midd & Berk & suburb London sunt parcelle de tenement p aliquos Reges sive aliquem Regem hujus regni nri Angt pgenitores antecessores pgenitorem sive antecessorem nros in prima fundacone pdict Hospitlis aut aliquo alio tempore postea dat sive concessu fuerunt non obsta; Ac omnia & omimod accoes sect queret impeticoes & demand que nos vsus ipos Priores & Confres vel eoz aliquem occone pdict feoffament doni concessiois confirmaconis alienaconis & aliquoz pmissoz aut eoz alicujus hemus vel here polim³; Eo qd expssa mencio de vo valore annuo aut de ctitudine pmiss vel eoz alicujus aut de aliis donis & concessioibus p nos pgenitores vel pdecessores nros Reges Angt, pfaat Priori & Confribz vel Successoribus suis seu eoz alicui ante hec tempora fact in psent minime fact existit vel non existit. **IN CUJUS** rei testimoniū has tras nras fieri fecim³ patentes. **TESTE** me ipo apud Chelsehith xix^{oo} die Decembri anno regni nri vicesimo licio. **P** ipm Regem & de dat pdict aucte parliamenti. C. Tayler.

¹ concedimus O.² devestiri O.³ ceteris O.

The said Prior and Brethren shall peaceably enjoy the Premises specified in the said Letters Patent :

Saving to all but the King, his Heirs and Successors.

BE IT THEREFORE ordeyned established & enacted by authoritye of this p^{re}sent parlyament that the sayde Prior and Brethern of the sayd Hospitall of Seynt John shall peaceably have holde & enjoye to them and there Successours for ever, all & singler the p^{ro}mysse specefied mencyoned wrytten & conteyned in the sayde tres patent^e to them made, accordyng to the full trewe pleyne & effectuall meanyng of the wordes & matters specefied & declared by the same tres patent^e : Savyng to evy pson & psons other then to oure sayde Sovereign Lorde the Kyng his heyres and successors, all suche right title entree acc^oon & int^{er}est as they or any of them had before the makyng of this acte in or to the p^{ro}mysse or any of them specefied or mencyoned in the sayde tres patent^e made by the Kyng, as yf this acte had nev^{er} bene had nor made; eny thyng before or after in this p^{re}sent acte conteyned notwithstanding.

II.
The said Feoffees shall be seised to the King's Use, of the said Manor and other Premises, specified in the said Charter of Feoffment :

Saving to all but the said Prior and Brethren.

AND FURTHERMORE yt ys ordeyned establisshed & enacted by authoritye of this p^{re}sent parlyament that the sayd psones to whome the sayde Dede or Charter ys made by the sayde Pryor and Brethern of the sayde Hospitall & the heyres & assignes of the same psons, shall stonde & be seased in theyr demeane as of fee to the use of oure seide Sovereign Lorde the Kyng his heyres & assignes, or to the use of pformacyon of his last Wyll, of & in all the sayde Man^{or} of Hampton Courte & of all other p^{ro}mysse specefied in the sayd dede or charter made by the sayde Pryor & Brethern, accordyng to the trewe pleyne & effectuall meanyng of the wordes & matt^{er}s specefied & declared by the same Dede & Charter. Savyng to evy pson & psones other then to the sayde Pryor & Brethern of the sayde Hospitall & there Successours, all suche righte title entree acc^oon & interest as they or any of them had before the makyng of this Acte in or to the p^{ro}mysse or eny of them specefied or mencyoned in the sayde dede or charter made by the seyde Pryour & Brethern of the sayde Hospitall; as yf this acte had never bene had nor made, eny thyng in this Acte before wrytton notwithstanding.

III.
General Proviso.

(¹) PROVYDED always that this Acte nor any thyng therin conteyned be not in any wyse hurtfull or p^{re}judycyall to any pson or psons, other then to the Kynges Highnes his heyres & successours & to the sayde Pryor of the Hospitall of Seynt Johns Jerlm in Englonde & to his Cobrethern & theyre Successours, of for or con^{ce}dyng eny ryght title entre use possession acc^oon offic^e fees rent^e annuytes leases for lyffe or yeres lybtyes franchises or other int^{er}estes p^{ro}ffytt or com^odyte what so ev^{er} any pson or psons hath had or lawfully ought to have before the makyng of this acte, of in or to any of the maⁱⁿ land^e te^{rr}it^{er}ie & hereditament^e conteyned & specefied in this p^{re}sent acte, or in or to any parte therof; any thyng in this Acte conteyned to the cont^{ra}ry hereof notwithstondyng.

CHAPTER XXVII.

AN ACTE con^{ce}dyng an Exchaung of Landz betwene the Kyng^e Highnes & the Pryour of Shene.

The King seised in his Demesne as of Fee of the Manors of Lewesham and East Greenwich, and other Lands, &c. by Feoffment of the Prior and Convent of Sheen.

The said Prior and Convent seised of the Scite of the Monastery of Bradwell, and of other Lands, &c. by Letters Patent of the King, in Recompence of the Premises.

Tenor of the Charter of Feoffment.

BECAUSE that yt ys notyfied & declared to this the Kyng^e most ho^lable Courte of Parlyament, that accordyng to the mutuall condyscent & agrement heretofore had & concluded betwene the Kyng^e Highnes on the one partye, and John Jobourn Pryour of the house of Jhu of Bethlehem of Shene in the Countye of Sur^{re} of the Order of the Charterhouse & the Covent of the same place on the other parte, That the same our sayde Sovereign Lorde the Kyng ys seased in his demesn as of fee by the feoffment of the sayde Pryoure & Covent, of & in the Manours & Lordshypps of Lewesham & Estgrenewyche wyth thapp^{te}n^{er}ce lyeng & beyng in the Countye of Kent & c^oteyn other land^e te^{rr}it^{er}ie & hereditament^e, as by a dede or Chartoure of that feoffment made by the same Pryour & Covent evydently apperyth : And that the same Pryour & Covent at this present tyme bene seased in theyre demesn as of Fee to thuse of them & of theyre Successours for ever, of the gyfte & graunte of oure sayde Sovereign Lorde the Kyng to them made by his tres patent^e, for & in recompence & satisfaccion of the p^{ro}mysse specefied in the sayde Deade or Chartoure made by the sayde Pryoure & Covent, of & in the soyle scyte circuyte p^{er}cin^{te} & compas of the late Monastery or Priory of Bradwell in the Countye of Buck, & c^oteyne other landes te^{rr}it^{er}ie & heredytament^e specefied in the Kyng^e tres patent^e therof made by the Kyng^e Highnes to the sayde Pryour & Covent; The tenours of whiche sayde Deade or Charter made by the sayde Pryour & Covent, & of the sayde tres patent^e made by our sayde Sovereign Lorde the Kyng, evydently herafter ensue & followe in evy worde, & worde by worde, as they be made fourmed & t^{ra}n^{sa}cted betwene the sayde partyes :

SCIENT p^{re}sentes & futuri q^{uod} nos Johes Jobourn Prior Domus Jhu de Bethelam de Shene in Co^m Sur^{re} Ordin^{is} Cartu^s & ejusdem loci Conventus unanimis assensu concensu & voluntat^e toc^{ius} cap^{it}uli n^{ost}ri in pleno cap^{it}ulo n^{ost}ro congregat^o, dedim^{us} concessim^{us} & hac p^{re}senti carta n^{ost}ra confirmavim^{us} serenissimo & invictissimo Principi d^{omi}no n^{ost}ro Henrico octavo Dei g^{ra} Ang^l & Fran^{ci}e Regi fidei defensori & d^{omi}no Hib^{er}ni^e, ma^{gn}ia & d^{omi}nia n^{ost}ra de Lewesham & Estgreneswyche, ac om^{nia} alia ter^{ra} te^{rr}it^{er}ie reddit^{us} rev^{er}end^{is} vic^{ar}ie bos^{is} subbos^{is} aquas piscarias advocac^oes, ac om^{nia} alia hereditamenta n^{ost}ra quecumq^{ue} in Lewesham & Estgrenewyche in Co^m Kan^{ter} eisdem ma^{gn}is sive d^{omi}niis de Lewesham & Estgrenewyche seu eo^{rum} alteri p^{er}tine^{re} seu quovismodo spectat^{ur}; Ac eciam advocac^oes & p^{ro}nat^{us} eccl^{esi}ar^{um} vicaria^{rum} sive rectoria^{rum} de Lewesham & Estgrenewyche p^{re}dic^t cum omⁿⁱb^{us} ter^{ra} te^{rr}it^{er}ie decimis oblat^{io}n^{ib} obven^{er}ent^{ib} pensioⁿib^{us} por^{co}n^{ib} & cet^{er}is p^{ro}ficuis comoditatib^{us} & emolument^{is} eisdem eccl^{esi}is sive rectoriis aut eo^{rum} alicui p^{er}tine^{re} : except^{is} & omⁿⁱno reserva^{re} nos & successorib^{us} n^{ost}ris trib^{us} te^{rr}it^{er}ie in Estgrenewyche p^{re}dic^t nup^{er} M^{ag}ist^{er} Johis Cole subdecani honorificentissime capelle d^{omi}ni Regis p^{re}dic^t, ac quodam mesuagio cum p^{er}tine^{re} & d^{omi}nis t^{er}ris vocat^{ur} Ingolff^{er}, Necnon quatuor clausis vocat^{ur} Crokstede & Estdon in Lewesham p^{re}dic^t. H^{er}end^{is} & tenend^{is} om^{nia} p^{re}dic^t ma^{gn}ia sive d^{omi}nia ter^{ra} te^{rr}it^{er}ie reddit^{us} advocac^oes ac cet^{er}a p^{ro}missa cum omⁿⁱb^{us} & singlis suis p^{er}tine^{re} (except^{is} p^{re}except^{is}) p^{ro}fato d^{omi}no n^{ost}ro Regi hered^{is} & assign^{is} suis imp^{er}pet^{er} & ad usum p^{ro}implend^{is} ultimam voluntatem ejusdem d^{omi}ni Regis si iade voluntatem fecit. IN CUJUS rei testimoni^{um} huic p^{re}senti carte n^{ost}re sigillum n^{ost}rum com^une apposui^{mus}. Da^{te} in domo n^{ost}ra cap^{it}ulari primo die Novem^{br}is anno regni p^{re}dic^t d^{omi}ni n^{ost}ri Henrici octavi Dei g^{ra} Ang^l & Fran^{ci}e Regis fidei defensoris & d^{omi}ni Hib^{er}ni^e vicesimo t^{er}cio.

Tenor of the King's Letters Patent.

HENRICUS OCTAVUS Dei g^{ra} Ang^l & Fran^{ci}e Rex fidei defensor & d^{omi}ns Hib^{er}ni^e. Omⁿⁱb^{us} ad quos p^{re}sentes tre p^{re}sent^{is} salt^{em}. CUM p^{er} quendam indenturam cujus da^{te} est quinto die Septem^{br}is anno regni n^{ost}ri vicesimo t^{er}cio, in^{ter} nos ex una parte et d^{omi}ncos nos in X^{po} Johem Joburn Priorem domus Jhu de Bethelam de Shene in Co^m n^{ost}ro Sur^{re} Ordin^{is} cartu^s & ejusdem loci conventum ex altera parte confect^{am}, ad contemplac^oem n^{ost}ram concordat^{am} & aggregat^{am} fuit q^{uod} nos herem^{us} de eisdem Priore & Conventu nob^{is} hered^{is} & assign^{is} n^{ost}ris imp^{er}pet^{er}, Ma^{gn}ia & d^{omi}nia de Lewesham & Estgrenewych, Ac om^{nia} alia ter^{ra} te^{rr}it^{er}ie reddit^{us} rev^{er}end^{is} vic^{ar}ie bos^{is} subbos^{is} aquas piscarias advocac^oes ac om^{nia} alia hereditament^{is} eo^{rum}dem Prioris & Convent^{is} in Lewesham & Estgrenewyche in Co^m n^{ost}ro Kan^{ter} eisdem ma^{gn}is

¹ In a separate Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

sive dñis de Lewesham & Estgrenewyche seu eoꝝ alteri ptineñ spectāñ seu quovismodo appendeñ; Aceciam advocacōes & p̄onaꝝ eccliaꝝ vicariaꝝ sive Recloriaꝝ de Lewesham & Estgrenewyche p̄dic̄, Except̄ & om̄ino reservaꝝ eidem Priori & Conventui & successoribꝫ suis, tribꝫ teñ in Estgrenewyche p̄dic̄ nup̄ Maꝝri Johis Cole subdecani honorificentissime capelle dñi Regis, ac quodam messuaꝝ cum ptineñ & ct̄is ter̄ vocaꝝ Ingolff̄, Necnon quatuor clausis vocaꝝ Croksted & Estden in Lewesham p̄dic̄; Et quod in p̄missōꝝ consideraōe & recompensaōe eoꝝdem, dñi Prior & Conventus herent sibi & successoribꝫ suis in puram & p̄petuam elemosinam de nob̄ & hered̄ n̄ris totum illud scitum circuitum p̄cinc̄ & ambiꝝ illius nup̄ monast̄ii sive Prioraꝝ de Bradwell in Com̄ n̄ro Buck, necnon mañiũ de Bradwell cum suis ptineñ in eodem Com̄, ac om̄ia & sinḡla mesuaꝝ ter̄ teñ reddiꝝ rev̄siōes ðvicia bosc̄ subbosc̄ aquas piscar̄ leꝝ Cuꝝ advocacōes & hereditament̄ scituaꝝ jaceñ & existeñ in Bradwell Wolvton Padburye Loughton Shenley Thorneborough Stoke Sulburye & Stony Stratford in Com̄ n̄ro Buck p̄dco, ac in Byllyng magna Northampton & Wykyn in Com̄ n̄ro Northt̄ que Johis Asshebye nup̄ Prior dñi Monast̄ii sive Prioraꝝ de Bradwell in jure ejusdem nup̄ Prioraꝝ unq̄m h̄uit aut de quibꝫ aliqui alii ad eoꝝdem Prioris & Convent̄ usum h̄uerunt possessionati fuerunt aut inde p̄fic̄ p̄cepeꝝ tempore suppressione ejusdem nup̄ Monast̄ii sive Prioraꝝ; Ac eciam advocacōes eccliaꝝ de Bradwell Wolvton Padburye & Ellysbrige alias dic̄ Ellysburgh in Com̄ n̄ro Buck p̄dco; Ac advocacōem ecclie de Elmonden in Com̄ n̄ro Essex, & advocacōem ecclie de Hellynglee in Com̄ n̄ro Sussex; necnon advocacōem ecclie de Marden in Com̄ n̄ro Kan̄ cum om̄ibꝫ ter̄ & teñ glebis ceterisqꝫ possessionibꝫ & emolument̄ eidem ecclis sive eaꝝ alicui aliquo modo ptineñ sive spectāñ; Necnon om̄ia & sinḡla illa messuaꝝ ter̄ teñ reddiꝝ rev̄c̄ f̄viç & cetera hereditamenta scituaꝝ jaceñ seu existeñ in Bodyngton & Byffeld in dco Com̄ n̄ro Northt̄ quondam vulgariꝝ nuncupaꝝ the Chauntrye Landes of Bodyngton & nup̄ ptineñ Collegio nup̄ vocaꝝ the Cardynalls College in Oxford; Aceciam mañiũ de Holt alias Rowholt in Chelsh̄m in Com̄ n̄ro Sur̄, ac mañiũ de Gamlyngay cum om̄ibꝫ aliis tr̄is teñ reddiꝝ rev̄c̄ & ðviç in Gamlyngay in Com̄ n̄ro Cantibr̄iḡ que p̄fato Colleḡ nup̄ fueꝝ ptineñ sive spectāñ; Necnon quoddam marisc̄ vulgariꝝ nuncupaꝝ Colharberd in parochia de Alneth Lee at Alnele in dco Com̄ n̄ro Essex cum om̄ibꝫ & sinḡlis suis ptineñ; put p̄ eandem indenturam plenius liquere pot̄it: Ac cum postea p̄fati Prior & Conventus de Shene sc̄dm̄ tenorem p̄fate indenture & in complementum ejusdem, p̄ quendam cartam suam in Cancellar̄ n̄ra irrotulaꝝ, cujus daꝝ est in domo capitulari eoꝝdem Prioris & Conventus apud Shene primo die Novembr̄ anno regni n̄ri vicesimo ꝑcio, ad n̄ram multiplicem contentaciōem dederint & concesserint & p̄ eandem cartam suam confirmav̄int nob̄ hered̄ & assign̄ n̄ris, om̄ia illa p̄dca mañia & dñia de Lewesham & Estgrenewyche cum om̄ibꝫ & sinḡlis suis ptineñ in Com̄ n̄ro Kan̄ p̄dco, Ac advocacōes & p̄onaꝝ eccliaꝝ vicariaꝝ sive rectoriaꝝ de Lewesham & Estgrenewyche p̄dic̄, necnon om̄ia alia p̄dic̄ ter̄ teñ reddiꝝ rev̄cōes ðviç bosc̄ subbosc̄ aquas piscar̄ advocacōes & om̄ia alia hereditament̄ eoꝝdem Prioris & Convent̄ de Shene, scituaꝝ jaceñ & existeñ in Lewesh̄m & Estgrenewyche, p̄dic̄ eidem Mañiis de Lewesh̄m & Estgrenewyche aut eoꝝ alit̄ ptineñ seu quovomodo spectāñ, except̄ p̄except̄; Nosqꝫ inde ad p̄sens sc̄iti sumus in dñico n̄ro ut de feodo ejusdem concessionis p̄textu, put̄ ct̄am hem̄^o noticiam: SCIATIS qđ nos ḡtitudinem & b̄ivolenciam p̄dcoꝝ Prioris & Conventus de Shene pensantes & considerantes, easdemqꝫ recompensare & satisfacere put̄ tenemur affectantes, de gr̄a n̄ra sp̄ali ac ex ct̄a sciencia & mero motu n̄ris, dedim̄^o & concessim̄^o ac p̄ p̄sentes tr̄as pateñ dam̄^o & concedim̄^o p̄fati Johi Jobourn Priori dom̄^o Jhu de Bethelam de Shene Ordinis Cartuꝝ & ejusdem loci Conventui, totum illud fund̄ ter̄ sc̄it̄ circuit̄ p̄cinc̄ & ambiꝝ p̄dci nup̄ Monasterii sive Prioraꝝ de Bradwell in dco Com̄ n̄ro Buck; Necnon dcm̄ illud [Monast̄iũ¹] n̄m de Bradwell cum suis ptineñ in eodem Com̄ n̄ro Buck; Necnon om̄ia & sinḡla illa p̄dca mesuagia ter̄ teñ reddiꝝ rev̄cōes ðviç bosc̄ subbosc̄ aquas piscarias leꝝ Cuꝝ advocacōes & hereditamenta n̄ra quecumqꝫ cum suis ptineñ, scituaꝝ jaceñ sive existeñ in Bradwell Wolvton Padbury Loughton Shenley Thornborough Stoke Sulburye & Stonystratford in dco Com̄ n̄ro Buck, ac in Byllyng magna Northampton & Wykyn in Com̄ n̄ro Northamp̄ p̄dco sive in eoꝝ aliquo aut alibi infra regnũ n̄m Anḡ, Que p̄dcs Johes Assheby nup̄ Prior dñi nup̄ Monasterii sive Prioraꝝ de Bradwell sive aliquis p̄decessoꝝ suoꝝ in jure ejusdem nup̄ Prioratus unq̄m h̄uit tenuit sive gavisus fuit in dñico rev̄cōe vel in usu aut inde p̄ficua p̄cepit, & que aliquo modo dic̄ cap̄ reputaꝝ sive cogniꝝ fueꝝ ut parcelle ejusdem nup̄ Prioraꝝ de Bradwell sive aliquo modo ad eundem Prioraꝝ ptinuer̄ sive unq̄m spectaverunt. Dam̄^o insup̄ & concedim̄^o p̄ p̄sentes p̄fatis Priori & Conventui de Shene om̄ia & sinḡla illa p̄dca mesuaꝝ ter̄ teñ reddiꝝ rev̄cōes ðviç & cetera hereditament̄ n̄ra quecumqꝫ scituaꝝ jaceñ & existeñ in Bodyngton & Byffelde p̄dcs quondam nuncupaꝝ The Chauntrye landes of Bodyngton & nup̄ ptineñ p̄fat̄ Collegio nup̄ vulḡ vocaꝝ The Cardynalls College in Oxford. Dedim̄^o eciam & concessim̄^o ac p̄ p̄sent̄ dam̄^o & concedim̄^o eidem Priori & Conventui mañiũ n̄m de Holte alias Rowholt in Chelsh̄m cum ptineñ in dco Com̄ n̄ro Sur̄, Ac mañiũ de Gamlyngaye cum ptineñ in Com̄ n̄ro Canteb̄, & quoddam mariscum vulgariꝝ nuncupaꝝ Colharbert in parochia de Alnethlee alias Alnele cum ptineñ in p̄dco Com̄ n̄ro Essex, ac om̄ia alia mesuaꝝ ter̄ teñ reddiꝝ rev̄cōes ðvicia bosc̄ subbosc̄ aquas piscarias & om̄ia alia hereditament̄ & cōmoditaꝝ n̄ra quecumqꝫ cum eoꝝ ptineñ scituaꝝ jaceñ & existeñ in Chelsh̄m alias dic̄ Chelsh̄m & Gamlyngay p̄dic̄ seu in aliquo eoꝝdem que nup̄ fuerunt decani & canonicōꝝ Collegii p̄dci. ET ULTERIUS de ampliori gr̄a n̄ra dedim̄^o & concessim̄^o ac p̄ p̄sentes dam̄^o & concedim̄^o eidem Priori & Conventui Monast̄ii de Shene & successoribꝫ suis, om̄ia illa mañia mesuaꝝ ter̄ teñ n̄ra p̄t̄ pastuꝝ bosc̄ subbosc̄ reddiꝝ rev̄cōes ðviç ac cetera hereditament̄ & cōmoditates n̄ra quecumqꝫ cum suis ptineñ scituaꝝ jaceñ seu existeñ in villa seu pochia de Bradwell in dco Com̄ n̄ro Buck ac in Bodynton & Byffeld in dco Com̄ n̄ro Northampton, que nup̄ fuerunt Prioris & Conventus de Tykforde seu p̄dcoꝝ decani & canonicōꝝ Collegii p̄dci sive eoꝝ alicujus. H̄END' & tenend̄ om̄ia p̄dca fund̄ ter̄ sc̄it̄ circuit̄ p̄cinc̄ & ambiꝝ p̄dci nup̄ Monasterii sive Prioraꝝ de Bradwell, mañia mesuaꝝ ter̄ teñ reddiꝝ rev̄cōes ðvicia boscos subboscos aquas piscarias hereditamenta & cetera om̄ia p̄missa cum eoꝝ ptineñ p̄fatis Priori & Conventui de Shene & successoribꝫ suis imp̄p̄m; Tenend̄ de nob̄ & heredibꝫ n̄ris in puram & perpetuam elemosinam p̄ om̄ibꝫ ðviciis & demand̄ absqꝫ compoto seu aliquo alio nob̄ hered̄ aut successoribꝫ n̄ris p̄ p̄missis aut eoꝝ aliquo reddend̄ solvend̄ vel faciend̄. Et dedim̄^o etiam & concessim̄^o ac p̄ p̄sentes dam̄^o & concedim̄^o p̄ nob̄ & hered̄ n̄ris eidem Priori & Conventui de Shene & successoribꝫ suis, advocacōes eccliaꝝ parochialium vicariaꝝ sive rectoriaꝝ de Bradwell Wolvton Padbury Ellysbrige alias Ellesburgh Elmonden Hellinglee & Marden p̄dic̄ cum om̄ibꝫ & om̄imod̄ ter̄ teñ decimis oblaçōibꝫ obvençōibꝫ porçōibꝫ pençōibꝫ & ceteris possessionibꝫ p̄ficuis cōmoditatibꝫ & [elument̄^o] quibuscumqꝫ eidem ecclis & eaꝝ cuiñ ptineñ spectāñ seu quovomodo appendeñ; H̄END' & tenend̄ dic̄ advocacōes & p̄onaꝝ eccliaꝝ p̄dcaꝝ cum eoꝝ ptineñ eidem Priori & Conventui de Shene & successoribꝫ suis imp̄p̄m de nob̄ hered̄ & successoribꝫ n̄ris in puram & p̄petuam elemosinam absqꝫ aliquo alio redditu aut ðvicio nob̄ aut hered̄ n̄ris p̄ eidem ecclis aut p̄onaꝝ solvend̄ seu faciend̄; Statuꝝ sive Statutis de ter̄ seu teñ in manũ mortuam non ponend̄, sive aliquo alio Statuto actu sive actibꝫ p̄antea in cont̄riũ fact̄ non obstañ. Ac insup̄ dedim̄^o & concessim̄^o ac p̄ p̄sentes dam̄^o & concedim̄^o eidem Priori & Conventui & successoribꝫ suis, licenciam n̄ram sp̄alem sive licencias n̄ras sp̄ales, qđ ip̄i rectorias eaꝝdem eccliaꝝ cum om̄ibꝫ & sinḡlis suis juribꝫ & ptineñ eidem Priori & Conventui & successoribꝫ suis, appropriare annectere & unire possint; Et illas rectorias sic appropriat̄ annexas & unitas cum om̄ibꝫ suis juribꝫ & ptineñ here & tenere possint sibi & successoribꝫ suis in pp̄rios usus eoꝝdem Prioris & Conventus de Shene & successoꝝ suoꝝ imp̄p̄m: Que quidem om̄ia p̄dca fund̄ ter̄ sc̄it̄ circuit̄ p̄cinc̄ mañia ter̄ teñ reddiꝝ rev̄cōes ðviç advocacōes & p̄onaꝝ eccliaꝝ & cetera om̄ia p̄miss̄ cum eoꝝ ptineñ, p̄ sive post convicciōem attincturam aut condempnacōem rev̄vendissimi in X̄po p̄ris Thome nup̄ aplice sedis de latere legati p̄sb̄it̄ Cardinalis Eboꝝ Archiepi Anglieꝫ primatis, de diꝝsis contemptibꝫ transgressionibꝫ & offensis cont̄ formam Statuti in p̄liament̄ dñi Ric̄i nup̄ Regis Anḡ sc̄di p̄genitoris n̄ri post conq̄m apud Wynton anno regni sui decimo sexto,

¹ Mañiũ O.^o emolumentis O.

¶ vsus eos qui impetravint aut psecuti fuint seu impetrari aut [psecuti] fecerint in Cuř Romana vel alibi, aliquos pcessus sentencias excōmunicat bullas instrumentē seu alia quecumq, nos tangeñ cont^a nos coronam regaliam seu regnū nřm Angł detulerint aut ea recepint aut notificacōem seu aliam executiōem quamcumq, infra idem regnū seu ext^a fecerint editi & pvis, nup apud Westm̄ coram nob̄ attincti, aut p sive post dissoluōem p̄d̄i Collegii Thome Wolsey Cardinalis Eboꝝ in Alma Accademia sive Uniũsitate Oxon̄, Aut aliquo alio modo quocumq, ad manus nřas devenerunt aut devenire debuerunt seu debebunt quovismodo. Et insup ex habundantiari gr̄a nřa concessim^o ac p p̄sent concedim^o p̄fatis Priori & Conventui de Shene & successorib; suis qđ ipi & successores sui heant & teneant imp̄p̄m in p̄dic̄ fund̄ terř scit̄ circuiř p̄cinc̄ manũs terř teñt̄ & cet̄is p̄missis p nos p̄fat̄ Priori & Conventui de Shene & successorib; suis p̄conceff̄ viř franĉ pleğ cuř leř & om̄ia & singla que ad viř franĉ pleğ cuř vel ad leř ptinent sive ptinere debent aut poterunt, de om̄ib; tenentib; resideñ ac aliis resideñ infra p̄d̄m fund̄ terř scit̄ circuiř p̄cinc̄ & ambif̄ manũs terř & teñtoꝝ ac celoꝝ p̄missos p nos eisdem Priori & Conventui & successorib; suis p̄conceff̄ ut p̄dic̄it, in tam amplis modo & forma put aliquis Prior sive aliqui Priores p̄d̄i nup Monast̄ii sive Priorat̄ aut p̄d̄i Decanus & Canonici Colleḡ p̄d̄i unq̄m hũit seu tenuit huerunt aut tenuerunt; hend̄ tenend̄ & gaudend̄ p̄dic̄ viř franĉ pleğ cuř & leř & om̄ia que ad viř franĉ pleğ & leř ptinent cum eoꝝ ptineñ quibuscumq, p̄fat̄ Priori & Convent̄ de Shene & successorib; suis; Tenend̄ de nob̄ & hered̄ nřis in liberam puram & p̄petuam elemosinam imp̄p̄m cum om̄ib; v̄iĉ exaccōib; & demand̄ absq, compoto seu racionio aut alio nob̄ hered̄ aut successorib; nřis p̄ p̄missis sive eoꝝ aliquo in sc̄cio nřo aut alibi reddend̄ solvend̄ seu faciend̄, & absq, impeticoe pturbacōe & impediment̄ nři hered̄ aut successor̄ nřoꝝ Justic̄ escaef̄ v̄iĉ ballivoꝝ & alioꝝ offiĉ seu ministroꝝ nřoꝝ vel hered̄ aut successor̄ nřoꝝ quozcumq,; Statuř de terř & teñt̄ ad manũ mortuam non ponend̄ aut aliquib; aliis statuř ordinacōib; p̄visionib; aut restricōib; in cont̄riũ editi facti seu p̄vis in aliquo non obstañ. Concedim^o eciam p p̄sent̄ p̄fat̄ Priori & Conventui de Shene qđ ipi & successores sui heant has tras nřas pateñ & om̄ia alia b̄na & warrant̄ p p̄sentib; tris nřis pateñ allocand̄ aut p̄missa vel eoꝝ aliquod tangeñ aut conc̄neñ de dono nřo tam Thesaurario & Baroñ sc̄cii nři escaef̄ v̄iĉ & cet̄is quibuscumq, officariis & ministris nřis p tempore existeñ, q̄m gen̄ali attorn̄ nřo hered̄ aut successor̄ nřoꝝ qui p tempore fuĩt direct̄ sive dirigend̄ p exōnacōe sua in hac parte erga nos hered̄ & successores nřos absq, sine aut feod̄ magno vel parvo aut aliquo alio nob̄ hered̄ aut successorib; nřis p̄inde in hanapio Cancell̄ nře sive clico ejusdem hanapii aut alicui offiĉ clicoꝝ sive ministroꝝ nřoꝝ Cancellar̄ nře p̄d̄ce vel sc̄cii nři p̄d̄i sive alicujus cuř nřas solvend̄ aut reddend̄. Et ULTERIUS de ampliori gr̄a nřa dedim^o & concessim^o ac p p̄sentes dam^o & concedim^o eisdem Priori & Conventui de Shene & successorib; suis om̄ia & om̄imod̄ exitus p̄fic̄ reddiř revencōes v̄iĉ & emolument̄ quecumq, om̄iũ & singloꝝ p̄dic̄ fund̄ terř scit̄ circuiř p̄cinc̄ ambif̄ manũs terř teñtoꝝ & ceteroꝝ p̄missos quozcumq, cum eoꝝ ptineñ p nos p̄fat̄ Priori & Conventui & successorib; suis p̄conceff̄ & cujusit̄ inde parcellē nob̄ a festo S̄ci Michis archi ultimo p̄terito ante dař p̄sent̄ hucusq, p̄venieñ sive cresceñ aut quovismodo debif̄ ptineñ sive spect̄añ; hend̄ levand̄ & p̄cipiend̄ exiř p̄fic̄ reddiř revencōes v̄iĉ & emolumenta p̄d̄ca eisdem Priori & Conventui & successorib; suis de dono nřo tam [p̄] manus suas p̄prias q̄m p manus nunc & nup v̄iĉ escaetoꝝ ballivoꝝ receptoꝝ firmarioꝝ & alioꝝ occupatoꝝ eoꝝdem manũs terř teñt̄ & celoꝝ p̄missos absq, compoto seu aliquo alio nob̄ vel hered̄ nřis p̄inde seu p aliquo p̄missos reddend̄ aut faciend̄. Et p̄teria nos hered̄ & successores nři om̄ia p̄d̄ca fund̄ terř scit̄ circuiř p̄cinc̄ p̄d̄i nup monasterii sive Priorat̄ de Bradwell ac om̄ia p̄d̄ca manũs mesuaḡ terř teñ reddiř revencōes v̄iĉ & cet̄a om̄ia & singla p̄missa p nos p̄fatis Priori & Conventui de Shene & successorib; suis p̄concessa eisdem Priori & Conventui & successorib; suis, cont̄ om̄es gentes warrantizabim^o & defendem^o imp̄p̄m. Et insup concedim^o eisdem Priori & Conventui de Shene & successorib; suis p p̄sentes, qđ si imposterum contiḡit p̄dic̄ fund̄ terř scit̄ circuiř p̄cinc̄ manũs terř teñt̄ aut cetera p̄missa p nos eisdem Priori & Conventui & successorib; suis p̄conceff̄ aut eoꝝdem aliq̄m parcellam, vsus eosdem Priorem & Convent̄ aut successores suos sc̄dm legem terř nře p aliquem titulum iniciũ hentem ante confectiōem p̄senciũ, recuperari aut eosdem Priorem & Conventum sive successores suos p legalem introitũ alicujus psone aut aliquo alio modo timo quocumq, a possessione eoꝝdem manũs terř & teñtoꝝ ac celoꝝ p̄missos aut eoꝝdem alicujus parcell̄ p aliq̄m psonam sive aliquas psonas amotos evictos fore, absq, fraude vel covina ip̄oꝝ Prioris & Conventus aut successor̄ suoꝝ aut eoꝝ alicujus in ea parte hend̄ aut comittend̄, qđ tunc nos hered̄ & successores nři infra sex menses p̄ post h̄modi recupacōem ingřm sive ejectionem p̄d̄coꝝ manioꝝ terř & teñtoꝝ & celoꝝ p̄missos aut alicujus inde parcell̄ sic h̄it, alia manũs terř & teñt̄ nřa hered̄ & successor̄ nřoꝝ infra regnū nřm Angł tanti aut talis sive majoris añui [valores] put eadem manũs terř & teñt̄ aut eoꝝdem aliq̄e parcellē sic recupat̄, aut in que hujusmodi ingřus sic habebit, fuerunt sive existebant aut erunt vel existent, p tras nřas pateñ in lege sufficient̄ sc̄dm formam tenorem & eff̄cm hujus p̄sentis concessionis nře dabimus & concedem^o p̄fat̄ Priori & Conventui de Shene & successorib; suis imp̄p̄m; Tenend̄ eis & successorib; suis de nob̄ & hered̄ nřis in libam puram & p̄petuam elemosinam p om̄ib; v̄iĉ & demand̄ quibuscumq, absq, compoto seu aliquo alio inde nob̄ aut heredib; sive successorib; nřis reddend̄ solvend̄ vel faciend̄: Ita tamen qđ p̄d̄i Prior & Convent̄ de Shene & successores sui qui p tempore fuĩnt, dederint plenam & manifestam notificacōem & cognicōem nob̄ hered̄ & successorib; nřis aut nřo seu hered̄ aut successor̄ nřoꝝ attornat̄ gen̄ali p tempore existeñ de hujusmodi sect̄ sive accione vsus hujusmodi Priorem & Convent̄ p tempore existeñ psecut̄, anteq̄m idem sic Prior p tempore existens ad sect̄ sive acciōem ist̄ comp̄uit aut de hujusmodi ingřu aliove medio eviccionis ut p̄fert̄ h̄it, anteq̄m aliquis actus p eundem Priorem sic p tempore existeñ fiet p quem hujusmodi Prioris titulus aut jus quoquomodo in ea parte deteriorabit̄ dampnificabit̄ aut p̄judicet̄; Ac qđ iidem Prior & Convent̄ & om̄es successores sui in quocumq, tali casu advisabunt̄ p defencōe & exōnacōe sua in ea parte, put p nos hered̄ aut successores nřos sive p nřos vel hered̄ aut successor̄ nřoꝝ consiliarios advisatũ erit & p̄visum. Eo qđ exp̄ssa mencio de v̄o valore annuo & c̄itudine p̄missos aut eoꝝ alicuj^o aut de aliquo alio valore & c̄itudine eoꝝdem, aut de aliis donis & concessionib; p nos aut aliquem p̄genitoꝝ nřoꝝ p̄fatis Priori & Conventui aut aliquib; p̄decessoꝝ suoꝝ ante hec tempora fact̄ in p̄sentib; minime fact̄ existit, aut aliquo Statuto actu ordinacōe sive restricōe in cont̄riũ p̄missos aut eoꝝ alicujus ante hec tempora fact̄ sive editi, aut aliqua alia re causa vel materia quacumq, in aliquo non obstañ. IN CUJUS rei testimoniũ has tras nřas fieri fecim^o pateñ. TESTE me ip̄o apud Westm̄ vicesimo v̄cio die Decembr̄ anno regni nři vicesimo v̄cio. P̄ ip̄m Regem & de dař p̄d̄ca auctoritate Parlamenti. C. Tayler.

The said Prior and Convent shall peaceably enjoy the Premises specified in the said Letters Patent.

Saving to all but the King, his Heirs and Successors.

II.

The King shall hold to him and his Heirs for ever, the said Manors and other Premises specified in the said Charter of Feoffment.

BE IT THEREFORE ordeyned establysshed & enacted by aucthoryte of this p̄sent parliament that the sayde Pryor and Convent of Shene shall peasably have holde & enjoye to them & theyre Successours for ever all & synğler the p̄mysses specefyed mencyned writton & conteyned in the sayde tres patent̄ to them made accordyng to the full trewe playne & effectuall meanyng of the wordes and maters specefyed & declared by the saide tres patent̄; Savyng to ev̄y pson & psons other then to oure sayde Sovereign Lorde the Kyng his heyres & successours, all suche right tittle entree accion & interest as they or any of them had before the makyng of thys acte in or to the p̄mysses or any of them specefyed or mencyned in the sayde tres patent̄ made by the Kynḡ Highnes as yf this Acte had nev̄ bene had nor made; any thynge before or after in this p̄sent Acte conteyned notwithstondyng.

AND FURTHERMORE yt ys ordeyned establysshed and enacted by aucthoryte of thys p̄sent parliament, that oure sayde Sovereign Lorde the Kyng shall have holde & enjoye to hym his heyres & assignes for ev̄ & to thuse of p̄formaōn of his last wyll, the sayd Manors & Lordships of Lewesham & Estgrenewyche & all other p̄mysses specefyed in the sayde deade or chartoure made by the sayde Pryor & Convent of Shene aforsayde accordyng to the trewe playne & effectuall meanyng of the word̄ & maters specefyed

¹ prosequi O.

² p O.

³ valoris O.

& declared by the same dede or chartoure. Savyng to evy pson & psons other then to the sayde Pryor & Convent & theyre successours all suche right title entree accion & interest as they or any of them had before the makyng of thys Acte in or to the pmysses or any of them specefied or mencyoned in the sayde Deade or Chartor made by the sayde Pryor & Convent of Shene aforsayde as yf this Acte had nev bene had nor made; any thyng in thys Acte before wrytten notwithstondyng.

(¹) **PROVYDED** alway that this Acte or any thyng therein conteyned shall not in any wyse be hurtfull or pjudyciall to any pson or psons other then to the Kyng^e Highnes hys heyres & successours & to the sayde Pryor & Convent of Shene & theyre successours of for or concnyng any right title use entre possession accion office fees rent^e annuytes ferme fermes lease leases for terme of lyffe or yeres libtyes graunte^e covenante^e franchises coens or other yntests pffytte^e or comodytes whatsoever they be, y^e wyche any pson or psons have myght or ought to have of in or to the sayde Maⁿs londz teinte & heredytament^e & other the pmysses or any of them conteyned & specefied in this p^{re}sent Acte or in of or to any parte or parcell therof, in suche man^{er} & fourme as though this Acte ne any thyng therein conteyned had nev bene had nor made; any thyng in this Acte conteyned to the contrary notwithstondyng.

III.
General Proviso.

CHAPTER XXVIII.

AN ACTE concnyng an Exchange of Lond^e between the Kyng^e Highnes the Duke of Rychemond & the Lorde Lumley.

BE IT ENACTED by the Kyng oure So^{ve}ign Lorde by thassent of the Lord^e s^{pi}uall & temporall and the Co^{mo}ns in this p^{re}sent parlyament assembled and by thauthoryte of the same, that in accomplysshment & pformance of suche b^ugaynes covenante^e and agrement^e as be had & made betwene our sayde So^{ve}ign Lorde and the right noble Prynce Henry Duke of Rychemond and Som^{er}sett and eyther of them on the one parte, and the Right Ho^{no}urable John Lumley Knyght Lorde Lumley on the other parte, That the sayde Duke shall from hensforth have holde & enjoye the Maⁿs & Lordships of Kyrkeby in Kendell Crostwayte Lythe Helsyngton and Sampole with thappurten^{an}ce^e in the Countye of Westm^{er}land late belongyng to the sayde Lorde Lumley; and also all those Land^e & teinte with thur appurten^{an}ce^e whyche the sayde Lorde Lumley or any other pson or psons to his use hath or lately had in Wyresdale & Cleveley in the County of Lan^{ce}, together wyth thadvouson of the Churche of Warton in the same County of Lan^{ce}, and all other land^e teinte & heredytament^e wherof the same Lorde or any other pson or psons to his use at this p^{re}sent tyme ys or be seased, or at any tyme hereto afore have ben seasyd wythin the sayde Countys of Westm^{er}it & Lan^{ce} or eyther of them. **TO HAVE AND TO HOLDE** the sayde Lordshyps Maⁿs Lond^e Teinte & other the pmysses wyth theyre appurten^{an}ce^e unto the sayde Duke & to theyres of his body laufully begotten; And for lacke of such yssue the remaynder therof unto oure sayde So^{ve}ign Lorde the Kyng his heyres & assignes for ever.

Henry Duke of Richmond shall hold in Tail certain Manors and Lands, late belonging to John Lord Lumley; with Remainder in Fee to the King.

BE IT ALSO ENACTED that the sayde Lorde in recompence therof shall have holde & enjoye an annuyte anuell rent or fee ferme of Fyfty pound^e sterlyng, to be taken & pceyved yerly of thabbot of Walth^{am} in the County of Essex & of his Successours for the fee ferme of the Towne of Walth^{am} in the sayde County of Essex wyth all maner of d^{iv}ice^e belonging to oure sayde So^{ve}ign Lorde or to the sayde Duke by reason of the same fee ferme; whych sayde Annuyte or annuell rent among^e other in the xxijth yere of the reign of oure sayde So^{ve}ign Lorde was graunted unto the sayde Duke & to the heyres of hys body laufully begotten by authoryte of thys p^{re}sent parlyament as yet contynued, as by an Acte therof made in the sayde xxijth yere among^e other more playnly appereth, the rev^{er}sion therof now beyng in oure sayde So^{ve}ign Lorde & his heyres: **TO HAVE & PCEYVE** the same annuyte annuell rent & fee ferme of Fyfty pound^e wyth the d^{iv}ice^e aforsayde unto the saide Lorde Lumley for terme of his lyffe, & after his deceasse the remaynder therof unto George Lumley sonne & heyre apparaunt of the seid Lorde & to the heyres of the body of the same George lawfully begotten, And for lacke of suche yssue the remaynder therof unto the sayde Lorde his heyres & assignes for ever.

II.
Lord Lumley shall have for Term of his Life, Remainder in Tail to his Son George, remainder in Fee to himself, an Annuity of £50. yearly from the Abbot of Waltham, &c. granted to the Duke by Act 22 Henry VIII. chapter 17.

AND be it further enacted by the authoryte aforsayde that the sayde Duke & the heyres of his body laufully begotten shall from hensforth for ev^{er}more have ex^{er}cise holde & enjoye all suche lyke & as many libtyes fraunchises immunityes pfette^e comodytes & advauntag^e wythin the sayde Lordships maners londz teinte & other the pmysses before to hym apoynted & assigned by vertue of this Acte & evy parcell therof, as the sayde Duke hath or ought to have in any other his Lordships maners landz and teinte lyeng wythin the sayde Countyes of Westm^{er}it & Lan^{ce} or eyther of them or in any other of his Lordships Maⁿs londz or teinte where so ever they lye in any other County or Countyes wythin this Realme of Englonde, wythout dysturbance molestation or ympechement of the Kyng^e Highnes his heyres or successours or of any Shereves Exchetours Baylyves or other offycers of his Highnes his heyres or successours aforsayde.

III.
The Duke of Richmond shall hold and enjoy all Liberties, &c. within the said Lordships, without Disturbance from the King.

SAVYNG to all & evy pson & psons there heyres & successours, other [then^e] oure sayde So^{ve}ign Lorde his heires & successours the sayde Lorde Lumley Lady Jane his Wyffe & the sayde George Lumley & the heyres of evy of them, and other than suche psones & there heyres as have or p^{re}tende to have any thyng in the pmysses or any parcell therof in the sayde Countyes of Westm^{er}it & Lan^{ce} or eyther of them to the uses of the sayde Lorde Lumley Lady Jane his Wyffe & George Lumley or any of them or of the heyres of any of them, or to the use of the heyres of the body or heyres males of the body of any of them, suche right title use interest leases & possession in the pmysses in the sayde Countyes of Westm^{er}it & Lan^{ce} & evy parcell therof as they or any of them hadd in or to the same or any parcell therof before the makyng of this Acte, and as though thys p^{re}sente Acte had never be had ne made. Savyng also to all & evy pson & psons other than the Kyng^e Highnes hys heyres & successours & the sayde Duke & the heyres of hys body laufully begotten suche right title interest use & possession as they or any of them hadd in or to the sayde Annuyte or annuell rent of Fyfty pound^e or any parcell therof before the makyng of the same Acte, in suche wyse & fourme as yf the same Acte had never be had ne made; any thyng therein conteyned to the contrary therof in any wyse notwithstondyng.

IV.
Saving as to the Manors, &c. to all but the King, Lord and Lady Lumley, and their said Son, and Persons seized to their Use.

Saving as to the Annuity, to all but the King, his Heirs and Successors, and the said Duke, and the Heirs of his Body.

¹ In a separate Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

^e than O.

V.
General Proviso.

(1) PROVIDED alweyes that this Acte nor any thyng therin conteyned be not in any wyse hurtefull or p̄judycall to any p̄son or p̄sons other [then^a] to the Kyng^e Highnes his heyres & successours & to the sayde Duke & hys heyres of hys body & to the sayde Lorde Lumley & the Lady Jane hys Wyffe & the sayde George Lumley & the heyres of evy of them, & other than suche p̄sons & theyre heyres as have or p̄tende to have eny thyng in the p̄mysse or in any pcell therof to thuse of them or any of them or to thuse of theires males of the body of eny of them or theyres of eny of them, of for or concernyng eny right title use possession accion entre offic^e fees rent^e annuytes leases for lyffe or yeres libtyes fraunchises or other ynterest^e p̄fytte or cōmodityes what-soev^r they or eny of them hathe hadde or laufully ought to have afore the makyng of thys Acte, of in or to eny of the Maners landz teñt^e heredytament^e & other the p̄mysse conteyned & specefyed in this p̄sent Acte or in or to any parte therof; any thyng conteyned in thys Acte to the cont^ry herof notwythstondyng.

VI.
Proviso for the King, in respect of the Duchy of Lancaster.

PROVIDED also that thys Acte or eny thyng therin conteyned be not in any wyse hurtfull or p̄judycall to the Kyng oure So^verign Lorde nor to hys heyres of for or conc̄nyng eny libtes fraunchises or p̄vylege p̄fytte advauntage cōmodityes or eny interest what soev^r oure sayde So^verign Lorde in the onely tytyle & right of hys Duchye of Lan^c hath or had afore the makyng of thys Acte; any thyng in thys Acte conteyned to the cont^ry therof notwythstondyng.

CHAPTER XXIX.

AN ACTE conc̄nyng the Assuraunce of c̄ten Londz unto Henry Erle of Sur^r in consyderacyon of his Maryage.

WHERE certayn coven^t & agreement^e ys had made & concluded betwene Thomas Duke of Norff Lorde Treasurer of Englonde of thone partye, and John de Veer Erle of Oxford Greate Chambleyn of Englonde of thother partye, by Indentures betwene them made beryng date the xiiijth daye of February in the xxiiijth yere of the reign of oure So^verign Lorde Kyng Henry the viijth conc̄nyng a Maryage to be hadd betwene Henry Erle of Surrey sonne & heyre aparaunt to the sayde Duke, & Lady Fraunc^e one of the Doughters of the sayde Erle of Oxford, as by the sayde Indentures enrolled in the Kyng^e Courte of Chauncy more at large ys expressed: THE sayde Duke & Erle of Oxford moost humbly besechen the Kyng^e Highnes that yt maye be enacted by his Grace wyth thassent of the Lordes sp̄uall & temporall & the Cōmens in thys p̄sent parlyament assembled & by auctoryte of the same, That John de Veer Lorde Bulbek son & heyre aparaunt to the sayde Erle of Oxforde, Henry Radclyff Lorde Fyttzwater sonne & heyre aparaunt unto Robt Erle of Sussex, Thomas Wentworth Knyght Lorde Wentworth, Albrey de Veer Esquyre seconde sonne of the sayde Erle of Oxford, Robt Norwyche Knyght chefe Justyce of the Cōen Place, Gyles Capell Knyght, John Cornewales Knyght, Thomas Darcy Esquyre, Rychard Southwell Esquyre, Thomas Audeley the Kyng^e s̄jeant at the Lawe, Roger Woodhouse Esquyre, George Colt Esquyre, Robt Holdyche Esquyre, John Gatys Esquyre, Lyonell Talmage Esquyre, Thomas Tey of Leyer de la Hay Esquyre, & Nicholas Hare gen^r, named & specefyed in the sayde Indenture & theyre heyres & assignes from the feast of Ester that shalbe in the yere of oure Lorde God a M. D. xxxij. shall have holde & enyoye the Mañs of Donyngworth Cratfeld Hoo Mañ Sta^vton wyth Bromeswall Walton wyth Tremley Fylstowe & Faltenh^m wyth theyre membres & appurten^{nc}e in the County of Suff, & the Mañs of Southwalsh^m Halvergate & Dechyngham wyth there membris & appurten^{nc}e in the County of Norff, & the Mañs of Greys Prayers Lytyll Yeldh^m Creppynge Hall & Beaumont olde Hall wyth thappurten^{nc}e in the County of Essex, & the Mañs of Chelsh^m Higham & Chelsham Bury wyth thappurten^{nc}e in the County of Bu^k, & the Maner of Aldh^m wyth thappurten^{nc}e in the County of Suff, And the maners meases londes teñt^e & heredytament^e wyth thappurten^{nc}e called Rosewory Tregennowe Wolas Bosnyen Tregennowe Wartha Tresythney Tregorrek & Dymlyok in the Countye of Cornewall, & the Mañs meses londz & teñt^e wyth theyre appurten^{nc}e in Colompton Sylverton Dorwyke Bysshoppes Morchard [Drewysteyngton¹] Newton Abbott Bradnyche & Exceter in the sayde County of [Devōn,²] & other Meses londz teñt^e advousons patronages & heredytament^e conteyned exp̄ssed & specefyed in the sayde Indenture, to the sevall uses & entent^e declared lymytted & specefyed by the same Indentures & in maner & fourme as in the sayde Indentures ys exp̄ssed. And that the full actual & reall possession of the sayde Mañs & all other the p̄mysse ymedyatly after the sayde Feast of Ester shalbe in the seyde Lorde Bulbek Lord Fyttzwater Lorde Wentworth Albrey de Veer Robt Norwyche Gyles Capell John Cornewales Thomas Darcy Rychard Southwell Thomas Audeley Roger Woodhouse George Colt Robt Holdyche John Gatys Lyonell Talmage Thomas Tey & Nycholas Hare theyre heyres & assignes for ever, to the same uses & intent^e conteyned & exp̄ssed in the sayde Indentures & in suche maner & forme as by the sayde Indentures ys declared, wythout eny entree lyv^ee of season attornement of ten^{nt}e or lessees or eny other Acte or Actes or other assuraunce to be had done or made for the same.

Certain Persons named in the Marriage Indentures of Henry Earl of Surrey, shall hold the Manors, Lands, &c. therein mentioned to the Uses declared therein.

They shall have actual and real Possession thereof without Livery of Seisin, &c.

II.
Saving to all but the Duke of Norfolk, and Elizabeth his Wife, and the Earl of Oxford, their Heirs, &c.

SAVING to evy p̄son & p̄sons & theyre heyres, other then to the sayde Duke & the Lady Elizabeth his Wyff & the heyres of the same Duke & the sayde Erle of Oxford & hys heyres, & suche p̄son & p̄sons & theyre heyres as may clayme the p̄mysse or eny parte therof to the use of the sayde Duke & Lady Elizabeth or of eyther of them, or to thuse of the heyres of the same Duke or to the use of the same Erle of Oxford or his heyres, all suche ryght title entree ac^{co}n use possession fees annuytes leases & all other invest^e as they or any of them have or shulde have had yf thys Acte had never be made nor had; eny thyng in this p̄sent Acte to the cont^ry therof notwythstondyng.

CHAPTER XXX.

AN ACTE conc̄nyng the Manour of Hunsdon from hensforth to be called the Honoure of Hunesdon.

FORASMOCHE as the Kyng oure So^verign Lorde hathe lately caused a Palayes Royall to be buylded & edefyed at his Mano^r of Hunesdon in his Countye of Hertf at hys greate costes & charges, to the whych place his Highnes hathe great pleasure to resort for the helthe comfote & p̄servacion of his moost royall p̄son; In consyderacion wherof hys Grace intyndyth to annex & unyte to the same, his Maner of Roydon & certeyn Lond^e & teñt^e called Borowhouse & Borowlease in the Counteyes of Essex & Hertf, & his Mañ of Stanstede & other londz & teñt^e called Isseney Parke in the sayde Countye of Hertf;

¹ This and the following Proviso are in Two separate Schedules annexed to the Original Act.

^a than

² Druytseyngton O.

³ Devonshire O.

The whyche Mañ of Roydon wyth thappurten^{nc} his Highnes late had to hym & to his heyres of the gyfte of the Master Warden or Kep of Crystes Colege in Cambryge & the Fellowes & Scolers of the same Colledge, in recompence of other Mañs londes & teñt^e whiche his Highnes lately gave to the sayde Master Warden or Kep Fellowes & Scolers & to there Successours, & the whiche Mañ of Stanstede wyth thappurten^{nc} & the seid other landz teñt^e called Isseney Parke & Borowehouse & Borowlease his Highnes lately had to hym & to his heyres for ever of the gyfte & graunte of Robt Abbot of Waltham Holly Crosse in the sayde Countye of Essex & the Convent of the same, in recompence of other Mañs lond^e teñt^e rent^e re^visions servyc^e whiche hys Highnes lately gave to the sayde Abbott and Convent and to there Successours for ever; and to make his sayde Maner and Paleys of Hunesdon & the sayde Mañs of Roydon & Stansted and the sayde londz and teñt^e called Isseney pke Borowehouse & Borowlease so to the sayde Manoure & Palays of Hunesdon annexed to be an Honoure Royall, & that this sayde Maner & Paleys of Hunesdon shalbe the chyef & capytall place of the sayde honoure; Wherefore be yt enacted by the Kyng our Sov^eign Lorde wyth thassent of the Lordes s^puall & temporall & the Cōmens in this p^sent parlyament assembled & by thau^thoryte of the same, That the sayde Mañs of Roydon & Stansted & other the sayde lond^e & teñt^e called Isseney pke Borowehouse & Borowlease be from hensforth unyted annexed and made pcell of the sayde Manour & Paleys of Hunesdon, & by thau^thoryte aforsaide the sayde Maner of Hunysdon and the sayde Mano^rs of Roydon & Stanstede & the sayde londes & teñt^e called Isseney Parke Borowehouse & Borowlease wyth thappurten^{nc} so unyted & annexed, be from hensforth named accepted & taken the Hono^r of Hunesdon & that the sayde Mano^r & Paleys of Hunesdon be from hensforth the chyfe & capytall place of the sayde Honoure of Hunesdon.

The Manors of Roydon and Stansted, & Isseney Park, &c. united to the Manor and Palace of Hunesdon, and the whole made the Honor of Hunesdon.

PROVYDED always & be yt enacted by thau^thoryte aforsayde that all & syngler the ten^{nt}e, aswell freholders as other, & all & syngler Suyto^rs of the sayde Maner^e or to eny of them, or to any lete holden wythin the p^ocynt^e of the p^omysse or eny of them, there heyres successours & assignes, shall doo there suytes s^vic^e & customes & pay there rent^e in the same maner & fourme & in suche places as they dyd & ought to doo before & at the makyng of thys p^sent Acte; & that the sayde ten^{nt}e & suyto^rs or eny of them or the heyres successours or assignes of them or any of them shall not be charged nor chargeable to or with any other s^vyc^e suytes customes rent^e or other charges nor be compelled to do or paye the same in any other place or places nor in any other wyse there se^vall tenures chaunged alterat or charged then they were or ought to doo before the makyng of thys Acte; eny thyng therin conteyned to the cont^ry notwithstanding.

II. Tenants and Suitors of the said Manors shall do Suit and Service, and shall be charged as heretofore.

PROVYDED alwey that this Acte or any thyng therin conteyned shall not be p^judycyall nor hurtfull to eny p^oson or p^osons theyre heyres executours successours ne assignes, for any lease or leases coven^{nt}e graunt^e or demyses to them or eny of them by the forsayde Abbot & Covent or by eny of there p^recessours or by the forsayde Master Warden or Kep Felowes & Scolers or by any of there p^recessours heretofore demysed made coven^{nt}yd graunted letton or hadde of the p^omysse or any pte or parcell of the same.

III. Proviso for Leases and Grants from the Abbot and Convent of Waltham Holy Cross, &c.

SAVYNG also to all & e^vy p^oson & p^osons theyre heyres successours executours & assignes, other then the sayde Abbott & Covent of Waltham & theyre successours, the Master Felowes & Scolers of the sayde College & there Successours, all suche right title use interest possession lease leases ferme fermes for yme of yeres or otherwyse graunt^e libtyes rent^e p^offytte s^vic^e suytes coven^{nt}e & all other cōmodityte & cōmoditytes as they or eny of them have myght or ought to have or hereafter shall or shulde have in of or to the p^omysse or eny parte or parcell of them, in suche maner and forme as though thys Acte ne any thyng therin conteyned to the cont^ry had never bene made; any thyng in this p^sent Acte conteyned to the cont^ry herof notwythstondyng.

IV. Saving to all but the said Abbot and Convent, &c.

CHAPTER XXXI.

AN ACTE conc^onyng the Assuraunce of the Joynture of the Lady Elizabeth Countes of Wiltshyre.

(¹)
MOOST HUMBLEY beseche Your Highnes your most humble Subject^e Thomas Erle of Wyltshyre and of Ormonde and the Lady Elizabeth his Wyffe, That yt may please your Highnes of your moost habundaunt grace that yt may be enacted ordeyned & establysshed by youre grace and thassent of youre Lord^e s^puall and temporall & your Comyns in this your highe Courte of Parlement assembled & by au^thoryte of the same, That from hensforth the sayde Thomas Erle of Wyltshyre and all & e^vy other p^oson or p^osonnes that nowe stande & be seased to the use of the sayde Erle & of his heyres or of the heyres of his body laufully begotten of & in the Manours of Hever Brokas & Hever Cobham & Parke of Hever the Manour & Parke of Henden the Manours of Seale and Kemsyng wyth thappurten^{nc} in the County of Kent, and of all other land^e & teñt^e wherof the sayde Thomas Erle of Wyltshyre or any other to his use stande and be seased of, in the parysshes of Hever Chedyngston Seale & Kemsyng in the sayde Countye of Kent, and also of the Manoure of Passheley in the parysse of Tysthurst wyth thappurtenaunc^e in the Countye of Sussex, the Manours of Fulbourne & Swavessey wyth thappurten^{nc} in the Countye of Cambrydge and the Manours of Holkam & Kerbroke parva wyth thappurten^{nc} in the Countye of Norff, from hensforth shall stonde and be therof seased to the onely use & behouff of the sayde Lady Elizabeth for terme of her lyeff, in full recompence of all Joynters and Dowers herafter to be claymed or demaunded by the sayde Lady Elyzabeth of all the Maners londes & teñt^e & all other heredytament^e wherof the sayde Erle or any other to his use now ys or be seased wythin the realme of Englonde & Wales.

Thomas Earl of Wiltshire and his Feoffees shall be seised of certain Manors and Lands to the Use of Elizabeth Countess of Wiltshire, for Term of her Life, in recompence of all Jointures and Dowers.

AND that yt be enacted by thau^thoryte aboveseyd that yf yt shall fortune the sayde Lady Elizabeth to over lyve the sayde Erle her husbonde, that then yt shalbe lefull unto the sayde Lady Elizabeth & her assignes ymedyaty after the deceasse of the same Erle, to entree to all the sayde Maners londes & teñt^e & therof peasably to levye & to receyve all thissues p^rett^e revenues yerly growyng & cōmyng of & in the sayde Manours landz & teñt^e, wythout any int^upcion lett or impedymnt therin at eny tyme herafter to be had or made by the heyres of the sayde Erle or by any other p^oson or p^osons nowe seased or at eny tyme herafter shall fortune to be seased of any of the sayde Manours land^e & teñt^e to the use of the seyde Erle or of his heyres of his body.

II. The said Elizabeth may enter thereon, after the Death of the said Earl.

SAVYNG to all & e^vy other p^oson & p^osones & theyre heyres other than to the same Erle and his heyres as be seased of the p^omysse or any pte therof to the use of the sayde Erle, or shall clayme to the use of the sayde Erle or of his heyres or theyres of his body, all suche ryght title use entre interest accion & possession in & to the sayde Maners londes & teñt^e & other the p^omysse & in e^vy parcell of the same, as they or any of them had in the same at the tyme of makyng of this p^sent Acte; any thyng comprysed in this p^sent Acte to the cont^ry notwythstondyng.

III. Saving to all but the said Earl, his Heirs, &c.

¹ To the King our so^vain Lorde O.

CHAPTER XXXII.

AN ACTE CONCERNING AN AWARD MADE BY THE KYNGE HIGHNES OF COOPCENORY UNTO THE HEYRES GENALL OF THE ERLE OF OXFORD.

WHERE it hath pleased the Kyng most excellent Highnes of his godly & most charytable dysposycyon, at the humble petitions and desyres of John Erle of Oxford of the one partye, and John Nevill Knyght Lorde Latymer for & on the behalff of John Nevill Esquyre sonne and heyre aparaunt to the sayde Lorde, Anthony Wyngfeld Knyght and Dame Elizabeth his Wyffe Edmunde Knyghtley & Ursula his Wyffe of thother partye, to make and declare awarde decree and fynall ende betwene the sayd partyes, of for and upon the ryght title use interest possessyon and enheritunce of all suche Castell maners londz teitē rentē revcyons remaynders & other heredytamentē as were the londes teitē or heredytamentē of John Veer late Erle of Oxford and Highe Admyrall of Englonde, or of John Veer late Erle of Oxford cosyn and heyre to the saide High Admyrall or of eyther of them or of eny pson or psons to there uses or to the uses of either of them, as by the same Awarde declared in wrytyng indented and assigned wyth the Kyng most gracyous hande and exemplefyed under the Kyng greate Seale beryng date the xiiijth daye of March in the xxiiijth yere of his most noble reign emongē other thyngē more playnly appereth: The sayde Erle of Oxford, John Nevill Knyght Lorde Latymer for and on the behalfe of the sayde John Nevill Esquyre, Antony Wyngfeld & Dame Elizabeth hys Wyffe Edmunde Knyghtley & Ursula his Wyffe, most humbly besechen the Kyng Highnes that in and for the [accomplishyng¹] and due execution of the said Awarde, It may please the Kyng Highnes wyth thassent of the Lordes spūall & temporall & the Comens in this p̄sent parliament assembled to ordeyn & enacte by authoryte of the same, that the sayde John now Erle of Oxford, accordyng to the tenoure entent & effecte of the same awarde, shall have holde and enjoye to hym & to his heyres for ever, all suche Castell maners meses londz teitē advousons patronages officē revcyons remaynders rentē service and other heredytamentē wyth ther appurtenānce what so ev^{er} whiche to the same Erle and to his heyres by the sayde Awarde ar decreed assigned lymyted & apoynted by oure sayde Sovereign Lorde, in suche maner & forme and accordyng to the purporte tenoure and effecte in the sayde Awarde conteyned mencyoned & exp̄ssed.

John, the present Earl of Oxford, shall hold to him and his Heirs, the Castles, &c. decreed to him by an Award of the King.

II. Saving to all but John Nevill, Esq. Anthony Wyngfeld, and Elizabeth his Wife, and Edmund Knightley and Ursula his Wife, and their Heirs, &c.

SAVING to evy pson & psons & theyre heyres other then to the saide John Nevill Esquyre Anthony Wyngfeld & Dame Elizabeth his Wyffe Edmunde Knyghtley & Ursula his Wyffe, and the heyres of the sayde John Nevill Elizabeth & Ursula & the heyres of evy of them, & suche other pson and psons and theyre heyres as shall at eny tyme clayme to the use of the same John Nevill Esquyre Elizabeth & Ursula or to the use of eny of them or to thuse of ther heyres or the heyres of eny of them the sayde Castell Maners londz teitē & other the p̄myses or eny parte therof so lymyted & apoynted to the sayde Erle as ys aforsayde, all suche right title use entree interest possessyon accyon fees rentē annuytes officē & all other interestē whatsoever that they or any of them have or had of in or to eny of the sayde Castells maners londes teitē & other heredytamentē apoynted & lymyted to the sayde Erle & to his heyres by the sayde awarde in fourme above remembred or in or to any parte therof, as yf this p̄sent Acte had never be had ne made.

III. The said John Nevill, Elizabeth, and Ursula, shall have and enjoy the Manors, &c. decreed to them by the said Award. Particular Limitations of the Premises.

AND be it also enacte by aucthoryte aforsayde that the sayde John Nevill Esquyre Dame Elizabeth Wyngfeld & Ursula Knyghtley accordyng to the purporte tenour entent & effecte of the sayde awarde, shall have & enjoye all suche maners meses londz teitē advousons patronages revcyons remaynders rentē service and all other heredytamentē which to them are lymyted decreed and apoynted by oure sayde Sovereign Lorde by the sayde awarde: TO HAVE AND TO HOLDE the same Maners londz teitē advousons patronages revcyons remaynders rentē service & all other heredytamentē next above rehersed wyth theyre appurtenaunce to the sayde John Nevill Esquyre Dame Elizabeth Wyngfeld & Ursula Knyghtley & to there heyres of theyre bodyes, & for defaute of suche issue the remaynder therof to the right heyres of the sayde John late Erle of Oxford cosyn & heyre unto the sayde Erle of Oxford late highe Admyrall of Englonde, after the cours of Coopcenory as Coohayres unto the sayde late Erle of Oxford deceased, in lyke maner & forme as yf the sayde maners meses & other the p̄myses lymyted to the sayde John Nevill Esquyre Elizabeth & Ursula by the sayde Awarde, had dyscended in possession or revcyon to them of Estate tayle by v̄tue of a gyfte therof made unto Sir George Veere Knyght father unto the sayde John late Erle of Oxforde & to the heyres of his body begotten, the remaynder therof to the right heyres of the sayde Sir George.

IV. Saving to all but John late Earl of Oxford, and his Heirs, &c.

SAVING to evy pson & psons & there heyres, other then to the same Erle and his heyres, & his heyres males of his body begotten, & suche other pson & psons & theyre heyres as at eny tyme shall clayme to the use of the sayde Erle and of hys heyres or to the use of hys heyres males of his body begotten, the sayde Maners, londes teitē & other the p̄myses so apoynted to the sayde John Nevill Dame Elizabeth & Ursula as ys aforsayde or eny parte therof, all suche right title use interest entree accion possession fees rentē annuytes officē & all other interestē whatsoever they or any of them have or hadde afore the makyng of this present Acte of in or to eny the sayde Manours meses londes teitē & other the p̄myses apoynted decreed & lymyted to the sayde John Nevill Esquyre Dame Elizabeth & Ursula in fourme as ys aforsayde or in or to eny parte therof, as yf this Acte had never be hadd ne made.

V. Saving for Tenants for Life or Years, &c.

SAVING also to all suche pson and psons whyche before the makyng of thys p̄sent Acte were seased of eny of the Castells maners londes teitē and other heredytamentē in the sayde Awarde specefyed, to the use of the sayde John Veer now Erle of Oxford or to the use of the sayde John Nevill Esquyre Sir Anthony Wyngfeld & Elizabeth his Wyffe Edmunde Knyghtley and Ursula hys Wyffe or to the use of eny of them, all suche right title use interest possession fees annuytes officē & all other interestē what so ever they or eny of them have or hadd to there owen use or uses onely for terme of lyffe or lyffes or for yeres of in or to eny the sayde Castells maners londz teitē & other heredytamentē in the sayde Awarde specefyed. or in eny parte therof, as yf thys Acte hadd never be had ne made.

VI. Proviso for Elizabeth Countess of Oxford and Ann Countess of Oxford.

PROVYDED also that this Acte nor eny thyng therein conteyned be not in enywyse hurtfull or p̄judicyall to the Lady Elizabeth Countess of Oxford, nor to the Lady Anne Countess of Oxford, nor to eny of them of for & concernyng eny right use interest & possession that they or eyther of them have or eny pson or psons to theyre uses or to the use of eyther of them hath in the name of theyre Joyntours or Dowes for terme of theyre lyffe of in or to eny the sayde Castells maners londes teitē & other the p̄myses above specefyed; eny thyng conteyned in this p̄sent Acte to the contrary herof notwithstandyng.

VII. The said John Nevill, Anthony Wyngfeld, and Elizabeth, Edmund Knyghtley, and Ursula, shall not alien or charge the said Manors, &c. except for Jointure of Wives, &c.

AND be it further enacte by the aucthoryte aforsayde that neyther the sayde John Nevill Esquyre Sir Anthony Wyngfeld nor Elizabeth hys Wyff Edmunde Knyghtley nor Ursula his Wyff nor theyre heyres nor the heyres of eny of them, shall hereafter aleyn b̄gayne gyve or sell or charge eny of the sayde Manours londz teitē & heredytamentē & other the p̄myses to them awarded by the sayde Awarde of oure sayde Sovereign Lorde nor eny pcell or parte therof, nor eny other thyng or Acte shall do, whiche shulde be to the dysherytaunce of there heyres or the heyres of eny of them, but onely for the yoynto^r of Wyff or Wyffe for terme of lyff, or for terme of lyff of eny husbonde that hath or shall marrey eny of them or eny of the heyres that shalbe inherytable to eny of the same londes & teitē, or for declaration of eny of there wylles for terme of twenty yeres and not above, in maner and fourme as in the same Awarde ys conteyned and exp̄ssed.

¹ accomplishment O.

(¹) **PROVYDED** also that this p̄sent Ācte nor eny thyng therin conteyned be hurtfull or p̄judicyall to Thomas Barkley Knyght Lorde Barkley nor to his heyres for or conc̄nyng suche ryght title īntest clayme accion sute or demaunde as the same Lorde at eny tyme had before the makyng of this Ācte in or to the Maners & Lordships of Dovercourt & Harwyche wyth the appurten̄nc̄ in the Countye of Essex, or in or to eny other Castells Maners Lond̄ Teñt̄ or Heredytament̄ specefyed in the sayde Ācte & awarde or in eyther of them; but that the sayde Lorde & hys heyres maye pursue eny suche accion title interest sute or demaunde in & to the p̄mysse or eny of them in suche wyse & in lyke mañ & fourme as yf this Ācte had never bene had nor made; eny thyng in the same Ācte conteyned to the cont̄ry herof notwythstanding.

PROVYDED also that this Ācte nor eny thyng therin conteyned be hereafter p̄judicyall or hurtfull to Thomas now Duke of Norff nor to the heyres males of the body of Thomas late Duke of Norff father to the sayde nowe Duke, for or conc̄nyng eny Castells Manours lond̄ teñt̄ and other heredytament̄ specefyed and conteyned in thys p̄sent Ācte, nor to nor for eny parcell therof as yf this same Ācte had never ben made; eny thyng in the same specefyed to the cont̄ry notwythstondyng.

AND ALSO it ys enacted by aucthoryte of thys p̄sent parlyament that all suche parte or porcyon as ys apoynted by the sayde Awarde to the sayde Dame Elizabeth Wyff to the sayde Antony Wyngfeld Knyght in possessyon or rev̄cyon which shall or may cōme to the sayd Elizabeth by reason of the same Awarde, shalbe unto the sayde Anthony Wyngfeld duryng his lyff naturall; And in lyke wyse that all suche parte or porcion as ys apoynted by the sayde Awarde to the sayde Ursula wyff unto the sayde Edmond Knyghtley in possession or revercion which shall or may come to the sayde Ursula by reason of the same Awarde, shalbe unto the sayd Edmond Knyghtley duryng his lyff naturall; any thyng conteyned in this Ācte or in the sayde Awarde to the cont̄ry herof notwythstondyng. And also yt ys enacted that yf the sayde John Nevyl Esquyre happen to deceasse wythut yssue of hys bodye laufully begotten before he shall come to hys full Age of xxj yerres, that then the sayde John Nevyl Knyght Lord Latymer father to the sayde John Nevyl Esquyre shall have & holde for terme of fyve yerres next after the deceasse of the sayde John Nevyl Esquyre, all that parte and porcion lymytted & apoynted to the sayd John Nevyl Esquyre by the sayde Awarde in possession or rev̄cion in suche wyse as yt shulde cōme to the sayde John Nevyl Esquyre by the sayde Awarde; any thyng in this Ācte or in the sayde Awarde to the cont̄ry herof notwythstondyng.

VIII.
Proviso for Thomas Lord Barkley, as to certain Manours, &c.

IX.
For Thomas Duke of Norfolk, and the Heirs Male of Thomas the late Duke.

X.
The Parts awarded to the said Elizabeth and Ursula shall be to their respective Husbands for Life.

If the said John Nevyl should die without Issue under Age, his Father John Lord Latymer shall have his Part, for Five Years.

CHAPTER XXXIII.

AN ACTE conc̄nyng the Assuraunce of the Joyntures of the Lady Anne & the Lady Elizabeth Countesses of Oxford.

IT MAYE PLEAS the Kynḡ Highnes at the humble petition of John Erle of Oxford the Lady Elizabeth & Lady Anne Countysse of Oxford, John Nevyl Esquyre sonne & heyre apparaunt to John Nevyl Knyght Lorde Latymer, Anthony Wyngfeld Knyght & Dame Elizabeth his Wyff, Edmond Knyghtley ̄geaunt at the Lawe & Ursula his Wyff, That yt maye be enacted by hys Grace & the Lord̄ sp̄uall & temporall & the Cōmons in this p̄sent parlyament assembled & by aucthoryte of the same in maner & fourme folowyng that is to saye; That the sayde Lady Elizabeth Countess of Oxford shall have holde & enjoye in āctuell & reall possessyon in her demeane as of freholde for terme of her naturall lyff the Mañs of Wetyng Garbollesh^m & Ferfeld wyth theyre membres & appurten̄nc̄ in the Countye of Norff, & the Maner of Brokehall wyth thappurten̄nc̄ in the Countye of Suff, & all meases lond̄ teñt̄ advousons p̄ronages free Chapells & all other heredytament̄ whatsoever whych been knowen reputed accepted or taken for eny part or parcell of eny of the same Manours or to eny of them belongyng or apperteynyng, by what name or names soever they be called; The remaynder of the sayde Mañs & other the p̄mysse ȳmedyatly after the decease of the sayde Lady Elizabeth to the sayde John Nevell Esquyre Dame Elizabeth the Wyff of the sayde Syr Anthony Wyngfeld & to the sayd Ursula Knyghtley & to there heyres of theyre bodyes, & for defaute of suche yssue the remaynder therof to the right heyres of John Veer late Erle of Oxford deceased Brother to the sayde Dame Elizabeth Wyngfeld & Ursula & Uncle to the sayde John Nevell Esquyre, in the title estate & course of Copcenary, in lyke maner and fourme as yf the sayde remaynder of the p̄mysse had dyscended to the sayde John Nevyl Esquyre Dame Elizabeth Wyngfeld & Ursula by reason of a gyft made of the sayde Maners & other the p̄mysse to the sayde Lady Elizabeth Countess of Oxford for terme of her lyff, the remaynder therof after her deceasse to Sir George Veer Knyght deceased father to the sayde late Erle & to the heyres of his body, & for defaute of suche yssue the remaynder therof to his right heyres.

Elizabeth Countess of Oxford shall hold for Term of her Life certain Manours, &c.

Limitations thereof after the Death of the said Elizabeth.

AND WHERE the sayde Lady Elizabeth Countess of Oxford hath as mouche of the Maner of Kensington in the Countye of Midd̄ as amounteth to the clere yerly valewe of viij li. viij s. x d. in the name & for parte of her Joyntoure or Dower for terme of her lyff, and the sayde Lady Anne Countess of Oxford hath & holdeth the resedewe of the sayde Maner in & for parte of her Joynture or Dower for terme of her lyffe; **IT IS ALSO ENACTED** by aucthoryte of this p̄sent Parlyament that the sayde Lady Elizabeth shall have holde & enjoye in āctuell & reall possession in her demeane as of freholde for terme of her lyff all suche porcion and parte whiche she nowe hath in the same Maner, the remaynder therof ȳmedyatly after her deceasse to the sayde John Nevell Esquyre Dame Elizabeth Wyngfeld & Ursula Knyghtley & to theyre heyres of theyr bodyes, and for defaute of suche yssue the remaynder therof to the right heyres of the sayde John Veer late Erle of Oxford, in suche title estate & course of Copcenary & in suche maner fourme & degree as ys above specefyed of the remaynder of the sayde Maners of Wetyng Garbollesh^m & Ferfeld; And that the sayde Lady Anne shall have holde & enjoye in āctuell and reall possession in her demeane as of freeholde for terme of her lyff, all the resedewe of the sayde Maner the remaynder therof ȳmedyatly after her deceasse to the sayde John Nevyl Esquyre Dame Elizabeth Wyngfeld & Ursula & to there heyres of their bodyes, wyth remaynder over as ys aforsayde, in suche title estate & course of Copcenary & in suche mañ fourme & degree in ev̄y behalff as ys above remembered of the remaynder of the sayde Mañs of Wetyng Garbollesh^m & Ferfeld.

II.
The said Countess Elizabeth and Anne Countess of Oxford, shall hold for Term of their respective Lives such Proportions of the Manor of Kensington as they now have in the Name of Jointure or Dower, with Limitations over as in preceding Clause.

AND be yt further enacted by authorityte aforsayde that the sayde Lady Anne Countesse of Oxford shall have & enjoye in āctuell & reall possession in her demeane as of freeholde for terme of her lyffe the Mañs of Middleton Scaleshoo Tyttleshale & Knapton wyth there membres & appurten̄nc̄ in the sayde Countye of Norff, and the Mañs of Chalesworth & Walsham Hall in Mendam wyth theyre membres & appurten̄nc̄ in the sayde Countye of Suff, & the Mañs of Saxton & Hawkeston wyth there appurten̄nc̄ in the Countye of Cambrydge, & the Mano^r of Wyggeston wyth thappurten̄nc̄ in the Countye of Leyc̄, & the Mañs of Stratford otherwyse called Stony Stratford & Calverton wyth thappurten̄nc̄ in the Countye of Buik, & all meases lond̄ teñt̄ advousons

III.
The said Countess Anne shall hold for Term of her Life certain Manours, &c. with like Limitations.

¹ The three following Provisoes are in separate Schedules annexed to the Original Act.

patronages free Chapelles & other heredytament^e what soever whyche been knowen reputed accepted or taken for eny parte or parcell of eny of the sayde Maners or to eny of them belongyng or apperteynyng by what name or names so ever they be called; The remaynder of the sayde Mañs & other the p̄mysse next above rehersed ymedyatly after the decease of the sayde Lady Anne, to the sayde John Nevyl Esquyre Dame Elizabeth Wyngfeld & Ursula Knyghtley & to there heyres of there bodyes, and for default of suche yssue the remaynder therof to the ryght heyres of the sayde John Veer late Erle of Oxford deceased, in suche tittle estate & course of Copcenory & in such maner fourme & degree as ys above lymytted of the remaynder of the sayde Mañs of Wetyng Garbollesh^m & Ferfeld.

IV.
Margaret Widow
of Sir George Veer
shall hold for Term
of her Life certain
Manors, &c. with
like Limitations.

AND it ys further enacted that Dame Margaret Veer Wydowe, late the Wyffe of Sir George Veer Knyght shall have holde & enjoye in actual & reall possession in her demeane as of freholde for terme of her lyffe, the Mañ of Preston wyth thappurten^{nc} in the sayde Countye of Suff, & the Maner of Dullyngh^m wyth thappurten^{nc} in the sayd Countye of Cambrydge, & all meases lond^e teñt^e rent^e advousons patronages fre Chapells & other heredytament^e what so ever whyche be knowen reputed accepted or taken as parcell of eny of the sayde Mañs or to eny of them belongyng or apperteynyng; The remaynder of the sayde Mañs & other the p̄mysse next above rehersed ymedyatly after the decease of the sayde Dame Margaret Veer, to the sayde Lady Anne for terme of her lyffe, And ymedyatly after the deceases of the sayde Lady Anne & Dame Margaret Veer, to remayn to the sayde John Nevyl Esquyre Dame Elizabeth Wyngfeld & Ursula & to theyr heyres of theyre bodyes wyth remaynder over as ys aforesaid, in suche tittle estate & course of Copcenory & in suche mañ fourme & degree in evy behalff as ys afore rehersed of the remaynder of the Mañs of Wetyng Garbollesh^m & Ferfeld above specefyed.

V.
In case Anthony
Wyngfeld and
Edmond Knyghtley
survive their Wives,
they shall have their
Parts of the Pre-
mises for their Lives.

AND it is enacted that yf yt happen the sayde Sir Anthony Wyngfeld to over lyve the sayde Dame Elizabeth his Wyff that then suche parte or porcyon of the p̄mysse above rehersed as belongeth & appteyneth by v̄tue of thys Acte to the sayde Dame Elizabeth Wyngfeld shalbe to the sayde Sir Anthony duryng hys naturall lyffe; & lykewyse yf yt happen the sayde Edmond Knyghtley to ovyve the sayde Ursula, that then suche parte & porcōn of the sayde p̄mysse as belongeth & appteyneth by v̄tue of this Acte to the sayd Ursula shall be to the sayde Edmond duryng his naturall lyff; eny thyng in this p̄sent Acte to the contr'y herof notwythstondyng.

VI.
In case the said John
Nevyll die without
Issue under Age,
Lord Latymer shall
have his Part for
Five Years.

AND it ys also enacted that yf yt happen the sayde John Nevell Esquyre to decease wythout yssue of his body before he shall come to his full Age of xxj yeres, that then the sayde Lorde Latymer & his Executours shall have & enjoye for the terme of v yeres next to ensue after the dethe of the sayde John Nevell Esquyre, all suche parte & porcōn of the above rehersed mañs lond^e teñt^e & other the p̄mysse as appteyneth & belongeth to the sayde John Nevell Esquyre by v̄tue of this Acte; eny thyng in this Acte to the contr'y herof notwythstondyng.

VII.
The said John
Nevyll, &c. shall
not alien or charge
any of the said
Manors, &c. except
for Jointure of
Wives, &c.

AND it is further enacted that neyther the sayde John Nevell Esquyre Sir Anthony Wyngfeld nor Elizabeth his Wyffe Edmond Knyghtley nor Ursula his Wyffe nor theyre heyres nor the heyres of eny of them, shall hereafter alyen b̄gayne gyve or sell or charge eny of the sayde Mañs lond^e teñt^e & heredytament^e & other the p̄mysse or eny parte or parcell therof, nor eny thyng or acte do whiche shulde be to the dysherytaunce of theyre heyres or the heyres of eny of them, but onely for Joyntour of Wyffe or Wyffes for terme of lyffe or for terme of lyff of eny husband that hath or shall marye eny of them or eny of the heyres that shalbe inheritable to eny of the sayde mañs lond^e & teñt^e or for declaracōn of eny of there wyll^e for the terme of xx yeres & not above.

VIII.
The said Elizabeth
and Ann shall hold
for Life, their
respective Propor-
tions of the Manor
of Abington, with
Remainder to the
present Earl of
Oxford, and his
Heirs.

AND WHERE the Lady Elizabeth Countes of Oxford hathe & holdethe for terme of her lyffe as moche of the Mano^r of Abyngton in the Countye of Cambrydg as amounteth in yerly valewe to a xj li. And the sayde Lady Anne hath & holdeth for terme of her lyffe the resydewe of the sayde Mano^r, IT is enacted by authoryte aforesayde that the sayde Lady Elizabeth Countes of Oxford shall have holde & enjoye in actual & reall possession in her demeane as of freholde for terme of her lyff all suche porcōn & parte of the sayde Mañ as she nowe hathe, the remaynder therof ymedyatly after her decease to the sayde John Veer now Erle of Oxford & to his heyres for ever to thuse of the sayde nowe Erle & of his heyres: & that the sayde Lady Anne shall have holde & enjoye in actual & reall possession in her demeane as of freholde for terme of her lyff all the resedewe of the sayde Maner of Abyngton wyth thappurten^{nc} as she nowe hath, the remaynder therof ymedyatly after her decease to the sayde John Veer nowe Erle of Oxford & to his heyres for ever to thuse of the same nowe Erle & of his heyres.

IX.
The said Anne shall
hold for Term of
her Life certain
Manors, &c.

AND IT IS ALSO enacted by authoryte aforesayde that the sayde Lady Anne Countes of Oxford shall have holde & enjoye in actual & reall possession in her demeane as of freeholde for terme of her lyffe, the Mañs of Castell Campys & Fulmer in the sayde Countye of Cambrydge & the Mañs of Flete & Battellesmer wyth thappurten^{nc} in the Countye of Kent, & the Mañs of Whyte Churche & Aston Sampford wyth the appurten^{nc} in the Countye of Buik, & the Mañs of Countesse Meade in Bumpsted otherwyse called the Maner of Bumpsted the Mañs of Gobyons in Bumpsted Gobyons in Tylbury Waltons in Purley & Waltons in Mokkyng in the Countye of Essex, & all meases lond^e teñt^e advousons patronage free Chapells & all other heredytament^e wyth theyre appurten^{nc} what so evy whiche bene knowen reputed accepted or taken for eny parte member or parcell of eny of the sayde Mañs or to eny of them belongyng or apperteynyng by what name or names so evy they be called or knowen, the remaynder of the sayde Mañs & other the p̄mysse next above rehersed to the sayd John Veer now Erle of Oxford & to his heyres for evy to thuse of the same now Erle & of his heyres.

With Remainder to
the said Earl of
Oxford, in Fee.

X.
The said Countess
Elizabeth shall hold
for Term of her
Life certain Manors,
&c.

AND yt is also enacted by auctoryte aforesayd that the sayde Lady Elizabeth Countesse of Oxford shall have holde & enjoye in actual & reall possession in her demeane as of Freholde for terme of her lyffe, the Mañs of Pevens & Pepers in Hedyng^m Syble, & the Mañs of Tylbury besydes Clare, Harwyche Dovcourt Eston Hall Moche Okeley Lytle Okeley Skyghawe Mouse Crustwyche Wyvenhoo Erles fee in Burys Gyfford Dodynghurst Battelleshall in Stapelford Abbot Fyngryth Battyllystwyke Cokeyns Vance Moche Bentley Heys in Stowe and Moche Canfeld in the Countye of Essex, & the Mañs of Hornemedek Berkeway Rokey & Newcell^e wyth theyre membres & appurten^{nc} in the Countye of Hertf, & the Mañs of East Bergholt & Erles Hall in Cokfeld wyth the appurten^{nc} in the Countye of Suff, & the Mañ of Swafham Bulbeck in the Countye of Cambryge, & all meases lond^e teñt^e advousons patronage free Chapelle & all other heredytament^e what so ever whyche be knowen reputed accepted or taken for part or parcell of eny of the sayde Mañs or to eny of them belongyng or apperteynyng by what name or names so ever they be called; The remaynder of the same Mañs meases lond^e teñt^e advousons patronage fre Chapelle & all other the p̄mysse next above rehersed to the sayde John Veer nowe Erle of Oxford and to his heyres for ever to thuse of the same now Erle and of his heyres.

With Remainder to
the said Earl of
Oxford, in Fee.

XI.
The said Margaret
shall hold for her
Life the Manor of
Langdon.
With Remainder to
the said Ann for
Life, &c.

AND yt ys also enacted that the sayde Dame Margaret Veer Wydowe, shall have holde & enjoye for terme of her lyff in actual and reall possessyon in her demeane as of freeholde, the Maner of Langdon wyth his membres and appurtenaunc^e in the sayd Countye of Essex, the remaynder therof ymedyatly after her decease to the sayde Lady Anne Countes of Oxford for v̄tue of her lyffe, the remaynder after the decease of the sayde Lady Anne and Dame Margaret to the said John Veer now Erle of Oxford and to his heyres for ever, to the use of the same now Erle and of his heyres.

SAYYNG to all and evy pson and psons and theyr heyres and to all bodyes polytyke & to theyr Successours, other then the sayd John nowe Erle of Oxford Lady Elizabeth Countes of Oxford Lady Anne Countes of Oxford John Nevell Esquyre Antony Wyngfeld and Dame Elizabeth his Wyff Edmond Knyghtley and Ursula his Wyff and evy of them and the heyres of the sayd Erle John Nevell Esquyre Dame Elizabeth Wyngfeld & Ursula and the heyres of evy of them, & suche pson & psons as may clayme the pmysses or eny parte therof to the use of the sayd now Erle Lady Elizabeth and Lady Anne John Nevell Esquyre Antony Wyngfeld and Dame Elizabeth his Wyff Edmond Knyghtley and Ursula his Wyff or to the use of eny of them or to the use of the heyres of the sayd nowe Erle John Nevell Esquyre Dame Elizabeth Wyngfeld and Ursula or to the use of the heyres of eny of them, all suche ryght tittle ynvest entre accyon use possession rente fees offyce annuytes patent leasses for lyff leasses for yeres and all other pfette comodytes and invest what so ever, that they or eny of them had hath or ought to have of in or to eny of the sayd Maners lond teinte advousons patronages free Chapells or other heredytament above specefied in this present Acte, as yf this present Acte had never be had nor made; eny thyng conteyned in the same Acte to the contrary notwithstanding.

XII.
General Saving.

(1) PROVIDED also that this Acte nor any thyng therein conteyned be hereafter hurtfull or pjudyciall to Thomas now Duke of Norff nor to theyres males of the body of Thomas late Duke of Norff father to the sayd now Duke, for or concnyng any Castells Maners lond teinte & other heredytament specefied & conteyned in this present Acte, nor to nor for any parcell therof as yf the same Acte had never bene made; any thyng in the same specefied to the contrary notwithstanding.

XIII.
Proviso for Thomas Duke of Norfolk, and the Heirs Male of Thomas the late Duke

PROVIDED also that this present Acte nor any thyng therein conteyned be hurtfull or pjudyciall to Thomas Barkley Knight Lord Barkley nor to his heyres, for or concnyng suche ryght tittle invest clayme accyon sute or demaund as the same Lord at eny tyme had before the making of this Act in or to the Mañs or Lordshyps of Dovercourt & Harwyche wyth thappurtenance in the Countye of Essex, or in or to eny other Castells Maners lond teinte or heredytament specefied in the sayd Acte & award or in eyther of them; but that the sayde Lorde & his heyres may pursue eny suche accyon tittle invest sute or demaunde in & to the premysses or eny of them in suche wyse & in lyke maner & fourme as yf this Acte had never bene had nor made; eny thyng in the same Acte conteyned to the contrary herof notwithstanding.

XIV.
Proviso for Thomas Lord Barkley.

CHAPTER XXXIV.

AN ACTE concnyng the Atteynder of Rychard Ap Gruffyth & Wyllyam Hughes.

FORASMOCHE as Rychard ap Gruffyth late of London Esquyre, otherwyse called Rice ap Gryffith late of Carewe in Wales Esquyre, and Wyllyam Hughes late of London Gentyman otherwyse called Wyllyam Hughes late of Carewe aforsayde Gentyman, in the xxviiith daye of August in this instant xxiiijth yere of the Kyng most noble reign and dyvers tymes after at Iseldon in the Countye of Midd & in other places in the same Countye, ymagyned & compassed trayterously & unnaturally the dethe & dystruccon of the most royall pson of oure sayde Soveign Lorde & the Subvysion of this his realme, & ensuyng the same then trayterously comytted and dyd in the sayde Countye of Midd dyvs actes beyng highe treason ageynst oure sayde Soveign Lorde the Kyng contrary to theyre allegyaunce; Of the whyche treasons & offence the sayde Rice & Wyllyam at Westm in the sayde Countye of Midd in the terme of Seynt Michael last past in the Kyng moste honorable Courte coenly called the Kyng Benche before his Justyce there of that Courte then were indited, & theruppon of the same treasons then were arreyned, & afterward that ys to say in the Mondaye next after xvth of Seynt Marten last past in the sayde xxiiijth yere, by vtrue of a lafull Inquest were therof founde gyltye & [therof *] by judgement of the sayd Courte accordyng to the lawes of this realme of Englonde were atteynted of highe treason, as by the Record of the same Courte more evydently apperyth: Wherefore be it enacted by authoryte of this pnt Plyament, that the sayd Rice ap Gruffyth and Wyllyam Hughes & evy of them for theyre offenses before rehercyd stonde & be convycted adjudged & atteynted of highe treason, & also forfett to oure sayde Soveign Lorde the Kyng & to his heyres for evy, all & singler Castells Manours Lordshyps Hundred Frauncheses Libtyes Pryvelege Advousons Noiacions Patronage Knyght Fees Lond teinte rente avycc revysions remaynders porcions annuytes pencons possessyons & all other heredytament and right of entre into eny possessions what so ever & where so ever they be in Englonde Ireland Wales Calceys or Marches of the same & in the Towne of Barwik or elsewhere, wherof the same Rice and William or eny of them or eny other pson or psons to the use of them or eny of them wer be or was seased or possessed in fee symple or fee tayle or for terme of eny other mannes lyff or lyves or of freeholde or of eny Estate of Inherytaunce in the sayd xxviiith daye of August or in eny tyme sythen, or into the whiche the sayde Rice & Wyllyam or eny of them or eny pson or psons seased to the use of them or of eny of them, then or any tyme sythen had lafull cause tittle and ryght of entree wythin Englonde Ireland Wales Calyce or Marches of the same or in the Towne of Barwyke or elsewhere: And over that the sayd Rice & Wyllyam & evy of them to forfett to oure sayde Soveign Lorde all goodes & Catells as well reall as psonall what so ever, wherof they or eny of them or eny other pson or psons were or was possessed to the use of them or eny of them in the sayde xxviiith daye of August or eny tyme sythen, or wherof eny of the same Ryce & Wyllyam had lafull cause & ryght of Seasure to his owen prop use in the sayde xxviiith daye of August.

Conviction of Rice or Richard Ap Griffith and William Hughes of High Treason, in the Court of King's Bench.

They shall stand convicted of High Treason, and forfeit all their Lands, &c. to the King;

and their Chattels real and personal.

AND FURTHERMORE be yt enacted by auctorite of this pnt plyament, that the Estate and possessyon of all and singler the sayde Castells Mañs lordshippis lond teinte & other the pmysses, by vtrue of this Acte shalbe & be vestyd actually & really in the demeane frehold & possession of oure sayde Soveign Lord the Kyng & of his heyres & assignes accordyng to the tenour & effecte of this pnt Acte, as fully & effectually as yf true & pfytt offic before or after the making of this pnt Acte were therof founde for the Kyng, & Seasures therof made into the Kyng hand accordyng to the lawes of this Realme. And that all & evy tres patent made or hereafter to be made of or upon eny of the pmysses by the Kyng oure Soveign Lorde shalbe as good & effectually in the Lawe to evy of those psons to whom eny of the same tres patent shalbe made & to their heyres & assignes accordyng to the tenours & effecte of the same, as if the sayd offyces & seasures were made & had as is aforsayde before the making of all suche tres patent.

II.
The Estate and Possession of the Premises shall be vested in the King.

The King's Letters Patent thereof shall be good.

SAYYNG to all & evy pson & psons & theyr heyres, other then the heyres of the sayde Rice & the sayd Wyllyam Hughes & his heyres & other psons whyche at the sayd xxviiith daye of August or eny tyme sythen were seased of the pmysses or hereafter maye lafully clayme the same to the use of the sayde Rice & Wyllyam or eny of them or of eny of their heyres, all suche ryght tittle use accyon entre possession & invest in & to the pmysses & evy of them, as they or eny of them had in or to the same at eny tyme before the sayd xxviiith daye of August.

III.
Saving to all but the Heirs of the said Rice and William.

* The two following Provisoes are in separate Schedules annexed to the Original Act.

* theruppon O.

IV.
Manors, Lands, &c.
whereof the said
Rice and William
were seised in Trust,
and Lands, &c.
recovered by them
not to their own
Use, and not sold
since the Commis-
sion of the said
Treason, shall
remain;

The former to the
Survivors in the
said Trusts, subject
to the same Uses;

The latter to the
Cestuis que Use.

AND FURTHERMORE be it enacted by the sayd auðtortye that where eny of the sayd Mañs londre teñtē & heredytamentē parcell of the p̄mysses wherein the sayde Rice and Wyllyam or eyther of them had not eny use, & were gyven & graunted or conveyed by eny other p̄son or p̄sons in fee symple by fyne deade or feoffement or by any other meane unto eny of the sayd Rice & Wyllyam & other joyntly or to eny of the same Rice & Wyllyam sooly upon especyall trust & confydence onely & not to eny use of eny of the sayde Rice & Wyllyam nor of eny there heyres, nor were bgayned nor solde by eny of the sayde Ryce & Wyllyam sythen the sayde treasons & offencē by them cōmytted & done, or ells were recovēd by the sayd Ryce & Wyllyam & other joyntly or by eny of the same Rice & Wyllyam & not to the use of eny of them nor of eny theyr heyres, nor by eny of the sayd Rice & Wyllyam bgayned & solde sythen the sayd treasons by them cōmytted & don; That of asmoche therof as the sayde Rice & Wyllyam or eny of them & other wyth them or eny of them were joyntly seased by v̄tue of eny of the sayde fynes deadē feoffementē or recovēys in the sayd xxviiith daye of August or eny tyme sythen, upon the onely trust & confydence in fourme as ys beforasayd & not to eny use of the sayde Ryce & Wyllyam nor eny there heyres, nor by eny of them bgayned & solde sythen the sayd treasons & offencē by them cōmytted & done, shall rest & remayne survyve & be in & to the Survyvour or Survyvours put in the sayd trust wyth the sayd Rice & Wyllyam or wyth eny of them & beyng seased therof to the same uses made, upon the onely specyall trust & confydence as before ys sayde; & that the resedewe of the sayde Mañs londre & teñtē wherof eny of the sayde Ryce & Wyllyam or eny of them was sooly seased in fee symple at the sayde xxviiith daye of August or eny tyme sythen upon the sayde trust & confydence onely & not to eny use of the same Ryce & Wyllyam or eyther of them nor of eny there heyres by v̄tue of eny of the sayde fynes feoffementē deades or recovēys, nor by eny of the sayde Rice and Wyllyam bgayned & solde sythen the sayde treasons & offencē by them cōmytted & done, shall rest remayne & be in the same p̄son or p̄sons or in theyre heyres to whose use eny of the sayde Ryce & Wyllyam or eny of them was seased at the tyme of the sayd treasons cōmytted & don or eny tyme sythen, accordyng to suche confydence & trust as eny of the sayd Ryce & Wyllyam was then seased of.

V.
Remainder-Men
after Estates for
Life or Years of the
said Rice and
William may enter,
on the Determina-
tion of such
Interests.

AND also be yt enacted by auðtortye aforsayd that yf the sayde Rice & Wyllyam or eny of them were seased or possessed of eny of the p̄mysses for terme of his owne lyff or for terme of lyff of eny other p̄son or p̄sons, or of estate of Freholde or for terme of yeres in the sayde xxviiith daye of August or eny tyme sithen, that ymedyatly after suche estate or terme def̄mynd or expyred yt shalbe lafull to hym or them or to eny p̄son or p̄sons what so ever to whom the sayd Mañs lordships londre teñtē & other heredytamentē then shulde revert remayne or otherwyse apperteyne or fall, to enter aswell upon the possession of the Kyng oure Sōveign Lorde as upon the possession of eny other p̄son or p̄sons & the same & ev̄y parcell therof to have holde & reteyne accordyng to his & there right & title in & to the same, as they shulde have had yf this Acte of Atteynder had not ben had nor made.

VI.
Proviso for Lady
Kateryn late the
Wife of the said
Rice Ap Griffith.

PROVYDED alwayes that this Acte or eny thing therein conteyned be not hurtful nor in eny wyse p̄judicyall to the Lady Kateryn Wydowe, late the Wyff of the sayde Rice ap Gruffith of for or conc̄nyng suche ryght tittle use in̄est & possession as the sayde Lady Kateryn hath or had for terme of her lyff at eny tyme before the sayde xxviiith daye of August in the sayde xxiiijth yere of the reign of our sayde Sōveign Lord Kyng Henry the viiith, in or to eny Castells Mañs londre teñtē or other heredytamentē wherof eny p̄son or p̄sons at eny tyme before the sayde xxviiith daye of August were [therof¹] seased in theyre demeane as of fee to the use of the sayde Lady Kateryn for terme of her lyff or to the use of the sayde Rice & of the sayde Lady Kateryn for terme of there lyves & the lengest lyver of them, or wherof the sayde Lady at eny tyme before the sayd xxviiith daye of August was sole seased for terme of her lyffe or joyntly seased wyth the sayd Ryce her late Husbond duryng theyre lyves & the lengest lyver of them; eny thyng conteyned in the same Acte to the contr̄y therof notwythstondyng.

VII.
For Roger Corbet.

(*) PROVYDED alwayes that this Acte nor eny thyng therein conteyned be not in eny wyse p̄judicyall or hurtfull to Roger Corbet nor to his heyres, of or for suche ryght tittle use clayme possession condycyon entre or in̄est as the sayde Roger Corbett or eny other to his use now hath or have or of ryght ought or shulde have of & in eny the Mano's londre teñtē rentē rev̄sions & v̄vice wyth theyre appurtenancē in Hoggyston, the Advouson of the free Chapell there, Burton Owenston Wyllyamstone Howton Westfeld & Baron Lake wythin the Countye of Penbroke & elsewhere in Saynt Davys lande, or of in or to eny parte or parcell of the same p̄mysses, as thoughē this Acte had never bene made; eny thyng conteyned in this p̄sent Acte to the contr̄y notwythstondyng.

VIII.
For Dame Jane,
late Wife of Sir
Ryce Ap Thomas,
Grandfather of
the said Ryce Ap
Griffith.

PROVYDED alwayes that thys Acte of Attaynder nor eny thyng therein conteyned be not in eny wyse hurtfull or p̄judicyall to Dame Jenet late Wyff to Sir Ryce ap Thomas Knyght Graundfather of the sayde Ryce ap Gruffith, of for or conc̄nyng suche anuyte annuell rent ryght tittle use interest & possessyon as the same Dame Jenet hath or ought to have for terme of her lyff out in or to eny of the sayde Lordshyps Mañs londre teñtē or heredytamentē at eny tyme before the xxviiith daye of August the sayd xxiiijth yere of our sayd Sōveign Lorde; eny thyng in this p̄sent Acte conteyned to the contr̄y notwythstondyng.

IX.
For Sir Peers
Eggecombe and
Dame Kateryn his
Wife, late Wite of
Sir Gryffith Ryce,
Father of the said
Rice Ap Griffith.

PROVYDED alway that thys Acte or eny thyng therein conteyned be not hurtfull nor in eny wyse p̄judicyall to Sir Peers Eggecombe Knyght nor to Dame Kateryn his Wyff late the Wyff of Syr Gryffith Ryce Knyght father to the sayde Rice ap Gruffith, nor to eny of the sayd Syr Peers & Dame Kateryn his Wyff of for or conc̄nyng such ryght tittle use interest & possessyon as the same Sir Peers & Dame Kateryn in the ryght of the same Dame Kateryn hath or had for terme of lyff of the sayde Dame Kateryn at eny tyme before the sayde xxviiith daye of August in the sayde xxiiijth yere of the reign of our sayd Sōveign Lorde Kyng Henry the viiith in or to eny Mañs meases londre teñtē or other heredytamentē wherof eny p̄son or p̄sons at eny tyme before the sayd xxviiith daye of August were seased in there demeane as of fee to the use of the sayde Dame Kateryn for terme of her lyff or to the use of the same Dame Kateryn & the heyres of the body of the sayde Syr Gryffith & her lafully begotten, or wherof the same Dame Kateryn at eny tyme before the sayd xxviiith daye of August was sole seased for terme of her lyff.

¹ O. omits.

² The three following Provisoes are in separate Schedules annexed to the Original Act.

Anno 24^o HENRICI, VIII. A.D.1532-3.

**Ex Rotulo Parliamenti de anno regni Regis Henrici Octavi,
Vicesimo quarto.**

**STATUTES MADE IN THE SESSION OF PARLIAMENT,
HOLDEN BY PROROGATION AT WESTMINSTER, ON THE FOURTH DAY OF FEBRUARY,
IN THE TWENTY-FOURTH YEAR OF THE REIGN OF K. HENRY, VIII.**

CHAPTER I.

AN ACTE CONCERNYNG trewe tannyng and coryeng of Lether.

FOR ASMUCHE as great multitude of Hydes and tanned Lether is untruely insufficiently & deceyvably tanned coried & wrought within this Realme and moche more excedyng in the prices than have ben at any tyme heretofore, by reason [wherof¹] the Kynges poore Subjectis be greatly hyndred & decayde & fewe of them can go or ride drie either in shoes or bootes, nor have any good or strong horse harneis of Lether, ne any enduryng sadells, maales, or boudgettes, ne any other thynges made of tanned lether to ther great damage losse & hynder²unce: And notwithstanding dyvers good Statutes have ben made for the true coryeng & tannyng of Lether & searche of the same, yet nevertheless the Tanners dayly sell ther Lether in ther owne dwellyng howses or in ther secrete places & houses out of the comon fayres or markettes, by reason wherof the same Lether is unserched & for the moost parte wrought in the necessaries amonge the Kynges poore Subjectes to there great damage: For reformation wherof be it enacted by the Kyng our So^vaign Lorde & the Lordes sp^uall & Temporall and the Comens in this p^sent Parlyamente assembled and by auctoritie of the same, That all & synguler Estatutes heretofore made concernyng the Tanners Coriours & Cordeweyners & evy of them ther mysteries & occupa^cõns, and the mysteries & occupa^cõns of evy of them stonyng in force & not repelled nor expired, shalbe & stonde in ther full strength force & effecte accordyng to the tenours & purportes of the same.

All former Acts respecting tanning and currying of Leather, confirmed.

AND to thentente that due & playne serche may be had of tanned Lether before it be put to sale, Be it enacted that no p^sone nor p^sones from the Feaste of Saynt Michaell the Archaungell whiche shalbe in the yere of our Lorde God M^o. CCCC. xxxiiij. shall put any tanned Lether to sale within the Citie of London, nor within three myles compasse of the same, unless it be brought into open Markette at Leaden Hall in London or ells in any the faires holden within the said Citie or ells where without the said Citie within the said thre myles compasse & there be serched & marked by suche that have the serche therof as hath ben accustomed, upon payne to forfait the value of evy hide or parcell of Lether tanned and sold after the said Feast cont^ry to this Acte; Nor that any p^sone or p^sones upon like payne put any tanned Lether to sale, out of the said Markette of Leaden Hall & out of the feires kepte within the said Citie & thre myles compasse therof in any other place or places of this Realme, but only in open fayres or markett^e holden & kepte within any pte of this Realme; the one half of suche forfayture if it be within the Citie of London or within thre myles compasse therof, to be to the Kyng our So^vaign Lorde, and thother half therof to the Wardens of the Felowshipp of the Cordeweyners within the same Citie or to the Wardens of the Felowshipp of the Saddelers, Girdelers, Coriers, or any other of the Kynges Subjectes in the said Citie, that is to saye; to suche of the said Wardens or Kynges Subjectes that shall firste sue for the same, by acc^õn of Dette Bill Pleynte or Informa^cõn in any of the Kynges Courtes, in whiche Sute no essoyn^e pteccion, ne wager of Lawe shalbe admytted: And if the said forfayture happen to be out of the said Citie & out of the said thre myles compasse, [than²] the one moytie of suche penaltie to be to the Kyng our So^vaign Lord, and thother moytie therof to the Maires Sheriffes Bailliffes of Ciues Boroughes & Townes corporate and Lordes of Letes within whose jurisdiction or auctoritie any suche forfayture shall happen to be recoved by like accion & sute, and after like maner as is above saide. And for lacke of so doying, that then it shalbe lefull for any of the Kynges Subjectes to have power & auctoritie in the suyng therfore.

II. No tanned Leather shall be sold in or within Three Miles of London, except at the Market of Leadenhall, &c. nor elsewhere, except in open Markets; and shall be duely searched and sealed, &c.

¹ O. omits.

² then O.

III.
Penalty upon the
Searchers and
Sealers marking
defective Leather.

AND where it is commonly used that a prynte seale or marke shuld be sett & put by the Serchers of tanned Lether or by suche as take upon them the serche or sealyng of the same upon evy hide well and sufficiently tanned before the sellyng therof, to thentent that the goodnes therof by the same shuld be knowen to the byers therof, Whiche marke or prynte for corrupcion & lucre is commonly sett & putt by suche as take upon them the serche & sealyng, as well upon Lether insufficiently tanned, as upon Lether well tanned to the great deceyte of the byers therof: BE IT enacted by auctoritie aforesaid that evy suche pson & psones takyng upon hym or them the Serche Markyng or sealyng of any suche tanned Lether, whiche do put or sett any marke seale or prynte upon any hide or pece of Lether not beyng well & sufficiently tanned, shall lose & forfayte three shyllynges foure pence, for evy hide or peace of Lether that he or they shall so marke seale or put any prynte unto not beyng sufficiently tanned; the one half of whiche forfayture to be to the Kyng our Sovaign Lorde, and the other moytie therof to suche as wyll sue for the same by orygnall writte of Dette Byll Playnte or Informacion, in which accion or sute no wager of Lawe essoen or pteccion shall be allowed or admytted.

IV.
The Powers of the
Wardens of the
Curriers Company
to search Leather
in London under
Stat. 3 Hen. VIII.
c. 10, confirmed.

AND ALBE IT, it is ordeyned & enacted by the Statute made in the thyrde yere of our Sovaign Lorde Kyng Henry the eight, That the Wardeyns & Fellowshipp of the Crafte of Coriers within the Citie of London & ther Successours or ther sufficient Deputie or Deputies shuld have the serche of tanned Lether within the said Citie & the Suburbes of the same and in other places next adjoynyng exp̄ssed in the said Acte, as by the same Acte more at large is declared; yet neythelisse in other Cities Boroughes Townes corporate Markettes & Fayres ther be no Serchers appoynted, by reason wherof no pson wyll put any diligence to the same onelesse some auctoritie may be gyven in that behalf: It is therefore enacted by auctoritie of this p̄sent Parlyamente that the same Acte made in the said thirde yere of our said Sovaign Lorde conc̄nyng serche of tanned Lether within the said Citie of London & other places exp̄ssed in the same Acte, shall styll stande and abide in full strength & v̄tue with all & synguler the p̄visions therunto annexed. And over that be it enacted That all Maires Sheriffes Bayliffes & other cheiffe Gov̄nours of other Cities, Boroughes & Townes Corporate & Lordes of Faies and Markettes within there Libties Frauncheses Jurisdiccion & Auctorities & evy of them, shall from hensforth have power & auctoritie to name and appoynte two suche of the crafte of Cordeweyners or Coriers or one of the oon Crafte & an other of thother Crafte as they shall thynk moost convenyent & experte in the said occupācons, to viewe & serche all tanned Lether brought to be solde to any markettes or faies kepte within any libties franchises jurisdiccions or auctorities & to make serche therof truly & duely without favour affection or corrupcion: And wher as none of the said two Craftes be inhabited, that [than¹] it shalbe lefull to the Lordes Maires or other Officers as is aforesaid, to electe and appoynte suche other of the Kynges Subjectes as be moost experte in knowledge of tanned Lether, and suche as they shall fynde sufficient to put a marke or a prynte therunto; And that no pson or psones shall put any tanned Lether to sale in any faire or markette before it be viewed serched & marked uppon payne to lose & forfayte for evy hide of tanned Lether put to sale cont̄ry to this acte, twentie pence.

Power of appoint-
ing Searchers of
Leather by the
Mayors, &c. of
other Cities, &c.

V.
Application of
Penalties under this
and former Acts.

AND it is also enacted, that aswell the moytie of the said forfayture, as the moytie of all forfaytures & penalties made or lymyted by any other Stature or Statutes heretofore made for or conc̄nyng tanned Lether, shalbe to the Kyng our Sovaign Lorde, & the other moytie therof to be to the Maires Sheriffes Bayliffes or other cheiffe Gov̄ners of suche Cities Boroughes or Townes Corporate & to the Lordes of the faies or markettes or any other the Kynges Subjectes within whose Jurisdicc̄ons suche cause of forfayture or penaltie shalbe founden, that is to saye, to suche of them as shall [cease²] or sue for the same, if they take ther sute for suche forfayture within six monethes next after suche forfayture shall happen, And if they do not, than to be to suche of the Kynges Subjectes that will sue for the same: And evy suche pson & psones as shalbe intituled to have suche forfayture shall have an action of Dette for the same, So that they com̄ense & take ther suyte or accion within half a yere next after the said six monethes by Wrytte Byll Playnte or Informacion in whiche accion or sute no Wager of Lawe Essoen p̄teccion or Pryvylege shalbe allowed.

VI.
Curriers shall curry
and black Leather
sufficiently.

AND ALBE IT, That Lether be well and sufficiently tanned, yet neythelisse the Coriers for there own synguler lucre & advantage, so corrupte the said Lether with Water & other subtile wayes & meanes, that it is very unprofitable for the exercise of the Kynges Subjectes; It is therfor enacted, that evy Coriar shall well & sufficiently corie & blacke the said Lether tanned, as well the Lether of other to hym brought to be coried as his owne Lether, exercysyng in his saide mysterie or coryeng Tallowe & suche other thynges as to & for the true & juste corycng of Lether appteyneth without fraude or deceyte & not craftely to bourne ne sparche the said Lether, ne [use³] insufficient stuffe of Tallowe or Oyle, upon payne to lose and forfayte for evy hide or peace of Leather that any Corier shall craftely deceytfully or insufficiently corie cont̄ry to this Acte, thre shyllynges foure pence; the one half of whiche forfayture to be to the Kyng our Sovaign Lorde & thother half to suche as shall fynde the defaulte; and suche as shalbe intituled to the said forfayture shall have an Accion of Dette for the same by Wrytte Bill Playnte or Informacion in any of the Kynges Courtes, in which accion or suyte none essoen p̄teccion pryvylege nor wager of Lawe shalbe allowed or admytted.

VII.
Justices of Peace
may punish
Offenders.

AND be it enacted, That the Justices of the Peace, in evy Sheyre Citie & Towne corporate within the lymyttes of there Com̄yssions & Auctorities shall have power & auctoritie to enqyre here & det̄myne evy offence hereafter to be doone or com̄ytted cont̄ry to this Acte, as well by enformacion as by p̄sentment afore them; & to make suche p̄ces upon evy p̄sentmente, as they com̄only do uppon indytementes of trespas.

VIII.
Fees of Searchers
of Leather; who
shall seal the same.

(⁴) AND to thentent, that the said Serchers shall gyve ther attend^unce & diligence in true exccucion of this Acte, Be it therefore enacted by auctoritie aforesaid that the said Sercher or Serchers from tyme to tyme, shall and maye take for evy ten peaces of tanned Lether so by hym or them serched viewed and marked as is aforesaid, for his or there payne taken therein one peny & no more; and that also evy of the said Serchers for the stypende or fee before

¹ then O.

² cease O.

³ O. omits.

⁴ The three following Provisoos are in separate Schedules annexed to this Act.

lymyted from tyme to tyme, upon lafull request to hym made by any pson or psones havyng tanned Lether in open markette or faire to be solde within the lynmyttes of the said Serchers, shall putte to his or there prynte seale or marke without cont'diccion or denyall, to evy suche peace of Lether sufficiently tanned; upon payne to forfayte for evy defaulte by the said Sercher or Serchers so cōmytted, thre Shillynges foure pence, the one moytie therof to be to the Kyng our Sovaign Lorde & thother to the partie greved that will sue for the same by bill playnte or enformacion in any competente Courte of Recorde; in whiche Suyte no Wager of Lawe Essoen nor pteccion shalbe admtyted nor allowed.

PROVYDED alweye that this Acte or any thyng therin conteyned be not in anywise hurtfull or pjudiciall to any Lorde or Lordes or any other havyng libtie or libties faires or markettes or any of them there heires or successours of any of them, for or concnyng any of the forfaytures exp̄ssed in this acte, whiche they or any of them lafully hadde or mought have had before the makyng of this p̄sente Acte; This Acte or any thyng in the same mencioned to the cont'ry notwithstanding.

IX.
Proviso for Lords
of Fairs and
Markets.

PROVYDED alway that this Acte or any thyng therin conteyned shall not in any wise be prejudiciall or hurtfull to the Chancellers Vychancellers Proctours Taxers & Scholers there officers & mynsters of the Unyversities of Oxforde and Cambrige or any of them, of for or concnyng the auctoritie of Serche of tanned Lether or any of the forfaytures of the same whiche they lawfully had or mought have hadde before the makyng of this p̄sente acte, any thyng therin conteyned to the cont'ry hereof notwithstanding.

X.
Proviso for the
Universities.

CHAPTER II.

AN ACTE concnyng the trewe dyeng of Wollen Clothe.

PRAYEN the Cōmons in this p̄sente Parlyamente assembled, That where dyv's psones within this Realme of Englonde, as well Alyens as other usynge the Mysterie or Crafte of Dyers, now of late have used & exercised a false sleyghtie & deceyvable waye in dyeng wythe Brasell & suche other like subtilytes first invented & founde by Alyens borne oute of this Realme of Englonde, to the great hurte & sclauder of Wollen Cloths died within the said Realme, whiche in tymes past have in all outwarde pties ben noted to have hadde the moost substanciall colored Wollen Clothes of all Realmes cristened; That it may therfor be enacted & establysshed by the Kyng our Sovaign Lorde, the Lordes Sp̄uall & Temporall & the Cōmons in this p̄sente Parlyament assembled & by the auctoritie of the same, That no man of pson or psones occupyeng the said Crafte of dyeng within this Realme of Englonde, of what degree or nacion soev' he be from the feast of the Natyvytie of our Lord God nowe next cōmyng, do take upon hym or them to dye or altere or cause to be died or altd any Wollen Clothes or Clothe, as browne blewes pewkes tawnyes or vyolettes, or hattes or cappes, excepte the same Wollen Clothes, hattes & cappes be pfectly boyled, greyned or madered upon the [wood¹] & shotte with good and sufficient Corke or Orchal, after a dewe substanciall & sufficient meane of workemanshipp, accordyng to the old workemanshipp before tyme used, upon peyne of forfayture of fourty shillynges for evy Clothe & iij s. iij d. for evy hatte or cappe so to be died or altd from the true workemanshipp as is afore said.

Deceits in dying of
Woollen Cloths.

Woollen Cloth
Hats or Caps
dyed shall be boyled
upon the Wode,
and shot with Cork
or Orchal.

AND for bycause that many men occupyeng the said feate of dyeng falsely & untruly do occupye brasell in dyv's & sondry colours, to the greate deceyte hurte & hynderunce of the Kynges liege people, Be it therfore enacted & establysshed by the auctoritie aforesaid, that no man of pson or psones occupyeng the said feate or occupation of dieng of Wollen Clothe or Clothes shall occupye any brasell into or wythe any Wollen Clothe or Clothes, Hatte or Cappe within this said Realme, & in the scarlet colour occupye any other thyng than grayne only; uppon payne of forfayture of xl s. s̄lyng, for evy clothe, and thre shillynges four pence for evy hatte or cappe made & died cont'ry to the fourme tenour & effecte of this p̄sente acte; (*) and the thirde parte of the forfayture or value therof to be to the Kyng our Sovaign Lorde & thother two partes therof to be egally dvyded betwene the said pson that shalbe seasour or taker of the same, and the Maier Bayliffes or other Gov'nour of the Citie Towne Boroughe or Vyillage where any suche seasour shall fortune to be to ther owne uses.

II.
No Dyer shall use
Brazil, nor any
Thing but Grain, in
dying of Scarleta.

AND that for the better reformacion of the said untrue dyeng of clothes hattes or cappes; Be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid, that it shalbe lefull to the Wardens of the mysterie or crafte of Diers of evy Citie Borough & Towne Corporate within this Realme where such Wardeyns be, & to their Successours for the tyme beyng, & where no suche Wardens be, to the Maiers Sheriffes Bayliffes Constables & other the Kynges heed officers of evy Citie, Borough Towne & Village & to ther Successours to entre into all places pryvyleged and other where dyeng is used, within ther libties & within a myle compasse of evy suche Citie Borough Towne & Village where any Clothe or Clothes Hatte or Cappe Hattes or Cappes is or shalbe put to dyeng, died or altd into colours, as is aforesaid, ther duely & truely to viewe enquere & serche if any defaulte be doon had or made cont'ry to the fourme, tenour, & effecte of this p̄sente acte: And if any man of pson or psones, dier or other, withstande refuse or denye any suche serche to be made, cont'ry to the tenour of this p̄sente acte, that than evy such psonc so lettyng refusyng withstanding or denyeng

III.
Wardens of Dyers,
or Chief Magis-
trates, may search
Dyehouses, &c.

¹ Wode O.

* The following Words were here inserted in the Original Act, but are struck through with a pen: "And that it shalbe lafull for evy of the Kynges subgettē to sease and take evy such cloth or clothes hatte or cap dyed or altd in collo' contrary or otherwise than is aforesaid:"

Limitation of Suit
for Penalties.

Continuance of Act.

any suche serche to be made in any house or houses where dieng is used, at any tyme hereafter shall forfayte for evy tyme offenyng cont'ry to the fourme aforesaid fourtie Shillynges; the thirde parte of the whiche forfayture to be to the Kyng our Sovaign Lorde, & thother two pties betwene the Maire Shireffes Bayliffe & other officer of evy suche Citie Boroughe or Towne & other the Kynges subjectes, which woll sue for the same, by accion of dette, by wrytte at the Cōmon Lawe by Byll Informacion or Playnte after the Custome of the Citie Borough Towne or Porte where at any tyme hereafter any such fynes forfaytures or penalties shall happen to fall or be, & that the Defendunt in any suche case shall not be admytted to wage his Lawe, or any pteccion or essoen for any defendunt be allowed in the same. Provided alway, that evy suche pson and psones as shall take any advntage of any forfayture by reason of this Acte, shall cōmence his Suyte or Accion for the said forfayture, within one yere next after the same forfayture shall growe or be dewe by this acte. This Act to contynue unto the last day of the next Parlyamente.

CHAPTER III.

AN ACTE for Fleshe to be sold by weight.

High Price of
Meat.

Meat shall be sold
by Averdupois
Weight, and the
Seller shall have
Scales, &c.

II.
Prices of Meat per
Pound, Beef and
Pork ½d. Mutton
and Veal ¼d.

Except Heads,
Necks, &c. a less
Price.

III.
Lord Chancellor,
&c. Justices of
Assise, Justices of
Peace, Mayors,
Bailiffs, &c. may
lower such Prices.

IV.
Provisoes,
as to Veal;
For Places where
the Prices are less
than hereby set.

For Clerks of the
Market in the
Universities, &c.

COMPLAINETH to your moost excellent Highnes your poore Subjectes of this yo' Realme, that where all man of Vytailles before this tyme hath ben sold to your said Subjectes at prices convenient, so that all your Subjectes & in especiall the poore psones myght withe there crafte or bodilie labour bye sufficient for the necessitie & sustentacion of them there Wyffes & Childern; But nowe g'ciouse Lorde all vitaile & in especiall beoffe mutton porke & veale whiche is the cōmon fedyng of the meane & poore psones arr so solde at so excessyve price that your said nedye Subjectes can not gayne withe ther labour & salarie sufficient to pay for there convenyent vitaile & sustynance; For reformation wherof it may please Your Highnes, that it may be enacted by your Grace & the Lordes Spuall & Temporall & the Cōmons in this p'sente Parliamente assembled & by auctoritie of the same, that evy pson, whiche shall sell by hym self, or any other, the Carcases of Beoffes Porke Mutton or Veale or any parte or parcell therof after the first day of Auguste nowe nexte ensuyng shall sell the same by lafull weighte called Haberdepayes & no otherwise; the said Flesshe to be cut out in reasonable peces, according to the requeste of the byer in like fascion as before this tyme hath ben used, without fraude or covyn. And that evy pson, which by hymself or any other shall sell any Flesshe of the said Carcases, shall have withe hym where he shall make sale of the said flesshe sufficient Beame Scales & Weyghtes sealed called Haberdepayes for true s'vyng of the byers.

AND furthermore, be it enacted by auctoritie aforesaid, that after that day no pson nor psones take nor cause to be taken, for any pounce weight of flesshe of the carcasses of Beoffe or Porke by hym or them to be solde above the price of one halfpeny, nor for any pounce weight of Flesshe of the carcasses of mutton or veale above the price of one halfpeny & half farthyng without deceyte or covyn, upon peyne to forfaite for evy pound not solde [be'] weight or above the said price lymyted & for evy defaute done cont'ry to the true meanyng of this acte iij s. iiij d. the one moitie therof to be to the Kyng our Sovaign Lorde & thother moitie to the partie that wyll sue for the same by byll, pleynte or informacion, in whiche Sute none Essoen, Wager of Lawe, nor pteccion shalbe allowed: Provyded alway that the heedys neckes inwardes purtyrances legges nor fete shall not be counted no parte of the carcasses afore said, but suche to be solde for a lower price.

AND furthermore be it enacted by auctoritie aforesaid, that the Lorde Chauncellour Lorde Tresourer Lorde Pryvye Seale & Presidente of the Kynges moost honorable Counsell & the twoo chieffe Justices of either Benche or v. iij. or iij. of them, shall have full power & auctoritie by there discrecions, at all tymes hereafter for causes convenyent to mynysse & abate the prices above rehersed but in no wise to enhance the same. And that all Justices of Assises in there circuyte & all Justices of Peace or two of them at the leaste within ther lymyttes, and all Mayers Bailiffes & other heed officers of evy Citie Borough & Towne corporate, Aldermen Sheriffes elected Stewardes of Frauncheses the Maiers Bailiffes elected & Jurates of the Portes, & all other psones havynng lafull auctoritie before the makeng of this p'sente Acte, to sette price of Flesshe & evy of them in there lymyttes, shall have full power & auctoritie to sette a lower price of suche Flesshe as is above remembred, & to enquire of suche offenders & to awarde like pces ageynst them & sette like fynes as they may do in p'sentmentes or inditementes of riotte or trespas tried before them.

PROVYDED alwayes, that no Calf above thage of eight wekys olde, be accompted for veale, but for beoffe and so to be solde, as is afore rehersed. Provyded alwayes, that where the Carcases of any beoffes, muttons, veale & porke within any partes or countres of this Realme be utted & solde better chepe or after lasse prices than in this p'sente Acte is lymyted, that this Acte or any thyng therin conteyned shall not extend to any suche Countie or Place, but that they shall & may sell at like Prices & after suche rate as they dyd & used before the makynng of this Acte, upon peyne as is afore rehersed, any thyng in the same conteyned notwithstanding. Provyded alway that suche pson & psones as nowe have or that hereafter shall have the auctoritie of Clerk of the Market, or to sette price of vitailles within the Townes & Univ'sities of Oxforde & Cambridge & none other, shall have the onely power & auctoritie to execute this p'sent acte from tyme to tyme within the said Townes & Unyv'sities, any thyng in this p'sent acte to the contrary notwithstanding.

by O.

CHAPTER IV.

AN ACTE CONCERNYNG sowing of Flaxe and Hempe.

THE KINGES Highnes, callyng to his moost blisshed remembrance the great nombre of ydell people daily encreasing thoroughout this his Realme, supposeth that one greate cause therof is by the contynuall bringyng into the same the greate nombre of Wares and m̄chaundise made and brought oute and frome the parties of beyonde the See into this his Realme, redy wrought by manuell occupacion; amongst the which Wares, one kynde of m̄chaundise in m̄velous greate quantitie which is Lynnyng Cloth of dyv̄s sortes made in dyv̄s Countries beyonde the See is daily conveyd into this Realme, which greate quantitie of Lynnyng Clothes so brought in is consumed and spent within the same; By reason wherof not only the said straunge Countres, where the said Lynnyng Clothe is made by the policie and industrie of making and ventyng therof are greatly enriched and a m̄velous greate nombre of theyr peple men women and children sett on worke and occupacion and kepte frome idelnes to the greate furtheraunce and advauncement of their cōmen Welthe, but also contrarie wise the inhitauntez and subjectes of this Realme, for lake of like policie and industrie aboute the inventing praftisyng and puttyng in exccise like occupacion beyng compelled to bye all or the moost parte of the said Lynnyng Clothe contynually spent and consumed within this Realme amountyng to inestimable sōmes of Money in other regions and countreis; And also the people of this Realme, as well Men as Women which shuld and myght be sette on worke by exccisyng of like policie and craftes of spynnyng, weavyng and making of Lynnyng Clothe lyve nowe in ydelnes and ociositie, to the high displeasoure of Almyghtie God, greate dymnuacion of the Kinges people and extreme ruyn decay and ympov̄ysshement of this Realme; For Reformacion wherof the Kinges Roiall Magestie, intendyng like a moost v̄tuous Prince to p̄vide remedye in the p̄misses nothing so moche covetyng as the encrease of the Comenwelth of this his Realme with also the v̄tuous exccise of his moost loving subjectes and people, and to avoyde that mooste abhominable vice of ydelnes oute of this Realme, hath by the advise and assente of his Lordes Sp̄uall and Temporall and the Commons in this p̄sent parliament assembled, and by auctoritie of the same, ordeyned and enacted, that all man̄ p̄sones of what degree, estate or condicion they be of, havyng in their occupacion [threscore ¹] acres of arrable londe or pasture, or threscore acres of arrable Lande and pasture beyng apte for tillage, shall yerely for ev̄ after the feaste of Saynte Michell tharchaungell nexte cōmyng at their p̄pre costes and charges, till and sowe, or cause to be tilled and sowen in seasonable tyme oone roode that is to say, the iijth parte of one Acre of the Londe beyng in their occupacion as is afforesaid with lynseade otherwise called flaxe seade or hempe seade, or with bothe, the saide Roode to be sowen in one place together or in sev̄all places at their pleasoure; and so frome the said feaste yerely shall till and sowe or cause to be tilled and sowen one roode for ev̄y [threscore ¹] Acres which he or they shall happen to have in occupacion as is aforesaid, without any fraude or covyne; upon peyne to forfaite iij s. iij d. for ev̄y [thre score ¹] Acres which any p̄sone or p̄sones shall have in occupacion as is aforesaid, and not till and sowe or cause to be tilled and sowen oone roode according to this acte in man̄ and forme afore rehersed.

Evils resulting from Importation of Linen Cloth.

Every Person occupying Land apt for Tillage shall for every 60 Acres, sow yearly one Quarter of an Acre of Flax or Hemp-Seed. Penalty 3 s. 4 d.

AND it is also enacted That all Justices of the Peace in their sessions, and Maiers Shireffes and Bailiff̄ in Cities Borowes and Townes corporate in their Sessions or other Courtes, within the lymttes of their Cōmissions and auctorities, shall have full power and auctoritie to enquire of the offendours of this Acte as well by the othes of twelve men as otherwise by informacion by their discrecions; And if any p̄sone or p̄sones be p̄sented afore them within the lymttes of their auctorities or any informacion geven to them of any offendour of this acte, that [than ²] they shall have full power and auctoritie upon ev̄y suche p̄sentment or informacion to make p̄cesse agayne the offenders of this Acte, like as is cōmonly used upon inditementes of trespas. And yf eny be p̄sented and afterwarde be conveyd by confession or otherwise that he hath offended contrary to this Acte, that [than ²] he shalbe putt to noo lesse forfaiture than is aforesaid, to the use of the King our Sov̄aigne Lorde, if the offence be without Cities Borowes or Townes corporate, and if the offence be within any Citie Borough or Towne corporate, [than ²] the said fyne to be to the Use of the Maires Shireffes or Bailiffes of the said Citie Borough or Towne corporate where the offence shalbe p̄sented; and if any be convicte by confession or otherwise by examynacion upon any informacion made by any p̄sone or p̄sones agayne any offendour or offendours of this Acte, that [than ²] ev̄y suche p̄sone so convicte upon any informacion shall losse suche forfaitures as is above remembred, the one halfe therof to the King our Sov̄aigne Lorde, and the other halff to suche as shall make the informacion; and that for the levyng of ev̄y suche forfaiture as well the Justices of Peace, as Mayers, Shireff̄ and Bayliffes within the lymttes of their Cōmissions and Auctorities have full power and auctoritie to make such p̄cesse as they shall seme by their discrecions.

II. Justices of Peace may punish Offenders, and levy Penalties.

PROVIDED alwaies that none informacion at the suite of any p̄sone concernyng this Acte shalbe of any effecte to putt any p̄sone to aunswere or losse of forfaiture, excepte the said informacion be exhibited within one yere nexte after the offense done contrarye to this Acte; nor that any informacion or p̄sentment for the King be of any effecte to put any p̄sone to any aunswere or losse of any forfaiture by v̄tue of this Acte, excepte the said informacion or p̄sentment for the King be within ij yerres nexte after the offense done and comitted contrarye to this Acte.

III. Limitation of Suits for Penalties.

PROVYDED also that Parkes for Dere Woodes Groves Lowe Groundes for Medowes Felles Fennes Salte Marsshes Hethe Groundes, Cōmons and suche other like groundes, the nature wherof is not apte for tillage, nor any Landes or Pasture which hath not ben putt in tillage within the space of fyfthe yerres, shall not be accompted in nor of the nombre of Acres, for the whiche any p̄sone shalbe bounde to tille and sowe any the sedes aforesaid by vertue of this Acte; any Thing in this Acte to the contrarie notwithstanding.

IV. Deer-Parks, Woods, &c. excepted.

AND it is further ordered that the Acres shalbe accompted after the rate of [vij^{xx} ³] perches for the Acre; and ev̄y Perche conteynyng xvj foote and halfe of the reule and not otherwise.

V. Content of Acre defined.

¹ lx O.

² then O.

³ vij score.

VI.
Exception for
Ground ploughed
occasionally.

(') PROVIDED alwaye that this Acte or any thing therin conteyned extende not to suche Londes as have fortunēd or shall fortune to be plowed tilled or broken one two or thre yeres together in x. or xij. yeres or other longer season onlye for clensing of the same from mosse molle hilles busshes or like thing, or for pffe of the aptnesse of the grounde to bere corne, and not used otherwise in tyme past in tillage, so that in those yeres that it shall fortune the said Londes not afore excepted to be so plowed tilled or broken, the same order be observed in sowyng the porcion therof with Lyne or Hempted as is aforesaid; ne also shall extende to any groundes enclosed, or to be enclosed, wherin Dere have ben or shalbe kepte by the Kinges graunte or otherwise; any thing in this p̄sent Acte made to the contrarie notwithstanding.

VII.
Clergy may sell
Flax grown by
them.

AND forasmochē as s̄puall p̄sones which doo or shall have in their handes and occupacion landes for expenses of their household cannot conveniently otherwise take any p̄fite of suche flaxe or hempe as growen upon the same onles by sale to other p̄sones; Be it therefore further enacted, that it may be lawfull to all and singular s̄puall p̄sonnes, havyng in their handes and occupacion any man̄ landes for expenses of their houtholdes not phibited by the Lawe, to sell suche flaxe and hempe as shall growe upon their landes so beyng in their owne handes and occupacion as is aforesaid; any Acte Statute or p̄vision made to the cont̄rye notwithstanding.

VIII.
Continuance of Act

This Acte to contynue to the laste day of the nexte Parliament.

CHAPTER V.

AN ACTE where a Man kyllyng a Theffe shall not forfayte his Goodē.

No Forfeiture of
Lands or Goods
shall accrue for
the killing of any
Person attempting
to commit Murder,
Robbery, or
Burglary.

FORASMOCHē as it hath ben in question and ambiguytie, that if any evill disposed p̄sone or p̄sonnes doo attempte felonously to robbe or murder any p̄sone or p̄sones in or nygh any cōmon highway cartway horseway or fotewayes, or in their mansion mesuagies or dwellyng places, or that felonously doo attempte to breke any dwelling house in the nyght tyme, shuld happen in his or their beyng in their suche felonous intent, to be slayne by hym or them, whome the said evill doers shuld so attempte to robbe or murder, or by any p̄sone or p̄sones being in their dwelling house which the same evill doers shuld attempte burgularly to breke by nyght, if the said p̄sone so happenyng in suche cases to slee any suche p̄sone so attemptyng to cōmitte suche murdre or burgulary shuld for the death of the said evyll disposed p̄sone forfaite or loose his goodes and cattellē for the same, as any other p̄sone shuld doo that by chauce medeley shuld happen to kill or slee any other p̄sone in his or their defence; For the declaration of the which ambiguitie and doute, be it enacted by the Kinge our Sov̄aigne Lorde with the assente of the Lordes S̄puall and Temporall and the Cōmens in this p̄sent pliamēt assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that if any p̄sone or p̄sones at any tyme hereafter be indited or appealed of or for the deathe of any suche evill disposed p̄sone or p̄sones attempting to murdre, robbe or burgularly to breke Mansion houses as is above said, that the p̄sone or p̄sones so endited or appealed therof and of the same by v̄dicte so founde and tried, shall not forfaite or [losse¹] any Landes Tenementes Goodes or Catalles for the death of any suche evill disposed p̄sone in such man̄ slayne, but shall be therof and for the same fully aquited and discharged, in like man̄ as the same p̄sone or p̄sonnes shuld be if he or they were lawfully acquitted of the deathe of the said evyll disposed p̄son or p̄sones.

CHAPTER VI.

AN ACTE conc̄nyng sale of Wynes.

Persons refusing to
sell Wynes by the
Ton. &c. at the
Prices assessed
under the Statute
23 Hen. VIII. c. 7.
shall forfeit the
Value of the Wine.

BYCAUSE that dyv̄s m̄chautes inhabiting within the Citie of London have of late not onely p̄sumed to bargayne and sell in grosse to dyv̄s of the Kinges Subjectes greate quantities of Wynes of Gascoigne Guyon and [Freche²] Wynes, sōme for fyve poundes the Tonne sōme for more and some for lasse, and so after the rate of excesse prices, cont̄rye to the forme and effecte of a good and lawdable Statute thereof lately made in this p̄sent parliament holden upon progacion therof made unto the xv daye of January in the xxiiij yere of the Kinges moste noble reigne, that is to saye, contrarie and above the prices therof sett by the right honorable the Lorde Chauncellour Lorde Treasurer Lorde President of the Kinges moost honorable Counsaill Lorde Privie Seale and the two Chiefe Justices of eyther Benche, wherby they be fallen into the penalties lymytte by the said Statute, as by dewe proves therof made by examinacions taken before the said Lordes and others of the Kinges moost honorable Counsaill is well knowen; but also havyng in their handes and possessions greate haboundance of Wynes by theym acquired and bought to be solde, obstinatly and maliciously syth their seid attemptes and defaultes p̄ved, have refused to bargayne and sell to many of the Kynges Subjectes any of their said Wynes remaynyng and beyng in their handes, purposyng and intenyng therby for their owne singular and unreasonable lucre and p̄fittes to have larger and higher prices of their said Wynes to be sett accordyng to their insaciabie appetites and myndes; It is therefore ordeyned and enacted by auctoritie of this p̄sent parliament, that ev̄y m̄chaunt and other p̄sone nowē havyng or which hereafter shall have Wynes to be sold and refusing to selle or delyv̄ or not sellyng any of the same Wynes for redy money therfore to be paide accordyng to the price or prices therof [than³] beyng sett shall forfaite and losse the value of the Wyne so required to be bought.

II.
Justices of Peace
may enter the
Houses, &c. of

AND FURTHERMORE be it enacted That it shalbe lefull to all and singular Justices of the Peace Maiers Bailiffes and other hedde Officers and Gov̄nours in Sheres Cities Borowghes and Townes and in other Places of this Realme, within the p̄cinctes and lymyttes of their offices, frome the laste daye of Aprill in the yerc of our Lorde God a thousand

¹ The Two following Provisoos are in separate Schedules annexed to the Original Act.

² lose O.

³ Frenshe O.

⁴ then O.

fyve hundred thirtie and thre, at the desire and request of any of the Kynges Subgietes to whome any denier of Sale or frome whome any restraynte of Sale of any suche Wynes shalbe made and full payment therfore without delay offered to be made, according to the prices which at the tyme of such a denyer or restrainte of Sale be or shalbe sett by the Lordes and Justices or hereafter to be sett accordyng to the said Statute heretofore made, to entere into the houses sellars and other places where such Wynes shall lie or be, and to sell and dely^v the same Wyne or Wynes desired to be bought to the psonne or psonnes requiryng or desiring to bie the same, taking of the byar of the same Wyne or Wynes so to be solde to the use of satisfacion of the forfaiture aforesaid after the rate of the prices therof nowe beyng sette or hereafter to be sett as is aforesaid.

Dealers in Wine, and sell their Wines to Persons requiring the same.

PROVIDED alwaies that if at the tyme of any suche sale of Wyne purposed to be made, the m^hchaunt vyntener or other owner or owners therof do truly fully and manyfestly declare and shewe to the said Justice of Peace, Maier, Bailiff or other Hedde Officer purposing to make the said sale by vertue of this Acte, what and howe moche quantitie and sortes of Wynes he [than¹] shall have and affirme and depose upon his bodely othe, to be made and geven by the discrecion of the same Justice of Peace Mayer Bailiff or other Hedde Officers, that he kepeth and reteyneth the same Wynes to the entente only to drawe and expende the same in his owne house by retaile or otherwise and not to sell the same Wynnes nor any of theym in grosse, that [than¹] the same m^hchaunt vyntener or other Owner shall kepe and retayne the same Wynes without any Sale therof to be made in forme above written and without any forfaiture for refusell or restraynte of Sale therof to be made in grosse. And in case that after suche othe so made, the same m^hchaunte vintener or other owner or owners do sell the same Wynes or any of them in grosse that is to say, by the tonne butte teers pype hoggedhed barrell or roundelette, he shall forfaiture and [losse²] the double value of all suche Wynes so solde in grosse; the one halfe therof and of the other forfaiture above written to be to the Kinge our So^vaigne Lorde, and the other halfe to the partie or psonne that shall sue for the same by accion of dette bill playnte or enformacion; In which suite none essoen pteccion or wager of Lawe shalbe had or allowed.

III. Proviso for Retailers of Wine only.

PROVIDED always that this Acte extende not to take effecte in any Shire of this Realme, other than in the Citie of London and within thre myles compasse of the same, before the laste day of July in the yere of our Lorde God above written; onelesse that in the meane tyme this Statute be openly p^rclaymed in some open feyer or markette within the same Shire, where before the said laste daye of July it shall happen to be putt in execucion.

IV. Act not to extend beyond London till after Proclamation, &c.

CHAPTER VII.

AN ACTE to contynue and renue the Acte made against kyllyng of Calves.

WHERE in the Session of this p^rsent parliament begone the thirde daye of Novembre in the xxj yere of the reigne of our So^vaigne³ the King that nowe is, and frome thens adjorned unto Westmⁱ to the fourthe day of the said moneth, there was a good and laudable ordynance acte and p^rvision establisshed concluded and enacted against killinge of yonge sukking calves within c^tayne dayes in the same Acte lymitted, and to endure for the space of thre hole yeres, which at the firste daye of January last paste was ended expired and passed, as in the same Acte more at large it doth appere: And for as moche as it is nowe evydently and manyfestly p^rved and p^rceyvd that greate benifitte and cōmoditie hath ensued unto the cōmon weale of this Realme by meane of the said Acte, and that moche more were like to ensue, if the same myght eftsones for a longer season contynue and be renued; It is therfore ordeyned establisshed and enacted by the Kinge our said So^vaigne Lorde with the assente of the Lordes S^puall and Temporall and the Cōmens in this p^rsent parliament assembled and by the auctorite of the same, that no man⁴ of psonne or psonnes beyng bouchers or other [in^habityng⁴] within this Realme Wales or the Marches of the same, shall frome the firste day of January nexte commyng during two hole yeres frome thensforth nexte ensuyng, kille or cause to be killed any man⁴ yonge suckyng calff or calves, to be sold or putt to sale to any psonne or psonnes holle or by retaile, which Calffe or Calves hereafter to be killed shall happen to fall or to be calved betwene the said firste daye of Januarye and the firste day of Maye in any of the said two hole yeres, upon peyne of forfaiture of vj s. viij d, for ev^y Calffe fallen or calved betwene the said dayes and killed and putt to sale cont^rye to this Acte, to be payed and forfaited by ev^y such boucher or bouchers or eny other psonne or psonnes whiche shall kille or cause to be killed and put to sale any suche Calffe or Calffes so fallyng and to be calved, betwene the said firste daye of January and the said firste day of May during the said two hole yeres; the one halffe of ev^y suche forfaiture to be to the use of oure said So^vaigne Lorde the King, and the other halff to the partie that will sue for the same by bill a^ction of dette or informacion in any of the Kinges Courtes; wherin no Wager of Lawe, essoen nor pteccion shalbe allowed. Provided alwayes that ev^y Lorde Marcher have the forfaites p^rfittes and advauntages only of ev^y suche offender and offenders against the purveyeng of this Acte within their Seignories Libties and Fraunchesies Roiall.

Recital of Statute 21 Hen. VIII. c. 8. against killing Calves; expired.

For Two Years none shall kill any Calf calved between 1 January and 1 May in any Year; Penalty 6s. 8 d.

Saving for Penalty in Seignories of Lords Marchers.

BE IT ALSO enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid that the Justicez of Peace of ev^y of the Shires of this Realme within the lymittes of their Cōmissions, shall have full power and auctoritie by force and vertue of this Acte at ev^y of their gen^rall Sessions hereafter to be holden and kepte, to equire here and det^rmyne the p^rmisses as well by informacion and p^rsentement as by bill or pleynt, wherin no Wager of Lawe or pteccion for the defendaunt as is aforesaid shalbe admitted or allowed.

II. Justicez of Peace may punish Offenders.

¹ then O.

² lose O.

³ Lorde O.

⁴ inhabityngc O.

CHAPTER VIII.

AN ACTE where Defendaunt^e shall not recover any Cost^e.

Defendants in any Actions to the Use of the King, shall not recover Costs against the Plaintiff.

BYCAUSE as well many recognisaunces obligacions indentures and other spialties, as also many contractes heretofore have ben taken and made betwene dy^vs psonnes beyng of the Kynges mooste honorable Counsaill and others his Subjectes, and by and betwene other psones to the use and behoffe of oure said Souvaigne Lorde the Kinge for greate sōmes of Money [than ¹] beyng to his Grace due, and for his pvysons and other causez, For which dettes, accions by the Lawes of this Realme be to be commensed sued and psecuted to the Kinges use by and in the name or names of the psonne or psonnes to whome the said Recognisaunce Obligacions and other Spialties were made or by those to whom the sayd Contract^e were made: Be it therefore ordeyned and enacted by auctoritie of this (¹) parliament, that albeit that the playntiff or playntiff^e be or shalbe nonsuted in any whatsoev^r accion suite bill or playnte commenced or to be cōmensed sued or to be sued to the use of our seid Souvaigne Lorde the Kyng his heires or successours Kynges of England, or that it shall happen any v^dicte to passe ageynste any suche pleyntiff or pleyntifes in any action suite bill or pleynte sued or to be sued to the Kinges use; the defendaunte or defendauntes shall not reco^v any costes ayeinst any such pleyntiff or playntifes; any Acte or Statute made in this p^sent parliament or any other thing to the contrary beyng in any wise notwithstanding.

CHAPTER IX.

AN ACTE agaynst kyllyng of yong Beast^e called Weyndlyngs.

St. 21 H. VIII. c. 8. as to killing Calves. [And see chapter 7. of this Session.]

Butchers shall not kill Weanlings under Two Years old: Penalty 6s. 8d.

Saving for Penalty in Seignories of Lords Marchers.

II. Justices of Peace may punish Offenders.

Continuance of Act.

WHERE in the firste Session of this p^sent pliament begonne at London the thirde daye of Novemb^r in the xxj yere of the reigne of oure mooste drede Sovaigne Lorde the Kinge that nowe is and frome thens adjorned to Westm¹ to the iij daye of the same moneth, there was a good and pfitable ordynaunce acte and pvision made concⁿyng kyllyng of Calves, right cōmodious for the publike weale of this Realme, as by the same more at large it doth appere: Whiche acte was devysed to the entente that Calves ones weyned shuld as at that tyme was supposed not to have ben putt to [Shaughter ¹] before they were of convenient yeres and mete for beoffe, whereby myght have growen the gretter plentie of beoffes and at meaner prices, within this Realme to the increace of the cōmon weale of the same; yet neverthelesse dy^vs psonnes more regarding their private lucre and singular pfitte and gayne than the cōmon weale of the said Realme, have used syns the making of the said acte and yet doo to kill yonge beastes called Waynlynges Steres Bullockes and Hefthers of one or two yeres old or litle more, by meane wherof a greate parte of the benyfitte that els shuld have followed of the said acte hath ben frustrate and void: It is therefore enacted ordeyned and established by the King our Souvaigne Lorde with the assente of the Lordes sp^uall and Temporall and the Cōmons in this p^sent parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that no man¹ of psonne or psonnes beyng bouchers or other inhiting within this Realme Wales or Marches of the same, shall frome the feaste of the Natyvitie of Saint John Baptist nexte cōmyng, kill or cause to be killed any maner of Weynlynges Bulloke Stere or Hefther beyng under the age of two yeres, to the entente to make Sale therof to any psonne or psonnes hole or by retaile upon peyne of vj s. viij d. for ev^y of the seid Weinling^e Bullockes Steres or Hefthers beyng under the Age of ij yeres kylled & putt to sale contr^rie to this Acte, to be paid and forfeited by ev^y such boucher & bouchers and other which shall kill or cause to be killed and put to sale contrarie to this Acte any suche Weynling Bulloke Stere or Hefther undre the age aforsaid frome and after the said feaste of the Nativite of Seynt John the Baptist nexte ensuing as is aforsaid; the one halffe of ev^y such forfeiture to be to the use of our seid Sovaigne Lorde the King, and the other halff to the partie that will sue for the same by bill action of Dette or Informacion in any of the Kinges Courtes, wherin no Wager of Lawe Essoyne or Pteccion shalbe allowed. Provided alwayes that ev^y Lorde Marcher have the forfaites pfittes and advauntages only of ev^y suche Offendour & Offenders agaynste the purveyeng of this acte within their Seignories Libties and Franchesies Roiall.

BE IT ALSO enacted by the auctorite aforsaid that the Justices of Peace of ev^y of the Shires of this Roialme within the lymittes of their Cōmissions shall have full power and auctoritie by force and vertue of this Acte at ev^y of their gen^lall Scessions hereafter to be holden and kepte to enquire here and det^myne the p^misses as well by informacion and p^sentment as by bill or pleynte wherin no Wager of Lawe Essoyen or Pteccion for the Defendaunte as is aforsaid shalbe admitted or allowed. This Acte to endure to the nexte Parliamente.

¹ then

¹ p^sent O.

¹ Slaught^r O.

CHAPTER X.

AN ACTE made and ordeyned to dystroye Choughes, Crowes and Rokes.

FOR ASMOCHE as innumerable nombre of Rookes Crowes and Choughes do daily brede and increase thoroughout this Realme, which Rookes Crowes and Choughes do yerely dystroye devoure and consume a wonderfull and mervelous greate quantitie of Corne and Greyne of all kyndes, that is to witte, as well in the sowyng of the same Corne and Greyne, as also at the ripyng and kernelyng of the same; and o^v that a nⁱvelous distrucion and decaye of the covertures of thatched housez, bernes, rekes, stakkes and other suche like, so that if the said Crowes, Rookes and Choughes shuld be suffered to brede and contynue as they have ben in c^tayne yeres paste, they will undoubtedly be the cause of the greate distrucion and consumpcion of a greate parte of the Corne and Greyne whiche hereafter shalbe sowen throughe quite this Realme, to the greate p^judice damage and undoyeng of the greate nombre of all the Tillers, Husbondes and Sowers of the Erthe within the same; For remedy wherof Be it enacted by the Auctoritie of this p^sent pliamt that ev^y p^sone and p^sones as well Sp^uall as Temporall havyng keyyng holdyng and inhabytyng in any Manors, Meases, Londes or Tenentes in their owne manuraunce and occupacion of any Estate of Enheritaunce, or for t^me of liffe or for yeres or at will or by copie of Courte Rolle or otherwise in possession or use, shall hereafter doo and cause to be don as moche as in hym or in theym reasonably shall or may be, to kill and utterly dystroye all man^r of Choughes, Crowes, and Rookes c^omyng, abydyng, bredyng or hauntyng within or uppon any of the said Manours, Meases, Londes or Tenementes which he or they shall [in^hitit¹] and dwell upon, and have in their manuraunce and occupacion as is aforesaid upon peyne of a grevous aⁿciament to be sett and assessed as hereafter shalbe exp^ssed that is to say; That if any offence be don cont^rie to this Estatute by any p^sone or p^sonnes [in^hitit¹] within the limittes of the Leetes Lawdayes Rapes or Courtbarons of any Lordes having suche Courtes, that [than¹] upon a p^sentment therof made before the Steward of suche Letes Lawdaies Rapes or Courtes, the Steward with two of the p^sentours by the Stewarde and p^sentours to be named shall assesse and sett for ev^y defaulte p^sented to be don cont^rie to this Acte, such aⁿciamente as to them shall seme reasonable and convenyent after the quantitie of the Offence, the said aⁿciamente to be to the use of the Lorde or Lordes of the Leetes Lawdayes Rapes or Courtes where the said Offence shalbe don and p^sented, to be levied by distresse of the goodes and catalles of the Offendour or Offendours like as other aⁿciamentes for c^omon anoysaunces p^sented in Letes hath be accustomed to be levied. And if the Offence be don cont^rie to this Estatute by any p^sone or p^sones which shall dwell and have the manuraunce of and in suche Manours, Meases Londes Tenentes or Hereditamentes wherunto suche Letes Lawdayes Rapes or Courtes belongen or by reason wherof any suche Courtes be holden, that [than¹] upon a p^sentment therof had before the Shireffes in their Turnes, or Justices of Peace in their Sessions, the Stewarde of the Torne with two of the p^sentours to be chosen as is aforesaid if the p^sentment be within the Turne, and the Justices of Peace or two of them at the leste if the p^sentment be before them in their Sessions, shall assesse and sett the said aⁿciament after the quantite of the offence by their discrecions; to be had and levied to the use of our Sou^vaigne Lorde the King by distresse like as other aⁿciamentes be levied upon p^sentmentes of c^omon anoysaunces.

All Persons in Possession of Lands shall do their best to destroy Crowes, &c. on Penalty of Amerciaments in Courts Leet, Turnes, &c.

AND FURTHER be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid that in ev^y Parisshe Townshipp Hamlet Borough or Village within this Realme wherin is at the leste ten houtholdes inhabited, the tenautes and [in^hitautes²] therof shall before the feaste of Seynt Michell the Archaungell nexte, and so during ten yeres nexte ensuyng the said feaste, at their owne p^pre costes charges and expenses p^pvide make or cause to be made one Nette c^omonly called a Nette to take Choughes Crowes and Rookes with all thinges requisite or belongyng to the same, and the said Nette so made or caused to be made shall kepe p^serve and renewe as often as shall nede, And with and after a Shrape made with Chaffe or other thing mete for that purpose shall laye or cause to be laied [as³] suche tyme or tymes in the yere as is convenyent for distrucion of suche Choughes Rokes and Crowes, and in such place & places as shalbe thought expedient to take the said Choughes Crowes and Rookes, upon peyne to forfait tene Shillynges, the one moitie therof to be to our Sou^vaigne Lorde the Kinge and the other moitie to the Lorde or Lordes of the same Courtes Letes Lawdayes or Rapes where any suche Nette shalbe lacking and not made and put in execucion accordyng to this acte, to be levied of the said Tenⁿtes and [In^hitautes²] of the said Parisshe Townshipp Hamlette Borough or Village, where any suche Nette shalbe lackyng and not putt in ure and execucion as is aforesaid: And that ev^y suche Nette with all thinges requisite therunto shall one tyme in the yere at the leest be p^sented in the Court Baron Lete Rape or Lawday, before the Steward of the same Courte Lete Rape or Lawday wherunto the said Tenⁿtes and In^hitautes shalbe bounden to sue and appere, to be viewed whether the same be sufficientely repared or not for the forsaid purpose, so that by the advyse of the Stewarde Tenⁿtes and [In^hitautes²] of the said Courte Baron Lete Rape or Lawday where any suche Nette shalbe necessarie to be used a [suer⁴] way and ordeynⁿce may be devysed for the repacion contynuaunce and puttyng in execucion of the saide Nette at tymes and places convenyent as is aforesaid: And that suche Ordynⁿces as shalbe devysed and made by the Stewarde Tenautes and In^hitautes of and within the said Letes Lawdayes Rapes and Courtes or by the moost parte of them to and for the distrucion of the said Rookes Crowes and Choughes shall stande good and effectuell and be putt in due execucion according to the Tenour therof.

II. For Ten Years, every Parish, &c. shall provide and keep in Repair Crow-Nets, under Survey of the Courts Leet, &c.

AND FURTHER be it enacted, by the auctoritie aforesaid that as well suche p^sone and p^sonnes as shall [in^hitit¹] and have in his manuraunce and occupacion any Manours Meases Londes Tenentes or other Hereditamentes wherunto any suche Letes Lawdaies Rapes or Courtes apperteyneth or by reason wherof any suche Courtes ben holden, as the Tenautes and Fermours inhabiting and having in their manuraunce and occupacion any Meases Londes Tenementes

III. For Ten Years the Farmers, &c. shall meet and take Order for destroying of young Crowes, &c. Penalty so a.

¹ inhabite O.
² at O.

³ inhabited O.
⁴ sure O.

⁵ then O.

⁶ inhabitant^r O.

or Hereditamentes holden of suche Manours Meases or other Hereditament^e wherunto suche Courtes as is aforesaid belongen, shall yerely during the said tenne yeres at suche daies places and tymes as by the Stewarde of suche Letes Lawdayes Rapes or Courtes shalbe appoynted, assemble themselfe together to viewe visite and surveye all the said Manours Meases Londes Teñtes and Hereditamentes where they or any of them shall happen to dwell or [in^hite¹] and be residente, and therupon shall agree and conclude howe and by what meanes it shalbe best possible to distroye all the yonge brede of the said Choughes Crowes and Rookes for that yere: And the same assemblee viewe and visitacion shall make yerely duryng the said tenne yeres at moost conveyent and apte tyme for the same, and shall putt the same in due execucion, so as the said yonge breede of Choughes Crowes and Rookes may be utterly destroyed, upon payne to forfait for evy yere omitting such assemble [endevo²] and viewe making according to this Acte xx s. after p^rsentement of suche defaulte hadd before the Kinges [Justice³] of Peace; the one halff of which forfeiture to be to the Kinge oure Sovaigne Lorde, and the other halffe to be to the p^rsentours of the said offense to be levied by distresse like as anciamentes for cōmon anoysaunces have ben accustomed to be levied.

IV.
Justices in Sessions,
&c. shall give this
Act in Charge.

AND FURTHER be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid, that as well the Justices of Peace in their Sessions and Shireffes in their turnes, as Stewardes Maiers and Bailiffes elected in their Letes Lawedayes Rapes and Courtebarons to be hereafter holden before theym or any of theym, shall geve in charge to the Tenⁿtes and [In^hitauntes⁴] and all other appering before any of them, that they shall duely enquire and put in execucion the effecte of the p^rmisses in due tyme; so that this acte may be fully and truely executed, and the Choughes Crowes and Rookes therby distroied in all places of this Realme accordyng to the meanyng and true entente of this Estatute.

V.
Any Man, with
Licence of the
Tenant, may
take Crows, &c.

AND OVER this it is enacted That it shalbe lawfull to evy p^rsonne and p^rsonnes only myndyng and willing to take and distroye the said Crowes Rookes or Choughes, after request therof made unto the Owner or Occupier of the same grounde where suche Crowes Rookes or Choughes haunte or brede, to entre take and carrie away all suche Rookes Choughes and Crowes as he shall take that same daye in which suche requeste shalbe made frome tyme to tyme without lette impedyment or impechement by any manⁿ meane of the said Owner or Occupier of the same.

VI.
Rewards to such
Takers of Crows,
Two-pence per
Dozen.

AND it is furder enacted that evy Fermour or Owner, having in his owne manuraunce and occupacion any Manours Meases Londes Teñtes or other Hereditamentes wherof the yerely value or rente amounteth to v li. shall pay and geve to evy such p^rsonne which by his diligence labour and industrie at his owne p^rre costes dothe take any olde Crowes Rookes or Choughes within and upon the said Manours Meases Londes or Groundes of the yerly value aforesaide ij d. for evy xij olde Crowes Rookes or Choughes that any suche p^rsonne shall take bringe and offere to any such fermour or owner: And for evy vj olde Crowes, Rookes or Choughes a penny, and for evy iij olde a halfpenny. And if any suche Owner or Fermour refuse to paye the said money according as is aforesaid, [than⁵] upon compleynte and p^rffe therof made to any of the Justices of Peace or High Constable, the said Justices of Peace or High Constable shall cause the said Money to be levied by distres of the goodes and catelles of evy suche Fermour or Occupier refusing to pay the said money according to the tenour and effecte of this Act.

VII.
None under Pretext
of this Act shall
take Pigeons.

PROVYDED always that no p^rsonne or p^rsonnes by collo^r or auctoritie of this acte shall take or kill any Doves or Pigeons, upon the peynes lymytted by the Lawes and Customes of this Realme hertofore for suche offenses used and accustomed.

CHAPTER XI.

AN ACTE for payng of the Hige Waye betwene the Stronde Crosse and Charyng Crosse.

Bad State of the
Highway between
Charing Cross and
the Strand Cross,
in London.

(⁶)
IN MOOST humble wise shewe and beseche your Highnes your poore Subjectes thinhabitauntes dwelling in the Parisshes of Seynt Martine in the felde next Charing Crosse, our Lady at Stronde, and Seynt Clement Danes without Temple Barre of London in your Countie of Midd: That where the Cōmon High way betwene Charing Crosse aforesaid, and the Stround Crosse is very noyous and fowle and in many places therof vye jeoperdous to all your liege people that wayes passing and repassing aswell on horsebacke as on foote bothe in wynter and in somⁿ by nyght and by day, The verry occasion wherof hath ben and yet is that the Landlordes and Owners of all the Landes and Teñtes nexte adjoynyng on both sides of the seid common Highwaye be and have ben remisse and necgligent and also refuse and will not make and supporte the seid Highway with payng, evy of them after the porcion of his Grounde adjoynyng to the same high waies: And forasmoche mooste gracious Souvaigne Lorde as the said Highwaye is and hath ben of contynuaunce greatly occupied aswell with your Subjectes and with their Cartes and Cariages reparinge to and frome your Citie of London, frome dyv^s parties of this your Realme, as with yo^r Subjectes passing and repassing to and frome the Towne of Westmⁿ aboute the nedes of your Lawes there kepte in the yme season, which waye if it were sufficiently paved and made after the manⁿ of the pavement of the Strete betwene the said Stronde and Temple barre it shuld not only than be a greate comfote to all your Subjectes therabout^e dwelling but also to all other your liege people that wayes passing and repassing: Please it therefore your Highnesse of your mooste haboundant grace that with thassent of your Highnes and the Lordes Sp^ruall and Temporall and the Cōmons in this your p^rsente parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that it be enacted ordeyned and established that all and evy p^rsonne and

¹ inhabite O.

² endevo^r O.

³ Justice^r O.

⁴ Inhabitaunt^e O

⁵ then

⁶ To the Kyng our Sovaigne Lorde, and to hys Lordes and Comens in thys p^rsent parliament assembled. O.

personnes their heires and successours, the which nowe be or at any tyme frome hensforth shalbe seased in possession or in use of any manour londes or teñtes in anywise adjoynng to the seid high waies betwene the said Stronde Crosse and Charing Crosse, be it on the on side of the same waye or on the other, of any Estate of Fee symple Fee taile or for tyme of liffe, shall before the feaste of Seynt Michell tharchaungell the which shalbe in the yere of our Lorde God Mⁱ D xxxiiijth sufficiently pave or cause to be paved with paving stone the said high waye alonge frome his or their Londes or Tenementes adjoynng to the seid High waye unto the myddes of the same way, in suche and like forme as the highe strete betwene Temple Barre and Stronde Crosse aforsaid is paved; upon payne to forfaitte to your Highnesse, your heires and successours for evy yarde square not sufficiently paved by the said day lymytted and assigned in forme before exp^{re}ssed vj d.

The Owners of Lands adjoining the said Highway shall pave the same: Penalty 6 d. per Square Yard.

AND be it also enacted by the auctorite aforsaid, That all and evy psonne and psones having any of the said Londes and Tenementes in possession or in use, in fee symple, fee taile, or for tyme of liff, adjoynng to the seid High waye, their heires and successours, shall frome and after the said feaste of Seint Michell, the which shalbe in the said yere of oure Lord God, a thousande fyve hundred thirtie and three, sufficiently mayntene the pavement of the said waye against evy of their londes or teñtes in suche and like fourme as is above declared, upon payne to forfaitte to yo' Highnesse for evy yarde square of the said pavement not sufficiently paved repaired and amended as often as any suche defalute of any psonne shalbe p^{re}sented before your Justices of the plees before your Highnesse to be holden, vj d.

II. Such Owners of Lands shall keep the said Highway so paved.

AND that it be further enacted by the auctoritie aforsaid that yo' seid Justices for the tyme beyng may have full power and auctorite to enquire, in evy tyme to be holden after the said feaste of Seint Michell the which shalbe in the said yere of our Lorde God Mⁱ D xxxiiijth by the othe of xij men of the said Countie as well of them that have not paved according to the p^{ro}vision aforsaid, as also of them that remisly or insufficiently shall hereafter mayntene the same pavement according to the said p^{ro}vision. And that the said Justices may have full power and auctorite after suche defaulte before them p^{re}sented, to make p^{ro}cesse by distresse or otherwise by their discesion against the said offenders their heires and successours, as well for making repaying and amending of the said high waye as for the said penaltie so forfeited.

III. The Justices at every Michaelmas Term may enquire of Defaults; which shall be presented by a Jury; and the Penalty distrained for.

CHAPTER XII.

AN ACTE that the Appeles in suche Cases as have ben used to be pursued to the See of Rome shall not be from hensforth had ne used but wythin this Realme.

WHERE by dyvers sundrie olde autentike histories and cronicles it is manifestly declared and exp^{re}ssed that this Realme of Englonde is an Impire, and so hath ben accepted in the worlde, gov^{er}ned by oon Sup^{re}me heede and King having the Dignitie and Roiall Estate of the Imperiall Crowne of the same, unto whome a Body politike compacte of all sortes and degrees of people, divided in termes and by names of S^{pi}ritualtie and Temporalitie, ben bounden and owen to bere nexte to God a naturall and humble obedience; he beyng also institute and furnysshed by the goodnes and sufferaunce of Almyghtie God with plenarie hoole and intiere power p^{ro}myence auctoritie p^{ro}rogatyve and jurisdiction to rendre and yelde Justice and finall de^{te}rnacion to all man^{er} of folke reseantes or Subjectes within this his realme, in all causes maters debates and contencions happenyng to occurr insurge or begyne within the limittes therof without restraynt or p^{ro}vocation to any foreyn Princes or Potentates of the World: The Body S^{pi}ritual wherof having power whan any cause of the Lawe devine happened to come in question or of s^{pi}ritual lernyng, [than ¹] it was declared interprette and shewed by that parte of the said bodye politike called the S^{pi}ritualtie nowe beyng usually called the Englishe Church, which alwaies hath ben reputed and also founde of that sorte that bothe for knowlege integritie and sufficiencie of nombre it hath ben alwaies thought and is also at this houre sufficiente and mete of it selfe, without the intermedlyng of any exterior p^{ro}sonne or p^{ro}sonnes, to declare and de^{te}rnynne all suche dubtes and to administre all suche offices and duties as to their r^omes s^{pi}ritual doth apperteyne; For the due admynystration wherof and to kepe them frome corrupcion and synystre affection the Kinges moost noble p^{ro}genitours, and the antecessours of the Nobles of this Realme, have sufficiently endowed the said Church both with honour and possessions: And the Lawes Temporall for triall of p^{ro}prietie of Landes and Goodes, and for the conservacion of the people of this Realme in unities and peace without ravyn or spoill, was and yet is administred adjudged and executed by sondry Judges and Administers of the other parte of the said body politike called the Temporalitie, and bothe their auctorities and jurisdictions do conjoyne together in the due administracion of Justice the one to helpe the other: And where as the Kinge his mooste noble p^{ro}genitours and the Nobilitie and C^omons of this said Realme at dyvers and sondry parlamentes as well in the tyme of King Edwarde the firste, Edwarde the thirde, Richard the seconde, Henry the fourth, and other noble Kinges of this Realme made sondrye ordenaunces lawes statutes and p^{ro}visions for the entier and [suer ¹] conservacion of the p^{ro}rogatyves libties and p^{ro}myences of the said Imperiall Crowne of this Realme, and of the jurisdictions s^{pi}ritual and temporall of the same, to kepe it frome the anoyauce aswell of the See of Rome as fromme the auctoritie of other foreyne potentates attemptyng the diminucion or violacion therof as often and frome tyme to tyme as any suche annoyauce or attempte myght be knownen or espied: And notwithstanding the said good estatutes and ordynaunces made in the tyme of the Kyng^e most noble p^{ro}genitours in p^{ro}servacyon of the auctoritie and p^{ro}rogatyff of the said Imperyal Crowne as is aforsayd, yet ne^{ve}rtheles sythen the making of the sayd good statutes and ordenaunc^e dyvers and sondry inconveniences and

The Pre-eminence, Power and Authority of the King of England;

The Power, Learning, and Wisdom of the Body Spiritual;

Power, &c. of the Temporality.

Laws and Provisions by former Kings, Edward I. and III. Richard II. and Henry IV. against Intrusions of the See of Rome;

Appeals to Rome, and the Evils thereof;

¹ then O.

¹ sure O.

All testamentary and matrimonial Causes, and all Suits for Tithes, Oblations, &c. shall be adjudged by the King's Courts Spiritual and Temporal; without Regard to any Process of Foreign Jurisdiction, or any Inhibition, Excommunication, or Interdict, &c.

Prelates and Clergy shall administer the Sacraments and Service of the Church; notwithstanding such Interdicts, &c. on Penalty of One Year's Imprisonment.

II. Persons procuring Process, Appeals, Sentences, &c. from or to the See of Rome, shall incur the Penalties of Premunire, under St. 16 Ric. II. c. 5.

daungers not pvided for playnly by the said formar Actes, Statutes and Ordyn'nces have risen and spronge by reason of appeales sued oute of this Realme to the See of Rome, in causes testamentarie causes of matrimony and dyvorces, right of tithes, oblacions and obvencions, not onlie to the greate inquietacion, vexacion, trouble, costes and charges of the Kinges Highnesse and many of his Subjectes and reseantes in this his Realme, but also to the greate delaye and lette to the trewe and spedy def'mynacion of the said Causes, for so moche as the parties appeling to the said Courte of Rome moost comonly do the same for the delaye of Justice: And forasmoche as the greate distaunce of waye is so farr out of this Realme, so that the necessarie proves nor the true knowlege of the cause can nether there be so well knowen ne the Witnesses there so well examined as within this Realme, so that the parties greved by meanes of the said appeales be moost tymes without remedye: In consideracion wherof the Kinges Highnesse his Nobles and Commons considering the greate enormities daungers longe delayes and hurtes that aswell to his Highnesse as to his said Nobles Subjectes Cōmons and Reseautes of this his Realme in the said Causes testamentarie, Causes of Matrimonye & Devorces, Tithes, Oblacions and Obvencions, doo daillie ensue, dothe therfore by his Roiall Assente and by the Assente of the Lordes Spirituall and Temporall and the Commons in this p'sente Parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, enacte establishe and ordeyne that all Causes testamentarie, Causes of Matrimony and Divorces, rightes of Tithes, Oblacions and Obvencions, the Knowlege wherof by the goodnesse of Princes of this Realme and by the Lawes and Customes of the same apperteyneth to the Spūall Jurisdiction of this Realme allredy cōmensed moved depending beyng happenyng or hereafter cōmyng in contencion debate or question within this Realme or within any the Kinges Dominions or Marches of the same or els where, whether they concēne the King our Sovaigne Lorde his heires or successours or any other Subjectes or Reseautes within the same of what Degree so ev' they be, shalbe frome hensforth harde examined discussed clerely finally and diffinityvely adjudged and def'myned within the Kinges Jurisdiction and Au'ctortie and not elleswhere, in such Courtes Spūall and Temporall of the same as the natures condicions and qualities of the causes and mattiers aforesaid in contencion or hereafter happenyng in contencion shall require, without having any respecte to any custome use or sufferance in hynderaunce lette or p'judice of the same or to any other thinge used or suffered to the contrarie therof by any other man' psonne or psonnes in any man' of wise; any foreyne inhibicions appeales sentences sommons citacions suspencions in'diccions excōicacions restrayntes judgements, or any other p'cesse or impedymēt of what natures names qualities or condicions so ev' they be, frome the See of Rome or any other foreyne Courtes or Potentates of the Worlde, or frome and oute of this Realme or any other the Kinges Dominions or Marches of the same to the See of Rome or to any other foreyn Courtes or Potentates, to the lette or impedymēt therof in any wyse notwithstanding. And that it shalbe lefull to the King our Sovaigne Lorde and to his heires and successours, and to all other Subjectes or Resiautes within this Realme or within any the Kinges Dominions or Marches of the same, notwithstaundyng that hereafter it shuld happen any excōmengemente excōicacions in'diccions citacions or any other censures or foreyne p'cesse oute of any outwarde parties, to be fulmynte p'vulged declared or putt in execucion within [this¹] seid Realme or in any other place or places for any of the causes before rehersed, in p'judice dirrogacion or contempte of this said acte and the verrie true meanyng and execucion therof, may and shall neverthesse as well pursue execute have and enjoye the effectes p'fittes benefittes and cōmodities of all suche p'cesses sentences judgements and def'mynacions, don or hereafter to be don in any the said Courtes Spūall or Temporall as the Cases shall require, within the limittes power and auctoritie of this the Kinges said Realme and Dominions and Marches of the same, and those only and none other to take place and to be firmly observed and obeied within the same: As also that all the Spūall p'lates [Pastures²] Ministers and Curates within this Realme and the Dominions of the same shall and may use ministre execute and doo or cause to be used ministred executed and don all Sacramentes Sacramentals Dyvine s'vices and all other thinges within the said Realme and Dominions unto all the Subjectes of the same as Catholik and Cristen men owen to do; Any [formar³] Citacions P'cesses Inhibicions Suspencions Interdiccions Excōicacions or Appeles for or touching (4) of the Causes aforesaid frome or to the See of Rome or any other foreyne Prince or foreyne Courtes to the lette or cont'rye therof in any wise notwithstanding. And if any of the said spūall psonnes, by the occacion of the said fulminacions of any the same in'diccions censures inhibicions excōicacions appeles suspensions sūmons or other foreyne Citacions for the Causes beforesaid or for any of them, do at any tyme hereafter refuse to ministre or to cause to be ministred the said Sacramentes and Sacramentals and other Divine s'vices in forme as is aforesaid, shall for ev' suche tyme or tymes that they or any of them do refuse so to doo or to cause to be done, have one yeres imprisonment and to make fyne and ransome at the Kinges pleasoure.

AND it is further enacted by the Auctoritie aforesaid, that if any psonne or psonnes, inhabiting or resiaunte within this Realme or within any the Kinges saide Dominions or Marches of the same, or any other psonne or psonnes of whate estate condicion or degree so ever he or they be, at any tyme hereafter for or in any the causes aforesaid doo attempte move purchase or p'cure frome or to the See of Rome or frome or to any other foreyn Courte or Courtes oute of this Realme any maner foreyn p'cesse inhibicions appellees sentences sommons citacions suspencions in'diccions excōicacions restrayntes or judgements of what nature kynde or qualitie so ev' they be, or execute any of the same p'cesse or do any Acte or Actes to the lette impediment hynderaunce or dirrogacion of any p'cesse sentence judgement or def'mynacion hadd made done or hereafter to be had done or made in any Courtes of this Realme or the Kynges said Dominions or Marches of the same for any of the Causes aforesaid, cont'rye to the true meanyng of this p'sente acte and the execucion of the same, that [than⁵] ev' suche psonne or psonnes so doyng and their fautours comfourtours abbtours pcurers executers & counsaillours and ev' of them beyng convicte of the same for ev' suche defaulte shall incurre and ronne in the same peynes [penalites⁶] and forfaitours ordeyned and pvided by the Statute of p'vision and

¹ the O.
² then O.

³ Pasto's O.
⁴ penalitees O.

⁵ foreyn O.

⁶ any O.

Præmunire, made in the xvj yere of the reigne of the right noble Prince Kyng Richard the Seconde ageynst suche as attempte procure or make pvision to the See of Rome or elles where for any thing or thinges to the dirrogacion or contr'ye to the Prærogatyve or jurisdiction of the Crowne and Dignitie of this Realme.

AND FURTHERMORE in eschuyng the said greate enormyties inquietacions delaies charges and expenses hereafter to be susteyned in pursewyng of suche Appelles and foreyne pcesse for and concnyng the causes aforesaid or any of theym, doo therefore by auctorite aforesaid ordeyne and enacte that in suche Cases where heretofore any of the Kinges Subjectes or Resiauntes have used to pursue pvoke or procure any appele to the See of Rome, and in all other cases of Appelles in or for any of the causes aforesaid, they may and shall fromehensforth take have and use their appeles within this Realme and not elles where in man^r and forme as hereafter ensueth, and not otherwise; that is to saye, Firste frome the Archedeacone or his officiall if the mat^r or cause be there begunne to the Busshoppe Diocesan of the saide See, if in case any of the parties be greved; And likewise if it be commensed before the Byshope Diocesan or his Cōmissarie frome the Byshope Diocesan or his Cōmissarie within fiftene dayes nexte ensuyng the judgement or sentence therof there yoven to the Archebysshope of the pvynce of Caunturburye yff it be within his pvynce, And if it be within the pvynce of Yorke [than '] to the Archebischopp of Yorke; and so likewise to all other Archebischoppes in other the Kynges Dñions as the case by the order of Justice shall require; and there to be diffinityvely and finally ordered decreed and adjudged accordyng to Justice without any other appellation or pvocacion to any other psonne or psonnes Courte or Courtes: And if the mattier or contencion for any of the causes aforesaid be or shalbe cōmensed by any of the Kynges Subgittes or Reseauntes before the Archedeacone of any Archebusshoppe or his Cōmissarie, [than '] the partie greved shall or maye take his appeale within fyvetene dayes nexte after judgemente or sentence there yoven to the Courte of the Arches or Audyence of the same Archebischopp (') Archebusshoppes, and frome the said Courte of the Arches or Audience within fyftene daies [than '] nexte ensuyng after judgement or sentence there yeven to the Archebusshoppe of the same pvynce, there to be diffinityvely and finally de^rmyned without any other or furdre pcesse or appeale theruppon to be hadd or sued.

AND it is further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid that all and evy mattier, cause & contencion now dependyng or that hereafter shalbe cōmensed by any of the Kynges Subjectes or Resiauntes for any of the Causes aforesaid before any of the said Archebusshopps, that [than '] the same matter or matters contencion or contencions shalbe before the same Archebusshoppe where the said Matter Cause or Pcesse shalbe soo cōmensed diffinityvely de^rmyned decreed or adjudged, without any other appele pvocacion or any other foreyne pcesse oute of this Realme to be sued to the lette or dirrogacion of the said Judgement, Sentence, or Decree otherwise than is by this Acte lymyted and appoynted. Saving alwaies the Prærogatyve of tharchebysshoppe and Churche of Caunterburye in all the forsaide Cases of Appeles to hym and to his Successours to be sued within this Realme in suche and like wise as they have ben accustomed and used to have heretofore: And in case any cause mattier or contencion nowe depending for the Causes before rehersed or any of theym or that hereafter shall cōme in contencion for any of the same Causes in any of the forsaide Courtes, which hath dothe shall or may touche the King his heires or successours Kynges of this Realme, that in all and evy suche case or cases the partie greved as before is said shall or may appelle, frome any of the said Courtes of this Realme where the said mattier nowe beyng in contencion or hereafter shall come in contencion touching the King his Heires or Successours as is aforesaid shall happen to be ventilate cōmensed or begunne, to the Spūall Prelatez and other Abbottes and Priours of the upper House assembled and convocate by the Kinges Writte in the Convocacion beyng or nexte ensuyng within the province or pvynces where the same matter of Contencion is or shalbe begunne; So that evy suche Appele be taken by the partie greved withint xv. daies nexte after the judgement or Sentence theruppon yoven or to be yoven. And that what soe^v be done or shalbe done and affirmed determyned decreed and adjudged by the forsaide Prelates Abbotes and Priours of the upper House of the said Convocacion as is aforesaid, apperteynyng concnyng or belongyng to the Kyng his heires & successours in any of these forsaide Causes of Appeles, shall stonde and be taken for a finall decree sentence judgemente diffinicion and de^rmynacion, & the same mattier so de^rmyned never after to cōme in question and debate to be examined in any other Courte or Courtes: And if it shall happen any psonne or psonnes hereafter to pursue or pvoke any appele contrarie to the effecte of this Acte or refuse to obeye execute and observe all thinges comprised within the same, concnyng the said appeles pvocacions and other foreyne pcesses to be sued oute of this Realme for any the Causes aforesaid, that [than '] evy suche psonne and psonnes so doyng refusing or offending contrarie to the true meanyng of this Acte, their [pcurers '] fautours advocates counsaillours and abbettours and evy of them shall incurre into the peynes forfaitures and penalties ordeyned and pvided in the said Statute made in the said xvj yere of King Richard the Seconde, and with like pcesse to be made ayenst the said offenders as in the same Statute made in the said xvj yere more pleynly apperythe.

III.
Appeals hereafter shall be made within the Realm; viz. from Archdeacons to the Bishops;

from the Bishops to Archbishops;

from Archdeacons to the Arches' Court, and thence to the Archbishop.

IV.
No Appeal from Archbishops:

Saving for the Prerogative of Abp. of Canterbury.

Appeals in Cases touching the King, shall be made to the Upper House of Convocation.

Persons appealing contrary to this Act shall incur Penalties of Præmunire under St. 16 Ric. II. c. 5.

¹ then O.

² or O.

³ procurers O.

CHAPTER XIII.

AN ACTE for Reformacyon of Excesse in Apparayle.

Inefficiency of former Laws against Excesse in Apparel.

None but the King and Royal Family shall wear purple Silk, or Cloth of Gold Tissue.

Exception for Dukes and Marquesses.

Knights of the Garter.

Cloth of Gold, Silver, or tynseld Saten on Cloth or Silk embroidered with Gold or Silver; Furs of Sables.

Foreign Woollen Cloth.

Velvets, crimson, scarlet, or blue; Furs. Collars of Gold S.S. Dress of Persons under Degree of Barons Sons, &c. having £200 a Year. Gold Chains, Bracelets, &c.

Persons having £100. a Year.

Sittin, Damask Silk, Camlet or Taffata.

Heirs of Knights, &c.

Persons having £40. a Year.

Persons having £20. a Year.

WHERE before this tyme dyvers lawes ordyn'nces and statutes have ben with greate delibacion and advyse provided established and devised, for the necessarie repressing avoydyng and expelling of the inordynate excesse dailye more and more used in the sumptuous and costly araye and apparell accustomedlye worne in this Realme, wherof hath ensued and dailie do chaunce suche sondrie high and notable inconveniences as be to the greate manifest and notorious detryment of the cōmon Weale, the subv̄cion of good and politike ordre in knowelege and distincion of people according to their estates p̄mynences dignities and degrees, and to the utter impov̄ysshement and undoyng of many inexpert and light p̄sones inclyned to pride moder of all vices; which good Lawes notwithstanding, the oulteragious excesse therin is rather frome tyme to tyme increased than diminysshed, eyther by the occacion of the p̄ver̄e and frowarde maners and usage of people, or for that errorrs and abuses ones rooted and taken into longe custome be not facillie and at ones without sōme moderacion for a tyme relinquished and reformed: In consideracion wherof and for a reasonable order and remedye like to be observed p̄fourmed and contynuallye kepte, It is by the Kinges Highnes the Lordes Sp̄uall and Temporall and the Commons in this p̄sent pliamēt assembled and by auctoritie of the same enacted established and ordeyned in man̄ and forme following; **FIRSTE** that no p̄sone or p̄sones of whate estate dignitie degree or condicion so ev̄ they be, frome the feaste of the Purificacion of our Lady which shall be in the yere of our Lorde Mⁱ D xxxiiij use or were in any man̄ their apparell or uppon their Horse Mule or other beaste any silke of the Collour of Purpore, ne any Clothe of Golde of Tissue, but onely the Kinge, the Quene, the Kinges Moder, the Kinges Children, the Kinges Brethern, and Systers and the Kinges Uncles and Auntes; Excepte that it shalbe lefull to all Dukes and Marquesses to weare and use in their Dublettes and Slevelesse Cootes, Clothe of Gold of Tissue and in none other there garmentes, So that the same to be worne by suche Dukes and Marquises excede not the price of v̄ li. the yarde. Provided that this worde, Purpore, extende not to any Mantell of the Order of the Garter: And that no Man under the State of an Erle frome the said feaste use or weare in his apparell of his Body or upon his Hors Mule or other Beaste or Harneis of the same beaste, any Clothe of Golde or of Sylver or tynseld Saten, or any other Silke or Clothe mixed or embrowdered, with Gold or Silver, nor also any fures of Sables; excepte that it shalbe lefull for Viscountes, the Pryour of Seint Johns Jerlm within this Realme and Barons to weare in their Dublettes or Sleveles Cootes, Clothe of Gold Silver or Tynsell. Also it is enacted That no Man under the Estate of a Duke Marquise Erle and their Children, or under the Degree of a Baron, oneles he be a Knight that ys companion of the Garter, frome the said feaste, weare in any parte of his apparell any Wollen Clothe made oute of this Realme of England Irlande Wales Calice Berwike or the Marches of the same, Excepte in Bonettes only. Ne also weare in any maner apparell of his body or on his Hors Mule or other Beaste or Herneis of the same beaste, any Velvett of the Colours of Crymesyn Scarlet or Blewe ne any Fures of Blake Jenettes or Luserns, ne any man̄ embrowdry: And that no Man onelesse he be a Knyght, after the said feaste weare any color of Gold named a Collo' of S. And that no Man under the Degree of a Barons Sone or of a Knyght, excepte he may dispende yerely in Landes or Teñtes, Rentes Fees or Annuyties to his owne use for terme of his Liffe or for terme of another Manes liffe or in the right of his Wiff two hundreth poundes oʒ all charges, shall after the said feaste, use or weare any cheyne of Gold Bracelet Ouche or other ornament of Golde in any parte of his or their apparell or the apparell of his or their Hors Mule or other Beaste, Excepte ev̄y such cheyne jewell ouche or ornament be in weight one unce of fynne golde or above and excepte Ringes of Golde to be worne on their fingers with stones or without; Ne also shall weare any man̄ of Velvett in their Gownes, Cootes with Sleves or other uttermost Garmentes, nor any fures of Libardes, nor also shall weare any man̄ embrowdrye pricking or printyng with Gold, Silver or Silke in any parte of their apparell or on their horses mules or other beastes: And that no Man under the said Estates and Degrees other than such as may dispende in londes or teñtes rentes fees or annuities as is aforesaid a hundred poundes by yere above all charges, shall after the saide feaste weare any satene damaske silke chamlett or tañata in his gowne cote with sleves or other uttermost apparell or garment, nor any man̄ of Velvett other wise than in sleveles jakettes doublettes coyfes partelettes or purses, nor also shall weare any furre wherof the like kynde groweth not within this realme of Englande Irlande Wales Caleis Berwike or the Marches of the same, excepte foynes genettes called Grey genettes and Bogye. And that no Man under the said degrees other than the soon and heire apparaunte of a Knight, or the sonne and heire apparaunte of a Man of [there'] hundred marke by yere oʒ all charges, and suche other men as may dispende in landes and tenementes rentes fees annuities or other yerely profittes as is aforesaide fourtie pounde by yere oʒ all charges, frome the said feaste weare in their Gownes or any other their uttermost apparell any chamlett or silke, ne also weare in any other parte of their apparell any Silke other than saten damaske taffata or sarcenet, in their Doublettes, and sarcenet chamlett or taffata in lynyng of their gownes and the same or velvet in their sleveles cotes jakettes jenkins coyies cappes purses or partelettes, the colores of scarlett crymysen and blew alwaies excepte; nor shall weare any furre of foynes or genettes called gray genettes nor any other fures wherof the like kynde is not grown within this Realme of Englonde Irland Wales Cales Berwike or niches of the same, excepte before except; ne shall weare any man̄ of Aglettes Bottons Broches of Gold or Silver gilte or counterfeite gilte or made with any other devise of any weight, nor shall weare any Cheyne of Golde of lesse weight and value than tenne unces of Trey weight of fyne gold: And that noo manne under the said degrees other than suche gentilmen that may dispende in Londes or Tenementes Rentes Fees or Annuyties as is aforesaid xx li by yere over all charges frome & after the said feaste weare any

man of Silke in any apparell of his bodye or of his hors mule or other beaste, excepte it be saten, taffata, sarcenett or damaske in his doublette or coife and chamlett in his sleveles jakettes and a lase of Silke for his bonette or poyntes laces girdels or garters made or wrought in Englonde or Wales; nor shall weare any fures of blacke conny or bogye. And that no Man under the said degrees other than suche as may dispende in landes and tenementes, rentes fees or annuities as is aforesaid fyve Poundes by yere o^v all charges, frome and after the said feaste weare any man of Clothe of the colours of scarlett crymosyn or violet engrayned, nor any Silke in their Doublettes or Jakettes nor any other Clothe in any garment above the price of sixe shillings eight pences the brode yarde nor any other thing made oute of this Realme excepte chamlett in their Doublettes and Jakettes. And that no svyngman nor other yoman taking Wages or suche other as he may not dispende of freholde fourtie shillings by yere after the saide feaste shall weare any Clothe in his hoses above the price of two shillings the yarde; And that none of their hoses be garded or myxed with any other thing that may be sene on or thorough the utter parte of their hosen but with the selfe same Clothe onely, nor in his gowne, cote or jakette or other garmente any Clothe above the price of thre Shillings foure pence the brode yarde, excepte it be his Masters liverie, nor any man furre excepte conny called grey conny, blake lambe or whitte lambe of Englishe Welsshe or Irisshe growyng: Nor shall weare any shirte or shirte bande under or upper cappe, coiffe, bonett or hatte garnysshed myxte, made or wrought with Silke Golde or Silver; Nor shall weare any bonett or shirte bande made or wrought oute of this Realme of Englonde or Wales. Neverthelesse it shalbe lefull for hym to weare a Silke ribande for his bonet, and also the cognisaunce or badge of his Lorde or Master, and a horne tipped or flued with Silver gilte or ungilte; And also they and all other psonnes to weare on there bonettes all such gaines of Silver gilte or ungilte as they or any of theym may wyne by wrasteling shotyng rynnnyng leaping or casting of the barre, and also maisters of the Shipps or other Vessails and maryners to weare whistells of Silver, with the cheyne of Silver to hange the same uppon; any formar clause in this Acte heretofore mencioned to the cont^ry notwithstanding. And that no husband man frome the said feaste weare in his hoses any Clothe above the price of the yarde, two Shillings, or any Clothe in his gowne above the price of foure Shillings the brode yard, or in his cote or jakette above the price of ij s. viij d. the brode yarde; nor in his doublett any other thing than is wrought within this Realme, fustian and canvas onely excepted, nor any man of furre in any his appareill. And that no svyngman in Husbandry or journeyman in Handy craftes taking wages, after and frome the feaste aforesaid weare in his hoses any Clothe above the price of sixtene pence the yarde, nor shall weare any Clothe in his gowne, jakette or cote above the price of ij s. viij d. the brode yarde, nor in his Doublett any other thing than fustian, canvas or lether or Wollen Clothe nor any man of furre in any of his apparell. PROVIDED alwaies that all suche officers and svauntes wayting or attending upon the Kinge, the Quene, the Prince or Princesse dailie yerely or quarterlie in their housholdes or beyng in their Eschequier Roll, as shalbe admitted assigned and licenced by his Grace to use or weare any man of apparell on their bodies horses mules or other beastes otherwise than is afore exp^ssed, shall mowe lawfully do the same according to the licence which shalbe geven unto them in that behalve: The same Licence to be declared in writing by the Kinges Highnese, or the Lorde Stewarde of his moste honorable Houshold, or the Lorde Chamberlayn knowing the Kinges mooste gracious pleasure in the same. Provided also that the Vice Chamberlayn Stewarde Treasurer and Comptroller of the Frenche Quenes honorable Housholde and evy of theym for the tyme beyng, after and frome the said feaste may were in their gownes cotes jakettes doublettes and other their appareill velvett saten and damaske beyng of the colours of blake, tawney, or russett, and also cheynes and broches of Golde of suche value as they woll at their libtie, this p^sent acte or any thing therin mencioned to the cont^rye notwithstanding. Provided also that the Lorde Chauncello' and the Lorde Treasurer of Englonde, the President of the Kynges Counsaill and the Lorde Privie Seale for the tyme beyng, of what estate or degree so evy they be besides those Romes, may weare in their apparell velvet satene and other silkes of any colours, excepte purpure, and any man fures, excepte blake genettes, any thing in this Acte mencioned to the cont^ry notwithstanding.

Persons having
£5. a Year.

Servants and
Yeomen, and
Persons having less
than 40 s. a Year

Silk Ribands in
Bonnets, Badges of
their Lords, Prizes
won at Wrestling,
&c. Silver Whistles,
&c.

Husbandmen.

Servants in
Husbandry, or
Journeyman in
Handycrafts.

Proviso for
Servants of the
Royal Family, &c.

Lord Chancellor
and other Officers
of State.

II.
Apparel of the
Clergy.

BE IT further enacted that after the said feaste, none of the Clergie, under the Dignitie of a Busshopp Abbot or Priour beyng a Lorde of the Parliament, weare in any parte of his or their appareill of their bodies or on their horses, any man of Stuff wrought or made oute of this Realme of Englonde Irelande Wales Caleis Berwike or the mches of the same; excepte that it shalbe lefull to all Archedecons, Deanes, Provostes, Masters and Wardens of Cathedrall and Collegiate Churches, Prebendaries, Doctours, or Bachelours in Divinitie, Doctours of the one Lawe or the other, and also Doctours of other Sciences, which have taken that degree or be admitted in any Univer^sitie, to weare sarcenett in the lynnyng of their gownes, blacke saten, or blacke chamlett in their doublettes and sleveles Cotes, and blacke velvett or blacke sarcenett or blacke saten in their Tippitt^e and Ryding hoodes or Girdels, and also Clothe of the Colours of scarlett murey or violett and Fures called gray blacke boge foynes shankes or menever in their gownes and sleveles Cotes, any thing before mencioned to the contrarie notwithstanding. And that none of the Clergie, under the degrees aforesaid, weare any man of Fures other than blacke cony boge grey cony shankes calaber gray fiche foxe lambe otter and bever; And that none of the Clergie under the degrees aforesaid, other than Masters of Arte and Bachelers of the one Lawe or the other admitted in any Univer^sitie or suche other of the said Clergie as may dispende yerely twentie poundes o^v all charges, shall weare in their Tippitt^e any man of sarcenett or other Silke.

PROVYDED also that this Acte or () thinge therin conteyned shall not extende nor be hurtfull or pjudiciall to any of the Kinges moost honourable Counsaill, ne to Justices of the one Benche or the other, the Barons of the Kynges Eschequier, the Maister of the Rolles, sjauntes at Lawe, the Masters of the Chauncerie, ne to any of the Counsaill of the Quene Prince or Princesses Apprentises of the Lawe the Kinges the Quenes the Princes and the Princesses

III.
Proviso for Judges,
Serjeants, Mayors,
Recorders, Sheriffs,
and other Public
Officers.

Physicians, Maiers Recorders Aldermen Shireffes Bailiffes electe, and all other hedde Officers of Cities Townes and Boroughes corporate, Wardens of Occupations, the Barons of the Fyve Portes, that is to say, to all the said Officers and psonnes that nowe be or heretofore have ben in like rome place office or auctoritie or hereafter for the tyme shalbe, as well in the tyme as after that they have bene in any suche place office rome or auctoritie; but that they shall mowe at all tymes weare after the said feaste all such apparaille in and upon their bodies horses mules and other bestes, and also Citizens and Burgesses shall mowe weare suche hoodes of Clothe and of suche colours as they have heretofore used to weare, any thinge in this Acte mencioned to the contrarie notwithstanding; Excepte that it shall not be lefull to any of them to weare velvet, damaske or saten of the Colours of crymysyn, violet, purple or blew, otherwise than by the contynue of this Acte in any of the Clauses before mencioned is by reason of their Landes or otherwise pmitted lymytted or assigned. Ne also this Acte or any thing therein mencioned shall extende to Ambassadors or other psonages sente frome outwarde Princes, or to Noble men or other comyng into the Kinges Realme or other parte of his obeysaunce to visite se or salute his Grace, or to se the Countrey, and not mynded to make longe or contynuall demore in the same; ne to any Henche man, Herald, or Purcevaunt at Armes, Mynstreles, Plaier in infludes sightes revels justes turneis bariers solempne Watches or other marciall feates or disguysinges, or to Men of warre, beyng in the Kinges wages of warre, nor to any Man for wearing of any appareill geven unto hym by the Kinges Highnes, the Quene, the Frenche Quene, the Prince or Princesse, ne to any Sworde bearer of the Citie of London, or of any Citie Borowe or Towne incorporate: Ne also shall extende to any utter Barrester of any of the Innes of Courte for wearing in any of his appareill suche Silke and Furre as is before limited for Men that may dispende in londes tenementes rentes fees or annuities for terme of Liff xx li. ov̄ all charges; nor to any other Student of the Innes of Courte or Chauncerye, or to any gentilman beyng svante to any Lorde, Knyght, Squier, or Gentilman of this Realme whose Master may dispende fourtie poundes ov̄ all Charges, for wearing by suche Student or Gentilman beyng svante of Doublettes and Partelettes of saten damaske or chamlett or jakettes of chamlett, which doublettes partelettes or jakettes be geven unto them by any of their parenttes masters or kynsfolkes, so alwaies they be not of the Colours of crimisyn purple scarlett or blewe; or for wearing of any furies wherof the like groweth within this Realme Wales or Ireland marterns and blakk cony excepte.

IV.
Penalty upon
Offenders, the
Apparel unduely
worn, and 3 s. 4 d.
per Day.

It is also further enacted, That if any Man use or weare at any tyme after the said feaste any appareill or other the pmisses contrie to the tenour and fourm aforesaid, [than '] he so offending shall forfait the same appareill and other the pmisses so by hym used or worne upon his psonne hors mule or other beaste, wherwith so ev̄ it be garnished embrowdred doubled or myxed, or the valus therof and also iij s. iij d. in the name of a fyne for ev̄y daye that he shall so weare the same contrary to the tenour and purporte of this Acte; and that ev̄y man that woll, may lawfully sue for the same by accion of Detynue to be comensed within xv. daies nexte after the begynnyng of the terme nexte ensuyng after any suche tyme and cause of forfeiture so geven, in which accion the defendaunt shall not be suffered to wage his Lawe nor any essoyn or pteccion shalbe to hym allowed in that behalve; the one halffe of the which forfeiture and fyne shalbe to the Kinges Highnesse and the other halff to hym or them that will sue for the same in fourme and within the tyme before limited.

V.
Justices of Peace
may punish
Offenders.

AND it is further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid that it shalbe lefull to the Justices of Peace in their Sessions the Shireff in his Turne, the Stewarde in any Lete or Lawdaye, the Aldermen in their Wardes, and to all other psonnes having auctoritie to enquire of blodeshede and fraies, to enquire of ev̄y of the said offences and forfeitures and the parties offending against this Statute and so psented shall make fyne in man^r and forme and after the rate aforesaid.

VI.
All former Acts of
Apparel repealed,
and the Penalties
remitted.

OVER this it is enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid that all other Actes made for reformation of excesse in appareill or arraye at any tyme before this psente parliament, and all and singuler articles pvisions forfeitures and penalties mencioned in the said formar Actes or any of them, be frome hensforth utterly voide repelled extincte and of none effecte And all t^rnsgressions offenses sommes of money penalties and forfeitures for any thyng don contrarie to the said formar actes or any of theym before this tyme made for reformation of excesse in appareill be clerely remitted pdoned and realessed, and the Offenders in that behalfe and ev̄y of them to be therof discharged and acquitted for ev̄.

VII.
Proviso for
Ornaments for
Divine Service.

Graduates, &c. in
the Universities.

(¹) PROVYDED alwaies that this Acte nor any thing therein conteyned be hurtfull or pjudiciall to any sp^uall or temporall psonne in and for the wearing any ornamentes of the Churche used for executing dyvnye sv̄ice, or for wearing their Amicis Mantels Habittes or Garmentes of Religion or other thinges which they be used or bounde unto by their romes or pmocions or Religions; ne also to any Graduates Beadels or Ministres to the Graduates in Un^vsities and Scoles, for wearing of their habittes or hoodes with furies lynnynges or otherwise after suche forme as heretofore they have ben accustomed to doo; any thing in this psent Acte made to the contrie notwithstanding.

VIII.
Proviso for wearing
Foreign Lincn or
Shirts, &c.

PROVYDED also that this Acte nor any thing therein conteyned be pjudiciall or hurtfull to any psonne or psonnes for wearing of any lynnⁿ Clothe made or wrought oute of this realme or other parties of the Kinges obeysaunce; ne to any psone beyng of the degree of a gentilman for wearing of any Shirte made wrought or embrowdred with threde and silke only, so the same worke or embrowderie be made within this realme of Englonde Wales Caleis Berwike or the r^hches.

¹ then O.

² The Two following Provisoes are inserted at the Bottom of the Original Act; with Reference to be inserted after the Clause now numbered as § II. of this Act.

CHAPTER XIV.*

AN ACTE concyng the Assuraunce of c̄ten Lond̄ unto Walter Wallsh and Dame Elizabeth his wyff late the wyff of Syr Willyam Compton knyght deceased.

MEKELY besechethe the Kyngē Highnes and the Lordē Sp̄uall and Temporall and the Comens in this p̄sent parliamente assembled, there humble Suppleauntē Walter Wallssh one of the gromes of the Kyngē most honorable Chamber and Elizabeth his wyffe late the wyffe of Sir William Compton Knyght deceased; That where upon cōmunycacion of maryage to be hadd betwixt the said Sir William Compton and the same Elizabeth daughter and heyre apparaunt of Sir Walter Stoner Knyght, It was covenⁿtyd and agreed betwixt the said Sir Willyam and Syr Walter that is to saye, the sayd Sir William Compton for his partie did p̄myse and graunt unto the same Sir Walter Stoner Father to the sayd Elizabeth and unto the same Elizabeth to cause to be made to the same Syr William Compton and Elizabeth and to the heyres of their too bodyes betwixt them lawfully begotten, a suer sufficyent and lawfull estate in the lawe of Lond̄ and Teñt̄ of his Inherytaunce and purches to the yerely valewe of fyve hundreth markys above all charges and reprints for her jounture: And the said Sir Walter Stoner for his parte dyd p̄myse and graunte unto the saide Sir Willyam Compton and unto the sayd Elizabeth that the same Sir Walter shuld assone as convenyently it mought be after the mariage solempnyzed and hadd betwixt the sayd Sir William Compton and Elizabeth, cause to be made unto the said Syr William Compton and Elizabeth a suer sufficyent and lawfull estate in the lawe of Manours Land̄ and Teñt̄ to the yerly valewe of C li. To have and to holde unto the seid Sir William Compton and Elizabeth and to the heyres of ther too bodies betwixt them lawfully begotten, ymmediatly after the deceese of the said Sir Walter Stoner and Elizabeth his wyffe; All whiche p̄myses and grauntē made by eyther of the seid parties ben redye to be pyyd by sufficient witnes; Upon trust and confydence of whiche p̄myses and grauntē before rehersed emongē other thingē the said mariage was hadd and solempnyzed betwixt the said Sir William Compton and Elizabeth accordyng to the Lawes of Holye Churche, after whiche maryage so hadd yt was condescended and agreed betwixt the said Sir William Compton and the said Sir Walter Stoner that eyther of them shuld repayre unto London by the Quindezim of the Holy Trynyte then next following ther to consult wyth ther Counsell lernyd in the Lawe for Estates to be made by eyther of the said Sir William Compton and Syr Walter Stoner of the Londes and Teñt̄ above rehersed by Fyne Recovery or otherwise as then shuld have ben devysed by the said Counsell in accomplyshyng of ther grauntē and p̄myses beforesayd; before which xv of the Holy Trynytie the Kyng ourē Sōveign Lorde that nowe is, for the pestyferous plage of the swete then beyng, dyd by his wrytte under his greate Seale adjourne all his Courts of his Lawes unto the xv of Seynt Michell then next ensuyng; and in the meane tyme that is to saye, the last day of June in the xx yere of the reign of ourē seid Sōveign Lorde the said Sir William Compton on the swetyng syckenes was sodenly called to the marcye of God so that he then hadde no tyme to declare any wyll nor to cause any Estate to be made of his Lond̄ Teñt̄ or Heredytamentē to the said Elizabeth accordyng to his said p̄myse, his sonne and heyre beyng then and yett within age and nowe in the warde and custody of ourē saide Sōveign Lorde the Kyng: And also the same Elizabeth then beyng yong wyth chyld by the same Syr Willyam, whiche p̄myse dyvs tymes after the said maryage the said Sir William in his lyffe rehersed willyng ever to p̄fourme the same yff he hadd not ben so sodenly taken to the marcye of God: Notwithstandyng which p̄myse and goodwyll of the said Sir William, the said Elizabeth is nowe wythout remedye of recovery of her said Jounto^r to her greate hynderaunce: And albeit that the Manours Land̄ and Teñt̄ whiche were the said Syr William Compton her late husbonde in fee in possessyon and in use the tyme of his deceese, do amount to the yerly valewe of ij M. markē and above, And also his moveable goodes were then of a greate valewe, yet that notwythstandyng the said Elizabeth hath nowe lytyll or nothyng therof toward her lyvyng, Excepte her dowar lately assigned unto her by thorder of the Lawes of this Realme oute of c̄ten Manours Londes and Teñt̄ wherof the same her late husbonde was seased of Estate of Inherytaunce after the espowells hadd betwixt them, whiche Dowar so assigned amounteth in the holle but to the sōme of C xl ii. by the yere and lyethe in many smalle porcyons dyspersed in many Shyres; And because the same Dowar dothe so lye in many sundry places in dyvs and many Shyres of this Realme myxed wyth the other Inherytaunce of the sayd heyre of the said Sir Willyam Compton, yt is not only moche discomodyous to the said heyre but also moche chargeable and troubles to the sayd Walter Wallssh and Elizabeth for the levyeng and devydyng therof: In consideracyon wherof yt maye please ourē sayd Sōveign Lordes Highnes and the Lordes Sp̄uall and Temporall and the Cōens in this p̄sent parlyament assembled, That yt maye be enacted by the auctoryte of the same p̄sent parliament, That the sayd Walter Wallssh and Dame Elizabeth his wyffe may have possede and enjoye from hensforthe the Manours of Cureward Evenlode and Longdon Trav̄s with theyr appurtenⁿcē in the Countye of Worcest̄; Riton in Rydale, Lovesham, and Wrelton wyth thappurtenⁿcē in the Countye of Yorke; Chepyngnorton wyth thappurtenⁿcē in the Countye of Oxon; and the Mansyon or Place called Lovells Inne wyth all the Mesuages and Teñt̄ therunto belongyng in Pater Noster Rowe in the Cytte of London; and all other Landes and Teñt̄ Rentē ōvicē and heredytamentē sett beyng or lyeng in the Manours and Places abovesayd or in any of them wyth theyr membres and appurtenⁿcē whatsoever they be or by what name or namys they or any parcell of them be named or called, whiche be of the inherytaunce or purchase of the sayd Syr William Compton: To have and to holde to the same Walter and Elizabeth as in the ryght of the same Elizabeth duryng her lyeff naturall in lewe and name and in full recompence of her sayd Dowar; [and that the Resedewe of her Dowar to her lately assigned shall from hensforthe be to the Kyng ourē Sōveign Lorde duryng the nonage of the seid heyre of the sayd Syr Willyam, and after that to the heyres of the same Syr Willyam in lyke forme as yt was by and after the deathe of the sayd Syr William and as though none assignement therof hadd ben made unto the sayd Elizabeth: *] And that yt shalbe lefull unto the sayd Walter Wallssh and Elizabeth his wyffe as in the right of the said Elizabeth ymmediatly by thauctoryte of this p̄sent parliament to entre into the sayd Man̄s Londes and Teñt̄ Rentē ōvicē and heredytamentē as well upon the possession of ourē seyde Sōveign Lorde as upon the possessyon of evy other p̄son or p̄sons beyng seased of the same or eny parcell therof to thuse of the heyres of the sayd Syr Willyam, wythout suyng of eny Ouster le Mayne, lyve or other suytt, wrytte or other p̄cesse of or from ourē seyde Sōveign Lorde for the possessyon or season of the same Manours Lond̄ Teñt̄ Rentē ōvicē or heredytamentē or any parcell therof. And the same to have holde and enjoye o^y what name or namys so ever they or any parcell therof be called to the sayd Walter Wallsshe and Elizabeth his wyff duryng the lyffe naturall of the said Elizabeth in fourme as is above rehersed, the rev̄syon therof after the deceese of the said Elizabeth to be to the ryght heyres of the sayd Syr William Compton for ever.

Recital of Covenants for Jointure on Marriage of Elizabeth Wife of Walter Walsh with her former Husband Sir W. Compton :

The Performance thereof prevented by the Death of Sir W. Compton of the Sweating Sickness :

Certain Manors, Mansions, &c. assured to the said W. Walsh and Elizabeth his Wife, for her Life, in lieu and Recompence of Dowar assigned to her out of the Estates of Sir W. Compton.

W. Walsh and his Wife may enter into the said Manors, &c. without suing Livery, &c. with Reversion to the right Heirs of said Sir W. Compton.

* This and the additional Chapters of this Session which follow are now for the first Time printed: Former Printed Editions ended with Chapter XIII.

* In a separate Schedule annexed to, and referred to, in the Original Act.

II.
Proviso for a Lease
of certain Premises
to Thomas Acton.

(¹) **PROVYDED** alweye that this Acte or eny thynge therein conteyned shall not be p̄judyciall or in eny wyse hurtefull to Thomas Acton of Stanford in the Countie of Worcettour Gen^r his executors or assignes for or con^dnyng a Lease and Graunt before this tyme by Indenture beryng date the xiiijth daye of February in the xvijth yere of the reign of Kyng Henry the viijth made by the sayd William Compton to the seyde Thomas Acton for terme of c̄ten yeres yett enduryng, of and in the Manour of Kyrewyard with thappurten^{nc̄} in the sayd Countye of Wurcettour, wyth all Landz Teñt^r Medowes Lesues Pastures [Poles^a] Fisshyng^r Mylle waters Underwoodes and all other cōmodityes p̄fettes and advauntages whatsoever they be to the sayd Manour in any wise p̄teynyng or belongyng. And also of the Parke and Dere of Kyrewyard aforesaid wyth the herbage and pannaage of the same parke; nor also that this Acte or eny thynge therein conteyned shall not be in any wyse p̄judyciall or hurtefull to the said Thomas Acton his executors or assignes for or con^dnyng eny Lease or Leases Coven^{nt̄} Graunt^r or Dymyses to the said Thomas Acton by the sayd Willyam Compton heretofore made dymysed coven^{nt̄} graunted or letten for terme of yeres or otherwyse of the p̄myses or eny parte or parcell therof.

III.
General Savings.

SAVYNG to evy p̄son and p̄sons and bodyes polytyke their heyres successours executours and admynystratours and evy of them, other then to the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde and the heyres of the said Syr Willyam Compton and suche p̄son and p̄sons as shall clayme to the use of the heyres of the said Syr Willyam All suche right tittle instest use possessyon coven^{nt̄} entre accyon leases fees rent^r and all interest^r whatsoever they or eny of them hadd or hathe at the making of this Acte, as yf this Acte hadd never be hadd nor made.

Savyng to every p̄son and p̄sons other then the Kyng^r Highnes and the heyres of the sayd Syr William Compton, suche right tittle interest and possession as they or any of them shuld ought or myght have hadd yf this present Acte hadd never be hadd nor made.

CHAPTER XV.

AN ACTE con^dnyng the repelyng of c̄ten Letters patent^r graunted unto the Mayre Burgesys and Comynaltye of the Towne of Hull.

Recital of Patent
to the Corporation
of Kingston upon
Hull, against Pur-
chase of Merchaun-
dize there by
Strangers;

Tenor of the
Letters Patents
dated 21 June,
24 Henry VIII;

WHEREAS the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde upon fayned suggestyon surmysed to his Highnes to have ben for thadvancement of his Towne or Burgh of Kyngston upon Hulle, by his tres patent^r graunted unto the Mayer Burgesys and Comynaltye of the same Towne of Kyngston upon Hull, That no Stranger nor Foren wythout the libtye of the seid Towne or Burgh from thensforth shulde by of any Straunger or Forener or sell to suche Straunger or Forener from the libtye of the said Burgh within the seyde Burgh any maner of marchaundise or any other thynge as in the sayd tres patent^r may appere, the Tenure wherof hereafter ensueth.

HENRICUS Octavus Dei gr̄a Ang^r & Fran^{c̄} Rex fidei defensor & dñs Hibnie; Omnibus ad quos p̄sentes lre p̄vedit saltem. Cum portus ville n̄re de Kyngston sup Hull p̄ maris rabiem Wallias & fossa^r ibidem p̄ defensione erect^r inundant^r & red̄bant^r in tantum decasum & desolacōem devenit, qđ major & burgenses ville n̄re p̄d̄c̄e de facultatibz suis tant^r desolacōem port^r illius subvenire non possint, neq; remediū congruū adhibe^r nisi p̄ nos eisdem cicius succurrat^r, hinc est qđ ad bona gratuita & utilia vicia ac obsequia p̄ burgenses ville p̄d̄c̄e nobis & p̄genitoribz n̄ris impen^r & ad labores sump^r & oīa grandia que ip̄i circa salvaōem tuiōem et defencōem portus p̄d̄c̄e a diu sustinuerunt & indies sustinent, consideraōem hēnt ac volentes p̄inde gracie agē cum eisdem quo ip̄i maximū hujusmodi port^r detrimen^r amovere & tant^r maris rabiem & inundaōem facilius p̄pellere possint; de gr̄a n̄ra sp̄ali ac ex c̄ta sciencia & mero motu n̄ris concessim⁹ & licenciam damus p̄ nobis heredibz & successoribus n̄ris majori & burgensibz ac cōitati ville n̄re sive burgi n̄ri de Kyngston sup Hull p̄d̄c̄ & eo^r successoribz imp̄p̄m, Qđ nullus extraneus neq; forinsicus a libtate burgi p̄d̄c̄i decepto emat ab alio ex^oneo vel forinsico a libtate burgi p̄d̄c̄i seu vendat alicui tali ex^oneo vel forinsico a libtate burgi illius infra burgum illum aliqua m̄chandis seu aliquas alias res quascumq; nisi solomodo tempore fe^r sive nundina^r infra burgū p̄d̄c̄m impostum teñd sub pena foris^rchū^r m̄candiza^r & re^r p̄l̄c̄a^r cont^r formam p̄d̄c̄am emp^r sive vendit^r aut emenda^r seu vendenda^r ad usum majoris & burgen^r p̄d̄c̄i burgi p̄d̄c̄ & successor^r suo^r con^vtend^r; Et qđ ip̄i & successores sui de tempore in tempus p̄ ministros suos & eo^r quemt se inde possint poñe in seisinam absq; compoto seu aliquo alio nob hered^r & successoribz n̄ris reddend^r solvend^r seu faciend^r; Proviso tamen semp qđ hujus concessionis n̄re p̄textu convenōes & tracta^r in^r Nos & quosvis principes initi & conclusi sive imposterum concludend^r nullo modo violent^r aut infringant^r nec eis ulla in parte deroget^r, quin alio^r principū subditi de tempore in tempus tam libe & quiete m̄cimonia & negoōes suas in p̄d̄c̄a villa n̄ra put in aliis villis & urbibz hujus regni n̄ri juxta formam & tenorem conven^r concordat^r & tracta^r p̄d̄c̄ sine p̄turbaōe aut molestaōe quacumq; e^rcere possint & valeant concessioⁿ n̄ra p̄d̄c̄a non obstaⁿ. Eo qđ expressa mencio de c̄titudine p̄missio^r aut de aliquibz aliis donis sive concessionibz p̄ nos sive p̄genitores n̄ros p̄fa^r burgeñ ville p̄d̄c̄ ante hec tempora fact^r in p̄sentibus minime fact^r existit, aut aliquo statuto a^ctu, ordinaōe sive p̄visione inde in contrariū fact^r edit^r sive ordina^r aut aliqua alia re causa vel materia quacumq; in aliquo non obstaⁿ; In cujus rei testimoniū has lras n̄ras fieri fecimus patentes. Teste me ip̄o apud Westm̄ vicesimo primo die Junii anno regni Regis Henrici octavi vicesimo quarto.

Mischief of the said
Letters Patent to
Towns and
Boroughs in
Lincolnshire,
Nottinghamshire,
and Yorkshire;
The said Letters
Patents repealed.

SITHEN whiche Letters patent^r aswell the Cyties Borowes of Lincoln Bevley Newcastle Nottyngham, as Yorke (wherunto the sayd Towne of Kyngston upon Hull ys port) and all other Townes and Burrowes within the Countyes of Lyncoln Nottyngh^m and Yorke, hath susteyned and dayly dothe susteyn grett hurt and in lengthe to the dystrucōn and utter decaye of the seyde Cyties Townes and Burrowes yf yt were contynued: **IN CONSIDERACON** wherof be yt inact^d by the Kyng our Sovereign Lord by the assent and consent of all the Lordes Sp̄uall and Temporall and the Cōens in this p̄sent parliament assembled and by the assent and auctoryte of the same, that the said tres patent^r and evy thynge therein conteyned be from hensforth adnulled repeled and voyde and of none effect. And that the sayd Mayer and Burgenses and Cōialtye nor their Successours shall not have ne take fromhensforth any av^{nt}age p̄fytt or comodite by reason of the same letters patent^r.

¹ The following Provisoes are contained in three Schedules annexed to the Original Act.

^a poles O.

CHAPTER XVI.

AN ACTE licensyng the Bochers of London to kyll theyr Cattell within the Walls of the same Cytie.

WHERE UPON compleynt made unto the late Kyng of famous memory Kyng Henry the vijth father to oure nowe Sovereign Lord the Kyng by his Subjecte the pysshens and inhabitante of the pysshes of Saynte Faythe and Seynt Gregory in London nyghe adjoynyng to the Cathedrall Church of Paules, for the anoyauce of corrupt aires engendred in the said pysshes by occasion of blode and other fowle thynges comyng by meanes of slaughter of Beeste and scaldyng of Swyne within the Bochery of Seynt Nicholas Fleshe shambles beyng borne downe into the sayd paryshes by violence of corrupte waters than havynge course thoroughout the same, who tenderyng the same complāyte wyllyng in that behalfe to pvyde remedye, In his parlament holden at Westm̄ in the fourthe yere of his most noble reign emongest other actes than there made ordeyned and establisshed by auctoryte of the said parlament, That no Bocher nor his wyf after the feast of Thanūnciacion of oure Lady then next comyng shuld slee any maner beast within there scaldyng house or within the walles of London upon payne to forfeit for evy oxe to be kyllid contrary to the tenor of the said Acte xij d, and for every Cowe and other beast viij d; The one half therof to be to the Kyng our Sovereign Lord, and the other halfe to eche of the Kynges lieges that wyl sue for the same by accyon of dett, and no pteccōn nor esson to be allowed to any of the Defendantē ayenst whom any suche accyon shuld be conceyved; and in the same accyon suche pcesse shuld be made as in other accyons of dett at the comon lawe as by the same Acte emonge other thynges therin conteyned more at large dothe appere: Sythens the whiche Acte so made the sayd Bochers at theyr great and ymportunate coste and charges have not onely turned the forsaid course of the waters from the sayd pysshes by wayes and vaultes under the grounde so that nether thenhabitaunte of the sayd pysshes nor any other the Kynges Subjecte have cause to complayne theym of any anoyauce by the sayd Bochers made or don; But also have made suche Constitucions emongest theym by the advyse of the Mayer and Comen Counsell of the Cytie of London that from tyme to tyme the same vaulte and course shalbe continually mayntayned and kept; And yf the sayd Bochers shuld styll be compellyd to kyll their vitall without the said Cytie upon the payne lymyted in the same estatute notwythstondyng the great charge that they have don in makyng of the same vaulte for amending of the anoysaunce above rehersed, then by the occasyon of cariage and recaryage of the sayd vytall by them to be killed, to and froo to their houses the pryce of fleshe by them solde is lyke therby to be enhaunsed to the damage of the Kynges people: In consyderation wherof the sayd Bochers of London in most humble wyse beseche the Kynges Highnes and the Lords Spūall and Temporall and the Comens in this his p̄sent parlament assembled that yt may be ordeyned and enacted by auctoryte of this p̄sent parlament that the sayd Act made in the sayd iiijth yere of the sayd late Kyng of famous memory Henry the vijth or eny thyng therin conteyned shall not in eny wyse from hensforth extend nor be hurtfull or p̄judicyall to eny p̄son or p̄sons of the mystery or occupaçon of Bochers inhabyted within the said Cytie of London; but that they and evy of them may lafully kyll eny Oxen Kæene and all other Catell aswell within the walls of the said Cytie as without in as large and ample maner as they mought have done before the makyng of the sayd Acte made in the sayd iiijth yere of the sayd late Kyng; and as yf the same Acte hadd never be made ne hadd.

PROVYDED alwaye and yt ys enacted That the sayd Bochers and evy of them shall from tyme to tyme kepe doo and p̄fourme all suche ordenāces and constytucions and every of them whiche be made or heraf^r shalbe made by the Mayer and Comen Counsell of the sayd Cytie of London as well for or concyng the scowryng mayntenyng and kepyng of the vaulte above reherscyd, as for and concyng the reformacion and amendement of all maner anoysaunce herafter to be made or don by the sayd Bochers or eny of them within the said Cytie to the damage or anoysance of the Kynges Subjectes.

Recital of Statute 4 & 5 Hen. VII. ch. 3. against killing Cattle within the Walls of London.

Since the said Act the Butchers of London have made Drains to carry off the Filth, &c. and Regulations to avoid Nuisances.

The recited Act shall not extend to such Butchers.

II. Proviso that the said Butchers shall observe Regulations of the Common Council.

Anno 25° HENRICI, VIII. A.D.1533-4.

Ex Rotulo Parliamenti de anno regni Regis Henrici Octavi,
Vicesimo quinto.

STATUTES MADE IN THE SESSION OF PARLIAMENT,
HOLDEN BY PROROGATION AT WESTMINSTER, ON THE FIFTEENTH DAY OF JANUARY,
IN THE TWENTY-FIFTH YEAR OF THE REIGN OF K. HENRY, VIII.

CHAPTER I.

AN ACTE concnyng Grasiers and Bouchers.

WHEREAS diverse and sondry Actys and Statutes have lately byn made and established within this Realme for pservacon of the comon welthe of the same, amongis whiche the Acte for sellyng of beoffe mutton veale and porke by weyghte ys so necessarie for the pservacon of the povertie of the same that it may in nowyse be forborne, and for asmoche as sufficient auctoritie ys not gyven by the seid acte to the Justices of the Pease maires baillyffes shyreffes and other officers rehersed in the same acte for to punyshe offenders and suche other as wyll not sell by weyghte accordyng to the force of the seid acte, And the Bouchers and other offenders pcevyng the same not dredyng the violacion of the seid acte nor the punyshmentys conteyned in the same acte, have wylfully and [obstinaly¹] contempned and offended the seid acte and wolle in no wyse sell after the same, to the highe displeasure of the Kyngis Hyghnes in contempte of hys seid lawes and to the detrymente of the comon welthe of this Realme: Be it therefore further enactid by auctoritie of this psent parliament that from the xxth day of Februarie in the yere of oure Lorde God M^o. D. xxxiiijth it shalbe lawfull to all and evy maires shireffes constables baylyffes and other governours of Cities Boroughes and Market townes, aswell within libties as without, to whome any compleynt shall be made of or [apon²] any boucher hys wyf servantes or other his mynystres refusyng to sell the seid victuals by true and lawfull weyght accordyng to the tenour of the seid acte heretofore made, not only to comytt evy suche Boucher and suche other offenders to warde, there to remayne withoute bayle or maynepryse untill suche tyme as they and evy of theym shall have payde all the forfeittis and penalties comprised in the seid former acte, but also evy of the seid maires and other officers aforseid and their Deputies shall ymmediatly sell and utter or cause to be solde and utted for redy money by true weyghte all suche victuals so refused to be retayled and solde by true and lawfull weyght accordyng to the effecte of the seid former Acte, delyvering allways the monay therof comyng unto the owners of the same victuals; whiche owners shalbe utterly and for ever excluded to have any accion suyte or demaunde ayenst any suche maire or other officers or their Deputies for sellyng or utteryng of the seid victuals by true and lawfull weyght in forme aforseid or for any other cause or thyng concnyng the same, except only for the money receyved for the same victuals yf it be not [apon²] reasonable request therof to be made payde or restorede without deleye.

For enforcing of St. 24 Hen. VIII. cap. 3. for selling Flesh by weight;

Mayors, Sheriffs, &c. may commit Offenders;

and also sell the Victuals by Weight, paying the Produce to the Owners.

II.
In case Farmers, &c. refuse to sell fat Cattle to the Butchers at reasonable Prices, Justices of Peace shall cause the Price of the same to be assessed, which if the Owner refuses to accept, he shall be bound over to appear in the Star Chamber, &c.

AND to the yntent that the Bouchers from tyme to tyme may be the more redie and able to utter and sell the seid victuals by true and lawfull weyght, It is further ordeyned establysshed and enactid by the auctoritie aforseid that evy owner gracier fermour breder drover and brogger of this Realme, which after the seid day shall have any beoffes muttons veales or porkes fatte and kepte to be sowlde for mans mete, shall at all tymes when soo ever any Boucher or Bouchers or other psone or psones shall resorte to theym to bye the same to be kylled or retayled ageyne by lawfull weyghte, shall make sale of their seid catallis, to evy suche Bocher or Bochers as [well by³] the same to be retayled by lawfull weight as is aforseid, at suche resonable pryse or prices so as the seid Bochers or others always may retayle the same agayne by lawfull weight as is aforseid accordyng to the effecte of the seid former acte made for the sellyng of fleshe by weight, The seid Bochers alwayes paying for the same catall redy money in hande or at suche dayes as the owner of the seid catall may be agreed withall; And yf the seid owners grasiers fermours breders drovers and broggers or any of theym at any tyme or tymes after the seid xxth day of Februarij shall refuse to sette any suche

¹ obstinately O.

² upon O.

³ wyll bye [buy]

reasonable pryse and to make sale of their seid cattall in forme aforesaid to the bocher or bochers or to any other pson or psons that woll bye and kyll and retayle the same agayne by lawful weight as is aforesaid, that then evy Justice of pease within the lymytis of hys cōmission inhabytyng next unto the place where suche refusall shalbe made, and Mayres or baylyffes of other places corporated, upon compleynt to be made to hym or them therof by any suche bocher or bochers or other whiche wolde bye the seid cattall to selle agayne as is aforesaid, shall have full power and auctoritie by vertue of this p̄sent acte to directe hys or their p̄cept under hys or their seale unto foure three or two honest discrete and indifferente psonnes, not being fermours ten'nt^r or v̄nt^r to the owners of the seid cattall, cōmaundyng them by the same to sette and taxe the seid prices indifferently betwene the seid pties in suche discrete wyse as the Bochers, which shall bye the seid cattall to retayle and sell agayne as is aforesaid, shalbe no losers in utteryng the fleshe of the same cattall agayne by lawfull weight; And yf any owner Fermour Grasier Breder or Brogger as is aforesaid, or any of the seid fowre three or two indifferent psones so to be appoynted by the seid Justices Maires or baylyffes or by any of theyme, at any tyme after the seid day refuse to obeye and pforme the tenour of the seid precepte or to utter and sel their cattall of lyke nature as is above rehersed in forme aforesaid, that then all and every the seid owners fermours graciers drovers breders and broggers, and also the seid foure three or two indifferente psones and evy of theyme, makyng any suche refusall or denyall or not executyng or not obeying the same, yf it be within xl. dayes before anye of the foure t̄mes of yerely exercysyng or kepyng the lawes of this Realme, shall be cōmaundyd by any of the seid Justices Maires or Baylyffes evy suche offender uppon payne of xl. poundes psonally to appere before the kyng^r Highnes and the Lordis of hys most honorable counsell in the Sterred Chambre at Westmynster or other place of their comen assemble in the t̄me next ensuyng the same fortie dayes, there to make fyne and abyde suche further punyshment as shalbe thought convenyent by the discrecion of the Chauncelour of Englande the Treasurer of Englande and other the Lordis of the seid Counsell for the tyme being for their seid refusall or other their seid offence: And yf any suche offence or refusall shall happen to be cōmyttid in forme aforesaid duryng tyme of any of the seid foure t̄mes, then lyke monycion peyne and certificat shalbe made by any of the seid Justices Maires or Baylyff^r in forme before rehersed at the next t̄me than folowing; And yf that any tyme after the forseid twenty day of Februarye any of the seid Justices or Maires or Baylyffes of places corporated, upon any Complaynt so to be made to them or to any of them in forme aforesaid, do not in tyme and place convenyent upon reasonable request awarde hys precepte unto suche foure three or two as he shall thynke by hys discrecion to be indifferent psonnes, and also geve monycion uppon payne as is aforesaid, and make true relacion and c̄tificat by wrytyng unto the Kyngis seid Highnes and unto hys seid counsell in forme aforesaid, of the seid refusall or other aforesaid mysbehavyour of any of the seid Owners Fermours Grasyers Drovers breders and Broggers aforesaid, and also of the seid foure three or two indifferent psonnes as the trueth of the case shall requyre, if the seid Justices Maires or Baylyffes of places corporate in tyme and place convenient be resonably requyred so to doo, that then evy the seid Justices Maires and Baylyffes aforesaid being resonably requyred in tyme and place convenient to make his warraunt or to geve monycion or to make true relacion and c̄tificat accordyng to the tenour of this acte and refusyng that to do in forme as is above remembred, shall lose and forfayte for every suche Defaute forty shillyngis: And yf the seid maires Shireffes constables or other governours of Cities Borowghes and other markette Townes or any of them within the lymytis of their auctorities, by them self^r or by such other as they or any of them shall there unto lymytte and appoynte by their precepte, do not cause the seid kyndes of victuall frome tyme to tyme to be retayled uttered and solde by lawfull weight accordyng to the tenour of the seid former acte, that then evy of the same maires and other officers aforesaid shall loose and forfayte the some of fortie shillyngis for every tyme that reformacion accordyng to the effecte and tenour of this present acte in hys or their Defaute ys not therof by evy of them hade and made uppon any such resonable compleynt made in forme aforesaid; And that the one moytie of the forfaytures aforesaid shalbe to the use of the kyngis Highnes hys heires and successours and the other moyte unto any other pson or psonnes that woll sue for the same by byll playnt informaçōn accion of dette or otherwyse, wherein the defendaunt shall not be admyttid to the wager of hys lawe nor none esoyne or pteccion shalbe allowed for hys defense in that behalff.

Penalty upon Justices, &c. neglecting to enforce this Act.

AND BE IT FURTHER ENACTED by the auctoritie aforesaid that the maire and Shyreffes always for the tyme being of the Citie of London shall cause all and evy the forseid victuallis to be uttered and sold by lawfull weight within the seid Citie and the libties of the same, accordyng to the tenour of the seid former acte and also of this present acte, uppon payne to lose and forfait the soume of fourtie Shillyng^r for evy tyme compleynt therof to them or to any of them be resonably made, and the same compleynt or complaynties not by them remedyed and redressed in maner and forme aforesaid; and that the one moyte of every suche forfayture shalbe to the Kyngis Highnes hys heires and successours and the other moyte to any other pson or psonnes that woll sue for the same in any Courte of recorde of this Realme in lyke maner as is afore rehersed.

III. Mayor and Sheriffs shall execute the Acts in London.

AND FOR ASMOCHE as beoffys muttons veales and porkes by many occasions fortune in some one yere or in some one tyme of the yere to be more scarce or more dere [then '] at any other, by meane wherof the grasiers and bochers in suche a dere tyme shall not be able to aforde the same at such prices and ratis as when they be in more plentie and better chepe, BE IT THERFOR FURTHER ENACTID by the auctoritie aforesaid that the Kynges Highnes his heires and successours kynges of this Realme frome tyme to tyme, uppon any complayntis made of any Scarsitie or lacke of beoffes muttons veales or porkes, shall and may from tyme to tyme cause p̄clamaçōn to be made under the greate seale in suche pties of this Realme as shall seme to hys Hyghnes his heires or successours most convenyent, that the bouchers and other whiche be compelable to sell flesshe by weight, at prices lymytted in the seide acte made for sellyng of flesshe by weight, shall and may sell for the tyme to be lymytted in suche p̄clamaçion beoffes muttons veales & porkes by retayle without weight as heretofore hath byn accustomed, or els by weight at suche reasonable pryces as shalbe

IV. The King empowered to suspend the Acts by his Proclamation.

' than

lymytted by the seid pclamacion and as shall please the Kyng^e Highnes hys heyres or successours to [lymyd¹] and appoynt by the said pclamacion, [apon²] suche paynes as shalbe conteyned in suche pclamacions, to be lost and levyed to the Kynges use accordyng to the tenour of evy suche pclamacion: And that as well every boucher and other for selling of beoffe mutton vele or porke by retayle by vertue of suche pclamacion within the tymes to be lymytted in the same, as evy other pson & psones being bounden by auctorytie of this acte to se the seid bouchers so to doo upon the paynes above especified, shalbe discharged and [acquyded³] by auctoritie of evy suche pclamacion of all penalties paynes forfaytures and losses whiche they shuld have suffered and lost by vertue of the seid acte made for sellyng of flesshe by weight or by vertue of this p^sent acte, in case noo suche pclamacion had byn made; any thyng in the seid made for sellyng of flesshe by weight or in this p^sent acte conteyned to the cont^ry hereof notwithstanding.

V.
Recital of Act
24 Hen. VIII. c. 7.
against killing
Calves;

Calves may be
killed from
12 March 1533 to
1 January ensuing,
&c.

AND where by an Acte passed sithen the begynnynge of this p^sent parliament it was ordeyned and p^rvydyd that no pson or psones bouchers or other inhabytyng within this Realme Wales or Marches of the same, shuld from the first day of Januarye last past duryng two hole yeres from thensforth [nex⁴] folowing, kyll or cause to be kylled any yong suckyng calfe or calves to be solde or put to sale to any pson or psones hole or by retayle, whiche calfe or calves shuld happen to fall or be calved bytwene the seid first day of Januarye and the seid first daye of Maye in any of the seid two yeres uppon certen paynes conteyned in the seid acte as by the same acte more at large is expressed; The Kyng our Sovaigne Lorde of hys most excellent goodnes to the intente that hys lovyng Subgiett^e shulde be the better p^rvydyd of plentie of victuall ayen this holy tyme of Ester nex comyng and so from thensforth duryng this yere, is therfore pleased and contented that it be established and enactid by auctoritie of this p^sent parliament, that all bouchers and other sellyng fleshe by retayle may lawfully from the xij. day of Marche which shall be in the yere of our Lorde God M^o. D. xxxiiij. unto the first daye of Januarye next comyng, kyll and sell calves by retayle by weight according to the seid statute made for sellyng of flesshe by weight, or els accordyng to such proclamacion as shall please the Kyng^e Highnes to make for the same in forme as is above rehersed if any suche pclamacion happen to be made; the seid late acte made for kyllyng of calves to endure for two yeres, to the cont^ry therof notwithstanding.

VI.
The recited Act
24 Hen. VIII. c. 7.
continued for Two
Years, after said
1st January.

AND BE IT FURTHER ENACTED by the auctoritie of this p^sent Parlyament that the seid acte made for kyllyng of calves shall begyn to take effecte at the first day of Januarye next comyng, And from thensforth shall endure and contynue two hole yeres next after that ensuyng; any thyng conteyned in this present acte to the contrary therof notwithstanding.

CHAPTER II.

AN ACTE of pclamacion to be made conc^rnyng victualles.

For regulating the
Prices of Cheese,
Butter, Poultry,
&c.

they shall on
Complaint be
assessed by the
Lords of the
Council, &c.

FOR ASMOCHE as derthe scarsitie good chepe and plentie of chese butter capons hennes chekyns and other victualles necessarie [of⁵] meynes sustenance happeneth ryseth and chaunceth of so many and dyverse occasions that it is very harde and difficile to put any certayne prices to any suche thingis, And yet never the lesse the prices of such victualles be many tymes inhaused and raysed by the gredy covetousnes and appetites of the owners of suche victuals, by occasion of ingrosyng and regratyng the same more then [apon²] any resonable or juste grounde or cause, to the greate damage and impoverishing of the Kyngis subjectis; For remedy wherof BE IT ENACTID by the auctoritie of this p^sent parliament that [apon²] evy compleynt made of any enhaunsyng of prices of suche victuals without grounde or cause resonable, in any parte of this Realme or in any other the Kyngis Domynyons, the Lorde Chauncellour of Englonde the Lorde Treasurer the Lord Presydent of the Kyng^e most honorable Counsell the Lorde pryvay seale the Lorde Stuarde the Lorde Chamberleyne and all other Lordis of the Kyngis counsaile the Treasurer and Comptroller of the Kyngis most honorable house the Chauncellour of the Duché of Lancaster the Kyngis Justices of either Benche the Chauncellour Chamberleyns under Treasurer and the Barons of the Kynges Eschequer or vij. of them at the lest wherof the Lorde Chauncellour the Lord Tresourer the Lorde President of the Kyngis Counsell or the Lorde pryvay seale to be one, shall have power and auctoritie from tyme to tyme as the case shall requyre to sett and tax resonable prices of all suche kyndes of victuals above especified how they shalbe sold in grosse or by retayle for reliefe to the Kynges subjectis, And that after suche pryces set and taxed in forme aforseid, pclamacion shalbe made in the Kynges name under the greate seale, of the seid prices in suche parties of this Realme as shalbe convenyent for the same.

II.
Farmers, &c. shall
sell such Provisions
at the Prices so set.

Proviso for Mayors
&c. of Cities.

AND BE IT ENACTED That all Fermours owners Broggers and all other victuallers what soo ever havynge or kepyng any of the kyndis of victuals afore rehersed to the entent to sell, shall sell the same to suche the Kynges subjectes as wyll bye theyme, at suche prices as shall be set and taxed by the seid pclamacion upon the paynes to be exp^ressed and lymytted in the seid pclamacion, to be lost forfayted and levyed to the Kynges use in suche wyse as by the same pclamacion shalbe declared. Provyded alway that this acte or any thyng therein conteyned shall not be hurtfull to maires Shireffes baylyffes or other officers of cities boroughes or townes corporate, nor to any pson or psones or bodyes politike havynge auctoritie to sett pryces of suche victuals or of any of them; but that they and evy of them may set pryces therof as yf this acte had nev^r bene had nor made.

III.
Corn or Provisions
shall not be
exported without
the King's Licence.

AND BE IT FURTHER ENACTED by auctoritie aforseid that noo pson or psons oneles it be by licence under the Kynges greate seale, from hensforth shall cary or conveye or cause to be caryed and conveyed any corne beoffes muttons veales porkes or any other of the above seid victualles to any the parties behonde the see; except only for

¹ lymyt O.

² upon O.

³ acquitted O.

⁴ next O.

⁵ for O.

the victuallyng of the Towne of Calais Guysnes [Hamnes¹] and the marches of the same, and except for victuallyng of maisters mariners and marchaunt^e of shippis passyng the Sees; and also except bared butther and meale to be caryed to the parties of Iselande as hath byn accustomed: Upon payn of forfettyng of the value of the thyng conveyed and caryed into the parties of beyonde the See contr'y to this acte, the one half therof to the use of our seid soveraigne Lorde and the other half to the p^{te} that wyll sewe for the same by byll playnt wrytt or informacion [of²] any of the Kyng^e courties, in which sutes the Defendand shall not wagge hys lawe nor any p^{te}ccion or essoyn^e for hym shalbe allowed.

Exceptions.

Penalty.

CHAPTER III.

AN ACTE for stondyng muet & pemptorie challenge.

WHERE at your parliament holden at Westmynster in the xxij. yere of your moost noble reigne amongeste other thyng^e it was ordyned established and enacted, that no p^{son} or p^{sones} which thereafter shuld happen to be founde giltye after the lawes of this lande for any maner of petie treason or of any wyfull murder of malice prepenced or for robberyng of any churches chappelles or other holy places, or for robberyng of any p^{son}e or p^{sones} in their dwelling houses or dwelling place, the owner or dweller in the same house hys wyf hys chyldern or servaunt^e then being within and put in feare and drede by the same, or for robberyng of any p^{son} or p^{sones} in or nere aboute the highway, or for wyfull burnyng of any dwelling houses or bernes wherin any grayn of cornes shall happyn to be, nor any p^{son} or p^{sones} being founde giltye of any abbettement p^{cur}ement helpyng maynteynyng or counsaylyng of or to any suche petite treason murdres or felonies shuld from thensforth be admyttid to the benefite of hys or their clergie, but uttly be excludid therof, and suffer deth^e in suche maner and forme as they shuld have don for any the causes or offenses above seid yf they were no clerkys, suche as be within holy orders that is to say of thorders of Subdeacon or above alonlye excepte, as more at large apperith by the seid acte: And for asmoche as the seid acte extendith only to suche p^{sones} as be fonde giltye after the due course of the lawes of this lande, dyvers and many greate arrant robbers murderers burglaries and felons that do offende and cōmytte dyverse and many pety treasons robberies burglaries and felonies contr'y to the tenour of the seid Acte, p^{ce}vyng and clerely understandyng that by the wordys of the same statute and acte that they shall not lose the benefite and advauntage of their clergie onles that they be fonde giltye after the due course of the lawe upon their areynment of and upon the seid felonies robberyes and other offences beforeid so by theym don and cōmyttid, by reason wherof dyverse and many of the same robbers and felons upon their arreynment of the same robberyes and felonies upon their indytementys ayenst theym stonde muet and sometyme challēge peremptorye over the nomber of xx. or els wyll not directly aunswere to the same inditementis, wherupon they be soo arrayned accordyng to the order of the lawe; And for that that these especiall Cases be not expressly comprysed and conteyned wythin the letter of the same statute, it is necessarie and expedyent that the same case be clerely and dyffynytively expounded and declared by auctoritie of this p^{se}nt parliament: And where also as dyvers and many felons and robbers that cōmytte and doo dyverse and many greate heynous robberies and burglaries in oon shire and conveye the spoyle and robberie into any other shire, and there be takyn indyted and arrayned upon felonye and felonius [stalyng³] of the same goodys in the same other shire then there where the same robberies or burglaries were done and cōmyttid, and not [apon⁴] the same robberie nor burglarie, for that it was not don nor cōmyttid in the same Shire where they be soo indyted and arrayned, and by reason therof the same mysdemeanours Felons Robbers and burglaries have and enyoie the pryvylege and advauntage of their clergie, to the greate hurte and losse of the Kynges prerogatyve and great boldenes of suche Offendours: IN CONSIDERACION wherof be it enactid by the Kyng our Soveraigne Lorde the Lordes Spirituall and temporall and the Cōmons in this present parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that evy p^{son} and p^{sones} that is or hereafter shalbe indyted of pety treason wyfull bournyng of houses murder robberye or burglary or other felonye accordyng to the tenour and meanyng of the same statute, and ther upon arrayned and do stonde muet of malice or froward mynde, or chalenge pemptorie above the nomber of xx. or els wyll not or doo not aunswere directly to the same indytement and felonye [where apon⁵] he is soo arrayned, shall from hensforth lose the benefyte and pryvylege of hys or their clergie, in lyke maner and forme as yf he had directly pleaded to the same petie treason murder robberye burglarie or other felonye [wherapon⁶] he is so arrayned not giltye and [therapon⁶] had be fonde giltye after the lawes of the lande.

Recital of Statute 23 Hen. VIII. c. 1. restraining the Benefit of Clergy;

Felons evade the said Act by standing mute, &c ;

Felons escape from one County into another ;

Party indicted of Petty Treason or Felony, standing mute, or challenging above Twenty peremptorily, shall lose his Clergy.

II. Felons tried, &c. out of the County where the Felony was committed, shall lose their Clergy as if tried within that County.

AND by the same auctoritie be it further enacted that yf any p^{son} or p^{sones} hereafter be indyted of felonie for [stalyng³] of any good^e or cattalis in any Countie within this realme of Englonde, and [there apon⁶] arrayned and be founde giltye or stonde muet of malice or chalenge pemptorie above the nomber of twentie p^{sones} as is aforeid or wyll not upon hys seid arraynement directly aunswere to the same felonye, that then the same p^{son} and p^{sones} soo arreyned and founde giltye, or stonde muet of malice or challēge pemptorie above the nomber of twentie p^{sones} or wyll not directly aunswere to the lawe, shall lose and be put from the benefite of their clergie, in lyke maner and forme as they shulde have byn yf they had byn indyted and arrayned and founde giltye in the same Countie where the same robberie or burglarie was don or cōmyttid, yf it shall appere to the Justices before whome any suche felons or robbers be arrayned, by evydence yeven before theym or by examynacion, that the same felonies [wherapon⁶] they be soo arrayned had byn suche robberyes or burgularyes in the same Shire where suche robberies or burglaries were cōmyttid or don, by reason wherof they shulde have loste the benefite of their clergie by force of the scid estatute in case they had byn fonde giltye therof in the same Shire where suche robberyes or burglaries were soo cōmyttid and don.

¹ Hammes O.² in O.³ stelyng O.⁴ upon O.⁵ wherupon O.⁶ therupon O.

CHAPTER IV.

AN ACTE agaynst forstallyng & regratyng of Fyshe.

Evils resulting from
forestalling of Fish;
at the Fairs of
Sturbridge,
St. Ives, and Ely ;

WHERE AS before this tyme dyverse Actis of Parliament have byn made by the Kyngis most noble pgenitours agaynst forstallers and regratours of vytaile and other marchaundisez in markettis and fayres within this Realme of Englonde, which former Statutes not only for lake of due execucion of the same but also for lake of condigne punysshement in the seid Statutes conteyned be lytill feared or regarded ; for dyvse and many of the Kynges subjeçtis cont'ry to the meanyng of the seid estatutes nothyng regardyng the displeasure of Allmyghy God and of the Kynges Highnes, ne yet the love and charitie that they ought to have to their neyghbours and cōmen welthe of this Realme, for their pryvate lucre and singuler avayle cōmenly in evy markett and fayre wⁱⁿ this Realme doo forstall and regrate all maner of victuall as corne wyne fysshe and fleshe, and specially in Sturbruge fayre Seynte Ives faire and Elye fayre being the most notable faires within [within '] this Realme for pvysons of fysshe, and moost to the releff of the Kyng^e subjeçtes yf suche forstallyng and regratyng myght be sett on syde, whiche is moche used by the inhabytaunt^e of London and other the Kynges subjeçt^e that only before the seid feyres resorte to the easte see side or see costes and there bye uppon the stone all maner of fysshe, aswell the fysshe that cōmyth from Iselande as the fysshe that is takyn in the seid est see or see costes nere [adjonyng '] to the parties of this Realme, and incontynently they repare to the seid Sturbrigge feyre and from thens to the seid other fayres and there they sell agayne the seid fishe in maner at their owne price and pleasure, and not only sell the same fysshe there but also they bye up all maner of fyshe thether brought by any psonne, as salte fyshe stoke fysshe lyng haburden lobbefysshe and suche other kyndys of saltfysshe, and sell the same ayen in the same fayre or fayres, soo that the Kynges subjeçtes be dryven to bye all suche fysshe as to theym is requisite and necessarye at the seconde thride or fourth honde, by reason whereof a greate scarsenes and derthe dothe insue to the Kynges subjeçtes in all places through out this Realme, to the greate displeasure of Almyghty God and of the Kynges Highnes and to the great impoverysshing of the Kyng^e subjeçtes : **BE IT** therefore enactid by auctorite of this p^sent parliament that noo maner of pson or psones of what estate degree or condicion he or they be, other then suche pson or psones as nowe be or hereafter shalbe marchaunt venterers to Iselande, for the seid fysshe, or that be doggers otherwyse callid Doggermen, or suche as now or hereafter shalbe fysshermen that actually labour for the takyng of the seid fysshe in the seid east see syde or east see coste, shall bye any of the kyndes of the seid fysshe at or [apon '] the stone or at the seyde easte see syde or easte see costis, to sell the same fysshe agayn or any parte therof at any of the seid fayre or fayres callid Sturbrigge feyre Sancte Ives or Elye fayre ; And that no man^e of pson or psons other then the seid marchaunt^e venter^es doggers or fysshermen shall from hensforth sell any salte fysshe stokefysshe lyng haburden lobbefyshe or suche other kynde of saltfysshe at or within any of the seid fayre or fayres wherof the kynde of the seid fysshe is usually wonte to be leyde upon londe at the seid este see syde.

None but Mer-
chants, Doggermen,
or Fishermen shall
buy certain Fish to
sell again at the said
Fairs ; or sell Salt
Fish there.

II.

Owners or Maisters
shall not buy the
Mariners Dole-fish.

ALSO it is enactid that no maner of pson or psons being owner or owners of any of the seid shippe or shypys, ne yet any maister or maisters of the seid shippes, shall at any tyme here after bie any dole or dooles of any of the maryners of any of the seid shyppe or shippes, called the maryners Dole fysshe.

III.

None shall forestall
Fish coming to the
said Fairs.

AND also it is further enactid by the auctoritie abovesaid that no maner of pson or psones from hensforth shall forstall and bye any of the seid fysshe in cōmyng to the seid fayre or fayres to sell the same agayn in any of the seid fayres, except it be for the necessarye vytallyng of the seid fayre or fayres to be there etyn and spente duryng the tyme of the seid feyres.

IV.

None shall regrate
Salt Fish in the
said Fairs.

Penalties.

IT IS ALSO ENACTED by the auctoritie aforesaid that noo maner of pson or psones at any tyme hereafter shall bye any stockefysshe saltfysshe lyng haburden lobbefysshe or any other kynde of saltfysshe within the seid faire or fayres, to sell the same agayn within the seid fayre or fayres, except it be for the necessarye victallyng of the seid faire or fayres to be eten and spente within the same faires duryng the tyme of the seid faire and faires ; uppon the payne to evy psonne or psones soo offendyng any of the seid articles before rehersed cont'ry to the meanyng of this Acte, to forfeit the same fysshe so bought forstalledde or regrated, the one half therof to the Kyng^e our sovaigⁿe Lorde the other half to be to the ptie that wyll sease or take hys accion or suyte for the same. And that it be lefull to all and singuler the Kyngis Subjeçtes to take the same fysshe soo forfaitte by the way of seyser, or to sue for the same by origynall wrytt byll informacion in the Kynges eschequier or in any other of the Kynges courtes [or '] recorde or in the same Courte of the saide faire or faires called the courte of pepowders at hys or their pleasure, in which accion or sute the defendant or defendaut^e shall not wage their lawe ne yet be ayded by essoyn or pteccion : And that the Stuard of evy of the said faires for tyme being shall yerely cause this p^sent estatute to be openly p^laymed and redde at thre sev^ll dayes wⁱⁿ the same faire, that is to sey at ij. sev^ll dayes in the begynnyng of the same faire, and at an other day in the myddys, of the same faire, to the entent the Kynges subjeçtis may be thoroughly instructed of evy article conteyned in this estatute, upon the payne of forfeiture of hys seid office of Stewardshipp and to forfeite to our Sovereigⁿe Lorde the Kyng^e for evy suche defaute that p^lainacion is not made as is abovesaid, fourtie shelynges.

This Act shall be
proclamed in the
said Fairs.

V.

Merchants shall not
buy Fish at the
Seaside to be sold
at the Fairs by
others than them-
selves.

PROVIDED ALWAY and be it enactid that none of the seid marchauntis venterers Doggermen or Fysshermen shall at any tyme hereafter bye any Fysshe at the stone at the east see syde or see costes to sell the same Fyshe agayne in the seid faire or faires by covyn or fraude to the use of any other pson or psones other then for their only use or uses,

¹ An erroneous Repetition on the Roll.

² adjonyng O.

³ upon O.

⁴ of O.

uppon lyke payne as is above rehersed : And that evy of the Kynges subjectis may have lyke advauntage by seysure of the same Fysshie or by way of accion or suyte for the wyngnyng or gaynyng of the same as is aforseid ; And also that noo maner of pson or psones hereafter be reputed or takyn to be a marchaunt venterer to take advauntage or benefite of this acte, excepte hys adventure in the seid ship or shippes to Iselonde shall amounte to the sōme of xxli. without fraude or covyn.

Who shall be deemed Merchants.

(') PROVIDED ALWAYS that this acte nor any thyng therin conteyned shalbe in any wyse hurtfull or prejudiciall unto any pson or psones being Fysshers dwellyng or inhabytyng in any place or places benorth the ryver of Humbre : but that they and every of theym may use their crafte and sell yng of all maner of Fysshie by theym or any of theym herafter to be takyn benorth the seid Ryver of Humbre aforseid, in lyke maner and forme as they or any other their predecēssours Fysshers have used to doo here tofore, and that the byers of the same Fysshie may lawfully sell the same in any of the seid faires in maner and forme as in the abovesaid acte is conteyned ; any thyng in the seid acte to the contrary made or expressed to the contrary notwithstanding.

VI.
Proviso for Fishermen North of the Humber.

CHAPTER V.

AN ACTE for callendryng of Worstedes.

WHERE AS at the parliament holden at Westmynster the xxiiij. day of Januarye in the v. yere of our Soverayne Lordys reigne the Kyng that now is, there was an acte and one estatute made pvided and established for the advoydyng of deceytes and falsnes in worstedes, aswell by reason of drye callendryng therof with gummes oyles and presses as also by weete callendryng by psons havng no connyng in order yng of the same, which acte was made to endure but only to the parlyament then next folowing ; And for as moche as it is evydently knowen that the same acte and estatute aforseid is verye good and necessarie for the cōmen welthe of this Realme, wherfor the Kyng our Soveraigne Lorde by the advyse and consent of hys Lordis Sᵗuall and temporall and the cōmons of this present parliament assembled and by the auctoritie of the same, hath ordyned enacted and established that the seid acte and estatute made in the v. yere of hys most noble reigne aforseid, and evy thyng therin conteyned shall from the feast of Seynt Michell the archangell [nex¹] cōmyng contynue and be good and effectuell in every poynte and article of the same for ever.

Stat. 5 Hen. VIII.
c. 4. recited ; and made perpetual.

AND FURTHERMORE be it enacted and establysshed by the auctoritie aforseid, for the cōmen welthe of the Citie of Norwiche and mayntenⁿce supportacion and upholdyng of the howses tenementis and habitacions of the same, that noo maner pson usyng the crafte or mystie of dying of worstedes stamyns or sayes or of any of theym, nother by theymselves or any Svⁿt factour Deputie or any other by hys cōmaundement or assignement, from the feast of Christmas now next ensuyng, shall use to calender any worstedes stamens or sayes or any other cōmodities made of worstede yarne duryng all suche tyme as the same pson shall use the mystery or crafte of dying aforseid, uppon payn to forfeit for evy pece so dyed and calendred by colour coven or fraude cont^ry to the true meanyng and entent of this p^rent acte xl s. and to be devyded in thre egall ptes, the one parte therof to the Kyng our Soveraigne Lorde and one other parte to the maire for the tyme being and the thride parte to hym or theym that wyll sue for the same by byll accion of dette playnt informacion or otherwyse in any of the King^e courtes wherin none essoen delaye or pteccion shalbe allowed.

II.
Dyers of Worsteds shall not calender them ; Penalty 40 s.

CHAPTER VI.

AN ACTE for the punysshement of the vice of Buggerie.

FOR ASMOCHE as there is not yett sufficient and condigne punysshment appoynted ad lymytted by the due course of the lawes of this Realme for the detestable and abhomynable vice of buggery cōmyttid with mankynde or beaste ; It may therefore please the Kynges Hghnes with the assent of his Lordes sᵗuall and temporall and the Cōmyns of this p^rsent parliament assembled, that it may be enacted by auctorytie of the same, that the same offence be from hensforth adjudged felonye, and suche order & forme of proces therin to be used ayenst the offendours as in cases of felonye at the cōmen lawe ; and that the offenders being herof cōvicte by verdicte confession or outlarye shall suffer suche peynes of dethe and losses and penalites of their good^e catallis Dettes londes tenement^e and hereditament^e as felons byn accustomed to doo accordyng to the order of the cōmen lawes of this Realme, and that no pson offendyng in any suche offence [shabbe¹] admyttid to hys clergie : And that Justices of pease shall have power and auctoritie within the lymitt^e of their cōmissions and jurrisdiccion, to here and de^lmyne the seid Offence as they do use to do in cases of other felonyes : this acte to endure to the last day of the next Parliamente.

Offenders declared guilty of Felony without Clergy.

¹ In a Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

² next O.

³ shalbe O.

CHAPTER VII.

AN ACTE agaynst kylling of yonge spaune or frye of Yeles & Salmon.

Evil of destroying
the Fry of Fish, &c.;

For Ten Years none
shall take the Fry
of Fels, from
1 February to End
of July;

Nor Fry of Salmon
from 1 May to
1 September;

Nor Kipper
Salmons from Holy
Cross Day to
St. Martins.

Penalties.

FOR AS MOCHE as great hurte and dayly inconvenyence have and do ensue unto all the Kynges subiectes of this Realme by the gredie appetites and insaciabile desire which sondrie of theym occupying Fysshing have used, by takyng kyllunge and destroyng the yonge spaune frie or brode of Yeles and Salmon aswell in salte ryvers as in fresshe ryvers Lakes plashes fennes and marshes in many parties of this Realme, to the no lyttyll hynderaunce and derogacion of the cōmen weale of the same, as also in kylling of Salmones when they be unseasonable and not holsome for manns body called cōmenly kypper salmones: It is therefore enacted by the kyng our So^vaigne Lorde the Lordes s^puall and temporall and the cōmons in this p^sent parliament assembled and by the auctoritie of the same, that from the fyrst day of Februarye next cōmyng unto the last day of July then next ensuyng, and soo yerely from thensforth duryng the space of tenne yeres, no maner of pson or psones, of what estate degree or condicion so ever they be, with any maner of nette wele or with any devyse or engyne made of heare canvas or with any other cawtell, shall wyllingly p^sume to take any Frye spawne or brode of yeles called yele fares or Ell vares, in any ryvers or waters salte or fresshe within this realme of Englonde or Wales or in the marches of the same: And over thys that duryng the seid tene yeres no maner of pson or psones frome the furst day of May which shalbe in the yere of our Lorde God M^o. D. xxxv. unto the first day of Septemb^r then next foloing, and soo yerely from thensforth duryng theseid x. yeres, shall presume wyllingly to take or distroye in or by meanes of any wele butte nett berd net of heare tainyng lepe hyve crele rawe webbe lister syer or by any other engyne in fludgate salmon pipe or at the tayle of any mylle or were, or in any streytes ryvers ryves or brokes salte or fresshe within the Realme of Englonde Wales Barwyke and the marshes of the same, the yonge frye spawne or broode of any kynde of Salmon called lakspynkes smowtis or salmon pele: and that no maner of pson or psones of what degree or condicion he shalbe of, frome the feaste of the exaltation of the holy crosse to the feaste of Seynt martyn in wynter duryng the seid x. yeres, shall wyllingly by any meanes aforeseid or otherwyse kyll or distroye any Salmones not in season called kepper Salmones, within any fresshe ryver or salte ryver or in places where at that tyme suche Salmones have naturally there repayre within this Realme of Englonde Wales Barwyke or within the marches of the same: And yf any pson or psons after any of the seid dayes lymytted in this present acte offende in any of the poyntes before rehersed contr^y to the tenour forme and purporte of any parte of the same, then evy suche pson or psones so offendyng shall lees and forfeite for evy tyme of hys or there suche offence the sōme of fyve poundes and the fysshe, And also the unlawfull nett^e and other unlawfull engyns or devyses what soo ever they be, made kept or used for the kylling takyng or distroying of the said kepper Salmones or of any of the yonge brood spawne or frye of yeles or salmon before rehersed; the one halfe of the seid forfayture shalbe to the Kynges Highnes his heires and successours and the other halfe shalbe to hym that wyll sue for the same, by accion of dette byll playnt or otherwyse in any courte of recorde within this Realme Wales or Barwyke or the marches of the same; and that the Justices of assise and also the Justices of peace in evy assise and quarter sessions in all Counties within this Realme, And all Lordes havyng courtes Royall in Englonde Wales or Barwyke and in the marches of the same, shall have full power and auctoritie by vertue of this p^sent acte not only to enquiry of and upon the defaultes and offences cōmyttid contr^y to the tenour and effecte of this p^sent acte, but also to see due punyshment and reformacion therof in forme aforeseid from tyme to tyme duryng the space of the seid tenne yeres as often as the case shall soo requyre in evy behalf.

CHAPTER VIII.

AN ACTE for pavyng of Holburne.

Evils resulting
from the bad State
of the Pavement in
Holbourn;

Owners of the
Lands, &c. shall
pave each Side of
the Street; on
Penalty of 6d.
per Square Yard.

II.
And shall keep
the same so paved;
on like Penalty.

COMPLAINETH to your Highnes and to your highe Courte of Parliament not allonly your subiectes and inhabitantes within the strete of Holborne, but also all the poure Cariers and other your subijett^e being cōmon travelers repayryng wekelye and monthelye to your Citie of London; That where the seid strete being the cōmon passage for all caryages caryed from west and norwest parties of the Realme was of late tyme so well and substauncially paved that your subiecties hadd good and sure passage through the seid strete, tyll nowe of late for lacke of renewing of the seid pavyng by the landlord^e which dwell not within the Citie, the waye is soo noyous and soo full of sloughes and other incumbrances that often tymes many of your subiectes rydyng through the seid strete and waye be in jopdie of hurte and have almoste peryashed: Pleaseth it your Highnes and the Lordes Spirituall & temporall and the cōmons in this present parliament assembled to enacte by the auctorite of the same, that all and singular psons their heires and successours which nowe have or hereafter shall have any londes tenement^e or hereditament^e betwene the bridge called Holborn bridge and the barres at the west ende of the seid strete, be it on the one side of the strete and the other in fee symple fee tayle or for tyme of lyf, shall before the feast of Seynt Michell whiche shalbe in the yere of our Lorde [Good '] M^o. D. xxxiiij sufficiently pave or cause to be paved with pavyng stone alonge from hys or there londes or tenement^e adjonyng to the high waye, all suche quantitie of the seid strete and in such places as the seid strete at any tyme before the makyng of this acte hath be paved, upon pain to forfeite to your Highnes your heires and successours for evy yarde square not sufficiently paved by the seid day lymytted and assigned in forme before expressed, vj d.

AND be it also enacted by the auctoritie aforeseid that all and evy pson and psones havyng any of the seid londes and tenementes in possession or in use in fee symple fee tayle or for tyme of lyf adjonyng to the seid high waye and strete, their heires and successours, shall from and after the seid feast of Seynt Michell the which shalbe in the seid yere

¹ Gode O.

of our Lorde (¹) M' D xxxiiij sufficiently maynteyne the pavement of the seid waye and strette ayenst evy of their londis or tei in suche lyke forme as ys above declared, uppon payne to forfait to your Highnes for evy yarde square of the seid pavement not sufficiently paved repaired and amended, as often as any suche defaute of any pson shalbe p̄sented before the Maire and the Aldermen of the same Citie, vj d.

AND that it be further enacted by the auctoritie aforseid, the seid maire and the aldermen for their tyme being, may have full power and auctoritie to enquiry in evy quarter of the yere after theseid feast of Seynt Michell the which shall be in the yere of our Lorde God a M' D xxxiiij by the othe of xij men of the said Citie, aswell of them that have not paved accordyng to the p̄vision aforseid, as also of them that remyssly or insufficiently shall hereafter maynteyne the same pavement or any other pavement within the seid Citie and Suburbis of the same; and that the seid Maire and the Aldermen may have power and auctoritie after evy suche defaute before them presented to sesse fynes by their discrecions, and the seid fines to be c̄tyfied into the Kynges Eschequier and the Barons therof to make p̄ces by distresse to be take [apon¹] the seid londes and tenementis or otherwyse by theyre discreccion, aswell for the seid fynes assessed as for their penalties before lymytted.

PROVYDED alway that yf the lesses of the seid londes or of other londes within the Citie or Suburbes of the same, doo sufficiently pave or repare before their mancions or dwellyng places the stretes which have used to be paved, that then they and evy of theyme shall defalke abate and reteyne in hys or their owne handes asmoche of the rentis dewe to the lessours as they can p̄ve to have expended on the same pavyng; and the lessor for somoche as that some dothe amounte to, to have no action nor reentre for the none payment of the same except it be otherwyse agreed by theyme.

(¹) AND be it further enacted by auctoritie aforseid, that lyke order be obs̄ved for pavyng of the stretes in the borough of Southwarke as is before mencioned to be don in the Citie of London: So always that the reformation and punysshment of the offences there, shall rest in the maire of the Citie of London as farre only as is wythin the jurisdiction of the seid Citie, and the residue in the Justices of peace of the Countye where the same stret̄ be, & that the same Justice of peace shall by vertue hereof have power to make inquiry upon the p̄misses and here deſmyne and punyshe the defaultes in maner and forme aforseid.

CHAPTER IX.

AN ACTE CONC̄NYNG Pewterers.

IN THEIR most lamentable wyse shewen and petiously complaynen unto the Kynḡ most Ryall Majeste and to this hys most hygh court of p̄liament, The Kynḡ moost humble poore and obeysaunte subject̄ the maister wardens and poore felowshipp of the craft and myst̄ie of Peuterers as well of the Citie of London, as of all other places within this Realme of Englonde: that where the seid crafte or myst̄ie before this tyme hath byn one of the best handy craft̄ within this Realme, which hath only growen and contynued by meane of dyverse good Actes and Statutes made for the true exercyse of the same, wherof one was made in the xix yere of the reigne of the Kynges most renowned father whose soule [Good⁴] pardone, And one other was made in the fourth yere of the Kynges [moos̄⁵] victorious reigne conc̄nyng the craftes of peuterers and brasiers of and for the true making myxtyng and sellyng of good and true peuter and brasen vessels, And also for exercysyng and usyng of true weyghtes and beames to be occupied by the sellers of any suche peuter or brasyen vessels within this Realme, so that none of the Kynges Subject̄ nor any other pson shulde by any sale of any falce myxed brasien and pewter vessell or any untrue weightes be deceyved, as by the seid estatutes more playnly dothe appere; which good estatutes dulye put in execucion hath caused the seid craft to encrease and multiplie to the greate p̄fete and utilitie of a greate number of the Kynges Subjectes, and the cōmodite of pewter vessell moche to be hade in reputacion in all strange regyons and Countreys; untill now of late dyv̄se evyll disposed p̄sons being the Kynges subject̄ borne which have byn apprentyses and brought up̄ in the exercise of the seid crafte of pewterers, have now of late for their singuler lucre repayred unto strange regions and countreis and there do exercise the seid crafte of pewterers, teachyng straungiers not only the connyng of myxtyng and forgeinge of all maner of peuter vessell, but also do teche all thynge belonging to the seid crafte of peuterers, by meane whereof there is not onlye brought dayly into this Realme out of strange regyons to be sold, great number of thynge made of pewter untruly myxed and made of tynne, wherwith the Kynges Subjectes be dayly deceyved and the people of strange Countries greatly instructed in the connyng of the seid crafte of peuterers, so that therbye not only a greate number and quantitie of pewter vessell and other thynge of peuter made in dyverse sorte and facions, amountyng to a greate value whiche was dayly and contynually wont to be caryed and conveyed out of this Realme by marchauntes unto strange regyons and [contraries⁶] ther to be solde and vended, wherby the cōmoditye of tynne made into peuter vessell which hath byn had in great estymacion as thynge verye necessarye and cōmodious, and the Kynges Customes therby moche advaused, is nowe lyke utterly ceasse and decaye and not to be esteemed as here tofore hath byn; but also the seid crafte of peuterers which at this day setteth and kepeth in worke and occupacion a greate number of people shalbe utt̄ly [undowne⁷] and a greate multitude of the Kynges naturall subjectes therbye fall into idelnes to the great impoverishment of this Realme, yf spedy remedy for the redresse of the p̄misses be not p̄vyded: In tender consideracion wherof and for reformation of the p̄misses, it may please the Kynḡ Highnes by the assent of the Lordes Sp̄uall (⁸) and the cōmons in this p̄sent parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, to ordeyne and enacte that noo pson nor p̄sons hereafter

III.
Mayor and
Aldermen may
enquire of Neglects,
and fine the
Offenders.

IV.
Lessees may pave,
and charge the
Lessors with the
Expence.

V.
Like Regulations
for paving of
Southwark.

Causes of the
former Increase and
present decay of
Pewterers;

St. 19 Hen. VII.
chapter 6.
St. 4 Hen. VIII.
chapter 7.

¹ God O.

² upon O.

³ In a Schedule annexed to the Original A&.

⁴ God O.

⁵ most O.

⁶ contrees O.

⁷ undone O

⁸ and temporall O.

None shall buy
Foreign Tin Wares.

at any tyme now inhabytyng or which hereafter shall inhabite within this Realme, shall bye or otherwyse take by exchange for other Wares, any maner wares made or hereafter to be made out of this Realme of tynne or myxt with tynne, as platters Disshes saucers pott^e basons ewers flagons goblettes saltes saltselers spones, or eny other thyng made of tynne or peuter as aforseid what soo ever it be, uppon payne of forfayture of the same ware in whos handes so ever it may be founde or takyn, and also lawfull money currant in this Realme to the full value therof, the one half of the same forfaytures to be to the use of the Kynges Highnes and the other half to be to the use of the fynders of the same.

II.
Officers may search
for and seize such
foreign Tin Wares.

AND FURTHERMORE be it enacted that it shalbe lefull to the maister and wardens of the seid crafte of peuterers as well within the Citie of London as within evy other Citie borough and Towne of this Realme where suche wardens be, and were noo such wardens be, to the heed officer or governour heed officers or governours of the same Citie borough or Towne for the time being, to appoynte dyverse psones moost expert in knowledge of the same to make serche and seasure and to take into there handes and possession all suche wares as here after shalbe brought contrary to the true entent and effecte of this p^rsent acte in whos so ever handes or possession any suche shalbe founde.

III.
No Pewterer shall
take Aliens to be
Apprentices.

AND also be it enacted by the auctoritie aforseid that no pson ne psones occupying the seid Crafte or ocupacion of peuterers within this Realme, shall sett on worke or reteyne in hys or their^e dⁱvice any pson or psones to be hys or their^e apprentice or jorneyman being stranger borne out of this Realme, upon payne to forfate for evy suche apprentice and yurneyman x li. s^ling. And that no Stranger borne out of this Realme shall occupie exercise or use from the feast of Pentecost nex cōmyng the seid crafte of peuterers, ne work any maner of vessell or other ware aforseid to be made of tynne or peuter within any place or places of this Realme, upon payne of forfayture of tenne pounce s^ling, and also upon payn of forfayture of the same pewter or tynne so wrought in whos handes so ever it may be founde or taken.

No Aliens shall be
Pewterers.

IV.
Pewterers going or
remaining Abroad
shall be deemed
Aliens.

AND also be it enacted by auctoritie aforseid, that no pson nor psons being borne within this Realme occupying or exercisyng the seid crafte of pewterers shall at any tyme hereafter resorte unto any strange regyons or countrees there to use teache or exercyse the seid craft of pewterers, uppon payne to losse the pryvylege and benefite of an Englysshe man ; And yf in case any of the Kynges subject^e at this present tyme being dwelling in any strange Countre or regyon and there occupying the seid [crate'] of peuterers, doo not repayre into this Realme within three monethes next after request and warnyng to hym to be geven by wrytyng sealed with the cōmen seale of the wardens of the seid crafte within the seid Citie of London, & here in this Realme contynually [from hensforth¹] dwell and inhabit, that then and from thens fourth he shalbe reputed and taken as none englysshe man, but shall stonde and be from thensforth out of the Kynges p^rteccion.

V.
Licences to any
Hawkers of Pewter
shall be void.

AND FOR ASMOCHE as sondre yvell disposed psons which cōmenly byn called Hawkars, by auctorite of the kynges fres patent^es or placard do not only goo about frome place to place within thys Realme usyng bying and sellyng of brasse and pewter, and by colore and pretence of the same licences or placardes use unlawfull and diseyvable weightes and beames but also do use to sell both brasse and peuter which is not good nor truly nor lawfully myxt nor wrought, to the greate dysceyte of the kyng^e true lege people contrary to the forme and effecte of the seid good acte and statute made in the seid iiiijth yere of the kynges most noble reigne ; Be it therfore enacted by auctoritie of this p^rsent parlyament that all suche Lycenses and placardes hertofore hade made or graunted to any suche pson or psones contrarye to the true meanyng forme and effecte of this statute shalbe from hensforth by auctoritie of this p^rsent parliament clerely voyde and of none effecte.

VI.
Recital of Stat.
4 Hen. VIII. c. 7.
§ 1. continuing
Stat. 19 Hen. VII.
c. 6. against selling
Pewter, except in
open Market ;

Informers shall
have Half of the
Forfeitures.

AND whereas in the seid acte of parlyament concōnyng the craft of peuterers and brasiers made in the seid iiiijth yere for dyverse causes and considera^rcons in the same acte conteyned, amongst other thynges it is expressed, that noo person or persones usyng the seid crafte of peuterers or brasiers shuld from thensforth sell or change any peuter or brasse newe or olde at any place or places within this Realme but only in open feyres or markt^e or in their owen dwelling houses, but yf they were desyred by the byers of suche wares, uppon payne of forfayture for evy suche defaute x li. For as moche as the same forfayture is to the only use of the Kynges Highnes and that any partie serchyng or fyndyng the same is not intytled to have any benefite therbye, it hath not byn knowen that any pson^e or psones have takyn any payne to enserche or make any inquerye therof, by reason wherof dyv^rse and many evell disposed psones usyng bying and sellyng both of brasse and of pewter and not regardyng the seid good acte nather the seid penaltie, dayly goo aboute frome village to village towne to towne and frome house to house to sell suche pewter and brasse which is not good, and also use deceyvable weyghtes and beames as they dyd before the making of the seid acte to the greate hurte and deceyte of the kyng^e true lege people and subjectis ; Wherefore be it enacted by the auctoritie abovesaid that as well the moytie of the seid forfayture of x li lymytted in the seid statute made in the seid fourth yere, as also the moyte of all other forfaytur^e before expressed and evy of them, be and shalbe to the use of the Kynges Hyghnes hys heires and Successours, and the other moytie of the same forfaytures and evy of them to the use of hym or them that shall cease fynde or p^rsent the seid forfaytures or any of them or that shall sue for the same in any competent Courte or Courtes within this Realme, by accion of dette byll playnt or informacion wherin the defendant shall in no wyse be admyttid to wage hys Lawe nor any proteccion or essoyn^e to any pson^e or psones which shalbe impeched to have offended contrary to the fourme and effecte of this estatute shalbe allowable. This acte to endure to the last day of the next parliamente.

¹ crafte O.

² fromthensforthe O.

CHAPTER X.

AN ACTE CONCERNYNG the acceptaunce of the othe to the acte of Sewers.

BE IT ENACTED by auctoritie of this present parliament that the acte late made for Sewers and the cōmission therein recyted shalbe extended used and put in execucion in the towne and marches of Caleys accordyng to the tenour of the same cōmission in lyke effecte as it is enacted to be put in execution within this Realme: And that no pson shalbe compelled to be sworn or otherwyse bounde to sett or travayle in execution of any cōmission of Sewers within this Realme onles that he be dwellyng within the Countie wherof he is or shalbe assigned to be cōmissioner, and for Calais and the seid marches therof onles that he be dwellyng within the same towne of Caleys or marches.

St. 23 Hen. VIII.
c. 5. extended to
Calais.
Commissioners shall
live in the County,
&c.

AND by cause that dyvers psons hertofore assigned to be Cōmissioners have refused to be sworne accordyng to the seid former acte, wherby dyvers cōmissions heretofore made remayne hitherto without effectuall execution: **BE IT THEREFORE** enacted that yf any pson assigned or to be assigned to be suche Cōmissioner of Sewers being required hereafter by suche pson or psones as have or shall have auctorytie by the Kynges writte or otherwyse to receyve or accepte the othe comprysed in the seid former acte, evy pson that so refuseth to take the same othe or [apon'] that requeste made doo not receyve the same othe, and that refusell or contempte don in the Chauncie or returned in the Chauncery with the seid wrytte, shall lose and forfayte for the same contempte to the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde fyve mark^l, And so to losse frome tyme to tyme fyve mark^l for evy suche contempt as shalbe don or returned into the seid Chauncie ayenst any such pson, onlesse that he in the same Chauncy do shewe and allege in the seid tyme wherin suche retorne shalbe made ayenst hym, sufficient and resonable mater and cause to be allowed by the Lorde Chauncellour for hys excuse and discharge in that behalf.

II.
Penalty upon
Commissioners
refusing to be
sworn.

CHAPTER XI.

AN ACTE ayenst Destruccon of Wyldfowle.

WHERE BEFORE THIS Tyme there hath byn within this Realme greate plentie of wyldfowle, as dukkes mallardes wygeons teales wyldgeese and dyverse other kyndes of wyldfowle, wherby not onlye the Kyng^l moost honorable housholde but also the houses of the noble men and prelates of this Realme have byn furnysshed for the necessarye expenses of the same houses at convenyent pryces, but also all markett^l of the same Realme were sufficiently furnysshed with wyldfowle there to be solde in suche wyse that suche as were [mete^s] to make pvyision of the same for theire houses myght at resonable pryces at the same markets be therof pvyded; nevertheles dyvers psons next inhabityng in the countres and places within this Realme where the Substaunce of the same wyldfowle hath byn accustomed to brede, have in the sōmer season at suche tyme as the seid olde fowle be mowted and not replenysshed with fethers to flye, nor the yonge fowle fully fetherede pfyctly to flye, have by certen nettes and other ingyngs and polycies yerely takyn greate number of the same fowle in suche wyse that the brode of wyldefouille is almoste therby wasted and consumed and dayly is lyke more and more to wast and consūme yf remedy be not therfore pvyded: Be it therfore enacted by the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde by the assent of the Lordes Spirituall and temporall and the cōmys in this p̄sent parliament assembled and by the auctoritie of the same, that it shall not be lawfull to any pson or psones hereafter bytwene the last day of Maye and the last day of August, to take or cause to be taken any suche wyldefowle with nett^l or any other ingynges uppon payne of one yeres prisonment and to forfett for evy fowle soo taken iij d. the one halfe therof to the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde and the other halff to hym that wyll sue for the same by accion of dette in any of the Kynges Courtes, and in the which accion none essoyn nor pteccion shalbe allowed nor wager of lawe receyved.

Causes of decrease
of Wild Fowl;

Wild Fowl shall not
be taken between
the End of May
and the End of
August.

AND **BE IT ENACTED** by auctoryte aforseid that all Justices of Peace within the lymyttes of theire cōmission shall have power and auctoritie to enquiry here and detmyne the offences aforseid, lyke as they cōmenly use and doo in cases of trespace.

II.
Justices may
determine Offences.

PROVIDED always that it shalbe lawfull to any gentilman or any other that may dispende xl s. by the yere of freholde, to hunte and take suche wyldfowle with theire spaniels only, without usyng any nette or other yngyne for the same, except it be a longe bowe or longe bowes.

III.
Proviso for
Gentlemen sporting
with Spaniels and
Long Bows.

(¹) **PROVYDED** also and be it enacted by the seid auctoritie that frome the firste day of Marche whiche shalbe in the yere of our Lorde God M' D xxxiiij unto the last day of June then next ensuyng, and soo yerely from thensforth, no maner of person or psons shall presume by day or by nyght wyllyngly to withdraw purloyned take distroye or conveye any maner of egges of any kynde of wyldfowle, frome or in any neste place or places where they shall chaunce to be leyde by any kynde of the same wyldfowle, uppon payn of imprisonmēt for one yere, and to lese and forfette for every egge of any crane or bustarde so distroyed purloyned withdrawen conveyed or takyn from any neste or place xx^s pence, and for evy egge of evy byttour heroune or shovelard eight pence, and for evy egge of evy malarde tele or other wyldfowle

IV.
Eggs of Wild
Fowls shall not be
taken between
1 March and the
End of June.

¹ upon O.

² meate O.

³ The following Provisoos are in a separate Schedule annexed to the Original Act, as a separate Bill.

one peny, the one moyte therof to be to the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde and the other half to hym that woll sue for the same in forme aforseid wherin no wager of lawe essoyn or pteccion shalbe allowed, and that all Justices of peace within the lymyttes of their cōmission shall have full power and auctoritie to enqyre here and deſmyne the same in forme before rehersed.

V.
Not to extend to
Crows, Rooks, &c.

PROVYDED alwayes that this afte extende not nor be hurtfull at any tyme hereafter to any pson or psones that woll distroy any crows choughes ravons and busardes or their egges, or to any other fowle or their egges not cōmestible nor used to be eaten.

CHAPTER XII.

AN ACTE concēnyng the Attaynder of Elizabeth Barton & others.

Recital of the
Divorce between
the King and Queen
Katherine his first
Wife, Widow of
his Brother
Prince Arthur;
pretended Trances
and Revelations of
Elizabeth Barton,
at the Instigation of
certain Persons, for
the Purpose of
suggesting that
such Divorce was
displeasing to
Heaven; and of
rendering the King
odious, and putting
his Life and Crown
in Danger;

THE LORDES and Cōmons in this present parliament assembled moost [humble besechyng¹] the Kyng^e Highnes that for the declaracion of hys most pure and syncere conscience in the devorce and sepacōn lauffully had and don bytwene hys Majestie and the right excellent Princes the Lady Katheryne, and for due punyshment to be had of suche psones as maliciously malygnyng ayenst the same have traterously attempted many notable act^e intēdyng therbye the disturbaunce of the pease and tranquyllytie of this Realme; and for repression exāple and reformacion of the malices and malignities whiche hereafter may be falsely conspired and compased by suche evell doers to make dyvysion within this Realme, that it may be enacted in maner and forme folowyng that is to sey; Where our seyde Sovereigne Lorde, lyke a good and vertuous prynce, being afflicted and sore incombred in hys conscience with the mariage whiche was solempnysed bytwene hys Majestie and the seid right excellent Prynces the Lady Katheryne late wyf of the right excellent Prynce Arture naturall brother to our seid Sovereigne Lorde, to the which prynce Arthure the seid Lady Katharen was lawfully maryed and by hym carnally knowen, for the only discharge of his conscience ayenst Almyghtye God, by all true wayes and meanes inserched studyed devysed and consulted, aswell with sondrye Universities of Cristendome as with a great nomber of excellent Clerkes lerned in dyvynyte, of the valydytie and invalidite of the seid maryage solempnysed bytwene hys Highnes and seid Ladye Katheryne, being before the seid maryage hys seid brothers wyff and by hym carnally knowyn, and after the deſmyne and playne judgement^e of the seid sondry Universities and well lerned men, by reason of inserches in the holy scriptures of God, by a greate advyse and delibacion it was declared and signyfyed unto our seid Sovereigne Lorde that the seid maryage solempnyzed betwene hys Highnes and the seid Lady Katheryn was phybyted and detested by the lawes of Almyghty God, our seyde Sovereign Lord theruppon pursued for a just and lawfull sepacyon and devorce to be had betwene his Highnes and the said Lady Katheryn from the bondes of the seid unlawfull and detested maryage, as to a good Catholyke Prynce besemed to doo in that behalf, to the intent that hys Majestie under the [boundes²] of a lawfull mariage consonant and agreable unto the lawes of Almyghtie God myght have issue and pcreacion for the welthe pease reste tranquillytie and suretie of this hys Realme and subjectes of the same; which devorce and sepacion is now lawfully had, and our seid Sovereign Lorde justly and lawfully maryed to hys most dere and entyerly beloved wyf Quene Anne, and by her hath had issue and is lyke (God being pleased) to have moo to the greate comferte rejoyce and suertie of all hys subjectes of this Realme: And albeit that our seid Sovereigne Lorde, lyke a good catholyke kyng, for the only discharge of hys conscience and for the welthe and suertie of this hys Realme, most prudently most delibatly most gently most mekely and most charytably pceded in the inserchyng and knowing of the valydytie and invalidite of the seid detested and unlawfull mariage, and therin paynfully travayled by many yeres, not only to the great inquyetnes and troble of hys mynde but also to hys inestymable costes and expences: yet never the lesse dyverse and sondry wylfull and inobedient subjectes of this Realme, whos names and offenses shall appere and be declared hereafter, being maliciously fixed in a contrary opynyon ayenst the pure judgement of the kyng^e owne conscience, and also the Deſmynacions of the seid sondry Universities and well lerned men, well pceyving that they being but a fewe in nomber coude not, by their seid wylfull and pverse opynyons grounded of malice corrupcion and affeccion, hynder ne inſupte the seid devorce and sepacion by any lawfull meanes, dyd therfore, by false feyned hipocrise [dissymulate³] sanctitie and cloked holynes, not only sett fourth and put in the heddes of a greate nombre of the subjectes of this Realme aswell nobles as other Spirytuall and temporall psones, that they had knowlege by revelacion from Almyghty God and holy Sayntes that God shuld be [displeased⁴] with our seid Sovereigne Lorde, for hys seid pcedynges in the seid devorce and sepacion of the seid detestate and unlawfull maryage, but also surmysed emonges other thynges that God had reveled to an holy woman, whos name here after shalbe mencioned in this acte, that in case hys Highnes pceded to thaccomplishment of the seid devorce and married another, that then hys Majestie shulde not be kyng of this Realme by the space of one moneth after, And in the reputacion of God shuld not be kyng one day nor one houre; with many other fals feyned and dissymulate fables tales and lyes by them unlawfully and traiterously practysed devysed ymagyned and conspired, aswell to the blasphemy of Almyghty God as ayenst our seid Sovereigne Lorde, as by the pīculers therof here after more at large in this present acte shalbe expressed: That is to sey, fyrst one Elizabeth [Barton⁵] nowe being Nonne pfessed in the House and Priory of Seynt Sepulcres of Canturbury, whiche longe afore she was pfessed Nonne dwellyd with one Thomas Cobbe in the pisse of Aldyngton in the Countie of Kent, hapned to be visited with sicknes and by occasion therof brought in suche debilitie and wekenes of

¹ humbly besechen O.

² bond^e O.

³ dissembled O.

⁴ displeased O. The Syllable *dis* is interlined on the Roll in Chancery.

⁵ Berton. O.

her brayne, by cause she coulde not eate ne drynke by a longe space, that in the violence of her infirmitie she semed to be in traunses and spake and uttered many folysshe and idell wordes ; And one Richard Maister clerke being pson of the seid psshe of Aldyngton in the seid Countie of Kent, after that he had made to the late Archibisshop of Cantbury a farr larger report concnyng the hipocrisie traunces and speches of the seid Elizabeth than he colde justifie and abyde by, And after that he was cōmaundyd by the seid Archibisshop to geve good attendaunce upon her yf she shulde fortune to have any moo suche traunces and speches and to send hym knowlege therof, to the intent to maynteyne upholde and veryfie suche reporte as he had made, aswell to the Archebisshop as to other, of the wonderfull traunses and speches of the seid Nonne, falsely and [craftly¹] enformed the seid Elizabeth that the mervelous wordes which she spake in her traunses afore hys rydyng to tharchebysshop aforseid pceded of the inspiracion of the Holy Ghost, and that she was greatly to be blamed yf she wolde hyde or dissemble the wonderfull work^e of God shewed in her, for afore this hys seid informacion and instruccion she seid constantly that she colde not remember that she spake any such notable wordes in her traunses as were reported unto her by the seid Richard Maister ; which Elizabeth being in this maner of wyse often tymes psuaded pceded and informed by the seid pson of Aldyngton, toke boldnes and corage to forge feyn and counterfeyte suche maner of traunces and craftie speches as the seid pson of Aldyngton tolde her that she used in her sekenes afore he went to the seid Archebisshop ; And when the seid Elizabeth had used this maner of falce and feyned counfeyting for a season and was pfyte therin (so that the fame therof was greatly sprede abrode in those parties of Kent) then the seid pson, to thentent aforseid and to the entent the people shulde geve more faith and credence unto her, and by cause he wolde have increased the devocion of the people in cōmyng on pilgrimage to a chapell sett in Courte at Strete aforseid within hys seid pisshe dedicate in the honore of oure Lady for hys own lucre and advauntage, ymagyned devysed compassed and declared, with the [seid²] helpe and counsell of one Edwarde Bockyng monke professed in the monastie in Christis Church in Canterbury and doctour in Dyvynyte, that the seid Elizabeth being in the extasy and extremyte of her seckenes in a maner distracte in a traunce shuld sey amonge other wonderfull word^e, that she shuld never take helthe of her body tyll suche tyme as she had visyted the ymage of our Lady being in the seid Chapell at Courte at Strete aforseid, And that our Lady hade appered unto her and shewed her that yf she cam to the seid Chappell at the daye to her appoynted, she shulde be restored to her helthe by myracle, where in very dede she was restored to her pfyte helthe by dyete and phisyke and by the Course of nature whiche expelled the mater being cause of her seckenes, in the meane tyme whyles the seid person of Aldyngton was with the seid Archibisshop as is afore rehersed : And albeit the seid Elizabeth was thus naturally restored to her helthe, yet she being accustomed and acquaynted with the maner and facion of her distract traunses, by the counsayle conspiracy and confideracie of the seid Edwarde Bockyng and Richarde Maister, dyd falsely practyse use and shewe unto the people dyverse and mervaylous sodeyne alteracions of her sensible parties of her bodie, craftely utteryng in her seid feyned and falce traunses dyverse and many vertuous and holy wordes tendyng to the rebuke of synne, and in reprovyng of suche newe opynyons as then began to spryng in this Realme whiche she called heresies, as she was induced and taught by the seid Edwarde Bockyng and Richard Maister, usyng all the wayes of falce hipocrisie to thentent the people shulde geve beleve and credence unto her, wherby they myght be the sooner broughte into the detestable crymes of blasphemye and idolatrie ayenst Almyghty God ; and the seid Edwarde Bockyng being maliciously fyxed in hys opynyon ayenste the Kynges Highnes in the seid detested matrymony, and intendyng in hys mynde afterward^e for hys parte falselye and traytrouslye to use the seid Elizabeth as a dyabolyke instrument to [stere³] move and pvoke the people of this Realme aswell nobles as other to mourmour and grugge ayenst the majestie of our seyde Soveraygne Lorde and all hys juste and lawfull pcedyng^e in the seid devorse and sepacion, as after he dyd in verye dede, for thaccomplysshyng of hys seid false malicious and traytrous intentis falsely devysed and conspired with the seid Richard that the seid Elizabeth shulde shewe and manyfeste her self to the people to be an excellent vertuous and an holy woman, and that all her word^e and ded^e shulde appere to the worlde to procede of a mervaylous holynes rebukyng the cōmen synnes and vyses of the worlde, as though she were toughte and inspyred of the holy [sprete⁴] of God, and not only moved and counseyled the seid Elizabeth thus to use her self ; surmytting to her that she spake suche thynges in the extasie of her sekenes that came by the inspyracion of God, but also counseyled and pceded the seid Elizabeth to be brought and conveyd to the seid Chapell of our Lady, and she therin openly in the p^sence of the people (that there shulde be assembled by their p^curement^e) shulde use and experyment suche lyke traunses and alteracions of hir face and other the outwarde sensible partis of her body as she used in the extremyte and extacye of her seid sekenes, To whos counsaillies and advertisementes the seid Elyzabeth agreed ; [Wherapon⁵] at a day by them appoyntyd and agreed the seid Edwarde and Richarde labored solicited and pceded above the number of ij thousande psones to repayre to the seid Chapell, surmytting that the seid Elizabeth, which as they seid had mervaylous and many vysyons and revelacions of God, shuld be brought thether and theyre receyve her helthe by myracle of our Lady whose ymage was in the seid Chapell ; by reason of wyche falce feyned and detestable conspiracy and ypocracy at the day by them appoyntyd there assembled to the seid Chapell above the number of ij thousande people ; at which day also the seid Edwarde Bockyng and Richard Maister pceded and caused the seid Elizabeth to repare to the seid Chappell, where the seid Elizabeth, albeit she at that tyme and longe afore was restored to helth of her body and discharged of her torment^e and afflyccions whiche she hadd in the extasie of her secknes, yet nevertheles by the p^curement and crafty counsell of the seid Edwarde Bockyng and Richard Maister dyd falsely feyne and shewe unto the people in the same chapell many alteracions of her face and other outwarde sensible partes of her body, and falsely feyned and shewed her self in traunses utteryng wondrous wordes as she was afore subtelly and craftly induced and taught by the seid Richard and Edwarde to do : And amonges other thynges she uttered that it was the pleasure of God that the seid Edwarde Bockyng shuld be hir gostly father, and that she shulde be a religious woman, as she was taught by the seid Edwarde Bockyng and Ri^c Maister ; and within a whyle after demonstracion of suche falce feyned and

¹ craftely O.² ayde O.³ styre O.⁴ spirit O.⁵ Wherupon O.

dissimuled traunses she appered to the people to be sodenly releved from her sekenes and [affleccions¹] by the intercession and meanes of the ymage of our Lady being in the same Chapell; by meanes of which falce feyned hypocrysie dissymuled and cloked sanctitie, so conspired and craftly ymagyned by the seid Edwarde Bockyng and Richarde Maister, the seid Elizabeth was brought into a mervelous fame credit and good opynyon of a great multitude of the people of this Realme: And to increce the fame of the seid falce feyned hypocricy the seid Elizabeth afterward^e by the counsell and pcurement of the seid Edwarde Bockyng entred into the relygyon and be came a Nonne pfessed in the seid priory of Seynt Sepulcurs, to whome the seid Edwarde Bockyng had cōmenly hys resorte, not without pbable vehement and vyolent suspicion of incontynencye, pretending to be hir gostly father by Godys appoyntment; & by conspiracye bytwene her and hym caused her styll to psist and abyde in the practysyng of her seid falce ypcrycie and [dissymylyng²] traunses and raptis; And that she shulde surmytt to the people that when she was in suche simuled alteracion of her sensible parties of her body, that she was then rapt by Almyghty God frome thaffeccions of this worlde and tolde by the holy spyryt of God many thynges that shulde folowe to the worlde for punyshment of the synnes of the prynces and the people; And that she shulde also sey that she was moche pvoked and tempted aswell to the synne of the flesshe as otherwyse by her gostly enemye the Devell, at dyverse and sondre tymes and in dyverse and sondre ways and facions, And yet nevertheles that she by the grace of God was preserved and stedfastly resisted suche temptacions; by occasion of which counsayle and pcurement of the seid Edwarde Bockyng the seid Elizabeth by contynuanse of tyme toke suche a courage upon her, that she falsely feyned and seyde that she had many revelacōns of Almyghty God and hys holy Sayntes with hevenly lyghtes hevenly voises hevenly melodyes and joyes, and specialy in a chapell of Seynt Gyles in the seid Nuñrie, to the whiche chapell she oftentimes resorted to receyve vysions and revelacions as cōmaunded by God as she falsely reported, and speciall by night saing that the dorture dore was made open unto hir (³) Godes power, utteryng the same aswell to the seid Edward Bockyng as to dyverse other psones; by the which her falce feyned revelacions and cloked hipocrisy she was reputed amongst many people of this Realme to be a very holy woman inspired with God, where in very dede she never had vysion or revelacion from God as she hath playnly and openly confessed her self, and therefore her stealing fourth of the dorture in the nyght (which was ones or twyse wekely) was not for spirituall busynes nor to receyve revelacions of God, but rather for bodyly cōicacion and pleasure with her fryndes, which coude not have so good leisure and oportunitie with her by day; and for ratificacion of her fals feyned revelacions the seid Edwarde by conspiracye bytwene hym and the seid Elizabeth reveled the same to the mooste Reverende father in God William late Archebisshoḡ of Canterbury, who by falce and untrue surmyses tales and lyes of the seid Edwarde and Elizabeth was allured brought and induced to a credyte therin, and made no diligent serches for tryall of theire seid falshodes and confederacions, but suffered and admytted the same, to the blasphemy of Almyghty God and to the great disceyte of the prynce and people of this Realme: And for a ppetuall memory of the seid feyned and [dissimulate⁴] hypocrycie and false revelacions of the seid Elizabeth, the seid Edwarde Bockyng Richarde Maister and one John Deryng a Monke in the seid Monastie of Christis Churche forseid, made wryte and caused to be wrytyn sondry bokes, bothe greate and small both prynted and wrytyn, concōnyng the particularities of the seid false and feyned hipocrisy and revelacions of the seid Elizabeth, or the defence or greate prayse of the same, Surmytting and puttyng fourthe the same false and feyned practyses and revelacions of the seid Elizabeth to be juste & true myracles shewed by Almyghtie God in the favour of the sanctite of the seid Elizabeth, where in dede they byn and were falsely devysed compased conspired wrytyn and maynteyned, by the seid Elizabeth Edwarde Bockyng Richarde Maister and John Deryng, to thonely intente to bryng the seid Elizabeth in the fame and credyte of the people of this Realme, wherby the people shulde the more be apte and disposed by her fals cloked hipocrysy and sanctitie to cōmytte the crymes of blasphemye and hydolatrie ayenst God, and also the soner induced by the fals revelacions of the seid Elizabeth to murmur gruge and be of evyll opynyon ayenst the majeste of our seid Sovereigne Lorde to the greate perell and daunger of hys most ryall pson: And one Edwarde Thwaites gentilman translated and wrott dyverse quayres and shetis of paper concōnyng the seid false feyned revelacions and myracles of the seid Elizabeth: And also one Thomas Laurence of Canturbury being regester to the Archidecon of Canturbury, at the instance and desyre of the seid Edwarde Bockyng wrott a greate boke of the seid falce and feyned myracles and revelacions of the seid Elizabeth in a fayre hande redy to be a cōpye to the prynter when the seid boke shulde be put to stampe; Amonges whiche false and feyned revelacions surmysed by the seid Elizabeth, and put in wrytyng^e in dyvse bokes by the false conspiracye meanes and pcurement of the seid Edwarde Bockyng Richard Maister John Deryng and other theire Complices, there is expressed, that the Devyll shuld appere to the seid Elizabeth in dyverse facions some tymes lyke a man wantonly aparelled, some tyme lyke a byrde deformed, and some tyme otherwyse, And that Mary Magdalene shuld often appere to the seid Elizabeth and revele to her many revelacions, and at one tyme shulde delyver to her a letter wrytyn in heven, parte wherof was lymned with golden letters, where indede the same tres were wrytyn with the hande of a Monke at Seynt Augustyns in Canterbury named [Haukherst ⁵] There was also wrytyn and conteyned amonges the seid false and feyned myracles and revelacions, that when the Kynges Highnes was at Caleis in the entreview betwene hys Majestie and the Frenche Kyng and heryng masse in the Church of our Lady at Caleis, that God was so displeased with the Kynges Highnes that hys grace sawe not that tyme at the masse the blessed Sacrament in forme of breade, for it was takyn away from the Prest [and ⁶] (being at masse) by an angell, and mynystred to the seid Elizabeth then being there present and invysible, and sodenly conveyed and rapte thens ageyn by the power of God in to the seid Nonnerie where she is pfessed; with many other fals feyned fables and tales devysed conspired and defended by the seid Elizabeth Edwarde Bockyng and John Deryng wrytyn as myracles in the seid bokes, for a memoriall to sett fourth the false and feyned hipocrysie and cloked sanctite of the seid Elizabeth to the people of this Realme; as by the seid sondry bokes and wrytyng^e therof made sene and examyned by the Kynges most honorable counsell more playnly appereth;

¹ affliccyons O.
² dyssymuled O.

³ dyssymblyng O.
⁴ No Blank in Original Act.

⁵ by O.
⁶ O. omits.

in which boke be wryten suche tymes and sentences of reproche and slauder ageynst the Kynges Highnes and the Quene which were to shamefull to be wrytyn ayenst the most vyle and ungracious persones lyyng, which to here it wolde abhorre evy true subjecte of this Realme: AND after the seid Elizabeth by suche her false and feyned hypocrysie and dissimuled sanctitie was brought in a greate brute and fame of the people in sondre parties of this Realme, then the seid Edwarde Bockyng by pcurment and secrete conspiracy of dyverse psones unknowen, which maligned ayenst the pcedyng^l of the Kynges Highnes for the separacion and devorce in the seid detestyd and unlawfull maryage, traytrously intenyng to put the Kynges Highnes in a murmur and evyll opnyon of hys people for the same, counseyled and [stered¹] the seid Elizabeth that she shuld aske a peticion of Almyghty God, to knowe whether God was displeased with the Kynges Highnes for procedyng in the seid devorce and sepacion of the maryage bytwene hys Highnes and the seid Lady Kathrayne, declaryng to her many tymes that he and dyverse other notable lerned men of this Realme, and many of the cōmen people of the same, were in firme opnyons that the Kynges procedyng in the seid devorce was ayenst the lawes of God; [wherapon²] the seid Elizabeth subtylly and craftily conceyvyng thopinyon and mynde of the seid Edwarde, wyllyng to please hym, reveled and shewed unto the seid Edward that she had knowlege by revelacion from God, that God was highly displeased with our seid Sovereigne Lorde for the same mater, and in case he [decided³] not from hys pcedyng^l in the seid devorse and sepacion but pursued the same and maryed agayn, that then within one moneth after suche mariage he shuld no lenger be Kyng of this Realme, and in the reputacion of Almyghtie God shuld not be a Kyng one day nor one houre, and that he shuld [dey⁴] a villaynes dethe; Saing farther that there was a roote with three branches and tyll they were plucked up it shuld never be merye in Englund, interpretyng the roote to be the late Lorde Cardynall, and the first branche to be the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde, the seconde the Duke of Norfolk and the [the⁵] thirde [to be⁶] the Duke of Suffolke; which falce feyned revelacions, by the myschevous and malicious counsaile and conspiracye of the seid Edwarde Bockyng with the seid Elizabeth, were wrytyn and expressed in the seid boke and volumes conteynyng the false and feyned revelacions and myracles of the seid Elizabeth for a ppetuall memorye therof; to the utter reproche and perell of distruccion of the Kynges pson his honour fame and name, and prevely and secretly sett fourth by the seid Elizabeth Edwarde Bockyng John Deryng and Richard Master generally to dyverse and many of the Kynges Subjectes, and specially as to electe psons to the Reverende father John Busshop^p of Rochester, John Adeson Clerke Chapleyne to the same Bysshopp^p, and to one Henry Golde preste bacheler of Dyvynyte, to Hugh Ryche fryer observaunt and late Warden of the fryers obfvaunt^l of Canturbury, which bere malice and malignytie to all the Kynges pcedyng^l in the seid devorce and sepacion, by cause it was cont^ry to their perverse and frowarde opnyons, intenyng by colere of the seid false and feyned hypocricye and revelacions of the seid Elizabeth not only to lett the seid devorce and sepacion, but also to brynge [ant⁷] sett forth secretly in the hed^l of the people of this Realme aswell nobles as other, that all the Kynges actes and pcedyng^l in the same were ayenst holy scriptures and the pleasure of Almyghty God, wherby the Kynges Highnes shulde be brought in a grudge and evyll opnyon of hys people: And the seid John Bysshoppe of Rochester Henry Golde Hugh Ryche Richard Rysby Richarde Master John Deryng, at sondrye and sev^lall tymes and places spake with the seid Elizabeth and toke [revelacion⁸] of her of the seid false and feyned revelacions which she feyned that she had of Almighty God, aswell concⁿyng the Kynges Highnes as other after the forme and tymes above specified; and havyng knowlege therof the seid Hugh Ryche Richarde Rysby and Henry Golde clerke gave suche fyrme and constant credit therunto that they trayterously conceyled hit frome the Kynges Highnes, and traytrously beleved in their hartys that the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde after hys late maryage solempnyzed betwene hys Hyghnes and hys seid moost dere and entyerly beloved wyf Quene Anne, was no lenger rightfully Kyng of this Realme in the reputacion of Almyghty God; wherby in their hertes and wylles they trayterously withdrew from his Highnes their naturall dueties of obedience, and secretly taught and moved other persons, to whome they reveled the sayde false and feyned revelacions, that they ought and myght lawfully doo in the same wyse; and practysed the seid matters ayenst the Kynges Majestie falsely maliciously and traytrously at sondry places and tymes with the fathers and nonnes of Syon and dyverse monkes of the Charter House of London and Shene, and with dyverse freers obfvaunt^l of the places of Rychemond Grenewich and Caunturbury, and to dyv^lse others both spirituall and temporall psones in greate nombre; to thyntent to sow a secrete murmur and gruge in the hartys of the Kynges subjectis ayenst the Majestie of our seid Sovereigne Lorde and all hys pcedyng^l in theseid devorse and sepacion; intenyng therby to make suche a dyvysyon and rebellyng in this Realme amonges the Kynges subjectis wherby the Kynges Highnes shulde not only have byn put to perell of hys lyff but also in joperdie to be depryved from hys Crowne and Dignytie royall.

AND for a more playne and p^ticular declaracion of the malicious and traytrous intentis of the seid Elyzabeth Edwarde Bockyng John Deryng Hugh Ryche Richard Rysby and Henry Golde, they concluded, by a confideracie among^l theymselves eche with other, to set forth in sermones and prechynges the seid revelacions to the people of this Realme ayenst the Kynges Majestie, when soever it shulde please the seid Elizabeth to appoynt theym the tyme when they shulde so do, and agreed eche with other secretly and sett forth the sayd false and feyned revelacions to their acquyntaunce and frend^l in this Realme; intenyng to make a great multitude of people of this Realme by their secrete conspiracyes in an aptnes to receyve and take suche their sarmons and prechyng^l whiche they intenyd to make as is aforeseid concⁿyng the p^misses, traytrously intenyng therby to put our seid Sovereigne Lorde not only in the perell of hys lyff but also in the jeopardie of losse and depryvacion of hys crowne and dignytie royall of this Realme from hym and hys lawfull succession for ever: And in accomplishing their false traytrous and malycious intent^l ayenst our seid Sovereigne Lorde, they caused the seid Elizabeth at two tymes secretly to declare the seid false and feyned revelacions to two of the popes Oratours and Ambassatours at the Cities of Canturbury and London;

Sermons, &c. setting forth the said pretended Revelacions; with a View to the Succession of the Lady Mary Issue of the said Queen Katherine;

¹ styrred O.² wherupon O.³ desysted O.⁴ dye O.⁵ An erroneous Repetition on the Roll.⁶ O. omits.⁷ and O.⁸ relacōn O.

At which tyme the seid Henry Golde toke [apon ¹] hym to be interpretatour therof bytwene the seid Elizabeth and one of the seid Oratours named Antonye Pullyon, and [thynterpretatour ²] to thother Oratour named Sylvester was the forseid Laurence of Canturbury, to the intent the Kynges Hyghnes and all his pcedyng³ in the seid devorse and sepacion shulde be brought into an evyll opynyon with the Pope and other outwarde prynces and potentates; And the seid Hugh Ryché actually travayled to sondre places of this Realme and made secrete relacion of the pmisses concnyng the Kynges Highnes to dyverse Lordys both spirituall and temporall, and dyvers other psones lay and lerned secular and religious; and the seid Henry Gold over this actually travayled and made relacion therof to the seid Lady Katharyne prynces Dowager, to anymate her to make cōmocion in this Realme ayenst our seid Sovereigne Lorde, surmytting that the seid Elizabeth shulde have by revelacion of God that the seid Lady Katharyne shuld prospere and do well, and that her issue the Lady Mary the Kynges doughter shuld prospere and reigne in this Realme, and have many frynd⁴ to susteyne and maynteyne her; And the seid Elizabeth and Edwarde Bockyng John Deryng and Richard Maister lyke wyse actually travayled to dyverse places in this Realme, and made secrete relacion of the seid false feyned hypocrysie and revelacions of the seid Elizabeth and gave knowlege [herof ³] to dive'se other sondre persons of this Realme: ALL whiche conspiracies and confideracies of the seid Elizabeth, and other her complices above mencioned, was trayterously and maliciously devysed and practised by the seid Elizabeth Edwarde Bockyng John Deryng Richarde Maister Henry Golde Hugh Riche and Richarde Rysby to the intent traytrously to distroye our seid Sovereigne Lorde, and to depryve hym and hys lawfull succession frome the Crowne and Dignitie royall of this Realme; whiche mater hath byn practysed and ymagyned amonges theym for the space of many yeres, wherof the hole circumstance were very longe to be wrytyn in this acte; And the seid John Fyssher Byssho^p of Rochester and one Thomas Golde Gentilman and the seid Thomas Laurence Edwarde Thwaytes and John Adeson chapleyn to the seid John Bissho^p of Rochester havynge knowlege of the feyned and dyssymuled revelacions traytrously conspired agaynst our seid Sovereigne Lorde as is aforeseid, dyd never the lesse make conseylmente therof and uttered not the same to our seid Sovereigne Lorde nor any hys honorable Counsell, ayenst their duties and allegeaunce in that behalfe.

Supporters of the said pretended Revelacions after the Confessions of their Falsity by the said Eliz. Barton;

AND furthermore the seid Thomas Golde for the accomplishment of hys sed moste traytrous intent hath of late byn a mesynger frome the seid Elizabeth, sithen she was in ward in the towre of London for the seid most false and traytrous offences by her and her seid complices cōmyttid and done, he then being at libertie by hys message hath comforted dyvers others to stonde styffely by her revelacions that they were of God, notwithstanding that she had confessed all her seid falshed before dyverse of the Kynges Counseylers, and that they were manifestly proved founde and tried most false and untrue; which thyng he dyd only to reyse and put sedicion and murmur in the people ayenst the Kynges Highnes hys Crowne and Dignitye Ryall: and one Thomas Abell clerke being of the confederacie aforeseid and takynge suche firme and constante credyte to the seid false and feyned revelacions and myracles of the seid Nunne, not only caused to be prynted and sett forth in this Realme dyvers bokys ayenst the seid devorse and sepacion to the disclander of our seid Sovereigne Lorde, but also anymated the seid Lady Katharyne obstynatly to psist in hir wylfull opynyon agaynst the same devorse and seperacion, and after the seid devorse lawfully had, to usurpe and take upon her styll to be Quene, and pcured dyverse wrytyngys to be made by her by the name of Quene; and also pcured and abetted the servaunt^e of the seid Lady Katharyne ayenst the Kyng^e expresse cōmaundement and pclamacion to name calle accept and repute the seid Lady Katharyne for Quene of thys Realme, to the intent to make a cōmyn dyvysyon and rebellyon in this Realme to the [to the ⁴] great perell and daunger of our seid Sovereigne Lorde.

The said Elizabeth Barton, and her Abettors named, declared to be convicted and attainted of High Treason.

IN CONSIDERACION of all whiche premysses, and for asmoche as the seid false feyned and dyssymuled hypocrysie cloked sanctite revelacions and feyned myracles of the seid Elizabeth is playnly confessed before the Kynges most honorable Counsaile by the seid offenders, and hath byn sett forth in this Realme not only to the blasphemy of Almyghtie God, wherby a greate multitude of people of this Realme were not only induced to idolatrie, but also brought in a murmur and grudge amonges theym selves to the great perell of the distrucion of our seid Sovereigne Lorde and hys succession, and to the joperdye of a greate cōmocion rebellyon and insurrecion in this Realme, to the utter desolacion therof yf by the goodnes of Almyghty God and by the great travayle of the Kynges Highnes and hys nobles and Counsaylours by great serches and examinacions it had not byn reveled and knowen: Be it therefore enacted by auctoritie of this present parlyament that the seid Elizabeth Barton Richard Maister Edwarde Bockyng John Deryng Hugh Riche Richard Rysby and Henry Golde for their severall offenses above rehersed by [thyme ¹] recognysed and confessed, shalbe convycte and atteynted of High treason, and shall suffer suche execucion and paynes of deth as in cases of high treason hath byn accustomed, and shall lose and forfate to our seid Sovereigne Lorde and hys heires and successours for ever all suche Londes Tenement^e and Heredytament^e as they or any of theyme had of estate of inherytaunce in use or possession at the xx day of October last past or any tyme sythen, And also all suche their goodes and catallis as they or any other to their use had the xvj day of Januarye last paste or any tyme sythen; And that also all suche benefices and sperituall pmocions which the seid Richard Maister and Henry Golde or any of theym had at the xvj day of Januarie or at any tyme sythen, shall frome the seid xvj day of Januarye be voyde as though the same Richarde and Henry were deade of their naturall Deathes; And that the seid John Bisshope of Rochester Thomas Golde Thomas Laurence Edwarde Thwaytes John Adeson and Thomas Abell for their seid several offenses, shalbe convycte and atteynted of mesprisyon and conceyement of treason as psones that have geven suche credyt counsaill and constant beleve to the seid pryncypall offendours, wherby they have takyn courage and boldnes to cōmytt their seid detestable treasons and offences; And that the seid John Bysshop of Rochester Thomas Golde Thomas Laurence Edward Thwaytes John Adeson and Thomas Abell for their seid severall offenses by them cōmyttid shall suffer imprisonment of their bodyes at the Kynges

¹ upon O.

² thinterpreto^r O.

³ therof O.

⁴ An erroneous Repetition on the Roll.

⁵ them O.

wyll, and [losse¹] and forfeite to the Kynges Highnes all their good^e catallis and dett^e which they or any psones to their uses or by their delyverye had the seid xvj day of Januarye or at any tyme sithen the seid day; and that suche benefices and spirituall p^rmocons as the seid John Adeson and Thomas Abell or any of theym had the seid xvj day of Januarye, shall from the xx^u day of Marche the yere of our Lorde M'Dxxxiiij be voyde in the Lawe by auctoritie of this acte, as yf the seid John Adeson and Thomas Abell were deade of theyre naturall deathe.

AND be it further enacted by auctoritie aforesaid that p^rclamacion shalbe made under the Kynges grete seale in all Shires Cities Borowghes and Townes corporate in this Realme aswell within libertie as without, conteynyng the tenour of this Acte, to the intente that the clokett false and dissymulate offences of the offenders may be knowen and the people therby to take an exanple of drede to offende in lyke cases here after; And that in every of the seid p^rclamacions shall also be added and conteyned that evy^e suche p^rson and psones whiche hath in their custody and keypyng any bok^e scrolles or wrytyng^e conteynyng any the false feyned revelacions and dissymuled myracles of the seid Elizabeth or any of theym, shall within xl dayes next after suche p^rclamacions brynge or cause to be brought the seid bok^e scrolles and wrytyng^e unto the Lorde Chauncellour of Englonde Lorde Tresourer Lorde President of the Kynges most honorable Counsell and Lorde pryvay seale or to one of theym, uppon payne of imprisonment and fyne makyng to the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde: and yf any p^rson or psones after suche p^rclamacions had and made accordyng as is above seid knowingly and wyllingly do reteyne and kepe any suche bokes scrolles or wrytyng^e and cause theym not to be delyved accordyng to the tenour of the seid p^rclamacion above reherseid, that then any p^rson offendyng the same and being thereof by due examinacion convycte before any of the Kynges counsale, shall suffer imprisonment and make fyne to the Kyng by the discrecion of the Kynges counsaile accordyng to the merytes of hys offence.

AND ALBEIT that a grete number and multitude of other the Kynges Subjectis of this Realme aswell spirituall as temporall whos names be not above specially mencioned, by their grete negligences and folyes inclyned to newfangilnes have spokyn with the same Elizabeth and other her complices and conspiratours above specified, and have had relacion and knowlege to theyme geven in and [apon²] the feyned and false revelacions and myracles above rehersed aswell conc^rnyng our seid Sovereigne Lorde as otherwyse, and have made conceylment therof, not utteryng the same unto the Kynges Majestie nor to any hys honorable Counsaile as to the duties of true liege men apperteyneth in that behalf, wherby they worthely have deserved to suffer suche punysshement paynes and losses as psones conseyllyng treasons and other highe offenses towchyng the honour and suertie of our seid Sovereigne Lorde owen of good reason equyte and law to doo; Yet never the lesse the Kynges Royall Majestie, at the humble sute and contemplacion of hys moost dere entyere and welbeloved wyfe Quene Anne, of hys most gracious benignytie is pleased and contented that it be enacted by auctoritie of this present Parliament, that all and every other hys subject^e not above convicted and attaynted by this Acte, shalbe released acyquyt and clerely p^rdoned agaynst his Hyghnes hys heires and successours for ever of and for all maner of conceylment^e offences trespaces com^runycacions mespricions contemptes and mysdemeanours, which they or any of theym before the twentie day of October last past com^rytted or dydde conc^rnyng the seid false and feyned myracles and revelacions of the seid Elizabeth or any part therof, And of all circumstaunces and demeanours towchyng the same; soo that none of hys seid Subjectes other than be above convicted by this acte shall here after by any meanes be impeached chalenged or trobled by our seid Sovereigne Lorde hys heires or successours conc^rnyng the p^rmisses or any parte or circumstance therof, but shall be by this present acte pardoned and released therof for ever.

CHAPTER XIII.

AN ACTE conc^rnyng Fermes & Shepe.

FOR ASMOCHE as dyvers and sundry [persones³] of the Kynges Subjectes of this Realme, to whome God of hys goodnes hath disposed grete plentie & abundaunce of movable substance, nowe of late within fewe yeres have dayly studyed practised and invented ways and meanes how they myght accumulate and gather together into few handes aswell great multitude of fermes as grete plentie of catall and in especiall shepe, puttyng suche lond^e as they can gett to pasture and not to tyllage, wherby they have not only pulled downe churches and townes and inhansed the olde ratis of the rentis of the possessions of this Realme, or els brought it to suche excessyve fynes that no poure man is able to medell with it, but also have raysed and enhaunsed the prises of all maner of corne catall woll pygges geese hennes chekyns egges and suche other almoste doble above the prices which hath byn accustomed, by reason wherof a mervaylous multitude and nombre of the people of this Realme be not able to p^rvyde meate drynke and clothes necessary for theym selves their wyfes and childern, but be so discouraged with myserye and povertie that they fall dayly to thefte robberye and other inconvenience, or pitifully dye for hunger and colde; And as it is thought by the Kynges most humble and lovyng subject^e that one of the gretest occasions that moveth and provoketh those greedy and covetous people so to accumulate and kepe in their handes suche grete porcions and parties of the groundes and landis of this Realme frome the occupying of the poure husbondmen, and so to use it in pasture and not in tyllage, is only the grete p^rfette that com^ryth of shepe which now be com^ryn to a few psons handes of this Realme in respecte of the holle number of the Kynges Subjectes, that some have xxiiij thousand some xx thousande some x thousand some vj thousande some v thousand and some more and some lesse, by the which a good shepe for vytall that was accustomed to be solde for iij s. iiij d. or iij s. at the moste, is now solde for vj s. or v s. or iiij s. at the leaste, And a stone of clothyng wolle that in some shire of this Realme was accustomed to be sold for xvij d. or xx d. is nowe solde for iij s. or iij s. iiij d.

II.
Proclamation of this Act; and requiring all Persons to deliver up any Books containing such Revelations, &c.

III.
All Persons, not attainted by this Act, shall be acquitted of all Penalties on account of any Misprisions, &c. with respect to such pretended Revelations.

Evil of the Excess of Land employed in Pasture instead of Tillage;

¹ lose O.

² upon O.

³ O. omits.

at the lest, & in sōme countreis where it hath byn solde for ii s. iiij d. or ijs. viij d. or iij s. at the most, it is now sold for v s. or iiij s. viij d. the leste, And so arreysed in evy parte of this Realme; whiche thynges thus used be pryncypally to the high displeasure of Almyghtie God to the decay of the Hospitalitie of this Realme to the dymnyshyng of the Kynges people and to the lett of the clothmakyng, wherby many poure people hath byn accustomed to be sett on worke, and in conclusion yf remedy be not founde it may turne to the utter distruccon and desolacion of this Realme, which God defende; It may therefore please the Kynges Highnes of hys most gracious and godly disposicion and the Lordes spirituall and temporall of their goodnes and charitie, with the assent of the cōmons in this p̄sent parliament assembled, to ordeyne and enacte by auctoritie of the same, that no person nor p̄sones from the feast of Seynt Michell the archaungell which shalbe in the yere of our Lorde God MⁱD. xxxv. shall kepe occupie or have in hys possession in hys owne p̄pre londys, nor in the possession londes or groundes of any other which he shall have or occupie in ferme, nor other wyse have of hys owne propre catall in use possession or propertie by any maner of meanes fraude craft or covyn, above the number of two thousande shepe at one tyme within any parte of this Realme of all sortes and kyndes, uppon payne to losse and forfeyte for evy shepe that any p̄son or p̄sones shall have or kepe above the number lymytted by this acte iij s. iiij d. The one half to the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde and the other half to suche p̄son as wyll sue for the same by orygnall wrytt of dett byll playnt or informacion in any Court of Recorde in which the defendaunt shall not wage hys lawe nor have any essoyn or p̄teccion allowed.

No Man shall keep above 2,000 Sheep, Penalty 3 s. 4 d. per Sheep.

II.
Except Lambs under 1 Year old. [See Sect. 13.]

PROVYDED always that lambes shall not be accompted of the number of Shepe prohibited by this Acte, so longe as they be under the age of a yere and not above.

III.
Proviso for Increase of Stock by Marriage, Executorship, &c.

PROVYDED also that yf any person havyng shepe of hys owne happen to be made executour or to be admynstratour to any person which had shepe at his deth, or happen to be maryed to any person which shall happen to have shepe at the tyme of the mariage, by reason wherof the person soo being executour or admynstratour or being soo maryed shall happen by such meanes to be advaused and have above the seid number of two thousande, that then in evy suche case the person soo advaused to lose no penaltie for havyng above the number of two thousand shepe by suche meanes, so that within one yere nexte after suche advansment the person so advaused frome tyme to tyme as often as any suche case shall happen, do put to sale or otherwyse dispose so many of the seid Shepe soo to hym advaused or els of hys owne shepe that he had before, so that above one yere he shall not kepe have or occupie by any suche meanes or otherwayes by any fraude or coven any more nombre of theyme then is before lymytted by this Acte upon the payne before rehersed.

IV.
Sheep bequeathed to Infants, &c.

PROVYDED also that yf any person by hys last wyll and testament geve to any chylde within age any number of Shepe, and appoynt theym by hys seid wyll to be kept by hys executours or [to¹] any other p̄son unto suche tyme as the seid chyld shall come to a certen age lymyted by hys wyll, that then in evy suche case after the dethe of the testatour the seid Shepe soo being in the possession and occupacion of the executours or of any other p̄sone to the use of any suche chyld within age, for that tyme only that the seid childe shalbe within the age that he shalbe lymytted to have the seid Shepe by the wyll of the testatour, shall not be accompted, ageynst the seid executours nor any p̄son so havyng the seid Shepe for the intent aforseid, any of the number of the Shepe prohibited by this Acte, any thyng in this Acte to the contrarie therof notwithstanding.

V.
Justices of Peace may determine Offences.

Penalty not to be mitigated.

AND it is further enacted that the Justices of pease of evy Shire shall have power and auctoritie to enquire of the offenders of this Acte aswell by the othes of twelve men as by informacion of any of the Kynges subjectis; and to make suche lyke p̄ces upon evy presentment or informacion conc̄nyng this Acte as they usen cōmenly to doo [apon²] presentmentis before theym of trespas; and that no person being convycte by confession or otherwyse that he hath don or attempted cont̄ry to this Acte shalbe put to any lesse fyne then after the rates of the forfaytures afore lymytted by this Acte.

VI.
Limitation of Prosecution.

PROVYDED always that noo person shalbe put to any aunswere or losse of any forfayture by vertue of this Acte at the sute of any the Kynges subjectes by any orygnall wrytt of Debt byll playnt or informacion, excepte the sute be cōmensed within one yere next after the offence don or comytted contrary to this acte; Nor that any p̄son shalbe put to aunswere nor to any losse of any forfayture by vertue of this acte by reason of any p̄sentment accion or informacion at the Kynges sute, excepte the seid presentment accion or informacion be had and made for the Kyng within three yerres next after the offence done or cōmytted.

VII.
Temporal Persons may keep any Number of Sheep upon their own Inheritance.

(³) PROVYDED alway that all and every p̄sone and persones being the Kynges temporall subject⁴ of this Realme and borne under hys obeisaunce, which at this p̄rent tyme or at any tyme here after shall have or be seased of inheritauce in possession or in use, or that now hath or hereafter shall have [yuncture⁴] in use or in possession, or be or shalbe ten^{nt} in dower or by the courtesie of Englōd, of or in any Manour⁴ londes tenement⁴ pastures fedynge or libtie of foldage within any parte of this Realme of Englonde Wales or the marches of the same, that evy suche p̄son and p̄sones havyng any suche possession to hys owne use, and every suche person and persones to whos use any other person or persones now is or be or herafter shalbe seased of any suche estate as is before rehersed, may at al tymes hereafter have enyoie kepe and maynteyne upon the same their owne demeane landes, and all other their pastures fedynge and fold courses whiche they so have, as many their owne shepe and lambes in nombre to their p̄pre use p̄fette and behove as they or any of theym of right had or lawfully mought have had and kepte upon the same or [apon²] any parte therof at any tyme before the makyng of this present acte, this acte or any thyng therein conteyned or specified to the cont̄ry in any wise notwithstanding.

¹ by O.

² upon O.

⁴ juncture O.

³ This and the following Provisions are inserted in Two Schedules annexed to the Original Act.

AND OVER THAT be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid that in case any suche person or persons havynge any suche estate in use or in possession of or in any maner¹ londes tenement² pastures fedynges or liberties of [foldcourses³] as is before expressed, have or doo kepe upon the same theire possessions the nombre of two thousand shepe or above, the same person or persons soo havynge the nombre of two thousand shepe or above, shall not in any wyse keep susteyne or have any shepe above or beside the seid nombre of two thousand upon any landes pastures or fedynges which the same pson or persones have or hereafter shall have or take in ferme or otherwyse, uppon suche lyke paynes and forfaytures for the same as be lymytted in the seid acte that is to sey, for evy shepe over and above the seid nombre of two thousand, thre shillinges four pence; And in case the seid demeane landes tenement² pastures fedynges and liberties of folde Courses of any person or persons before rehersed, suffice not for the fedyng pasturyng and kepyng of two thousand shepe as is before seid, that then evy suche pson shall or may have susteyne or fede upon hys seid demeane landes and upon hys ferme hold⁴ whiche he may lawfully have to the seid nombre of two thousand shepe and not above, uppon payne of forfayture for evy shepe above that nombre iij s. iiij d.

VIII.
Inheritors having
2,000 Sheep on
their own Lands
shall not keep more
on other Farms.

PROVYDED alway and be it enacted that it shalbe lefull to every person or persones within this Realme kepyng a housholde to have from tyme to tyme suche convenyent nombre of shepe over and above the nombre expressed in this acte as shalbe necessarie for the only expenses of hys householde, to be pvyded kept and fedde in and [apon⁵] hys owne londes or other londes such as he lawfully can or may have or pvide [fore⁶] in ferme or otherwise, Any thyng in this p⁷sent acte conteyned to the contrary not withstanding; so that the same housholder at noo one tyme shall have or kepe for the expensis of hys householde or by coloure of the same, over and above the nombre to hym lymytted by this acte, any nombre of shepe moo then shall suffice for the only expenses of hys household for one yere without fraude or covyn, any thyng in this present acte mencioned or expressed to the contrary not withstanding.

IX.
Exception as to
Sheep for private
Consumption.

BE IT ALSO further enacted by thauctorytie aforesaid that noo maner person or persons of what degre soo ever he or they be, being Lorde or Lordes owner or owners fermer or fermers of or in any libertie of [fold courses⁸] within any towne tythinge village or hamlett within any of the Counties of Norfolk and Suffolke, frome and after the feast of the Natyvytie of oure Lorde God next comyng, shall take in ferme for tyme of yeres or otherwyse any quyllettis of landes or pastures that is to sey, any nombre of acres of londe or pasture apperteynyng to any other pson or psones lying and being within the lymytte extente or precincte of the seid libertie of the seid [fold courses⁸]; but that they shall permitte and suffer the seid persons havynge or being for the tyme owner or owners lessee or lessees of the seid quyllettis to manure & pasture the said quyllettis and also to suffer the shepe of the seid owner or owners fermer or fermers of the seid quyllyttis, after the rate of the same quyllyttis, to goo with the floke of the owner fermer or occupier of the seid libertie or liberties of the seid foldcourses, paying the customary charges for the kepyng and fedyng of the same after the rate and use of the countre there comenly used; without any interupcion therin to be made by the seid owner or owners fermer or fermers or occupiers of the seid liberties, upon payne of forfayture for every tyme that any suche pson havynge any suche quyllet that shalbe so letted or disturbed of fedyng kepyng or pasturing any of hys shepe soo to be fedde and kept after the rate of hys quyllett for every suche shepe iij s. iiij d.

X.
Owners, &c. of
Fold Courses in
Norfolk and Suffolk
shall not farm
Quillets of Land.

PROVYDED alway that this acte or branch conc⁹nyng quyllettis or any thyng therin conteyned shalnot in any wyse be avayleable to any ten¹⁰nt owner or occupier of any suche quyllett or quyllettis to clayme have or use hereafter any suche pasture or fedyng of hys shepe in or with any suche folde courses, but only where the ten¹¹ntes owners and occupiers of any suche quyllett¹² have had or mought have had hertofore of right and dutie used to have pasture and fedyng in the seid fold courses by reason of their tenures and occupacions of the same quyllet or quyllettis and none otherwyse; And where they have not used ne ought to have any shepe fedde or kepte within any suche foldcourses by reason of the seid tenurs, that the owner or occupiers of suche folde courses may take suche quyllettis lying within their folde courses in ferme, agreing with the owners or occupiers of the seid quyllettis for the same.

XI.
Exception, where
Owners of Quillets
have not a Right
of feeding in the
Fold Courses.

AND FOR ASMOCHE as the number of the C. of shepe in evy countraye be not lyke in some countrey the great C. where vj Score is accompted for the C. and some countrey but only v. score, it is eft declared by this present acte that the number of two thousand shepe lymytted to every person by this acte, shall be accompted x. C. for every thousand after the nombre of the greate hundred and not after the lesse C. soo that evy thousand shall conteyne xij C. after the lesse nombre of the hundreth.

XII.
Six Score Sheep
accounted 100.

IT ys also further pvyded by the auctoritie aforesaid that lammes under the age of one hole yere and asmoche as shalbe from the tyme of the fallyng of theym unto the feast of the natyvytie of Seynt John Baptyste in any yere to come shall not be adjudged ne taken for shepe phibited by this statute, any thyng in the acte to the cont¹³ry not withstanding.

XIII.
How the Age of
Lambs shall be
computed.
[See Stat. 2.]

IT ys ALSO further enacted by auctoritie aforesaid that no maner person after the seid feast of the natyvytie of our Lord shall receyve or take in ferme for tyme of lyff yeres or at wyll by indenture copy of Courte Rolle or otherwyse, any moo houses and tenement¹⁴ of husbondrye wherunto any landes are belongyng in towne village hamlett or tything within this Realme above the nombre of two suche holdes or tenementes; And that no maner person shall have or occupie any suche holdys so newly taken to the nombre of two as is before expressed, except he or they be dwelling within the same parishes where suche hold¹⁵ be; uppon the payne of forfayture for evy weke that he or they shall have occupie or take any profett¹⁶ of suche holdes contrary to this acte iij s. iiij d. the moytie of which forfayture to be to the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde and the other moytie to the partie that wyll sue for the same in any of the Kynges Courtes by byll playnt informacion or otherwyse within one yere next after suche contempte and offence comytted and done, in the whiche none essoyne pteccion ne wager of lawe shalbe admytted or allowed.

XIV.
None shall take
more than Two
Farms.

¹ foldcourses O.

² uppon O.

³ for O.

XV.
The Statutes
4 Hen. VII. c. 19,
7 Hen. VIII. c. 1.
confirmed.

IT IS ALSO further enacted by auctoritie aforesaid that the Statutes made the fourth yere of the noble prynce Kyng Henry the vij, and in the vij yere of the reigne of our Sovereigne Lorde the Kyng that now is concyng the decaye of townes and maynten^{ncē} of tyllage and housbandry, shalbe good and effectuell in evy thyng accordyng to the true purport and intent of the same, any thyng in this present acte to the contrarie not withstondyng.

XVI.
Proviso for
Spiritual Persons.

PROVYDED also that it may be lawfull to all spirituall persons and evy of theym to kepe suche and as many shepe uppon their owne landes and after suche forme and maner and none otherwyse as they mought have done afore the making of this acte, any thyng mencioned in the same to the contrary not withstondyng.

CHAPTER XIV.

AN ACTE for punysshement of Heresy.

Recital of Statute
2 Hen. IV. cap. 15.
against Heresy;

Uncertainty and
Insufficiency of the
said Act;

The recited Act
2 Hen. IV. cap. 15.
repealed.

II.
For repressing of
Heresy; Statutes
5 Ric. II. st. 2. c. 5.
2 Hen. V. st. 1. c. 7.
confirmed.

III.
Presentments of
Heresy may be
made by Jurors
having 40s. per
Annum.

IN MOSTE HUMBLE wyse lamentablye [shewen¹] unto your Highnes your most humble lovyng and obedyent subjectes the cōmons of this your Realme; That where the Clergie of the same in the secoude yere of Kyng Henry the iiiijth one of your most noble pgenitours uppon their suggestyon, dyd impetrate & opteyne by auctoritie of parliament holden in the seid secoude yere, that it shulde be lefull for evy ordynarye to convent areste and imprison any person or persons whom they thought defamed or suspec^te of Heresie; and theym to kepe in their [persons²] tyll they were purged therof or abjured or cōmytted to [ley³] power; to be burned after the det^mynacion of the holy Churche and canonicall sanctiōns; as in an acte made at the parlyament holden in the seid secoude yere of Kyng Henry the iiiijth emonges other thynges more at large doth appere; For asmoche as the seid acte doth not in any parte therof declare any certeyne cases of Heresy contrary to the detemynacion of holye scripture or the canonicall sanctiōns therin expressed, wherby your most lovyng and obedyent subjeti^s mought be lerned to eschewe the daungers and paynes in the seid acte comprised, and to abhorre and deteste that foule and [destable⁴] cryme of heresie; And also by cause those wordes canonycall sanctiōns and suche other lyke conteyned in the seid acte are soo generall, that unneth the most expert and best lerned men of this your Realme diligently lying in wayte uppon hym self can eschewe and avoyd the penaltie and daunger of the same acte and canonycall sanctiōns yf he shulde be examyned upon suche capcious in^trogatoryes as is and hath byn accustomed to be mynstred by the Ordynaries of this Realme in cases where they wyll suspec^te any pson or psones of heresy: And over this for asmoche as it ston^deth not with the right order of justice nor good equitye that any pson shuld be convycte and put to the losse of hys lyfe good name or goodes onles it were by due accusacion and wytnes, or by presentment [verdyd⁵] confession or pces of outlarye; and also by the lawes of your Realme for treasons cōmyttid to the perell of your most Ryall Majestie, uppon whose suertie dependith the hole welth of this Realme, noo person can ne may be putto deth but by presentment verdict confession or proces of outlarye as is afore seid; wherfore it is not resonable that any Ordynarye by any suspec^tion conceyved of hys owne fantasie without due accusacion or presentment shuld put any subjecte of this Realme in the infamy^e and slaunder of heresie to the perell of lyf losse of name and goodes; And that also there be many heresy^es and paynes and punysshementes for heresy^es declared and ordyned in and by the seid canonycall sanctiōns and by the lawes and ordynaunces made by the Popes or Bisshops of Rome and by their auctorities, for holdyng doing preaching or spekyng of thynges cont^ry to the seid canonycall sanctiōns lawes and ordynances which be but humayne being mere repugnaunte and contrarious to the prerogatyve of your ymperyall Crowne regal jurisdiccioⁿ lawes statutes and ordyn^{nc}es of this your Realme; By reason wherof your people of the same for observyng mayntenyng defendyng and due executyng of your seid lawes statutes and prerogatyve royall by auctoritie of that acte made in theseid secoude yere of Kyng Henry the fourth may be brought into slaunder of heresy^e to their greate infamy^e and daunger and perell of their lyves: IN CONSIDERACION wherof it may please your Highnes by the assent of your Lordes Spirituall and temporall and the cōmys in this present parliament [assembled⁶] and by auctoritie of the same to adulle abrogate frustrate and make voyde the seid acte made in the seid secoude yere of Kyng Henry the iiiijth and evy thyng^e therin conteyned.

AND Nevertheles for asmoche as the mooste foule and detestable cryme of heresy^e shuld not here after growe and [in^{cr}ace⁷] but utterly be abhorred detested and eradycate, ne that any heretikes shuld be favored but that they shuld have condigne and sufficient punysshment, and for the repress^e of herytykes and suche erronyous opynyons in tyme cōmyng; Be it establysshed ordeyned and enacted by the auctoritie of this presente parliamente that the statute made in the fyfthe yere of your noble pgenitour Kyng Richarde the secoude, and the statute made in the secoude yere of Kyng Henry the vth concyng punysshement and reformacion of herytykes and lollardes and evy provysyon therin conteyned, not being repugnaunt to this acte, shalbe and stonde in their force streng^h and effecte.

PROVYDED alwayes and be it enacted for spedy presentment⁸ to be had of heresy^es, that suche person and persones as have in use or in possession to their owne use in fee symple fee tayle for tyme of their owne lyves or of any other psones lyfe londes and tenement⁹ to the clere yerely value of xl s. shalbe enpaneled and have power and auctoritie to enquire and present heresy^es, and that every presentment made by suche psones shalbe as good and effectuell and be

¹ shewithe O.
² veredi^cte O.

³ prisons O.
⁴ O. omits.

⁵ Laye O.
⁷ increace O.

⁶ detestable O.

put in execucion to all intentis in lyke maner and forme as yf evy the presentours had had londes and tenement^e to the yerely value of a hundreth shilling^e accordyng to the tenure of the seid Acte of Kyng Henry the vth any thyng in the seid acte to the cont^{ry} thereof notwithstanding.

PROVYDED also and be it enacted by auctoritie aforesaid that Shireffes in their turnes and all other havynge turnes, and stuardes in their letes rapes and [wapentages¹] shall have power and auctorytie to enquire of heretykes lyke as they enquire of comon anoysances; and that every presentment made in any turne leet rape or wapentake concernyng heresy^e shalbe certyfyed to the Ordynarye in suche maner and forme as presentement^e afor any Justice assigned by the seid acte of Kyng Henry the vth are lymytted and appoynted by the same acte to be c^on^ofirm^ed; and lyke proces shalbe hade made and executed uppon evy suche presentment to be made in any turne lete rape or wapentacke as is lymytted in the same acte of Kyng Henry the vth upon presentment^e takyn afore the Justices assigned by the same acte to enquire of heresy^e.

PROVYDED alway and be it enacted that no maner of licence or auctorytie or other thyng or thynges be hereafter had or opteyned of the Bisho^p of Rome, otherwyse called the Pope, to preche in any parte of this Realme or to doo any thyng in the same, cont^{ry} to the lawes and statutes of this Realme or the Kinges Prerogatyve royall, uppon the paynes lymytted in the seid lawes and statutes of this Realme; any thyng conteyned in the preamble of the seid estatute of Kyng Richard the Seconde or in any of the statutes before rehersed, or in any statutes of this Realme, to the cont^{ry} therof not withstanding.

AND be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid that every person and persons being presented or indicted of [heryse²] or duly accused or detected therof by two lawfull wytnesses at the leest to any Ordynaries of this Realme havynge power to examyne heresy^e, shall and may after every suche accusacion or presentment and none otherwyse nor by any other meanes be cited convented arrested taken or apprehended by any the seid Ordynaries or any other the Kynges mynysters and subjectes who soo ever; And after they shalbe soo taken and apprehendyd shalbe comytted to the ordynaries to aunswere in open Courte and in an open place to their suche accusacion and presentmentis: And yf they shall happen to be lawfully convicte of the heresie wherof they are soo accused or presented, that then they shall abjure yf they wyll refuse and renounce their [their³] seid heresy^e wherof they shalbe soo accused or presented as is aforesaid, [as ys aforesaid³] and doo suche resonable penaunce for their offences as shalbe lymytted by the discrecion of the seid ordynaries; And yf they after theyre lawfull convyccion refuse to abjure, or after abjuracion fall in relapse and be duelye accused or presented and convicte therof as is aforesaid, That then in such cases they shalbe comytted to lay power to be burned in open places for ex^omp^le of other as hath byn accustomed; the Kynges wrytte De heretico comburendo fyrst had and opteyned for the same.

AND WHERE the great nombre of the Kynges subjectes havynge lytyll or noo lernyng nor knowlege of letters have byn put in opnyon that by dyverse lawes decrees orden^ounces and constitucions heretofore made by the Byssho^p of Rome called the Pope and hys predicessours or by their auctorities for the advauncement of their worldly glorye and ambicion, every man that in any thyng speketh or doth agaynst the seid pretended power or auctoritie of the same Byssho^p of Rome, or any the seid lawes decrees ordinaunces and constitucions, stonidith in danger and is impeachable of herisie; [wiche⁴] effe^octe or matter nor any suche lawes decrees ordyn^onces or constitucions not appved & confirmed by holy scripture was never comenly accepted or confirmed to be any lawe of God or man within this Realme: Wherefore be it enacted and ordeyned by auctoritie of this present parliament that noo maner of spekyng doing comunication or holdyng ayenste theseid Bissho^p of Rome, or hys pretended power or auctoritie made or given by humayne lawes or policies and not by holy scripture, nor any spekyng doing co^oncacion or holdyng ayenst any lawes called Spirituall lawes made by auctoritie of the See of Rome by the police of men, which be repugnant or contr^oyant to the lawes & statutes of this Realme or the Kynges prerogative Royall, shalbe deemed reputed accepted or taken to be Heresie; nor that any subjecte or resiant of this Realme shalbe, for any suche spekyng doing co^oncacion or holdyng, impeched vexed or troubled for any poynt or mater of the seid detestable cryme of Heresie; Any what so ever cannon lawes decrees ordyn^onces constitucions or other thyng here to fore made or being or hereafter to be made to the cont^{ry} therof not withstanding.

PROVYDED alway that suche pson and psons as shall happen to be accused presented or indyted of heresie as is afore lymytted by this acte shall and may be letten to bayle by the Ordynaries by their discrecions, or els in their defaute yf they refuse so to do, then by the dyscrecion of two Justices of Peace of that Shire where suche psones so accused or presented shall inhabit; by iiij sufficient suerties to be bounden to the Kynges use by obligacyon or recognisaunce to appere before the ordynaries at suche dayes tymes & places as shalbe lymytted in the seid [boundes⁵] by the seid Ordynaries, or in their default^e by the seid two Justices; excepte the Ordynarye can and doo declare unto the Kynges Highnes and to hys Counsaile a resonable cause that the seid pson or persons soo accused or presented of heresie shuld not be let to bayle as is afore lymytted.

IV.
Presentments of Heresy in Turns and Leets, &c. shall be certified to the Ordinary.

V.
No Licences from the Pope to preach, &c.

VI.
Persons indicted or accused of Heresy shall be committed to the Ordinaries and openly tried; and being convicted shall abjure or do penance; or upon Refusal or Relapse shall be burned by the Lay Power.

VII.
Speaking, &c. against the Pope or his Decrees, &c. declared not to be Heresy.

VIII.
How Persons accused of Heresy may be bailed.

¹ Wapentack^e O.

² Heresy O.

³ Erroneous Repetitions on the Roll.

⁴ which O.

⁵ bondes O.

CHAPTER XV.

AN ACTE for prynters & bynders of bokȝ.

Proviso in Stat.
1 Ric III. c. 9.
as to Importation
of Books;

Increase of Printing
in England since
that Time, &c.

The said Proviso
repealed.

II.
None shall buy
foreign bound
Books to sell again;
Penalty 6 s. 8 d.
per Book.

III.
Like Penalty on
buying such Books
of Aliens by
Retale.

Recovery of
Penalties.

IV.
Lord Chancellor,
&c. may regulate
the Price of Books
and binding.

Penalty on selling
at higher Prices;
3 s. 4 d. per Book.

WHERE AS by the p̄vysyon of a statute made in the fyrst yere of the reigne of Kyng Richarde the thride it was p̄vyded in the same acte, that all strangers reparyng into this Realme myght lawfully bryng into the seid Realme pryntyt and wrytyn bokȝ to sell at their libtie and pleasure; by force of which p̄vysyon there hath cōmen into this Realme sithen the makyn of the same a marveyulous nombre of pryntyd bokes and dayly doth; And the cause of the makyn of the same p̄vysyon semeth to be, for that there were but fewe bokes and fewe prynters within this Realme at that tyme which cold well exercise and occupie the seid science and crafte of pryntyng; Never the lesse sithen the makyn of the seid p̄vysyon many of this Realme being the Kynges naturall subjectes have geven theyme soo dylygently to lerne and exercyse the seid craft of pryntyng that at this day there be within this Realme a greatt nombre cōnyng and expert in the seid science or craft of pryntyng as abyll to exercyse the seid craft in all poynt^e as any Stranger in any other Realme or Countre; And furthermore where there be a great nombre of the Kynges subject^e within this Realme which [leve¹] by the crafte and myst^eie of byndyng of bokȝ and that there be a great multytude well expert in the same; yet all this not withstondyng there are dyvse p̄sones that bryng frome [behonde²] the See great plentie of pryntyd bokes not only in the latyn tonge but also in our maternall englishe tonge, sōme bounde in bourd^e sōme in lether and sōme in p̄chement and theym sell by retayle, wherby many of the Kynges Subject^e being bynders of bokes and havyn none other facultie wherwith to gett their lyvyng be destitute of worke and lyke to be undon, except sōme reformacion here in be hade; Be it therefore enacted by the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde the Lordes spirituall and temporall and the Comons in this present parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that the seid provyso made the furst yere of the seid Kyng Richard the thride frome the feast of the natyvvytie of our Lorde [Good³] next cōmyng shalbe voyde and of none effect.

AND further be it enacted by the auctoritie aforseid that noo person or persones recyant or inhabytaunt within this Realme, after the seid feast of Cristemas next cōmyng, shall bye to sell agayn any prynted bokes brought frome any partes out of the Kynges obeysaunce redy bounden in bourdes lether or perchement, uppon payne to lose and forfeit for every boke [bounde⁴] out of the seid Kynges obeysaunce and brought into this Realme and bought by any person or persons within the same to sell agayne contrary to this Acte vj s. viij d.

AND be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforseid that no person or persones inhabytaunte or reciaunt within this Realme, after the seid feast of Cristemas, shall [by⁵] within this Realme of any Stranger borne out of the Kynges obedyence other then of denyzens, any maner of pryntyd bokes brought frome any the parties [behonde²] the See, except only by engrose and not by retayle uppon payne of forfayture of vj s. viij d. for every boke soo bought by retayle contrary to the forme and effecte of this estatute: The seid forfaytures to be alwayes levyed of the beyers of any suche bokes cont^ry to this Acte, the one half of all the seid forfaytures to be to the use of our Sovereigne Lorde the Kyng, and the other moytie to be to the partie that wyll sease or sue for the same in any of the Kynges Courtes, be it by byll playnt or informacion wherin the defendaunt shall not be admytted to wage hys lawe nor noo proteccion ne essoyn shalbe unto hym allowed.

PROVIDED alway and be enacted by the auctoritie aforseid, that yf any of the seid prynters or sellers of prynted bokes, inhabyted within this Realme, at any tyme hereafter happen in suche wyse to enhaunce and encrease the prices of any suche prynted bokes in sale or byndyng at to high and unreasonable pryces, in suche wyse as complaynt be made therof unto the Kynges Highnes or unto the Lorde Chaunceler Lorde Tresourer or any of the chefe Justices of the one benche or of the other, that then the seid Lord Chaunceler Lorde Tresourer and two chefe Justices or two of any of them, shall have power and auctoritie to enqyre therof as well by the othes of twelf honest and discrette p̄sones as otherwyse by due examynacion by their discreacions; And after the same enhaunsyng and encresyng of the seyde pryces of the seid bokes and byndyng shalbe soo founde by the seid xij men, or other wayes by examynacion of the seid Lord Chaunceler Lorde Tresourer and Justices or two of them, that then the same Lorde Chaunceler Lorde Tresourer and Justices or two of them at the least frome tyme to tyme shall have power and auctoritie to reforme and redresse suche enhaunsyng of the pryces of prynted bokes from tyme to tyme by their discreacions and to lymytt pryces aswell of the bokes as for the byndyng of them; and over that the offender or offenders thereof being convicte by the examynacion of the same Lorde Chaunceler Lorde Tresourer and two Justices or two of them or otherwyse, shall lose and forfeit for every boke by theym solde wherof the pryce shalbe enhaunsed, for the boke or byndyng thereof iij s. iiij d. the one half therof shalbe to the Kynges Highness and the other half unto the parties greved that wyll complayne upon the same in maner and forme before rehersed.

¹ lyve O.

² beyonde O.

³ God O.

⁴ bounden O.

⁵ bye O.

CHAPTER XVI.

AN ACTE that evy Judge of the High Court^e may have one Chaplayne benefi^c w^t cure.

WHERE in the Parliament holden at Westmynster in the xxjth yere of the reigne of our Sovereigne Lorde Kyng Henry the eight, it was amonges other thynges ordyned and provyded that certen honorable persones aswell sperituall as temporall shall have Chaplayns benefysed with cure to serve theyme in their honorable houses, which Chaplayns shall not incurre the daunger of any penaltie or forfayture made or declared in the same parliament for [none¹] residence uppon their seid benefices, or for opteynyng licence for dispensacions of pluralities; in the whiche Acte no provysion was made for any of the Kyng^e Judges of hys hygh courtes cōmenly called the Kynges Benche and the cōmen place, except only for the cheff Jugg^e of the Kynges Benche, nor for the Chaunceler nor the cheffe Baron of the Kynges Exchequer, nor for any other inferyor persons being of the Kynges most honorable Counsell, as by the seid Acte may appere; Wherefore it is ordeyned and enacted by auctoritie of this present parliament, that as well every Jugg^e of the seid high Courtes, and every of the Chaunceler and cheffe Baron of the seid Exchequer, the Kynges gen^l attorney and gen^l soliciter, which for the time is be or shalbe, shall and may frome hensforth at hys lybertie reteyne and have, singulerly to every of theym in hys house or attendaunt to hys person, one Chapleyne havyng one benefice with cure of soules which may be absente frome hys seid benefice and not resident uppon the same; the seid Statute made in the seid xxj yere or any other Statute Acte or Ordyn^unce made to the contrary in any wyse not withstondyng.

Recital of Statute
21 Hen.VIII. c.13.
§ 11. as to Chaplains;

Every Judge, and
the Attorney and
Solicitor-General
may have each one
Chaplain.

CHAPTER XVII.

AN ACTE for shotyng in crosbowes & handgonnes.

WHERE before this tyme dyvers and sondre good Statutes and p^rovysions have byn made and ordyned for the avoydyng and eschewyng of shotyng in crosse bowes and handgonnes; which seid holsome statutes and p^rovysions notwithstanding, many wylfull and lyght disposed persones frome tyme to tyme have attempted the breche or vyolacion of the same estatutes: IN CONSIDERACION wherof be it enacted ordyned and established by the auctorytie of this present parliament that no p^rson or persons of what Estate or degree he or they be, except he or they in their owne right or in the right of hys or their wyfes to hys or their owne uses, or any other to the use of any suche person or persons, have land^e tenement^e fees annuyties or offices to the yerely value of an hundred poundes, frome the furst day of June next cōmyng shall shote in any [hangonne²] or crosse bowe, or use or kepe in hys or their houses or els where any crosse bowe or handgonne; upon payne to forfayte for every tyme that he or they soo offende contrary to this acte [xii.³] And that it shalbe lefull to every person that may use and kepe any crosse bowe or handgonne or that may shote in the same notwithstanding this Acte, to sease and take every suche crosse bowe and handgonne or any of theyme frome the keypyng or possession of every suche offender, and the same to kepe or retayue to hys or their owne use.

Qualification for
keeping or using
Handguns or Cross-
bowes, £100. a
Year; Penalty £10.

Qualified Persons
may seize Guns,
&c.

AND be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid that noo Lordes or Owners of any Lett^e beare or maynteyne any of their ten^{nt}^e or servantes within the precin^{te} or jurisdiction of ther Lett^e to doo or offende cont^ry to this Acte, uppon payne to forfayte for every tyme soo offendyng [xiii.⁴] the one moytie of all the same forfaytures to be to the Kynges Highnes hys heires or successours, and the other moytie to the partie that woll pursue for the same by byll playnt accion of dett or informacion in any of the Kynges Courtes, in which sute noo essoyne or proteccion shalbe allowed nor the defendaunt receyved to wage hys lawe.

II.
Lords shall not
suffer their Tenants
to offend, &c.
Penalty £10.

Recovery of
Penalties.

BE IT ALSO further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid that it shalbe lefull to the Justices of Peax in their Cessions and to all Stuard^e and Baylyffes in their severall Lett^e to enquiry here and det^rmyne every suche offence hereafter to be cōmytted or don cont^ry to the fourme of this estatute; Soo that alway noo lesse fyne than [xiii.⁴] be assessed uppon every suche p^resentment and convyccion accordyng to the due course of the lawe; The same fyne soo by the Justices of the pease uppon every presentment or cōvyccion made before theym, to be payd and levyed only to the Kynges use; And the moytie of every fyne to be assessed by the Stuard^e or Baylyffes of every Lette uppon every p^resentment and convyccion before theym to be made to be payde and levyed to the use of the Owner of the same Lette by distres or accion of dett, and the other moytie of the same fyne to be to the partie that woll pursue for the same in any of the Kynges Courtes by byll playnt informacion or accion of dett in which noo essoyne nor proteccion shalbe allowed nor the defendaunt shalbe receyved to the wager of hys lawe.

III.
Justices of Peace,
&c. may determine
Offences.

Distribution of
Penalties.

PROVIDED alway [yf⁴] any offender contrary to the forme of this estatute by any maner of p^rcesse or meane fyrst ayenst hym conceyved or presented, shalbe compelled or constrayned to pay or content any suche forfayture or penalitie as is aforesaid for hys seid offence contrary to this Acte, that then every suche offender after payment or satisfaccion made therof shalbe clerely acquyted and discharged ayenst every other p^rson for the same forfayture or penalitie in evy sute proces or presentment ayenst hym to be pursued for the recovery of the seid penalitie.

IV.
Offenders paying
one Penalty,
acquitted against
other Prosecutors.

¹ non O.

² handgonne O.

³ tenne pound^e O.

⁴ if that O.

V.
Former Licences
declared void.

BE IT ALSO further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid that all lycences letters placardes geven or graunted, or here after before the seid fyrste day of June nexte cōmyng to be geven had or graunted, to any person or persons by the Kynges Highnes for the shotyng in crosse bowes or handgonnes or for the usyng or keypyng of the same contrary to the forme of this Acte, shalbe utterly voyde and of none effecte.

VI.
Former Acts
repealed.

BE IT ALSO further enacted by the auctorytie aforesaid that all former Statutes made and provyded of and for avoydyng and restraynt of shotyng in crossebowes or handgunnes, or of and for any of theym, or for the usyng and keypyng of the same, be frome henseforth, utterly voyde and of none effecte.

VII.
Proviso for Process
commenced.

PROVYDED alway that every proces suyte or informacion conceyved cōmensed and nowe dependyng for any offence don contrary to the forme of any estatute made or provyded for the shotyng in crosse bowes and handgunnes not repeled, and for the keypyng of the same, shalbe good and effectuell to the parties that have cōmensed the same in suche forme effecte degree or condicion as yf this Acte had never byn made.

VIII.
Proviso for taking
Guns, &c. in
Foresta.

PROVYDED alway that this Acte or any thyng therin conteyned be not in any wise hurtfull or prejudiciall to any person or persons now being that here after shalbe appoynted by the Kynges Highnes (¹) receyve or take any crosse bowes or handgunnes that shalbe forfayte or takyn within the precyncte or libtie of the Kynges forestes parkes or chases; but he or they may lawfully kepe and reteyne the same crosse bowes or handgunnes frome tyme to tyme unto suche tyme as the further pleasure of the Kynges Highnes in that behalf be to every pson shewed and declared.

IX.
Proviso for Makers
of Crossbows, &c.

PROVYDED alway that this Acte extend not to the makers of crossebowes or handgonnes but that they may lawfully kepe crossebowes and handgunnes in there howses and shote in crossebowes or handgonnes only for provyng and assaying of them.

X.
Proviso for Defence
of walled Townes,
&c.

PROVYDED alwayes that in all walled townes within seven myles of the See and other townes or holdes standyng uppon the see cost or [apon²] any of the Englysshe marches for ayenst Scotland, it shalbe lefull to evy man dwellyng in any suche townes and holdes to kepe in there houses being within the same townes or holdes, crosse bowes & handgunnes for the only defence of the seid townes holdes and houses, & aswell to exercise and use theym in and for the defence of the seid townes and howses being in the same townes as for to carye theym to there shippes there to kepe and exercise theym for defence of there shippes and for there good^³ in the same shippes and [fore³] none other cause; any thyng comprised or expressed in this p̄nt Acte to the cont'ry not withstondyng.

XI.
Limitation of
Prosecution for
Offences.

PROVYDED also that yf any person or persones hereafter in any parte doo offende or doo contrary to the purview and remedy of this Acte, [where apon⁴] there is cause of accion for the same geven to the Kynge hys heires or successours or to any other pson or persons that wyll sue by vertue of this acte for the punyshement of the seid offence or forfaytis, that yf the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde hys heires or successours, within one yere next ymmedyatly after suche offences and forfaytis had and made, doo not pursue there accion or accions soo geven by this seid acte or cause of examynacion uppon suche defautes and offences to be hade and made before there counsell or other presentment^⁵ therof to be had accordyng to the meanyng of the same acte, And every other pson which hereafter may have accion or accions upon this Statute within half a yere next and immedyatly after suche offences and forfaytis had and made doo not comense theiresutes informacion or presentment^⁵ of and [apon⁴] the sayd forffayt^⁵ by accyon or otherwyse as of and upon suche forfaytes as be declared and expressed in this present acte, that then as well the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde hys heires and successours after one yere next after suche offences and forfayties had and made, yf none sute in hys or there name be taken by accion or otherwyse as is before expressed before the same yere ended and def^⁶mynd, as every other pson after half a yere next after lyke offenses and forfayties had and made in forme aforesaid yf none sute [there apon⁴] be taken by none of theyme in forme abovedeclared, beutterly excluded and barred of there seid suett^⁵ accions and examynacions to theyme geven by vertue of this seid acte; And the parties and evy of theym soo offendyng be of all suche offences and forfayties clerely discharged and quyte; any thyng in this Acte comprised to the contrary notwithstanding, and as though this Acte had never byn had nor made.

XII.
Proviso for
Merchants selling
Crossbows.

PROVYDED also that this acte or any thyng therin conteyned extende not or be prejudiciall to any marchaunt^⁵ the which have or shall have any crosse bowes or handgonnes to sell within this Realme and to none other use.

XIII.
For Proclamation
of this Act.

PROVYDED alway that no maner of person rene in any daunger or take hurte by reason of any penalitie or forfayture conteyned in this acte tyll suche tyme asproclamacion be made of the same acte, nor by the space of xx^{iiij} dayes nexte after the seid pclamacion be made within the Countie where the partie that shall or may offende contrary to this acte dwellith.

XIV.
Housekeepers shall
not answer for
Lodgers, &c.
having Crossbows.

PROVYDED also that yf any maner of person bryng or cause to be brought with hym into hys lodgyng or into any other mannes house any crossebowe or handgonne, that then the penalitie and forfayture yf any suche be or hereafter shalbe forfayted by reason of this acte to renne and be only [apon²] the brynger of the seid crossebowe and handgonne and not to the [awner⁶] of the same lodgyng or house, yf the seid owner of the seid lodgyng cause thebrynger therof to take and recary away the seid crossebowe or handgonne agayne with hym at hys departyng; any thyng in this acte made to the contrary notwstondyng.

XV.
Proviso for Persons
licensed by the King.

PROVYDED alway that this acte concōnyng crossebowes and handgonnes ne any thyng therin conteyned extend or in any wyse be hurtfull to any person or persones to whome it shall please the Kynge our Sovereigne Lorde hys heires or successours to geve lycence by hys letters patentes under hys greate seale to shott in crossebowes or handgonnes or in every of theym, or to have and keppe the same crossebowes and handgonnes in hys or their ehouses for the defence of the same.

¹ to kepe O.

² uppon O.

³ for O.

⁴ wheruppon O.

⁵ theruppon O.

⁶ Owner O.

BE IT ALSO enacted by the auctoritie of this present parliament that yf any person or persons hereafter from the furst day of June next cōmyng se or fynde any pson or persones offending or doing contrary to the forme and effecte of this acte, that then it shalbe lefull to every suche pson or persones persayvyng fyndyng or seing any suche pson or persons soo offending cont'ry to the fourme of this acte, to arrest and attach every suche offender or offenders, and to brynge or convey the same offender or offenders to the next Justice of the pease of the same Countie where the seid offender or offenders shalbe founde soo offending, and that the same Justice of pease upon a due examynacion and prove therof before hym had or made by hys discession shall have full power and auctorytie to sende or cōmytte the same offender or offenders to the next gaole, there to remaine tyll suche tyme as the seid penalitie or forfayture shalbe truly contented and payde by the seid offender, the one moytie of the same penalitie to be payde to the Kynges Highnes and the other moytie therof to the furst brynger or conveyer of the seid offender to the same Justice of pease.

XVI.
For apprehending
Offenders, &c.

PROVYDED alway that this acte or any thyng therin conteyned be not in any wyse hurtfull or prejudiciall to any servant or person that here after frome the seid fyrst day of June shall bend beare use or assay any crosse bowe or handgonne by the cōmaundement of hys Lorde or Maister, soo that the seid serv'nt or person doo not shote at any fowle Dere or other game what kynde or nature soo ever they be; nor also to any suche servant person or persons that shall after the seid fyrst day of June beare or convey any crosbowe or handgonne to any place or places by the cōmaundement of hys Lorde or Maister that may shote by the auctorytie of this acte, so that the seid servant or other person so brynging or conveying the seid crosse bowe or handgonne have redy to shewe to every person requyryng the sight therof one licence in wrytyng sealed or subscribd by hys seid Lorde or Maisters hande to cary and convey the same crosbowe or handgonne to thentent to be amended repayred or assayed as is aforseid.

XVII.
Proviso for
Servants.

PROVYDED also that this acte nor any thyng therin [therin'] conteyned be hurtfull or prejudiciall to any gonners being in the Kynges wages only for shotyng in handgonnes beryng or keypyng of the same handgonnes in their houses, soo always that they with the same do not shote unto any beaste or foule upon the paynes before expressed.

XVIII.
Proviso for
Gunners at the
King's Wages.

(*) PROVYDED alway that it shalbe lawfull for the inhabytaunt^e of the countrees of Northumberland Durisme Westmerlande and Comberland to kepe in their howses crosbowes and handgonnes, and shote in the same for defence of their persones goodes and houses ageynste Thefes Scottes and other the Kynges ennemyes, and for clensing and scouryng of the same only and for none other purpose; this acte or any thyng comprysed within the same not withstanding.

XIX.
Proviso for the
Inhabitants of
Northumberland,
&c.

CHAPTER XVIII.

AN ACTE for Clothiars w'in the Shire of Worcester.

SHEWYTH unto the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde and to the Lordes Spirituall and temporall and to the Cōmyns in this present parliament assembled, the Citezens Burgeses and inhabytantes of the Citie of Worcester and of the Townes of Evesham Droitwiche Kedermynster and Bromysgrave within the Countie of Worcester: That where the seid Citie boroughes and townes have byn in tymes past well and substancially inhabyted occupied maynteyned and upholden by reason of makyng of wollen clothes called longe clothes short clothes and other clothes aswell whytes blewes and browne blues, and the pore people of the same citie borowes and townes and of the Countre adjoynyng to theym dayly sett aworke as in spynnyng cardyng breakyng and sortyng of wolles, and the handy craftes there inhabytyng as weavers fullers sheremen and dyers have byn well sett a worke and had sufficient lvyng by the same, untill nowe within fewe yeres passed that dyverse persones inhabytyng and dwellyng in the hamelett^e thropes and villages adjoynyng to the seid Citie borowes and townes w'in the seid Shire, for their pryvate welthis singuler advauntages and cōmodities nothyng regardyng the maynten^{ce} and upholdyng of the seid Citie Boroughes and townes ne the comen welthe of the seid [handy crates³] inhabytyng and dwellyng within the seid Citie Boroughes and Townes, ne the poore people which had lvyng by the same have not only engrossed and takyn into their handes dyverse and sondre fermes and becōme fermers grasiers and husbandmen, but also doo exercise use and occupie the mysties of clothe makyng wevyng fullyng and sheryng within their seid howses, and doo make all maner of clothes aswell brode clothes whytys and playne Clothes within their seid howses in the Countres abroad, to the greate decay depopulacion and ruine of the seid Citie townes and boroughes: For remedy wherof and for the amendement good advauncement of the seid Citie boroughes and townes, be it enacted by auctorytie of this present parliament, that after the last day of September which shalbe in the yere of our Lorde God a M'Dxxxvjth no maner person ne persones, of what degree or condicions soo ever he or they be of, shall make or cause to be made within the seid Shire of Worcester any maner of Wollen clothes to be solde, except only suche persons or psones as after the seid last day of Septembre shalbe dwellyng and inhabytyng within the seid Citie of Worcester, the Boroughes and townes of Evesham Droytwyche Kyddermynster and Bromesgrave within the seid Countie of Worcester, or in any one of theyme: uppon payne of forfayture for every suche brode clothe made after the saide day by any persone or persons contrary to the true meanyng of this acte xl s.

Cloths usually made
in Worcester, and
in certain Towns
named:

None shall make
Cloths in any other
Towns in
Worcestershire.

¹ An erroneous Repetition on the Roll.

² In a separate Schedule annexed to the original Act.

³ handy craftys O.

II.
Rents of Houses in
those Towns shall
not be raised.

AND fether it is provyded by auctoritie aforeseid that the Lordes or owners of the meses tenementis or cotages within the seid Citie, or any of the townes and boroughes aforeseid, shall at noo tyme here after dymytte sette or lette any mese tenemente or cotage sufficiently repayed within the seid Citie boroughes or townes before lymytted, to any person or persones that hereafter shall inhabyte in the seid Citie Boroughes or townes and exercysyng any of the seid mysteryes or craftes, at any higher rente imposition or charge then was geven for the same at any tyme within xxⁱⁱ yeres next before the makyng of this acte [only excepte.¹]

III.
Exception for
Cloths for private
wear.

PROVYDED alway that this acte be not hurtfull ne prejudiciall to any person or persons for makyng any Clothes for their owne wearyng their childern or servaunt^e wearyng.

IV.
How Cloths shall
be searched and
sealed in the said
Towns.

Also provyded that in the seid Citie and every towne and Borough aforeseid there shalbe due serche made of every suche clothe before seid there made, and that they be meated bothe lenght and brede being wete frome the mylne and before they be sett upon the Rake and dried, and that they shalbe sealed with the seale of the sercher of the same Citie Towne or Borough, whiche seale shall have a stamp conteynyng the true nombres for the lenght and brede of the same clothe being wette, in payne of forfaytyng for every clothe putto [seale²] not havyng the seid seale of the sercher xx s. And the sealer to forfayte for every clothe by him serched and sealed contrary to the true meanyng of this acte vj s. viij d. the one half of the seid forfett^e to be to the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde and the other half to the partie that wyll sue for the same in any of the Kynges Courties by wrytt of dett byll playnt or informacion, in which accions or accion the defendan^t or defendan^t shall not wage their lawe ne any essoyne or p^{ro}tection shalbe allowed. And the sercher shall have for the serchyng and sealyng of every clothe jd. and not above.

CHAPTER XIX.

AN ACTE for the submission of the Clergie to the Kynges Majestie.

Acknowledgment
and Petition by
the Clergie with
respect to eccle-
siastical Constitu-
tions, &c. and the
Examination of
them :

WHERE the Kynges humble and obedyent subjectes the Clergie of this Realme of Englonde have not only knowleged accordyng to the truthe that the Convocations of the same clergie is always hath byn and ought to be assembled only by the Kynges wrytt, but also submytting them selves to the Kynges Majestie hath p^{ro}mysed in verbo Sacerdocii that they wyll never frome hensforthe presume to attempte allege clayme or putt in ure or enacte p^{ro}mulge or execute any newe canons constitucions ordynance p^{ro}vynciall or other, or by what soo ever other name they shall be called in the convocacion, onles the Kynges most royall assente and licence may to theyme be had to make p^{ro}mulge and execute the same, and that hys Majestie doo geve hys most Ryall assente and auctorytie in that behalf: And where dyverse constitucions ordyn^{ance} and canons p^{ro}vynciall or Synodall which here to fore have byn enacted, and be thought not only to be muche prejudiciall to the Kyng^e prerogatyve royall and repugn^{ant} to the lawes and statutes of this Realme, but also over moche onerous to hys Highnes and hys subje^{ct}e, the seid Clergie hath most [humble³] besought the Kynges Highnes that the seid constitucions and canons may be cōmyttid to the examynacion and jugement of hys Highnes and of [xxxijth⁴] persons of the Kynges subje^{ct}e wherof [xvjth⁵] to be of the upper and nether house of the parliament of the tempaltie and the other [xvjth] to be of the Clergie of this Realme, and all the seid [xxxijth] p^{ro}nes to chosen and appoynted by the Kynges Majestie, And that suche of the seid constitucions and canons as shalbe thought and det^{er}mynd by the seid [xxxijth⁴] persons or the more parte of theym worthy to be abrogated and adnulled shalbe abolyte and made of noo value accordyngly, and suche other of the same constitucions and canons as by the seid xxxijth⁴ or the more part of theym shalbe approved to stonde with the lawes of God and consonant to the lawes of this Realme shall stonde in their full strength and power, the Kynges most ryall assent fyrst had and opteynd to the same: Be it therefore now enacted by auctoritie of this present parliament accordyng to the seid submysson and petition of the seid Clergie, that they ne any of theym from hensforth shall presume to attempte allege clayme or put in ure any constitucions or ordynanc^e p^{ro}vynciall or Synodalles or any other canons, nor shall enacte p^{ro}mulge or execute any suche canons constitucions or ordyn^{ance} p^{ro}vynciall, by what soo ever name or names they may be called in their convocacions in tyme cōmyng, which alway shalbe assembled by auctorytie of the Kynges wrytte, onles the same Clergie may have the Kynges most Royal assent and lycence to make p^{ro}mulge and execute suche canons constitucions and ordynances p^{ro}vynciall or Synodall; uppon payne of every one of the seid Clergie doing cont^{ra}ry to this acte and being therof convycte to suffer imprysonement and make fyne at the Kynges wyll.

The Clergie shall
not make any
Constitutions
except in Convoca-
tion with the King's
Assent, &c.

On Penalty of Fine
and Imprisonment.

II.
The King may
assign 32 Persons
to examine former
Canons, &c. and to
approve or repeal
them with the
King's Assent.

AND FOR AS MOCHE as suche canons constitucions and ordynance as here to fore hath byn made by the Clergie of this Realme can not nowe atte the session of this present parliament by reason of shortnes of tyme be viewed examyned and det^{er}mynd by the Kynges Highnes and xxxij persons to be chosen and appoynted accordyng to the petition of the seid clergie in forme above rehersed: Be it therefore enacted by auctorytie aforeseid that the Kynges Highnes shall have power and auctoritie to nōinate and assigne at hys pleasure the seid xxxij persones of hys subje^{ct}e, wherof xvj to be of the Clergie and xvj to be of the Temporalitie of the upper and nether House of the Parliamente. And yf any of the seid xxxij p^{ro}nes soo chosen shall happen to dye before their full det^{er}mynacion then hys Highness to nomynate other

¹ So in Original: but with a Mark .. apparently referring to some intended Insertion.
² humbly O.

³ xxxij O.

⁴ Sale O.
⁵ xvj.

frome tyme to tyme of the seid two Houses of the Parliament to supply the nombre of the seid xxxij: and that the same xxxij by hys Highnes so to be named, shall have power and auctoritie to vyewe serche and examyne the seid canons constitucions & ordynⁿce p^rovinciall and Synodall heretofore made, and suche of theym as the Kynges Highnes and the seid xxxij¹ or the more parte of theyme shall deme and adjudge worthy to be contynued kept and obeyed, shalbe frome thensforth kepte obeyed and executed within this Realme, soo that the Kynges most royal assent under hys greate seale be furst had to the same; and the residue of the seid canons constitucions [or¹] ordynⁿce p^rovinciall whiche the Kynges Highnes and the seid xxxij persons or the more parte of theym shall not approve, or deme and juggle worthy to be abolyte abrogate and made frustratt, shall from thensforthe be voyde and of none effecte and never be put in execucion within this Realme.

PROVYDED alway that no canons constitucions or ordynⁿce shalbe made or put in execucion within this Realme by auctorytie of the convocacion of the clergie, which shalbe contraryaunt or repugnant to the Kynges prerogatyve Royall or the customes lawes or statutes of this Realme; any thyng conteyned in this acte to the contrarye herof notwithstanding.

AND be it further enacted by auctoryte aforsede that frome the feast of Easter whiche shalbe in the yere of our Lorde God M^cD xxxiiij no maner of appeales shalbe had provoked or made, out of this Realme or out of any of the Kynges Domynyons, to the Byshop of Rome nor to the See of Rome, in any causes or matters happenyng to be in contencion and havyng their cōmensement and begynnyng in any of the [Courties²] within this Realme or within any of the Kynges domynyons of what nature condicion or qualitie soever they be of; But that all maner of appelles of what nature or condicion soo ever they be of, or what cause or matter soo ever they concerne, shalbe made and had by the parties greved or havyng cause of appele after suche maner forme and condicion as is lymyted for appeles to be had and prosecuted within this Realme in causes of matrimonye tythes oblacions and obventions, by a Statute therof made and established sythen the begynnyng of this present parliament, and accordyng to the forme and effecte of the seid estatute, any usage custome prescripcion or any thyng or thynges to the contrarye herof not withstanding. And for lacke of justice at or in any the Courtes of the Archebishops of this Realme or in any the Kynges Domynyons, it shalbe lawfull to the parties greved to appele to the Kynges Majestie in the Kynges Courte of Chauncie, and that upon every suche appele a cōmission shalbe directed under the greate seale to suche psones as shalbe named by the Kynges Highnes hys heyres or successours lyke as in case of appele frome the Admyrall Courte, to here and dyffynytyvely determyne suche appeles and the causes concōnyng the same; whiche Cōmyssioners soo by the Kynges Highnes hys heires or successours to be named or appoynted shall have full power and auctoritie to here and deffynytyvely determyne every suche appele with the causes and all circumstaunces concernyng the same; and that suche jugemente and sentence as the seid Cōmissioners shall make and decree in and [apon³] any suche appele shalbe good and effectually, and also dyffynytyve, and noo further appeles to be hade or made frome the seid Cōmyssioners for the same.

AND yf any person or persons at any tyme after the seid feast of Easter, provoke or sue any maner of appeles, of what nature or condicion soo ever they be of, to the said Bissho^p of Rome or to the See of Rome, or do procure or execute any man^r of p^resse from the See of Rome or by auctorytie therof, to the derogacion or lett of the due execucion of this acte or contrarye to the same, that then every suche person or persons soo doing their aydours counsaylours and abbtours shall incurre and renne into the daungers paynes and penalties conteyned and lymyted in the acte of provysion and premunyre, made in the xvj yere of the Kynges moste noble p^rogenytoure Kyng Richarde the seconde agayenst suche as sewe to the courte of Rome agayne the Kynges crowne and prerogatyve Royalle.

(⁴) PROVYDED alwais that all maner of provocacions and appeales, here after to be had made or taken frome the jurisdiction of any Abbottes Pryours & other heddres and governours of Monasteries Abbeis Priories and other houses and places exempt, in suche cases as they were wont or moughte afore the making of this acte, by reason of grauntes or libties of suche places exempt, to have or make ymmedyatly any appele or p^rovocacion to the Byssho^p of Rome otherwyse called Pope, or to the See of Rome, that in all theis cases ev^{ry} pson and persons havyng cause of appele or provocacion shall may take and make their appeles and provocacions immedyatly to the Kynges Majestie of this Realme into the Courte of Chauncie, in lyke maner and forme as they used afore to do to the See of Rome; whiche appelles and provocacions soo made shalbe dyffynytyvely de^fymned by auctorytie of the Kynges cōmission in suche maner and forme as in this acte is above mencioned; soo that noo Archebissho^p nor Bisho^p of this Realme shall entermette or meddell with any such appelles otherwyse or in any other maner [then⁵] they mought have done afore the making of this acte; any thyng in this acte to the contrarye therof not withstanding.

PROVYDED also that suche canons constitucions ordynaunces and Synodals p^rovinciall being allredy made, which be not contraryant nor repugnant to the lawes statutes and customes of this Realme nor to the damage or hurte of the Kynges prerogatyve Royall, shall mowe styll be used and executed as they were afore the making of this acte, tyll suche tyme as they be vyewed serched or otherwyse ordered and de^fymned by the seid xxxij persons or the more parte of theym, accordyng to the tenour fourme and effecte of this present acte.

III.
No Canons, &c.
shall be enforced
contrary to the
King's Prerogative.

IV.
No Appeals to
Rome; or other-
wise than according
to St. 24 Hen. VIII.
chapter 12.

Appeals from
Archbishop's Court
to the Chancery,
and to be deter-
mined by Commis-
sioners to be ap-
pointed by the King.

V.
Penalty on suing
Appeals to Rome,
&c. Premunire as
under the Statute
16 Ric. II. cap. 5.

VI.
Appeals from all
Places exempt shall
be into Chancery,
instead of to Rome.

VII.
Present Canons,
&c. shall remain in
force till reviewed.

¹ and O.

² Couert^r O.

³ upon O.

⁴ This and the succeeding Proviso are inserted in a Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

⁵ than O.

CHAPTER XX.

AN ACTE restraynyng the payment of Annates, &c.

Recital of Statute
23 Hen. VIII. c. 20.
against Payment of
First Fruits, &c. to
the See of Rome;

WHERE sithen the begynnyng of this present Parliament, for repress of the exaccion of Annates and first Frutes of Archebyshopryches and Byshopryches of this Realme wrongfully taken by the Bisshoꝝ of Rome otherwyse called the Pope, and the See of Rome, It is ordyned and established by an acte amonges other thynges that the payment^e of the Annates or first frutes and all maner contribucions for the same, for any suche Archebishoꝝryche or Bisshopryche or for any bulles to be opteyned frome the See of Rome to or for the seid purpose or intent shulde utterly cesse, and no suche to be payd for any Archebishoꝝryche or Byshopryche within this Realme otherwyse then in the same Acte is expressed; And that no maner of person or persons, to be named elected presented or postulated to any Archebishoꝝryche or Byshopryche within this Realme, shulde pay the seid Annates or first frutes nor any other maner of some or somes of money pencions or annuytes for the same or for any other lyke exaccion or cause, uppon payne to forfait to our Sovereigne Lorde the Kyng hys heires and successours all maner hys goodes and catallis for ever and all the temporall landes and possessions of the seid Archebishoꝝryche or Byshopryche duryng the tyme that he or they that shulde offende contrarye to the seid Acte shulde have possede and enyoe the seid Archebishoꝝryche or Bishopryche; And it is further enacted that yf any person named or presented to the See of Rome by the Kynges Highnes or hys heires or successours to be Bisshop of any See or Dioces within this Realme, shuld happen to be [lettet¹] delayed or deferred at the See of Rome frome any suche Bishopryche wherunto he shulde be soo presented, by meane of restraynte of bulles of the seid Bysshoꝝ of Rome otherwyse called the Pope, and other thynges requysite to the same, or shulde be denied at the See of Rome uppon convenyent sute made for any bulles requysite for any suche cause, that then every person soo presentid mought or shulde be consecrated here in Englonde by the Archibisshoꝝ in whose pvynce the seid Byshopryche shalbe, soo alwayes that the same person shulde be named and presented by the Kyng for the tyme being to the seid Archebishoꝝ; And yf any person being named and presented (as is before seid) to any Archebishoꝝryche of this Realme makyng convenyent sute as is aforseid shuld happen to be letted delaid deferred or otherwyse disturbed frome the seid Archebishoꝝryche, for lacke of pall bulles or other thynges to hym requysite to be opteyned at the See of Rome, that then every suche person so named and presented to be Archebishoꝝ mought and shuld be consecrated and invested after presentacion made as is aforseid by any other ij Bisshoppes within this Realme, whome the Kynges Highnes or any hys heires or successours Kynges of Englonde wolde appoynt [ad²] assigne for the same, accordyng and after lyke maner as dyverse Archibisshoppes and Bisshoppes have byn here to fore in auncient tyme by sondre the Kynges most noble progenytours made consecrated and invested within this Realme; And it is further enacted by the seid acte that every Archibisshoꝝ and Bisshoꝝ being named and presented by the Kynges Highnes hys heires and successours Kynges of Englonde, and being consecrated and invested as is aforseid, shalbe installed accordyngly, and shulde be accepted taken and reputed used and obeyed as an Archebisshoꝝ or Bisshoꝝ of the dignitie See or place wherunto he shalbe soo named presented & onseccrated, and as other lyke prelatt^e of that provynce See or dyoces have byn used accepted taken and obeyed which have had and opteyned completlye their Bulles and other thynges requysite in that behalf from the See of Rome; and also shulde fully and entyerly have and enyoe all the spiritualties and temporalties of the seid Archibishoꝝryche or Bishopryche, in as large ample and beneficiall maner as any of hys or their predecessours hadde [and³] enyoen in the seid Archebishoꝝryche or Bishopryche, satisfying and yeldyng unto the Kynges Highnes and to his heires and successours all suche duties rightes and interestes as before tyme hath byn accustomed to be payd for any suche Archebishoꝝryche or Bishopryche, accordyng to the auncient lawes and customes of this Realme and the Kynges prerogatyve Royall; as in the seid acte amonges other thynges is more at large mencioned:

The Pope informed
of the said Act;

AND all be it the seid Bisshopp of Rome, otherwyse called the Pope, hath byn enformed and certyfyed of the effectuall contentes of the seid Acte, to the entent that by some gentell wayes the seid exaccions myght have byn redressed and reformed, yet never the lesse the seid Bisshoꝝ of Rome hetherto hath made none aunswere of hys mynde therin to the Kynges Highnes, nor devysed or requyred any resonable wayes to and with our seid Sovereigne Lorde for the same; Wherefore hys most Royall Majestie of hys most excellent goodnes for the welthe and profett of this hys Realme and subjectes of the same, hath not only put hys most gracious and Royall assent to the forseid acte, but also hath ratyfyed and confirmed the same and evy clause and article therin conteyned, as by hys letters patentes under hys greate seale enrolled in the Parliament Rolle of this present parliament more at large is conteyned.

Royal Assent to,
and Confirmation
of the said Act.

II.
No Archbishoꝝ or
Bishop shall be
presented to the See
of Rome, nor
procure Bulles from
thence, nor pay
First Fruits there.

AND for as moche as in the seid acte it is not playnly and certaynly expressed in what maner and facion Archebishoꝝes and Bisshoppes shalbe elected presented invested and consecrated within this Realme and in all other the Kynges Domynions: Be it now therfore enacted, by the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde by thassent of the Lordes Spirituall and Temporall and the Comones in this present Parliament assembled and by the auctorytie of the same, that the seid acte and every thyng therin conteyned shalbe and stonde in strenght vertue and effecte; except only that noo person nor psones hereafter shalbe presented nomynated or comended to the seid Bisshoꝝ of Rome, otherwyse called the Pope, or to the See of Rome, to or for the dignitie or office of any Archebishoꝝ or Bisshoꝝ within this Realme or in any other the Kynges Domynions, nor shall send nor procure there for any maner of Bulles breves palles or other thynges requysite for an Archebishoꝝ or Bishop, nor shall pay any somes of money for Annott^e first frutes or otherwyse for expedicion of any suche Bulles breves or palles; but that by the auctorytie of this acte suche presentyng nomynatyng or comendyng to the seid Bisshoꝝ of Rome or to the See of Rome, and suche bulles breves palles Annott^e first frutys and every other somes of money heretofore lymytted accustomed or used to be payd at the seid See of Rome for

¹ lettyd O.

² and O.

³ or O.

procuration or expedicion of any suche bulles breves or palles or other thyng condyng the same, shall utterly cease and no lēger be used within this Realme or within any the Kynges Domynyons; any thyng conteyned in the seid acte afore mencioned, or any use custume or prescripcion to the contrary therof not withstondyng.

AND FURTHER MORE Be it ordyned and established by the auctorytie aforsed, that at every advoydaunce of [every'] Archibishopriche or Bishopriche within this Realme or in any other the Kynges Domynyons, the Kyng our soveran Lorde hys heires and successours may graunt unto the Pryor and Convent or the Deane and Chapytour of the Cathedrall Churches or Monasteries where the See of souch Archibishopriche or Bishopriche shall happen to be voyde, a lycence under the greate seale as of old tyme hath byn accustomed to pcede to eleccion of an Archibishoꝝ or Bishoꝝ of the See soo being voyde, with a letter myssyve conteynyng the name of the persone which they shall electe and chose; By vertue of which licence the seid Deane and Chapitour or Pryor and Convent, to whome any suche licence and letters myssyves shalbe directed, shall with all spede and seleritie in due forme electe and chose the seid person named in the seid letters myssyves to the dignitie and office of the Archebishopriche or Bishopriche soo being voyde, and none other; and yf they doo [or'] deferre or delay their eleccion above xij dayes next after suche licence and letters myssyves to them delyvered, that then for every suche defaute the Kynges Highnes hys heires and successours at their libertie and pleasure shall nomyname and present, by their tres patentes under their greate seale, suche a person to the seid office and dignitie soo being voyde as they shall thynke abyll and convenyent for the same. And that every such nomyname and presentment to be made by the Kynges Highnes hys heires and successours, yf it be to the office and dignitie of a Bishoꝝ shalbe made to the Archebisshoꝝ and Metropolitane of the provynce where the See of the same Bishopriche ys voyde, yf the See of the seid Archibishopriche be then full and not voyde; and yf it be voyde then to be made to suche Archebisshoꝝ or Metropolitane within this Realme or in any the Kynges Domynyons as shall please the Kynges Highnes hys heires or successours: And yf any such nomyname or presentment shall happen to be made for defaute of suche eleccion to the dignitie or office of any Archebisshoꝝ then the Kynges Highnes his heires and successours, by hys letters patentes under hys greate seale, shall nomyname and present such person, as they wyll dispose to have the seid office and dignitie of Archebishopriche beyng voyde, to one suche Archebisshoꝝ and ij. suche Bishoppes, or else to iiij. suche Bishoppes wythin this Realme or in any the Kynges Domynyons as shalbe assigned by our seid Sovereigne Lorde hys heires or successours.

AND be it enacted by auctorytie aforseid, that when soo ever any suche presentment or nomyname shalbe made by the Kynges Highnes hys heires or successours by vertue and auctorytie of this acte and accordyng to the tenour of the same, that then every Archebisshoꝝ and Bishoꝝ to whos handes any suche presentment and nomyname shalbe directed, shall with all spede and seleritie investe and consecrate the person nōiate and presentid by the Kynges Highnes his heires or successours to the office and dignitie that suche pson shalbe soo presented unto, and geve and use to hynpall and all other benediccions ceremonyes and thynges requysite for the same, without suing pcuryng or optaynyng hereafter any bulles or other thynges at the See of Rome for any suche office or dignitie in any behalf. AND yf the seid Deane and Chapyter or Pryor and Convent after suche licence and letters myssyves to them directed, within the seid xij dayes do electe and chose the seid person mentioned in the seid tres myssyves, accordyng to the requeste of the Kynges Highnes hys heires or successours therof to be made by the seid letters myssyves in that behalf, then their eleccion shall stonde good and effectuell to all intentes; and that the person soo elected after certificacion made of the same eleccion under the cōmen and Convent seale of the electours to the Kynges Highnes hys heires or successours, shalbe reputed and taken by the name of Lorde elected of the seid Dignitie and office that he shalbe electid unto; And then makyng suche othe and fealtie only to the Kynges Majestie hys heires and successours as shalbe appoynted for the same, the Kynges Hyghnes by hys letters patentes under hys greate seale shall signifye the seid eleccion yf it be to the dignitie of a Byshoꝝ to the Archebisshoꝝ and metropolitane of the provynce where the see of the seid Byshopriche was voyde, yf the See of the seid Archebisshoꝝ be full and not voyde; and yf it be voyde, than to any other Archebisshoꝝ within this Realme or in any other the Kynges Domynyons, requyryng and cōmaundyng suche Archabishoꝝ to whome any suche significacion shalbe made, [to confirme the seid eleccion and'] to invest and consecrate the seid persone so electid to the office and Dignitie that he is electid unto, and to geve and use to hym all suche benediccions ceremonyes and other thynges requysite for the same without any suing pcuryng or opteynyng any bulles letters or other thynges frome the See of Rome for the same in any behalf: And yf the person be electid to the office and dignitie of an Archebisshoꝝ accordyng to the tenour of this acte, then after suche eleccion certified to the Kynges Highnes in forme aforseid, the same person soo electid to the office and dignitie of an Archebisshoꝝ shalbe reputed and taken Lorde electe of the seid office and dignitie of Archebisshoꝝ wherunto he shalbe so electid; and then after he hath made such othe and fealtie only to the Kynges Majestie hys heires and successours as shalbe lymytted for the same, the Kynges Highnes by hys letters patentes under hys greate seale shall signifye the seid eleccion to one Archebisshoꝝ and ij other Bishoppes or els to iiij Bishoppes within this Realme or within any other the Kynges Domynyons to be assigned by the Kynges Highnes his heires or successours, requyryng and cōmaundyng the seid Archebisshoꝝ and Bysshoppes with all spede and seleritie [to confirme the seid eleccion and'] to investe and consecrate the seid person soo electid to the office and dignitie that he is electid unto, and to geve and use to hym suche palle benediccions ceremonyes and all other thynges requysite for the same without suing pcuryng or opteynyng any bulles breves or other thynges at the seid See of Rome or by the auctorytie therof in any behalf.

III.
All Eleccions of the Archbishops or Bishops shall be made by the Deans and Chapters, &c. under the King's Licence and Letters missive naming the Person to be chosen; and in Default of such Eleccion the King shall present by his Letters Patent.

IV.
Consecration of Archbishops or Bishops, on the King's Presentment.

Proceedings and Consecration on Eleccion by Deans and Chapters, &c. : Of Bishops.

Of Archbishops.

¹ any O.

² ³ ⁴ Interlined in the Original A^Q.

V.
Such Elections,
Consecrations, &c.
declared effectual.

AND be it further enacted by auctorytie aforseid, that every person and persons being hereafter chosen elected nomynate presented invested and consecrate to the dignitie or office of any Archebishop or Byshoꝝ, within this Realme or within any other the Kynges Domynyons, accordyng to the forme tenure and effecte of this p̄sente acte, and suing their temporalities out of the Kynges handes hys heires or successours as hath byn accustomed, and makyng a corporall othe to the Kynges Hyghnes and to none other in forme as is afore rehersed, shall and may from hensforth be trononyed or installed as the case shall require, and shall have and take their only restitucion out of the Kynges handes of all the possessions and profett^e spirituall and temporall belongyng to the seid Archebishoꝝriche or Bishopp^{riche} wherunto they shalbe soo elected or presented, and shalbe obeyed in all maner of thynges accordyng to the name title degree and dignitie that they shalbe so chosen or p̄sented unto, and doo and execute in every thyng and thynges touchyng the same, as any Archebishoꝝ or Byshoꝝ of this Realme, without offendyng the prerogatyve Royall of the Crowne and the lawes and customes of this Realme, mought at any tyme heretofore doo.

VI.
All Persons who
shall neglect to
elect or consecrate
Bishops, &c. or
shall obey any
Censures, &c. for
so doing, shall incur
a Premunire under
Statutes 25 E. III.
stat. 5. c. 22: and
16 Ric. II. c. 5.

AND be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforseide, that yf the Prior and Covent of any Monastery or Deane and Chapitour of any Cathedrall Church where the See of any Archebishoꝝ or Bishoꝝ is within any of the Kynges Domynyons, after suche licence as is afore rehersed shalbe delyvered to theym, procede not to eleccion and signyfie the same accordyng to the tenour of this acte within the space of xx dayes next after suche licence shall come to their handes, or els yf any Archebishoꝝ or Bishoꝝ within any the Kynges Domynyons, after any suche eleccion nomynacion or presentacion shalbe signified unto theym by the Kynges tres patentes, shall refuse and do not [confirme¹] invest and consecrate with all due circumstance as is aforseid every suche pson as shalbe soo elected nomynate or presented and to theyme signyfyed as is above mencioned, within xx dayes next after the Kynges tres patentes of suche signyficacion [or presentacion²] shall come to their hande³; or els yf any of theym or any other pson or persones admytte maynteyne allowe obey doo or execute any censures excōmunicacions interdiccions inhibicions, or any other p̄cesse [or acte⁴] of what nature name or qualitie soo ever it be, to the contrary or lett of due execucion of this acte, that then every pryour and particuler person of hys convent, and every Deane and particuler person of the Chapter, and every Archebishoꝝ and Bishoꝝ and all other persons soo offendyng and doing contrary to this acte or any parte therof and their aydours counsaylours and abettours shall ronne into the daungers peynes and penalties of the estatute of the provysion and premunire made in (⁴) xxv. yere of the reigne of Kyng Edwarde the thirde, and in the xvj yere of Kyng Richarde the seconde.

CHAPTER XXI.

AN ACTE for the exōmacion frome exaccions payde to the See of Rome.

Grievances by the
Exaccions and
Dispensations of
the See of Rome;

MOST [humble besechyng⁵] your most Royall Majestie your obedyent and faithfull subjectes the Cōmons of this your Realme, and of other countres & Domynyons being under your obeysaunce, by many yeres past have byn and yet be greatly decayed and impoverished by suche intollerable exaccions of greate sōmes of monay as have byn claymed and taken and yet contynually be claymed to be taken out of this your Realme and other your seid Countres and Domynyons, by the Bishop of Rome called the Pope and the See of Rome, aswell in pensions censures peter pence procuracions fruytes suytes for provysions and expedicions of Bulls for Archebishopriche^e and Bishopriche^s and for delegacies and rescriptis in causes of contencions and appeles jurisdictiones legatyne and also for dispensacions licences faculties grauntys relaxacions writtys called perinde valere rehabilitacions abolicions, and other infynyt sortes of bulles breves and instrument^e of sondre natures names and kyndes in great nombres heretofore practised and opteyned otherwyse then by the lawes laudable uses and customes of this Realme shuld be pmytted, the Specialities wherof ben over long large in nombre and tedyous here particularly to be inserted; wherin the Bishoꝝ of Rome aforseid hath not byn only to be blamed for hys usurpacion in the premisses but also for hys abusyng and begylyng your subjectes, pretending and pswadyng to theym that he hath full power to dispence with all humayne lawes uses and customes of all Realmes in all causes which be called spirituall, which mater hath byn usurped and practised by hym and hys predycessours by many yeres in great derogacion of your imperiall crowne and auctorytie royall contrary to right and conscience; For where this your Graces Realme, recognysyng noo superior under God but only your Grace, hath byn and ys free frome subjeccion to any mannes lawes but only to suche as have bene devysed made and ordyned within this Realme for the welthe of the same, or to suche other as by sufferaunce of your Grace and your progenytours the people of this your Realme [have⁶] taken at their free libertie by their owne consente to be used amonges theym, and have bounde theym selves by longe use and custome to the observance of the same, not as to the observance of the lawes of any foren Prynce Potentate or Prelate, but as to the accustomed and auncient lawes of this Realme oryginally established as lawes of the same by the seid sufferance consentes and custome and none otherwyse: It stonddith therfore with naturall equitye and good reason that in all and (⁷) evey suche lawes humayne, made within this Realme or induced into this Realme by the seid sufferance consentes and custome, your Royall Majestie and your Lordes Spirituall and temporall and Cōmons, representyng the holle state of your Realme in this your most high Courte of Parliament, have full power and auctoritie not only to dispence but also to auctoryse some electe person or persones to dispence

Independence of
this Realm upon
all Foreign Inter-
ference whatever;

¹ ² ³ Interlined in the Original Act.

⁴ humbly besechen O. & nu. 28. See Note at the End of this Act.

⁵ the O.

⁶ hath O. & nu. 28.

⁷ in nu. 28.

with those and all other humayne lawes of this your Realme and with every one of theym, as the qualitie of the persones and mater shall requyre ; And also the seid lawes and every of theym to abrogate adnull amplyfie or dymynshe as it shalbe sene unto your Majestie and the nobles and cōmys of your Realme present in yo^r Parliament mete and convenyent for the welthe of your Realme, as by dyvers good and holsome actes of parliamentis made and established aswell in your tyme as in the tyme of your most noble progenitours it may plainly and evydently appere ; And by cause that it is nowe in thes dayes present sene that the state dignitie superioritie reputacion and auctortie of the said imperiall Crowne of this Realme by the longe sufferance of the seid unresonable and uncharitable usurpacions and exaccions practysed in the [tymes¹] of your moste noble progenitours is moche and sore decayed and dymynshed, and the people of this Realme therby impoverished and so or worse be lyke to contynue yf remedy be not therfor shortly pvyded :

IT MAY THEREFORE please your most noble Majestie for the honour of Almyghty God and [fore²] the tender love zele and affection that [ye³] beare and always [have⁴] borne to the welthe of this your Realme and subjectes of the same, for asmoche as your Majestie is supreme hede of the Church of Englonde, as the Prelates and Clergie of your Realme representyng the [the⁵] seid churche in their Synodes and convocacions have recognysed, in whome consistith full power and auctortie upon all suche Lawes as have byn made and used within this Realme, to ordeyne and enacte by the assente of your Lordes spirituall and temporall and the Cōmys in this your present Parliament assembled and by auctortie of the same, that no person or persones of this your Realme or of any other your Domynyons shall from hensforth pay any pencions [censes⁶] porcions peterpence or any other impositions to the use of the seid Bisshoꝝ or of the See of Rome, lyke as heretofore they have used by usurpacion of the seid Bisshoꝝ of Rome and hys predecissors and sufferance of your Highnes and your most noble progenitours to do ; but that all suche pensiones censes porcions and peterpence, which the seid Bisshoꝝ of Rome otherwyse called the Pope hath heretofore taken and pceyved or caused to be taken and pceyved to hys use and hys chambres which he calleth Apostolyke by usurpacion and sufferance as is abovesaid within this your Realme or any other your Domynyons, shall frome hense forthe clerely surcesse and never more be levyed taken perceyved nor payd to any person or persons in any maner of wyse ; any constitucion use prescripcion or custome to the contrary therof notwithstanding.

No Pensions, or Peter pence, &c. shall in future be paid to the Bishop or See of Rome.

AND BE IT FURTHER ENACTED by the auctortie aforesaid that neither your Highnes your heires nor successours Kynges of this Realme, nor any your subjectes of this Realme nor of any other your Domynyons, shall frome hensforth sue to the seid Bisshoꝝ of Rome called the Pope or to the See of Rome, or to any person or persons havyng or pretending any auctortie by the same, for licenses dispensacions composicions faculties grauntes rescriptes delegacies, or any other instrument⁷ or wrytynges of what kynde name nature or qualitie so ever they be of, for any cause or matter for the whiche any licence dispensacion composicion facultie graunte rescripte deligacye instrumente or other wrytyng heretofore hath ben used and accustomed to be had and opteyned at the See of Rome, or by auctortie therof or of any prelate of this Realme, nor for any maner of other licences dispensacions composicions faculties grantes rescriptes delegacies or any other instrument⁷ or wrytyng⁸ that in causes of necessitie may lawfully be graunted without offendyng of the Holy Scriptures and lawes of God : But that from hensforth every suche licence dispensacion composicion facultie graunt rescripte delegacie instrument and other wrytyng afore named and mencioned necessarye for youre Highnes your heires [or⁹] successours and your and their people and subjectes, upon the due examynacions of the causes and qualities of the persones procuryng suche dispensacions licences composicions faculties graunties rescriptes delegacies instrumentis or other wrytynges, shalbe graunted hadde and obteyned frome tyme to tyme within this your Realme and other your Domynyons and not els where in maner and forme folowing and none otherwyse, that is to sey ; the Archebishoꝝ of Canturburye for the tyme being and hys successours shall have power and auctortie frome tyme to tyme by their discrecions to geve graunt and dispose by an instrument under the seale of the seid Archebishoꝝ unto your Majestie and to your heires and successours Kynges of this Realme, aswell all maner suche Licences [Disposicions¹⁰] composicions faculties grauntes rescript⁸ delegacies instrumentes and all other wrytynges, for causes not being contrary or repugnant to the holy scriptures and lawes of God, as heretofore hath byn used and accustomed to be had and obteyned by your Highnes or any your moste noble progenitours, or any of yours or their subject⁸, at the See of Rome or any person or persons by auctortie of the same, and all other licences dispensacions faculties composicions grauntes rescriptes delegacies instrumentes and other wrytynges in for and [apon¹¹] all suche causes and maters as shalbe convenyent and necessarye to be hadd for the honour and suertie of your Highnes your heires and successours and the welth and profette of this your Realme ; so that the seid Archebishoꝝ or any hys successours in no maner (¹⁰) wyse shall graunt any dispensacion license rescript or any other wrytyng afore rehersed for any cause or matter repugnant to the law of Almyghty God.

II. Neither the King nor his Subjects shall sue to Rome for any Dispensation or Licence :

Instead thereof Dispensations may be granted by the Archbishop of Canterbury.

BE IT ALSO ENACTED by auctortie aforesaid that the seid Archebishoꝝ and hys successours, after good and (¹¹) examynacion by them had of the causes and qualities of the persons procuryng for licences dispensacions composicions faculties delegacies rescriptes instumentes or other wrytynges, shall have full power and auctortie by them selff or by their sufficient and substanciall cōmissarye or deputye by their discreacions, frome tyme to tyme to graunte and dispose by an instrument under the name and seale of the seid Archebisshoꝝ, as well to any of your subjectes as to the Subjectes of your heires and successours, all maner licences dispensacions faculties composicions delegacies rescriptes instrumentes or other wrytynges for any suche cause or matier wherof heretofore suche licences dispensacions

III. Dispensations may be granted by the said Archbishop in all Cases usually heretofore granted at Rome ; but in unusual Cases not without the Assent of the King and Council.

¹ tyme nu. 28.

² for O. & nu. 28.

³ you nu. 28.

⁴ hath nu. 28.

⁵ An erroneous Repetition on the Roll.

⁶ senses O. & nu. 28.

⁷ and nu. 28.

⁸ Dispensacions O. & nu. 28. ⁹ uppon O. & nu. 28.

¹⁰ of nu. 28.

¹¹ due O. & nu. 28.

composicions faculties delegacies rescriptes instrumentes or wrytynges have byn accustomed to be had, at the See of Rome or by auctoritie therof or of any prelate of this Realme: And that the seid Archebishoꝝ and hys cōmissarie shall not graunt any other licence dispensacion composicion facultie wrytyng or instrument, in causes unwonte and not accustomed to be had or obteyned at the Court of Rome nor by auctoritie therof nor by any prelate of this Realme, untyll your Grace your heires or successours or your or their counsaile shall fyrst be advertised therof, and determyne whether suche licences dispensacions composicions faculties or other wrytynges, in suche causes unwonte and not accustomed to be dispensed withall or obteyned, shall cōmenly passe as other dispensacions faculties or other wrytynges shall or noo; uppon payne that the graunters of every suche licence dispensacion or wrytyng in suche causes unwonte contrary to this acte shall make fyne at the wyll and pleasure of your Grace your heires and successours: And yf it be thought and determynd by your Grace your heires or successours or your or their Counsell, that dispensacions faculties licences or other wrytynges in any suche cause unwonte shall passe, then the seid Archebishoꝝ or hys Cōmissarye, havyn licence of your Highnes your heires or successours for the same by your or their bill assigned, shall dispenche with them accordyngly.

IV.
Licences, the Tax whereon at Rome exceeded 4. shall be confirmed under the Great Seal, and enrolled in Chancery.

Licences of less Tax may be granted by the Archbishop:

All such Licences shall be valid;

Children procreated after Mariages so licensed shall be legitimate, &c.

V.
Clerks shall be appointed to register Licences and Confirmations thereof.

PROVYDED always that no maner of dispensacions licences faculties or other rescriptes or wrytynges, hereafter to be graunted to any person or persones by vertue or auctoritie of this acte by the seid Archebishoꝝ or hys Cōmissarie, being of suche importance that the taxe of the expedition therof at Rome extended to the sōme of foure poundes or above, shall in any wyse be putt in execucion [teil¹] the same licence dispensacion facultie rescripte, or other wrytyng of what name or nature soo ever it be of, be fyrst confirmed by your Highnes your heires or successours Kynges of this Realme under the grete Seale, and inrolled in your Chauncie in a Roll by a Clerke to be appoynted for the same; And that this acte shalbe sufficient warante to the Chauncellour of Englonde for the tyme being, or to hym whome your Grace your heires or successours shall depute to be keper of the grete Seale, to confirme in your name your heires or successours the forseid wrytynges passed under the seid Archebishops seale, by tres patentes in due forme therof to be made under your grete seale, remyttyn as well the seid wrytyng under the Archebishops seale as the seid confirmacion under the grete seale to the parties frome tyme to tyme pcuryn for the same. And that all suche licences dispensacions faculties and other rescriptes and wrytynges, for the expedition of the which the seid taxes to be payd at Rome was under iiij li. whiche be matters of no grete importance, shall passe only by the Archebishops seale, and shall not of any necessitie be confirmed by the grete seale, onles the procurers of suche licence facultie or dispensacion desire to have them soo confirmed; in whiche case they shall pay for the (²) grete seale to the use of your Highnes your heires and successours [v s.³] sterlinges and not above, over and beside suche taxe as shalbe here after lymytted for the makyn wrytyng regestryng confirmyn and inrollyn of suche licences confirmacions and wrytynges under the seid taxe of iiij li. And that every suche licence dispensacion composicion facultie rescript and wrytyng, of what name or nature soo ever it be, for suche causes as the taxe was wonte to be iiij li. or above soo graunted by the Archebishoꝝ and confirmed under the grete seale, and all other licences dispensacions faculties rescriptes and wrytynges hereafter to be graunted by the Archebishoꝝ by vertue and auctoritie of this Acte wherunto the grete seale is not lymytted of necessite to be put to by reason that the taxe of them ys under iiij li. shalbe accepted approved allowed and admytted good and effectuell in the lawe, in all places courtes and jurisdictiones as well spirituall as temporall within this Reame and els where within your Domynions, and as beneficiall to the persons obteynyn the same, as they shuld have byn if they had byn obteyned with all thynges requysite of the See of Rome or of any other person by auctoritie therof, without any revocacion or repeale hereafter to be had of any suche licences dispensacions faculties rescriptes or wrytynges of what nature so ever they be: And that all Children pcreated after solempnyzacion of any mariages to be had or don by vertue of suche licences or dispensacions shalbe admytted reputed and taken legitimate in all courtes as well spirituall as temporall and in all other places, and inherite the inheritauce of their parentes and auncestours within this your Realme and all other your Domynions according to the lawes and customes of the same; and all actes to be don had or executed, accordyng to the tenour of suche licences dispensacions faculties wrytynges or other instrumentes to be made or graunted by auctoritie of this acte, shalbe firme pmanente and remayne in force; any foreyne lawes constitucions decrees canons decretallis inhybicyons use custome prescripcion or any other thyng hadde or hereafter to be made to the contrarye not withstanding.

AND be it further enacted that the seid Archebishoꝝ and hys successours shall have power and auctoritie to ordeyne make and constitute a Clerke, which shall [wrytte⁴] and regestre every suche licence dispensacion facultie wrytyng or other instrument to be graunted by the seid Archebishoꝝ and shall fynde parchment wexe and sylken laces conveyent for the same, and shall take for hys paynes suche sōmes of monay as shalbe hereafter in this present acte to hym lymytted in that behalf for the same; and that lykewyse your Grace your heires and successours shall by your letters patentes under your grete seale ordeyne depute and constitute one sufficient clerke being lerned in the Course of the Chauncerie whiche always shalbe attendant uppon the Lorde Chaunceler or the Lorde Keper of the grete seale for the tyme being, and shall make wryte and enroll the confirmacions of all suche licences dispensacions instrumentes and other wrytynges as shalbe thether brought under the Archebishops seale there to be confirmed and enrolled: And shall also intitule in hys bokes and enroll of recorde suche other wrytynges as thether shalbe brought under the Archebishops seale not to be confirmed, takyng for his paynes suche resonable sōmes of Money as hereafter by this acte to hym shalbe lymytted for the same; And that aswell the seid Clerke appoynted by the seid Archebishoꝝ as the

¹ till O. & nu. 28.

² said O & nu. 28.

³ fyve shelinges O. & nu. 28.

⁴ wryte O.—wright nu. 28.

seid Clerke to be appoynted by your Highnes your heires or successours shall subscribe theire names to every suche licence dispensacion facultie or other wrytyng that shall come to theire handes, to be wrytyn made graunted sealed confirmed registred and enrolled by auctoritie of this acte in forme as is before rehersed.

AND for as moche as the charges of obteynnyng the seid licences dispensacions faculties and other rescriptes or wrytynges afore named at the Courte of Rome, by the losses and exchanges and in conductyng of curroures and wagyng solicitours to sue for any suche licences dispensacions faculties instrument^e and other rescriptes or wrytynges, have be grevous and excessive to your people, and many tymes greater somes have byn demaunded for the spedy expedicion in the Courte of Rome then be expressed in the olde taxe lymtyed to be payd for the seid expedicions, wherby your people [hath¹] byn brought to an incertentie upon the payment for expedicions of suche thynges and by reason therof have byn constrayned to pay more then they were wont to doo, to the great impoverishing of this Realme as is afore seid; And some tymes the spedyng of suche dispensacions faculties licences and other wrytyng^e at Rome have byn soo longe differred, that the partyes laboryng for the same have suffered great incōmodities and losse for lacke of quycke spede, whiche here after may be had within this your Realme to the great cōmoditie of your people, wherby the charges of makyng exchanges conductyng of [currurs²] and solicitours for the seid dispensacions shalbe abated, and your peple so moche [reveled³] and eased, to thentent that all ambiguytie and incertentie of paymentes for dispensacions faculties licences and other rescriptes and wrytynges may be taken away, that noo fraude or exaccion shalbe exercised uppon your people by suche officers as shalbe appoynted by this Acte to take paynes in spedyng suche dispensacions faculties and licences, but that your people may be sure and certayne what they be appoynted to pay for the same; Be it enacted by this present Parliament and by the auctoritie of the same, that there shalbe two bokes drawn and made of one tenour, in whiche shalbe conteyned the taxes of all customable dispensacions faculties licences and other wrytyng^e wonte to be [spede⁴] at Rome; which bokes and every lefe of those bokes and both sid^e of every lefe shalbe subscribid by the Archebissho^p of Caunterbury, the Lorde Chaunceler of Englund, the Lord Tresourer of Englonde and the ij chefe Justices of both Benches for the tyme being; to the whiche bokes all Suters for dispensacions faculties licences and other wrytynges afore rehersed shall have recourse yf they require hit; And one of the seid bokes shall remayne in the handes of hym whiche shalbe appoynted to be register and scribe of the seid dispensacions faculties and licences under the seid Archebissho^p of Canturbury in forme as is before seid, And the other boke shall remayne with the Clerke of the Chauncie whiche by your Grace your heires or successours shalbe appoynted as is before rehersed; whiche Clerke of the Chauncie shall also intitule and [not⁵] particulerly and dayly in hys boke ordeyned for that purpose the nombre and qualitie of the Dispensacions faculties licences and other rescriptes and wrytyng^e [shich⁶] shalbe sealed only with the seale of the seid Archebissho^p, and also which shalbe sealed with the seid seale and confirmed with the greate seale in forme as is before seid, that all fraude and conceylment in this behalf may be avoyded.

AND be it enacted by this present parliament and by thau^toritie of the same, that no man suing for dispensacions faculties licences or other rescriptes or wrytyng^e whiche [were⁷] wonte to be [spede⁴] at Rome, shall paye any more for theire dispensacions licences or rescriptes then shalbe conteyned taxed and lymitted in the seid Duplicate bokes of taxes onely; composicions [except⁸] of which being arbytrarye noo taxe can be made; Wherfore the taxe therof shalbe sett and lymytted by the discreacion of the seid Archebissho^p of Canturbury and the Lorde Chaunceler of Englund or the Lorde Keper of the greate seale for the tyme being: And that suche as shall exacte or receyve of any suter more for any dispensacion facultie or licence then shalbe conteyned in the seid bokes of taxes, shall forfeit ten tymes somoche as he shall soo extorciously exacte and receyve, the one half of the whiche forfayture to be to the use of your Grace your heires or successours and the other half therof to be to suche of your subject^e as wyll sue for the same by accion byll or playnt in any of your Graces Courtes, wherin the Defendaunt shall have none essoen nor proteccion allowed neither shalbe admytted to wage hys lawe.

BE it also enacted by this parliament and auctoritie of the same that the taxe or some appoynted to be payd for every suche dispensacion licence facultie instrument rescripte, or other wrytyng to be graunted by auctoritie of this acte, shalbe employed & ordered as here after ensuyth that is to sey; If the taxe extende to foure poundes or above by reason wherof the dispensacion licence facultie rescripte or wrytyng whiche shall passe by the seid Archebisshopes seale muste be confirmed by thappencion of the greate seale, then the seid taxe so extendyng to iiij li. [or⁹] above shalbe devyded into three partes wherof two shall be pceyved by the seid Clerke of the Chauncie to be appoynted as is afore seid to the use of your Highnes your heires and successours and to the use of the Lorde Chauncelour or the keper of the greate seale for the tyme being and to the use of the seid Clerke, in suche wyse as here after shalbe declared and [that¹⁰] the thride parte shalbe taken by the seid Clerke of the Archebissho^p to the use of the same Archebissho^p and hys Cōmissarye and hys seid Clerke and Register in suche wyse as here after shalbe ordered and lymytted by this acte; (that is to sey) the seid two partes shalbe devyded in foure partes of which thre partes shalbe taken to the only use of your Highnes your heires and successours, and the fourthe parte shalbe devyded in thre partes wherof the Chaunceler of Englund or Lorde Keper of the great Seale for the tyme being shall have two partes and the (") Clerke of the Chauncie the thride parte for hys paynes travayle and labours that he is lymytted to [wrytt¹¹] and do by vertue of this acte, And the seid thride parte of the hole taxe appointed to the seid Archebissho^p and hys

VI.
For moderating the
Charges of such
Dispensations, &c.

Two Books shall be
made of the Costs
of all Licences, &c.
and approved by the
Lord Chancellor,
the Archbishops,
&c.

VII.
Fees for Licences,
&c. shall be regula-
ted by such Books.

Compositions.

Penalty on
Extortion, Ten
Times the Sum
received.

VIII.
Application of the
Taxes to be paid
for Licences, &c. :
If amounting to
Four Pounde :

¹ have nu. 28.

⁴ spedde O.

⁷ was nu. 28.

¹⁰ O. & nu. 28. omit.

² curro's O. & nu. 28.

³ note O. & nu. 28.

⁸ excepted O. & nu. 28.

¹¹ said O. & nu. 28.

⁵ relieved O.—relyved nu. 28.

⁶ whiche O. & nu. 28.

⁹ and nu. 28.

¹¹ wryte O.—wright nu. 28.

hys officers (as is aforseid) shalbe devyded into thre partes, wherof the Archebischopp shall have to hys use two partes and hys officers shall have the thride parte therof, of whiche thride parte to be devyded in two partes, the seid Clerke or Register whiche shall fynde parchement waxe and sylke and shall devyse and [wrytt¹] the seid dispensacions licences faculties rescriptes or other wrytynges and register the same, shall have for hys seid labour and for receyvynge and repaying of the sōmes of money that shall come to his handes for dispensacions faculties licences and other rescriptes aforseid the one moytie therof, and the Cōmyssary of the seid Archebisshoḡ appointid to seale the seid dispensacions faculties licences and other rescriptes shall have the other partie: And yf the taxe be under iij s. and not under xl s. then the seid taxe shalbe devyded into thre partes as is aforseid wherof the Kynges Highnes hys heires and successours shall have two partes therof abatynge iij s. iij d. [shiche²] shalbe to the seid Clerke of the Chauncie for subscribyng entytlyng and enrollyng the seid dispensacions licences faculties rescriptes and other wrytyng³ aforseid and receyvynge of the Kynges money soo taxed, and the Archebisshoḡ and hys officers shall have the thride parte, whiche thride parte shalbe devyded into two partes, wherof the Archebisshoḡ shall have the one entyerly to hym self, hys scribe and cōmyssary shall have the other parte therof egally to be devyded amonges theym for theirre costes and paynes in that behalf: And yf the taxe be under xl s. and not under xxvj s. viij d. the same taxe shalbe devyded into two partes wherof the one parte shalbe to your Grace your heires and successours deductyng therof iij s. for the Clerke of the Chauncie for hys paynes as is aforseid, and the other parte shalbe to the seid Archebisshoḡ and hys officers, which other parte shalbe devyded into two partes wherof the Archebisshoḡ shall have the one and hys Cōmissarie and scribe shall have the other egallye devyded amonges theym: And yf the taxe be under xxvj s. viij d. and not under xx s. the same shalbe devyded in two partes wherof your Grace your heires and successours shall have the one parte entyerlie abatynge ij s. therof to the seid Clerke of the Chauncie, and the Archebisshoḡ and hys offycers shall have the other parte, and the same other parte shalbe devyded into thre partes wherof the Archebisshoḡ shall have one, hys Cōmissarye the seconde, and hys scribe or register the thride: And in case the tax be under xx s. the same shalbe pceyved to the use of the seid cōmissarye clerke of the seid Archebisshoḡ and Clerke of the Chauncie to be egally devyded amongest theym for theirre paynes and labours by theym to be susteyned by auctoritie of this Acte as aforseid.

If under 4^l. and not under 40 s.

If under 40 s. and not under 26 s. 8 d.

If under 26 s. 8 d. and not under 20 s.

If under 20 s.

IX.
Saving for
Dispensations by
other Prelates.

PROVYDED alwayes that this acte shall not be prejudiciall to the Archebisshoḡ of Yorke or to any Bisshoḡ or Prelate of this Realme; but that they may lawfully (not withstondyng [this⁴] acte) dispence in all cases in which they were wonte to dispence by the cōmen lawe or custome of this Realme afore the making of this acte.

X.
Guardian of the
Spiritualties may
act during Vacancy
of See.

[PROVYD⁵] also and be it enacted by auctoritie aforseid that yf it happen the See of the Archbisshoppriche of Canturbury to be voyde, that then all suche [maner of licences⁶] dispensacions faculties instrument⁷ rescriptes and other wrytynges which may be graunted by vertue and auctoritie of this acte shall during the vacacion of the same See be hadd done and graunted under the name and seale of the gardiane of the [spiritualties⁶] of the seid Archebisshopprich for the tyme being accordyng to the tenour and fourme of this acte, and shalbe of lyke force value and effecte as yf they had byn graunted under the name and seale of the Archebisshoppe for the tyme being.

XI.
On Refusal of the
Archbishop to
grant Licences
required, a Writ
shall issue from
Chancery enjoining
him so to do or to
shew Cause; and
thereon the Chan-
cellor may allow the
Cause or enjoin the
granting of such
Licence; on Refusal
whereof the Arch-
bishop shall be sub-
ject to a Penalty;
and Two Prelates,
&c. may be com-
missioned to grant
such Licence.

AND be it further enacted that yf the forseid Archebisshop of Canturbury for the tyme being or the seid Gardyan of the [spiritualties⁶] for the tyme being, hereafter refuse or denye to graunte any licences dispensacions faculties instrument⁷ or other wrytynges, which they be auctorised to doo by vertue and auctoritie of this acte in suche maner and forme as is afore remembred, to any person or persons that ought of a good juste and resonable cause to have the same, by reason wherof this present acte by theirre wylfulnes negligence or defaute shulde take none effecte, then the Chauncellour of Englonde or the Lord Keper of the great seale for the tyme being, uppon any compleynt therof made, shall directe the Kynges wrytte, to the seid Archebisshoḡ or gardyan denyng or refusyng to graunt suche licences dispensacions faculties or other wrytyng⁸, inyoynyng hym by the seid wrytte uppon a certeyne payne therin [to⁹] lymytted by the discession of the seid Chauncellour or keper of the greate seale, that he shall in due forme graunt suche licence dispensacion facultie or other wrytyng accordyng to the requeste of the procurers of the same, or els signifye [unto⁶] your Highnes your Heires or Successours in the Courte of Chauncie at a ceten day for what occasion or cause he refused and denyed to graunte suche licences faculties or dispensacions; And yf it shall appere to the seid Chauncellour or Lorde Keper of the greate seale uppon suche cōtyficat that the cause of refusall or denyall of grauntyng suche licences facultie or dispensacion was resonable juste and good, that then soo being proved by due serche and examinacion of the seid Chauncellour or Lorde keper of the greate seale to be adynytted and allowed; And yf it shall appere uppon the seid cōtyficat that the seid Archebisshoḡ or gardiane of the Spiritualties for the tyme being, of wylfulnes in contempnyng the due execucion of this acte without a juste and resonable cause, refused or denyed to graunte suche licence facultie or dispensacion, that then your Highnes your heires and successours being therof informed, after due examinacion had that suche licences faculties or dispensacions may be graunted without offendyng the Holy Scriptures and lawes of God, shall have power and auctoritie in every suche case, for the default negligence and wylfulnes of the seid Archbisshoḡ or gardiane, to sende your wrytt of Injuncion under your greate seale out of your seid Courte of Chan¹⁰cie cōmaundyng the Archebisshoḡ or gardiane, that soo shall denye or refuse to grant suche licence facultie or dispensacion, to make sufficient graunt therof accordyng to the tenour and effecte of this acte, by a certayne day and under a ceten payne in the seid wrytt to be conteyned and to be lymytted by your Highnes your heires or successours Kynges of this Realme: And yf the seid Archbisshoḡ or gardiane, after the receipt of the seid wrytt, refuse or denye to graunt suche licences faculties or dispensacions as shalbe inyoyned hym by vertue of the said wrytte, and shewe and pve before your Majestie your heires

¹ wrytte O. writte nu. 28.

² whiche O. & nu. 28.

³ the nu. 28.

⁴ Provdyed O. & nu. 28.

⁵ man¹¹ licence O. & nu. 28.

⁶ Spūaltees O. Spūalties nu. 28.

⁷ to be O. & nu. 28.

⁸ to nu. 28.

or successours noo juste or resonable cause whye he shuld soo doo, then the seid Archebisschopp or Gardyane that soo shall refuse to put this acte in execucion accordyng to the seid wrytt of Injuncion, shall suffer lose and forfayte to your Highnes your heires and successours suche payne and penaltie as shalbe lymytted and expressed in the seid wrytt of Injuncion; And over that it shalbe lawful to your Highnes your heires and successours for every suche defaultie and wylfulnes of the seid Archebishoꝑ or gardyane for the tyme being, to geve power and auctoritie by cōmission under your greate seale to suche two spirituall prelattē or persons to be named by your Highnes your heires or successours as woll do and graunt suche licences faculties and dispensacions refused or denyed to be graunted by the seid Archibishopp or gardiane in contempne of this Acte.

AND BE IT FURTHER ENACTED by auctorytie aforesaid that the seid two spirituall [persons or prelates¹] to whome in suche cases any suche cōmission shalbe directed, shall have power and auctoritie to graunt every suche licence facultie dispensacion instrument and other wrytynges, soo refused to be graunted by the seid Archebishoꝑ or Gardyan for the tyme being, by an instrument under their seales takyng lyke fees and charges for the same as is before rehersed and not above under the paynes afore remembred: And that every suche licence facultie and dispensacion soo graunted for eny cases or matters wherunto any confirmacion under the kynges greate seale is appoynted by this acte to be had in maner and forme above declared, shalbe had and opteyned accordyngly, and suche licences and confirmacions shalbe had for lyke fees and charges as they are above specified and not above, under the paynes above mencioned; And that every suche licence facultie (²) dispensacion and other wrytyng, to be graunted by the seid prelates or persons to be assigned by the Kynges Highnes hys heires and successours as is afore seid, shalbe of as good value strength and effecte and as beneficiall and profytable to the persons procuryng the same as yf they had byn made graunted and obteyned under the name and seale of the seid Archebishoꝑ.

PROVYDED ALWAYS that this acte [nor³] any thyng or thynges therin conteyned shalbe hereafter interpreted or expounded that your Grace your nobles and subjectē intende by the same to declyne or vary from the congregacion of Christis Church in any thynges concyng the veray articles of the Catholyke feith of Christendome; or in any other thenges declared by Holy Scripture and the worde of God necessariē for your and their salvacions; but only to make an ordynance by policies necessary and convenyente to represser vice and for good conservacion of this Realme in pease unytie and tranquyllitie frome [ravyne⁴] and spoyle, inewing moche the olde auncient customes of this Realme in that behalf, not myndyng to seke for any relefes succours or remedies for any [wordlye⁵] thynges [and⁶] humayne lawes in any [clause⁷] of necessaryte but wythin this Realme at the handē of your Highnes your heires and successours Kynges of this Realme, whiche have and ought to have an imperiall power and auctoritie in the same and not obliged in any [wordlye⁵] causes to any other Supiour.

PROVYDED ALWAY that the seid Archebisschopp of Canterburye or any other pson or psons shall have noo power or auctoritie by reason of this acte to vysite or vexe any Monasties Abbeyes Pories Colleges Hospitallis Houses or other places religious whiche be or were exempte before the makyng of this acte, any thyng in this acte to the contrary therof not withstondyng; but that redresse vicitacion and confirmacion shalbe had by the Kynges Highnes hys heires and successours by cōmission under the greate seale to be directed to suche persones as shalbe appoynted requysite for the same, in such monasties colleges Hospitals Pories Houses and Places religious exempt; So that noo visitacion [nor confirmacion⁸] shall frome hensforth be had nor made in or at any suche Monasteries Colleges Hospitallis Pories Houses and Places religious exempt by the sayd Byssshop of Rome nor by any of his auctoryte nor by any out of the Kynges Domynions; Nor that any person religious or other resiant in any the Kynges Domynions shall fromhensforth departe out of the Kynges Domynions to or for any visitacion congregacion or assemble for Religeon, but that all suche visytacions congregatyons & assembles shalbe within the Kynges Domynions.

PROVYDED ALSO that this present acte or any thyng therin conteyned, or any licence or dispensacion hereafter to be made by vertue and auctoritie therof, shall not extende to the repeale [or⁹] derogacion of the late acte made sith the begynnnyng of the present parliament for reformacion of pluralities of benefices and for [none¹⁰] residences of Spirituall persons uppon their dignities or benefices, nor to any thyng conteyned or mencioned in the seid acte; nor that this acte nor any thyng to be don by auctoritie therof shall not be taken expounded nor interpreted to geve licence to any person or persons to have any more nombre of benefices then is lymytted in the seid acte; and that the same acte for pluralities and [none¹⁰] residences of benefices and every thyng therin conteyned shall stonde good and effectuall in all intentes accordyng to the true meanyng therof; any thyng in this present acte or any licence or dispensacion to be had by auctoritie therof in any wyse not withstondyng.

AND BE IT FURTHER ENACTED by auctoritie aforesaid that yf any pson or psones subject or reseant within this Realme or within any of the Kynges Domynions, at any tyme here after sue to the Courte of Rome or the See of Rome or to any person claymyng to have hys auctoritie by the same, for any licence facultie dispensacion or other thyng or thynges contrary to this acte, or put in execucion any licence facultie or dispensacion or any other thyng or thynges here after to be opteyned frome Rome or the See of Rome, or frome any claymyng auctoritie by the same, for any of the causes above mencioned in this acte or for any other causes that may be graunted by auctoritie of this acte, or attempt or do any thyng or thynges contrarye to this acte or maynteyne allowe admytte or obey any maner of censures excōmunicacions interdiccions or any other proces frome Rome of what name or nature soo ever it be, to the

XII.
Such Licences, &c.
granted by such
Two Prelates, &c.
shall be valid.

XIII.
Intent of this Act;
not to vary from
the Christian
Catholic Faith;
but to make politic
Regulations for the
Realm, &c.

XIV.
Visitation of all
Monasteries, &c.
exempt, shall be by
Commission from
the King, and not
by the Archbishop
or the See of Rome.

XV.
Saving for the Act
21 Hen. VIII. c. 13.
as to Pluralities.

XVI.
Penalty on suing to
Rome for Licences,
&c. Premunire,
as under the Statute
16 Ric. II. cap. 5.

¹ Prelates or psons O.

² worldelie O.

³ and nu. 28.

⁴ and nu. 28.

⁵ or nu. 28.

⁶ non O & nu. 28.

⁷ or nu. 28.

⁸ Cause O & nu. 28.

⁹ ravyne O.—raven nu. 28.

¹⁰ interlined in original Act.

derogacion or lett of the execucion of this acte or of any thyng or thynges to be don by reason of the seid acte, that then every suche pson or psones so doing offendyng and being therof convicte theire aydours counsaylours and abettours shall incurre and ronne into the payne losse and penaltie comprised and specified in the acte of pvysion and premunyre made in the sixetene yere of your most noble progenitour Kyng Richarde the seconde agaynst suche as sue to the Courte of Rome agaynste your Crowne and dignytie Royall.

XVII.
Grants from Rome to Abbies, &c. shall remain valid.

But no Pension shall be paid to the See of Rome; nor Visitations be made thereby, nor Appointments of Heads, &c. nor Oath be made to the Pope. But Visitations, &c. shall be made by Commission from the King.

(¹) **PROVYDED** ALWAYS that this acte or any thyng therin conteyned shall not hereafter be taken [or ²] expounded to the derogacion or takyng away of any grauntes or confirmacions of any liberties privyleges or jurisdiction of any Monasties [Abbies ³] Priories or other Houses or places exempte whiche here to fore the makyng of this acte hath byn obteyned at the See of Rome or by auctoritie therof; but that every suche graunt and confirmacion shalbe of the same value force and effecte as they were afore the makyng of this acte, and as yf this acte (⁴) never ben made: Provided always that the Abbott⁵ Priours and other cheff rulers and governors of suche Monasties Abbies Priories and other Houses and places exempt, shall not hereafter pay any pension porcion or other cense to the See of Rome, nor admytt or accept any visitacion, nor any confirmacion frome or by the seid See of Rome or by auctoritie therof, of or for any person to be electe named or p⁶sent to be hedes of any suche Monasteries Abbies Priories Places or houses exempt; nor shall make any corporall othe to the Bysshop of Rome otherwise called the Pope, uppon the paynes lymytted in this acte: but that every suche visitacion and confirmacion of suche hedes electe in any suche Monasties Abbies Priories houses or places exempt, where after their election thei were bounden to have and opteyne any confirmacion of their election or of the person named presented or electe, shalbe frome hensforth had made and don within this Realme at and within every suche Abbies Monasteries Priories and other Houses and places exempte, by suche person and persones as shalbe appoynted by auctoritie of the Kynges Cōmission frome tyme to tyme as the [case ⁷] shall requyre and not by the See of Rome nor by auctoritie therof; any thyng in this next proviso above specified to the contrary therof notwithstanding.

XVIII.
Exception for Monasteries, &c. privileged.

PROVYDED always that in suche Monasteries Abbies Priories and Houses exempte where after election presentacion or nomynacion of their hed⁸ no suche confirmacion is requysite to be had, nor hath byn used to be taken by reason of suche privyleges as they have concēnyng the same, that in every suche Monasteries Abbies Priories and Places exempt they shall not be bounden to obteyne have or take any confirmacion for the same within this Realme by auctoritie of this acte, but use their privyleges therin as they have don before the makyng of this acte, any thyng in this acte or any the provysions nexte above rehersed to the contrarie therof not withstanding.

XIX.
Proviso for certain Licences, Dispensacions, &c. obtained from Rome before 12 March 1533.

PROVYDED also and be it enacted, that this acte or any thyng or thynges worde or wordes therin or in the preamble therof mencioned or conteyned, is not entended or mente nor shalbe expounded nor interpret that any dispensacions licences or confirmacions for mariages grauntes to any the Kynges Subjectes borne under hys obeysaunce at any tyme before the xijth day of Marche in the yere of our Lorde God M. D. xxxiiijth shalbe [appayred ⁹] or of any lesse value streng¹⁰ force or effecte then they were at the seid xij day of Marche; Nor that this Acte or any thyng therin conteyned shall not extende to the derogacion [appayryng ⁷] or adnullacion of any licences dispensacions confirmacions faculties or indulgencies at any tyme before the seid xijth day of Marche in the yere of our Lorde Good M. D. xxxiiij had or obteyned at the See of Rome or by auctoritie therof, to or for any subjectes borne in this Realme or in any the Kynges Domynions, or to or for the Hospitall of the Priour of Seynt Jones Jerusalem in Englonde or any Cōmaundres or membres therof, or to or for any other [Cathedrall Churches ¹¹] Hospitalles Monasteries Abbies Priories Collages conventuall Churches [parochiall Churches Chapels ¹²] Fraternities Brotherheedes or bodies politike within this Realme or in any other the Kynges domynions; but that every suche licence dispensacion confirmacion facultie and indulgence grauntes before the seid xijth day of Marche to any suche Subjecte or to the seid Hospitall of the Pryour of Seynt Jones Jerusalem in Englonde cōmaundrees or membres therof or to any other [Cathedrall Churche ¹³] Hospitall Monastie Abbey Priorye College Churche conventuall [parochiall Churche Chapell ¹⁴] Fraternytie brotherheed or body politike or to their predecessours or auncetours within this Realme or in any other the Kynges Domynions, shalbe of the same force strength value and effecte and may be frome tyme to tyme put in execucion at all tymes hereafter by and to them that wyll use and have the same as they mought have byn afore the makyng of this acte and as yf this acte had never ben had ne made; any thyng in the seid acte to the contrary herof not withstanding.

XX.
But such Licences, &c. shall not be used contrary to Law.

PROVYDED always that suche licences dispensacions confirmacions or faculties heretofore obteyned at the See of Rome or by auctoritie therof contrarye to the expresse provysions of the lawes and statutis of this Realme heretofore made, shall not at any tyme hereafter be used or put in execucion in any case to the derogacion or contrary to the seid lawes and statutes of this Realme and the provysions of the same; any thyng in this Provyso to the contrary therof not withstanding.

XXI.
Indulgencies shall be reformed by the King and Council.

AND BE IT enacted by auctoritie of this present parliament that the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde by the advyse of hys honorable Counsell shall have power and auctoritie frome tyme to tyme for the orderyng redresse and reformacion of all maner of indulgences and privyleges therof within this Realme or within any the Kynges Domynions here to fore obteyned at the See of Rome or by auctoritie therof, and of the abuses of suche indulgences and privyleges therof, as shall seme good holsome and reasonable for the honour of God and weale of hys people. And that suche order and redresse as shalbe taken by hys Highnes in that behalf shalbe observed and firmly kepte uppon the paynes lymytted in this acte for the offendyng of the contentes of the same.

¹ This and the Four following Provisoes are inserted in a Schedule annexed to the original Act.

² nor O & nu. 28.

³ Abbies O.

⁴ had O & nu. 28.

⁵ cause nu. 28.

⁶ appeyred O & nu. 28.

⁷ appeyryng O & nu. 28.

⁸ interlined in original Act.

(1.) **PROVYDED** alwey and be yt enacted by auctoryte of thys p̄sent parlyament that this present acte or any thing or thyng^l therin conteyned shall not begynne to take effecte nor be putt in executyon tyll the feast of the Natyvyte of Seynt John Baptist next comyng ; Except the Kyng^l Majestiye on thyssyde the said Feast by his tres patent^l under his greate seale to be enrolled in the parlyment roll of this present parlyament, do declare & expresse that yt is his pleasure that yt [shalbe¹] begynne & take effect at any tyme afore the sayd Feast : And yf his Highnes happen so to do, that then ym̄edyatly after suche declaracyon of his pleasure by his said tres patent^l in fourme aforsayd this sayd acte shalbegyn & be put in execution afore the sayd feast accordyng to his sayd pleasure so to be declared by his sayd tres patent^l ; eny thyng in this provyso to the cont^{ry} herof notwythstondyng.

AND BE IT further enacted by auctoryte aforsayd that the Kyng^l Majestiye at all tymes on thyssyde the sayd feast shall have full power & auctoryte, by his tres patent^l under his greate seale to be inrolled in the parlyament rolle of thys present parlyament, to abrogate adnulle and utterly epele & make voyde this acte and evy thyng & thyng^l therin conteyned, or else asmoche & suche therof as shalbe declared & lymyted on thyssyde the sayd Feast by his sayd tres patent^l to be voyde & repealed. And that all suche repele & adnullacyon so to be made in fourme aforsayd by his Highnes on thyssyde the sayd feast, shalbe as good & effectuell as thoughe it had bene done & hadd by auctoryte of parlyament ; eny thyng or thyng^l conteyned in thys present acte to the cont^{ry} herof not wythstondyng. And yf no suche repele be had or made by the Kyng^l Majestiye on thyssyde the sayde feaste in fourme as ys afore rehersed, that then the sayde acte or asmoche & suche therof as shall not be repealed on thyssyde the said feast, shall ym̄edyatly after the sayd feast stonde fyrme good and effectuell & from thensforthe be putt in due executyon accordyng to the tenure therof ; eny thyng in this acte or in eny the p̄vysyons aforsaid to the cont^{ry} herof notwythstondyng. (2)

XXII.
Commencement of Act ; unless otherwise declared by the King's Letters Patent, &c.

XXIII.
His Majesty empowered to annul this Act within a certain Period.

CHAPTER XXII.

AN ACTE for the establishment of the Kynges succession.

IN THEIRE mooste humble wyse shewen unto your Majestie your mooste humble and obedyent subjectes the Lordes spirituall and temporall and the Cōmons in this present parliament assembled, that syns it is the naturall inclinacion of every man gladelly and wyllynglye to p̄vyde for the suertie of bothe hys title and succession all though it touche hys only pryvate cause ; We therefore mooste rightfull and dredfull Sovereigne Lorde reken our selves moche more bounden to beseche and instant your Highnes, all though we doubt [not⁴] of your pryncely harte and wysdome myxed with a naturall affection to the same, to forsee and provyde for the perfite suertie of both you and of your mooste lawfull succession and heires, upon whiche dependeth all our joye and welth, in whome also ys unyted and knytte the only mere true inheritaunce and title of this Realme without any contradiccion : Wherfore we your seyde mooste humble and obedyent subjectes in this present parliament assembled, callyng to our remembraunce the greate dyvysions whiche in tymes paste hath byn in this Realme by reason of severall titles pretended to the imperiall Crowne of the same, which some tymes and for the most parte ensued by occasion of ambiguyte and doubt^l then not soo perfyctlye declared but that men myght upon frowarde intentes expounde theym to every mans synstre appetite and affection after their sence, contrarie to the right legalitie of the succession and posteritie of the lawfull Kynges and Emperours of this Realme, wherof hath issued great effusion and destruccion of mans blode aswell of a great nom̄bre of the nobles as of other the subject^l and specially inheritours in the same ; And the greatest occasion therof hath byn by

Evils resulting from Uncertainty in the Title to the Crown and the Succession thereof.

¹ This and the following Proviso are inserted in a second Schedule annexed to the original Act.

² shall O.

³ The last Two Clauses of this Act do not appear in any printed Edition previous to Cay's 1758. The Royal Assent was given by Letters Patent of 7 April 25 Hen. VIII. as appears by the following Entry on the Roll in Chancery :

"Cui quidem Bille plec^l & ad plenū intellc^l p̄ dē m̄ dām Regem ex assensu & auctoritate parliamenti predcī talit^l est responsum, Le Roy le volt.

"MEMORAND' qd̄ septimo die Aprilis, anno regni Regis Henrici octavi vicesimo quinto, Idem Dñs Rex per tras suas patentes sub magno sigillo suo sigilla^l, actum p̄dcm̄ ratificavit & confirmavit, & actui illo assensum suū regiū dedit put p̄ easdem tras patentes cujus tenor sequit^l in hec v̄ba magis apte constat.

A ratificōn of the Acte for the exōnacyon of exaccyons payd to the See of Rome.

28.

"Rex Om̄ibz ad quos, &c. Sa^ltm. Inspecimus quendam actum editum in Parlamento n̄ro inchoato v̄cio die Novembr̄ anno regni n̄ri vicesimo primo & abinde p̄ div̄sas progacōes progat^l & adhuc continua^l; cujus quidem actus tenor sequit^l in hec v̄ba : Moost humbly besechen your moost Royall Magestie [repeating the whole of the preceding Act verbatim, with only such Variations as are inserted in the foregoing Notes, and marked *uu.* 28. and then proceeding as follows:] Sciatis qd̄ nos statutum p̄dcm̄ p̄ cōi utilitate regni n̄ri & subditoꝝ n̄roꝝ fore considerantes, ac ad humilem peticōem tocus cōitatis dēi n̄ri pliamenti p̄cessu^l ad quoꝝ subditoꝝ n̄roꝝ peticōem ḡose moti & inclinati sum⁹, statutum p̄dcm̄ & om̄ia & singula in eodem content⁹, Excepta illa clausula qd̄ statutū illud non incipiet cape effectum ante festum Nativitatis S̄ci Johis Bap̄te p̄ futu^l Ratificavim⁹ acceptavim⁹ approbavim⁹ & confirmavim⁹ ac p̄ p̄sentes tras n̄ras patentes ratificam⁹ acceptam⁹ approbam⁹ & confirmam⁹; Ac statutum illud & om̄ia & singula in eodem specifica^l excep̄t̄ p̄cep̄t̄ juxta auctoritatem nob̄ in quadam p̄visione eidem statuto annexam concessam volum⁹ declaram⁹ & firmi^l injungendo mandam⁹ in executōem poni & demandari immediate post diem dat^l p̄senciū. Ita qd̄ immediate post diem dat^l p̄senciū statutū illud incipiet cape effc̄m & in om̄ibz reputabit^l in effc̄u. Et qd̄ debite utet^l obediet^l & observabit^l juxta tenorem ejusdem. Aliqua clausula p̄visionis in eodem statuto conten^l sive eidem annex in contr^l in aliquo non obstante. IN CUJUS rei testimoniū has tras n̄ras fieri fecim⁹ patentes in rotulo dēi parliamenti n̄ri juxta tenorem & p̄visionem statuti p̄dci irrotuland. Teste me ipo apud Westm̄ septimo die Aprilis anno regno n̄ri vicesimo quinto."

See the Notes at the End of Stat. 23 Henry VIII. c. 20. by which it appears that that Act was confirmed on the 9th of July preceding the beginning of the Session in which this present Act was passed.

⁴ Interlined on the Roll. O. inserts.

cause no pfecte and substanciall provysion by lawe hath byn made wythin thys Realme of yt self, when doughte and questyans have byn moved and proponed of the certaintie and legalitie of the succession and posterite of the Crowne; By reason wherof the Bisshoꝑ of Rome and See apostolike, contrary to the greate and invyolable grauntes of jurisdictions geven by God ymmediatly to Emperours Kynges and Prynces in succession to their heires, hath presumed in tymes paste to investe who shulde please theym to inherite in other mennes Kyngdomes and Domynyons, whiche thyng we your most humble subjectes bothe spirituall and temporall doo mooste abhorre and deteste; And some tymes other foren prynces and potentates of sondre degrees, myndyng rather dissension and discorde to contynue in the Realme to the utter desolacion therof then charitie equitie or unitie, have many tymes [supported¹] wronge titles wherby they myght the more easylie and facilly aspire to the supioritie of the same; The contynuaunce and sufferance wherof depely considered and pondered were to daungerous and peryllous to be suffered any lenger within this Realme, and to moche cont'ry to the unytie peace and tranquyllitie of the same, being greatly reprocheable and dishonorable to the hole Realme:

The Marriage of the King and Lady Katherine, Widow of his Brother Prince Arthur, declared void, and their Separation valid; and she shall be termed only Dowager to Prince Arthur.

IN CONSIDERACION wherof your seid moste humble and obedyent subjectes the Nobles and Cōmons of this Realme callyng further to their remembraunce, that the good unytie pease and welthe of this Realme and the succession of the subjecties of the same moste specially and pryncipallye above all [wordely²] thynges consisteth and restith in the certentie and suertie of the procreacion and posteritie of your Highnes, in whos most royall person at this present tyme is noo maner of doubt nor question, doo therefore mooste humbly beseche your Highnes that it may please your Majestie, that it may be enacted by your Highnes with the assente of the Lordes spirituall and temporall and the Cōmons in this present parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that the mariage hertofore solempnyed bytwene your Highnes and the Lady Katheryne, being before lawfull wyf to prynce Arthure your elder brother, which by hym was carnally knowen as doth duely appere by sufficient prove in a lawfull proces had and made before Thomas by the sufferance of [Good³] nowe Archebisshopꝑ of Canterbury and Metropolitane and prymate of all this Realme, shalbe by auctoritie of this present parliament diffyntyvly clerely and absolutely declared demed and adjudged to be agaynst the lawes of Almyghty God, and also accepted reputed and taken of noo value ne effecte, but utterlie voyde and adnychyled, and the sepacion therof made by the seid Archebisshopꝑ shalbe good and effectually to all intentes and purposes, any licence dispensacion or any other acte or actes goinge afore or insuyng the same or to the contrary therof in any wyse not withstondyng; And that every suche licence dispensacion acte or actes thyng or thynges hertofore hade made don or to be don to the contrary therof shalbe voyde and of none effecte; and that the seid lady Katharyne shalbe frome hensforth called and reputed only Dowager to prynce Arthure and not Quene of this Realme. And that the lawfull matrimonye had and solempnyzed bytwene your Highnes and your moste dere and entyerly beloved wyf Quene Anne shalbe established, and taken for undowtfull true syncere and pfecte ever hereafter, accordyng to the juste judgement of the seid Thomas Archibisshopꝑ of Canturbury metropolitane and prymate of all this Realme, whose groundes of judgement have byn confirmed aswell by the hole Clergie of this Realme in both the Convocacions, and by both the Unyversities therof, as by the Unyversities of Bonony Padua Paris Orleance Toulouse Angiew and dyverse others, And also by the pryvate wrytyngē of many right excellent well lerned men; whiche grounde soo confirmed and jugement of the seid Archebisshopꝑ ensuyng the same, together with your mariage solempnyzed bytwene your Highnes and your seid lawfull wyf Quene Anne, We your seid Subjectes both spirituall and temporall doo purely playnly constantly and firmly accepte approve and ratifie for good, and consonant to the lawes of Almyghty God without errour or defaute, mooste humble besechyng your Majestie that it may be soo established for ever by your mooste gracious and royall assente.

The Marriage of the King and his Queen, Anne, declared valid.

II. Prohibited Degrees of Marriage.

AND furthermore syns many inconvenyences hath fallen aswell within this Realme as in others by reason of marying within degrees of mariage prohibited by Godē lawes, that is to sey, The son to marye the mother or the stepmother, the brother the sister, the father hys sonnes daughter or hys daughters daughter, or the son to mary the daughter of hys father procreate and borne by hys stepmother, or the son to mary hys aunte being hys fathers or mothers sister, or to mary hys uncles wyfe, or the father to mary his sonnes wyff, or the Brother to mary his brothers wyfe, or any man to mary hys wyfes daughter or hys wyfes sonnes daughter or hys wyfes daughters daughter or hys wyfes sister; whiche mariages altho' they be playnly prohybyte and detested by the lawes of God, yet never the lesse at some tymes they have proceeded under colours of dispensacions by mannes power, which is but usurped and of right ought not to be graunted admytted ne allowed, for no man of what estate degree or condicion soo ever he be hath power to dispence with Goddes lawes, as all the Clergie of this Realme in the seid Cōvocacions and the most parte of all the famous Universities of Christendome and we also doo affyme and thynke:

None can dispence with God's Law.

None shall marry within the prohibited Degrees, &c.

BE IT THEREFORE ENACTED by auctoritie aforesaid that no person or persons subjectes or reciauntes of this Realme or in any your Domynyons, of what estate degree or dignitie soo ever they be, shall frome hensforth mary within the seid degrees afore rehersed, what pretence soever shalbe made to the contrary therof; And in case any person or persons, of what estate dignitie degree or condicion soo ever they be, hath byn heretofore mariede within this Realme or in any the Kynges Domynyons within any the degrees above expressed, and by any the Archebishops Byshopes or Minysters of the Churche of Englonde be separate from the [boundes⁴] of suche unlawfull mariage, that evy souche sepacyon, shalbe good lauffull fyrme and permanent for ever, And not by any power auctoritie or meanes to be revoked or undone hereafter; And that the children procedyng & procreate under suche unlawfull mariage shall not be lawfull ne legitymate; any foren lawes licences dispensacions, or other thyng or thynges to the contrarye therof not withstondyng.

III. Persons already so married shall be separated by Sentence of the Ordinary only.

AND in case ther be any person or persones within this Realme or in any the Kynges Domynyons allredy maryed within any the seid degrees above specified, and not yet separat frome the [boundes⁴] of suche unlawfull mariage, that then every suche person so unlawfully mariede shalbe separat by the diffinytyve sentence and judgement of the Archebishops Bishoppes and other Mynysters of the Churche of Englonde, and in other your Domynyons within the lymttes of

¹ supported O.

² worldly O.

³ God O.

⁴ bondes O.

theire jurisdictiones and auctorities, and by none other power or auctoritie. And that all sentences and judgement^e geven and to be geven by any Archebisso^p Bisho^p or other mynster of the churche of Englonde, or in other the kynges Domynions within the lymyttes of theire jurisdictiones and auctoritie, shalbe diffynityve firme good and effectuell to all intentes, and be observed and obeyed w^out suyng any provocacions appeles prohibicions or other processe frome the Courte of Rome to the derogacion therof, or contrarie to the acte made syns the begynnyng of this present parliament for restraynte of suche provocacions appeles phibicions and other processis.

Without any
Appeal to
Rome, &c.

23 Hen.VIII. c. 20.

AND ALSO BE IT ENACTED by auctoritie aforseid that all the issue hade and procreate, or hereafter to be had and pcreate, bytwene your Highnes and your seid moost dere and entylerly beloved wyfe Quene Anne, shalbe your lawfull childerne, and be inheritable and enherit accordyng to the course of enheritaunce and lawes of this Realme the ymperiall Crowne of the same, with all dignities honours prehemynences prerogatyves auctorities and jurisdictiones to the same annexed or belonging, in as large and ample maner as your Highnes [to¹] this p^rsent tyme hath the same as kyng of this Realme, the enheritaunce therof to be and remayne to your seid children and right heires in maner and forme as hereafter shalbe declared: That is to sey, fyrst the seid ymperiall Crowne and other the p^rmisses shalbe to your Majestie and to your heires of your body lawfully begotten, that is to sey to the fyrst sonne of your body betwene your Highnes and your seid lawfull wyf Quene Anne begotten, and to the heires of the body of the same fyrste sonne lawfully begotten; And for defaute of suche heires, then to the seconde sonne of your body and of the body of the seid Quene Anne begotten, and to the heires of the body of the seid seconde sonne lawfully begotten; and soo to every sonne of your body and of the body of the seid Quene Anne begotten, and to the heires of the bodye of every suche sonne begotten, accordyng to the course of inheritaunce in that behalf. And yf yt shall happen your seid dere and entylerly beloved wyfe Quene Anne to decease without issue male of the body [of the body²] of your highnes to be gotten (whiche God defende) then the same imperiall Crowne and all other the p^rmisses to be to your Majestie as is aforseid, and to the son and heire [male³] of your body lawfully begotten and to the heires of the body of the same sonne and heire male lawfully begotten; And for defaute of suche issue then to your seconde sonne of your body lawfully begotten and to the heires of the body of the same secounde sonne lawfully begotten; And soo frome sone and heire male to sonne and heire male, and to the heires of the severall bodyes of every suche sonne and heire male to be gotten, accordyng to the course of inheritaunce in lyke maner and forme as is above seid: And for defaute of suche sonnes of your body begotten, and of the heires of the severall bodyes of every suche sonnes lawfully begotten, that then the seid ymperiall Crowne and other the premisses shalbe to the issue female betwene your Majestie and your seid moost dere and entylerly beloved wyfe Quene Anne begotten, That is sey; fyrste to the eldest issue female, which is the Lady Elizabeth nowe prynces and to the heires of her body lawfully begotten, and for defaute of suche issue then to the seconde issue female and to the heires of her body lawfully begotten; And soo frome issue female to issue female and to their heires of their bodyes one after another by course of inheritaunce accordyng to their ages, as the Crowne of Englonde hath byn accustomed and ought to goo in casez when there be heires females to the same: And for defaute of suche issue then the seid ymperiall Crowne and all other the p^rmisses shalbe in the right heires of your Highnes for ever.

IV.
The King's Issue
by Queen Anne
declared his lawfull
Children.

Limitation of the
Crown; first to the
King's Sons and
their Heirs.

For Default of Sons
then to the Princess
Elizabeth, and the
King's other Issue
Female.

AND BE IT FURTHER ENACTED by auctoritie aforseid that on this side the fyrst day of Maij next cōmyng, pclamacions shalbe made in all Shires within this Realme of the tenour and content^e of this Acte; And yf any pson or psones of whate estate dignitie or condicion soo ever they be, subjecte or rescant within this Realme or els where within any the Kynges Domynions, after the seid fyrst day of Maye by wrytyng or impryntyng or by any exterior acte or dede, maliciously procure or doo or cause to be procured or don any thyng or thynges to the perell of your moost royall person, or maliciously [gave⁴] occasion by wrytyng prynt dede or acte wherby your Highnes myght be disturbed or interrupted of the Crowne of this Realme, or by wrytyng prynt dede or acte procure or doo or cause to be procured or done any thyng or thynges to the prejudyce Sclaunder dysturbance or derogacyon of the seyd lawfull matrimonye solempnyed betwene your Majestye & the seyd Quene Anne, or to the pyll slaunder or disherison of any the issues and heires of your Highnes being lymytted by this acte to enherite and to be inheritable to the Crowne of this Realme in suche forme as is aforseid, wherby any suche issues or heires of your Highnes myght be dystroyed dysturbed or interrupted in body or title of inheritaunce to the Crowne of this Realme as to them is lymytted in this acte in forme above rehersed, that then every suche persone and persones of what estate degre or condicion they be of, subjecte or rescant within this Realme, and their [aydours⁵] counsaylours mayntenours and abettours and every of them, for every suche offence shalbe adjudged high traytours, and every suche offence shali be adjudged high treason, and the offēdour and their aydours counsaylours mayntenours and abettours and everye of them, being lawfully convycte of suche offence by presentment verdicte confession or proces accordyng to the customes and lawes of this Realme, shall suffer paynes of dethe as in cases of high treason. And that also every suche offender being convicte as is aforseid shall lose and forfette, to your Highnes and to your heires kynges of this Realme, all suche Manours Land^e Tenement^e Rentis Annuities and Hereditament^e whiche they hade in possession as owners or were sole seased of by or in any right title or meanes, or any other person or persones had to their use, of any estate of inheritaunce at the day of suche Treasons and offences by them cōmytted and done; And shall also losse and forfayte to your Highnes and to your seid heires aswell almaner suche estatis of frehold and interest^e for yeres of Land^e and Rent^e as all their good^e cattalls and debttes which they had at the tyme of convyccion or attaynder of any suche offence: Savyng always to every person and persons and bodyes politike to their Heires assignes and successours and every of them, other than suche psons as shalbe soo convycte and their heires and successours and all other claymyng to their uses, all suche right title use

V.
For Proclamation
of this Act.

Any Person who
shall maliciously do
any Thing by
Writing, &c. to the
Peril of the King,
or to the Prejudice
of his Marriage with
Queen Anne, or of
the Issue inheritable
to the Crown under
this Act, declared
to be guilty of
High Treason.

¹ at O.

⁴ gave O.

² An erroneous Repetition on the Roll.

⁵ Aydours O.

³ Interlined in the Original Act.

interest possession condicion rent^e fees offices annuyties and [cōmyns¹] which they or any of theym shall happen to have in to or [apon²] any suche Manours Land^e Tenement^e Rent^e annuyties or Hereditamentis that shall so happen to be loste & forfayte by reason of attayndre for any the Treasons and offences above reherced at any tyme before the seid treasons and offences cōmytted.

VI.
Persons committing such Offences, by word only, declared to be guilty of Misprision of Treason.

AND BE IT FURTHER ENACTED by auctoritie aforesed that if any person or persones after the seid first day of Maye by any word^e without wrytyng or any exterior dede or acte maliciously and obstinately publishe devulge or utter any thyng or thynges to the perell of your Highnes, or to the slaunder or prejudice of the seid matrymonye solempnyssed bytwene your Highnes and the seid Quene Anne, or to the sclaunder or disherison of the issue and heires of your body begotten and to be gotten of the seid Quene Anne, or any other your lawfull heires whiche shalbe inheritable to the Crowne of this Realme as is afore lymytted by this acte, that then every suche offence shalbe taken and adjudged for mesprision of treason; And that every pson and persons of whate estate degre or condicion soo ever they be, subjecte or reseant within this Realme or in any the Kynges Domynyons soo doing and offendyng, and being [herof³] lawfully convycte by presentment verdicte processe or confession, shall suffer imprisonment of their bodies at the Kynges wyll, and shall losse aswell all their good^e catallis and debt^e as all suche interesses and estates of freholde or for yeres which any suche offenders shall have of or in any Lond^e Rent^e or Heredytament^e what soo ever at the tyme of convyccion and attayndre of suche offence.

VII.
Such Offenders shall not have any Privilege of Sanctuary.

AND BE IT ALSO ENACTED by auctoritie aforesed that noo person [or⁴] persons offendyng in any of the Treasons or Mesprisions conteyned and lymytted by this acte shall in any wyse have or enjoie the pryvylege or immunitye of any maner sanctuaries, within this Realme or els where within any the Kynges Domynyons, but shall utterly [losse⁵] and be excluded of the same; any use custome graunt prescripcion confirmacion or any other thyng or thynges to the contrary therof in any wyse notwithstanding.

VIII.
Upon the King's Demise, Issue Male under 18, or Female unmarried under 16, shall be under the Guardianship of their Mother and a Council.

AND BE IT ALSO ENACTED by auctoritie aforesed, that yf your Majestie shulde happen to discesse, before any suche your issue and heire male whiche shulde inherite the Crowne of this Realme shalbe of hys age of xvij yeres, or before suche your issue and heire female whiche shuld inherite the Crowne of this Realme shalbe married or be of the age of xvj yeres (which Almyghty God defende), that then your seid issue and heire male to the Crowne so being within the seid age of xvij yeres, or your seid issue and heire female to the Crowne unmarried or within the seid age of xvj yeres, shalbe and remayne, unto suche tyme as suche issues and heires shall come to their seid severall ages afore lymytted, at and in the governaunce of their naturall mother, she lyvyng, with suche others counsaylours of your Realme as your Majestie in your lyf tyme shall depute and assigne by your wyll or otherwyse for the same without contradiccion of any person or persones to the contrary therof: And yf any pson or psones by wrytyng or exterior dede or acte procure or doo or cause to be procured or done any thyng or thynges to the lett or disturbaunce of the same, that then every suche offence shalbe high treason and the offenders being therof convycte shall suffer suche paynes of deth and losses of inheritauce frehold^e interest^e for yeres goodes catallis and debtes in suche maner and forme as is above specified in cases of treason afore mencioned.

Penalty on all Opposers thereof, High Treason.

IX.
All Subjects shall be sworn to performance of this Act, on Pain of Misprision of Treason.

AND for the more sure establishment of the succession of your moste Royall Majestie accordyng to the tenour and forme of this Acte, Be it further enacted by auctoritie aforesed, that as well all the nobles of your Realme spirituall and temporall, as all other your subjectes now lyvyng and being or that hereafter shalbe at their full ages, by the cōmaundement of your Majestie or of your heires at all tymes hereafter frome tyme to tyme when it shall please your Highnes or your heires to appoynt, shall make a corporall othe in the presence of your Highnes or your heires, or before suche other as your Majestie or your heires wyll depute for the same, that they shall truly firmly and constantly without fraude or gyle observe fulfyll maynteyne defende and kepe to theyre cūnyng wytte and uttermoste of their powers the hole effect^e and contentes of this present acte; And that all maner your subjectes aswell spirituall as temporall, suyng lyveray restitucions or oter le mayn out of the handes of your Highnes or of your heires or doing any fealtie to your Highnes or to your heires by reason of tenure of their Landes, shall swere a lyke corporall othe that they and every of theyme w'out fraude or gyle to their cūnyng wytte and uttermoste of their poweres shall truly fermelye and constantly observe fulfyll maynteyne defende and kepe the effectes and content^e conteyned and specified in this acte or in any parte therof; And that they nor any of theym shall herafter have any lyverayes oter le mayne or restitution out of your hand^e nor out of the handes of your heires, tyll they have made the seid corporall othe in forme above reherced. And yf any person or persones, being cōmaunded by auctoritie of this acte to take the seid othe afore lymytted, obstynatly refuse that to doo in contempt of this acte, that then every suche person soo doing to be taken and accepted for offendour in mesprision of high treason; And that every suche refusall shalbe demed and adjudged mesprision of high treason, and the offendour therein to suffer suche paynes and imprisonment losses and forfaytures and also lose privileges of sanctuaries in lyke maner and forme as is above mencioned for the mesprisions of treasons afore lymytted by this acte.

X.
What Mariages within this Act. [See § II.]

PROVYDED always that the article in this acte conteyned concūnyng prohibicions of mariages within the degrees afore mencioned in this acte, shall always be taken interpreted and expownded of suche mariages where mariages were solempnyssed and carnall knowlege was hade.

¹ commons O.
² nor O.

³ upon O.
⁴ lose O.

⁵ therof O.

CHAPTER XXIII. (1)

AN ACTE CONCERNING the Towne of Plymmouthe.

FOR ASMOCHE as the Mayre and Cōmynaltie of the Borough and Towne of Plymmouth in the Countie of Devonshire and their Successours, stonde and be yerely charged and of long tyme have been duely and lawfully charged by good and just title with an yerely rent of xxix li. vj s. viij d. payable to the Priour of the House and Monasterie of Seynt Peter and Pawll of Plympton in the said Countie and to his Successours; by occasion wherof and other great and intollerable chargis that the said Borough and Towne of Plymmouth doo dayly bear and be putt unto, the same borough and towne is fallen in great ruen and decaye and so lyke to contynewe in decaye yf that the same Borough and Towne be not shortly releved or otherwise provyded for: WHEREFORE the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde at the humble petition of the said Mayre and Cōmynaltie and by theym beyng pfitely instructed of the great and intollerable chargis and loste aswell by the adventure of the See and otherwyse by the inhabytant^e of the same borough and towne susteyned within these fewe yeres to the value of x. M^l pound and above, as the great and intollerable chargis that the said Mayre and Cōmynaltie and their pdecessours have had in tymes past and hereafter shall have and be put unto for the yerely mayntenance and save garde of the said borough and towne and the port of the same, which is one of the moost pryncipall and fayrest portes at this tyme within this Realme, and the Kay and only Defence of all the Contrey therunto adjoyning and necessary to be kept and maynteyned aswell in tymes of peace as of Warre, and nowe beyng in such ruen and decaye that they be not able of them selffe to maynteyne and bere out the expencis and chargis that they dayly susteyne in the defence and mayntenance of the said Porte and to paye the said yerely rent or pension as they nowe be bound and charged withall: His Highnes of his moost prudent and benyvolent good mynde intending aswell the releve and maynten^{ce} of his said Towne and Borough of Plymmouthe as also a due recompence to be had and made unto the said Priour and his Successours of and for the Discharge of the said yerely rent of xxix li. vj s. viij d. is contented and pleased that where the said nowe Priour and his Successours as in the right of their said House nowe be and of longe tyme have been sesed as of fee and of right of and in the advousons and patronagis of the parishe Churches of Uggburgh and Blackaveton in the said Countye, beyng nowe full playne and inhabited with incumbent^e and psones of the said Churches, that an Acte of Parliament shalbe made and passe concnyng the pmisses in due forme accordyng to the tenure herafter folowynge: WHEREFORE be it enacted ordeyned and established by the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde and the Lordes Spuall and Temporall and the Comons in this p^{re}sent parliament assembled and by the auctorite of the same, that the said Advousons and Patronages of the said Churches and evy of them be from hensforth appropriat and unyted to the said Priour and Covent and to their successours. AND that the said Priour and Covent and their Successours to be psons inpsones of and in the same Churches and eviche of them to their owne uses, immediatly and at such tyme hereafter as the said psonages or Churches shall happen to be void by Deth or Dethes Resignacion Privacion Cession of the Incumbent or Incumbent^e of the same Churches nowe beyng or otherwise; and that the said Priour and Covent and their Successours shall then and from thensforth have receyve, leve pceyve and take to their owne use, all maner of Landes Tenementes Rentes Rev^{er}encies ^{er}vices Revenues Issues Tythes Oblacions Offeryng^e and all other Obvencions and p^{re}st^e what soev^{er} they be to the same Churches or eyther of them belongyng or in any wyse apperteynyng, Any Acte Statute or Ordynance heretofore made to the cont^{ry} in any wyse notwithstanding.

The Borough of Plymmouth burthened with an Annuity of £29. 6. 8. to the Priour and Convent of Plympton.

Expence of maintaining the Port, &c. of Plymmouth.

The said Priour and Convent seized of the Advousons of Uggburgh and Blackaveton:

The said Advousons shall be appropriated to the said Priour and Convent.

AND BE IT also further enacted by the auctorite aforesaid that the said Priour and Covent and their Successours shall within two monethes next after the Advoydaunce of evy of the said Churches nomynat and present a Seculer Prest to the Bisshop or Ordynarie of the same Dioces, whiche Priest shalbe by the same Bisshop or Ordynarie by the assent of the said Priour and Covent and their Successours made Vycar ppetuall of the same Church so beyng void, and institute and induc^ted in the same, and have cure and charge of the soull^e there as other Vicars or Curatt^e have within their cure; which Vicar so instituted and induc^ted by the said Bysshop or Ordynarie and made Vicar ppetuall as is aforesaid, shalbe indowed as hereafter shall be specyfyed and declared in this p^{re}sent acte: And that the said Bisshop and his Successours shall within two monethes next after suche noia^{co}n or p^{re}sentement of any such Seculer Prest to hym had or made, institute and induc^te the same prest or prest^e in the said Churche or Churches beyng then void, and ordeyne and constitute eviche of the same Prest^e to be Vicars ppetuall in the same Churche wherin he shalbe institute and induc^te in maner and forme before rehersed: And that the said Priour and his Successours shalbe very Patrons of the same Vicarages and evy of them in ppetuite: And also that the same Bisshop with the Assent and Consent of his Chapter shall do asmoche as in theym shalbe to ratifie approve confirme establishe and make parsite the said appropria^{co}n and to endowe the same Vicars and evy of theym in suche maner and forme as hereafter shalbe declared. And that evy of the said Churches shall at all tymes after the advoydaunce therof be ^{er}ved and kepte with a Vicar for ^{er}vynge of the Cure of the same Churche and Churches and none otherwyse; And evy of the same Vicars to be endowed with such convenient Stypend and in suche maner and fourme as hereafter is exp^{re}ssed and declared, that is to say; The Prest that shalbe made Vicar ppetuall of the Parishe Churche of Uggburgh aforesaid and his Successours shall have the House nowe called the psonage in Uggburgh aforesaid, a Gardeyn, and an Orchard ther belongyng to the same house, beyng parcell of the psonage of Uggburgh aforesaid, and one Annuyte or Annuell Rent of xx li. goyng out of the said psonage to be payd at foure usuall termes in the yere by even porcions. And that the Prest which shalbe made Vicar ppetuall of the Churche of Blakaveton aforesaid and his Successours, shall have a house there called the Parsonage a Gardeyn and an Orchard belongyng to the same house, beyng parcell of the psonage of Blackaveton aforesaid, and one Annuytie or Annuell Rent of xvj li. to be goyng out of the said psonage of Blackaveton to be payed at foure termes usuall by the yere by even porcions.

II. The said Priour and Convent shall nominate Vicars to the said Churches.

Endowment of such Vicars.

Of Uggburgh.

Of Blackaveton.

III. How the said Annuity of £29. 6. 8. shall cease on the Appropriation of the said Churches respectively, viz. £20. on Appropriation of Uggburgh.

AND BE IT FURTHER ENACTED by the auctorite aforesaid that when and frome suche tyme as it shall happen the said Churche of Uggburgh to be void by deth resignacion or otherwise of the nowe incumbent thereof, and the said Priour and Covent or their Successours in reall and lafull possession of the said psonage or churche of Uggburgh aforesaid as psons inpsones by auctorite of this p^{re}sent acte, and one Vicar instituted and induc^ted in the same Churche in maner and fourme as is above rehersed, that then and immediatly frome thensforth the payment of xx li. parcell of the said yerely rent of xxix li. vj s. viij d. shall cesse and no further payment therof to be made to the said Priour or his Successours: And that the said Priour and Covent and their Successours shall have and receyve from thensforth yerely ix li. vj s. viij d. residue of the said yerely Rent of xxix li. vj s. viij d. and have lyke remedye

¹ This and the following Chapters of this Session are now for the first Time printed: All former printed Copies ending with Chapter XXII.

29. 6. 8. on
Appropriation of
Blackaveton.

for the reco^ve, obteyning and cūmyng to of the same as they had or myght have had before the makyng of this acte, and as though this Acte had never be had or made: And also when and from suche tyme as it shall happen the said Church of Blackaveton to be voyde by Deth Resignacion priva^on or otherwise of the nowe incumbent therof, And the said Priour and Covent or their Successours in reall possession of the same psonage or Churche of Blackaveton aforesaid as psons inpson^ee by auctorite of this p^resent Acte, and a Vicar instituted and enducted in the same Churche in maner and forme afore rehersed, That then and frome thensforth the payment of ix li. vj s. viij d. residue of the seid yerely rent of xxix li. vj s. viij d. to cesse and no furder payment therof to be made to the said Priour or his Successours: And yf yt happen the said Church of Blackaveton to fall or be first void by Deth Resignacion of the nowe Incumbent therof or otherwise, and the said Priour and Covent or their Successours in reall and lauffull possession of the same Churche of Blackaveton as psons inpson^ee by auctorite of this p^resent acte as is aforesaid, that then the said Priour and Covent and their Successours shall have and receyve yerely xx li. pcell of the said yerely rent of xxix li. vj s. viij d. and also have lyke remedie for the reco^ve and cūmyng to of the same xx li. yerely as they had or myght have had before the makyng of this acte, unto such tyme as the said Churche of Uggburgh be void by Deth or Resignacion of the nowe incumbent therof or otherwise, And also unto such tyme as the said Priour and Covent or ther Successours be in reall and lauffull possession of the said Churche of Uggburgh as psons inpson^ee by auctorite of this Acte in fourme aforesaid; And after suche tyme as both the said Churches of Uggburgh and Blackaveton shalbe voyde by dethe or dethes of the now Incumbent^r therof Resignacion or otherwise and the said Priour and Covent and their Successours in reall and lauffull possession of both the same Churches or psonages as psons inpson^ee by auctorite of this Acte and the said Vicars instituted and induc^ted in the same Churches in maner and fourme afore rehersed, that then and frome thensforth the payment of all the hole said yerely rent of xxix li. vj s. viij d. to cesse and no further payment therof to be made.

IV.
Proviso for other
Lands of the said
Covent within the
said Borough.

PROVYDED always that this p^resent Acte nor any thyng therein conteigned shalbe in any wise p^rjudiciall or hurtfull to the said Priour and Covent nor to their Successours, for or in any wyse concernyng any other Landes Tenementes or Hereditamentes of the said Priour and Covent within the said Borough and Towne of Plymmouthe aforesaid; but that the said Priour and Covent and their Successours shall and may at all tymes hereafter have occupie and enjoye to theym and their Successours all suche other their Landes Te^rfit^es and hereditamentes lib^ties and other cōmodities whatsoever they be to theym apperteynyng or belongyng within the said boroughe and towne of Plymmouthe and within the Parisshe of the same Towne, in lyke maner and fourme as they have or of right ought to have the same before the makyng of this p^resent acte, without Lett Denyer or Interupcion of the said Maire and Comynaltie or their Successours or of any pson or psons by their cōmaundement assent or p^rurement.

V.
No Suits against
the Borough for
such Annuity, &c.

AND BE IT further enacted by the auctorite aforesaid that the said Priour nor his Successours shall not frome hensforth sue nor pursue by accion or otherwise the said Mayre and Cōmynaltie nor their Successours of and for any penaltie or forfeiture of any maner of sōme or sōmes of money at any tyme before the first Day of Marche the xxvth yere of the reigne of our Sov^raigne Lorde the Kyng forfeated to the same Priour or to his p^recessours for non payment of the said yerely rent of xxix li. vj s. viij d. or of any parte or parcell of the same.

VI.
Proviso for Revival
of the said Annuity
in case the said
Churches should be
disappropriated, &c.
viz.

PROVYDED always and be it further enacted by the auctorite aforesaid that yf the said Churches or psonages of Uggburgh and Blackaveton at any tyme after they be lauffully appred and unyted to the said Priour and his Successours, and the same Priour or his Successours in lauffull and reall possession of the same Churches as psons inpson^ee by vertue of this Acte as is aforesaid, happen to be lauffully disappropried by auctorite of parliament or other lauffull meane, or the said nowe Priour or any of his Successours at any tyme hereafter happen to be lauffully evic^ted or expelled out of or from the possession or p^retty^re of the said psonages or churches by auctorite of parliament, reco^ve or other lauffull meane, so that the said Priour and Covent and their Successours can ne may lauffully have use and enjoie the said psonages or churches with the p^retty^re of the same accordyng to the tenour of this acte and accordyng to the effe^rcte of the appriacions of the said psonages and churches to them made as is aforesaid, that then and from thensforth the same Priour and Covent and their Successours shall have and enjoye ageyn the said yerely rent of xxix li. vj s. viij d. And also that then the said Maire and Cōmynaltie and their Successours shall yerely pay or cause to be payed to the said Priour and Covent and to their Successours the said yerely rent of xxix li. vj s. viij d. And the same Priour and Covent and their Successours to have from thensforth lyke forfeatours and penalties distresses and other ther lauffull remedy for non payment of the same rente of xxix li. vj s. viij d. and evy parcell therof as the said Priour and Covent and their p^recessours had or might have had or of right ought to have before the makyng of this Acte, and as though this acte had nev^r ben hadd ne made, any thyng conteignyd in this Acte to the cont^rye hereof notwithstanding. And yf it happen the said psonage of Uggburgh be only defeated from the possession of the said Priour and Covent or ther Successours by any maner of Acte of Parliament or other lauffull meane, so that the said Priour and Covent and their Successours may not or shall not be suffred lauffully to take the p^retty^re of the same accordyng to the effe^rcte of the said appriacion of the said psonage of Uggburgh afore rehersed, that then the said Maire and Cōmynaltie and their Successours shall yerely from thensforth pay or cause to be payed to the said Priour and Covent and to their Successours xx li. parcell of the said yerely rent of xxix li. vj s. viij d: And the said Priour and Covent and their Successours to have lyke forfeates penalties and distresses for the reco^ve and payment of the said xx li. and evy parte therof, as the said Priour and Covent and their p^recessours had or of right ought to have before the makyng of this acte, and as though this Acte had never ben had ne made; any thyng conteyned in this Acte to the contrary hereof notwithstanding. And yf it happen the said Priour and Covent or any of their Successours at any tyme hereafter to be defeated or evic^ted out of the said psonage or Re^rctorie of Blackaveton so appried as is aforesaid, by reason of any Acte of parliament Reco^ve or otherwyse, so that the seid Priour and Covent and their Successours can ne may lauffully have receyve and take the p^retty^re of the same psonage of Blackaveton accordyng to the effe^rcte of the Appriacion of the same Churche to them made as is afore rehersed, that then the said Maire and Comynaltie and their Successours shall immediatly from thensforth pay or cause to be paid yerely to the same Priour and Covent and to their Successours ix li. vj s. viij d. parcell of the said yerely rent of xxix li. vj s. viij d. and the said Priour and Covent and their Successours to have lyke remedie forfaytours penalties and distresses for non payment of the same ix li. vj s. viij d. and evy parcell thei^rof as the said Priour and Covent and their p^recessours had or might have had or of right ought to have had for the reco^ve and cūmyng to therof before the makyng of this p^resent acte; any thyng conteigned in this p^resent acte to the cont^rry notwithstanding.

20. on Disapprop-
riation of
Uggburgh.

29. 6. 8. on Dis-
appropriation of
Blackaveton.

CHAPTER XXIV.

AN ACTE of Exchaung of ſten Londz betwene the Duke of Norff & the heyres geñall of the Erle of Oxford.

WHEREAS the Lady Elizabeth Vere wydowe Counties of Oxford, stondest and is seased of and in the Manors of Fersfeld and Garboldesham in the Countie of Norff with their appurtenaunces beyng of the clere yerely value of Fyfty poundes, thirtene pence halpeny, over and above all yerely charges, for tme of her lyffe, as part of her Dower to her assigned of thenheritaunces of John de Vere somtyme Erle of Oxford and High Admirall of England her late husbände decessed: The Revcion wherof is now appteinyng and belongyng to Sur Antony Wyngfeld, Knyght and Dame Elizabeth his Wyfe one of the Susters and one of the heires of John de Vere late Erle of Oxford also decessed, John Nevell Esquyer sonne and heire of Sur John Nevell Knyght Lorde Latymer and Dorathie his Wyfe decessed, another of the Susters and another of the heires of the said John de Vere late Erle of Oxford, and to Edmonde Knyghtley, ſjeaunt at the Lawe and Ursula his Wyfe another Suster and one other of the heires of the saide late Erle, and to the heires of their bodies of the said Dame Elizabeth John Nevell and Ursula laufully begoten, the remaynder over to the right heires of the said John de Vere late Erle of Oxford, Cosyn and next heire to the said John de Vere somtyme Erle and High Admirall of England that is to saye, Sonne and Heire of Sir George Vere Knyght, brother to the said John de Vere somtyme Erle and High Admyrall of England: ALSO WHERE Thomas Duke of Norff Lorde Tresourer and Erle m̄chall of England is seased in his demeane as of fee taile in possession revercions or in use of and in the Manor of Chacombe with the appurtenaunces in the Countie of Northampton, and of and in a Mesuage and ſteyn landes belongyng to the same Manour in Banbury in the Countie of Oxford, taken reputed or accompted as parte of the said Manour and percell of his olde enheritaunces beyng of the clere yerely value of Fourtie seven poundes seven Shillynges and nyne pence over and above all yerely charges: And where also the Right noble Prynce Thomas late Duke of Norff, father to the said nowe Duke Lorde Tresourer and Erle m̄chall of England whose heire the said Duke is, was seased of certeyn Mesuages Landes and Teñtes in Banbury aforesaid to hym and to the heires males of his body laufully begoten, as by an Acte of Parliament made the fyveth day of Februarij in the sixth yere of the reigne of our Sovereigne Lorde Kyng Henry the viijth manyfestly it may appere; Whiche Landes and Teñtes in Banbury aforesaid conteyned in the said former Acte be of the yerely value of Six Poundes thirtene Shillings and foure pence over and above all yerely charges: And forasmoch as the said Manours of Fersfeld and Garboldesham lye more cōmodiously for the said nowe Duke and his Heires then the said Manour of Chacombe and the said Mesuages Landes Tenementes and Hereditamentes in Banbury doo, And in lykewyse for that the said Manour of Chacombe and the said Mesuages Landes and Tenementes in Banbury afore said lye more cōmodiously for the said Sur Antony, Elizabeth his Wyfe, John Nevell Esquyer, Edmond Knyghtley and Ursula his Wyfe, and for their said heires then the aforesaid other Manours of Fersfeld and Garboldesham doo; wherfor and for the ease and cōmoditie of all the said parties and at ther peticion and request, Be it enacted by the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde the Lordes Sp̄uall and Temporall and the Comons in this p̄sent parliament assembled and by the auctorite of the same, That the said Sur Anthony Wyngfeld Knyght, Dame Elizabeth his Wyfe, John Nevell Esquyer, Edmond Knyghtley and Ursula his Wyfe, ymmediatly after the decesse of the said Lady Elizabeth Counties of Oxford shall have the said Manour of Chacombe with the appurtenaunces and all Landes Tenementes Rentes Revcions ſvices Courtes Comyns Libties Franchies and all other Hereditamentes reputed taken accepted or known as parte or parcell of the said Manour of Chacombe or in tyme past have been set let or occupied with the said Manour of Chacombe in what towne or townes so ever they do lye or be, And all and singuler the said Mesuages Landes Tenementes and all other Hereditamentes in Banbury aforesaid: To have and to holde the said Manour of Chacombe with thappurtenaunces, and all and singuler Landes Tenementes Rentes Revcions and ſvices in Chacombe or in any other Towne or Townes reputed taken accompted or known as parte or parcel of the same Manour, or which at any tyme heretofore have been set let or occupied with the same Manour, to the said Sur Antony and Dame Elizabeth his Wyfe, John Nevell Esquyer, Edmonde Knyghtley and Ursula his Wyfe, and to the heires of the bodies of the said Dame Elizabeth, John Nevell Esquyer and Ursula laufully begoten, The remaynder therof for defaute of such issue to the right heires of the said John de Vere late Erle of Oxford for ever: The fundacion or patronage of the Priorie of Chacombe aforesaid onely excepted and reserved: And also to have and to holde the said Mesuages Landes Tenementes and Hereditamentes conteyned in the said former Acte of Parliament lyeng in Banbury aforesaid immediatly from and after the deth of the said Lady Elizabeth Counties of Oxford to the said Sur Antony Wyngfelde Knyght, Dame Elizabeth his Wyfe, John Nevell Esquyer, Edmonde Knyghtley and Ursula his Wyfe and to the Heires of the bodies of the said Dame Elizabeth, John Nevell Esquyer and Ursula laufully begoten; the remaynder therof to the right heires of the said John de Vere late Erle of Oxford for ever, as longe as the said Thomas late Duke of Norff hath heire male of his bodie laufully begoten: And all and singuler evydenc̄ escript̄ Court Rolles Charters and Mynumentes only concernyng the seid Manour of Chacombe and other the p̄misses or any parte or parcell therof.

AND IT IS further enacted by the auctorite aforesaid that ymmediatly after the decesse of the said Lady Elizabeth Counties of Oxford, all and singuler the said Manour of Chacombe with thappurtenaunces and all the said Mesuages Landes Tenementes and Hereditamentes in Banbury aforesaid and every of them, shall from thensforth be discharged for ever of all and singuler Rentes annuyties fees pencions uses leeses and all other charges and encombraunces had made graunted or willed by the said nowe Duke or by the said late Duke or by any other person or p̄sones beyng therof seased to their use or to the use of eyther of them goyng out or to be had taken or p̄ceved of and in the said Manour of Chacombe Landes and Tenementes or of or in any parcell of them by the last wyll of the said late Duke or otherwyse by his or their meanes.

AND BE IT further enacted that then and immediatly from the deth of the said Lady Elizabeth Counties of Oxford, the Manours of Snape and Alderborowe in the Countie of Suff with their appurtenaunces, whiche the said nowe Duke lately purchased of our Sovereign Lorde the Kyng that nowe is to hym and to his heires, shall from thensforth stonde and be charged with all and singuler suche annuyties fees pencions uses and other incombraunc̄ made by the said nowe Duke or by the said late Duke or by his or ther meanes, wherby the said Manour of Chacombe stondest or nowe is charged which shalbe taken and from thensforth goyng oute of the said Manours of Snape and Alderborowe aforesaid in lyke maner and fourme as the said Manour of Chacombe shulde have been and stonde charged if this p̄sent Acte had never ben made ne had. And that the Lorde Edmonde Haward, the Lorde William Haward and the Lorde Thomas Haward younger sonnes of the said late Duke and their assignes, and all and singuler such other p̄sone and p̄sones and their heires claymyng or p̄tendyng to have any estate possession use right title interest annuyties fees rentes or any other charges whatsoever they be, to be had injoyed goyng out or issuing of the said Manour of Chacombe Landes Tenementes or Hereditamentes in Chacombe aforesaid, shall immediatly from the deth of the said Lady Elizabeth have and enjoye all such their right̄ titles invest̄ use and possession receyve p̄ceve and take all and singuler the said fees annuyties rentes and other charges out of the said Manours of Snape and Alderborowe with lyke advauntage to them and to their heires and assignes for the obteynyng and recove of the same in evy thyng as they or any of them shulde or myght have had taken or p̄ceved out or from the said Manour Landes Tenementes and Hereditamentes in Chacombe aforesaid at any tyme before the makyng of this p̄sent Acte.

Heirs of the Earl of Oxford seised in Reversion, after decesse of Elizabeth Countess Dowager of Oxford, of the Manors of Fersfeld and Garboldesham in Norfolk;

Duke of Norfolk seised of the Manour of Chacombe in Nottinghamshire; and certain Premises in Banbury under St. 6 Hen. VIII. chapter 19.

Exchange desired between the said Parties.

The Manour of Chacombe and Premises in Banbury assured to the said Heirs of the Earl of Oxford, after decesse of said Countess Dowager;

Except the Priorie of Chacombe.

II. Said Manour, &c. freed from Incumbrances of Duke of Norfolk.

III. The said Incumbrances charged on the Manors of Snape and Alderborowe in Suffolk.

IV.
After Decease of
Countess of Oxford,
Duke of Norfolk
shall have certain
Lands in Snape and
Alderborough, &c.

AND it is further by the auctorite aforesaid enacted, that immediately after the decease of the said Dame Elizabeth Countess of Oxford and after the said Estates Uses Possessions Titles and other the said Charges going out of the said Manour of Chacombe determyned, that then the said nowe Duke shall have Landes and Tenementes parcell of the said Manour or Manours of Snape and Alderborowe to the yerely value of fyfye thre Shelynges and foure pence over and besyde a yerely rent of foure poundes hereafter in this present acte mencyoned goyng out of the said Mesuages Landes and Tenementes in Banbury aforesaid to hym and to the heires males of the Bodie of the said late Duke his father lafully begoten in full recompence and satisfaccion of the said Messuages Landes Tenementes and Hereditamentes in Banbury aforesaid so before entailed to the said heires males as is abovesaid. And in case the said Manour of Chacombe be entailed to the Heires males or Heires gēhall of the said nowe Duke or of the said late Duke his father by reason of any entaille therof in tyme past made, then the said nowe Duke to have one other parcell of the said Manours of Snape and Alderborowe immediatly after the Decease of the said Dame Elizabeth Countess of Oxford to the yerely value of fourty seven poundes seven shelynges and nyne pence: And after the said Estatē and other charges goyng out of the said Manour of Chacombe delmyned to hym and to suche heires of his bodie or of the body of any of his auncestours, as the said Manour of Chacombe was rightfully intailed to before the makyng of this acte.

Or on Eviçtion of
said Manors, then
in the Manors of
Fersfelde and Gar-
boldesham.

AND if it fortune the said Manours of Snape and Alderborowe to be taken or eviçted oute or frome the possession of the said Duke his heires feoffes recovers or assignes by any maner of lafull meane by any maner of Title had or made before the makyng of this present Acte, So that the said Estatē Rightē Titles Interestē Possessions Annuities Pencions, or other Charges cannot convenyently be had and enjoyed perceyved or taken oute or of the said Manours of Snape and Alderborowe or any of them, That then all and singuler lyke estatē titles interestē possessions annuities pencions or charges shalbe had pceyved and taken out of the said Manours of Fersfelde and Garboldesham in the stede lieue and place and in lyke maner and forme as the said Manours of Snape and Alderborowe ought to be charged with yf the same Manours of Snape and Alderborowe had nott been so recovred or eviçted oute or from the possession of the said nowe Duke his Heires Feoffes Recoverers or Assignes.

V.
Manors of Fersfeld
and Garboldesham
assured to the Duke
of Norfolk in Tail;

IN RECOMPENCE whereof it is further enacted by the auctorite aforesaid that the said Duke of Norff immediatly after the decease of the said Dame Elizabeth Countess of Oxford shall have to hym and to the Heires of the Body of the said late Duke his Father lafully begoten, the said Manours of Fersfelde and Garboldesham in the said Countie of Norff with their appertenncē and all Landes Tenementes Rentes Reviçions and Divices Courtes Comons Libties Fraunchesies and all other Hereditamentes reputed taken accepted or known as parte or parcell of the said Manour or Manours, or that in tyme past hath been set let or occupied with the said Manours as parte or parcell of the same Manours in what towne or townes soever they doo lye or be in, the advousons of the Churches of Fersfeld and Garboldesham and the Patronages of the same excepted; And all and singuler Evidences Charters Courte Rolles and Mynumentes only conseryng the said Manours of Fersfeld and Garboldesham and other the pmisses parcell of the said Manour or Manours of Fersfeld and Garboldesham or any of them.

Except the Advow-
sons of the Churches.

VI.
Said Manors freed
from Incumbrances
of Heirs of the Earl
of Oxford.

AND yt ys further enacted by the auctorite aforesaid that immediatly after the decease of the said Lady Elizabeth Countess of Oxford, all and singuler the said Manours of Fersfeld and Garboldesham with thappurtenaunces and evy of them shall from thensforth be discharged for ever of all and singuler Rentes Annuities Fees Pencions Uses Leesses and all other Charges or Encumbrances had made or graunted by the said Sur Antony Wyngfeld and Elizabeth his Wyfe, John Nevell Esquyer, Edmonde Knyghtley and Ursula his Wife, John de Vere late Erle of Oxford or John de Vere late Erle of Oxford and High Admyrall, of or by any other pson or persones beyng therof seased to their use or to the use of any of theym goyng oute or to be had taken or perceyved of and in the Manours of Fersfelde and Garboldesham or of and in any parcell of theym or otherwise by his or ther meanes.

VII.
An Annuity of 4.
assured to the Duke,
&c. out of the Pre-
misses in Banbury.

AND be it moreover enacted for further recompence of the pmisses that the said Thomas Duke of Norff shall immediatlye from the deth of the said Lady Elizabeth Countess of Oxford have a yerely or annuell rent of foure Poundes of good and lafull money of England issuyng and goyng out of the said Mesuages Landes and Tenementes in Banbury aforesaid to have and to perceyve to the said Duke and to the heires males of the said late Duke body lafully begoten to be payed yerely at two festē of the yere, that is to saye at the festē of Seynt Michell the Archaungell and thannunciacion of our Lady [be'] even porcions. And that yf the said Rent or any parte therof be behynde and unpaid at any of the said festē that it oweth to be payed, that then it shallbe lafull for the said nowe Duke and the Heires Males of the said late Duke body lafully begotten and every of them to enter into the said Manour of Chacombe with the appurtenaunces and other the said Landes and Tenementes in Banbury aforesaid and evy parcell therof, and distreyne and the Distresses so taken to lede dryve or cary away and that to reteyne and withholde untill the said Duke or the Heires Males of the Body of the said late Dukes Body lafully begoten be fully satisfied contented and paid of the said yerely or annuall rent toygder with his and their costes and damages in that behalfe susteyned.

VIII.
In Cases of Eviçtion
of the Heirs of the
Earl of Oxford from
the Manors of Cha-
combe, they may
re-enter the Manors
of Fersfeld, &c.

AND it is further enacted by the auctorite aforesaid that if the said Manour of Chacombe and other the pmisses in Chacombe aforesaid or in any of them or any parte or parcell of them at any tyme after the decease of the said Lady Elizabeth Countess of Oxford without fraude or covyne of the said fr Antony Wyngfeld, Dame Elizabeth his Wyfe, John Nevell Esquyer, Edmond Knyghtley and Ursula his Wyfe and of ther said Heires be lafully eviçted and taken from the possession of the said Sur Antony, Dame Elizabeth his Wyfe, John Nevell Esquyer, Edmond Knyghtley and Ursula his Wyfe or from the Heires of the bodies of the said Dame Elizabeth, John Nevell Esquyer and Ursula lawfully begoten, or from the possession of the right heires of the said John de Vere late Erle of Oxforde, or frome the possession of their Feoffes Recovers or Assignes or ther Heires, or from any of them by reason of any former Rightē or Titles had or made before the makyng of this present acte; Or that it fortune at any tyme hereafter this present Acte to be adnullēd or repelled, so that the said Dame Elizabeth Wyngfeld, John Nevell Esquyer and Ursula or the Heires of ther bodies or the right heires of the said late Erle or their feoffes Recovers or Assignes and their Heires be or may be lafully eviçted and expulsed from his or their possession of the said Manour of Chacombe or other the pmisses or from any parte or pcell of them in Chacombe aforesaid now gyven to the said Sur Anthony and Dame Elizabeth his Wyfe, John Nevell, Esquyer, Edmonde Knyghtley and Ursula his Wyfe, That then it shalbe lieffull to the said Sur Anthony, Dame Elizabeth his Wyfe, John Nevell Esquyer, Edmonde Knyghtley and Ursula his Wyfe and the heires of the bodies of the same Dame Elizabeth, John Nevell Esquyer and Ursula lafully begoten, And for defaute of suche issue, to the right heires of the said John de Vere late Erle of Oxford, or the Heires of any of them to reenter into all the said Manours of Garboldesham and Fersfelde and into all and singuler the said Landes and Tenementes before [goven *] to the said Duke and to his heires by this present acte: and for them to enjoye ageynst the said Duke and his Heires for

* by O.

* yoven O.

ever: Any thyng conteyned in this p̄sent Acte to the contr̄y notwithstanding: And yf the said Mesuages Landes Tenementes or Hereditamentē in Banbury or any parte or parcell of them at any tyme after the decease of the said Dame Elizabeth Countie of Oxford be taken or evicted out of the possession of the said Sur Antony Dame Elizabeth his Wyfe, John Nevell, Esquyer, Edmond and Ursula his wyfe or from the heires of the body of the said Dame Elizabeth, John Nevell Esquyer, and Ursula lauffully begoten or from the right heires of the said late John de Vere late Erle of Oxford or from any of theym their feoffes or assignes, that then he or they that shall so be evicted from his or their possession shall have to hym or theym and to the heires of his or their bodies lauffully begoten, with the remayndre over to the right heires of the said late Erle as longe as the said Duke hath heires males of his body lauffully begoten, that yerely value of foure markes of the Landes and Tenementes parcell of the said Manour or Manors of Fersfeld and Garboldesham as the said Mesuages Landes Tenementes or Hereditamentes in Banbury so evicted shall then amounte.

On Eviction of Linds in Banbury, they shall have the yearly Value of Four Marks in Fersfeld, &c.

AND in lyke maner it is enacted by the auctorite aforsaid, that yf the said Manour or Manours of Fersfeld and Garboldesham or any of them or any Landes Tenementes or Hereditamentes before [goven¹] by this p̄sent Acte to the said Duke at any tyme after the decease of the said Lady Elizabeth Countis of Oxford withoute fraude or covyne of the said Duke or of his heires, be lauffully evicted and taken from the possessyon of the said Duke or his heires, or of and from the heires of the said late Dukes body lauffully begoten or from his or their feoffes recoverers or assignes or from their heires, by reason of any former righte or title hade or made before the makynge of this p̄sent Acte, or that it fortune at any tyme hereafter this p̄sent Acte be adnulled or repelled, so that the said now Duke, his heires or the heires of the body of the said late Dukes body lauffully begoten his or their feoffes recoverers or assignes and their heires or assignes be or may be lauffully evicted or expelled from his or their possession of the said Manour or Manours of Fersfeld and Garboldesham or from the possession of any other the p̄misses or from any parte or pcell of them now by this p̄sent Acte [goven¹] to the said Duke, That then it shall be lefull to the said nowe Duke and his heires to reenter into all the said Manour of Chacombe Landes Tenementē Mesuages before gyven to the said Sur Antony Dame Elizabeth his wyfe John Nevell Esquyer Edmonde Knyghtley and Ursula his wyfe and to the heires of the bodies of the said Dame Elizabeth John Nevell Esquyer and Ursula lauffully begoten with the remaynder over to the right heires of the said John de Vere late Erle of Oxford as is above said and them to enjoye as agenst the said Sur Antony and Elizabeth his wyfe, John Nevyll Esquyer, Edmond Knyghtley and Ursula his wyfe, & ageynst the heires of the bodies of the said Dame Elizabeth John Nevell Esquyer, and Ursula lauffully begoten, and agaynst the right heires of the said John de Vere late Erle of Oxford for ever; any thyng conteigned in this p̄sent Acte to the contrary notwithstanding, and as though this p̄sent Acte had never been had ne made.

IX. Reciprocal Remedy to Duke of Norfolk in case of Eviction from the Manors of Fersfeld and Garboldesham.

SAVING to all and singuler p̄sone and p̄sones and their heires and to evy of them other then the said Duke and his heires or the heires of the body of the said late Duke lauffully begoten the said Sur Antony Wyngfeld and Dame Elizabeth his Wyfe, John Nevell Esquyer, Edmond Knyghtley and Ursula his Wyfe and their heires, and all and singuler other p̄sons that do clayme any title or invest of and in the said Manors Landes Tenementes and other the p̄misses or any parcell of them by the said nowe Duke or by the said Duke his father the said Sur Antony Wyngfeld and Dame Elizabeth his wyfe, John Nevell Esquyer, Edmonde Knyghtley and Ursula his wyfe or by the said John Vere late Erle, or the said John Vere sometyme Erle and High Admyrall of England or by his or their meanes, all such right title use and interest in and to the said Manours and other the p̄misses as they or any of them now have or had at the tyme of makynge of this Acte.

X. General Saving.

PROVYDED alwey that all and singuler suche p̄sone and p̄sones havynge any lease or leasses for terme of yeres of and in the said Landes and Teñtes and other the p̄misses or of and in any parte or parcell thereof shall may peasibly and quietly possede occupie and enjoie their said Lease or Leases duryng their said Terme or Termes in as ample and large maner as though this p̄sent Acte had never been had nor made; any article clause or other thyng herin conteyned to the contr̄y notwithstanding.

XI. Proviso for Leases.

CHAPTER XXV.

AN ACTE conc̄nyng the Quenes Joynture.

WHERE oure Sovereign Lorde the Kyng by his tres patentēs dated at Westm̄ in the fourtene day of Octobr in the xxiiij yere of his reigne, gave and graunted unto his mooste dere and entierly beloved wyffe Quene Anne by the name of his Cosyn Anne Merques of Pembroche, dyvers Maners Lordshipps Londes Tenementes Rentes Fermes Revisions Advousons Knyghts fees Courtes letes Libties, Redemp̄cons of Sessions Felons goodes Fines Am̄ciamentes and other Hereditamentes in the said tres patentēs mensioned and conteyned; To have and to holde the said Manors Lordshipps Londes Teñtes Rentes Fermes Reversions Advousons and other the p̄misses in the said tres patentēs conteyned to the said Lady Anne, nowe beynge Quene of England for terme of hir naturall lyff, as by the said tres patentēs more at large is expressed: In whiche tres patentēs is mencioned the Manour of Honesdon, where indede it shulde have been named and called the Honour of Honesdon, and also c̄teyn Landes and Teñtes called Bower House otherwyse Bower leace lyng in the parisshe of Roydon in the Counties of Essex and Hertford; Whiche the Kynges pleasure and intent then was, that his said Wyfe and Quene shulde have had by the said tres patentēs for terme of her lyfe, albeit that the same Honour, Londes and Tenementes are not playnely named and expressed in the same tres patentēs: Where also oure said Sovereign Lorde by his other tres patentēs dated at Westm̄ in the secunde day of July in the xxiiij yere of his reigne, gave and graunted unto his said mooste dere and entierly beloved wyfe Quene Anne, by the name of Lady Anne Rocheford, the scyte of the Manour of Hanworth, and the house of the said Manor of Hanworth, with all howses gardeyns orchardes herbers byeldynges and other easements whatsoever to the said Scyte or House in any wyse belongyng or apperteynyng: And also the Parke of Hanworth with all maner of wyelde bestes beynge in the same Parke together with all Fees and Advantages to the said Parke belongyng or in any wyse apperteynyng: And by the same tres patentēs gave and graunted to the said mooste excellent Prynces Quene Anne towards the Costes and Charges for kepynge of the said Parke foure pence by the day, To have and to holde as well the said Scyte House and Parke as also the said foure pence by the Day to the said Quene Anne and her Assignes for terme of her naturall lyffe, as by the same tres patentēs more playnely appereth: And where also oure said Sovereign Lorde by his other tres patentēs beryng date at Westm̄ in the xxx. day of June the said xxiiij yere of his reigne gave and graunted to his said mooste dere and entierly beloved wyfe Quene Anne by the name of his Cosen Anne Rocheford the Manour or Lordship of Coldkenyngton with the appurtenances in the Countie of Midd: And the Manor of Hanworth with thappurtenances in the said Countie of Midd: And all arrable Londes Rentes Meadowes Lesures Pastures and Heth; and a certen annual rent of Twelve pence: And also all maner Woodes Underwoodes Rentes Wices Wardes Mariages Mynes Quarreis and all and all maner of Courtes letes Shereffes Turnes Vyeus of Frankeplegē

Recital of several Letters Patent, granting certain Manors, &c. to Queen Anne, viz. 14 October, Anno 24 Hen. VIII.

2 July, Anno 24 Hen. VIII.

30 June, Anno 24 Hen. VIII.

¹ yoven O.

Letters Patents
21 March, Anno
25 Hen.VIII.

21 March, Anno
25 Hen.VIII.
(under Seal of the
Duchy of Lancas-
ter.)

22 March, Anno
25 Hen.VIII.

Confirmation of all
the said Letters
Patents.

and perquisit^r of the same; and all goodes and cattall^e of felons fugityves felons of them selves and put in exigent condemned outlawed or atteynted, or by any other meane or wayes atteynted by the Lawes of the realme; and also all advowsons of Churches Chapelles and Chaunteries what so ever they be to the said Manours of Hanworth and Coldkenyngton or to eyther of them in any wyse apperteynyng or belongyng; To have and to holde the said Manours and all and singuler the p^rmisses in the same tres patentes mencioned and all other thynges in the said tres patentes conteyned to the said mooste excellent Prynces Quene Anne her Executours and Assignes frome the fest of the Annunciacion of oure Lady next before the date of the same tres patentes to the Ende and Terme of Fourscore and nynetene yeres then next folowyng and fully to be completed withoute payeng of any rent or accompte to be made for the p^rmisses to the Kynges Highnes or his heires; as by the said tres patentes more playnely appereth: AND furthermore where the Kynges Highnes by his tres patentes under his Greate Seale beryng date at Westm̄ the xxj. day of Marche in the xxv. yere of his reigne for the greate zeles love and hartie affection that his Majestie berith unto his said mooste dere and entierly beloved Wyfe Quene Anne, and in considera^on of the mariage had and solempnized betewne his Grace and the said Quene Anne and for satisfaccion of suche Dower and Joyntour as she may clayme by reason of the same, hath geven graunted and assigned to the said Queen Anne amonges other thynges a certain annuall rent of one hundreth two pound^r fyftene shelynges and sixpence goyng out of the fee ferme of the Towne of Bristol with dyvers other rentes hono^rs Castells Lordeships Mano^rs Landes Tenementes and Hereditamentes conteyned and mencyoned in the same tres patentes; To have and to holde the said Annuell Rent of one hundreth two poundes fyftene shelynges and six pence with all other the rentes honours Castells Manours Landes Tenementes and Hereditamentes specified in the same tres patentes to the said mooste excellent Princes Quene Anne for terme of her lyfe as by the same tres patens among^r other thynges more playnely appereth: And where also the Kynges Highnes by his other tres patentes under the scale of his Duchie of Lancastre beryng date at Westm̄ the said xxj. day of Marche in the said xxv. yere of his reigne hath geven and graunted unto his said mooste dere entier and beloved Wyfe Quene Anne for terme of her lyfe emonges other thynges the Lordshi^p or Manour of Muche Waltham with the appurtenaunces in the Countie of Essex with dyv^s other honours Castells Lordeshippes Manours Landes Tenementes and Hereditamentes conteyned and specified in the same tres patentes, as by the same tres patentes amonges other thynges more playnly appereth. And where also the Kynges Highnes by his other tres Patentes under his Greate Seale beryng date at Westm̄ the xxij. day of March in the said xxv. yere of his reigne hath geven and graunted to his said mooste dere and entierly wellbeloved Wyfe Quene Anne for terme of her lyfe dyvers libties preveleg^r preemynences jurisdicc^ons and frauncheses in and upon all the said Castells Honours Lordeshippes, Manours Landes Tenementes and other Hereditamentes conteyned and specified in the said two severall tres patentes above rehersed, wherof one beyng under the greate seale bereth date at Westm̄ the said xxj. day of Marche in the xxv. yere of his reigne and the other under the Duchie Seale bereth date the said xxj. day of Marche in the said xxv. yere of the reigne of our said Sovereigne Lorde as by the same tres patentes beryng date the said xxij. day of Marche in the said xxv. yere of the reigne of our said Sovereigne Lorde moore playnely appereth: For more suertie to be had of and in the said Castells Honours Manours Landes Tenentes Libties Franchises, Pryveleges and all other the p^rmisses and of all and every thyng and thynges conteyned and mencioned in the said severall tres patentes to the said mooste excellent Pryncesse Quene Anne Quene of England accordyng to the tenor forme and effe^ote of the said tres patentes: Oure said Sovereigne Lorde is pleased and contented that it be ordayned established and enacted by his Highnes with the Assent of his Lordes Sp^uall and Temporall and the Comons in this p^rsent parliament assembled and by auctorite of the same, that his said mooste dere and entierly beloved Wyffe Quene Anne shall have and enjoye the Manour or Lordshipp of Coldekenyngton and the Manour of Hanworth with all other thynges conteyned and specified in the said tres patentes beryng date in the said xxx. day of June in the said xxiiij. yere of the reigne of the Kyng our said Sovereigne Lorde for the Terme of Fourescore and Nynetene yeres lymytted in the said tres patentes and accordyng to the tenor forme and effe^ote of the same tres patentes; and also shall have and enjoye for terme of her naturall lyffe the said Honor of Honesdon with the Membres and apptenaunces of the same, and the said Landes and Tenementes called Bowre House otherwise called Bower Lease with thappurtenaunces, and all other the Castells Honours Manours Landes Tenementes Rentes Fee Fermes Advowsons Knyght^r Fees Courtes Letes Libties Franchises Preemynences Pryvelegys Redempcions of Sessions Felons Goodes Fynes Issues Am^ociamentes and all other Hereditamentes profites Auctorites and Comodites and evy other thing and thynges what so ever they be, conteyned and specified in any other the said severall tres Patentes above rehersed in this p^rsent acte accordyng to the Wordes Tenor, Forme [ad¹] effe^ote of the same se^vall tres Patentes; by what so ever Name or Names the same Castells Honours Manours Landes Tenementes Rentes Libties Privelegis or Hereditam^et^r in the Kynges Eschequer, or any Recordes Bokes or Rolles of Accomptes or els where be called reputed knowen accepted or taken or in what Counties Townes or Places so ever they be or lye; And that the said severall tres Patentes and evy of them and every thyng and thynges in them or any of them specified and conteyned shall be good and effectual in the Lawe to all purposes and ententes to the said Excellent Prynces Quene Anne accordynge to the purportes Wordes Tenors and Effe^otes of the same; And that also the said severall tres patentes made to her by our said Sovereigne Lorde sithen the Mariage solempnyzed [betwne²] his Majestie and the said Quene Anne shalbe as good and effectually in the Lawe to all intent^r and purposes as if they had be made to the said Quene afore the said mariage: And that the saide Quene Anne by vertue of this p^rsent Acte shall have holde and enjoye all and singuler the p^rmisses in evy of the same the said tres patentes se^vally conteyned and expressed duryng her naturall lyffe: Any Statute Acte Provision Lawe or Custome of this Realme or any other thyng or thynges to the contrary therof natwithstandyng.

II.
For Recompence
to the Queen, in
case of Eviction,
&c.

AND forthermore that it be enacted by auctorite of this p^rsent parliament that if any of the Annuities Fee Fermes Castells Honours Lordshippes Manours Landes Tenentes Rentes Possessions or Hereditamentes, named in any of the said tres patentes, at any Tyme hereafter be evicted or taken from the said Quene by lauffull entre reco^ve restitution or otherwise by any p^rson or p^rsones havyng right and title to the same, that then the Kyng oure Sovereigne Lorde his heires and Successours upon true informacion therof made to his Highnes to his heires or successours from tyme to tyme as the case shall requyre, shall make sufficient and lauffull recompence to the said Quene of and in Landes and Tenementes then beyng of as moche yerely value as the same Landes and Tenementes or Possessions so evicted or taken from her possession by entre reco^ve restitution or otherwise shall amounte unto; And She to have the same Landes and Tenementes in Recompence to her owne use and behoffe for v^me of her lyfe or otherwise as She shall have lost by reason of suche evyct^on.

III.
General Saving.

Savyng to every persone and p^rsones and bodies politike their heires assignes and successours other then the Kyng our Severaigne Lorde and his heires and Successours, and the Lady Kateryn Princes Dowager and Henry Duke of Richemonde Admyrall of England and evy other person and persones that claymen by any graunte lease or letters patentes made by the said Lady Katheryn syns the firste yere of the reigne of oure said Sovereigne Lorde, all suche right title use entre possession interest offic^r fees annuities rent^r comyns as they or any of them had or myght lauffully have before the makyng of this Acte as though this Acte had not been made.

¹ and O.

² betwene O.

Also the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde in Consideracion of the greate Costes Expences and Charges which his said moost dere and welbeloved Wyffe Anne Quene of England muste of necessite susteyne and bere in her Chamber and otherwise, by the advyse and assent of the Lordes Spuall and Temporall and the Comons in this p̄sent parlyament assembled and by the auctorite of the same, is lykewise pleased and contented that it be further ordeyned and enacted, that his said moost dere and entierly beloved Wyffe Quene Anne by vertue of this p̄sent Acte may at all tymes herafter take and p̄ceyve, to her propre use and for mayntenaunce of her Estate, all the issues profites revenues comodities and advauntages of the said Castels Honours Manours Lordeshippes Landes Tenementes and other Hereditamentes and thynges conteyned and specified in the said tres patentes above rehersed, and dispose the same at her owne will and pleasure by her discrecion as yf she were a Woman Sole; and shalbe from the said xxj day of Marche last past enabled legitimated and able to sue in her owne name by the name of Anne Quene of England and of Fraunce and Lady of Ireland withoute the consent of the Kyng his heires or successours, and withoute nōiacion of the Kynges Highnes as her Husband our Sovereigne Lorde in any writtes billes or playntē or other process or matters by her to be sued or affermed, for all maner of fermes, rentes, goodes, catalles, dettes and all other causes to her graunted apoynted due or belonging at any tyme, or that to her herafter shalbe due or belongyng by reason of the p̄misses or otherwise, And she to have the effecte and profite of the same to her own use and behove without contradiccion or disturbaunce of the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde his Heires or Successours; And that she be able by the same auctorite to sue in her owne name only as a Woman Sole, all maner of Accions Sutes and Executions as the Case shall require for all thinges that to her is or shalbe in any wise by any p̄sone or p̄sones due or belongyng by reason of the p̄misses or by any other meanes or otherwise; And also that she be able to plede and be ympled in any of the Kynges Courtes and in all other Courtes and Places in all maner Sutes and Accions aswell reallē as personallē and myxte, in her owne name only by the name of Anne Quene of England and of Fraunce and Lady of Ireland; and that all Demyses Leases Releases Gyftes Grauntes Obligacions Recognisauncē Acquitauncē and all other thynges hereafter to be made by her or to her, by the Kyng or by any other p̄sone or p̄sones, shall stonde and be of the same force and effecte in the Lawe as they shuld be if they were or had been made by or to any other the Kynges Subjectes, withoute any in̄vest title avayle or benefite therof to come or growe in any wise to the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde or his Heires Executours or Successours of for or in any of the p̄misses or by reason or occasion of the same or otherwise: And that all Gyftes Grauntes Dimises Leases Releases Acquitauncē and discharges hereafter to be made by the Kyng of or in any thyng concernyng the p̄misses or any parte therof or towching any the Landes Possessions Goodes Catallē or Dettes of the same Quene shalbe voide and of no force ne effecte.

IV.
The Queen empowered to dispose of the Profits of the said Manors, &c. as a Feme Sole, and to sue and be sued accordingly.

PROVYDED always that all such p̄sones as have Leasses for t̄me of yeres of or in any of the said Manours Landes Tenementes or Hereditamentes conteyned in the said tres patentes under the Greate Seale beryng date the said xxj day of Marche in the said xxv yere of the Kynges raigne, or in the said tres patentes under the Seale of the Duchie of Lancaster beryng date the said xxj day of Marche and in the said xxv yere of our said Sovereigne Lorde, shall contynue and occupie the Mano's Landes and Tenementes conteyned in ther leases accordyng to the Tenure of the same Leases, till the fest of Seynt Michell the Archangell next comyng after the Date herof, payeng suche ther fermes and rentes for the same as be specified and mencioned in their Leasses or Grauntes to the said Quene or her Assignes; and yf any suche Lessees or Fermers for yeres, their Executours or Assignes on thisside the sayd feste can sufficiently prove, before the Lorde Archebisshōp of Caunterbury the Lorde Chauncellour the Lorde Treasurer the Lorde President of the Kynges Counsell the Lorde Prev Seale and the two Chieffe Justices for the tyme beyng, or before thre of them, that they have paid any fynes or incomes for ther said Leesses, That then our said Sovereigne Lorde is pleased and contented that it be enacted by the auctorite aforsaid, that such as so doo shall have newe sufficient Leesses of the said Quene Anne for the terme of yeres yet to come accordyng to the Covenantē and Agrementes of ther olde Leesses, any thyng in this Acte to the contrary hereof not withstanding.

V.
Proviso for Lessees.

(¹) PROVYDED always and be it enacted That this p̄sent Acte or any thing therein conteyned shall not be in any wise p̄judiciall to the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde, nor to any of his Heires or Successours Kynges of the same, nor to the Constable of the Castell of Dovorr for the tyme beyng or which herafter shalbe, for or concernyng any rentes or other Duties apperteynyng to the said Castell of Dovorr cōmenly called Castell Warde, or to any Honour or Membre of the same Castell, or beyng reputed or taken to be parcell of the Revenewes of the same Castell; but that the said Excellent Princesse Anne Quene of England Wyfe to our said Sovereigne Lorde the Kyng and her Assignes, from tyme to tyme duryng her lyfe, shall pay or cause to be paid to the said Constable of the said Castell for the tyme beyng all and singuler the said Rentes and other Duties due and to be due, of in or for any of the said Manours Landes or Tenementes specified in any of the said thre tres patentes, or in the said Acte, in lyke maner and fourme as if any other the Kynges Subjecte or Subjectes were seased in fee symple of and in the same Manours Landes and Tenētes at this p̄sent Tyme; And as if the Kynges Highnes had nev̄ had any astate or possession of or in the same Manours Landes and Tenētes or any parte or parcell of them.

VI
Proviso for Castle-Ward to the Castle of Dover.

CHAPTER XXVI.

AN ACTE concernyng an Exchaung of t̄eyn Londē betwene the Kyngē Highnes & the Abbott of Walltham.

WHERE the Reverent Father in God Robert Abbot of the Exempt Monas̄ye of Waltham Holy Crosse in the Countie of Essex, and the Covent of the same Monasterie, ben seised in their Demeane as of fee as in the right of their said Monasterie of and in one felde called Crabtre feld conteynyng six Acres, with a Grove of Wood conteynyng one Acre and an halfe; foure Croftē errable called Sprottē conteynyng six Acres with a Grove of Wood conteynyng one Acre; one Crofte errable Lande called Yerdfeld conteynyng two Acres; one felde called Bedrepfeld conteynyng vij Acres; one Hegerowe of Wood next to the same feld conteynyng vij Acres; a Croft of Pasture called Long Crofte conteynyng foure Acres, with a Hegerowe on the South Parte of the same Croft conteynyng foure Acres; three Croftes of Pasture called Combertons conteynyng three Acres; eight Acres and an Half Acre of Medowe; a Felde called Hobardes Hache conteynyng vij Acres; Two Feldes called Cobefeldes conteynyng xiv. Acres of Lande and Pasture; Two Hegerowes of Woode belongyng to the same; Two Feldes conteynyng twelfe Acres; and t̄ten Landes by Cokē Lane which one Thomas Heyn holdith, that is to say, one Pasture called Highfelde conteynge thre Acres and an Half Acre,

The Abbot and Convent of Waltham seised of 183 Acres adjoining the Manor of Copthall in Essex, the Property of the King.

¹ In a Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

An Exchange with the King intended;

Trustees seised to the Use of the King, of 64 Acres of Land in the Parish of Waltham Holy Cross:

Lease by the King of 40 Acres of Land and 36 Acres of Wood, escheated in Fiffhide.

An Exchange with the Convent intended;

Assurance of the said 183 Acres to the King's Trustees.

II.
Assurance of the said 64 Acres, 40 Acres, and 36 Acres, &c. to the said Abbot and Convent.

III.
Said Lands shall be held by the Convent in Frankalmoine.

IV.
The King, &c. shall be barred of all Title in the said Lands.

V.
Power of Alienation to the said Abbot and Convent as to said 40 Acres and 36 Acres;

a Felde called Magesfeld conteynng foure Acres, with a Hegerowe conteynng one Acre in the parisshe of Waltham Holy Crosse: And also of and in one Grove of Wood called Partrich Grove conteynng fyve Acres; one Close of Pasture next to the same conteynng two Acres; and another Close errable Lande adyoynng to the same conteynng two Acres; one Crofte called Jakē conteynng two Acres; one Felde called Grett Chissellē conteynng xx Acres of pasture; a Grove of Woode called Busshey Hill conteynng eight Acres; thre Acres Medowe next to the same felde called the Hoopes; one Grove of Woode next to Brode Lane conteynng thre Acres; one Crofte of Pasture called Stony Hill conteynng vij Acres; one Acre medowe next to Gladwyns mede; one Grove of Woode conteynng Eight Acres between the said Meadē and Cokē in Upshir in the parisshe of Waltham aforsaid in the said Countie of Essex: which in the hole amounten to the nombre of Clxxxij Acres, which said pmisses don adjoyne and lye nere to the Manour or Parke of Copthall in the said Countie of Essex; Of the whiche Manour or Parke of Copthall our most dred Sovereigne Lorde Kyng Henry the Eight or other persons to his use ar seised in his or their demeane as of fee; which said Landes Medowes Pastures and Woodes of the said Abbot and Convent, the said Abbot and Convent at the Contemplacion and Desyre of our said Sovereigne Lord ar contented to eschaunge to and with our said Sovereigne Lorde: AND WHERE also Sur Thomas Audeley Knyght Lorde Chaunceller of England, Thomas Cromwell Squyer Secretary to our said Sovereigne Lord, Bryan Tuke Knyght Treasurer of the Chamber of our said Sovaigne Lorde, Cristofer Hales Squyer, Genhall Attorney to our said Sovereigne Lorde, and Richard Ryche Genhall Solycytour to our said Sovaigne Lorde, at this p̄sent tyme stonden and ben joyntely seased amongst dyv's other Landes and Tenementes in their demeane as of fee to thuse of our said Sovereigne Lorde and of his heires for ever, of and in thez Landes Tenementes Medowes and Pastures here under specefied, lyeng and beyng within the Parish of Waltham Holy Crosse aforsaid that is to saye, Thre Closes errable Lande called Under Speremans conteynng vij Acres, and two Acres Woode in one Hegerowe to the same adjoynng; Foure Croftes called Nether Speremans conteynng xij Acres; Foure Croftes arrable and pasture called Fotē conteynng xiiij Acres; An Acre of arrable Londe in the Comon Felde called Manlond; Thre acres of medowe in Tunmede; One Crofte of Pasture called Rose Crofte conteynng two Acres; One Crofte of Medowe conteynng one acre and an halfe; One Close of Pasture conteynng thre Acres, and another Crofte of errable Londe conteynng vij Acres; One Acre and a Rode of Medowe in Horsse Grasse; One Acre medowe, late in the tenure of Thomas Clenden; One Tenement abutting upon the Parisshe Church in Waltham; which said acres of Londe Medowe Woode and pasture don amounte to the nombre of lxiiij acres and thre Rodes; which said Landes and Tenementes last before specified amongst other Mesuages Londes Tenementes were lately purchased of one Thomas Robertē Gentilman, of which p̄misses last before specified one Thomas Gladwyne was of late very owner. And where also our said Sovereigne Lorde by his tres patentes under his Seale dated the Tenth Day of July in the fourth yere of his reigne dyd demyse lett and cōmyt unto George Harper Alexander Culpeper and Constance his Wyfe, Forty Acres of Land, Thirty six acres of Woode with the appurtenaunces in Fiffhide in the said Countie of Essex, which late were John Enfeld then dede, which p̄misses in Fiffhide aforsaid at the tyme of the date of the same tres patentes were and yet ben in the handes of our said Sovereign Lorde as an Eschet by reason that the said John Enfeld died seised of the same p̄misses in his demeane as of fee without heire, yeldyng and payeng yerely to our said Sovereigne Lorde for the same xij s. and over and above the same xij d. yerely duryng the same forty yeres of increse at two tymes of the yere to be paied as by the same tres patentes more playnely at large it may appere; whiche said p̄misses last before rehersed in Waltham Holy Crosse and Fiffhide aforsaid, our seid Sovereigne Lorde is well pleased of his moost blessed Disposiçōn and Benignyte to render and gyve to the said Abbot and Convent and to their Successours in full recompence and satisfacçōn of all the said Landes Medowes Woodes and Pastures whiche the Kynges Highnes by auctorite of this Acte shall have in exchange of the said Abbot and Convent: IN consideraçōn wherof be it enacted ordeyned and established by the assent of the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde, his Lordes Sp̄uall (1) and of his Comons in this p̄sent parliament assembled and by auctorite of the same, that the said Sir Thomas Audeley Knyght Lord Chaunceller of England, Thomas Cromwell Squyer, Brian Tuke Knyght, Cristofer Hales and Richard Riche, from the feast of Seynt Michaell tharchaungell last past shall have holde and enyoye the said Clxxxij acres of Lande Medowe Woode and Pasture in Waltham aforsaid, which nowe ben the said Abbottē and Coventes, with all and singuler the appurtenauncē to the said Lord Chaunceller, Thomas Cromwell, Brian Tuke, Cristofer Hales and Richard Riche their Heires and Assignes for ever, to thuse of our said Sovereign Lorde and his heires for ever. And that the said Abbot and Convent and their Successours from hensforth shall be barred and concluded to demaunde or [challenge*] the same Clxxxij acres by reason of any title right use or possession to them growen or accruyd at any tyme before this p̄sent parliament.

AND BE IT further enacted ordeyned and established by the auctorite aforsaid that the said Abbot and Convent and their Successours, from the said fest of Seynt Michell, shall have holde and enyoye the said Tenement in Waltham Holy Crosse, lxiiij acres and thre Rodes of Londe Medowe Woode and Pasture, with all and singuler their appurtenancē wherof the said Lorde Chaunceller and other his Cofeaffes afore named stonden and ben seased: And also the Revisiōn of the said xl. acres of Lande, and xxxvj acres of Woode with ther appurtenaunces in Fiffhide aforsaid and the said yerely rent of xij s. reservyd upon the same with the said xij pence of yerely increse, to the said Abbot and Convent and to their Successours for ever.

AND BE IT further enacted by the auctorite aforsaid that the said Abbot and Convent and their Successours shall holde the same p̄misses to them by this Acte apoynted, of our said Sovaign Lorde his heires and successours, in pure and ppetuall almes and prayer for our said Soveigne Lorde, for all maner ðvices suyttē or other demaundes, the Statute of Mortmayne or any other Acte or Ordynance heretofore made to the contrary notwithstanding.

AND BE IT further enacted by the auctorite aforsaid that the Kynges Highnes his heires and successours, the said Lorde Chaunceller, Thomas Cromwell, Brian Tuke, Cristofer Hales and Richard Riche and their heires from hensforth shalbe barred and concluded to demaunde or challenge the said p̄misses by this acte lymytted and apoynted to the said Abbot and Convent and their Successours, by reason of any right title interest use or possession to our said Sovereigne Lorde or to any other person or psons to thuse of our said Sovereigne Lorde before this Acte growne or accruyd.

AND FURTHER be it enacted by the auctorite aforsaid that the said Abbot and Convent and ther Successours without the Kynges Licence for Alienaçōn at any tyme hereafter to be opteyned, may gyve graunte or alien at their pleasure the said xl. acres of Londe, xxxvj acres of Woode in Fiffhide aforsaid to any pson or psones and to their heires havyng capacitye to receyve the same: And that the same psones or psones and their heires to whome the same p̄misses shalbe geven or aliened shall holde the same of our said Sovereigne Lorde his heires and successours by fealtery for all maner of ðvices; the Acte or Statute wherby the Kynges Writt of

¹ & tempall O.

* erroneously in the Original Act, and in the Roll for 'challenge.'

Cont^e formam collatōis is pyvded, or any other acte or acts hertofore made to the cont^y notwithstanding. And that the said Abbot and Covent and their Successours, after such gyfte graunt or alienatōn as is aforsaid, shall [and ¹] may purchase to them and their Successours, without the Kynges licence to purchase into Mortmayne to be opteyned, Landes Tenement^e Rent^e Revisiō^e and ²VICES to the yerely value of xij s. and not above; Albeit that the same Landes or Teñtes so to be purchased into Mortmayne then be holden of the Kyng in cheff or otherwise; any what so ever Acte Statute or Ordynance hertofore made to the contrary notwithstanding.

SAVING to evy other pson or psones bodies polytike or corporat their heires and successours other then our said Sovereigne Lorde his heires and successours, the said Abbot and Covent and ther successours, the said Lorde Chaunceller, Thomas Cromewell, Brian Tuke, Cristofer Hales, and Richard Riche and their heires, all suche right title use in³test possession terme of yeres and rent as they have or mought have hadd to or in the pmisses in suche maner forme degre and condiōn as though this Acte had never ben hadd or made.

CHAPTER XXVII.

AN ACTE CONCERNYNG the Depryvacyons of the Bysshops of Sa^x & Wur^s.

WHERE before this tyme the Church of England by the Kynges mooste noble pgenitours and the Nobles of the same hath been founded ordeyned and established in the estate and degre of [Prelacie⁴] Dignyties and other pmocions sp^uall, to thentente and purpose that the said prelates and other psons havng the said Dignyties and Promociōns sp^uall continually shulde be abydyng and resyaunt^e upon their said promociōns within this Realme, and also kepe use and exercyse hospitalite dyvnye servyces techyng and prechyng of the Lawes of Almyghty God to suche persons as were and been within the procyncte of their pmocions or dignyties, for the welth of the Soules of their Gevers and Founders greatly to the honour of Allmyghtie God; of the which said sp^uall psons the Kynges Highnes and his moost noble progenytours have had right honorable and well lerned parsonages apte mete and convenient for to gyve and instructe his Highnes and his moost noble pgenitours in their Counsell^e conc^onyng as well their outewarde as inwarde affaires to be devised and practised for the utilite and p^oservatōn of this Realme; by reason wherof the issues revennewes proffett^e and treasure risyng and cōmyng of the said sp^uall promociōns and dignyties were and shuld be spente employed and converted within this Realme to the greate proffett and cōmoditie of the Kynges Subiecties of the same: And where also by the laudable lawes and p^ovisions of this Realme before this tyme made, it hath been ordenyd used and established that no person nor persons, of what so ever estate degre or qualitie he or they were, sholde take or receyve within this Realme of England to ferme by any procuracie writte tre of Atto^oney administracion by indenture or by any other meane any benefice or other promociōn within this Realme, of any person or persons but onely of the Kynges true and lafull Subiectes beyng borne under the Kynges Dominions: And also that no parson or psons, of what estate and degre so ever he or they were, by reason of any suche ferme procuracie tre of Atto^oney administracion indenture or by any other meane as is aforsaid sholde cary convey or cause to be caryed and conveyde oute of this Realme any Golde Silver Treasure or other cōmoditie by tre of Exchange or by wey of m^ochaundise or otherwise for any of the causes aforsaid, to the proffite or cōmoditie of any [Alen⁵] or other Estraunger beyng borne oute of this Realme havng any suche pmociōn sp^uall within the same, wythoute Lycence of the Kynges Highnes by the advyse of his Counsaile; as by the same Lawes Statute and p^ovisions more playnely at large it may appere: Whiche said laudable Lawes Statutes and Provisions were made dyvysed and ordeynyd by great polacie and foresight of the Kynges mooste noble progenytours the Nobles and Comens of this Realme for the greate proffett utilite and benefitte of the same, to thentent that the Golde Silver Treasure Riches and other comoditie of the same by the occaōn aforsaid shulde not be exhausted imploied converted and otherwise t^onsported oute of this Realme and Dominions of the same, to the use proffett and cōmoditie of any Estraunger beyng borne oute of this Realme or the Dominions of the same, but onlye to be spent used and bestowed within the same to the greate comferte and consolacōn of the Subiectes of this Reame: Notwithstandyng which said holsome Lawes Statutes and Provisions the Kynges Highnes beyng a Prynce of great benygnyte and libalite, havng no knowledge nor other due informacion or instruccion of the same Lawes Statute and Provisions, heretofore hath nōiated preferred and promoted Laurence Campegius Bisshopp of Sa^x, beyng an Estraungier borne oute of this the Kynges Realme and all other his Dominions, to the See or Bishoppriche of Salisbury with all the sp^uall and temporall possessions promociōns and other Emolument^e and Cōmodities in any wyse belongyng or appteynyng to the same; And also hath nomynated p^offered and promoted Hierome, beyng another Estraunger borne oute of the Kynges said Realme and Dominions to the See and Bishoppriche of Worcest^r with all the sp^uall and temporall promociōns and other emolument^e and cōmodities in any wise belongyng or apperteynyng to the same; whiche said two Byshoppes, and namelie the Bishop of Sa^x, nothing regardyng their duties to Almighty God nor their Cures of their said Bisshoppriches, eversith or for the more parte of the tyme of their said pmocōns or p^ofecions into the same, have been and yet be resident dwellyng and abydyng at the See of Rome or ell^e where in the other parties of beyonde the See, far oute and from any of the Kynges said Domynions; by reason wherof the greate hospitalite dyvnye ²VICE teachyng and prechyng the Lawes and Examples of good lyvyng and the other good and necessarie effectes before rehersed have been by many yeres past and yet contynualle be not oonly withdrawne decayed hyndered and mynshed, but also greate quantite of Golde Silver and Treasure to the yerely sōme and value of iij M. poundes at the least have ben yerely taken and conveyde out of this Realme, to the singuler proffett^e and greate enriching^e of the said Bisshoppes, and dailie is lyke to be conveyde transported and sent contrary to the purporte and effecte of the said former holsome Lawes and Statutes, to the greate impoverishing of this realme aswell p^osently as for to cōme, yf spedie remedie be not had therfore in brefe tyme provided: IN CONSIDERACION wherof be it enacted by the auctorite of this p^osent parliament that the said two se^ovall Sees and Bisshoppriches of Salisbury and Worcest^r, and eyther of theym, from hensforth shalbe taken reputed and accompted in the Lawe to be utterly voyde vacuate and utterlie destitute of any incumbent or Prelate, in suche forme and effecte to all intentes as if the said two several Sees or Bisshoppriches had been cōme or fallen voide by the deth of the said two Bisshoppes and eyther of theym: And that it shall be lefull to the Kynges Highnes his heires or successours immediatly from hensforth, at his libtie and pleasure, se^ovally to nōiate p^ofecte make or preferre any able psons sp^uall beyng borne within the said Realme or in any other Lande Country Territory or Dominion beyng under obedyence of the Kynges Highnes, to the said Sees and Bisshoppriches, and to either of theym, with all maner the sp^ualties and temporalities to theym sondrlic apperteynyng, in suche maner fourme and condicion as if the said two Sees or Bisshoppriches or either of theym had ben comen or fallen voyde or in to the gyfte

and of purchasing other Lands in Mortmain.

VI.
General Saving.

Reasons of the Appointment and required Residence of Prelates;

Laws against farming Benefices of Aliens;

and against sending the Produce out of the Kingdom;

Reason of the said Laws;

Appointment by the King of Campegius, an Alien, to be Bishop of Sarum;

and of Hierome, also an Alien, to be Bishop of Worcester;

Their continued Residence at Rome, and the evil Effect thereof;

Both the said Bisshoppricks declared void; and the King empowered to nominate new Bisshops thereto.

¹ or O.

⁴ Prelacie O.

⁵ Alien O.

of our said Sovereigne Lorde by deth of the said two Bishoppes or either of theym; So that all and singuler the Kynges true Subiectes borne under the Kynges obeysaunce, immediatly from and after that any of the said psons shalbe named elected and consecrated Bishopp of any the said Sees or Bishoppriches, by thassent consente or gyfte of the Kynges Highnes, shall and may kepe and enjoye the same Bishoppriches or Sees, or the one of theym to the whiche he shalbe so promoted by the Kynges Highnes, duryng the lyfe of hym that so shalbe named and elected to the same, as if the same Bishoppriche or Bishoppriches had been voide by deth resignaçon or otherwise.

II.
Proviso for Grantees
of Offices, &c.

PROVYDED alwais that this Acte ne any thing therein conteyned shall not in any wise be pjudiciall or hurtfull to any pson or psons havynge any offices fees annuities leases or g'untres for tyme of lyfe, tyme of yeres or at will, of the said Bishoppriches or any of them, but that all such psons may have holde and peasably enjoye ther said officel fees annuities leases g'untres for tyme of lyfe or lyffe yeres and at will, holdyn of the said Bishoppriches or any of them, in as large and ample maner as if this p'sent Acte had nev' ben had nor made.

III.
Proviso, allowing
Four Months for
the ejected Bishops
to come into the
Kingdom and be
sworn to the King,
&c.

(1) PROVYDED alwey and be it enacted by auctorite aforsaid that if the said Bishoppes of Salisbury and Worcestre within foure monethes next after the feast of Ester whiche shalbe in the yere of oure Lorde God M^v C xxxiiij wull repaire into this Realme, and take a corporall othe to be the Kynges true liege men and observe and kepe the Lawes and Statutes of this Realme to ther cūnyng witte and uttermost of their powers, and be resydent abydyng and dwellyng within this Realme in and uppon their Busshoppriches as other Bishoppes the Kynges Subiectes of this Realme doth, that then evy of the same Bishoppes so doynge shall enjoye have and kepe the said Bishoppriches in as large and ample maner as he had it afore the makynge of this p'sent Acte, and as if this Acte had never be made; any thyng in this Acte to the contrary therof notwithstanding.

CHAPTER XXVIII.

AN ACTE for the lady Dowager.

Marriage of the
King and Lady
Katherine, his
Brother's Widow,
and Grants by him
to her thereon, by
Letters Patents
10 & 11 June,
1 Henry VIII.

WHERE the Kyng our mooste dred So'veigne Lorde beyng yong in yeres not beyng truly adv'tized of the lawe of Almyghty God, did espouse and take to his wyffe the high excellent and noble Prynces Lady Katheryn then beyng Prynces and Wydowe of his naturall brother prynce Arthure, and by [theym^s] carnally knowen, and in consideraçon of that mariage by his thre tes patentres thereof the one made under his great Seale of England, bereth date at Westmst in the xth day of June in the first yere of his mooste noble reigne, And the other made under the same Seale berith date at Westmst the xjth day of the same Monethe in the said first yere of our said So'veigne Lorde, And the threde of the same tres patentres made under the Seale of hys Duchie of Lancast^r berith date at London in the said xth day of June in the said first yere of his reigne, gave and graunted to the said Lady Katheryn by the Name of Lady Katheryn prynces of Wales div's Castells maners meases Landes tenement^l rentes rev'sions Suites knyght^l fees advousons of monast^ries Churches Chapels Chaunteries fee Fermes Fraunchises letes liberties Courtes fynes an'ciamentes forfaytures felones goodes Wayfes Strayes Wrekkes of the see and other Hereditament^l p'emynence^l proffyt^l and cōmodites in the said thre seuerall tres patentres comprised and exp'ssed, in full recompence satisfaccion and contentation of all suche right title dowre and joynter as the said Lady Katheryn by the lawes of this Realme, or by any contracte pact or agreement by reason of the mariage between the said Lady Katheryn and the said Prince Arthure before that tyme hadd and solempnyzed, and by reason of the said mariage then to be hadd and solempnized betwyn our said So'veigne Lorde and the said Lady Katheryn, ought to have and mought have; as by the same thre sevall tres patentres more pleynly at large it may appere: And forasmoche as the said mariage had and solempnized betwyn oure Sovereigne Lorde and the said Lady Katheryn was and is detested and prohibited by the Lawes of Almyghty God, and by due order and p'cesse is nowe clerely and utterly dissolv'd avoyded and adnihilated, and a juste and lauffull Devorse and Sepacion had betwyn our said So'veigne Lorde and the said Lady Katheryn from the bond^l of the said mariage, And our said So'veigne Lorde nowe lauffully married accordyng to the lawes of Almyghty God unto his moost dere and entierly beloved Wyfe Quene Anne, by reason whereof by good equitye and reason the said tres patentres made for the consideraçon of the said detested and unlauffull mariage, solempnized betwyn oure said Sovereigne Lorde and the said Lady Katheryn, owen to be and of right shulde be of no value forse strength nor effecte, And also the said Lady Katheryn owyth not to bere or have the name title Dignitie or style of the Quene of this Realme but hath justely lost the same; BE IT therfor enacted by auctorite of this p'sent parliament that the said Lady Katheryn from hensforth shall not be called reputed nor taken by the name Dignite title or style of the Quene of this Realme, but shall utterly lose the same; And that the said thre severall tres patentres and evy of them and evy thing in them or any of theym conteyned, and all leyse grauntes of Offices fees Annuities advousons or other proffyt^l which any person or persons now have for tyme of lyffe or yeres yet to cōme or duryng pleasure of the said Lady Katheryn, of in or upon any of the said Castelles manours landes tenementes or hereditamentes mensioned in the said tres patentres or any of theym, had or made to theym by the said Lady Katheryn by v'tue and auctorite of the said tres patentres or any of theym and not beyng confirmed by our said Sovereigne Lorde, shall frome the twenty day of Marche whiche shalbe in the yere of oure Lorde God M^v fyve hundreth xxxiiij. be utterly resumed repeled voyde frustrate and of non effecte in the lawe: Any thyng in the same tres patentres conteyned, or any Statute Acte Ordynance contracte compa'cte covenant or any other thyng or thynges hertofore donne or made to the contrary therof in any wise notwithstanding.

The said Marriage
unlawful and
dissolved, and the
King married to
Queen Anne; and
the said Grants void;

The said Lady
Katherine shall not
be called Queen;
and the said Grants,
&c. repealed.

II.
The said Lady
Katherine shall
be called the
Princess Dowager;

and for her Main-
tenance, there shall
be assigned certain
Lands, &c. Parcel
of the Duchy of
Cornwall.

NEVERTHELESSE, Forasmoche as a good and p'fite mariage was had solempnized and fullie consumatyed betwyn the said Lady Katheryn and the said prynce Arthure by reason of carnall knowlege between them had, whiche mariage contynued and endured duryng the lyff of the said prynce Arthure, And that the said Lady Katheryn is discended and cōme of a noble and high parentage and blode, our said Sovereigne Lorde of hys most excellent goodnes myndyng to p'vyde for the mayntenance of the estate of soo noble a prynces which was his brothers Wyfe, is pleased and contented that it be ordeyned and enacted by auctorite of this p'sent parliament that the said Lady Katheryn shall from hensforth be named called and reputed by the name of Lady Katheryn prynces Dowager to Prynce Arthure, naturall brother to our said Sovereigne Lorde, and shall have and enjoye all such p'emynences rev'ences and dignites as any Prynces Dowager to any Prynce of this Realme hertofore had shold have or ought to have; and for the mayntenance of her estate shall have and enjoye the honours of Wallyngford and Seynt Wallorye and the manours of Risborowe Prynce in the Countie of Buk Bekeley Watlyngton with Netylbede Whitechurche Bensyngton in the Countie of Oxford the fee ferme of the Towne of

¹ In a Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

² Ilym O.

Wallyngford in the Countie of Berke, the milles of the same Towne of Wallyngford, and the Garner within the Castelle of Wallyngford membres and pcell of the said honours, together with foure hundredē and a half Cyltr̄, with the proffytē of the Office of feodariaship and baliswyke of the libtie of the honours aforesaid, And the Soke of Kyrton in Lyndsey in the Countie of Lincoln with the membres and appurtenauncē that is to say, Greynh^{me} Vem^s Mesne Gamelthorp Hibastowe Saxby Suerteby Glenteworth Atherbye Harpeswell Helmeswell Greyngh^{me} Sabi Hospitē sup strāē Aslokehowe, the office and pffettē of the Baylywyke and Lordshippes of Boryngham Wynterton Yattelthorē Burton Botenesforde Stawnton Wadyngham Forthynggham Askby Stonythorē Rodborn Risby Gawkewell Burneby & Maneley, and the office and pffyttē of the Bailywyke and Lordshippes of Warton Hopham Coryngham Magna Coryngham Parva Spryngthorē Aseby Blyton Somerby Pylham Gylby Moreten Wakereth Stokewith Norethorē and Coryngham baylywyke, with all ther membres pffyttes and cōmodities by what name or names soo e^y they be called, to the said honours manours or any other the pmisses appteynyng or belongyng, or knowen reputed accepted or taken for any parte or parcell of theym, and the fee ferme of the Cytte of Excyster with the Issues and pffittē of the Castell of Excyster in the Countie of Devon, And the fee ferme of the Cytte of Coventre with the fee ferme of the same Cytte called Erles parte, and the Manour of Newport Pound in the Countie of Essex, the Manours of Rokingh^m and lytle Weldon in the Countie of Northampton, the Manours of Byfflete and Kenyngton in the Countie of Surē, the manour of Cheytesmore in the County of Warē, the manour of Oldshoreham in the Countie of Sussex, the Castell Lordshipp manour and Chase of Rysyng in the Countie of Norff, the manour of Flamesden and Petho in the Countie of Suff, the manour of Mere in the Countie of Wiltes, and the manour of Fordyngton in the Countye of Dors; All which fee fermes manours and Lordshippes been pcell of the Dukedome of Cornewall: and the Castell of Horston otherwise called Horsseley Castell and the Lordshippes and manours of Bullesover and Horsseley with their appurtenauncē in the Countie of Derb, the Lordshippes and manours of Clypeston Lyndeby and Auncesfylde Mauncesfeld Woodhous and Sutton in Aisshefylde in the County of Notingh; All which Castelles Lordshippes and manours ben parcell of the landes late Jasper Duke of Bedford: And the Lordshippes and manours of Oreleton Wolfrelowe, Nethwoode Bradwardyn Malmeshill Pembridge Borough in the Countie of Hereford, the Lordshippes and manours of Staunton Lacy Cleobū [Fornyc¹] Cleobū Borough Huggeley Clerby lybertie with their membres and appurtenaunces in the Countie of Salop; All whiche Lordshippes and manours byn parcell of the Erledome of Marche: and the Lordshippes and manours of Preston in Holdernesse Burton Pydesey Outhorne Wytherhouse Kynese Heydon and Lytle Humbre in the Countie of Yorke, and the Lordshippes and manour of Rothewell with the appurtenauncē in the Countie of Northampton; All which Lordshippes and manours were lately belongyng to Edwarde Duke of Buik: And the Lordshippes and manours of Alsford Egellē and Alderlegh, and one Mease or tenement within the Cytte of Chester together with the s^vyces and yerely rent of one peny goyng out of the Lordshipp of Landongale in the said Countie of Chester; All which Lordshippes manours tenement and rent were late belongyng to Sur William Stanley Knyght: and the Lordshippes and manours of Milvton and Briggewater in the Countie of Som^s, the manours of Draycote and Cernecote in the Countie of Wiltes, the Lordshipp and manour of Highall in Walthamstowe Tony in the County of Essex, and a yearly rente and ferme in the cyte of Worsiter of iij li. vjs. viij d; All whiche Lordshippes manours and rent ben parcell of the landes called Copercyoners londe: and the Lordshipp and manour of Tewkysbury, the libtie of Tewkysbury and the Borough of Tewkysbury, and the Lordshippes and manours of Tredyngton Pamyngton Stokearcher Muche Fairesford Chedworth Kenivton Lydney and Whittyngton in the Countie of Glouc, the Manour of Shirston in the Countye of Wiltes, the Lordshippes and manours of Yardeley Rok and Snede Haddefore Upton [Upton²] Sevarne Crome Symondē Sallowarwicke Colletor and Pury with their membres and appurtenauncē in the Countie of Worcetour; All whiche Lordshippes and manours ben parcell of Warrewykē londe: And the Lordshippes and manours of Dedham and Langham with the Appurtenaunces in the Countie of Essex, and the Lordshippes and manours of Stratford with the Appurtenaunces in the Countie of Suff; and all meases landes tenementes rentes Suites pffittē or hereditamentes to the said honours Castells Lordshippes manours or other the pmisses or to any parcell of theym belongyng or appteynyng: And that also the said Lady Kateryn shall have and enjoye all advousions patronages of Monasteries Churches Chapelles Chauntes and all Knyghtē fees Courtes letes libties Franchises Fayers m^kettē warrens Wayfē Strayes Wrekkē and all other proffettē advauntages cōmodities p^hemynencē auctorities jurisdictiones and emolumentē to the said honours castels manours landes tenementes and other hereditamentes, to her above assigned or to any of them or to any parte or parcell of theym belongyng or appteigning, or by reason of them or any of theym heretofore hadd or accustomed, in as large and ample maner as our said So^vaigne Lorde nowe hath oweth to have or shulde have hadd the same yf this p^sent acte had not ben thereof made to the said Lady Kateryn. To HAVE AND TO hold the said manours landes teintes and other hereditamentē above lymytted and poynted to the said Lady Kateryn duryng her lyffe, in full recompence satisfaccion and contentacion of all such right use in^hest possession title and demande what so ever it be whiche the said Lady Kateryn or any other p^sone or p^sones for her or to her use by the lawes and customes of this Realme or by any other meanes covenaut pac^t t^rety or agreement ought of right to have demande or cleyme by any maner of meanes.

AND be it further enacted by auctorite aforesaid that (³) yt shall happen hereafter any of the said manours landes tenementes or hereditamentes to be evicted out or from the possession of the said Lady Kateryn during her naturall lyfe, by entre accōn reco^ve or otherwise without the assent or agreement of the said Lady Kateryn, that then our said So^vaigne Lorde his heires or successours upon the reasonable request of the said Lady Katheryn frome tyme to tyme as often as any suche thing shall happen, shall make a full and juste recompence to the said Lady Kateryn of other manours landes tenementes and hereditamentes amountyng to the clere and juste value of suche landes and tenementes as shall happen to be reco^ved or evicted from the possession of the said Lady Kateryn. Savyng to e^vy person and p^sones and bodies politike their heires executours successours and assignes, other then the kyng our So^vaigne Lorde his heires and successours, all such right title use in^hest possession rev^sion remayndre cause of accōn lease or leases fermes fees offices comyns pffettē or cōmodities, whatsoever nature or kynde they be of, whiche they or any of theym hath or hereafter shall or may have in or to any of the said manours landes teinte and other the pmisses before assigned by this Acte to the said Lady Kateryn, in suche maner and fourme as though this acte or any thing therein conteyned hadd never ben had or made.

PROVIDED always that all suche p^sones as have leases for terme of yers of or in any of the said manours landes tenementes or hereditamentes contained in any the said thre lres patentes aforesaid, shall contynue and occupie the manours landes and tenementē conteyned in their leases accordyng to the tenure of the same leases, tyll the fest of Seynt Michell the Archangell next cōmyng after the date herof, payng suche their fermes and rentes for the same as be specified and menaioned in their leases or grauntē, to the handes of such p^sons as shalbe lymytted and assigned by our said So^vaign Lorde: And if any suche [Leases⁴] or Fermours for yeres on this side the said feast can sufficiently prove before the Lorde Archebishopp of Canterbury the Lord Chaunceller the Lorde Tresorer the Lorde Presydent of the Kynges Counsell the Lorde Prev^y Seale and the two Cheff Justices or before thre of theym, that they have paid any fynes or incumes for their said leases, that then our said So^vaigne Lorde is pleased and contented that such as so do shall have newe sufficient Leases for the termes of yeres yet to cōme accordyng to the Covenautē and agreementē of ther olde leases: Any thyng in this Acte to the contrary herof notwithstanding.

Lands late the Duke of Bedford's;

Lands, &c. Parcel of the Earldom of March;

Lands, some late the Duke of Buckingham's;

others late Sir Wm. Stanley's;

and other Lands here specified;

With all their Advowsons and Appurtenances;

To hold to her for her Life, in Recompence of all her Rights or Claims whatsoever.

II.

For Recompence to her in case of Eviction, &c.

III.

Proviso for Lessees.

¹ forin^c O.

² upon O.

³ yff O.

⁴ leassez O.—[Lessees]

IV.
Proviso for the
Duke of Suffolk
and other Revers-
ioners & Grantees.

PROVYDED alway that this Acte nor any thyng therein conteyned shall in any wyse be hurtfull or pjudiciall to Charles Duke of Suff or to his heires, of for and concnyng suche revsions or remaynders as the said Duke hath after the decesse of the said Lady Katheryn of and in the Lordshippes and manours of Dedham and Langham in the Countie of Essex, and Stratford in the Countie of Suff with their membres and appten'nces conteyned and specified in one of the said three tres patentees resumed and repelyd by this Acte; nor hurtfull or pjudiciall to any pson or psones their heires or assignes which have any revsions or remaynders after the Deth of the said Lady Katheryn in any the manours londes tenementes or hereditamentes conteyned and specified in any the said tres patentees, or which have estate in fee symple or in taylor in any Lordshippes manours landes teñtes or hereditamentes specified in any the said three tres patentees of the graunt of the said Lady Katheryn and confirmacon of the Kynges Highnes; but that such right title interest and possession which the same Duke or any other pson or psones hath of and in suche revsions or remaynders shalbe always saved to theym and evy of theym and to their heires accordyng to their titles and intereste therein as yf this acte had never been made: And that also all such right title interest and possession as any other pson or psones have of and in any the said lordshippes manours londes tenementes or hereditamentes specified in any of the said three tres patentees in fee symple or in taile by the graunte of the said Lady Katheryn and confirmacon of the Kynges Highnes, shalbe lykewyse saved [in] every such pson and psons and to their heires and Assignes accordyng to their titles and intereste therein as though this acte had never ben had ne made; Any thing in this same Acte conteyned to the contrary therof notwithstanding.

V.
Proviso for Lessees
of Land granted by
such repealed
Letters Patentes.

(*) PROVYDED alway that this acte or any thyng therein conteyned be not in any wyse hurtfull or pjudiciall to any pson or psons that have any of the said manours londes tenementes or other hereditamentes, beyng expsed or conteyned in the said three tres patentees repelyd by this present acte, in ferme for terme of yeres or at wyll which be nowe newly assigned by this Acte unto the said Lady Katheryn Dowager; But that evy suche pson and psones may have possede and enjoye the same manours londes tenementes and other hereditamentes so newly assigned to the said Lady Katheryn accordyng to the tenour and effecte of their said sevall Leases and copies expsed in evy of their said sevall Indentures or copies, in suche maner forme and condicion as evy of them sondryly shulde have hadd yf the said acte of repele or resumpcon had ne ben had ne made; Any thyng or thynges clause or mat^r expsed in the said Acte to the contrary notwithstanding.

CHAPTER XXIX.

AN ACTE concnyng the Bysshop of Norwychis pdon.

Conviction of the
Bishop of Norwich,
on his own Confes-
sion, for Offences
against the Statute
of Præmunire,
16 Ric. II. c. 5.

FORASMOCHE as the Revend Father in God Richard Bysshopp of Norwiche, by the name of Richard Bysshopp of Norwich, in the terme of Seynt Hillary that is to say the ixth day of Februarij in this instaunt xxv. yere of the Kynges mooste noble reigne, was lawfully and justly convicted and condemned by judgement geven upon his owne confession before the Kyng in his high Court comenly called the Kynges Benche holden at Westm, upon a bill then and their exhibited and psecuted ageynst him for our said Soueraigne Lorde, grounded upon the Statute made in the xvj yere of the reigne of Kyng Richard the seconde ageynst such parsons as sue in the Courte of Rome or elsewhere for any thyng that toucheth the Kyng our Sovaign Lorde agenst him his Crowne and his Regalie or his Realme, for cten offences and contempte by the said Bysshopp before that tyme contemptiously don and comitted ageynst the fourme and effecte of the said Statute, The same Bisshopp at the tyme of exhibicon of the said bill agenst hym lawfully beyng in the warde and custodie of the Marshall of the Marshalcie of our said Soueraigne Lorde, as by the Recordes of the said Court therof made, manyfestly appereth: The Kynges Highnes nevthelesse, consideryng the great age impotencie and other debilitées of the parson of the said Bisshopp and his manyfold humble sutys and peticones in that behalf to his Highnes made, mcifully and beyngnely is contented and pleased that the said Bysshopp from the xxiiijth day of February in the said xxv. yere stande and be, by auctorite of this present parliament, fully clerely and perfectly discharged acquyted released and pardoned agenst his Highnes his heires and successours, and ageynst all and singular other parsones to all intente, of for and agenst the said judgement convyccon and condempnaccon, in such full and effectuell maner as that neyther the same judgement convyccon and condempnaccon nor any of theym shalbe in any wyse pjudiciall hurtfull or damageable to the said Bisshopp his heires successours executours or administratours: And also the said Byshopp by vtue of this present acte from the said xxiiij day of February shalbe pfitely and fully restored to his name dignite style blode libtie pemyence and title of .enheretaunce: And also unto all and singular thoes manours londes teñtes and other hereditamentes and possessions and to the right pprietie and possession of all thoes goodes catall^r dettes titles of accions and suetis, and to all other pfette and thynges beyng in the handes or possession of the said Bisshopp or in the handes or possession of any other pson or psones to his use, which the same Bysshopp by reason or occasion of the said judgement convyccon and condempnaccon or by reason or occasion of any of theym heretofore hath forfeited to our said Sovaign Lorde: And that the same Bisshopp his heires executours administratours feoffes and assignes, and evy other pson and psones then beyng seized to his use, shall have full power and auctorite to prosecute and sue evy accion or acccons playnt or playnt^r and demaunde concnyng the right title use interest possession cause of dett and for goodes or catall^r of the said Bisshopp, and for evy other thyng reall psonall or myxte, in kyke maner and forme as if any such judgemēt hadd ne ben had or gyven. And that the same Bisshopp shall and may have holde receyve take and enjoye the same manours londes tenementes and other hereditamentes in possession or in use to hym for terme of his lyfe or to hym his heires and assignes or otherwise, in lyke estate use maner forme and effecte as he was intituled to the same in use or in possession in the said ixth day of Februarij. And that the said Bisshopp his heires executours and administratours from the feast of Seynt Michael tharchaungell last past, shall have pceyve take reteyne and enjoye to his pppe use all thoes issues revenues and pfette of the pmisses and of evy of theym which the Kynges Highnes in any wise ought or myght have had by any meane by reason of the said Juggement or Convyccon; and all the said goodes [castells^r] dettes pfette and other thynges forfeited as is aforsaid in as large ample and beneficiall maner as if the said judgement convyccon and condempnaccon and evy of them had never ben had nor made.

II.
The said Bishop
also pardoned of all
Offences at the
Common Law.

AND FURTHERMORE be it enacted by the Kyng our Sovaign Lorde and by auctorite of this present parliament, that the said Bisshopp be and stonde fully and clerely pardoned released acquitted and discharged ageynst the Kyng^r Highnes his heires and successours, aswell of all and all maner contempte trespasses and offences by the same Bisshopp in any wise done or comytted before the said xxiiij. day of Februarij agenst the forme and effecte of any Statute of Provision or pmunire, or of any other Acte Statute

¹ to O.

² In a Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

³ Catalis O.

or Ordynance and for all judgement and execucions of the same, as also of all other offences mesprisions trespasses and contemptes by hym comitted or don before the said xxiiij day of February agenat any poynt article or parte of the comen lawe; The said Judgement convyccion and condempnacion or any of them or any other cause matter or thyng extendyng or beyng to the contry of the pmisses or any of them in any wyse notwithstanding.

AND for the more quyettesse rest and comodite of the said Bisshoꝝ our said Soꝛaigne Lorde of his speciall grace and benyngnyte by auctorite of this p̄sent parliament releasith acquiteth and dischargeth the same Bisshoꝝ of and frome his psonall apparaunce which he is bounde to make and gyve before the Kynges Highnes, in the Wednesday next after the thred weke after the fest of Ester next comyng; For suertie of which apparaunce at that day the said Bysshop̄ is nowe letten to bayle to Edward Boleyn of London Knyght Miles Spencer of the Citie of Norwice Clerke Richard Belamy of London Gentilman, and John Studde of London Gentilman, and thereupon evy of them stondesth bounde to our said Soꝛaigne Lorde for the said Bisshoꝝ in the some and under payn of an hundred poundes, and by the same the said Bisshoꝝ stondesth bounde for hym self in the some and under payne of fyve hundred markes, which somes evy of them hath recognised to owe unto our said Soꝛaigne Lorde, and which said baile and recognizaunces our said Soꝛaigne Lorde by auctorite of this p̄sent parliament graunteth affermeth and agreeth to be utterly voide and of non effecte; and therof clerely releaseth acquiteth and dischargeth aswell the said Bisshoꝝ as the said Edward Boleyn Mylys Spenser Richard Belamy and John Studde and evy of them their heires executours and administratours.

III.
The said Bishop and his Bail discharged from his Appearance in Court, &c.

AND MOREOVER graunteth and agreeth that it be enacted by auctorite of this p̄sent parliament that the said Bysshop̄ his heires executours and administratours and evy of them, at any tyme after and from the feast of Ester next comyng, shall and may at his and their libtie plede this p̄sent acte and evy thyng or any thyng in the same acte specified or conteyned, before the Kyng our said Soꝛaigne Lorde in his high Court called the Kynges Benche or in any other Courte by his or their Attorney or Attourneys; any Acte statute use custome recorde or p̄sident to the contrary thereof in any wise notwithstanding.

IV.
This Pardon may be pleaded in the King's Bench, &c.

CHAPTER XXX.

AN ACTE betwene the Kyngz Highnes the Duke of Rychemond & the Lord Lumley.

WHERE in the Parliament holden upon progacyon at Westm̄ the iiijth daye of February in the xxiiiijth yere of the reign of our Soꝛaigne Lorde Kyng Henry the eight, & there conteneded tyll the iiijth day of Apryll then next ensuyng, And as yet also by [p̄clacyon¹] hetherto conteneded, yt was among other good and lawdable actes and p̄vysions enacted by the Kyng our Soꝛaigne Lorde by thassent of the Lordes sp̄uall & temporal & the Comons in the same parlyament assembled & by auctorite of the same, that in accomplysshement & p̄formaunce of suche bargaynes covenante and agreemente as werre had & made betweyne our sayd Soꝛaigne Lord & the right noble Prynce Henry Duke of Rychemond & Somersset & either of them of thone partie, and the right honorable John Lumley Knyght Lord Lumley on thother partye, that the sayd Duke shuld from thennesforth have holde & enjoye the manours & Lordships of Kyrby in Kendall Crostwayte Lyth Helsington & Sampole with thappurtenance in the Countye of Westm̄land late belongyng to the sayd Lord Lumley, & also all those Lande & teñte with their appurtenance whyche the sayde Lorde Lumley or any pson or psonnes to his use than or lately before that had in Wyresdale & Cleseley in the Countye of Lanc̄ together wyth thadvouson of the Church of Warton in the same Countye of Lancaster, & all other Lande teñte & heredytament wherof the same Lorde or any other pson or psons to his use at that tyme or at any tyme before that were seased, wythyn the Countyes of Westm̄t & Lanc̄ or either of them: To have and to holde the seid Lordshypes manours lande teñte & other the p̄mysses wyth ther appurtenance unto the seyd Duke & to theyres of his bodye lawfully begotten, & for lacke of suche yssue the remaynder therof unto our said Soꝛaigne Lorde the Kyng his heires and assignes for ever: And where by the same acte yt was also further enacted that the sayd Lord Lumley in recompence therof shuld have hold & enjoye an annuyte annuell rent or fee ferme of fyfye pounde sterlyng, to be taken and p̄ceyved yerely of the Abbot of the Monastery of Waltham Holye Crosse in the Countye of Essex by the name of thabbot of Waltham in the Countye of Essex, for the ferme of the Towne of Waltham in the sayd Countye of Essex, with all maner of d̄vice belongyng to our sayd Soꝛaigne Lorde or to the sayd Duke by reason of the said Fee farne; which sayd Annuyte or annuell rent among other in the xxijth yere of the Reign of our sayd Soꝛaigne Lorde was graunted to the sayd Duke & to theyres of his bodye laufully begoten, by auctorite of this present parlyament as yet contynued, as by an Acte therof made in the sayd xxijth yere amonge other more playnly appereth, the rev̄sion thereof then beyng in our sayd Soꝛaigne Lord and his heyres, to have & p̄ceyve the same Annuyte or annuell rent & fee ferme of fyfye pounde unto the sayd Lord Lumley & his heyres in such wyse maner & forme as in the seid acte more at large ys declared wyth d̄cyne savyng and p̄vysions in the same acte also exp̄ssed & conteyned, as by the same acte also more at large may appere; Nevertheles syns the making of the sayd acte in the sayd xxiiijth yere yt is come to the certeyn knowlege of the Kynges Highnes and his most hōdable counsell that the said annuyte annuell rent or fee ferme of fiftie pounde s̄lyng resyted in the same acte made in the sayd xxiiijth yere is to be taken & p̄ceyved yerly of the seid Abbott of Waltham in the Countye of Essex & his Successours only for the fee ferme of the towne of Waltham in the seid Countye of Essex, where of trouthe the same annuyte annuell rent & fee ferme is one annuell rent or fee ferme not payd for the ferme of the sayd towne of Waltham but for the fee ferme of the manour of Waltham wyth the greate Wood & wyth the parke that ys called Haraldes parke & CCC. acres of asserte in the same manour, & the markett of the same manoure wyth thappurtenance, & owte of the towne of Nesyng now called Nasyng & the teñte the whiche the menne there dyd holde of the Kyng in chief, & the excheted landes & the olde demeanes of eyther townes of Waltham & Nasyng, & all wastes & woodes & an hundrede & thre score acres of asserte, as by the recorde therof remaynyng in the offyce of the remembrauncery of the Kynges Escheker amonge the recorde of the sixt yere of Kyng Edward the thirde, that ys to seye amonge the recorde of the terme of the blessed Trynyte of the sayd sixt yere of the same Kyng Edward, in the seconde Rolle among other thinge it is conteyned; the whiche sayd manour of Waltham wyth the sayd greate Wood and Parke called Haraldes Parke & the sayd Woodes Wastes & essarte and the sayd markett & towne of Nasyng & other the p̄mysses, out of the whiche the sayd annuyte annuell rent or fee ferme of fyfye pounde by yere is assigned to be goyng oute by the purporte of the sayd recorde, bein wythyn the sayd Countye of Essex; by occasion or color of whiche seid recyall that the sayd annuyte annuell rent or fee ferme of fyfye pounde by yere shalbe taken & p̄ceyved yerly of the sayd Abbott for the fee ferme of the sayd Towne of Waltham, wher the same ys not as it semeth goyng out of the same towne, the seid annuell rent or fee ferme therefore myght hereafter p̄chance be evicted & taken from the possession of the seid

Recital of an Act for Exchange of Lands between the Duke of Richmond and Lord Lumley; [See 23 Hen. VIII. chapter 28.] the latter to have a Rent of £50. from the Abbot of Waltham, granted to the Duke by St. 22 Hen. VIII. c. 17. as for the Fee Farm of the Town of Waltham.

The true Consideration of the said Annual Rent; for the Fee Farm of the Manor of Waltham, &c.

Rec Rem. Scacc. Trinity Term 6 Edw. III. Rot. 2.

¹ progacyon O.

The said Rent assured to Lord Lumley, whether payable for the Fee Farm of the Town or of the Manor, &c.

Lorde Lumley or his heires : The Kyng^e Highnes therfore not myndyng the sayd Lord Lumley in any wyse by the seid graunt to be deceyved, but that the same Lord Lumley & his heyres shuld have the sayd annuell Rent or fee ferme of fyfthe pounde, in as good suretye as his Highnes & the sayd Duke of Rychmond have the sayd Maⁿs of Kyrbye Kendale Crostwayte & other the p^rmysse in the seid Countyes of Lan^c & Westm^t, & so the seid Lorde Lumley & his heyres to be fullye justly & suerly recompensed & satysfyed for the same mano^rs & other the p^rmyssez so graunted to his Highnes & the sayde Duke of Rychmond as ys aforsayd ; His Highnes therfor at the humble sute of the seid Lorde Lumley is pleased & contented that it be enacted by the Lordes Sp^uall & temporall & the comens in this present parlyament assembled & by the auctoryte of the same, that the seid Lord Lumley for the consideracyons in the formere acte made in the sayd xxiiiijth yere rehersed, shall have holde & enjoye the seid annuyte annuell rent & fee ferme of fyfthe poundes sterlyng, to be taken & pceyved yerlye of the sayd Abbott of Walth^m holy Crosse in the sayd Countye of Essex & of his successours, for the fee ferme of the sayd Manour Townes mikett lond^e teⁿte & other the p^rmysse for the whiche the sayd annuall rent or fee ferme is and ought to be payed, wyth all maner of servic^e p^rfettes & comodytes late belongyng to our seid So^verign Lorde or to the sayd Duke by reason of the seid fee ferme or tenour of the seid mano^r of Walth^m, whether the same annuell rent or fee ferme be goyng out or payable for the fee ferme of the seid mano^r of Walth^m & other the p^rmysse in the seid Countie of Essex or eny parte therof, or out of the same maner of Walth^m & other the p^rmysse or eny parte therof and other Lordships maⁿs townships markette lond^e teⁿte or hereditament^e what so ever thei be belongyng to the sayd monastery of Walth^m holy Crosse in the sayd Countye of Essex, or oute of any other mano^rs lordship^e markette townes landz teⁿte possessions or hereditament^e of the sayd monastery of Walth^m holy Crosse, and not owte of the sayd maⁿ of Walth^m & other the p^rmysse rehersed in the said recorde of Kyng Edward the iij^{de}, or payable only by the Abbott of the seid monastery of Walth^m holy Crosse for the tyme beyng ; to have holde pceyve & enjoye the sayd annuyte annuell rent & fee ferme of fyfthe pounde with the servyce p^rfette & comodytes aforsayd unto the sayd Lord Lumley & to his heyres & assignes for ever to the only use of the sayd Lorde Lumley and of his heyres & assignes for ever.

II.
General Saving.

SAVYNG to all & ev^y pson & psons, other than the Kyng^e Highnes his heyres and successours & the sayd Duke & theyres of his bodye laufully begotten, suche ryght tittle interest use & possessyon as they or any of them hadde in or to the sayde annuyte annuell rent or fee ferm of fyfthe pounde or any parcell therof before the makyng of the seide Acte in the seid xxiiiijth year ; in such wyse maner & forme as yf the sayde acte than made or this present Acte had never byn had nor made ; any thyng therin or in this Acte to the cont^ry therof conteyned notwithstandyng.

CHAPTER XXXI.

AN ACTE con^onyng the assuraunce of the Maner of Pyssowe to the King^e Highnes and his heires.

Conveyance by Lord Scrope to the King's Trustees ;

FORASMOUCHE as the right honorable John Lord Scrope son and heyre of Henry Lorde Scrope knyght late Lorde Scrope for the some of one thowsand poundes of lawful money to hym payd of the Treasure of oure So^verign Lorde the Kyng by the hand^e of Thomas Crumwell Esquyre master of the King^e Juells, by an Indenture made in the thirde daye of Marche in this instant xxv. yere of the Kyng^e most noble Reign, hath bargayned and solde to Syr Thomas Awdeley Knyght Lord Chaunceler of Englund Wylliam Fittzwillm knyght Treasawrer of the King^e most honorable howsold William Paultett knyght Comptroller of the said household Henry Norres Esquyre Thomas Hennege esquyre Crystofer Hall^e the Kyng^e gen^rall Attornay and Richard Riche the Kyng^e Solicytour, the Maner of Pyssowe with thappurten^{nc}e in the Contye of Hertf, the parke comonly called Pyssowe Parke and all mesuage howses lond^e medowes pastures and woodes waters comons and Fysshynge letes views of frankplege court^e rev^sions rent^e and d^rvice wyth comons warens and all other libtyes and Frauncheses and theyr appurten^{nc}e, whiche were the lond^e tent^e or other heredytament^e of the said Henry late Lord Scrope in demesne possession rev^sion or use lying or beyng in the said Countye of Hertf, as by the one parte of the sayd Indenture being sealed wyth the seale of the said John being nowe Lorde Scrope and subscribed wyth his hande evydently appereth : And because yt is dowted whether that the same Lorde Scrope at the tyme of makyng of the sayd Indentures were or yet is at his full age of xxj yeres or not ; BE IT ordeyned and enacted by the auctoryte of this present parlyament that the said bargayne and sale shall stande and be good and avayleble in the lawe to the use of oure sayd So^verign Lorde the kyng and of his heires for ever, and that the sayde Indenture and ev^y thyng therin conteyned shall stonde and be good and effectuall in the lawe accordyng to the word^e tenours purport and effe^cte of the same, as yf the said John Lord Scrope hadd bene at his full age at the tyme of the makyng of the present Indenture ; And that the said Sir Thomas Awdeley Sir William Fittzwillm Syr Willia^m Poulet Thomas Cromwell Henry Norreys Thomas Hennage Crystofer Hallz and Richard Ryche by force and vertue of this present acte shall stonde and be seised in their demean^e (') of fee from the said iij^{de} daye of Marche to thuse of our sayd So^verign Lorde the Kyng and of his heires and assignes of and in the said manour parke messuage howses land^e teⁿte and other the p^rmysse with thappurten^{nc}e bargayned and solde as ys above wrytton : And that the said John nowe beyng Lorde Scrope, and all and singler heyres of the said Lorde Scrope and of all and syngler other auncettours of the same Lorde Scrope, to whom the same Lorde Scrope in any wyse is nowe heyre, and all and ev^y other pson and psons and theyre heyres whiche in any wyse in the said iij^{de} daye of Marche or any tyme sence were or be seyed of the same manoure and other the p^rmysse to thuse of the same Lorde Scrope, shalbe evicted excluded and barred of and from the same manour and other the p^rmysse for ever.

Doubt whether Lord Scrope be of Age ;
The said Conveyance confirmed ;
as if Lord Scrope were of full Age.

II.
General Saving.

SAVYNG to every pson or psons and bodies polytyke their heyres and successours, other then the said John Lord Scrope his heyres feoffes and assignes, all suche right tittle use interest possession fees annuyties rent^e p^rfette leases and other comodytes which they or eny of them have or ought to have of or in the p^rmysse, in suche maner fourme and condicyon as if this acte or eny thing therin conteyned had never ben hadd nor made.

¹ as O.

CHAPTER XXXII.

AN ACTE CONCERNYNG the pardon of Richard Southwell and others.

(1)

PLEASE it youre Highnes for dyvers consideracyons, that yt may be ordeyned enacted established and graunted by your Highnes wyth thassent of the Lordes spūall and temporall and the Comons in this your highe Courte of plyment assembled and by the auctoryte of the same, that Richard Southwell late of London Esquyre otherwise called Richard Southwell of London Gentyman, otherwyse called Richard Southwell of Rysyng in the Countye of Norff Esquyre, otherwise called Richard Southwell of Craneworth in the Countye of Norff Esquyre, otherwise called Richard Southwell late of Rysyng in the Countye of Norff Esquyre, otherwyse called Richard Southwell late of Craneworth in the Countye of Norff Esquyre, otherwise called Richard Southwell of Norff, otherwise called Richard Southwell Esquyre cosyn and heyre of Robt Southwell Knyght, Robt Southwell of London Esquyre otherwyse called Robt Southwell late of London Gentyman, Anthony Southwell of London Esquyre otherwyse called Anthony Southwell late of London Gentyman, Mathewe [Fraunsham^a] of London yoman otherwyse called Mathewe [Fraunsham^a] yoman, Richard Woode of London yoman otherwyse called Richard Woode late of London yoman, Wyllyam Bofeld of London yoman otherwyse called William Boyfeld yoman, David Lloid of London yoman otherwise called David Lloid yoman, and John Garard of London yoman otherwyse called John Garard of Rysyng in the Countie of Norff yoman, otherwyse called John Garard of Craneworth in the Countye of Norff yoman, or by what so ever other name or names the same Richard Southwell Robt Anthony Mathewe Richard Wood William Davyd and John or eny of them be pceyved accepted and knowen, may be clerely pardoned discharged and released of the murder sleying manslaughter felony and interfecōn of Syr William Penyngton Knyght; and of all and singler murders homycydes and felonies and all other thyngē touchyng or concnyng the dethe of the same Syr Wyllyam Penyngton, and also of all maner of accessories and forfaytures of for or in any wyse concnyng the pmysses. AND ALSO that the sayd Richard Southwell Robt Southwell Anthony Southwell Mathewe Fraunsham Richard Woode William Bofeld David Lloid and John Garard and evy of them may be pardoned discharged and acquyted of all and singler recognisaunce bayllē or maympyses, made or knowledged by the same Richard Southwell Robt Southwell Anthony Southwell Mathewe Fraunsham Richard Woode William Bofeld David Lloid and John Garard joyntly and severally, in any maner of wise for or concnyng the murder sleying manslaughter felony or interfecōn of the said Sir William Penyngton, or for or concnyng any pardons or pardon made by our Sovereign Lorde the Kyng to the said Richard Southwell Robt Southwell Anthony Southwell Mathewe Fraunsham Richard Woode William Bofeld David Lloid and John Garard or to eny of them; any acte or actes statute pvysson or restraynt heretofore made to the cont^{ry} notwythstondyng.

Richard Southwell and others pardoned for the Murder of Sir W. Penyngton.

And of all Recognisances, &c. thereon.

AND OVER that be it ordeyned enacted and established by the auctoryte aforesaid, that the said Richard Southwell Robt Southwell Anthony Southwell Mathewe Fraunsham Richard Woode William Bofeld David Lloide and John Garard, shall not be nor any of them shalbe at any tyme to come arrayned ympeched vexed inquieted or troblyd for the murder sleying manslaughter felony and interfecōn of the said Sir William Penyngton, eyther as pryncypalls or pryncypall accessaries or accessarye or otherwise, or for any maner of thyng touchyng or concnyng the murder sleying manslaughter felony or interfecōn of the same Syr William Penyngton or for any acte or deade hadd or done by occasion or meane of the deathe of the said Sir William, by reason or occasyon of any acte deade or offence done or herafter to be done by the said Richard Southwell Robt Southwell Anthony Southwell Mathewe Richard William Bofeld David and John Garard or by eny of them: the Statute made in the tenth yere of the reign of Kyng Edward the thyrde concnyng chres of pardon from thens to be graunted or eny other acte or actes statute pvysson restraynt or orden^{nce} heretofore hadd made or ordeyned to the cont^{ry} herof in any wise notwythstondyng.

II. They shall not be arraigned, &c. for the said Murder.

See St. 10 Edw. III. stat. 1. c. 2, 3.

CHAPTER XXXIII.

AN ACTE CONCERNYNG the Assuraunce of Xpēs Churchē in London to the Kyngē Highnes and to his heires.

WHERE Nicholas Hancock late prior of the Monastery or Pryorie of Xpēs Churchē in London and the cōvent of the same howse, by their deade under their conventuall seale, for dyvers consideraōns them movyng gave and graunted unto oure Sovereign Lorde the Kyng and to his heyres and successours, all the sayd monestery and priorie, and all landes teitē rentē porcyons pensyons psonages advowsons of Churches and all other heredytamentē rightē pfyttē cōmodityes and emolumentē to the said Monastery or Pryorie belongyng, as by the sayd deade beryng date the xxiiijth daye of Februarie in the xxiiijth yere of the reign of oure seid Sovereign Lorde more playnly appereth: And where also the seid late Prior and Convent after the makyng of the seid deade by their free willē and assentē deputed out of and from the seid Monastery, levying the same pphane and desolate by the space of two yeres and more, wherbye the dvice and obsequies hospitalite almes and rules of Religeon whiche shuld have bene done had observed and kept at and within the seid monasterye, to the honour of Almyghtye God and accordyng to the rules statutē and orden^{nce} of the founder thereof, by all the same tyme remayned undone and yet dothe; By reason wherof and by vertue of the seid deade the Site pcincte and grounde of the said late monasterye and pryorie, and all other the churches manours meases landē teitē rentē dvice psonages porcyons pensyons and all other heredytamentē to the said late monasterye in any wise belongyng or appteynyng, doth and oweth now rightfullye remayn and belong to oure seid Sovereign Lorde as trewe and just founder thereof, by whose pgenytours the said late monastery and pryorie was founded instituted and ordeyned, and the said manours meases lands teitē and all other heredytamentē gyven to holde of them theyr heyres and successours in ppetuall almes: IN CONSIDERAōN of whiche pmysses and for furthersuertie to be hadd of the same to our seid Sovereign Lorde his heyres and successours, Be it enacted by auctoryte of this present parlyament, that our seid Sovereign Lorde shall have and enjoye to hym his heyres and successours the Site pcincte grounde and churchē of the seid late monasterye and pryorie, and the manours of Branghingburye Corneburye Mylkeleye Burchholt and Barksted wyth the appurten^{nce} in the Countye of Hertf, And all other the manours meases landē teitē medowes pastures woodē rentē reversions dvice psonages porcyons penōns tythes obvensyons advowsons of churches chapells and chauntereis knyghtē fees courttē letē vieu frankplegē libties privilegē and all other heredytamentē rights pfyttē in dvice condicions and cōmodityes of what

Grant of the Monastery and Priory of Christ-Church London to the King, by the Prior and Convent, by Deed dated 28 February 23 Henry VIII.

The said Monastery, &c. assured to the King; with certain Manors, &c. thereto belonging.

^a To the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde O.^a Fraunsham O.

nature or qualyte so ev^y they be of and in what Sheres townes and plac^e so ever they or any of them lye whiche late belonged or in any wyse apteyned to the said late monasterie and pryorye and whiche the seid Nicholas Hancock late prior of the said Monasterye or pryorye in the right of the same had or by any meanes ought to have had the seid xxiiij daye of Februarye in the seid xxiiijth yere of our seid Soveign Lorde.

II.
The King shall be possessed thereof as on Office found, &c.

AND BE IT ALSO enacted by the auctoryte aforsaid that our seid Soveign Lorde shall have the actual and reall possessyon of and in the p^rmysse and every parte therof in as large and ample maner as though offyce and offices had been duely founde therof accordyng to the lawes of this Realme : And that all tres patent^e made and to be made by his Highnes to any p^rson or p^rsons of or in the p^rmysse or any part therof shalbe good and effectuell in the lawe to all entent^e and purposes accordyng to the tenures fourmes and effectes of the same tres patent^e albeit none offyce or offices be or shalbe founde of the manours land^e teñt^e or heredytament^e to be conteyned and exp^rssed in any such tres patent^e.

III.
General Saving.

SAVYNG always to every p^rson and p^rsons and bodies politique to their heyres assignes and successours, other then to the seid late Prior and covent and theyr successours, all suche right title use interest possession rent^e annuytes leases offic^e cōmens and fees whiche they or any of them hadd or ought to have had, of in or upon the p^rmysse or of any parte therof at the seid xxiiijth daye of Februarye in the seid xxiiijth yere of the Reign of our seid Soveign Lorde. Any thyng in this p^rsent acte contayned to the contr^y therof notwystondyng.

IV.
Saving to the King on Office found.

SAVYNG always to the Kyng such interest and tytyle as his highnes hath in or to any the p^rmysse by reason of any office or offic^e founden afore the xxth daye of Marche in the yere of our Lord God M^c D xxxiiij, if any suche be.

CHAPTER XXXIV.

AN ACTE concnyng the attaynder of John Wolff his wyffe and others.

The Murder and Robbery of Jerome de George and Charles Benche by Wolff, his Wife, & others; 16 July 25 Henry VIII.

WHEREAS John Wolff late of the cytye of London m^{ch}•unt otherwyse called John Wolff of the Stylearde of London m^{ch}•unt, Alyce Wolff his wyffe late of London aforsayd Spinster otherwyse called Alice Tankerdfelde late of the same Spynster, John Westall of London aforsayd gentyman nowe deade, Robt Garrarde late of the towne of Westm̄ in the Countye of Midd^l yoman, now also ded, and John Lychefelde late of the same Towne of Westm̄ yoman, being ledd for lacke of grace by the Dyvylls Instigacōn notlyng regardyng ne feryng Almighty God, the Kyng oure Soveign Lorde, ne the breche of his peax and lawes, by theyr falce confederacy most malicious and detestable maner and conventycle entendyng to kyll sley murder and robbe one Jerome [de Gorge ¹] and Charles Benche beyng bothe m^{ch}•unt^e estraungers then abydyng in the Citie of London, the xvth daye of July in the xxv yere of oure most dredd Sovereign Lord that now is, by sundry meanes and policies dyd trayn and conveye the said Jerom and Charles unto Durh^m rent^e, beyng within the paryshe of Seynt John Baptist of the Kyng^e hospytall of the Savoye in the said Countye of Midd^l, where the said Jerom and Charles kept company with the said Alice all the after none of the sayd xvj day of July, and then and there the sayd Alice by thassent intysyng and p^rcurement of the said John Wolff John Westall Robt Garrard and John Lichefelde caused and perswaded the sayd Jerom and Charles to remayne in the Durh^m rentz aforsayd in a c^rteyn house to suche tyme as the nyght should approche, then and there p^rmysyng by the falsod of the said Wolff Westall Garrarde and Lychefeld to have companed the seyde Jerom and Charles by water to the mansyon house of one John Gerrald m^{ch}•aunt of Florence, then and nowe sett and beyng in the parisshe of Seynt Benett Gracechurche within the Cytye of London, then there to have loged all the seyde nyght then next folowyng; where uppon the said Jerom and Charles nothyng fearyng nor mystrustyng any deathe murder robbery or any other myscheff compased towards them or any of them, or to have ben cōmytted or done to them or any of them, the same xvj daye of Julij in the said xxv. yere at ten of the clock in the nyght, at Strande stayer in the paryshe of oure blessed Lady of Strounde in the said Countye of Midd^l, beyng in goddes peax and the Kyng^e, went to taket here bote, then being in there companye the sayd Alice Wolff and Westall, in the whiche bote the seid John Wolff before the cōmyng of the sayd Jerome George and Charles Benche hym self in the sterne of the sayd bote pryviely had hidden, that is to saye under the lether of the sayd bote, And at that tyme the sayd Garrarde nowe decessed and the sayd Lychfelde affermed them self to be two watermen belongyng to the said bote, into the which bote the sayd Jerom and Charles then and there peasably dyd enter, entendyng to have peasably passed to the sayd Cytye of London at ten of the clok in the nyght of the sayd daye as is aforsayd; And then and there beyng sett in the sayd bote in goddes peax and the Kyng^e The said Wolff Westall Garrarde and Lichefeld, entendyng the execution of theyr myserable most myschevous and malicious intent, the said xvj daye of Julij in the said xxv yere upon Temys aforsayd and in the bote aforsayd in the said County of Midd^l aforsayd, ayenst the peace of our sayd Soveign Lorde the Kyng, in most mallicyous damnable shamfull and detestable maner with force and armys of there cruell malice prepensed feloniously and wylfully dyd sley kyll and murder the sayd Jerom and Charles in forme followyng that is to saye; the said Wolff beyng hydd and lyen cov^d under the lether in the sterne of the sayd bote as is aforsayd, sodenly rose and wilfully damnably and most mallicyously stroke the sayd Charles behynde him in the back with his dager to the harte, and than and there gave to the sayd Charles Benche three se^vall deadly woundes, by meane wherof the sayd Charles y^mediatly dyed; And also the said Wolff Westall Gerrard and Lychefelde beyng therwyth not satisfied nor content, but intendyng to execute their sayd further most damnable entent and purpose, after long struglyng with the seid Jerome George with ther dagers stroke the said Jerom George in dyvers places of his body, and also with gret violence broke the neck of the said Jerome of the whiche stroke and brekyng of the necke of the seid Jerom he also dyed; and after that this there sayd detestable and most [abhomynable and malicious ²] actes hadd done executed and cōmytted, the sayd Wolff Westall Garrard and Lichefeld spoyled the said Charles Benche and Jerom George of their keyes, and all their clothes apparell Juells Cheynes Ryng^e and redye money, and after that fastened and tyed their bodies together bakke to bakke and with weight of Stones cast the seid Charles Benche and Jerome George into the Chanell Water or Ryver of Thamys; AND FURTHERMORE the sayd John Wolff Westall Garrarde and Lichefelde feloniously toke and bare away the seyde keyes apparell clothes juells and other the p^rmysse, beyng the se^vall goodes and cattell^e of the seid Jerom and Charles; and over that the sayd John Wolff Alice his Wyff otherwyse called Alyce Tanckerfeld Westall, and one James Stanleye, havyng the keyes of the sayd Jerom and Charles repayred to the sayd mansyon house of the sayd John Gerralde in the nyght of the same daye, and then and there burgarously brake the seid

¹ de George O.

² abhomynable and malicious O.

house and felonously entered into the Chambers of the said Jerom and Charles, and from thens felonously toke and bere away money apparell juells and other goodē of the seid Jerom and Charles extendyng to the valewe of one hundreth poundē : In consyderaōn wherof be yt enacted by the auctorytie of this present parliament, that the same John Wolff Alice Wolff otherwyse called Alice Tanckerfyld and John Lychefild and evy of them, for the said most damnable causes and offencē by them in fourme aforsaid cōmytted and done, by whate name or names the said John Wolff Alice his wyffe or John Lychefeld be knowen or called, shall stonde and be attaynted of wylfull murder felony and burglary, in as large maner and fourme as yf they and evy of them hadd bene attaynted therfore by the due order of the comon lawe by any maner of meane waye or pcesse : And that the sayd John Wolff Ales Wolff and John Lychefilde and evy of them by what name or names soever they be called shall by the auctoryte of this Acte lose and be excluded for ever to have any maner of libtie benefyte cōmodityte or pryvylege of theyr clergie or any maner of sayntuarie or pryvilege.

The said Wolff and Wife, and others, declared attainted of Murder and Felony without Benefit of Clergy.

AND where also one James Stanley late of London gentyman, not only knowyng the sayd John Wolff Alyce Wolff John Westall Robt Garrerd and John Lychefilde to have cōmytted and done the same detestable and habomynable felonyes and murders in fourme aforsayd, The sayd John Wolff Alice Wolff John Westall Robt Gerrard and John Lychefeld, after the sayd mourder and felonyes done, the xvij daye of July in the yere aforsayd in the paryshe of Seynt Margaret of Westm̄ in the seid Countye of Midd̄ felonously dyd receipt and comfort, but also dyd assyst and assocyate the said Malefactours felonouslye to take and beare awaye out of the sayd house of the sayd John Gerralde the money goodē and juells before specesyed : BE IT THEREFORE innacted by the auctorite of this present pliament that the said James Stanley fromhensfourth be and stonde attaynted of felony in such fourme as yf he hadd bene dewlye attaynted by the order of the comon lawe for the same.

II.
James Stanley attainted of Felony for the wilful Receipt, &c. of Wolff and the others.

AND FURTHER be yt enacted ordeyned and establysshed that the Sheriffē mayers or Bayllis of every suche countie citie or Towne where the said John Wolffe Alice Wolff and John Lychefilde now bene or that hereafter shalbe founde takyn or apprehended within the Kyngē Realme or ellswere in any of this the Kyngē Dominyons, shall execute and put to deathe the said John Wolff Alice Wolff John Lichefilde [and James Stanley¹] and every of them accordyng to the Kyngē wrytte out of his courte of Ch^uncery to them or to any of them to be directed.

III.
Wolff and his Wife, &c. shall be executed where-ever they may be found.

AND furthermore be yt enacted by the auctoryte aforsaid that the said John Wolff Alice Wolff John Lychefyld and Jamys Stanley and evy of them shall forfeit to the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde all and singler theyr goodes and catalls wherof they or any of them were possessed of the said xvj daye of July, in suche fourme as yf they hadd ben attaynted by the order of the comon lawe.

IV.
And shall forfeit all their Goods, &c.

¹ So in the original Act ; although not named in the former part of the Clause.

Anno 26° HENRICI, VIII. A.D.1534.

**Ex Rotulo Parliamenti de anno regni Regis Henrici Octavi,
Vicesimo sexto.**

**STATUTES MADE IN THE SESSION OF PARLIAMENT,
HOLDEN BY PROROGATION AT WESTMINSTER, ON THE THIRD DAY OF NOVEMBER,
IN THE TWENTY-SIXTH YEAR OF THE REIGN OF K. HENRY, VIII.***

CHAPTER I.

AN ACTE conchyng the Kynges Highnes to be supreme heed of the Churche of Englande & to have auctoryte to refourme & redresse all errours heresyys & abuses yn the same.

The King shall be reputed Supreme Head of the Church of England, and shall correct all Heresies and Offences.

ALBEIT the Kynges Majestie justely and rightfully is & oweth to be the supreme [heed'] of the Churche of England, and so is recognysed by the Clergy of this Realme in theyr convocacions; yet neverthelesse for corroboracion & confirmacion therof, and for increase of vertue in Cristis Religion within this Realme of England, and to repressse & extirpe all errours heresies and other enormyties & abuses heretofore used in the same, Be it enacted by auctorite of this p̄sent Parliament that the Kyng our Soᵛaign Lorde his heires and successours Kynges of this Realme shalbe takyn acceptyd & reputed the onely supreme [heed'] in erthe of the Churche of England callyd Anglicana Ecclesia, and shall have & enjoye annexed and unyted to the Ymperyall Crowne of this Realme aswell the title and style therof, as all Honours Dignyties p̄hemynences jurisdictiones privileges auctorities ymunyties profitis and cōmodities to the said dignytie of supreme [heed'] of the same Churche belongyng and apperteynyng: And that our said Soᵛaigne Lorde his heires and successours Kynges of this Realme shall have full power & auctorite frome tyme to tyme to visite repressse redresse reforme ordre correct restrayne and amende all suche errours heresies abuses offences contemptes and enormyties what so ever they be, whiche by any maner spirituall auctoryte or jurisdiction ought or maie lawfullye be reformyd repressyd ordred redressyd correctyd restrayned or amendyd, moste to the pleasure of Almyghtie God the increase of vertue yn Chrystis Religion and for the [conservacy'] of the peace unyte and tranquylte of this Realme: any usage custome foreyne lawes foreyne auctoryte prescripcion or anye other thinge or thinges to the contrarie hereof notwithstandinge.

CHAPTER II.

AN ACTE ratyfieng the othe that everie of the Kynges Subjectes hath taken and shall hereaft' be bounde to take for due obfervacyon of the acte made for the suretie of the successyon of the Kynges Highnes in the Crowne of the Realme.

Recital of the Oath of Obedience to the King and his Heirs by Queen Anne, required by Statute 25 Hen.VIII. c.22. §. 9. and the Form of the Oath actually taken in consequence.

WHERE at the laste Sessyon of this p̄sent pliament yn the acte then made for the establyshment of the Successyon of the heyres of the Kynges Highnes yn the imperiall Crowne of this Realme, it ys conteyned amonges other thinges that all and singler the Kynges subjectes as well the nobles spirituall and temporall as other shulde make and take a corporall othe, whan so ever hit shulde please the Kynges Majestie or hys heires to appoynt, that they shulde truely firmely and constantly without fraude or gyle observe fulfillle mayntayne defende and kepe to their connyng wytt and uttermoste of theyr powers the hole effectes and contentes of the said acte, as yn the same acte amonge other thynges

* The Introduction to the Roll of this Year is as follows:

“ Rotulus Parliamenti tenē p̄ progadōem apud Westm̄ Vcio die Novem̄r anno regni illustrissimi & prepotentissimi principis Dñi n̄r Henrici octavi Dei gr̄a Angl̄ & Fran̄c Regis fidei defensoris Dñi Hib̄n & in terra sup̄remi capitis Anglicane ecclie vicesimo sexto.”

† hede O.

* confraçōn O.

more playnly apperithe; And at the daye of the laste prorogaçõn of this present plyament aswell the nobles spirituall as temporall as other the Comons of this present pliamt then assembled yn the highe house of plyament moste lovyngly acceptyd and toke suche othe as then was devysed yn wrytinge for maynten'nce and defence of the said Acte, and mente and intendyd at that tyme that evy other the Kynges Subjecte shulde be bounde to accepte and take the same uppon the paynes conteyned in the said acte, the tenour of whiche othe hereafter ensueth: Ye shall swere to beare faith truth and obedyence alonely to the Kynges Majestye and to his heires of his body of his moost dere and entierly belovyd lauffull wyfe Quene Anne begotten & to be [begotten,'] And further to the heires of oure said Sovaign Lorde accordyng to the lymytacion in the Statute made for suretie of hys succession in the crowne of this Realme mencioned and conteyned, and not to any other within this Realme nor foreyn auctorite or Potentate; And in case any othe be made or hathe be made by you to any pson or psones, that then ye to repute the same as vayne and adnychillate; And that to your connyng wyte and utter moste of your power without gyle fraude or other undue meane you shall observe kepe maynteyne & defende the saide acte of successyon, and all the hole effectes & contentes therof, and all other actes and statutes made yn confirmaçõn or for execuçõn of the same or of any thyng therin conteyned; and this ye shall do ayenst all maner of psones of what estate dignyte degree or condicion so evy they be, And in no wyse do or attempte, nor to your power suffre to be done or attemptid, directly or indirectly any thyng or thynges prively or appartlye to the lette hindraunce damage or derogacion therof or of any parte of the same by any maner of meanes or for any maner of pretence; So helpe you God all Sayntes and the Holye Evangelystes.

AND for asmoche as yt is convenyent for the sure maynten'nce and defence of the same acte that the said othe shulde not onely be auctorysed by auctoryte of plyamente, but also be ynterprete & expowned by the hole assent of this p'sent pliamt that it was mente and entended by the Kinges Majestie the Lordes & Commons of the plyament, at the saide daye of the saide laste progacion, that everie subject shulde be bounden to take the same othe accordyng to the tenour and effect therof uppon the peynes & penalties conteyned in the said acte; Therefore be hyt enactyd by auctoryte of this p'sent pliamt that the said othe above rehersyd shalbe interprete expowned reputed acceptyd and adjudged the verie othe that the Kinges Highnesse the Lordes spirytuall & temporalle and the Commons of this present plyament mente & entended that everie subjecte of this realme shulde be oblyged and bounden to take and accepte, for maynten'nce & defence of the same acte, uppon the peynes conteyned yn the sayd acte, and that everie of the Kinges subjectes uppon the said peynes shalbe obliged to accepte and take the said othe.

The said Oath declared valid, and to be the Oath intended by the said recited Act.

AND be yt further enacted by auctoryte aforesaid that the Commyssioners that hereafter shalbe appoynted to receyve suche othe of the Kinges subjectes, or two of theyme at the leste, shall have power and auctoryte to certifie ynto the Kinges Benche by wrytinge under their seales everie refusell that hereafter shalbe made afore theym of the same othe by any person or persons comyng afore theym to take the same othe; And that everie suche certificat to be made by suche Commyssyoners as is aforesaide shalbe taken as stronge & as available yn the lawe as an ynditement of xij men lauffully founden of the said refusell; So that the person and persons ayenste whome any suche Certificat shalbe made shalbe compellyd to answer there unto as yf they were endyted; and that suche pcesse judgement execusyon and everie other thyng shalbe hadde used and mynstred of and uppon everie suche certificat ayenste the offendours as yf they had ben lawfully endyted of suche offences by the due course & order of the commen lawes of this Realme.

Certificate of any Refusal to take the Oath before Commissioners shall be as available as an Indictment for such Refusal, and Process &c. shall be had thereon.

CHAPTER III.

AN ACTE concernyng the paiment of Firste Fruites of all dignities benefices and p'mocions spirituall; & also concernyng one annuell pencyon of the tenth parte of all the possessions of the Churche, spirituall and temporall, graunted to the Kinges Highnes & his heires.

FOR ASMOCHE as it is & and of verie dutie ought to be the naturall inclinacion of all good people lyke moste faithfull lovyng and obedyent subjectes sincerely and willingly to desire to pvyde not onely for the publike weale of their natife contrey, but also for the supportacion mayntenaunce and defence of the royall estate of their moste drade [benige'] and graciouse Sovereign Lorde, uppon whom and yn whom dependith all their joye and welthe, yn whom also is united and knyt so princely a harte and courage myxed wythe mercy wysdome and justice, and also a naturall affeccion joyned to the same, as by the greate inestimable and benevolent argumentes therof beinge moste bountefully largely and many tymes shewyd mynstred and approvyd towards his lovyng and obedyent subjectes hathe well aperid, whiche requireth a lyke correspondcenc of gratitude to be considered accordyng to their moste bounden duetyes; Wherefore his said humble and obedyent subjectes as well the Lordes spyrituall and temporall as the commons yn this p'sent pliamt assembled callinge to their remembraunce not onely the manyfolde and innumerable benefyttes dayly admynistred by his Highnes to them all, and to the resydue of all other his subjectes of this Realme, but also howe longe tyme his Majestie hathe moste victoriously by his high wisdome and polycye protectyd defendyd and governyd this his Realme and mayntenyd his people and subjectes of the same yn tranquylite peace unynte quyetes and welthe; And also consideryng what greate excessyve and inestimable Charges his Highnes hathe heretofore benne at and susteyned by the space of fyve and twenty hole yeres, and also dayly susteyneth for the maynten'nce tucyon and defence of this his Realme and his lovyng subjectes of the same, whiche can not be susteyned and borne without some honorable provycion and remedy may be founde pvyded and ordeyned for mayntenaunce therof, do therefore desire and moste humbly praye that for the more suretye of contynuaunce and augmentacion of his Highnes royall astate, beinge not onely nowe

Necessity of providing for Support of the Crowne:

¹ gouten O.

² benyng O.

recognysed (as he alwayes yn dede heretofore hathe bynne,) the only supreme [heed in yerthe '] nexte and ymmediately under God of the Churche of Englande, but also their moste assured and undouted naturall Sovereigne liege Lord and Kyng havynge the hole governaunce tucion defence and maynten'nce of this his Realme and moste lovyng obedyent subjectes of the same : It may therfore be ordeyned and enactyd by his Highnes and the Lordes spirituall and temporall and the commons yn this p'sent plyament assembled and by auctoryte of the same yn maner and fourme folowyng ; That is to saye, that the Kynges Highnes his heyres and successoures Kynges of this Realme shall have and enjoye frome tyme to tyme, to endure for ever, of everie suche persone and persones whiche at any tyme after the fyrste daye of Januarye nexte comynge shalbe nomynatyd electyd prefected presentyd collated or by any other meanes appoynted to have any Archebushopriche, Bisshopriche, Abbacye, Monasterie, Priori, Colledge, Hospitale Arche-deaconry, Deanry, Provestship, Prebende, Parsonage, Vicarage, Chauntrie, Frechapell, or other dignitie benyfyce office or promocion spirituall within this Realme or els where within any of the Kynges domynions, of what name nature or qualytie so ever they be or to whose foundacion patronage or gyfte so ever they belonge, the fyrste fruytes revenewes and p'fytes for one yere of every suche archebushopriche byshopriche abbacye monasterie priori colledge hospitale archedeconry deanry p'vestshipp prebende p'sonage vicarage chauntrie frechapell or other dignitie benefice office or promocion spirituall afore namyd, wherunto any suche parson or p'sones shall after the saide first daie of Januarie be nomynated electyd prefectyd presentyd collatyed or by any other meanes appoynted ; and that everie suche persone and parsonnes, before any actuall or real possessyon or medlinge withe the profites of any suche archebishopriche byshopriche abbacy monasterie colledge hospitall deanry provestshipp prebende parsonage vicarage chauntrie free chapell priorie or other dignitie benefice office or promocion spirituall, shall satisfie contente and paye or compownde or agree to paye to the Kinges use at reasonable dayes upon good sureties the said fyrste fruytes and profytes for one yere.

First-fruits, Revenues, and Profits for One Year, of every Spiritual Promotion or Benefice, granted to the King; for which the Party promoted shall agree before taking Possession.

II. Commissioners empowered to value Benefices and compound for First-fruits.

How Securities and Money shall be kept and accounted for.

III. Acquittances for such First-fruits.

Obligations for First-fruits shall be valid as Statutes-Staple.

How Commissioners shall account.

Penalty on them for misapplying Securities.

AND be yt also enactyd by auctoryte aforesaid that the Chauncelour of Englande and Mayster of the Rolles for the tyme beinge joyntly and severally, or suche other person and parsonnes as shall please the Kinges Highnes his heires or successoures frome tyme to tyme at his or their pleasure to name and depute by comyssion or comyssions under the greate seale, shall have power and auctoryte aswell to examyne and serche for the juste and true value of the said firste fruytes and profites by all wayes and meanes that they canne, as to compounde and agre for the rate of the said firste fruytes and profites and to stall and lymytte reasonable dayes for paiment therof, upon good and sufficient suertie or suerties by writings obligatorie by their discrecions ; And yf composition or agreement be had or made for the said firste fruytes before the said Lorde Chauncelour or Maister of the Rolles, that than the Writinges obligatory or money taken for the same shall reste remayne and abide yn the Hanaper of the Kinges Chauncerie there savely to be kepte to the Kinges use ; and the money to be due of suche writings obligatorie or to be receyved in hand by reason of any suche composition shalbe payed yn the said Hanaper to the clarke of the Hanaper for the tyme beyng, and that the said clarke of the Hanaper shall make a true and a juste accompte therof, like as he is bounde to do of the money receyved of the profites of the Kinges greate seale : And yf composition or agreement be had or made for the said firste fruytes afore any other parson or persones to be deputed by the Kinges Highnes his heires or successoures by Cōmyssion under his greate seale, that then the writings oblygatory and money taken for the same shalbe delyverid to the Treasourour of the Kynges moste honorable Chamber for the tyme beinge, or els where to whom it shall please the Kinges Highnes his heires or successoures to gyve auctorite by cōmyssion under his greate seale to receyve the same.

AND it is also ordeyned and enactyd by auctoryte aforesaide that everie writinge of acquitaunce subscribed withe the hande and name of the clarke of the Hanaper and Treasurer of the Chamber, or other cōmissioners aforesaide or any of theyme, witnessinge the receipt of the said firste fruytes or any parte therof, shall be as good and effectuall agaynste the Kinges Highnes his heires and successoures to everie parson and parsones havynge the same, for so myche money as shalbe mencyned to be receyved and conteyned yn everie suche acquitaunce, as yf suche acquitaunce were or had bynne lawfully hadde and opteyned yn the Kynges name under the Kinges greate seale and so shalbe admitted acceptid & alowid and taken yn everie of the Kinges Courtes : And that all writings obligatory to be taken for payment of the sayd fyrste fruytes by and afore the said Lorde Chauncelour or Maister of the Rolles or by and afore any other persone or persones to be deputyd to compounde and agre for the said firste fruytes as is aforesaide, shalbe of the same strength force vertue qualite and effect to all ententes and purposes as writings oblygatory heretofore made by any laye parsonne by auctoryte of the statute of the Staple ben ; and that uppon Certificat hereafter to be made yn the Kynges Chauncerie of any suche writynges obligatory to be taken for payment of suche fyrste fruytes, like processe and execusion shalbe theruppon made and had ayenste any person spirituall or temporall as hathe benne accustomed to be made ayenst any lay parson upon Certificate of writings obligatory of the said Statute of the Staple ; And that no persone shalbe compellid to paye for any writinge obligatory to be made for the said payment of the said fyrste fruytes above viij d. nor for any acqyetaunce to be made for receipt of suche firste fruytes above iij d. And that suche parsonne and persones as shalbe deputyd by the Kynges Highnes by cōmyssion under the greate seale to compounde and agre for the said firste fruytes shall at the ende of everie vj monthes next after the date of their cōmyssion, and so from vj monthes to vj monthes delyver or cause to be deliveryd unto the Treasurer of the Chamber for the tyme beyng, or els where to suche cōmyssioners as shalbe appoynted as is aforesaid to receyve the same, as well all suche money as all suche specialties and bondes as they shall have taken for the payment of the said firste fruytes by indenture to be made betwene them and the said Treasourour or other cōmyssioners as is aforesaide, conteynge the certeyntie and nombre of the sōmes of money and specialties and bondes by them taken and receyved. And yf any persone or parsonnes to whom any deputation shalbe made by cōmyssion to compounde and agre for the payment of the said fyrst fruytes, their heires executours or admynistratours, conceile or imbecill any of the said specialties or bondes taken for the sure payment of the said fyrste fruytes and do not deliver them accordinge to the tenoure of this acte that then everie suche offendour shall forfayte that office of deputation and over that make fyne and raunsome at the Kinges owne pleasure & wyll.

¹ hede in erthe O.

AND it is also enactyd by auctoryte aforesaid, that yf any persone or persones whiche at any tyme after the said firste day of January shalbe nomynated elected p̄fectyd p̄sentyd collated, or by any other meanes appoynted, to any of the dignyties offices benefices or other promocions spirituall before mencioned, do entre yn to the actuall and reall possessions therof or medle with the p̄fites therof before they shall have truly satisfyed and payde to the Kinges use the firste fruites and profites therof for one yere, or els shall have agreed or compounded for payment of the same at reasonable dayes uppon good suerties in maner and fourme as by this acte is above especified, that than everie suche pson and parsones so doinge and offendinge and beinge therof convycte by p̄sentment verdyt confession or wytnesse, before the said Lorde Chauncelour or suche other as shall have auctoryte by cōmyssion to compoude for the saide firste fruites and p̄fites as is aforesaid, shalbe acceptyd and takyn an entruder upon the Kynges possession; And that they their executours or administratours shall paye to the use of the Kinges Highnesse for everie suche offence so moche sōmes of money as shall amounte to the double value of the said firste fruites and p̄fyttes of suche dignyties benefices or other spirituall promocions, wherin they shall so entre and entrude before the payment of the said fyrste fruites and p̄fittes for one yere therof, or before due agrement made for the same yn maner & fourme as is above rehersid.

AND be it further enacted by auctoryte aforesaide that the firste fruites of benefices heretofore accustomed to be payde to the Bishhoppe of Norwyche within his Dioces, And to the Archdeacon of Richemounde within his Archdeanrye, or to any other psonne or psones within this Realme or any other the Kynges Domynions shall from the said firste daye of Januarie cesse and be extinct, and no lenger be payde but onlye to the Kynges Highnes his heyres and successours, yn suche fourme as is above mencioned yn this Acte.

PROVYDED alwayes that Archebysshoppes & Bysshoppes & all other havynge jurisdiccōn [ordinare'] maye gyve & delyver letters of institucion & induccyon as they myght do before the makinge of this acte without any offence of any article conteyned yn this acte, any thinge in this acte conteyned to the contrarie thof notwithstanding.

PROVYDED also, that where there be dyverse Celles apparteyninge to Monasteries and Piores and that the Priours of suche Celles be namyd and removeable from tyme to tyme at the only willes and pleasures of their maysters and [soveraynes'] of the Monasteries and Priories wherunto suche Celles belonge, that the Priours of suche Celles shall not be compellyd to paye any fyrste fruites by vertue or auctoryte of this acte; any thinge yn this acte conteyned to the contrarie therof notwithstandinge: But that the firste fruites and profyttes of everie suche Celle shalbe payed to the Kynges Highnesse his heires and successoures, when so ever and as often as any parsonne shalbe nomynated elected p̄fected or collated to the Monastery or Pryory wherunto suche Celles belongyth.

AND OVER this be it enacted by auctorite aforsayd that the Kynges Majestie his heires and successours Kynges of this Realme, for more augmentacion and mayntenⁿce of the royall estate of his ymperiall Crowne and dignyte of supreme [heed'] of the Church of Englande, shall yerely have take enjoye and p̄ceve unyted & knytte to his ymperyall Crowne for ever, one yerely rente or pension amountyng to the value of the tenth parte of all the revenues rentes fermes tithes offerynges emolument^e & of all other p̄fittes, aswell callyd spirituall as temporall, nowe apperteynyng or belongyng or that hereafter shall belong to any Archebissshopriche, Bysshopriche, Abbacye, Monasterie, Priorie, Archdeaconry, Decanry, Hospitall, College, Howse collegyat, Prebend, Cathedrall Church, Collegiate Church, Conventuall Church, Parsonage, Vicarage, Chauntrie, Frechappell, or other benefice or promocion spirituall of what name nature or qualite so ever they be within any Diocese of this Realme or yn Wales; the said Pensyon or annuell rent to be yerely payde for ever to oure saide Soveraygne Lorde to his heyres and successoures Kynges of this Realme atte the feaste of the natyvyte of oure Lorde God, and the firste payment therof to begynne at the feaste of the natyvyte of oure Lorde God whiche shalbe yn the yere of oure Lorde God MD xxxv. and to be payde yerely by suche as shalbe appoynted to have the colleccyon therof by this acte, yn suche maner and fourme as shall hereafter be lymyted by this acte, before the firste daye of Aprill yerely next foloinge after the said feaste of the natyvyte of oure Lorde.

AND it is ordeyned and enacted by auctoryte aforesaide that the saide yerely rent and pensyon shalbe taxid rated levyed p̄ceved & payed to the Kynges use, his heires and successours, yn maner and fourme hereafter to be declarid by this acte, that is to saye; that the Chauncelour of Englande for the tyme beyng shall have power and auctoryte to dyrecte ynto everie Dyoces yn thys Realme and yn Wales severall Cōmyssions yn the Kynges name under his greate seale, aswell to the Archebusshoppe or Busshoppe of everie such Dyoces as to suche other parsonne or parsones as the Kynges Highnes shall name and appoynte, comaundyng & auctorisynge the said Cōmyssioners so to be named yn everie suche Cōmyssion, or iij of them at the leaste, to examyn serche and enquiry by all the wayes and meanes that they can by their dyscrecions, of and for the true and just hole & entyere yerely values of all the mano's londes tenement^e hereditament^e rent^e tythes offerynges emolument^e and all other p̄fittes aswell spirituall as temporall apperteynyng or belongyng to any Archebusshopriche, Busshoprich, Abbacye, Monasterie, Priorie, Archdeaconry, [Deanry,'] Hospitall, College, Howse collegiate, Prebend, Cathedrall Church, Collegiat Church, Conventuall Church, Parsonage, Vicarage, Chauntrie, Frechappell, or to any other benefice or promocion spirituall within the lymyttes of their Cōmyssion; with a Clause to be conteyned in everie suche Cōmyssion that the said Cōmyssioners or iij of them at the leaste shall deducte and alowe yn the makynge and ratinge of the saide yerely values of the premisses these deduccyons folowinge and none other, that is to saye; the rentes resolute to the chief Lordes, and all other annuell and p̄petuall rentes and charges whiche any spirituall person or persones ben bounden yerely to paie to any pson or psons to ther heires or successours for ever, or to gyve yerely yn almes by reason of any foundacyon or ordynance, and all fees for Stewardes Receyvours Baylyffes and Audito's and Synodes and proxis; with an other clause to be also conteyned yn everie suche Cōmyssion that the said Cōmyssioners or iij of them at the leaste shall certifie under theyr seales at suche dayes as shalbe lymyted by the said Cōmyssions, aswell the hole and entiere value as the

IV.
Penalty upon
Intruders into
Livings before
Composition;
Double the Value
of the First Fruits.

V.
All other First
Fruits shall cease.

VI.
Archbishops, &c.
may give Institu-
tion, &c.

VII.
First Fruits for
Cells of Priors
removable, shall be
included in the
First Fruits of the
Monastery.

VIII.
A yearly Tenth
of all Spirituall
Livings, granted
to the King;

to be payable at
Chritmas.

IX.
Commissions
shall be awarded
to enquire of the
Value of the Be-
nefices in every
Diocese.

Deductions
allowable,
[And see § XXV.]

¹ ordinary O.

² sufferens

³ hede O.

⁴ Denry O.

Certificate of such Value.

Deduccyons aforesaid of everie Archebysshyprich, Bysshoprich, Abbacye, Monasterie, Priorie, Archdeaconrie, Deanry Hospitall, College, Howse collegiate, Prebend, Cathedrall Church, Collegiate Church, Conventuall Church, Parsonage, Vicarage, Chauntrie, Frechapell and of all other benefices and promotions spirituall.

X.
Power and Oath of Commissioners.

AND it is ordeyned and enacted by auctoryte aforesaide that the saide Cōmyssioners that shalbe so appoynted, or iij of them at the leaste, shall have full power & auctoryte to do accomplysse and execute the effect & content of theyr saide Cōmyssions in every behalf, and that evy the said Cōmyssioners before they shall execute theyr said Cōmyssion shall receyve & take a corporall othe before the Lorde Chauncelour, or before suche other as shalbe appoynted by the said Chauncellour by the Kynges writte of Dedim⁹ potestatem, that they shall diligently and truly without favour affection fraude covyn mede drede or corrupcion do fulfill & execute the hole effect & content expressid yn everie suche Cōmyssion within the limytt⁹ therof to their connyng witt & uttermoste of their [power.]

XI.
Tenths shall be calculated on such Certificates; and charged on all Benefices within their proper Benefices.

AND IT IS ordeyned & enactyd by auctoryte aforesaide that after suche Certificat made by the saide Cōmissioners, the said yerely rente and pension of the tenthe pte shalbe sett taxid rated and taken justly & truly & indifferently, by the Treasurer Chauncellour Chamberlayne and Barons of the Kynges Eschequyre, of & out of the clere yerely value of the pmisses that shall be above the deduccions above mencyned & none other wyse; And that everie Archebyssshopriche, Bysshopriche, Abbacie, Monasterie, Priorie, Archdeaconry, Deanry, Hospitalle, College, Howse Collegiate, Prebende, Cathedrall church, Collegiate church, Conventuall church, Parsonage, Vicarage, Chauntrie, Frechappell or other benefice or promocion spirituall, shalbe severally & dystinctly taxed chargyd & chargeable yn the propre Dyocese where they bene, for the payment of suche porcion of the said tenthe parte as shalbe taxed and sette upon theym by auctoryte of this acte, that is to saye; everie of theym by and for theymselves shalbe taxid charged & chargeable in the ppre Dyocese wher they benne, for the tenthe parte of the yerely value of their possessions & profittes to theym belonginge, where so ever their sayde possessions & profyttes shall happen to be or lye yn any parte of this Realme or elles where yn any the Kynges Domynions; & that none of theym shalbe chargyd or chargeable for the payment of the others charge or porcyon.

XII.
Archbishops and Bishops charged with the Collection and Payment of all the Tenths.

AND it is also enacted by auctoryte aforesaide, that after suche Certificate made ynto the Kynges Eschequyre and taxte sette of the tenthe parte in fourme above remembrid, everie Archebyssshoppe & Bysshoppe nowe beinge & that hereafter shalbe (¹) chargyd and chargeable to levye collecte and receyve within their propre Dyoces, aswell yn places exempt as not exempt, all suche somes of money wherwith the Dignities Benefices & other promocions spirituall afore mencyned within their Dyoces chargeable by this acte, shalbe sette taxed & charged towards the payment of the saide yerely pension, & shall paye & contente the said somes of money yerely before the said firste daie of Aprill to the Treasurer of the Kinges Chamber for the tyme beyng, or to any other psone or psones whome hit shall please the King⁹ Highnes to appoynt to receyve the same. And that everie of the said Archebyssshopes and Bysshoppes their executours & admynistratours and the possessions of their Dignities and Churches shall stande chargid and chargeable for the sure & true payment of suche somes of money as they shall collecte & receyve of the said yerely rent & pension. And that the Treasurer Chauncelour Chamberlayn & Barons of the Kyng⁹ Eschequer shall yerely cause pcesse to be made by their discrecions for none payment of the said pencion or yerely rente or any pcell therof, aienste everie Archbyssshoppe & Bysshoppe of this Realme that is to saie, agaynste everie Archbyssshoppe & Bysshoppe for so moche parte & porcyon of the saide pencion & yerely rente wherwith the Dignities Benefic⁹ & other pmocions spirituall afore mencioned within his Dyoces shalbe taxed & charged, so that everie of the saide Archbisshopps & Bisshopps shalbe charged and chargeable for the rate & porcion of the said yerely rente & pencion sette & taxed within his owne peculyer Dyoces & none otherwise.

Process against them to compel Payment.

XIII.
How Archbishops, &c. shall levy such Tenths.

AND BE IT also enacted by auctoryte aforesaid that everie Archebisshope and Bysshoppe shall have power & auctorite to levye take & pceyve, by auctorite of censures of the Church or by distresse or otherwise by their discrecyon, all suche somes of money as shalbe rated taxed & sette, to go out of the Lond⁹ Tenement⁹ Hereditament⁹ profittes and emolumentes of any Dignitie Office Benefice or other place or pmocion spūall within their Diocese towards the payment of the said yerely rente & pencion; and that no replevyn prohibicion nor supsedeas upon any excōmunicacyon, nor any other writte or impediment, shalbe sued allowed or [abeyed³] for any psone or psones makinge default of payment of suche parte & porcion as they shalbe rated & taxed unto by auctorite of this acte, till suche tyme as they have truly satisfied their said parte & porcion to theym allotted of the said yerely rente and pencion.

XIV.
Deans and Chapters shall execute this Act during Vacation of any Sees.

AND it is also enacted by auctoryte aforesaid, that when so ever and as often as any of the [Archebisshoppriches or Bisshoppriches⁴] happen to be voyde, that then the Deane & Chapter of the Chathedrall Church, or the Priour and Convente, or Chapter or Convent of the Monasterie or Cathedrall Church, where the See of suche [Archebisshopriche or Bysshopriche⁵] beinge voyde shall happen to be, duringe the tyme of the vacacion therof, and their executours admynistratours and possessions, shalbe charged & chargeable to do and cause to be donne all and everie thinge and thinges for the due execucions, of this acte within the Diocesse of suche [Archebyssshopriche or Bysshopriche⁶] beinge voyde as the same Archbyssoppe or Bysshoppe of the Se beinge voyde shulde have donne, according as hit is lymettyd and appoynted by this acte or by any thinge therein conteyned.

XV.
On Default in Payment of Tenths the Incumbent shall be deprived of all his Benefices.

AND hit is ordeyned and enacted by auctorite aforesaide that yf any sōme of money beinge ones due by any Incumbent of any the dignities benefices or promocions spirituall afore especified, charged to the payment of the said yerely pencion & annuell rente, be reasonably demaunded and required any tyme after the said feaste of the Nativytie of oure Lorde, at their Dignities Monasteries Priories Hospitalles Colleges Churches Chauntries or Howses by the

¹ Powers O.

² obeyed O.

³ So in Original Act.

⁴ Printed Copies here insert the Words "shall be" which appear wanting in the Original, and on the Roll.

⁵ Archebusshoppes or Busshoppes O.

⁶ Archebusshopche or Busshopche O.

Archbysshoppe or Bysshoppe, or suche as shalbe chargid withe the colleccion of anye parte of the said pencion or by any other their mynisters servauntes or officers, to paye suche porcion of the said pencion & yerely rente as they shalbe taxed & assessid unto, be not truly contente and paide unto suche Archebysshope or Bysshopp, or their Minysters & officers or to suche other psonne or psones or their Ministers or servaunt^e as shall have the charge of colleccion therof, everie yere yerely at the tyme of suche requeste & demaunde therof, or elles within forty dayes next after everie suche requieste at the furthest, that then everie incumbent makinge suche default of payment, after suche default therof certified ynto the Kynges Eschequer yn writinge under the Seales of any Archbysshoppe or Bysshope, or of suche as be lymitted & charged to the colleccion of the said pencion by this acte, shalbe adjudged deprived, ipso facto, of all suche dignities benefices pencias & pmocions spirituall as any suche incumbent makinge suche default shall have at the tyme of suche Certificate to be made or at any tyme after; so that all suche dignities benefices pencias and pmocions spirituall whiche any incumbente makinge suche default of payment shall have, at the tyme of any suche Certificate to be made or at any tyme after, shalbe clerely voide & destitute of incumbente yn the lawe, to all intent^e & purposes as if suche incumbente makinge suche defaulte of payment were deade yn dede.

AND it is ordeyned and enacted by auctorite aforesaide, that yf any Archbisshoppe or Bisshoppe, or any other lymitted and charged by this acte to the colleccion & payment of the said pencion & annuell rente, do make a Certificate ynto the Kynges Eschequer before the said fyrste daie of Aprill, or at any tyme within xxiiijth dayes nexte after the said fyrste daie of Aprill, that they accordinge to this acte have reasonable required & demaunded any incumbent of any dignitie benefice or pmocion spirituall chargeable by this acte, to paie suche parte & porcion of the said pencion & annuell rente as they shall happen to be assessed unto, & that suche incumbent so beinge requyred hath not payde his saide parte & porcion accordinge to the fourme & effect of this acte, that then everie suche Archbysshoppe & Bysshoppe, & everie other psonne havyng the charge by this acte for colleccion & payment of the saide pencion & annuell rente, upon everie suche Certificate shalbe discharged & acquitted for ever agaynste the Kyng, hys heires & successoures, of and for all suche somes of money as any suche incumbent agaynste whom such Certificate shalbe made shulde or oughte to have paide by this Acte; And that then yn everie suche case the [Treasore,¹] Chauncelour Chamberlayne & Barons of the Kynges Eschequer shall devyse & dyrecte upon everie suche Certificate suche pcesse oute of the Kyng^e Eschequere, agaynste everie suche incumbent agaynste whom any suche Certificate shalbe made and their executours & adminystratours, or for insufficiencie of theym agaynste the successoures of everie suche incumbent, wherby the Kynges Highnes his heires & successours shall & maie be trewely answerid paide & contented of suche porcion & parte as the incumbent agaynste whom any suche Certificate shalbe made, was taxed & assessed for his Dignities benefices or pmocions spirituall chargeable by this acte.

AND yt is also ordeyned & enacted by auctorite aforesaide, that all maner of acquitances made by the Treasurer of the Kynges Chambre, or by any other suche Cōmyssioners as shalbe appoynted as is aforesaide to receyve the said pencion or any parte therof, & subscribed withe the name of the said Treasurer or any other suche Cōmyssioner, for the payment of the said pencion or annuell rente or any parte therof to any suche psonne or parsones as be lymitted & charged with the colleccion therof, shall be of as good strengthe force vertue & effecte to the pties havyng the same as yf they were made in the Kynges name under his greate seale, and so shall be allowed admytted & acceptid in all courtes of this Realme; And that the Treasurer Chauncelour Chamberlayn & Barons of the Kynges Eschequer shall by vertue & auctorite of this acte aswell admytte and allowe suche acquitaunces as all suche Certificates as shall be made agaynste any incumbent for defaulte of payment as is above saide uppon the accompte of everie Archbysshoppe & Bysshoppe and of everie other parsonne lymitted & charged by this Acte for the colleccion and payment of the said pencion & annuell rente without any writte bille or warraunt to be sued in or for that behalff; And that noo maner of officer of the Kyng^e Eschequer shall take of any Archbysshoppe or Bysshoppe or of any other parsonne havyng charge withe the colleccion & payment of the said pencion or annuell rente, any maner rewarde or thinge for makinge their accompte or Quietus est in the same Eschequer or for any maner of thinge apperteyninge to the same condynge the said pencion & annuell rente, upon peyne of everie officer doinge contrarie to this acte to lose & forfaite his office & make fyne to the Kyng at his will & pleasure.

AND forasmoche as everie Incumbent of the dignities benefices & pmocions spirituall afore mencioned shalbe chargid by this acte to the payment of the xth parte of the value of their dignities benefices & pmocions spirituall, without any deduccion or allowance of suche pencion or pencias wherwithe some of theym bene charged to paie to their predicessoures duringe their lyves, or to other psones to the use of suche their p^rdicessoures duringe their lyves, It is therefore ordeyned & enactyd by auctorite aforesaide that hit shalbe lafull to everie Incumbent chargid withe any suche pencion payable to any his [precessoures²] or to any to his use to receyve & kepe yn his hande the tenth parte of everie suche pencion; And that everie suche incumbent and his suerties shall frome henseforthe be acquyted & discharged of the said tenth parte of everie suche pencion by vertue & auctorite of this presente acte; any decree ordinaunce or assignement of any ordinarie or any collateralle writinge or suertie made for suche pencion to any spirituall parsonne or parsones, or to any to their uses for terme of their lyves, yn any wyse not withstandinge; And that aswell everie incumbent as suche parsones as stonde bounden for hym for payment of any suche pencias shall pleade this acte in everie of the Kynges Courtes for the clere extinguyshmente & discharge of the tenth parte of everie suche pencion.

AND be it also ordeyned & enacted by auctorite aforesaide that no pencion shall hereafter be assigned by the ordinarie, or by any other maner of agreement by collateralle suertie or otherwise, upon any resignation of any dignitie or benefice or pmocion spirituall, above the value of the thirde parte of the dignytie benefice or pmocion spirituall resigned; And yf any pencion amountinge above the valewe of the thirde parte of the dignitie benefice or pmocion spirituall heretofore resigned be all redy lymitted & made sure to any spirituall parsonne or parsones by decree of the

XVI.
Archbishops, &c.
certifying Default
of Incumbent shall
be discharged; and
Process awarded
against Incumbent.

XVII.
Acquittances
of Commissioners
shall be Discharged
for Tenths.

No Fees in the
Exchequer on
account for Tenths.

XVIII.
Incumbents may
retain Tenth of
Pensions paid by
them out of their
Benefices.

XIX.
No Pensions shall
be reserved beyond
the Value of One-
third of any
Benefice.

¹ Treasurer O.

² p^recessours O.

Ordinarie or otherwise by any collateralle suertie, or hereafter shall happen to be assigned & made sure to any parson or parsones spirituall or to any other to their use by decree of the Ordinarie or by any other collateralle suertie upon any resignacion therof, yet never the les the incumbent chargyd w^{it}he suche pencyon nor his suerties collateral shall not be compellyd to pay any more pencyon than the value of the thirde parte of his dygnitie benefice or promocion spirituall soo resigned shall mounte unto; but shall by auctorite of this acte be clerely acquyted & discharged of soo moche of the saide pencyon as shall amounte above the value of the thirde parte of the dignytie or benefice resygned; any decree or assignement of the Ordynarie or any collateralle writings or suerties heretofore made or hereafter to be hadde or made for the same to the cont^rye therof not withstanding.

XX.
Abbots, &c.
paying Pensions
above £40. may
deduct One-half.

AND for asmoche as dyvers Abbottes and priours ben charged to paye greate pensions to sondry their p^rdecessours yet lvyng, to the great decaye of their Hospitalities and House kepyng, be it enacted by auctorite aforesaid that ev^eye suche p^rdecessour of suche Abbottes or Priours, havynge any pencyon made sure unto them or to any to their use duringe their lyves amountinge above the yerely value of xl li. shall from henseforth be defalked and abated of the moyte & [halfe deale '] of everie suche pencyon: And that everie Abbot & all other parsones charged for the payment of suche pencyon above the saide yerely value of xl li. shalbe clerely acquyted and dyscharged by auctoryte of this acte of the moyte & [halfe deale '] therof for ever, any decree or assignement therof by the Ordynarie or any writinge or suertie collateral had or made for the suertie therof not withstandinge.

XXI.
Prior of Saint
John's Jerusalem
shall pay First-
fruits and Tenths.

AND for asmoche as the Lorde Priour of Saynt Johns of Jherusalem yn Englande & his brothern be not specially named and expressed yn this Acte, wherby ambyguyte mought arise whether they shulde be comprised within the lymyttes of this acte, It is therefore for playne declaracyon therof enacted by auctoryte aforesaide that everie pson & psones, whiche after the saide fyrste daye of January shall happen to be nomynated electyd collated or by any other meanes appoynted to the dignytie of the said priour of Saynte Jhōns of Jherusalem yn Englande, or to any Commaundrie apperteynyng unto the same, shall before theyr actuall & reall entree ynto the same dignytie or commaundrie or medlynge with the profittes therof, satsfyre & paye to the use of the Kyng^e Highnes his heires & successoures the fyrste fruytes & pfittes therof for one hole yere, or agree or compounde for the same at reasonable dayes; in like maner & fourme & upon like peyne yn everie behalff as Archbysshoppes & Byshoppes and other Spirituall psones ben bounde to do by vertue & auctorite of this acte: And that also the Prior of Seynt Jhōns nowe beyng & his Successoures and everie of his brethern havynge any cōmandrie, and their successoures, shall contribute & paie yerely to the Kynges Highnesse his heires & successoures one yerely rente & pencyon amountynge to the tenthe parte of all their possessions & profittes aswell spirituall as temporall; and shall be charged rated taxed & sette to the contribucyon & payment of the said tenthe parte, and that also the saide tenthe parte shalbe levyed collectyd & paide, yn suche like maner & fourme to all entent^e & purposes as the tenthe parte of other dignities & benefices spirituall shalbe charged taxed sette levyed collectyd & paide by auctorite of this acte.

XXII.
How Deans,
Masters, Prebendaries,
Fellows, &c.
of Cathedrals,
Colleges, &c. shall
be charged to the
First-fruits.

AND for asmoche as yn sondrye & manye Cathedrall Churches Colleges & Hospitalles of this Realme ther is & tyme oute of mynde hath bene certayne ordinances ynstituted & made, wherby the Deane, Provoust, Mayster or other chiefe Governoure of suche Churches Colleges & Hospitalles, hath a certayne parte or porcyon of the possessions and profittes belonginge to suche Churches Colleges & Hospitalles, all onely lymytted and belonginge to their offices & dignyties; And everie Prebendarie, Brother, Vicar, Fellowe, Petie Canon and other Mynysters spirituall yn suche Churches Colleges & Hospitalles hath another porcyon alonly & distinctly lymytted apperteynyng and belonginge to theyr dignyties & offices yn suche Churches Hospitalles & Colleges; It ys therefore provyded & ordeyned by auctorite aforesaide that suche persone and persones, whiche at any tyme after the saide firste daie of Januarie shalbe nomynated electyd presentyd p^rfectyd collated or by other means appoynted to be Deane Provost Mayster or other chiefe governoure of suche Cathedrall Churches Colleges or Hospitalles, shalbe rated compound and paye for theyr fyrste fruytes but onely after the rate of the yerely value of the possessions & profittes lymytted & belonginge to their office and dignytie: And that everie other person and persones that after the said fyrste daye of Januarie shalbe nomynatyd elected presented p^rfectyd collated or by any other meanes appoynted to have any Prebende, Brothershippe, Felowshippe or to be any Vicar or Petie Canon or to have any other dignytie or office spirituall yn any suche Cathedrall Churches, Colleges, or Hospitalles, shalbe rated compounde & paye for theyr fyrste fruytes after the rate of the yerely value of the possessions & profyttes lymytted & belonginge to their dignyties & offices yn suche Churches Colleges & Hospitalles & none other wise; any thinge yn this acte to the contrarie hereof yn any wyse notwithstanding.

XXIII.
Incumbents of
Benefices under
Eight Marks shall
not pay First-fruits
till after Three
Years, &c.

PROVYDED alwayes that suche persone or persones that after the saide fyrste daye of Januarye shalbe presented & collated to any Psonage or Vicarage wherof the yerely value shall not excede eyght markes, shall not be compellyd to paye any firste fruytes for any suche psonage or Vicarage whereunto they shall be presentyd or collated not beinge above the said yerely value of eyght markes; excepte that the incumbent presented or collated to suche psonage or Vicarage whereof the yerely value shall not excede eyght markes do lyve thre yeres nexte & imēdyately folowinge after his institucion ynduccion or collacion to suche Personage or Vicarage; And yf suche incumbent do [lye¹] after the saide thre yeres, then he or his executoures or adminystratours shall paye at dayes to be lymytted after the saide yeres, upon suerties as is aforesaide, the fyrste fruytes of everie suche psonage & Vicarage, and that yn everie obligacion to be made by any incumbent of suche psonage or Vicarage & his suertyes, for payment of the fyrste fruytes of suche psonage or Vicarage, ther shalbe conteyned a proviso, that yf the said incumbent dye within thre yeres nexte after the date of the institucion induccion or collacion of the said psonage or Vicarage that then the oblygacion shalbe voyde and of none effecte; any thinge yn this acte to the contrarie hereof not withstandinge.

¹ halfendele O.

¹ liff O.

AND over thys, Where the Clergie of the provynce of Caunterburie yn their Convocacion have graunted unto the Kynges Highnes one hundreth thowsande powndes, and the Clargie of the provynce of Yorke xvij thousande eyght hundred forty poundes x d. to be payed by evyn porcions in fyve yeres, and that whiche coulde not be levyed therof in the said v. yeres to be payed in the vj yere, as by the tenoure of their severall grauntes therof made yn their severall convocacions more playnly apperithe; It may please the Kyng^e Majestie of his excellent goodnes yn consideracion that the said yerely pensyon & annuell rente shalbe yerely from henseforthe duely payed & satsfyed to his Highnes & to his heyres & successoures, accordinge to the tenoure fourme purporte & effecte of this p^rsent acte, that it maye be enacted by auctorite of this present pliament, that the Clergie of the said p^rvynce of Caunterbury & every of theym shalbe dyscharged & acquyted ayenste o' said Soverayn Lorde his heyres & successoures of and for the xx M^{li}. pcell of the said C. M. li. whiche shulde be payed in the v. yere of payment lymytted by their g^runte; And that the Clargie of the said provynce of Yorke shall lyke wyse be dyscharged & acquyted of & for all suche somes of money pcell of the said xvij M. viij C. xl fi. x d. which shulde be paid in the v. yere of payment limited by their graunte; any thinge in their said severall g^runt^e therof made in any wise not withstanding^e. **PROVYDED** alwayes that all the residue of somes of money which be yet to be payed & not releasyd nor dyscharged by this acte shalbe truly payed & satisfied to oure said Soverayne Lorde his heires or successoures accordinge to the tenour fourme and effecte of theyr said severall grauntes.

XXIV.
The Clergy excused
from the Payment
of the last Fifth of
certain Sums
granted in
Convocation;

The Residue
being paid.

PROVYDED also that all suche fees whiche any Archbyshoppe Byshoppe Abbot Priour or other Prelate of the Church is bounden yerely to paye to any Chauncello' Mayster of the Rolles Justices Shiryffes or other officers or mynysters of recorde, for temporall Justice to be done or mynystred within their Dyoces or jurisdictiones, shalbe allowed & deducted by the Cōmyssioners aforesaide in & upon the valucion of the dignyties monasteries priores or Churches chargeable with suche fees; any thinge in this Acte to the contrarie hereof not withstandinge.

XXV.
Certain Fees shall
be deducted in
Valuations of
Bishopricks.
[See Sr. J. IX.]

CHAPTER IV.

AN ACTE for punysshment of Perjury of Jurours yn the Lordshippes Merchers yn Wales.

WHERE for lacke of diligente & sure custodye of Jurours sworne for trialls of murderers, felons, & accessaries of felonyes & murders yn Wales & the merches of the same, dyvers adherentes fryndes & kynsfolkes to suche offendours have resorted to the same Jurours, and have suborned them to aquyte dyvers murderers felons & accessaries, openly and notoriously knowen cōtrarie to equitye & justice; It is therefore enacted by the Kyng^e oure Soveraigne Lorde and the Lordes spirituall & temporall and the Cōmons yn this p^rsent pliament assembled and by the auctoryte of the same, that forthwith upon the charge gyven to any inqueste hereafter to be taken and sworne before any Justiciar, Stewarde, Lieutenaunt or other Officer within Wales or the Marches of the same, of for & upon any traverse ayenste the Kyng^e or the triall of any recognysaunce broken or any other forfayture forfayted to the Kyng^e, or of for & upon the triall of any murderer felon or accessarie of felonye or murder, one Officer or other person shalbe deputed and sworne yn the p^rsence of the said Justiciar or other officer, for the true & diligente keepinge of the same Jurours; And that the same officer or other persone so sworne, without the speciall cōmaundment of the said Justiciar or other officer shall not do or suffre to be mynystred to the same Jurours any breade drinke or meate fyre or lyght, nor shall suffre the same Jurours to speake to any persone or persons, nor the same Officer or other psone sworne without the cōmaundment aforesaide shall not speake to the said Jurours but only to demaund of theym of their agrement, unto suche tyme as the same Jurours shall have gyven their verdyte; any usage or custome hertofore used to the contrarie not withstandinge; And yf the same Officer or other psone so sworne yn fourme aforesaide do not execute and accomplysse the p^rmysse yn the othe before rehersed in everie poynte & article, then the same officer or other person so sworne shalbe punysshed & imprisoned, and make fyne & ransom to the Kynges Highnes by the dyscrecion of the said Justiciar, Stewarde, Lyeuten^{nt} or other Officer.

To prevent undue
resort to Jurors in
Wales on Trials of
Offenders;

An Officer shall be
sworn to keep the
Jury, and shall keep
them accordingly
until they give their
Verdict.

AND ALSO be it enacted by thau^rtyte aforesaid that yf the same Jurours do acquyte any suche felon murderer or accessarie upon whose triall they shalbe charged, or gyve any untrue verdyte ayenste the Kyng^e upon the triall of any traverse recognysaunce or other forfayture, contrary to good & prenaunt evydence mynystred to theym by persones sworne before the said Justiciar, Stewarde, Lyeuten^{nt} or other Officer, or that the said Jurours or any of theym do eate drinke, or speake to or with any other person or persones then to suche as be sworne with theym, or otherwyse mysdemeane them selves, after they be sworne and before they have gyven their verdyte, that then the Lorde p^rsident and other of the counsell of the Marches for the tyme beyng^e, upon notice or complaynt therof to them made shall not only have power and auctoryte by this p^rsent acte to call suche Jurours before them, but also the same Justiciar, Stewarde or other Officer afore whom any suche acquitall, untrue verdyte, or mysdemeanour shall happen to be made, shall have full power & auctorite to compell suche Jurours and everie of theym upon peyne of imprisonment to be bounden by recognysaunce yn a certayn some of money by their dyscrecion to be lymytted, that the same Jurours & everie of theym shall psonally appere at a certain daye, by the same Justiciar Stewarde or other officer to be lymytted, before the Lorde President and other of the counsaill aforesaid for the tyme beinge, then & there to abide and stonde to suche direccion and ordre as the same counsaill shall make ordeyn & decree of yn & uppon the same; and that the same counsaill shall thereupon have auctoryte & power by examinacion or other wyse to here & determyne all & everie suche cause, and shall have like auctorite to cōmytte everie of the same Jurours to prison or other punysshment as shalbe thought most mete by the dyscrecion of the said Counsaill, or otherwyse assesse or taxe everie suche Jurour to his fyne or ransome by the same dyscrecion to be payed & levyed of their landes goodes and cattals to the use of the Kyng^e Highnes.

II.
In case of untrue
Acquittals by
Jurors in Wales,
they shall be
punished by Fine,
&c. by the Lord
President and
Council of the
Marches.

CHAPTER V.

AN ACTE that Keepers of ferries on the Water of Severne shall not convey in their ferie botes any maner of pson good^e or cattels after the son going downe till the son be up.

Escape of Felons from Gloucestershire, &c. into South Wales, &c.

FOR ASMOCHE as dayle dyverse felonies robberies & murders ben many tymes cōmytted & done yn the countyes of Glou^{ce} and Somercet, yn the parties nere adjoyninge unto the Water called the Water of Severne betwene Englande & Southwales, and after suche murders & felonies don the said robbers felons and murderers with the said goodes so robbed & stolne make their conveyance withe the saide goodes so stolne by nyght at dyvers passages or ferries over the said ryver or water, as the passages of Auste, Fremeland, Pyrton, Arlyngham, Nowenham, Portsedes Poynte, and all suche other lyke passages over the said ryver yn to Southwales, or ynto the forest callyd the foreste of Dene also adjoyninge to the same water, and whan they be over the saide water then the goodes so stolne be by dyvers privyleges ther kepte, all be it the Owner and Owners have true and perfecte knowlege therof yet they so robbed and spoyled be without remedye for to obteyne their saide goodes so stolne, and so that the secrete and sodeyne conveyance by nyght of the saide goodes over the said ferries and passages dothe not only greatly encourage dyvers persones to come out of the ptyes of Southwales, to steale robbe & murder dyverse persones yn their houses in the saide counties joyninge upon the said borders of Wales, but also causeth manye robberies and felonies yn sondrie wayes to be commytted and don upon the said border nere adjoyninge to the same ryver, to the great damage and hurte of the Kynges Subjectes inhabitinge there onlesse some remedie therefore be provyded: It maye therefore please the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde and the Lordes spirituall & temporall and the Commons yn this present parliamente assembled and by the auctoryte of the same, to enact that everie parson or persones takinge upon hym or theym to have and kepe any of the said passages or any other passage upon Severne aforesaide, [fromheseforthe¹] do not convey nother carie with any maner barge boote or other vessell any person or persones with horses, mares, oxen, kye, or any other cattell, nor no other persone or persones before the tyme of the son risinge yn the morninge, and after the tyme of the son beinge gon downe at nyght; upon peyne of imprisonment and fyne to be sette on hym that shall so convey or carie over any of the said passages over the said ryver of Severne out of Englande yn to Wales or the forest of Dene, or out of Wales or the saide forest of Dene in to Englande, oneles the saide passengers & everie of theym have good knowlege of suche person & persones and of their dwellinge places, and upon requeste to theym made by any person or persones do disclose the name and the dwellinge place of everye suche person or persones so by theym conveyed over the said water, to any suche persone or parsones requiringe the same, If sute be made for or after theym upon any outcrie, hute, or fresshe sute of or for any felonye robberie murder and manslaughter, commytted and done from henseforth: And that the Kynges Justiciars of Peace within everie the seid Countyes of Glou^{ce} and Somercet at their Quarter Sessyons shall have full power and auctorite to call before theym all suche persones whiche hereafter shall kepe any of the saide passages, or any other ferie or passage over the saide water yn to Wales or the saide foreste, or oute of Wales or the said forest ynto Englande, and to bynde theym with sufficient sureties with theym in recognisaunce yn suche somes of money as it shall seme to the discrecion of the said Justiciars of peace, that they and everie of theym, beinge passengers and keepers of ferries and passages as is aforesaid, from hensforthe shall not after the saide tymes before lymytted and appoynted convey or carie, nor cause to be conveyed or caried, any maner of person or persones or any kynde of cattall, but suche persones as they do knowe and will answer for, and knowe where their abiding^e dwellinges & habitacions be, and upon requeste made to theym or any of theym as is above saide shall from tyme to tyme disclose aswell the same persone or persones as the goodes and cattals so passinge the saide passages upon fresshe sute made or hereafter to be made upon any felonye murder or robberie, commytted & dōne yn the borders of the Countyes aforesaide, or yn any other place within this Realme or Southwales.

Penalty of Fine and Imprisonment, on Keepers of Ferries carrying Offenders into or from Wales, between Sun set and Sun-rise.

Such Keepers shall give Sureties not to offend in carrying such Offenders.

CHAPTER VI.

AN ACTE that murders & felonies done or cōmytted within any Lordshippe Marcher in Wales shalbe enquired of at the Sessions holden within the Shere ground^e nexte adjoyninge, with many good orders for ministraçōn of Justice there to be had.

All Persons shall appear on Summons at the Sessions Court, &c. in Wales or the Marches.

FOR ASMOCHE as the people of Wales, and marches of the same, not dreathing the good and holosome lawes & statutes of this Realme have of longe tyme contynued and p̄served yn perpetracion and cōmyssion of dyvers and manye folde theftes, murders, rebellyons, wilfull burninge of Houses and other scelerous Dedes and abhominable malifaçtes to the highe dyspleasure of God, inquyetacion of the Kynges well disposed subjectes, and disturbaunce of the publike weale; whiche malefaçtis and scelerous dedes be so roted and fyxed yn the same people, that they be not like to [sease²] onlesse some sharpe correccion and punyshmente for redresse and amputacion of the p̄nysses be provyded accordinge to the demerites of the offendours; Be yt therefore enactyd by the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde, and the Lordes spirituall and temporall and the Cōmons yn this present parliament assembled, and by auctorite of the same, that all and singler parsonne and parsones dwellynge or resiaunt within Wales or yn the Lordshippes Marches of the same, tromc tyme to tyme, and at all tymes hereafter, upon suche monycion or warnynge gyven for the Courte to be kepte yn Wales or yn anye of the Lordshippes Marches aforesaid, as before this tyme hathe bene used, shall parsonally repayre, resorte, and appere before the Justice Stewarde Lyeutenaunt or other officer, at all and everie Sessions Courte and

¹ fromhensforth O.

² cease O.

Courtes, to be holden before the same Justice Stewarde or other officer, yn any what so ever Castell Fortresse or other place within Wales or within the precincte lymyttes and jurisdiccions of everie of the Lordshippes Marchers or Signories aforesayde or the marches of the same, as by the saide Justice Stewarde or other officer shalbe appoynted; And then and there shall gyve his and their parsonall attendaunce to do execute and accomplishe all and everie thinge and thinges whiche to hym or theym shall affere and appertayne, upon peyne of suche fynes forfaytures and amerciamentes as shalbe afferyd assessyd and taxed by the Justice Stewarde or other officer to the Kynges use, yf yt be within any of the Kynges Lordshippes marchers, And yf yt be within any other Lordshippes marches, thenne to the use of the Lorde of the said Lordshippe marcher for the tyme beyng; the saide forfaytures & amercyamētes to be levyed parceyved and taken by weye of distres, of the goodes and cattalles of everie psonne not apperinge at the saide Courte or Courtes, or not doinge executyng or accomplysing his dutye as is above saide.

AND for asmoche as the officers yn the Lordshippes Marchars yn Wales have ofte and sondrie tymes heretofore unlawfully exacted the Kynges subjectes within suche Lordshippes where they have had rule or auctoryte, by manye and sondrie wayes and meanes, and also commytted theym to straye dures and inprisonmente for small and lyght fayned causes & extorciously compellyd them therbye to paye unto theym fynes for their redempcions contrarie to the lawe, Therefore be yt further enactyd that yf any Stewarde, Lyeutenaunte, or any other Officer of any Lordshippe marchar, do fayne p̄cure or imagen anye untrūe surmise agaynste any parsonne or parsones that shall so gyve their parsonall attendaunce before them at suche Courte or Courtes, and uppon the same untrūe surmyse commytte them to any dures or imprisonment contrarie to the lawe, or contrarie to the true and laudable custome of that Lordshippe, that then upon sute made unto the Kynges Cōmyssioners or counsell of marches for the tyme beinge, by any suche parsonne or personnes so imprisoned or by any of their frindes, that then the same Cōmyssioners or Counsaill shall have full power and auctoryte to sende for suche Steward, Lyeutenaunte or Officer, and also for the persone or personnes so imprisoned; And yf the same persone or personnes so imprisoned can evydently prove before the said Counsaill by good and substaunciall witness or otherwise that his imprisonment was upon any fayned surmyse, without cause reasonable or lawefull, that then the same Cōmyssioners shall have full power and auctoryte to assesse the said officer to paye to the said person or persones wrongfully imprisoned vj s. viij d. for everie daye of their imprisonment, or more by the dyscrecions of the said Cōmyssioners accordyng to the hurtes and behavoure of the persone or persones imprysonned; And that the same Cōmyssioners shall set further fyne upon the said Offycer to be payed to the Kynges use as by their dyscrecions shalbe thought convenyent; And yn case the same Officer do refuse to appere before the same Cōmyssioners yncontinent after anye cōmaundement to theym dyrectyd and delyverid, after any suche complaynte made to the same Cōmyssioners, that then the same Cōmyssioners shall have full power and auctoryte, upon everie defaulte made by anye Officer or Officers, to assesse and sett upon everie suche Officer or Officers makinge defaulte suche fyne or fynes to be levyed to the Kynges use as by their dyscrecions shalbe thought convenyent; And that the same Cōmyssioners shall have full power and auctoryte to compell the said officer or officers, by waye of imprisonment, as well to paye suche fynes as shalbe sett and taxyd upon theym to the Kynges use, as to paye unto everie psonne or persones so imprisoned suche somes of money as they shalbe cressyd to paye for their wronge ymprisonmente.

AND also be yt enactyd by auctoryte aforesaide, that no psonne or psonnes dwellinge or resiaunte within Wales or the Lordshippes marches of the same, of what estate degree or condicion so ev he or they be of, comynge resortyng or repayryng unto any Sessions or Courte to be holden within Wales or any Lordshippes marches of the same, shall bringe or beare or cause to be brought or borne, to the same Sessions or Courte or to any place within the distaunce of two myles from the same Sessions or Courte, nor to any towne, churche, fayre, markt, or other congregacion, except yt be upon a hute or outcrie made of any felonye robberie done or perpetrated, nor yn the highe wayes yn affraye of the Kynges peace or the Kinges liege people, any bill, longebowe, crosbowe, handgon, swerde, staffe, daggare, halberde, morespik, speare, or any other maner of weapon, pryve cote or armour defence; upon payne of forfeiture of the same weapon, pryve cote or armour, and to suffre inprisonmente & make fyne & raunsome to the Kynges Highnes by the dyscrecion of the Kynges Comysioners of his Marches for the tyme beinge; except hit be by the cōmaundement lycence or assente of the said Justices, Stewarde or other Officer, or of the Cōmyssioners or Counsaill of the Marches for the tyme beinge.

AND that no pson nor psons from henseforth, without licence of the said Cōmyssioners in writinge, shall within Wales or Marches of the same or in any [Shires¹] adjoynge to the same, requyre p̄cure gather or levye any Commorthe, Bidalle, Ten^{nt} ale, or other collecōn or exacōn of goodes cattalles money or any other thinge, under colour of marienge or [suffryng²] of their children, sayenge or syngyng [their³] fyrste masses or gospels of any prestes or clarkes, or for redempcion of any murder or any other felonye, or for any other maner of cause by whatt name or names soever they shalbe callyd; nor shall make or p̄cure to be made any games of runnyng wrestlyng leaping or any other games, the game of shoting onely exceptyd & forprised; upon payne of one hole yeres ymprisonmente of everie pson or psonnes as shall gather or p̄cure to be gatherid, any such colleccion or exaccyon, or shall make or p̄cure to be made any games as is aforesaide; And further they and everie of theym shall make suche fyne as by the discrecion of the Kynges Cōmyssioners of his Marches shalbe thought convenyente: And further the said Cōmyssioners by this p̄sent acte shall have power & auctoryte to here & def̄myne the said offences by their examynacōn.

AND that no psonne or psonnes shall hereafter at any tyme caste any thinge yn to any Courte within Wales or in the Lordshippes marchers of the same, by the meane or name of an Arthel, by reason wherof the Courte maie be lettēd disturbed or discontinued for that tyme; upon payne of one hole yeres imprisonment of any suche psonne or psonnes as

II.
Wrongs committed
against Subjects,
by Officers of the
Marches, by
Imprisonment,
Extortion, &c.

The King's
Commissioners
or Council of
the Marches
empowered to
redress such
Wrongs, and to
punish Offenders by
Damages, Fine, &c.

Officers refusing to
attend, &c. may be
imprisoned.

III.
No Weapons
shall be brought to
Courts, Churches,
Fairs, &c.

IV.
None shall make
Collections,
Exactions or
Games in Wales.

V.
No Arthel shall
be cast for the
discontinuing of
any Court in
Wales.

¹ Shire O.

² sufferyng O.

³ there O.

Courts shall be kept in the surest Places.

VI.
For Punishment of Offences committed within the Marches of Wales;
Trial shall be in the next English County;

As also Trial of Foreign Pleas.

Acquittal in the Marches no bar.

VII.
Justices in England may award Process into the Marches against Offenders; and certify Outlawries and Attainders to the Officers of the Marches; who shall thereupon apprehend and convey Offenders into England, &c.

shall caste or cause to be caste any suche Arthel in to any Courte or Courtes hereafter to be holden within Wales or the Lordshippes marches of the same; any custome before this tyme used to the contrarie not withstandinge; And that all Sessions & Courtes hereafter to be holden within Wales or the Lordshippes marches of the same shalbe kepte within the moste sureste & peacible place within the same Lordshipe marcher where the saide Justice Steward or other Officer shall appoynte.

AND for the punyshement and spedye tryals, aswell of the counterfettors of any [coioyne¹] currant within this Realme, wesshinge clyppynge or mynysshinge of the same, as of all and singler felonyes murder² wilfull burnynge of houses, manslaughters robberies burgularies rapes & accessaries of the same, & other offences feloniouslye done perpetratyd and cōmytted or hereafter to be done perpetratyd and cōmytted within any Lordshippe marches of Wales; Be yt enacted by auctorite aforesaide that the Justices of the [Goale delyverie³] and of the peace and everie of theym for the tyme beinge, in the Shyre or Shires of Englonde where the Kynges writte runneth, next adjoynge to the same Lordshippe marcher or other place yn Wales where suche count⁴faytinge wesshinge clippinge or mynysshinge of any coyne currant within this Realme, or murther, hath bene or hereafter shalbe comytted or done, or where any other felonyes or accessaries shalbe hereafter cōmytted perpetrated or done, shall from henseforthe have full power and auctorite at their Sessions & Gaole delyverie to enquire by verdicte of twelve men of the same Shyre or Shyres nexte adjoynge, within Englonde where the Kynges writte runneth, there to cause all suche counterfaytors, washers, clyppers of money felons [murderers,⁵] and accessaries to the same, to be indyted accordynge to the lawes of this Lande; in lyke maner & forme as yf the same pety treasons murders felonyes & accessaries to the same had byn done cōmytted or perpetratyd wythin any of the said Shires within the said Realme, and also to here def⁶myne & judge the same accordinge to the Lawes of the Realme; And that all foreyne plees pleayd by any of the said malefactours or offendours shalbe tryed and def⁶mynd in the said Shyre or Shires; And that the acquittalle or fyne makynge for any of the causes aforesaid in any of the Lordshippes marches shalbe no barre for any pson or psons beyng indyted in the said Shyre or Shires within two yeres nexte after any suche murder or felonye done.

AND further it is enacted, that the said Justyces of Peace and Gaole delyverie and everye of them shall have full power and auctoryte to awarde all maner of pces, as well of owtelawrye as other wyse, ayenst all & everye suche offender & offendours so indyted in maner and forme and accordynge to the customes and lawes used and accustomed within this Realme of Englonde; And that the said Justices or two of them afore whome any suche offender shall happen to be outlawed or atteynted by outlagarye, shall immedyatlye upon the same outlagarie or atteynder dyrecte & sende unto the Kynges officers of his Lordshippes [marches⁴] or to ther deputyes, or unto the Lorde or Lordes marchers of the same Lordshippe marcher or to his or their Officer or Officers or to ther deputyes, wherin suche offence murther or felonye shall happen to be donne, or where any suche offender murderer or felone shall happen to be resyaunte, a Certificate under the Seales of them or ij of theym of any suche outlagarye or atteynder; commaundyng them & everye of theym by the same under payne of forfeiture of a hundrethe ponde to the Kyng, to be levyed & pceyved as well of the goodes cattells landes & tenent⁷ of the same Lorde or Lordes marchers as of the good & catells lande & tenement⁷ of the Kynges officer there, to apprehende & attache or cause to be apprehendyd & attachyd the bodye or bodyes of the same offender or offendours so outlawed or atteynted, and saufllye to kepe or cause to be kepte the same offendour or offendours, till suche convenient tyme before the nexte Sessyons of the Kynges Justices of hys Gaole delyverie of the Shire where suche offendour or offendours shall happen to be outlawed or atteynted, as to the Kynges officers of his Lordshippes marchers or to their deputyes, or unto the Lorde marcher or [Lordes marchers⁴] of the same Lordshippe marcher, or to hys or their Officer or Officers or their deputyes, where suche Offender or Offenders shalbe apprehendyd attached deteyned & kepte shalbe thought expedyent for the conveyance and conducinge of the same Offendour or Offendours in maner and forme folowynge, to be delyverid from the Kynges officers or theyr deputyes, or the Lorde marcher or [Lordes marchers⁴] or his or their Offyker or Offycers to other psons assigned by this acte to receyve and conveye suche offender or offendours by indenture to be made betwene the delyverour or delyverours and the receyvoir or the receyvoirs, that is to saye; That the Kynges offycers of his Lordshippe marcher or theyr deputyes, or the Lorde or Lordes marchers of the Lordshippe marcher or his or theyr Offyker or Offycers or theyr deputyes, where suche offender or offendours shalbe apprehendyd attached deteyned and kepte, shall saufllye and surely conducte & conveye or cause to be conducted and conveyed the same Offendour or Offendours to the next Lordshippe marcher towarde the Shyre where the same offendour or offendours shall happen to be outlawed or atteynted; and that the Kynges offycers of the same Lordshippe marcher or their deputyes, or the Lorde or Lordes marchers of the same Lordshyppe marcher or his or their Offyker or Officers or their deputyes, shall receyve and saufelye and surely conducte and convey the same Offendour or Offendours to the nexte Lordshippe marcher; And so the Kynges offycers of everye Lordshippe marcher or their deputyes, or the Lorde or Lordes marchers of the same Lordshippe or his or their offyker or officers or their deputyes, to receyve conducte and convey saufelye and surely everie suche offendour or offendours, from one Lordshippe marcher to another Lordshippe marcher, by indenture as is aforesaid, unto the tyme that suche offendour or offendours shalbe saufelye delyverid before the said Justices of the Gaole delyverie; upon payne of forfeiture by everye of the Kynges officer or Lorde marcher by whose defaute the same offendour or offendours shall ne maye nott appere before the same Justyces at theyr said Sessyons, there to stande and abyde the order of the Kynges Lawes, C.ii. to be levyed and pceyved of the goodes and catells landes and tenementes of the same Offyker or Lorde to the Kynges use: And that all and everye Officer and Offycers Lorde and Lordes or other personnes to whome any Certificat shall be dyrectid as is abovesaid, shall at the nexte Sessyons and Gaole delyverie to be holden after the [prehensyon⁷]

¹ coyne O.

² Lord marchers O.

³ Gaole delyved O.

⁴ the Lord marchers O.

⁵ murdres O.

apphension O.

⁶ marchers O.

or attachment of suche offendoure or offendours, retorne the same Certifycate in dewe fourme and what he or they have done in that behalff upon the peyne aforesaid. Savynge alwaye to all and everie offendour and offendoures all and singler travses chalenges exceptyons advauntages and all other ples to of and upon the outlawrie pronounced or pmulged agenst the same offendour or offendours, in maner and forme as is and hath be used and accustomed by the Lawes of this Realme for any the Kynges subjectes dwellynge within the same Realme.

Saving of Challenges, &c.

PROVYDED always and be it enacted by the auctorite aforesaid, that if any pson or psonnes whiche shall happen hereafter to be indyted outlawed arrayned convycted or atteynted by force of this acte, do fynde suche suffycient suertyes before the Kynges Justyces of his Gaole delyverye as by ther discrecion shalbe thought convenient, that the same psonne or psonnes shall not from thensforthe comyt nor doo any felonye murder or felonyous offence, nor be accessarie to any felonye murder or felonyous offence, but at all tymes fromthensfurthe shalbe of good behaviour agaynst the Kyng our Sovayn Lorde his Heyres & successours his and their lawes and subjectes, that then the same Justyces of Gaole delyverie for the tyme beyng, with and by the assente consente & agrement of the Lorde Presydent and two of the Kynges Comyssoners or Counsaile of the marches for the tyme beyng, or thre of them at the leaste whereof the Lorde Presydent or one of the said Counsell to be one, shall & maye by their dyscrecyon, for one tyme onely, admyt any suche offendour to a cteyn fyne or some of monney in hym by them to be assessyd and taxid, to be surelye payde to the Kynges use; and shall have full power and auctoryte by this present acte to discharge any suche offendour or offendours, so arained outlawed convycted and attaynted of all and everye suche felonye murther or felonyous offence and accessaries of the same, and of all execucons and punyshment of dethe whiche the same offendour or offendours shuld suffre by the comen lawes of this Realme; so that the same offendour or offendours stonde not apelyd of the said felonye murther or felonyous offence or as accessaries of the same offences at the tyme of his said Discharge; and that everie suche offendour so discharged as is above saide shalbe for the same offence or offences done within any of the Kynges Lordshippes marchers or any other Lordshippes marchers dischargid aswell agaynste the Kynges Highnes his Heyres and successours as agaynste all other Lordes marchers for one tyme onely.

VIII.
Offenders may be discharged, on a certain Fine, and giving Surety for their future good Behaviour.

PROVYDED always and be hit enacted by the auctorite aforesaid, that this present acte or any thyng therein conteyned shall not extende ne take place to abridge depryve or mynorate any Lybertyes pryvilege or auctoryte of any Lordes marcher, heretofore grauntyd to the same Lorde, or lawfullye used or accustomed by the said Lorde or any of his auncetours; onles the foresaid offendours happen to be indyted outelawed arrayned convycted or attaynted by force of this acte as ys above said, within two yeres next after suche murder or other felonyous offence perpetratyd doone or comytted within the said Lordshippes marchers or any of them; any thyng in this present acte before reheryd to the contrarye notwithstandinge.

IX.
Saving for Liberties of Lords Marchers.

AND FURTHERMORE be hit enacted by the auctoryte aforesaid, that all murthers robberyes felonyes and accessaries of the same whiche shall happen hereafter to be done perpetratyd or comytted within the Shyre of Meryonythe in Wales, shall and maye be fromthensforthe enquyred herde and determynd in the Countyes of Carnarvan or Anglesee, before the Kynges Justyce of [Northwales'] or his deputye for the tyme beyng, by verdyt or ynqueste to be taken by the inhabytaunt of the same Shires of Carnarvan and Anglesee, or otherwyse yf by the discrecion of the Justyce there or his deputye shalbe thought convenyent. And that the same Justyce or his deputye for the tyme beyng shall have full power and auctorite by his discrecyon by force of this present acte, to here and determyne all and everye the forsaid murders felonyes roberies and accessaries in fourme aforesaid.

X.
Offences committed in Merionethshire, shall be tried in Carnarvon and Anglesea.

AND where heretofore upon dyvers murders robberyes and felonyes perpetratyd and doone, as well within the Lordshippes marchers of Wales as yn other places of Wales withoute the same Lordshippes, the Offenders dyverse tymes flee and escape frome the same Lordshippe or other place where suche offence was comytted, and have repayred and resorted ynto a nother Lordshippe marcher, and there by the ayde comfort and favour of the saide Lorde of the same Lordshippe or his officer or offycers have bene abydyng and resiaunte, ynto whiche Lordshippes the same Lordes marchers have and doo pretende a custome and pryvilege that none of the Kynges Mynistres or subjectes may entre to pursue apprehende and attache any suche offender thereunto repayred as is aforesaid, by reason wherof the same Offendours wente unpunshed to the anymacyon and encouragyng of other [yll'] dysposed people; It is therefore enacted by the auctoryte above saide, that everye Offycer and Offycers and their deputyes, upon commaundement gyven by the Comyssoners or Councell of the Marches for the tyme beyng, shall brynge sende or delyver everye suche Offender to the Offycer of the Lordshippe marcher or other place where any suche offence is or shalbe comytted or done, upon the meres and bondes of the said Lordshippes, or to the said Comyssoners or Counsaile accordyng as to the said Offycers by theym shalbe commaundyd, under peyne of [xl. li.']; the same commaundement or comysson to be dyrected to any suche Offycer to be sende convayed and delyveryd by a Sergeaunte at armes or a Pursevaunt attendaunt on the said Counselle in the marches for the tyme beyng.

XI.
For the securing Offenders escaping from one Lordship to another.

¹ Northwales O.

² evyll O.

³ Fourty pounde O.

CHAPTER VII.

AN ACTE for amendynge of Highe Wayes in Sussex.

Recital of Statute
14 & 15 Hen. VIII.
c. 6. § 2, &c.
authorising Persons
to lay out Highways
in the Weald of
Kent.

WHERE Y^t IS ORDEINED and enactyd by auctoryte of thys p̄sent plyament, heretofore holden at London the xv. daye of Aprill in the xiiij yere of the Kynges moste noble reigne, and from thens adjorned to Westmynster the laste daye of Julye the xv. yere of his reigne and there holden, In consyderaçon that manye comen wayes in the Weld of Kent be so depe and noyous by wearinge and course of Water and other occasyons, that people cannot have theyre passages and cariages by Horses upon or by the same but to their grete peynes perills and jeopdye, that yf any pson or psonns from that tyme in any place within the said Welde of the said Countye, of his good mynde and disposyçon without any value of good by him or by theym to be receyved for the same, will for the comen wele of the Kynges people assigne and ley out a more commodious weye in and over the Londes therunto adjoynynge, wherof the pson or psonnes or other to his use shalbe seased of fee in estate of inheretaunce, that the same newe waye, so to be assigned and layde oute, by oversyght & assent of two Justyces of the peace of the said Countye and xij other dyscrete men withe yn the same hundrethe, inhabyting where any suche newe waye shalbe lymitted and layed out, or inhabytinge within the same hundrethe and other hundredes to the said hundreth next adjoynynge, shalbe fromthensfurthe holden occupied and used in lyke maner as the said olde waye there nowe is or before hath byn; And that also the same pson or psonns so dysposed willinge and accomplyshynge shall and maye for the said newe waye so assigned and used [receyve¹] and holde in weye [in²] recompense for the same newe waye so to be gyven, the [sole³] and grounde of the olde waye, in severaltie to theym their heyres and assignes to their owne use and p̄fyt for ever, without any comen waie or passage there from thensforthe to be had or claymed, any p̄scripçon or use to the contrarye notwithstandinge; yn lyke maner and fourme as is lymytted by the said acte of a c̄ten newe waye grauntyd by the same acte to be made by George Guldeforde squyer at Hempsted in the said Weld of Kent; And that the said ij Justyces of peace and xij other dyscrete men, by whose oversight and assent the said newe waye by vertue of the said acte shall be assigned lymitted and layde out, shall within thre monethes next after the assignement lymitaçon and leyng out of the same, make certifficat ynto the Kynges moste honorable Courte of Chauncerye under ther seales, of the length and bredyth of the said newe waye or strete and of other thinges adjoynynge or conc̄nyng the same, as by their discrecyons shalbe thought moste expedyent or requysyte for the comen welthe of that cōntre to be certyfyed, and that certifficat to be made from tyme to tyme as ofte as any suche newe waye or strete shalbe assigned lymytted and layde out in forme above written.

PROVYDED always that yf any pson or psonnes or body polytyke have or ought to have, or hereafter shall have any Church waye or other what so ever waye or passage over or throughe any maner landes adjoynynge to anye of the said olde ways or stretes, whiche shalbe taken and used by force of that Acte as severall soile and freeholde in recompence for any newe waye to be made and laide oute in forme aforesaid, or have or ought to have or hereafter shall have any landes or teñtes adjoynynge to the olde waye, that they and everie of them their heires and successours shall maye have and use their said waye or wayes out of and in the said newe waye, over and through the lande of the said olde waye or strete ynto or over the said landes or tenementes adjoynynge to the same, and so to passe and repasse as shall apperteyne over the same olde waye, at suche convenyent place or places therof as therfore shalbe lymytted and assigned by the said ij Justices of peace and other xij men and by them to be c̄tyfyed in the Chauncerie, amonge other thinges by them to be c̄tyfyed in forme aforesaid, any thinge in the said Acte above written notwithstandinge; as by the same Act manifestly apperithe: And Forasmoche as in manye places within the Countie of Sussex lyke Act for the alteraçon of comen waies and stretes there beyng moche annoyous is moche necessarie and expedient for the comen welthe and commodyte of the Kynges subjectes of the said Countie of Sussex to be had and made, In consyderaçon wherof be hit ordeyned and enactyd by the Kyng our Soverayn Lorde and the Lordes spirituall and temporall and the Commons in this p̄sent pliamente assemblyd and by y^r auctoryte of the same, that the said Act above rehersed and recited shall and maye from hensforthe extend take effect and be put in execucyon yn everie place convenyent or necessarie within the said Countye of Sussex, where the wayes and stretes be noyous to the Kinges said Subjectes of the same Countye of Sussex, in lyke forme and maner and in all poyntes and condicyons and withe lyke p̄viso to be had donne and executyd as is conteyned and expressyd in the above recyted acte conc̄nyng the chaunge of the wayes and stretes in the said Countye of Kent; any p̄scripçon use custome or other thinge to the contrarie beinge yn any wyse not withstandinge.

The recited Act
may be put in
Execution in the
County of Sussex.

CHAPTER VIII.

AN ACTE for the reedifieng of voyde groundes in the Citie of Norwich.

Fire at Norwich,
whereby many void
Spaces of Ground
remain uninclosed;

WHER BY ynfortunate [chaunce⁴] of fyre a greate number of houses of habytacyon within the Cytie of Norwich about xxvj yeres paste were burned and utterly consumed, to the greate hevynes discomforte losse and hindaunce of the inhabitantes of the same Citie, by reason of whiche burninge dyvers and many voide groundes, wheruppon before the same fyre good and substancyall houses of habitaçon were stondynge, remayninge now at this daye unreedyfied, and not only unreedyfied but also do lye as desolate and vacant groundes, many of theym nighe adjoynynge to the highe stretes replenished with moche unclennes and filthe, to the greate annusance of the said inhabitantis and other the Kynges subjectes passynge by the same, and to thentent that a reformacyon may be had in that behalf,

¹ receyve O.—retecn *St. 14, 15 Hen. VIII. c. 6.*
² chaunce O.

³ of } *St. 14, 15 Hen. VIII. c. 6.*
⁴ soyle }

Be hit enactyd by the Kynge oure Sovarayne Lorde and the Lordes spirituall and temporall and the Commons in this p̄sent pliamēt assembled and by the auctorite of the same, that yf the owner or owners of suche vacant grounde or groundes so lyenge within the precinct of the said Cytie, within two yeres next after proclamaçōn made by the commaundement of the Mayer of the said Citie for the tyme beyng, within and uppon suche vacant grounde or groundes, of the tenor and effecte of this present acte, do not sufficiently reedifie, or els with walles of mortar and stone sufficiently inclose the same vacant grounde or groundes wheruppon suche p̄clamaçōn shalbe made, that [than¹] it shalbe lefull to the Maier Shirives Citisens and Commynaltie of the same Cytie and their successors for the tyme beinge, ymmediately after the same two yeres expired, to entre into everie suche grounde and groundes so vacant as is aforesaid, wheruppon suche p̄clamaçōn as is before remembrid shalbe so made, and the same grounde and groundes to holde and reteyne without interrupçōn to them and their Successours for ever, clerely discharged of all rentes as well agaynste the Lordes of fees therof as of all other; so that allwayes the same Mayre Shyrives Citisens and commynalte or theyr successours do well and sufficiently reedyfie, or els with walles of mortar and stone as is aforesaid sufficiently do inclose, the same grounde and groundes wherein they shall so entre, within two yeres nexte after suche entre by them so to be made as is aforesaid; and in case the same Mayer Shirefes Citisens and Cōmynaltie or their successours do not sufficiently reedifie or inclose, or cause to be reedyfyed or inclosed, the same grounde and groundes in forme aforesaid, within the same terme of two yeres next after they shall so entre ynto the same, that then it shall be lefull to the said furste owner and owners of all suche grounde and groundes their heires or successours ymmediately after the same [thre¹] yeres so expired to reentre into the same grounde and groundes, and the same to reteyne and ynjoye ayen to theym theyr heyres & successours as yn their former estate and yn¹test; any thinge yn this acte conteyned to the contrarie therof yn anye wyse notwithstandinge.

(¹) **PROVYDED** alwayes that yf the owners of suche vacant grounde or groundes specified yn this acte do not reaire and amende the same accordyng to the tenor of this acte, within two yeres lymetid by this acte, that then it shall be lefull to the chefe Lordes, of whom suche vacant groundes bene or shalbe holden, to entre and to have the same groundes to theym their heires & successours for ever, so that everie suche chefe Lorde do reaire and amende the said vacant groundes accordyng to the tenor and effect of thys acte, within one yere nexte after that suche chefe Lorde may entre by auctoryte of this acte; and yf such chefe Lorde as maye entre by this Acte do not repayre and amende the same vacant groundes, within one yere nexte after they may entre by this acte, that then for everie such default the Mayre Shirefes Citisens and Commynaltie shall lawfully entre ynto the said groundes, accordyng to the tenor forme effect and condycion above expressyd yn this acte; any thyng in this acte to the contrarie thereof not withstandyng.

If the Owners do not re-build the Houses, or inclose such void Ground within Two Years, the Corporation shall do so within Two Years then next; and on their Neglect the Owners may re-enter.

II.
On Failure of the Owners to repair, the Lords of the Fee may enter; and on their Failure the Corporation.

CHAPTER IX.

AN ACTE for the reedifieng of voyde groundes within the towne of Lynne.

HUMBLY BESCHETH your good and gracious Highnes your obedyent subjectes the Mayer and Burgeses of the towne of Lynne Byshop yn your Countie of Norfolk, that where at this p̄sent tyme dyvers and many Mesuages and Tenementes of olde tyme buylded within the said towne, are and by a longe tyme have byn yn greate decaye and desolacion wherby the fludde and rage of the see, cōmyng to the said towne and insurgyng upon suche decayde Tenementes yn tymes of tempest, dothe freate and mervaylously weare in dyvers places of the said towne, to the greate hurte and damage as well of the saide towne as of dyvers p̄sonnes havynge groundes adjoynyng to suche places so yn decaye, and that the owners of suche decayed groundes will not reedyfie and mayntayne the said Mesuages and tenementes so decayed for the meyntenⁿce and defence of the water and rage of the See, wherby the said towne is like to fall in more decaye ruyn and desolacyon, yf remedy therfor be not p̄vyded; In cōsideraçōn wherof yt may please your Highnes that yt may be enacted by your Majestye by the assentes of the Lordes spirituall and temporall and the Commons yn this p̄sent pliamēt assembled and by the auctoryte of the same, That yf the owner or owners of suche mesuages and tenementis so decayed, set lyenge or beyng within the precinct of the said towne, within one yere nexte after p̄clamaçōn made by the commaundement of the Mayer of the said towne for the tyme beyng within and uppon suche decayed mesuages or teñtes, do not sufficiently reedyfie, or els wythe walles of mortar and stone sufficiently enclose, the same mesuages and tenementis and groundes to theym belongyng so beyng in decay, for defence of the rage of the Water, that then yt shalbe lefull to the Chief Lordes, of whom suche Mesuages or tenementis so decayed shalbe holden, to entre ynto the said Mesuages and tenementis so decayed, and the same holde have and reteyne to theym and their heyres for ever; so that everie suche Lorde whiche shall entre ynto any souche Mesuages or tenementis so decayed, by auctoryte of this acte, do sufficiently reedyfie, or els with walles of mortar and stone sufficiently enclose, the said Mesuages and tenementis so decayed in forme as is above saide, within one yere nexte after that suche chief Lorde may entre ynto the same by auctoryte of this acte; And yf suche chief Lorde whiche maye entre by auctoryte of this acte ynto the said mesuages or tenementis decayed do not reedyfie the said Mesuages and tenementis decayed, or els with walles of mortar and stone sufficiently inclose the same yn forme as is aforesaid, within one yere nexte after suche chief Lorde mought entre ynto the same by auctoryte of this acte, that then hit shalbe lawfull to the Mayer and Cōmynaltie of the said towne, for everie suche defaute, to entre ynto any suche mesuages or

Destruction of the Town of Lynne-Bishop, in Norfolk, by the Sea, &c.

If the Owners of Houses destroyed do not re-build them, &c. within One Year the Lords of the Fee may enter and re-build, &c. within the next Year; on their Failure the Corporation may re-build, &c. within Two Years; and on their Failure the Owners may then re-enter.

¹ then O.

² So in the Original Act.

³ In a Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

teñt^e so decayed, and the same to have and retheyne to theym and theyr Successours for ever without interruption, to theym and their successours for ever, clerely dischargyd of all rentes aswell agaynst the Lordes of fees therof as of all other; So that alwayes the same Maier and Cōmynaltie or their successours do well and sufficiently reedifie, or els withe walles of mortar and stone as is aforesaid suffyciently do inclose, the same Mesuages and tenementis or groundes apperteyninge to the same, wherin they shall so entre by auctorite of this acte, within two yeres nexte after suche entre by theym so to be made as is aforesaide; and yn case the same Mayer and Cōmynaltie or their successours do not sufficiently reedifie or inclose or cause to be reedified or ynclosed the same Mesuages and tenementis or groundes to the same belonginge yn forme aforesaid, within the same terme of two yeres next after they shall so entre ynto the same, That then it shalbe lefull to the said furste owner and owners of all suche Mesuages tenementis and groundes their heyres or successours, immediately after the same two yeres so expired, to entre ynto the same Mesuages tenementis and groundes and the same to retheyne and enjoye ageyne to theym their heyres and successours as in their former estate and interest; any thyng yn this acte conteyned to the contrarie therof yn any wyse notwithstandinge.

CHAPTER X.

ACTE wherby the Kinges Highnes hath auctorite to repelle the statute made for restraynte of Wynes to come yn a fore Cādelmas.

Recital of Statute 23 Hen.VIII. c. 7. § 2. as to Importation of French Wines at certain Seasons:

Recited Act, and others as to Import and Export, may be contrary to certain Treaties;

The King may by Proclamation repeal the recited Act, or others relating to Importation or Exportation of Merchandize; and in like Manner revive the same from Time to Time.

WHERE in the Sessyon of this present pliament holden at Westmynster yn the xv. day of Januarie yn the [xxiiij¹] yere of the Kynges moste noble reigne, yt was enacted by auctorite of the same plyament, that no maner of pson or psonnes shulde discharge and laye on lande, out of any shippe or shippes or other vessell or vessells, any wynes of Gascoyne or Guyon or any maner of frenche wynes, at any haven porte creke or other place within thys Realme of Englande, Irelande, Wales or the Marches of the same, at any tyme from thensforthe betwene the feastes of Seynt Michell tharchangell and the purificaçōn of oure Ladye, upon payn of forfeiture of the same wynes so brought and discharged and layde on lande at any tyme thereafter betwene the said feastes contrarie to the said acte; The one halfe of whiche forfeiture to be to the Kyng our Sovarayne Lorde and the other halfe therof to suche of the Kynges subjectes as shall sease or sue for the same by accōn of detynue or dett after the rate of the value therof, by oryginall writt bill playnt or informaçōn yn any of the Kynges courtes, in whiche accōns and suett^e the defendaut shall not be admytted to wage his lawe nor any pteccyon or essoynne shalbe allowed; as amonge other thinges yn the said acte specyfyed evydently apperithe: For asmoche as suche leeges and amyties as benne concluded and had betwene the Kynges Majestie and other foreyne Kynges and Princes, for the weale and tranqulyte of their Realmes contreys and people, mought pcase be ympechyd ynterrupted or derogatyed contrarie to the pactes and agrementes theryn conteyned, as well by occasion of the said article conteyned yn the said acte, as by occasion of sondrye other lyke actes hertofore made or hereafter to be made, wherby the commodityte and marchaundyse of this Realme and of other the Kynges Domynyons ben restrayned to be conveyde ynto anye outwarde partyes foreyne Realmes or contreys of other princes, beenge in leege and amytie with the Kynges Highnes, or the commoditytes and marchandyse of suche outwarde ptyes foreyne Realmes and contreys be restrayned to be brought and conveyde ynto this Realme or elsewhere within the Kynges Domynyons, to be utteryd solde and used as freely as of olde tyme hath byn accustomed; Be yt therefore enacted by auctoryte of this present parlyament that the Kyng our Sovarain Lorde shall, duringe his lyff naturall, have full power and auctoryte, by his pclamacyons to be conteyned yn letters patentes under his grete seale and enrolled yn his Courte of Chauncerie, from tyme to tyme to repelle and make voyde, as well the said article conteyned and specyfyed yn the said acte made for to restrayne the brynginge in of Wynes afore the feaste of the purificacion of oure Ladye, as all other suche actes and statutes yn pte or yn the hole whiche hath benne made sith the begynnyng of this p^sent pliament for the restreynte or lett of anye cōmodities of this Realme or of other the Kynges Domynions to be conveyed and utterid to and yn anye outwarde parties Realmes or countreys, or for restreynt and lette of any commodities or marchaundyse of outwarde parties Realmes or countreys to be conveyde brought and utterid to or yn this Realme or elsewhere within the Kynges Domynyons; And by lyke pclamacyons frome tyme to tyme shall have power and auctoryte to revyve and make effectuell the said Statutes and actes ayen, yn their force strength and effecte yn all or suche parte therof as to his Magestie shalbe thought moste convenyent and profitable for his Realme; and that everie suche Repeale abrogacyon and makyng voyde of any suche statutes or actes, in parte or yn the holle, and everie suche revyvyng or makyng effectuell of theym ayen, in parte or yn the holle, by pclamacyons under the grete seale to be made and enrollid yn the Kynges Chauncerie as is aforesaide, shalbe of the same qualyte force strength condycion and effect, to all intentes and purposes, as yf hit had ben doone withe all due circumstances by auctoryte of parliamente; any thinge or thinges conteyned yn anye suche actes, or any usage or custome of this Realme, to the contrarie herof not withstandinge.

¹ So in the Original Act; but erroneously for xxiiij.

CHAPTER XI.

AN ACTE for punishment of Welshemen attemptinge any assawtes or affrays upon any thinhabitauntes of Hereff, Glouc and Shropshire.

FOR AS MOCHE as yn tymes paste dyverse and sondre the Kyngre oure Soveraign Lordes subjectes, inhabyted as well yn Wales as yn the Marches of the same, have hertofore used at sondrie tymes, when lafull proces hathe byn [byn'] attempted [ayest'] theym or [ogenste'] their kynsmen or frindes for sondrie robberyes murders or felonyes by theym commytted, or for any suetes or pcesse of the Lawe pursued or sued agaynste any psone or psonnes inhabytynge or dwellynge within Wales or the Marches of the same, within the Counties of Glouc Salope and Hereforde, have layn yn a wayte & sodenly of ppensid mallice have not only mett with the pursuers of the said suetes yn the said Countyes and yn places nere adjoinynge to the same, but also have beaton mayhemed grevously wounded and some tymes murderid dyverse of the same pursuers, for the onely attemptinge and pursuynge of suche felones, wherby hathe insued no lytle vyolacion and dysturbaunce of the Kinges peace, to the greate disquyetinge of all the said partyes and to the right perelous example of all other lyke offendours; Be yt therfore ordeyned establyshed and enacted by the Kynges saide Highnes his Lordes spirituall and temporall and the Cōmons yn this p̄sent parlyament assembled and by the auctoryte of the same, that yf any maner psone or psonnes inhabyted or dwellinge in Wales or yn the Marches of the same, at any tyme hereafter upon any prepensyd malyce shall p̄sume to assaute beate hurte wounde or mayhim any other the Kynges subjectes of the said Countyes, that then he or they so attemptinge, what so ever they be, beyngre indictid and convyctid therof shall suffre imprisonment without redempcion for the space of one hole yere, yn suche preson or presonnes as unto the Justices before whome he or they shalbe so convyctid shalbe thought convenient, with suche further peyne and punyshment as he or they shulde have had yf this acte had never byn had or made; this Acte to endure unto the laste daye of the nexte parliament.

Welshmen who shall assault any Inhabitants of Gloucestershire, &c. on Malice prepense shall suffer Imprisonment for One Year.

CHAPTER XII.

AN ACTE for purgacion of Convictes in Wales.

WHERE yn the Parlyament sommoned and holden at London the iijth of Novēbr yn the xxj yere of the reigne of oure Soverayn Lorde Kyngre Henry the [height,'] and from thense adjorned unto Westmynster in the Countie of Middelsex, and after dyvers progacions there also holden the xv. daye of January in the xxijth yere of the reigne of oure said Soverayn Lorde Kyngre Henry the [height,'] It was enacted amonge other, that no psone nor psonnes whiche from thensforth shulde happen to be founde gyltie, after the lawes of this Lande, for any maner of petie treason, or for any wilfull murder of malyce prepensyd, or for robberyngre of any Churche Chapells or other holy places, or for robberyngre of any psone or psonnes in their dwellynge howses or dwellinge place, the owner or dweller in the same howse his wyff his cheldren or servauntes then beyngre within and put in fere and drede by the same, or for robberyngre of any psone or psonnes in or nere about the Highe wayes, or [full'] wilfull burninge of any dwellynge howses or barnes wherin anye grayne of cornes shulde happen to be, nor any psone or psonnes beyngre founde gyltie of any abbettement, p̄curement, helpynge, mayntenynge or counsaylinge of or to any suche petie treasonnes murders or felonyes, shulde fromthensforthe be admtytted to the benefyte of his or their clargie, but utterly be excluded therof and suffre death, in such maner and fourme as they shulde have donne for any the causes or offences abovesaid yf they were no clarkes; suche as be within holy orders, that is to saye of the orders of subdeacone or above, only excepte; And also it was then and there by auctoryte aforesaid further enacted, that everie suche psone and psonnes, within suche orders of subdeacon or above, whiche at any tyme fromthensforthe shulde be founde gyltie of any petie treason, or of any murder of malyce prepensid, or of any of the felonyes above rehersyd, or of any accessarie to petie treason wilfull murder or to any other the felonyes above specified, and admitted to his or their clargie and delyverid to the Ordinarie for the same, shulde not yn any wyse fromthensforthe be sufferid to any purgacyon, nor be set at lybertie, but remayne and abyde in p̄petuall prison, under the keepinge of the Ordynarie to whome he shulde be commytted and his successours, without any maner of purgacyon, duryngre the naturall lyff of everie suche convicte; except only such psone or psonnes so beyngre within suche holy orders, and convicte of or for any of the offences aforesaid, and delyverid to the Ordynare for the same, do fynde too sufficient suertyes by Reconysance before two of the Kynges Justices of his peace, within the same Shire where the petie treason murder or felonye wherof he was convicte was commytted and dōne, wherof one of them to be of the Quorum, that suche convicte shalbe of good aberinge agaynste the Kyngre our Soverayn Lorde his Lawes and Subjectes; everie suche convicte to be bounde yn the sōme of xl li. and everie his sureties yn xx li. and that no suretie be taken oneles suche as maye dyspende yn landes tenemētis or hereditament^e yerely, above all charges, of estate of inheritaunce of charter holde xxvj s. viij d. or els be worthe xx li. in movable substaunce at the tyme of the takynge of suche recognysance; and that two Justices of Peace wherof one to be of the Quorum, by auctoryte aforesaid have power and auctoryte to take suche recognysance; And that the said Justices aforē whom any suche recognysance shalbe taken shall certifye the same ynto the Kynges Benche within fowre monethes nexte after the takynge therof upon payne to lose and forfayte C s. for everie defaulte therof. And for asmoche as there be no Justices of Peace ne of the Quorum within Wales, nor yn dyverse other Places Cities Honours Lordshipes and Manours within the Kynges Domynyon, where as a Lorde Marcher Steward Leueten^{te} Deputie or other Officer of any suche Place Citie Honour Lordshippe or Manour have auctoryte or power, by custome or other wyse, to arreyne afore hym or them any suche

Recital of Statute 23 Hen. VIII. c. 1. § 1, 2. taking away Benefit of Clergy in Petty Treason, Murder, Robbery, &c.

and requiring Clerks convict to give Sureties for good Behaviour before Two Justices of Peace;

No Justices of Peace within Wales and certain Welch Jurisdictions;

¹ an erroneous repetition on the Roll.

² ageinste O.

³ viijth O.

⁴ for O.

Clerks convict within Wales, &c. shall give such Surety before Two Justices of the Shire where the Ordinary's Prison is situate, or of the Shires adjoining.

parsonne or psonnes beyng within suche holy orders of Subdeacone or above, for commyttinge or doynge any of the said pety treasons murders felonyes or any other of the said offences; And yf yt happen the same psonne so beyng therof arayned to be founde gyltie, for to admyt hym to his clargie yf he pray the same before judgement, and further to do and execute agaynste any suche offendour beyng so arrayned before theym, yn lyke maner and fourme as Justices of the Gaole delyvery, within the Shire grounde, have to do by vertue of the Kynges Commyssion unto theym directyd; By reason wherof everie suche psonne or psonnes, within suche orders of Subdeacone or above, beyng convicte of any of the said pety treasons murders felonyes or any other the said offences, before any Lorde Marchar, Stewarde Lyeutenaunt Deputie or other offycer within Wales, or within any other Place Citie Honour Lordshippe or Manor within the Kynges Domynion where no Justices of Peace be, and theruppon commytted unto the Ordynarie as clarke convicte, shall theyre remayne duryng the naturall lyffe of any suche convicte, The said formar Acte and Statute not withstandinge; For that there be no Justices of the Peace ne of the Quorum there as the said pety treason murder or felonye wherof he is so convicte was commytted and done, to take suertie by recognysance for the good aberinge of everie suche convicte, yn maner and forme as yn the said former acte is rehersed; Be yt therfore enactyd by the Kynges oure Sovarayn Lorde, and the Lordes spirituall and temporall and the Commons yn this present parlyament assembled and by auctoryte of the same, that everie suche parsonne and psonnes, witheyn suche orders of Subdeacone or above, beyng convicte of any pety treason or of any murder of malyce prepensid, or of anye of the saide felonyes above rehersed, or of any accessarie to pety treason wilfull murder or to any other the said felonyes above especified, before any Lorde Marcher Steuarde Lyeutenaunt Deputie or other Justice or officer within Wales, or within any other Place Citie Towne Honour Lordshippe or Manor within the Kynges Domynion where no Justice of the Peace and of the Quorum be, and theruppon the same convicte admytted unto his Clargie, that the same psonne or psonnes, so beyng within suche Holy orders and convicte before any suche Lorde Marchar Steuarde Lyeutenaunt Deputie or other Justice or officer in Wales, or within any suche Place Citie Towne Honour Lordshippe or Manour within any the Kynges Domynion where be no Justices of the Peace and of the Quorum, of or for any of the offences aforesaide, and deliverid unto the Ordynarie as Clarke convicte for the same, shall or maye fynde two suerties by recognysance for his good aberinge before two of the Kynges Justices of the Peace, wherof thone to be of the Quorum, in the Shire where the same convicte is or shalbe kept yn the Ordinaries prison, yf the same pryson be within the Shire grounde where Justices of Peace and of the Quorum be, or els before two of the Kynges Justices of the Peace, wherof the one to be of the Quorum, yn the nexte Shire adjoininge unto the same prison. And that the same two Justices of the Peace, wherof the one to be of Quorum, to have power and auctoryte to take suche recognysance and to certifie the same, yn lyke maner and fourme and upon lyke payne as it shulde or ought to have ben done by vertue of the said formar acte, yf the same pety treason murder felonye or other offence, of or for whiche any suche convicte was or shalbe so convicte and admytted unto his clergie as is aforesaid, had byn commytted and done within the Shire grounde where Justices of Peace and of the Quorum be.

CHAPTER XIII.

AN ACTE wherby divers offences be made high treason, and takyng waye all Sayntuaries for all maner of high treasons.

Maliciously to wish, or attempt, bodily harm to the King or Queen, or their Heirs, or to deprive them of their Title, or to slander the King as an Heretic, &c. or to detain any Fortresses, Ships, &c. declared to be High Treason.

FOR AS MOCHE as it is moste necessarie, bothe for comune police and duety of subjectes, above all thynges to prohibite provyde restreyne and extinct all maner of shamefull sclauders perils or ymmynente daunger or dangers whiche myght growe happen or aryse to their Soverayn Lorde the Kyng, the Quene, or their heyres, whiche when they be harde sene or [understande¹] can not be but odible and also abhoryd of all those sortes that be trewe and lovyng subjectes, yf yn any poynte they may do or shall towche the Kyng, his Quene, theyr heires or successours, upon whiche dependithe the hole unynte and unyversall weale of this Realme, without provydinge wherfore to greate a scope of unreasonable lybertie shulde be gyven to all cankarde and traytrous hartes willers and wurkars of the same; And also the Kynges lovyng subjectis sholde not declare unto their Sovarayne Lorde now beyng, whiche unto them hathe byn and is moste entierly bothe beloved and estemyd, theyr undoughted syncerite and trouthe; Be yt therfore enacted, by the assent and consent of oure Soverayn Lorde the Kyng and the Lordes spirituall and temporall and Cōmens yn this present pliament assembled and by thauctoryte of the same, that yf any pson or psonnes after the fyrste daye of February nexte comynge, do maliciously wyshe will or desyre by wordes or writinge, or by crafte ymagen invent practyse or attempte, any bodely harme to be donne or comytted to the Kynges moste royall psonne, the Quenes, or their heires apparaunt, or to deprive theym or any of theym of the dignite title or name of their royall estates, or sclauderously & malyciously publishe & pounce, by expresse writinge or wordes, that the Kynges oure Soverayn Lorde shulde be heretyke scismatike Tiraunt ynfidell or Usurper of the Crowne, or rebellously do deteyne kepe or withhold from oure said Soverayn Lorde his heyres or successours any of his or their Castells Fortresses Fortilleses or Holdes, within this Realme or yn any other the Kynges Domynions or Marches, or rebelliously deteyne kepe or withhold from the Kynges saide Highnes, his heyres or successours, any of his or their Shyppes Ordinaunces Artillarye or other munycions or fortificacons of Warre, and do not humbly render and gyve up to oure saide Soverayn Lorde his heyres or successours, or to suche psonnes as shalbe deputed by theym, suche Castells Fortresses Fortilleses Holdes Shyppes Ordinaunces Artillarie and other munycions and fortificacons of Warre rebellously kepte or deteyned, within vj dayes nexte after they shalbe comanded by oure said Soverayn Lorde his heyres or successours, by open pclamacion under the greate Seale, that then everie such parsonne and psonnes so offendinge yn any the pmisses after the said fyrste day of February, theyr

¹ understonde O.

aydours counsaylours consentours and abettours, beyng therof lawfully convicte accordinge to the Lawes and Customes of this Realme, shalbe adjudged traytours; and that everie suche offence yn anye the pmisses, that shalbe commytted or done after the said fyrste daye of Februarye, shalbe reputed acceptid [ad¹] adjudged hyghe Treason, And the offendours theryn, and theyr aidours consentours counsailours and abettours, beyng lawfully convycte of anye suche offence as is aforesaide, shall have and suffre suche peynes of Deathe and other penalties as is lymettyd and accustomed in cases of High Treason.

AND to thynntent that all treasons shulde be the more drede hated and detestyd to be done by anye psonne or psonnes, and also bycause yt is a greate boldnes and an occasyon to ylle disposed psonnes to adventure and imbrace theyr malycious intentes and enterpryses, whiche all true subjectes ought to study to eschewe; Be it therfore enacted by thauctoryte aforesaid that none offendour, yn anye kyndes of Highe Treasons what so ever they be, theyr aydours consentours counsailours nor abettours, shalbe admytted to have the benefite or privylege of any maner of [seytuarie; ²] consideringe that matters of treasons toucheth so nighe bothe the suertye of the Kyng our Soverayne Lordes psonne and his heyres and successours.

AND over that be yt enacted by auctoryte aforesaide, that if any of the Kynges subjecte, denisens or other, do commytte or practyse, oute of the lymette of this Realme yn anye oute warde ptyes, anye suche offences whiche by this acte are made or heretofore have be made treasonne, that then suche treasons, what so ever they be or where so ever they shall happen so to be donne or commytted, shalbe inqyred and presentyd, by the othes of twelve goode and lafulle men upon good and [probable³] evydence and wytnesse, yn suche shyre and countie of this Realme and before such psonnes as hit shall please the Kynges Highnes to appoynte by cōmyssion under his greate Seale, yn lyke maner and fourme as treasons commytted within this Realme have byn used to be inqyred of and presentyd; and that uppon everie ynditement and presentment founden and made of anye suche treasons, and certyfyed ynto the Kynges Benche, lyke pcese and other circumstānce shalbe there had and made ayenst the offendours as yf the same treasons so presentyd had be lafully founde to be donne and commytted within the lymytes of this Realme; And that all pcesse of outelarie hereafter to be made and hadde wythin this Realme agaynste anye offendours yn treason, beyng resiaunte or inhabyted oute of the lymytes of this Realme or yn any of the ptyes of beyonde the See at the tyme of the outlawrie pronounced agaynst theym, shalbe as good and as effectuell yn the lawe to all yntentes and purposes as yf such offendours had be resident and dwellynge within this Realme at the tyme of such processe awardyd and outlawrie pronounced.

AND be yt further enacted by auctoryte aforesaid, that everie offendour and offendours beyng hereafter lafully convicte of any maner of High Treasons, by presentment confession verdicte or processe of outelarie accordinge to the due course and custome of the comen lawes of this Realme, shall lose and forfayte to the Kynges Highnes his heires and successours all suche landes tenementis and hereditamentis whiche anye suche offendour or offendours shall have of anye estate of inheritaunce yn use or possessyon, by anye right title or menes, within this Realme of Englonde or els where withyn anye the Kynges Dominions at the tyme of anye suche treason commytted or anye tyme after. Savinge to everie psonne and psonnes thyr heyres and successours, other thenne the offendours yn anye treasons their heyres and successours, and suche psonne and psonnes as clayme to anye theyr uses, all suche rightes titles interestes possessions leases rentes offices and other ppyttes whiche they shall have at the daye of commyttinge suche treasons or anye tyme afore, yn as large and ample maner as yf this acte had never ben had nor made.

II.
Traitors shall not have any Benefit of Sanctuary.

III.
Treason committed out of the Realm may be tried in any County within the Realm, &c.

Process, and Outlawry against Offenders out of the Realm.

IV.
Traitors shall forfeit all their Estates of Inheritance.

General Saving.

CHAPTER XIV.

AN ACTE for nōiācōn and consecracyon of Suffragans wythin this Realme.

ALBE YT that sythen the begynnyng of this present plyament good and honerable ordenaunces and statutes have ben made and establyshed for elecōns presentacions consecracions and investyng of Archebysshops and Bishops of this Realme and yn all other the Kynges Domynions, withe all ceremonyes apperteyninge unto the same, as by sondrie Statutes therof made more at large is specified, Yet nevertheles no pvyision hitherto hathe byn made for Suffragans, whiche have byn accustomed to be had within this Realme for the more spedye admynistracion of the Sacramentes and other good holsome and devout thinges and laudable ceremonyes, to the increase of Goddis honour and for the commodyte of good and devout people; Be it therfore enacted by auctoryte of this present pliamet that the Townes of Thetforde, Ippeswiche, Colchester, Dover, Gylford, Southampton, Tawnton, Shaftesbury, Molton, Marleburgh, Bedforde, Leycester, Gloucester, Shrewesbury, Bristowe, Penreth, Bridgewater, Nottingham, Grauntham, Hulle, Huntyngdon, Cambridge, and the townes of Pereth, and Berwyke, [Sayncte Germayns in Cornewell⁴] and the Isle of Wyght, shalbe taken and accepted for Sees of Byshops Suffragans to be made in this Realme and yn Wales, and the Byshops of suche Sees shalbe callyd Suffragans of this Realme: And that everie Archebyshope and Byshop of this Realme and of Wales and els where within the Kynges Domynions, beyng dysposed to have any Suffragane, shall and maye at their liberties name and elect that is to saie everie of them for their peculyer Diocise, two honest and discrete spirituall parsonnes beyng lernyd and of good conversacion, and those two personnes so by them to be named shall present to the Kynges Highnes by their writinge under their seales makynge humble request to his Magestie to gyve to one suche of the said two

Provisions required for Bishops Suffragans.

The Sees of such Bishops.

Archbishops and Bishops shall present Two Persons to the King, of whom he shall name One to be Suffragan.

¹ and O.

² saynctuary O.

³ pvable O.

⁴ Interlined in the Original Act.

parsonnes as shall please his Magestie suche title name stile and dignite of Byshope of suche of the Sees above especified as the Kynges Highnes shall thinke moste conveyent for the same ; And that the Kynges Magestie upon everie suche presentacion shall have full power and auctoryte to gyve to one of those two psonnes, so to his Highnes to be presentid, the stile title and name of a Byshop of suche of the Sees aforesaide as to his Magestie shalbe thought moste conveyent and expedient, so it be within the same Province wherof the Byshop that dothe name hym is ; And that everie suche psonne to whom the Kynges Highnes shall gyve any such stile and title of anye of the Sees aforenamyd shalbe callyd Byshop Suffragane of the same See wherunto he shalbe namyd ; And after suche title stile and name so gyven as is aforesaide, the Kynges Magestie shall present everie suche psonne by his letters patentes under hys his greate Seale to the Archebishop of Canturburie, yf the towne wherof he hathe his title be within the pvince of Canturbury, and lykewise to the Archebishop of Yorke yf the towne wherof he hath his title be within the province of Yorke, signifyenge and declaringe by the same letters patentes the name of the psonne presentid, and the stile and title of dignite of the Bishoprich wherunto he shalbe nomynated, requyringe the same Archebishop to whom suche letters patentes shalbe directid to consecrate the said psonne so nomynated and presentid to the same name title stile and dignite of Bishop that he shalbe nomynated and presentid unto, and to gyve hym all suche creacions benedicçõs and ceremonies as to the degre and office of a Byshope Suffragane shalbe requysite.

Such Suffragans shall be consecrated by the Archbishop.

II. Such Suffragans shall have all Powers as heretofore.

AND be it also enacted by auctorite aforesaide, that all and everie suche psonne and psonnes, as shall be nomynated elected presentid and consecrate as is afore rehersed, shalbe taken accepted and reputed in all degrees and places accordinge to the stile title name and dignitie that he shalbe so presentid unto, and have suche capacite power and auctorite honour prehemynence and reputacion in as large and ample maner in and concernynge the execucion of suche comyssion, as by any of the said Archebishops or Bishops within their Dioces shalbe gyven to the said Suffragans, as to Suffragans of this Realme hertofore hathe byn used and accustomed.

III. Suffragans shall be consecrated within Three Months.

AND be yt further enacted by auctoryte aforesaid, that everie Archebishop of this Realme, to whome any the Kynges letters patentes yn the cases afore rehersed shalbe directid havinge no lauffull impediment, shall pforme and accomplishe the effectes and contentes of this acte within the tyme of iij monethes nexte after suche letters patentes shall come to their handes ; any usag^e customes foreyn lawes privileges prescripçõs or other thinge or thiges heretofore used had or don to y^e cont^rie hereof notwithstandinge.

IV. Authority, &c. of Suffragans shall be limited by their Commissions, which they shall not exceed, on Pain of Premunire.

PROVYDED alwayes that no suche Suffragans, whiche shalbe made and consecrate by vertue and auctorite of this acte, shall take or pceyve any maner of pfytt^e of the places and Sees wherof they shalbe namyd, nor use have or execute any jurisdicçõn or Episcopal power or auctorite within their said Sees nor within any Dioces or place of this Realme or els where within the Kinges Domynions, but only suche pfitt^e jurisdicçõn power and auctorite as shalbe lycensid and lymeted to theym to take do and execute, by any Archebishops or Bishops of this Realme within their [Dioces'] to whome they shalbe Suffraganes, by their Comyssion under their seales ; And that everie Archebishops and Bishops of this Realme for their owne peculier Dioces may and shall gyve suche Comyssion or Commissions to everie suche Bishop Suffragan as shalbe so consecrate by auctorite of this acte as hathe ben accustomed for Suffragans heretofore to have, or els suche comyssion as by them shalbe thought requysite reasonable and conveyent : And that no suche Suffragan shall use any jurisdicçõn ordinarie or Episcopall power otherwise nor longer tyme then shalbe lymted by suche Comyssion to hym to be gyven as is aforesaid ; upon payne to incurre yn to the paynes losses forfeitures and penalties mencioned yn the statute of provysions made yn the xvj yere of Kyng Richarde the seconde.

St. 16 Ric. II. c.5.

V. Costs of their Consecration.

PROVYDED alwayes that the Bishop that shall nomynated the Suffragane to the Kynges Highnes, or the Suffragane hym selfe that shalbe nomynated, shall provide two Bishops or Suffraganes to consecrate hym withe the Archbishop and shall bere there reasonable Costes.

VI. Residence of Suffraganes.

PROVYDED also that the residence of hym that shalbe Suffragane, on the Diocese where he shall have Cōmyssyon, shall serve hym for his residence, as sufficiently as yf he were residente uppon any other his benefice, any acte heretofore made to the contrarie notwithstandinge.

VII. Suffragans may have Two Benefices.

BE yt [further'] enacted that all such Suffraganes as shall hereafter exercyse thoffices aforesaid by the Comyssion of the Byshoppe for the better meyntenaunce of his dignitie may have two Benefices withe cure, any former acte made to the contrarie notwithstandinge.

CHAPTER XV.

AN ACTE for takinge awaie certeyne Exacions taken within the Archdeaconrie of Richemond by Spirituall men.

Grievance of Pensions, &c. within the Archdeaconry of Richmond, in Yorkshire.

FOR AS MOCHE as dyverse and manye the Kynges oure Soverayne Lordes Subjectes, inhabyted within the Archdeaconrie of Richemond in the Countie of Yorke, be and of longe tyme have benne sore and grevously exacted and impoverysed by the psonnes Vicars and other suche as have benefices and spirituall pmocions within the same, as by takynge of everie psonne when he dieth yn the name of a pensyon or of a porcion, sumtyme the ixth parte of all his goodes and cattals and sumtyme the thirde parte, to the open and manyfest ympoverishinge of moste pte of all the Kynges pore subject^e inhabited and deceasing within the same ; Wherfore be yt ordenyd enacted and established by the Kynges oure Soverayne Lorde the Lordes Spirituall and Temporall and the Comons yn this p^rsent pliamt assemblid and by

¹ Dyocesis O.

² furthermore O.

thauſtorite of the ſame, that frome the feaſt of Seynt Marke the Evangelyſt next commynge, no maner of ſpirituall perſon or others nowe havynge or that from the ſaid feaſte ſhall have any maner of benefyce or other ſpirituall pꝛivilege within the ſaide Archdeaconrye, ſhall in no wyſe aſke levie demaunde or take, after the deceaſe of any pſonne or pſonnes, any ſuche penſyons or porcyons nor any other demaunde or duetie yn the name or lue of the ſame, uppon payne to incurre ſuche daungers forfaytures and penalties as be conteyned yn the ſtatute of proviſours made yn the xxv. yere of the reigne of your moſte noble pꝛegenitor Kyng Edward the thyrde: But that all and everie the Kynges ſubjects of the ſaid Archdeaconrie and their executours and adminiſtrators frome hensforthe ſhalbe orderid entreated and uſed, for theyr goodes and cattalls after their deceaſe, yn lyke maner forme ordre and condicyon as is conteyned yn the Statute made yn the xxj yere of your moſt noble and victorious reigne for pꝛivate of testamentis, and none other wyſe; any uſe cuſtome bull compoſicion preſcripcion or ordenaunce heretofore had obteyned or uſed to the contrarie within the foresaide Archdeaconrie yn any wyſe not withſtandyng.

No Penſions or Portions ſhall be taken upon the Deceaſe of Perſons within the ſaid Archdeaconry, under the Penalties of the Statute 25 Edw. III. ſt. 4. St. 21 Hen. VIII. c. 5. extended to the Goods of ſuch deceaſed Perſons.

CHAPTER XVI.

AN ACTE for makinge of Worſtedes in the Citie of Norwiche and yn the Townes of Lynne and Yermouth.

WHERE at a pliaiment holden at London the xv. daye of Aprill yn the xiiij yere of the reigne of oure Sovereigne Lorde the Kinge that nowe is, and from thence adjoined to Westmyſter the laſte daye of July yn the xv. yere of oure ſaid Soverayn Lorde and there endyd, It was ordeyned enactid and eſtabliſhed that the craftes men callyd Worſted wevers inhabited in the towne of greate Yarmouth ſhulde have power and auctoryte by that acte from thence forwarde to electe and choſe yerely for ever on the Monday next after the feaſt of Penthecoſte, one honeſt man of the myſterie and occupacyon of Worſted wevers beyng an houſholder within the ſaid Towne of greate Yermouth and havynge of his pꝛivate goodes and cattells to the value of x li. at the leaſt, or landes and tenementis to his owne uſe of eſtate of freholde at the leaſt to the clere yerely value of xx s. to be Warden of the ſame craft and myſterie of Worſted wevers for the yere nexte enſuyng, whiche man ſo electid and choſen ſhulde pſonally appere before the Mayer of the Citie of Norwiche for the tyme beyng, the Mondaye next after the feaſt of Corpus Chriſti then next enſuyng, then and there to be ſworne and chargid by lyke othe concernynge the trewe and ſubſtaunciall makinge of worſteddis ſayes and ſtamynes within the ſaid Towne of greate Yermouth, as the iiij Wardens of the ſaid Citie of Norwiche by vertue of an Acte of plyament made yn the vij yere of Kyng Edward the fourthe were chargid and ſworne for the ſame Citie of Norwiche; And yf the ſaid Mayer heppenyd to be aſent the ſaid Monday next after Corpus Chriſti, or els then refuſid to receyve or take the ſaid othe, then the ſaid Warden ſo electe within iiij dayes nexte after the ſame Mondaye ſhulde come before the bayliffes of the ſaid towne of greate Yermouth for the tyme beyng, or before one of theym the other beyng aſent, and then and there receyve a corporall othe for the trewe exercyſynge of the ſame office of Wardenshippe after the tenour of the othe acustomably uſed to be gyven to the ſaid Wardens of the ſaid Citie of Norwiche; and then the ſaide Warden of the ſaid Towne of greate Yermouth for the tyme beyng ſo electe and ſworne myght ordeyne and appoynt a ſeale wiche this letter Y to be graven yn the ſame ſeale and myght have full power and auctoryte to viewe ſerch, ſeaſe and ſeale in ledde wiche the ſame ſeale ſo to be appoynted and engraven, and none other, all worſteddis ſayes and ſtamyns within the ſaid Towne of Yermouth and ſubberbes of the ſame made or to be made and not els where, yn as large and ample maner as the ſaid Wardens of the ſaid Citie of Norwiche and the Wardens of the Countie of Norfolk or any of theym had within the ſaid Citie or Countie, or yn any wyſe maye do yn that behalf by auctoryte or vertue of the afore remembrid acte made yn the ſaide vij yere of Kyng Edward the fourth, any thinge yn the ſame conteyned to the contrarie notwithſtandyng; And that no pſonne inhabited within the ſaid Towne of greate Yermouth or ſubberbs therof ſhulde weave any worſteddis ſayes or ſtamyns within the ſame towne, except he be an Engliſhman borne and had byn a prentyce to the ſaid occupacion, and without he weavid [there¹] ſuche pꝛivate markes as ſhulde be lymyted and appoynted by the ſaide Warden of the ſaid Towne for the tyme beyng electe and ſworn as is aforeſaide, uppon payne of forfature therof to the Kyng oure Soverayne Lorde; And that everie Warden of the ſaid Towne ſhulde lymytte diſtincte and ſeverall markes to everie of the ſaid Worſted weavers of the ſame Towne of greate Yermouth and the ſame Markes by the ſaid Warden to be regiſtrid in a boke.

Recital of the Tenor of Statute 14 & 15 Hen. VIII. c. 3. for regulatynge the makinge of Worſtedes: *vis.* § 1; Election, Oath, and Authority of Warden of Worſted Weavers in Great Yarmouth.

St. 7 Ed. IV. c. 1.

Marking Worſtedes there.

§ 2; Election, Oath, and Authority of Warden in Lynne.

AND also it was further enactid, that yf and when ſo ever the Towne of Lynne ſhulde be inhabited wiche x. ſondrie houſholders or more nombre of houſholders exercyſynge and uſynge the ſaid crafte or myſterie of worſtedde weavers, then and from thensforthe, that is to ſaie as longe as the ſame towne of Lynne ſhulde be inhabited wiche nombre of tenne ſuche houſholders at the leaſt, yt ſhulde be lefull to the ſame inhabitauntis of the ſaid towne of Lynne yerely yn the Mondaye nexte after the feaſt of Pentecost to electe and choſe of themſelfe one Warden of the ſaid crafte and myſterie of Worſtedde weavers, to be of the value yn landes and goodes as is aforeſaid of the Wardens of Yermouth, whiche Warden ſo electe ſhulde yerely be ſworne and chargid at the ſaid Citie of Norwiche yn lyke maner and at like daie as is before lymyted to the Wardens of Yermouth, or yn defaute of the ſaid Mayer of Norwiche then the ſaid Warden ſo to be electe for the ſaid towne of Lynne to take a Corporalle othe before the Maier of the ſaid Towne within ſuche tyme and after ſuche forme as is before lymyted unto the ſaide Warden of Yermouth, and that the ſaid Warden of the ſaid Towne of Lynne for the tyme beyng ſo electe and ſworne, by hym ſelf might ordeyne and appoynt a ſeale wiche this letter L. to be graven yn the ſeale, and myght have full power and auctoryte to viewe ſerche ſeaſe and ſeale yn leade wiche the ſame ſeale ſo to be graven and wiche none other, all Worſteddis ſayes and ſtamyns within the

¹ thereyn St. 14, 15 Hen. VIII. c. 3.

said Towne of Lynne and subbarbes of the same made or to be made and not els where, yn as large and ample manner as the saide Wardeyn of the said Citie of Norwiche and Wardeyne of the said Countie of Norfolke or any of theym hadde withyn the said Citie or Countie, or otherwyse might do by auctoritie or vertue of the aforesaid acte made in the said vijth yere of Kynge Edward the fourth, any thinge conteyned yn the same acte to the contrarie notwithstandinge.

Marking Worsteds there.

AND that no psonne inhabited within the said Towne of Lynne or subberbis therof shulde make any Worstreddis sayes or stamyns within the same Towne, except he were Englishe borne and had byn apprentice to the same occupacion, and without he weavid therein suche ppre marke as shulde be lymytted and appoynted by the said Wardens of the same Towne of Lynne for the tyme beyng, uppon payne and forfeiture therof to the Kynge oure Soverayne Lorde; And that everie Warden of the said Towne shulde lymyte distincte and severall markes to everie of the said Worstred weavers of the same Towne and the same markes by the said Warden to be registred yn a boke.

§ 3; Power of the Warden of Norwich in Lynn if no Warden there.

AND yt was further enacted, that frome the feaste of Seynt Michell tharchaungell then next foloinge unto suche tyme as the said Towne of Lynne shulde be inhabited withe the said nombre of x. housholders of the said crafte of Worstred weavers, and alwaies after when [the ''] nombre of x. housholders shulde happen to fayle and not be inhabited yn the said Towne of Lynne, the saide Wardens of the said Cytie of Norwiche and their successours shulde pcur and cause one of them selves, or one of the Wardens of the said Crafte of the said Countie of Norf, psonally to come and be everie xxviii daie frome and after the said feaste of Seynt Michell tharchaungell yn and to the said Towne of Lynne, or within vj daies nexte after everie suche xxviii daie, and there to contynewe and abide by so longe tyme as he myght serche and seale all suche Worstreddis sayes and stamynes made yn the same Towne of Lynne as then shulde be brought to hyme to be sealid within the space of one hole daye. And the saide inhabitauntis of Worstred weavers of the same Towne of Lynne beyng, shulde content and paie to the saide Wardeynes of Norwiche or Norfolke whiche shulde so come to Lynne yn the said xxviii daie or within vj dayes nexte after the xxviii daie for his costes and expences for everie tyme that he shulde so come to Lynne, betwene the feastes of Seynt Michael the Archangell and the Annuncyacion of oure Ladye Seynt Marie, iij s; and for everie tyme that he shulde so come to the said Towne of Lynne betwene the feaste of the Annuncyacion of oure Ladye and the feaste of Seynt Michael the Archangell ij s. and yf the said inhabitauntes of Worstred weavers of the said Towne of Lynne dydde nott content and paie to the said Wardeyne comynge to Lynne yn fourme aforesaide for his saide costes and charges the said iij s. or ij s. as is above lymytted, then the same inhabitauntes shulde forfait and paie to the said Wardeyne or to his executors for everie suche defaute [or ''] payment xl s. And if none of the said Wardens of Norwiche and Norfolke come to the said Towne of Lynne for the cause aforesaide yn maner and fourme above remembrede, that the saide Wardens of the said Citie of Norwiche shulde forfait and paie to the saide inhabitauntes of Lynne of the saide Myserie of Worstred weavers for everie suche defaute xls; for recompence of [the penaltie ''] and forfaytes, the said Wardens of Norwiche or Norff beyng therunto intytled by that acte by his propre name with this addycion that is to save, [Unius ''] gardianoꝝ, or nuper [unius ''] gardianoꝝ artis sive misterie textoz panni lanei vocat Worstred in Civitate Norwiche vel Com̄ Norff, as the treweth requyreth, shulde and myght have accyon of dette by writt bill or playnte yn any competent or lawfull Courte of this Realme ayenste the inhabitauntes of Lynne of the said Myserie for the tyme beyng by theyr sondrie ppre names; and the saide inhabitauntes by their saide names with this addicion, [Textorum ''] panni lanei vocat Worstred inhabitantes ville de Linne, shulde and myght have lyke accyon of dett ayenst the said Wardens of Norwiche by the name of Gardiani artis sive misterie textorum pannoꝝ laneoꝝ vocat Worstred infra Civitatem Norwici vel Com̄ Norff, to be used to good congruities of latyne and forme of the Lawes of this Realme, in whiche accions or any of them none esoyne pteccion or wager of Lawe shulde be suffrid or alowed; And that the pticuler bodyes or goodes of any of the said Wardeynes or inhabitauntes beyng condempned in any of the said accyons shulde and myght be put in execucion after suche maner and fourme as is used yn an accion of dette by course of the comen Lawe of this Realme.

§ 4; Selling sealed Cloths.

AND moreover yt is enactid that all clothes of Worstreddes sayes and stamynes made within any of the saide Townes of Lynne and greate Yermouthe or subbarbes of the same or any of theym and markid withe suche markes as shulde be lymited to the markers by the said Wardens of the said Towne yn maner and fourme as is above saide, and [viewed ''] and sealid by any of the saide Wardennes of the saide Townes of Lynne and Yermouth yn fourme remembrede by force and vertue of the saide acte, myght be lawfully put to [sale ''] by the Owners and makers of the same, without any other marking or sealinge upon the same clothes or upon any of theym to be hadde or made (') of or uppon any of the said clothes for lacke of any other seales or markes; any thinge conteyned yn the said (') vij yere of Kinge Edwarde the fourth to the contrarie notwithstandinge.

§ 5; Apprentices.

AND over thys it was enacted that everie craftes man of the said myserie and occupaçon of Worstred makinge, dwellinge within any of the said Townes of Lynne and Yermouth and subbarbes of the same, at their owne free willes and liberties fromthensforth for ever myght have and take apprentice or apprentices beyng male of the age of [xviii ''] yeres and upwarde, and beinge the Kinges naturall subjectes, for terme of vij yeres and not under, so that none of theym excede the nombre of two at ones, to lerne use and exercise the said crafte within eyther of the said two Townes of Lynne and Greate Yermouth and subbarbes of the same, albeyt the father of the said apprentice or apprentices myght not expende yn landes or tenementes to the yerely valewe of xx s. any acte or ordenaunce to the contrarie made or to be made notwithstandinge.

¹ that

² which penalties

³ Unus

⁴ Textores

⁵ weved

} St. 14, 15 H. VIII. c. 3.

⁶ of O.

⁷ seale O.—sale St. 14, 15 H. VIII. c. 3.

⁸ by any other Wardens dwelling or abydyng without the said Townes, and without any } St. 14, 15 H. VIII. c. 3. § 4. but omitted in
arrest seasure or forfeiture to be had or made, } the Original of this presents Act, 26 H. VIII.

⁹ former acte made in the said }
¹⁰ So in Original Act—xiiij St. 14, 15 H. VIII. c. 3.

PROVYDED alwaye that the same acte nor any thinge therin conteyned shulde not yn any wyse be hurtefull or prejudyciall to the Maire of Norwiche or to his successour, or to the Wardeyns of the said Citie or Countie or to their Successours, yn any poynte article power or auctorite, other then for weavinge serching and sealinge of Worsteddes saies and stamynes made or to be made onely within the said Townes of Lynne and Yermouthe or subberbes of the same or to any of theym, and for lymittinge of markes to the [markers¹] of Worsteddes saies and stamynes onely inhabited in either of the said Townes or subbarbes therof, and takinge of apprentices in fourme above remembrede; but that the saide Mayre of the said Cite of Norwiche and Wardens of the same Citie and Countye and everie of theym myght have and use all other poyntes articles powers and auctoryties conteyned and specified yn the above remembred acte made yn the said vij yere of Kinge Edward the fourthe, aswell for the serche sealyng correction and reformacyon of the said Wardeyns newlye to be electyd by the vertue of the same acte and everie of theym, accordinge and after suche fourme as they myght do or use any of the said Wardeyns of the said Cytie or Countie by force of the saide acte made yn the said vij yere of Kynge Edwarde the fourthe, as all and everie other inquieries correccions serches seasynge and reformacyons to be hadde for the trewe makynge of Worsteddis sayes and stamyns, yn and upon any psonne or psonnes aswell within the said Townes of Lynne and Yermouthe as without, without troble lett or vexacion of any of the inhabitautes of the said Towne, yn as large and ample wyse as they myght have done before the makynge of the said acte, any thinge conteyned yn the same Acte to the contrarie notwithstandinge.

§ 6; Saving of the Statute 7 Edw. IV. c. 1.

AND also yt was further provyded and enactid that the said craftes men of Worsted weavers inhabited or after that to be inhabited within either of the said Townes of Lynne and Yermouthe or subbarbes of the same, and the Marchautes or any other personne or psonnes whiche shulde happen to [be²] of the same craftes men or any of theym or any other psonne, any of the said Clothes of Worsteddis sayes and stamyns, made or to be made withyn eyther of the said Townes of Lynne and Yermouth and sealid by the said Wardeyns of the same Townes to be electe and sworne as is aforesaide, and any of theym, shulde not shere dye or put in colour or calendar any Worsteddis stamyns or sayes made or after that to be made withyn eyther of the said Townes of [Lyme³] and Yermouth or subbarbes of the same yn any other place or places but only within the said Citie of Norwiche or Subbarbes of the same; upon payne of forfayture of everie pece of Worstedes sayes or stamyns to be made withyn any of the saide Townes of Lynne and Yermouth or subbarbes of the same, or the valewe therof shorne, died, coloured or kalendred by any of the said craftes men byers or marchautes yn any other place or places than yn the said Citie of Norwiche or subbarbes of the same; The one halfe therof to be to the Kynge oure Soverayne Lorde and the other halfe therof to suche psonne or psonnes as shulde sease the same, so that the said Worstedes brought to the saide Cytie of Norwich to be shorne dyed coloured & kalendred without covyne or crafte of any of the said inhabitautes and marchautes myght be shorne dyed coloured and kalendred at and by as convenyent price or prices and yn as redy wise as the said inhabitautes of eyther of the said Townes of Lynne and Yermouth and marchautes byers of the said Worstedes or other of the said Cytie and Countie had had in tymes paste or after that shulde have. And also that the same inhabitautes and marchautes and everie of theym so bringynge the said Worstedes to the same Cytie to be shorne dyed coloured and kalendred were reasonablie and lawfully yntreatid, accordinge to the said acte made yn the saide vij yere of Kynge Edwarde the fourthe and the Ordenaunce made and affirmed or there after to be made and affirmed for the said mystere, without lett or disturbaunce contrarie to the same Acte or Ordenaunc^e in that behalfe.

§ 7; Shearing, calendring and dying Worstedes in Norwich.

AND yt was further enactyd that no psonne or psonnes any tyme after that shulde convey or transporte ynto any of the ptyes of beyonde the See any maner of clothes of Worstedes before the same clothes were shorne dyed coloured and kalendred, upon payne of forfayture the value therof, the one halfe to the Kynge oure Soverayne Lorde and the other halfe therof to the ptie that will sue therfore by accyon [or⁴] playnt of dett yn any of the Kynges Courtes, yn whiche acc^on or suyte no p^rtexcion or essoynne shulde be allowed nor the defender admytted to wage his lawe: as by the said acte therof made more playnlye apperithe: Whiche acte was made to endure unto the nexte pliamet, wherby yt ys nowe expired: In consideracion wherof and for as moche as the same Acte is a good and necessarie acte for the trewe makynge of Worstedes saies and stamyns, and very commodious and pfitable for the increase of the said Townes of Yermouth and Lynne, be yt therefore enactyd by the Kynge oure Soverayne Lorde and the Lordes spirituall and temporall and the Comons yn this p^rsent pliamet assembled that the same acte and everie artycle sentence and provysyon theryn conteyned shall fromhensforthe be contynued and stande for ever yn full strenght and vertue.

§ 8; Exporting of Cloths unshorn or undied, &c.

Recited Act made perpetual.

¹ makers O.

² Lynne O.

³ by Stat. 14, 15 Hen. VIII. c. 3.

⁴ of O.—or St. 14, 15 Hen. VIII. c. 3.

CHAPTER XVII.

AN ACTE that no fermours of spirituall psonnes shalbe compellid or chargid to paye for their lessours First Fruit^r or yeris pensyon of the tenth g^ranted [by^r] the Kinges Highnes.

Lessees of Clergy shall not be personally chargeable for their First Fruits or Tenths under St. 26 Hen. VIII. c. 3.

FOR CERTAYNE resonable and urgent consideracions movinge the Kinges moste Highe Courte of parliament, yt is ordeyned and enactyd by auctorite of the same, that all and singler fermoures and [lessees^r] of any Manoures Lordshippes Londes Tenementis or other Hereditamentis, psonages Vicareges porcyons of tithes or other what so ever pfittes or commodites, belonginge to any Archebishope Byshope or other prelate or spirituall psonne or psonnes or spirituall bodie corporate or politique, wherof any First Fruetes or yerely pensyon of the tenth partie is grauntid to the Kinge oure Soverayne Lorde yn this present session of the said Courte of pliament, shalbe discharged and not chargeable to paie to oure said Soverayne Lorde, of his or their ppre money coste or charge, for or yn discharge of the lessour or lessoures owner or owners of the same, by reason of any couvenaunt bargayne bonde condicion clause of reentre or other thinge heretofore made or concluded; but that everie of the said lessours and owners and their Successours shalbe chargid and chargeable to paie and satisfie the same of his or their ppre coste and charge to the Kinge oure Soverayne Lorde his Heires and successours accordinge to the graunt therof; any couvenaunt bargayne contract bonde condicyon clause of reentre or other thinge heretofore made or concluded to the contrarye therof yn any wyse not withstandinge.

CHAPTER XVIII.

AN ACTE concnyng the Kyng^r genall Pardon unto all his subject^r.

Former Pardons.

THE KYNGES most royall Magestye, prudently consydering that albe yt his Highnes of his most excellent pytie benignytie & micye manyfolde tymes heretofore micyfully & libally hath graunted his most gracious free & genall pdon to all and singler his subject^r, by the whiche his Magestye hath remytted & released innumerable & inestymable substaunce & pfight^r whiche he mought lawfully have taken and had by the Lawes & customes of this his Realme, trustyng by his often remysson pdon & micye mynystred to his subjectes to allure offendours from vice to vtue & that they wolde putt theire diligent devoyres to amend & reforme their abuses, yet nevtheles his lovyng & obedyent subject^r sithen his last most gracyous & liberall pdons to them graunted have incurred into innumerable penalities losses forfeitures & damages, wherof few or none of them are able to make full recompence or condign satisfaction to his Highnes if his Magestie shulde pcede ageynst them by dewe course of his lawes, Trusting that nowe fromhensforth they wyll eftsones amend & beware the incurryng of the forsaide Daungers & pills, seyng they have had so many admonytions & gentyll warnyng^r, And pcevyng also the greate zeale & affeccion whiche his lovyng subject^r beare unto hym & his dignytie royall, as by many wayes in this psent pliament they have declared and shewed; IN CONSIDERACON wherof & trustyng as afore the Kyng^r Highnes, to shewe unto his lovyng subject^r that he bothe can & wyll consider when he is bothe kyndly and lovyngly handeled of them, upon his mere mocion & to declare also his tender love & affeccion whiche he bereth unto his nobilitie and subject^r, accordyng to his accustomed goodnes is contentyd & pleased at this tyme to extende his pitie micy & benignytie to all & singler his subject^r of this his Realme of Englonde Wales the Isles of Jernesey & Garnesey Barwyk & Caleys & the mches of the same, by waye of his free pdon & remysson as hereafter foloweth, rather covetyng their amendementes by gentyll & micyfull meanes then to be enriched by their yvell deades & offences; And for that his sayde free pdon & remysson to be had taken & enjoyed to & by them & evy of them by vtue of this psent acte, his Grace is fully & resolutely contentyd & pleased that yt be enacted by aucthorytie of this psent pliament in maner & fourme followyng, that ys to saye; That all and evy of his saide subject^r aswell sp^ruall as temporall of this his Realme of Englonde Wales the saide Isles of Jernesey & Garnesey Barwyk & Caleys & the mches of the same, the heires successours executours & admynstrato's of them & of evy of them, & all & singler bodies in any maner of wise corporate, Cities Boroughes Shires Riddyng^r Hundredes Lathes Rapes Wapentakes Townes Villages & Tything^r & of evy of them & the successour & successoures of evy of them, shalbe by aucthoritie of this psent pliament acquyted pdoned released & discharged ayenst the Kyng^r Highnes his heires & successours & executours & evy of them, of all man^r felonyes offences contempt^r trespaces wrong^r decept^r mysdemeano's forfaytures penalities & pfett^r somes of money peynes of dethe peynes corporall & pecunary, & genally of all other thing^r causes quarell^r sutes judgement^r & execucions, in this psent acte hereafter not excepted nor forprysed, whiche may be or can be by his Highnes in any wyse or by any meane pdoned before & unto the thirde (3) of the monethe of November in the xxvj yere of his moste noble reigne, to evy or any of his saide subject^r bodies corporate Cities Boroughes Shires Riddyng^r Hundredes Lathes Rapes Wapentakes Townes Villages & Tithing^r or to any of them.

General Pardon of all Offences, Penalities, &c. (not herein-after excepted,) committed or incurred before 3d November in 26 Hen. VIII.

II. Such Pardon shall be as effectual as if all such Offences, &c. were expressly specified.

AND also the Kyng^r Highnes is contentyd that yt be enactyd by aucthorytie of this psent pliament, that his sayde free pdon shalbe as good & effectual in the lawe to evy of his saide subjectes bodies corporate and others before rehersed & to evy of them, by the saide genall wordes before rehersed, in & ayenst all thing^r whiche be not hereafter in this psent acte excepted, as the same pdon shulde have bene yf all offenc^r contemptes forfaytures causes matters

^r to Printed Copies. The Title indorsed on the Original Act is as follows: "For lessees to be dyschargyd for payeng any thing for y^r lessors to the Kyng by reason of the Act of Fyrst frute & x. pte of spuall pmocyo's." The Title of the Act, as entered in the Calendar of Acts in the Rolls Chapel, is as follows: "An Act that noe fermors of Spirituall persons shalbe compelled to paye for their leasors the fyrst fruit^r or tenthes graunted to the Kinge."

^r Lessees O.

^r day O.

suytes quarels judgement^e executions penalties, & all other thing^e nat herafter excepted, had bene p^ticularly singularly specyally & playnly named rehersed & specefyed & also p^doned by prop & expresse wordes & names in their kyndes natures & qualities by wordes & tymes therunto requysyte to have bene put & exp^ressed in this p^sent acte of free p^don; and that his sayde subject^e nor any of them nor the heires executo's or admyⁿistrato's of any of them, nor any of the saide bodies corporate & others before named or any of them, be nor shalbe sued vexed or inquyeted in their bodies goodes landes nor catells for any maner matter cause contempte mysdemeanour forfayture trespase offence or any other thynge suffred done or cōmytted before the sayde thirde daye of November ayenst his Highnes his Crowne Dignytie p^rogaryve Lawe or statutes, but onely for suche matters causes & offences as be playnly rehersed in the exceptions in this p^sente acte herafter mencioned & for none other; any statute or statut^e lawes customes use or p^rudent hertofore had made or used to the cont^ry in any wise notwithstanding.

Also the Kyng^e Highnes of his bounteous liberalitie by aucthoryte of this p^sente parliament, graunteth & frely gyveth to evy of his saide subject^e & to evy of the saide bodies corporate & others before rehersed & to evy of them, all suche goodes catells dett^e fynes yssues p^rfytt^e amⁿcyament^e forfaytures & sōmes of mony by any of them forfayted, whiche to his Highnes do or shulde belonge or ap^rteign by reason of any offence contempte trespase mysdemeanour matter cause or quarell suffred done or cōmytted by them or any of them before the said thirde daye of November, whiche be not herafter playnly forprysed & excepted in this p^sente acte. And that all & evy the Kyng^e said subject^e & all & singuler bodies corporate & others before rehersed may, by hym or them selfe or his or their Deputie or Deputies or by his or their attorney or attourneys accordyng to the Lawes of this Realme, plede & mynyster this p^sente acte of free p^don for his or their discharge, of & for evy thynge that ys by v^tue of this p^sent acte p^doned discharged gyven or graunted, without any fee or other thinge in any wyse payeng to any p^son or p^sones for wrytyng or entree of any suche pleadyng of the saide p^don or for entre of the judgement or other cause concⁿyng such plee wrytyng or entre, but onely xij d. to be payde to the officer or clerke that shall entre the plee matter or judgement for the parties discharge in that behalfe; any Statute or use to the cont^ry notwithstanding.

AND FERTHERMORE the Kyng^e Highnes is contentyd & pleased that yt be enacted by aucthoritie of this p^sent pliamt, that his saide free p^don by the gen^lall word^e before rehersed shalbe reputed demed & juged allowed & taken in all maner court^e of his Lawes & els where, aswell in the wordes & clauses of the exceptions & forpryscs specefyed in this p^sent acte, as in all and singuler other Clauses wordes & sentence mencioned & rehersed in the saide free p^don, most beneficially & avaylably to all & singuler his saide subject^e bodies corporate & others before rehersed & to evy of them, & most strongly in barre & discharge ayenst his Highnes his heires successours & executo's in evy thynge, without any obstacle ambiguyte chaleng or other delaye what so ever yt shalbe to be made pleded objected or alleged by the Kyng oure So^veign Lorde his heires successours or executours, or by his or any of their gen^lall Attourney or Attourneys or by any other p^son or p^sons for his Highnes or any of his heires successours or executours.

AND FERTHERMORE yt is enacted by the Kyng oure So^veign Lorde & by aucthorytie of this p^sent pliamt, that yf any Officer or Clerke of any of his highe Court^e comonly called the Kyng^e Benche Chaun^lye & Comon Place or of his Exchequer, or any other officer or clerke of any other of his Courtes within this Realme, at any tyme after the feast of Epiphanie of oure Lorde God next cōmyng, make out or wryte oute any maner wryttes or other p^rces or any extreates sōmons or other p^rcept^e, wherby any of the saide subject^e or any of the saide bodies corporate or others before rehersed or any of them shalbe in any wise arrested attached distreyned sōmoned or otherwise vexed inquyeted or greved in his or their bodies land^e tēit^e goodes or catalls or in any of them, for or by cause of any man^r of thinge pardoned or discharged y^t v^tue of this acte of free p^don, he so offendyng & therof lawfully condempned shall yelde & paye for recompence therof to the partie so greved or offendyd treble damages (accompted as p^rcell of [these'] domages all costes of the suyte). And ne^vtheles all & singuler suche wryttes p^rces extreates & p^rcept^e so to be made for or upon any man^r thynge p^doned or discharged by this p^sent acte of free pardon shalbe utterly voyde and of none effecte.

EXCEPTED alway & forprysed out of the saide free p^don, all maner of highe treasons and mysprisions of highe treasons & all suytes punysshement^e forfaytures & penalties for or by reason or occasion of any of them; All prepensed & voluntary murders, all robberies of Churches & robberies done upon mens p^sones, all other felonyes & robberies by the comon Lawe of felonous takyng of any money goodes or catalls above the some or valewe of xx s. all felonouse burnyng of Houses, all ravysshement^e of Women, & all & singuler accessaries to any the saide murders or murderers felonyes robberies brennyng^e or ravysshement^e felons robbers brenners & ravysshers, all Outlaries of Highe Treasons & of mysprisions of highe treasons, & all man^r of felonyes other than felonyes of the sōme or valewe of twenty shelyng^e or under the same sōme: And that all other Outlaries had or p^rmulged upon or ayenst any p^son or p^sons, for any cause not beyng treason myspryson of highe treasons murder or felony above the saide sōme of twenty shillyng^e, be & shalbe p^doned by the gen^lall wordes of this p^sent acte of free p^don before wrytten; so always that the same p^sons & evy of them stande to right to aunswere or satisfye the partie at whose suyte he is outlawed accordyng to the lawes of this Realme. Also excepted and forprysed oute of the sayde free p^don all & singuler conviccions & atteyndours of any p^son & p^sons nowe beyng or remaynyng in any convicte prison or in the custody of any Byshop Abbott or other s^puall p^son or ordenary & evy of the same p^sons so attaynted or convicted. And also all multiplyers & nigromanc^rs multiplycācōns & nygromances & all suytl^e impeticions p^rcesses & punysshement^e for or upon the same or any of them; & all titles & accions of Quare impedit, & all ravysshement^e of the Kyng^e wardes, all wastes of the Kyng^e woodes & his Forest^e park^e or chases; all conceylment^e of Customes & Subsudies; And also excepted & forprised out of this p^don all inclosures & decays of Houses of Husbondrie made done cōmytted or p^rmytted cont^rie to the forme or effecte of

III.
Pardon of
Forfeitures, &c.

This Pardon
may be pleaded
without Fee.

IV.
The present Pardon
shall be construed
favourably.

V.
Officers issuing
Process for
Offences, &c.
hereby pardoned,
shall pay Treble
Damages to the
Parties.

VI.
Exceptions:
Treasons;
Murders,
Sacrileges;
Robberies
above 20 s.
Arsons, Rapes;
Outlawries;

Clerks convic^t;

Necromancers;

Quare Impedit,
Ravishments of
Wards, &c.

Decays of Houses;

Intrusions ;

Recognisances forfeited above £50.

Accounts ;

Homages, Escapes ;

Debts due to King Henry VII.

Forfeitures adjudged, seised, or sued for, &c.

Issues forfeited or Fines offered above Five Pounds.

VII. Sheriffs acquitted of Fines pardoned.

VIII. Fines, accounted for by Sheriffs, not pardoned.

any Statute or Statutes heretofore made ; & also all yssues pfettē amcyamentē fynes & other penalties whiche herafter shall growe or be forfayted for any suche inclosures or decays ; And all intrusions had made or done into any Mans Londes Teñtē or other Hereditamentē sithe the feast of Seynt Michell the Archaungell which was in the xxvth yere of the Kyngē most noble reign ; And all & singuler dettes, other then dettē growen upon recognysauncē beyng of the sōme of fyfye poundes or under and not above that sōme, & beyng allredy forfayted for suertye of the peace or for apparūnce at any daye or place : And excepted & forprised out of this pdon all accomptē & all accions suytes & impeticions for the same accomptē & arrerages of accomptē & for the saide dettes or any of them hereby [accepted¹] or forprysed ; All Homages & Relieffys not done or not payde ; all wylfull escapes aswell of convictē as other prisonis ; & all dettē whiche were due to the most noble Kyng of famous memory Kyng Henry the vijth or to any pson or psons to his use by any condempnacion recognysaunce obligacion or otherwise ; All and singuler those forfaytures beyng due to oure Sovereign Lorde Kyng Henry the viijth by any penall Statute or Statutē whiche be convrted into the nature of dett by judgement or by agrement of the offendours before the saide thirde daye of November ; And all forfeitures & other penalties & pfetts growen or due by reason of any offence or acte cōmytted & done cont^{ry} to any Statute or Statutes or cont^{ry} to the comon Lawe, wherof any seisure is made or any informacion ys geven in the Kyngē Eschequer or any suyte there cōmensed before the saide thirde daye of November, or wherof the Kyngē Highnes by his byll signed or otherwise heretofore hath made any gyfte or assignement to any of his Sv^{nt}ē ; And also excepted all issues forfayted fynes amciamentē offered taxed sett extreted or judged se^{vally} or p^{ticularly} extendyng to the sōme of C s. or above that sōme ; & that all & singuler other fynes, as well fynes P^{ro} licencia concordandi as other, & all other issues & amciamentē aswell reall as other, whiche se^{vally} or p^{ticularly} extende not to the saide sōme of one hundred shillingē, whether they be totted or not totted taken to the charge of the Shireff or not taken to his charge extreted or not extreted, whether they be torned into or not into dette, & not beyng levyed nor receyvvd by any Shireff or Shireffs Baylyff Mynysters or other offici^s shalbe fully clerely & pleynty p^{ro}ned & discharged ayenst the Kyng oure Sovereign Lorde his heires and successours for ever by this p^{re}sent acte of free pardon.

AND it ys further enacted by the aucthoritie aforsayed that in case yt be objected, to or ayenst any Shireff or Shireffē or other [accumptauncē²] in the Kyngē Courte of Eschequer or in any other his Courtē, that any Shireff or Shireffē or other officers accomptauntē hath receyvvd or taken any suche fynes issues or amciamentē by this p^{re}sent acte p^{ro}ned & acquyted, that then evy suche Shireff & Shereffē & other accomptauntē shalbe discharged released p^{ro}ned & acquyted therof by hys or their othe without any further triall in that behalfe.

(³) PROVDYED alway that this p^{re}sent acte of free p^{ro}don nor any thyng therin contayned in any wise extende to discharge remytt or acquyte any pson or psons, for any suche issues fynes & amcyamentē of one hundreth shillingē or under as any Shireff hertofore hath accompted before the Barons of the Kyngē Exchequer or els where & payde the same issues fynes & amciamentē upon his or their saide accompte det^{er}mynd, to the Kyngē use & have his or their Quietus est for the same.

CHAPTER XIX.

AN ACTE conteynyng a graunte of Subseyd unto the Kingē Highnes for a xv. and xth.

Motives of the present Subsidy :

Late Wars in, and Peace with, Scotland ;

Fortresses at Calais ; Wars in Ireland ;

Building Fortresses on the Borders of Scotland, &c.

THE KYNGē most lovyng subjectē in this p^{re}sente parlyament assembled, callyng to theyre remembraunce not only the manyfolde & greate benefyttē whiche they have receyved by the wise & polytyke gou^{er}naunce regyment & rule of this Realme, whiche under the reign of oure Sovereign Lorde the Kyng that nowe ys by the space of xxv. hole yeres hath bene by his highe wisdomē & policie most prudently gov^{er}ned p^{ro}cted & defended, and his moste lovyng subjectē of the same mayntayned & kepte in welthe unyte reste & quietnes, to the highe pleasure of Almyghtie God the greate glorie prayse honour & meryte of oure saide Sovereign Lorde the Kyng ; but also consyderyng the greate industrye labor payne & travayle, with the excessyve and inestimable charges whiche his Highnes hath bene att & susteyned by the saide space of xxvth hole yeres & above, in & aboutē the stablysshement of the same, and specyally as well the greate sōmes of moneye & other charges by his Highnes susteyned issued & employde in his last warres ayenst Scotlande for his honoure right title & int^{er}est there & for the supportacion mayntenance & defence of his Realme & lovyng subjectes of the same, by occasion wherof his Highnes by his highe wisdomē industrye & policie hath nowe concluded p^{ro}cted & established a perpetuall peace amytie & concorde betwixt the Realmes of Englande & Scotlande, to the greate weale & quyetnes of bothe Prynces their Realmes & subjectē ; as also the greate sōmes of money spente & employed in & aboute the edefices bulwarkes fortresses & buyldyngē made at his Towne of Calcys for the munyion defence fortification & strengthnyng of the same ; AND FARTHER consideryng not only the greate Charges whiche his sayde Highnes hath susteyned in the mayntenance of his p^{re}sente warres in his Domynyon of Irelande, for the subduyng & rep^{re}ssyng of his enemyes & rebelles there, And that his Majestie entendyth to his no litle charge & travayle to establysshe & bryng the wylfull, wyldē, unreasonable & savage people of his saide lande of Irelande & his hole Domynyon of the same, to suche conformyte rule order & obedience as the same for ev^{er} hereafter shalbe mouche utile & profytable to the Kyngē of this Realme & a greate suretie & quietnes to the subjectē & inhabitauntē of the same ; BUT also that his Highnes as well for the munition fortificacion & strengthnyng of the fronturs coostes & borders of this Realme Domynyons & Marches ayenste Scotlande & other fronturs & coostes of the See, As for the suertie & cōmoditie of his subjectē & frendes passyng the Sees, intendeth not onlye to fortefie & buylde dy^{ver}s fortresses & stronge holdes towards the marches & front^s of Scotlande & other the coostes of the See, but also bothe to reedefye

¹ excepted O.

² Accomptuntē O.

³ In a Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

repayre & amende the Haven at Caleys & to make a newe porte & haven at Dover whiche shalbe not only a greate suretie & strengthynge to the Kinge saide Marches Townes & Fronters on the See, And a commone anoiaunce to his enemyes; But also a singuler comoditie & a greate succoure reliefe & herborowe to all his lovyng subjecte & frendes passyng & repassyng the Sees in tyme of necessity:

Repairing, &c.
Harbours at Calais
and Dover.

ALL WHICH consideracions beyng by the Kyng saide most lovyng subjectes in this Parliamente assembled depely & sincerely revolved animadverted perpended & considered, whereby they do very facilly pceyve the entier love & zeale which the Kyng saide Highnes alwayes hath borne and nowe intendeth to the conservacyon mayntenance & increase of the [wealthie] estate of this Realme & the weale proffytte comoditie & quietnes of his people & subjecte of the same, And that his Highnes seketh not the same wealthe onely for his owen tyme beyng a man mortall as well as others, butt of a mere naturall zeale & ardente desyre that he hathe to pvyde for the suretie & weale of this his saide Realme to contynewe for ev hereafter, as hitherto it hathe bene sagely by the highe provydenche of God & the greate prudence & policye of the Prynces Kyng & Govnours of the same well govned & pserved, They thynke that of verye equitye reason & good congruence they are bounde for the declaration of theyre syncerite love duetie & obedience towarde our saide Soveign Lorde & Kyng to shewe unto the same like correspondenche of zeale g'tuyte & kyndnes; AND THEREFORE, consideryng not only all the saide charge whiche the Kyng Highnes hathe & shall susteyne for the weale mayntenance & defence of this his Realme & his lovyng people & subjecte of the same as ys aforsaide, Butt also the greate force strength suretie benefytt & comoditie that shall & maye ensewe to this Realme & subjecte therof, as well by the making & renewyng of the saide Havens at Dovorre & Caleys as by the reformation of the saide londe of Irelande, intenyng, lyke trewe faithfull & lovyng subjecte of mere love & obedience towardes his Highnes theyre naturall Soveign liege Lorde & Kyng, to supporte & beare wite the same towarde his saide charge; HAVE by one hole comon assente & agreement in & with the assente of the Lordes spual & temporall in the saide parliament lykewise assembled, by auctorite of this psent parliament, gyven and graunted to the Kyng Highnes one hole xv^m & x^m to be had takyn levyed & pceyved of goodes movables cattalls & other thyng to suche xv & x. usually contributorye & chargeable within Counties Cities Boroughes & Townes & other places of this Realme of Englonde in maner & fourme aforetyme used: The saide xv^m & x^m to be paide in the feaste of all Saynt whiche shalbe in the yere of our Lorde God, [M v C xxxvij.]

Grant of one whole
Fifteenth and
Tenth, payable at
All Saints,
A.D. 1537.

BE it further enacted by auctorite aforsaide, that the Knyghte elected & returned of & for the Shires within this Realme for this psente parliament Citezens of Cities & Bourgesys of Boroughes & Townes, where Collectours have bene used to be named or apoynted for the collection of any xv^m & x^m before this tyme graunted, shall name & apoynte sufficyent & able psones for the collection of the saide xv^m & x^m in evye of the saide Shires Cities Boroughes & Townes, and the names & surnames of evye of the saide Collectours for the saide xv^m & x^m the saide Knyghte Citezens & Burgeses for the Shire Citie or Borowgh, wherof they be elected named & returned, shall ctefy before the Kyng in his Chauncerie on this side the laste daye of Aprill next ensewyng; The whiche saide Collectours & evye of them shall have lyke allowance upon there accomptes for there fees wages & rewardes for the collection of the saide xv^m & x^m in as large maner & forme as any Collectoure or Collectours of xv^m and x^m have hadde at any season in tyme paste.

II.
The Commons
in Parliament shall
appoint Collectours
of the said Fifteenth
and Tenth.

AND Because that the saide xv^m & x^m graunted as ys aforsaide extendeth but to a small some of moneye towardes the recompence of the charges of our saide Soveign Lorde, before this tyme by his Highnes susteyned in his moeste royall affayres practised for the Comon welthe of this his Realme, his saide lovyng Comons have graunted unto the same our saide Soveign one subsedye of twelve pence of evye ponde & more as is under writton, to be assessed taxed levyed collected & taken of all maner londes & tenement of freeholde copyholde or customarye tenure, & of goodes & cattalls within this Realme of Englonde & other his Domynions, to be payde withyn the tyme of two yeres in maner & forme followyng, that ys to saye; Of evye pson borne under the Kyng obaysaunce or beyng Denisen twelve pence of the ponde, & of evye pson beyng estraunger borne & not beyng Denysen, & of Guyld frañnyties brotherhedde & other companyes of laye psons beyng corporatte or not corporate, two shillinge of the ponde, that is to saye; Of evye of the sayde psones borne under the Kyng obaysaunce or beyng Denysen havyng of his owen in possession or in use to his prop use in fee symple or fee taylor, for tyme of lyfe for terme of yeres, in execution or by title of wardshippe, by cople of Court rolle or at will, any Honours Castells Manours Lond Tenement Rent s'vyces & Hereditament fees comodities or other proffytts to the clere yerly valewe of twentie poundes or above, or of his propre goodes catalles debtes or moveables or other goodes & cattalles beyng in his handes or possession by reason of orphanage testament bequeste or otherwise, that ys to saye, coyne plate jewells marchandises & blades severed from the grounde, and all other goodes & catalles aswell within this Realme as withoute, and of all somes of Moneye to hym dewe or owyng wherof he trusteth in his consyence to be payde, whiche in all shall extende in Londes & Tenement as ys aforsaide to the clere yerly valewe of twentye poundes or above, or in goodes catalles or debtes as ys aforsayde to the valewe of twentye poundes or above, shall paye unto our saide Soveign Lorde twelve pence of every ponde; And evye of the saide Straungers borne not beyng Denysen, & evye of the saide Guyldes Frañnyties Brotherhedde & Companyes, havyng Lond Tenement Annuyt Fees or other proffytte as ys aforsaide to the clere yerly valew of twentye ponde, or goodes catalles or debtes to the valewe of twentye poundes, shall paye two shillinge of evye ponde, the beste value in evye case eyther of landes or goodes to be taken for our saide Soveign Lorde; Excepted & deducted oute of the pmysses suche somes of moneye as evye of them owethe & intendeth in his consyence truly to paye; And also excepted & deducted all apparell of evye pson belongyng to his bodye beyng no jewells: All which saide severall somes of moneye shalbe taxed sett levyed taken & payde to the use of our saide Soveign Lorde at suche dayes & tymes & in suche maner & fourme as hereafter followeth; That ys to saye, th: one halfe of the said subsedye

III.
A further Subsidy.

Twelve-pence in
the Pound on Lands
above £10. per
Annum, and Goods
above £20 of
Native Subjects.

Two Shillings on
the Lands, &c. of
Aliens and
Corporations

Except Debts and
wearing Apparel.

Payable, One-half
on 6 November
ensuing, and Half
on 6 Nov. 1536.

* welthe O.

* M D xxxvij O.

shalbe payde to the use of oure sayde Soʋeign Lorde to the handes of the Treasurer of his mooste honorable Chambre for the tyme beyng, in the sixthe daye of November next cōmyng, And the other halfe residewe of the saide subsedye shalbe payde, to the use of oure saide Soʋeign Lorde, to the saide Treasurer in the syxte daye of November whiche shalbe in the yere of oure Lorde God M. v C. xxxvj.

IV.
Commissioners shall be named by the King for executing this Act;

who shall divide themselves in the several Hundreds, &c.

and send their Precepts to Constables, &c. to attend them.

Penalty on them for Non-attendance, 40 s.

Commissioners shall charge Constables, &c. to enquire and certify the Value of the Lands and Goods of all Persons chargeable under this Act.

Such Constables, &c. shall inquire and certify accordingly; Penalty, 40 s.

Appeal to the Commissioners by the Party so charged;

Temporal Possessions of Spiritual Persons.

AND be it enacted by auctoritie aforsaid, that oure sayd Soʋeign Lorde shall & maye at his pleasure appoynte & assigne under his greate seale suche & as many Comysioners, in every Shire Riddyng Cities Borowghes Townes & other places corporate or not corporate within this Realme & other his saide Domynyons, for the dewe executyon of this Acte, as shall seme unto his Grace to be necessary & expedyente; to every of whiche Cōmyssions one tⁿscripte conteynyng theeffecte of this acte conⁿying the sayde Subsedye shalbe annexed; And that everye sorte of the saide Cōmyssioners, after the sayde Cōmyssion by them receyved, shall & maye sever & dyvide them selves to the nombre of two at the leste for the execution of their Cōmyssion in Lathes Rapes Ryddyng^l Hundredes Wardes Wapentak^l Townes Pysshes & other places within the lymyttes of theyre saide Cōmyssion, in suche man^r as to them shall seme moste expedyente to be ordered & agreed; And that any suche two of the saide Cōmyssioners shall dyrecte there p^rcepte or p^rcept^l to any Constable heedborowe thirdeborowe underconstable tythyingman borsolder baylly, or other mynyster or honeste p^rson within the lymyttes of theyre Cōmyssions, strately charging & cōmaundyng them & eʋye of them to appere before [they^r] saide Cōmyssioners devided as ys aforsaide, at a certayne daye & place by the sayde Cōmyssioners or two of them at the leaste to be lymytted, upon the payne to eʋye of them of fortie ponde, there to do & accomplyshe all & eʋy suche thyng as by the sayde Cōmyssioners shalbe to them enjoyned on the behalfe of oure sayde Soʋeign Lorde towchyng the dewe execution of this acte; And that eʋye of the sayde Cōmyssioners within their lymytt^l havng no sufficyent excuse for his absence, shall appere at the saide daye & place in his prop^r p^rson & there shall prosede to the execution of this acte as shall appteyne; And yf any p^rson so warned make defaulte onlesse he shalbe letted by sycknes or reasonable excuse, or refuse to do & accomplyshe suche thyng^l for the execution of this acte as by the same Cōmyssioners shalbe unto them declared or enjoyned, shall forfayte unto oure saide Soʋeign Lorde xl s. for eʋye suche defaulte or refusall & so for eʋye daye to be lymytted or assigned by the same Cōmyssioners duryng the saide two yeres; And upon the apperaunce of eʋye suche officer or other p^rson before the saide Cōmyssioners or two of them at the leaste, the saide Cōmyssioners shall charge & cōmaunde in the name of oure saide Soʋeign Lorde the same officers & other p^rsones [than^r] apperyng, as they will answer upon feithe trowthe & duetie to the Kyng^l Highnes, dilygently to enquire serche & certefye, & trewly to declare to the saide Cōmyssioners by wrytyng at a daye & place & under a certayne peyne by the saide Cōmyssioners to be p^rfyxed & lymytted, the names & surnames of eʋye p^rson bodyes politycke Guylde Fraⁿities & Companyes corporate & not corporate beyng chargeable by this acte to the paymente of the Subsedye aforsaide, dwellyng within the saide seʋall lymytt^l and places where withe they shalbe so charged, & the verye clere yerlye valewe of all Manours Lond^l Tenement^l as eʋye suche p^rson bodye polytyque Guylde Fraⁿite & company [than^r] shall have in use or possession to theyre owen uses in demeane propretie ferme or otherwise chargeable by this acte; And also as mouche as they can, by their consyence & estimacion, the verye true and juste valewe of all such goodes & catalles coyne & plate stuffe of Householde jewells of eʋye suche p^rson bodie polityque Guylde Fraⁿities & Companyes corporate & not corporate, & the verye debtes wherof the saide p^rsones so cōmaunded to certefye thynke in their consyence that them selves or the saide other p^rsones by them to be certefyed shalbe truelye payde; And the names & surnames of all p^rsones, as well Denysens as Straungers, inhabitaunt^l within this Realme as of the saide Guylde Fraⁿities & Companyes and of p^rsones beyng in the parties of beyonde the See, havng goodes, catall^l landes & tenement^l within this Realme or other the Kyng^l Domynyons aforsayde chargeable to the rate aforsaide & inquyrable within the lymytt^l aforsaide; And of all goodes catalles & legacyes beyng in the custodye of suche p^rsones or Bodye polytyque Guylde Fraⁿite & Companye as ys aforsaide, and of Manours Londes & Tenement^l beyng appoynted wyllled bequethed or by any other meane assigned to any infante childe or other p^rsones mariage, or for the p^rformance of any Will or Testament, without any concealement drede favour or affection; And eʋye sorte of suche p^rsones so beyng cōmaunded by the saide Comysioners to enquire & certefye as ys abovesaide, at suche daye & place as by the said Cōmyssioners shalbe appoynted, shall c^rtefy to the same Cōmyssioners all the p^rmyssees to them gyven in charge c^rtainlye fully & playnlye; And yf any of them make defaulte or appere & do nott make the saide certificate, that eʋy of them so offenyng shall forfayte for eʋye suche defaulte or not c^rtefyng fortie shelyng^l, [Excepted^r] onlye reasonable excuse for his defaulte by reason of sycknes or otherwise by the witnes of two credyble p^rsones be made; And of souche as [than^r] shalbe redye to make certificate as ys aforsaide, the saide Cōmyssioners [than^r] beyng shall take & receyve the same, and after suche Certificate so taken the saide Cōmyssioners shall playnly & dilygentlye rede & p^rceyve the same Certificates & eʋye parte therof; And yf any p^rson or other aforsaide, beyng chargeable by this acte to the saide subsedye, be certefyed before the saide Cōmyssioners by any other p^rson or p^rsones beyng charged by the saide Cōmyssioners to enquire & certefye, to be of greter or more value than he or theye ys or he in dede, That then eʋy suche p^rson or other aforsaide, so greved by reason of suche certeficate made, shall & maye cōme before the saide Cōmyssioners before that the same Cōmyssioners have made their Certificate into the Kyng^l Eschequyre, & upon his or their feithe trouthe & honestie maye declare to the saide Cōmyssioners his or their very true & juste valewe of his or their Londes & Tenement^l Goodes Catalles & Deptes, And that the same declaracion so by hym or them made shall stande & be effectually, & the other Certificate made to the saide Cōmyssioners shalbe voyde & of none effecte; And that eʋy s^puall p^rson duryng the saide two yeres shalbe rated & sette accordyng to the Rates abovesaide of & for eʋye ponde of clere yerlye value of Landes Tenement^l or other Hereditament^l, that the same s^puall p^rson or any other to his use hathe by discente bargayne or purchase in fee simple fee tayle for t^me of lyfe t^me of yeres execution by warde by Copie of Courte Rolle or at wille, in any Manours Landes Tenentes Rent^l s^vyces or Hereditament^l

¹ the O.

² then O.

³ Excepte O.

after the true juste & clere yerly value therof in fourme above remembred ; And that evye of the saide Bodies polityke Guyldes Fraunite & Companye sette rated & taxed as is before saide shalbe bounde & charged by the same, and shall paye the sūme or sōmes upon hym to be taxed as due, towards the payment of the saide Subsedy & to be levied as hereafter shalbe specefied.

All Persons so charged shall be bound to pay.

AND be yt also enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that evye pson yerely duryng the saide two yeres as ys aforesaide shalbe rated taxed & sette, & the sōme upon hym sette to be levied, in suche place where he at the tyme of the saide certificate to be made shall kepe his house or be dwellyng, or where he then shalbe moste convsante abydyng or resiant, or shall have his moste resorte & shalbe beste knowen at tyme of the saide certificate to be made, & no where ells ; And yf any pson charged to this acte at the tyme of the saide assessyng happen to be oute of this Realme or ferre from the place where he shalbe knowen, Then he shalbe sett & taxed where he was laste abydyng & beste knowen ; And that the saide Cōmyssionis duryng the saide two yeres shall yerelye after the rates aforesaide set & taxe evye pson accordyng to the rate of the substance value of Land^e goodes or catels whereby the greatyst & moste sōme accordyng to his substance by reason of this acte ought or maye be sette or taxed ; And that no pson nor other aforesayde shalbe dowble charged, that is to saye bothe for his or theyre londes & also for his moveables, or by occasion that he or they shalbe assessed or taxed at sevall places.

V.
Persons liable shall be rated where they reside, &c.

No Double Charges.

AND be yt further enacted by auctorytie aforesayde, that no pson havyng two mancions or two places of cōmon resorte, or callyng hym selfe householde servāte or waytyng servaunte to the Kynges Highnes the Quene or other Lorde or Ladye Mayster or Maystres, shalbe excused upon any his sayeng from the taxe of the sayde yerely subsodie in neyther of the sayde places where he maye be taxed, onles that he bryng a certificate in wrytyng from the Cōmyssionis where that he ys so taxed in dede at one place testefyng the same ; And yf any pson happen to be taxed in two sevall places, upon certificate therof made the beste & moost sōme upon hym so taxed shalbe taken & accepted for the Kyng yf by certificate duely to be made he canne not discharge hym selfe of evye parte therof ; So that the same Certificate of his assessyng or payment of all or of parte be made therof in wrytyng under the seales of the sayde Cōmyssionis, whiche Certificate so made shalbe at all tymes suffycyente dyscharge for hym aswell ageynst any Collectour whiche shall demaunde the same upon hym taxed, as ageynst the Kyng & all other psons. And yf any pson that ought to be taxed by reason of his abode or resortyng in or to dyv's places, or by reason of his sayeng that he ys elleswhere taxed, or by reason of any pryvelege by his dwellyng or abydyng in any place not beyng forprised in this acte, or otherwise by his frawde or crafte, happen to escape from the sayde yerly taxation & be not taxed & that duely pved by p'sentement examynation information or otherwise before any two of the saide Cōmyssionis or the Barons of the Kyng^e Eschequyre or two Justices of the peace of that contrye where suche pson dwellethe or hath resorte, [than'] evye suche pson so usyng frawde or crafte shalbe charged wythe the dowble sōme of moneye where wyth he shoulde or ought to have bene taxed before accordyng to his substance, The same double to be levied gathered & payde of his Londes Tent^e goodes & catalls to the Kyng^e use, And further he to be punysshed by the discrecion of the saide Barons Justices or Cōmyssionis afore whom he shalbe convicted of his offence & deceipte in that behalfe ; And that evye pson whiche shalbe assigned & deputed to [the'] Cōmyssion^e for the execution of this acte, dwellyng wythin the p'cyncte & lymytte of his Cōmyssion, for his owne substance in land^e & goodes shalbe valewed & taxed yerely duryng the sayde two yeres by examynation of other two Cōmyssionis at the leaste of the same Shyre Ryddyng Lathe Wapentake Rape Cyte Boroughe or Towne, or other place where the same Cōmyssion^e so dwellethe & kepethe his House ; and the sōme upon suche Cōmyssion^e taxed shalbe extreted gathered & c'tefyed into the Kyng^e Eschequyre amonge the other sōmes to be gathered within the lymytte of the habitacōn of the same Cōmyssion^e ; and that all psons of the estate of a Baron or Baronesse, & evye pson above that estate, shalbe examyned & charged of theyre freeholde & valewe as ys aforesayde before the Chauncelloure & Treasurer of Englande for the tyme beyng, or other psons by the Kyng^e Highnes to be lymytted duryng the saide two yeres, & theye to be charged after the fourme of this saide graunte accordyng to theyre sayde examynation, and the sōmes upon them sette wythe the names of the Collectours apoynted for gatheryng & payeng of the same shalbe extreted delyved & c'tefyed at dayes & places above especefied, by the sayde Chauncelloure & Treasurer or other psons aforesayde, and that no pson ones examyned shalbe charged or compelled to any other examynation for the sayde graunte.

VI.
How Persons residing in more Places than one, &c. shall be taxed and pay.

Penalty on Evasion by such Persons.

How Commissioners shall be rated.

Peers, &c. shall be examined as to their Property by the Chancellor, &c. and rated accordingly.

AND yt is further enacted by auctorytie aforesayde that, after the sayde taxes & assesses of the sayde sōmes upon & by the sayde examynation made, the sayde Cōmyssionis or two of them at the leaste yerlye duryng the sayde two yeres wythin due & convenyent tyme ensuyng, shall make extretes by theyre wrytyng indented of the sayde taxes therof under the seales & signe manuells of two of the same Cōmyssionis at the leaste, And the one parte of evy suche extrete shall delyv^e unto suffycyent & substancyall inhabytaunt^e wythin evy suche lymytte, by the dystrescion of the same Cōmyssionis of that lymytte to be apoynted, & as the places shall requyre, as welle of the particulare names & surnames of the psons & parties whiche shall contrybute to this subsedye (') of all the sōmes of moneye taxed & sette wythin the sayde lymyttes ; By auctorytie of whiche wrytyng or extrete so to be delyved, The sayde psons so to be named and deputed to be collectours shall have full power & auctoryte imedyatly, or in due tyme after delyvye of the sayde wrytyng or extrete, to demaunde levye & gather of evye pson therin especefied the sōme or sōmes in the same extrete so taxed & sette, And for none payement therof to dystreyn the same pson or psons so not payeng, by theyre goodes & catalls, & the [dystres'] so to be taken to kepe by the tyme of viij dayes at the Costes & Charges of the Owners therof, and yf any suche Owner do not paye suche sōme of moneye as shalbe taxed & extreted upon hym wythin the same viij dayes [than'] the sayde dystres shalbe apprysed by foure three or twoo of thenhabytaunt^e of the Hundreth or Parisshe where suche dystres shalbe taken, & shalbe solde for the payment of the sayde moneye, & the overplus cōmyng

VII.
Commissioners shall give Estreats of their Assessments to Collectors, who shall levy the Amount accordingly by Distress, &c.

' then O.

' be O.

' as' seems wanting, both in the Original Act and Inrollment.

' distresses O.

Collectors shall pay over Sums levied, to the High Collectors.

Allowance to Collectors.

VIII. Commissioners shall appoint the High Collectors to whom the particular Collectors shall account and pay; the Deficiency to be levied by Distress.

of the Sale thereof yf any be, shalbe restored to the Owner of the sayde dystres; And that the sayde Collectours whiche shalbe assigned to levye and gather the sayde sōmes, shall answeere to the Kyng^e Highnes & be chargyd for theyr portions onely to them extreated & lymytted to be gathered & comprysed in the sayde wrytyng or extreate to them as ys aforsayde to be delyved, & the same sōmes, in that wrytyng or extreate to be comprised, shall paye unto the High Collectour or Collectours of that place for the Collection of the same in man^r & fourme under wrytyn therunto to be named & deputed; And the sayde Collectours so gatheryng the same particulare sōmes for theyre collection thereof shall retayne for evy twentie shilling^e by them so receyved & payde, two pence, & that to be allowed at the payement of theyre collection by them to be made to the Highe Collectours.

AND furthermore be yt enacted by the sayde auctoryte of this p^sente parliament that those of the sayde Comys^sions, or the more parte of them, whiche in evy Shyre Ryddyng Cytie Boroughe or other place shall take upon them the buysynes of execution of the sayde Comys^sion, shall yerly duryng the sayde two yeres name c^hayne suffycient & able p^sons se^vally, by dyscrecions of the same Cōmys^sions, in Shyres Riddyng^e Lathes Wapentakes Rapes Cyties Townes corporate or other places aswell wythin places pryvylegyd as wythout, not beyng forprysed in this acte, to be Highe Collectours & to have the Collection and receyte of the saide sōmes sette & leviab^le wythin the p^rync^te lymyttes & boundes wherof they shalbe so lymytted to be Highe Collectours; and to evy of the same Highe Collectours so se^vallye named the saide Cōmys^sions or two of them at the leaste yerely duryng the sayde two yeres, wythin three wekes nexte after that the sayde hole sōme of the sayde Subsedye be sette by all the lymytt^e of theyre Cōmys^sion, or in suche lymytt^e as the same Highe Collectours shalbe se^vallye assigned, shall under theyre seales & sign manuell delyver one extreate in parchment to evy of the same Highe Collectours, comprisyng in yt the names of all suche p^sons as were assigned to levye the sayde p^rticulare sōmes, & the sōmes of evy Hundrethe Wapentake Towne or other places aforsayde, accordyng to the foresayde extreate so fyrst thereof as ys aforsayde delyved to the partycular Collectours, & as wherwyth the same p^rticulare Collectours shalbe charged, evenly concordante & agreyng unto the hole sōme comprysed in the saide particulare estreate lymytted to his Collection as ys before sayde; And evy suche Highe Collectoure so yerely deputed, havyng the sayde extreate in parchment as ys before sayde, shall have auctoryte by this acte yerely duryng the sayde two yeres to appoynte convenient & reasonable dayes & places, wythin the circuyte of his collection, for payment of the sayde Subsedye to hym to be made by the sayde particulare Collectours havyng the charge of the sayde partycular Collection, wythin the Hundredes Rapes Lathes Wapentakes Parysshes Townes or other places to hym or them lymytted, to make payement of theyr sayde particulare Collections as to them shall apptayn; And yf at any of the saide dayes [&'] places so to be lymytted & p^rfyxed by the saide Highe Collectours the saide p^rticulare Collectours or any of them do not paye unto the sayde Highe Collectours the sōme wythin theyr saide p^rticulare extreates comprised, & to them by the sayde Cōmys^sions or any of them delyved as ys aforsayde, or so mouche thereof as theye have or myght by any meane have receyved, the sayde Stypende of two pence of evy p^ounde for theyre sayde p^rticular collection as ys aforsayde alweyes deducted & to them allowed, then yt shalbe lefull to the sayde Highe Collectours & evy of them & to theyr assign^e to distrayn evy of the sayde p^rticulare Collectours by his goodes & catalles, for the hole sōmes of theyre sayde p^rticuler & se^vall extreates, or for as mouche of the same sōmes as so then shall happen to be behynde & not payde by the same p^rticuler Collectour or Collectours, & the dystres so taken to be kepte apprysed & solde as ys before lymytted of other dystresses, and thereof to take & levye the sōme so then beyng behynde & unpaid, and the ov^rplus cōmyng of the sale of suche dystres yf any be to be restored & delyved to the owner in fourme above rehersed.

IX. None compellable to be Assessor, &c. out of his County, &c.

PROVYDED alwaye that no p^son inhabyted wythin any Shire Citie Boroughe or Towne Corporate shalbe compelled to be Assessor or Collectour of & for any parte of the sayde Subsedye, in any place or places out of the Shyre Cytie Boroughe or Towne corporate where he dwelleth.

X. For Recovery of Arrears from Collectors, Officers of Corporations, and Persons dying or departing the Realm, &c.

AND yt ys also enacted by auctoryte aforsayde, that yf any whatsoev^r p^son or p^sons whiche shalbe charged to or for the p^rticulare collection or receyte of any parte or portion of the sayde Subsedye in any of the sayde two yeres by any maner of meane accordyng to this acte, or any p^son or p^sones bodies polytyke or corporate Kep Warden or Deputie Factour or Attorneye of & for any other p^son or p^sones of any goodes or catalles, wherof the Owner at the tyme of the saide taxation to be made shall fortune to be oute of this Realme or in any other parties not knownen, or of & for the goodes & catalles of any other p^son or p^sons or of any gylde fra^rnytie or other what so ev^r Cōmynaltie or Company beyng corporate or not corporate, And all p^sons havyng in theyre rule governaunce or custodye any goodes or catels, at the tyme of the sayde taxations or any of them to be made, or whiche for any cause for hymselfe or for any other, or by reason that he hath the rule gou^vnaunce or custody of any goodes or catalles of any p^son or p^sones fraternytie gylde corporation or companye suche or other lyke, or as Factoure Deputie or Attorneye to or for any p^son, shalbe taxed valued or sette to any sōme or sōmes by v^tue of this Acte; And after the taxation & sessyng uppon any suche p^son or p^sons, as shalbe charged wyth the receyte of the same, happen to dye or departe from the place where he was so taxed & sette, & his & theyre catalles be so eloynd or in such pryvye & covert man^r kepte that the p^son or p^sones charged wyth the same by any of the sayde extreates made by any two of the sayde Cōmys^sions as ys before rehersed, can ne maye levye the sōme or sōmes comprysed in theyre charge by dystres wythin the lymyttes of theyre collection as ys before saide, or cannot sell suche dystres as shalbe taken for the same before the tyme lymytted to the Highe Collectour for his payment to be made in the Kyng^e receyte, Then upon the relation thereof made, wyth due examynation by the Othe of suche Collectour as shalbe charged wyth and for the receipte or collection of the same, before two of the saide Cōmys^sions where suche p^son or p^sons or other as ys before sayde theyre goodes or catalles were sette or taxed, & upon playne c^oificate thereof made in the Kyng^e Eschequer by the sayde two Comys^sions at the

least of the dwelling places names & sōmes of the same psons of whome the sōmes cannot be levyed & hadde as ys aforesayde, [than¹] as well the sayde particulare collectour or collecto's thereunto to be assigned as also the saide Highe Collectour therof upon his accompte in the saide Eschequer shalbe dyscharged therof; and thereupon shalbe made for the Kyng out of his saide Eschequyre, by the dyscretion of the Barons of the sayde Eschequer, agenst suche psons their heyres executoures & admynstratours or any of them so beyng behynde of his payment; and evy pson, whiche shalbe in any wyse charged as fermour tenaunt gardeyn factour executour admynstratour for payment of any sōme or sōmes by reason of this acte, shalbe dyscharged & acquyted of evy suche sōme or sōmes by hym or them so to be payde at his nexte daye of payment, or at the delyvery of suche money goodes or catalles as he then hadde in his custodye or gouvnaunce, ageynst hym or them that shall be so taxed & ayenst hym or them for whose use or pfyte he was factoure kep or executour, any grauntes wrytyng obligatorye or other what so evy matter to the cont'rye beyng made or to be made not wythstondyng; And yf any pson that for none payment of any portion of the sayde Subsedye shulde be dystreyned, have no londes nor teñtes suffycient where by he maye be dystreyned, or hathe eloynd alyened or hydd his goodes or catalles, whereby he shulde or myght be dystreyned, in suche maner that suche goodes & catalles shall not be knowen nor founde, so that the sōme by hym to be payde in the sayde forme shall ne can be conveniently levyed, then upon relation therof unto two of the Cōmyssionis where suche pson or psons was taxed by the faythfull relation or intimation of hym or them that shalbe so charged wyth the levye & payment of that sōme or sōmes, the same two Cōmyssionis shall make a pcepte to attache take & arrest the bodye of suche pson or psons that ought to paye the sayde sōmes, & by this Acte shalbe charged wyth & for the same sōme or sōmes, & them so taken saufely cause to be kepte in prison wythin the Shyre where any suche pson or psons shalbe taken or attached, there to remayn wythout bayle or maynpryse unto he hathe payed the sōme or sōmes upon hym for hymselfe or for any other taxed or assessed by vertue of this acte, And also for the fees of evy suche arrest to hym or them that shall execute such pcepte xx d. And that evy offycer to whome suche pcepte shalbe directed shall doo his trewe dylegence to execute the same upon evy pson so beyng indebted, upon payne to forfayte unto our saide Soveign Lorde the Kyng for evy default in that behalfe xx s. And that no kep of any Gayle shall suffer any suche pson to goo at large by lettyng to bayle or otherwyse to dept out of prison before he hath payde his sayde depte & the sayde xx d. for the fee, upon payne to forfayte to our sayde Soveign Lorde xl s. & upon payne that the same Gaylour shall paye unto oure sayde Soveign Lorde the double sōme as well of the sōme taxed upon any suche pson, as to the sayde offycer whiche made the sayde arrest the double of the sayde xx^u d. for the fees; & lyke pces & remedye in lyke fourme shalbe graunted & made by every two Cōmyssionis at lyke information of evy of the saide Collectours or particuler Collectours whiche shalbe [discharged²] wyth any sōme or sōmes of money for any other pson or psons as parcell or parcells of the saide Subsedye in any of the sayde two yeres. And yf the sōme or sōmes beyng behynde unpaid by any pson or psons as ys before sayde be levyed & gathered by force of the saide pcesse to be made by the saide two Cōmyssionis, or yf for defaute or for lacke of payment therof the pson or psons so owyng the sayde sōme or sōmes of money, by processe of the same Cōmyssionis to be made as ys before saide be cōmytted to pryson in fourme above remembred, [than¹] the saide two Cōmyssionis whiche shall awarde suche pcesse shall make certificatte into the saide Eschequer of that that shalbe done in the pmysses, in the terme next following after that suche sōme or sōmes of money whiche so was behynde shalbe levyed & gathered, or suche pson or psons for none payment of the same cōmytted to pryson. And yf it happen any of the saide Collectours, as ys aforesaide to be assigned, or any Mayre Shyreffe Steward Constable Thordborowes Heedborowes Bayly or any other Offycer or Mynyster, or other what so evy pson or psons, to disobeye the saide Cōmyssionis or any of them in any reasonable cōmaundement or request to them to be made or gyven by the saide Cōmyssionis, for the yerely execution of theyre saide Cōmyssion duryng the said two yeres, Or yf any of the offycers or other psons do refuse or omytt to doo any thyng that to them shall appteign or belonge to be done, by reason of any pcepte to hym or them to be dyrected or any reasonable cōmaundement instance or request touchyng the pmysses, or yf any defaute of any apparaunce or collection shall happen to be made, or yf any pson beyng esteemed to be of any substaunce do refuse to be examyned or do not make directe answers upon his examynation accordyng to this acte, or wyll not appere before the same Cōmyssionis upon warnyng to hym made, or ells make resystence or rescuse upon any dystres upon hym to be taken for any parcell of the said Subsedye, or cōmytt any other mysbehaviour in any maner of wyse cont'rie to this acte, then the saide Cōmyssionis or two of them at the least upon probable knowledg had of any or evye suche offence or mysdemeanour cōmytted, by information & examynation therof, shall sette upon evye suche offendour for evy suche offence in the name of a fyne by the same Offender to be forfayted xx s. or under by the dyscretion of the saide Cōmyssionis.

Penalty on the Collectors and others disobeying the Commissioners, &c. under this Act, 20 s.

AND further yt is enacted that the saide Cōmyssionis or any two of them at the least shall have auctoryte by this p'sent parliament to punyssh evy suche offendour by imprisonment there to remayne & to be delyved by theyre dyscretion as shall seme to them convenyent; the saide fynes yf any suche be, to be cōtefyed by the saide Cōmyssionis that so assessed the same, into the saide Kyng's Eschequer, to be levyed & payde to the Kyng's use by proces of that Courte.

XI. Commissioners may imprison Persons refusing to obey their Orders.

IT IS ALSO enacted by the sayde auctoryte of this p'sent parliament, that evy of the saide Highe Collectours whiche shall accompte for any parte of the sayde Subsedye in the Kyng's Eschequer, upon theyre saide se'v' all accomptes to be yelden, shalbe allowed yerely duryng the saide two yeres of evy pounce lymyted to his Collection wherwyth any suche Highe Collectour shalbe charged & yelde accompte, sixe pence, as of parcell of theyre saide charge, that is to saye, two pence therof for suche psons as then have made the saide particuler collection, & other two pence therof for evy of the same Highe Collectours there makyng accompte, to be reteyned to theyr owen use for theyr labour & charge

High Collectors may retain 6 d. per Pound, viz. 3d. for the particular Collectors; 2 d. for themselves; and 3d. for the Commissioners and their Clerks.

¹ then O.

² charged O.

No Member of Parliament or Commissioner shall be a Collector or Assessor; Presentments, &c. by Commissioners.

High Collectors shall serve only one Year. Acquitted without Fees.

Meetings of Commissioners.

Their several Certificates, Presentments, &c.

Their yearly Accounts to be certified into the Exchequer.

Collectors, &c. answerable for their own Districts only.

Provision in case of Disagreement, &c. of Commissioners.

Provision in case of Death of Commissioners, Collectors, &c.

in & about the p̄mysses, & two pence residewe to be delyved & payde by the sayde Collectours so beyng therof allowed to suche of the Cōmyssionis as shall take upon them the buysynes & labour for & aboute the p̄mysses; that ys to saye, ev̄ye Collectour to paye that Cōmyssion or Cōmyssionis whiche had the orderng & wrytyng for the said Subsedye where the saide Collectour or Collectours had theyre collection, for the expensis of the saide Cōmyssionis so takyng upon them the saide buysynes, & for labour of theyre Clerkes wrytyng the saide p̄ceptes & extreates for the saide Collectours; the same last two pence to be devyded amonge the saide Cōmyssionis havng regarde to the labour & buysynes to be taken by them & theyre saide Clerkes in & about the saide p̄mysses, whiche parte so to the saide Cōmyssionis appteynyng, the saide Cōmyssionis vj v̄ iij iij or ij & every of them joyntly & seᵛally for his or theyr saide parte maye have his remedye ayenst the saide Highe Collectour or Collectours, whiche therof shall be or myght have bene allowed, by action of dette in whiche the Defendaunt shall not wage his lawe nether p̄tection nor essoyn to be allowed. And that no p̄son nowe beyng of the nombre or Companye of this p̄sente parliament, or any of the saide Cōmyssionis, shalbe named or assigned to be any Highe Collectour particular Collectours or p̄sentoure in or towarde the execution of this acte of graunte of the saide Subsedye or of any parte therof; Nor no Cōmyssion shall be compellyd to make any p̄sentment other than into the Kyng^e Eschequyre of for or conc̄nyng the saide Subsedye or any parte therof in any of the sayde two yeres; and in lyke wyse that none other p̄son that shalbe assigned to be Cōmyssion in any place to & for the execution of this acte of Subsedye in any of the saide two yeres, be or shalbe assigned or named to be any Collectour in any of the saide two yeres for collection of the saide Subsedye nether any parte therof. And that ev̄y suche p̄son or p̄sons whiche shalbe named & apoynted as ys aforesaide to be any highe Collectour in and for one of the saide two yeres, shall not be compelled to be Collectoure in any other of the same two yeres. And the saide Collectoures whiche shalbe assigned & named for the saide Subsedyes or for any parte therof & ev̄y of them be & shalbe acquyted & discharged & not chargeable to paye any manⁿ of fees rewardes or other charge in the Kyng^e Eschequer or elles where by reason of any their Collection payment or accomptes or any thyng conc̄nyng the same; And that in ev̄y of the saide two yeres after the saide taxeng & assessyng of the saide yerly Subsedye as ys beforesaide hadd & made, & the saide extreat^e therof in parchement unto the saide Collectours in manⁿ & fourme before rehersed delyved, the saide Cōmyssionis whiche shall take upon them the execution of this acte wythin the lymytt^e of their Cōmyssion by theyre agrement shall have metyng^e together; at whiche metyng ev̄y of the saide Cōmyssionis whiche then shall have taken upon hym the execution of any parte of the saide Cōmyssion, shall by hym selfe or by his sufficient Deputie truely c̄tefyed & brynge forthe, unto the other Cōmyssionis named in the same Cōmyssion, the c̄tyficate p̄sentement & taxes made afore hym & suche other Cōmyssionis as were lymytted wyth hym in one lymytte, So that the same c̄tyficate & taxations may be accompted & cast wyth the other c̄tyficate of the other lymytt^e wythin the same Cōmyssion; And [than ¹] the saide Cōmyssionis & ev̄y nombre of them unto two at the least (yf they be in lyffe) or their executours or admynistratours of theyre goodes, (yf they be then deade) shall joyntely or seᵛally, as they were devyded wythin theyre lymytt^e, under their seales, yerly duryng the saide two yeres by their discretions, (²) make one or seᵛall wrytyng^e indented, conteignyng in yt, as well the names of the saide Collectours by the saide Cōmyssionis for suche Collection & accompte in the saide Eschequer & payment in the saide Receipte to be deputed or assigned, as the grosse & seᵛall sōmes wrytton unto ev̄y suche Collectour to receyve the saide Subsedye, & also all fynes am̄cyment^e & other forfeitures, yf any suche by reason of this acte happen to growe or be wythin the p̄cyncte & lymytte of theyre Cōmyssion; the one parte of the saide wrytyng or wrytyng^e indented to be certefyed into the Kyng^e Eschequer by the saide Cōmyssionis yerly duryng the saide two yeres, before the xv. of Seynt Michell, And the other parte therof than to be delyved to the Treasurer of the Kyng^e moost honorable Chamber for the tyme beyng; In whiche wrytyng or wrytyng^e indented, so to be c̄tefyed, shalbe playnly declared & exp̄ssed as well the hole & entier sūme or sūmes of the saide Subsedye seᵛally lymytted to the Collection of the saide Highe Collectours, & the names of the same Highe Collectours seᵛally deputed & assigned to the Collection of the saide sūmes; So that none of the saide Highe Collectours so c̄tefyed into the saide Eschequer shalbe compelled there to accompte or to be charged, but onely to & for the sōme lymytted to his sole or theyre joynte Collection, & not to or for any sūme lymytted to the Collection of any of his or theyre fellowes or other Collectours, But that they and ev̄y of them as they shalbe assigned, shalbe seᵛally charged for theyre parties lymytted to theyre collections: And yf the saide Cōmyssionis joyned in one Cōmyssion amonge them selfe in that maner cannot agree, or yf any of them be not redye or refuse to make certificate with the other of the same Cōmyssion, that then the saide Cōmyssionis may make seᵛall indentures in fourme aforesaide of their seᵛall lymytt^e or sepaçōns of Collectours wythin the lymytt^e of theyre Cōmyssion, upon & in the Hundred^e Riddyng^e Lathes Rapes Wapentakes Tything^e Wardes, or suche lyke divisions wythin theyre said lymytt^e of their saide Cōmyssion as the places there shalbe seᵛed & devided, & as to the same Cōmyssionis shall seme to be convenient to make their devidions of theyre lymytt^e or collections for the seᵛall charge^e of the saide Highe Collectours; so that always one Collectour or one sorte of Collectoures shalbe charged & shall accompte for his or theyre parte to hym or them to be lymytted onely & not for any sūme lymytted to the parte of any other Collectours, & the charge of ev̄y sorte of the same Highe Collectours to be sette & c̄tefyed seᵛally & dystynctly upon them selves; & ev̄y suche Collectour or Collectours upon his or theyre accompte & payment of the sōmes of Money lymytted wythin his or theyre collection to be seᵛally by hym or them selfe acquyted & discharged in the saide Eschequer & not to be charged for any portions of any other Collectours: And yf any Cōmyssion, after that he hathe taken c̄tyficate of them that as ys aforesaide shall be before any suche Cōmyssion examyned, & the sūmes taxed & sette & the extreat^e & wrytyng^e therof beyng in his hond^e, or yf any Collectour or other p̄son charged wyth any receyte of any parte of any of the saide Subsedye, or any other p̄son taxed or otherwise by this Acte charged with & for any parcell of the saide Subsedy or with any other sōmes for fyne am̄cyment penaltie or other forfeiture, happen to die before suche Cōmyssion Collectour or other what so ev̄ p̄son or p̄sons have executed

¹ then O.

² shall O.

accomplished satisfied or sufficiently discharged yt that to his offyce or duetie shall appteign or belonge to doo accordyng to this Acte, [than'] the executours & heyres of evy suche pson & all other seased of any Londre or Teintre, that any suche pson beyng charged by this acte & deceassyng before that he be therof dyscharged or any other to his use onely hadde of astate of inheritaunce, at the tyme that suche pson was named Comyssioun Colletour or any other wyse charged wyth & for any man of thyng to be done satisfied or payde by reason of this Acte, And all those that have in theyre hande or possessions any goodes or catelle that were belongyng to any suche pson at the tyme of his Deathe, or Landes or Teintre that were the same psons at the tyme that he was as ys beforesaide charged by this acte, shalbe by & for the same charged to do & accomplishe in evy case, as the saide pson so beyng charged shulde have done & myght have bene compelled to do yf he had bene in plene lyffe; that ys to saye, after & accordyng to the valewes of those lande & goodes whiche were of the saide Comyssioun or Colletour whiche suche pson so shall have in his hande in use or possession to his owne use: And yf the same Comyssioun, for causes reasonable them movyng, shall thynke not convenyent to joyne in one certificate as ys before saide, [Than'] the sayde Comyssioun that fyrst shall joyne together, or he that shall fyrst ceterfy the saide wrytyng indented as ys beforesaide, shall ceterfy the names of all the Comyssioun of that Comyssioun wherupon suche wrytyng shalbe there [than'] to be ceterfyed, wyth the Divisions of the Hundred Ryddyng Lathes Rapes Wapentake Ward Tythyng or other places to & amonge suche Comyssioun of the same Comyssioun devided, wyth the names of the same Comyssioun where suche separations or dyvision shalbe, wythe the grosse somes of money as well of & for the sayde Subsedy taxed or sette of or wythin the Hundredes Wardes Wapentakes or other places to hym or them dyvyded or assigned that shall so ceterfy the saide fyrst wrytyng, as of fines amycment penalties & other forfeitures, yf any happen to growe or be within the same lymytte whereof the saide wrytyng shalbe so ceterfyed; And after one suche wrytyng indented, which as ys aforesayde shalbe ceterfyed & not conteyne in yt the hole and full somes sette and taxed wythin the lymytte of the same Comyssioun, The other Comyssioun of the same, in evy of the saide two yeres before the saide xv. of Seynte Michell yerely or wythin foure dayes next than ymedatly followyng, shall certefie into the saide Eschequer & to the Treasurer of the Kyng Chamber, by theyre wrytyng or wrytyng indented to be made as ys beforesaide, the grosse sumes sette and taxed w'in the places to them lymytid for the seid Subsedy and other fines amycmentes penalties and forfeitures growen as is aforesaid, with the names of the Hundredes Riddynges Rapes Lathes Wardes Wapentakes and other places to them assignid, or elles by theyr suche wrytyng indented shall sertifie into the said placys, before the seid xv. of Saynt Michael or within iij dayes next followyng, reasonable causes for their excuses, why they may not make suche certyficate of & for the saide Subsedy wyth fines amycment penalties & other forfeitures growen or sett by reason of the causes of theyre lett or of there none ceterfyng as ys abovesaid, or elles in defaut therof processe to be made out of the Kyng Eschequer agaynst the sayde Comyssioun & evy of them not makyng certificate as is aforesaide by the discrecon of the Barons of the saide Eschequer.

Separate
Certificates of
Commissioners.

(*) BE IT further enactid by the auctorite aforesaid that if any Colectour or Colletours, which shalbe namyd electid or apoyntid by vertue of this Acte for the Collection of the sayd xv. & xth wythin theyre pcynte or lymyttes, happen to dye before he or they shall have collectyd or gatheryd wythin there lymyttes the sayd xv. & xth, or that at any tyme hereafter before the Collection of the sayd xv. and xth suffycient & able Colletour or Colletours be not named nor apoynted for the Collection therof accordyng to the fourme above specefied, that [than'] & as often as any suche Case shail requyre or happen, the Kyng Highnes his Heyres and Successours by his or their Comyssioun under the grete seale shall or maye gyve full power and aucthorite to eny pson or psons in [eny'] Shire Cyte Borough or towne where eny Colletour or Collecto's hath bene or are requysyte to be, to noiate and appoynt other suffycient and able psons for the Collection of the saide xv. and xth to be collected receyvid levyed and payde under suche man and fourme as ys aforesayde; And that evy suche Colletour and Collectours within there lymytte shalbe bounden and compelled by the aucthorite of this Acte to collecte gader levye and paye the same to the use of the Kyng Highnes his Heires or Successours, under suche maner forme penalyty and condycyon as thoughte the same Colletour or Collectours had bene named or appoynted by any of the Knyght of the Shire Cytezens or Burgesys of Cytes Boroughes or Townes named and retourned in this p'sent Parliament; any thing or thinge in this p'sent acte to the cont'ry notwithstanding.

XIII.
In case of Death,
or on Default of
Appointment of
Collectors, others
may be appointed
by Commission
from the King.

PROVIDED alwey and be yt enacted by aucthorite of this this p'sent parliament, that all fermours and lessees of eny what so ever Londre Teintre or other possessions or Substance holden in ferme, and whiche by any meane shalbe contributory to this Acte of Subsedy, or to any other acte or graunte of any somes of money or proffytt made or to be made unto oure sayde Sovereign Lorde the Kyng in this Session of this p'sent parliament, shall not be compelled to paye of their prop money or goodes any parte of this Subsedy for those there ferme holdes, or any other mony or proffytt graunted or to be graunted as is aforesaid; But that the prop owners and lessours of suche Landes Teintre or other possessions or substaunce what so ever they be, and evy of them, shall stonde and be charged to and for payment of the sayd Subsedy, and other money or profette graunted or to be graunted as is aforesaid, of for or by reason of the said landes teintre possessions or substaunce or any of them; And that the said Fermo's and Lessees and evy of them by aucthorite of this acte be and shalbe discharged agayst their Lesso' or Lesso's and evy of them, of all and evy losse damage daunger acccon forfeiture penalyte coven't reentre and sute, that shuld or myght ensue to or ageynst any of them for non acquyetyng or dyscharyng the said Lesso' or Lesso's Owner or Owners of and for the said Subsedy, or other money or pfett graunted or to be graunted as ys aforesaid; any what so ever coven'te graunt agreement pmyse oblegacyon indentur, or any other what so ever wrytyng bonde or thyng, in any wyse made to the cont'ry betwene the said Lesso' or Lesso's Owner or Owners and the said Fermo' or Lessee fermo's or Lessees or any other psons to the cont'ry of this acte notwithstanding.

XIV.
Farmers, Lessees,
&c. not chargeable
with this, or any
Subsidy; but their
Lessors; who shall
allow the same
if paid by such
Farmers.

¹ then O.

² The following Clause is in a separate Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

³ evy O.

And in case that any of the said Fermo's or Lessees shall happon to be compelled by dystresse or otherwyse to make any suche payment for any of the said Lessours or Owners, then it shalbe lefull to evy Fermo' or Lessee their executo's and admynystro's, so makynge payment for his said Lesso' or Lessours Owner or Owners, to defalk and reteyne in his hande, in and upon the next payment or paymente of his rente or ferme, as mouche Money as the same fermo' or lessee so then shall have payde, and therof by vtrue of this Acte shalbe quyte and dyscharged agaynst the said Lesso' or Lesso's Owner or Owners and evy of them, or ells shall or maye have his remedye agaynst them and evy of them for the same by orygnall wrytte of Dette [tyll'] pleynt or informacyon wherein he shall recover treble Damages, And the Defendaunt shall shall not wage or do his Lawe nor any ptection or essoyen shalbe allowed for the same defendant.

XV.
Persons fraudulently removing into Places exempt shall remain chargeable.

PROVYDED also that evy pson and psons, bodyes polytyke corporat and not corporat, beyng chargeable by this Acte to the Subsedy or graunte aforsaid, whiche by craft or covyn to thentent to defraude this graunt of Subsedy for his porcion, at evy tyme sythen the begynnyng of this present parliament, have conveyed hymself or hereafter take or have his beyng in any Shyre or other place exempted, and not being chargeable by this Acte for the payment of this Subsedye, shalbe sett and taxed accordyng to this Acte in suche place where he was last convisaunte before his goyng to the said place so exempted, in lyke maner as he aught and shulde have bene if he had byden in the place where he was first abydyng.

XVI.
Persons chargeable with First-fruits and Tenths, under Cap. III. of this Session, shall not be chargeable to the Subsidy.

PROVYDED also that no pson or psons, of what estate degree condicyon dignyte or pmocyon so ever he or they be, beyng chargeable to the Kyng's Highnes his Heyres and Successours, or whiche hereafter shalbe chargeable or contributory, for the payement of fyrst fruyte and for the tenthe graunted to oure said Sovereign Lord by Acte in this present parlyament, shall not be at any tyme duryng the said two yeres chargeable and contrybutory to the said Subsedye graunted by this Acte, for their Manours Londz Teinte Rent Revsions and svice Archebusshoppriches Busshoppriches Monasteryes Abbeys Pryoryes or other pmocyon's dignytyes and pfette, lymytted to be chargeable and contrybutory for the payement of the said fyrst frute and tenthe, nor for any of their goodes and catalle; this Acte or any thyng therein conteyned to the cont'ry notwithstandyng.

XVII.
Exemption for English Merchants resident in the Northern Counties.

PROVYDED also that this Acte of payement, ne any thyng therein conteyned, extend to any of the Englysshe Marchaunte and rescyaunte in any of the Counties of Northumbland Combrelond Westm'land or in the Busshoppriche of Dereham, nor to any of them, of to or for the said taxyng levyng gatheryng or payement of the said Subsedye; But that the same Englysshe Marchaunte and Inhabytaunte of the sayd Countyes and Busshoppriche, and evy of them, shalbe of and from the said Subsedye and evy parcell therof utterly acquyeted and dyscharged; any thyng in this present acte before rehersed to the cont'ry notwithstandyng.

XVIII.
Exemption for the Queen Consort Anne; and the Princess Dowager Katherine.

PROVYDED also that this Acte of Subsedye, nor any thyng therein conteyned, shalbe in any wyse hurtfull nor prejudyciall nor extend to chage the most Excellent Pryncesse Anne Quene of Englonde and of Fraunce and Lady of Ireland, wyffe to oure said Sovereign Lord, but that She, her Hono's Castells Manours Londz Teinte and other Heredytamente Good and Catallys, shalbe dyscharged of the Subsedye graunted by this Acte; Provdyed also that this Acte of Graunte of the Subsedye shall not in any wyse extende to take effeete to charge the Ryght Honorable Ladye Katheryn Prynces Dowager late Wyff of Prynce Arthure, for to charge her or any of her Mano's Londz Teinte Good catalles or dette toward or for contrybuton and payement to the said Subsedye, But that She, and her said Mano's Landz Teinte Good catalles & dette, shalbe utterly discharged of the said contrybutyon by vtrue of this Acte.

XIX.
Exemption for Great Yarmouth.

(¹) PROVYDED always that this Acte of xv^m and x^m, or eny thyng conteyned or exp'ssed, shall not extend nor in eny wyse be hurtfull or pjudyciall to thenhabytaunte of the Towne of Greate Yermouth in the County of Norff, or to eny of them, or to the goodes catalles lande or teinte of them or of any of them, for or condnyng the payment of the same xv^m and x^m; any thyng conteyned in the same Acte to the cont'ry in eny wyse notwithstandyng.

XX.
Exemption for the Cinque Ports.

PROVYDED always that this Acte of the graunte of Subsedye, or any thyng in the same conteyned, shall not extende to chage thenhabytaunte of the Synk Portes, or the membres of the same or any of them, or the goodes catalle landes or tent of them or of any of them, for or condnyng any payment to be made by them or any of them by force or vertue of the said Acte; But that they and evy of them shalbe acquyeted and dyscharged of and for the same and of evy parte therof as they were ought and shuld have bene before the makynge of the said Acte; any thyng in the same Acte conteyned to the cont'ry in eny wyse notwithstandyng, and as though the same Acte had never bene hadd ne made.

¹ bill O.

* The Two following Provisoos are in separate Schedules annexed to the Original Act.

CHAPTER XX.*

AN ACTE CONCERNYNG the assurance of ſten Londz unto Thomas Duke of Norff & others.

WHERE by an acte made in this p̄sent pliamēt p̄roged to the xv. daye of Januarye in the xxv. yere of the Reign of our most dred Sōveign Lord the Kyng that nowe ys, yt was enacted ordeyned and establysshed for certeyn consideracyons mencyned & expressed within the same acte, that in recompence of the Maner of Chacombe wyth thappurten^{nce} in the Countye of Northamp^ſ & of ſteyn other Lond^e & Teñt^e in the same County and in Banbury in the Countye of Oxford mencyned in the same acte, then beyng of the Inherytaunce of Thomas Duke of Norff Lorde Tresourer and Erle Marshall of England, whyche by v̄tue of the same acte were gyven & apoynted from the same Duke & his heyres ȳmediatly after the deceſſe of the Lady Elizabeth Countes of Oxford unto Sir Antony Wyngfeld Knyght Dame Elizabeth his Wyff John Nevyle Esquire Edmund Knyghtley Sergeaunt at Lawe & Ursula his Wyff & to the heyres of the bodyes of the same Dame Elizabeth Wyngfeld John Nevyle & Ursula laufully begotten, And for lak of suche yssue the remaynder therof to the ryght heyres of John de Vere late Erle of Oxford for ever, as by the same acte at large also more playnly appereth, That the sayd Duke ȳmediatly after the deceſſe of the Lady Elyzabeth Countes of Oxford shulde have to hym & to the heyres of the bodye of Thomas late Duke of Norff father to the said nowe Duke then deceſſed laufully begotten, the Manours of Fersfeld & Garboldesh^m wyth theyr appurten^{nce} in the Countye of Norff, And all & synguler Londes Teñt^e Rent^e Rev^{syons} & v̄vyc^e Court^e Comons Lybertyes Fraunches & all other Heredytament^e reputed taken accepted or knowen as parte or parcell of the sayd Mañs or Mañs, thadvousons & p̄fonage of the Churches of Fersfeld and Garboldesh^m onely excepted, as by the same former acte among^e other thyng^e at large also more playnly appereth; In the whyche acte ys omytted & not exp̄ssed that yf the sayd nowe Duke shuld happen to dye wythout heyres of the bodye of the sayde late Duke his father laufully begotten, That then the same Mañs of Fersfeld & Garboldesh^m & other Land^e Teñt^e & Heredytament^e gyven & apoynted to the same now Duke by v̄tue of the same form^e acte shuld remayen to the ryght heyres of the same nowe Duke for ever, accordyng as was fully mynded & intended by the sayd nowe Duke, Sir Antony Wyngfeld Dame Elizabeth his Wyff John Nevyle Edmund Knyghtley and Ursula hys wyffe: FOR THE redres & reformatyon wherof at the humble sute and request aswell of the sayde Duke as also the sayd Syr Antony Wyngfeld Dame Elizabeth his wyff John Nevyll Edmund Knyghtley & Ursula his Wyff, Be it enacted by auctoryte of thys present Parlyament that the sayd former acte & ev̄y artycle sentence & clause therin exp̄ssed shall stonde & abyde good & effectuell accordyng to the trewe intent & meanyng of the same.

Recital of Statute 25 Hen.VIII. c. 24 and of the Omission therein of an ultimate Limitation of certain Estates to the right Heirs of the Duke of Norfolk.

The existing Limitations in the recited Act, confirmed.

II. Further Limitation to the right Heirs of the said Duke.

III. General Saving.

AND BE IT further enacted by the auctoryte aforsayd that yf yt shall hereafter happen the sayd Thomas nowe Duke of Norff to deceſſe wythout heyrs of the bodye of the sayd late Duke hys father lawfully begotten, That then the sayde Mañs of Ferffelde & Garboldesh^m, & all other Lond^e Teñt^e & Heredytament^e reputed accepted or taken to be any parcell of the same Mañs or eyther of them, to the same Duke apoynted or geven by v̄tue of the sayd former acte, shall holly remayen ȳmediatly after the deceſſe of the sayd Lady Elizabeth Countes of Oxford to the ryght heyres of the sayd nowe Duke for ever, wyth lyk condicyons annexed to the same as in the sayd former acte be mencyned & expressed, any omyssyon or other thyng in the same former acte to the contr̄y therof in any wyse notwythstondyng.

SAVYNG to all & ev̄y p̄son & p̄sons there heyrs & successours, other than the sayd Sir Antony & Dame Elizabeth his wyff John Nevyll Edmund Knyghtley & Ursula his wyff and there heyres & the heyres of ev̄y of them, & other then the ryght heyres of John de Vere late Erle of Oxford & suche other as have or hereafter shall or may pretend to have any right tittle or invest in or to the sayd Mañs Lond^e & Teñt^e or any parcell therof to thuse of the same Sir Antony Dame Elyzabeth his Wyff John Nevyle Edmund & Ursula & of there heyres or of the heyres of any of them, or to thuse of the ryght heyres of the sayd John de Vere late Erle of Oxford, suche ryght tittle use interest possession accyon entre terme & ryght as they or any of them have in or to the same or any parcell therof, in suche wyse & forme as though this p̄sent acte had never be had ne made, any thyng therin conteyned to the contr̄y therof in any wyse notwythstondyng.

CHAPTER XXI.

AN ACTE CONCERNYNG the assur^{unce} of ſten Londes unto the Duke of Rychemond and his heires.

WHERE our most dred Sōveign Lord the Kyng^e Highnes at this his parliament p̄roged unto the xvjth daye of January in the xxijth yere of hys most victorious reign, gave and graunted by auctoryte of his sayd parlyament to Henry Duke of Richemond & Som^ſsett the Lordshyps & Mano^s of Cotyng^m Rastall [Longton¹] & Crystall wyth theyre appurten^{nce} in the countye of York, & dyvers other Lordshyps Mano^s Lond^e Teñt^e Libtyes Fraunchesys & other Heredytament^e lyeng & beyng in dyvers Shyres of this Realme; TO HAVE AND to holde the same to the sayd Duke & to the heyres of his bodye laufully begotten from the feast of Seynt Michael the Archaungell next ensuyng the makyng of the sayd acte; as by the same acte among^e other thyng^e at large more playnly appereth; In the whiche acte dyvers Lordshypps Mano^s Land^e & Teñt^e so geven & graunted to the same Duke by the sayd acte be mysnamed & some of them supposed to be in one Shyre, where in dede they be in one other Shyre; And dyvers other Mano^s Land^e Teñt^e & heredytament^e undernamed whiche the Kyng our sayd Sōveign Lord verely supposed & ment to have ben gyven to the sayd Duke by the sayd acte bene clerely omytted & not comprysed ne rehersed in the same acte, contr̄y to the very intent mynd pleasure & purpose of oure sayd Sōveign Lorde; And to the intent that all the sayde Lordshyps Maners Lond^e Teñt^e & Heredytament^e so mysnamed mysrehersed myssupposed or omytted shulde be made sure & p̄fyt to the sayde Duke & his heyres of his body laufully begotten accordyng to the very intent & mynde of our sayde Sōveign Lord, His gracyous pleasure therefore is, of his mere mocyon & constant affecyon toward the sayd Duke, accordyng to his former entent & purpose, that yt be enacted by auctoryte of this p̄sent parlyament that the sayd formore acte & ev̄y thyng therin conteyned shall

Recital of Statute 22 Hen.VIII. c. 17. granting certain Lordships, Manors, &c. to the Duke of Richmond;

Misnomers, Mistakes, and Omissions in the said Act;

* This and the additional Chapters of this Session which follow, are now for the first Time printed. Former printed Collections of the Statutes of this Year ended with Chapter XIX.

¹ Langton O.

Recited Act confirmed as amended by this Act.

II.
Certain other Manors, &c. assured to the said Duke, and the Heirs of his Body.

III.
The Rent and Reversion of certain Manors, &c. leased to Sir Thomas Parr, granted to the said Duke and his said Heirs.

IV.
All Liberties, &c. appurtenant to the Honour of Richmond, &c. fully assured to the said Duke and his said Heirs.

V.
With all Rents, Wards, &c. from the Michaelmas next after passing the recited Act.

VI.
To hold all granted by the recited Act and this Act by the Service of one Knight's Fee.

VII.
Manors, &c. hereby granted or assured to the said Duke, shall be severed from the King's Honour and Castle of Richmond, and shall be holden of the Duke and his

sonde good & effectually in every article clause & sentence therein conteyned accordyng to the trewe intent purport & effecte of the same, as by the effecte of this present acte stondyng therwyth yt shalbe or may be most benefycially extended & expounded to the pffyt of the sayd Duke & of his sayd heyres of his body.

AND also that yt be further enacted by the sayd auctoryte of this present Parlyament, that the sayd Duke shall fromhensforth have holde & enjoye to hym & to the heyres of his bodye lauffully begotten the Manours Londre & Teintre before rehersed, & also the Honours & Castells of Toryton & Barstable the Manors & Lordshypes of Toryton otherwise called Chepyng Toryton or Greate Toryton & Sampford Peverell the Hundred of Halberton & the Borowes of Barstaple & Toryton wyth theyre Appurtenances in the countye of Devon; the Castell & Lordship of Penbryge wyth thappurtenances in the Countye of Hereford; The Hundred of Chylford, Wytlesford & Chevele in the Countye of Cambrydg; & all & singler Manors Lordshypes Londre Teintre & other Hereditamentes lyeng in the Countyes of Lancaster York & Westmeland belongyng to our sayd Sovereign as parcell or by reason of the Barony of Kendall or by reason of any parcell of the same Barony.

AND where our sayd Sovereign Lorde by his tres patent berying date the fyrst daye of Marche in the iiiijth yere of his reign demysed graunted & to ferme dyd let to Sir Thomas Parre Knyght now deceased for the terme of tene yeres not yet expyred, dyvers Lordshypes Manors Lande Tentre & Hereditamentes lyeng & beyng in the Countyes of Lancaster York & Westmeland yeldyng therfore to his Highnes & his heyres duryng the sayd terme iij C. xl. ii. of yerly rent, as by the same tres patent at large more playnly appereth; His Gracys pleasure ys that yt be further enacted by the sayd auctoryte that the sayde Duke shall fromhensforth have holde pceyve and enjoye to hym & his heyres aforsayd aswell the reversion of all the same Manors Lordshypes Londre Teintre & Hereditamentes expressed & mencyoned in the sayd tres patent together with the sayde yerly rent of iij C. xl. ii. duryng the sayd terme, as also the same Lordshypes Manors Londre Teintre & Hereditamentes when so ever & as sone as the same yeres shalbe ended & expyred, or that the same leas otherwyse by forfeiture or lawfull cause shalbe determyned.

AND that it be also enacted by the sayd auctoryte that the sayd Duke shall ferthermore have holde & enjoye fromhensforth to hym & his heyres aforsayd all & singler Lordshypes Manors Londre Teintre Advousons Foundatjons Patronage Knyghtes fees Tonnes Leetes Libties Franchises Fynes Yssues Ameymentes, & all other suche possessyons Hereditamentes pffytte pphemynence & Comodytes as be or at any tyme heretofore were part or parcell of the Honour of Rychemond or belongyng or apperteynyng to the same or in any maner of wyse used had pceyved occupied or excysed by our sayd Sovereign Lord or by any of the Erles of Rychemond or other owner or possessyoner of the sayd Honour of Rychemond as parte parcell appurtenant or appendant to the same Honour of Rychemond and Castell of the same or to eyther of them, whersoever the same do lye wythin the Countyes of Nottyngham Leyceter Lincoln Norff Suff Essex Cambrydge Hertford & Bedford or in eny of them; And that the same Duke shall also fromhensforth have occupye excyse use & enjoye to hym & to hys sayde Heyres of his body lauffully begoten, all Lande Teintre Knyghtes fees Advousons Patronage Foundatjons Leetes Tonnes Rent & Service Libties Fraunchises Pffytte Comodytes & all other Hereditamentes lyeng or beyng or to be excysed or taken wythin the sayd Honours Castells Lordshypes Manors Hundredes Townes Boroughes Villages or other the pmysses or any parcell therof gyven or apoynted to hym by virtue of this Acte or in any maner of wyse belongyng appurtenant or appendant to the same or any of them or to any parte or parcell of any of them; And also suche lyke & as many & the same libties fraunchises noiacons of Coroners & other offycers pphemynence pffette & all other thynges in & wythin the same, & every parte & parcell therof as the same Duke hath or of ryght ought to have in any of the sayd other Lordshypes Manors Townes Villages Lande or Teintre to hym graunted or apoynted by virtue of the sayd former Acte; And also suche lyke and as many & the same Libties Fraunchises Noiacons pphemynence pffette & Comodytes wythin the Honours Castells Lordshypes Hundredes Townes Boroughes & other the pmysses before to the sayd Duke geven or apoynted by virtue of this presente Acte & in every parcell therof as Edmund late Erle of Rychemond the Kyngs dere Graundfather & Lady Margaret his Wyff the Kyngs dere Grandam or eyther of them nowe deceased or any other Erle of Rychemond or other Owner or Possessor of the same Honours Castells Lordshypes & other the pmysses or any of them, at any tyme hertofore had used occupied excysed or enjoyed, or of right ought to have had used or occupied excysed or enjoyed wythin the same Lordshypes Manors Londre & Teintre or in any of them or in any part or parcell of any of them; in suche wyse & forme as though the same Libties Fraunchises Noiacons pphemynence pffette & Comodytes were particularly & openly in this present Acte declared & expressed every of them in theyr severall kynde natures & qualytes: To have holde pceyve excyse use & enjoye all and singler the pmysses wyth theyr appurtenances to the sayd Duke & to the heyres of his body lauffully begotten.

AND that yt be further enacted by the auctoryte aforsayd that the sayd Duke shall also have retayn & enjoye all maner of rentes wardes maryages releves yssues revenues pffyttes & Comodytes comyng or growyng of the pmysses or of eny parcell therof, before to hym geven or apoynted by virtue of this present Acte, syth the feast of Seynt Michael tharchaugell next ensuyng the makyng of the sayd former Acte, wythout any maner of accompt or other thyng to the Kyngs Highnes his heyres or successours to be yelden had made or payed for the same or any parte or parcell therof.

AND also that yt be further enacted by the auctoryte aforsayd that the sayde Duke & the heyres of his body lawfully begotten shall holde of our sayd Sovereign Lorde the Kyng hys heyres & successours, all & singler the pmysses before to hym geven & apoynted by virtue of this present Acte, together wyth all suche Honours Castells Lordshypes Manors Lande Teintre Fraunchises Libties pphemynence & all other thynges graunted & geven by the sayd former Acte to the sayd Duke & to his heyres aforsayde, by the same self one hoole & entyre Knyghtes fee that ys reserved or to be yelden to our sayd Sovereign Lord by virtue of the sayd former Acte for the sayd other Honours Castells Lordshypes Manors Londre Teintre or other thynges in the sayd former Acte mencyoned & comprysed & by none other vice ne vice; in suche wyse & forme as though all & singler the pmysses conteyned aswell in the sayd former Acte as in this present Acte had ben geven & graunted to the sayd Duke & to his heyres aforsayd all at one tyme by virtue of the sayd former Acte.

AND also that yt be further enacted that aswell all & singler pson & psones that now be seased or that hereafter shalbe seased of any Manors Londre Teintre Medowes Lesues Pastures Woodes Waters or other Hereditamentes lyeng or beyng wythin the sayd Countyes of Nottyngham, Leyceter, Lincoln, Norff, Suff, Essex, Cambrydge, Hertford, & Bedford or in eny of them, at any tyme heretofore holden of our sayd Sovereign Lorde as of his sayde Honour & Castell of Rychemond or of eyther of them, shall fromhensforth be clerely severed from the said Honour & Castell & eyther of them, & fromhensforth be holden of the sayd Duke & of the Heyres of his bodye lauffully begotten by lyke rentes sutle knyghtes fees servyce & customes and by the same quantyte of servyce & rentes as they that nowe ben or heretofore have ben owners therof now holden or lately helde the same of our sayd Sovereign Lord

or of any of the Erles of Rychemond or other Owner or Lord of the sayd Hono^r & Castell or of eyther of them. And that all & evy pson & psons now beyng & that herafter shalbe seysed of the same Maⁿs Lond^e or Teⁿt^e so holden as ys aforsayd, from hensforth & as long as the sayd Duke shall lyve or have heyre of his body lawfully begotten, shalbe dyscharged ageynst oure sayd So^verign his Heyres & Successours of all & singler tenure or tenures of or for the same, and for all maner of rent^e sut^e & servyc^e herafter due or to be due for the same to our seyde So^verign Lord his heyres or successours; And that the sayd Duke & the heyres of his body lafully begotten fromhensforth shall have full au^torityte & power by v^tue of this Acte to dystreyn for the same rent^e sut^e & servyc^e & to avowe & other in his name to justefye or make conys^unce for the same as Bayly to the sayd Duke or of his sayd heyres, And also to have all Wardes Mariag^e Releves Eschetes & all other Forfaytures & Advantag^e aswell by seysure as by accyon or otherwyse, in lyke maner & fourme as any other Erle of Rychemond or other owner of the sayd Hono^r of Rychemond & other the p^rmyssees or any parcell therof hathe hertofore had or done or of ryght ought to have had or don for the same; And that all Offyc^e & Inquysycyons found or herafter to be founde, wherby yt dothe maye or shall appere that any Maⁿs Lond^e Tent^e or Hereditament^e lyeng or beyng wythin the sayd Countyes of Noting^hm Leycetto^r Lincoln Norff Suff Essex Cambrydge Hertford & Bedford or any of them ben or shalbe holden of the sayd Hono^r & Castell of Rychemond or of eyther of them, shalbe from hensforth holden of the sayd Duke & of his sayd heyres of his bodye lawfully begotten & so to be adjudged accepted & taken ageynt the Kyng^e Highnes his heyres & successours & ageynst evy other pson & psons in all & evy the Kyng^e Court^e & elsewhere.

AND ALSO ferthermore [to be ¹] enacted by the sayd au^torityte that aswell this present Acte as also the sayd former acte & evy thyng in the same act^e or eyther of them conteyned shalbe interpret expounded construed & adjudged in all the Kyng^e Court^e most benefycially & favorably for the advantage & benefytt of the sayd Duke & of the sayd heyres of his bodye lawfully begotten, & most strongly ayenst oure sayd So^verign Lorde his heyres & successours; & that the same act^e & evy thyng in the same conteyned shall & maye at all tymes herafter be pleded alleged adjudged & allowed in all the Kyng^e Court^e wythout eny ferther declaracyon of the Kyng^e gracysous pleasure in that behalf by wryt of pryve seale greate seale or otherwyse.

SAVYNG to all & evy pson & psons theyre heyres & successours other then the Kyng^e Highnes his heyres & successours suche ryght tyle use in^hest possessyon condicyon terme of yeres lyff or lyffes Leet^e Libtyes Franchises Offyces & all other in^hest^e as they or any of them now have or hath in or to the p^rmyssees or any parcell therof before apoynted or gyven to the sayd Duke by v^tue of this present acte, in suche wyse and forme as thoughe this p^rsent acte had never ben had ne made.

AND be yt further enacted by the au^torityte aforsayd that all and evy article of p^rviso saving & excep^oon or of any of them added or putto the sayd former acte, shall stonde & be as good & effectual in the lawe aswell ageynst this present acte in evy behalf, as they or any of them be ys or stondest ageynst the sayd former acte, in such wyse & fourme & to lyke effecte as yf evy of the same articles of p^rviso saving or exceptyoun were set forthe annexed & added to this present acte or were made parcells of this present acte in lyke wordes clauses & sentenc^e as they be wrytton made or added to the sayd former acte; any thing in this present acte conteyned to the cont^ry therof in any wyse notwythstondyng.

said Heirs, &c. and discharged from all Kents and Services to the King.

VIII.
Acts shall be construed most beneficially for the Duke.

IX.
General Saving.

X.
All Provisoos in recited Act extended to this Act.

CHAPTER XXII.

AN ACTE concyng the Attaynder of the Bysshop^e of Rochester and others.

FOR ASMOCHE as John Bysshop^e of Rochester Cristofer Plumer late of Wyndesore in the Countie of Ber^k Clerke Nicolas Wyilson late of London Clerke and Myles Wyllen otherwyse called Miles Wyllyn late of London Clerke Edwarde Powell late of the Cytie of Newe Salisbury in the Countie of Wilt^e clerke, and Richard Fetherston otherwyse called Richard Fetherston Hawgh late of London clerk, contrary to their Dewtes of allegiance intendency to sowe and make Sedicion murmour and grugge within this Realme amongst the Kynges lovyng^e and obedyent subje^tes that is to saye, the said Bisshop^e Nicolas Wyilson and Richard Fetherston of late lafully and in due fourme required that is to saye, syns the first day of Maye last past wer sevally required to reseve and make their corporall othes made and provyded by a Statute made for the suertie stablissement and contynuaunce of the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde and his heires in the succession of the imperiall Crowne of this his Realme, have obstynatly maliciously and in contempe of the same acte refused to receyve and make the same othes; And also the said Cristofer Plumer Miles Wyllen and Edward Powell have comytted and don trayterously contrary to their allegiance and duties to our said Sovereigne Lorde many and sondry detestable offences of mysprison of High Treason; Be it therefore enacted by au^torite of this p^rsent parliament that the said Bysshop^e [Bysshop^e *] Cristofer Plumer Nicolas Wyilson Edwarde Powell Richard Fetherston and Miles Wyllyn and every of theym shall stande and be atteynted ajuded and convycted of mesprison of High Treason, And that they and every of them shall suffre such paynes of imprisōment losse of goodes catalles dettes leases for yeres stat^e of freholde and other forfeytour^e and penalties conteyned specified and declared in the said Statute made for the said stablissement and succession of the said imperiall Crowne of this Realme for offences of mesprison of High Treason.

AND BE IT further enacted by the au^torite aforsaid, that the said losse of freholdes shall extende to all estat^e of freholde wherof they or eny of them or any other to their use or to the use of any of them had the firste day of Marche last past.

AND BE IT further enacted by the au^torite aforsaid that the said John Bysshop^e of Rochester Cristofer Plumer Nicolas Wyilson Edwarde Powell Richard Fetherston and Miles Wyllen and evy of them for ther said offence and contemp^tes shall forfett to our said So^veraine Lorde and to his heires all ther Manours Landes Tefites Re^vsions Rent^e and vⁱvic^e and all other their Hereditament^e what so ever they be and where soever they lye or be within the Realme of Englande Wales Barwyke Calyce or Marches of the same or wherof any persone or persons were or be seised to the [use or any of them *] of any estate of inheritaunce the said firste day of March or any tyme sythen. And that also the See and Bysshopriche of the said Bysshop^e of Rochester and all other

Refusal by John Bishop of Rochester and others, to take the Oath to the Succession of the Crown under Stat. 25 Hen. VIII. c. 12; 26 Hen. VIII. c. 2.

Misprisions of Treason by other Persons.

The said Bishop and others attainted of Misprison of Treason; and shall suffer Imprisonment and Forfeiture, &c.

II.
Forfeiture of Freeholds from 1 March preceding.

III.
Forfeiture of Manors, &c.

¹ So in Original Act.

* This Repetition omitted in Original Act.

³ So in Original Act.

Vacancy of the See
of Rochester, &c.

Benefyces and Promociōns spūall whiche the same Bysshōp of Rochester Cristofer Plumer Nicolas Wyllson Edwarde Powell Richard Fetherston and Myles Wyllyn or any of them nowe hath or have, shalbe at the seconde day of Januarij next comyng and not before, voide and destetute of Bysshōp and other incumbensy as [thought¹] they and every of them were then naturally dede.

IV
General Saving.

SAVYNGE to evy persone and persons Bodies politike and corporate ther heires and successours other then they the said John Bysshōp of Rochester Cristofer Plumer Nicolas Wyllson Edwarde Powell Richard Fetherston and Miles Wyllyn and the heires of evy of them, and other person and persons and the heires of evy of them claymyng or beyng seisid of the pmisses to the use of them or of any of them, all such right tyle use in²test and possession which they or any of them have or mought have had of to or in the pmisses or any parte or parcell of them in suche maner fourme and condicion as [thought²] this acte had nev³ ben made nor hadde.

V.
Savings for
Cestuis que Use.

PROVYDED also that this acte of Atteynder conc⁴nyng the forfaytur of any Manours Landes Teñtes or other Hereditamentes aforesaid shall not extende to any Manours Londes Teñtes or other Heredytament⁵ wherof the said Bysshōp Cristofer Plumer Nicolas Wilson Edwarde Powell Richard Fetherston and Miles Wyllyn or any of theym by them selves or joyntely with other were seisid to thuse of any other person or persons; But that they and every of them shall stonde remayne and be seased therof to all such uses intentes and purposes as they and every of them shulde have ben if this Acte had never ben hadd ne made.

VI.
Saving for Lands of
the Bishoprick, &c.

PROVYDED also that this Acte of Atteynder of mysprision of High Treason nor any thyng therin conteyned shall not extende to the forfeyture of or to any Manours Lordshippes Londes Teñtes or Hereditamentes wherof they or any of them be seased or possessid of in the right of the said Bysshoppliche or other ther spūall Benefic⁶ and Promociōns.

CHAPTER XXIII.

AN ACTE conc⁷nyng the Atteynder of Syr Thomas More Knyght.

Grants by the King
to Sir Thomas
More, 8 May,
14 Hen. VIII.
and 16 January,
16 Hen. VIII.
for his Service
and Counsel;

Refusal of Sir
Thomas More to
take the Oath to
the Succession of
the Crown, under
the Statutes
25 Hen. VIII. c. 12;
26 Hen. VIII. c. 2.

Other Ingratitudes
of Sir Thomas
More;

Recited Grants
repealed, &c.

II.
Sir Thomas More
declared attainted
of Misprision of
Treason, and shall
suffer Imprisonment
and Forfeiture
accordingly.

III.
General Saving.

IV.
Saving for
Cestui que Use.

WHERE the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde that nowe is by his severall fres patentēs wherof the one bereth date the viij day of May in the xiiij yere of the reigne of our said Sovereigne Lorde, and the other bereth date the xvj day of January in the xvj yere of the reigne of our said Sovereigne Lorde, for the true and faithfull servyce and counsell whiche our said Sovereigne Lorde entenyd and trusted to be don to his Highnes by Sir Thomas More late of Chelsey in the Countie of Midd⁸ Knyght, of his owne mere mocion and [lib⁹tye¹⁰] did gyve and graunte to the said Sir Thomas More and to his heires dy¹¹vs Manours Landes Tenementes and other Hereditamentes conteyned and specified in the same severall fres patentēs, to have and to holde to the same Sir Thomas More and to his heyres accordyng and under suche man¹² and fourme as in the said severall fres patentēs is exp¹³ssed and declared: And forasmoche as the said Sir Thomas More contrary to the truste and confidence aforesaid beyng lawfully and dewly requyred, syns the firste day of May last past unnaturally and con¹⁴try to his dutie of alleggeaunce, entenyng to sowe and make sedycion murmour and gruge within this the Kynges Realme amongst the true obedyent and faythfull Subjectes of the same, hath obstynatly frowardly and contemptuously refused to make and receyve such corporell othe as was ordeyned to be accepted of every Subjecte of this Realme for the suertie and establisshement of the succession of oure saide Sovereigne Lorde in the Imperiall Crowne of this Realme; And for that, that he hath onkyndly and ingrately servyd our said Sovereigne Lorde by dy¹⁵vs and sondry ways meanes and condycions con¹⁶try to [the truste¹⁷] and confidence: Be it therefore enacted by the auctorite of this p¹⁸sent parliament that the said severall fres patentēs from the first day of Novem¹⁹br last past and every thyng therin conteyned shall be in all intent²⁰ and purposes clerely repelled voide frustrat and of none effecte in the lawe, and as though no such fres patentēs had ben had ne made; and that all and singuler Manours Landes Tenementes and other Hereditamentes comprised in the same severall fres patentēs frome the said firste day of November shalbe demed and adjudged in our said Sovereigne and his heires, in lyke estate forme and condicion as they were before the makyng of the said severall fres patentēs.

AND FURTHER be it enacted by the auctorite aforesaid, that forasmoche as the said Sir Thomas More, by the obstynat refusell of the said othe hath comy²¹tted and done mysprision of High Treason, that the said Sir Thomas More for his offences aforesaid shall stonde and be atteynted convycted of mysprision of High Treason, in suche maner and fourme as yf he were atteynted for the same offence of misprision of High Treason by the due order of the comen lawe; and also shall suffre suche paynes of inprisonment of his body and losses of his goodes catalles dett²² leases for yeres stat²³ of freholde and other forfeytures and penalties conteyned specified and provyded in the statute of succession of the Crowne of this Realme for offenses of mysprision of High Treason, in suche maner fourme and condicion to all intentes and purpose as if the said Sir Thomas More for the same offence of misprision of High Treason were lafully atteynted by the order of the Comen lawe upon the same. And that the said losses and forfeytours of leases for yeres estat²⁴ of frehold shalbe extended to such leases and freehold²⁵ as the same Sir Thomas or any other to his use had at the first day of Marche last past or eny tyme sithen.

SAVYN²⁶GE to evy person and psons and their heires, other then the said Sir Thomas More and his heires, and other person and personnes and their heires havyng or claymyng any in²⁷teste use tyle or possession in or to the said Manours Lordshippes Londes Tenementes and Hereditament²⁸ or to any parte or parcell therof, such right tyle entre [en²⁹test³⁰] use possession rent³¹ p³²fytt³³ and other comodities as they or any of theym have or had in or to the pmisses or to any parcell therof at any tyme afore the said firste day of Marche, as if this Acte of Atteynder had never ben had nor made.

PROVYDED alway that this Acte of Atteynder nor any thyng therin conteyned shall not extende to the forfeyture of any Maners Londes Tenementes or Hereditamentes wherof the said Sir Thomas More is or was, the said firste day of Marche or any tyme syns, sole severally or joyntly seased with any other person or persons to the use of any person or personnes other then of the said Sir Thomas More.

¹ thought O.

² So in Original Act.

³ though O.

⁴ in⁵test O.

⁶ libalyte O.

CHAPTER XXIV.

AN ACTE of exchange betwene the Kyng and Thabbott of Waltham.

WHERE the Reverende father in God Robert Abbot of the Monasterie of Waltham holy Crosse in the Countie of Essex and the Covent of the same as in the right of ther said Monasterie, stonde and ben seased in there demeane as of fee of and in a certeyn Parke called Copthall Parke and of and in one place or Mansion House with thappurtenaunces called Copthall House set and beyng within the same Parke in the said Countie of Essex, to the whiche Mansion House and Parke the Kynges Highnes hath a singuler pleasure and [effection¹] to repaire and resorte for the grete consolacion and comfote of his moost Roiall parson: IN CONSIDERACON wherof the said Abbot and Convent at the contemplacion and requeste of the Kynges Highnes ar contented and agreed that our said Sovereigne Lorde his heires and successours from hensforth shall have holde and enjoye the same Mansion Howse place and Parke with all and singuler the profette and comodities therunto belongyng; For recompence wherof our said Sovereigne Lorde is contented and agreed that the said Abbot and Convent and their Successours shall have holde and enjoye a cteyn ferme called Cane Feildes and the Wood called Cane Woodes set lyeng and beyng in the Parysse of Seynte Pancrace Kentishtowne in the Countie of Midd, and the Manour of Dame Ellyns lyeng in the parisse of Lytell Warley in the Countie of Essex, whiche late were the Priours and Convent of the Priorie of Christe Church in London: IN CONSIDERACION wherof be it ordeyned established and enacted by the auctorite of this p̄sent parliament, that Sir Thomas Audeley Knyght Lorde Chaunceller of England Sir William Fitzwilliam Knyght Thesaurer of the Kynges moste honorable howsholde Sir William Powlett Knyght Comptroller of the said howsholde of our said Sovereigne Lorde Thomas Crumwell Esquyer Master of the Juell of our said Sovereigne Lorde Cristofer Hales Generall Attorney to our said Sovereigne Lorde and Richarde Riche Solicitour to our said Sovereigne Lorde, and their heires, from hensforth shall stonde and be seised in their demeane as of fee to the use of our said Sovereigne Lorde his heires and successours, of and in the said Mansion Howse place called Copthall Howse, and Parke called Copthall Parke with thappurtenancē with all the pfette and comodities within or to the said House and Parke belongyng; And that the said Abbot and Convent and their successours for ever shalbe barred and excluded in any wyse to aske demaunde chalenge or clayme the same Parke and House ageynste our said Sovereigne Lorde his Heires and Successours or ageynst the said Lorde Chauncellour Sir William Fitzwilliam Sir William Poulett Thomas Crumwell Cristofer Hales and Richarde Riche and every of them their Heires and Assignes or ageynst the Heires and Assignes of every of them.

AND ALSO BE IT enacted by the auctorite aforesaid that the said Abbot and Convent and their Successours for ever shall have holde and enjoye the said Manour of Dame Ellins and Fermes called Cane Feildes and Cane Woodes with all the landes medowes pastures woodes fedyngē rentē revsions service comens to the same Manours and other the p̄misses belongyng or apperteynyng, with all cōmens proffette and comodites theirunto belongyng, And that the said Abbot Convent and their successours fromhensforth shall holde the same p̄misses, so to theym appoynted, of our said Sovereigne Lorde his heires and successours by pure and p̄petuall prayer for our said Sovereigne Lorde his heires and successours for all maner of service sutes and demaundes; And that our said Sovereigne Lorde his heires and successours by the auctorite aforesaid shalbe barred and excluded for ever to demaunde aske chalenge or clayme the same p̄misses by reason of any title or right acruyd or growyn to his Highnes by any meane before this present Acte.

SAVYNGE to every person or persons and Body polytyque or Corporate their heires or successours other then our said Sovereigne Lorde his heires and successours, the said Abbot and Convent of Waltham and their successours, all suche right title use in l̄est possession leases rentes annuities cōmens offices and fees whiche they or any of them hath or have to or in any of the p̄misses, in suche maner fourme condycion and degree as yf this Acte or any thyng therein conteyned hadd never ben had ne made.

The Abbot and Convent of Waltham, seised of Copthall Park and House, Essex, agreed to convey the same to the King, on receiving in Recompence Cane Fields and Cane Woods in Saint Pancras Kentish Town, and the Manor of Dame Ellyns in Little Warley, in Essex: Copthall Park and House assured to the King's Trustees.

II.
The said Manor, Fields, and Woods assured to the said Convent in Frankalmoigne.

III.
General Saving.

CHAPTER XXV.

AN ACTE conc̄nyng the Attaynder of Thomas Fitzgerald Erle of Gildare.

FORASMOCHE as Thomas Fitzgerald Erle of Gildare in Ireland within the Dominion of our mooste drede and supreme Sovereigne Lorde, the firste day of August in the xxvj yere of the reigne of our said Sovereigne Lorde and contynually sythens, contrary to his naturall dutie of Allegyance, falsly and trayterously hath not only levyed warre in dyvs townes and places within the Kynges said Domyinion of Irelande ageynst our said Sovereigne Lorde, to thentent to depryve oure said Sovereigne Lorde frome his Royal estate and dignitie of his Crowne in the same his said Dominion, but also for the accomplisshement of the said ungracious and traytrous purpose and entent, hath moost traytrously violently and cruelly slayne murdered and kyld dyverse of the true and faithfull Subject of our said Sovereigne Lorde within his said Dominion of Ireland, and also ther hath taken spoyled and broken dyvse Castelles Fortresses and Holdes of our said Sovereigne Lorde and out of them hath falsely and trayterously taken spoyled and borne away dyvse gonnys and other artillery munycions and abyment of warre of our said Sovereigne Lorde, beyng within the same Castells [Fortresses²] and Holdes mete and apte for defence of the same, contrarie to his said dutie of Allegiance: BE IT therefore enacted by the auctorite of this p̄sent Parliament that the said Erle be attayncted adjudged and convycted of High Treason and lose his name title style dignitie and p̄hemynence of Erle of Kyldare, and all other his estatē style title dignitie and p̄hemynence what so eṽ.

AND FURTHER be it enacted by the auctorite aforesaid, that all suche persons whiche be or hereafter have ben confortourē abettours partakers confederatē or adherentē unto the said Erle in his said false and trayterous actē and purpose shall in lyke wise stonde and be atteynted adjudged and convycted of High Treason.

AND be it further enacted by the auctorite aforesaid that the same attayder juggement and convyccion ageynst the said confortours abettours ptakers confederatē and adherentē shalbe astronge and effectuall in the lawe ageynst them and every of them, as though they and eṽy of them had be specially singularly and p̄ticularly named by their p̄p̄te names and surnames in this said Acte.

Treasons of the Earl of Kildare, in Ireland.

Attaynder of the said Earl.

II.
Attaynder of all his Abettors.

III.
Such Attaynder as valid as if such Abettors were named.

affection O.

* forstres O.

IV.
Execution and
Forfeiture on such
Attraiuers, without
Benefit of
Sanctuary.

AND be it further enacted by the auctorite beforesaid that as well the said Erle as other his said confortours abbtours partakers confederat^e and adherent^e shall have and suffre execucion of deth for the same accordyngly, And also shall forfayte to our said Sovereigne Lorde and his heires all and singuler their Castelles Honours Manours Lordshippes Landes Tēites and Hereditamentes what so ever within the Realme of England Wales Irelande Caleis and the Marches of the same or in any of them, wherof they or any of them or any other personne or personnes to the use of theym or of any of theym, was or were seased the first day of August in the xxvj yere of the reigne of our said Sovereigne Lorde of estat^e of freholde or enheritaunce or any tyme syns, And all such right use title in^hest and possessions whiche the said Erle or any of his said confortours abbtours partakers confederat^e and adherent^e have, or at the said first day of August had, or that they or any of theym myght have or shulde have hadd by course of inheritaunce, by or after the dethe of any of their Auncettours or other wise yf the said Acte of atteyndour had never been hadd nor made; And that they or evy of theym for the said false and trayterous offenses shall lose the benefite libertie and prevylege of all Sayntuaries.

V.
General Saving.

SAVYNG to all and evy personne and psonnes bodies polytyque their heires and successours, other the said Erle and his heires and his said comfourtours abbtours partakers confederat^e and adherent^e and their heires and the heires of evy of them, and suche personne and personnes which clayme any thyng to the use said Erle or his heires or to the use of any of his said comfourtours abbtours partakers confederat^e or adherent^e and their heires or to the use of the heires of any of theym, All suche right title use in^hest and possession to and in the pmisses or to or in any parte or parcell of theym as they or any of them have had or myght have had if this Acte of Atteynder had never ben had nor made.

VI.
Saving for
Cestuis que Use.

PROVYDED alwey that this Acte of Atteynder nor any thyng therein conteyned shall not extende to the forfeiture of any Castelles Honours Manours Landes Tenement^e or other Hereditament^e wherof the said Erle or any other his said comfourtours abbtours partakers confederat^e or adherent^e or any of theym be, or at the said first day of Auguste or any tyme syns were solely severally or joyntly seased with any other person or persons to the use of any person or personnes other then the said Erle or his said comfourtours abbtours partakers confederat^e and adherent^e.

VII.
Saving for Abettors
surrendering.

AND pyvded also that this Acte of Atteynder nor any thyng therein conteyned shall not extende nor be hurtfull or pjudiciall to James Fetzgerald nor Richard Fitz Garald nor to any other comfourtours abbtours partakers confederat^e or adherent^e of the said Erle whiche before the xvij day of Decem^br in the xxvj yere of the reigne of our said Sovereigne Lorde hath or shall submytt them selfe to the Kyng^e Lieftenaunte or Deputie in his Dominion of Ireland.

CHAPTER XXVI.

A P^rovysyon for the Marchaunt^e of the Stylyard in London.

⁽¹⁾ PLEASETH yt your Highnes of your habundaunt grace with your gracyous hande to endoce this Byll conteynyng a Provyso for your faythfull Oratours the [Aldermen^s] and Marchaunt^e of the Hans in Almayne reseaut in the Stylyard otherwyse called Guilhalda Theutonico^s wythin your Cyte of London, so that they by your Highnes gracyous favour may use and enjoye suche libtyes and pryvylege as to them theyr p^recessours and successours have ben graunted by your noble p^renyntours, and by your Highnes ratifyed and confermed, and your sayd Oratours shall dayly pray to God for your most royall estate in honour longe to contynue to the pleasure of God.

No Acts of this
Parliament shall
affect the Privileges
of the Merchants of
the Hans, &c.

PROVYDED alwaies that no Acte statute or ordenaunce had made or to be made in this present parlyament be in any wyse hurtfull or pjudiciall unto the Marchaunt^e of the Hans in Almayne havyng the House in the Cyte of London comonly called Guilhalda Theutonico^s, nor to any Fraunchesies libties or pryvylege to them or theyr p^recessours before this tyme had agreed graunted or confyrmed nor to any lafull usages by theym or by theyr p^recessours before this tyme used; But that the sayd Marchaunt^e and theyr successours have hold and enjoye all theyr sayd fraunchesyes libtyes and free usages accordyng to suche graunt^e confirmacyons and agrement^e as by the Kyng and his noble p^renyntours Kyng^e of Englonde have byn agreed made graunted and had to the sayd Marchaunt^e or theyr p^recessours and according to their free usages in evy thyng, by what so ever other name or namys the same Marchaunt^e or any of them be called or named. Any Acte statute or ordenaunce made or to be made in this p^resent parliament to the contrary notwithstandinge.

¹ To the Kyng^e our soverayn Lord. O.

² Alderman O.

Anno 27° HENRICI, VIII. A.D.1535-6.

**Ex Rotulo Parliamenti de anno regni Regis Henrici Octavi,
Vicesimo septimo.**

**STATUTES MADE IN THE SESSION OF PARLIAMENT,
HOLDEN BY PROROGATION AT WESTMINSTER, ON THE FOURTH DAY OF FEBRUARY,
IN THE TWENTY-SEVENTH YEAR OF THE REIGN OF K. HENRY, VIII.**

CHAPTER I.

AN ACTE for reedyfyeng of dyv's Townes in the Realm.

FOR SO MOCHE as dyvers and many Howses Mesuages & Tenementis of Habitacons in the Townys of Nottingham Shrewsbury Ludlowe Brydgenorth Quynborowe Northampton and Gloucester nowe are and of long tyme have bene in greate ruyne and decaye, and specially in the pryncipalle and chief stretes there beyng, in the whiche chief stretes in tymes passid have bene beautyfull dwellyng Howses there welle inhabited whyche at thys daye moche parte therof is desolate and void groundys, withe pittys sellers and vaultes lying open and uncoveryd very peryllous for people to go by in the nyght without jeopardy of lyfe, whyche decayes are to the great impoverysshyng and hynderance of the same Townys ; For the remedye wherof it may please the Kyng oure Soverayne Lorde by thassent of his Lordys spirytually and temporall and the Comons in this p'sent parlyament assemblyd and by the auctorite of the same, it may be enactid that if the Owner or Owners of any suche voyde & decayid Howsis or groundis, within the precyncte of the said Townys of Nottingham Shrewsbury Ludlowe Gloucester Brydgenorth Quynborowe and Northampton, within thre yerys after p'clamacon therof be made by the Mayres Sheryffys and Baylyffes of any of the said Townys, by what name or namys soo ever they be incorporatid, in and [apon¹] any suche vacande or decayed Howsys and Groundys in any suche Townys as is aforesaid and accordyng to this Acte, do not entre and suffycientlye reedifie and buylde the same decayed Howsys or voide Groundys, that [than²] it shalbe (³) to the Lorde of whome suche vacant Groundys or decayed Howsys bene or shalbe holden to entre, immediatlye after the said thre yerys expyrid, and to have the same groundis to them and their heyrys or successors for ever ; so that the said Lordys do suffycientlye reedifie and buylde the same vacant or voyde Groundys, wherin he or they may entre by this Acte, within thre yerys next and immediatlye folowing the determynacon of the former thre yerys, in the whiche the Owners ought to have enterid reedifyede and buyldid the same by vertue of thys acte ; And if suche Lordys as may entre by this acte do not entre and well and suffycientlye reedifie and buylde the same voide & decayed Howsis and Groundys in theyre saide thre yerys to them lymtyd by thys acte, that then it shalbe lefull to the Mayres Sheryffys Baylyffes and Comynaltie of the seid Townys, by what name or namys so ever they be incorporatid and theyr successors for the tyme being, immediatlye after the said thre yerys expyrid, to entre into evy⁴ suche voide or decayed Groundys or Howsys and the same groundes or ground to holde and reteyne without interrupcon to them and theyr successors for ever, clerely dischargid of all rentes goyng oute of the same, as well ayenst the Lorde or Lordys of whome suche grounde or groundys be holden as all other ; so that alwayes the same Mayres Sheryffes Baylyffes or Comynaltie or theyr successors for the tyme being do well and suffycientlye reedifie and buylde the same ground or groundys, wherin they maye so entre by this Acte, within thre yerys next and immediatlye folowing the determynacon of the former thre yerys, in the whiche the aforesaid Lordis of whome suche ground or groundes were holden shuld or ought to have entred reedifyede and buyldid the same ; And in case the said Mayres Sheryffes Baylyffes and Comynaltie, or theyr successors for the tyme beyng, do not entre and suffycientlye reedifie and buylde the same voide or decayed Howsys or Groundes in forme aforesaid within the said tyme of thre yeres according to this Acte, that then it shalbe lefull to the furst owner or owners

Ruinous State of the Towns of Nottingham, Shrewsbury, Ludlow, Bridgenorth, Queenboro', Northampton, and Gloucester :

Decayed Houses within those Towns shall be repaired within Three Years by the Owners ;

or in their Default shall be forfeited to the Lords of whom they are holden ; who shall repair within the next Three Years ;

and in their Default to the Mayors and Corporations of the said Towns ; who shall repair within the next Three Years ;

and ultimately in their Default, the original Owners may re-enter and re enjoy.

¹ upon O.

² then O.

³ lefull O.

of suche decayde & voide groundes theyr heyres or successors imēdiatly after the same thre yeres expyryd, into the same ground and groundes to reentre and them to reteyne to them their heyres or successors as in theyr furst estate, any thing in this Acte to the contrarie notwithstanding.

II.
Proviso for Infants,
married Women,
&c.

PROVIDID alwayes that this acte nor any thyng therin conteyned be in any wyse ꝑjudiciall or hurtfull to any pson or psones being, at the tyme of the seid ꝑclamaçōn made, under the age of one and twentie yeres, or to any woman covert baron or any pson or psones being in prisone, or beyonde the See in the Kyngis warrys or his other lauffull affayres, duryng suche tyme as suche pson or psones shalbe within age covert baron in prisone or beyonde the See; so that the same pson or psones after he or they be come to full age or being not covert baron out of prisone and come agayne within this Realme, within thre yeres next ensuing doo reedifie the same Housys so decayed.

CHAPTER II.

AN ACTE conc̄nyng the forgyng of the Kinge signe manuell Signet & Preve seale.

Forgery of the
King's Sign
Manual, Privy
Signet, or Privy
Seal, declared
High Treason.

FOR AS MOCHE as by the Lawes of this Realme small punyshment hath byn hitherto provydid for forging and counterfayting of the Kynges signe manuell or previe seignet, by reason wherof dyverse light and evyll disposid psones now of late have takyn the more boldenes and courage to cōmitte suche offences to the greate audacite and boldenes of suche lyke offenders; For remedie wherof be it enactid by auctorite of this ꝑsent parliament, That if any pson or psones at any tyme hereafter falsely forge and counterfaite the Kyngis signe manuell prevy signet or previe seale, that than evy suche offence shalbe demed and adjudged high treason, and the offenders therin their counsaylours procurours aydours and abettours, being convict of any suche offence accordyng to the Lawes of this Realme, shalbe demed and adjudgid Traytours agaynst the Kyng and the Realme; and shall suffer and have suche peynys of deathe forfeiture of Londys Goodys and cattall^e and also lose the pryvylege of all saintuaries as in casis of high treason it is ordeynid.

CHAPTER III.

AN ACTE for avoydyng of exaccyons taken at Kyngston upon Hull.

Excessive Toll
taken on the Sale
of Herrings, Sprats,
&c. at Kingston-
upon-Hull.

WHERE upon complaynt made in this ꝑsent parliament by the Kyngis poore subjectis, and namely the poore fyshermen inhabytyng upon the costys of the See within the Counties of Norff and Suff, which use comonly to conducte and convey theyr [hearyng¹] sprottys and other fyshe to the towne of Kyngston upon Hulle, there to be utterid and solde to other the Kyngys subjectys wyllyng to bye the same, It dothe evydentlie and playnly appere that suche grete and intollerable exaccōns customes and tolles be demaunded levyed and takyn of them for theyr said heryng and other fyshe by the rulers and offycers of the said Towne, that onles some spedy remedy be for them providid in that behalf a grete nombre of them shalbe dryven of necessite to absent them selves from theyr said market of olde tyme contynued and holden at the said Towne, where most comonly afore tyme a grete nombre of the Kyngys subjectis and namelye of the northe parties of this Realme have usid to ꝑvyde them selfe of theyr heryng and fyshe, which fynally shalbe not only the utter impoverysshyng and undoing of the seid poore fysshermen inhabytyng within the seid Counties of Norff and Suff but also a greate incomberance to all suche the Kyngis subjectis of the seid north parties as afore tyme comonly have usid to ꝑvyde ther heryng and fyshe at the said towne for the mayntenance of ther Householde: For the spedy reformaçōn wherof be it enactid by auctorite of this ꝑsent parlyament, that the Mayre of the seid Towne of Kyngston upon Hull and his successors, and all other Offycers and Mynysters of and within the same Towne, shall from henseforth ꝑmytte and suffer all thynhabitantes of the seid Counties of Norff and Suff or from any other placys thither repayryng with vitayle, at all tymes for evermore betwene the fest of all Sayntes and thannūciacōn of our Lady, lyberally and frely without int̄upcōn or impedymēt to conducte and bryng theyr saide [hearyng²] and other fyshe to the seid Towne, and there to utter and sell the same as well by water as by lande by retayle or in grosse to whome so ever and whan so ever, within the same tyme before expressid, they or any of them shall thinke most expedient for theyr owne ꝑffit and commodite; without any maner of tolle custome imposicōn or other exaccōn or charge to be demaunded levyed or takyn of the seller or byer of the same by the saide Maire or any other Offycer or Mynyster of or within the saide Towne or Porte of the same, for the saide [hearyng¹] or other fyshe or for the shypys or other vessayles wherin the same [hearyng¹] or fyshe shall so be brought or conductid, except onlye suche somys of monye as hereafter ensueth that is to saye; of evy shippe thither repayryng with [hearyng²] or other fysshe as is aforesaid being of the burden of twentye tūne or under and not above, fyve shyllyngys, and of evy Shippe thither repayryng with [hearynges¹] or other fysshe being above the full burden of twentye tunne syx shilling^e and eight pence and not above. And that the saide Mayre and all other Offycers and Mynysters of or within the saide Towne and Libties of the same for the tyme being, shall from hensforth welle and favorably order and intrete the said inhabitautes of Suff and Norff and all other as is aforesaid repayryng to the seid Towne with [hearyng¹] fishe or other vitayles as is before expressid, without any extreme or unlauffull serchyng viewyng or setting of unreasonable prices of the seid [hearyng¹] fysshe or other vitayles, And without frustrate or wilfull delaye or tractyng of the tyme in the seid viewyng serchyng or setting of the same prices or any other maner of fatigaçōn or wrongfull vexacōn; but shall order use and intrete the same inhabitautes

Rates of Toll to be
taken in future.

Sellers of Fish
there shall be well
treated, &c.

¹ heryng O.

² heryng^e O.

discretely and charitably in evy behalfe as they ought to be; And in case the said Mayre for the tyme being or any other Officer or Minister of or within the said Towne or Libtie of the same, do hereafter for any cause before expressid exacte levye or take of any of the seid inhabitauntes or any other the Kyngis subjectys, any more or greater somes than is before mencyonid, or do in any maner of wise offende hereafter in any other article or poynt conteynid in this p̄sent Acte cont'ry to the true menyng tenour and effecte of the same, that than (') [apon'] complaynt therof made by the partie grevid in that behalf unto the Lorde Chauncello' of Englonde Lorde Treasurer Lorde p̄sident and other Lordis of the Kyngē most Honorable counsaile for the tyme being, it shall or may appere to them or to thre of them at the leaste wherof the seid Lorde Chauncello' to be one, that the said Mayre or other Offycer or Minister of or within the seid Towne or Libties of the same hath so offended in any article or poynt before exp̄ssid, cont'ry to the fourme and effecte of this p̄sent acte, and so adjudgid and decreed by the said Lordis or by three of them at the least wherof the seid Lorde Chauncello' to be one, that than the said Mayre Offycer or other Mynyster soo offending shall lose and forfayte for evy suche offence twenty pounde, wherof the one half to be to oure saide Sovereigne Lorde the Kyng and his heyres and thother halfe to the seid partie grevid that shall or will sue for the same by accōn of dette bill playnt or informaçōn in any of the Kynges Courtes wherin no Wager of Lawe essoyned or protecçōn shalbe allowid; And the same Sute to be takyn comencid and tried within any Shyre of this Royalme at the plesure of hym that shall pursewe the same, any foren plee or other matter to the cont'ry therof in any wise notwithstanding.

Officers there taking excessive Toll, &c. shall be fined by the Lords of the Council.

(') PROVIDID that no maner pson or psons other than suche as ben free Burgesis of the seid Towne of Hulle shall at any tyme hereafter by auctorite of this Acte, sell within the same Towne any fyshe or heryng in small and lyttell numbres and peces by retayle, but may and shall sell Saltefyshe Haberden or Stockefyshe by the hundred half hundred quartern or half quarterne of any of them, and whyte heryng by the barrell half barrell or by fyrkyn at the leste and redde heryng and sprottis by the cade; this Acte or any thyng therin exp̄ssid to the contrary notwithstanding.

II. None but Freemen of Hull shall sell Fish there by Retail.

CHAPTER IV.

AN ACTE CONCERNYNG Pyrottes & Robbers of the See.

WHERE Pyrottes Theves Robbers and Murtherers upon the See many tymes escape unpunished because the triall of their offences hath heretofore be ordered before the Admyrall or his Lyeutenant or Comyssarie, after the course of the cyvyle Lawes, the nature wherof is that before (') judgement of dethe can be gyven agaynste the offenders either they must playnly confesse their offencis (whych they will never do without torture or paynes) or elles theyr offences be so playnlye and dyrectly provyd by Wyttnesses indyfferent suche as sawe theyr offencis comyttyd, which cannot be gottyn but by chaunce at fewe tymes, by cause suche offenders comytte theyr offences upon the See and at many tymes murder and kill suche psones beyng in the shyppe or bote where they comytt theyr offences whych shulde bere witnes ayenst them in that behalfe; And also suche as shuld bere wytnes be comonly Maryners and Shypmen, whych for the moste partie cannot be gottyn ne had always redye to testifie suche offences because of theyr often vyages and passages in the Sees, without long tarrying and protraction of tyme and great costes and chargis as well of the Kyngē Highnes as of suche as wolde pursue such Offenders: For reformaçōn wherof be it enactid by auctorite of this p̄sent parlyament that all such offences done in or [apon'] the See, or in any other havyn ryver or creke where the Admyrall or Admyralls p̄tende to have jurysdiccion, shalbe inquyryd tryed [harde'] and determyned in suche Shyrys and placys in the Realme as shalbe lymtyd by the Kynges cōmyssion to be dyrectid for the same, in lyke forme and condiçōn as if suche offences had bene done upon the Lande; And that suche Cōmyssions shalbe had under the Kyngys greate seale dyrectid to the Lorde Admyrall or Admyrals or to his or theyr Lieutenant Deputie or Deputies and to three or foure such other substanciall psones as shalbe namyd by the Lorde Chauncello' for the tyme being, as often as nede shall requyre, to here and determyne suche offences after the cōmen course of the Lawes of the Lande usid for felonies done and cōmyttid within the Realme.

Evils of Trials for Offences at Sea, under the Civil Law.

Offences committed at Sea may be tried in any County of the Realm, under the King's Comission.

AND be it enactid by the auctorite aforesaid that such psones to whom suche Comyssions shalbe directid, or three of them at the least, shall have full poure and auctorite to inquire of suche offencys by the othes of twelve good and lawfull men inhabited in the Shyre lymtyed in theyr Comyssion, in suche lyke maner and fourme as if suche offences had be cōmytted upon the land within the same Shyre, and that evy indytement founde and p̄sented before such Cōmyssyonars of any felonies robberyes murders or manslaughters done [apon'] the Sees or in or upon any other havyn ryver or creke shalbe good and effectually in the lawe. And if any pson or psones happyn to be indyted for any suche offence done or hereafter to be done [or'] upon the Sees or in any other places above lymtyd, that [than'] suche order p̄ces judgement & execucion shalbe usid had done & made to and agaynst evy such pson & psones so being indyted, as ageynst felones and murderers for murder or felonye done upon the lande, as by the Lawes of the Realme is accustomed; And that the triall of suche offence if it be denyed by the offenders shalbe had by twelve men inhabited in the Shyre lymtyed within suche Comyssion whiche shalbe dyrectid as is aforesaid, and no challenge to be had for the Hundred, and suche as shalbe convict of any suche offence by verdict confession or p̄ces by auctorite of any suche Comyssion, shall have and suffre suche paynes of Death losses of Landys Goodys and Catalys as if they had bene convicte of any felonies or murders done [apon'] the Landes.

II. Such Trials shall be by Jury; and Offenders shall be punished as Felons.

¹ The word "if" seems omitted here.

² upon O.

³ The following Provisoes is in a separate Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

⁴ any O.

⁵ herd O.

⁶ O. omits.

⁷ then O.

III.
Benefit of Clergy
taken from
Offenders.

AND be it enactid by auctorite aforseid that for robberies felonyes and murders done upon the Sees or in any other placys above rehersed, the offenders shall not be admyttid to have the benefite of theyr clergie, but be utterly excludid therof and also of the pryvilege of any Seyntuarie.

IV.
Proviso for Things
taken at Sea, in
Cases of Necessity.

PROVIDED alwey that this Acte extende not to be pjudiciall or hurtfull to any pson or psones for takyng of any Vytale Gables Ropes Ankers or Sayles, which any such pson or psones compellid by necessite takith of or in any other shyppe which may conveniently spare the same; Soo that the same pson or psones pay out of hand for the same Vitayle Gables Ropes Ankers or Sayles money or money worth to the valeue of the thyng so takyn, or delyver for the same a suffycient bille obligatorie to be paid in fourme foloing, that is to saye, if the takyng of the same thynges be on this syde the straytes of Marrok, then to be paid within four monethes, And if it be beyonde the saide Straytes of Marrok than to be paid within twelve monethes next insuyng the makyng of suche billes; And that the makers of such billes well and trulye paye the same det at the day to be lymytid within the saide billes.

V.
Commissions within
the Cinque Ports;

PROVIDED alwey that whan so ever any suche Comyssion for the ponyshement of the offences aforseid shalbe directid or sent to any place within the jurisdiccōn of the fyve portis, that then evy such Cōmyssion shalbe directid unto the Lord Warden of the same portes for the tyme being or to his Deputie, and unto three or foure suche other pson or psones as the Lorde Chauncello' for the tyme being shall name and appoynt; any thyng in this p'sent acte to the cont'ry therof in any wyse notwithstanding.

VI.
and Trials there.

(') PROVIDED also that whan so evy any Comyssion shalbe directid into the fyve portis for the inquisicōn and trialles of any the offences exp'ssid in this Acte, that evy suche inquisicōn and tryal to be had by vertue of suche Comyssion shalbe made and had by the inhabitautes in the seid fyve portes or the members of the same, any thyng in this Acte to the cont'ry therof notwithstanding.

CHAPTER V.

AN ACTE for makyng of Justic^e of peace in Wales.

Disorders in
Chester and Wales:

THE Kyngys Highnes consideryng the manyfolde robberyes murders theftes trespasses riottes routes embraceryes mayntenaunces oppressions ruptures of his peace & many other malfaites which bene dayly practised perpetrated cōmytted & done within his Counties and Countie Palentyne of Chester & Flyntshire in Wales adjoynyng to the seid Countie of Chester, & also in his Counties of Anglece otherwyse called Anglescey Kayernarvan & Merreoneth within his Pryncipalite of North Wales, And also in his Counties of Cardigan Kayernarthen Penbroke & Glamorgan in South Wales, by reason that comen Justice hath not bene indifferentlye mynstred there lyke & in such fourme as it is in other places of this his Realme; By reason wherof the seid murders robberyes theftes trespasses & breakyng of the peace have remaynyd unpunished to the greate anymacion of evil doers in the same Counties: For redresse & amputacōn wherof & to the intent that one Order of mynstryng of his Lawes shuld be had observid & used in the same as in other places of this Realme of England is had and usid, It is ordeyned & enactid by the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde and the Lord^e Spyrituall & temporall & the Comons in this p'sent parlyament assembleid & by the auctorite of the same, that the Lorde Chauncello' of Englonde or the Lorde Kepar of the greate Seale for the tyme being frome tyme to tyme and at all tymes shall have full poure & auctorite by his dyscrecion to nomynate & appoynte Justicers of peace Justicers of the Quoꝝ & Justicers of Gaole delyvye, in the seid Counties of Chester Flynt Anglescey Kayernarvan Merreoneth Cardigan Kayernarthen Penbroke & Glamorgan, by Comyssion under the Kyngys grete seale; which shall have full powre & auctorite to inquire here & determyne all man^r of thing^s & thynges inquirable p'sentable or del'mynable before Justicers of peace Justicers of Quoꝝ and Justicers of Gaole delyvye in other sherys of this Realme of Inglonde, by force or vertue of any statute or statutes made and to be made or by the course of the comon Lawes of this Realme; and that the seid Justicers of peace Justicers of Quoꝝ and Justicers of Gaole delyvye so to be namyd & apoyntid by the seid Lorde Chauncello' or Lorde Kepar of the great seale, & evy of them, shall have lyke pour & auctorite, within the seid Counties of Chester Flynt Anglescey Kayernarvan Merreoneth Cardigan Kayernarthen Penbroke & Glamorgan, to do use & execute evy thyng & thynges as other Justicers of peace Quoꝝ and Gaole delyvye have within any other of the Shyrys of this Realme of England, and also shalbe sworne astrictid and oblyged to the keepyng of theyr sessyons of the pece, and to the due execuōn of all and singuler Statutes and ordinances made & to be made, in lyke man^r and forme and under lyke peynes and penalties as [Justicers of Peace Justicers'] of Quoꝝ and Gaole delyvye in other Shyres of this Realme of Englonde bene & shalbe bounden and oblyged; any acte statute prescripcōn usage custome libtie or pryvilege hadde made accustomed or usid to the cont'ry not withstanding.

Justices of Peace
and Gaol Delivery
shall be assigned by
the Lord Chancellor
in Chester and
Wales; with like
Power as in
English Shires.

II.
The Estreats of
the several Counties
shall be returned,
and the Sheriffs
Accounts made,
at the several
Exchequers herein
named.

AND it is further enactid by thauctorite aforseid that the extretes of the issues fines and amcyament^e, taxed lost sette or forfayted by or before suche Justicers of peace Quoꝝ and Gaole delyvye in the seid Counties of Chester & Flynt, shalbe retornid & certified into the Eschequier of Chester before the Kyngys Chambleyn there; And that the extretes of the issues fines and amcyament^e taxed sett lost or forfayted by or before the Justycers of peace Quoꝝ and Gaole delyvye in the seid Counties of Anglesey Kayernarvan & Merreoneth and evy of them shalbe retornid & certified into the Kyngys Eschequier at Kayernarvan to & before the Kynges Chambleyn of North Wales; And that the extretes of the issues fynes and amcyament^e taxed sette lost or forfayted by or before the Justycers of peace Quoꝝ and Gaole delyvye in the seid Counties of Kayernarthen and Cardigan

¹ In a Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

² Justiciars of peace O.

and evy of them shalbe retornid and certified into the Kyngys Eschequier at Kayermarthen to and before the Kynges Chamberlayn of South Wales; And that the extretes of the issues fynes & amcyament^e taxed sett lost or forfayted by or before the Justicers of Peace Quoꝝ and Gaole delyvvy in the Countie of Penbroke shalbe retornid and certified into the Kynges Eschequyre at Penbroke; And that the extretes of the issues fynes & amcyamentes taxed set lost or forfayted by or before the Justicers of Peace Quoꝝ and Gaole delyvvy in the seid Countie of Glamorgan shalbe retornid and certified into the Kynges Eschequier at Kayerdylf; And that the seid extretes of the seid issues fynes and amcyament^e certified and retornid into evy of the forsaid Eschequyers shalbe indentid in suche lyke maner and fourme as is usid in the Kynges Eschequier at Westmynster; And that the seid Justycers of Peace and Quoꝝ or Gaole delyvvy in evy of the seid Shyrys shall directe such lyke proces by extretes indentid, with the extretes certified into the seid Eschequyers, to the Shyryff^e of evy of the said Counties for the levying and gatheryng of the seid issues fynes and amcyamentes in suche lyke man^r and fourme as is usid by the Justyc^r of Peace Quoꝝ and Gaole delyvve in eny other of the Shyres within this Realme of England; and that every Shireff of the said Shires shal make theyr accomptes in evy of the seid Eschequyers of and for the seid issues fynes and amcyamentes upon the extretes to them dyrected in man^r and fourme as is usid in the Kynges Eschequier at Westmynster.

AND it is also enactid by the auctorite aforesaid that the seid Justycers of Peace and Clerkys of the Peace, within the said Counties of Chester Flynt Anglesey Kayernarvan Mereoneth Cardigan Kayermarthen Penbroke and Glamorgan and evy of them, shalbe paied and allowid of the seid issues fynes and amcyament^e such lyke fees pfit^e and comodites as other Justicers of Peace and clerkys of the Peace in other Shyres of this Realme have and ought to have.

III.
Allowances to Justices and Clerks of the Peace.

AND it is farther enactid by auctorite aforesaid that the Sheriff or his Deputie & all other his Mynsters in all and evy of the seid Shyres, and all Coroners Highe Constables Pety Constables and other Offycers within evy of the seid Shyres, shalbe obliged and bounden to be aswell attendaunte unto the seid Justicers of Peace Quoꝝ and Gaole delyvve in all and evy thyng & thynges concernyng theyr auctorites, as in executyng and retornyng of all pceptes and pcessis to them directid by any of the seid Justicers, in lyke man^r and forme and under lyke peynys and penalties as all and evy Sheryffes Coroners and other offycers be and shalbe bounden & obliged by any Statute or comon Lawe in other Shyres of this Realme of England; any acte statute pscriptiō usage custome libertie or pryvylege had accustomed or usid to the cont^ry notwithstanding.

IV.
Sheriff, and all Officers shall attend the Justices.

CHAPTER VI.

AN ACTE concnyng the breade of Horsys.

THE KYNG oure Sovereigne Lorde contynually studdying for the advauncement^e augmentaciō and increase of the publyke weale of this his Realme, callyng to his most gracyous memorye the greate decay of the genaciō & bredyng of good and swyfte & strong Horsis whiche here to fore have benne bredde in this Realme to the greate defence pfit & comon comodite of the same; And nowe remembryng that lyke brede of Horses is sore decayed and dymynyshid, the occacion wherof is thought to pcede for that, that in manye and most places of this Realme commonly little Horsis and Naggis of small stature and valeu be suffered to depasture & also to covour marys and felys of very small stature, by reason wherof the brede of good & strong Horsis of this Realme is nowe lately dymynyshid alterid & decayed & farther is lyke to decaye if spedy remedye be not the soner pvidid in that behalfe; THE KYNGES Highnes willyng therefore to provyde remedye in that behalfe, by the advise of the Lordys spyrituall & temporall & the Comons in this p^sent parlyament assembled & by thaurite of the same, hath ordenyd enactid and establyshed that evy pson & psones as well spyrituall as temporall, of what estate degree or condiōn so ev^r he or they be, which at this p^sent tyme or at any tyme hereafter shall have any Parke or Grounde enclosed with hedge diche walle or pale wherein any Dere is or hereafter shalbe usually kepte for game conteynyng the quantite of one myle in compas, and is or shalbe seised therof in fee symple fee taylor for tyme of lyfe in possession to his or ther owne pfit and behove, that evy suche owner of evy suche parke and grounde being in his owne hande, and evy farmer of evy suche Parke or Grounde being letten to farme, from the fyrst daye of Maye that shalbe in the yere of oure Lorde God a thousand fyve hundred thyrty & sevyn, shall kepe for evy suche Pke or Ground being inclosid as is aforesaid as long as the same Parke or Grounde enclosed shalbe usid and kepte with Deere in the same for games, two Mares being not spayed apte and able to beare folis, eche of them of the altitude or hieght of xiiij handfulles at the lest to be mesured from the lowist parte of the hove of the fote unto the highest parte of the shulder, and evy handfull to conteyne foure ynches of the standarde, upon peyne of forfayture of forti shylling^e for evy moneth lackyng the seid [maars¹] cont^ry to this acte. And that evy suche owner or farmo^r of Parke or Ground wherof the compas is foure myles and above, [apon²] peyne afore exp^sid shall kepe for evy suche Parke foure [Maars¹] being not spayde apte and able to bere folis of the altitude or heichte of xiiij handfulles at the lest to be mesured as is aforesaid.

Cause of decay of breed of Horses.

Owners and Farmers of Deer-Parks shall keep Brood Mares of Thirteen Hands high; on Penalty of 40 s. per Month.

PROVIDED that if it shall happen any of the saide [Maars¹] by myschaunce or casuakie for to die, that then the Lorde owner or owners of the said [Maars¹] pvidyng or byeng others of lyke heichte and altitude as is before lymtyed within thre monethes next after the dethe of the same [Maars¹] shall not incurre the daunger & penaltie of this Estatute; eny thyng before rehersed to the cont^ry notwithstanding.

II.
Mares dying shall be replaced.

¹ mares O.

² upon O.

III.
Mares shall not be covered by Horses of less than Fourteen Hands.

AND it is also enactid by auctorite aforesaid that the Lorde owners & fermers of all parkys and groundys inclosid as is above rehersed lymytid & appoyntid by this acte to kepe [Maars'] shall not at any tyme after the seid fyrst daye of Maye whych shalbe in the yere of our Lorde God a thousand fyve hundred thyrty & seven, wyllyngly suffre any of the seid Maars to be covorid or lepte with any stonid Horse under the stature of xiiij handfulles to be mesured in forme above rehersed; upon peyne of forfayture of forti shilling^e the moyte of all which forfaytures shalbe to the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde, And the other moyte therof to the partie that will sue for the same in any Courte of our seid Sovereigne Lorde the Kyng by acc^on bille playnte informac^on or otherwise; in which acc^on or sute the defendant shall not be admyttid to wage his lawe nor ony essoen or ptecc^on shalbe unto the defendant allowed in that behalfe.

IV.
Exception as to Parks in the Northern Counties; or Parks wherein there is Right of Common.

PROVIDED alway that this Acte extende not to charge the Lorde owner or owners of any Parke or Grounde inclosid within the Counties of Westm^rland Cumberlande Northumblande & the Byshopryche of Durh^m nor any of them, to kepe any [Maars'] for any Parke or Parkys Grounde or Groundes enclosed as is aforesaid lyinge in the seid Counties of Westm^rland Cumblande Northumbland and the Byshopryche of Durh^m, otherwyse than they have or myght have done before the makinge of this Acte; nor also shall extende to charge the Lordes owner or owners of any Parke or Parkys or Groundes inclosid, with the fyndyng of any [Maars'] tharbage of whych Parke or Parkes is comon to the tenantes and inhabitauntes of the Townshyppes next adjoynyng to the same Parke or Parkes; any thyng in this p^sent acte made to the cont^ry hereof notwithstanding.

V.
Spiritual Persons may sell the Foals.

PROVIDED also that evy spirituall p^oson & p^osones chargid and chargeable by this acte with the fyndyng of [Maars,'] may lawfully bargayn and sell the increase and brode of theyr seid [Maars']; any acte or actys heretofore made to the cont^ry in any wise notwithstanding.

CHAPTER VII.

AN ACTE for the Abuses in the Forest^e of Wales.

Unreasonable Customs for Tolls, Fines, Tributes, and Seizures of Cattle in certain Forests in Wales;

WHERE dyvers and many Forestes be in Wales and the Marches of the same, aswell of the inheritauce and possessions of oure Sovereigne Lorde the Kyng as of dyvers others being Lordes Marchers, within which forestes ten unresonable customes and exacc^ons have bene of long tyme unlauffully exacted and usid, cont^ri both to the Lawe of God and Man to the exp^sse wrong and greate impoverishyng of divers of the Kynges true Subjectes, The effecte of whiche said unlawfull exaccions and customes be hereafter declarid, that is to witte; it hath bene there unlauffully usid that if it fortunyd any of the Kynges subjectes to passe go or ryde through or in any waye or pathe of any of the seid forestes, not havyng upon them that so shall fortune to (¹) go or ryde a tokyn delyverid to hym or them by the chief foresters rulers walkers or fermers, the which tokyn shalbe well knowyn amongst all them that are walkers and rulers under hym or theym, or that he or they that so shall fortune to passe go or ryde in or thorough any of the said forestes be not yerely trybuters or chensers, then he or they so goyng rydyng or travelyng in or thorough any of the seid forestes havyng no tokyn nor beyng yerely tributors or chensers as is aforesaide, have usid to paye by unlauffull exaccion unto the seid foresters rulers walkers and fermers of the seid forestes a grevous fyne or rewarde; And if any p^oson or p^osones not havyng such token or tokens and not beyng a yerely tributor or a chenser as is aforesaid, shulde happyn to be takyn founde or espyed by any of the seid foresters rulers walkers or fermers or theyr assignes by the space of xxiiij fote out of the highe waye, then he or they so being takyn founde or espyed out of the high waye within any of the seid forestes as is aforesaid, to forfayte & loose unto the seid foresters rulers walkers & fermers all such money and golde as shuld be then founde upon hym or theym so being takyn in any of the seid forestes oute of the high waye as is aforesaid; And also the same p^oson or p^osones so being takyn or founde out of the high waye to forfaite and lose a joynte of one of his or theyr handes, or elles to make fyne therfore with the saide foresters rulers walkers and fermers at the wille and pleasure of the said rulers walkers and fermers; And if also that it happen any [bese¹] or quycke cattall to go come or escape into any of the seid forestes by stray or thefe stollen or otherwise, the said foresters rulers walkers or fermers after knowlege to hym or them gyvyn have lykewise unlawfully usid to sease and take the same [bese¹] or catelle as his or their owne and marke them with the markes of their forest ther usid, and so seasid marked takyn and them reteigne as catell forfeited unto theyr owne use; by reason wherof the owner or owners of the same catell have bene clere without remedie for the havyng ageyn of ther seid catelle, excepte onlye by way of redemp^on or bying agayne of theyr owne cattall, cont^ry to all equyte and conscience: IN CONSIDERACION wherof it may please the Kynges Highnes with the assent of the Lordes spyrituall & temporall and the Comons at this p^sent parlyamente assemblyd and by the auctorite of the same, to enacte ordeigne and establyshe, that from the fest of the Natyvite of Sayncte John the Baptyste next comyng whiche shalbe in the yere of our Lorde a thousand fyve hundred thyrty and six, all the seid unlauffull customes to be det^rmynd voided and had for nought throuth all and evy of the seid forestes within Wales and the Marches of the same: And that it shalbe lawfull from thensforth to all and evy of the Kynges trewe subjectes & al other p^oson or p^osones being in lege and amitie with the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde his heyres and successors Kynges of Englonde, frely quyetyly and in peace to passe and repasse travayle and go into and [through⁴] the seid forestes and evy of them, booth on horsbacke and on foote, as well folowing and dryvyng of catell as well carieng of Wares or otherwise aboute theyr lauffull busines and affayres, without any fyne forfayture tolle custome exaccion or other imposicion to be taken exacted or demaunded of them or of any of them by the seid fosters rulers walkers fermers or their assignes. And if it shall happyn or chaunse any of the seid fosters rulers

The said Customs abolished.

All Subjects may pass through such Forests without Exaction of any such Tolls, &c.

¹ mares O.

² passe O.

³ bease O.—beaste Printed Copies.

⁴ thowte O.

walkers fermers or theyr assignes, or any of them, at any tyme after the saide feast of Sayncte John Baptyste to take any pson or psones being the Kynges trew subjectes or otherwise in lege and amitie with our seid Sovereigne Lorde his heyres or successors Kynges of Englonde as is aforesaid, and exacte or take of them or of any of them any of the seid forfaitures fynes tolles customes or exaccons as is above mencyoned, and be therof lauffully convyctid, that then he or they so doing and offenyng cont^{ry} to this acte to incurre and stand in the daungers of the estatute heretofore p^{ro}vided for robberyes by the Kynges highe waye, and the same to be tried before the Justices of the Peace in the next Shyre adjoynaunte accordyng to the Lawe of thys Realme of Englonde.

AND be it further enactid by the auctorite aforesaid, that if any maner of [beaste¹] or quycke cattell of any of the Kynges true subjectes or others the Kynges frendes, at any tyme after the said feaste of the Natyvyte of Sayncte John Baptyst to come into any of the said forestes by strayes theffe stolen or otherwise, and there to be marked and seasid by any of the seid foresters rulers walkers fermers or theyr assignes or any of them, and the owner or owners of the same catel within one yere and a day than nexte insuyng chaunce to fynde the saide catal so takyn, and lawfully p^{ro}ve the same to be his or theyr owne proper cattall, that then the same cattall to be redely^{ve}d to the owner or owners therof accordyng to the auncient Lawe of this Realme of Englonde; the seid owner or owners resonably paying for the kepyng of suche catell after the rate of the tyme that such cattell shall have bene in the custodie and keapyng of any such forsters rulers walkers and fermers or his or theyr assignes, in such maner and fourme as heretofore hath bene in lyke case usid to be done by the lawe of this Realme of estrayed catell claymed and provid by the owners within a yere and a daye next after the seasyn of the said cattell; And if any of the seid forsters rulers walkers fermers theyr assignes or any of them do denye the dely^{ve}ance of any suche catell by them or any of them so seasid and marked within any of the seid forestes, after the owner or owners of them shall have dewly and lawfully p^{ro}vid them to be his or theyr propre goodes and catalles as is aforesaid, that then evy^{er} suche forster ruler walker fermer or assignes so doing and offenyng cont^{ry} to this Acte to forfayte and paye unto the partie grevid the double valeu of all such cattell as shalbe so taken and marked and not redely^{ve}d to the owner or owners as is aforesaid. And that the partie grevid may have his acc^on of detynue at the comon lawe of and for the same cattell agaynste evy^{er} suche offender or offenders, and the same to be tryed in the nexte Shyre adjoynaunte, in which acc^on the defendaunt shall not be admyttid to wage hys lawe nor essoen nor p^{ro}tec^on shalbe allowed for them; And lyke p^{ro}ces of outlagarie to be hadde and made in the seid acc^on of detynue in the next Shyre adjoynaunte agaynste evy^{er} forster ruler walker fermer or theyr assignys so offenyng cont^{ry} to the teno^r of thys acte as in an acc^on of trespass at the common Lawe of thys realme is usid.

II.
Cattle strayed,
Thief-taken, &c.
within the said
Forests, may be
re-claimed by the
Owners within One
Year; and shall be
re-delivered to
them: Penalty,
Double Value, &c.

CHAPTER VIII.

AN ACTE for discharg of payment of the xth in that yere in whiche they paye there furst frutes.

WHERE by a late Acte made in this parliament for & concernyng the graunte made to the Kynges Highnes of the tenth of the yerely valeue of all spyrituall possessions of this Realme and of the furste frutes therof, there aperith by the wordys of the saide acte, that p^{ro}lates and al other Incumbentes be chargid to the payment of the tenth that shal be due to the Kynges Highnesse, in and for the fyrste yere that they shalbe elected p^{ro}fect^{ed} p^{ro}sented collated or admyttid to any dignities benefices or other p^{ro}mocions spyrituall, and for the same fyrste yere shall also pay the hole fyrst fruytes of ther seid Dignities Benefices and p^{ro}mocions, which is a dowble charge; FOR REFORMAC^on wherof the Kynges Highnesse for thentyer and hartly love that His G^oce bearith to the p^{ro}lates and other Incumbentys chargeable to the paymente of the seid tenth and fyrst fruytes, of his excellent goodnes is pleasid and contentid that it be enactid by auctorite of this p^{ro}sent parliament that whan so evy^{er} any pson or psones, frome the fyrst daye of Maye which shalbe in the yere of our Lorde God a thousand fyve hundred thyrty and syxe, shalbe namyd p^{ro}fect^{ed} p^{ro}sented collated or by any other meanys apoyntid to have any Archebysshopyrche, Bysshopyrche Abbacye Monysterye Pryory Colledge Hospitalle Archedeaconry Deanry Provostshyp Prebende Parsonage Vycarage Chauntrye Frechapell or other Dignite Benefyce or p^{ro}mocion spyrituall, by vertue wherof they shalbe chargid or chargeable as well for the payment of the tenth of evy^{er} of the seid Archebysshopyrche Bysshopyrche Abbacye Monastery Pryorie Colledge Hospitall Archedeaconrye Deanrye p^{ro}vestshype p^{ro}bende p^{ro}sonage Vycarage Chauntrye Frechappell or other Dignite Benefyce or p^{ro}mocion spyrituall as with the payment of the furst fruytes of the same and evy^{er} of the same, shall at his or their composicion agreement or entree into specyalite or specyalites for the payment of the said furst fruytes have allowance & deduccion of the seid tenth parte of the holle out of the s^ume to be paid for the seid furst fruytes, for the yere wherin he or they shalbe furste n^oiated p^{ro}fect^{ed} p^{ro}sented collated or by any other menys apoyntid to have eny of the seid Dignities Benefices Offyces or other p^{ro}mocions spyrituall, according to the just rate taxacion and csesement of the tenth of evy^{er} of the seid Archebisshopriche Byshopriche Abbacie Monasterye Priorye Colledge Hospitalle Archedeaconrie Deanrye p^{ro}vestshype p^{ro}bende p^{ro}sonage Vycarage Chauntrye Frechapell or other Dignite Benefyce Offyce or p^{ro}mocion spyrituall within this Realme or elles where within any of the Kynges Domynions, of what name nature or qualite so evy^{er} they be or to whose founda^on patronage or gyfte so evy^{er} they belong, now being inrollid or that hereafter shalbe inrolled in the Kynges Eschequier or in any other the Kynges Courtes of Recorde.

AND be it further enactid that evy^{er} Comyssoner or Comyssoners or other the Kynges Offycers or Mynysters, or any other pson or psones whiche eyther by auctorite of anye Acte of parlyament or by Comysson or Comyssions under the Kynges greate seale or otherwise by his Gracys commaundemente, or by the c^omaundemente of suche as by his Highnes

St. 26 Hen.VIII.
c. 3. § 1, 8. as to
Payment of Tenths
by the Clergy;

None shall pay the
Tenths for the Year
for which they pay
their First-fruits.

II.
Commissioners, &c.
compounding for
First-fruits may
deduct the Tenths
therefrom.

¹ beasse O.

shalbe auctorised for that purpose be apoyntid assigned or deputid, or that hereafter shalbe apoyntid auctorised assigned or deputid, to compoude agre and receyve bondes and specialties to His Majesties use for payment of the seid furst fruytes of evy of the seid Dignities Benefyces Offyces or other pmocions spirituall, shall and maye by force of this acte from the said furst daye of Maye for ev forwarde have auctorite to deducte and alowe unto evy suche pson or psones, as from the said furst daye of Maye shalbe nōiated pfectid p̄sentid collated or by any other menys apoyntid to have any of the seid Archebysshopyrche Byshopryche Abbacye Monasterye Pryory College Hospitall Archedeconrye Deanry p̄vostship p̄bende psonage Vycarege Chantry Frechapell or other Dignitie Benefyce Offyce or pmocion spyrituall, the tenthe parte of the hoole as is aforseid out of the same furst fruytes, for the yere wherin he or they shalbe furste nomynated p̄fectid p̄sentid collated or by any other menys apoyntid unto evy of the same as is aforseid, without any further suyte to be made to the Kynges Highnes, and without imposition exaccion or other charge to be in any wise demaundid or exacted of the pson or psones so p̄ferred for the allowaunce unto them of the seid tenthe for the seid furst yere in fourme above exp̄ssid; any thing or thynges in the seid acte of the graunte of the seid tenth and fyrst fruytes to the cont̄ry notwithstanding.

III.
The Tenth so
deducted shall be
paid to the King.

AND it is also enactid by thaūctore aforseid that all and evy pson [or'] psones that upon his or theyr composition and agrement for the fyrste fruytes shalbe defaultyd and allowed the tenthe part of the hole some of his or theyr Dignities Benefyces Offyces or pmocions spirytual, for the yere wherin he or they shalbe fyrst nomynatid p̄fectid p̄sentid collatid or by any othēr menys apoyntid unto any of the same as is abovesaid, shall yelde and paye the seid tenthe part unto the Kynges Majestie his Heyres and successors the said furst yere, in lyke maner and fourme and at such daye as is lymtyed in the seid acte of the graunte of the seid tenthe and fyrst fruytes; any thyng conteyned in thys acte to the cont̄ry notwithstanding.

IV.
Remedy for the
Successor
compelled to pay
Tenths for his
Predecessor.

BE IT further enactid by the auctorite aforseid, that in suche cases where the successor of any Incumbent shalbe chargeable to the payment of suche somes of Money as shalbe due of and for the seid tenthe that shall happyn to be behynde unpaid in the tyme or lyffe of his p̄decessour there, evy suche successour may lauffully distrayn such goodes and catales of his p̄decessour as shall happen to be and remayn in and upon the Dignite Benefyce or pmocion spirituall of the which the same tenthe was behynde and unpayde in the lyff or tyme of his p̄decessour, and to retayne the saide goodes and catales till suche tyme as the seid p̄decessour if he be alyve, and if he be ded then his executours or admynstratours or suche other to whom his goodes and catales shulde appteign, have fully satysfyed and payed suche sūmes of money as shall happen to be behynde & unpaide of the seid tenthe; and in case the seid p̄decessour his executours admynstratours or suche other to whom his goodes or catalles shulde apperteyne, within xij dayes next after the distres thereof do not satysfye the sayde sommes of Money being behynde of the seid tenth as is aforseid, that then for suche default of payment it shalbe lawfull to evy suche successour to cause the said goodes and catales so distrayned to be preysid by two or thre indifferent psones to be sworne for the same, and according to the same apreysing to sell so moche therof as shall amounte as well to the full satysfac̄on of the seid somes of money being behynde unpayde of the seid tenthe in the lyfe or tyme of his p̄decessour, as for the resonable costes that shalbe spent by occasyon of distreynyng and apreysing of the same goodes and catelles; And in case no suffycient goodes and catelles may be found in or upon such Dignities Benefyces or pmocions spirituall for the satysfac̄on of the seid tenth beyng behynde unpaide as is abovesaid, that then the p̄decessour by whom suche tenth was due to be payde if he be alyve, and if he be deede [than'] his executours admynstratours and other to whome his goodes and cattells shall apperteyne or belong shalbe compellid to the payment of the seid tenth being behynde and unpayde as is aforseid, by bille to be pursuid in the Kynges Chauncy by the successour that shalbe chargeable for the same, or els by accion or playnt of dett to be taken or commenced by suche successo' by order of the comon Lawes.

CHAPTER IX.

AN ACTE lycensyng all Bochers for a tyme to sell vytell in grosse at theyr pleasure.

Recital of Statute
24 Hen. VIII. c. 3;

and 25 Hen. VIII.
c. 1. as to Sale and
Price of Meat;

WHERE in this p̄sent parliament begunne at London the thyrde daye of Novembre in the xxj yere of the reigne of our Sovereigne Lorde the Kyng that now is, and from thense adjornid to Westmynster and there by diverse progācōns hitherto contynued, in one Cession there holden the xxiiijth yere of our seid Sovereigne Lordys reigne, amongst dyvers beneficiall estatutes there made it was enactid, that evy pson which did sell after the furst day of August in the seid xxiiij yere any beaff porke mutton or veale or any pte or pcell therof shuld sell the same by lawfull weyght called haberdepoyes and none otherwyse after the pryce in the same acte conteynid and especyfied, as in the same acte more playnly is conteynid; And where afterwarde for so moche as suffycient auctorite was nat gyven by the seid acte to the Justices of Peace Mayres Baylyffes Sheryves & other Officers rehersed in the seid former acte to ponysshe the Offenders & suche other as wolde not sell by wayte accordyng to the force of the seid acte, at another Cession holden in the xxv. yere of our seid Sovereigne Lordes reigne it was than by an other estatute enactid, that from the xx. daye of Februarye in the yere of our Lorde God a thousand fyve hundrede thyrty & thre it shulde be lauffull to all & evy Mayres Sheryffes Constables Baylyffes & other Governo's of Cities Boroughes and Market Townys, aswell w'in liberties as w'out, to whom any complaynt shuld be made upon any Boucher his wyff servaunt or other his Mynsters refusing

¹ and O.

² then O.

to sell the said vitayles by true & lafull weight according to the teno' of the seid former acte, not onlie to comytte evy suche Bocher or other suche offender to warde there to remayne without bayle or maynpryse, unto such tyme as they and evy of them shall have payed all the forfaytures and penalties comprisid in the seid former acte, but also evy of the seid Mayres & other hedde offycers & theyr deputies shuld sel or cause to be solde al such vitayles by true weight & for redy money; as in the seid acte made in the xxv. yere more at large is exp̄ssed: THE KYNGES Highnes wel considering the great darth of al maner of vitayles which be nowe and syns the makyng of the seid estatutes hath fallen and happened within this his Realme, as well by [morreyne'] & deathe of such cattell^e as by great waters and unseasonable wethers, whereby the brede and increse of the same is myche enpayred and mynyshid, in such wyse that if the seid former estatutes were put in execucion the Bouchers and sellers of such vitayles were not able to lyve nor that his commons shuld be well servid therof, the scarsite of the same considerid, by his accustomed goodnes the p̄mysse considering is contentid by thassent of his Majestie with the assent of his Lordes spyrituall and temporall and of his Comons in this his p̄sent pliament assemblyd and by auctorite of the same, that it be ordenned establysshed and enacted that from the xij daye of Apryll in the yere of oure Lorde God a thousand fyve hundred thyrty and syx, unto the xxiiij daye of Aprell the which shalbe in the yere of o' Lorde God a thousand fyve hundred and fortie, al Bouchers and other sellyng fleshe by retayle maye lafully kille and sell all man^e beff^e porke mutton and veale, being good and holsome for mannys bodie, at their plesurs and libties as frely and libally as they or any of them did or myght have done at any tyme before the makyng of the seid estatutes made in the xxiiij and xxv yere of our seid Sovereigne Lordys reigne, without any losse peyne imprysonement forfayture or penaltie to be by them or any of them or the successors of them or any of them had lost borne or susteynid in that behalf duryng the tyme before lymyted; The same estatutes made in the seid xxiiij and xxv. yere or eyther of them or any clause sentence forfayture peyn·losse or any other thyng in them or any of them to the cont'rye in any wyse notwithstanding. And the same estatutes & either of them & evy clause sentence and article in them & either of them conteynid shalbe in suspence and not put in execucion duryng the saide tyme.

On account of the Dearth, &c. of Cattle, Butchers may sell Meat, as before the recited Acts; which shall be suspended for Four Years.

AND where also by an other estatute made in the seid [xxv'] yere of the reigne of our (') So^vaigne Lorde it was enactid that no suckynge calves, which shuld happē to falle or be calved betwene the furst daye of Januarie than next insuyng and the fyrst daye of Maye duryng two hole yeris next after foloing, shulde be kylled and putto sale by any bouchers or other pson hole or by retayle to any pson or psones duryng the seid twoo yeris upon the paynes conteynid in the seid estatute, as by the same estatute more playnly apperith; The Kyng our So^vaigne Lorde of his excellent goodnes to thentent that his lovyng subjectes shulde be the better p̄vided of the more plentie of vitayles ayenst this holy tyme of Easter next cōmyng, is also contentid that it be enactid by auctorite aforseid that all Bouchers and other sellyng fleshe by retayle may lawfully, from the seid xij daye of Aprill in the yere of oure Lorde God a thousand fyve hundrede thyrtye and syxe duryng two hole yeris then next insuyng, kill and sel calves hole or by retayle at theyr plesures and libties, without any losse payne damage penaltie or forfayture by them or any of them to be had susteynid or lost in that behalf; The seid estatute made for kyllyng of calves, to endure for two yeris, or anye thyng in the same conteynid to the cont'ry in any wyse notwithstanding.

II.
Recital of Statute 24 Hen. VIII. c. 7. against killing Calves;

For Two Years Butchers may kill Calves.

AND be it further enactid by the said auctorite that the seid acte made for the kyllyng of calves shall begynne to take effecte the fyrst daye of Januarie the which shalbe in the yere of our Lorde God a thousand fyve hundred thyrty and nyne, and from thensforth to indure and continewe two hole yeris than next and ymmediately ensuyng; Any thing conteynid in this p̄sent acte to the cont'ry notwithstanding.

III.
St. 24 Hen. VIII. c. 7. continued for Two Years, from 1 January 1539.

CHAPTER X.

AN ACTE conc̄nyng uses & wylles.

WHERE by the cōmon Lawes of this Realme Landes Tenementes and Hereditamentes be not [divisible'] by testament, nor ought to be transferrid frome one to a nother but by solemne lyvyn and season matter of recorde wrytyng suffycient made bona fide without covyne or fraude, yet ne^vtheles dyverse and sundry ymaginacions subtile invencions and practises have bene usid, wherby the Heredytament^e of this Realme have bene conveyed frome one to an other by fraudulent feoffementes fynes reco^vyes and other assurances craftely made to secrete uses intentes and trustes, and also by wylles and testamentes sumtyme made by nude polx and wordes somtyme by signes and tokens and somtyme by wrytyng, and for the moste parte made by such psones as be visited with sykenes, in theyr extreme agonyes and peynes or at such tyme as they have hadde scantlye eny good memorie or remembrance; At whiche tymes they beyng p̄vokid by gredye covetous psones lyeng in a wayte about them do many tymes dyspose indiscretely and unadvisidly theyr landes and inheritances; By reason wherof and by occasion of which fraudulent feoffement^e fynes reco^vyes and other lyke assuraunc^e to uses confydences and trust^e dy^vs and many heires have bene unjustlye at sundry tymes disherited, the Lordes have lost theyr wardes mariages relyefes hariottes eschetes aydes pur fayre fitz chyvaler & pur file maryer, and scantlye any pson can be certainly assurid of any landes by them p̄chased nor knowen surelye agayn whome they shal use theyr accions or execucions for theyr rightes titles and duytes; Also men maryed have lost theyr tenancies by the courtesie, Women theyr Dowers, manyfest p̄jures by triall of such secrete wylles and uses, have bene comytid, The Kyng^e Highnes hath lost the p̄fyttes and advauntages of the Landes of psones atteyntid, and of the Landes craftely put in Feffement to the uses of Alyens borne, and also the p̄fyttes of waste for a yere and a daye of

Transfer of Lands at Common Law;

Evils resulting from Conveyances and Devises to Uses;

¹ morren O.

² erroneously for "xxiv."

³ said O.

⁴ devisible O.

Persons entitled to the Use of Lands, shall stand and be seized, and be deemed in lawful Seisin and Possession, of the Lands.

landes of felones atteyntid, and the Lordes theyr eschetes therof, and many other inconveniences have happened and dayly do encrease amonge the Kynges subjectes, to theyr greate trouble and inquietnes, to the utter subv^ocion of the auneynt common Lawes of this Realme; For the extirpyng and extinguyshment of al such subtile practised feffementes fynes reco^vyes abuses and errours heretofore usid and accustomyd in this Realme, to the subv^ocion of the good and auneynt Lawes of the same, and to thintent that the Kynges Highnes or any other his subjectes of this Realme shall not in any wise hereafter by any meanys or invencions be deceyvid damaged or hurted by reason of such trustes uses or confidences, It may please the Kynges most Royall Majestie that it may be enacted by his Highnes by thassent of the Lordes spyrituall & temporall and the Comons in this p^sent parlyament assemblyd and by auctorite of the same in mano^r and fourme foloing that is to saye; that where any p^sone or p^sones stand or be seased or at any tyme hereafter shall happen to be seased, of and in any Honoures Castelles Manoures Landes Tenement^e Rent^e Servyces Rev^cions Remynders or other Hereditament^e, to the use confidence or trust of any other parson^e or parsones or of anye bodie polytyke, by reason of any bargayne sale feffement fyne reco^vy covenante cont^rcte agreement will or otherwise by anye maner meanes what so ev^y it be, that in ev^y suche case all and ev^y suche p^son & p^sones & bodyes polytyke that have or hereafter shall have any such use confidence or truste in fee symple fee tayle for tⁱme of lyf or for yer^es or otherwyse, or any use confidence or trust in remaynder or rev^ter, shall from hensforth stond and be seased demed and adjudged in lawfull season estate and possession of and in the same Honours Castels Mano^s Landes Tenement^e Rent^e Servyces Rev^cions Remynders and Hereditamentes with theyr app^tenⁿces to all intentes construc^ons and purposis in the Lawe, of and in suche lyke estates as they had or shall have in use trust or confidence of or in the same. And that the estate right title and possession that was in suche p^sone or p^sones that were or shalbe hereafter seased of any Landes Tenementes or Hereditamentes, to the use confidence or trust of any such p^sone or p^sones or of anye bodie polytyke, be from hensforth clerelye demed and adjudgid to be in hym or them that have or hereafter shall have suche use confydence or trust, after such qualytie man^r fourme & condi^on as they had before in or to the use confydence or trust that was in them.

II.
So where divers are seized to the Use of any of them :

AND be it further enactid by the auctorite aforesaid that [were ¹] dyvers and many p^sones be or hereafter shall happen to be joyntlye seased, of and in any Landes Tenementes Rent^e Rev^cions Remynders or other Hereditamentes, to thuse confidence or trust of any of them that be so joyntlye seased, that in ev^y suche case that or those p^son or p^sones which have or hereafter shall have any suche use confidence or trust, in anye suche Landes Tenementes Rent^e Rev^cions Remynders or Hereditament^e, shal from hensforth have and be demed and adjudged to have, onlye to hym or them that have or hereafter shall have such use confidence or trust, such estate possession and season of and in the same Landes Tenement^e Rent^e Rev^cions Remynders or other Hereditamentes, in lyke nature manor and fourme condi^on and course as he or they hadde before in thuse confidence or trust of the same Landes Tent^e or Hereditament^e:

Saving for Rights of Strangers.

Savyng and reservyng to all and singuler p^sones and bodyes polytyke theyr heyres and successors, other than those p^son or p^sones which be seased or hereafter shalbe seased of any Landes Tenement^e or Hereditament^e to any use confidence or trust, all such right title entre interest possession rent^e and action as they or any of theym had or myght have hadde before the making of thys acte. AND also savyng to all and singuler those p^sones and to theyr heyres which be or hereafter shalbe seased to anye use, al suche former right title entre interest possession rent^e customes servyces and action as they or anye of theym myght have had to hys or theyr owne p^per use in or to anye Mano^s Landes Teit^e Rent^e or Heredytament^e wherof they be or hereafter shalbe seased to any other use, as if thys p^sent acte had nev^r bene hadde nor made; any thing conteynid in thys acte to the cont^rry notwithstanding.

Saving for Rights of Persons seized to any Use.

III.
In case of Uses for Payment of any Rents, the Parties intituled to the Rents shall be deemed in Possession and Seizin thereof.

AND where also dyvers p^sons stond and be seased of and in any Landes Teit^e or Hereditament^e in fee symple or otherwise, to the use or intent that some other p^son or p^sones shall have and p^ceyve yerely to them and to his or theyr heyres one annuell rent of x li. or more or lesse out of the same land^e and teit^e, and some other p^son one other annuell rent to hym and hys assignes for tⁱme of lyf or yer^es or for some other specyall tyme, according to suche entent and use as hath bene heretofore declarid lymyted and made therof; Be it therefore enacted by the auctorite aforesaid that in ev^y suche case the same p^sones theyr heyres and assignes, that have suche use and int^est to have and p^ceyve any such annuell rent^e out of anye Land^e Tenement^e or Hereditament^e, that they and ev^y of them theyr heyres and assignes be adjudgid and demyd to be in possession and season of the same rent, of and in such lyke estate as they had in the title interest or use of the said rent or p^pfytt, and as if a suffycyent graunt or other lauffull conveyance had be made & executed to them by suche as were or shalbe seased to the use or intent of anye suche rent to be hadde made or paide accordyng to the very trust and intent therof. And that all and ev^y suche p^sone [or ²] p^sones as have or hereafter shall have any title use and int^est in or to anye such rent or p^pfytte, shall lauffully distrayne for none payment of the seid Rent and in theyr owne names make advowryes or by theyr baylyffes or servauntes make conysaunces and Justyfycac^ons, and have al other suytes entres and remedies for such rent^e, as if the same rent^e hadde be actualy^e and really graunted to them with suffycyent clauses of dystresse reentre or otherwyse, according to such condi^ons peynes or other thynges lymyted and apoyntid upon the trust and entent for payment or suertie of such rente.

IV.
Women having Jointures shall not have Dower.

AND be it further enacted by the auctorite aforesayd that where as dy^vs p^sones have p^chased or have estate made & conveyde of and in dy^vs Land^e Teit^e and Heredytament^e unto them and to theyr wyfes and to the heyres of the Husbond, or to the Husbond and to the Wyfe & to the heyres of theyr two bodyes begotten, or to the heyres of one of theyr bodyes begottyn, or to the Husbond and to the wyffe for tⁱme of theyr lyves or for tⁱme of lyffe of the said Wife, or where any such estate or purchase of any Land^e Teit^e or Heredytament^e hathe bene or hereafter shalbe made to any Husbond and to his wyfe in man^r and fourme above exp^ssid, or to any other p^son or p^sones and to theyr heyres

¹ where O.

² and O.

and assignes to the use and behove of the seid Husband & Wife or to the use of the wife as is before rehersed for the joynter of the Wife, that then in evy suche case evy woman maryed havynge such joynter made or hereafter to be made shal not clayme nor have title to have eny Dower of the Landes Tenement^e or Hereditament^e that at any tyme were her said Husband^e by whome she hath eny such joynter nor shall demaunde nor clayme her Dower of & agaynst them that have the Land^e and inheryances of her seid Husband, But if she have no such joynter then she shalbe admytted and inhablid to pursue have and demaunde her Dower by wryte of Dower after the due course and order of the comon Lawes of this Realme; thys act or any lawe or pvision made to the cont^{ry} therof notwithstanding.

PROVIDED always that if any suche Woman be lauffully expulsid or evycted frome her said joynter or from any part therof without eny fraude or covyne, by lauffull entre action or by discontinuance of her husband, then evy such Woman shalbe endowed of as myche of the residue of her husbandes Teint^e or Hereditament^e wherof she was before dowable, as the same Landes and Teint^e so evycted and expulsed shall amounte or extende unto.

PROVIDED also that this Acte nor any thyng therein conteynid or exp^{ressid} extende or be in any wise hurtfull or pjudiciall to any Woman or Women heretofore being maryed, of for & concernyng such right title use interest or possession as they or any of them have clayme or p^{rende} to have for her or theyr Dower or Joynter of in or to any Manours Landes Teint^e or other Hereditament^e of any of theyr late husband^e being now deed or decessed, any thyng conteynid in thys acte to the cont^{ry} notwithstanding.

PROVIDED also that if any Wyfe have or hereafter shal have any Manours Landes Teint^e or Hereditament^e unto her gyvyn or assurid after mariage for tyme of her lyfe or otherwise in joynter, except the same assurance be to her made by acte of parlyamente, and the said Wyfe after that fortune to ovlyve the same her husbunde in whose tyme the seid joynter was made or assurid unto hir, that then the same wife soo overlyvynge shall and may at her libtie after the dethe of her said husbunde refuse to have and take the Landes and Teint^e so to her gyvyn appoyntid or assurid duryng the coverture for tyme of her lyve or otherwise in joynter, except the same assurance be to her made by acte of parlyament as is aforseid, and [therapon¹] to have aske demaunde and take her Dower by wryte of Dower or otherwise according to the comon Lawe, of and in all such Landes Teint^e and Hereditamentes as her Husband was and stode seaisid of any estate of inherytaunce at any tyme duryng the coverture; any thyng conteynid in thys acte to the cont^{ry} in any wyse notwithstanding.

PROVIDED also that this present acte nor any thyng therein conteynid extend nor be at any tyme hereafter interpreted expounded or taken to extinc^{te} release discharge or suspende any statute reconisaunce or other [bonde²] by the execucion of any estate of or in any Landes Teint^e or Hereditament^e by thau^{ctorite} of this acte to any pson or psones or bodies polytyke; any thyng conteynid in this act to the cont^{ry} therof notwithstanding.

AND for asmoche as great ambyguytes and doutes may aryse of the validyte and invalidite of wylles here to fore made of any Landes Teint^e and Hereditament^e to the great trouble of the Kynges subje^{ctes}, The Kynges most Royal Majestie myndyng the tranquylite and rest of hys lovyng subje^{ctes}, of his most excellent and accustomyd goodnes is plesid and contentid that it be enactid by thau^{ctorite} of thys p^{sent} parlyament, that all [mano³] true & just willes and testamentes heretofore made by any pson or psones decessid, or that shall decesse before the fyrste daye of Maye that shalbe in the yere of oure Lorde God a thousand fyve hundred thyrty and syx, of any Landes Teint^e or other Hereditament^e, shalbe taken and accepted good and effectuall in the Lawe after such fashyon man^{er} and fourme as they were comonlye takyn and usid at any tyme within forty yeres next afore the makynge of thys act; any thyng conteynid in thys acte or in the p^{amble} therof or any opynyon of the comon Lawe to the cont^{ry} therof notwithstanding.

PROVIDED always that the Kynges Highnes shall not have demaunde or take any advauntage or p^{ffyt}, for or by occasion of the executyng of any estate onlye by au^{ctorite} of this acte to any pson or psones or bodies polytyke whiche nowe have, or on this syde the sayde fyrst daye of Maye which shalbe in the yere of our Lorde God a thousand fyve hundred thyrty and syx shall have, any use or uses trustes or confidences in any Mano's Landes Teint^e or Hereditament^e holden of the Kyng^e Highnes, by reason of pry^{nt} season ly^{dy}ve utter le mayne fyne for alyena^{cion} relief or hariot; but that fynes for alyena^{cion} reliefes and haryottys shalbe paide to the Kynges Highnes, And also ly^{dy}ves and ouster le maynes shalbe suyde, for uses trustes and confidences to be made and executed in possession by au^{ctorite} of thys acte, after and frome the sayde furste daye of Maye, of Landes and Teint^e and other Hereditament^e holden of the Kyng, in such lyke [mano³] and fourme to all intentes construc^{cion}s and purposis as hathe bene heretofore used or accustomyd by thorder of the Lawes of thys Realme.

PROVIDED also that no other pson or psones or bodies polytyke, of whome any Landes Teint^e or Hereditament^e be or hereafter shalbe holden mediate or immediate, shal in any wise demaunde or take any fyne relyef or hariott for or by occasion of the executyng of any estate by the au^{ctorite} of this acte to any pson or psones or bodies polytyke, before the said furst daye of Maye which shalbe in the yere of our Lorde God a thousand fyve hundred thyrty and syx.

AND be it enactid by au^{ctorite} aforseid that all and singuler pson and psones and bodies polityke, which at any tyme on thys side the said fyrst daye of Maye which shalbe in the yere of our Lorde God a thousand fyve hundred thyrty and syxe, shall have anye estate unto them executed of or in ony Landes Teint^e or Hereditament^e by thau^{ctorite} of thys acte, shal and may have and take the same or lyke advauntage benefyte voucher ayde prayer remedie comoditie and p^{ffite}, by action entre condi^{cion} or otherwise to all intentes construc^{cion}s and p^{posis}, as the pson or psones

V.
Proviso for Dower, where the Wife is evycted of her Jointure.

VI.
Proviso for Women married before this Act.

VII.
Jointure made after Marriage, except by Act of Parliament, may be refused by the Wife; who shall then have her Dower.

VIII.
This Act shall not extinguish Recognisances, &c.

IX.
Proviso for Wills of Persons dying before 1 May 1536.

X.
No Fine, Relief, or Hariot payable to the King on Alienations of Estates executed under this Act before 1 May 1536;

Nor to any private Persons.

XI.
Cestuis que Use having Estates executed under this Act shall have Actions for Waste, &c.

¹ therupon O.

² bounde O.

³ maner O.

seasid to theyr use of or in any such Landes Teñt^r or Heredytament^r so executed, had shulde myght or ought to have had, at the tyme of the execucion of the estate therof by thau^rtorite of this acte, agaynst any other pson or psones of or for any waste disseison trespace condi^rcon broken or any other offence cause or thyng conc^rnyng or touchyng the said Landes or Teñt^r so executed by the auctorite of thys acte.

XII.
ACTIONS pending shall not be abated by this Act.

PROVIDED also and be it enacted by thau^rtorite aforsaide that acc^rcons now dependyng, agaynst any pson or psones seasid of or in any Landes Teñt^r or Hereditament^r to any use trust or confydence, shal not abate ne be dischargid for or by reason of executyng of any estate therof by auctorite of thys acte before the seid furst day of Maye which shalbe in the yere of our Lorde God a thousand fyve hundred thyrty and syxe; any thyng conteynid in this acte to the conterary notwithstanding.

XIII.
Proviso for Wardships, &c.

PROVIDED also that this Acte nor any thyng therein conteynid shal not be p^rjudicial to the Kynges Highnes for wardshyppes of heyres now being within age, nor for lyveries or for ouster le mayns to be suyd by any pson or psones, now being within age or of ful age, of any Landes or Teñtes unto the same heyre or heyres now alredeye descendid; any thyng in this Acte conteynid to the conterary notwithstanding.

XIV.
Recognisances to the King's Use in certain Recoveries declared void.

PROVIDED also and be it enacted by the auctorite aforseid that all and singuler recognysaunces heretofore knowleged taken or made to the Kynges use, for or conc^rnyng any reco^rvyes of any Landes Teñt^r or Hereditament^r here to fore sued or hadde by wrytte or wryttes of entre upon disseison in le post, shall from hensforth be utterly voyde and of none effect to all intent^r construccions and purposis.

XV.
Proviso for Welshmen having Estates executed under this Act.

PROVIDED also that this Acte nor any thyng therein conteynid be in any wise p^rjudicial or hurtfull to any pson or parsones, borne in Wales or the Marches of the same, which shal have any estate to them executed by auctorite of thys acte, (') in any Landes Teñt^r or other Hereditamentes within thys Realme, wherof any other parsones or parsones now stand or be seasid to the use of any suche parsones or parsones borne in Wales or the Marches of the same; but that the same parsones or parsones borne in Wales or the Marches of the same, shal or may lafully have reteyne and kepe the same Landes Teñt^r or other Heredytamentes, wherof estate shalbe so unto them executed by thau^rtorite of this Acte, accordyng to the teno^r of the same; any thyng in thys Acte conteynid or any other acte or provision heretofore had or made to the conterary notwithstanding.

CHAPTER XI.

AN ACTE conc^rnyng Clerkes of the Signet and Privie Seale.

WHEREAS THE KYNGES Clerkys of his [gracious¹] Signet and Prevye Seale, gvyng theyr dayly attendanc^r for the passyng and wrytyng of His Majesties great and weyghtye affayres and the causes of this his Realme, havyng for their intertaynmentes and theyr clerkes no fees nor wages certayn for those offyces other than such fees as comyth and growth of the seid Signet and Pryvye Seale, To the intente that from hensforth they shulde not by any [mano²] of meanes be defeated of any parte or por^rcon of the same theyr fees: Be it therefore ordeyned establyshed and enacted by the consent and assent of the Lordis Spyrytuall and temporall and the Comons in thys p^rsent Parliament assemblyd and by auctorite of the same, that all and ev^ry gyfte graunte and other wrytyng, whiche shalbe made or gyven in wrytyng by the Kynges Highnes or anye hys most noble posteryte, to any parson or parsones signid with his [gracious¹] signe or the signe or signes manuell of any of them, to be passid under anye his Gracis great Seales of Englonde, Ireland, Duchie of Lancastrie or of anye his Highnes Counties Palantynes or Pryncypalities of Wales, or by other processe out of the Eschequier after the xv. daye of Apryll in the xxvij. yere of his most noble reigne, And that all and ev^ry gyftes grauntes and other wrytynges, of what name or names qualyte or qualites soe^r the same be or hereafter shalbe named demed or callid, which the Master of the Kynges Wardes or Generall s^rveyers of the Kynges Landes for the tyme beyng, or any other offyicer or offycers that now be or hereafter shalbe made, shal by vertue of any acte of Parlyamente or any the Kynges grauntes to them or any of them made or hereafter to be made in that behalf, gyve graunte or make after the forsaid xv. daye of Apryll, to any pson or psones in the Kynges name to be passed under anye his Majestyes Seales, be in any wise, fyrst and before the same graunt or anye of them be passid under anye the Kynges said Seales or other processe made of the same, brought and delyv^ryd to the Kynges pryncypalle Secretarye or to one of the Kynges clerkys of his Gracys Signet for the tyme beyng, to be at the seid office of the Signet passid accordynglye.

All Grants by the King, or in his Name, shall be brought to the Office of the Signet and first passed there.

II.
Warrant from a Clerk of the Signet to the Lord Keeper of the Privy Seal:

AND be it also ordeynid and enacted by thau^rtorite aforseid that one of the Clerkes of the said Signet, to whom anye of the said wrytynges signed with the Kynges most gracious hande or the hand of any other aforseid or any of them fortune to be delyv^red, may and shal by warrant of the same bylles & ev^ry of them, within the space of viij. dayes next after he shal have receyvid the same, oneles he have knowlege by the said Secretarye or otherwise of the Kynges pleasure to the conterarye, make or cause to be made in the Kynges name Letters of Warantie subscribed with the hande of the same clerke and sealid with the Kynges Signet to the Lorde Keper of the Kynges Pryvie Seale for further proces to be had in that behalfe: And that one of the Kynges Clerkys of the said Pryvye Seale, upon due examyna^rcon had by the said Lorde Keper of the said Pryvie Seale of the said warantie to hym addressid from the offyce of the said

and from a Clerk of the Privy Seal to the Lord Keeper of the Great Seal, &c.

¹ on thisside the thride daye of Maye whiche shalbe in the yere of o^r Lorde God M^d. xxxvjth O.—but struck through with a Pen.
² grace O. ³ maner O.

Signet as afore, may and shall within the space of viij. dayes next after he shal have receyvid the same, onles the Lorde Kepar of the Pryvye Seale do gyve them cōmandement to the contrarye, make or cause to be made, by warante of the forsaid warant to the seid Lorde Kepar of the Pryvye Seale adressid from the offyce of the Signet aforeseid, other Letters of lyke warantie, subscribid with the name of the same Clerke of the Pryvye Seale, to the Lorde Chauncello' of Englonde, Lorde Kepar of the Great Seale Chauncello' of the Duchye of Lancastre Chauncello' of the Kynges Landes of Ireland Threasourer and Chambleyns of the Eschequier and Chambleyns of any his Counties Palantynes or Pryncypalite of Wales or other offycer, and to evy of them, for the wrytyng, and ensealyng with such seales as remayne in theyr custodie, of Letters Patent or closed, or other pcesse makyng due and requysite to be had or made upon anye the seid grauntes, accordyng to the tenor of the warante to them or anye of them dyrectid from the offyce of the Pryvie Seale as is before specyfyed.

AND also be it enactid by the auctorite aforeseid that no man^h clerke or clerkes or other parsones or parsones do wryte or make any maner of wrytyng warraunt or warrauntes, upon any maner gyfte or graunte made by the Kynges Highnes or by any other his Gracys offycers as aforesaide, or procure the same or anye of the same to be passid under anye of the seales aforeseid, after any other sorte facyon or maner or by any other warraunt or warrauntes than as before is specyfyed & declaryd; upon [anye '] payne to forfayte for evy bylle warant or wrytyng passed conterary to the order before lymtyed and p̄scribid the somme of x li. sterling, the one half therof to be to our Sovereigne Lorde the Kyng, and the other halfe to hym that shall furst sewe for the same by accōn of dette writte bille playnt or informaçōn in anye of the Kyng^e Court^e, in which accōn or suyte no essoine protecçōn pryvilege nor wayer of Lawe shalbe admytted; any man^h acte statute p̄vision p̄clamacion or other ordynance heretofore had or made cont^ry to thys p̄sent acte or any article of the same in any wyse notw^tstanding. (¹)

AND nevertheles be it also enactid that evy of the said Clerkes or other pson whiche shal passe in wrytyng, or procure to be passid in wrytyng, any graunt or grauntes by immediate warant wherfore fees be payde at the greateseale, shal of the parties receyve for the offyces of the seid Signet and Pryvie Seale, as well suche fees as in thys acte is taxed for wrytyng of any suche graunt or other wrytynges as also the fees for the Seale of the same; which fees and evy part and porcion therof the same Clerke or Clerkes by whome any graunt shall passe in wrytyng by immediate warraunt, shall upon a bille of the hande of one of the said Clerkes of the said [Signed '] or Pryvie Seale delyv^o unto one of the same Clerkes of the Signet or Pryvie Seale, within the space of thre monethes next and ymediatly ensuyng after the passyng and sealyng of anye the said graunt or grauntes by ymediate warraunt, upon peyne of x li sterling to be by evy suche of the said Clerks or other parsones as shall offende forfayted to be levyed in fourme aforesaide, as often as he or they shall offende contrary to the menyng of this acte.

PROVYDED also that thys Acte or any thyng conteynid in the same be not in any wyse prejudyciall to the Lorde Treasurer of Englonde for the tyme beyng, concernyng such warrauntes or p̄ceptes as he by vertue of hys offyce shal and may directe imēdiatly to the Lorde Chauncellour of Englonde or to any other parson [or parsones '] for makyng out of the Kynges grauntes or Letters Patentes to any pson or psones of any offyces fermes of Landes or Teñt^e or of any other thyng belongyng to his nōiaçōn and disposicion; but that aswell he may dyrecte his saide warrauntes or p̄ceptes for the causes above said, as also his Clerke or Clerks or other parson maye procure the same to be sealid under anye of the seales aforeseid, without any warraunt to be byfore or after sewid or opteyned under the Kynges Signet or Pryvie Seale for the same, in as large and ample maner and after such sorte and facyon as he or they myght have done at any tyme before the makyng of thys Acte, any thyng in the same acte mencyoned to the contrary notwithstanding.

PROVYDED also that all and evy Lease and Leasez of the Kinges Manours Londes Teñtez possessions and other p̄fittez or Hereditamentes, within the Countie Palantyne of Lancastre or of the Duchie of Lancastre oute of the said Countie Palantyne, whiche the Chauncellour of the Duchie of Lancastre for the tyme beyng or the Chauncellour of the said Countie Palantyne for the tyme beyng or eyther of them shall hereafter make or graunte in the name of the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde his heires or successours to any maner psonne or psonnes, shall and may passe and be passed under the seales of the said Duchie of Lancastre or of the said Countie Palantyne of Lancastre or of eyther of them in maner and forme as heretofore hath ben used and accustomed; Any thing in this p̄sente acte before made to the cont^ry notwithstanding.

PROVYDED also that all and every gift graunte and patent of any maner office or offices, or any other thing beyng or which hereafter shalbe in the Countie Palantyne of Lancastre (²) of the said Duchie of Lancastre out of the said Countie Palantyne, the yerely wagez or fees wherof amounteth not over and above the value of two pence by the day, shall and may passe and be passed by the said Chauncello' of the Duchie of Lancastre, or by the said Chauncellour of the said Countie Palantyne or of eyther of them for the tyme beyng, in maner and forme as heretofore hath ben used and accustomed, any article or thing in this p̄sente acte before made to the contrary notwithstanding.

AND to thintente that aswell suche as nowe be or hereafter shalbe Ministers and Clerkes of the Kynges Signet and Pryvie Seale shuld have and take honeste and sufficient salarye and rewarde for the wrytyng^e of the said warrauntes to be by them made as aforesaide, as also the Kinges moost loving faithfull and obedient Subgiettes, knowyng the cōtayne charges to be by them layde oute for the wrytyng of the said warrauntes shuld not by any maner exaccion or other synyster meanes be constrayned by any the said Clerkes to pay more large and excessive fees for the wrytyng of the same than reason and conscience shall require; Be it enactid by the auctorite aforeseid that all and evy Clerke and Clerkes of the said Signet and Pryvie Seale shall have and take for his or thir wrytyng of a warraunte uppon a bill for

III.
Penalty on making
Warrants, &c. in
any other wise, &c.

IV.
On Grants passing
by immediate War-
rant, Fees shall be
paid to the Clerks
of the Signet and
Privy Seal.

V.
Proviso for War-
rants to the Great
Seal, from the Lord
Treasurer.

VI.
Proviso for Leases
under Seal of the
Duchy of Lancastre.

VII.
Proviso for Grants
of small Offices in
the Duchy.

VIII.
Fees of the Clerks
of the Signet and
Privy Seal upon the
Warrant to be made
by them.

¹ O. omits.

² A Proviso similar to that in Section IX. of this Act, was here inserted in the Original Act, but is struck through with the Pen, and the Proviso inserted at the bottom of the Act.

³ Signet O.

⁴ O. omits.

⁵ or O.

tailes of rewarde twelve pence; For the writing of a warraunte for the gift of evy officie xx d; For the writing of a warraunte for a pension annuite or wages twentie pence; For the writing of a warraunte for a spiall Lyvena, or other perpetuities vj s. viij d.; For the writing of a warraunte upon evy bille for a [Congie de Lire Roall assent¹] [Restitucio²] of temporalities, Donatyves, Advocacions, p^sentacions or other ecclesiasticall matier, thre shilling^e and foure pence; For the writing of evy warraunte upon a placarde Licence p^don or Shireff^e rewarde ijs.; For the writing of evy warraunte upon a Denyzen iij s. iij d.; For the writing of a warraunte for keping of an ideote xx d.; For the writing of a warraunte for keping of a warde iij s. iij d. And that no maner of Clerke or Clerkes of the Signet or Privie Seale aforesaid shall take for the writing of any maner warraunt above specified more large and ample fees than before is p^scribed and appoynted, upon payne of x li. sterling^e to be by hym forfeited that shall offend cont^ry to the true tenour and meanyng of the said acte, the oon halffe therof to be to the King our Sov^aign Lorde, the other halffe to hym that shall firste sue for the same, by bille accion playnte or informacion in any of the Kynges Courtes: in which accion or sute noo essoen p^tection nor wager of Lawe shalbe admitted.

Penalty on taking higher Fees, 10 l.

IX.
Lord Chancellor may pass Matters without Fees.

PROVYDED also (³) the Lorde Chauncellour of Englonde for the tyme beyng shall and may at all tymes use his discrecion in passing and spedyng any thing by the Greate Seale and delyvering the same without payng any fees for the Greate Seale Signet [and ⁴] Pryvie Seale as the case of necessitie shall require and as hath ben accustomed; And that the Clerkes for writing or p^curing suche writings and patentes by his comaundement shalbe discharged of all Penalties exp^ssed before in this Acte for not receyvng and paieng fees to the Signett and Privie Seale, any thing in this acte conteyned to the cont^ry herof notwithstanding.

X.
This Act extended to the Court of Augmentations.

AND be it furthermore enacted by the auctorite aforesaid that this p^sent Acte and evy parte and parcell therof shall extende to the Courte of Augmentacion of the Revenues of the Kinges Crowne, and bynde evy Officer and Officers their clerkes and mynsters that nowe be and hereafter shalbe of the same Courte to thobservacion therof and of evy parte therof, for and concⁿyng the sealyng and writing of any maner patente lease or other graunte which upon the Kyng^e bill signed shall passe the greate seale of the same Courte, any speciall wordes conteyned in the Acte made in this p^sente Session for the stablissment of the Officers of the said Courte of thaugmentacion or any other acte or p^vision made to the contrary herof in any wise notwithstanding.

XII.
Proviso for Matters sealed by express Command of the King.

(⁵) PROVIDED nevertheles that this Acte nor any thing conteyned in the same be not in any wise p^judiciall to any maner p^sonne or p^sonnes whom the Kynges Highnes shall by exp^sse commaundement directe [or ⁶] send or appoynt to p^cure any thing or thinges to be sealed with any his Magestes seales, for or concⁿyng his Magesties private affaiers or the affaiers of his Highnes Realme; but that aswell the same p^sone or p^sonnes beyng appoynted by the Kinges Highnes as aforesaid, as also suche officer and officers as shall have the keping of any the Kinges Seales their Ministers and clerkes, shall and maye seale write and delyver and p^cure the sealing writing and delyvering of any such thing or thinges concⁿyng the Kynges Highnes affaiers as aforesaid, without beyng bounde to p^cure any maner warraunte or payng any maner fees at or to the Signet or Pryvie Seale for the same, so that the name or names of evy suche p^sone or p^sonnes as shall p^cure the sealyng of any suche thing or thinges on the Kynges behalve as aforesaid be entred in the Clerke of the Hanapers boke after this sorte, p A. ad mandatum Dⁿi Regis; Any thing in this acte conteyned to the contrary notwithstanding.

XIII.
Proviso for Leases of Farms under £6. 13. 4. per Annum.

PROVYDED also that this Acte nor any thing conteyned in the same, be not in any wise p^judiciall to any maner p^sonne or p^sonnes, which hereafter shall have by the Kynges Highnes or by any his Magesties officers the graunte or lease of any [Mano⁷] ferme or fermes to be sealed with any his Highnes Seales, the yerely rente wherof amounteth not above the s^ome of vj li. xiiij s. iij d. sterling; but that aswell evy suche p^sonne and p^sonnes, as officer and officers havng the custodie of suche seale or seales thir Ministers and Clerkes, may write seale and delyver or p^cure the writing sealyng and delyvering of any suche lease or leases as aforesaid without payng therfore any maner fees at or to the Signet or Privy Seale for the same; any thing in this Acte mencioned to the contrary notwithstanding.

CHAPTER XII.

AN ACTE for true making of Wollen Clothes.

FORASMOCHE as great infamy and sclauder hath rysen of late yeres in sondry outward parties beyonde the See of the untrue making of Wollen Clothes within this Realme, to the greate derogacion of the Common weale of the same and to the no little hinderaunce of the sale of the said cōmoditie; For remedie wherof be it ordeigned and enacted by the King our Souv^aigne Lorde, the Lordes sp^uall and temporall and the Commons in this p^sente Parliament assembled and by auctorite of the same, that after the feaste of Seint Michell tharchaungell nexte cōmyng all and evy Clothier within this Realme shall weave or cause to be wooven his or their sev^all token or marke in all and evy cloth kersey and other clothes what so ev^y they be, made and wroughte to be uttered and sold; and whan any such clothe shalbe redye made and dressed to be putt to sale evy of the same Clothiers shall sett his seale of leade unto evy of the same his or their Clothes and Kerseys, in which seale of leade shalbe conteyned the true and juste lenth of evy of the same Clothes or Kerseys, as it shalbe duly founde by evy byer of the same upon due profe therof to be tried by the water; And in case upon any suche profe to be made by any buyer of them at the

Clothiers shall weave their Marks in the Cloths; and put a Seal specifying the Length.

¹ Congie desire Royal assent O.

² Restitution O.

³ that O.

⁴ or O.

⁵ The Two Provisoes following are contained in a Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

⁶ O. omits.

⁷ maner O.

water there shalbe founde lesse or smaller content in lenth than is conteyned and specified in evy of thir [seayd¹] seales, [than²] evy of the said Clothiers makinge suche defaulte shall lese and forfayte unto evy suche buyer of the same the double value of so moche clothe as shall want and lake of his seid content and length, at the only sight and judgement of any two indifferent psonnes that shall mesure the same Clothes and Kerseys; And every Clothier sending or putting any of ther Clothes to sale, before suche tyme as all and evy of the same Clothes shalbe sealed by the Awnager of the same Counties where it shall chaunce any of the said Clothes so to be made, and also to be ordered and sealed by evy of the said Clothiers in fourme aforesaid, shall [lesse³] and forfaite his clothe or clothes what soev⁴ they be; the one halfe therof shalbe to the Kynges Highnes his heires and successours and the other halfe to hym or them that will sue for the same by bill playnt accion of dette or otherwise, in which accion no wager of Lawe Esson or pteccion shalbe allowed.

AND it is further enacted by auctoritie aforesaid that after the said feaste of Seynt Michell tharchaugell, [eny⁵] brode clothe shall conteyne in brede seven quarters of a yarde within the listys at the leaste and to hold the same content alwaies if it be pved at the water; The acte made in the firste yere of the reigne of our said Souvaigne Lorde that evy brode clothe shuld conteyne two yardes in brede within the lystis, or any other thyng therin conteyned towching the keypyng of the same brede of two yardes in any wise notwithstanding: And evy Kersey shall conteyne in brede one yarde within the listis at the lest if it be pved in the water, upon payne to forfaite for evy suche brode clothe iij s. iij d. and for evy suche Kersey xx d. to be recovered to the use of the Kinges Highnes and of any other that woll sue for the same in maner and fourme before declared.

PROVIDED alwaies that this p^sent acte extende not to any clothes called sett clothes of all sortez made in the Countie of Suff not exceding the price of xlvj s. viij d. the clothe; nor to any clothes called Tavestockes Westernne doseyns Frises Kendall^e Cottons and all man⁶ of course clothes made for lynynges.

AND be it further enacted by the said auctoritie that the aunager of any Countie shall not seale any of the said clothes with the Kinges seale, untill suche tyme as they and evy of them shalbe first ordered and sealed with thir contentez according to the true meanyng of this p^sente acte in forme aforesaid, upon payne of leasing of his office; And that no buyer of any of the said clothes or kerseys marked and sealed in fourme aforesaid p^sume by any maner of sleight meanes or ingeynes to drawe pull or to streche out any of the same clothes or karseys, otherwise than to make them even after they be wette, and to agree with the contentes specyfyed and conteyned in the seale of evy of the same clothes and Karseys as nere as they cann; upon payne to forfaite the doble value of evy cloth or Karsey so misused (⁷) to the true entent and meanyng of this p^sente acte, to be levied to the use of the Kinges Highnes and of any other that will sue for the same in like man⁶ and forme as is before declared.

PROVIDED alway that all Clothe hereafter made to be solde within the Citie of Worcetour, the Townes of Droitwiche Evesham Kedermynster and Bromesgrove in the Countie of Worcetour, shalbe sealed with the seale of the Serchers there, according to an acte of parlamente in that behalve p^svided and made the xxv. yere of the reigne of our said Souvaigne Lorde; And that the Owners of the Clothes made within the said Citie and Townes shall not be compelled by this Acte to putt their owne seales to any clothes there made or herafter to be made.

CHAPTER XIII.

AN ACTE that White Wollen Clothes of iij fi. & under, & collored Clothes of ij fi. & under, may be frome hensforth caried o⁸ the See.

WHERE AS by Acte of Parliament holden in the v. yere of the reigne of our Souvaigne Lorde the King that nowe is, it was ordeyned and enacted that no wollen cloth above the price of fyve markes shuld be conveyed over the See unrowed unbarbed and unshorne, upon [payne⁹] penalties in the same acte exp^ssed more at large; which acte seyng putt in execucion shall not only redounde and torne to the abatementes of the Kinges Custumes, but also growe to the utter undoing of his Graces Subjectes clothe makers and marchauntes conveyars of the said clothes, by reason that Woll is risen to a ferre gretter price than it was at the making of the forsaid acte, for where a clothe was than commonly solde at fyve markes it is nowe solde for four poundes; And also by force of the said acte the marchauntes shuld be bounde to dresse evy white clothe above the value of fyve markes on this side the See after that they have bought them, whiche white clothe so dressed when they be brought into the parties beyonde the See and there by the buyers of them dried and putt in collours, than they must be newly dressed barbed shorne and rowed, and so they shalbe therby the lesse in substauce of them selfes and the worse to the sale and solde for lesse price by tenne or twelve shillings a pece beyonde the See, [then¹⁰] they shuld be undressed; Wherefore be it ordeyned and enacted by the King our Souvaigne Lorde his Lordes s^puall and temporall and the Commons in this p^sente Parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that evy whitte wollen clothe solde for foure poundes and undre, and evy colourede clothe sold for thre poundes and undre, may be caried and conveyed into the parties of beyonde the See there to be solde at the pleasuere of the buyer of the said Clothe or Clothes unbarbed unshorne and unrowedd; any acte or actes to the contrary made notwithstanding.

Penalty for
Deficiency in
Length;
Double Value.

On selling Cloths
unsealed, &c.
Forfeiture.

II.
Breadth of Broad
Cloths 7 Quarters,
instead of 2 Yards,
as under Statute
1 Ric. III. c. 8.
[See 1 Hen. VIII.
chapter 2.]
Kerseys, One Yard.

III.
Proviso for Suffolk
Set-Cloths, &c.

IV.
Aulneger's Seal
after the Maker's.

Buyers shall not
stretch Cloths.

V.
Worcestershire
Cloths shall be
sealed as under
25 H. VIII. c. 18.

Recital of Statute
5 Hen. VIII. c. 3.
against exporting
Cloths above Five
Marks Value
unshorn.

Increase of Price
in Cloths.

White Cloths of
£4. and colourede
of £3. and under
may be exported
unshorn, &c.

¹ said O.

² thēne O.

³ lese O.

⁴ every O.

⁵ cōtrary O.

⁶ certayne O.

⁷ than O.

II.
Penalty on
exporting other
Cloths; Value
thereof.

AND over this be it ordeyned and enacted by the said auctoritie that if any psonne or psonnes sende or convey or cause to be sent and conveyed into the parties beyonde the See, any white wollen clothe above the value of foure poundes or any colloured clothe above the price of thre poundes, unrowed unbarbed and unshorne in other fourme than is aforesaid, that than the psonne or psonnes so offending shall forfait the value of the said clothes so caried and conveyed into the parties beyonde the See, The oon moitie of the same forfaiture to be to the use of our said Souvaigne Lorde the King, and the other moitie to evy psonne which woll or shall sue by bill writte informacion or otherwise against any psonne for the same. And that the defendaunte in any plee upon any such accion be not admitted to wage his lawe, nor any pteccion or essoen for any suche defendaunte be allowed in the same.

CHAPTER XIV.

AN ACTE concnyng the custome of Lether.

Frauds in
Exportation of
Lether from
Wales, &c.

WHERE great [quantie ¹] and moche habundaunce of Lether is daily conveyed out of this Realme, aswell by estraungers as also by Tanners and other the Kynges Subjectes inhabited in dyvers parties of this Realme towards the See costez, and in especiall out of Wales Chesshire and Cornewall where litell or no custome is paid for the same, whiche Lether is comonly pakked by the said Estraungers Tanners and other the Kinges Subjectes in their Housez and so conveyed unto the portes and havens where they entend to shipp the same, whiche packes so conveyed and brought to suche portes and havens to be shipped be never there unpacked to be viewed what nombre of Lether is conteyned in any suche packe, but entered in the [Customer ²] bokes by and uppon the informacion and reporte of the said Estraungers Tanners or other pson transporter of the same Lether; And albe it that the Kinges Highnes in suche places and portes hath very litle custome paid for the same, yet for asmoche as in suche places there is no better serche nor viewe hadd for the pfecte knowlege of the nombre and quantite of the Lether so by them packed, the Kinges Grace is moche deceyved of suche his Customes as ought therfore to accrue to his Highnesse; for where in the porte of London two psonnes be named and appoynted by the waier of the Wolles within the same porte for the tyme beyng, to tell and nombre all such Lether by the Hide accomptyng tene Hides to the diker, and also all Woll felles as within the same porte shalbe shipped from tyme to tyme, which two personns be sworne before the Customers of his greate Custome truely and duely to execute thir offices in telling and nombring all suche Lether and Woll felles in the p'sence of the said Customers and of the Countroller of the same Custome or of ther Deputies, who beyng p'sent and viewing the same do make entre therof in thir bokes; And after suche tale made and entre taken, an other psonne by the Maier of London for the tyme beyng constituted and appoynted, is also sworne truely to pakke the same Lether so told and entred into the Customers bokes, evy of the same Teller and Packers taking suche fees for their labours as of olde tyme have ben used limyted and accustomed, evy straungier payeng for Custome of evy diker iij s. ix d. and evy denysen foure shillinges and a penny, which like custome is also paied in the port of Hampton but not in many other portez of this Realme and specially in Wales Chesshire and Cornewall, out of the which parties by reason of suche smale customes more Lether is conveyed over the See than out of other places of this Realme, whiche is an occasion of the derth and greate prices of the same Lether: For the redresse wherof and to thentent that oon maner of Custome for evy such dyker of Lether so conveyed ov the See aswell by denysens as estraungiers shalbe paide throughout this Realme Wales and other the Kinges Dominions, And also that the Kinges Highnes maye be the better assured of his Customes to be paid for all suche Lether as shalbe hereafter caried and conveyed ov the See, Be it enacted by thau'thoritie of this p'sent parliament, that fromehensforthe no maner of Estraunger nor Denyson shall packe or cause to be packed any maner of Lether to be conveyed or shipped over the See out of this Realme Wales or other the Kinges Dominions otherwise than in this acte is exp'ssed, that is to saye; that all suche Lether shalbe hereafter packed by a packer sworne in evy suche porte where any Lether shalbe shipped to be conveyed out of this Realme Wales or other the Kinge Dominions, upon payne of forfaiture of all suche Lether as hereafter shalbe packed contrary to the purport of this acte or of the value therof; And also that fromehensforth evy estraungier and denysen which shall shipp send or conveye eny Lether ov the See out or frome any parte of this Realme Wales Chesshire or other the Kinges Dominions, shall pay like custome for the same as is used to be paid within the porte of London, that is to saye every straungier to pay for evy diker of Lether for custome foure shillinges and nyne pence, and evy denisen foure shillinges and a peny.

Custom-Duty and
Regulations
relating thereto in
the Port of London;

and Southampton;
but not extended to
Wales, &c.

Lether to be
exported shall be
packed by sworn
Packers at the
several Ports;

and the like Custom
Duty paid thereon
as at London.

II.
Appointment of
Tellers and Packers
of Lether in the
several Ports; and
their Fees, and
Duty.

AND be it also enacted that within evy porte haven and creke within this Realme Wales and other the Kinges Domynions, where no tellers nor packers at this p'sent tyme be nor before the making of this acte have ben, that fromehensforth the Customers and Comptrollers of evy suche Port Haven & Creke, where suche Lether shalbe shipped to be conveyed into the parties beyonde the See, shall have power by auctoritie of this acte to name constitute and appoynt one able psonne to tell and nombre all suche Lether as shalbe at any tyme there shipped, which psonne so named shalbe sworne by the Customer & Comptroller of evy suche Porte Haven and Creke trewly and duely to execute his office in the p'sence of the Customer and Comptroller of evy suche Porte Creke or Haven where eny suche Lether shalbe shpped or of his or thir Deputie or Deputies, the same teller taking of evy estraunger for the telling of evy diker of Lether vj d. wherof the same teller to have for his labour two pens, and foure pence to be to the Comynaltie of the same Towne and Porte, towarde the payment of their fee ferme and other thir charges, And of evy denysen not beyng a free man of the said Porte and Haven, for evy diker foure pence wherof the teller to have two pence, and other two

¹ Quantitie O.

² Customer O.

pence to be to the Comynaltie of the same Porte or Haven for thentent above declared, And of evy dyker by any pson beyng a free man of suche Porte and Haven but only two pence for his labo'; and that immediatly after suche tale had and entre therof made by the Customer or his Deputie, an other [abbe'] psonne named deputed and assigned by the said Customers and Comptrollers of evy suche Porte and Haven, and before them sworne truely and duely to doo and execute his office, shall packe all suche Lether so tolde and entrede, evy packe to conteyne as many diker under the nombre of seven dyker as it shall please the marchaunt or owner therof to appoynt, taking for his labour for the packing of evy packe four pence.

AND be it further enacted by the said auctoritie that if any Packer take upon hym to pack any Lether before it be tolde or nombred and entree therof made by the Customer or his Deputie, or at any tyme packe more Lether than shalbe tolde and entered according to the purport of this Acte, than the same Packer to forfait and [losse'] evy tyme doyng the contrarye fyve poundes and to suffer therefore imprisonmant at the Kinges pleasure. And also that if the Teller within any suche Porte or Haven at any tyme hereafter take upon hym to tell or nombre any lether in the absence of the Customer Comptroller or of his or their Deputie or Deputies, than the same Teller for evy tyme so doyng to [losse'] and forfait fyve markes.

III.
Penalty on Packers and Tellers for Neglect of Duty.

AND for asmoche as dyvers Estraungiers carry and convey their lether frome oone porte to an other and by the way cause the same Lether to be packed, which Packes so conveid be not undone nor opened at thir arivall within the portes wherunto they be so transported, but there oonly entred by and upon the reporte and informacion of the marchaunt Estraunger or of his factour, wherby moche custome is conceled: Be it therefore also enacted by the said auctoritie that if any Stranger or other his factour at any tyme hereafter do convey and carry any lether frome oon porte to another to the intente to shipp the same in suche other porte wherunto it shalbe so conveid, the same Estraunger or other his factour for hym, before suche t'nsporting of the same Lether, shall cause the said Lether firste to be told within the same Porte frome whens he woll or intendeth to cary the same, and the same so told cause to be entred by the Customer of the same Porte or his Deputie and cause to be also packed by the said packer of the said porte where it shalbe so tolde, taking of the Custumer or Custumers of the same Porte or Haven or of thir Deputie or Deputies a certificate exp'ssing the nombre or quantitie of Dikers of all the same Lether so to be caried and t'nsported, directed to the Customer of the other Porte or Haven wherunto the same Lether shalbe so conveid, making mencion also in the same certificate whether the Custome therefore accordingly be truely paid or not; And in case any suche Lether be caried or conveid frome one Porte to another, there to be shipped without havynge of suche certificate, that [than'] the same Lether or the value therof to be forfeited.

IV.
Leather conveyed by Aliens from Port to Port shall be accompanied by Certificates, &c.

AND be it further enacted that noo Tanner within this Realme Wales or other the Kinges Dominions, or other psonnes occupieng or havynge a Tannehouse, shall frome hensforth sende or cause to be conveid over the See by waye of m'chaundise or otherwise any manner of Lether tanned or untanned, uppon payne of forfeiture of all suche Lether or the value therof: Nor that any psonne or psons at any tyme hereafter shall carrye or convey over the See oute of this Realme Wales or other the Kinges Dominions, any Salt or untanned [Hiddes'] or any Lether called Backes or sole Lether, The Kinges sp'ual licence not opteyned for the same, uppon payne of forfeiture of all suche [Hiddes'] and Lether called Backes or Sole Lether or the value therof; The oon halffe of all the said forfeitures to be to the Kinges Highnesse, and the other halffe to any of his subjectes that will pursewe for the same in any his Courtes, by accion of Debte Bill Playnt or Informacion or otherwise, in which sute none essoyne pteccion wager of Lawe or other dilatory plee for the defendaunt shalbe admitted or allowed.

V.
Tanners shall not export Leather.

Salt Hides, &c. shall not be exported.

PROVYDED alwaies that this Acte or any thing therein conteyned shall not be hurtfull nor p'judiciall to any Captayne of any Shipp in the tyme of Warre beyng in the retynue and s'vice of the Kinges Highnesse, nor to any owner or master of any Shipp beyng the Kynges subjecte goyng into [Iselande'] Danske Norway or Southwerd beyonde the Estraites; but that evy suche Captayne and Master of evy suche Shipp during the Warre tyme, and evy Master to suche Shipps passing into the places before named, may and shall at their pleasour have and carry salt [hiddes'] in their Shypps, So that evy of theym shall not have at suche viage during the Warre at any oon tyme above the nombre of eight salt [hiddes,'] This acte or any thing therein conteyned to the cont'ry in any wise notwithstanding.

VI.
Exception as to Salt Hides during War.

(⁴) PROVYDED alwaies that [Hiddes'] untanned of any beastes beyng killed within Wales or the Marches therof may be conveid and caried into outward parties by any psonne or psonnes frome tyme to tyme, excepte only by Tanners and suche as have Tanne Houses, in suche and like maner as they myght have byn before the makynge of this Acte, any thing in the same mencioned to the contrary notwithstanding.

VII.
Untanned Hides of Wales may be exported.

¹ able O.

² lose O.

³ then O.

⁴ Hides O.

⁵ Island O.

⁶ The following Proviso is in a separate Schedule annexed to the Original A&.

CHAPTER XV.

AN ACTE whereby the Kynges Magestie shall have power to nominate xxxij psonnes of his Clergie & Lay fee for making of Eccliaſtical Lawes.

Recital of the Tenor of the Statute 25 Hen. VIII. c. 19. so far as relates to the Ecclesiastical Canons, &c. viz. § 1; That no Canons shall be made without the King's Assent;

SITHEN the begynnynge of this p̄sent Parliament there is an Acte ordeyned and established according to the teanure purporte and effecte as hereafter followeth that is to saye;—Where the Kinges humble and obedyent Subjectes the Clergie of this Realme of Englonde have not only knowleged according to the truthe that the Convocacions of the same Clergie is, alwaies hath ben and ought to be assembled only by the Kynges writte, but also submitting themselves to the Kinges Majestie, hath p̄mysed in verbo Sacerdocii that they will never frome hensforth p̄sume to attempte allege clayme or putt in ure or enacte p̄mulge or execute any newe Canons Constitucions Ordyn'nce p̄vnciall or other or by what soeᵛ other name they shalbe called in the Convocacion, onles the Kinges moost Roiall assente and licence may to them be hadd to make p̄mulge & execute the same, and that his Majestie do gyve his moost Roiall assente and auctoritie in that behalve: And where divers Constitucions Ordinaunces and Canons p̄vnciall or Synodall which heretofore have ben enacted and be thought not oonly to be moche p̄judiciall to the Kinges p̄rogatyve Roiall and repugnaut to the Lawes and Statutes of this Realme, but also overmoche onerous to his Highnes and his Subjectes; The said Clergie hath moost humbly besought the Kinges Highnes that the said Constitucions and Canons may be cōmitted to the examinacion and judgement of His Highnes and of xxxij psonnes of the Kinges Subjectes wherof xvj to be of the upper and nether House of [the '] Parliament of the Temporalitie, and other xvj to be of the Clergie of this Realme, And all the said xxxij psonnes to be chosen and appoynted by the Kynges Majestie; And that suche of the said Constitucions and Canons as shalbe thought and det̄mynd by the said xxxij psonnes or the more parte of theym worthy to be abrogated and adnulled shalbe abolite and made of no value accordingly, And suche other of the same Constitucions and Canons, as by the said xxxij psonnes or the more parte of theym shalbe approved to stand with the Lawes of God and consonant to the Lawes of this Realme, shall stand in their full strength and power, the Kinges moost Roiall assent first had and obteyned to the same; Be it therefore nowe enacted by auctoritie of this p̄sent Parliament according to the said Submission and Peticion of the said Clergie, that they ne any of theym frome hensforth shall p̄sume to attempte allege clayme or putt in ure any Constitucions or Ordinaunces p̄vnciall or Synodales, nor any other Canons, nor shall enacte p̄mulge or execute any such Canons Constitucions or Ordinaunces p̄vnciall, by what soeᵛ name or names they may be called in their Convocacions in tyme cōmyng, which shalbe always assembled by auctoritie of the Kinges Writte, onles the same Clergie may have the Kinges moost Roiall assent and licence to make p̄mulge & execute such Canons Constitucions and Ordinaunces p̄vnciall or Sinodals, upon payn of eᵛy oon of the said Clergie doying contrary to this acte & beyng therof convicte to suffer imprisonment and make fyne at the Kinges will. And forasmoch as suche Canons Constitucions and Ordinaunces as heretofore hath ben made by the Clergie of this Realme cannot nowe at this Session of this present Parliament by the reason of shortnes of tyme be viewed examyned and det̄mynd by the Kinges Highnes and xxxij psonnes to be chosen and appoynted according to the Peticion of the said Clergie in forme above rehersed; Be it therefore enacted by auctoritie aforsaid that the Kinges Highnes shall have power and auctoritie to nominate and assigne at his pleasour the seid xxxij psonnes of his Subjectes wherof xvj to be of the Clergie and xvj (') of the Temporalitie of the upper and nether House of Pliament, And if any of the said xxxij psonnes so chosen shall happen to die before thir full det̄mynacion, [than '] his Highnes to nominate other frome tyme to tyme of the said two Houses of Pliament to supplie the nombre of the said xxxij, and that the same xxxij by (') Highnes so to be named, shall have power and auctoritie to viewe serche and examyne the said Canons Constitucions and Ordinaunces p̄vnciall and Sinodall heretofore made; and suche of theym as the Kinges Highnes and the said xxxij or the more parte of theym shall deme and adjudge worthy to be contynued kepte and obeied, shall be frome thensforth kepte obeied and executed within this Realme, So that the Kinges moost Roiall assent under [the '] greate Seale be first hadd to the same; And the residue of the said Canons Constitucions and Ordinaunces p̄vnciall whiche the Kinges Highnes and the said xxxij psonnes or the more parte of theym shall not approve, or deme and judge worthy to be abolite abrogate and made frustrate, shall frome thensforth be void and of none effecte and never be putt in executiō within this Realme.

§ 2; Authorising the King to appoint 32 Commissioners to examine the Canons, &c;

§ 3; Saving for the King's Prerogative;

§ 7; Saving for existing Canons;

Such Commissioners not yet named;

PROVIDED alway that no Canons Constitucions or Ordinaunce shall be made [and '] putt in executiō within this Realme by auctoritie of the Convocacion of the Clergie, which shalbe contrariaunte or repugnante to the Kinges p̄rogatyve Royall or the Customes Lawes or Statutes of this Realme; any thing conteyned in this Acte to the contrary herof notwithstanding.

PROVIDED also that such Canons Constitucions Ordinaunces and Synodalls Provinciall beyng alredie made, which be not contrariaunt nor repugnaut to the Lawes Statutes and Customes of this Realme, nor to the Damage or Hurte of the Kynges p̄rogatyve Roiall, [shalbe nowe still '] used and executed as they were before the making of this Acte, till such tyme as they be viewed serched or otherwise ordered and det̄mynd by the said xxxij psonnes or the more parte of theym accordyng to the teno' forme and effecte of this p̄sente acte;—as by the said acte amonges other thinge more at large is exp̄ssed: AND FORASMOCHE as the Kinges Highnes hath not named and assigned the said xxxij psonnes sithen the making of the said acte, Be it therefore enacted by auctoritie of this Parliament that the Kinges Majestie

¹ his ³ or
² shall mowe stylle be } 25 Hen. VIII. c. 19.

⁴ to be O. & 25 Hen. VIII.
⁵ then O. ⁶ his O.

shalhave full power and auctoritie, as well afore as after the dissolucion of this p̄sent parliament, at his libtie and pleasure to name and assigne xvj p̄sonnes of the Clergie and xvj lay p̄sonnes of the temporaltie, And if after suche nominacion any of the said p̄sonnes happen to deceasse, That [than'] the Kinges Highnes shall have power and auctoritie to nomynate and assigne frome tyme to tyme other in thir places to supplie the nombre of the said xxxij; And that the said xxxij p̄sonnes, so to be nominated by his Majestie, at all tymes fromehensforth for the terme of thre yeres next after the dissolucion of this pliament, shall have power and auctoritie to assemble themselfe together frome tyme to tyme by the Kinges cōmaundement for the due and perfecte execucion of the said acte according to thintentez and true meanyng of the same; any thing in the said acte to the contrarie hereof notwithstanding.

The King
authorised to
nominate such
32 Commissioners
at any Time within
Three Years after
the End of this
Parliament.

CHAPTER XVI.

AN ACTE conc̄nyng enrolmentes of bargaynes & contractes of Landes & Tenementes.

BE IT enacted by thauctoritie of this p̄sent Parliament, that frome the last daye of July which shall be in the yere of our Lorde God, M. D. xxxvj, no Manours Londes Teñtes or other Hereditament^e shall passe al^t or chaunge frome one to another, wherby any estate of enheritaunce or freehold shalbe made or take effecte in any p̄sonne or p̄sonnes or any use therof to be made by reason oonly of any bargayne and sale therof, excepte the same bargayne and sale be made by writing indented sealed and enrolled in oon of the Kinges Courtes of Recorde at Westmynster; or elles within the same Countie or Counties where the same Mano^r Londes or Tenementes so bargayned and sold lie or be, before the Custos Rotuloꝝ and ij Justices of the peace and the Clerke of the Peace of the same Countie or Counties or ij of them at the least wherof the Clerke of the Peace to be oon; And the same enrollement to be had and made within syx Monethes nexte after the date of the same writing^e indented; The same Custos Rotuloꝝ or Justicez of the Peace and Clerke, taking for the enrolment of ev̄y such writing indented before them, where the land comprised in the same writing excede not the yerely value of fourtie shilling^e, two shilling^e, that is to say, xij d. to the Justicez and xij d. to the Clerk; and for the enrolment of ev̄y such writing indented before them wherin the Lande comprised excede the sōme of xl s. in yerly value vs. that is [that is'] to say ijs. vj d. to the said Justicez and ijs. vj d. to the said Clerke for the enrolling of the same; And that the Clerke of the Peace for the tyme beyng within ev̄y such Countie shall sufficiently enroll and ingrosse in Parchement the same dedes or writinges indented as is aforesaid, and the rolles therof at thende of ev̄y yere shall delyver unto the said Custos Rotuloꝝ of the same Countie for the tyme beyng ther to remayne in the Custody of the said Custos Rotuloꝝ for the tyme beyng amongst other recordes of ev̄y of the same Counties where any suche enrolmente shalbe so made, to thentent that ev̄y partie that hath to do therwith may resorte and [se'] theffecte and tenour of ev̄y suche writing so enrolled.

No Land shall pass
by Bargain and Sale
unless by Indenture
sealed and inrolled
within Six Months,
either in the Courts
of Record at
Westminster, or at
the Sessions of the
several Counties.

Fees on such
Inrollments,
at Sessions.

PROVIDED alwaies that this Acte nor any thing therein conteyned extende to any [Mano^r] Landes Teñtes or Hereditamentes lieng or beyng within any Citie Borough or Town Corporate within this Realme, wherin the Maiers Recorders Chamberlayns Baylyffes or other Officer or Officers have auctorite or have lawfully used to enroll any evidences dedes or other writinges within thir p̄cincte or lymites; any thinge in this acte conteyned to the contrary notwithstanding.

II.
Proviso for
Corporations, &c.
enrolling Deeds.

CHAPTER XVII.

AN ACTE conc̄nyng suche as ben putt in truste by their Maisters and after do robbe them.

WHERE before (') tyme (') and many evill disposed p̄sons have often and many tymes taken and stollen fro their Maisters and Maistresses dyvers Jewels Plate Money and other goodes and catayles, to the grete hurte and losses of thir seid Masters and Maystresses, and notwithstanding the heynous [offenses^e] contrary to the trust that the Maister or Maystresse putteth in the s̄v̄ntes, and contrary to the faithe that the s̄vaunte of Dutie shold bere to his Maister or Maistresse, yet whan they have ben arrayned of the said felonies many of them have ben admitted to thir Clergie, and sōme of them have ben admitted to take the privilege of Saynctuary as other felons have ben for offences not so heynous, to the grete boldnesse of other p̄sonnes to comitte suche like offences: Bz IT therfore enacted ordeyned and established by the Kyng our Souvaigne Lorde with thassent of the Lordes sp̄uall and temporall and the Comens in this p̄sent Parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, That if fromehensforth any s̄v̄nte for the tyme beyng in s̄vice of any p̄son or p̄sonnes, happen to steale or felonously take away any Jewell^e Money Plate or other goodes or catalles of his said Master or Mastresse, or if hereafter any s̄vaunt to whome any caskette Jewels Money Goodes or Cattells shall be delyved by his said Master or Mastresse, or by any other to their use, withdrawe themself fro their said Maisters or Maystresses and go away with the said Caskette Jewells Money Goodes or other Cattells or any parte therof, contrary to the trust and confidencē to hym or them putte by his or thir said Maister or Maystresse, or elles beyng in the s̄vice of his said Maister or Maystresse, without thassent or cōmaundement of his said Maister or Maystresse, he embesille the same Caskette Jewells Money Goodes or Catelles or any parte therof or otherwise converte the same to his owne use with like purpose to stele it, if the said Caskettes Jewelles Plate Money Goodes or Catteltes that any suche p̄son shall take frome his Maister or Maistresse be to the value of fourtie shilling^e or above, or if the said Caskettes Jewelles Goodes Money or Catelles that any suche s̄v̄nte after delyvey of the same shall goo away

Benefit of Clergy
taken from Servants
who shall steal or
embezzle Goods of
their Masters, &c.
above 40 s.

¹ An erroneous Repetition on the Roll.

² dyv̄se O.

³ see O.

⁴ offence O.

⁵ maner O.

⁶ then O.

⁷ this O.

with or which he shall imbesille with purpose to [stell¹] it as is aforesaid be of the value of fourtie shilling^e or above, that [than²] evy suche ³vynte that so shall [stell¹] froo his said Maister or Maistresse any suche Jewelles Goodes or Catteltes, or imbesill any caskette Jewelles Money Plate or other goodes to hym delyved in maner before rehersed, and be founde gilty therof or of any parcell of the same according to the lawe of the lande, or uppon his arraignment before any Justice confesse the same, shall fromehensforth be putt frome his Clergie and be putto execucion as if he were no Clerke (³).

II.
Such Offenders
deprived of
Privilege of
Sanctuary.

AND be it further enacted by auctoritie aforesaid that evy suche psonne or psonnes that so shal stele the goodes of his said Maister or Maistresse or imbesell that that so to hym shalbe delyved as is aforesaid, if the same goodes be of the value of fourtie shilling^e as is aforesaid, shall [losse⁴] the privilege of all Sanctuaries; any use or custome hertofore hadd or used to the contrary notwithstanding.

CHAPTER XVIII.

AN ACTE for the p̄servacion of the River of Thamyse.

Nuisances
committed,
in Obstruction,
&c. of the River
Thames.

WHERE before this tyme the Ryver of Thamys amonge all other Ryvers within this Realme hath ben accepted and taken and as it is in dede moost commodious and p̄fitable to all the Kinges liege people, and chifely of all other frequented and used as well by the Kinges Highnes his Estates and Nobles Marchauntes and other repaying to the Citie of London and other places Shires and Counties adjoynng to the same, whiche Ryver of Thamys is and hath ben mooste mete and convenyente of all other for the savegarde and ordering of the Kinges Navy conveyance of Marchaundisses and other necessaries to and for the Kinges moost honorable Householde, and otherwise to the greate relieffe and comforte of all psonnes within this Realme, till nowe of late dyvers evill disposed psonnes, partely by mysordering of the said Ryver by casting in of dong and other filth laied nygh the bankes of the said Ryver, diggyng and undermyng of the bankkes and walles next adjoynng to the same River, carieng and conveyeng awaye of wayshydes shores pyles bordes tymbre worke balest for shippis and other thing^e frome the said bankes and walles in sondry places, by reason wherof greate shelpes and risings have of late ben made and growen in the fareway of the said Ryver, and suche groundes as lie within the levell of the said Water marke by occacion therof have ben surrounded and ōflowen by rage of the said Water, and many greate breaches have ensued and followed there uppon and dayly are lyke to do, and the said River of Thamys to be utterly destroyed forev̄ if convenyent and spedye remedye be not soon^e p̄vyded in that behalve: FOR REFORMATION wherof be it enacted established and ordeyned by the King our Souvaigne Lorde and by thassent of the Lordes sp̄uall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p̄sent Parliament assembled and by thau^rtoritie of the same, that if any psonne or psonnes hereafter do or p̄cure any thing to be don in the anoyng of the streme of the said Ryver of Thamys, making of shelpes by any maner of meanes by mynyng digging casting of Dunge rubbushe or other thing in the same Ryver, or take plukk or convey away any bourdes stakes piles tymbre worke or other thing frome the said bankes or walles, excepte it be to amende and repaire the same agayne, or digge or undermyne any bankes or walles upon the Waterside of Thamys aforesaid, to the hurte impayryng or damage of any of the said walles or bankes, [than²] the same psonne and psonnes and every of theym shall forfait and pay for evy tyme so offendyng oon hundred shilling^e, the oon moytie therof to be to the King our Souvaigne Lorde, and the other moytie therof to the Mayer and Cōmonaltie of London for the tyme beyng; The same to be recovered and opteyned by the Maier and Commynaltie of London by bill playnt writte of dette or informacion severally ayenst evy offendour in any of the Kinges Courtes, in which accions and [suttes⁵] or any of theym the partie defendaut shall not be essoyned nor wage his Lawe nor any p̄teccion to be allowed in the same.

Penalty on Persons
committing such
Nuisances ⁶5.
Half to the King
and Half to the
City.

II.
For regulating the
taking of Ballast
from the River,
between Greenwich
and Richmond.

AND it is further enacted by auctoritie aforesaid that if complaynt shall happen to be made to the Lorde Chauncellour of Englund Lorde Tresaurer Lorde President of the Kinges Counsaill Lorde Privey Seale or to any of theym by any psonne or psonnes or body politike, that Sir Thomas Sperte Knight now having the Office and ordering of and for balasting for Shippes, or any other that hereafter shall have the said office and order for balasting of shippes, do take any balast for shippes nere to the said Ryver of Thamys, and do not take for parcell of the said balasting the gravell and sande of the Shelpes betwene Grenewiche and Richemound within the said river of Thamys, or in any place or places that is or shalbe to the damage or anoysaunce of the said river of Thamys or any parte therof, that [than²] upon evy suche complaint the said Lorde Chauncellour Lorde Tresaurer Lorde p̄sident of the Kinges most honorable Counsaill Lorde privie Seale and evy of theym, callyng bothe the Chieffe Justices of eyther Benche or oon of theym, shall have power and auctoritie frome tyme to tyme to here and finally det̄myne evy suche complaynt by their discrecions, and to putt such order therin and for taking of balast for shippes upon evy suche complaynt as by thir discrecions shall seme moost convenyent for the conservacion of the said river of Thamys, And the parties offending such Order shall [suffree⁶] imprisonment and make no lesse fyne then fyve pound to the King^e use for evy tyme offending or breaking the same.

III.
Any Person may
take Gravel, &c.
from the Shelves
in the River.

(⁷) PROVYDED always and be it enacted that it shalbe lawfull to evy psonne and psonnes to digge carye and take away Sande gravell or any other rubbyshe erthe or thing lieng or beyng in or uppon any Shelppe or Shelppes within the said ryver of Thamyse, without lett or interrupcion of any psonne or psonnes or paying any thing for the same, any thing conteyned in this p̄sent acte to the contrary notwithstanding.

¹ stele O.

² then O.

except O.—but struck through with the Pen.

³ they that be w^hin Holy Orders that is to say Sub-Deacon Deacon or Preest onely

⁴ lose O.

⁵ suyt^e O.

⁶ suffer O.

⁷ In a Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

CHAPTER XIX.

AN ACTE lymyttyng an Order for Seyntuarie & Sayntuarie psonnes.

WHERE upon trust of Saintuaries and the licencious libties that heretofore have ben and yet dailye ben used in the same, divers psonnes have ben the more bolde to ppetrate and cōmitte many detestable murders [rapes¹] robberies theftes and other myschevous destestable and abhomyable dedes, for that they have ben alwayes releved ayded and succoured by the Saintuaries whan so ev² and as ofte as they or any of theym have offended in any of the pmisses, to the moost grevous displeasour of Almyghtie God and extreme Derriment and hurt of the Kinges Subjectes; In avoiding of suche psumptuous boldnes, it is enacted ordeyned and established by the King our Souvaign Lorde, with the assent of his Lordes spūall & temporall and the Cōmons in this p̄sent pliamēt assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that all and singuler psonne or psons, whichē nowe be or at any tyme hereafter shalbe privileged in any Saintuarie within any of the Kinges Dominions for murder or felonny, frome the firste daye of Maye next cōmyng, shall daily, whan soev³ he or they be without the House or Mansion wherin they have thir lodging, weare a badge or cognisaunce, by the Governour of evy Sayntuarie to be assigned and appoynted, openly upon theyr upper garment of the compasse in length and bredth of ten ynches; upon payne that they and evy of theym whan soev⁴ and as often as any of theym beyng out of the said House or Mansion wherin he hath his said lodging shalbe founden and taken without the same badge or cognisaunce, clerely to [losse⁵] and forfaitie his and their privilege and advauntage of Saintuarie; And that it shalbe lafull to all and singuler the Kinges Subjectes to apprehend and take evy suche offendour and offendours, beyng without his badge or cognisaunce as aforesaid, and him to bring out of the Saintuarie into the next gaole there to remayne unto the nexte gaole delyv⁶, and then to be tried according to the due course and order of the Lawe as though he had never ben privyldged in any suche Saintuarie.

Evils of Sanctuaries.

Sanctuary Men shall wear Badges when out of Sanctuary; on Forfeiture of their Privilege.

AND also be it enacted by thau⁷ctōrite aforesaid that no maner of the said privileged persons at any tyme herafter bere occupie or were upon theym any maner of sworde knyffe or other weapon, other than thir meate knyves, and the same meate knyves but at their meales only upon payne as is above rehersed.

II. They shall not wear any Weapons.

FURTHERMORE be it enacted by the said auctoritie that (⁸) eny of the said privileged persons at any tyme after the said first daye of Maye, fortune to be founde apphended or taken out of his or thir lodging, before the sonne rising in the mornyng or after the sonne going downe in the evenyng, the same privileged psonne so founde apphended or taken, shall at the first tyme for his so offending suffre imprisonment within the same Saintuarie by the space of two daies; and at the secound tyme to have imprisonment by the space of syxe daies; and at the the thirde tyme that he shalbe so founde apprehended or taken out of his sey⁹d Lodging cont¹⁰ry to the order before mencioned, and the same beyng substauncially pved by indifferent pves therof to be made before the Lorde Chauncello¹¹ of Englund for the tyme beyng to forfaitie and [losse¹²] his or their privilege of Sayntuarie.

III. They shall not be out of the Sanctuaries at Night.

ALSO be it further enacted by the said auctoritie that if any maner of Sayntuarie psonne or psones of p̄pensed malice at any tyme hereafter do reskue or resiste any of the Governours aforesaid or thir Deputies, in executing of thir office in taking and imprisonyng of any of the psonnes privileged offending contrary to the tenour of this acte, that then he or they that shall fortune to make reskewes, shalbe hereafter taken out of Saintuarie and to suffer and be tried as felons in evy thing.

IV. Penalty on them for resisting their Governours, &c. Felony.

AND over that be it enacted by thau¹³ctōritie aforesaid that alman¹⁴ of contractes of dette under fourtie shillinges, trespases and coven¹⁵tes, that at any tyme hereafter shall happen to be made or growe within any of the said Seintuaries betwene any of the said privileged psonne or psonnes [or¹⁶] other inhitautes within any such Saintuarie, that the Governours or thir Deputies of any of the same Saintuaries where any suche contracte trespase or coven¹⁷te shall fortune to be made growe or be as is aforesaid, shall have full power and auctoritie by this p̄sent acte to order judge and del¹⁸myne the same according as it shall be duely there pved afore the said Gov¹⁹nour or Gov²⁰nours.

V. The said Governour may determine Complaints under 40 s. between Sanctuary Men.

CHAPTER XX.

AN ACTE conteynyng an Order for Tithes thorowe the Realme.

FORASMOCHE as div²¹s nombres of evill disposed psonnes inhabited in sondry Counteis Cities Townes and places of this Realme, havyng no respecte of thir dueties to Almightye God, but ageinst right and good conscience have attempted to subtra²²cte and withhold in sōme places the hole and in sōme places greate partes of thir tithes and oblacions aswell psonall as p̄diall, due unto God and Holie Churchē, and pursuyng suche their detestable enormities and injuries, have attempted in late tyme paste to disobey contempne and dispise the p̄cesse lawes and decrees of the Eccl²³tiasticall Courtes of this Realme, in more temerous and large maner than before this tyme hath ben sene; For reformacion of which said injuries and for unities and peace to be p̄served amongst the Kinges Subjectes of this Realme, Our Souvaign Lorde the King beyng sup²⁴̄mne hede in Erthe under God of the Churchē of Englund, willing the spūall rightes and dueties of that Churchē to be p̄served contynued and mayntened, hath ordeyned and enacted by

Subtraction of Tithes:

Tithes shall be paid where due:

¹ Rapes O.² lose O.³ if O.⁴ and O.

Proceedings before the Ordinary in Cases of Subtraction of Tithes ;

Proceedings against Offenders in Cases of Contempt ; Attachment and Recognisance before Justices of Peace, &c.

auctoritie of this present parliament, that evy of his Subjectes of this Realme of England Ireland Wales and Caleis and Marches of the same, according to the Ecclasticall Lawes and Ordinaunces of his Church of England, and after the lawdable usages and customes of the parisshe or other place where he dwelleth or occupieth, shall yeld and pay his tithes offeringes and other dueties of Holy Church ; And that for such subtraction of any of the said tithes offeringes or other duities, the pson Vicar Curate or other partie in that behalve greved may, by dewe pcesse of the Kinges Ecclasticall Lawes of the Church of Englonde, convent the psonne or psonnes so offending before hys ordinarie or other competent judge of this Realme having auctoritie to here and detmyne the right of tithes, and also to compell the same psonne or psonnes offending to do and yeld their said dewties in that behalff ; And in case the Ordinarie of the Diocesse or his Cōmissarie, or the Archdeacon or his officiall or any other competent judge aforesaid, for any contempe contumacy disobedience or other mysdemeanour, of the partie defendaunt make information and request to any of the Kinges moost honorable Counsell, or to the Justices of the peace of the Shire where suche offendour dwelleth, to assiste or aide the same Ordynary Cōmissarie Archdeacon Officiall or Judge to order and refourme any suche psonne in any cause before rehersed, that [than¹] he of the Kinges said honorable Counsaill, or such two Justices of Peace wherof one to be of the Quoꝝ, to whome suche informacion or requeste shalbe made, shall have full power and auctoritie by vertue of this Acte to attach or cause to be attached the psonne or psonnes ayenst whome suche informacion or request shalbe made, and to cōmitte the same personne or personnes to warde, there to remayne withoute baill or maynprise till that he or they shall have founde sufficient suertie to be bounde by recognisance or otherwise before the Kinges said Counsaill or Justice of peace, or any other like Counsaillour or Justice of Peace, to thuse of our seid Souvaigne Lorde the King to geve due obedience to the pcesses pcedinges decrees and sentences of that Ecclasticall Courte of this Realme, wherin suche [sutte²] or matter for the pmisses shall depende or be ; And that evy of the Kinges said Counsaillours or two Justice of the peace wherof one to be of the Quoꝝ as is aforesaid, shall have full power and auctoritie by vertue of this Acte to take receyve and recorde recognisaunces and obligacions in any of the Causes above written.

II.
Act shall not extend to London.
[See Cap. XXI.]

PROVYDED alwey (³) this Acte or any thing therein conteyned shall nott extende to any inhabitaunt of the Citie of London, for or concnyng any maner of tith offering or other Ecclasticall duetie growen and due to be paide or yelden within the same Citie ; bycause there is an other order made for the payment of tithes and other dueties within the said Citie.

III.
Proviso for Appeals, Prohibitions, &c.

PROVYDED also that evy psonne and psonnes beyng partie or parties to any suche suite shall and may make and have his & their lawfull accion demaunde or psecucion, appeles phibicions and all other their lawful defences and remedies in evy suche suite, accordyng to the said Ecclasticall Lawes and Lawes and Statutes of this Realme, in as ample and liball maner and fourme as they or any of theym myght have hadd if this acte hadd never ben made, any thing in this Acte above written notwithstanding.

IV.
This Act shall have Effect only till other Laws made.
[See Chapter XV. of this Session.]

(⁴) PROVYDED alwaies and be it enacted by auctoritie aforesaid, that this Acte for recoupyng of tithes ne any thing therein conteyned shall take force or effecte but oonly untill suche tyme as the Kinges Highnes, and suche other xxxij psonnes which his Highnes shall name and appoynte [for the makyng and establisshing of⁵] suche Lawes as His Highnes shall affirme and ratifie, to be called the Ecclasticall Lawes of his Church of Englonde, and after the said Lawes so ratified and confirmed as is aforesaid, that [than¹] the said tithes to be paide to evy Ecclasticall psonne according to such Lawes and none otherwise.

CHAPTER XXI.

AN ACTE lymtyng an Order for payment of Tithes within the Citie of London.

Tithes in London shall be paid under the Order of the Lord Chancellor, &c until further Order made.

BE it enacted by thauuctoritie of this present parliament that all and evy the Citesens and inhabitautes of the Citie of London, and suburbes within the libties of the same, shall at this present tyme of Ester nexte cōmyng pay unto the Curates of the said Citie and suburbes all suche and like sommes of money for tithes oblacions and other duities, as the said Citezens and inhabitautes, by thorder of my Lorde Chauncellour and other of the Kinges moost honorable Counsaill [and the Kinges pclamacion⁶], paied or ought to have paied by force and vtue of the said Order at Ester that was in the yere of our Lorde God M^o.D. xxxv. And the same paymentes so to continue frome tyme to tyme, untill suche tyme as any other order or lawe shalbe made publissed ratified and confirmed by the Kinges Highnes and the xxxij psonnes by his Grace to be named, aswell for the full stablisshement concnyng the payment of all tithes oblacions and other duities of the inhabitautes within the said Citie and Suburbes within the libties of the same, as for the making of other Ecclasticall Lawes of this Realme of Englonde ; and that evy psonne denying to pay as is aforesaid shall by the cōmaundement of the Maier of London for the tyme beyng, be cōmitted to prison there to remayne untill suche tyme as he or they have agreed with the Curate and Curates for thir said tithes oblacions and other duities as is aforesaid.

¹ then O.

² sute O.

³ that O.

⁴ In a Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

⁵ So in the Original Act ; the Sense requires the Words to be " shall make and establish "

⁶ Interlined in the Original Act.

CHAPTER XXII.

AN ACTE CONCERNING decay of Houses and inclosures.

WHERE as in the fourth yere of the reigne of the noble King of famous memorie Henry the seventh father to the Kinges Highnes our Souvaigne Lorde that now is, it was ordeyned established and enacted amonges other thinges, that evy owner of any Mese which within thre yeres nexte before the same fourth yere, was or after that tyme shuld be letten to ferme with xx. acres of Land at the lest lieng in tillage and husbandrye shuld be bounde to kepe and susteyne the housing and building of the same Mese conveniently for the mayntenⁿce of husbandry and tillage, And if any Owner of the same shuld fortune to occupie any suche mese or land in his owne handes, he shulde be bounde to uphold and susteyne the same as it is before rehersed, and if any psonne happened to do the contrary [than '] it shuld be lefull unto the King or unto the Lordes of whome any suche Mese or Landes is holden immediatlie, to take yerely the oon halff of thissues and pfittez of all and evy suche tenement without payeng any thing for the same untill suche tyme as the housing shuld be buylded or reedified agayn and the Landes therof conv^ted into tillage; and that no psonne shuld have clayme or chalenge any freehold in the same Londes or Tenementes by takyng of any suche pfittes, but onely that it shuld be lefull unto the King and other Lordes to distrayne for the payment of the moytie of the yerely issues revenues and pfittes of the same, like as in the said acte more at length is conteyned: By reason of which said Statute and Ordynance divers and many meases, whiche be holden immediatlye of the Kinges Highnes, within late yeres have ben buylded and reedified and the Londes therunto belonging converted ayen into thir firste nature of tillage and husbandrye according to the tenour and purporte of the said good and gracious acte, And all other suche Meases and Landes as be holden immediat of any other Lordes, be and remayne unto this p^sent daye pstrate unbuylded and the landes therof conv^ted and employed oonly into pasture and to none other purpose, to the greate decaye of all man^r of Victualles within this Realme and to the derogacion and hinderaunce of the Cōmon Weall of the same many waies: And forasmuche as in the said acte was noo other remedie p^rvided for and agaynst all those psonnes that do or shuld hold any Manours Meses Landes or Tenementes of other Lordes, for not repaying and reedifieng of the Houses and conv^ting the said Landes into Tillage and Husbandrye according to the trewe and vertuous meanyng of the same good Acte, but oonly evy Lorde immediate mought have and distreyne for the moytie of the pfittez of all and evy such mese and landes decayed in fourme aforesaid, as in the same Acte amonge other thinges more at length it is declared; And also for that the Lordes immediate and thoder meane Lordes have nott putt the said good acte in due and playne execucion, according to the tenour therof as they ought and mought have don, a greate nombre of the Houses Meses Tenementes and acres of Lande whiche at the makyng of the said good acte were in ruyn and decaye and the Londes therof conv^ted from tillage into pasture, doo yet remayne unbuylded unreedified and all the Londes to theym belonging hitherto be kepte and used into pasture and not conv^ted ayene into tillage according to the purporte true meanyng and intent of the said acte, And so by this meanes dyvers and sondry psonnes which hold not thir Landes and Tenementes immediate of the Kinges Highnes have and dayly do frome tyme to tyme decaye and lett fall downe noo smale nombre of Meses and houses of husbandrye, And also do conv^tte the Landes of the same frome tillage and husbandrye into pasture, to the moost perillous example of all other beyng in like case and to the greatist abuse and disordre of the naturall soile of the grounde that by any maner of invencion could be practised or imagined: Be it therefore enacted ordeyned and established by the King our Sovereygne Lorde, and by the Lordes sp^uall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p^sent parliament assembled and by thau^toritie of the same, that the Kyng our Sov^eygne Lorde his Heires and Successours, frome and after the feaste of Seinte Michell tharchaugell which shalbe in the yere of oure Lorde God M^o. D. xxxviij, shall take and have the one moitie of all issues revenues rentes and pfittes cōmyng and growing of all and singular Meses Landes and Tenementes nowe and [than '] remaynyng inclosed decaied or conv^ted frome tillage into pasture, contrary to the tenour and trewe meanyng of the said acte made in the said fourthe yere of King Henry the seventh, and beyng at this p^sent day so founde alreddie by office and verdicte of xij men, or whiche hereafter at any tyme by like office and verditte shalbe founde, of whome so ev^y they be holden, which have ben decayed and conv^ted frome tillage into pasture sithe thre yeres nexte before the forsaid fourth yere of the reigne of the said noble King Henry the vij, untill suche tyme as the said owners of the said Meses Landes and Tenementes shalhave builded and reedified ageyne in and uppon convenyent places of the said Meses Landes and Teñtes for evy fiftie acres xl acres or thirtie acres of Land, one sufficient Tenement mete for an honest Man to dwell in, and also untill suche tyme as the same owners have conv^ted or cause all the said Landes so mysused to be conv^ted frome pasture into tillage agayn, according to the nature of the soyle and cou^rse of Husbandrye used in the Countrey where any such Landes do lie, and according to the true entent and meanyng of the said acte.

PROVYDED alwayes and be it enacted by thau^toritie aforesaid that if any Owner of Landes and Tenementes, at any tyme after the last daye of Aprill in the yere of our Lorde God M^o. D. xxxvj, decay any House of Husbandrye havyng twentie acres of arrable Lande at the least therunto lieng in tillage, or conv^tte the same Lande into pasture contrary to the trewe intent and meanyng of the said acte, [than '] if the Lord of whome any suche House and Landes be [than '] holden immediatly, do not take the benifite of the said acte, concⁿyng takyng of the moytie of the pfittez of the same house and Landes so mysused as is above rehersed, within oon yere nexte after the said decaye, or within one yere nexte after the conv^ting of the said Lond^e frome tillage into pasture, the Kinges Highnes in defaulte of the said Lordes immediate, shall and may frome and after any office founde therof, have and take the one moytie of all thissues revenues and pfittes cōmyng and growing of the same House and landes so decaied or conv^ted frome tillage unto pasture, untill such tyme

Recital of Statute
4 Hen. VII. c. 19.
for keeping in
Repair of Houses
on Farms:

The said Act
enforced only on
Lands holden of the
King; but neg-
lected by other
Lords;

The King shall
have the Muiety of
the Profits of Lands
converted from
Tillage to Pasture
since 4 Hen. VII.
until a proper
House is built, and
the Land returned
to Tillage.

II.
In Default of the
Lord's taking the
Moiety of the
Profits as under
4 Hen. VII. c. 19.
the King may take
the same.

¹ then O.

as the owner of the said House and Londes so mysused have reedified the same House and conv^oted and putt the same Landes ayene into tillage, according to the nature of the soyle and course of Husbandrye used in the Countrey there as is above rehersed.

III.
No Freehold in the
King by this Act.

PROVYDED alwaye that the Kinges Highnes shall not have cleyme or chalēge any frehold or [tenour'] in or to any of the pmisses by taking of the moytie of any suche pffittes, nor that any Lorde of whome any suche mesez or londes be holden shall losse ne forfait any their tenures v^ovice or otheir their right of and in the same, but onely that his Highnes his Heires and Successours shall have full power by vertue of this p^osent acte, after the fyndyng alwaies of any office or offices frome tyme to tyme, onely to distrayne for payment of the moytie of the yerely issues revenues and pffittes of all suche Londes and Tenementes as be unto the Kynges Highnesse limited and appoynted by this Acte, according to the true entent and meanyng of the same Acte, untill suche tyme as the true entent and purpose of this p^osent acte shalbe dewly and treuely putt in execucion in evy behalff to all intentes as is before declared.

IV.
Proviso for
Infants, &c.
Marshes, Fens,
Parks, Chases, &c.

PROVYDED also that this Acte nor any thing therein conteyned be in any wise p^ojudiciall or hurtefull to any infaunt within age of xxj yerres, nor to any p^osonne or p^osonnes beyng oute of the Kinges Realme, for any issues and pffittes to be levied p^oceyved or taken by vertue of this p^osent acte, as longe as they shalbe within age or out of this Realme; nor shall extende to any Marsshe or Fenne groundes nor to any Manours Londes or Tenementes beyng enclosed at this p^osent daye within any forest parke or chase wherin be Dere, belonging unto the Kinges Highnes or to any temporall Lorde Knyght or Squier of this Realme of England or Wales, so that they have licence opteyned at this p^osent daye of the Kinges said Highnes or of any his noble Progenitours to imparke the same, and also have compowned with the owners therof, That the same owners be satisfied for the same, any thing in this acte to the contrarie notwithstanding.

V.
Act shall extend
only to certain
Counties, &c.

PROVIDED alwaies that this p^osent acte extende not nor be in any wise hurtfull or p^ojudiciall unto any owners of Landes or Tenementes in any Counties of this Realme of England, but onely unto all and evy the Counties hereafter specified that is to saye, the Counties of Lincoln Notingham Leicetur Warwyk Rutland Northampton Bedford Bukyngham Oxford Berkeshire the Ile of Wyght Worcetur Hertf and Cambrige.

CHAPTER XXIII.

AN ACTE for the p^oservacion of Havens and Portes in the Counties of Devon & Cornwall.

Recital of Statute
23 Hen. VIII. c. 8.
respecting Tynners
working in Stream-
Works in Cornwall
and Devon.

WHERE by a Statute made in this p^osent parliament for and conc^onyng the amending and maynten^once of the Havens and Portes of Plimouth Dertmouth Teyngmouth Falmouth and Fowey in the Counties of Devonshire and Cornewall, amonge other things it was ordeyned and enacted, that no p^osonne or p^osonnes frome and after the feast of Seint Michell tharchaugell which was in the xxiiij yere of the reign of the Kinges Highnes that nowe is, shuld labour or worke or cause to be laboured or wrought in any maner of Tyn workes called streme workes within the said Counties of Devon or Cornwall, nygh to any of the fresshe waters ryvers or lowe places discending or havyng course unto the said Havens or Portes or any of them, nor shuld labour digge or wasshe any Ti^one in any of the said Tyn workes called streme wurk^o, onles the said diggar owner or washer shuld make or cause to be made sufficient hatches and ties in thend of thir buddels and cordes, and thirin putt and laye or cause to be put and laied all the said stones gravell and robell digged about the enserchyng fynding and washing of the said Tynne, there to be holy and suerlie kepte by the said hatches and ties out & frome the said fresshe rivers or watercourses or any of them, so that the said stones gravell and robell ne any parte therof be for lake of suche hatches or ties conveyed into the said portes and havens or any of them, upon payne to forfait for evy tyme that any owner or digger shuld digge or wasshe or cause to be digged or washed any tynne contrarye to the fourme aforesaid Tene poundes, the one halfe therof to be to thuse of our Souv^oeygne Lorde the King, and the other halfe therof to be to any of thenhabitautes of the said Porte Townes or Havens that wold sue for the same in any of the Kinges Courtes, by originall writte bille playnte informacion or otherwise, wherin the defendaunt shuld not be admitted to wage his lawe ne p^oteccion or essoynne shuld be allowable, as in the said acte amonge other things more playnly is exp^ossed and declared: And by cause sithe the making of the said statute, thenhabitautes of the said Porte Townes or Havens havyng litle regarde respecte love or affection to the amending and mayntenaunce of the same Townes and Havens nor to thir posteritie as they ben naturally bounden and obliged, have p^omitted and suffered the said owners and diggers to p^osever and contynue in digging serching and wassheyng of Tynne nygh the said freshe waters rivers or lowe places, not making sufficient hatches and ties as by the said Statute is p^ovided and ordeyned, without any maner of suite cōmensed or pursued by the said inhabitautes according to the tenour of the said acte, to the greate anymacion and encouraging of thoffendours and to thuttur undoyng and destruccion of the said Port Townes and Havens: The Kinges Magestie mynding and entending the supportacion and maynten^once of his said Townes and Havens and the animadversion and correccion of the said offendours, hath by the assent of the Lordes s^opuall and temporall and the Cōmons in this Parliament assembled and by thau^octoritie of the same, ordeyned enacted & establisshed, that no p^osonne or p^osonnes hereafter shall labour or worke or cause to be laboured or wrought in any man^o of Tynne workes called streme workes within the said Counties of [Devon'] or Cornwall nygh to any of the said fresshe waters ryvers or lowe places discending or havyng course unto the said havens or portes or any of them, nor shall labour digge or wasshe any Tynne in any of the said Tyn workes called streme

Neglect of
enforcing the
said Act.

Penalty for Offences
extended to £20.

¹ tenure O.

² Devonshere O.

workes onles the said digger owner or washer shall make or cause to be made sufficient hatches and ties in thende of their buddels and cordes, and therin put and laye or cause to be putt and laied all the sand stones gravell and robell digged about thenserching fynding and wasshing of the said Tyn there, to be holy and suerly kepte by the said hatches and ties out and frome the said fresshe ryvers or watercourses or any of theym, so that the said sand stones gravell and robell ne any parte therof be for lacke of suche hatches or ties conveyed into the said Portes and Havens or any of theym; upon payne to forfait for evy tyme that any owner tynner digger or laborer shall digge or wasshe or cause to be digged or wasshed any Tynne contrarie to the fourme aforesaid xx li. Thone halfe therof to be to thuse of (') Highnes and the other halfe therof to be to any of his Graces subjectes that will sue for the same in any of his Gracis Courtes, by originall writte bill playnt informacion or otherwise wherin the defendaunt shall not be admitted to wage his lawe ne any pteccion or essoyne shalbe allowable.

AND it is further enacted by thau^otoritie aforesaid that if any psonne or psonnes shall happen to be sued accused indited imprisoned ^{and} condemned, or otherwise vexed or troubled in his psonne Landes Tenneworkes goodes or cattalles by any of the mynystres or officers of any of the Kinges Courtes of Stannerie, or by any other psonne or psonnes, for pursuyng or attempting any suyte or accion according to this Estatute, ayenst such psonne or psonnes as shall offende cont^ry to the fourme aforesaid, that [than¹] all such suites accusementes inditementes imprisonmentes accions condempnacions fynes ^{and} amerciamentes and evy other acte or actes to be doon in any of the said Courtes of Stannarie or [ellswere by²] any psonne or psonnes ayenst any psonne or psonnes for suyng or attempting any suites or accions by vertue of this Statute, shall be utterly voide and of none effecte in the lawe; And that the partie sued indited accused imprisoned or otherwise greved or molested for pursuyng ayene any psonne or psonnes offending this Statute, shall have his accion and remedye grounded upon this Statute by originall writte bill playnt informacion or otherwise in any of the Kinges Co^tes, ayenst suche as shall p^ocure or attempte to vexe trouble or otherwise molest any suche psonne or psonnes for suyng or p^osuyng of the forfeitures aforesaid, and shall recover treble damages in that behalf, and the p^otie defendaunt shall not be admitted to wage his lawe ne any pteccion essoyne nor privilege shalbe to hym allowable: And if it shall happen any psonne or psonnes for pursuyng any suite or accion upon thys Statute or by occasion of the same, hereafter to be imprisoned by any maner of psonne or psonnes beyng officers or ministres of the Courte of Stannarie thir deputies or substitutes, that then evy of the Justiciars of Peace within any of the Counties aforesaid wherin the said prisoner shall happen to be comitted to prison, uppon credible informacion therof taking suertie by his discrecion for apparaunce of suche prisoner at the nexte gen^oall Scessions of Peace, shall have power & auctoritie aswell to directe his waraunte to the Gaoler or Keper of the Prison as to any other pson or psonnes to whome the said prisoner shalbe comitted unto, commaunding hym or theym upon payne of forfeiture of fourtie pound^o to delyver and putt at large the said prisoner or prisoners, which if he refuce so to do, than evy suche offendour shall [losse³] and forfait the said fourtie pound^o, thone half of which forfeiture to be to the use of our Souvaigne Lorde the King and the other half to hym that is greved by reason of suche imprisonment, to be recovered in maner and fourme aforsaid, and the defendaunt in any accion or suite for the same shall not wage his lawe ne have eny essoyne or pteccion allowed; And if it shall appere upon thapperaunce of suche prisoner at the Quarter Sessions by examynacion of the Justiciars of Peace there beyng, that he was imprisoned cont^ry to the fourme of this Statute, that [than¹] he shalbe forthwith dismissed and therby discharged, And if he were lawfully imprisoned for any other juste cause, [than¹] to be remaunded to prisonn by the discrecion of the said Justiciars.

II.
All Actions, &c.
against Persons
enforcing this Act
shall be void.

Treble Damages
to the Defendant.

How Persons
imprisoned for
enforcing this Act
shall be bailable.

PROVYDED alway this acte or any thing therin conteyned be not in any wise p^ojudiciall or hurtfull to any of the officers of the Stannarie ne to any of their lawfull libties privileges usages lawes or customes, savyng only in the cases and p^ovisions conteyned and lymyted within this p^osent acte, which shall alway be putt in execucion according to the tenor of this acte, any usage custome privilege ordinaunce or libtie to the contrarie therof notwithstanding.

III.
Proviso for Officers
and Laws of the
Stannaries.

CHAPTER XXIV.

AN ACTE for recontynuyng of certayne libties and franchises heretofore taken frome the Crowne.

WHERE dyvers of the moost auncient p^orogatives and auctorities of Justice apparteynyng to [the Impall¹] Crowne of this Realme have ben severed and taken frome the same by sondrye giftes of the Kinges moost noble p^ogenitours Kinges of this Realme, to the greate dymnucion and detriment of the Roiall estate of the same and to the hynderaunce and greate delaye of Justice; For reformacion wherof be it enacted by auctoritie of this p^osent parliament, that no psonne or psonnes of what estate or degree so ev^o they be of, frome the first day of July which shalbe in the yere of our Lorde God M^o.D. xxxvj. shall have any power or auctoritie to p^odon or remitte any tresons murders manslaughteres or any kyndes of felonnyes what so ev^o they be, nor any accessories to any tresons murders manslaughteres or felonies, or any utlauries for any suche offences afore rehersed, comytted p^operated done or [deiuulged⁴], or hereafter to be comitted done or [deiuulged⁴], by or ayenst any psonne or psonnes in any parties of this Realme Wales or the Marches of the same; but that the Kinges Highnesse his heires and successours Kinges of this Realme shall have the hole and sole power and auctoritie therof united and knytte to the Imperiall Crowne of this Realme as of good right and equitie it apparteyneth, any grauntes usages p^oscripcion acte or actes of parliament or any other thing to the contrarie hereof notwithstanding.

Grants of certain
Prerogatives to the
Delay of Justice,
&c.

None but the King
shall pardon
Treasons or
Felonies.

¹ his O.

² then O.

³ elsewhere by O.

⁴ lose O.

⁵ themperyall O.

⁶ divulged Printed Copies.

II.
None but the King shall appoint any Justices.

AND be it also enacted by auctoritie aforesaid, that no psonne or psonnes of what estate degree or condicion so e^v they be, frome the said first daye of Julye, shall have any power or auctoritie to make any Justices of Eire Justices of Assise [Justice ¹] of Peace or Justices of Gaole dely^vey, but that all suche Officers and Ministers shalbe made by letters patentes under the Kinges greate seale in the name and by auctoritie of the Kinges Highnes his Heires, Kynges of this Realme, in all Shires Counties Counties Palantyne and other Places of this Realme Wales and Marches of the same, or in any other his Domynyons, at thir pleasour and willes, in suche maner and forme as Justices of Eire Justices of Assise Justices of Peace and Justices of gaole dely^vey be cōmonly made in e^vy Shire of this Realme; any grauntes usages p^rscripcions allowaunces acte or actes of Parliamente or any other thing or thinges to the contrarie therof notwithstanding.

III.
In Counties Palatine all Writs, Indictments, and Process shall be in the King's Name.

AND be it further enacted by auctoritie of this p^rsent parliament, that all originall writtes and judiciall writtes, and all maner of enditementes of treason felony or trespasse, and all maner of p^rcesse to be made upon the same in e^vy Countye Palantyne and other lib^tie wythin this Realme of England Wales and Marches of the same, shall from the said fyrst day of July be made onely in the name of oure said Sovereign Lord the Kyng and his heires King^e of England, And that everye pson or psons havng suche Countye Palantyne or any other suche lib^tie to make suche Origynalls Judicialls or other p^rces of Justice, shall make the Teste in the sayd origynall wryttes and judycyall in the name of the same pson or [pson ²] that have suche Countye Palantyne or lib^tie. And that in every wrytte and indytement that shalbe made wythin any suche Countye Palantyne or lib^tie, after the seid first daye of Julye nexte cōmyng, wherby it shalbe supposed any thing to be done agaynst the Kyng^e peace, shalbe made and supposed to be done onely agaynst the Kyng^e peace his heires and successours, and not ageynst the peace of any other pson or psons what soever they be; any Acte of Parlyament graunte custome usage or allowaunce in Eire before this tyme had graunted or used to the cont^ry notwithstanding.

IV.
In Lancaster, Commissions to Justices shall be under Seal of the Duchy.

PROVYDED alwaie that Justices of Assises Justices of Gaole dely^vey and Justices of Peace to be made and assigned by the Kinges Highnesse, within the Countye Palantyne of Lancastre, shalbe made and ordeyned by Cōmission under the Kinges usuall seall of Lancastre, in man^r & fo^rme as hath be accustomed; any thing in this Acte to the contrarie therof notwithstanding.

V.
Proviso for Justices in Corporations.

PROVYDED also that all Cities Boroughes and Townes Corporate within this Realme which have lib^tie power and auctoritie to have Justices of Peace or Justices of gaole dely^vey (³) still have and enjoy thir lib^ties and auctorities in that behalff after such like maner as they have ben accustomed, without any alteracion by occasion of this acte; any thing in this acte or in any article therin conteyned to the contrarie therof notwithstanding.

VI.
Officers of Liberties shall attend the Justices.

AND it is ordeyned by auctoritie aforesaid that all Stewardes Bailiffes and other Ministers of any lib^ties or frauncheses, which in tyme passed have used or ought to attende upon the Justices of Assise Justices of Gaole dely^verrie and Justice of the Peace at large in any Countie, shalbe attendaunt to the Justices of Assise Justices of Gaol dely^vey and [Justice ¹] of the Peace of the same Shires wherin suche lib^ties and frauncheses be, and make due execucion of all p^rcesse to them to be directed for mynstracion of Justice within such lib^ties or frauncheses; And that also all suche Bailiffes or thir Deputies or Deputie shall yeve their attendaunce and assistaunce upon the Shireff, together with the Shireffes Bailiffes, at all Courtes of Gaole dely^verie frome tyme to tyme for execucion of Prisoners according to Justice.

VII.
Saving for Liberties of Corporations.

PROVYDED alway that the article next above rehersed shall not in any wise be p^rjudiciall to any Stewardes or Bailiffes of any Cities Boroughes or Townes corporate sett in any Shire of this Realme, which have privilege that they shuld not be compelled to attend or appere out of suche Cities Boroughes or Townes wherin they inhabite, but that e^vy suche Citie Boroughe and Towne corporate shall use their said privileges and lib^ties as heretofore hath ben accustomed; any thing in any of the article above rehersed to the contrarie therof notwithstanding.

VIII.
The King shall have the Fines imposed on Officers of Liberties:

AND it is further enacted by auctoritie aforesaid, that the Kinge our So^vaigne Lorde his heires and successours, Kinges of this Realme, from the said first day of July next cōmyng, shall have all maner fynes issues am^rciamentes and forfaitures that shalbe loste forfaite or assessed by or upon any Stewardes Baylliffes or any other Ministres or officers of any franchises or lib^ties, for none execucion or mysexecucion or insufficiente retournes of suche writtes warrauntes p^rceptes or other p^rcesse which to them or any of them or to any theyr depute or deputes shalbe directed, or for any contempte or other mysdemeano^r what so ever it be cond^rnyng theyr offices, in and for the due execucion or administracion of Justice; any graunte or allowance or other thing to the contrary hereof notwithstanding; And that the am^rciamentes for [insufficiente of retournes ⁴] of writtes or other p^rces, made by Stewardes or Bailiffes of lib^ties or frauncheses having retournes of writtes and execucion of the same, shalbe putt and sett upon the heddes of suche Stewardes or Bailiffes and not upon the Shireffes.

Amercements on such Officers, for insufficient Returns of Writs.

IX.
Purveyance may be made within Liberties according to Law.

AND furthermore it is enacted by auctoritie aforesaid, that Purveyours, assigned by the Kinges Cōmission for p^rvysions of his Grace the Quene and their Childern, shall and may p^rvyde all vitales corne and other kyndes of thynges what soe^v it be according to thir Cōmissions aswell within lib^ties and franchises as without; any grauntes allowaunces or other thing to the contrarie or lett therof notwithstanding. Provdyed alwaies that suche Purveyours shall observe the Statutes for them p^rvyded in e^vy behalve.

X.
Jurisdiction of the King's Court and his Officers within Liberties.

AND over this it is ordeyned by auctoritie aforesaid that in all suche places where soe^v the Kinges Highnesse in his owne most Roiall pson shall cōme to rest tarry abide or make his repose, within this Realme or any his Domynyons within lib^tie or without, there and within the verge limited and accustomed to his Grac^e Courte during the tyme of his abode his Grace his Stewarde Marshall Coroner and all other his Ministers shall and may kepe thir Courtes for

¹ Justyc^e O.

² psons O.

³ shall O.

⁴ insuffycient Retourns O.

Justice and excise thir offices as shall apperteyne to them according to the Lawes customes and Statutes of this Realme aswell within liberties as without; And that his Graces Clerkes of the Market and none other, during the same tyme as well within liberties as without, shall excise the office of Clerke of the markt; any privilege graunte allowaunce or other thing to the contrary herof notwithstanding.

PROVYDED alway that this article nexte afore rehersed or any thing therein conteyned be not in any wise pjudiciall to the Citie of London, but that the same Citie shall have and use suche liberties as they mought if this article had never be made.

AND be it also enacted by auctoritie aforesaid that all and evy Statute acte & actes heretofore made and beyng in force ageynste Shireffes, thir under Shireffes Bailiffes or other Ministers, for making or returning of panelles or Juries or for due execucion and vying of any Writtes or other pces or for taking of fees, or for reformation of extorcions or for any other thing or thinge concnyng theyr offices, and all peynes and penalties conteyned in evy suche statute, shall fromehensforth be extended to all Stewardes Bailiffes and other Ministers and officers of liberties and franchises havng retournes of writtes and execucions therof, in like maner fourme and condicion as they extende to Shireffes their Under Shireffes Bailiffes or other ministers, and as if the said Stewardes Bailiffes or other Ministers or Officers of liberties and franchises had ben specially and pcuticlerly named and rehersed in suche Statutes.

PROVYDED alway that () article next above rehersed shall not be pjudiciall to any Steward Bailiffes of franchises or to theyr Deputie or Deputies or theyr clerkes for excising & occupieng thir offices over and above one yere, but that they and evy of them maye kepe and occupie thir said offices for so longe tyme as they be or hereafter shalbe yeven to them, as if this article nexte afore rehersed had nev ben made; any of the said actes to be expounded and taken against them or any of them to the contrarie therof notwithstanding.

AND it is enacted by auctoritie aforesaid that all suche Justices to be made as is afore rehersed in this Acte, shall have auctoritie and power to kepe and hold their Sessions of Peace and to delyve the same gaoles frome tyme to tyme onely within the same liberties and franchises and in suche places and in none other place by reason or auctoritie of that Comission, and to do and execute all other thinges within the same, in as ample and [lage ¹] maner as any other Justice of Peace and gaole delyve in any Shire within this Realme may do and have auctoritie to do, any acte graunte use custome & allowaunce heretofore had made or used or any article in this p^sent acte to the contrarie notwithstanding.

PROVYDED alwaies that all and singuler Justices of Peace Gaole delyve and Assise, hereafter to be made named and appoynted by the Kinges Highnes () heires and successours, within any libertie where any suche Justice of Peace gaole delyve or assise or any of them have ben made by any psonne or psonnes by vertue or auctoritie of any Letters patentes of the gift or graunte of o^r So^vaigne Lorde the King or his most noble pgenitours Kinges of this Realme or otherwise, shall sitt and kepe theyr Sessions Gaole delyve and Assisses only in suche place and places as the Justices of the said liberties lately have ben comonly used within the said liberties: And that no psonne nor psonnes within the said liberties or any of them shalbe hereafter in any wise compelled by auctoritie of this Acte to appere out of the said liberties, before any other Justices of Assise Gaole delyve or of the Peace than before suche Justices as shalbe named and assigned to sitt and be by the Kinges Highnes his heires and successours within the said liberties in fourme above said; And that this Acte shall not extende or be expounded or taken to any other libertie privilege or franchises graunted used or had to any pson or psonnes other then before in this p^sent acte is exp^ssed and playnly declared and rehersed: any thing in this Acte to the contrarie notwithstanding, and as if this Acte had never ben made.

() PROVYDED alwaies that this Acte nor any thing therein conteyned be in any wise hurtfull or pjudiciall unto Sir Thomas Englefeld Knight Justice of the Countie Palantyne of Chester and Flynt, nor to his Deputie or Deputies nor to any of them, of for or concnyng the office of Justice or Justicer of the said Countie Palantyne and Flynt, nor for or concnyng any fees pfitte or advauntages to the same office in any man^r wise apperteynyng or belongyng; but that the said Sir Thomas his Deputie and Deputies and evy of them may lawfully have occupie and excise the said office, and also receyve and take to their owne use all maner pfittes comodities and advantages to the said office belonging or apperteynyng, according to the tenour p^rorte and effecte of suche Letters Patentes as before this tyme were unto the same Sir Thomas made under the seale of the said Countie Palantyne or under any other seale by o^r seid So^vaigne Lorde the King that nowe is, of for or concnyng the said office and other the pmisses or any parcell therof, in as ample and large man^r as though this Acte had nev ben had ne made; any thing in this acte conteyned to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding.

PROVYDED alwaye that this Acte ne any thing therein conteyned be in any wise pjudiciall or hurtfull to any Citie Borough or Towne corporate by what name or names so evy they or any of them be incorporate, and thir successours and the successors of evy of them, of or for any man^r of liberties privileges customes and auncient usages franchises, and also of all maner of fynes issues and amciamentes and forfaitures, which they or any of them hath of the graunte or grauntes of our said So^vaigne Lorde the King or of any of his noble pgenitours Kinges of this Realme of England; but that the said Cities Boroughes and Townes corporate and evy of them and their successours may have take levie and enjoye all and evy suche lafull liberties privileges franchises customes and usages in as ample and large man^r and in like forme and condicion as they and evy of them have lawfully taken used and had the same before the making of this Acte; any thing in this Acte to the contrarie notwithstanding, and as if this Acte had nev be had ne made.

PROVYDED alwey and be it enacted that Thomas nowe Bisshop^p of Elie and his successours Busshop^ps of Ely and theyr temprall Stewarde of the Isle of Elie for the tyme beyng and evy of theym, shall fromehensforth be Justices of Peace within the said Ile, and shall use and excise all man^r of thinges within the same Ile that apperteyneth or

XI.
Saving for the
City of London.

XII.
Statutes relating
to Sheriffs, &c.
extended to Officers
of Liberties.

XIII.
But such Officers
may hold Office
over one Year.

XIV.
Power of Justices
in their Liberties.

XV.
New Justices shall
sit within Liberties
as former Justices.

Saving for Liberties
and Residents
therein.

XVI.
Saving for
Sir T. Englefield
Justice of Chester
and Flint.

XVII.
Corporations shall
enjoy all their
former Liberties
and Customs.

XVIII.
Bishop of Ely and
his Stewarde shall be
Justices in the Isle.

¹ thys O.

² large O.

³ hys O.

⁴ The following Provisoos are inserted in Five Schedules annexed to the Original Act.

belongeth to any Justice of Peace within any Countie of this Realme of Englande to doo ex^cise and use by vertue and auctoritie that they be Justices of Peace, in as ample and large man^r as any other Justices of Peace in any Countie within this Realme have or myght doo ex^cise or use; any thing or thinges in this Acte conteyned to the contrarie notwithstanding.

XIX.

Bishop of Durham and his Chancellor shall be Justices in County of Durham.

PROVYDED alway and be it enacted that Cuthbert nowe Busshop^p of Durham and his successours Byshoppes of Durham and theyr temporall Chauncello^r of the Countie Palantyne of Durham for the tyme beyng and evy of them, shall fromehensforthe be Justices of Peace within the said Countie Palantyne of Durham, and shall ex^cise and use all maner thinges within the same Countye Palantyne that apperteyneth or belongeth to any Justice of Peace within any Countie of this Realme of England to do ex^cise and use, by vertue and auctoritie that they be Justice of Peace, in as ample and large maner as any other Justic^e of Peace in any Countie within this Realme have or myght do ex^cise or use; any thing or thinges in this acte conteyned to the contrarie notwithstanding.

XX.

Archbishop of York and his Chancellor shall be Justices in Hexam.

PROVYDED alway and be it enacted that Edwarde nowe Archebysshop^p of Yorke & his successours Archebisshoppes of Yorke and their temporall Chauncello^r of the Shire and libtie of Hexh^m, otherwise called Hextoldesham, for the tyme beyng and evy of theym, shall fromehensforth be Justices of Peace within the said Shire and libtie of Hexham otherwise called Hextoldesham, and shall ex^cise and use all man^r thinges within the said Shire and libtie that apperteyneth or belongeth to any Justice of Peace within any Countie of this Realme of Englande to do ex^cise and use by vertue and auctoritie that they be Justice of Peace, in as large and ample man^r as any other Justice of Peace in any Countie within this Realme have or myght do ex^cise or use; any thinge or thinges in this Acte conteyned to the contrarie notwithstanding.

CHAPTER XXV.

AN ACTE for punysshement of sturdy vacabundes and beggars.

Recital of Statute 22 Hen.VIII. c.12. § 3. requiring Beggars to repair to their Towns, &c.

No Provision for Employment, &c. of such Beggars;

Officers of Cities, &c. shall receive and relieve such Beggars;

and set all sturdy and valiant Beggars to work for their Maintenance.

Penalty on each Parish, 20 s. per Month.

II.

Beggars travelling Homeward at Ten Miles a Day shall be relieved, &c.

WHERE in an Acte made at Westmynster in the xxij. yere of the reigue of our So^vaigne Lorde Kinge Henry the viijth amonge other thinges it was ordeyned establisshed and enacted, that evy strong and valeante begger and vacabunde after he were whipped for his vacabundcy and idelnes should deperte frome the place where he was whipped directly unto suche Towne Hundred and Countie where he was borne, or where he had dwelled by the space of there yeres nexte before, there to contynue and abid, And also that aged poore and impotent people shuld in likewise repayre into evy hundred within the said Counties there to remayne and contynue according to the menyng and purport of the said Acte, upon peynes limited in the same acte (') more pleynlye appereth: AND forasmoche as it was not pvided in the said acte howe and in what wise the said pore people and sturdie vacabundes shuld be ordered at thir repaire and at theyr cōmyng into thir countreis, nor howe thinhabitauntes of evy hundred shuld be charged for the reliefe of the same pore people, nor yet for the setting and keping in worke and labour of the aforesaid valiaunt vacabundes at theyr said repaire into evy hundred of this Realme, It is therefore nowe ordeyned and establisshed and enacted by the King our So^vaigne Lorde the Lordes sp^uall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p^sent parliament assembled and by thau^ctoritie of the same, that all and evy the Maiers Aldermen Shireffes Bailiffes Constables Householders, and all other hede Officers and Ministers of evy Citie Shire Townes and Parishes of this Realme, at the repaire and cōmyng thider of suche poore creature or sturdie vacabund as is conteyned in the said acte, shall moost charitably receyve the same and order the same in man^r and forme followyng, that is to sey; That all the Govⁿours and Ministres of evy of the same Cities Shires Townes Hundred^e Wapentakes Lathes Rapes Rydinges Tythinges Hamlettes and Parishes aswell within libties as without, shall not oonly socour fynde and kepe all and evy of the same poore people by way of voluntarie and charitable almes, within evy of the same Cities Shires Townes Hundred^e Wapentak^e Lathes Rapes Tythinges Hamlettes and Parishes as well within libties as without, to be socoured relived and holpen with such and convenient and necessarie almes as shalbe thought meete by their discrecions, in suche wise as none of them of verie necessitie shalbe compelled to wander idelly and go openly in begging to aske almes in any of the same Cities Shires Townes and Parishes; but also to cause and to compell all and evy the said sturdie vacabund^e and valeant beggers to be sett and kepte to continuall labour, in suche wise as by their seid labours they and evy of them may gette their owne living^e with the contynuall labour of their owne handes; And evy Maier Alderman Shireffe Bailiffe Constable and all other hed officers and Ministers of evy Countie Citie Towne and Parisse within this Realme, or within any the Kinges Dominions as well within libties as without, and all other p^sonnes inhabitauntes within any of the same, shall endeavour them selves to order and directe the poor people valiaunt beggers and sturdy vacabundes in such wise as the effecte of this p^sent acte shalbe duely observed and putt in due execucion; upon peyne that evy parysse shall losse and forfaite twentie shillings for evy monethe in whiche it is omitted and undone; And that to be enquired of at evy Quarter Sessions and to be duely p^sented and founde by the verdi^cte of xij men.

ITEM, It is further enacted by thau^ctoritie aforesaid that all and evy p^sonne or p^sonnes being whipped or sentt unto thir Countreis in fourme aforesaid, at the ende of evy tenne myles shall repaire unto the Constable of any parisse, beyng directly in his waye towards the Countie and Place wherunto he is so appoynted, and upon sight of his tres gyven unto hym at the tyme of his whipping and sending of hym into the same his Countrey, evy of the said Constables and others the Kinges Subjectes shall and may furnysse hym with competent meate drinke and lodging for one nyght onely or for one meale, and so he shall continue his daily journey of tenne myles until suche tyme as he shall cōme unto the hundred and place wherunto he is assigned to goo.

' as in the same Acte O.

ITEM, It is enacted by auctoritie aforesaid that all and evy idell psonne, and psonnes ruffelers calling themselves vvyngmen, as well within the Citie of London as within all other Cities Shires Townes Parisshe and Hamlettes of this Realme, havynge no Maisters, shalbe entreated used and ordered in evy behalff and to all intentes as is conteyned and especified aswell in the aforesaid formar acte as in this p̄sent acte, upon the peyne aforesaid to be loste and forfeited by the Maier Aldermen Shireffes Bailiffes Burgesses Ministres and inhabitautes of evy of the same Cities Borowes and Townes corporate, where any suche ruffeler shall be suffered to be resiaunt and abiding by the space of two dayes and not punysshed in forme hereafter declared.

ITEM, It is ordeyned and enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid that all and evy the Maiers Gov̄nours and hede officers of evy Citie Borough & Towne corporate and the Church Wardens or two others of evy Parisshe of this Realme shall in good and charitable wise take suche discrete and convenient order, by gathering and p̄curing of suche charitable and voluntarie almes of the good christen people within the same with boxes evy sonday holy day and other festivall day or otherwise amonge them selfes, in such good and discrete wise as the pore impotent lame feble syke and diseased people, beyng not able to worke, may be p̄vided holpen and relieved, so that in no wise they nor none of them be suffered to go openly in begging; And that suche as be lustie or havynge their lymmes stronge ynough to labour may be daily kepte in contynuall labour, wherby evy one of them may gette theyr owne [substaunce¹] and lyving with their owne handes; uppon peyne that all and evy the Maiers Gov̄nours Aldermen hede officers and others the Kinges officers and Ministers of evy of the said Cities Borowghes Townes corporate Hundredes Parisshe and Hamlettes shall [lesse²] and forfaite for evy moneth that yt is omitted and undon, the some of twentie shillings.

ITEM, It is enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid that all leprouse and poore bedred creatures what so evy they be may at thir owne libtie remayne and continue in suche place where they be, and shall not be compelled to repaire into their Countres according to the tenour and purporte of thaforsaid formar acte; any thing conteyned in the same acte or in this p̄sent acte to the cont̄ry notwithstanding.

ITEM, It is also enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid that the said Governours Aldermen Justices of the Peace and hede Officers Baylifes and Constables of evy Citie Borowe Towne Hundred and Parisshe of this Realme shall have auctoritie by v̄tue of this p̄sent acte to take upp all and singuler children in evy parisshe within their limites, that be not greved with any notable disease or syknes, and beyng under the age of xiiij yeres and above the age of fyve yeres in begging or idelnes, and to appoynte them to maisters of Husbondrie or other craftes or labours to be taughte, by the whiche they may gette their livinges whan they shall come to age; geving to theym of the said charitable Collections as it may conveniently be susteyned and borne, a rayment to entre into suche s̄vice; And if any above the age of twelve yeres and under the age of syxtene yeres refuse suche s̄vice or departe frome the same without cause resonable, [than³] they to be arested and app̄hended by any of the said officers, and to be brought before the Maier Aldermen Justices of the Peace Bailiffes Gov̄nours Constables or other Officers & Ministers of that limite and circuite where they be taken; And if it shall appere by his or thir confession or other sufficient testimonye before the same Officers and Ministers, that he or they have refused to s̄ve or have departed frome thir s̄vice without cause resonable, he shall then in the parisshe where he was app̄hended be openly whipped with rodde by the discrecion of the said Gov̄nours or Bailiffes, And thirupon to be sent agayne unto his s̄vice, and so to be s̄ved as often as he shalbe app̄hended and convicted in forme aforesaid; And if any p̄sone or p̄sonnes do refuse to execute and to do the said punysshement at the cōmaundement of any of the said Gov̄nours Aldermen Justices of Peace and others the said Officers and Ministers, then he or they so refusing the same shalbe sette in the stokkes by the space of two dayes without havynge of any other sustenaunce savynge onely breade and water.

ITEM, It is also enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid that all and evy the forsaid Maiers Governours Aldermen and evy the Justices of the peace as well within libties as without, shall ones in evy moneth or oftener if nede shall require, cōmaunde a privie or secrete serche to be made within evy Citie and Warde Towne Hundred Parisshe and Hamlete of this Realme, in suche tyme of the nyght and day as they shall thinke conveniente, to thentente that all ruffelars sturdie vacaboundes and valiaunte beggers and other suspec̄te p̄sones may be by suche meanes app̄hended taken and ordered according to the purporte and meanynge of this p̄sent acte, and otherwise to be used according to the Lawes of this Realme; And that all and evy p̄sone and p̄sonnes obey aide assiste and mayntene frome tyme to tyme all and evy the cōmaundementes of the said Justices of Peace and others hede officers aforesaid, for and conc̄nyng the making of all the said serches and the app̄hending of all and evy the suspec̄te p̄sonnes aforesaid, upon peyne to make [fynne⁴] for not doynge of the same at the nexte Quarter Sessions as it shalbe thought by the discrecion of the Maiers Gov̄nours Aldermen and Justices of peace.

ITEM, It is enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid that no p̄sone nor p̄sonnes at any tyme after the feaste of Seint John Baptiste nexte cōmyng, shall use [kepte⁵] and mayntene any open playeng House, or place for cōmen bowling dysyng carding closhe tenys or other unlawfull games, taking money for the same or other gayne, in any place of this Realme, upon peyne to forfaite fyve markes for evy moneth that any such unlawfull Howses or Games shall so be openly kepte used and mayntened in any place within this Realme, be it within libtie or without, any graunte heretofore made to any p̄sone or p̄sonnes in any wise notwithstanding.

ITEM, It is enacted by auctoritie aforesaid that evy preacher p̄sone Vicare Curate of this Realme, as well in all and evy their s̄mons collacions biddynge of the beades as in tyme of all confessions and at the making of the willes or testamentes of any p̄sonnes at all tymes of the yere, shall exhorte move stirre and p̄voke people to be libball & bountefully to extende their good and charitable almes and contribucions frome tyme to tyme for and toward the

III.
Idlers and Rufflers
shall be punished.

IV.
Officers and
Churchwardens
shall gather Alms
for the Maintenance
of impotent, and
Employment of
sturdy, Beggars.

V.
Proviso for Lepers
and bed-ridden
Persons.

VI.
Children from 5 to
14 Years old may
be put to Masters
in Husbandry, &c.

Children refusing or
deserting such
Service shall be
publicly whipped.

Persons refusing to
infrict such
Punishment shall be
put in the Stocks.

VII.
Officers of Cities,
&c. may direct
Searches by Night,
for Rufflers and
suspicious Persons;

All Persons
required shall assist
in such Search.

VIII.
None shall keep
Houses for dicing
or unlawful Games:
Penalty, 5 Marks
per Month.

IX.
The Clergy shall
exhort People to
Alms for the
Purposes of this
Act.

¹ sustenance O.

² lease O.

³ then O.

⁴ fyne O.

⁵ kepe O.

comforte & reliefe of the said pore impotent decrepite indigent and nedie people, as for the setting and keping to continuall worke and labour of the forsaid ruffelers sturdie vacabundes and valiaunt beggers in e^vy Citie Warde Towne Hundred and Parisse of this Realme aswell within libties as without.

X.
Rufflers and Vagabonds, offending a Second Time, shall be again whipped and lose Part of their right Ears.

ITEM, It is enacted by thau^toritie aforesaid that if any of the aforesaid ruffelers sturdy vacabundes and valiaunt beggers, after suche tyme as they have ben ones app^hended taken whipped and sent unto any Citie Warde Towne Hundrede or Parysse by any Justice of peace Maier Constable Bailiffe or any other the Kinges officers and Ministers, happen to wandre loytre or idelly to use them selves and playe the vacaboundes and willingly absent themselves frome suche labour and occupacion as he or they shall be appoynted unto, within any Citie Warde Towne Hamlett Hundreth or parisse wherunto he or they have ben appoynted in man^r and forme aforesaid, that [than¹] he or they being eftsoones app^hended and taken of suspicions of idelnes in any privie serches aforesaid or otherwise, shalbe brought before the nexte Justice of Peace, and upon due examinacions and p^rfe of the continuance of his seid loytering wandering in idelnes or vacabuncie shalbe eftsoones not onely whipped ageyne and sent into the Citie Warde Towne Hundred or parisse wherunto he was first appoynted, but also shall have the upper parte of the gristell of his right eare clene cutt of, so as it may appere for a ppetuall token after that tyme, that he hath ben a [contemmour²] of the good order of the Cōmon welth: And that e^vy Constable of the Parisse with the assistence of the moost substanciall of e^vy suche parisse where any suche ruffeler or vacabonde shall happen thus to be taken, shall do or cause to be don this p^rsent execucion as well in whipping as in cutting off the said upper gristell of the eare of e^vy suche ruffeler or sturdie vacabonde or valiant beggar, upon peyne to [lesse³] and forfaite fyve markes for e^vy tyme that he shall refuce to do or cause to be don the same execucion; and all and singular the inhabitauntes of the seid Citie Warde Towne Hundred or Parisse shall assiste and aide the said Constables in execucion of the p^rmisses to the best of their power with good diligence and without contradiccion upon the peyne aforesaid.

Constables shall inflict the Punishments under this Act, and be assisted in so doing.

XI.
Rufflers and Vagabonds, found idling after their Punishments, declared Felons.

ITEM, It is further enacted by thau^toritie aforesaid, that if any ruffeler or sturdy vacabūd or valiaunt begger not havng the upper parte of the right eare, and being cutt of as is aforesaid, happen to be app^hended and taken in or at any privie serche as aforesaid, at any other tyme wandering in idelnes in or without any Citie Warde Towne Parisse or Hamlette within this Realme wherunto he or they have ben assigned, and duely p^rved before any Justice of Peace that he or they haunt ydelnesse and hath not applied nor doth not applie suche labours as he or they have ben assigned unto, or be not in s^vice with any Master, that [than¹] he or they so taken marked and havng the upper parte of the right eare cutt off as is aforesaid, shalbe by any of the said Justices of peace sent unto the next gaole there to remayne without baill or maynprise untill the nexte Quarter Sessions, and there to be indicted of wandring loitring and idelnes, and shalbe arayned of the same, and if he or they shall happen to be founde gilty by v^dicte confession or otherwise of for and upon the same continuall loitring and idelnes, then e^vy such sturdie vacabound and valiaunt begger so founde gilty and condempned shall have judgement to suffer peynes and execucion of dethe as a felon & as enmies of the Cōmen Welthe, and to [losse⁴] and forfaite all thir landes and goodes as felons do in all other causes within this Realme.

XII.
Knight Marshal may execute this Act within the King's Court.

ITEM, It is enacted by thau^toritie aforesaid that the Knight Marshall for the tyme beyng shall have full power and auctoritie by v^tue of this p^rsent acte to serche do & putt in due and playne execucion all and e^vy the contentes, as well of the forsaid formar Acte as of this p^rsent Acte, of & uppon all suche ruffelers sturdye vacabundes and valiaunt beggers men and women as in any wise shall frequent haunt or loyter masterles and out of s^vice in and about the Court where so e^v the Kinges Highnes chaunce to be reseaut with his moste honorable Houshold in any place of this Realme.

XIII.
None shall make common Doles or give Alms, except to be applied to the Purposes of this Act; Penalty, Ten Times the Sum given.

AND for the avoyding of all suche inconveniences and infeccions as often time have and dailie do chaunce amonges the people by cōmen and open doolis, and that moost cōmonly unto suche Doles many psones do resorte which have no nede of the same, It is therefore enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid, that no man^r of pson or psones shall make or cause to be made any suche cōmon or open doole, or shall gyve any redye money in almes, otherwise than to the cōmon boxes and cōmon gatheringes in e^vy Citie Towne Hundred Parisse and Hamlett to and for the putting in playn and dewe execucion of all and e^vy the good and v^tuous intentes and purposes conteyned in this p^rsente acte; uppon peyne to [lesse³] and forfaite tenne tymes the value of all suche redie money as shalbe gyven in almes cont^ry to the tenour and purporte of the same: And that e^vy psonne and psonnes of this Realme Bodies politik corporate and others that be bounde or charged yerely monethly or wekely to gyve or to distribute any redye money breade vitale or other [sustencion⁵] to pore people in any place within this Realme, shall frome the feaste of Michelmas next cōmyng gyve and distribute the same money or the value of all suche breade vitale or sustentacion unto suche cōmon boxes, to thentent the same maye be employed twardes the releving of the said poore nedye sike sore and indigent psonnes, and also twardes the setting in worke of the said sturdy and idell vacaboundes and valiaunt beggers; and e^vy of the said psonne and psonnes bodies politike corporate & others shalbe clerely discharged agaynst all and e^vy other psonne and psonnes of and for all man^r of bondes or grauntes what soe^v they be for making any of the same cōmon dooles or others the forsaid distribucions at any tyme of the yere, so as the money and true value of the same be gyven unto the boxes twardes the cōmen almes and relieff of the poore people in forme aforesaid.

Alms by Tenure shall be applied in like Manner.

XIV.
Churchwardens, &c. shall call on Collectors to account for Money received for the Purposes of this Act.

AND to thentent that the money gathered twardes the relefe of pov^tie as is abovesaid shalbe employed and conv^ted to suche charitable uses and behofes as by this p^rsent acte be limited, and no parte therof to be mysused by suche as shall have the colleccion therof, It is therefore ordeyned and enacted by thau^toritie aforesaid, that the Church wardens of e^vy parysse, callyng unto them syxe or foure of their honeste neyghbours shall have full power and auctoritie e^vy quarter of the yere or oftener by thyr discrecions to cōmaunde e^vy suche Collecto^r to appere before theym and to

¹ then O.

² contempno^r O.

³ lesse O.

⁴ loose O.

⁵ sustentacion O.

rendre and yeld accompte of all sōmes of money as by them shalbe gathered, and howe and in what maner it was employed; And if upon any accompte it shalbe seen pceyved or founde that any such collecto' hath not conv̄ted nor employed the money by hym gathered to such uses and intentes as be limited by this Acte, or to have imbecilled any parte therof, that [than '] ev̄y suche offendour shalbe attached and apphended by them before whome he shall so make accompte, and shall im̄edialy be brought before a Justiciar of Peace if it be in any Shire, or before the Maier or Bailiffe if it be in Citie Borowe or Towne Corporate, which Justiciar Mayer or Bailiff shall cause ev̄y suche Offender to be cōmitted to Warde and Prison, there to remayne unto suche tyme as he shall have fully restored and paid to the Collectours of the said almes within the parisshe where he so offended, all suche sōmes of Money as by hym shall be so embecilled conv̄ted or employed to other uses or intentes than by this Acte is lymytted, And also till he shall have paid sixe shillinges & eight pens for a penaltie, to be conv̄ted employed and distributed to the uses and intentes specified and declared in this Acte.

AND it is ordered by thauſtoritie aforesaid that the psonne Vicar or Parisshe priest or some other honeste man of ev̄y parisshe of this Realme, without taking or demanding any thing for the same, shall kepe a boke of rekenyng, and therein shall entre writte and make mencion frome tyme to tyme in one place or parte of the boke as well of all and ev̄y suche sōmes of Money as shalbe gathered by the charitable almes of the inhabitauntes of ev̄y of the same parisshe, as to make mencion in one other place of the same boke howe upon whome and in what wise any pte of the same money shalbe spente, and so frome yere to yere frome one yere to another yere he shall kepe a newe boke, the boke to be bought and payde for by the Constable and Churche Wardens for the tyme beyng at the cōmon colleccions, and alwaies shall remayne in the Custodie of two or thre of theym or of some other indifferent man by their consentes and not with the parsonne Vicar or Parisshe priest.

ITEM, It is ordered by the said auſtoritie that two & thre tymes in ev̄y weke two or thre of ev̄y parisshe within Cities and Townes corporate by the assignement and appoyntement of the Maier Aldermen Gov̄nour Bailiffe or Constable, sōme in one weke and sōme an other weke, shall name and appoynte certayne of the said poore people founde of the cōmon almes, to collecte and gather broken meates and fragementes and the refuce drinke of ev̄y Housholder within ev̄y suche parisshe, which shalbe by their discrecions distributed evenly amonge the poore people founde of the said cōmon almes as they by their discrecions shall thinke good.

ITEM, It is ordered by the said auſtoritie that all and ev̄y Bailiffe Constable Churche Wardens or others the Collectours of the said almes which shall at any tyme forbere their owne businesse and labour, and shall travaill or take any paynes in and about the execucion of any parte of this p̄sent acte, shall have and take for his and their so doyng suche competente wages of the Money of the said cōmon colleccions as by the discrecions of the Maier Aldermen Gov̄no' Bailiffe or Justices of peace and others of the parisshe shalbe thought good and reasonable, whiche shalbe appoynted unto theym frome tyme to tyme alwaies at the making of their accomptes before the holle parisshe aforesaid.

ITEM, The money of all and ev̄y the forsaid free and charitable colleccions shalbe kepte in the cōmen coffre or boxe standing in the Churche of ev̄y parisshe, or els it shalbe cōmitted unto the handes and saffe custodie of any other suche good and substanciall trustie man as they can agree upon, where they shall thinke it alwaies suer and saufe, and where it may be suerly delyved unto the uses before exp̄ssed frome tyme to tyme as necessitie shall require, making alwaies mencion therof in two sevall places of the said boke as it is before declared, as often tymes as any parte therof shalbe spent or gathered.

ITEM, It is ordred by the said auſtoritie that the inhabitauntes of ev̄y parisshe of this Realme shall begynne to make the forsaid free charitable and godly colleccions and gatheringes in ev̄y Sondag and holydaye nexte after the day of Seynt John Baptist nexte commyng, and so shall continue yerely unto the last day of the next parliament; And ev̄y parisshe making defaute and not puttyng all and ev̄y the p̄misses in due and p̄fecte execucion accordyng to theyr powers behaviours and discrecions shall lease and forfait xx s. for ev̄y moneth in which it is omitted and undone; and all Justices of Peace in ev̄y Countie and Libtie of this Realme shall have full power and auſtoritie by v̄tue of this p̄sent Acte to enquire here order and del̄myne all and ev̄y the p̄misses in maner fourme and to all intentes as it is before declared.

FYNALLY, It is ordeyned enacted and establisshed by the auſtoritie aforesaid that this p̄sent Acte shall begynne to take effecte and to be putt in execucion with the forsaid formare Acte the morowe after the day of Seynt Mighill tharchaungell nexte cōmyng, and shall continue unto the laste daye of the nexte parliament: And that the one moitie of all and ev̄y the forfeitures aforesaid shalbe to thuse of the cōmon boxe to the relieffe of the poore decrepite sike and indigent and impotent people beyng within any Citie Towne Hundred or Parisshe where any suche offence is cōmitted, And the other moitie to hym or them that will sue for the same by bill accion of dette playnt or otherwise in any Courte of Recorde or Courte Baron of this Realme, In which accion no Wager of Lawe esoyne or pteccion shalbe allowed.

PROVYDED alwaies that this p̄sente Acte shall not be hurtfull or p̄judiciall to any psonne or psonnes for gyving or sending of any redie money or of any fragementes or broken meate or drinke unto any psonne or psonnes inhabited within the parisshe where he dwelleth, or to any psonner, but that they and ev̄y of theym of theyr charitie may use sende ordre gyve and disposses the same to any psonne or psonnes aforesaid as they woll them selfes, eyther within their owne howses or elsewhere, any thinge contyned in this p̄sente acte to the contr̄y in any wise notwithstanding.

XV.
The Parson shall keep yearly Accounts of the Produce and Application of Alms, in every Parish.

XVI.
Some of the Poor allowed to collect broken Meat, &c.

XVII.
Allowances to Collectors of Alms.

XVIII.
Custody of Alms received.

XIX.
When the said Collection of Alms, &c. shall begin.

XX.
Commencement and Continuance of Act.
Application of Penalties.

XXI.
Proviso for Relief of Parishioners and Prisoners.

¹ then O.

XXII.
Certificate of
Vagabonds
punished by
losing their Ears.

AND be it further enacted by auctoritie aforesaid that they which by the auctoritie of this Acte shall cause the Ears of any offender to be cutt off in forme before mencioned, shall write in writing ended under their seales at the nexte genall Sessions of the peace that shalbe kepte in any Citie Towne Borough or Shire, unto the Clerke of the peace of the same Citie Towne or Shire, the names of all suche as shall fortune to have their eares cutte of for the causes before said, and of the tyme and place of doying of the same; And if they faile and make defaute this to do by the space of one Monethe, that [than'] they shall forfait for evy Monethe so offending fortie shillings.

XXIII.
Churchwardens,
&c shall continue
in Office only One
Year.
Surplus of one
Parish shall be
applied in aid of
others adjoining.

AND be it further enacted by thauuctoritie aforesaid that no Churche Wardeyn Collectour or Collectours of any the forsaid charitable almes shall continue in his or thir said offices and romes above the space of one holl yere. And that in all Cities Boroughes Townes and pishes of this Realme, the ovplus of all and all man of colleccions of the riche and welthie parisshes, within any of the same Cities Borowes Townes Hundredes Lathes Repes and Wapentakes frome tyme to tyme, shalbe ordred and distributed for and towards the sustentacion of the charges of other poore parisshes, nere and within any of the same Cities Borowghes Townes Hundredes Lathes Rapes and Wapentakes, by the discrecion from tyme to tyme of the Maier Aldermen Bailiffes Gov'nours Justices of Peace and High Constable of the same.

XXIV.
Where Alms are
not sufficient,
Officers &c. shall
not be finable.

(¹) PROVIDED always that in suche Cities Townes Hundredes Wapentakes Lathes Rapes Ridings Tithinges Hamlettes and Parisshes where the voluntarie & unconstreyned almes and charitie of the parissshens or people which by this Acte shalbe contributorie to suche almes, and with suche Money as shall be added and geven to the same frome any Monastries or other psonnes bodies politike corporate or other, woll not suffice to the sustentacion of the poore nedie and indigent people beyng within the limites of suche contribucion, neyther the Maiers Aldermen Shireffes Bailiffes Constables or other hede officers Housholders Ministers or inhabitauntes of the same in particular, ne also the holle of them in genall, shall incurre and rune into the said forfeiture daunger or penaltie of xx s. for evy moneth: ne any of them to be constrayned to any suche certayne contribucion but as ther free willes and charities shall extend, otherwyse than that the psonnes therunto appoynted by this acte shall well and truly distribute, according to the purporte of the same, the said charitie and almes that shall come to theyr handes of voluntarie gifte upon the penalties in this Acte for the same pvided, any clause sentence or wordes in the same acte beyng or founden to the cont'ry herof notwithstanding.

Alms not
compulsory.

XXV.
Proviso for Alms
of Noblemen, &c.

PROVIDED also it shalbe lefull to all noble men and other keping houses, thir amners vvauntes officers and ministers, to gyve in almes the fragmentes or broken meate or drinke of the same as well to poore and indigent people of other parisshes as of the same parisshes where suche house is kepte, any thing in this Acte or in any pvision of the same to the cont'ry notwithstanding.

XXVI.
Proviso for
Servants discharged
during One Month
following.

PROVIDED furthermore that vvyng men deptyng frome thir vvice, by licence will dethe or exclusion of their Lorde Ladie Master or Mastres, having of the same their Lorde Ladie Master or Maistres Letters or in case of their deathe other sufficient pve, testifieng the daye of their exclusion or deptime frome suche vvice, shall not incurre or rune into any of the punysshementes or penalties comprised in this Acte for vacabundes or sturdie beggers, within the space of one monethe after the daye mencioned in the said letters, or appering by the said testimony to be the daye of their deptime frome suche vvicez; ne also at or after the same moneth expired, So that by thende of suche moneth they shall have entred into any vvice or be otherwise in labour according to the forme and tenour of this Acte.

XXVII.
Proviso for Friars
Mendicants.

PROVIDED also that in as moche as Friars Mendicantes have litle or nothing to lyve uppon but onely by the charitie and almes of Christien people, This Acte therefore ne any thing therein conteyned shalbe pjudiciall or hurtfull unto any psonne or psonnes for gyving of them in genall or pticular any man almes in money vitale or other thing, ne also to theym or any of them for beyng or remaynyng out of theyr places where they were borne or had their last habitacion, or for passing abrode to gather the almes and charitie of Cristen people, or for contynuance [of²] theyr Religion as they have ben accustomed to do; this Acte or any thing therein mencioned to the cont'ry notwithstanding.

XXVIII.
Proviso for Alms
from Monasteries,
&c.

PROVIDED also that this Acte ne any thing therein mencioned be hurtfull or pjudiciall to any Abbottes Priours or other psonne or psonnes of the Clergie, or other that by any meanes be bounde to gyve yerely wekely or dailie almes in Money vitale lodging clothing or other thing, in any Monasteries Almes Houses Hospitalles or other fundacions or brotherhedes, by any good auctoritie or auncient custome or of daylie charitie by keping of pore men establissed for that purpose; ne to any psonne or psonnes for receyvng of the same or for thir abiding in suche Almes Houses or Hospitalles according to suche fundacion; ne also for almes in redie money or otherwise to be gyven to Mariners or other psonnes that shall fortune to come or be sette on lande frome shippes perished or loste on the See; or to any psonne that ridinge goyng or passing by the waye shall, after his or thir conscience or charitie, give money or other thing to lane blynde or syke aged or impotente people; any thing in this Acte to the cont'ry mencioned notwithstanding.

Shipwrecked
Mariners.
Casual Alms to
sick, blind, &c.

¹ then O.

² The following Provisoes are in a separate Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

³ in O.

CHAPTER XXVI.

AN ACTE for Lawes & Justice to be ministred in Wales in like fourme as it is in this Realme.

ALBEIT the Domynyon Principallitie and Countrey of Wales justly and rightuouslye is and evⁿ hath ben incorporated annexed united and subiecte to & under the Imperiall Crowne of this Realme, as a verrye membre and joynte of the same, [Wherfore¹] the Kinges moost Roiall Magestie of mere droite and verye right is verie hedde King Lorde and Ruler, yet notwithstanding by cause that in the same Countrey Principallitie and Dominion dyvers rightes usag^e lawes and customes be farre discrepant frome the Lawes and Customes of this Realme, And also by cause that the people of the same Dominion have and do daily use a speche nothing like ne consonaunt to the naturall mother tonge used within this Realme, some rude and ignorant people have made distinccion and div^sitie betwene the Kinges Subjectes of this Realme and hys Subjectes of the said Dominion and Principallitie of Wales, wherby greate discorde variaunce debate dyvysion murmur and sedicion hath growen betwene his said subjectes; His Highnes therfore of a singuler zeale love and favour that he beareth towards his Subjectes of his said Dominion of Wales, mynding and entending to reduce them to the p^rfecte order notice & knowlege of his lawes of this his Realme, and utterly to extirpe all and singuler the senister usages and customes differinge frome the same, and to bringe his said Subjectes of this his Realme and of his said Dominion of Wales to an amicable concorde and unities, Hath by the deliberate advise consent and agreement of the Lordes s^puall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p^rsent (*) assembled and by the auctoritie of the same, ordeyned enacted and established that his said Countrey or Dominion of Wales shal be stonde and contynue for evⁿ fromehensforthe incorporated united and annexed to and with this his Realme of Englande; And that all and singuler p^rsonne and p^rsonnes borne and to be borne in the said Principallitie Countrey or Dominion of Wales, shall have enjoye and inherite all and singuler fredomes lib^rties rightes privileges and lawes within this Realme and other the Kynges Dominions as other the Kinges Subjectes naturally borne within the same, have enjoye and enherite: And that all and singuler p^rsonne and p^rsonnes inheritable to any Manours Landes Tenentes Rentes Rev^rcions Svices or other Hereditamentes, which shall discende after the feaste of all Sayntes nexte cōmyng within the said Principallitie Countrey or Dominion of Wales, or within any p^rticuler Lordship^p parte or parcell of the said Countrey or Dominion of Wales, shall fore^v frome and after the said feaste of all Sayntes, inherite and be inheritable to the same Manours Landes Tenementes Rentes Revercions and Hereditamentes after the Englysshe tenure, without division or particion, and after the forme of the Lawes of this Realme of Englande, and not after any (*) tenure ne after the fourme of any Welshe Lawes or Customes; And that the Lawes Ordynaunces and Statutes of this Realme of Englande for evⁿ, and none other Lawes Ordynaunces ne Statutes, frome and after the said feaste of all Seyntes nexte cōmyng shalbe had used practised & executed in the said Countrey or Dominion of Wales and evⁿ parte therof, in like man^r forme and order as they ben and shalbe had used practised and executed in this Realme, and in such like man^r and forme as hereafter by this acte shalbe further established and ordeyned; any acte statute usage custome p^rsident lib^rtie privilege or other thing, had made used graunted or suffred to the cont^ry, in any wise notwithstanding.

Wales incorporated with England;

and so declared; with like Liberties, &c. to Subjects born there as in England;

Laws of Inheritance and other English Laws extended to Wales.

AND forasmuche as there be many and dyvers Lordshippes Marchers within the said Countrey or Dominion of Wales lieng betwene the Shires of Englande and the Shires of the said Countrey or Dominion of Wales, and beyng noo parcell of any other Shires where the Lawes and due correccion is used and had, by reason wherof hath ensued and hath bene practised p^rpetrated cōmitted and done, within and amonge the said Lordshippes and Countreys to them adjoynyng, manyfolde and dyvers detestable murders brennyng of Houses robberies theftes trespasses rowttes riottes unlawfull assembles embraceries mayntenaunces receytinge of felons opp^rssione ruptures of the Peace and manyfolde other malefactes cont^ry to all Lawes and Justice, And the said offenders theruppon making their refuge frome Lordeshipp^p to Lordeshipp^p were and contynued without punysshement or correccion; For due reformation wherof, and for asmoche as dyvers and many of the said Lordshippes Marchers be nowe in the handes and possession of our So^vaigne Lorde the Kinge, and the smallest nombre of them in the possession of other Lordes, It is therfore enacted by thau^rtoritie aforesaid that dyvers of the said Lordshippes Marchers shalbe united annexed & joyned to dyvers of the Shires of Englande, And dyvers of the said Lordshippes Marchers shalbe united annexed and joyned to dyvers of the Shires of the said Countrey or Dominion of Wales in man^r and forme hereafter followyng; And that all the residue of the said Lordshippes Marchers within the said Countrey or Dominion of Wales shalbe severed and devyded into c^rayne p^rticuler Counties or Shires, that is to say; The Countie or Shire of Monimouth, the Countie or Shire of Brekenoke, the Countie or Shire of Radnore, the Countie or Shire of Montgomery, the Countie or Shire of Denbigh: And that the Lordshippes Towneshippes Parishes Cōmotes and Cantredes of Monimouth Chepstowe Matherne Llanmyhangell Magour Goldcliffe Newporte Wenloge Llanwerne Caerlion Uske Treleck Tynterne Skynfret Grousmonte White Castell Reglan Calicote Byston Abergevenny Penrose Grenefeld Maghen and Hochnyslade, in the said Countrey of Wales, and all and singuler Honours Lordshippes Castells Manours Landes Tenementes and Hereditamentes lieng or beyng within the compasse or p^rcincte of the said Lordshippes Towneshippes Hamlettes Parishes Cōmotes and Cantredes and evⁿ of them, in whos possession so evⁿ they be or shalbe, and evⁿ parte therof, shall stand and be, frome and after the said feaste of all Seyntes, Gildable and shalbe reputed accepted named and taken as parte and membres of the said Shire of Monimouthe: And that the said Towne of Monimouthe shalbe named accepted reputed used had and taken [heed⁴] and Shire Towne of the said Countie or Shire of Monimouthe: And that the Shireff^e Countie or Shire Courte of and for the said Shire and Countie of Monimouth shalbe holden and kepte

II. Lordships Marchers in Wales; and the Disorders committed therein:

Such Lordships Marchers annexed to, or divided into certain Shires.

Lordships, Towns, &c. included in the County of Monmouth.

Monmouth the Shire Town.

¹ { So in Original MS; whereof Printed Copies.

* parliament O.

* Welshe

* hedde O.

Sheriff's Court at Monmouth and Newport alternately.

III.

All Actions in Monmouthshire shall be sued by Writ out of the English Chancery, and tried at Nisi Prius, and all Process, Venire facias, &c. awarded as in English Counties.

The Subjects there shall obey the King's Justices, &c.

The Sheriffs, Escheators, and Coroners shall execute and return Processes, and account as in England.

IV.

Lordships, Towns, &c. included in the County of Brecknock.

County Town.

County Court.

V.

Lordships, Towns, &c. included in the County of Radnor.

County Town.

County Court.

VI.

Lordships, Towns, &c. included in the County of Montgomery.

County Town.

County Court.

one tyme at the said Towne of Monimouth, and the nexte tyme at the Towne of Neweporte in the same Countie or Shire, and so to be kepte in the same two Townes, al^lnis vicib³, and according to the lawes of this Realme of England for e^v, and in none other places.

AND it is further enacted by thau^toritie aforesaid that all accions reales that hereafter shalbe conceived perpetrated or sued for any landes tenementes or hereditamentes or any other thing, within the said Countie or Shire of Monimouth, and all accions psonals within the same Shire or Countie of the somme of fourtie shillings or above, and all accions myxte, shalbe sued by originall writte out of the Kinges high Courte of Chauncy in England and herde det^mynd and tried before the Kinges Justices in England, or by Assise or Nisi Prius within the said Countie of Monimouth, in suche like manⁿ forme and wise as all other accions reals psonals and accions myxte be sued herde det^mynd and tried in or for any Shire of this Realme of Englande; And that the Kinges Justices of his Benche or of his common Benche at Westmst shall have full power and auctoritie to directe all manⁿ pcesse to the Shireffe and all other officers of the said Countie of Monimouth, And also to directe writtes of venire facias to the same Shireff for the triall of e^vy issue joyned before them, and also to awarde Cōmissions of Nisi Prius into the said Countie of Monimouth for the triall of suche issues joyned before them, in like manⁿ and fourme as they do into e^vy Shire of this Realme of Englonde; And all and e^vy the Kinges Subjectes and inhatauntes within the said Countie of Monimouth shalbe for e^v, frome and after the said feaste of All Seyntes, obliged and bounden to be obedient and attendaunt to the Lorde Chauncellour of Englonde the Kinges Justices and other of the Kinges moste honorable Counsaile, and unto all lawes customes ordenaunces and statutes of this Realme of England, in like maner fourme and wise as all other the Kinges Subjectes within e^vy Shire of this Realme of England be obliged and bounden; any acte statute usage custome libtie privilege or any other thinge to the cont^ry in any wise notwithstanding. And that the Shereff of the said Countie, shall hold plee of Replegiare and all other suites and playntes under fourtie shilling^e in his Countie or Shere Courte in like manⁿ and forme as all other Shireffes do within this Realme of England. And that the Shireffe Eschetours and Coroners that hereafter shalbe within the said Countie or Shire of Monimouth shalbe obliged and bounden to execute all the Kinges pcesses, and to make due retornes thereof, and to use and ex^ccise their offices according to the Lawes and Statutes of this Realme of England, in all and e^vy thing as the Shireffes Eschetours and Coroners be obliged and bounden to do in all and e^vy other Shire of this Realme of England; and that Shireffe and Eschetours of the said Shire or Countie of Monimouth, that hereafter shalbe appoynted by our Sovaigne Lorde the Kinge, make thir accomptes for theyr said offices in the Kinges Eschequier in Englonde, in like manⁿ and forme as other Shireffes and Eschetours do within this Realme of Englonde, and upon suche like peyne and penaltie as is upon other Shireffes and Eschetours in e^vy other Shire within this Realme of Englonde.

AND it is enacted by thau^toritie aforesaid that the Lordships Townes Parisshe Commotes and Cantredes of Brekenoke Crekehowell Tretowre Penkelly Englishe Talgarth Welsshe Talgarth Dynas The Haye Glynebogh Broynlles Cantercely Llando Blaynlynby Estrodewe Buelthe and Llangors in the said Countrey or Dominion of Wales, and all and singuler Honours Lordshipps Castells Manours Landes Tenementes and Hereditamentes lieng or beyng within the compas or p^ocincte of the said Lordshipps Parisshe Commotes and Cantredes or any of them, in whos possession so e^v they be or shalbe, and e^vy parte therof, shall stand and be fore^v, frome the said feaste of All Seint^e, Gyldable, and shalbe reputed accepted named and taken as parties and membres of the said Countie or Shire of Brekenok; and the said Towne of Brekenok shalbe named accepted reputed used had and taken hede and Shere Towne of the said Countie or Shere of Brekenok; And that the Shire Courte or Countie of and for the said Shire or Countie of Brekenok shalbe holden and kepte in the said Towne of Brekenok.

AND it is enacted by thau^toritie aforesaid that the Lordships Townships Parrisshe Cōmotes and Cantredes of Newe Radnore Glistherman Gluelles Roughred Glasebery Glawdistre Mighellis Church Meleneth Blewagh Knyghton Norton Preston Comothuder Rayder Gwethronyon and Stanage in the said Countrey of Wales and e^vy of theym, and all and singuler Honours Lordshippes Castells Manours Landes Teñtes and Hereditamentes lieng and beyng within the compase or p^ocincte of the said Lordshipps Townshipps Parisshe Cōmotes and Cantredes or any of theym, in whos possession so e^v they be or shalbe, and e^vy parte therof, shall stand & be for e^v, frome the said feaste of All Seintes, Gyldable, and shalbe reputed accepted named and taken as partes and membres of the said Countie or Shire of Radnore; And that the saide Towne of Newe Radnore shall be named accepted reputed used had and taken hede and Shire Towne of the said Countie or Shire of Radnore; And that the Shire Courte or Countie of and for the said Countie or Shere of Radnore shalbe holden and kepte one tyme at the said Towne of Newe Radnore and the nexte tyme at the Towne of Rather Gowye in the same Countie or Shire and so to be kepte in the same two townes al^lnis vicib³ fore^v and in none other place.

AND it is enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid that the Lordships Townshipps Parisshe Cōmotes and Cantredes of Mountgomery Kedewenkery Cawrsland Arnstely Kenyloock Doythure Powesland Climes Land Balesley Tempcestre and Alcestre in the said Countrey of Wales and e^vy of them, and all and singuler Honours Lordshipps Castells Manours Landes Teñtes & Hereditamentes lieng or beyng within the compas or p^ocincte of the said Lordshipps Parisshe Townshipps Commotes and Cantredes or any of theym, in whos possession so e^v they be or shalbe, and e^vy parte therof, shall stand and be fore^v, frome the said feast of All Saintes, Gyldable, and shalbe reputed accepted named and taken as partes and membres of the said Countie or Shire of Mountgomery; And that the said Towne of Mountgomery shalbe named accepted reputed used had and taken hede and Shire Towne of the said Countie of Mountgomery; And that the Countie and Shire Courte of and for the saide Countie or Shire of Mountgomerye shalbe holden and kepte the fyrste tyme at the said Towne of Mountgomery, And the next tyme at the Towne of Maghenleth in the same Shire or Countie, and so to be kepte in the same two Townes al^lnis vicib³ for e^v, and in none other place.

AND also it is enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid that the Lordshippes Towneshippes Parisshe Cōmotes and Cantredes of Denbighland Ruthin Saint Tasse [Knylletthowen ¹] Bromfylde Yale Chierke and Chierkeland Molesdale and Hopesdale in the said Countrey of Wales, and evy of them, and all and singuler Honours Lordshippes Castels Manours Landes Tenementes and Hereditamentes lieng or beyng within the Compas or p̄cincte of the said Lordshippes Towneshippes Cōmotis and Cantredes or any of them, in whose possession so evy they be or shalbe, and evy parte therof, shall stonde and be for evy, frome the said feaste of All Saintes, Gyldable, and shalbe reputed accepted named and taken as partes and membres of the said Countie or Shire of Denbygh. And that the said Towne of Denbigh shalbe named accepted reputed used had and taken hede and Shire Towne of the Countie or Shire of Denbygh; And that the Countie or Shire Courte of and for the said Countie or Shire of Denbigh shalbe holden and kepte the firste tyme at the said Towne of Denbygh, and the nexte tyme at the Towne of Wrixham in the said Shire or Countie, and so to be kepte in the same two Townes al̄nis vicib; for evy, and in none other place.

VII.
Lordships, Towns,
&c. included in the
County of
Denbigh.

County Town.
County Court.

AND forasmoch as the Counties or Shires of Brekenoke Radnore Mountgomerey and Denbigh be fare distaunt frome the Citie of London, where the Lawes of England be cōmonly used mynstred exc̄cised and executed, And for that the inhabitautes of the said Shires of Brekenoke Radnore Mountgomerey and Denbigh be not of substaunce power and abilitie to travaile oute of their Countreis to seke the administracion of Justice, It is therfore enacted by thaurtoritie aforesaid that the Kinge our Soᵛaigne Lorde shall have one Chauncerie and Eschequier at his Castell of Brekenok and one other at his Towne and Castle of Denbigh: And that the Shireffes Eschetours and other Officers accomptautes of the Counties of Brekenok and Radnore Mountgomerey and Denbigh frome and after the said feaste of All Seintes shalbe yerely appoynted by our Soᵛaigne Lorde the King for and within evy of the said Shires of Brekenok Radnore Mountgomerey and Denbigh: And that the Shireffes Eschetours and other officers accomptautes of the Counties of Brekenoke and Radnore frome and after the said feaste of All Seintes shall yerely make thir accompte, before the Kinges Auditours and suche Chambrereyne or Baron of the said Eschequier as shalbe therunto appoynted by our said Soᵛaigne Lorde the King, in suche like maner and forme as Shireffes Eschetours and other officers accomptautes do yerely make their accomptes in the Kinges Eschequier at Westmynster within this Realme of England; And that the Shireffes Eschetours and other officers accomptautes of the Counties of Mountgomerey & Denbigh, frome and after the said feaste of All Seintes, shall yerely make their accomptes, before the Kinges Auditours and suche Chambrereyn or Baron of the said Eschequier as shalbe therunto appoynted by our said Soᵛaigne Lorde the Kinge, in such like maner and fourme as Shireffes Eschetours and other Officers accomptautes do yerely make thir accomptes in the Kinges Eschequier at Westm̄ster within this Realme of England: And that Justice shalbe ministred used exc̄cised and executed unto the Kinges Subjectes and inhabitautes, in evy of the said Shires of Brekenok Radnore Mountgomerey and Denbigh, according to the Lawes and Statutes of this Realme of Englande, and according to such other Customes and Lawes nowe used in Wales aforesaid, as the Kinge our Soᵛaigne Lorde and his moost honorable Counsaile shall alowe and thinke expedient requisite and necessarie, by suche Justiciar or Justiciars as shalbe therunto appoynted by our said Soᵛaigne Lorde the Kinge, and after suche fourme and fasshion as Justice is used and ministred to the Kinges Subjectes within the there Shires of Northwales.

VIII.
The King shall have
a Chauncery and
Eschequier at
Breknock, and
another at Denbigh.

Appointment and
accounting of the
Sheriffs, Eschequers,
&c. of Brecknock,
&c.

Administration of
Justice in
Brecknock, &c.

AND also it is enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid that the Lordshippes Townes Pisshe Cōmotes Hundredes and Cantredes of Oswestre Whetington Masbroke Knoking Ellesmer Downe and Churbury Hundred, in the Marches of Wales aforesaid and evy of them, and all and singuler Honours Lordshippes Castels Manours Townes Hamlettes Landes Teñtes & Hereditament^e lieng or beyng within the compas or p̄cincte of the said Lordshippes Townes Parisshe Cōmotes Hundredes and Cantredes or any of them, in whos possession so evy they be or shalbe, and evy parte therof, shall stande and be, for evy frome and after the said feaste of All Seintes, Gyldable, and shalbe united annexed and joynd to and with the Countie of Salop̄ as a membre parte or parcell of the same. And that the said Lordshippes of Oswestere Whetington Masbroke and Knokinge with thir membres shalbe taken named and knowen by the name of the Hundred of Oswester in the Countie of Salop̄, And the Inhabitautes therof shalbe attendaunt and do evy thinge & thinges at evy Sessions Assise and Gaole delyᵛey to be holden wythin the Countie of Salop̄ as the inhabitautes of all other Hundred^e do within the said Countie of Salop̄ according to the Lawes of this Realme of England. And that the Lordship^e of Ellesmere with the membres of the same shalbe united joynd and knynte to the Hundred of Pymhill in the Countie of Salop̄, and shalbe taken named and knowen to be parcell of the same Hundred, And the inhabitautes therof shalbe attendaunt and do evy thinge and thinges with the inhabitautes of the said Hundred of Pymhill as the inhabitautes of the same Hundred nowe do and use accordinge to the Lawes of this Realme of England. And that the Lordship^e of Downe with the membres shalbe united joynd and knynte to the hundred of Churbury in the Countie of Salop̄; And that the inhabitautes of the said Hundred of Churburye and Lordshippe of Downe shalbe attendaunt and do evy thing and thinges at evy Sessions Assise and Gaole delyᵛey to be holden within the said Countie of Salop̄, as the inhabitautes of all other hundredes do within the same Countie of Salop̄ according to the Lawes of this Realme of England: And that the said Hundred of Churbury, after the said feaste of All Saintes, nor the said Hundred of Oswestre, nor yet the Lordshippe of Ellesmere, shalbe in nowise otherwise privileged nor have no other libtie nor privilege but as hundred^e united annexed & knynte to the said Countie of Salop̄, as other hundred^e be within the said Countie.

IX.
Lordships, Towns,
&c. included in the
County of Salop.

Lordships of
Oswestere, &c.

Lordship of
Ellesmore.

Lordship of
Downe.

No exclusive
Privileges to the
said Lordships, &c.

AND that the Lordshippes Townes Parisshe Cōmotes Hundred^e and Cantredes of Ewyas Lacy Ewyas Harold Clifforde Wynforton Yerdlesley Huntynghon Whitney Wygmore Logharneys and Stepleton, in the said Marches of Wales and evy of theym, And all and singuler Honours Lordshippes Castels Manours Londes Teñtes and Hereditamentes lieng or beyng within the compas or p̄cincte of the said Lordshippes Townes Parisshe Commotes

X.
Lordships, Towns,
&c. annexed to the
County of
Hereford.

¹ Kynlletthowen O.

Lordship of
Wigmore, &c.

Lordship of
Ewias Lacey.

Lordship of
Ewias Harrold.

Lordships of
Clifford, &c.

No exclusive
Privileges to the
said Lordships, &c.

Hundredes and Cantredes or any of them, in whose possession so e^v they be or shalbe, and e^v parte therof shall stande and be fore^v, frome and after the said feaste of All Seintes, Gildable, and shalbe united annexed and joyned to and with the Countie of Hereford as a membre parte or parcell of the same Countie of Hereford: And that the Lordshipps of Wigmore and Logharneys with thir membres shalbe taken named and knowen by the name of the Hundrede of Wigmore in the Countie of Hereford aforesaid; And that the inhabitautes therof shalbe attendaunt and do e^v thyng and thinges at e^v Sessions Assise and Gaole dely^vve to be holden within the said Countie of Hereforde, as the inhabitaunt^e of all other Hundred^e do within the said Countie of Hereford according to the Lawes of this Realme of Englonde: And that the hole Lordship^p of Ewias Lacy with the membres shalbe taken named and knowen by the name of the Hundred of Ewias Lacy within the said Countie of Hereford; And the inhabitautes therof shalbe attendaunt and do e^v thyng and thinges at e^v Sessions Assise and Gaole dely^vve to be holden within the said Countie of Hereford as the inhabitautes of all other Hundred^e do within the said Countie of Hereford according to the Lawes of this Realme of England: And that the Lordship^p of Ewias Harrold with the Membres shalbe united joyned and knytte to the Hundred of Webtre in the said Countie of Hereford and shalbe taken named and knowen to be parcell of the said Hundred of Webtre; And the inhabitautes therof shalbe attendaunt and do e^v thyng and thinges with the inhabitautes of the same Hundred of Webtre, as the inhabitautes of the same Hundred nowe do according to the Lawes of this Realme of Englonde: And that the Lordshippes of Clifforde Wynforton Yerdlesley Whitney and Huntyngton with their membres shalbe taken named and knowen by the name of the Hundred of Huntyngton within the Countie of Hereford aforesaid; And that the inhabitautes therof shalbe attendaunt and do e^v thyng and thinges at e^v Sessions Assise and Gaole dely^vvey to be holden within the said Countie of Hereford as the inhitant^e of all other Hundred^e do within the said Countie of Hereford according to the Lawes of this Realme of England: And that the said Hundred of Wigmore with the Membres, and the said Hundred of Ewias Lacy, and the said Hundred of Huntyngton, and the said Lordship^p of Ewias Harold, annexed to the Hundred of Webtree after the said feast of All Seintes shalbe in no wise otherwise pryviledged nor have no other libtie franchises ne privilege but as Hundredes united and annexed to the said Countie of Hereforde, and as other Hundredes be within the said Countie of Hereford.

XI.
Lordships, Towns,
&c. annexed to the
County of
Gloucester.

Lordships of
Wollaston, &c.

No exclusive
Privilege to those
Lordships.

AND that the Lordshipps Townes and Parisshes of Wollaston Tidnam and Becheley in the said Marches of Wales, and all Honours Lordshippes Castelles Manours Landes Tenementes and Hereditamentes, lienge or beyng betwene Chepstowe Bridge in the said Marches of Wales and Gloucestershire, in whose possession so e^v they be or shalbe and e^v parte therof shall stand and be Gildable, frome and after the said feast of All Seintes, and shalbe united annexed and joyned to and with the said Countie or Shire of Glou^č as a membre parte or parcell of the same; And that the said Lordshippes Townes and Parisshes of Wollaston Tidnam and Becheley, and all Honours Lordshippes Castelles Manours Landes Tenementes and Hereditamentes lienge or beyng betwene Chepstowe Bridge and the Shire of Glou^č as is aforesaid, shalbe united joyned and knytt to the Hundred of Wesebery within the said Shere of Glou^č, and shalbe taken named and knowen to be parte and parcell of the same Hundred, and the inhabitautes therof shalbe attendaunt and do e^v thyng and thinges with the inhabitautes of the said Hundred of Wesebery as the inhabitautes of the same Hundred nowe do according to the lawes of this Realme of England: And that the said Lordshipps of Wollaston Tidnam and Becheley, after the said feast of All Seintes, shalbe in no wise pryviledged nor have no other libtie franchises ne privilege but as parcell of the said Hundred of Wesebery in the said Countie of Glou^č.

XII.
Lordships, Towns,
&c. annexed to the
County of
Glamorgan; and
subjected to the
English Laws.

AND that the Lordshipps Townes Parisshes Commotes Hundredes and Cantredes of Gowerkylvey Bysshops Towne Landaffe [Synghnythe'] sup' [Synghnyth'] subtus Miskyn Ogmore Glynerotheny Tallagarne Ruthien Tallavan Lantblethyan Lantwyd Tyerall Anan Nethe Landewey and the Clayes, in the said Countrey of Wales and e^v of them, and all Honours Lordshipps Castelles Manours Landes Teites & Hereditament^e lienge or beyng within the compas or p^ocincte of the said Lordships Townes Parisshes Cōmotes Hundredes and Cantredes or any of them, in whose possession so e^v they be or shalbe and e^v parte therof, shall stand and be Gildable for e^v, frome and after the said feaste of All Seintes, and shalbe united annexed and joyned to and with the Countie of Glamorgan as a membre parte or parcell of the same: And that the said Shire of Glamorgan and Morganok and all the aforesaid Lordshipps Townes Parisshes Cōmotes Hundred^e Cantredes, united and annexed to the said Countie of Glamorgan, shall frome and after the said feast of All Seintes be reputed named accepted and knowen by the name of the Shire of Glamorgan only and by none other name; And that frome and after the said feast of All Seynt^e, Justice shalbe ministred and executed to the Kynges Subjectes and inhabitautes of the said Countie of Glamorgan according to the Lawes Customes and Statutes of this Realme of Englonde, and after no Welsshe Lawes, and in suche fourme and fasshion as justice is ministred and used to the Kinges Subjectes within the thre Shires of North Wales.

XIII.
Lordships, Towns,
&c. annexed to the
County of
Kayermarthen, and
subjected to the
English Laws.

AND that the Lordshipps Townes Parisshes Commotes Hundred^e and Cantredes of Lanemthevery Abermerlese Kedewely Eskennyn Corne Wolthon Newcastle Emlyn Abergoylly in the said Countrey of Wales, and e^v of them and all Honours Lordshipps Castels Manours Landes Teites and Hereditamentes lieng or beyng within the Compas or p^ocincte of the said Lordshipps Townes Parisshes Cōmotes Hundredes and Cantredes or any of them, in whose possession so e^v they be or shalbe and e^v parte therof, shall stand and be Gildable for e^v, frome and after the said feaste of All Seintes, and shalbe united [anned'] and joyned to and with the Countie of Kayermerthen, as a membre parte or parcell of the same; And that frome and after the said feast of All Seintes Justice shalbe ministred and executed to the Kinges Subjectes and inhabitautes of the said Countie of Kaermerden according to the Lawes Customes and Statutes of this Realme of Englonde, and after no Welsshe Lawes, and in suche forme and fasshion as Justice is ministred and used to the Kinges Subjectes within the three Sheres of Northwales.

¹ Synghenyth O.

² annexed O.

AND that the Lordshippes Townes Parisshes Cōmotes Hundredes and Cantredes of Haverfordwest Kilgarran Lansteffan Langehorne otherwise called Tallangherne Walwynscastell Dewysland Lannehadeyn Lanfey Nerberth Slebeyche Rosemarkett Castellan and Llandofloure in the said Countrey of Wales, and evy of theym and all Honours Lordshippes Castels Manours Londes Tenementes and Hereditamentes lieng and beyng within the Compas or p̄cincte of the said Lordshippes Townes Parisshes Commotes Hundredes and Cantredes or any of theym, in whose possession so evy they be or shalbe, and evy parte therof shall stand and be Gildable forev, frome and after the said feaste of All Seintes, and shalbe united annexed and joyned to and with the Countie of Pembroke; and that frome and after the said feast of All Seintes Justice shalbe ministred and executed to the Kinges Subjectes and inhītantes of the said Countie of Pembroch according to the Lawes Customes and Statutes of this Realme of Englonde, and after no Walsshe Lawes, and in suche forme and fasshion as Justice is ministred and used to the Kinges Subjectes within the thre Shires of Northwales.

XIV.
Lordships, Towns,
&c. annexed to the
County of
Pembroke, and
subjected to the
English Lawe.

AND that the Lordshippes Townes Parisshes Cōmotes Hundredes and Cantredes of Tregaron Generglyn Landwyvreny in the said Countrey of Wales and evy of theym, and all Honours Lordshippes Castels Manours Landes Tenementes and Hereditamentes lieng or beyng within the Compas or p̄cincte of the said Lordshippes Townes Parisshes Cōmotes Hundredes and Cantredes or any of theym in whose possession so evy they be or shalbe and evy parte therof, shall stand and be Gyldable for evy, frome and after the said feaste of All Sayintes; and shalbe united annexed and joyned to and with the Countie of Cardigan as a membre parte or parcell of the same; And that frome and after the said feast of All Santes, Justice shalbe ministred and executed to the Kinges Subjectes and inhabitautes of the said Countie of Cardigan according to the Lawes Customes and Statutes of this Realme of England, and after no Welshe Lawes, and in suche fo'me and fasshion as Justice is ministred and used to the Kinges subjectes within the thre Shires of North Wales.

XV.
Lordships, Towns,
&c. annexed to the
County of Cardigan,
and subjected to the
English Lawe.

AND that the Lordshippe Towne and Parisshes of Mouthway in the said Countrey of Wales, in whose possession so evy it be, and all Landes Tenementes and Hereditamentes nowe beyng or lieng within the Compas or p̄cincte of the said Lordshippe Towne and Parisshes of Mouthweye or any of them, in whose possession so evy they be or shalbe, and evy parte therof shall stand and be Gildable for evy, frome and after the said feast of All Seinte, and shalbe united annexed and joyned to and with the Countie of Merioneth in North Wales as a Commote membre parte or parcell of the same.

XVI.
Lordship, &c. of
Mouthway annexed
to the County of
Merioneth.

ALSO BE IT enacted by auctoritie aforesaid that all Justices Cōmissioners Shireves Coroners Eschetours Stewardes and thir Lieutenantes, and all other Officers and Ministers of the Lawe, shall p̄clayme and kepe the Sessions Courtes Hundredes Letes Shireves Courtes and all other Courtes, in the Englishe Tonge, and all othes of Officers Juries and Enquestes and all other affidavithes verdictes and wagers of Lawe to be geven and don in the Englishe Tonge. And also that fromehensforth no psonne or psonnes that use the Welshe speche or langage shall have or enjoy any man office or fees within the Realme of Englonde Wales or other the Kinges Dominions, upon peyn of forfeiting the same offices or fees, onles he or they use and excise the speche or langage of Englishe.

XVII.
All Courts shall be
kept in the English
Tongue.

All Officers shall
speak English.

AND it is further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid that it shalbe lefull to the Shireffe of evy of the forsaid Shires of Monmouth Brekenok Radnore Mountgomereye and Denbighe, and evy of them, to putt evy misruled and suspecte psonne within thir Shireffwik under cōmon maynprise and suertie of thir psonall apparaunce, as the Shireffes do within evy of the thre Shires of Northwales; And that the recognisaunces of suche cōmon maynprise and suertie of apparaunce taken before any of the said Shireffes shalbe as good and effectuell as if it were taken by any Justice of Recorde: And that the Shireff of the Countie of Monmouth shall cūfise suche recognisaunces common maynprise or suertie of apparaunce at evy Quarter Sessions before the Justice of peace of the said Countie of Monimouth; And that evy psonne and psonnes within the said Countie of Monimouth put under cōmon maynprice and bound to his psonall apparaunce shall kepe thir psonall apparaunce at the Sessions holden within the said Shire of Monimouth next after the clause of Ester, and at the Sessions to be holden within the said Shire nexte after the feaste of Seynt Michell tharchaugell, untill suche tyme that they be therof released after the fourme of the Lawe; And that evy of the Shireffes of the said Counties of Brekenok Radnore Mountgomereye and Denbigh, and evy of them, shall cūfise suche recognisaunces cōmen maynprise or suertie of Apparaunce by them taken, before such Justice as shalbe appoynted by our Soᵛaigne Lorde the King within evy of the said Shires at evy Sessions to be holden in any of the said Shires before the same Justice. And that evy psonne and psonnes within the said Counties of Brekenok Radnore Mountgomereye and Denbith, and also within the abovenamed Counties of Glamorgan Kermerden Pembroke and Cardigan, or any of theym putt, under cōmen Maynprise and bounde to his or theyr psonall apparaunce as well by the forsaid Shireffes as by the Justices of any of the said Counties, shall kepe their apparaunces before the same Justices at evy Sessions within the said Counties to be holden in suche like man and forme as is used in the thre Shires of Northwales.

XVIII.
Sheriffs of the
Counties of
Monmouth, &c.
shall put misruled
Persons under
Mainprise, &c. by
Recognizance.
Certificates of such
Recognizances, &c.
and Apparaunces
thereon.

AND for that the Lordes Marchers before this p̄sent parliament have used to putt their tenantes within their Lordshippes Marchers under suche cōmon maynprise and suertie of apparaunce, and have had the forfeitures therof, which for evy frome and after the said feaste of All Seintes shall uttly cesse and delmyne; Therefore be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid, that after the said feast of All Seyntes evy lay and temporall [and temporall¹] psonne nowe beyng a Lorde Marcher, shall have the moitie or halff of evy forfeiture of all and evy common maynprise recognisaunce for the Peace or apparaunce forfeited by any of thir tenautes inhabiting within any of their Lordshippes Marchers, and they to be paid the same moytie or halfe by the handes of the Shireffe of evy of the said Counties where suche forfeitures shalbe if the Shireff canne levie the same; And the same Shireff to accompte to our Soᵛaigne Lorde the King for the other halff or moitie in [shuche²] Eschequire as they be bounde to be accomptant.

XIX.
Temporal Lords
Marchers shall
have Half the
Forfeitures on
Recognizances.

¹ An erroneous Repetition on the Roll.—O. omits.

² such O.

XX.
Commission to
divide certain
Shires in Wales
into Hundreds.

Be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid that immediatly upon the progacion or dissolution of this p̄sent parliament the Lorde Chauncellour of England shall directe the Kinges Cōmission under his Graces grete Seale, to suche p̄sonnes as to hym shalbe thought convenient, to enquire and viewe all the said Shires of Kermerden Pembroke Cardigan Monimouth Brekenoke Radnore Mountgomery Glamorgan and Denbigh and ēvy parte and parcell of them; and upon suche viewe and serche to devide them and ēvy of them into so many Hundredes as they shall thinke moost metest and convenient, And the Hundredes so devided shall retorne and c̄tifie with the said Comission into the High Courte of Chauncery before the said feast of All Seintes, and the same to remayne of Recorde, and to be of such force and effecte as it were by acte of pliament; And that the said Hundred^e after the said c̄tificate shall be used and taken as other Hundred^e be in ēvy other Shire within this Realme of England.

XXI.
Commission to
inquire into such
Laws and Customs
of Wales, as may be
fit to be preserved.

FURTHERMORE it is enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid, that immediatly after the progacion or dissolution of this p̄sent parliament the Lorde Chauncellour of Englonde shall directe the Kinges Cōmission under his Graces grete seale, to suche p̄sonnes as to hym shalbe thought convenient, to enquire and serche out by all waies and meanes that they canne, all and singular Lawes Usages and Customes used within the said Dominion and Countrey of Wales, and the same shall retorne and c̄tifie to the Kinges Highnes & his mooste Honorable Counsaill before the said feast of All Seintes nexte commyng; and that upon deliberate advyse therof hadd and taken, all suche Lawes Usages and Customes as the Kinges Highnesse and his said mooste Honorable Counsaill shall thinke expedient requisite and necessarie to be had used and excised in the before rehersed Shires or any of them, or in any other Shire of the Dominion or Countrey of Wales, shall stonde and be of full strenght v̄true and effecte, and shalbe forev̄ inviolably observed hadd used and executed in the same Shires, as if this Acte had never ben had ne made, any thinge in the same Acte conteyned to the cont̄ry in any wise notwithstanding.

XXII.
Two Knights for
the County of
Monmouth, and
one Burgess for
the Borough.

AND it is further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid, that for this p̄sent parliament and all other parlamentes to be holden and kepte for this Realme, two Knyghtes shalbe chosen and elected to the same parliament for the Shire of Monimouth, and one Burgesse for the Borowe of Monimouth, in like man^r fourme and order as Knyghtes and Burgesses of the parliament be elected and chosen in all other Shires of this Realme of Englonde; And that the same Knyghtes and Burgesses shall have like Dignitie p̄minence and privilege, and shalbe allowed suche fees as other Knyghtes and Burgesse of the parliament have ben allowed; And the Knyghtes fees to be levied p̄ceyved receyved gathered and paide in suche maner fourme and order as suche fees be gathered levied p̄ceyved receyved and paide in other Shires this Realme of Englonde; And the Burgesse fees to be levied as well within the Borowe of Monimouth as within all other auncient Boroughes within the said Shire of Monimouth. And that for this p̄sent parliament and all other Parlamentes to be holden and kepte for this Realme, one Knight shalbe chosen and elected to the same parlamentes for ēvy of the Shires of Brekenoke Radnore Mountgomery and Denbigh, and for ēvy other Shire within the said Countrey or Dominion of Wales, and for ēvy Borough beyng a Shire Towne within the said Countrey or Dominion of Wales, except the Shire Towne of the aforesaid Countie of Mereoneth, one Burgeis. And the eleccion to be in like maner fourme and order as Knyghtes and Burgesses of the parliament be elected and chosen in other Shires of this Realme; And that the Knyghtes and Burgeis and ēvy of them shall have like dignitie p̄minence and privilege and shalbe allowed suche fees as other Knyghtes of the Parliament have and be allowed; And the Knyghtes fees to be levied and gathered of the Cōmons of the Shire that they be elected in; And the Burgeis fees to be levied and gathered as well of Borowes and Shire Townes as they be Burgeis of, as of all other auncient Borowes within the same Shire.

One Knight for
every other County,
and One Burgess
for each County-
Town, except
Merioneth.

XXIII.
Temporal Lords
Marchers shall keep
their Liberties.

AND it is further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid that all and ēvy lay and temporall p̄son and p̄sonnes nowe beyng Lordes [Marches¹] and havyng any Lordshipps [Marchers²] or Lordshipps Rials, shall frome and after the said feast of All Seyntes have all suche mysyes and p̄fittes of thir tenautes as they have had or used to have at the first entre into their Landes in tymes past; And shall have hold and kepe within the p̄cincte of their Lordshipps Courtis Baron Court letes and Lawedayes and all and ēvy thinge to the same Courtes belonging; And also shall have within the p̄cincte of their said Lordshipps or Lawday, Wayff Straiff Infanthes Outfanthes Treasure Troves Deodandes Goodes and Cattals of felons and of p̄sonnes condempned or outlawed of felony or murder or putt in exigent for felony or murder, and also wreke de mere wharfage and customes of Strangers, as they have had in tymes past and as though suche privileges were graunted unto them by our Sov̄aigne the Kinge by poynt of Charter; any thing in this p̄sent acte to the cont̄ry notwithstanding.

XXIV.
Proviso for Customs
of North Wales and
Lancashire.

PROVYDED alway that this p̄sent Acte nor any thinge therein conteyned shall take away or derogate any Lawes Usages or lawdable Customes nowe used within the thre Shires of Northwales, nor shall not depryve nor take away the hole libties of the Duchie of Lancast̄r; but that the said libties shall continue and be used in ēvy Lordship^p parcell of the said Duchie within the Dominion or Countrey of Wales, as the libties of the said Duchie be used in Shire gronde and not Countie Palantyne within this Realme of England.

XXV.
Proviso for Grants
of Offices, &c.

PROVYDED also that this Acte nor any thinge therein conteyned do not extende nor be p̄judiciall to any p̄sonne or p̄sonnes to avoyd any Patent joynt Patent of any office fees annuities, or rev̄cion of any office fees or annuities, to them graunted for terme of thir liffe or liffes by our Sov̄aigne the Kinge or by any other p̄sonne or p̄sonnes, other for the using excising or occupieng of any man^r office or otherwise; but that they shall have and enjoy their seid fees and all other offices of Constableness Portershipps Stewardshipps of Letes Lawe daies Courte Barons and other Offices beyng not repugnaunt agaynst this Acte; and in case any suche offic^e be repugnaunt ayenst this Acte, that [than³] the grauntees to have and enjoy their fees during their liffe or liffees; any article or clause in this p̄sent Acte to the cont̄ry in any wise notwithstanding.

¹ of O.

² Marchers O.

³ then O.

PROVYDED also that this acte nor any thing therein conteyned be not in any wise p̄judiciall to the Right Honorable Henry Erle of Worcester, for the exc̄ising using and occupieng the office of the Justice of the hole Countie of Glamorgan; any thing in this p̄sent acte conteyned to the cont̄ry in any wise notwithstanding.

XXVI.
Proviso for Earl of Worcester, Justice of Glamorgan.

PROVYDED also that this acte nor any thing therein conteyned extende not to deprive take away or derogate any other actes before this tyme made for the triall of treason murder or felonies, or accessaries of the same, cōmitted and don in any Lordshipp Marcher in Wales, in the nexte Shires of England adjoynng to the said Lordshipp Marcher.

XXVII.
Proviso for Trials of Treason, &c. [See 26 H. VIII. c. 6.]

(¹) PROVIDED alway that Londes Tenementes and Hereditamentes lieng in the said Countrey and Dominions of Wales, which have benne used tyme out of mynde by the lawdable Customes of the said Countrey to be departed and deceptable amonge issues and heires males, shall still so continue and be used, in like forme fascion and condicion as if this acte had never be had ne made; any thing in this act to the cont̄ry therof notwithstanding.

XXVIII.
Lands in Wales shall remain partable.

PROVIDED also and be it enacted by auctoritie aforesaid, that the Kinges Highnes, notwithstanding this Acte or any thing therein conteyned, shall have power and auctoritie for the terme of thre yeres nexte after the ende and dissolucion of this p̄sent Parliament, to suspend, for suche tyme as shall please his Grace, or utterly to repelle revoke and abrogate this holle acte or any parte therof, frome tyme to tyme as shall stand with his mooste gracious pleasuer: So that ev̄y such suspending repeale and revocacion, frome tyme to tyme as often as any suche case shall happen, shalbe made in writing under the greate Seale of England, and be annexed to the Rolle of this Parliament wherin this acte shalbe enrolled, and p̄clamacions therupon to be made in ev̄y Shire within the said Countrey and Dominion of Wales; and that ev̄y suche suspending repeale and revocacion so to be had and made by the Kinges Highnes, shalbe as good and effectuell to all intentes and purposes as if the same hadd be don by auctoritie of this p̄sent parliament; this act or any thing therein conteyned to the cont̄ry notwithstanding.

XXIX.
The King empowered to suspend or revoke this Act or any part thereof.

AND where by this p̄sent acte there is appoynted one Chauncerie and one Eschequier at Brekenok and an other Chauncerie and Eschequier at Denbighe, It is enacted by auctoritie aforesaid that the Kinges Highnes frome tyme to tyme, within the terme of fyve yeres nexte after the ende of this Parliament, for due ministracion of Justice in the said Countrey of Wales, shall have power and auctoritie to erecte make and ordeyne suche Courte or Courtes, and so many Courtes of Recorde, and suche and so many Justice Ministres Officers and Clerkes, as by his Highnes within the tyme of fyve yeres nexte after the ende of this p̄sent parliament shalbe thought sufficient and convenient, as well for the due execucion of this acte, or of any thinge or thinges that shalbe had don or made by auctoritie of the same, as for the good gov̄naunce and [ruell^a] of the said Countrey of Wales.

XXX.
The King empowered to erect Courts in Wales for Five Years.

PROVIDED alway that this Acte, or any thinge or thinges to be done by auctoritie therof, shall nat be p̄judiciall to any p̄sonne or p̄sonnes whiche nowe have by the Kynges Letters Patentes, any office or offices of Prothonatorie or Clerke of the Crowne in the said Countrey or Dominion of Wales, but that they and ev̄y of them shall and may still have and use their offices in as large and ample man̄r fourme fasshion and condicion as if this acte or any thinge to be don by auctoritie therof had never be had nor made; any thing in this acte to the cont̄ry therof notwithstanding.

XXXI.
Proviso for the Prothonotary and Clerk of the Crown in Wales.

PROVYDED also that this acte or any thing therein conteyned extende not or in any wise be p̄judiciall or hurtfull to Sir Walter Devereux, Knight of the noble Order of the Garter, Lorde Ferrers and of Chartley, of for and con̄nyng the offices of Chieffe Justice of Southwales the Office of Chamberlayn of Southwales and of the Counties of Carmarden and Cardigan in Southwales aforesaid; And of and for the office of the Stewardshipp of the Lordshipp of Bealth in the Marches of Southwales, and of and for the officie of Receyvourshipp of the said Lordshipp of Bealth, or of for or con̄nyng any of the said offices; but that the said Lorde Ferrers may have use exc̄ise and enjoy the said offices and ev̄y of them, with all fees wages emolumentes commodities and p̄fitte to the same offices or to any of theym in anywise belongyng or apperteynyng, in as large and ample man̄r fourme and condicion as if this acte had never be had nor made.

XXXII.
Proviso for Lord Ferrers for certain Offices held by him.

CHAPTER XXVII.

AN ACTE establishinge the Courte of Augmentacions.

FOR ASMOCHE as in this p̄sent Parliament, begonne at London in the thirde day of Novembre in the xxj yere of the reigne of the Kinge our Sovaigne Lorde and fromethens adjorned unto Westm̄ and there holden, and frome that tyme contynued by divers p̄rogacions unto the iiij day of February in the xxvij yere of his moost noble reigne, and then there holden, (¹) It is enacted ordeyned and established by the assent of the Kinges Magestie his Lordes sp̄uall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p̄sent Parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that his Magestie shuld have and enjoy to hym his heires and successours for ev̄y, all and singular suche Monasteries Priories and other Religious Houses of Mounkes Chanons and Nonnes of what kyndes or dyv̄sities of Habittes Rules or Orders so ev̄y

Recital of Act of this Session for giving to the King all Monasteries not having $\text{£}200$. a Year Revenue, with their Possessions, &c. [See Cap. XXVIII.]

¹ The following Provisoes are contained in a Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

² rule O.

³ This Act here referred to, which in Pulton's Edition of the Statutes 1618. and in subsequent Printed Copies, is inserted as Chapter XXVIII. of this Session, was not printed in the oldest Editions, which ended the Statute of this Year with the present Chapter XXVII.

they be called or named, whiche have not in Londes Teñtes Rentes Tithes Pencions and other Hereditamentes, above the clere yerly value of two hundred poundes, and all the scites and circuits of all suche Religious Houses, and all and singuler the Manours Graung^e Meses Londes Tenementes Revisions Rentes Divices Tithes Pensions Porcions Advousions p^ronages Rightes Entres Condicions and other Hereditamentes apperteynyng and belongyng to evy suche Monastie Priorie and other Religious House, not having as is aforsaid Land^e and Tenementes above the said clere yerely value of two hundred poundes, in as large and ample man^r as the Abbottes Priours Abbesses Prioresses and other Govⁿours of suche Monasteries Priories and other Religious Houses [than¹] had or ought to have had the same inthe right of their Houses; And that his Highnes shall have to hym and to his heires all and singuler suche Monasties Abbeys and Priories which, at any time within one yere nexte afore the making of the said acte, have ben geven and graunted to His Magestie by any Abbotte Priour Abbesse or Prioresse under their Convent Seales, or that otherwise have ben sup^pressed or dissolved, And all and singuler the Manours Londes Teñtes Rentes Divices Revisions Tithes Pensions Porcions Churches Chapell^e Advousions Patronages Rightes Entrees condicions and all other interestes and Hereditamentes to the same Monasteries Abbeis or Priories or to any of them apperteynyng or belongyng, to do and use therwith his and their owne willes to the pleasoure of Almyghtie God and to the Hono^r and p^rfitte of this Realme; And further it is ordeyned by the said acte that the Kinges Majestie shuld have and enjoye all suche ornamentes jewelles goodes cattals and dettes, which apperteyned or belonged to any of the Chieffe Govⁿours of the said Monasties or Religious Houses in the right of their said Monasties or Houses at the first daye of Marche in the yere of our Lorde God M^o D. xxxv. or at any tyme sithen, wheresoev^r and to whose possessions so ev^r they shall come or be founde, excepte suche goodes catells and other thinges excepted and forprised in the said acte; as by the same acte amonge other thinges more playnly at large may appere: For the more suertie and establisshement wherof, and to thentent that the Kinges Magestie his heires and successours shalbe yerely as well truely and justely aunswered contented and paid of the rentes fermes issues revenues and p^rffit^t rising cōmyng and growyng of the said Manours Landes Teñt^e and other Hereditament^e before specified, as of the [good²] catells plate stuffe of Houshold dettes money [stokk³] store and other what soev^r p^rfitte and cōmoditie gyven graunted or appoynted to the Kinges Magestie by the same, in suche Courte place fourme man^r and condicion as hereafter shalbe limited declared and appoynted; Be it enacted ordeyned and established by thassent of the Kinges Magestie his Lordes Sp^ruall and Temporall and the Commons in this p^rsent Parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, in maner and fourme as hereafter followeth in articles, that is to say: Firste the Kinge our said Sov^aigne Lorde, by auctoritie aforsaid, ordeyneth maketh establissheth and erecteth a c^ortayne Courte commonly to be called the Courte of Thaugmentacions of the Revenues of the Kinges Crowne; which Courte by auctoritie aforsaid contynually shalbe a Courte of Recorde, and shall have one Greate Seale and one Privie Seale to be engraved and made after suche fourme fasshion and man^r as shalbe appoynted by the Kinges Highnes, and shall remayne and be ordered as hereafter shalbe declared.

For the ascertaining the said Revenues, &c.

The Court of the Augmentacions of the King's Revenue, established.

II.
Chancellor of the Court shall keep the Great Seal thereof.
Treasurer.

III.
King's Attorney,
and Solicitor.

Ten Auditors.
Seventeen Receivers.
Clerk, Usher, &c.

IV.
Oaths of the Officers of the Court, viz.
The Chancellor.

Treasurer.

Also be it enacted by auctoritie aforsaid that there shalbe one c^ortayne p^rsonne, to be named and assigned by the Kinges Highnes, which shalbe Chauncello^r of the said Courte, and shalbe Chieffe and Principall officer of the same Court, and shalbe called Chauncello^r of the Courte of Thaugmentacions of the Revenues of the Kinges Crowne, and shall have the keping of the said Greate Seale and Privie Seale to be assigned for the said Courte. Also that there shalbe one p^rsonne to be named by the Kinges Highnes, which shalbe called the Kinges Treasurer of the Courte of Thaugmentacions of the Revenues of the Kinges Crowne and shalbe the seconde officer of the same Courte.

Also it is ordeyned by auctoritie aforsaid, that there shalbe one p^rsonne lerned in the Lawes of the Land to be named by the Kinges Highnes, which shalbe called the Kinges Attorney of the said Courte, and shalbe the thirde officer of the same Courte. Also that there shalbe one p^rsonne to be named by the Kinges Highnes whiche shalbe called the Kinges Solicitour of the said Courte and shalbe the fourth officer of the Courte. Also that there shalbe tenne p^rticular Auditors to be named by the Kinges Highnes which shalbe called Auditours of the Revenues of the said Augmentacions. Also there shalbe xvij p^rticular Receyvours to be named by the Kinges Highnes which shalbe called Receyvours of the said Revenues. Also that there shalbe one p^rsonne to be named by the Kinges Highnes, which shalbe called Clerke of the said Courte; and one other p^rsonne which shalbe [Vussher⁴] of the same Courte; and one other p^rsonne which shalbe called Messenger of the same Courte; which Huissher and Messenger shalbe named by the Kinges Highnes; and evy of them shall have suche yerely fees rewardes and p^rfettes as the Huissher and Messenger of the Duchie Chambre of Westmynster have and p^rceyve.

Also the said Chauncellour whiche shalbe appoynted by the Kinges Highnes shall take a corporall othe afore the Lorde Chauncello^r of Englande for the tyme beyng after the tenour ensuyng; Ye shall swere that ye well and truely shall s^rve the Kyng in the office of Chauncellourshippe of the Augmentacions of the Revenues of the Kinges Crowne, and shall ministre equall justice to riche and pore to the best of your connyng witte and power, and that ye shall diligently p^rcure all thinges which maye honestly and justly be to the Kinges advauntage and p^rfitte and to the Augmentacion of the rightes and p^rrogatyves of his Crowne, and truely use the Kinges Seales appoynted to your office; and also endeavour yo^r self to the uttermost of your power to se the Kinge truely aunswered of all suche rentes revenues issues and p^rfittes which shall or may arise or growe in your office; and frome tyme to tyme delyv^r with spede such as shall have to do afore you; and that ye shall not take nor receyve of any p^rsonne any gifte or reward in any cause or mattier depending before you, or wherin the Kinges Highnes shalbe partie, wherby any p^rjudice hynderaunce losse or disherison shall growe or be to the Kinges Highnes: So helpe you God and all Seyntes. Also that the said Treasurer shall take a Corporall othe before the said Chauncello^r of the said Courte according to the tenour ensuyng; Ye shall swere that ye shall well and truely s^rve the Kinge our Sov^aign Lorde and his people in the office of Treasurer

¹ then O.

² goode O.

³ stokk O.

⁴ Huissher O.

of [his'] Courte, and ye shall reasonably and honestly p^ure the Kinges p^uite and do right to all man^u of people poore and riche in those thinges which touche your office, and the Kinges treasure ye shall truely kepe and dispende, and true declaracion and accompte therof shall make frome tyme to tyme without any conceyement according to this acte made for the stablissement of this Courte, and further shall do evy thing that of right apperteyne to your office: So helpe you God and all Seintes. Also either of the said Attorney and Solicitour shall take a Corporall othe before the said Chauncello' according to the teno' ensuyng; Ye shall swere that ye well and truely shall s^uve the Kinge as his Attorney in all Courtes for and conc^unyng any matter or cause that shall conc^une or touche the Possessions and Hereditamentes limited to the Survey and Gouv^unaunce of this Court, and p^ure the Kinges p^uite therof; and that ye shall truely counsaill the Kinge and his Chauncellour of this Courte in all thinges conc^unyng the same to the best of your connyng witt and power, and with all spede and diligence frome tyme to tyme at the calling of the said Chauncellour, ye shall endevo' yo' self for the hering and del^uminacion indifferently of suche matters and causes as shall depende before the said Chauncellour; And that ye shall not take any gifte or rewarde in any matter or cause depending in the same Courte or elsewhere, wherin the Kinge shalbe partie, wherby the Kinges Majestie shalbe hurted hindered or disherited; and further do all and evy other thing that shall apperteyne to your office: So helpe you God and all Seyntes. Also that evy of the said Auditors shall take a corporall othe before the said Chauncellour after the teno' ensuyng; Ye shall swere that ye shall well and truely s^uve the Kinge in your office, and true allowaunce make to evy p^usonne whiche shalbe accomptaunte before you; ye shall not take nor receyve of poore or riche any gift or rewarde in any matter or cause depending or to be discussed in the same Courte, but suche that shalbe your ordinarie fees; And ye shall do all and evy other thing which shall apperteyne to your office: So helpe you God and all Seyntes. Also that evy of the said particuler Receyvo's shall take a corporall othe before the said Chauncello' after the teno' ensuyng; Ye shall swere that ye trewly shall s^uve the Kinge in yo' office and nothing conceyle, but true accompte make of all suche revenues rentes sommes of Money and other p^ufittes wherwith ye shalbe lawfully charged by reason of your office; ye shall make no petition nor aske allowaunce but suche as shalbe good juste and true and reasonable; And ye shall do all and evy thing and thinges which ye ought to do by reason of yo' office according to the fo^urme and effecte of this acte: So helpe you God and all Seintes. Also that the said Clerke of the Counseill shall take a corporall othe before the said Chauncello' after the teno' ensuyng; Ye shall swere that ye shall well and truely s^uve the Kinge in your office of Clerke of the Counseill of this Courte, and truely do and execute all and evy thinge and thinges which ye ought to do by reason of your office according to the fourme and effecte of this Acte: So helpe you God and all Seintes.

Oaths of the
Attorney
and Solicitor.

Auditors.

Receivers.

Clerk.

Also be it enacted by auctoritie aforesaid, that all the said Monasteries Pories and other Religious Houses which be dissolved and come or shall come to the Kinges Highnes by the acte aforesaid, and all the Manours Meases Landes Tenementes Rentes s^uvices Tithes Pensions Porcions Advousions p^uronages and all hereditamentes apperteynyng or belongyng to any the said Monasteries Pories or other Religious Houses, shalbe in the order survey and gouv^unaunce of the said Courte and of the Officers and Ministers therof; and all the fermes issues revenues and p^ufittes comyng and growing of the p^umisses or any parte therof, shalbe taken and receyved to the Kinges use by the Ministers and Officers of the same Courte in maner and fourme as hereafter shalbe declared: Excepte alwaies and reserved such and as many of the same Monasteries Pories and Houses, with all their Hereditamentes Possessions Goodes and Cattles, which the Kinges Majestie by his Letters patentes under his greate Seale shall declare and limite to continue, and be in their essenciall estate and to [p^ucever'] in the body and corporacion as they were before the making of the said acte.

V.
The dissolved
Monasteries and
their Revenues shall
be in the Survey of
the said Court.

Except such as
shall be preserved
incorporated,
by the King.

Also be it enacted by auctoritie aforesaid that all those Manours Londes Teites and Hereditamentes which the Kinges Highnes hath purchased, and nowe remayne in His Graces Handes, or in the Handes or possession of any p^usonne or p^usonnes to his use, and which hercafter His Highnes shall purchase, shalbe and remayne in the order survey and gouv^unaunce of the said Courte in fourme as is above rehersed.

VI.
The King's
purchased Lands
shall also be in
the Survey of
the said Court.

Also be it enacted by auctoritie aforesaid that all giftes grauntes releases confirmacions leases letters patentes and other writings, which shalbe in the name of the Kinges Highnes his heires or successours, of any estate of frehold only or for any tyme of yeres or at will or at pleaseur, of any Manours Landes Teites or other Hereditamentes what so evy they be, which be before assigned to the order survey and gouv^unaunce of the said Courte, or of any rente charges annuities nexte avoydaunce of Advousions Offices or Wardes to be given letten or grauntes oute of the same or any parte therof, or by any meanes conc^unyng the saide Courte or any of the p^umisses comitted to the survey of the said Courte, to any p^usonne or p^usones or bodies politike, or of any office apperteynyng or belongyng to the said Courte of Augmentacions, shalbe made by the Clerke of the said Courte or his Deputie or Deputies and subscribed with his owne p^uper hand and name, and sealed with the greate Seale assigned to and for the said Courte: And that all and evy suche giftes grauntes releases confirmacions leases letters patentes and other writings whiche shalbe made and sealed as is aforesaid shalbe good and effectuell in the lawe, without livery and season or attornement, ageynst the Kinges Highnes his heires and successours, according to the tenours purportes and effectes of suche giftes grauntes releases confirmacions leases letters patentes or other Writings so to be made. And that the said Chauncello' upon evy warraunte to be directed to hym under the Kynges Signe Manuell shall have power and auctoritie to cause to be made, by the said Clerke of the said Courte or his Deputie or Deputies in due order and fourme, all suche giftes grauntes releases confirmacions leases letters patentes or other writings as is aforesaid according to the tenour and effecte of evy suche warraunte which to

VII.
Gifts, Grants, &c.
shall be made under
the Seal of the said
Court.

† this O.

• p^ucever O.

hym shalbe directed, and to seall all suche patentes and writings with the said grete Seale remaynyng in his Custodie ; The said Chauncello' and other Officers to take for his and their fees for thensealyng and writing of evy patente suche fee or fees as is taken by the Chauncello' or other Officer or Officers of the Kinges Duchie of Lancastre in like case. And that the said Chauncellour shall have power and auctoritie to take surrendre of any leases or letters patentes, that shalbe made under the said Seale in his Custodie, and to make cancellacions of suche leases and letters patentes that shalbe to hym surrendred, and cause the daye tyme and yere of evy suche surrendre to be registred and enrolled by the said Clerke of the said Courte. Also the said Chauncello' by the Consent of the Treasurer Attourney and Solicitour or two of theym, without any warraunt frome the Kinges Highnes, shall have power and auctoritie to make any Woodsales in or upon any the Manours Landes Tenementes or Hereditamentes limited to the order survey and govnaunce of the said Courte ; And shall also have like power and auctoritie in the Kinges name to make leses for termes of xxj yerres, and not above, by letters patentes to be written by the said Clerke of the same Courte and his Deputie or Deputies, and the name of the said Clerke to be subscribed as is aforesaid and to be sealed with the said grete seale, of any of the Manours Landes Teñtes or Hereditamentes aforementioned which be appoynted or hereafter shall happen to be in the order and govnaunce of the said Courte ; the said Chauncello' and other officer or officers taking for his or their fees therof as is aforesaid ; and that evy lesse so to be made shalbe good and effectual in the lawe against the Kinge his heires and successours according to the tenour and effecte of the same. Pvided alway that upon evy suche Lease to be made by the said Chauncello' there shalbe reserved to the Kinges Highnes and to his heires, so moche yerely rente and pfitte as the Landes Teñtes or Hereditamentes comprised in such leses have ben letten heretofore, or more, or after suche yerely value as they shalbe cñified by the Kinges Cõmissioners into the said Courte ; Provdyed also that no leses for tyme of yerres shalbe made of any revcion without the Kinges sp̄iall warraunt for the same : Also the sayd Clerke of the said Courte shall enroll and registre in a grete boke in parchement all and evy those giftes grauntes releases confirmacions leses letters patentes and all other writings which shalbe made and graunted under the grete Seale, and also the day tyme and yere of the surrendre of any of theym, whan any suche surrendre shall happen ; which registre of enrolmentes shall remayne and be safely kepte in the said Courte as a recorde to the Kinges use by the appoyntment of the said Chauncellour : And that also the said Clerke shall entre in a boke the apparauncē of evy pson that shalbe called to appere before the said Chauncellour, and all actes decrees and orders that shalbe made by the said Chauncellour and Counsaile, taking suche fees for the same, and for writinge and enrolling of any giftes grauntes releases confirmacions leses letters patentes or other writings, as the clerke of the Duchie of Lancastre hath ben accustomed to take and have.

Fees thereon.

Surrenders of Leases, &c.

Woodsales.

Leases for Twenty-one Years ;

At Rack-Rent.

Leases of Reversions. Inrollments of all such Grants, Leases, &c.

And of all Apparaunces, Decrees, &c.

Clerk's Fees.

VIII.
Reservation of Knight's Service, and a yearly Rent of One-tenth of the yearly Value specified, shall be made in all Grants :

No Averment against the Value so specified.

IX.
Recognisances of Receivers and Accountants.

X.
Scire facias on such Recognisances, &c.

Issues thereon shall be tried in the Court of King's Bench.

XI.
Process under Privy Seal of the Court of Augmentation.

Also it is enacted by auctoritie aforesaid, that upon all and singuler letters patentes to be made under the great Seale of Englonde, of any Manours Landes Teñtes Heredytamentē, belongyng or apperteynyng to any of the said Houses comprised in the said Acte and cõmitted to the survey of the said Courte, to any psonne or psonnes or body politike, for any estate of inheritauce, there shalbe alwaies reserved to the Kinges Highnes his heires and successours a tenure by Knyghtes tvice in capite, and a yerely rent of the tenth parte of the yerely value of the landes to be comprised in evy suche Letters patentes, according to suche rate as the same Manours Landes and Tenementes gyven shalbe expressed to be of yerely value in the same letters patentes ; any thing or clause conteyned in any warrant to the cont'ry therof notwithstanding ; And that the said rente so reserved upon any suche estate shalbe contented and paide to the Officers of the said Courte to the Kinges use accordinge as other revenues there shalbe paid. And that none averrement shalbe made or admitted, by or for the Kinge or any other psonne, that the same Manours Landes and Teñtes be of more yerely value than in the same letters patentes shalbe declared.

Also the said Chauncello' shall have power and auctoritie to take recognisances of evy p̄ticuler Receyvō' which shalbe assigned for the said Courte, and of his suerties for the suere payment of his receytes, and also to take recognisances, in the Kinges name of evy fermar Bailiff Reve or other accomptauntes, for the true payment of receytes and of evy psonne and psonnes which shalbe indetted to the Kinges Highnes for any arrerages of his receyte ferme or charge, as for any other cause for & conc̄nyng any of the p̄misses ; And that all suche recognis'uncē of what sōme so eñ they be, shalbe as good and effectual in the lawe to all intentes and p̄poses as recognisances taken in the Kingē Chauncerie or els where before any Judge of Recorde.

Also it is ordeyned by auctoritie aforesaid that the Chauncello' of the same Courte for the tyme beyng shall have full power and auctoritie to awarde writtes of Scire fač, under the grete Seale of his office, upon evy suche recognisances in the said Courte to be taken, if case so require, and to holde ple uppon the same and to awarde execucion, to all intentes & p̄poses as is used and accustomed to be don in the Kinges highe Courte of Chauncerie. Pvided alway that if any issue of triall, triable by the v̄dicte of xij men, fortune to arise in the pledinge of the same, that then in evy suche Case the said Chauncello' shall and may delyver the Recorde therof to the Justices of the Kinges Benche for the tyme beyng, And therupon the said Courte of the Kinges Benche to do evy thinge for the triall of the same issue as they ought to do in case the said issue or triall had ben sent or delyved to them out of the Kinges Courte of Chauncery. And after the triall therof in due fourme had and the judgement therupon gyven, the Justicē of the Kinges Benche to have power to awarde execucion accordingly ; And the money therof cōmyng to be delyved by the same Justices or Clerke of the papers of the same Courte to the Treasurer of the said Courte of Augmentacions to the Kinges use.

Also that the said Chauncello' for the tyme beyng shall have full power and auctoritie to awarde, under the Privie seale appoynted to the said Courte, in the Kinges name, suche p̄cesse and p̄ceptes with reasonable peynes to be therein lymyted as be nowc cōmonly used in the Courte of the Kinges Duchie Chambre of Lancastre beyng at Westmynstre,

agaynst evy psonne or psonnes what so evy they be, for and concnyng the interest right and title of the Kinges Majestie his heires and successours, of in or to any of the pmisses lymyted to the survey and govnaunce of the said Courte, or of or for any rente accompte receyte or svides in any wise touching or concnyng the same pmisses or any parte of theym for and on the behalffe of our said Sovaigne Lorde the King, or of or for any dette risinge or growyng by occasion of the same.

Also it is ordeyned by the auctoritie aforesaid that the said Attorney and Solicitour shall diligently frome tyme to tyme attende upon the Chauncello' in the said Courte, for the hering and ordering of matters and causes in the said Courte, and pcure with all diligence that all rentes fermes pfittes casualties emprowment^e and all other emolumentes of the Manours Landes Teñt^e and Hereditamentes, beyng in the Survey and govnaunce of the said Courte, shalbe truly and justly paied and answered to the Treasurer of the said Courte for the use of the Kinges Highnes without conceling any parte therof; and shall also cause and pcure pcesse to be made agaynste suche as shalbe indetted to the Kinges Highnes & their suerties of and for any parte therof frome tyme to tyme as the tyme and case shall require.

XII.
Duties of the
Attorney and
Solicitor in
the said Court.

Also it is enacted by auctoritie aforesaid that if any of the said Officers appoynted for the same Courte do concele or withdrawe willingly any rentes revenues casualties or other goodes gyven to the King by the said acte, [that'] the officer so offending shall [losse'] the doble value of the thing so conceled or withdrawn.

XIII.
Penalty on Officers
concealing
Revenues:
Double Value.

AND it is ordeyned and enacted by auctoritie aforesaid, that evy of the said pticular Auditours and Receyvours shalbe attendaunt upon the said Chauncello' frome tyme to tyme as causes shall require; And that evy of the said pticular Receyvours shall well [and'] diligently & effectually gather and levy to the Kinges use all suche fermes issues & pfittes as shalbe lymyted to his charge & distrayne for the same if nede so require: And that evy of the said pticular Receyvours & Auditours so joynd together by thappoyntment of the said Chauncellour, shall well and truly survey all man^r of repacions nedefull to be don in or upon any of the said Manours Landes Teñtes or Hereditamentes lymited to his Charge, and appoynte the said repacions to be donne to the Kinges moste pfite and lest charge; and also to surveye the Wood^e lymytted to ther charge, and what Woodsales shalbe convenient to be made, and make c^oificate of the pmisses frome tyme to tyme to the said Chauncello'.

XIV.
Duty of Auditours
and Receivers;
in collecting
Rents, &c.;
regulating Repairs.

making Woodsales.

Also it is ordeyned by auctoritie aforesaid that all the rentes fermes issues and pfittes of the said Religious Houses Manours Landes Teñtes & of all other the pmisses which be assigned to the Order survey & govnaunce of the said Courte, as they shall growe due and be paiale, shalbe paid & delyved to the handes of the said Treasurer by evy of the said pticular [Reyvours'] to be saufly kepte to the Kinges use; And that every acquittaunce which shalbe subscribed with the name and hand of the said Treasurer, made to any of the said pticular Receyvours or to any pson or psonnes, wherby shall appere that the said Treasurer, shall have receyved of any of the said pticular Receyvours or other psonne or psonnes any of the fermes rentes issues & pfittes in the charge of the said pticular Receyvours, or for any dette that shalbe due to the Kinges Highnes by occasion of the pmisses or any parte therof, or for any s^omes of Money which the said Treasurer shall have power to receyve to the Kinges use by reason of his office, and all other acquietaunces made by any of the said pticular Receyvours to any what so evy psonne of any thyng towching the pmisses appoynted to his or their charge, shalbe a good & effectually discharge for evy of the said pticular Receyvours & other what so evy psones aforesaid agaynste the Kinges Highnes his heires & successours forev^r.

XV.
Receivers shall pay
Rents over to the
Treasurer; taking
his Receipt; which
shall be their
Discharge.

Also it is ordeyned that the said Treasurer shall yerely accompte before the said Chauncello', & such two or moo of the said Auditours as the said Chauncello' shall appoynte; And that evy of the said pticular Receyvours shall yerely accompte before one of the said tenne Auditours to be assigned to hym by the said Chauncellour; and that evy of the said pticular Receyvo's for the yere to be ended at the feast of Saynt Michell tharchaugell, shall make & fynyshe his accompte before the xx. day of Marche next after the same feast ensuyng; and that the said Treasurer shall yerely fynyshe his accompt before the last day of Aprill next after that followyng.

XVI.
Auditing the
Accounts of the
Treasurer and
Receivers.

Also it is enacted by auctoritie aforesaid that the said Chauncello', by the consent of the said Treasurer Attorney & Solicito' or two of them, shall devide to evy pticular Receyvo' such porcion as evy of them shall receyve of the said Religious Houses Manours Landes Teñt^e and all other Hereditamentes aforesaid; and shall also pporcion the said Religious Houses & other the pmisses in tenne pt^e & shall assigne to evy parte therof one of the said tenne Auditours, and that evy of the said ten Auditours, as they shalbe assigned, shall yerely ride to the partie to hym to be lymited betwene the feast of Seynt Michell tharchaugell and Cristmas & take the accomptes of all Bailiffes Reves fermers tenautes & occupiers of the Manours Lond^e Teñt^e & other Hereditamentes within the lymytt^e of his assignement.

XVII.
Apportioning the
several Estates to
the Care of the
Receivers and
Auditours.

Also it is enacted by auctoritie aforesaid that the said Audito's & pticular Receyvo's, at all tymes uppon warnyng gyven to them by the said Chauncello', shall assemble together aswell for the ordering of the said Religious Houses Manours Landes Teñtes & other the pmisses, as of the tenaunt^e of the same frome tyme to tyme as the case shall require, as for the viewyng & det^emynacion of the said accompt^e to be made therof.

XVIII.
Auditours and
Receivers shall
unite together
when required.

¹ then O.

² lose O.

³ O. omits.

⁴ Recevours O.

XIX.
Accounts shall be annually ingrossed by the Auditors.

ALSO it is ordeyned by auctoritie aforesaid that all the accomptes of evy yere, to be ended at the feast of Saynte Michell tharchaungell, as well of the said pticuler Receyvours Bailiffes Reves fermars tenaunt^e & ocupiers of the said Houses Manours Landes Teñtes & other Hereditament^e aforesaid, as of the said Treasurer, shalbe well and pfaiteley ingrossed in pchement by the said Audito's & delivered to the said Chauncello' safely to be kepte to the Kinges use evy yere yerely, before the first day of May next ensewing the said feaste of Seynte Michell tharchaungell, upon peyne to forfait^e & [losse¹] their Offices.

XX.
Allowances to Auditors and other Officers.

(¹) ALSO it is enacted by thau²ctoritie aforesaid that the Auditours, and other Officers & Ministers of the said Courte for the tyme beyng, shall yerely pceyve and take, by the handes of the said Treasurer pticuler Receyvours & all other Officers and Ministres accomptant, all and singuler suche like diettes rewardes pfit^es & cōmodities as well for their attendaunce upon the said Chauncellor for the tyme beyng, & for making of bokes declaracions and values, as for other matters & causes of for or concōnyng the said Courte, & also for thexpences cost^e & charges of the said Auditours & pticuler Receyvours & evy of them yerely ridinge their sevall circuittez & limitacions, in as large & ample man^r & forme as the Kinges Auditours of his Duchie of Lancastre, & other Officers & Ministers there do yerely pceyve receive take & be allowed in for and aboute any suche like matters causes & busines; And that the said Auditours for the tyme beyng & evy of them shall have power & auctoritie to allowe the same.

XXI.
Repairs shall be performed on Order of the Chancellor, &c.
Allowances to Treasurer for Fees and Payments.

ALSO it is ordeyned by auctoritie aforesaid that all repacions & buyldinges which shalbe don frome tyme to tyme in or upon any the pmisses shalbe don & made by the order and commaundement of the said Chauncellour, by the Consent of the said Treasurer Attorney & Solicitour or two of them. And that the said Treasurer frome tyme to tyme upon his accompte shalbe allowed aswell of suche fee as shalbe limited unto hym for ex^cise of his office, as of & for all suche sōmes of Money as he shall paye to any patente or patenteez of any office fee or annuities that shalbe graunted or gyven under the Seale of the said Courte; and also of all suche sōmes of Money as he shall paye to any othe psonne or psonnes by v^tue of the Kinges warraunt or bill assigned; And also of suche sōmes of Money as he shalbe cōmaunded to pay by any bill assigned & subscribed with the handes of the said Chauncello' Attorney & Solicito' or two of them, upon suche consideracions as shalbe thought convenient by their discrecions: And that the said Audytours takyng the accompt^e of the sayd Treasurer or of any of the said pticuler Receyvours shall have power and auctoryte to allowe to the Treasurer the pmisses and evy parte therof; and also to allowe to evy particuler Receyvour and other accomptant^e aswell theyr fees and wages and all other suche sōmes of Money as they or any of them shall paye for in and aboute any buyldyng^e or reparatyons, as all other honest and reasonable petycyons and allowanc^e, in as large and ample man^r and after suche forme facyon and condicyon as the Kyng^e Audytours of his Duchie of Lan^c do may do and have be accustomed to do, wythout any byll or warraunt to be sued for the same.

Allowances to Receivers and Accountants.

XXII.
No Process out of Exchequer for Rents, &c. under this Act.

ALSO yt is enacted by aucthorite aforesaide that all maner of pces that shalbe made oute of the Kyng^e Escheker to or ayenst any pson or psons, for any fermes rent^e issues or pffetts concōnyng the pmisses or any parte therof lymytted by this Acte to be in the survey order and govⁿnaunce of the sayd Court and the Mynysters therof, shalbe clerely voyde and of none effecte.

XXIII.
Yearly Report to the King.

ALSO it is ordeyned and enacted by auctoryte aforesayd that the said Chauncellour and Treasurer shall yerely declare to the Kyng^e Highnes the state of the clere yerly valewe of the said Howses Man^rs Lond^e Teñt^e Rent^e Pencions Porcyons Tythes and other Heredytament^e and howe where and to whom they be employed, and what remaineth therof in the hand^e of the said Treasurer.

XXIV.
Proviso for Revenues, &c. belonging to the Duchy of Lancaster.

PROVYDED alway and be it enacted by thau²ctoryte [aforesaid³] that all suche Mano's Mesuage^e Land^e Teñt^e Rent^e Rev^sions and other Hereditament^e, whiche in any man^r of wyse shall come to or be in the hand^e or possessyon of our said So^veign Lord the Kyng his heires or successours by auctoryte of the said former Acte of Parliament, set lyeng and beyng aswell within the Countye Palantyne of Lan^c, as all other Mano's Land^e Teñt^e Rent^e Rev^sions and Heredytament^e with their cōmodityes and appurtenⁿc^e set lyeng and beyng within this realme of Englon^d Wales or either of them out of the said Countye Palantyne, whiche be or were apperteynyng or belongyng unto the said Monasteryes or any of them whiche were of the foundacyon of oure said So^veign Lorde or of any of his right noble pgenytours as Duke or Dukes of Lan^c, may at the fre wyll libtye and pleasure of oure said So^veign Lorde be assigned lymytted and apoynted unto the order surveyyng recyte lettynge and setting of the Chauncellour and Officers of his said Duchye of Lan^c, in as large and ample manour and fourme as the said Chaunceller and Offi^ces of the said Ducchie have use and ex^cyse at this p^sent tyme, of or upon and in any Mano's Landz Teñt^e or Heredytament^e apperteynyng or in any wyse belongyng unto the said Duchie; This Acte or any thyng therein conteyned to the cont^ry notwithstanding.

¹ lose O.

² above-seide O.

³ The following Provisoes are contained in a separate Schedule or Bill annexed to the Original Act.

CHAPTER XXVIII.

AN ACTE wherby all Relygeous Houses of Monk^e Chanons and Nonnes whiche may not dyspend Manors Land^e Tent^e & Heredytament^e above the clere yerly Value of ij C li. are geven to the King^e Highnes his heires and Successours for ever.

FORASMOCHE as manifest synne, vicious carnall and abhominable lvyng, is dayly usyd & cōmytted amonges the lytell and smale Abbeys Pryoryes and other Relygyous Houses of Monk^e Chanons & Nonnes, where the congrega^on of suche Relygyous pson^e is under the number of xij psons, wherby the Gou^vnours of suche Relygyous Houses and thir Covent spoyle dystroye consume & utterly wast, aswell ther Churches Monasteryes Pryoryes principall Houses Fermes Granges Londes Tenementes & Heredytament^e, as the ornamentes of ther Churches & ther goodes & cattall^e, to the high dyspleasour of Almyghty God, slauder of good Relygyon & to the greate Infamy of the Kynges Highnes & the Realme if redres shuld not be hadde therof; And albe it that many contynuall vysyta^on hath bene hertofore had by the space of two hundreth yeres and more, for an honest and charytable Reforma^on of suche unthriftly carnall & abhominable lvyng, yett nev^thesse lytell or none amendement ys hytherto hadde, but ther vycyous lvyng shamelesly encreaseth & augmentith, and by a cursed Custome soo rooted & [enfested¹] that a greate multytude of the Relygyous psons in suche smale Houses doo rather chose to rove abrode in apostasy than to confo^rme them to the ob^serua^on of good Relygyon; soe that w^out suche small Houses be utterly suppressed & the Relygyous psons therin cōmytted to greate & hon^onable Monasteries of Relygyon in this Realme, where thei may be compelled to lyve relygyously for Reforma^on of ther lyves, ther canne ell^e be noo Reforma^on in this behalf: IN CONSIDERA^on wherof the Kyng^e most Royall Majestye beyng supreme hede [in²] erthe under God of the Church of Englonde, dayly findyng and devysyng the increase advauncement & exalta^on of true do^ctryne and vertue in the seid Church, to the onely glorye and hono^r of God and the totall extirpyng & destruc^on of vyce & synne, havynge knowlege that the p^rmysse be true, as well by the compt^e of his late vysyta^on as by sondry credyble informa^on, consyderyng also that dy^vce & greate solempne Monasteryes of this Realme wherin, thank^e be to God, Relygyon is right well kept & ob^served, be destytute of suche full numbers of Relygyous psons as they ought & maye kepe, hath thought good that a pleyne declara^on shuld be made of the p^rmysse aswell to the Lordes s^puall & temporall as to other his lovyng Subject^e the Cōmons in this p^rsent Parliament assembled; wherupon the seid Lordes and Cōmons by a greate delibera^on fynally be resolved, that yt ys & shalbe moche more to the pleaso^r of Almyghty God and for the hono^r of this his Realme that the possessōns of suche s^puall Relygyous Howses, nowe beyng spent spoyled & wasted for increace & maynten^once of synne, shuld be used & con^verted to better uses, and the unthryfty Relygyous psons soo spendyng the same to be compellyd to refōme ther lyves; And therupon most humbly desire the Kyng^e Highnes that yt may be enacted by auctoryte of this p^rsent plyamēt, that his Majestie shall have & enjoye to hym & to his heires for ev^{er} all & syngler suche Monasteryes Pryoryes & other Relygyous Houses of Monk^e Chanons & Nonnes of what kyndes or dy^vsyties of Habytt^e Rules or Orders soo ev^{er} thei be called or named, which have not in Londes & Tenement^e Rent^e Tythes Porcōns & other Heredytament^e above the clere yerely value of two hundreth pound^e; And in lyke man^{er} shall have & enjoye all the scytes and circuytes of ev^{er} suche Relygyous howses, and all & syngler the Mano^s Granges Meases Lond^e Tenement^e Rev^encōns Rent^e f^vyces Tythes Pen^ecōns Porcōns Churches Chapell^e Advowsons Patronag^e Annuities Right^e Entres Condy^ecōns and other Heredytament^e appteynyng or belongyng to ev^{er} suche Monasterye Pryory or other Relygyous house, not havynge as ys aforeseid above the seid clere yerely value of two hundreth pound^e, in as large & ample man^{er} as the Abbott^e Pryours Abbesses Pryoresses or other Govⁿo^s of suche Monasteryes Pryoryes & other Relygyous Houses now have or ought to have the same in the right of ther Houses; And that also his Highnes shall have to hym and to hys heires all and syngler suche Monasteryes Abbeis & Pryoryes whiche, at any tyme wⁱⁿ one yere next afore the making of this acte, hath be gevyn and graunted to his Majesty by any Abbot Pryour Abbes or Pryores under ther Covent Seales, or that otherwyse hath be suppressed or dyssolved; And all and singler the Mano^s Lond^e Tenement^e Rent^e f^vyces Rev^encōns Tythes Pen^ecōns Porcōns Churches Chapell^e Advowsons Patronag^e Right^e Entrees Condy^ecōns & all other In^orest^e and Heredytament^e to the same Monasteryes Abbeys & Pryoryes or to any of them appteynyng or belongyng. To HAVE AND to holde all and syngler the p^rmysse w^{it} all ther Right^e p^rfytt^e Jurysdyccōns & Cōmodityes, unto the Kyng^e Majestye & to his heires & assignes for ever, to doo and use therwyth his and ther owen wyll^e to the pleaso^r of Almyghty God and to the hono^r & p^rfyte of thys Realme.

Abuses in the smaller Abbeis, Priories, and Religious Houses:

All Monasteries, &c. not having Revenues above the yearly Value of 200 l. given to the King.

All Monasteries suppressed or conveyed to the King, assured to him.

II. All Persons having the King's Grants of the Lands, &c. of any such Monasteries suppressed, &c. shall enjoy the same;

with all Actions, Entres, &c.

AND yt ys ordeyned and enacted by auctoryte aforeseid, that all & ev^{er} pson & psons and Bodes Polytyke which nowe have or hereafter shall have any tres patent^e of the Kyng^e Highnes, of any of the Scytes Circuytes Man^{er}s Londes Tenementes Rent^e Rev^encōns f^vyces Tythes Pen^ecōns Porcōns Churches Chapell^e Advowsons Patronag^e Tythes Entres Condy^ecōns In^orest^e or other Heredytament^e, which appteyned to eny Monasteryes Abbeys or Pryoryes heretofore geven or grantyd to the Kyng^e Highnes or otherwyse suppressyd or dyssolved, or which appteyne to eny the Monasteryes Abbeys Pryoryes or other Relygyous Houses that shalbe suppressyd or dyssolved by auctoryte of this acte, shall have and enjoye the seid Scytes Circuytes Mano^s Londes Tenement^e Rent^e Rev^encōns f^vyces Tythes Pen^ecōns Porcōns Churches Chapell^e Advowsons Patronag^e Tythes Entres Condy^ecōns In^orest^e, and all other Heredytament^e conteyned & specyfyed in ther tres patent^e now beyng therof made, and to be conteyned and expressyd in any tres patent^e hereafter to be made, accordyng to the teno^rs p^rport^e and effect^e of eny suche tres patent^e; and shall also have all suche accōns suytes entres & remedies to all entent^e & p^rposes for any thyng and thyng^e conteyned in any suche tres

¹ infected Printed Copies.

² on O.

patent^e now made, or to be conteyned in eny suche tres hereafter to be made, in lyke man^r fo^rme & condycōn as the Abbott^e Pryours Abbesses Pryouresses or other Chief Govⁿno's of eny Relygyous Howses which had the same mought or ought to have hadde if thei hadde not be suppressyd nor dyssolved.

III.
General Saving.
[See post sect. 16.]

SAVYNG to evy pson and psons & bodyes polytyke ther heires and successours, other then the Abbott^e Pryours Abbesses Pryouresses and other Chief Govⁿno's of the seid Relygyous Houses specyfyed in this acte and the Covent of the same and ther successours, and suche as p^rtende to be foundours patrons or donours of suche Relygyous Houses or of any Lond^e Tenement^e or Heredytament^e belongyng to the same And ther heires and successours, all suche Right Tytle Interest possessōn leasses for yeres rentes s^vyces annuytyes cōmens feez offyc^e lyv^eez and lyvyng^e pençōns porçōns corrodyes synod^e proxyes and all other p^rfytt^e, as they or eny of them have ought or myght have hadde in or to any the seid Monasteries Abbeys Pryoryes or other Relygyous Houses, or in or to any Manours Londes Tenement^e Rent^e Rev^eçōns Tythes Pençōns Porçōns or other Heredytament^e appteynyng or belongyng, or that appteyned to any of the seid Monasteries Pryoryes or other Relygyous Houses, as if the same Monasteries Pryoryes or other Relygyous Howses hadde not be suppressyd by this acte, but hadde contynued in ther essencyall bodyes and states that thei now be or were in.

IV.
Fraudulent Gifts,
within One Year
preceding, by such
suppressed Houses,
declared void.

PROVYDED alweis and be yt enactyd that forasmoche as dyv^ece of the Chief Govⁿours of suche Relygyous Houses, det^rmyng the utter spoyle & dystrucçōn of ther Houses, & dreadyng the suppressyng therof, for the mayntenⁿce of ther detestable lyves, have lately fraudelently & craftely made feoffament^e estat^e Gyft^e Graunt^e and Leasses under ther Covent Seales, or suffred Reco^ves of ther Mano's Londes Tenement^e and Heredytament^e in fee symple fee tayle for tyme of lyf or lyves or for yeres, or charged the same wth rent^e or corrodyes, to the greate decaye & dymynyçōn of ther Houses, that all suche Craftye and fraudelent Reco^ves Feoffament^e Estat^e Gyft^e Graunt^e & Leasses and evy of them, made by eny of the seid Chief Govⁿno's of suche Relygyous Houses under the Covent seales win one yere next afore the makyng of this acte, shall be utterly voyde & of none effecte.

Proviso for Leases
at old Rents, &c.

PROVYDED always that suche pson & psons as have leasses for tyme of lyf or yeres wherupon is re^vsed the olde Rent^e and services accustomed, and such as have eny Offyce fees & Corrodyes that hath bee accustomed or used in suche Relygyous Houses, or hath bought any lyv^eye or lyvyng in any suche Houses, shall have and enjoye ther seid leasses offycyes fees corrodyes lyvereys or lyvyng^e as if this acte hadde nev^e be made.

V.
Ornaments, Jewels,
&c. given to the
King from 1 March
1535.

AND yt ys also enactyd by auctoryte aforseid, that the Kyng^e Highnes shall have & enjoye to his owen p^rpe use all the ornament^e jewell^e good^e catall^e and dett^e which appteyned to eny of the Chief Govⁿours of the seid Monasteries or Relygyous Houses in the right of ther seid Monasteries or Houses at the furst day of Marche in the yere of oure Lorde God a M^o. D. xxxv. or eny tyme sythen, wherso^ve^v and to whose possessōn soe^v they shall cōme or be founde: Except onely suche beast^e grayne & wood^e and suche other lyke catall^e and Revenues as have ben sold in the seid furste daye of Marche or sythen for the necessarye or resonable expenc^e or charg^e of eny of the seid Monasteries or Houses.

VI.
Abbots, &c. elected
since 1 January
1534, relieved from
First Fruits.

PROVYDED alweis that suche of the seid Chief Govⁿours which have be elect or made Abbott Prior Abbesse or Prio^res of eny of the seid Relygyous Houses sythen the furst daye of Januarye which was in the yere of o^r Lorde God M^o. D. xxxiiij and by reason therof be bounden to paye [the ''] furst frut^e to the Kyng^e Highnes at dayes to cōme lymtyed by ther bond^e made for the same, that in evy suche house such Chief Govⁿour & the suertyes of evy of them shalbe clerly dyscharged by auctoryte of this acte ayenst the Kyng^e Highnes & all other psones for the payment of suche Sōmes of Money as thei stonde bounden to paye for ther seid furst frut^e or for eny pte therof.

VII.
The Value of the
Monasteries, &c.
given by this Act
shall be ascertained
by the Certificates
thereof in the
Exchequer.

AND forasmoche as the clere yerely value of all the seid Monasteries Pryoryes and other Relygyous Houses in this Realme is certefyed into the Kyng^e Eschequer amongst the bokes of the yerely valuaçōns of all the s^puall possessōns of this Realme, amongst which shall and may appere the certentye & number of suche small & lytell Relygyous Houses as have not in Lond^e Tenement^e Rent^e Tythes Porçōns & other Heredytament^e above the seid clere yerely value of two hundreth pound^e; Be it therefore enacted by auctorytie aforseid that the Kyng^e Highnes shall have and enjoye accordyng to this acte the actuall & reall possessōn of all and syngler suche Monasteries Pryoryes & other Relygyous Houses as shall appere by the seid certyfycate remaynyng in the Kyng^e Eschequer not to have in Londes Tenement^e Rent^e Tythes Porçōns & other Heredytamēt^e above the said clere yerely value of two hundreth pound^e: Soo that his Highnes maye lafully gyve gr^unte and [- - -] them or any of them at his wyll & pleaso^r, to the hono^r of God and the welth of this Realme, w^out further Inquysyçōn or offic^e to be had or founde for the same.

VIII.
For providing
Pensions, &c. for
the Heads, &c.
of Houses so
suppressed.

IN consyderaçōn of whiche p^rmysse to be had to his Highnes and to his heires as ys aforseid, his Majestye ys pleasyd & contentyd, of his most excellent Charyte, to p^rvyde to evy Chief Hed and Govⁿour of evy suche Relygyous House duryng ther lyves, suche yerely pençōns or benefyc^e as for ther degrees and qualytyes shalbe resonable & convenyent; wherin his Highnes wyll have most tender respect to suche of the seid chief Govⁿours as well & truly confve & kepe the good^e & ornament^e of ther Houses to the use of his M^atie, w^out spoyle waste or enbesylyng the same; And also his Majestye wyll ordeyne & p^rvyde that the Covent^e of evy suche Relygyous house shall have ther capacityes if thei wyll to lyve honestlye and v^rtuously abrode, and some convenyent Charytie dysposed to them toward ther lyvyng, or ell^e shalbe cōmytted to suche honorable greate Monasteries of this Realme wherin good Relygyon ys ob^served as shalbe lymtyed by his Highnes, ther to lyve Relygyously duryng ther lyves.

¹ ther O.

² dyspose O. illegible on the Roll.

AND yt ys ordeyned by auctoryte aforseid that the Cheff Gov'nours and Covent^e of suche Hon'able greate Monasteryes shall take & accept into ther Houses from tyme to tyme suche number of the psons of the seid Covent^e as shalbe assigned & appoynted by the Kyng^e Highnes, and kepe them relygyously duryng their lyves w'in ther seid Monasteryes in lyke man^{er} & fo'me as the Covent^e of suche greate Monasteryes be orderyd and kept.

IX.
The Members of suppressed Houses shall be taken into the larger Monasteries.

PROVYDED always that all Archebyssshops Bysshops & other psons whiche be or shalbe chargeable to & for the collec^{ti}on of the xth graunted & goyng out of the sp^{eci}all possess^{io}ns of this Realme shalbe dyscharged and acquyted of & for suche pt^e and por^{ti}ons of the seid xth, wherwyth the seid Houses of Relygyon suppressyd and dyssolved by this Acte were charged or chargeable to the Kyng^e Highnes, except of suche s^{ome}s of Money therof as thei or any of them have or shall have receyved for the seid xth of the Chief Gov'nours of suche Relygyous Houses.

X.
Proviso for the the Tenths of such suppressed Houses.

PROVYDED also that where the Clergye of the p^{ro}vince of Cant^{on}bury stonde and be indetted to the Kyng^e Highnes in greate s^{ome}s of Money remaynyng yett unpayed of the rest of a hundreth thousand pound^e graunted and gevyn to his G^{ra}ce in ther Convocasyon, toward^e the payment wherof the seid Relygyous Houses shuld have been contrybutorye yf thei hadde not be suppressyd by this acte, And also s^{ome} of the Gov'nours of the seid Relygyous houses hath be Collectours for levying of the seid dett and have receyved therof greate s^{ome}s of Money yett remaynyng in ther hand^e, The Kyng^e most Royall Majestie ys pleasyd & contentyd to deduc^{ti}ve abate relese and defalke to the seid Clergye of the seid reste yett unpayed, aswell suche s^{ome}s of Money as any the Chief Gov'nours of suche Relygyous House hath receyved aud not payed, as soo moche money as eny of the seid Relygyous Howses suppressyd by this acte were rated & taxed to paye in eny one yere to & for the payment of the seid hundreth thousand pound^e.

XI.
Proviso for their Arrears of a Subsidy granted in Convocation by the Province of Canterbury.

AND also the Kyng^e Majestye ys pleasyd & contentyd that yt be enactyd by auctoryte aforseid, that hys Highnes shall satysfye content & paye all & syngler suche juste & true dett^e which ben owyng to eny pson or psons by the Chief Gov'no's of eny the seid Relygyous Houses, in as large & ample man^{er} as the seid Chief Gov'no's shuld or ought to have done if this acte had nev^{er} be made.

XII.
Debts of suppressed Houses shall be duely paid.

PROVYDED always that the Kyng^e Highnes, at eny tyme after the making of this acte, may at hys pleasure ordeyne & declare by hys tres patent^e under his greate seale, that suche of the seid Relygyous Houses which his Highnes shall not be dysposed to have suppressyd nor dyssolved by auctoryte of this acte, shall styll contynue remayne & be in the same bodye cor^{po}ratt and in the seid essencyall estate qualite & condyc^on aswell in possess^{io}ns as otherwyse as thei were afore the making of this acte, w^out any suppress^{io}n or dyssolu^{ti}on therof or of any pte of the same by auctoryte of this acte; And that ev^{er}y suche Orden^{an}ce and declarac^on soo to be made by the Kyng^e Highnes shalbe good & effectuall to the Chief Gov'nours of suche Relygyous Houses which his Majestye wyll not have suppressyd & to ther Successours accordyng to the tenours & p^{ro}portes of the tres patent^e therof to be made; any thyng or thyng^e conteyned in this acte to the contrary hereof notwythstandyng.

XIII.
The King by his Letters Patents may continue any such Religious House as a Corporation, undissolved by this Act.

PROVYDED also that where the Clergye of the p^{ro}vince of Yorke stonde & be indetted to the Kyng^e Highnes in greate s^{ome}s of money yett unpayed, of the rest of such s^{ome}s of money which was graunted by them to hys G^{ra}ce in ther Convocac^on, toward^e the payment wherof the Relygyous Houses that shalbe suppressyd & dyssolv^{ed} by this acte beyng w'in the same p^{ro}vince shuld have been contrybutory if thei had not b^{ee}n dyssolved, And also s^{ome} of the Gov'nours of the seid Relygyous Houses w'in the seid p^{ro}vince that shalbe suppressyd by this acte have be collectours for levying of pte of the seid s^{ome}s of Money graunted to the Kyng^e Highnes as is aforeseid, and have certeyne s^{ome}s therof in ther hand^e yett unpayed, The Kyng^e Majestye ys pleased and contented to deduc^{ti}ve abate release and defalke to the seid Clergye of the seid p^{ro}vince of Yorke of the reste of ther seid Dett yett unpayed, aswell suche of the seid s^{ome}s of Money as eny Chief Gov'nours of eny Relygyous Houses w'in the same p^{ro}vince that shalbe suppressyd by thys acte, hath collect^{ed} & not payed, as so moche money as ev^{er}y of the seid Relygyous Houses suppressyd by this acte were rated & taxed to paye in eny one yere toward^e the payment of the seid s^{ome}s of Money graunted to the Kyng^e Highnes.

XIV.
Proviso for the Arrears of Subsidy of the Province of York, due from the suppressed Houses.

PROVYDED alwey that this acte or any thyng or thyng^e therin conteyned shall not extende nor be p^{ro}judycyall to eny Abbott^e or Pryours of eny Monasteryes or Pryories beyng c^onteyned into the Kyng^e Exchequer to have in possess^{io}ns & p^{ro}pyrt^e sp^{eci}uall & temporall above the clere yerely value of two hundreth pound^e, for or con^{ti}nyng suche [sell^e '] of Relygyous Houses ap^{pr}teynyng or belongyng to ther Monasteries or Pryories, In which Sell^e the Pryours or other Chief Gov'nours therof be under the obedyence of the Abbott^e or Pryours to whome suche Sell^e belonge as the Monk^e or Chanons of the Covent^e of ther Monasteryes or Pryories, and canne not sue or be sued by the Lawes of this Realme in or by ther owen p^{ro}per names for the possess^{io}ns or other thyng^e ap^{pr}teynyng to suche Sell^e wherof they be Pryours or Gov'nours, but must sue and be sued in & by the names of the Abbott^e or Pryours to whome thei be obedyencers and to whome suche sell^e belonge, And also be Pryours or Gov'nours datyff & removable from tyme to tyme, & Accompt^{unt} of the p^{ro}pyrt^e of suche Sell^e at the onely pleas^{ur}e & wyll of the Abbott^e or Pryours to whom suche Sell^e belonge, but that ev^{er}y suche Celle shalbe & remayne ondyssolv^{ed} in the same Estate Qualy^{ty}e & Condyc^on as yf this acte had nev^{er} be made; eny thyng in this acte to the contrary hereof notw^ostandyng.

XV.
Act shall not extend to Cells dependant on Monasteries having Revenues exceeding £200. per Ann.

SAVYNG always and ref^{er}ved unto ev^{er}y pson and psons beyng founders patrons or dono's of eny Abbeys Pryories or other Relygyous Houses that shalbe suppressyd by thys acte, ther heires & successours, all suche right tyt^{le} in^{te}st possess^{io}n rent^e annuytyes fees offyces leses c^omons and all other p^{ro}pyrt^e what soo ever which any of them have or shuld have had wythout fraude or covyn, by any man^{er} meanes, otherwyse then by reason or occasyon of the dyssolu^{ti}on

XVI.
Saving for Rights of Founders and Patrons.

¹ Cell^e O.

of the seid Abbeyes Pryories or other Relygyous Houses, in to or upon any the seid Abbeyes Pryories or other Relygyous Houses wherof thei be founders patrons or donours or in to or upon eny the londes tenement^e or other heredytament^e appteynyng or belongyng to the same; in lyke man^{er} fo^rme and condycōn as other psones & bodyes polytyke be saved by this acte as ys afore rehersed, and as if the seid Abbeyes Pryories or other Relygyous Houses had not be suppressyd & dyssolved by this acte, but had contynued styll in ther essencyall bodyes & estates as thei be now in; eny thyng in this acte to the contrary hereof notw^ostondyng.

XVII.
All Grantees, &c.
of the Lands of
such suppressed
Monasteries shall
support the
Household and
Tyllage thereon.

Penalty, *℥*6. 13. 4.
per Month.

(¹) AND fether be yt inact^ed ordeyned and establysshed by auctoryte aforeseid, that all and syngler psonnes bodyes polytyke and corporat to whom the Kyng^e Majestye his heires or successours hereafter shall gyve grante lett or demyse any Scytt or pcynct w^o the Houses therupon buylded together w^o the demeanes of any Monasteries Pryories or other Relygyous Houses that shalbe dyssolved or gevyn to the Kyng^e Highnes by this acte, And the heires Successours Executo's and assignes of evy suche pson bodye polytyk and corporate shalbe bounden by auctoryte of this acte, under the penalytyes hereafter insueng, to kepe or cause to be kept an honest contynewell hous and houshold in the same Scyte or pcynct, and to occupye yerely asmoche of the same demeanes in plowyng and Tyllage of husbondry, that ys to saye asmoche of the seid demeanes which hath ben cōmonly usyd to be kept in Tyllage by the Gov^ono's Abbott^e or Pryours of the same Howses Monasteries or Pryories or by ther fermer or fermers occupyeng the same wythin the tyme of xxⁱⁱ yeres next before this acte: And if any pson or psons bodyes polytyke or corpat that shalbe bounden by this acte, doo not keep an honest house houshold husbondry and tyllage in man^{er} & fo^rme as ys aforeseid, that then he or thei soo offendyng shall forfeit to the Kyng^e Highnes for evy moneth soo offendyng vj li. xiiij s. iiij d. to be recoved to his use in any of his Co^ot^e of Record.

XVIII.
Justices of Peace
shall inquire, &c. of
such Offences
against this Act.

AND ov^{er} that yt ys enactyd by auctoryte aforeseid that all Justyces of Peas in evy Shire where any suche offence shalbe cōmytted or done contrary to the true meanyng and intent of this p^resent acte, shall in evy Quarter and Generall Sessyons win the lymytt^e of ther Cōmyssyon inquire of the p^rymyses, and shall have full poar and auctoryte to hier and def^rmyn the same, and to taxe and assesse noo lesse fyne for evy the seid offences then ys afore lymytted for the same Offences, and the extret^e therof to be made & c^refyed in the Kyng^e Exchequer accordyng and at such tyme & fo^rme as other extret^e of fynes yssues & amycyament^e ben made by the same Justyces.

CHAPTER XXIX. (¹)

AN ACTE conc^rnyng the assur^ounce of the Maner of Grenes Norton to the Kyng^e Highnes and his heires.

Recital, that Sir
Nicholas Vaux
Lord Harrowdon
had sold to Sir
Arthur Darcy the
Manor of Grenes
Norton, and divers
other Manors, and
the Custody of the
Forest of Whittel-
wood;

WHERE before this tyme Syr Thomas Vaux knyght Lorde Harowdon, for c^reyn greate sōmes of money by Syr Arthur Darcy knyght to the seid Lord Vaux before this tyme truly contentyd and payed, and for that the Kyngis Majestie at the humble suyte and request of the seid Syr Arthur by hys tres patentys under hys greate seale in due forme of hys lawes made, beryng date in the xvijth daye of Januarie in this p^resent xxvijth yere of the reigne of oure seid Sov^oaigne Lorde, hath gevyn and g^ranted to the seid Lorde Harrowdon for v^ome of hys lyfe the office of Keper Governour and Capitayne of the Isle of Gersey with all the fees wages p^rettyis rightis duties and advauntagis to the same office in any wyse belongyng or apperteynyng, and for dyv^os other great and manyfold consideracions, dyd bargeyn and sell to the seid Syr Arthur Darcy and to hys heires for ev^o to thonly use and behofe of the seid Syr Arthur Darcy and of hys heyres for ev^o, all that hys Lordshipp^e Domynions or Manours of Grenes Norton otherwise called Norton Davy with thapp^rtenaunces in the Countie of [Norhampton,¹] and the Manours of Bradden Coldyngham Potcote Grymescote Duncote Oldeburcote Carswell Sewell Blakcolveshey Darlyscote with their app^rtenaunces in the seid Countie of [Norhampton,²] and all thos hys londes teftis medowes pastures woodys and other hereditamentys in Lylyngston in the Countie of Bu^ok, and all and singuler Londes Teftis Rentys Rev^osions v^ovices Milles Medowes Leasures Parkys Dere pastures Fedyng^e Woodys Waters Comons Forest^e Mores Weres Fisshyng^e Courtis Harryottis p^rettyis of Courtys Rel^ofyys Escheatis Wayffes Strayes Wardes Advousons Donacions Nōi^oacions p^resentacions Churches Chappelles Hospitalles, and other hys hereditamentis to the seid Manours and other the p^rmisses or to any of theym in any wyse belongyng or apperteynyng, and all and synguler hys Londes Teftis Rentys Rev^osions v^ovices Parkys Forestys Chaces Advousons Nōi^oacions p^resentacions Chirches Chappellys Fundacions Hospitalles Courtys Leetyis Viewes of Frankpledge Hundredys other Hereditament^e, with all and synguler p^rettyis and cōmodities, in the parishes Townes and felde of Grenes Norton otherwyse called Norton Davy Bradden Coldebrygham Potcote Grymescote Duncote Oldburcote Carswell Sewell Blakcolveshey Darlyscote and Lylyngston in the seid Counties of [North³] and Bu^ok, by the names of the Lordshipp^e or Manour of Grenes Norton otherwyse called Norton Davy with thapp^rtenaunces in the Countie of [North³] and of all and synguler Londes Teftis Milles Medowes Leasures Parkes Dere pastures Fedyng^e Woodes Waters Comyns Forestys Mores Werys Fisshyng^e Rentys Rev^osions and v^ovices Courtys p^rettyis of Courtys Haryott^e Relyff^e Escheatis Wayffes Strayes Wardes Mariag^e Advousons Donacions Nōi^oacions and p^resentacions of Churches and Chappellis, and all other Hereditament^e Realities Membres Cōmodities and app^rtenaunces what so ev^o they then were to the seid Lordship or Manour belongyng or in any wyse apperteynyng, then set lyeng and beyng in the Townes Parisshe and feldys of Grenes Norton aforeseid in the seid Countie of [North³] or in any other Townte Parisshe or Hamlet which then were let knowen reputed or taken as part parcellys or membres of the seid Lordshipp^e or Manour; And also bargayned and solde by the same indenture to the seid Syr Arthur Darcy and to hys heires for ev^o the custodie and keypyng of the foreste of Whittelwood in Olde Stratford Furtho Passenham Beasanger Wykyn Wyke Hamonde Pottersperry Pallesperry Graften Yeldeley Golian Alderton Hethencote Woodburcok Towcester Whittilbury Silston Abthorpe Norton Bytelden and Whytfelde or elsewhere in the seid Countie of

¹ The Two following Clauses are inserted in a Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

² This and the additional Chapters of this Session which follow, are now for the first Time printed. The old Editions of former Printed Collections of the Statutes of this Year, ended with Chapter XXVII. The modern Editions inserted Chapter XXVIII.

³ North^omp^o O.

⁴ North

Northampton and all Manours Landes Teñtis Woodes Medowes Pastures Rentys Revisions and Divices sett lyeng and beyng in the Townes Hamlettē Parishes and Feldys aforeseid, and all hys Woodys Teñtes Landes offices ryghtē titles uses investys and other hereditamentys which the seid Lorde Harrowdon then hadd wythyn the seid Forest of Whittelwood, wherof the seid Lord Harrowdon late purchased and bought the moytie of [the oon halfe¹] of William Parre Esquier sonne and heire of Syr Thomas Parre Knyght and Dame Mawde his Wyfe: And where also the seid Lorde Harrowdon by the same Indenture dyd bargeyn and sell to the seid Syr Arthur Darcy and to hys heires, all hys right estate use title and invest that he the same Lorde Harrowdon then hadd or ought to have to of and in all and synguler the seid Lordships or Manors Landes Teñtis and Forest and other the pmisses with their app'tenaunces or in any parcell of them; And further by the same Indenture the seid Lorde Harrowdon covenanted and graunte to and wyth the seid Syr Arthur Darcy that the seid Lordship Manour Landes Teñtis and other the pmisses by the seid indenture bargayned and sold to the seid Syr Arthur then were of the clere yerely value of foure hundreth and fyfty markys ov and above all charges and reprises; And where also the seid Lorde Harrowdon by the same indenture did covenant and graunte to the seid Syr Arthur Darcy that he the seid Lorde Harrowdon and hys Heires and the Lady Elizabeth hys wyfe, and all and evy other psonne and psonnes and their Heires as then hadd p'tended or claymed to have or then of right ought to have any estate use possession title revision or invest to of and in all the seid Lordships or Manors Forest Landes Teñtis and other the pmisses or to of or in any parte or parcell of the same, from tyme to tyme when and as often as he or they or any of them shold be required by the seid Syr Arthur Darcy hys heyres and assignes, shold doo make and suffer and cause to be doon made & sufferyd all and evy suche lafull thying or thynghis as by the lernyd Counsell of the seid Syr Arthur hys heires and assignes shold be devysed or advysed for the further and sure making of all and synguler the pmisses to the seid Syr Arthur Darcy hys heires and assignes for evy; as by the same Indentures made betwene the said parties more playnely at large it may appere: And where also the seid Syr Arthur Darcy by hys Indenture dated the first daye of Januarie in the xxvijth yere of the reigne of oure seid Sovaigne Lorde, made betwene the same oure Sovaigne Lorde on thone partie and the seid Syr Arthur Darcy on thother partie, for greate and notable sōmes of money by oure seid Sovaigne Lorde to the seid Syr Arthur Darcy before the making of the seid Indenture truly contentyd and payed, and in consideracion of dyvers Manors Landes Teñtis and other Hereditamentis to a great yerely value which oure seid Sovaigne Lorde of hys moste gracious liberalite and disposicion hath declared by the same indentures hys full pleasure and intent to give & graunte to the seid Syr Arthur Darcy and to hys heires for evy, The same Syr Arthur hath bargayned and solde to oure seid Sovaigne Lorde hys Heires and Successours for evy, the seid Lordshippes Manours Landes Teñtis Hereditamentis and other the pmisses with all and synguler thapp'tenaunces in the seid Counties of [North²] and Buk as by the same Indentures more playnely at large it may appere: IN CONSIDERACION whereof be it enacted ordeyned and established by thassent of the Kynges Highnes hys Lordē spūall and temporall and the Cōmens in this p'sent parliament assembled and by the auctoritie of the same, that the Kyng oure [oure³] Sovaigne Lorde hys heires and successours shall have holde and enjoye all and synguler the seid Manours Landes Teñtis Forestis Offices Fees and other Hereditamentis, and all and synguler the pmisses before specified with all and synguler theyre app'tenaunces in the seid Counties of [North⁴] and Buk accordyng to the purporte tenour and effecte of the seid Indenture made betwene oure seid Sovaigne Lorde on thone partie and the seid Syr Arthur Darcy on thother partie.

And covenanted that the said Premises were of the yearly Value of 450 Marks; and for further Assurance;

Sale thereof by the said Sir Arthur to the King;

The King shall hold the said Premises according to the Indenture between him and the said Sir Arthur.

II. General Saving of Rights.

SAVING to all and synguler psonne and psonnes Bodies Pollitik and Corporate their heires and successours other then the seid Lorde Harrowdon, the Lady Elizabeth hys Wyfe and their heires and the heires of either of them and all man⁵ heires of the bodie of the seid Lorde Harrowdon and of the seid Dame Elizabeth, and all heires of the bodye of either of them, and the seid Syr Arthur Darcy and hys Heires and all and evy other psonne and psonnes and their heires havynge claymyng or p'tendyng to have any right title use invest or possession of to or in any of the seid pmisses in the seid Counties of [North⁴] and Buk to thuse of the seid Lorde Harrowdon and the Lady Elizabeth hys wyfe or of either of them, or to thuse of them and their Heires or of the Heires of either of them or to thuse of the heires of the bodie of the seid Lorde Harrowdon and of the seid Dame Elizabeth or of the Heires of the bodies of either of them, or to thuse of the seid Syr Arthur Darcy and of hys heires, all suche right title use invest possession remaynder reverter lease or leases rentys fee fermys annuyties comons bargayns sutys accions petitions entrees condicions offices p'fetys and comodities of to or in any of the same pmisses or to or in any parte or parcell of them, in suche lyke maner forme and condicion as they or any of them had mought or shulde have had if this acte had nev⁶ ben had or made.

III. The Tenants shall pay their accruing Rents to the King.

AND be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforeseid that the fermer tenaunt fermers and tenauntis their heires executours and admystratours that hath occupied fermed or manuryd the pmisses or any parte thereof sithens the feaste of the Natyvyte of our Lorde last past, shall paye and content for the tyme of their ocupacion and manuraunce sithens the seid feaste to the Kyng oure Sovaigne Lorde hys Heires and Successours the rentys or fee fermes rysyn growen or resservyd oute of their seid sevall fermes or tenauncies accordyng and for suche tyme as they or any of them sithens the seid feaste of the Natyvyte hath occupied or manured the same.

CHAPTER XXX.

AN ACTE concnyng the assur'unce of ŷten Londē to the Lady Elizabeth Vaulx in recompence of her Joynture.

WHERE before this tyme Syr Thomas Vaux Knyght Lorde Harrowdon, in consideracion of a mariage had betwene hym and the Lady Elizabeth nowe hys Wyfe Doughter and heire to Syr Thomas Cheyny Knyght deceased, lafully assured unto the seid Lady Elizabeth for tyme of her lyfe amongst other the Manour of Grenes Norton w^t thapp'tenauncē in the Countie of [North⁴] and all other hys Mesuages Landes Teñtis and Hereditamentē in Grenes Norton in the Countie aforeseid, which seid Manour Landes and Teñtis the seid Lorde Harrowdon after that bargayned and sold unto Syr Arthur Darcy Knyght and to hys heires for evy; the invest right and title of which seid Syr Arthure in and to the seid Manour Landes Teñtis and other the pmisses the Kyngē Highnes nowe hath to hym hys heires and successours for evy lafully assured aswell by acte of parliament as otherwise: And where also Syr Nicholas Vaux Knyght late Lorde Harrowdon deceased Father of the seid Syr Thomas nowe Lorde Harrowdon, likewise and for the consideracion aforeseid lafully assured unto the seid Lady Elizabeth for tyme of life of the same Lady Elizabeth for and in the name of her Joyntour, dyvs other Manours Lordshippes Londē Teñtis and Hereditamentē of the seid late (°) Harrowdon hereafter more playnely expressed and declared; Wherfor and for the further assurance of the same Man⁵ Londē Teñtis and Hereditamentē to be

Recital of Sale of the Manor of Grenes Norton; which had been settled on Elizabeth the Wife of Sir Thomas Vaux Lord Harrowdon;

¹ one half O.

⁴ North'mpton O.

² North'mptē O.

³ Northē O.

⁵ An erroneous Repetition on the Roll.—O. omits.

⁶ Lord O.

The said Lord Harrowdon and Elizabeth shall hold certain Manors for the Term of their Two Lives, and of the longer Liver.

Limitation of Remainers after their Deaths.

II. Bargains and Grants hereafter to be made by Lord Harrowdon shall be void after his Death.

III. Saving of Rights.

IV. All Bargains and Sales made by Lord Harrowdon, since the Acknowledgement of a certain Recognisance, declared void after his Death.

V. Proviso for Sir Wm. Parre, Knt.

had and made unto the seid Thomas Lorde Harrowdon, the remaynder therof after the decease of the seid nowe Lorde Harrowdon and the seid Lady Elizabeth hys Wyfe, to be remayne and goo in suche maner and fourme as hereafter is exp̄ssed and declared; The Kyng^e Highnes is contentid that it be enacted by hys Royale assent and by thassent of hys Lordes sp̄uall and temporall and the Comyns in this p̄sent parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that the seid Thomas Lorde Harrowdon and the seid Lady Elizabeth nowe hys wyfe shall have holde and enjoye to theym and their assignes for t̄me of their two lyves and the lenger liver of theym withoute impechement of waste of the seid nowe Lorde Harrowdon, the Manours or Lordeshippes of Greate Harrowdon Lityll Harrowdon Cranesley Wylby Horpoll Boughton Brampton Pisford Dodyngton Houghton Flowre Middelton Burton Latymer Orlyngbere Assheby Mares Pightesley and Isham, with all their members and app̄tenaunces in the seid Countie of [North¹]; The Manours or Lordships of Clopham Okely Carleton Chillyngton and Bromeham with all their Members and appurtenaunces in the Countie of Bed^e; The Manours or Lordeshippes of Shankton and Hardwyke with all their members and appurtenaunces in the Countie of Leyc^e; The Manour of Lyndeley with thappurtenaunces in the Countie of Hertf^e; The Manour of Foxgrove with thappurtenaunces in the Countie of Kent; and also all other Mesuages Londes Tenētis Rent^e Revisions^e Divices Medowes Lesues Pastures Woodes Waters Comens Fysshyns Warrenes Letes Libties Franchieses Courtys p̄fettys of Courtys Advousons of Churches Chappellis Chauntries and Heremytage, and all and synguler other Hereditamentis with their appurtenaunces which late were the seid Syr Nicholas Vaux knyght late Lorde Harrowdon in possession revision or use, set lyeng or beyng in Greate Harrowdon Lytyll Harrowdon Cranesley Wylby Horpoll Boughton Brampton Pisseford Dodyngton Houghton Flowre Middelton Northampton Burton Latymer Orlynbere Assheby Mares Pyghtesley Isham Clopham Okely Carleton Chillyngton Bromeham Shankton Hardewyke Lyndeley and Foxgrove in the seid Counties of North¹ Bed^e Leyc^e Hertf^e and Kent, the remaynder therof after the deceases of the seid nowe Lorde Harrowdon and the seid Lady Elizabeth hys wyfe to William Vaux nowe sonne and heire apparaunte of the seid Thomas Lorde Harrowdon and to the heires males of the bodie of the same William Vaux lafully begoten; The remaynder for defaute of suche Issue to the heires males of the bodie of the seid Thomas nowe Lorde Harrowdon betweyne hym and the seid Ladye Elizabeth his wyff [law . . .²] begoten, The remaynder therof for default of suche yssue to the heires of the bodie of the seid Thomas Lorde Harrowdon [law . . .³] begoten; The remaynder therof further for default of suche issue to the right heires of the seid Thomas now Lorde Harrowdon [f . . .⁴] ev̄.

AND be yt further enacted by the auctoryte aforesaid that all bargaynes grauntes alienacions fynes feoffament^e recovez [. . .⁵] statut^e recognisaunc^e and all other act^e hereafter to be hadde made [knowled⁶] or sufferyd by the seid nowe Lorde Harrowdon or in [. . .⁷] of the p̄mysse [shuld⁷] immediatly from and after the death of the seid now Lorde Harrowdon be clerly frustrate and voyde to all [ppo . . .⁸] construccion and intent^e.

SAVYNG to all and syngler p̄son and p̄sons bodyes polytyke and corpat ther heires & successors and to the Heires and Successors of ev̄y of them, other then the seid now Lorde Harrowdon and his heires, and all and ev̄y other p̄son and p̄sonnes and ther Heires which have p̄tende or clayme eny tyle indest or possession of in or to eny pte of the seid Man^rs Lond^e Tenēt^e and other the p̄mysse to the use of the seid nowe Lorde Harrowdon or of his Heires, or to the use of eny of them, all suche right tyle use indest possession revision remaynder dystresse entre accōn lease gr̄unte annuyte & condycōn in suche maner & forme as thei or any of them ther heires or successours or the heires or successours of eny of them hadde shuld myght or ought to have hadde if this acte had nev̄ be hadde ne made, any thyng in this acte to the contrary notwstondyng.

AND where the seid now Lord Harrowdon after that he had bargayned and solde the seid man^r of Grenes Norton, and dyvce other Man^rs Londes and Tenement^e of his inheritance, to thentent that the residewe of his Man^rs Londes and Tenēt^e of his inheritance afore reheryd which were not solde shuld be made suer to hys wyf and his heires, bounde hym self by recognysaunce to the Kyng^e Highnes in the some of tenne thousand mark^e st̄lyng that he shuld not aleyne from the daye of knowlegeng of the same Recognysaunce eny his Man^rs Londes or Tenement^e w^{out} the especyall Lycence of the Kyng^e Highnes, as by the same Recognysaunce beyng knowleged in the Kyng^e Chauncy the xixth daye of November in the xxvijth yere of the Kyng^e Reigne more pleyntly apperyth; And yett nev̄thesse dyvce p̄sonnes havynge knowlege of the seid Recognysaunce sythen the knowlegyng therof have bargayned and bought of the seid Lorde Harrowdon dyvce of the said Maners Lond^e and Tenement^e above reheryd, upon condycōn that the Kyng^e Highnes shuld be contentyd and pleased w^t suche bargaynes or ell^e the same bargaynes to be voyde, The Kyng^e Majestie declaryng that his Highnes ys not contented w^t suche bargaynes ys pleased that yt be enacted by auctoryte of this p̄sent plyament that all and syngler bargaynes sales agreement^e or other [assurans⁹] had or made to or w^t eny p̄son or p̄sons by the seid now (10) Harrowdon sythen the daye of knowlegyng of the seid Recognysaunce, of or in eny the Man^rs lond^e tenēt^e or Hereditament^e lymyted by this acte to be to the seid Lord Harrowdon and the seid Lady Elizabeth his wyf in forme as ys above specyfyed, shall ymmedyatly after the deth of the seid now Lorde Harrowdon be clerly voyde and of non effect.

(11) PROVIDED alwey that this acte nor any thyng therein conteyned shalbe in any wyse hurtfull or p̄judycyall unto f̄ Wiffm Parre knyght his executours or assignes, for one annuytie or yerely rent of xl. pound^e st̄lyng which the seid Syr Wiffm claymeth to have yerely goyng out of the seid Lordshippes Man^rs Lond^e Tenēt^e and Hereditament^e or any pcell therof, by reason of a graunte therof made unto the seid Sir Wiffm by the seid Thomas Vaulx Knyght now Lorde Harowdon; but that the same Sir Wiffm and his assignes shall and may have take & p̄ceyve the seid annuytie or yerely Rent in lyke maner fourme facyon and condycōn as yf this acte hadde nev̄ be hadde or made, any thyng in this acte to the contrary in any wyse notwstondyng.

¹ North¹ O.

⁶ eny pt O.

¹¹ In a separate Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

² lawfully O.

⁷ shall O.

³ for O.

⁸ p^rposes O.

⁴ leasses O.

⁹ assurance O.

⁵ knowlidge O.

¹⁰ Lord O.

CHAPTER XXXI.

AN ACTE concēnyng the assuraunce of ſten Londē to the Kyngē Highnes and his heyres late apperteynyng unto John Tuchet Knyght Lorde Awdeley.

WHERE before this tyme John Tuchett Knyght Lorde Awdeley by his Indenture beryng date the xxiiijth daye of December in the xxvijth year of the reigne of oure most Dredd Soʋeigne Lorde Kyng Henry the viijth, for certeyne ſomes of money unto the seid Lorde Awdeley by oure seid Soʋeigne Lorde the Kyng truly contented and payed and for dyʋce other greate causes and conſyderacons in the same indenture expreſſyd and declared, bargayned, g^{nted} & ſolde unto o^r seid Soʋeigne the Kyng, All thoſe his Mano^rs or Lordſhipps of Tattenhall Boughlangton & Newhall w^t ther members and app^{ten}ncē in the Countie of Cheſter, the Mano^r or Lordſhippe of Llandever w^t the members & app^{ten}ncē therof in the Countye of Carm^{then} in Southe Wales, the Maⁿ or Lordſhip of Wade w^t all the members & app^{ten}ncē therof in the Countye of Suth^t, the Maⁿs or Lordſhippes of Horten Betteley & Haywode Barnes w^t ther app^{ten}ncē in the Countye of Stafford, the Maⁿ of Redde Caſtell w^t thapp^{ten}ncē in the Countye of Salo^p, And alſo all other his londē tenementē rentē reʋcons ſʋyces medowes leſues paſtures woodē waters comyns fyſſhyngē leetes franchises lib^{tyes} feyers m^{ket} advowſons of churches chappellē chaun^{tyes} hoſp^{ytal} and all & ſyngler other his heredytamentē royalt^{ies} cōmodityes and emolumentē with ther app^{ten}ncē in Tattenhall Boughlangton Newhall Llandever Wade Horten Betteley Haywode Barnes and Redde Caſtell in the ſeid Countyes of Cheſter Carm^{then} Suth^t Stafford & Salo^p And all & ſyngler landē teⁿtē rentē reʋcons ſʋyces advowſons churches leetes courtē feyers m^{ket} and other heredytamentē which then were lett knowen reputed or taken as p^{te} p^{cell} or members of the ſeid maⁿs & other the p^{my}ſſes or eny p^{cell} of them, By which Indenture the ſaid Lorde Awdeley coven^{nted} p^{mi}ſed & graunted to & w^t oure ſeid Soʋeigne Lorde the Kyng his heires and ſuccessours that he the ſeid Lorde Awdeley and the Lady Mary his wyff at all tymes wⁱⁿ the terme of syxe yeres next enſueng the date of the ſeid Indenture ſhuld further doo and ſuffer to be doone all and eʋy ſuche lawfull acte thyng & thyngē as ſhuld be reſonably deʋyſed or adʋyſed by oure ſeid Soʋeigne Lorde the Kyng his heires [& '] ſuccessours or by his or their lernyd Counsell for the bet^t further & more p^{fy}tt aſſur^{unce} & makyng ſuer in the Lawe of the ſeid maⁿs lordſhippes londē teⁿtē rentē reʋcons ſʋyces & all other the p^{my}ſſes w^t ther app^{ten}ncē unto our ſeid Soʋeigne Lorde the Kyng his heires and ſuccessours, or unto ſuche other p^{ſon} or p^{ſons} & ther heires to thoſe of o^r ſeid Soʋeigne Lorde the Kyng his heires and ſuccessours as the ſame oure ſeid Soʋeigne Lorde the Kyng his heires or ſuccessours wold therunto name & appoynte; as by the ſame Indenture emongē dyʋce other coven^{nt} gr^{untes} p^{my}ſſes artycles & agrementē therin conteyned more playnly at large is ſhewyd & may appere; In conſyderacons wherof be it enacted ordeyned and eſtabliſhed by thasſent of the Kyngē Highnes the Lordē ſp^{uall} & temporall and the Cōmyns in this p^{ſent} pliamēt aſſembled, and by the auctoryte of the ſame, that oure ſeid Soʋeigne Lorde the Kyng his heires & ſuccessours ſhall have holde enjoye & poſſede all and ſyngler the ſeid Maⁿs or Lordſhippes of Tattenhall Boughlangton & Newhall w^t their members and app^{ten}ncē in the ſeid countye of Cheſter, the ſeid Maⁿ or Lordſhippe of Llandever, w^t the members & app^{ten}ncē in the ſaid Countye of Carm^{then} in South Wales, the ſeid Maⁿ & Lordſhippe of Wade w^t all the members & app^{ten}ncē in the ſeid County of South^t, the ſeid Maⁿ or Lordſhippes of Horten Betteley & Haywode Barnes w^t thapp^{ten}ncē in the ſeid County of Stafford, And alſo the ſeid Maⁿ of Redde Caſtell w^t thapp^{ten}ncē in the ſeid Countye of Salo^p, And alſo all other the ſeid londē teⁿtē rentē reʋcons ſʋyces medowes leſues paſtures woodē waters comyns fyſſhyns leetes franchises lib^{tyes} feytes market^t advowſons of churches chappellē chaun^{tyes} hoſp^{itales} & all & ſyngler other heredytamentē royalt^{ies} cōmodityes p^{fet}tē & emolumentē w^t ther app^{ten}ncē in Tattenhall Boughlangton Newhall Llandever Wade Horten Betteley Haywoode Barnes & Redde Caſtell in the ſeid Countyes of Cheſter Carm^{then} South^t Stafford & Salo^p, and all and ſyngler londē tenementē rentē reʋcons ſʋyces advowſons churches leetē courtē feyers market^t and other heredytamentē which at the tyme of the makyng of the ſeid Indenture were letten knowen reputed or taken as p^{te} p^{cell} or memberē of the ſeid maⁿs & other the p^{my}ſſes or eny of them accordyng to the teno^r p^{porte} & effect of the ſeid Indenture.

Recital that John Tuchet knyght, Lord Audley, had sold to the King certain Manors;

and that he had covenanted for further Assurance.

The King shall hold and enjoy the said Premises.

SAVYNG to all and ſyngler p^{ſon} & p^{ſonns} Bodies Polytyque & corporate ther heires and ſuccessours & the heires & ſuccessours of eʋy of them, other then the ſeid Lord Awdeley & the Lady Mary his wyff and the heires of the ſeid Lorde Awdeley and all and ſyngler heire of the Bodye of the ſeid Lorde Awdeley & the Lady Mary his wyff & either of them, George Tuchett Eſquier, and Elyzabeth his wyff and the heires of the ſaid George Tuchett and all & ſyngler heires of the bodye of the ſeid George Tuchett & Elyzabeth his Wyff, Syr Bryan Tuke Knyght and his heires, the Right Hon^{table} Wiſſm Erle of Arundell and John Audelett Eſquier & ther heires & eʋy of them, & all & eʋy other p^{ſon} & p^{ſons} & ther heires that be ſeiſed or that p^{te}nde eny t^{tyl}e in^{te}ſt or poſſeſſion of in or to any of the p^{my}ſſes to thoſe of the ſeid Lorde Awdeley & the Lady Mary his wyff George Tuchett & Elyzabeth his wyff the ſeid Erle of Arundell Syr Bryan Tuke Knyght John Audelett or to thoſe of eny of them or of ther heires or of the heires of any of them or to thoſe of the heires of the bodyes of eny of them, All and ſyngler ſuche right t^{tyl}e uſe in^{te}ſt poſſeſſion reʋcon remaynder dyſtreſſe entre accōn leaſes gr^{untes} annuytyes ſuytes offices p^{ty}cons and condicons in ſuche manⁿ & fo^rme as they or eny of them ther heires & ſuccessours or the heires & ſuccessours of eny of them had ſhuld myght or ought to have hadde yf this acte hadde neʋ ben hadde ne made, any thyng conteyned in this p^{ſent} acte to the cont^{rie} in eny wyſe notw^{ſt}anding.

II. Saving of Rights.

AND for the further eſtablyſſhement of the ſubſtance of the Inherit^{unce} of the ſeid Lorde Awdeley to goo and be aſſured accordyng to the p^{my}ſe & agrement of the ſeid Lorde Awdeley, The Kyngē Highnes ys contentyd that yt be further enacted by his Royall Aſſent and by thasſent of the Lordē ſp^{uall} and Temporall & the Cōmyns in this p^{ſent} plyament aſſembled and by the auctoryte of the ſame, that George Tuchett Eſquier, ſonne and heire appar^{unte} of the ſeid Lorde Awdeley & Elyzabeth now wyff of the ſeid George ſhall have holde & enjoye to them & ther aſſignes for t^{me} of ther too lyves, in full recompence of all ſuche Londē and Tenementē as were by the ſeid Lorde Awdeley coven^{ntyd} or appoynted to the ſeid Elyzabeth in Joynter, the Maners or Lordſhippes of Tunſtall Norton Cheſterton Awdeley Haly Caſtell & lez Hayes w^t all ther members & app^{ten}ncē in the ſeid Countye of Stafford, And all other londes tenementē rentē reʋcons ſʋyces medowes leſues paſtures woodes waters comyns and all and ſyngler other heredytamentē with ther app^{ten}ncē in Tunſtall Norton Cheſterton Audeley Hely Caſtell & lez Hayes in the ſeid Countye of Stafford, the remaynder therof after the deceaſe of the ſeid George and Elyzabeth to Henry Tuchett Eſquier ſon & heire appar^{ent} of the ſaid George Tuchett and to the heires males of the bodye of the ſame Henry lawfully begoten, the Remaynder therof to the Heires of the bodye of the ſeid George lawfully begoten; The remaynder therof for defalte of ſuche yſſue to the heires of the bodye of the ſeid Lorde Awdeley lawfully begoten; The remaynder therof further for defaulte of ſuche yſſue to the ryght heires of the ſeid Lorde Awdeley for eʋy.

III. Assurance of certain Premises to George Tuchet and Elizabeth his Wife, in Recompence of her Jointure.

Limitation of Remainders after their Deaths.

¹ or O.

IV.
Saving of Rights.

SAVING and refvng always to all and syngler psons & to ther Heires Bodes Polytyque & Corporate & to ther Successours other then the Kyng oure Soveigne Lorde his Heires and Successours, Sir Brian Tuke Knyght and his Heires, the seid Lorde Awdeley and the Lady Mary his wyff & ther heires, And all and syngler Heires of the bodes of eny of them, And all and syngler other pson & psons and ther Heires havng or p'tendng to have any right use indest tyle or possession of in or to ther seid Man's or Lordshippes of Tunstale Norton Chesterton Awdeley Hely Castell & [Leez¹] Hayes and other the p'myssees appoynted by this acte to the seid George & Elyzabeth in forme aforesaid, or claynyng any thyng in the same p'myssees to thuse of oure seid Soveigne Lorde the Kyng his heires and successours or to thuse of the seid Sir Bryan Tuke Knyght the Lorde Awdeley and the Lady Marye his Wyff or to thuse of ther heires or to thuse of the heires of the bodes of them or of eny of them, All suche right tyle use indest possession rev'con remaynder r'iter rentes annuytes vices fees offices courtes leetes libtyes franchises p'fette cōmodityes entrees suytes accōns petycōns demaundē condicōns & other heredytamentē as they or eny of them hadde have shulde or myght have hadde of in or to the same man's & other the p'myssees appoynted by this acte to the seid George & Elyzabeth in suche man's forme condycōn & qualite to all intentē construccōns and p'poses as though this acte had nev' ben hadde nor made.

V.
Assurance to the said Lord Audley and Mary his Wife, of certain Manors for Term of their Lives and of the longest Liver. Limitation of Remainders after their Death.

AND be yt further enacted by the auctoryte aforesaid that the seid Lorde Awdeley & the Lady Mary his wyff shall have and enjoye to them & ther assignes for vme of ther too lyves and of the lengest lyv' of them w'out impechement of wast the man's of Stoway Wullavyngton Honyber & Lyllestokk w' all ther members and app'ten'ncē in the Countye of Som'sett, and also all londē tenementē rentē rev'cons v'vices medowes lesues pastures woodē waters comyns & all & syngler other heredytamentē w' ther app'ten'ncē in Stoway Wullavington Honyver & Lyllestokk in the seid Countye of Som'sett; the Remaynder therof after the [dysseases²] of the seid Lorde Awdeley and the seid Lady Marye his wyff and syxe yeres next after the death of the seid Lorde Awdeley expyred and ended, to the seid George Tuchett for vme of his lyff, the remaynder therof after [the³] detē to the seid Henry Tuchett and to the Heires of his body lawfully begotten, The remaynder therof for defaulte of suche yssue to the heires of the bodye of the seid Lorde Awdeley lawfully begotten, The Remaynder therof further for defaulte of such yssue to the right heires of the seid Lorde Awdeley for ev'.

VI.
Saving of Rights.

SAVING alwey & refvng to all & syngler psons & to ther heires Bodes polytyque & corporate & to ther successours, other then the Kyng oure Soveigne Lorde his heires & successours Sir Bryan Tuke Knyght & his heires George Awdeley otherwyse called George Tuchett son & heire apparent of the seid Lorde Awdeley & Elyzabeth wif of the seid George & ther heires & the heires of evy of them, and all and syngler other psons & ther heires havng or p'tendng to have any right use indest tyle or possession of in or to the seid man's of Stoway Wullavyngton Honyver & Lyllestokk w' ther members & app'ten'ncē and other the p'myssees in the seid Countye of Som'sett lymytted by this acte to the seid Lorde Awdeley and the Lady Marye his wyff, or claynyng any thyng therin to thuse of oure seid Soveigne Lorde the Kyng his Heires or Successours Sir Bryan Tuke Knyght George Tuchett and Elyzabeth his wyff or to the use of ther heires or to thuse of ther heires of the bodye of them or of eny of them, all suche right tyle use indest possession rev'con remaynder rev'iter fermes lease leases rentē annuytes servyces fees offices courtē leetes libties franchises p'fette cōmodityes entrees suytes accōns petycōns demaundes cōdycōns & other heredytamentē as thei or eny of them hath have shuld or ought to have hadde of in or to the same man's & other the p'myssees appoynted by this acte to the seid Lorde Awdeley and Dame Mary his wiff as ys aforesaid in suche man's forme condycōn and qualyte to all ententē construccōns & p'poses as though this acte hadde nev' ben hadde nor made.

VII.
Proviso for Sir Anthony Browne and Alice his Wife.

(*) PROVIDED always that this acte nor eny thyng therin conteyned extende nor be in eny wyse p'judyciall or hurtfull to Sir Antony Browne Knyght or Dame Alyce his wiff or to the heires males of the bodye of the seid Sir Anthony lawfully begoten nor to eny of them, of for or in eny wyse conc'nyng the man's of Newhall w' the app'ten'ncē in the seid Countye of Chester, or of for or in eny wyse concernng any londē or tentē in Newhall in the seid Countye of Chester heretofore gr'unted by oure seid Soveigne Lorde the Kyng by his letters patentē under his greate seale unto the seid Sir Anthony Browne and Dame Alyce and to the heires males of the bodye of the seid Sir Anthony lawfully begotten, as by the same letters patentē beryng date the xxiiijth day of June in the xxijth yere of the reigne of oure seid Soveigne Lorde Kyng Henry the viijth emongē other thyngē therein conteyned more pleyntly apperith: Any thyng in this p'sent acte expressid or conteyned to the contrary in enywyse notw'standng.

CHAPTER XXXII.

AN ACTE conteynng a concord and agreement betwene the Erle of Rutland & the Cyte of Yorke and others.

Claim of the Earl of Rutland to an annual Rent of 100 l. from the City of York.

IN MOSTE humble wyse complaynng, shewen unto o' Soveigne Lorde the Kyngē most gracyous Majestye and to the Lordē sp'ual & temporall and the Comons in this p'sent Parliament assembled, the Mayre and Comynaltye of the Cytie of Yorke, That where the right hoñable Thomas Erle of Rutland claymeth and demaundeth to have of the seid Cytie to hym his heires and assignes one annuell rent or ferme of one hundreth poundē, by reason of an exchange made betwyne the noble prynce of worthy memorye Kyng Edwarde the seconde progenyto' to oure seid Soveigne Lorde on the one partie, and Thomas Lorde Roos Aunceto' to the seid Erle on the other partie, wherof by many yeres there hath ben payed but onely xxⁱⁱ markē; And yett nev'thelesse the seid Maire and Comynaltye have noo good and p'fett dyscharge of & for the payment of the seid hundreth poundē but by the Lawes of this Realme shuld be compellyd to paye and be charged therwith to the seid Erle and his heires yf the said Maire and Cōmynaltye were of power and habyltye to satsfyfe the same, but the seid Cytie is and of long tyme hath ben in suche ruynes and decaye that yf the Cytizens there shuld be constrayned to the satsfaccōn of the seid hundreth poundē And o' that to paye suche other annuall & yerely Rentē fermes and chargys that thei arre bounden to doo, thei had rather refuse ther habytacōns in the seid Cytie and leve itt desolate into the Kyngē handē; For o' and besyde the seid yerely Rent of a hundreth poundē claymed by the said Erle, the Mayre and Comynaltye of the seid Cytie stonde charged to paye yerely the somes folowing That is to saye, to the Deane and Channons of the Kyngē Chappell Royall of Seynt Stephen founden and sett w'in the Kyngē Palayce at Westm' xxxvⁱⁱ poundē xiiij s. viij d. yerely by the graunte of one of oure seid Soveigne Lordē most noble pgenytours, And also to Sir Wiltm Fairefax Knyght as in the right of his wyff vij poundē xij s. j d. of the graunt of one of the most noble pgenyto's of oure seid Soveigne Lorde, and to the Lorde Darcy for vme of his lyff by the graunte of oure seid Soveigne Lorde ix poundē ij s. vj d. And to the Kyngē Highnes in

The Decay of the said City. Charges upon the said City. Annuities; to the Dean and Canons of Saint Stephen's Chapel at Westminster 35 l. 14 s. 7 d. Sir W. Fairfax 7 l. 12 s. 1 d. Lord Darcy, 9 l. 2 s. 6 d.

¹ lez O.² deceases O.³ his O.⁴ In a separate Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

his Eschequer for ther p̄fers and for the chargē of the fees to ther attourneys & Councell there by reason of the accompte for there fee ferme amountyng yerely yn all to the sōme of xv poundē; And also the seid Maire & Comynaltye stonde charged for e^v in the yerely sōme of xliij poundys sterlyng goyng out of the Chamber of the seid Cytie yerely payable to & for the mayntenⁿce of nyne Chauntreys and three Obettē, wherof one Chauntrey & one yerely Obett was sumytyme amortysed and founded within the Cathedrall Church of Seynt Petir of Yorke by Master John Gylby and Sir Robt Semer somytyme subchaunter of the seid Cathedrall Church, Executo's of the Testament and last Will of Master Thomas Haxday, somytyme Treasurer of the forseid Cathedrall Church, And the Resydue of all the said Chauntreis and Obettē were somytyme amortysed and foundyd in dy^vce other placē wⁱn the seid Cytie, that ys to saye by Robt Hownie somytyme of the seid Cytie Merchaunt Alane Hamerton somytyme of the seid Cytie merchaunt Wylm Skelton late Citezen of Yorke John Catton late of the seid Cytie & Emote his wyf John Esshton late of the seid Cytie Helewysse de Wistow wydow somytyme wyff of Robt de Wistow late of the seid Cytie Wylm Sothill John de Newton & Rauff Mar Executo's of the Testament of Sir Roger of Mar, somytyme p̄son of the Church of Qwyxley and sumytyme Subchaunto' of the seid Cathedrall Church, Rychard Toller John Fourbour Chapleyne Roger de Selby son of Hewe de Selby Nycholas Blakburn thelder merchaunt and Adam Bauk Lyster, or by any other p̄son or p̄sons by ther devyse and wyllē; For the necessarie sustentaⁿce and mayntenⁿce wherof all suche yerely and casuell p̄fettē wherof and wherby the seid yerely charge, to & for the mayntenⁿce of the seid Chauntreys and Obettē ought & shuld be levyed & borne ben in maner consumed & utterly lost & gon, soo that the seid Maire and Comynaltye arre & have ben compelled by a long tyme to meyntheyne & bere the seid yerely chargē of the seid Chauntreis & Obettē of ther owen chargē: And over and besyde all these chargē the seid Maire and Comynaltye arre yerely charged with the yerely fee of the Recorder And wⁱ the yerely fees of other Councillours and comon and necessarie Officers of the seid Cytie and Clothynge, besydes the yerely chargē of the keyng of ther howses for the wurshipp of the seid Cytie duryng the tyme and execuⁿce of ther Offices & Rowmes in the seid Cytie, with also many and dyvers other casuell chargē aswell in tyme of warre in fyndyng of a Capytayne and a hundreth armed men, as at all other tymes & seasons for and in the mayntenaunce of fowre grete stone Brigges and the Walles of the seid Cytie, amountyng yerely to the sōme of fowre hundreth poundē sterlyng and above: FOR THE supportaⁿce and mayntenⁿce of all & syngler which chargē there remayneth nott to the comon Londē of the Chamber of the seid Cytie above the sōme of xl. poundē yerely, nor of any other yerely Revenuez p̄fettē and Cōmodityes belongyng to the seid Cytie wⁱ the seid Londē of the yerely value of fourtye poundē there remayneth not moche above the sōme of one hundreth poundē sterlyng, soo that all the yerely certeyne & casuell chargē of the seid Cytie surmount above the seid sōme of all the seid resceytē and profettē certeyn and casuell at the least to the yerely sōme of three hundreth poundē or ther aboutē, FOR THE mayntenⁿce wherof the seid Mayer and Comynaltye have at this daye noo maⁿ of profettē or Emolumentē otherwyse then aforeseid, For all maⁿ of Tolles which the seid Mayer and Comynaltye were wont to have yerely amountyng aboute the sōme of seven or eight score poundē yerely now at this p̄sent tyme been & of long tyme have been utterly & clerely dyscharged by reason of h̄res patentē made by Kyng Richard the thyrde, which in consyderaⁿce of dyscharge of the seid Tolles by the seid h̄res patentē clerely releasid unto the seid Maire and Comynaltye and ther successo's for ever all the forseid yerly fee ferme; And all be hitt that the same h̄res patentē of releas were afterward repealyd, yet neverthelesse the seid Tolles could never be sens revyved; And forasmoche also as the seid Erle by the medyaⁿce of the Right honorable Sir Thomas Awdeley Knyght Lorde Chauncellour of Englund and of Thomas Cromwell Esquier Chief Secretary unto the Kyngē Highnes, in consyderaⁿce of the greatt decay of the seid Cytie and also for the ease & relieff of the same, ys now pleased and contentyd of his curtesy and gentylnes to defaulke remytt & dedu^ct yerely three score poundē for ever, parcell of the seid hundreth poundys and to accept & take fromhensforth to hym hys heires & assignes for ever fowrtie poundē slyng for ever payable yerely to the seid Erle his heires and assignes at the feast of Easter and Mighelmas by evyn por^{ci}ōns in full recompence and satisfacⁿce of the seid Annytie of an hundreth poundē, the first payment therof to begynne at the feast of Seynt Michaell tharchaungell next cōmyng: In consydaⁿce wherof hitt may please oure seid most gracyous So^veigne Lorde the Kyng by thassent of his seid Lordes s̄pual & temporall and the Comons in this p̄sent Parlyament assembled and by auctoryte of the same to establysshe and enact that the seid Mayer & Comynaltye & ther successo's shalbe clerely dyscharged and acquyted for ever of & for all maⁿ yerely Rentē Paymentē and other chargys wherwyth thei be bounden or charged to & for the mayntenⁿce of any of the seyde Chauntries and Obettē or eny of them to eny maner of p̄sone or p̄sones or body polytyke within the seid Citie or els where. And also of and for fyve pounds xiiij s. vij d. p̄cell of the seid xxxv poundē xiiij s. vij d. yerely payed to the seid Dean and Chanons of Seynt Stephen Chappell as ys aforeseid; And also after the death of the seid Lorde Darcy of & for the seid ix poundē ij s. vj d. And that all and syngler gr^untes gyfte covenⁿteⁿtē synes jugementē recov^es or other assurance whatsoever heretofore had or made by or ayenst the seid Maire and Comynaltye or ther p̄decessours or any of them for them & ther successours unto any p̄son or p̄sones or body polytyke for the suer paymentē charge and assurance of the same yerely rentē annuyties or other chargē wherwyth the seid Maire and Comynaltye stonde charged as ys aforeseid shall fromhensforth be also clerely voyde & of none effect.

AND be yt also establysshed and enactyd by thau^ctoryte aforeseyd that the seyde Erle of Rutland his heires & assignes from hensforth shal have p̄ceyve & enjoye of the seyde Mayer and Comynaltye and theire successours for ever the seyde yerely rent of fowrtie poundē sterlyng yerely, to have receyve & p̄ceyve to the seid Erle his Heires and assignes for ever at the feast of Easter and Mighelmas within the seid Cytie by evyn por^{ci}ōns to be payed. AND in consyderaⁿce therof be yt further enactyd by thau^ctoryte aboveseyd that the seid Maire and Comynaltye and ther successours for ever shall fromhensforth be clerly acquyted & dyscharged of three score poundys resydue of the seyde Annytie or yerely Rent of one hundreth poundys by the same Erle demaunded as ys aforeseid.

AND be yt further enactyd by thau^ctorytie aboveseyd that yf the seid annuytie or annuell Rent of fowrtie poundē sterlyng or eny p̄rte or p̄cell therof, after a resonable request therof to be made, be behynde and unpayed unto the seid Erle his heires or assignes in parte or in all by the space of fowrtie dayes next after eny of the seyde feastē in which hitt ought at the place aboveseyd to be payed, that then the seid Mayer and Comynaltye and ther successours for e^vry suche default of payment and soo as often from tyme to tyme shall forfayt unto the seid Erle his heires or assignes fyve poundē sterlyng: And that by thau^ctorytie aboveseyd hitt shalbe lefull unto the seid Erle his heires and assignes & to e^vry of them at his or their free lybtye pleaso' and elecⁿce aswell for the seid penalytie or penalytes of fyve poundē sterlyng as for the seid Anuyte or yerely rent of fowrtie poundē sterlyng and for every parte or p̄cell therof in all the Mesuagyes Landys & Tenementē of the seid Maire and Comynaltye and of there Successours to entre & distrayne and the same dystresse to retayne unto suche tyme that aswell the seid penalytie or penalytes of fyve poundys sterlyng, as the seid annuytie or annuell rent of fowrtie poundys sterlyng and all arreragē of the same be unto the seid Erle his heires or assignes fully contentyd & payed, or otherwyse to p̄sue ayenst the seid Maire and Comynaltye & ther successours after

15 l. Exchequer Fees.

42 l. for Chantries and Obits.

Fees of Recorder and other Officers;

Soldiers; Bridges and Walls;

Revenues of the said City.

Consent of the said Earl to remit 60 l. yearly of the said Rent of 100 l.

The Mayor and Commonalty discharged of all Annuities for Chauntries, &c.

and also of 25. 14. 7. Part of the Annuity to St. Stephen's Chapel; and of Lord Darcy's 9 l. 2 s. 6 d.

II. Assurance to the Earl of Rutland of a yearly Rent of 40 l. The said Corporation discharged of the Residue of the Rent of 100 l.

III. Penalty in case of Arrear.

Power of Distress.

Process by Action.

the course of the Comon Lawes of this Realme from tyme to tyme by accōn or accōns of dett for the seid penalyte or penalites; & by wrytte or writte of annuytie for the recovery of the seid annuytie or annuell rent of fowrtie pounde sterlyng, and for either of them, and to have such and the same processe and processes for recovye of the seid penalytie & penalytes and annuytie or annuell rent and for either of them as at this present daye in suche and lyke cases ys had & used in accōns of dett and in wryttes of Annuytie or in either of them.

IV.
Proviso for the
Dean and Canons
of St. Stephen's at
Westminster, for
the Annuity of 30l.
remaining.

PROVYDED alwey that this p̄sent acte nor any thyng therin conteyned shalbe in any wyse hurtfull or p̄judycall to the seid Deane and Chanons of Seynt Stephens nor to ther successo's for or in the yearly payment of xxx pounde sterlyng Resydue of the seid yerely Rent of xxxv pounde xiiij. s. vij. d. above the seid deducōn as ys aforeseid, but that the seid Maire and Comynaltie and ther successours for eᵛ shall stonde & be charged & chargeable unto the seid Deane & Chanons & ther successours for and in the yerely payment of the same xxx pounde s̄lyng yerely after and accordyng to such fo'rme ma'nd & condycyon as hath beene heretofore used and accustomed. And that all graunte patentes & other assurancē heretofore had & made shall for and in the right tittle & demaund of the seid xxx pounde s̄lyng yerely and not above, stande in full strenght v̄tue and effect this acte in any wyse to the contrary notw'istondyng.

V.
For Two Chantries
within the said City;

PROVYDED alwey that this acte nor any thyng therin conteyned shall not in any wyse be hurtfull or p̄judycall to and for the maynten'nce of the Chauntrye founden by the antecessours of Edmond Sandforthe Esquier within the Chappell of Seynt Witm of Ousebrigge of the seid Cytie, nor to or for the Chauntrye founden by Nycholas Blakburn thelder Merchaunt within the Chappell of Seynt Anne of Fossebrigge within the seid Cytie, but that the seid Maire & Comynaltie and there successours for ever shall meynteine & contynue the same tow Chantries & eᵛy of them; And that also the seid Mayer & Comynaltie shall have holde & enyoye to them & ther successours for eᵛ all suche Londē Tentē & Heredytamentē that remayne & were gyven for the maynten'nce of all the seid nyne Chauntreis & three Obette and eᵛy of them accordyng to the graunte coven'ntē and assurancē heretofore had made & used, in lyke ma'nd fo'rme & condycōn as yf this acte had nev' ben had nor made, any thyng in the same acte to the contrary in any wyse notwithstanding.

For the said Cor-
poration, in respect
of Lands given for
Maintenance of the
Chantries.

CHAPTER XXIII.

AN ACTE conc̄nyng an exchange of t̄en Londē betwene the Kyngē Highnes the Duke of Norff & the Priour & Cōvent of Thetford.

The King's
Letters Patent
dated 20th Oct.
An. 26 Hen. VIII.
to the Monastery
of Thetford, of
certain Advowsons
and Licence of
Appropriations,
in Trust for the
Duke of Norfolk;

WHERE oure moste drede Soᵛeigne Lorde the Kyng by his tres patentē sealyd w' his greate Seale beryng date in the nyne & twentye daye of October in the syxe & twentye yere of his moste noble reigne, dyd gyve and graunte unto Witm Pryour of the Monasterye or Pryorye of the Monkē of oure blyssed Ladye of Thetford in the Countie of Norff the Advowsons and patronage of the psonage of the pisshe Churches of Walton Felyxstowe Faltenh'm and Bedyngfeld in tht Countye of Suff, together with the Advowsons and Patronagys of the Vycarages of the seid Churches with ther app'ten'ncē, To have and to holde all & syngler the seid Advowsons and Patronage to the seid Pryour and his successours for eᵛmore; And furthermore our seid Soᵛeigne Lorde by his seid tres patentē did gyve and graunte unto the seid Pryour & his successours for eᵛ, a specyall lycense that the same Pryour or his successours myght approp̄er unto the same Pryour and to his successours the seid psonagys and eᵛy of them together with all & syngler Tythes Oblacōns Obvencōns Londē Teitē and all other rightē what soo eᵛ thei be to the seid psonagys appteynyng or in eny wyse belongyng, as by the tenour & effecte of the same tres patentē among other thyngē is more pleyntlye specyfyed and declaryd; Whiche seid gyfte and graunte of the seid patronagys together with the seid psonagys and p̄fittē of the same was gevyn grauntyd and made by the Kyng oure seid Soᵛeigne Lorde unto the seid Pryour and his Successours at the humble medyaōn sute and intercessōn of the right noble Thomas Duke of Norff, upon truste and confidens and to thentent and purpose that the seid Pryor and his successours, at all tymes and as often as yt sholde happen hereafter enye of the Vycaragys of enye of the seid Churches of Walton Felyxstowe Faltenh'm and Bedyngfeld or enye of them to be vacant or voyde of eny Vycare by Dethe Resignaōn Depryvaōn Cession or otherwyse, that the seid Pryour and his successours sholde at eᵛy suche avoyd'unce p̄sent unto the Ordynarie suche able Clerk as the seid Duke his heires and assignes or enye of them sholde assigne appoynte and name unto the seid Pryour or to his successours; And also that the seid Pryour or his Successours incontynentlye after the seid graunte therof made unto hym by oure seyde Soᵛeigne Lorde sholde unyte approp̄er and annexe the seid psonagys and also the seid Londē Teitē Tythes Oblacōns and all and syngler the p̄fittē and emolumentē to the seid psonage and to eᵛy of them belongyng unto the same Pryour and his successours for eᵛ; And also that the seid Pryor and his successours sholde p̄mytte and suffer the seid Duke his heires and assignes to receyve and p̄ceyve and take to his or ther p̄per uses and behoof all and syngler the seid Tythes Oblacōns obvencōns and all issues and p̄fittē of the seid Londes Tentē and all other the seid Rightē to the seid psonage appteynyng or belongyng, which unyon annexion and app̄ryaōn ys nott yet done executyd nor p̄fomed accordyng to thentent and confidens hadde uppon the seid graunte made by the seid letters patentē: For which consyderaōn and other hereafter in this p̄sent byll mencōnyd and declared, o' seid Soᵛeigne Lorde the Kyng ys contentyd and pleasyd by the full assent and concete of the seid Duke and the seid Pryour, That yt be enacted and establyssed by auctoryte of this p̄sent plyament that the seid tres patentē conc̄nyng the seid Advowcōns and Patronage and the lycense of the App̄ryaōns of the same, made by the Kyng oure seyde Soᵛeigne Lorde unto the seid Pryour and his successours, shalbe from the feste of the Añunciaōn of oure Ladye in the seven & twentye yere of hys moste noble reigne utterlye resumed repealyd frustrate and made voide and of none effecte, any thyng in the same letters patentē made to the contrary notwithstanding.

The said Letters
Patent repealed.

II.
The Duke of
Norfolk seised
of the Manor
of Imworth.

AND also where the seid Duke of Norff stondesth and ys seasyd ia use or possessōn in fee symple of and in the maner of Imworthe otherwyse called Imbercourte with thapp'ten'ncē in the Countye of Surrey, and of and in other Londē and Teitē and Heredytamentē sett lyeng and beyng in the townys and feldē of Imworthe otherwyse called Imbercourte Codstone Lyngfeld Walkestede Lagh'm and Horne in the seid Countye of Surrey; Which said Ma'nd of Imworth otherwyse called Imbercourte lyeth nye unto the Kyngē ma'nd and place of Hampton Courte and ys very cōmodyous and pleas'unt to and for suche purposes and intentē as his Grace entendyth and myndyth ther to devyse for the consolacōn and comfote of his most royall p̄son:

For which cause the seid Duke of Norff and the seid Pryour at the contemplacōn and request of the Kyngē Highnes been contentyd and agreed that yt be enactyd ordeyned and establysshed by the auctoryte of this p̄sent plyament that oʳ seid Soʳveigne Lorde the Kyng his heires and successours from the seid fest of the Anuncyaōn of oure Lady shall have holde and enjoye the seid maner of Imworthe otherwyse called Imbercourte with thapp'ten'ncē and all other the londē tenementē and heredytamentē lyeng and beyng within the seid townes & feldē of Imworthe otherwyse called Imbercourte Codstone Lyngfeld Walkestede Lagh'm and Horne in the seid Countye of Surrey, together with all and syngler other p̄fytte cōmodityes fraunchises lybertyes and emolumentē to the seid Maner appteynyng or belongyng.

The said Manor assured to the King.

AND for recompence and satisfacōn to the seid Duke and his heires therfore to be made, oure seid Soʳveigne Lorde is contentyd and pleased that it be enacted by auctoryte of this p̄sent plyament that the seid Duke of Norff from the seid fest of the Annūcyacōn of oʳ Ladye shall have holde and enjoye to hym his heires and assignes for ev̄ the seid Advowsons and Patronagys of the seid Parsonagys of the seid pisse Churches of Walton Felixstowe Faltenh'm and Bedyngfeld in the seid Countye of Suff together with the advowsons and p̄sonagys of the seid Vycaragys of the same Churches and of ev̄y of them; And also that yt be enactyd by the auctoryte aforeseid that the seid Duke his heires and assignes and ev̄y of them from the seid fest of the Annūcyacōn of oure Ladye shall have and enjoye the seid p̄sonagys and shall and maye p̄ceyve and take to his and ther owen p̄per uses and behoff, all and syngler the said tythes oblacōns obvencōns offeryngē londē tenementē and other p̄fytte cōmodityes and rightē to the seid p̄sonagys of the seid Churches of Walton Felixstowe Faltenh'm and Bedyngfeld and to ev̄y of them or to enye of them in eny wyse appteynyng or belongyng without impedymēt lett or dysturbans of the Kyng oure Soʳveigne Lorde or of eny other p̄son or p̄sons of what soo ev̄ astate degree or qualyte he or they bene, in as large and ample mañ as eny Pryor or Pryours of Felixstowe and Snape in the Countye of Suff lately dyssolved or either of them or eny other Pryour or Pryours of eny Pryory or Pryories lately dyssolved what soo ev̄ thei were the same p̄sonagē sondrylye hadde and helde, enye Lawe Custome Statute Decree Constytucōn or Ordyn'nce heretofore hadde made used or accustomed in this Realme, or ellē where in eny wyse to the contrarye notwithstanding; And to holde the same of the Kyng oure Soʳveigne Lorde and his Heires Kyngē of Ynglond by the tenthē parte of a Knyght fee for all mañ of ʳvyces, And also to paye syxe and twentye shelyngē eight pence unto oure seid Soʳveigne Lorde his Heires and Successours yerely at the festē of Seynt Michaell tharchaungel and Ester by even porcōns in and for full recompence and satisfacōn of the tenthē pte of the yerely Value of the seyd tythes oblacōns offryngē londē and tenementē and other the seid p̄fytte to the seid p̄sonagē of the seid Churches of Walton Felixstowe Faltenh'm and Bedyngfeld and to ev̄y of them in enye wyse appteynyng or belongyng.

III.
In Recompence the said Duke shall hold the said Advowsons.

Tenure thereof.

AND be yt further enacted by thauctoryte aforeseid that all and syngler gyfte graunte bargaynes and sales of the seid advowsons patronagē and p̄sonagē and of the seid tythes oblacōns obvencōns offryngē londē tenementē p̄fytte cōmodityes and rightē appteynyng or belongyng to the seid p̄sonagē or to eny of them, hereafter to be had or made by the seid Duke his heires and assignes or by enye of them unto eny p̄son or p̄sons in fee symple fee tayle for t̄me of lyff or lyffe for yeres at wyll or otherwyse, shall stonde and be as benyfycyall avaylable as p̄fyttable and effectuall in the lawe to ev̄y intent and purpos accordyng to suche graunte astate or astatē soo to be made to the same p̄son or p̄sons to whom thei or eny of them shalbe made assigned lymyted and gr'anted by the seid Duke his heires or assignes as yf the same gr'ntē or gyfte or enye of them had be made of eny maners londē or tenementē or other heredytamentē of the said Duke by due order and course of the comon Lawe of this Realme.

IV.
Future Grants thereof by the said Duke shall be valid.

SAVYNG allweye and refvyng to all and syngler p̄sons and bodies polytyke and ther heires and successours other then oure seid Soʳveigne Lord his Heires and Successours all suche right tyle intēst possessōn leases rentes fees annuytyes entres acōns and sutē and other what soo ev̄ intēstē and demaundē as thei or eny of them have or myght have of to or in the said advowsons & patronagē tythes offryngē oblacōns obvencōns and p̄fytte londē and tenementē belongyng to the seid p̄sonagē and churches or eny of them as thei or eny of them myght have had in or to the same before the makyng of thys p̄sent acte in lyke mañ and foʳme as if this p̄sent acte had nev̄ ben had nor made. Savyng alway and refvyng to all and syngler p̄sons and bodies polytyke and ther heires and successours other then the seid Duke of Norff and his Heires all suche right tyle intēst possessōn leasses rentē fees annuytyes entres acōns and sutē and other what soo ev̄ intēstē and Demaundē as thei or eny of them have or myght have of to or in the seid mañ of Imworthe otherwyse called Imbercourte and other the seid londē teñtē and heredytamentē in Imworth Codston Lyngfeld Walkestede Lagh'm and Horne, as they or eny of them myght have had in or to the same before the makyng of this p̄sent acte in lyke mañ and foʳme as yf this p̄sent acte had nev̄ ben had nor made.

V.
General Saving of Rights, as to said Advowsons;

as to said Manor.

CHAPTER XXXIV.

AN ACTE conc̄nyng an exchange of ʳten Londē betwene the Kyngē Highnes and the Archebisshop of Canterburye.

FOR sondry and many consideraōns the Kyngē Majestyē movyng, and in accomplyschement of dyvers bargaynes sales agreementē and conclusyons before this tyme hadd and concludyd betwene the Kyngē Highnes on thone parte and the most Reʳend Father in God Thomas Archebysshop of Canterbury Metropolitane and Prymate of all Inglond on thother parte, Be it enacted ordeyned and establysshed by thassent of the Kyngē Magestye his Lordes sp̄uall and temporall and the comens in this p̄sent parlyament assembled and by the auctoryte of the same that the Kyngē Highnes his Heyres and Successours, from the feast of the Annūcyacōn of oure blessed Lady Seynt Mary the Virgyn in the yere of oure Lorde God one thowsand fyve hundred thyrtye and sixe, shall have holde and enjoye for ever the Mañs of Wymbledon and Mortelake wyth thapp'ten'ncē in the Countye of Surrey, And all and singler mesuage landes teñtē rentē rev̄syons ʳvice advowsons churches chapells p̄sentacyons donacyons collacyons woodē parkē fysshynge waters comens warens letē courtē fraunches feyres markette libtyes p̄fette comodites and other heredytamentē sett lyeng and beyng in the townes parysshes and fyldē of Wymbledon Mortelake Putteneth Rowhampton at Rokehampton Estchene and Hertynghdon in the said Countye of Surrey, beyng parcell of the Inherytaunce and possessyons of the Archebisshoppryche of Canterbury or whiche ben lett knowen reputed accepted or taken as parte parcell or members of the said Manours or of any of them.

Assurance to the King, of the Manors of Wymbledon, &c. in Surrey, Part of the Possessions of the Archbishoprick of Canterbury.

SAVYNG alway to all and syngler p̄son and p̄sons bodies polytyke and corporat theyr heyres and successours and the heyres and successours of ev̄y of them, other then the said Archebisshop of Canterbury and his successours and all suche p̄sons and bodies polytyke and corporat theyr heyres and successours that herafter shall or maye clayme or p̄tende eny tyle in or to the p̄mysses or to any part or parcell of them to thuse of the said Archebisshop of Canḃury and of his successours, all suche ryght tyle use interest possession

General Saving of Rights.

revisyon reveryt remaynder entre accōns suytte petycōns condycyons offyce fees annuytes rente libtyes franchises leases cōns pffytte and cōmodityes whiche they or any of them have or hath in or to the same premysses, in suche maner forme qualyte and condycyon to all intente purposes and construcōns as yf this acte nor any thyng therin conteyned hadd never ben hadd nor made.

II.
Assurance in
Recompence to
the Archbishop of
Canterbury of the
Scite & Possession
of the late
Monastery of
St. Radygonne.

Tenure.

Falty and Rent.

General Saving
of Rights.

AND for the pleyn and full recompence therof to be made by the Kyngē Highnes unto the sayd Archebyssshop and his successours, The Kyngē pleasure is that it be inacted by the auctoryte aforsaid that the said Archebyssshop and his successours for ever from the said feast of the Annūcyacōn of our Lady shall have holde and inoye the scyte circuyte and pcynct of the late Monastery or Abbathy of Seynt Radygonne in the Countye of Kent lately dyssolved, and all manours mesuage londes teite rente revisyons vicē woodes medowes pastures Knyghte fees advowsons churches chapells vicarage p̄sentacōns donacyons tythes pencyons porcyons oblacyons offeringe courtē lette viewes of frank plege warrens feyres markette pffytte cōmodityes what so ever they be to the sayd late Monastery or Abbathie belongyng or apperteynyng, and whiche nowe ben lett knowen reputyd or taken as partē parcells or membres of the sayd late Monastery or Abbathye or of any of the possessyons of the same, in as large and ample maner qualyte and condycyon to all intente and purposes as the late Abbot of the sayd late Monastery or Abbathye or any of his p̄decessours ther hadd or myght have hadd in the fyrst daye of February last past: To have and to holde the same scyte pcynct, and other the p̄mysses lymytted and apoynted to the seyd Archebyssshop, to the same Archebyssshop and to his successours of the Kyng oure Sōveign his heyres and successours by fealtye and yeldyng foure pounde yerly to oure seid Sōveign Lord the Kyng his heyres and successours at the feast of Seynt Michell tharchaugell, and the Annūcyacyon of oure Ladye Seynt Marye the Virgyn, by evyn porcōns to be payed to the Tresorer of the Court of Augmentaōn of the revenues of the Kyngē Crowne for the tyme beyng, over and besyde the tenthe payable to the Tresorer of the Fyrst Frutes and tenthe in lyke maner and forme as the seyd Archebyssshop was chargeable to paye by v̄tue of the statute made and pyveded for the payment of the Fyrst Fruytys and tenthe and no part therof to be deductyd nor dymnysshed. Savyng and reservyng alwey to all and singler pson and psons and to ther heyres Bodes Polytyk and Corporatt and to ther successours, other then the Kyngē Highnes his heyres and his successours the sayd Abbott and his successours, all suche ryght tytle use invest possession revisyon remaynder reveryt entrez accōns condycyons suytes petycyons cōns leases fee fermes rente annuytes office or officē heredytamentē libtyes franchises costomes pffette and cōmodityes of in or to the same p̄mysses last before rehersed or in or to any parte or parcell of them in suche maner forme condycyon and qualyte to all intente purposes and construcōns as they or any of them have hath or shuld have hadd yf this acte hadd never ben hadd nor made.

CHAPTER XXXV.

AN ACTE conc̄nyng thassur̄unce of the moytye of Londē lately inned by Cornelys Vanderdelf unto Richard Hyll and his heyres.

130 Acres in the
Parish of Stepney
fenced from the
Thames by Cornelys
Vanderdelf;

Agreement that the
said Cornelys should
have a Moiety of
said Ground in
Recompence;
Sale by him of his
Interest therein to
Richard Hyll;

Assurance thereof
to said Richard;
and of the other
Moiety to the
several Owners.

II.
Partition of the said
Moieties shall be
made.

Mode of making
Partition by Lot.

WHERE one Cornelis Vanderdelf of Barowe in Braband in the partyes of beyond the See at his owen prop costē and charge accordyng to the Kyngē highe pleasure and cōmaundement hathe workemanly and substancyally inned and fenced a c̄teyn grownde [conteynyng¹] by estymacyon Cxxx acres, lyeng and beyng besydes Seynt Katheryns nygh unto the Tower of London and in the parysse and Towne of Stebunhyth, whiche Cxxx acres abutten upon the highe waye ledyng from London to Ratclyff on the North parte and upon Thamys on the South parte, and the east parte abuttyth upon the Towne of Ratclyff and the west parte abuttyth upon Seynt Katheryns aforsaid, whiche grounde heretofore was contynually for the most parte surrounded drowned and overflowen wyth the Water of the Ryver of Thamys, not onely to the greate losse and hynderaunce of the very owners therof But also to the greate noysance of the Cytezens and inhabytauntē of the seyd Cytye of London and other the Kyngē most true and lovyng subjectē havynge recourse that waye; and before the innynge and fencyng of the sayd grounde it was p̄mysed to the sayd Cornelys by the consent of the Owners therof that the same Cornelys shall have to hym and to his heyres for ever, for and in recompence and satisfacōn of suche great costē and charge dyligence and paynes as the sayd Cornelys shuld take and susteyn in and aboute the p̄mysses, the moyte & halfendell of the seid grounde so inned and fencyd as ys aforsaid; And after the innynge and fencyng of the said grounde and before any good and pfayt assuraunce to hym and to his heyres of the moyte therof had or made the said Cornelys for a certayne sōme of money agreed betwene hym and one Richard Hyll Citizen and Mercer of London clyerly bargayned and solde the said moytie of the said grounde, And all his right tytle and interest yn the same grounde to the said Richard Hyll and to his heyres for ever, as by sufficyent wrytyng therof made more at large doth and may appere: And forasmoch as the sayd Cornelys is nowe deceased and in his lyffe tyme bargayned and solde all his ryght tytle and interest in the sayd ground to the seid Richard and to his heyres for greate sōmes of money to hym payde by the seyd Rychard, And over and above those sōmes of money to hym payde by the sayd Richard for the premysses the sayd Cornelys at the daye of his deathe was indetted to the sayd Richard Hyll in many greate and notable sōmes of money; Wherefore be it enacted establysshed and ordeyned by the auctoryte of this p̄sent parlyament that in consyderacyon of the premysses the said Richard Hill accordyng to his sayd bgayn shall and maye from hensforth have and enjoye the sayd moytye of the seid grounde to hym his heyres and assignes for ever; And that the sayd sevall owners of the sayd grounde shall have and enjoye the other moytye therof among them, that is to saye ev̄y of them shall have and enjoye of the same other moytye after the rate of the moytye and halfendell of so many acres of grounde as they or any of them or any other to there use hadd in the seid hole grounde or any part therof afore the making of this acte; To have and to holde the same moytye and halfendell to ev̄y suche Owner accordyng to suche astate right tytle condycyon and interest as they or any of theym or any to their use hadd in the seid grounde afore this tyme.

AND yt is ordeyned and enacted by auctoryte aforsaid that a playne and equal ptycyon sevance and dyvysyon shalbe made of the said grounde afore the feast of All Seyntē next cōmyng by Thomas Duke of Norff Andrewe Lord Wyndesor, Robt Abbott of Waltham the Abbott of Stratford and Sir John Dawnsy Knyght or the most parte of them: And to avoyde all occasyons of stryff that myght ensue for the fyrst elecōn of the sayd moytes of the said grounde that shalbe devyded and sev̄ed as is aforsaid, Be yt enacted by auctoryte aforsaid that after sevance therof made by metes and boundes by auctoryte of this acte, two severall names shalbe gyven and p̄scrybed by the seid Duke Lord Wyndesor The Abbott of Waltham The Abbott of Stratford and Sir John Dawnsy or by the most parte of them to the seid moytyes that is to saye, ev̄y of them one prop name so that ev̄y of the sayd

¹ conteignyng O.

moytyes may and shal be known by the prop name that shalbe prescrybed to the same; And after such names p̄scrybed as ys aforsayd the name of one of the sayd moytyes shalbe wrytten in one scedule of pap and the name of the other of the sayd moytyes shalbe wrytten in an other scedule of pap and bothe the sayd scedules shalbe secretly enclosed in two sevall ballē of vaxe beyng of one equall pporcion as nere as can be devysed by the sayd Duke Lord Wyndsour the Abbott of Walth'm the Abbott of Stratford and Sir John Dawnsy or by the most parte of them, And the said two sevall ballē of vaxe shalbe putt by them in one cappe or hatte, And therupon one of the sayd owners in the name and for all the sayd Owners shall fyrst take and chose one of the seid ballē and suche of the sayd moytyes as the name therof shalbe wrytten in the seid ball so fyrst taken and chosen out of the sayd hatte or cappe shall from hensfurth be and stande for the moytye of the sayd grounde whiche the seyd owners shall have and enjoye to them and to theyr heyres to be pporcyoned among them accordyng to suche Rate as ys aforsayd, and that the other moytie wrytten in the other ball shalbe to the seid Richard Hyll and to his heyres for ever, wythout any lett or inlūpōn of the said Owners or any of them and there heyres or successours or any of them or any other pson or psons claymyng the same or any parte therof to any there uses.

CHAPTER XXXVI.

AN ACTE CONCERNYNG the assuraunce of the Lady Elianour Clyffordes Joynture.

IN these most humble wise beseceth your Highnes your trewe and faithfull subiectes and v̄ntes Charles Duke of Suff and Henry Erle of Combland, That where in consideracion of a mariage nowe had & solempnyzed betwene the Right Honorable Lady Eliano' daughter of the righte highe & graciouse Princes Mary late the Frenche Quene your most dere suster, Sovereign Lorde, nowe deceased whose soule God pardon and of the saide Duke, and Henry Lorde Clyfford son and heyre apparaunt of the sayde Erle of Comberland, yt was coven^{nt}ted graunted and agreed betwene the saide Duke on thone partie and the sayde Erle of the other ptie by certeyne wrytyngē indented made betwene them beryng date the ixth daye of May in the xxvijth yere of your most gracious reigne, Sovereign Lorde, aswell conc̄nyng the sayd mariage then to be had as also for a good p̄fyt and lawfull assuraunce of Manours Londes Teñtē & other Heredytamentē of the inheritaunce of the sayde Erle beyng of the clere yerly valewe of fyve hundrethe m̄kē over all yerly charges and repryses to be made sure unto Henry Lorde Marques Dorset Henry Erle of Northumbland John Scrop Lorde Scrop of Bolton Edward Grey Knyght Lorde Powes Thomas Stanley Knyght Lorde Mountegle William Gascoign thelder Knyght Thomas Clyfford Knyght Antony Wyngfelde Knyght Withm Sydney Knyght Richard Tempest Knyght Humfrey Wyngfeld Knyght John Louthier Knyght Garvase Clyfton Esquyre John Caundyshe Esquyre Thomas Blenkynsop Esquyre & Robt Browne Gentyelman named in the sayde Indentures & to theyr heyres, to the use of the sayde Lady Elyanour & the sayde Lorde Clyfford & the longer ly^v of them & to the heyres of the body of the sayde Lorde Clyfford, as amonges dy^vs other coven^{nt}te grauntē & agrementē comprysed & specefyed in the same indentures yt ys more playnly declared, The tenour & effe^{ct}e of whiche Indentures herafter ensueth in hec v̄ba. This Indenture made the ixth daye of Maij yn the xxvijth yere of the reign of oure Sovereign Lorde Kyng Henry the eight betwene the right noble Prynce Charles Duke of Suff on the one partie and the Right Honorable Lorde Henry Erle of Combland of the other ptie, Wytnesseth that in consideracion of a mariage by the grace of God to be had & solempnized betwene the Lady Elenour Doughter of the right highe & gracious Prynces Mary late the Frenche Quene lately deceased whose soule God pardon and of the sayde Duke, & Henry Lord Clyfford sonne & heyre apparaunt of the sayde Erle, Yt is coven^{nt}ted graunted & agreed betwene the sayde parties theyre heyres & executours in man^r & fourme followyng that ys to saye; the sayde Erle for his partie coven^{nt}teth & graunteth by these presentes for hym & his executours to & wyth the sayde Duke & his executours that the saide Henry Lorde Clyfford his sonn before the fyrst daye of July next ensuyng the date of these p̄sentes shall espouse marrye & take to wyfe the sayd Lady Elyanour yf the same Lady Eliano' wyll therunto assente & agree & yf the Lawe of Holy Church wyll yt suffer; And in lyke wyse the sayde Duke for his partie conven^{ty}th & grauntyth for hym & his executours to & wythe the sayde Erle & his executours that the said Lady Elyano' before the sayde fyrst daye of July shall espouse marye & take to hir husbonde the sayde Henry Lorde Clyfford yf the same Henry Lorde Clyfford wyll therunto assent & agree & the Lawe of Holy Church wyll yt suffer; And the sayde Erle furthermore coven^{ty}th & graunteth for hym & his executours to & wyth the sayde Duke & his executours that he the same Erle before the feast of the Natyvytie of oure Lorde God next comyng at the egall costes & charges in the Lawe aswell of the sayde Duke as the sayde Erle shall make or cause to be made a good sure sufficient & lawfull estate or other assur^{ance} in fee symple unto Henry Lord Marques Dorset Henry Erle of Northumbland John Scrope Lorde Scrop of Bolton Edward Grey Knyght Lord Powes Thomas Stanley Knyght Lorde Mountegle Wylliam Gascoign thelder Knyght Thomas Clyfford Knight Antony Wyngfeld Knyght Wylliam Sydney Knyght Richerd Tempest Knight Humfrey Wyngfeld Knyght John Louthier Knyght Gervase Clyfton Esquyre John Caundyshe Esquyre Thomas Blenkynsop Esquyre & Robt Broun Gentyelman & theyre heyres or to the survivors of them & their heyres, of & in the manours of Thorleby Styrton Estn̄ton Westm̄ton & Holme wyth thappurten^{ances} in the Countie of Yorke & of a pasture or medowe called Suagyll parcell of the demeane Londes of the Hono^r or Castell of Skypton & of an other close pcell of the same demeane Landē called Overwalterwray wyth thappurten^{ances} in Skypton & of an other close called the Crosse close parcell of the same demeane & of another close called Skyrakys pcell of the same demeane Londes of Skypton in the sayde County of Yorke & of two Mynes in Skypton, wythe all other mesuages londes & teñtē in the Town & Feldē of Skypton, Except Londes & teñtē late purchased by the sayde Erle of one John Myddelbroke with thapp^{ten}ancē in Skypton in the Countie of Yorke, & of the Manours of Meburne & Bondgate wyth thapp^{ten}ancē in Mebourne Boundgate & Southfeld & of the Demean Londē of the Barony and Castell of Apulby & of two pastures called Mylburnfellē & Sandeforthwoode wyth thappurten^{ances} in the County of Westm̄lond, And of all the meases londes & teñtes of the sayde Erle lyeng in Penreth & Carleton wyth thappurten^{ances} in the Countye of Combland & of the thirde pte of the Maner of Staveley wyth thappurten^{ances} in the Countye of Darbye & of the Man^r of Burge upon Wye with thappurten^{ances} in the Countie of Hereford & of the rente of iij^{ti}. goyng oute of Clyffordē In in Flete Strete wyth thappurten^{ances} in London; All which Manours Londē Teñtē Rentē & other Heredytamentē before specefyed wyth there appurten^{ances} The sayde Erle coven^{ty}th & grauntyth for hym and his executours to and wyth the sayde Duke & wyth his executo^rs by these p̄sentē that they nowe bene & at the tyme of the saide assuraunce therof to be made for the Joynter of the sayde Lady Elianour, shalbe of the clerely yerly valewe of fyve hundreth m̄kē o^v & above all yerly charges & repryses & bene & then shalbe clerely dyscharged of all former coven^{nt}te grauntē joynters dowers intrusyons lyveys statutes marchauntē & of the staple recognysauncē and of all incombrauncē in any wyse had or made before the date of these p̄sentē,

Marriage between Eleanor Daughter of the Duke of Suffolk, and Henry Lord Clifford Son of the Earl of Cumberland; Indenture thereon between the said Duke and Earl;

Trustees named therein;

Tenor of the Indenture;

Covenant that Lord Clifford shall marry the said Elianour;

that Elianour shall marry the said Lord Clifford;

Covenant upon certain Lands, Manors, &c for the Joyntour of the said Elianour;

and that they are of the yearly Value of 500 Marks;

Habendum
to Trustees.

Limitation of Uses.

Covenants of the
said Earl as to
other Manors to
descend to Lord
Clifford.

Leases made for terme of yeres or for terme of lyves of any the p̄mysses upon the whiche the olde fermes be reserved only excepted; To have and to holde all the sayde man̄s londes teñt̄ and other the p̄mysses with thapp'ten'nc̄ to the saide Lorde Marques Erle of Northumbr Lorde Scrop Lorde Powes Lorde Mountegle Wylyam Gascoign Thomas Clyfforde Antony Wyngfeld Wylyam Sydney Richard Tempest Humfrey Wyngfeld John Louthier Gervase Clyfton John Caundysche Thomas Blenkynsope & Robt Broune & theyre heyres to suche uses & intent̄ as hereafter ensueth, That ys to saye; ȳmedyatly after the same maryage had & solempnised betwene the saide Lady Eleano' and Lorde Clyfford, That then the saide Henry Lorde Marques & other the sayde p̄sones above named theyre heyres and assignes shall from thensforthe stonde & be seased of the saide man̄s of Thorleby Styrtton Estulton Westmlton and Holme wyth thappurten'nc̄ and of the sayde closes called Suagyll and Overwalerwray pcell of the demeane Londes of Skypton with thapp'ten'nc̄ in the Countye of Yorke and of the sayde Manors of Meburne & Boundegate with thapp'ten'nc̄ in Meburne Boundgate & Southfeld & of the saide demeane Londes of Appulby and of the sayde pastures of Mylburnfell and Sandforthwoode wyth thappurten'nc̄ in the Countie of Westmlond aforesaid & of the sayde Lond̄ and Tent̄ in Penreth and Carleton wyth thappurtenaunces in the Countye of Combland and of the sayde thirde pte of the Manour of Staveley with thappurtenaunces in the Countie of Derby, pcell of the p̄mysses beyng of the clere yerly valewe of two hundrethe and fystye m̄kes oʷ all yerly charges & reprises, to thuse of the sayde Lady Elyanour & of the sayde Lorde Clyfford for t̄me of theyre lyves & of the longest lyver of them wythoute ympeachment of wast & of the heyres of the sayde Lorde after the olde course of ynheritaunce therof That is to saye, of all those lordships manors lond̄ & teñt̄ & other heredytament̄ being parte of the p̄mysses whiche of olde tyme have bene entayled to theyres males of the auncesto's of the sayde Lorde Clyfford The saide Henry Lorde Marques & other to stande and be seased therof after the decease of the sayde Lady Elyano' to thuse of the saide Lorde Clyfford and theyres males of his body laufully begotten, And furthermore unto thuse of suche other heyres males of the body of the Auncesto's of the same Lorde Clyfforde to whome the sayde lordships man̄s londes & teñt̄ & other the p̄mysses were so intayled of olde tyme; And also that the saide Henry Lorde Marques & other & theyre Heyres shall stonde and be seased of all the resydewe of the sayde Manours Londes and Teñt̄ & other the p̄mysses before specefyed & named unto the use of the sayde Erle for t̄me of his lyff wythout impeachment of wast, & ȳmedyatly after his deceasse to thuse of the sayde Lady Elyanour & the saide Lorde Clyfford fer terme of theyre lyves & the lengest lyʷ of them wythout ympeachment of wast & to the heyres of the sayde Lorde Clyfford after the olde cours of Inherit'nce therof, that ys to saye of asmouche therof as hath bene of olde tyme entayled to the heyres males or to the heyres geñhall of the auncestours of the sayde Lorde Clyfforde to be to the seʷall uses accordyng unto the same intayles in man̄ & fourme as ys before rehersed of the saide Manours Londes & Teñt̄ of the sayde yerly valewe of CC l. m̄k̄. And the sayde Erle furthermore coven'tyth & grauntyth for hym & his executo's by these p̄sent̄ to & wythe the sayde Duke & his executors that ȳmedyatly after the decease of the sayde Erle and of the Lady Margarete Countes his wyfe the Manours of Sevnestoke Egyngton & Tynbury wyth thapp'ten'nces in the Countie of Wygorn & of the Mano's of Carleton Lodersdon Overbradley Netherbradley Selesden & the Forest & Pke of Barden & the moytie of the man̄ of Whighton wyth thapp'ten'nc̄ in the Countie of Yorke & the Mano's of Wynton Kyrkbystephan Burgh Soureby Stanesmore otherwise called Stanesmore Forest & Langton wyth thappurten'nces in the Countye of Westmlond & the Manour of Skelton wyth thappurten'nces in the Countye of Combland, shall dyscende revte remayne & cōme in use or in possession unto the sayde Lorde Clyfford and his heyres after the olde cours of inheritaunce therof, that ys to saye of asmouche therof as hath bene of olde tyme intayled to the Heyres males or to the heyres geñhall of the auncestours of the sayde Lorde Clyfford to be to the seʷall uses accordyng to the same intayles in man̄ and forme as ys before rehersed of the sayde Man̄s Londes & Teñt̄ of the sayde yerly value of CC l. mark̄. And also that ȳmedyatly after the decease of the sayde Erle & of the Lady Floraunce mother in lawe unto the sayde Erle the man̄s Castell̄ & Lordships of Burgham Malberstang Morehouses & Wodsyde with thappurtenaunces in the Countye of Westmlond shall dyscend revte remayne & come in use or in possession to the sayde Lorde Clyfforde & his heyres after the olde course of inheritaunce therof as hath bene of olde tyme intayled to the heyres males or to the heyres geñhall of the Auncestours of the saide Lorde Clyfford to be to the seʷall uses accordyng to the same intayles in maner & forme as ys before rehersed of the sayde Mano's Londes & Teñt̄ of the sayde yerly valewe of CC l. m̄k̄. And also that ȳmedyatly after the decease of the sayde Erle & of Thomas Clyfford Knyght brother of the sayde Erle the man̄s Herte & Hartypole wyth the libties membres & appurten'nces of the same in the Countye of Northumbland shall dyscend revte remayne & come in use or in possession to the sayde Lorde Clyfford & his heires after the olde course of inheritaunce therof as hath bene of olde tyme intayled to the heyres geñhall of the auncestours of the sayde Lorde Clyfford to be to the seʷall uses accordyng to the same intayles in man̄ & fourme as ys before rehersed of the sayde Mano's Lond̄ & Teñt̄ of the sayde yerly valewe of CC l. m̄k̄. And also the sayde Erle coven'tyth & graunteth for hym & his executo's that ymedyatly after the decease of the sayde Erle the Honour & Castell of Skypton wyth thapp'ten'nces the olde Pke the newe Pke and Chase of Cokeryse the Pke and Chace of Elsoo the Pke and forest of Holden with thapp'ten'nc̄ The Manours & Lordships of Skybden Scothorp Maltby Bromflete Werthorp Malton Welhome Sutton Lonesbourghe Bromton wyth all & singuler there appurten'nc̄ in the Countie of Yorke and advousons or patronages of the Monast̄yes of Bolton Roche and Feryby & of the p̄sonages of Lonsbourghe Skypton Castell and three Chantryes in the p̄sishe church of Skypton wyth thappurten'nc̄ in the Countye of Yorke and of the Castyll and Barony of Apulby the Forest & Pke of Flakbrygge, the Pke & Forest of Whyfeld The Man̄ of Knoke Shalkoke & certeyn Londes and Teñtes in Burton wyth thappurten'nc̄ in the Countye of Westmlond & the [Corn - - -] or whyte rent̄ goyng throughe the Countye of Westmlond & an other rente called Serjauntfode in Westmlond & the Sheryfwyk in fee of the Countye of Westmland wyth all and singuler their libties and appurten'nc̄ in the sayde Countie of Westmlond and the Advowson or Patronage of the Monastery of Shaḡ & the p̄sonages of Marten & Burgham wyth thappurten'nc̄ in the sayde Countye of Westmland & the Man̄s of Hawford & Shawford wyth thappurten'nc̄ in the Counties of Surrey & Sussex, & all other Manours Londes & Teñt̄ not before mencyned wherof the sayde Erle or any other p̄son or p̄sons to his use stondeth or ys seased of at the daye of the date of these indentures, shall ȳmedyatly after the decease of the sayde Erle dyscende revte remayne & come in use or in possession to the saide Lorde Clyfford & his heyres after the olde course of inheritaunce therof that is to saye, of asmouche therof as hath bene of olde tyme intayled to the heires males or to the heyres geñhall of the auncestours of the saide Lorde Clyfford to be to the seʷall uses accordyng to the same intales in man̄ & fourme as ys afore reherycd of the sayde Man̄s Londes & Teñt̄ of the sayde yerly valewe of CC l. m̄k̄; except the Forest & Pke of Barden with thappurten'nc̄ the Man̄s of Selesden Overbradley & Netherbradley wyth thappurten'nc̄ in the Countie of Yorke, whiche Man̄s Londes and Teñt̄ with thapp'ten'nc̄ yt ys agreed awell by the saide Duke as the sayde Erle that the sayde Lady Margaret nowe Countes of Comblond & wyffe to the sayde Erle shall have for terme of her lyeff in recompence & satsysfaccion of her Dower of the sayde Mano's Londes & Teñt̄ of the yerly valewe of fyve hundrethe m̄k̄ apoynted & assigned for the Joynter of the sayde Lady Eleno' for t̄me of her lyfe as ys before rehersed. PROVIDED always & yt is also coven'ted graunted & agreede betwene the saide parties & their Executours that the sayde Erle shall at his pleasure & libtie make a joynture or yoynTURE to any suche wyfe or wyffes as

¹ Cornage O.—illegible on the Roll.

the sayde Erle shall at any tyme hereafter mary and take to wyfe, for tyme of lyfe or lyves of the sayde wyfe or wyfes, of any Manours Londes & teñtē parcell of the pmisses to the clere yerly value of fyve hundreth m̄kē over and above all yerly charges and represses beyng no parte ne parcell of the sayde Lordships Manours Landē & Teñtē before apoynted & assigned for the joynture of the sayde Lady Elyanour; And also that the sayde Erle at his owne pleasure & libtie may gyve the same Manours Londes & Teñtē of the sayde yerly valewe of fyve hundreth m̄kē or any parcell therof, beyng no parte of the joynture of the sayde Lady Elianour, to his yonger sonnes or to any of them for terme of their lyfes or for tyme of the lyffe of any of them; AND also that he may gyve any parcell therof to the valewe of lxxx li. by yere & not above to any of his s̄v̄ntē or frendes for tyme of lyfe or lyves; and also that he maye at his libtie & pleasure declare & make his last wyll therof & gyff & bequeth the pmisses or any parte or parcell therof to his sayde wyffe or wyves and to his sonnes s̄v̄ntē & frendes aforsayde for tyme of lyffe or lyfes as is before rehersed. AND FURTHERMORE that the same Erle may declare and make his last Wyll therof, so that all the proffetts & rentē of the same Mano's Londes & Teñtē beyng of the clere yerly valewe of fyve hundreth m̄kē shalbe taken & received by his executours or assignes for the contentaōn and payment of the hole raunsom & redempōn of the sayde (¹) in case the [sayde?] Erle as God defende be taken prysoner in any oute Realme: And also that the sayde Erle may make & declare his saide last Wyll of and upon the same Mañs Londes and Teñtē of the clere yerly valewe of fyve hundreth m̄kē, beyng no parte of the joynture of the sayde Lady Elyanour, for tyme of xv. yeres next after the decease of the sayde Erle for the payment of his dettē & legacies & for the mariage of his Doughters at his pleasure & libtye; for whiche maryage to be had & other above wrytton coven̄ntē grauntes and agrementē to be well & truely observed kepte & pformed on the partie of the sayde Erle his heyres & executo's accordyng as ys before rehersed, the sayde Duke coven̄ntyth graunteth and agreeth, & also byndeth hymselfe his heires & executo's by these p̄sentē to the sayde Erle and his executo's, to contente & paye or cause to be contentyd and payde to the sayd Erle or his Executours three thousand m̄kē of good and lawfull money of Englonde in forme following that ys to saye; one thowsand poundē parcell therof at or before the daye of the solempnizaōn of the sayde mariage, and fyve hundreth markes an other parcell therof the xvj daye of June whiche shalbe in the yere of oure Lorde God Mⁱ CCCC xxxvjⁱⁱ at the fount Stone in the body of the Church of Polles in the Cytie of London, betwyxt the houres of ix of the Clocke and xij of the Clocke before none of the same daye; and one thousand m̄kē beyng resedewe of the sayde three thousande m̄kē to be payde to the sayde Erle his executours & assignes wythin tyme & space of one hole yere next after the decease of the sayde Duke yf the saide Duke at the tyme of his decease or wythin the sayde yere next after his decease have any heyre male of his body lawfully begotten then lvyng; And the sayde Erle for hym his heyres and executours by these p̄sentē coven̄ntythe & gr̄untyth to and wyth the sayde Duke that yf the saide Duke at the tyme of his decease or wythin one yere next after his decease fortune to have none issue male of his body lawfully begotten, so that that the sayde Lady Elyanour shall then be one of the nexte heires of the sayde Duke, That then the sayde Erle his heyres and executours shall repaye unto the executo's administrato's or assignes of the sayde Duke or to one of them, one thousand m̄kē parcell of the sayde two thousand m̄kē, to be payde at two paymentē that ys to saye, fyve hundreth m̄kē wythin two yeres next after the decease of the sayde Duke & the resedewe whiche is fyve hundreth m̄kē within xij monethes then next following, yf the sayde hole sōme of two thousand m̄kē before that tyme be unto the sayde Erle his executours or assignes contentyd & payde; and in case that then and at that tyme the sayde Duke have payed & contentyd to the sayde Erle but one thousand pounde pcell of the sayde two thousand m̄kē, That then the saide Erle his executo's or admynstratours shall repaye unto the executours admynstrato's or assignes of the sayde Duke but onlye the sōme of fyve hundreth m̄kē: IN WYTNES wherof as well the sayde Duke as the sayde Erle to the present indentures have inchangeably setto their seales the daye and yere abovesayde:

THAT in and for thaccomplysshement & due execution of the sayde coven̄ntē comprised in the saide indentures conc̄nyng only the making sure of the joynture of the sayde Lady Eliano' & Lorde Clyfford, Yt may plesse your Majestie & wyth the assent of your Lordes s̄p̄uall and temporall and your Comons in this your p̄sent Court of pliamēt assembled & by the aucthoryte of the same to enact ordeign & establishe that the sayde Lady Elyano' & Lorde Clyfford shall have holde possede and enjoy for terme of theyre lyves and the lenger lyv̄ of them wythout ympeachment of wast, in mañ & fourme & at such tymes above expressed, All & ev̄y suche Maners Londes Teñtē Rentē s̄vyces Advousons Patronages of Benefyces Churches & Chapells, & all other Heredytamentē whiche bene apoynted & assigned in the sayde indentures to be of the clere yerly valewe of fyve hundreth m̄kē sterlyng over all charges, to & for the joynture of the sayde Lady Eliano'.

PROVYDED always that it shall not in any wyse be lefull to the sayde Lord Clyfford to alyen morgage discontynewe or otherwise put away the forsayde londē & teñtē or other the pmisses or any part of them, duryng the naturall lyves of the sayde Lady Elyanour & the saide Lorde Clyfford, longer or otherwyse then for the terme of the lyffe of the sayde Lorde; but that alwey it shalbe lawfull unto the saide Lady Elianour v̄lvyng the sayde Lorde Clyfford to entre into the pmisses & the same to have & peasably enyoye for tyme of her lyffe in fourme above rehersed, eny discontinuance or other Acte or Actē therof by the sayde Lorde Clifford hereafter to be had or made to the cont̄ry notwythstandyng.

SAVYNG to all & ev̄y other pson & psons & their heires, other then the same Erle of Combland & the Lady Margaret now Countes of Combland & wyfe to the sayde Erle & suche other pson & psones & their heires as at any tyme shall clayme to the use of the sayde Erle & the seide Lady Margarete or to any of them, all such right title use invest accōn and possession of in and to the sayde Mañs Londes Teñtē Rentē s̄vyces & all other the pmisses and in ev̄y parcell of them, whiche bene apoynted and assigned in the sayde indentures to and for the Joynture of the sayde Lady Eliano', as they or any of them have or had in the same at the tyme of the makinge of this p̄sent Acte, any thyng in this present Acte to the contrary notwythstandyng.

(²) PROVYDED always that this Acte nor any thing therein contained extende nor be in any wyse p̄judicyall or hurtfull to Thomas Monyngton Esquyre nor to his heires nor to any of them, of for or in any wise conc̄nyng the Mañ of Brigge Solers wyth thappurten̄ncē in the sayde County of Hereford or conc̄nyng any pcell therof, whiche Mañ the sayde Erle of Cumblond p̄tendyth title unto & claymeth to have the same Mañ by the name of the Mañ of Brigge apon Wye; any thyng in this Acte contayned to the cont̄ry in eny wyse notwythstandyng.

PROVYDED also & be it enacted by aucthorytie of this p̄sent pliamēt that the Lady Margarete nowe Countes of Comblonde & wyfe unto the sayde Erle shall have & enyoye for tyme of hyr lyffe the Forest and Pke of Barden wyth thapp̄ten̄ncē the Mano's of Selesden Overbradley and Netherbradly wyth thapp̄ten̄ncē in the Countie of Yorke befor exp̄ssyd in the saide indenture in

Power to the said Earl to make a Jointure on a future Wife; and to make Gifts to younger Sons, Servants, and Friends;

And to make a Will for certain Purposes.

Covenant by the said Duke to pay in Consideration of the Marriage, &c. 3,000 Marks.

Covenant by the said Earl to repay Part thereof in case the Duke shall die without Issue Male.

The said Estate assured to the said Lady Eleanor and Lord Clifford for their Lives.

II. Proviso that Lord Clifford shall not alien or discontinue, except for his own Life.

III. General Saving of Rights.

IV. Proviso for Thomas Monyngton Esq.;

V. For Margaret Countess of Cumberland for the Forest and Park of Barden, &c.

¹ Earl seems omitted here and in the Original Act.

² same O.

³ The Two following Provisoes are in two Schedules annexed to the Original Act.

Saving of Rights,
in the said Forest,
&c.

recompence & satisfaccion of her Dower, of and in the saide Mañs Londes & Tefitē of the yerly valewe of fyve hundreth mīkē apoynted & assigned by this Acte for the joynture of the saide Lady Eleuour. Savyng to all & evy other pson and psones & their heires other then the sayde Erle of Combland and his heyres and all and every other pson and psones as at any tyme shall clayme to the use of the sayde Erle and his heires, all such right title use entre inñest and possession of in & to the saide Forest Fke Manours Landē & Tefitē whiche bene apoynted by this Acte to the sayde Lady Margaret nowe Countes of Combland as they or any of them have or had in the same at the makyng of this p̄sent acte; any thing in this p̄sent Acte to the contrary notwithstanding.

CHAPTER XXXVII.

AN ACTE CONCERNYNG the Kyngē gracyouse pardon graunted unto the Duke of Suff.

IN MOST HUMBLE wise besecheth your Highnes your trewe and fethfull Subiecte & d̄v̄nt Charles Duke of Suff; that where it hath pleased your Highnes of your most habundaunt grace to graunt unto your seyde d̄v̄nte your most gracious tres patentē of Pardon beryng date at Westm̄ the xth daye of December in this p̄sent xxvijth yere of your most noble reign the teno^r of whiche let^rs patentē herafter ensueth in these wordes:

Tenor of Letters
Patent, 10 Dec.
27 Hen. VIII.
pardoning and
releasing to the
Duke of Suffolk
and others, certain
Debts.

HENRICUS OCTAVUS Dei gr̄a Anglie & Fran̄c Rex fidei defensor Dñs Hibn et in terra sup̄mū caput Anglicane Ecclie; Om̄ib; ad quos p̄sentes tre p̄v̄h̄nt sal̄tm. SCIATIS qđ nos de gr̄a n̄ra sp̄ali ac ex c̄ta sciencia et mero motu n̄ris p̄donavim⁹ remisim⁹ & relaxavim⁹ ac p̄ p̄sentes p̄donam⁹ remittim⁹ & relaxam⁹ Carolo Duci Suff ac Thome Stanley Dño Mountegle Edwardo Grey Milif Dño Powes Antonio Wyngfeld Milif Thome Wentworth Milif Johi Skelton Milif & Riço Caundische Armigo & eoꝝ cūit ac hered & executorib; cujusst eoꝝ om̄ia & om̄imoda debita p̄ quib; idem Dux solus aut idem Dux simul cum p̄fatis Dño Mountegle Dño Powes Antonio Thoma Johē & Riço aut eoꝝ aliquo vel aliquib; nobis p̄ aliquod scriptum obligatoriū recogniōem in quacumq; Cuī n̄ra recogniō & recordat̄ indenturam Cirographum vel aliū p̄ p̄fato Duce aut p̄ ejusdem Ducis quocumq; debito vel alia quavis causa ip̄ius Ducis nobis aut alicui alie p̄sone seu aliquib; aliis p̄sonis ad usum n̄rm ante decimam nonam diem Julij anno regni n̄ri vicesimo septimo ex quacumq; causa obligati existunt vel fuerunt. Et om̄ia & singula p̄d̄ca scripta obligatoria p̄fato Duci p̄ p̄sentes dam⁹ & concedim⁹ penitus p̄ ip̄m Ducem cancelland. Et insup de ampliori gr̄a n̄ra p̄donamus remittim⁹ & relaxam⁹ p̄fato Duci hered & executorib; suis om̄ia & singula alia debiā compota prestita firmas arreragia firmaꝝ debitoꝝ & compotoꝝ exit fines & am̄ciamenta adjudicata & non adjudicata taxata sive assessa aut non taxat vel non assessa ac fines p̄ licencia concordandi penas forisfcuras sūmas pecuniaꝝ respectuat̄ districōes seisuras & alias quascumq; forisfcuras defioꝝ sūmas & demand nob p̄ p̄fat Ducem ante d̄cam decimam nonam diem ex quacumq; causa debita forisfact̄ seu p̄ineñ reddend̄ seu solvend̄. Et eciam p̄donam⁹ remittim⁹ & relaxam⁹ p̄fato Duci om̄ia & singula debita nobis aut alicui alie p̄sone vel aliquib; aliis p̄sonis ad usum n̄rm p̄ ip̄m Ducem reddend̄ seu solvend̄ p̄ p̄charissima Sorore n̄ra Dña Maria nup Regina Francoꝝ defuncta, dum vixit uxē p̄fati Ducis, aut p̄ Antonio Cavelare Leonardo Friscobald Thoma Stanley Dño Mountegle aut eoꝝ alio sive aliquo ante datum p̄sencium ex quacumq; causa debita. Necnon om̄es & om̄imodas acciones sectas & impetiōes condempnaciones judicia & execuōes que p̄ nobis aut aliquo alio vel aliquib; aliis ad usum n̄rm coram quibuscumq; Judicibus Justic̄ Officiariis vel Ministris n̄ris in quacumq; Cuī n̄ra vel alibi aut aliū de p̄ aut sup̄ p̄missis seu eoꝝ aliquo p̄sequi fieri exigi reddi capi aut infligi poterunt quovismodo. Et hoc absq; fine feodo magno vel parvo nob in Cancellat̄ n̄ra vel in Hanap̄io ejusdem Cancellat̄ p̄ hiis tris n̄ris patentib; aut p̄ magno sigillo n̄ro eisdem apponend̄ aut p̄ p̄missis vel aliquo p̄missioꝝ reddend̄ vel solvend̄; eo qđ exp̄ssa mencio de certitudine debitoꝝ p̄d̄coꝝ aut scriptoꝝ obligatioꝝ indenturaꝝ recogniōem & cirographoꝝ p̄d̄coꝝ & de aliis c̄tudinib; p̄missa aut eoꝝ aliquod tangeñ sive conc̄neñ aut de aliis donis & concessionib; p̄ nos p̄fato Duci aut p̄carissime Dñe Marie nup Regine Francoꝝ ac Sorori n̄re Dño Mountegle Dño Powes Antonio Thome Johi & Riço aut eoꝝ cuiit vel eorum alicui ante hec tempora fact̄, in p̄sentib; minime fact̄ existit, aut aliquo statuto actu ordinacōe restricōe seu p̄visione in contrariū p̄missioꝝ vel eorum alicujus ante hec tempora edit̄ vel fact̄, aut aliqua alia re causa vel mañia quacumq; in aliquo non obstañ. IN CUJUS rei testimoniū has tras n̄ras fieri fecim⁹ patentes. TERTI^o me ip̄o apud Westm̄ decimo die Decem̄br, anno regni n̄ri vicesimo septimo.

The said Letters
Patent confirmed.

THE saide Duke most humbly besechyng the Kyngē Highnes, that in and for the accomplishment & due execution of the saide tres patentē of pardon accordyng to the tenor intente & effecte of the same, Yt maye please the Kyngē Highnes with the assent of the Lordes sp̄uall & temporall and the Comons in this p̄sent parliament assembled to ordeyn & enacte by authoritie of the same, that the seide tres patentē & evy article comprised wythin the same may be ratefyed confirmed & made as good & avaylable to the sayde Duke his heires & executours and to evy of them, & to all and evy of the sayde other p̄sons named in the saide tres patentē their heires & executo^rs accordyng to the purport teno^r and effecte of the same as thoughe evy p̄ticuler det & dettē due by the saide Duke or any other p̄son or p̄sones for the dett of the saide Duke were sevely exp̄ssed & rehersed in this p̄sent Acte. And that also the saide Duke his heires and executours & evy of them shalbe clerely acqyted & discharged ageynst the Kyngē Highnes his heires and successours of and for all manner of dettē d̄uyties accions reales and p̄sonalles sutys quarells accomptē prestes arrerages of accomptē rentē fermes fynes am̄cyamentē forfeitures debates & all mañ of demaundes what so evy they be in any maner had made growen or doon by the saide Duke or by any other p̄son or p̄sones for hym or in his name at any tyme from the begynnnyng of the Worlde unto the daye of the date of the forsaide tres patentē of p̄don.

CHAPTER XXXVIII.

AN ACTE concyng an exchange of ten Londre betwene the Kyngre Highnes the Duke of Suff and Therle of Northumberland.

WHERE by an indenture made the thirde day of February in the xxvjth yere of the reign of our most drad Soveign Lorde the Kyng, betwene the Right Honourable Henry Erle of Northumbland Lorde Percy on thone partie, and the Right honorable Thomas Audeley Knight Lorde Chauncellour of Englonde Thomas Crumwell Esquyre chieffe Secretary to our saide Soveign Lorde the Kyng & Master of the Rolles, & Bryan Tuke Knight Threasourer of the Chamber of our saide Soveign Lorde, Xpofor Hales geshall Attorney to our sayde Soveign Lorde, and Richard Ryche geshall Solicytour to oure saide Soveign Lorde, for and on the parte & behalfe of our saide Soveign Lorde & by his highe expres comāundement on the other partie, whiche indenture is inrolled of recorde in the Kyngre most honorable Courte of Chauncy, The sayde Erle hath bgayned and solde to the saide Lorde Chauncellour, Thomas Crumwell & Bryan Tuke Xpofor Hales & Richard Ryche & to their heires for ev^{er} to thuse of our sayde Soveign Lorde the Kyng his heires and assignes for ever, the Honour of Petworth in the Countye of Sussex, the Manours of Ponyngre Perchyng Preston Ponyngre Pengeden Asshecombe Walderne & Chynting in the saide Countie of Sussex, Hakney in the Countie of Midd, Burwell Munketon otherwise called Mucketon Althorp Claxby Calceby Aynderby Hutoft Sutton Hanganby Thursthorp Thedythorpe Mallthorpe Longlodford Slethby in the Countie of Lincoln, the Castell of Langhorne otherwise called Tallanghenne with thapp'ten'nce in the Countie of Kermden, the Castell of Wallwyn Sycke and Flatherhyll wyth thapp'ten'nce in the Countie of Pembroke, Marras gret Castell Ely lyttyll Castell Ely Mayfegarda Clenegwyn Llansadornen with thapp'ten'nce in the saide Counties of Kermerdyn and Pembroke in South Wales, and all and singuler his other Mañs Landes Teñte Rentē Revisions Wyces Medowes Lesues Pastures Woodes Underwoodes Advousons Churches Chapelles Vicarages Chauntries fre Chapells Fishingē Waters Forestes Parkes Chacys Warens Feyres Markette Hundredē Libties Fraunchesios Tolles, Letys viewes of Frankplege & all other Heredytamentē what so ever they be within the Counties of Sussex Lincoln Midd Kermerdyn & Pembroke or in Wales, wherof be the saide Erle or any other to his use or joyntly wyth hym bene or were seised the first daye of November last past before the saide daye of makyng of the saide Indenture, or whiche bene or at the sayde fyrst daye of November were knowen let reputed or taken as pte parcell or members of the saide Honours Castells Manours Landes & Teñte & other the pmysses or any of them in the saide Counties of Sussex Lincolne Midd Kermdyn & Pembroke & in Wales or in any of them: And also all thoes sevall Rentē or Fee fermes specefyed in a fyne levyed at Westm in the terme of Saynte Hillary in the xxvth yere of the Reign of our saide Soveign Lorde the Kyng betwene the sayde Erle and the Right Honourable Henry Pole Lorde Mountague Robt Chydley & Antony Harvy, That is to saye; one annuell rent of xxij li. vjs. ix d. ob. to be taken and goyng oute of the Mañs of Stokegurse Wyndyatte Radway Cavyngton Cheddon Briggeh'mton Spekyngton Cariffitzpayn Charleton Shokerwyk & Batheneston wyth thapp'ten'nce specefyed in the sayde fyne & other the Townys in the saide fyne lymytted for payment of the sayde añuall rent of xxij li. vjs. ix d. ob. Also one other añuall rent of xlij li. viij d. to comense after the dethe of Thomas Arundell Knyght to be taken out of the saide Manours Landes & Teñte in the said fyne specefyed; Also one other añuall Rent of xx li. to comens after the dethe of Wylliam Blount Lorde Mount Joye nowe beyng decessed to be taken out of the sayde Manours Landes & Teñte in the sayde fyne specefyed; Also one other añuall rente of xx li. to comense after the dethe of John Fytz James the yonger nowe beyng decessed to be taken out of the sayde Mañs Landes & Teñte in the saide fyne specefyed; And also one other annuell rente of x li. to comense after the dethe of Thomas Twysyll to be taken of & in the saide Manours Landes & Teñte specefyed in the saide fyne; Also one other annuell rente of lxx li. xvij s. iij d. to comense after the dethe of the Lady Anne Arundell wyfe to George Arundell to be taken oute of the Manours of Hasylbury Bryan & North'm & oute of the Landes & Teñte in the sayde fyne specefyed in Hasylbury Bryan & North'm, as by the sayde fyne more playnly at large yt may apere; And all his right inrest title use or possession whiche he the saide Erle or any other to his use then had or in the saide fyrst daye of Novembre had or any other to his use of & in the pmysses & in evy pte of them; And all the right title inrest use and possession whiche the saide Erle or any other to his use then had or have in or to the saide Manours of Stokegurse Wyndyatte Radway Cavyngton Cheddon Brighemton Spekyngton Carefytzpayne Charlton Sherberwyke wyth thapp'ten'nce in the Countie of Somset; the Revision of the Mañs of Hasylbury Bryan & Kencombe wyth thapp'ten'nce in the Countie of Dorsett, And the Revision of the Mañ of North'm wyth thapp'ten'nce in the Countie of Devonshire; whiche saide thre Manours in the sayde Counties of Dorsett & Devonshire Wylliam Arundell Knyght Erle of Arundell & the Lady Anne his Wyfe as in the right of the same Anne now holden for tme of lyfe of the saide Lady Anne with all & singuler there appurten'nce in the saide Counties of Somset Dorsett and Devonshire as by the sayde Indentures emong many Covenante & grauntes specefyed in the same indenture beyng inrolled as ys aforsayde evydently appereth. And afterward by an other indenture made in the xixth daye of July in this instant xxvijth yere of the Kyngre most noble reign, betwene the same our saide Soveign Lorde the Kyng on the one part, and the Right Noble Charles Duke of Suff on the other part, the same Duke hath bgayned & solde to oure saide Soveign Lorde his heyres & successors the Manours Castells & Lordships of Ewelme Donyngton Hokenorton Carsyngton Thorpe Newnam Courtney Newnam Moren Torno's Cudlyngton Lekenor Hantesford Anston Thorold Langley Westbradley Westcompton & Bucklond in the Counties of Oxford & Berkshire wyth all & singuler their app'ten'nce & membres; the Manour Howse and Place of Southwerke comonly called the Duke of Suffolke place in the Countye of Surrey wyth all Howses Buyllyngē & edefycions therto belongyng, And all suche right inrest tytle use & possession which the sayde Duke hath in the two gardeyns therunto adjoynyng & belongyng beyng walled paled or otherwise inclosed, And the Parke there wyth all the comodities & pffettes therto belongyng; and also the Offyces of the high Stuardship and Constableness of the Castell of Wallyngford in the saide Countie of Berk, And all fees annuyties pffette & comodities to the same offyces or to any of them belongyng or appteynyng. And all & singuler landes teñte rentē revisions wyces parkys chacys warens advousons cherches chapelle hospytalles almehouses feyres marketts fraunchesys libties courtē letys to the sayde Manours Castells or Lordshyps in any wyse belongyng or appteynyng or whiche nowe bene or at any tyme sithen the fyrst daye of Maye which was in the xxth yere of the reign of oure saide Soveign Lorde the Kyng were lett knowen reputed or taken as parte parcell or membres of the saide Manors Castells & Lordships or of any of them: And oure saide Soveign Lorde for and in recompense of the pmysses to His Highness bgayned & solde by the saide Duke hath geven & graunted & also remytted acquyted discharged & released to the sayde Duke many grete sōmes of Money specefyed in the sayde Indenture; And also by the same Indenture hath bgayned & solde to the same Duke the revision of the fee simple of the Manors of Philberde otherwise called Philbarte Longe Wytenh'm Fiffed Eton Frydysh'm otherwise called Freleford & Gartford in the saide Countie of Berk & Oxford, wyth all & singuler their membres & appurten'nce, whiche the Lady Katheryn Gordon holdeth for tme of her lyfe, the revision of the same Mañs Landes & Teñte to the sayde Duke & to his heires of his body lawfully begotten; And for defawte of suche issue the revision of the same Manours Landes & Teñte in oure saide Soveign Lorde & in his heires &

Recital of an Indenture of Bargain and Sale from the Earl of Northumberland to certain Trustees to the King's Use, of certain Manors, &c. dated 3 February, 26 Hen. VIII.

Recital of a similar Indenture, between the King and the Duke of Suffolk; 19 July, 27 H. VIII.

successours nowe beyng. And also by the sayde indenture oure sayde Soveign Lorde hath bgayned & solde to the sayde Duke the reuision to oure sayde Soveign Lorde belongyng of & in the Manours of Southwoode Dysenage & of other Manours Landes Teñtē & Heredytamentē in the Countie of Suff, whiche were given by tres patentē of our sayde Soveign Lorde to the sayde Duke & to the Right excellent Prynces the Lady Mary late the Frenche Quene & to the heires males of the body of the sayde Duke, with all and singuler their membres & app'ten'ncē the reuision of the same Mañs beyng in oure sayde Soveign Lorde & in his heires. And also by the sayde indenture oure sayde Soveign Lorde hath bgayned & solde to the sayde Duke the sayde Manours of Burwell Calceby Claxby, the office of the Feodaryship of Burwell Mukton otherwise called Munkton Althorp Genderby Huttoft Sutton Hanganby Thurshorpe Thedythorpe Malbetheorpe otherwise called Mabylthorpe Long [Bedford ¹] & Slethby wyth all & singuler theire app'ten'ncē in the sayde Countie of Lincoln, and the Manoure of Quendon wyth thapp'ten'ncē in the Countye of Essex pcell of the Duchie of Lancaster; and all Landes Teñtē Rentē Reuisions ðvices Woodys Haggēs Knyghtē Fees Cherches Chapels Advowsons Hospytals Comons Fysshynge Letys Courtē Libties Frauncheses Feyres Marketts & other Heredytamentē what so eñ they be, sett lyeng or beyng in the Countes of Lincoln & Essex which then were knowen reputed letten or taken as parte parcell or membres of the sayde Manours in the sayde Countes of Lincoln & Essex or any of them; whiche ðmysses in the sayde Countie of Lincoln lately were bought & purchased of the Right Honorable Henry Percy Knyght Erle of Northumbland by the sayde Lorde Chauncellour & other psones before named, to the use of oure sayde Soveign Lorde his heires & successours. To have and to holde the same reuisions of the sayde Manour of Southwoode Dysenage & other the ðmysses in the sayde Countie of Suff; And the reuision of the sayde Manours of Philberdes otherwise called Philbartē Longe Wytenh'm Fyfed Eton Frydysh'm otherwise called Freleford & Garfford in the sayde Counties of Berk & Oxford, & all other the ðmysses in the sayde Counties of Lincoln & Essex to the sayde Duke & to his heires for eñ. Also where yt was & is condescended & agreed by the sayde Indenture betwene oure sayde Soveign Lorde & the sayde Duke that the same Duke on thissyde the fest of Pentecost next cōmyng shulde make to oure sayde Soveign Lorde & his heires for eñ, for default or lacke of heire male of the body of the seide Duke, a good just lawfull & pfytt assur'unce of the Manours of Westhorp & Wynerston with all & singuler their app'ten'ncē in the sayde Countie of Suff; Also where the same Duke by the sayde Indenture hath bgayned & solde to oure sayde Soveign Lorde & his heires for ever the Manour of Says Courte otherwise called Westgrenewyche with all & singuler their app'ten'ncē sett lyeng & beyng in the Countie of Kent, and all & singuler Landes Teñtē Rentē Reuisions ðvyses Chapells Cherches Advowsons Chauntries Hospitalles Feyres Markette Letys Courtē Libties Fraunchesies & other Heredytamentē what so eñ whiche nowe be or hertofore have ben taken knowen or reputed as parte parcell or membres of the same Manour of Says Courte: as by the sayde Indenture made betwene our sayde Soveign Lorde the Kyng & the sayde Duke among other thingē in the same indenture contayned more pleynly appereth. And where also by an other indenture made the xth day of December in the sayde xxvijth yere of the reign of oure sayde Soveign Lorde the Kyng, betwene the same our sayde Soveign Lorde on thone parte and the sayde Duke on the other parte, the same Duke for dyvers grete & notable consideracions and for y^e grete zeles love & tender affection that he most humbly beareth & conceyvet towards oure sayde Soveign Lorde, hath bgayned & solde to oure sayde Soveign (²) & his heires all thoes his sayde reuisions uses titles remaynders in'testes right & possessions whiche the same Duke & the heires of his body or his heires or any other to his use then had, or by any meanes title or right accrued or growen before the date of the sayde latter Indenture myght have or after that shulde have of & in all & singuler the sayde Manours Landes Teñtē Rentēs Reuisions ðvyses & other heredytamentē whiche the sayde Dame Katheryn Gordon hath for terme of her lyeff, And all those his reuisions uses titles remaynders in'testes right & possessions whiche he the sayde Duke & the heires of his body or his heires or any other to his use or to thuse of hym & of the heires of his body or of his heires then had, or by any meanes or title growen before the date of the sayde latter Indenture myght or shuld have of & in the Manour of Swarfford wyth thappurten'ncē in the Countie of Oxford, & all other Manours Landes Teñtē & other Heredytamentē in the sayde Countie of Oxford whiche John Verney hath & holdeth as heyre male of the body of Sir Rauf Verney Knyght deceased; as by the sayde latter Indenture made betwene our seide Soveign Lorde & the sayde Duke manyfestly appereth. IN CONSIDERACION of whiche sayde three Indentures before rehersed, and of the coven'ntē agrementē & gr'untē above wrytton & of dyvs other thynges specefyed in the sayde Indentures, Oure sayde Soveign Lorde the Kyng ys contentyd & pleased that yt be ordeyned & enacted by aucthoritie of this ðsent parliament in maner & fourme ensuyng that is to saye; That oure sayde Soveign Lorde accordyng to the effeete of the sayde Indenture wherunto the sayde Erle of Northumbland is partie shall have & enjoye to hym & to his heires for eñ the sayde Honour of Petworth & the sayde Manours of Ponyngē Perchyng Preston Ponyngē Pyngeden Asshecombe Walderne & Chyntyng in the sayde County of Sussex, the sayde Castell of Langherne otherwise called Tallanghenne wyth thappurten'ncē in the sayde Countie of Kermerdyn, the Castells of Walwyn Sycke & Flatherhill wyth thappurten'ncē in the sayde Countie of Pembroke Marras Gretcastell Ely Lyttyll Castell Ely Mayfegarda Clenegwyn & Llansadornen withe thappurten'ncē in the sayde Countyes of Kermerdyn & Pembroke in South Walys, & all & singuler other Manours Landes Teñtē Rentē Reuisions ðvyses Medowes Lesues Pastures Woodes Underwoodes Cherches Chapells Vicarages Chauntries Frechapells Fysshynge Waters Forestē Parcke Chacys Warens Feyres Markette Hundredes Libties Fraunchesies Tolles Letys Viewes of Frankplegges & all other Heredytamentē what so ever they be wythin the seide Counties of Sussex Kermerdyn & Pembroke or in Walys, wherof the sayde Erle or any other to his use or joyntly wyth hym to the use of the same Erle ben or were seased in the sayde fyrst daye of November last past before the sayde daye of making of the sayde Indenture wherunto the sayde Erle is partie, or whiche bene or at the same fyrst daye of November were knowen letten reputed or taken to be partē parcells or membres of the sayde Honours Castell Manours Landes & Teñtē & other the ðmysses or of any of them in the sayde Counties of Sussex Kermerdyn & Pembroke or elleswhere in Wales or in any of them; And also all & singuler the sayde sevall rentē or fee fermes specefyed in the sayde fyne levyed betwene the sayde Erle of Northumbland & the sayde Lorde Mountague Robt Chydley & Anthony Hervye, to cōmense & to be taken in maner & fourme before rehersed; And all the right in'test title use & possession whiche the sayde Erle or any other to his use had at the tyme of making of the sayde Indenture wherunto the sayde Erle ys partie, or had in the sayde fyrst daye of November of & in the ðmysses lyeng beyng or to be pceyved in the sayde Counties of Sussex & Som'sett & in the Counties of Kermerdyn, Pembroke or elswhere in Wales; And all the right title in'test use & possession whiche the sayde Erle or any other to his use had or have at the tyme of making of the sayde Indenture wherunto the sayde Erle ys partye in or to the said Manours of Stokegursey Wyndyatte Radwey Cavyngton Cheddon Brygeh'mton Spekyngton Caryfytzpayn Charleton & Sheberwyk wyth thappurten'ncē in the Countie of Som'sett or in or to any of them; And also the sayde Reuisions of the sayde Mañs of Hasybury Bryan & Kencombe wyth thappurten'ncē in the sayde Countye of Dorsett; and also the sayde reuision of the sayde Manour of North'm wyth thapp'ten'ncē in the County of Devonshire.

Recital of another Indenture of Bargain and Sale from the said Duke to the King, 10 Dec. 27 H. VIII.

Assurance to the King according to the said Indenture between him and the Earl of Northumberland.

¹ Ledford O.

² Lord O.

SAVING alwey & reseruyng to all & singuler psones & their heires other then the sayde Erle of Northumbland & his heires & all and singuler heires of the body of the same Erle & all & evy other pson & psons & their heires havynge claymyng or p'tendyng to have any ryght possession or interest in any of the p'mysse in the sayde Counties of Sussex Som'sett Dorsett Devonshire Kerndden & Pembroke to the use of the sayde Erle or of any maner of his heires, all suche right title rev'sion remaynder enheritaunce & possession leases rentfe fees annuyties offices accōns petitions & other in'fest as they or any of them had before the makynge of this p'sent acte of to or in the p'mysse lyeng or beyng in any of the sayde Counties of Som'sett Dorsett Devonshire Sussex Kernddyn & Pembroke & in Wales or in any of them specefyed in the same Acte, or of to or in any parte therof as yf the same Acte had nev' ben had nor made.

II.
General Saving
of Rights.

AND forasmouche as after the makynge of the sayde Indenture made betwene oure sayde So'veign Lorde the Kyng and the sayde Erle of Northumbland, the same oure sayde So'veign Lorde by his tres patentfe beryng date at Olde Forde in the xxiiijth daye of September in this p'sent xxvijth yere of his most noble reign, hath geven & graunted to his welbelovyd Counsellour Thomas Crumwell Squire his chieff Secretary, the said Maner of Hakney & all other p'mysse's lyeng or beyng in the sayde Countie of Middelsex by the names of his Maner or princypall Mesuage wyth all & singuler their membres & appurtenaunce lyeng & beyng in the pisse of Hakney in the Countie of Middelsex, & all & singuler his Graces Mesuages Gardens Orchierdes Landes Teñtfe Medowes Fedynge's Pastures Wodys Underwoddes Rentfe & d'vices sett lyeng & beyng in Hakney aforseide together wyth all & singuler Houses Buyldynge Waters Wastys Warens Fysshynge & all & singuler other members partes parcells & cōmodities to the sayde Manour or princypall Mesuage or to any of the p'mysse's p'teynyng appendyng or belongyng; To be had to the sayde Thomas Crumwell his heyres & assignes for ever as by the same tres patentfe emonge other thynges therin contayned evydently appereth: Be it therefore ordeyned & enacted by aucthoritie of this p'sent p'liament that the sayde Thomas Crumwell shall have to hym & to his heires for ever the sayde Manoure of Hackney wyth thapp'ten'nce & all & singuler other p'mysse's lyeng & beyng in the sayde Countie of Midd. And that the sayde tres patentfe made to the sayde Thomas Crumwell & evy thyng therin conteyned shall stonde remayne & be as good avaylable & effectuall to the same Thomas Crumwell his heires & assignes in all & evy thyng & to all intentfe & effectes in the lawe as yf the specialities nombres & quantities of the londfe & teñtfe & other the p'mysse's mencioned & recyted in the sayde tres patentfe had ben c'teynly & pleynly exp'ssed & declared by & in the same tres patentfe. Savyng alwey & reseruyng to all & singuler psones & their heires & to bodies polytyke & their Successours other then oure sayde So'veign Lorde the Kyng his heires & successours, and the sayde Erle of Northumbland & his heires & suche other psons & their heires as may clame or shall clayme to the use of the Kyngfe Highnes or of his heires or successours or to thuse of the sayde Erle & of his heires, all suche right title possession use rev'sion remaynder enheritaunce rent fee annuytie lease or leases office accōn sute & other in'fest as they or any of them had before the makynge of this present Acte of to or in the p'mysse's lyeng or beyng in the sayde Countie of Middelsex or any of them as yf this present Acte had never ben had nor made.

III.
Recital of the
King's Letters
Patent to Thomas
Crumwell granting
the Manor of
Hackney, 24 Sept.
27 Hen. VII.

The said Letters
Patent confirmed.

Saving of Rights.

AND where after the makynge of the sayde formore Indenture made betwene the Kynges Highnes & the sayde Duke, the same oure sayde So'veign Lorde by his tres patentfe beryng date at Westm̄ in the xth daye of December in this instant xxvijth yere of his most noble reign emong other thynges hath geven & graunted to the sayde Duke & his heires all the sayde Man's Landfe Landfe & Teñtfe lyeng & beyng in the sayde Countie of Lincoln by the Names of the Man's of Burwell Multon otherwise called Multon otherwise called Mabton Althorp Calceby Anderby otherwyse called Aynderby Huttoft Sutton Hanganby Thursthorne otherwise called Thauthorpe Thedylthorp Mabthorpe otherwise called Malbethorpe Longledford otherwise called Longludford & Slethby wyth the appurten'nce in the sayde Countie of Lincoln, as by the same tres patentfe evydently appereth; Oure sayde So'veign Lorde the Kyng is contentyd & pleased that it be ordeyned & enacted by aucthoritie of this p'sent p'liament, that the same tres patentfe & evy thyng in them conteyned shall stonde remayne & be good avaylable & effectuall to the sayde Duke & his heires for ever in all & evy thyng therin conteyned accordyng to the purporte tenour fourme & effecte of the same tres patentfe by what soev' name or names the same Man's Londes & Teñtfe ben knowen or called. Savyng alwey & reseruyng unto all & singuler psones & their heires & to bodies polytyque & their successo's other then the Kyng oure sayde So'veign Lorde & his heires & successours & the sayde Erle of Northumbland & his heires & all maner heires of his body begotten and all suche other psons & their heires as may clame or shall clayme to the use of the Kyngfe Highnes or of his heires or successours or to the use of the sayde Erle & of his heires or to thuse of any maner of heires of his body begotten all suche right title possession use rev'sion remaynder enheritaunce rent fee annuytie lease leases offyce accōn sute & other in'fest as they or any of them had before the makynge of this p'sent Acte of to or in the p'mysse's specefyed in the sayde tres patentfe made to the sayde Duke lyeng or beyng in the sayde Countie of Lincoln or any of them as yf this p'sent Acte had nev' bene hade nor made.

IV.
Recital of the
King's Letters
Patent to the Duke
of Suffolk, granting
certain Manors,
10 Dec. 27 H.VIII.

The said Letters
Patent confirmed.

Saving of Rights.

AND also where after the makynge of the sayde former Indenture made betwene oure sayde So'veign Lorde the Kyng & the sayde Duke, the same oure sayde So'veign Lorde the Kyng by his tres patentfe beryng date at Westm̄ in the xth daye of December in this instaunt xxvijth yere of his most noble reign hath geven & graunted to the sayde Duke & his heires the Maners of Desenyng otherwise called Desenyng Shardelowes in Cavenh'm Cresseners Talmages otherwise called Talmyties & Passelowes with their appurten'nce in the Countie of Suff as by the same tres patentfe emong other thyngfe therin exp'ssed manyfestly appereth: The Kyng oure sayde So'veign Lorde ys contentyd and pleased that yt be ordeyned & enacted by aucthoritie of this p'sent p'liament that the same tres patentfe & evy thyng therin conteyned shall stonde remayne & be good avaylable & effectuall to the sayde Duke & his heires & assignes for ever in all & evy thyng accordyng to the purport tenour fourme & effecte of the same tres patentfe. Savyng alwey & reseruyng to all & synguler psones & theyre heires & to bodies polytyke and their Successours other then the Kyng our sayde So'veign Lorde & his heires & successours all suche right title possession use rev'sion remaynder enheritaunce rent fee annuytie office lease or leases accōn sute & other in'fest as they or any of them had before the makynge of this present Acte of to or in the p'mysse's specefyed in the sayde tres patentfe made to the sayde Duke lyeng or beyng in the sayde Countie of Suff or any of them as yf this p'sent Acte had nev' bene had nor made.

V.
Recital of other
Letters Patent to
the said Duke of
the same Date.

The same confirmed.

Saving of Rights.

Also be yt enacted by aucthoritie of this p'sent p'liament that oure sayde So'veign Lorde the Kyng accordyng to the effecte of the sayde formor Indenture made betwene the same oure sayde So'veign Lorde the Kyng & the sayde Duke, shall have to hym & to his heires for ever the sayde Castells & Lordships of Ewelme Donyngton Hokenorton Carsyngton Thorpe Newnam Co'ney Newnam Moren To'no's Cudlyngton Lekenour Hantesford Anston Thorold Langley Westbradley Westcompton & Buckland and also the Manor of Swynescombe in the sayde Counties of Oxford & Berke wyth all & singuler their membres & app'ten'unce. And also shall have to hym & to his heires y'medyatly from & after the decease of the sayde Duke, the sayde Manour Howse & place of Southwerke in the sayde Countie of Surrey wyth all Howses Buyldynge & Edefycyons therunto belongyng. And also shall have to his Highnes & to his heyres the sayde rev'sion of the sayde Manors of Westhorpe & Wynerston w' all & singuler their membres & appurtenaunce

VI.
Assurance to the
King according to
the First Indenture
between him and
the said Duke.

in the saide Countie of Suff ymedyatly from & after the decease of the saide Duke havng none heires males of his body lawfully begotten & after the heires males of the body of the same Duke fully dyspended & extyncted. And also shall have to his Highnes & to his heires for ever the saide Maner of Says Court otherwyse called Westgrenewyche wyth thappurten^{ncē}, And all & singuler other pmysse in the sayde former Indenture rehersed lyeng or beyng in the saide Countie of Kent; And ferthermore that our saide Soveign Lorde the Kyng shall have accordyng to the effecte of the sayde former Indenture made betwene his Highnes & the saide Duke ymedyatly from & after the decease of the saide Duke all suche right inest title use & possession as the saide Duke had or hath in or to the saide two gardeyns adjoynng to the saide Man^r or place of Southwerk, And also the saide Park there beyng wyth all the Cōmodities & pffette therunto belongyng, And also that our sayde Soveign Lorde the Kyng shall have ymedyatly from & after the tyme of makyng of the saide formor Indenture the saide offices of Stewardship & Constableness of the saide Castell of Wallyngford. Savyng alwey & reservyng to all & singuler psones & bodies polytyke their heires & successours other then the saide Duke & his heires and all man^r heires of the body of the saide Duke & all & evy other pson & psones & their heires havng claymyng or ptendyng to have any right title inest or possession in any of the same pmysse in the saide Counties of Suff Kent Surrey Ber^k & Oxford to thuse of the saide Duke & of his heires, all suche right title revsion inest use remaynder & possession leases rent^e fees annuyties offyces accōns sutes & other inest^e as they or any of them had before the makyng of this p^sent Acte of to or in the saide Manours & other pmysse lyeng or beyng in any of the saide Counties of Oxford Ber^k Surrey Suff & Kent lymytted & apoynted to the Kyng^e Highnes & to his heires by this Acte, as if this p^sent Acte had never ben had nor made.

Saving of Rights.

VII.
Exception of
Manor of Quendon,
out of the King's
Sale to the Duke.
Assurance thereof
to the King.

AND because that sythe & after the makyng of the saide formore Indenture made betwene our saide Soveign Lorde & the saide Duke, It hath bene condescended & agreed between them that the saide bgayn & sale made by our saide Soveign Lorde the Kyng to the saide Duke of the saide Maner of Quendon wyth thappurten^{ncē} in the saide Countie of Essex shalbe voyde & of none effecte; It is ordeyned & enacted by au^thorytie of this p^sent pliamt that our saide Soveign Lorde the Kyng shall have to hym & to his heires for ev^y as pcell of the saide Duchie of Lancaster the saide Man^r of Quendon wyth all & singuler members & appurten^{ncē} of the same or to the same in any wise belongyng in maner & fourme as he had the same before the makyng of the saide formore Indenture betwene his Highnes & the saide Duke; any thyng in the sayde formore Indenture conteyned or after the makyng of the same Indenture done to the contr^y of this p^sent Acte in eny wyse notwstondyng.

VIII.
Assurance to the
King according to
the last Indenture
between him and
the said Duke.

AND ferthermore be yt enacted by au^thorytie of this p^sent pliamt that our saide Soveign Lorde the Kyng accordyng to the effecte of the sayde latter rehersed indenture made betwene his Highnes & the saide Duke shall have to hym and to his heires for ev^y ymedyatly from & after the decease of the saide Dame Katheryn Gordon the sayde Manours of Phylberd^e otherwyse called Philbart^e Long Wyttenh^m Fyfed Eton Frydysh^m otherwyse called Freleford & Garford and all other Man^rs Lond^e Tent^e Revsions Rent^e s^vyces Knyght^e fees Advowsons Chapells Churches Cōmons Fysshynge Myllys Park^e Warens Chases Libties & Franchies sett lyeng or beyng in the saide Countie of Ber^k whiche Crystofer Aston & the saide Dame Katheryn Gordan his wyffe in the right of the same Dame Katheryn have & holde for tyme of lyffe of the same Dame Katheryn by the se^vall gyftes & grauntes therof hertofore made by our saide Soveign Lorde the Kyng. And also that the same our saide Soveign Lorde shall have to hym & to his heires for lacke of heires of the body of Rauff Verney Knyght deceased father of John Verney now lyvng, that ys to saye ymedyatly from & after the heyres males of the body of the sayde Rauf Verney shalbe dyspended, the Man^r of Swarford wyth thappurten^{ncē} in the Countie of Oxford & all other Land^e Teñt^e Revsions Rent^e s^vices & other Heredytament^e in the saide Countie of Oxford whiche the saide Rauff Verney Knyght had of the gyfte & graunte of the late Kyng of famous memory Kyng Henry the vijth father of our saide Soveign Lorde the Kyng, any thyng specefyed or contayned in the saide formore Indenture or in any tres patent^e of our saide Soveign Lorde to the saide Duke hertofore made to the contr^y of this p^sent Acte touchyng the pmysse or any of them lyeng or beyng in any of the saide Counties of Ber^k & Oxford in enywise notwstondyng. Savyng alwey and reservyng to all & singuler psones & their heires other than the sayde Duke of Suff & his heires & all maner heires of the body of the saide Duke & all & evy pson & psons & their heires havng claymyng or ptendyng to have any right title inest or possession in any of the same pmysse in the saide Counties of Oxford & Ber^k to thuse of the same Duke or of any of his heires all suche right title revsion use remaynder enheritaunce & possession, leases rent^e fees annuyties offices accōns sutes or other inest^e as they or any of them had before the makyng of this Acte of to or in the saide Manours & other the pmysse lyeng & beyng in the saide Counties of Ber^k & Oxford, as yf this p^sent Acte had nev^y ben had nor made.

Saving of Rights.

IX.
Recital of Bargain
and Sale from the
said Earl and
Thomas Wendy to
the King's Trustees,
9 March,
26 Hen. VIII.

AND where by an Indenture made the ixth daye of Marche in the xxvjth yere of the reign of our saide Soveign Lorde the Kyng betwene the saide Erle of Northumbland and Thomas Wendy Doctour of P^risysck on the one part, and the before named Lord Chauncellour Thomas Crumwell Cristopher Hales & Richard Ryche for & on behalf of our saide Soveign Lorde & by his highe expresse cōmaundement on the other part, the saide Erle & Thomas Wendy have bgayned & solde to the saide Lord Chauncellour Thomas Crumwell Cristofer Hales & Richard Ryche & to their heires for ever to thuse of the Kyng^e Highnes & of his heires, the Manours of Duncton & Sutton wyth thappurtenaunc^e in the saide Countie of Sussex; and all & singuler Messuages Buyllyng^e Fysshynge Lawedays Letys Viewes of franckpleges Court^e Fraunchies Libties Wayes Waters Rent^e Revsions s^vices Medowes Lesues Pastures Woodys Underwoodys Advowsons Chapelles & other what so ev^y pffette Cōmodities & Appurten^{ncē} to the saide Man^rs or to any of them in eny wise appteynyng & belongyng, or whiche ben reputed taken knowen or letten as pte or parcell of them or of any of them. In consideracion wherof be yt ordeyned & enacted by au^thorytie of this p^sent pliamt that our saide Soveign Lorde the Kyng shall have to hym & to his heires for ever the saide Manours of Duncton & Sutton wyth thappurten^{ncē} and all & singuler other pmysse bgayned & solde as ys above wrytton by the sayde Erle & Thomas Wendy. Savyng allwey & reservyng to all & singuler psones & their heires other than the saide Erle of Northumbland & his heires & all man^r heires of the body of the same Erle & the said Thomas & all other psones & their heires havng claymyng or ptendyng to have any right title or possession in any of the same pmysse in the saide Countie of Sussex to the use of the saide Erle & Thomas Wendy or of eyther of them or of their heires or to thuse of the heires of eyther of them all suche right use title enherytaunce & possession leases rent^e fees annuyties offices accōns sut^e & other inest^e as they or any of them had before the makyng of this Acte of to or in the saide Manours of Duncton & Sutton or eyther of them & the other pmysse or any of them bargayned & solde by the saide Erle & Thomas Wendy as if this p^sent Acte had nev^y ben had nor made.

Assurance to the
King of Premises
thereby bargained
and sold.

Saving of Rights.

X.
Recital of another
Indenture of
Bargain and Sale
from the said Earl

AND where also by an other Indenture made the ixth daye of Marche in the xxvjth yere of the reign of our saide Soveign Lorde the Kyng betwene the saide Erle of Northumbland on the one parte, and the before named Lorde Chauncellour Thomas Crumwell Crystofer Hales & Richard Ryche for & on the behalffe of our saide Soveign Lorde on the other partie, The same Erle for the some of iij C. lx ii. of the mony of our saide Soveign Lorde the Kyng to the saide Erle at this p^sent tyme beyng truly & fully

contentyd & payde accordyng to the tenore of the same Indenture, bargayned & solde to the same Lorde Chaunceler Thomas Crumwell Crystofer Hales & Richard Rychē & to their heires for & to the use of oure saide Soʒeign Lorde the Kyng his heires & successours for ever the Maʒs of Oxnall otherwyse called Oxenhall & Occleyranson & all his landes & teñtē rentē medowes lesues pastures fedyngē cōmons woodes reñtē reʒcions ʒvices & other his Heredytamentē wyth all & synguler thir appurtenāncē sett lyeng or beyng in the Countie of Glocest̄, as by the same Indentures beyng redy to be shewed more playnly at large yt may appere. Be it therfor ordeyned & enacted by auḡhorytie of this p̄sent pliamēt That the Kyng our Soʒeign shall have holde & enjoye to hym his heires & assigns for ever the saide Manours & other the p̄mysse wyth all & singuler theire appurtenāncē. Savyng alwey & reservyng to all & singuler p̄sones bodies polytyke & corporate theire heires & successours other than the saide Erle of Northumbland & his Heyres & all & singuler heires of the body of the sayde Erle, and all & singuler other p̄son & p̄sones & theire heires havyng claymyng or p̄tendyng to have any right use inʒest title or possession in or to any the saide Maʒs & other the p̄mysse, or in or to any part or p̄cell of them to the use of the saide Erle & of his heyres or to the use of eny of the heires of the body of the saide Erle, all suche right title use inʒest possession reʒsion remaynder reʒter rentē annuyties ʒvices cōmons p̄ffettē offices courtē letys feyr̄cs & other cōmodities entre accōn sute p̄ces petition condicion whiche they or any of them had in or to the saide Manours & other the p̄mysse or in or to any part or parcell ther in lyke maner fourme & effecte as they or any of them myght have had or made yf this p̄sent aḡte had neʒ bene had nor made.

to the King's
Trustees, of the
same Date.

Assurance to the
King of Premises
contained therein.
Saving of Rights.

(¹) **PROVYDED** alweys that this Aḡte nor any thyng therein conteyned be in any wyse hurtfull or p̄judicall unto Dame Jane Sent John wydowe late the wyffe of John Sent John Esquyre deceased nor to the heires of the bodies of the saide John & Jane lawfully begotten nor to any of the heires of the saide John Sent John nor to their feoffes ne to any of them for or conc̄nyng suche right title use inʒest entre & possession as they or any of them have clayme or p̄tende to have of in or to the sayde Maʒ Saiscourt wth thappurtenauncē otherwyse called Westgrenewich or to any part or parcell therof wherunto the saide Jane & the heires of the saide John Sent John p̄tende title & clayme to have the same Manor wth thappurtenauncē by the name of the Manor of Depford with thappurtenauncē, but that all suche right title use inʒest entre & possession as the saide Jane & the saide heires of the saide John Sent John have or clayme to have in or the saide Manour wyth thappurtenauncē, be unto the saide Jane & to the heyres of the bodies of the saide John Sent John & Jane & also to the heires & feoffes of the saide John Sent John & to eʒy of them saved & reserved in souche lyke maʒ condicion & fourme as thoughē this aḡte had neʒ bene had ne made, any thing or thingē mencioned & conteyned in this p̄sent aḡte to the cont̄ry herof in any wyse notwstondyng.

XI.
Proviso for Dame
Jane St. John.

(²) **PROVYDED** alweys that this Aḡte nor any thyng therein conteyned shalbe in any wise hurtfull or p̄judicall to the Lady Marye Countes of Northumbland now wyff to the saide Erle of Northumbland for or conc̄nyng suche right & title of Dower as to the same Countes shall or may cōme or fall by or after the deathe of the saide Erle her husbonde of in or to the sayde Castellē Honours Maʒs Londē Teñtē & other the p̄mysse or any of them, but that the same Countes at all tymes after the deathe of the saide Erle her husbond shall & maye lawfully demaunde recōʒ have & enjoye her saide Dower for ʒme of her lyffe of & in the p̄mysse & eʒy parcell therof in all thingē & to all purposes & intentē as thoughē this p̄sent aḡte had neʒ ben had ne made, any thyng therein contayned to the cont̄ry therof in any wyse notwstondyng.

XII.
For Mary Countess
of Northumberland.

PROVYDED alwey and be yt enacted that this aḡte or any thyng therein shall not extende nor in any wise be p̄judiciall or hurtfull to the Right Honorable Thomas Duke of Norff of for or conc̄nyng the yerly rent of Foure hundredth thirten poundes sixe shelyngē & eight pence to the saide Duke to be yelden & payde by reason of a lease for ʒme of yeres yet enduryng made of the said Manor of Cudlyngton in the saide Countie of Oxford & of dyʒs other Maʒs Londes & Teñtē specefyed in an Indenture made to the Right Honorable Charles Duke of Suff in the last daye of January in the seventh yere of the Kyngē most noble Reign betwene the saide Duke of Suff on the one pte, The saide Duke of Norff by the name of Thomas Erle of Sur̄ & Greate Admyrall of Englonde on the seconde parte, and ʒ Humfrey Wyngfeld knyght & Thomas Jermyn squyre, by the names of Humfrey Wyngfeld & Thomas Jermyn squyers, & dyʒers other p̄sons named in the saide Indenture now beyng dcessed on the thirde parte, but that the saide Duke of Norff shall have p̄ceyve & take the saide yerly rent of Foure hundredth thirten poundes sixe shelynges eight pence accordyng to the tenour fourme effecte & purport of the seide Indenture to be yerly p̄ceyved only of & in the saide other Maʒs Londes & Teñtē with lyke remedy by distres condicion of re-entre & all other effectē & lawfull meanes as he myght have hadde & p̄ceyved the same rent of & in the saide Maner of Cudlyngton & all other Maʒs Londes & Teñtē specefyed in the sayde Indenture by ʒtue & force of the same Indenture at any tyme before the makyng of this aḡte, And as if this p̄sent aḡte had neʒ ben had nor made.

XIII.
For Thomas Duke
of Norfolk.

CHAPTER XXXIX.

AN ACTE conc̄nyng the assuraunce of the Duke of Suff place in Southwerk to the Kyngē Highnes and his Heyres; and conc̄nyng also the assuraunce of Norwiche place unto the Duke of Suff and his Heires.

FOR certeyne resonable consideracions moved & concluded betwene the Kyng oure Soʒeign Lorde, and the right noble Charles Duke of Suff, It is ordeyned & enacted by auḡhorytie of this p̄sent parliament, that oure saide Soʒeign Lord the Kyng shall have to hym & to his heires for ever ymēdiatly fromhensforthe, all that Manour and pryncypall House of the sayde Duke called the Duke of Suffē place sett and beyng in the parisshe of Seynt George in Southwerk in the Countie of Surrey, and all and singuler other Mesuages Howses Teñtē Gardeyns Landes and pastures of the same Duke or wherof any p̄son or p̄sons is or ben seased to thuse of the same Duke set lyeng or beyng in the sayde parisshe of Seynt George & in the paryshes of Lamehyth and Kenyngton in the saide Countie or in any of them, together wyth all suche right inʒest possession & termes of yeres whiche the sayde Duke hath in or to any Londes or Teñtē inclosed with pales called the Parke adjoynyng to the sayde Maner and pryncypall House, and in or to any Houses Buyldynges Gardeyns or voyde Groundes lyeng or beyng nyghe unto the same pryncypall House.

Assurance to the
King of the Duke
of Suffolk's Place
in Southwark.

¹ The ensuing Proviso does not at present appear either inserted in or annexed to the Original Act.

² The Two following Provisoes are contained in Two Schedules annexed to the Original Act.

Saving of Rights.

SAVING to evy pson and psones & their heires and to all and synguler bodyes polytyke and corporate and their Successours other then the sayde Duke and all maⁿ heires of the bodye of the same Duke & all other his heyres, and all & singuler psones beyng now seased to thuse of the saide Duke of or in the pmisses or any of them, all suche ryght tyle use indest revsion revter remaynder entre accōn rent^e fees offices annuyties leases and t^emes as they or any of them hath or of ryght shoulde have of to or in any of the pmisses or any of them as yf this p^resent acte had nev^e ben had nor made.

II.

Assurance to the Duke of Suffolk of the Bishop of Norwich's Place.

ALSO oure sayde So^veign Lorde ys contentyd & pleased that yt be ordeyned & enacted by au^thoritie of this p^resent parliament that the sayde Duke shall have holde and enjoye to hym his heires and assignes for ev^e y^medyatly fromhensforthe, all the mesuage House or place called the Bysshop of [Norwyche¹] Place, wyth vij mesuages or tenement^e therunto adjoynnyng and all other buyldyng^e Houses Gardeyns Orcheyards Shoppes Celles Solers Walles & voyde groundes rent^e rev^ersions and f^ryces to the saide mesuage House or place called the Bysshop of Norwyches place in any wyse appteynyng or belongyng, or beyng reputed taken or esteemed to be part or parcell of the same, set lyeng or beyng in the parisshe of Seynt Martyn in the felde in the Countie of Midd^l or els where in the same Countie; And whiche hertofore were the mesuages teⁿt^e and heredytament^e of the Bysshop of Norwyche late being and of his p^recessours Bysshops of Norwyche in ryght of the same Bysshopryche. Savyng to evy pson & psones and their heires other then to oure saide So^veign Lorde the Kyng and his heires and successours, and to all and singuler bodyes polytyke and corporate and their successours other then the Bisshop of Norwyche whiche next herafter shalbe and his successours Bysshoppes of Norwyche, all suche right title indest use possession rev^ersion revter remaynder entre accion rentes offices fees annuyties leases and termes as they or any of them hath or have or of right shulde have of to or in the pmisses or any of them lyeng or beyng in the said p^rishe of Seynt Martyn or elsewhere in the saide Countie of Midd^l as yf this p^resent acte had nev^e ben had nor made.

Saving of Rights.

III.
Proviso for Dame Jane Guyldeforde.

(*) PROVED always that this acte nor any thyng therin conteyned be in any wyse p^rjudycial or hurtfull to Dame Jane Guyldeforde wydowe, yf she fortune to overlyve Charles Duke of Suff^r, of in or for suche right title and indest in and to suche yerely ferme or annuall rent of xlij s. vij d. as to her was reserved for t^eme of her lyffe out of the seide place and parke, by t^eyn Indentures made betwyne the saide Duke of the one partie and the saide Lady Jane of the other partie; And that the sayde Lady Jane Guyldeford after the deceasse of the sayde Duke shall have lyke remedy of in and for the sayde rente in all poynt^e and condicions as she shulde have had yf this acte had nev^e bene had ne made.

IV.
For William Hale, and Richard Hale and his Wife.

PROVED alwey that this acte nor eny clause article or thyng therin conteyned extende nor be in eny wyse p^rjudyciall or hurtfull to Wiltm Hale or to Rychard Hale and Katheryn his wyffe nor to any of them, for or in any wyse conc^rnyng the offyce of the keypyng of the saide Capytall mesuage or house called the Bysshop of Norwyche place nyghe Charyng Crosse in the Countie of Midd^l, wyth the p^rightes of the gardeyns there or the yerly rent or fee of iij s. x d. by yere for the ex^ccysyng of the same offyce; or for or conc^rnyng any offyce fee annuytie corrodye lyvrey or p^rfett^e geven dymysed or graunted by Rychard late Bysshop of Norwyche by his sufficyent patent or dede in the Lawe unto the saide Wiltm Hale for t^eme of his lyff, And after his decease unto the saide Richard & Katheryn for t^eme of ther lyves, as by the same Dede or Patent beryng date the last daye save one of Maye in the xxvjth yere of the reign of our So^veign Lorde Kyng Henry the vijth and confermed by the Chapyter of the saide Bysshopryche under ther Chapyter Seale among^e other thyng^e more pleynly appereth; but that the sayd Wiltm Hale Richard Hale and Katheryn and evy of them shall and maye at all tymes herafter duryng ther lyves and the longer lyver of them, have holde p^rceyve ex^cyse use and enjoye the sayde offices fees annuyties [corrodities³] lyv^eys lond^e teⁿt^e comodities & p^rffytts accordyng to the tenour and purport of the saide dede or patent in suche lyke maner & fourme to all intent^e construccōns & purposes as the sayde Wiltm Rychard and Kat^ryn shuld myght or ought to have done yf this acte had nev^e ben had ne made, any thyng in this acte conteyned to the contr^ry notwythstondyng.

CHAPTER XL.

AN ACTE conteynyng an agreement betwene Charles Duke of Suff and Sir Crystofer Wyloughby.

Marriage between Sir Christopher Willoughby and Elizabeth Daughter of Sir George Taylboys; Covenant of Lord Willoughby Brother of Sir Christopher, to assure certain Manors to said Parties;

Death of Lord Willoughby before Assurance made.

Variances between the Duke of Suffolk and his Wife, (Daughter of Lord Willoughby) and the said Parties;

WHERE for and in consyderacyon of a mariage heretofore had & solempnyed betwene Syr Crystofer Willoughby Knight brother unto William Wyloughby Knyght late Lorde Willoughby deceased, & Elyzabeth Taylboys daughter of ³ George Taylboys Knyght, by Indenture dated the xvth daye of May in the fourthe yere of the reign of oure So^veign Lorde Kyng Henry the vijth made betwene the saide Lorde Willoughby of thone partie and the saide George Taylboys of thother partie, It was covenanted & graunted by the saide Lord Willoughby among^e other thyng^e, that the same Lorde Wyloughby & his heires shuld at all tymes when he or they shuld be therunto reasonably required make or cause to be made unto the sayde f^r Crystofer & Elizabeth or to other pson or psones by them to be named, a sure sufficyent & lawfull estate & estates in the lawe of & in manours Londes Teⁿt^e & Heredytament^e with their appurtenaunc^e in the Counties of Lincoln Norff & Suff, or in two or one of the sayd Counties, of the clere yerly valewe of three hundreth markes over and above all charges, to thuse of the sayd f^r Crystofer & Elizabeth & the heires males of the body of the sayde f^r Crystofer lafully begotten, The names of whiche Manours Landes & Teⁿt^e be exp^ressed & mencyoned among^e other thyng^e in a Cedula to the sayde Indentures annexed, that ys to say; the Manours of Orby Boroughe Somercotes Fulstowebeck Fulstowe Arseke Hoggesthorpe & Belcheford with their appurtenaunc^e in the saide Countie of Lincoln, as by the saide Indenture more playnly apperethe; And after the sayde Indentures engrosed sealed & delyved & before a full & p^rfytt assurance had & made of the sayde Manours of Fulstowebeck & Fulstowe Arseke unto the sayd f^r Crystofer & to his heyres males of his body lawfully begotten accordyng to the tenour purporte & effe^cte of the sayde Indentures, the sayde Lorde Willoughby dyed, by reason wherof dyv^s variaunces stryfes & debates dyd aryse & were dependyng betwene Charles Duke of Suff & the Lady Kateryn his wyffe daughter & heire of the sayde Lorde Willoughby of thone partie, and the saide f^r Crystofer & ³ Georg Taylboys of thother partie, for and conc^rnyng the saide Maners of Fulstowebeck & Fulstowe Arseke parcell of the sayde Maners Londes &

¹ Norwyches O.

² The Two following Provisoes are contained in Two Schedules annexed to the Original Act.

³ Corodyes O.

Tenite of the clere yerly valewe of CCC mark: For thappeasyng wherof the sayde Parties were & be by medyacon of the Kyng^e Highnes accordyd condescended & fully agreed concnyng the pmysses as herafter followeth, that ys to wete, that the sayde Duke of Suff & the sayde Lady Kateryn his wyfe shulde have to them & to the heyres of the sayde Lady Katryn for ever the sayde Mañs of Fulstowebek & Fulstowe Arseke wyth all theyre membres & appurten^{nc}e w^oute lett or in^up^ocon of the sayde f Crystofer Wylloughby & f George Taylboys & the sayde Dame Elizabeth Wyfe unto the saide f Crystofer, or eny of them or of their Heires or Executours or of eny other pson or psons by theyre p^urement or assent; And (1) the sayde f Crystofer Wylloughby & Dame Elizabeth his wyfe shulde have to them & to the heyres males of the body of the sayde f Crystofer lawfully begotten, aswell the sayde Manours of Orby Borough Somcotes Hoggesthorpe & Belcheford, as also the Manours of Ingoldmeleseresby Fulleby & Cokeryngton, The Chiefe rent^e of Carleton wyth the fvyces therunto belongyng & Suttons Londes in Frampton & in Boston wyth all & synguler theyre membres & appurtenaunc^e in the sayde Countie of Lincoln; To have & to holde the sayde Manours of Orby Borough Somcotes Hoggesthorp Belcheford Ingollemell^e Erysby Fulleby & Cokeryngton, The chief Rent of Carleton wyth the fvyces therunto belongyng & Suttons Londes in Frampton & in Boston to the sayd f Crystofer & Dame Elizabeth his wyfe & to the heires males of the body of the sayde f Crystofer lawfully begotten, in fulle recompence & satysfaccion aswell of the sayde Mañs Londes & Tenite of the clere yerly valewe of CCC. m^ke, as of suche other Londes Tenite & [Heredyment^e *] not before mencyoned that were the sayd late Lord Willoughby in the sayde Countie of Lincoln, which the said f Crystofer shall or maye clayme by reason only of the sayde Indenture made betwene the sayd late Lord Willoughby & the sayde f George Taylboys, The remaynder of the sayd Mañs of Orby Borough Somercotes Hoggesthorpe Belcheford Ingoldmeleserysby Fulleby & Cokeryngton, The chief rent of Carleton wyth the fvyces therunto belongyng, & Suttons Londes in Frampton & Boston, for default of yssue male of the body of the sayd f Crystofer lawfully begotten to the right heyres of the sayde late Lorde Wylloughby for ev^o.

Agreement for the appeasing thereof; The Duke and his Wife to have certain of the said Manors: Sir Christopher and his Wife to have the Residue and other Manors.

Habendum.

AND for the further & more pfyte assuraunce to be had & made of & in the pmysses betwene the sayde parties accordyng to their sayde agreement^e, the Kyng^e Highnes ys contentyd that yt be enacted by thau^ohorytie of this p^osent plyment that the sayde Duke of Suff & the Lady Kateryn his wyfe shall from hensforthe have holde & enjoye to them & to the heires of the sayde Lady Kateryn for ever the sayde Mañs of Fulstowebek & Fulstowe Arseke wyth all their membres & appurten^{nc}e, and also all other Landes Tenite Rent^e Re^ov^oions fvyces Medowes Lesues Pastures Woodes Waters Comens & all & singuler other Heredytament^e wyth their appurten^{nc}e whiche were late the sayde Lorde Wylloughby deceased in possession re^ov^oion or use in Fulstowebek & Fulstowe Arseke aforsayde, without lette ympedyment in^up^ocon or cont^odiccion of the sayde f George f Crystofer & Dame Elizabeth his wyfe or of their heires or executours or eny of them or of eny other pson or psones by his or their cōmaundement assent p^urement or meanes. And that the sayde f Crystofer Willoughby & Dame Elizabeth his wyfe for & in recompence aswell of the sayde Maners Londes & Tenite of the clere yerly valewe of three hundredth m^ke as of all other Manours Londes Tenite & Heredytament^e in the sayde Countie of Lincoln which the sayd f Crystofer shall or maye clayme by reason of the sayde Indenture, shall by the au^othorytie aforsayde fromhensforth have holde & enjoye to the sayde f Crystofer & Dame Elizabeth his wyfe & to the heires males of the body of the sayde f Crystofer lawfully begotten, The remaynder therof for defaulte of suche yssue to the right heires of the sayde Lorde Wylloughby for ev^o, the sayde Mañs of Orby Borough Somcotes Hoggesthorp Belcheford Ingoldmeleserysby Fulleby & Cokeryngton the chief rent of Carleton wyth the fvyces therunto belongyng & Suttons Londes in Frampton & Boston wyth all & singuler their membres & appurten^{nc}e in the saide Countie of Lincoln, and also all other Landes Tenite Rent^e Re^ov^oions fvyces Medowes Lesues Pastures Woodes Cōmons and all & singuler other Hereditamentes wyth there appurten^{nc}e whiche were late the sayde Lorde Wylloughby deceased in possession re^ov^oion or use in Orby Bourouge Somcotes Hoggesthorp Belcheford Ingoldmeleserysby Fulleby Cokeryngton Carleton Frampton & Boston aforsayde, wythout let ympedyment in^up^ocon or cont^odiccion of the sayde Duke & the saide Lady Katryn their heires or executours or eny of them or of eny other pson or psons by his or their cōmaundement assent p^urement abttement or meanes. Savyng to all psons & bodies polytyke their heires & successours other than the sayde Duke of Suff & the Lady Katryn his wyfe the saide f Crystofer Willoughby & Dame Elizabeth his wyfe & the heires of ev^o of them, And other then suche pson or psons & their heires as have or shall clayme to have eny thyng in the pmysses or eny parcell thereof to thuse of the same Duke of Suff the Lady Katryn his wyfe f Crystofer Wylloughby & Dame Elizabeth his wyfe or eny of them or to thuse of the heires of eny of them, all suchie right title use in^uest entre condicion terme of yeres rent^e offyces p^offets & cōmodities as they or eny of them had in or to the pmysses or eny parcell therof before the making of this acte, in suche forme & wyse as thoughe the same Acte had nev^o ben had ne made.

II. Assurance to the said Duke and his Wife;

To the said Sir Christopher and his Wife.

Saving of Rights.

AND furthermore be yt enacted by the au^othorytie aforsayde that yf yt happen the sayde f Crystofer at eny tyme herafter to decease w^out heyre male of his body lawfully begotten, that then yt shalbe lefull to the sayde Duke & Lady Katryn his wyfe & to the heires of the same Lady Kateryn to enter into the sayde Manours of Orby Borough Somercotes & all other the pmysses before by this Acte apoynted to the sayd Sir Crystofer & Dame Elizabeth his wyffe & to the heires males of the body of the same Sir Crystofer and to holde re^oteyne & enjoye the same & ev^o parcell therof accordyng to the tenour purport & eff^octe of this Acte, any reco^ov^o discontinuance alienacion or other thyng done or herafter to be done by the sayde Sir Crystofer or by eny of the heires males of his body lawfully begotten to the cont^ory therof in eny wyse notw^ostondyng.

III. Right of Entry to the said Duke and his Wife, and her Heirs, on the Death of Sir Christopher without Issue Male.

PROVYDED alwey that yt shalbe lafull unto the sayde Sir Crystofer duryng his lyffe, and after his dethe to the heires males of the body of the same Sir Crystofer lawfully begotten, to make Joynture or Joynteres to such Wyffe or Wyffes as he the sayde Sir Crystofer or eny of the sayde heires males of the body of the sayde Sir Crystofer shall herafter fortune to marye, for t^ome of lyfe of the same Wyfe & Wyffes, of and in the saide Manours Landes Tenite & other the pmysses before by this Acte apoynted & enacted unto the sayd Sir Crystofer & Dame Elizabeth & to the heires males of the body of the saide Sir Crystofer lawfully begotten as ys aforsayde, or of or in any pcell therof; any thyng conteyned in this Acte to the cont^ory notwithstondyng.

IV. Proviso for Sir Christopher and his Heirs Male, to make Jointures.

AND forasmoch as the sayd chief rent of Carleton wyth the fvyces therunto belongyng, & Suttons londes in Frampton & Boston & all the Landes Tenite & Heredytament^e in Carleton Frampton & Boston aforsayde, be lymyted & assigned to the sayd Sir Crystofer & Dame Elizabeth his wyfe as ys above specefyed for the clere yerly valewe of tenne poundes ov^o all charg^e, And yt is supposed by the saide Duke that the sayde chieff rent & other the pmysses in Carleton Frampton & Boston aforsayde be above the clere valewe of x li. ov^o all charges; It is therefore enacted by au^othorytie aforsaide that yf the sayde Duke & the saide Duches his wyfe or eyther of them or the heires of the sayde Duches, at eny tyme herafter make or cause to be made a sure & suffycent estate to the saide Sir Crystofer & Dame Elizabeth his wyff or to the survivour of them & to the heires males of the body of the sayde f Crystofer of & in Mañs Londes Tenite or Heredytament^e wythin the seyd Countie of Lincolne of good and sure title in the lawe & of the clere yerly value of x li. ov^o all chargis & reprisys, that then & from thensforth it shalbe lafull to the seid Duke &

V. The said Duke and his Wife may assure an Equivalent to the said Sir Christopher in lieu of the Chief Rent of Carleton and certain other Premises.

1 that O.

* Hereditament^e O.

the seid Duchesse hys wyff & to the heyres of the same Duchesse to reenter into the seid chief rent Suttons landis in Frampton & all other the p̄mysse in Carleton Frampton & Boston aforseid, & them have & enyoie ageyn to the seid Duke & Duchesse & to the heyres of the seid Duchesse; eny thyng in this Acte to the cont^{ry} therof notwstondyng. And it is also enacted by auctorite aforseid that the same Maners Lande Teñtē & Hereditamentē of the clere value of x li. wherof suche estate shall hereafter happen to be made in forme as is afore rehersed, shall after suche estate therof made be to the seid Syr Cristofer & Dame Elizabeth his wife & to the heyres males of the body of the said Sir Crystofer with remaynder ov^{er} after suche lyke man^{er} fo^rme facion course condiçōn nature & qualite to all intentē & p^{ro}poses as the seid other Maners Londē & Teñtē lymtyed by this Acte to the said Sir Cristofer and Dame Elizabeth hys Wyff been, & non otherwise.

CHAPTER XLI.

AN ACTE conc̄nyng the assuraunce of the Maner of Hasyllegh unto the Quenes Grace for terme of her lyffe.

Grant of the King by his Letters Patent to Queen Anne, of the Manor of Dychampton for Life, 21 March, 25 Hen. VIII;

Confirmed by St. 25 H. VIII. c. 25.

Recital of Recompence to be made in case of Eviction.

Eviction of the Queen by Sir Humphrey Stafford.

The Queen shall have for Life the Manor of Jenkyn Maldon otherwise Hasselleigh, in Essex, late Parcel of the Abbey of Byleigh.

Rent 48 s. by the Year.

Remainder to the King after the Death of the Queen.

II. Saving of Rights.

WHERE the Kyngē Highnes oure most dredd So^{ve}ign Lord by his tres patentē under his greate seale bering date at Westm̄ the xxj daye of Marche in the xxv. yere of his most noble reign, for the greate zeale love and hartye affectōn that his Magestie bereth unto his most dere and entyerly beloved wyff Quene Anne, and in consideraçōn of a Maryage then hadd and solempnyssed betwene his Grace and the said Quene Anne, And for satysfacçōn of suche Dower and Joynture as she may clame by reason of the same, dyd gyve graunte and assign to the said Quene Anne the Maner of Dychampton wyth thappurten^{anc}ē in the Countie of Southamp^t wyth all other the Rentē Fee fermes Honours Castells Mañs Londz Teñtē and Heredytamentē specefyed in the tres patentē to the said Quene Anne for terme of hur naturall lyff, as by the same tres patentē among^{er} other thyngē more playnly apperith; Whiche seid tres patentē gyfte and assignement and evy thyng in the same specefyed conteyned made and grauntid by his Grace to the said Quene Anne were also ratifyed confermed made good and effectuall to evy entent and purpose accordyng to the tenour and effeçte of the same tres patentē, by an Acte and Statute therof made in the pliamēt holden at Westm̄ in the seid xxv. yere of the Reign of oure seid So^{ve}ign Lord: And where furthermor by the said Acte of Parliament among other thyngē it was enacted by the auctoryte of the same parliament, that yf any of the seid Rentē Fee fermes Castells Honours Lordships Mañs Londē Teñtē possessyons or Heredytamentē named in the forsaid tres patentē at any tyme then after shuld happen to be evycted or taken from the seid Quene by lawfull entree reco^{ve} restituçōn or otherwise to or by [evy¹] pson or psons havyng right or title to the same, that then the Kyng oure So^{ve}ign Lord his heires and successours, upon Informacyon therof to his Highnes his heires or successours from tyme to tyme as the case shold requyre, shold make suffycyent and lawfull recompence to the said Quene of and in Londes and Teñtē then beyng in his or there possessyon, of asmoche yerely value as the same Londz and Teñtē or possessions evycted or taken from hur Graces possession by entre reco^{ve} restituçōn or otherwyse shold amount unto, and she to have and enyoie the same Landz and Teñtē in recompence to hur owen use and behove for term of hur lyff or otherwyse as she shold have lost by reason of suche evicçōn, as by the seid tres patentē and acte more playnly appereth: And nowe for somoche as the seid Quene is laufully evicçed of and from the possession of the seid Mañ of Dich^mpton beyng of the clere yerlye valewe of xx li. over and above all chargē and reptyses, by the entree of Sir Humfrey Stafford Knyght upon the possession of the seid Quene by reason of an Acte of Restituçōn at a Parlyament holden at Westm̄ in the fyfte yere of the reign of oure seid So^{ve}ign Lorde to hym made of the revcyon of the seid Mañ of Dich^mpton after the dethe of the Ladye Dowager late diccesed, together wyth dy^{vs} other Landē and Teñtē in the seid Acte of Restituçōn comprysed and expressed, as by the tenour and effeçt of the same Acte among other thyngē is specefyed and declared: IN CONSIDERAçōN wherof oure seid most dred So^{ve}ign Lord by thassent of his Lordē Spūall and temporall and the Comens in this p̄sent Parlyament assembled and by the auctoryte of the same is contentyd and pleased that it be enacted by the same auctoryte, that the seid Quene from the fyrst day of February last past shall have occupye and enyoie to hur and to hur assignes duryng her naturall lyffe wythout impechement of Wast, the Maner of Jenkyn Maldon otherwyse Hasselleigh in Hasylleigh with thappurten^{anc}ē in the Countie of Essex, late pcell of the late Abbey of Byleigh in the seid Countye of Essex, and all other Landz Teñtē and other Heredytamentē sett lyeng and beyng in the Towne and Feldē of Hasilleigh in the said Countye of Essex. And all Advowsons p̄ronage Knyghtē fees and villeyns to the said Maner appteynyng or belongyng or in any wyse extemyd or taken as pcell or member of the sayd Mañ of Hasilleigh together wyth the Courtē Letys Fraunchesis Fayres Markettē Warrens Wayffē Strayes and all other p̄fettē advauntagē cōmodityes and emolumentē wythin the lymyttē and p̄cynctē of the said Mañ, in as large and ample maner to evy entent and pupose and wyth lyke libtyes frauncheses p̄emynncē auctorytes and jurydiccyons as the seid Quene hadd and enjoyed in the said Mañ of Dich^mpton, in and for full recompense and satysfacçōn of the seid Maner of Dich^mpton and other the p̄mysse so evicçed and taken from the seid Quene as is aforeseid, wythoute eny rente or thyng payeng or yeldyng, for the same but only xlviij s. sterlyng for the yerely value and xth part of the said Mañ that was due to his Grace owte of & for the said Mañ beyng in the possession of the late Abbot of the seid Abbathy dissolved and geven to his Highnes by acte of Parliament in this p̄sent cession; the same xlviij s. to be payed to the Kyngē Highnes his Heyres and Successours at two ymes of the yere that is to saye, at the feast of Seynt Mighell tharch^{ung}ell and Ester by evyn porçōns. And that and ymēdiatly from and after the diccesse of the seid Quene, the seid Maner of Hasilleigh and other the p̄mysse in Hasylleigh aforseid shall remayne and be to oure seid So^{ve}ign Lord the Kyng and his heyres for ever.

SAVYNG to evy pson or psons Bodies polytyke their heires executours successours and assignes, other then the Kyng oure So^{ve}ign Lord his heires or successours, all suche right tyle use interest possession rentē d̄vicē revcyons remaynders cause of accōn or entree lease or leases fermys fees officē comyns p̄ffyttē and cōmodityes of what so ever nature or kynde they be whiche they or enye of them hath or herafter shall or maye have in or to the seid Mañ of Hasilleigh or other the p̄mysse in Hasilleigh aforseid, or to any pcell therof in suche maner and forme as thoughe this p̄sent Acte hadd nev^{er} ben had nor made.

¹ any St. 25 Hen. VIII. c. 25. § 2.

CHAPTER XLII.

AN ACTE CONCERNING the exoneracion of Oxford & Cambrydg from payment of there fyrst frutes & tenthe.

WHERE by an Acte made sithen the begynnyng of this parliament holden upon prorogacion at Westmynster the thirde day of Novembꝛ the xxvj yere of the Kynges mooste noble [Realme,¹] It is ordeyned and establisshid that the Kynges Majestie shulde have to hym his [his²] heires and successours, unyted and knytte to the Imperiall Crowne of this Realme, aswell the firste frutes as one yereley pension of the tenthe of all and singuler dignyties benefices and other prefermentes and promociōs cōmonly called spūall of what nature so ever they be within this his Realme unto the Clergie in any wyse belongyng or apperteynyng, as by the tenour of the said acte amongst other thynges more at large it apperith; The Kynges mooste Riall Magestie hath mooste graciously and of his mooste excellent goodnes and dyvynne charitie, with the fervent zele whiche his Majestie hath conceyvyd and bearith aswell pryncipallye to the advancement of the syncere and pure doctrine of Goddes worde and Holy Testament, as to thincrase of the Knowlege in the seven liberrall sciences and the thre tonges of laten greeke and hebrew to be by his people applied and larned, Considerid that if his Highnes shulde use his right in his Unyversities of Oxforde and Cambridge or in the College of our Ladye in Eton besydes Wyndesore or Saynt Marie College of Wynchestre beside Wynchestre, where yowth and good wyttē be educate and norysshed in vertue and larnyng, and of the Studentē or Ministers whiche be or shalbe in the same or any of the same, receiave suche first frutes and tenthes as his Majestie by the said acte is laufully intytelyd unto, the same shuld percaas discourage mannye of his subiectes whiche be both apte and wylling to applye theym selves to larnyng, and cause theym by reason of the tenuytie of lvyng to withdrawe and gyve their myndes to suche other thynges and fantacies as shulde neyther be acceptable to God ne profittable for his publique welthe; His Majestye of his mooste aboundaunt and speciall grace, havynge conceyved suche hartie love and tender affection to the contynuance and augmentation of all honeste and vertuouse larnyng artes and sciences, wherewith it hath pleased Almyghtye God so aboundauntly to endowe His Hignes as in Knowlege and wysdam he farre excellith any of his mooste noble progenytours, as his Grace cannot in enny wyse compare the same to annye Lawe Acte Constitucion or Statute ne tolerate or suffer any suche ordynance, though the comoditie and benefice therof shulde never so highly redounde to his profute or pleasure, as myght by annye meane hynder thadvancement and setting fourth of the lyvely Worde of God wherewith his people muste be fedd noureshid and instructed, or impeache the knowlege of suche other good letters as in xpōned Realmes be expedyent to be lerned for the conservacion of their good pollices and the breadyng of discrete and prudent personages to serve and administre in his comen welth, hath aswell for avoydyng of thocasion of these inconveniences as for the revyvyng and quickenning of the courage of Studentē to thentent they shulde the more joyously and gladlye bende their wittis and holye gyve theym selves to thattaynyng of larnyng and knowlege pryncipallye, and before all other thynges in and of the holsome doctrine of Almyghtye God, and after of the vij artes liberrall, and the said thre tonges whiche be requisite and necessarie not onely for the understanding of Scripture, but also for the conservacion and mayntenaunce of pollicie and comen justice, thought convenient for ever by the auctoritie of this his Highe Courte of parliament to discharge acquyte and exonerate aswell the said Universities of Oxforde and Cambridge as the said Colleges of oure Ladye in Eaton besides Wyndesore and Saynt Marie College of Wynchestre besydes Wynchester and everye of theym frome the payment of ennye suche firste frutes and tenth aforesaid; And for the parfett and cleare releaxe of the said firste frutes and tenthe His Majestye is contented that it be enacted by His Highnes and the Lordes spūall and temporall and the Comens in this p̄sent parliament assembled and by the auctoritie of the same, that the said Universities of Oxforde and Cambridge and the said Colleges of oure Ladye in Eaton besydes Wyndesore and of Saynt Marye College of Wynchester besydes Wynchester and eyther of the said Universities of Oxforde and Cambridge, and the Deanes Wardeynes Provostes Maisters Presidentes Rectours Principallē Prebendaries psonnes Vicars Chauntrie Preestes Felawes Scolers Dymyes Brotherodes Chapleines Clerkes Corusters Scolers and Studentes, nowe beyng or whiche hereafter shalbe within the said Universities or within eyther of theym or within the said Colleges of oure Ladie in Eaton besides Wyndesore and of Seynt Marye College of Wynchester besides Wynchester or within either of theym, by what soever name or names they or enny of theym be founded incorporate named or called, and their Successours and the successours of every of theym for the tyme beyng, and the said Offices Deaneries Colleges Houses Howses Collegiate Rectories Provostshippez Maistershippez Hallē Hostelles Hospitalle Prebendes Psonage Vicarages Chauntries free Chapellē Felowshippez Scolershippez Dimishippes Brotherodes Chaplenshippez Clerkshippez Corustershippez, and other promociōs spūall within the said Universities and within eyther of theym and within the said Colleges of oure Ladye in Eaton besydes Wyndesore and of Saynt Marie Collage of Wynchester besides Wynchester and every of theym, and all and singuler other Manours Landes Tenementes and other possessions Offices Benefices and other what soever profites and emolumentes as well spūall as temporall of what soever nature or qualitie soever they be and wheresoever they be within the Realme of England Wales Cales or Marches of the same or within any of theym, whiche nowe be apperteynyng or belongyng unto the said Deaneries Colleges Houses Collegiate Rectours Hostelles Hospitalles Halles Prebendes Parsonages Vicarages Chauntreis free Chappels Provostshippez Maistershippez Felawshippez Scolershippez Dimishippes [Brothershippez³] Chapleynshippez Clerkshippez Corustershippez and other pmociōs spūall, frome the said thirde daye of Novembꝛ the foresaid xxvj yere of the reigne of oure said Soᵛaigne Lorde Kyng Henry the viijth, shall be clerelic acquieted released and discharged agaynste our said Soᵛaigne Lorde his Heires and Successours for ever, of and for the payment or paymentes aswell of the firste frutes of the Revenueis and Profites of the said Offices Deaneries Wardeynshippez Provostshippez Mastershippez Presidentshippez Rectories Principallshippez Prebendes Parsonages Vicarages Chauntries free Chapelles Felawshippez Scolershippez Dymyshippez Brotherodes Chapleynshippez Clerkshippez Corustershippez, and other promociōs spūall within the said Universities of Oxforde and Cambridge and every of theym or in the said Colleges of our Ladye in Eaton besydes Wyndesore and of Saynt Marie College of Wynchester besides Wynchester, as also of and for the said yereley pension of the tenth parte of all the Revenues Rentē Fermes Tithes Offerynges Emolumentes, and of all other profites aswell called spūall as temporall, apperteynyng or belongyng (⁴) to any of the said Offices Deaneries Collegis Howses Collegiate Rectories Hostelles Hospitalles Halles Prebendē Psonnages Vicarages free Chapelles Chauntreis Felawshippez Scolershippez Dimishippes Brotherodes Chapleineshippez Clerkshippez Corustershippez, or other Benefice or Promociōn [spūallye⁵] within the said Universities of Oxforde and Cambridge or eyther of theym or within the said Colleges of oure Lady of Eton besides Wyndesore and of Saynt Mary Collage of Wynchester besides Wynchester, of what name nature or qualitie so ever they be, the said acte of parliament made the said thirde daye of Novembꝛ the foresaid xxvj yere, or any Article Ordynance Provision Clawse or Matter in the same specified or conteyned to the contrary therof notwithstanding.

Recital of Statute
26 Hen. VIII. c. 3.
for Payment of
First Fruits and
Tenths;

Reasons for
exempting the
Universities of
Oxford and
Cambridge, and the
Colleges of Eton
and Winchester
from such First
Fruits and Tenths;

The said
Universities and
Colleges, and all
Officers and
Students, and all
Offices, Promotions,
&c. within them,
and all Manors,
Lands, &c.
belonging thereto,
acquitted from the
Payment of First
Fruits and Tenths.

¹ So in the Original Act.² O. omits.³ Brotherodes O.⁴ or at whiche hereafter shall appertaine or belonge O. but struck through.⁵ spūall O.

II.
Collectors shall be discharged in respect of the said Tenth remitted.
The said Statute 26 Hen. VIII. c. 3. shall not prejudice the said Universities or the said Colleges.

AND be it further enacted by the auctorite above said that all and everye psonne and psonnes whiche have or shall have the charge of collection of the said tenth, and their successours and the Successours of evy of theym, shalbe discharged and acquyted ageynste the Kynges Highness his Heires and Successours of and for the collection of the said tenth remytted and releaxid as is aforesaid; And that the said acte of parliament made the xxvj yere abovesaid or ennye thyng therin conteyned concernyng the said firste frutes and tenthe parte of the said Revenues Profites and Emolumentes aswell spūall as temporall in eny wise be not hurtfull or prejudiciall unto the said Universities nor unto eyther of theym, nor unto the said Colleges of oure Ladye in Eaton besides Wyndesore and Saynt Marye College of Wynchester besides Wynchester nor to eyther of theym, nor unto the said Deanes Wardeynes Provoste Maisters Presidentes Rectours Principalle Prebendaries Psonnes Vicars Chauntrye Preestes Felawes Scolers Dimies Brotherne Chapleynes Clerke Corusters Scolers and Studente within the said Universities or within eyther of theym, nor unto their successours, or within the said College of our Ladye in Eaton besides Wyndesore or of Saynt Marye College of Wynchester besydes Wynchester or within eyther of theym, nor unto the Successours of eny of theym, by whatsomever name or names they or any of theym be founded named known or called; nor unto the said Deaneries Colleges Houses Collegiate [Rectours¹] Halles Hostelles Hospitallis Prebendes Psonnages Vicarages Chauntereys fre Chapellis Scolershippe Dymyskipes Provostshipes Mastershipes Felawshipes Brothorodes Chapleynshipes Clerkshipes Corustershipes or other promocion spūall within the said Universities or within eyther of theym, or within the said Colleges of oure Ladye in Eaton besydes Wyndesore, and of Saynt Marye College of Wynchester besides Wynchester, nor unto their or any of their Manours Landes Tenementes Rentes Possessions Benefices or other what somer profite and emolumentes aswell spūall as temporall of what so ever nature or qualitie they or any of theym be within this Realme of England Wales Cales and Marches of the same or within any of theym, apperteynyng or belongyng unto the said Deaneries Colleges Howses Collegiate Rectories Halles Hostelles Hospitalle Prebendes Psonnages Vicarages Chauntries free Chapelles Felawshipes Scolershipes Dymyskipes Brothorodes Chaplenshippe Clerkshipes or other promocions spūall within the said Universities or within either of theym or within the said Colleges of oure Ladye in Eaton besides Wyndesore, and of Saynt Marye College of Wynchester besydes Wynchester or within either of theym; but that the said Deanes Wardeynes Provosties Maisters Presidentes Rectours Principalle Prebendaries Psonnes Vicars Chauntrye Prestes Felawes Scolers Dymyes Brothorn Chapleyns Clerkes Corusters and other Scolers and Studentis, and their Successours and every of theym for the tyme beyng within the said Universitis or within either of theym or within the said Colleges, of oure Ladye in Eaton beside Wyndesore and of Saynt Marie College of Wynchester besides Winchester or within eyther of the said Colleges, shall have holde possede and enjoye accordyng to their severall interest and titles as in the right of their said Deaneries Colleges Howses Collegiate Rectories Hostelles Hospitalles Halles Prebendes Psonnages Vicarages Chauntries, free Chapelles Provostshipes Maistershipes Felawshipes Brothorodes Chapleynshipes Clerkshipes Corustershipes and other promocions spūall, all and singuler their Manours Landes Tenementes Rentes Possessions Offices Benefices Tithes and other what soever profites and emolumentes aswell spūall as temporall of what somer nature or qualitie they or enny of theym be, as quietly and freelye without payeng or payment of the said firste frutes and yerely rent of the tenth or either of theym, in lyke maner fourme and condicion as though the said acte made the forsaid xxvj yere of oure said Sovereigne Lorde the Kyng for the payment of the said firste frutes and tenthe had never ben made ne ordeyned.

III.
No Writs or other Process shall issue out of the King's Courts for Payment of the said First Fruits or Tenths remitted.

AND be it further enacted by the auctorite above said that no manner of writte or writtes precepte or preceptes or other processe, at any tyme after makyng of this present acte, be made or written out of enny of oure said Sovereayne Lorde the Kynges Courtes within this his Realme comenlye called the Chauncerye, the Kynges Benche, Comune Place, or of his Eschequier or oute of any other Courte place within this his Realme for payment of the said firste frutes or tenthe remytted and releaxid as is afore rehersed, whereby any of the said Wardeynes Deanes Provostes Maisters Rectours Presidentes Principalles psonnes Vicars Chauntrye Preestes Felawes Scolers Dymyes Brothorne Chapleyns Clerkes Corusters or other Studentes and Scolers, whiche nowe be or hereafter shalbe within the said Universities of Oxford and Cambrige or within either of theym or any of them, or their Successours or the Successours of enny of them, or within the Colleges of our Ladye in Eaton besides Wyndesore and of Saynt Marie College of Wynchester besides Wynchester or eyther of theym or their Successours or the Successours of enny of theym, or the Ordynaries or Collectours theirunto by the said acte lymytted and appoynted, shalbe in any wyse sommoned distrayned attached or otherwise vexid trowbiled or greved in their bodies landes tenementes possessions aswell spūall as temporall or other promocion spūall or other whatsoever Revenues Commodities and Emolumentes of what nature or qualitie soever they be, or in their goodes and catalles or in any of them for or because of the said firste frutes and tenth parte of eyther of theym; but that they and evy of them and their Successours of the said firste frutes and tenth parte and of evy of theym be by this present acte clerelie releaxid pardoned acquietid and discharged ageynst our said Sovereigne Lorde his Heires and Successours for ever.

IV.
Each University shall maintain a Lecturer, to be called King Henry VIII's Lecture.

IN CONSIDERACION of whiche his mooste gracious pardonne and releaxe of the said firste frutes and tenthe, and for encrease of larnyng in the saide Universities, His Graces pleasure is that it be enacted by auctoritie of this p̄sent parliament that all the Colleges Houses and Halles corporate in eyther of the said Universities shall p̄petuallye fromhensforth, at their owne p̄pre costes and charges, fynde in everye of the said Universities one discrete and larned p̄sonnage to reade one opyn and publique lectour in every of the said Universities in any suche Science or tonge as the Kynges Majestie shall assigne or appoynte to be mooste profitable for the Studentes in either of the said Universities, every whiche lecture shalbe called p̄petuallye Kyng Henry the eight his lecture.

V.
The Chancellors of the Universities, and the Provost of Eton and Warden of Winchester shall cause Two Masses to be sung yearly, on 8 May and 8 October;

AND for a further p̄petuall memoriall, and ~~leave~~ suche inestimable goodnes and bounteouse gyfte by his Majestie at this tyme declared to his Universities and Collegies aforesaid shuld be had in oblyvyon, Be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid that aswell the Chauncellours of the Universities aforesaid or ther Deputes Masters and Scolers and their Successours and the Successours of every of theym, within the Church of Saynt Marie in eyther of the said Universities, and the forsaid Provost of oure Ladye College in Eaton besides Wyndesore with the Felawes Scolers and other Ministers in their Collegiate Church, and the said Wardeyne of Saynt Marie College of Wynchester besides Wynchester with the Felawes Scolers and Ministers in their Collegiate Church, and their Successours and the Successours of every of theym, shall yerely kepe severallye in every of the said Universities and Colleges two masses to be there solempnelye songe, wherof one shalbe of the Holye Trynyte the viij daye of Maye and the other of tholye Gooste the eight day of Octobr than next ensuyng, for the preservacion of the Kynges Highnes and the mooste excellent Prynces Quene Anne his wyfe, and the right noble Princes Elizabeth daughter of our said Sovereigne Lorde and of the said Quene Anne duryng their lyves; and after the decease of our said Sovereigne Lorde shall yerely kepe for ever in the daies above rehersed two solempne annyversaries that is to saie [dyrge²] over nyght and masse of requiem in the next morowe, in as devote fourme and manor as is divided and ordeyned for the annyversarie and obite of the mooste excellent Prynce of famous memory Kyng Henry the vijth father

and after the King's Death Two Anniversaries to be kept of the said Days.

¹ So also in Original MS.

² Dirige O.

to oure said Sovereige Lord; for the accomplisshemet wherof aswell the said Chancelers and their Deputes and the Deanes Provostes Maisters Wardeynes and every Graduate that nowe is resident in both the Universities, as every persone that shall in enny of the said Universities procede in eny degree in larnyng, as also the said Provostes of Eaton besides Wyndesore his Felawes and Ministers and the Wardeyne of Saynt Marie College of Wynchester besides Wynchester his Felawes and Ministers, that nowe be resident and hereafter shalbe resident in enny of the said Universities or Colleges, at their firste admission unto eny Office or rowmth in any of the said Universities or Colleges, shall receyve a corporall othe to se the premisses for their tymes and duryng their abode in any of the said Universities or Colleges inviolablie observed and contynued in maner and fourme above specified in this present Acte.

PROVYDED also that this present acte in any wyse extende not to the Monasteries of Osney or Rewley within the Universitie of Oxford, ne unto Barnewell within the Subburbes of Cambrige; ne be in anny wyse extended to eny psonne or psonnes whiche at this present tyme hath or hereafter shall have any psonnage Vicarage Chauntrie free Chapell or any other promocion spual, of what nature or name soever they be of, being of the psonage or gyfte of eny of the said Colleges Howses Collegiate Halles Hostelles Hospitalles or other places of Studentes within the said Universities or either of theym, or of the collaçon or patronage of the said Colleges of our Ladye of Eaton besides Wyndesore or of Saynt Maries College of Wynchester besides Wynchester or eyther of theym, beyng no parcell nor in any wise apperteynyng or belongyng of or unto any of the lyvinges of the said Deanes Wardeynes Provostes Maisters Presidentes Rectours Principalles Prebendaries Persones Vicars Chauntrie Preestes Felawes Scolers Dymyes Brotherne Chapleynes Clerkes Corusters and Studentes within the said Universities and eyther of theym, and within the said Collegies of our Ladye of Eton besides Wyndesore and of Sainte Marie College of Wynchester besides Wynchester and eyther of theym, by the Ordynauce or fundacion of the said Colleges and Howses or enny of them.

PROVYDED also and be it enacted that the profutes yerely goyng to and for the exhibicion of the Wardeyne Felawes and Scollers of Durham College in Oxforde be in no wyse chargeable to the said former Acte made in the said xxvj yere concernyng the graunte of the said tenthes and firste frutes, but that the said Wardeyne Felawes and Scolers and their Successours shall and may take benefite of this acte as other Colleges in Oxford maye and shall by vertue of this present acte.

PROVYDED also that this acte nor any thyng therein conteyned, enny wise extende to acquyte and discharge any person or persones what soever he or they be nowe beyng or whiche hereafter shalbe within the said Universities or either of theym, or within the said Colleges of Eaton besides Wyndesore and Seynt Marie College of Wynchestre beside Wynchester or within either of theym, of and for the said firste frutes and tenth parte or either of theym whiche nowe hath or hereafter shalhave any Deanerie Wardeynship Maistership Presidentship Rectorsship Principallship Prebende Parsonnage Vicarage Chauntrie free Chapell Felawship Scolership Dymyship Brotherhode Chaplenship Clerkeship Corustership Hospitall or other promocion spual, of what name nature or qualite soever it be, out of the said Universities or out of eyther of theym, beyng no parcell nor in any wise apperteynyng or belongyng of or unto the said Deaneries Colleges Howses Collegiate Rectories Hostelles Hospitalles Halles Prebendes Parsonnages Vicarages Chauntreis free Chapelles Felawshippes Scolershippes Dimishippes Brotherhodes Chapleyneshippes Clerkeshippes Corustershippes and other promocions spual within the said Universities or either of theym, nor beyng enny parcell or enny wise appertaynyng or belongyng of or unto the said Colleges of our Ladye in Eaton besides Wyndesore and of Saynt Marie College of Wynchester besides Wynchester or to either of theym: Any thyng conteyned in this presente acte to the contrary thereof notwithstanding.

The Heads of Houses and Graduates, &c. shall take an Oath to observe this Act.

VI.
Osney and Rewley Monasteries in Oxford, and Barnewell in Cambridge, excepted from this Act; as also Benefices attached to Offices, &c.

VII.
Durham College in Oxford may take the Benefit of this Act.

VIII.
None shall be acquitted in respect of Possessions not belonging to the said Universities, &c.

CHAPTER XLIII.

AN ACTE betwene Syr Pers Dutton & others.

WHERE afore this tyme oure mooste dredd Sovereigne Lorde Kyng Henry the eight of his mooste benyngne and tendre goodnes havvyng a respecte to the quietnes of his pore Subjectes, at the humble requeste and sulte aswell of Sir Peires Dutton Knyght Cosyn and nexte heire male unto Lawrence Dutton Esquier on the one partie, as of Sir William Molyneux and Sur Thomas Southworth Knyght Thomas Aston and Richard Cholmeley Esquiers four of the fyve Cosynges Copertiners and next heyres genall to Sir Hugh Dutton Knyght and Dame Jane his Wyfe on the other partie, to his great travayle and payne made and declared in writyng under his great Seale his mooste sage discrete and indyfferent awarde and arbytrement betwene the said parties of for and concernyng dyvers and sondry lordshippes manours landes tenementes and hereditamentes here under writyn lyeng and beyng within the Countie of Chester, the tenour of the whiche awarde and arbytrement hereafter ensueth:

Award made by K. Henry VIII. between Sir Piers Dutton and others.

HENRY the EYGHt by the grace of God Kyng of England and of Fraunce defendoure of the faith and Lorde of Ireland to all and singuler oure true and lovyng Subjectes whiche shall see here or rede this present wrytyng indented of our mooste sincere and Riall awarde send [greatyng¹] in our Lorde everlasting. WHEREAS dyvers varianges debates contencions and demaundes have been had and moved betwene oure welbeloved subjecte Sir Peires Dutton Knyght Cosyn and next heire male unto Laurance Dutton Esquier, that is to say sonne of Peires Dutton sonne of Peires sonne of John sonne of Hugh sonne of Edmonde father of Peires Dutton Knyght deceased father of John Dutton father of Thomas Dutton Knyght brother of Roger father of the said Lawrence Dutton Esquier, whiche said Edmonde before named was Cosyng and heire of Sur Hugh Dutton Knyght and of Dame Jane his Wyffe, that is to saye brother of Lawrence Dutton Knyght sonne of Thomas Dutton Knyght sonne and heire of the said Hugh Dutton Knyght and of Dame Jane his Wyffe, on the one partie; and oure welbeloved Subjectes Sir William Molyneux and Sir Thomas Southworth Knyght and Thomas Aston and Richard Cholmonley Esquier foure of the fyve Cosyns copertyners and next heires generall unto the said Hugh Dutton Knyght and Dame Jane his wyff, that is to say heires of the bodies of foure of the fyve sondry dowters of the said Thomas Dutton Knyght sonne of the said John Dutton sonne of the said Peires Dutton Knyght deceased sonne of the said Edmonde Dutton sonne of the said Thomas Dutton Knyght sonne of the said Hugh Dutton Knyght and Dame Jane his wyff, on the other part; aswell of for and upon the right title use invest and possession of all and singuler the Lordshippes Manours Landes Tenementes Reversions Rentes Rives and other Hereditamētē with the appurtenances whiche were the Manours Landes Tenētis and Hereditamentes of the said Syr Peyres Dutton Knyght sonne of Edmonde Dutton John Dutton Esquier sonne and heyre of the same Sur Peyres and of Sur Thomas Dutton Knyght sonne and heire of the same John Dutton or of Roger Dutton brother of the said Sir Thomas or of any of theym or of eny

Tenour of Award:

Matters in Difference between the Parties;

¹ gretyng O.

of their Auncestres or any other person or psonnes to the use of the said Sir Peires Dutton deceased John Thomas or Roger or of any of them or for any of their Auncestours, lyeng or beyng in the Countie of Chester or els where within the Royalme of Englande, as of for and upon dyvers other matters causes and demaundes rysen and growen betwene the said parties by reason of the same Manours Landes Tenementes Rentes Reversions and services and other the pmisses; For THE [appeachyng¹] of whiche said variaunce and for a fynall concorde peace and unite to be had betwene the said parties concernyng the pmisses, aswell the said Sir Peyres Dutton nowe lyvyng as also the said foure of the said fyve Coperceners, that is to sey the said Sur William Molyneux and Sur Thomas Southworth Knyghte Thomas Aston and Richard Cholmonley Esquyers, by their mutuall assentes in moost humble wyse have compromitted and submytted them selves to stonde to abyde obey kepe pfourme and fulfyller oure arbytrement awarde ordynaunce and juggement of and uppon the pmisses and evy of them; And for the more sure pfourmaunce theirow the said Sir Peyres Dutton for hym and his heires, and the said Thomas Southworth Knyght and Thomas Aston Esquyre for themselves and their heires and at the requeste of the said William Molyneux Knyght and Richard Cholmonley Esquier for the same Sir William and Richard and their heires, by their severall recognysaunces made in our Court of Chauncerie in the xxiiij day of Novembr last past have knowleged them selves to owe eche unto other foure thowsand poundes sterlyng as by the same severall recognisaunce and the severall condiçions made upon the same more playnely apperith: Where uppon We consideryng the said longe contynued variaunce and troubles had and moved betwene the said parties to their greate inquietaçions charges and detrymentes, whiche presently be unlyke to cesse unlesse hit shalbe by meane of oure equal decree sentence and determynacion to be made and yelden by this oure present arbytrement, have caused the tytles answers and replications of the said parties to be fully made repeted declared and shewed before the Jugges of our lawes and other of oure lerned Councillers, and also the evidences wytnesses and allegaçions of all the said parties, whiche by our said Jugges and Councillers with convenyent deliberaçion beyng growndely and maturely herde and understonded, not only by there especiall dylygence therunto applyed att oure expresse cōmaundement, but also by their often heryng of the more parties of the same by long tracte of tyme before the Lordes of oure honorable Councell in our Sterre Chamber at Westm̄, the same our Jugges, and lerned Councillers have made unto us true indyfferent and pfett reporte therof as appertayneth: WHEREFORE We ponderyng the effect and groundes of all matters and causes allegged and shewed by the said parties either agaynst other, and wylling as appteyneth to our Ryall estate that tranquylite peace and unite shalbe from hensforth had in the pmisses betwene the said parties their heyres and successours ppetually, make and declare by this p̄sente indenture our arbytrement ordynaunce and juggement of and upon the pmisses in maner and fourme ensueng, that is to sey; FYRSTE We awarde ordeyne and juggle that the said Sir Peyres Dutton nowe lyvyng shall have holde and enjoye fromhensforth, to hym and to his heires males of his bodye lawfully begoten, the Lordshippes Manours Landes Tenementes & other Hereditamentes hereafter ensueng that is to say, the Manour of Dutton with thappurtenaunces and all the Meases Landes Tenementis Medowes Woodes and pastures in Dutton and Aston nere Dutton, with the Advoure of the Mynstralle of the Countie of Chester and the Advowson of the Chapell of Pulsey, The Lordshippes Manours and Tenementes of Weston Preston Barterton Legh Nesse in Wryall Lytle Moldesworth Acton, and Happesforde with the appurtenaunce, and all the Landes and Teñtes Reversions Rentes and s̄vices Medowes Wodes Pastures, and all other Hereditamentes whiche were the Manours Landes Tenementes and Hereditamentes of the said Sir Peyres Dutton Knyght sonne of Edmonde Dutton John Dutton Esquier and Thomas Dutton Knyght or of eny of them or of any other psonne or psonnes to the use of them or eny of them, lyeng or beyng in Weston Clyston Preston Barterton Legh Nesse in Wryall Lytle Moldesworth Acton Happesforde Stonydunham Mich Barrawe Stoke Pycton Arrowe Nortwych Halton Thelewall Ouston Midelwiche Stanthorule and Eversancorne with the appurtenaunces, Excepte c̄teyn Landes and Teñtes in Legh aforesaid lately purchased of one John Wolley, and also excepte c̄teyn Landes and Teñtes in Northwych lately p̄chased of one Roger Sterky, and also excepte suche Landes and Tenementes in Halton aforesaid as be holden by Copie of Courte Rolles and not tayed to the heires males, yf there be any suche; AND furthermore We awarde ordeyne and juggle that yf it fortune the said Sur Peeres Dutton Knyght nowe lyvyng to decease withoute heires Males of his bodye lafully begoten, then the said Manours Landes Tenementes and other Hereditamentes afore specified appoynted and awarded by this oure Awarde to the same Sur Peyres Dutton shall remayne to the right heires of the said Sir Thomas Dutton Knyght sonne of the said John Dutton: ALSO we awarde that the said Sir William Molyneux and Sir Thomas Southworth Knyghte Thomas Aston & Richard Cholmonley Esquiers and every of them and the heires of every of them on thisside the feaste of Easter next cōmyng, at the c̄stes and charges in every thyng concernyng the Lawe of the said Sur Peyres Dutton Knyght nowe lyvyng or of his heires and executours, shall doo and suffer to be don and made all and every thyng or thynges acte or acte matters and coveyaunce for the makyng sure of the said Manours Landes Tenementes and other Hereditament, by us as is above wrytten awarded to the said Sir Peyres Dutton and to the heires males of his bodye lawfully begotten, accordyng and in suche maner and fourme as by the lernyd Councillers of the same Sir Peires Dutton Knyght or of his said heires males of his bodye or of his executours shalbe devysed or advysed and by the same Sir Peires his said heires or executours reasonably required of the said Sir William Sir Thomas Thomas and Richard or of enny of them; ALSO we awarde ordeyne and juggle that the said Sir William Molyneux and Sir Thomas Southworth Knyghte Thomas Aston and Richard Cholmonley and every of them their heires and executours and the heires and executours of evy of them, on thisside the feaste of the purificaçion of our blessed Lady Saynt Marie the Virgin next comyng, shall delyver or cause to be delyved unto the said Sur Peires Dutton Knyght or to the heires males of his bodye or to the executours of the testament of the same Sir Peires, all and singuler evydence charters wrytynges and minimentes only concernyng the said Manours Landes Tenementes and other Hereditament by us by these p̄sentes awarded to the said Sir Peires Dutton and to his heires males of his bodie lafully begotten, whiche the said Sir William Molyneux Sir Thomas Southworth Thomas Aston and Richard Cholmonley or eny of them or eny other psonne or psonnes by their delyve or by the delyvery of any of them hath or have in his or their custodie or possession, And whiche they or any of them may lafully have opteyne or com by without sute; AND also we awarde ordeyne and juggle that the said Sir Peires Dutton knyght nowe lyvyng and the heires males of his bodie lafully begotten fromhensforth shall peaceably and quyetyly have occupie and enjoye all the said Manours Landes Tenementes and other Hereditamentes to the same Sir Peires, by us in fourme above wrytten awarded and jugged, without any lett disturbance molestacion or interupcion of the said Sur William Molyneux Sir Thomas Southworth Thomas Aston and Richard Cholmonley or of eny of them or of the heires of eny of them or of any other person or psonnes by there assent procurement or abetting or by their meanes or by the meanes of eny of them: ALSO we awarde ordeyn and juggle that the said Sir William Molyneux and Sir Thomas Southworth Knyghte Thomas Aston and Richard Cholmonley Esquiers shall have holde and enjoye, to them and to the heires of their bodies sevely begotten as heires coperceners in that estate, foure part of the Lordshippes Manours Landes Tenementes and Hereditamentes hereafter ensueng, in fyve part to be devyded, that is to say, the Lordshippes and Manours of Church Mynshull Aston in Mondrem and Kekewyke with the appurtenaunce, and all those Landes Tenementes Medowes Woodes Pastures Reversions Rentes s̄vices and other Hereditamentes whiche were the Lordshippes Manours Landes and Teñtes of the said Sir Peires Dutton Knyght sonne of the said Edmond Dutton John Dutton Sir Thomas Dutton Knyght sonne of the said John Dutton or of eny of them, or of any other person or personnes to the use of them or of eny of them, lyeng or beyng in the townes parishes and feldes of Church Mynshull Aston in Mondrem

¹ appeacyng O.

Kekewyke Kyngesley Norley Chorleton Codyngton Pulton Launceleyn Bradley Budworth in the Fryth Milneton Barneton Overwhitley Aston Nere Moldesworth Hellysby Frodisham and in the Citie of Chester, And all the Landys Tenementes and other Hereditamentes lyeng and beyng in Legh whiche were purchased of one John Wolley, and all the Landes Tenementes and other Hereditamentes in Northwiche whiche were purchased of Roger Sterky; AND furthermore we awarde ordeyne and juggle that yf hitt happen eny of the said Sir William Molyneux Sir Thomas Southworth Thomas Aston and Richard Cholmonley to decease without heire of his bodye lafully begotten, That then the part of purpart of every of theym which so shall fortune to decease withoute heire of his bodye, shall remayne to the heires of the bodie of the said Sur Thomas Dutton Knyght sonne of John Dutton next enheritable to the parte of suche Copercener dyeng without issue, and to the heires of the bodies of the same heires lafully begotton, And for defaulte of suche issue the remayndre therof to the right heires of the same Sur Thomas Dutton for ever; ALSO we awarde that the said Sir William Molyneux and Sir Thomas Southworth Knyghte Thomas Aston and Richard Cholmonley and the heires of their bodies sevely begotten, with all the remaynders over in maner and fourme as is last before expssed, shall have all the said Landes and Tenementes in Halton which be holden by Copie of the Courte Roll whiche be not intayled to eny of the heires males of the said Edmonde Dutton yf any suche be; Also we awarde that the said Sir Piers Dutton nowe lvyng and the heires males of his bodye lafully begotten before the seid feast of Ester nex comyng, shall do and suffer to be don at the costes and expencē in every thyng concernyng the Lawe of the said Sir William Molyneux Sir Thomas Southworth Thomas Aston and Richard Cholmonley or of ther heires or executo's all and every thyng or thyngē acte or actes matters [or¹] conveyancē for the makyng sure of the said foure partes of all the said Lordshippes Manours Landes and Tenementes and other the pmisses to the same Sir William Sir Thomas Thomas and Richard, by us as is above written to them awarded with the remaynder therof in maner and fourme above expressed, accordyng as it shalbe reasonably devysed or advysed by the lerned Councillers of the same Sir William Sir Thomas Thomas and Richarde or of the Survvour or Survivours of them or of the heires or executours of eny of them, and by the same Sir William Sir Thomas Thomas and Richard or eny of them or by the heires or executo's [or²] eny of them reasonably required of the said Sir Peyres Dutton or of eny of his heires; AND FURTHER we awarde ordeyne and juggle that the said Sir Peires Dutton Knyght and the heires males of his bodye lafully begotten, before the said feast of the Purificacōn of our Lady next comyng, shall delyver or cause to be delyvered unto the said foure copceners, or to one of them resonably makyng request to their uses, all Evidencē Charters Wrytynges and Mynmentes whiche he or his said heires have or then shall have in his or their keypyng or possession or in the keypyng of eny other psonne or persones by his or their delyve concernyng onely the said Manours Landes and Tenementes and other the pmisses to the same foure Copceners by us as is above written awarded and assigned; ALSO we awarde ordeyn and juggle that the same foure Copceners that is to sey the said Sir William Molyneux Sir Thomas Southworth Knyghte Thomas Aston and Richard Cholmonley Esquyers and the heyres of their bodies severally begotton fromthensforth shall peasebly and quietly take receyve and pceyve the issues revenues and profette of the said foure parties of all the said Lordshippes Manours Landes and Tenentes whiche been by this oure p̄sent awarde awarded and jugged to the same foure Copceners, without any lett disturbance impediment molestacion or interrupcion of the said Sir Peires Dutton nowe lvyng or of his heires males of his bodie or of eny other psonne or psonnes by his assent p̄curement or abettyng or by his meanes. AND FORASMOCHE as John Savage Esquier the fyveth of the fyve Copceners is not at this p̄sent tyme at his lawful age of xxj yeres, by occasion wherof he is not partie among the said other his Copceners to the said recognisaunces or bondes of Submyssion wheruppon we have made and declared this oure awarde, We therefore by these presentes awarde ordeyn and juggle that the said Sir Peires Dutton nowe lvyng and the heires males of his bodye begotton and the same John Savage and the heires of the bodye of Elizabeth late wyffe of Raufe Bostoke begotton, that is to sey eyther of them ayenst the other shalbe at his and their libties to stonde to this oure awarde or to refuse the same as to their investes partes or porcōns shall affere or amount unto, and to take avauntage either ageynste other accordyng to the Lawes of this our Royalme any thyng in this oure awarde above written notwythstandyng; PROVIDED alwey and never the lesse we awarde ordeyne and juggle that if the said John Savage Esquier hereafter happen to decease without heire of his bodie lafully begotten, then and fromthensforth the parte porcōn right interest title and use which nowe affereth or appteyneth to the same John Savage, yf any such right title invest or use be of to or in the said Lordshippes Manours Landes Tenentes and other premisses by us awarded to the said Sir Peyres Dutton nowe lvyng or of to or in any of them, shall fromthensforth succede be and remayne to the same Sur Peires Dutton and to the said heires males of his bodie with remaynders therof to ensue in lyke maner fourme and effecte as we before have made and declared our awarde of and uppon the same Lordshippes Manours Landes and Tenentes, And then also and from thensforth the fyveth parte and porcion resydue of all the said Lordshippes Manours Landes and Tenementes, wherof the other foure partes by us be awarded to the said Sir William Molyneux Sir Thomas Southworth Thomas Aston & Richard Cholmonley, shall succede be and remayne to the same Sir William Sir Thomas Thomas and Richard and the heires of ther bodies sundrely begotten in lyke maner forme and effecte as we before have made and declared our awarde of and uppon the same other foure partes of the same Lordshippes Manours Landes and Tenementes. ALSO we awarde ordeyne and juggle by these p̄sentes that asmoche as shalbe necessarie of all issues revenues and pfette comen and growen of the pmisses awarded to the said Sir Peires Dutton nowe lvyng or of any of them, whiche have been receyved and taken by Sir John Porte Knyght one of oure Judges of oure Benche and by Sir William Leylond Knyght or by eny of them or any of their assignes over and above the resonable costes and labours of the same Resceyvours recompensed, by reason of a decre or direccion therof made by the Lordes of our said Councell, shalbe appleyed and bestowed to and uppon the execucion of the last Wyll and Testament of the said Laurence Dutton Esquier, and that the overplus or surplusage of the same issues revenues or profette so receyved, yf any be, shalbe payed and delyved to the said Sir Peires Dutton Knyght nowe lvyng or to his [executo³] without any lett or contradiccion of the said foure before named Copceners or of any of them; And in case that the said issues revenues and profette receyved as is above written suffice nott for and to the full p̄formacōn and payment of all legacies and bequestes and other thynges assigned or wyllid by the said Testament and last will, whiche by the same testament or wyll shuldbe levyed or reysed of the issues and profette of the pmisses by us awarded to the said Sir Peyres Dutton or of eny of them over and above the said reasonable costes and labours of the said Receyvours deducted allowed and recompensed, THEN we awarde ordeyn and juggle that the same Sir Peires Dutton and his said heires males shall paye and p̄forme all the resydues of the same legacies bequeste and other thynges, accordyng to the said laste wyll and testament, uppon resonable requestes to the same Sir Peires or to his said heires males to be made frome tyme to tyme by the parties havyng right or interest in or to the same legacies or bequestes or other thynges to be don. ALSO we awarde ordeyn and juggle that evy of the said Sir Peires Dutton Sir William Molyneux Sir Thomas Southworth Knyghte Thomas Aston and Richard Cholmonley and the servaunte adherente and frendis of every of them shall stonde and be acqyted by vertue of these p̄sentes ageynst the same Sur Peires Dutton Sir William Molyneux Sir Thomas Thomas and Richard and the one of theym agenst the other of all maner actes and trespasses and psonall accions havyng begynnyng or cause before the makyng of this Indenture by reason of any of the premisses specified or mencioned in this Indenture. AND FYNALLY we awarde ordeyn and juggle that every thyng by us awarded ordeyned or jugged conteyned in this p̄sent Indenture of our award shall stonde ferme and stable

¹ & O.² of O.³ executo's O.

Confirmation of the said Award. inviolably to be observed performed and kept by every person or partie to the same, in every thing point and article thereof, any former matter of Record matter in Dede or in wrytyng arbytrement or other formore thyng to the contrary thereof or of any part thereof beyng or extendyng in any wise notwithstanding. Savyng alwey to us and our heires all righte and titles to or in any of the pmisses as yf this oure awarde had never ben made. IN WITNES of all which pmisses above written we have caused oure grete Seale to be put to either parte of this Indenture made in the xvjth day of Maye in the xxvj. yere of oure reigne: As by the same awarde and arbitrement remaynyng in wrytyng indented under the grete seale of our said Sovereigne Lorde more playnely appereth. His gracious pleasure nowe is that it be enacted and established by the auctorite of this present Parliament that the said awarde and arbitrement in fourme afore said made by His Highnes shall from hensforth stonde remayne and be in full strenght force and effecte in every article clause and sentence before expressed to all construccions purposes and ententes accordyng to the purport true meanyng tenour and effecte of the same.

II. Right of Entry to the Heirs of Sir Thomas Dutton, after Determination of the Estate Tail of Sir Peirs, notwithstanding any Recovery, Fine, or Discontinuance. AND that it be further enacted by the auctorite aforesaid that yf it shall happen the said Sir Peires Dutton nowe lyvyng to decease without heire male of his bodie lauffully begotten, that then yt shalbe lauffull to the right heires of Sir Thomas Dutton Knyght sonne of the said John, immediatlye after the said estate in taylorlye determyned for lak of issue male of the bodye of the said Sir Peires Dutton nowe lyvyng begotten, to entre into the said Manour of Dutton and in to all other the premisses before appoynted to the said Sur Peires by force of the said awarde and to holde retheyne and enjoye the same and every parcell theirowf accordyng to the true meanyng purport tenor and effecte of the said awarde; Any reco^{ve} fyne discontinuance or other acte or actes had don or suffred or in eny maner of wise hereafter to be had made don or suffred by the said Sir Peires or eny of the heires males of his bodie lauffully begotten to the contrarie therof in any wise notwithstanding.

III. Power to grant Jointures and Leases. PROVIDED alwey that it shalbe lauffull to the said Sir Peires Dutton and to every heire male of the bodye of the same Sir Peires Dutton lauffully begotten to make Joyntour or Joyntours to eny of his or their wyf or wyffes, of and in the said Manour of Dutton and other the pmisses to the said Sir Peires Dutton afore awarded and appoynted, or of any parte or parcell theirowf for terme of lyfe or lyves of the same wyf or wyffes; And also that it shalbe lauffull to the said Sir Peires and to every heire male of the bodye of the same Sir Peires Dutton lawfully begotten frome tyme to tyme to make any Lease or Leases for terme of yeres lyfe or [or] lyves to eny pson or psones of and in the same Manour of Dutton and other the pmisses or any part therof afore awarded to the same Sir Peires, yeldyng and reservyng duryng the said terme or termes the aunceant rentes and fermes therof.

IV. Saving of Rights. SAVYNG and reservyng to all and singuler pson and psones bodies polytyk and corporate their heires and successours and to the heyres and successours of every of them, other then the said Sir Peires and the heires males of his bodie lauffully begotten, all such right title use interest entre accion possession leases fees rentes annuytes offices comons pfette and comodities what so ever they be whiche they or eny of them have shulde myght or ought to have had afore the makyng of this p^{re}sent Acte of in or to the said Manours Landes Tenementis and other the pmisses or any parte or parcell theirowf, in suche lyke maner forme and condicion to all intentes construccions and purposes as yf this acte had nev^{er} ben hadd nor made; any thyng in this Acte conteyned to the contrary notwithstanding.

V. Right of Entry to the Heirs of Sir Thomas Dutton, after Determination of Estate Tail of Sir W. Molineux, or the others, notwithstanding any Recovery, Fine, or Discontinuance. AND be it further enacted by the auctorite aforesaid that yf it shall happen any of the said Sir William Molyneux Sir Thomas Southworth Thomas Aston and Richard Cholmonley to decease without heire of his body lauffully begotten, that then it shalbe lauffull to the next heire or heires of the said Sir Thomas Dutton Knyght sonne of the said John to entre into the parte or purpart of hym that shall so happen to dye without issue of his bodie as is aforesaid, of and in the said Manour of Church Mynshull and all other the pmisses before appoynted and awarded to the said Sir William Molyneux Sir Thomas Southworth Thomas Aston and Richard Cholmonley by vertue of the said awarde, and to holde retheyne and enjoye the same to the said next heire or heires of the same Sir Thomas Dutton and to the heires of his or their bodies lauffully begotten accordyng to the tenour purport and effecte of the same awarde; any reco^{ve} fyne discontinuances or other acte or actes had don or suffred or in any man^{er} of wyse hereafter to be had don or suffred by the said Sir William Molyneux Sir Thomas Southworth Thomas Aston and Richard Cholmonley or eny of theym or the heire or heires of the bodie or bodies of hym or them or of eny of them lauffully begotten to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding.

VI. Power to grant Jointures and Leases. PROVIDED alwey that it shalbe lauffull to the said Sir William Molyneux Sir Thomas Southworth Thomas Aston and Richard Cholmonley, and to every of them and to the heires of the bodie of every of them lauffully begotten, to make Joyntour or Joyntours to eny his or their wyff or wyves of and in his or their part or porcion of the said Manour of Church Mynshull and all other the pmisses before to the same Sir William Molyneux Sir Thomas Southworth Thomas Aston and Richard Cholmonley appoynted and awarded as is aforesaid for terme of lyff or lyves of the same Wyff or Wyves; And also that it shalbe lauffull to the said Sir William Molyneux Sir Thomas Southworth Thomas Aston and Richard Cholmonley and to every of them and to the heires of the bodye of every of them lauffully begotten to make frome tyme to tyme any lease or leases for terme of yeres lyf or lyves to eny pson or psones of and in his or their part or porcion of the same Manour of Church Mynshull and all other the pmisses before to the same Sir William Sir Thomas Thomas Aston and Richard Cholmonley in fourme aforesaid appoynted and awarded; yeldyng and reservyng duryng the said terme or terme the olde rentes and fermes therof.

VII. Saving of Rights. SAVYNG and reservyng to all and singuler pson and psones bodies polytyke and corporate their heires and successours and to the heires and successo's of evy of theym, other then the said Sir William Sir Thomas Thomas Aston and Richard Cholmonley and the heires of their bodies and evy of them, all suche right title use in^{est} entre accion possession leases fees rentes annuyties offices comons pfette and comodities what soever they be whiche they or eny of them have shuld myght or ought to have had afore the makyng of this p^{re}sent Acte of in or to the said Manours Landes Tenementes and other the pmisses or in or to any part or parcell therof, in suche lyke maner forme and condicion to all ententes construccions and purposes as if this acte had never ben had nor made; any thyng in this Acte conteyned to the contrary notwithstanding.

¹ An erroneous Repetition on the Roll.

CHAPTER XLIV.

AN ACTE concyng the ptycyon of Londre betwene the heyres of the Lord Broke.

WHERE before this tyme great variaunces stryffes and debates hath ben had and moved, betwene Charles Blounte Lorde Mountjoye sone and heire of William Blount Knyght late Lorde Mountjoye and the Lady Anne his wyfe John Poulet Esquier sone and heire apparaunt of Sir William Poulet Knyght and Elizabeth his wyfe, Doughters and heires of Robert Willoughby Knyght late Lorde Broke on the bodye of Dorathe his late wyfe begotten, of that one partie, and Fraunces Dautrey Esquier and Blaunche his wyfe Fowlke Gryvell Esquier and Elizabeth his Wyfe Cosyns and heires of the said Robert Willoughby that is to say, Doughters and heires of Edwarde Willoughby sone and heire apparaunt to the said late Lorde Broke, of that other partie, of for and upon the right title use inrest and possession of and in the Manours of Broke Imber and Paxcrofte with their appurtenaunce in the Countie of Wiltes, and of and in all the Landes Tenementes and Hereditamentes with their appurtenaunces whiche were the said late Lorde Brokes in use or in possession the tyme of his decease in Broke Imber and Paxcrofte and els where within the parishes of Westbury Northebradley and Stepull Assheton in the said Countie of Wiltes, and of and in the Manour of Poyntyngton with the appurtenaunces in the Countie of Somers and the advowson of the Church of the same, and of and in the Manour of the Manour of Tudryngton with thappurtenaunce in the Countie of Gloucester, and of and in the Manour of Hyde Koppenhall Fosbroke Dylron Robesdon Crakenishe Bromeshulfe Lytewoode fyve pownde rent in Pynkerith and the fayre of Pynkerithe in the Countie of Stafford, And of and in the Manours of Steplemorden and Longstaunton with thappurtenaunces in the Countie of Cambridge, and of and in the Manour of Claxton and Kylmyncote with the appurtenaunces in the Countie of Leycester, and of and in the Manour of Cotton with the appurtenaunces in the Countie of Northampton, and of and in the Manour of Cottred with thappurtenaunces in the Countie of Hertford, And of and in the Manours of Ropesley Tottyll Gayton Helpryngham and Framton with the appurtenaunces in the Countie of Lyncolne, And of and in the Manours of Hoke Oberkencombe Netherkencombe Chykerell Perestoke Thrope Fromvanchurche Farnham Mangerton Gorwell Lytton Wythyhoke Wynterborne Stepleton and Batecombe in the Countie of Dorset, and of and in the Manours of Beere Ferys Bygbury Estportelmouthe Wolstone Modbury Ludbroke Upeotory Rawryge Hempston Arundell Brixham and six poundes rentes in Hache Arundell in the Countie of Devon, and of and in the Manours of Saltaysshe Aysshettour Markewell Calylond Pendryme Lodwanlese and Trethewe in the Countie of Cornewall, and of and in all Landes and Tenementes Advousons and Hereditamentes with their appurtenaunces whiche were the said Lorde Brokes in possession or in use the day of his decease in Tuddryngton or els where in the Countie of Gloucester, Hyde Coponhall Fosbroke Dylron Robaston Cracknishe Bromeshulfe Lytellwood and els where in the said Countie of Stafford, Steplemorden and Longstaunton and els where with their appurtenaunces in the Countie of Cambrige, Claxton Kylmencote and elsewhere with their appurtenaunce in the Countie of Leycester, Cotton and elsewhere with their appurtenaunces in the Countie of Northampton, Cottred and elsewhere with thappurtenaunces in the Countie of Hertford Ropesley Tottyll Gayton Helpryngham Frampton Swaton Bycar Thrope Latymer Hekyngton Strekyngton Swynshed Reston Tottythrope Carleton Tathewell and elsewhere in the Countie of Lyncolne, Hoke Overkencombe Netherkencombe Chyckerell Poorestoke Thrope Fromevanchurche Farnham Mangerton Gorwell Lytton Wythyhoke Wynterbourne Stepleton Batecombe Wynterbourne Martyn Rawnesham and elsewhere within the said Countie of Dorset, Beere Ferys Bygbury Estportelmouthe Wolstone Modbury Ludbroke Upeotory Rawryge Hempston Arundell Bryxham Awenmouthe Worthie Plymmouthe and elsewhere in the Countie of Devon, Saltaysshe Aysshettour Markewell Calylond Pendryme Ludwanles Threthewe Kyldnodrat Fourseham Treawen and elsewhere in the Countie of Cornewall; All whiche Manours Landes Tenementes and Hereditamentes the said Fraunces Dautrey and Blaunche his wyfe Foulke Grevyll and Elizabeth his wyfe pretended title to have as is the right of the said Blaunche and Elizabeth wyves to the said Fraunces and Foulke as Cosyns and heires of the said Lorde Broke, and to them to be discended in use or in possession as Cosyns and heires of the said late Lorde Broke; and whiche said Manours Landes Tenementes and Hereditamentes the said Charles Lorde Mountjoye and the Lady Anne his wyfe John Poulet and Elizabeth his wyfe clayme and pretended title to have as in the right of the said Lady Anne and Elizabeth, wyves of the said Charles and John Poulet, as heires of the bodye of the said late Lorde Broke on the bodye of the said Ladye Dorathe laufullly begotten, by force of the last wyll of the said late Lorde Broke by hym made declared and sealed with his seale of Armes and of severall recovereis and other assuraunces in the lawe unto dyvs psons and their heires theirow had and made by the said late Lorde Broke, to the same use, and also of and for the payment of a greate and notable dett by the said late Lorde Broke at the tyme of his decease due to the Kynges Highnes and dyvs other psonnes not yete paid: For appeasyng wherof and in avoydyng of variaunce and debates whiche myght have rysen and growen betwene the said parties and also consideryng their nerenes in affynyte and blode, have by mediacion of their frendis fully condiscended concluded and agreed in maner and fourme folowyng, that is to sey: That all and evy pson and psones their heires and assignes whiche stande and be nowe seased or that hereafter shall stonde and be seased of and in all and every the said Manours Landes Tenementes and Hereditamentes with their appurtenaunces in the said Counties of Gloucester Stafford Cambrige Leycester Northampton Hartford Somersett and Lyncoln, shall fromhensforth stande and be seased of and in the moytie therof to the use of the said Blaunche and of the heires of here body laufullly begotten; and for defaulte of suche issue to the use of the said Elizabeth wyfe to the said Foulke and to the heires of her body laufullly begotten; And for defaulte of suche issue to the use of the heires of the bodye of the said Robert Willoughby late Lorde Broke on the bodye of the Lady Dorathe his late wyfe laufullly begotten; And for default of suche yssue to the use of the right heires of the said late Lorde Broke for ever: and of and in the other Moytie theirow to the use of the said Elizabeth wyfe to the said Foulke and of the heires of her body laufullly begotton; and for defaulte of suche issue to the use of the said Blaunche and the heires of the bodye of the said Blaunche wyfe to the said Fraunces laufullly begotten; And for defaulte of suche issue to the use of the heires of the bodye of the said late Lorde Broke on the bodye of the said Lady Dorathe laufullly begotten; And for defaulte of suche issue to the use of the right heires of the said late Lorde Broke for ever: And that all and every pson and psones and their heires which stonde and be nowe seased, or that hereafter shall stande and be seased, of and in all the said Manours Landes Tenementes and Hereditamentes with their appurtenaunce in the said Counties of Wiltes Dorset Devon and Cornewall, shall fromhensforth stonde and be seased of and in the moytie of the same to thuse of the said Lady Anne and of the heires of her body laufullly begotten; And for default of suche issue to the use of the said Elizabeth wyfe of the said John Poulet and of the heires of her body laufullly begotten; And for default of suche issue to the use of the heires of the bodye of the said late Lorde Broke laufullly begotten; And for defaulte of suche issue to the use of the right heires of the said late Lorde Broke for ever: And of the other moytie of the same Manours Landes Tenementes and Hereditamentes with their appurtenaunces in the said Counties of Wiltes Dorset Devon and Cornewall to the use of the same Elizabeth wyfe to

Variances between the Daughters and Heirs of Robert Willoughby late Lord Broke, and their Husbands on the one Part, and the Grand Daughters of the said Lord Broke and their Husbands, on the other Part.

Estates in Dispute.

Claims of Title on each Side.

Agreement of the said Parties as to the Matters in Dispute.

Assurances of
Title in Execution
of such Agreement.

the said John Poulet and of the heires of her bodie lafully begotten; And for defaulte of suche issue to the use of the said Lady Anne and the heires of the body of the said Lady Anne lafully begotten; and for defaulte of suche issue to the use of the heires of the body of the said late Lorde Broke lafully begotten; and for defaulte of suche issue to the use of the right heyres of the said Lorde Broke for ever. And for the more sure establisshement of the said agrement, William Blount Knyght late Lorde Mountjoye father of the said Charles, for and in the behalfe of the said Charles and the Lady Anne his wyfe, Sir William Poulet Knyght father to the said John Poulet for and in the behalfe of the said John and Elizabeth his wyfe, Richard Lyster Knyght Chief Baron of the Kynges Eschequer father in Lawe to the said Fraunces Dawtrei for and in the behalfe of the said Fraunces and Blaunche his his wyfe, and Foulke Grevell for hym and Elizabeth his wyfe, by their severall Indentures beryng date the twenty day of Octobr in the xx^u yere of the reigne of oure Sovereigne Lorde Kyng Henry the eight, have covenanted and agreed in maner and fourme folowyng, that is to sey; The said William late Lorde Mountjoye and Sir William Poulet Knyght have severally covenanted to and with the said Richard Lyster and Foulke Grevyll, that aswell the said William Blount late Lorde Mountjoye and Sir William Poulett Knyght, as the said Charles and John Poulet, shall suffre and also move sterre and pcure the said Lady Anne and Elizabeth wyfes of the said Charles and John Poulett, after all the Doughters of the said late Lorde Broke and of the said Edward Willoughby shall and be comen to their full age of xxj yeres, to doo suffre and cause to be don and suffered all and evy thyng and thynges acte and actes in the lawe, whiche shalbe reasonably devysed and advysed by the counsell lerned of the said Blaunche and Elizabeth wyfys of the said Fraunces Dawtrei and Foulke Gryvell, to make a good parfyte suertie and assuraunce in the Lawe, frome the said Lady Anne and Elizabeth wyves of the said Charles and John Poulet and their heires, of and in the said Manours Landes Tenementes and Hereditamentes with their appurtenaunces in the said Counties of Gloucestre Stafford Cambrige Leycestre Northampton Hertford and Lyncolne, unto the said Blaunche and Elizabeth wyfes to the said Fraunces Dawtrei and Foulke Gryvell, in maner and forme above expressed, that is to sey; one moytie therof unto the said Blaunche and the heires of her bodye with the remayners in fourme above expressed, and of the other moytie unto the said Elizabeth wyfe of the said Foulke and to the heires of her bodie with the remayners over as is above rehersed: and in lykewyse the said Richard Lyster and Foulke Gryvell have severally covenanted and graunted to and with the said late Lorde Mountjoye and Sir William Poulet, that aswell the said Fraunces Dawtrei and Foulke Grevyll shall suffre and move styrre and pcure the said Blaunche and Elizabeth wyfes of the said Fraunces and Foulke, after all the Doughters of the said late Lorde Broke and of the said Edward Willoughby shall and ben comen to their full age of xxj yeres, to doo suffre and cause to be suffered and don all and every thyng and thynges acte and actes in the Lawe, whiche shalbe reasonably devysed and advysed by the counsell lerned of the said Lady Anne and Elizabeth wyfes to the said Charles and John Poulet, to make a good pfyte suertie and assuraunce in the Lawe frome the said Blaunche and Elizabeth wyfe of the said Fraunces and Foulke of and in the said Manours Landes Tenementes and Hereditamentes with their appurtenaunces in the said Counties of Wiltes Dorsett Devon and Cornwall, unto the said Lady Anne and Elizabeth wyfes of the said Charles and John Poulet in maner and fourme above expressed, that is to sey, of the one moytie therof unto the said Lady Anne and to the heires of her body lafully begotten with remayners over in fourme above expressed, And of the other moytie therof unto the said Elizabeth wyfe of the said John Poulet and to the heires of her body lafully begotten with the remayners over in fourme above expressed. IN CONSIDERACION wherof the said Charles Lorde Mountjoye and the Lady Anne his wyfe John Poulet and Elizabeth his wyfe Frances Dawtrei and Blaunche his wyfe and Foulke Gryvell and Elizabeth his wyfe moste humbly besechyng the Kynges Highnes, that in and for the accomplishement and due execucon of the said agrement, it may please the Kynges Highnes with thassent of the Lordes spual and temporall and the Comons in this psent parliament assembled, to ordeyne and enacte by auctorite of the same, that the said Fraunces Dawtrei and Blaunche his Wyfe as in the right of the said Blaunche, Foulke Gryvell and Elizabeth his Wyfe as in the right of the said Elizabeth, shall peasiby and quyetyly have holde and enjoye to theym and their heires of their bodies lafully begotten as Copceners, the moytie of the Manour of Tudryngton in the Countie of Gloucestre, and all other the Manours Landes Tenementes and Hereditamentes with their appurtenaunces whiche were to the said late Lorde Broke in possession or in use at the tyme of his decease, in Poyntyngton Hyde Copenhall Fosbroke Dylron Robaston Crakemershe Bromeshulse Lyttellwood Pyncryche Steplemorden Longstaunton Claxston Kylmyncote Cotton Cottred Repesley Tottyll Gayton Helpryngham Frampton Swatton Bycar Throppe Lattymer Hckyngton Skrckyngton Swyneshed Reston Tottylthrope Carleton and Tathewell, and all other his Castelles Manours Meases Landes Tenementes Advousons Patronages Offices Revsions Remayners and all other Hereditamentes with their appurtenaunces what so ever they be, whiche were to the said late Lorde Broke or to any other psone or psones to his use at the tyme of his Decease in the said Counties of Gloucester Cambrige Leycestre Northampton Hertford and Lyncoln, with out lett interrupcion vexacon or impedymnt of the said Charles Lorde Mountjoye and the Lady Anne his wyfe John Poulet and Elizabeth his wyfe or of the heires of their bodies or of the bodies of eyther of them lafully begotten, or of any other psone or psones or their heires claymyng to their use or to the use of eny of theym, any thyng in the pmisses or any parcell theirot to theym assigned and gyven by this psent acte: And that the said Fraunceys and Blaunche as in the right of the said Blaunche, Foulke Grevell and Elizabeth his wyfe as in the right of the said Elizabeth, and the issues of their bodies lafully begotten, shall peasibly and quietly have pceyve and receyve the issues revenues and pfectt theirot to their owne ppre use and behoffe; And yf it happen the said Blaunche to dye without heire of her bodye lafully begotten, that then all the parte and purparte of all the said Castelles Manours Landes and Tenementes and all other Hereditamentes with their appurtenaunces, assigned lymytte and appoynted by this psent acte to the said Blaunche and to the heires of her bodye lafully begotten, shall remayne and be to the said Elizabeth Grevyll and to the heires of her body lafully begotten; And if it happen the said Elizabeth Grevyll to dye without heire of hir body lafully begotten, that then all the parte and purparte of the said Castels Manours Landes and Tenentes and all other Hereditamentes with their appurtenaunces, assigned lymyted and appoynted by this psent acte to the said Elizabeth Grevyll and to the heires of her body lafully begotten, shall remayne and be to the said Blaunche and to the heires of her bodye lafully begotten; and yf it happen the said Blaunche and Elizabeth Grevyll to dye without heyres of their bodies lafully begotten as is aforesaid, that then all the said Castelles Manours Meases Landes Tenementes Advousons Patronages Offices Revsions Remayners and all other Hereditamentes with their appurtenaunces assigned and lymyted to the said Blaunche and Elizabeth Gryvell by this acte, shall remayne and be to the heires of the bodye of the said Robert Willoughby late Lorde Broke upon the body of the said Lady Dorathe lafully begotten; and for defaulte of suche issue to the right heires of the said late Lorde Broke for ever; And that the said Charles Lord Mountjoye and the Lady Anne his wyfe as in the right of the said Lady Anne, John Poulet and Elizabeth his wyfe as in the right of the said Elizabeth, shall have to them and to their heires of their bodies lafully begotten as Copceners and after the fourme of Copceners, the said Manours of Broke Imber Paxcrofte Hoke Overkencombe Netherkencombe Chyckerell Porestoke Thrope Fromevanchurche Farnham Mangerton Gorwell Lytton Wythyhoke Wynterbourne Steplctone Batecombe Wynterbourne Martyn Rawnesham Beere Ferys Bygbury Estportelmouthe Wolstone Modbury Ludbroke Uppetory Rawrige Hempston Arundell Brixham Awenmouthe Worthey Treawen Plymmouth Saltayshe Ayssheter Markewell

Calynd Pendrym Ludwanles Trethew Kynodret & Fursham, and all other the Castelles Manours Landes Tenementes Advousons Patronages Offices Reversions Remaynders and all other Hereditamentē with their appurtenances what so ever they be whiche were to the said late Lorde Broke in the said Counties of Dorſ Devon and Cornwall and in the said parishes of Westbury Northebradley and Stepulaston in the Countie of Wiltes, without lett interrupcion or vexacion of the said Fraunces Dawtrey and Blaunche his wyfe, and the said Fulk Gryvell and Elizabeth his wyfe, or of the heires of their bodies or of the heires of the bodies of eyther of them laufully begotten or of any other parson or parsones or their heires claymyng to their use or to the use of eny of them any thyng in the pmisses or any parcell therof to them assigned and gyvyn by this p̄sent acte; And that the said Charles Lorde Mountjoye and the Lady Anne his wyfe in the right of the said Lady Anne John Poulet and Elizabeth his wyfe in the right of the said Elizabeth, and the issues of their bodies laufully begotten, shall peasibly and quietlye have p̄ceyve and receyve the issues revenues and p̄fettē therof to their owne use and behoffe: And yf it happen the said Lady Anne to dye without heires of her body laufully begotten, that then all the parte and purparte of all the said Castells Manours Landes and Tenementes and all other Hereditamentes with their app̄tenances, assigned lymyted and appoynted by this p̄sent acte to the said Lady Anne and the heires of her body laufully begotten, shall remayne and be to the said Elizabeth wyfe to the said John Poulet and to the heires of her body laufully begotten; And if it happen the said Elizabeth Poulet to dye without heires of her body laufully begotten, that then all the parte and purparte of all the said Castels Manours Landes and Tenementes and all other Hereditamentē with their appurtenances, assigned lymyted and appoynted by this p̄sent acte to the said Elizabeth Poulett and to the heires of her body laufully begotten, shall remayne and be to the said Lady Anne and the heires of her body laufully begotten; and if it happen the said Lady Anne and Elizabeth Poulet to dye without heires of their bodies laufully begotten as is aforesaid that then all the said Castelles Manours Meases Landes Tenementes Advousons Patronages Offices Reversions Remayners and all other Hereditamentes assigned and lymyted to the said Lady Anne and Elizabeth Poulet shall remayne and be in the right heires of the said Robert Willoughby late Lorde Broke for ev̄.

SAVYNG to every pson and psons and their heires, other then the said Fraunces Dawtrey and Blaunche his wyfe Foulke Grevyll and Elizabeth his wyff Charles Lorde Mountjoye and the Lady Anne his wyfe and John Poulet and Elizabeth his wyfe and their heires, and all and ev̄y other pson or psons and their heires as at any tyme hereafter shall clayme to thuse of the said Fraunces Dawtrey and Blaunche his wyfe Foulke Grevyll and Elizabeth his wyffe Charles Lorde Mountjoye and the Lady Anne his wyfe and John Poulet and Elizabeth his wyfe and their heires, or to the use of eny of them, all suchē right title use in̄vest and possession fees rentes annuyties offices and all other in̄vest whatsoever they be, that they or eny of them have or had afore the makyng of this p̄sent acte of in or to any of the said Castels Manours Meases Landes Tenementes Advousons Patronages Offices Reversions Remaynders and all other Hereditamentē or any parte or parcell of them; as if this acte had never ben had or made.

II.
General Saving
of Rights.

PROVYDED always that this Acte nor no thyng therein conteyned be not in any wyse p̄judiciall or hurtfull to the Lady Dorathe Mountjoye vydowe, of for and conc̄nyng any right title use in̄vest or possession that she or any pson or psones to heir use hath in name of Joyntour or Dower or other wyse for terme of her lyfe of the said Lady Dorathe, of in or to any of the said Castels Manours Meases Landes Tenementes and other the pmisses before specified; any thyng conteyned in this p̄sent Acte to the contrary notwithstanding.

III.
Proviso for
Lady Dorothy
Mountjoye.

PROVYDED also that this Acte nor nothyng therein conteyned be not in any wyse prejudiciall or hurtfull to the Executours of the said late Lorde Broke, nor to the Executours of the survyvor of the said Executours, but that they and ev̄y of them may receyve p̄ceyve and take all the yssues revenues and p̄fettē of the said Castels Manours Meases Landes Tenementes and other the pmisses of to and for the p̄fourmance of the last wyll of the said late Lorde Broke, as they or eny of them myght have don as though this Acte had nev̄ ben had nor made.

IV.
Proviso for the
Executors of the
late Lord Broke.

AND be it further enacted by the auctorite aforesaid, that neyther the said Charles Lorde Mountjoye and the Lady Anne his wyfe John Poulet and Elizabeth his wyfe Fraunces Dawtrey and Blaunche his wyfe and Foulke Gryvell and Elizabeth his wyfe nor eny of them, nor their heires nor the heires of eny of them, shall hereafter alen bargayn geve or selle any of the said Castelles Manours Meases Landes Tenementes and other the pmisses above specified nor any pte or pcell of them, nor any other thyng doo which shulde be to the hurte or disenherytaunche of their heires or of the heires of eny of them or to any of the said remaynders, but only for the Joynter of wyfe or wyfes for terme of lyfe or lyves or any husbond that hath or shall mary eny of them or eny of the heires that shall be enheritable to eny of the same landē and Tenementes, or for terme of lyfe of any other pson or for yeres or at wyll after custome of the Manour, yeldyng the true and aunyent rent of the same Landes or Tenementes so to hym letten as is aforesaid; but that all and ev̄y other acte & actes herafter done or suffred contr̄y to the true intent of this present acte shalbe voyde and of none effecte in the Lawe.

V.
Restraint of
Alienation by
said Parties.

PROVYDED always that this Acte ne yet any thyng therein conteyned in any wise be p̄judiciall or hurtfull to Sir John Dudley Knyght his heires or assignes, of and for the Manour nor Fayre of Penriche with thappurtenances in the Countie of Stafford; ne yet be p̄judiciall or hurtfull to eny pson or psons their heires or assignes claymyng the same Manour or Feyre with thappurtenance to the use of the said Sir John Dudley his heires or assignes; any thyng conteyned in this p̄sent acte to the contrary notwithstanding.

VI.
Proviso for
Sir John Dudley.

PROVYDED always that this Acte nor any thyng or thynges therein conteyned be p̄judiciall or hurtfull to the Right Myghty Prynce Charles Duke of Suff nor to the Lady Katheryn his wyfe Duchesse of Suff, to of or for the Manour of Frampton otherwise called the Manour of Framton with the appurtenances in the Countie of Lincoln; but that all their right title in̄vest use possession title of entre and of accion be always to the said Duke and Lady Katheryn his wyfe and to the heires of the said Lady Katheryn saved; any thyng or thynges in this p̄sent acte conteyned to the contrary notwithstanding.

VII.
Proviso for the
Duke of Suffolk,
and Lady Catherine
his Wife.

CHAPTER XLV.

AN ACTE CONCERNING the assurance of all the Temporalties belonging unto the Bisshopriche of Norwiche unto the King^e Highnes and his heires.

Appointment of the Abbot of St. Benett to the Bishoprick of Norwich.

The King shall hold certain Manors, &c. now appurtenant to the said See.

FOR ASMOCHE as the See of the Bysshopriche of Norwiche is now voyde, and all the possessions profygthes and comodites therof aswell spual as temporall in the Kynges handes, His Majestie myndyng to advaunce to the same See one suche pson which both for his knowlege in Scripture and honeste conversacion in his lvyng shall, by setting furth of the true pleyne and syncere doctryne of Christ and good examples of lyff concordant to the same, moche edyfy his lovyng Subiectes of the Dyoces of the same See to the onlye glorie and honour of Almyghty God and to the weale of the Soules comytted to his charge, And herupon maturely by greate advyse and deliberacon ponderyng the pmisses havynge pleyne and pfytt knowlege and experience of William nowe Abbot of Saynt Benett^e in the Countie of Norff to be a man bothe of excellent lernyng and knowlege in Holy Scripture, And also of good approved conversacon in his lvyng, Is fully resolved and pleased to dispose and gyve of his most excellent goodnes the dignytie of the said Bisshopriche to the said Abbot: Wherupon for dyvce right good and vertuous consideracions moved and debated for the earnest setting fourth of the good effect^e and pcedynges that may growe and encrease by the good execucion of the Kynges godly purpose in the pmisses; The Kynges Majestie by the consent of the said Abbot, beyng noiatyd Bissho^p of the said See is pleased and contented that it be enacted by auctorite of this p^rsent parliament in maner and fourme folowyng that is to sey; that the Kynges Highnes his heires and successours Kynges of this Realme of England, shall fromhensforth have holde and enjoye to them for ever the Lordshippes and Manours of Lynne E^pi otherwise called Bisshoppes Lynne Gaywode Thorneham Langham Thorneage Northelmeham Bryston Beteley Hevyngham Marsham Thorpe Blofeld Beghton Rollesby and Eccles, with all and singuler their membres and appurtenaunces in the Countie of Norff, And the Manours of Hoxne otherwise called Hoxon Southelmeham Bakton Batesford and Wyk^e with all and singuler their membres and appurtenaunc^e in the Countie of Suff, And also the Lordshippes and Manours of Terlyng and Lyghes and the psonnage of the Church of Terlyng with their membres and appurtenaunces in the Countie of Essex, all which Manours and other the pmisses apperteyne and belonge to the See of the said Bisshopriche: And that also the Kynges Highnes shall have and enjoye to hym his heires and successours all those Meases Landes Tenementes Rent^es Rev^ons Medowes Leasues Pastures Woodes Waters Comons Fysshinges Poolys Libties Franchises Wayff^e Strayes View^e of Franke pleges Courtes p^rfight^e of Courtes Haryett^e Releff^e Eschet^e Patronages Advousons of Churches Chapelles Chauntes Hospitalles Knyghtes Fees and all and singuler other temporall possessions and Hereditamentes with their appurtenaunces in Lynne E^pi Gaywod Thorneham Langham Thorneage Northelmeham Briston Beteley Hevyngham Thorp Blofeld Beghton Rollesby Eccles Hoxne Southelmeham Ba^cton Batysford Wyk^e Lyghes and Terlyng or in eny of them or els where in any of the said Counties of Norff Suff and Essex or in the Countie of the Cytte of Norwich which belonge or in any wyse apperteyne to the said Bisshopriche, And which the last Bissho^p of the said See hadd in the right of the said Bisshopriche at the day of his decease; To have and to holde the said Manours and all other the pmisses with all and singuler their membres and appurtenaunces to the Kynges Highnes his heires and successours for ever, in as large and ample maner as the said last Bissho^p of Norwich had the same at the day of his decease.

II.
The King shall have actual Possession of the Premises; and his Letters Patent thereof shall be good.

AND it is enacted by auctorite aforesaid that the Kynges Highnes fromhensforth shall have the actual and reall possession of and in the pmisses and of evy parte therof to hym and to his heires and successours as is aforesaid. And that all and singuler tres patent^es which his Magestie his heires or successours shall gyve or graunte to eny pson or psons or body polytyk of or in the pmisses or of or in eny pte therof in fee symple fee taylor for terme of lyff or lyves for yeres or at pleasour shalbe good and effectual in the lawe accordyng to the tenours and purportes of suche tres patent^es without any office or inquisicon to be hadd made founde or returned of the pmisses or of eny parte of the same.

III.
General Saving of Rights.

SAVYNG to all and singuler psons and bodies polytyk and corporat their heires and successours and to evy of them, other then suche psonne and psons as hereaft^r shalbe Bissho^p of Norwich and their successours and every of theym, all such right title use in^orest accion possession revercion remaynder lease leases grauntes fees offices annuyties sutes peticon^s condicon^s and entres in suche lyke and as ample maner fourme and condicion as they or eny of them hath have shulde myght or ought to have had if this ACTe had never been hadde ne made; any thyng in this ACTe conteyned to the contrary hereof notwithstanding.

IV.
In Recompence, the Bishop of Norwich shall have the Bishop's Palace in or by the Priory of Christ Church; &c.

The said Priory shall continue the Cathedral Church of the Bishopricke: The Monastery of St. Benett and Priory of Hykelyng united to the said Bishopricke.

IN CONSIDERACION wherof, and for the mayntenaunce and sustentacon of the Estate of the said See and Dignytie, it is enacted by auctorite aforesaid that suche psonne whiche shalbe [enacted¹] and consecrate Bissho^p of the said See shall have and enjoye to hym and to his successours Bysshoppes of Norwich united and knytte to the said Bisshopriche, the Palyce called the Bisshoppes Palyce with all and singuler the appurtenaunces sett and beyng in or by the Priorye of Christchurche in Norwiche, and all Dygnyties Prerogatyves p^rfett^e and prehemynences in the same Priorie of Christchurche, in as large and ample maner fourme facion and condicion as Bisshoppes of Norwiche hath ben accustomed to have in the said Priorie of Christchurche in the right or by reason of the said Bisshopriche of Norwiche: And that the said Priorie and Covent of the same shall stylbe and contynue the Cathedrall Church and Chapter of and to the said Bisshopriche in suche fourme facion and condicion as it is and hath been in tymes paste; And that also suche psonne whiche shall have the said Bisshopriche shall have and enjoye to hym and his successours Bisshoppes of Norwiche, unyted and knytt to the said Bisshopriche, the Monasty of Saynt Benett^e in the Countie of Norff, And all and singuler Manours Landes Tenementes Rent^es Rev^ons vices Advousons and all other Hereditamentes Libties Franchises Comodites and profett^e with all and singuler their appurtenaunces belongyng or in any wise apperteynyng to the said Monasterye of Seynt Benett^e, in as large and ample maner as the said Abbot nowe hath the same in the right of the said Monastery; and shall also have holde and enjoye to hym and his successours Bisshoppes of Norwich, united and knytt to the said Bisshopriche for ever, the Scyte circuyte and procyncte of the late Priorie of Hykelyng in the said Countie of Norff, And all Houses Edifienges and Buyldynges therupon edyfyed and buylded, And also all Manours Landes Tenementes and Hereditamentes Tythes p^rfett^e and Emolumentes of what nature name or qualite so ever they be to the said late Priorie of Hykelyng the fourth daye of February in the xxvij yere of the reygne of our said Sovereigne Lorde belongyng or in eny wyse apperteynyng, in as large and ample maner as the Kynges Highnes is or shalbe intytled to the same by auctorite of this present Parliament: To have and to holde the said Scyte Circuyte Procyncte Landes Tenementes and other Hereditamentes of the said late Priorie of Hykelyng with all and singuler the appurtenaunces to the said pson that shalbe Bissho^p of Norwiche and his successours Bisshoppes of Norwiche, of the Kynges Highnes his heires and successours, by the yerely rent of xxxij li. vj s. viij d. payable to the Treasurer of the Augmentacion of the Revenue of the Kynges Crowne at the feast of Seynt Michaell tharchangell and Ester by even porcions.

Rent to the King, 233. 6s. 8d.

¹ eleatyd O.

AND be it further enacted by auctorite aforsaid that the said pson whiche shall have the said Bisshoppriche of Norwiche shall have, to hym and his successours Bisshoppes of Norwiche for ever, the Patronages Gyfte and Nōiacions of the foure Archedyaconryes within the p̄cyncte of the said Dioces of Norwiche, that is to sey, the Archidiaconryes of Norff Norwiche Suff and Sudbury, with all and singuler Rectories P̄sonnages Pencions Porcions Synode Proxyes Probacions of Testaments Visitacions and all and singuler other p̄fette and Emolumentes called s̄pualtees whiche belonge appteyne or be appropriat to the said Bisshoppriche, in as large and ample maner as eny Bisshoppes of the same See have had the same; Excepte the p̄sonage of Terlyng lymytted to the Kynges Highnes as is aforsaid, And also excepte all Patronages of Parsonage Chauntreis Churches and Chapells belongyng to the said Bisshoppriche whiche by auctorite of this Acte be and shalbe reserved to the Kynges Highnes to his heires and successours for ever.

V.
The Bishop of Norwich shall have the Patronages of all the Four Archdeaconries in the Diocese, with all Rectories, &c.

AND be it enacted by auctorite aforsaid that the said p̄sone whiche shalbe named Bisshoḡ of Norwiche as is aforsaid shall holde and enjoye to hym and his successours Bisshoppes of Norwiche, united and knytte to the said Bisshoppriche, frome and ymmediatly after the death of William Knyght Clerke Archidiacon of Richemond all that mansyon and dwellyng House that the said William Knyght nowe hath, sett and beyng in Chanon Rowe at Westm̄ in the Countie of Midd̄ as parcell of his Prebende in the Chapell of Seynt Stephyn in Westm̄ aforsaid.

VI.
The Bishop shall hold a certain House Parcel of the Prebend of St. Stephen's Chapel.

SAVYNG to all and singuler p̄sons and bodies polytyke and Corporate their Heires and Successours and to ev̄y of them, other then the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde his heires and successours and the said Abbott of the said Monastery of Seynt Benett and his successours and all other that shalbe Prebendaries of the said Prebende in the Chapell of Seynt Stephyn, after the deth of the said William Knyght and their successours all suche right title use in̄fest accion possession revercōn remaynder lease leasses grauntes offices fees annuyties sutes petiōns condiōns p̄fytes cōmodities and entrees in suche lyke and in as ample maner fourme and condiōn as they or eny of them hath have shuld myght or ought to have hadd yf this acte had never be hadd ne made, any thyng in this acte to the contrary herof notwithstanding.

VII.
General Saving of Rights.

AND be it enacted by auctorite aforsaid that the said p̄sone whiche shalbe named Bisshoppe of Norwiche and his successours Bisshoppes of the same Bisshoppriche fromhensforth shalbe Abbott of the said Monastery of Seynt Benett and have the Dignitie of the said Abbacy, unyted incorporated and knytte to the See of the said Bisshoppriche of Norwiche, and shall ordeyne and make from tyme to tyme onc Monke of the said Monastery to be Priour within the same Monastery, which Priour shalbe always datyve and removable at the wyll and pleasure of the said Bisshoḡ for the tyme beyng; and that the same Bisshoḡ for the tyme beyng shall have fynde and kepe continually within the said Monastery of Seynt Benett at the lest xij Monkes over and besydes the said Priour datyve and removeable as is aforsaid for the mayntenance and keypyng of dyvyne Service there.

VIII.
The Bishop of Norwich shall be Abbot of the Monastery of St. Benett, and appoint the Prior and Monks thereof.

AND be it further enacted by auctorite aforsaid that suche p̄sone as shalbe Bisshoḡ of Norwiche for the tyme beyng and hys Successours Bisshoppes of Norwiche by the auctorite aforsaid shalbe a p̄son able in all degrees and qualites to sue plede and to be sued and pleadyd by the name of the Bisshop of Norwiche, for or conc̄nyng any Manours Landes Tenementes or other Hereditamentes belongyng to the said Monastery of Seynt Benett, or for or conc̄nyng eny thyng or thynges annexed unyted and knytt unto the said See of Norwich, And shall have all maner advauntages of Covenantes Entrees and Condiōns by the name of Bisshoḡ of Norwiche; in as large and ample maner as the Abbot of the same Monastery of Seynt Benett or the Abbott or Priour of the said Priorye of Hykelyng or eny of them shulde or myght have had yf the same Monas̄ye of Seynt Benett and the said Priorye of Hykelyng hadd contynued in the same corporacōn that they or eny of them were afore the making of this Acte.

IX.
The Bishop may sue and be sued, &c. in respect of the Possessions of the Abbey.

AND be it enacted by the auctorite aforsaid that the said Bisshoḡ of Norwiche and his Successours shalbe from hensforth by the said auctorite aswell clerly discharged and released for ever of and for suche yerely rent or pencōn whiche the Kynges Highnes was and is intyelyd to have for the tenth of the temporalities and p̄sonage of Terlyng, late belongyng to the said Bisshoppriche and nowe by this Acte appoynted to the Kynges Highnes and his heires and successours as is above rehersed; and shall also be clerly acquyted and discharged of and for the Colleccion of the said yerely tenth that is or shalbe due and levyable to the Kynges use within his said Dioces of Norwiche of any p̄son or p̄sons or body polytyke or corporat chargeable to the yerely payment of the said tenth; the acte made for the same colleccion of the tenth to the contrary herof notwithstanding.

X.
The Bishop shall be discharged of the Tenth of Terlyng Parsonage, and the Collection of the yearly Tenth in the said Diocese.

AND it is further enacted by auctorite aforesaid that the said Bisshoḡ of Norwiche for the tyme beyng and his successours Bisshoppes of Norwiche, after the deth of the said William Knyght and eny other Prebendary of the said Prebende, shall nōiate and assigne thre sufficient and lafull p̄sons to the said Prebende beyng voyde, of whiche thre p̄sons the Kynges Highnes for the tyme beyng shall appoynte one of the said thre p̄sons to be Prebendary of the said Prebende, whiche p̄sone so appoynted by the Kynges Highnes shall have and enjoye the said dyvydent of Prebent and all other p̄fette and cōmodites to the said Prebende belongyng, The same Mansyon and House before lymytted to thē said Bisshoḡ only excepted, in as large and ample maner as any other Prebendarye of the said Prebende hath heretofore used and enjoyed.

XI.
The Bishop shall nominate Three Persons to the said Prebend, of whom the King shall appoint one.

PROVYDED alwey that this acte nor any thyng or thynges therin conteyned shall extende or be p̄judiciall to Charles Duke of Suff nor to the Right Hon̄able Robert Erle of Sussex nor to Henry Lorde Fitzwater Sone and heire apparant of the same Erle nor to eny of theym, for or concernyng suche Offyc̄ fees or annuytes whiche they or any of them have by any patent or patentees under the seales of Richard late Bisshoḡ of Norwiche and of the Chapyter of the same See, but that the said Duke Erle and Lorde Fitzwater and ev̄y of theym shall have and enjoye their said Offic̄ Fees and Annuyties accordyng to thier said patentees, in lyke maner and fourme and condicion as they or eny of them have or myght have the same yf this acte hadd never be hadd nor made, any thyng in thys acte to the contrary hereof notwithstanding.

XII.
Proviso for the Duke of Suffolk, the Earl of Sussex, and the Lord Fitzwater, &c.

CHAPTER XLVI.

AN ACTE CONCERNYNG the ptycyon of ſten Londꝛ betwene the Lord Thomas Howard and Sir Thomas Ponyngꝛ Knyght.

The Title of Dame Catherine Ponyngꝛs Wife of Sir Thomas Ponyngꝛs, and of Lady Elizabeth Wife of Thomas Lord Howard, to certain Manors, &c.

Partition thereof between them.

WHERE afore this tyme dyꝛce sondry Lordshipps Maners Londes Tenementꝛ Rentꝛ Revꝛcōns ſvyces and other Heredytamentꝛ be diſſendyd & com in use or in poſſeſſion of Aſtate of enherytans to Dame Kateryn Ponyngꝛ wyff of Syr Thomas Ponyngꝛ Knyght, And before that tyme wyff of George Radclyff Esquyer, And unto the Ladye Elyzabeth now wyff to the Lorde Thomas Howarde ſeconde ſone of the right noble Thomas Duke of Norff, as to the Doughters & heires aſwell of Sir John Marney Knyght late Lord Marney and of the Ladye Criſtyn his wyff doughter & heire of Syr Roger Newburgh Knyght now dicceſſed, as also to the Coſyns & next heires of Syr Henry Marney Knyght late Lord Marney also dicceſſed, The ſeid Sir Thomas Ponyngꝛ and Dame Kateryn his wyff And the ſeid Lorde Thomas Howard and the Ladye Elyzabeth his wyff moſt humblye beſechen the Kyngꝛ Highnes that it maye be enacted by thauꝛtoryte of this ꝑſent plyament, that all the ſeid Lordshipps Maners Londꝛ Tenementꝛ & other the ꝑmyſſes and also all other Maner Londꝛ Tenementꝛ and Heredytamentꝛ which at eny tyme were the ſeid Sir Herrye Marney Knyght Lord Marney Sir John Marney Knyght Lord Marney and Sir Roger Newburgh Knyght or of eny of them in use or poſſeſſion of eny Eſtate of enherytance, beyng now dyſcendyd or in eny maꝛn of wyſe cōm to the ſeid Sir Thomas Ponyngꝛ and Dame Kateryn his wyff and to the ſeid Lorde Thomas Howard & the Ladye Elyzabeth his wyff or to eny of them, in use poſſeſſion revꝛcōn or otherwiſe of any Aſtate of enherytance, ſhall & maye remayne & be from hensforth to the ſeid Sir Thomas Ponyngꝛ and Dame Kateryn his wyff in the right of the ſame Dame Kateryn, and unto the ſeid Lorde Thomas Howard & the Ladye Elyzabeth his wyff in the right of the ſame Ladye Elyzabeth, in ſuche maꝛn & foꝛme as hereafter enſueth, that is to ſey, that the oon moyte therof ſhalbe and maye be fromhensforth to the ſeid Dame Kateryn and to the heires of her bodye lawfully begoten, And for lak of ſuche yſſue the remaynder therof to the ſeid Ladye Elyzabeth & to theires of her bodye lawfully begoten; And that the other moyte therof ſhalbe & remayne from hensfourth to the ſeid Ladye Elyzabeth and to theires of her bodye lawfully begoten, And for lak of ſuche iſſue the remaynder therof to the ſeid Dame Kateryn & to theires of her bodye lawfully begoten.

II.

Such Partition ſhall be made by the Lord Chancellor, and others named.

AND that yt maye be further enacted by the auꝛtoryte aforeſeid, that the Right Hoꝛnoble Sir Thomas Awdeley Knyght Lord Chꝛunceler of Englonde Thomas Crumwell Esquyre Chieff Secretorye to the Kyngꝛ Highnes Sir Wyllm Fitzwyllm Knyght Treſorer of the Kyngꝛ moſte Hoꝛnoble Howſeholde Sir Wyllm Pawlett Knyght Controller of the ſame Houſehold Sir John Fitz James Knyght Chieff Juſtice of Ynglonde and Sir John Baldwyn Knyght Chieff Juſtice of the Cōmen Place, or fower of them, before the feſt of the Natyvyte of oꝛ Lord which ſhall be in the yere of oure Lord God a thowsand fyve hundreth threttye & ſyxe have full power & auꝛtoryte by vꝛtue of this acte to make a full and hole ptycyon dyvyſcōn & ſevꝛans of all the ſeid Lordships Maners Londꝛ Tentꝛ Rentꝛ Revꝛcōns & other the ꝑmyſſes in to too equal ptyſ accordyng to ther dyſcreſſyons, and to allotte aſſigne and appoynte by ther wrightyng indentyd under ther ſeales, the one pte therof to the ſeid Dame Kateryn and the other pte therof to the ſeid Ladye Elyzabeth, to holde to them in ſevꝛaltie accordyng to ſuche lymytaꝛcōn of aſtate as before in this acte ys menꝛcōned.

III.

The ſaid Catherine ſhall immediately have a certain Manor as Part of her Portion.

The Parties ſhall be bound by the ſaid Partition.

AND be yt ferther enacted that the ſeid Dame Kateryn ſhall have imedyatly fromhensforth to hur & to the heires of hur bodye lawfully [begoten,¹] the Maner of Leyermarney in the Countye of Eſſex, w^t all and ſyngler membres & app^ten^{nc}ꝛ therof after the rate & yerely value of Thre ſkore poundꝛ, as pte and ꝑcell of ſuche pte ꝑorꝛcōn & ꝑurparte as by the ſeid Lorde Chaunceler Thomas Crumwell Sir Wyllm Fitzwyllm Sir Wyllm Pawlett Sir John Fitz Jamys and Sir John Baldewen or fower of them ſhalbe aſſigned lymtyed and appoynted to the ſeid Dame Kateryn. And that aſwell the ſeid Sir Thomas Ponyngꝛ and Dame Kateryn his wyff & the heires of the bodye of the ſame Dame Kateryn lawfully begoten, And also the ſeid Lorde Thomas Howard & the Ladye Elyzabeth his wyff & theires of the bodye of the ſame Ladye Elyzabeth¹ lawfully begoten, from and after the tyme of the ſame ptycōn & ſevꝛans ſoo to made by vꝛtue of this acte ſhalbe boundꝛ by the ſeid ptycōn & ſevꝛans for evꝛ, and the ſeid ptycōn and ſevꝛans ſhalbe as ſtronge and effectually aſwell ayenſt the ſeid Sir Thomas Ponyngꝛ and Dame Kateryn his wyff and the heires of the ſame Dame Kateryn, As also ageynſt the ſeid Lorde Thomas Howard and the Ladye Elyzabeth his wyff & theires of the ſeid Ladye Elyzabeth, as yf lyke ptycōn & ſevꝛans therof had ben had & made by vꝛtue & auꝛtoryte of this ꝑſent plyament.

IV.

Restraint of Alienation by ſaid Parties.

AND be it further enacted by auꝛtoryte aforeſeid that neyther the ſame Sir Thomas Ponyngꝛ & Dame Kateryn his wif nor eny of them, nor the ſeid Lorde Thomas Howard and the Ladye Elyzabeth his wyff nor eny of them, ſhall or maye in eny maꝛn of wyſe hereafter dyſcontynue alter bynde charge or change the enherytans of & in eny of the ſeid Lordshipps Maners Londꝛ Tentꝛ and other the ꝑmyſſes or eny ꝑcell therof; And if the ſeid Sir Thomas Ponyngꝛ and Dame Kateryn his wyff or either of them hereafter doo make eny ſuche dyſcontynuanſ alteraꝛcōn byndyng charyng or chaungyng of the ſeid enherytans or eny ꝑcell therof to eny ꝑſon or ꝑſons, that then ſuche dyſcontynuanſ alteraꝛcōn byndyng charyng or chaungyng ſhalbe, ageynſt the ſeid Lorde Howarde Ladye Elyzabeth his wyff & theires of the bodye of the ſeid Ladye Elyzabeth lawfully begoten, And also ayenſt the heires of the bodye of the ſeid Ladye Kateryn lawfully begoten and evꝛy of them, utterly voyde & of non effect: And in lyke wyſe yf any ſuche dyſcontynuanſ alteraꝛcōn byndyng charyng or chaungyng of the ſeid enherytans of the ꝑmyſſes or eny ꝑcell therof hereafter be made by the ſeid Lorde Howarde & Ladye Elyzabeth or eny of them, of the ſeid Lordshipps Maners Londꝛ and Tenementꝛ & other the ꝑmyſſes or eny ꝑcell therof to eny ꝑſon or ꝑſons, that then ſuche dyſcontynuanſ alteraꝛcōn byndyng charyng or chaungyng ſhalbe ayenſt the ſeid Sir Thomas Ponyngꝛ and Dame Kateryn his wyff and the heires of the bodye of the ſeid Dame Kateryn lawfully begoten, and also ayenſt the heires of the bodye of the ſeid Ladye Elyzabeth lawfully begoten & evꝛy of them, utterly voyde and of none effecte.

V.

The ſaid Sir Thomas and Lord Howard ſhall have a certain Provision after the Deaths of their reſpective Wives.

PROVIDED alweis and be yt enacted that yf it fortune the ſeid Sir Thomas Ponyngꝛ to ovlyve the ſeid Dame Kateryn his wyff, and to have non iſſue by hym begoten of the bodye of the ſeid Dame Kateryn wherby the ſeid Sir Thomas ſhalbe or maye be entytled to be tenante by the curteſye of Ynglonde, that then the ſaid Sir Thomas Ponyngꝛ ſhall have to hym & to his aſſignes for tyme of his liff, incontynent after the dethe of the ſeid Dame Kateryn his wyff, Maners Londes & Tenementꝛ ꝑcell of the ꝑmyſſes ſuche as to hym ſhalbe certenlye lymtyed & aſſigned by the ſeid Lorde Chꝛunceler Thomas Crumwell Sir Wyllm Fytzwyllm Sir Wyllm Pawlett Sir John Fytz Jamys & Sir John Baldwyn or fower of them which in all ſhall extende & amounte to the full & clere yerely value of thre hundreth markꝛ by the yere; And in lyke wyſe the ſeid Lorde Thomas Howard if yt fortune the ſeid Lorde to ovlyve the ſeid Ladye Elyzabeth his wyff, and have non yſſue by hym begoten of the bodye of the ſeid Ladye Elyzabeth wherby

¹ begotten O.

he shall or maye be entyled to be tenante by the Curtesye of Ynglond, shall have to hym & his assignes incontynent after the dethe of the seid Ladye Elyzabeth for tyme of his lyff Maners Londre and Tenent pcell of the resydue of the pmisses soche as in lyke wyse to the seid Lorde Howard shalbe certenlye lymyted & assigned by the seid Lorde Chaunceler Thomas Crumwell Sir Wylm Fitzwylm Sir Wylm Pawlett Sir John Fitzjames & Sir John Baldwyn or fower of them which in all shall extend & amounte to the full & clere yerely value of Three hundred mark by the yere; eny thyng in this Acte conteyned to the contrary therof in eny wyse notwystondyng.

AND be it further enacted by thauctoryte aforesaid that if the seid Lorde Chaunceler Thomas Crumwell Sir Wylm Fitzwylm Sir Wylm Pawlett Sir John Fytz Jamys and Sir John Baldwyn or fower of them, before the seid fest of the Natyvyte of oure Lorde which shalbe in the yere of oure Lorde God a thowsand fyve hundred threttye & syxe doo not make a full & hole ptycon & sevans of all the seid Lordships Maners Londre Tenent Rent Revcons & other the pmisses into too equall ptez, and allotte assigne & appoynte the oone pte therof to the seid Dame Kateryn, and thother pte therof to the seid Ladye Elyzabeth in maner & forme as in this acte ys before expressyd, And also before the seid feste of the Natyvyte of oure Lorde doo not lymytte & assigne aswell to the seid Sir Thomas Ponyngre as also to the seid Lorde Thomas Howard certenlye, that ys to sey to evy of them Maners Londre & Tenement pcell of the pmisses to the clere value of three hundred mark by the yere in maner & forme afore rehersed, that then the Lorde Chauncer of Ynglond & the two Chief Justices for the tyme beyng or too of them, wherof the Lorde Chaunceler too bee one, at all tymes shall have full power & auctoryte by this acte to make a full & hole ptycon & sevans of all the seid Lordships Maners Londes and Tenement Rent Revcons & other the pmisses into too equall ptes, And to allotte assigne & appoynte the oon pte therof to the seid Dame Kateryn, And thother pte therof to the seid Ladye Elyzabeth in maner & forme as ys before expressyd, And also to lymytte & assigne aswell to the seid Sir Thomas Ponyngre as also to the seid Lorde Howard certenlye, that ys to sey to evy of them, Maners Londre and Tenent pcell of the pmisses in forme aforesaid to the clere yerelye value of three hundred mark by the yere; And that the seid ptycon sevans lymytacion & assignement had and made by the seid Lorde Chaunceler & too chief Justice or too of them as ys aforesaid shalbe as stronge & effectually as yf the same ptycon sevans lymytacion & assignement had ben hadde & made by the seid Lorde Chaunceler Thomas Crumwell Sir Wylm Fytzwylm Sir Wylm Pawlett Sir John Fitz James & Sir John Baldwyn or fower of them.

VI.
If the Lord Chancellor and others named in this Act do not make Partition, it shall be made by the Lord Chancellor and Two Chief Justices for the Time being.

PROVIDED alweye that this acte nor eny thyng therin conteyned shall in enywyse be hurtfull or pjudyciall to the Ladye Brygett Marney Wydowe, late Wiff to the seid Sir John Marney Knyght Lorde Marney, concnyng suche invest tyle use invest or possession as the same Ladye Brygett Marney hath or have or in enywyse ptendith & cleymeth to have to & for her Joynto' Dower or otherwyse of & in the seid Lordships Maners Londre Tenent and other the pmisses or eny pcell therof; But that all suche right tyle use invest & possession which the seid Ladye Brygett Marney or eny other pson or psons to her use hath of & in the seid Lordships Maners Londes & Tenent shalbe always saved to them & evy of them & ther heires accordyng to ther tyle & invest therin as yf this acte had nev ben had nor made; eny thyng in this p'sent acte conteyned to the contrary notwystondyng.

VII.
Proviso for the Ladye Bridget Marney.

SAVING to all and to evy pson and psonnes bodies polytyke ther heires & successours, other then the seid Sir Thomas Ponyngre and Dame Kateryn his wyff and the said Lorde Thomas Howard and the Ladye Elyzabeth his wyff and the heires of either of the bodies of the same Dame Kateryn and Ladye Elizabeth lawfully begoten and all & syngler other psons & ther heires which have or maye ptende to have eny ryght tyle or invest of in or to the pmisses or eny pcell therof to thuse of the seid Sir Thomas Ponyngre and Dame Kateryn his Wiff and the seid Lorde Howard and the Ladye Elyzabeth his wyff or eny of them or to thuse of eny maner of heires of the seid Dame Kateryn and Ladye Elizabeth or eyther of them, suche ryght tyle use invest termys of yeres leases fees offyces annuyties condicions rent entrees & all other thyng which thei or eny of them had or mought have had before the making of this acte in suche maner & forme as thought the same Acte had nev ben had nor made, eny thyng therin conteyned to the contrary therof in eny wyse notwystondyng.

VIII.
General Saving of Rights.

CHAPTER XLVII.

AN ACTE concnyng thassuraunce of the possessyons of the Erle of Northumbland to the Kyngre Highnes & his Heyres.

MOST humbly beseceth your Magestie your obedyent & faythfull subiecte Henry Erle of Northumbland, that in consideracon of the sure keypyng & p'formance of suche Covenante graunte pmisses & agrement which hertofore have ben had made & concluded betwene your Highnes and your said Subiecte aswell by wrytyng as otherwyse, And also for the trewe establysshement of the enherytaunce of the Honours Castells Manours Londes Tenent Rent Revcons Remynders Advowsons Possessions & all other Heredytament of the sayd Erle whiche the same Erle or any other pson or psons to his use now hath or have by eny maner meane or course of your Lawes, surely from hensforth to succede come be & remayne unto the saide Erle and to the heires of his body begotten without any acte hereafter to be done & made contrary to the contrary therof, by the same Erle or by any of his sayde heires, & for the tender & fervent zeale love & affeccon whiche your sayde faythfull subiecte most enterly beareth to your Highnes, he most humbly besecethe your Grace that yt be establysshed ordenyd & enacted by your Highnes wyth thassent of the Lordes spuall & temporall & the Comons in this p'sent pliamet assembled & by aucthoryte of the same, in maner & fourme hereafter specefyed & declared, touchyng all the sayde enherytaunce & possessions of the saide Erle wyth the right & titles concnyng the same & evy parcell therof; that ys to wytte, that the saide Erle shall have holde & enjoye to hym & to his heires of his body laufully begotten all & singuler Honours Castells Manours Londes Tenent Advowsons & other Heredytament which the sayde Erle or any other to his use now hath or have, or that hereafter by course of enheritaunce in use revcon or possession shall have by dyscent remaynder or reverter or whiche the sayde Erle or any other to his use had in the fyvete day of February in the xxvj yere of the reigne of our Sovereign Lord Kyng Henry the eight; And for defaulte of suche yssue of the body of the sayde Erle begotten, all & singuler the same Honours Castells Manours Londes Tenent & other the pmisses, wyth the right & titles of lawfull entre therunto shall holy remayne & come unto the Kyng oure Sovereign Lorde & to his heyres and successours for evy, for the augmentacion & encrease of his Impiall Crowne.

In Performance of certain Covenants between the King and Henry Earl of Northumberland, Assurance made to the Earl of all Honours, Castles, &c. in Tail; Remainder to the King in Fee.

II.
Restraint of
Alienation by the
said Earl.

AND be yt further enacted by the aucthoryte aforsayd that all Fynes Recoves Dedys Feoffement^e Estates Releases Confirmacions Waranties & other actes or any assuraunce hereafter to be made suffred or done by the sayde Erle or any of his sayde heires of his body cont^ry to this acte, to the hynderaunce lett eviccion extynguysshement or det^rminacion of that his sayde Estate & Enherytaunce or infest in or to any of the saide Honours Castell^e Manours Lond^e Teit^e & other Heredytament^e by v^rtue of this Acte, shalbe utly voyde & of none effecte in the Lawe ayenst the Kyng^e Highnes his heires & successours to all intent^e construc^ons & purposes & ayenst the heires of the body of the sayde Erle.

III.
Proviso for Henry
Lord Mountague.

AND also be yt () enacted by the aucthorytie aforsayde that Henry Lorde Mountague & the heires males of his body lawfully begottyn shall or may have holde & enjoye the Mano^r of Stapulle with thapp^tenaunces in the Countie of Som^ssett, accordyng to the trewe intente p^rorte and effecte of suche Dede or other wrytyng^e or conveyance of the seid Erle of Northumblande heretofore therof made unto the seid Lorde Mountague and his seid heyres males of his bodye or to other psones to his use of lyke Enherytaunce or Estate.

IV.
Proviso for Sir
Thomas Percy.

AND also be it enacted by the seid auctorite that Sir Thomas Percy Knyght, brother of the seid Erle, and his heyres and assignes shall or may have holde and enjoye the Mano^r of Kyldacle with the members and app^tenⁿces therof in the seid Countie of Yorke accordyng to the trewe intente purport & effecte of suche dede or other wrytyng^e or conveyance hertofore therof made by the sayde Erle unto the sayde f^r Thomas Percy & his heires or to other psons to his use of lyke Enherytaunce or Estate.

V.
Proviso for Sir
Thomas Arundell.

Also be yt enacted by aucthoritie aforsaide that Sir Thomas Arundell Knyght shall or maye have holde & enjoye to hym & to his heires for ev^r, the Maⁿ of Slapton wyth thappurtenⁿc^e in the Countie of Devon, And also the Maner of Kyngysdon with thappurtenⁿc^e in the Countie of Som^ssett, accordyng to the trewe effecte entent purport of suche dede or other wrytyng^e or conveyance hertofore therof made by the saide Erle unto the sayd Sir Thomas Arundell & to his heires for ev^r.

VI.
Proviso for Sir
Reynald Carnaby,
and others.

AND be yt further enacted by the sayd aucthorytie that Sir Reynald Carnaby Knyght, & all & synguler psons whiche now by or under the titles & bgaynes of Sir Willyam Sydney Knyght & of the sayd Sir Reynald Carnaby Knyght or of eyther of them made wyth the sayde Erle nowe sondryly have hole & enjoye to hym or them & to his or theyre heires for ever or otherwise in use or in possession, the Maⁿs Lordshippes & Seignoryes of North Craye Rokesley Esthall Chelfeld Falkh^m otherwyse called Fakeh^m Asshe Cottyngton Gales Comesdon otherwise called Comden Standon Westwoode Hastynglegh Tyrlingh^m Sheterhed Newyngton Bartram Horsmonden Huckyng & Levelond wyth there appurtenⁿc^e in the Countie of Kent, And all other or any other Landes Teit^e or Heredytament^e lyeng or beyng in the same Countie whiche were the Maⁿs Londes & Teit^e of the same Erle shall have holde & enjoye the same to them & to their heires accordyng to the trew entent purport & effecte of suche wrytyng^e or other conveyances as hertofore therof have bene made ayenst the sayde Erle.

VII.
Proviso for
Christopher Hales.

AND also that Crystofer Hales shall have holde & enjoye to hym & to his heyres & assignes the Maⁿs & Seignoryes of Estwell Seton Potbery & Parmesteed in the sayde Countie of Kent, accordyng to the true intent purport & effect of an Indenture of bgayne & sale therof made by the sayd Sir Reynald Carnaby to the same Crystofer Hales.

VIII.
Proviso for Sir
Thomas Johnson.

AND also be yt enacted by the sayde aucthoryte that Sir Thomas Johnson Knyght shall or may have holde & enjoye the Maⁿs of Som^ston Erle & Som^ston Randolf wyth their membres & app^tenⁿc^e in the Countie of Som^ssett, The Maⁿs of Pounteknold wyth the benefyce ther, Swyne Toller otherwise called Toller porcoz with ther appurtenⁿc^e in the Countie of Dorsett, The Maⁿs of Lethlay Walthede & Arres wyth their membres & appurtenⁿc^e in the saide Countie of Yorke, accordyng to the true entent purport & effecte of suche dede or other wrytyng^e or conveyance heretofore therof made by the sayde Erle unto the sayd Sir Thomas Johnson or to any other psones to his use.

IX.
Proviso for
Cuthbert Carnaby.

AND also be yt enacted by the aucthorytie aforsayd that Cuthbert Carnaby shall or maye have holde & enjoye c^teyn Mesuages Londes & Teit^e lyeng & beyng in Howke in Marshelond in the sayd Countie of Yorke late Sir Edward Seyms, extendyng by estymacion to the yerely valewe of x li. accordyng to the true entent purport & effecte of suche dede or other wrytyng^e or conveyances hertofore therof made by the sayde Erle unto the same Cuthbert or to any other psons to his use.

X.
Provisoes for
Thomas Cromwell
Esquire ;
For Sir William
Percy ;

AND also be yt enacted by the sayde aucthoryte that Thomas Cromwell Squyre Chief Secretary unto the Kyng^e Highnes shall or maye have holde & enjoye to hym for v^rme of his lyffe one annuall or yerly rent of xx li. hertofore grunted unto hym by the sayde Erle of Northumbland accordyng to the trewe intent purport & effecte of suche dede or other wrytyng^e or conveyance hertofore therof made by the saide Erle unto the same Thomas Cromwell. And that Sir Wyllyam Percy Knyght shall or may have holde and enjoye unto hym for v^rme of his lyffe one annuell or yerly rent of Ciiij li. vj s. viij d. to be pceyved of c^teyne Maⁿs Londes & Teit^e in Longstrowth & Craven in the sayde Countie of York, hertofore granted unto hym by the sayde Erle, accordyng to the trewe intent purport & effecte of suche dede or other wrytyng^e or conveyance therof made by the seid Erle unto the same Sir Wittm Percy. And that Henry Norreys Esquyre shall or may have holde & enjoye unto hym for v^rme of his lyffe one annuytie or yerly rent of xiiij li. vj s. viij d. hertofore granted unto hym by the sayde Erle, accordyng to the trewe intent purport & effect of suche dede or other wrytyng^e or conveyance hertofore therof made by the sayde Erle unto the same Norres. And that John Hynde serjicaut at the Lawe to oure saide Sovereign Lord the Kyng shall or maye have holde & enjoye to hym for v^rme of his lyffe one annuytie or yerly rent of xiiij li. vj s. viij d. hertofore granted unto hym by the sayde Erle, accordyng to the trewe intent purport & effecte of suche dede or other wrytyng^e or conveyance hertofore therof made by the sayde Erle unto the same John Hynde. And that Sir Roger Cholmeley Knyght shall or may have holde & enjoye to hym for v^rme of his lyfe one annuytie or yerly rent of vj li. xiiij s. iiij d. hertofore granted unto hym by the sayde Erle accordyng to the trewe intent purport & effect of suche dede or other wrytyng^e or conveyance hertofore therof made by the sayde Erle unto the sayde Sir Roger Cholmeley. And that John Norton Squyre & Rychard Norton his sonne shall or maye have holde & enjoye to them for v^rme of their lyves & of the lengest lyver of them one annuytie or yerly rent of xx li. And also an other yerly rent or fee of xiiij li. vj s. viij d. for the executyng of the offyce of the Geb^rall Fost^rshyp of all the Forest^e Park^e & Chaces of the saide Erle in the saide Countie of Yorke, hertofore granted unto the same John Norton & Rychard Norton by the saide Erle, accordyng to the trewe intent purport & effect of suche dede or dedys or other wrytyng^e or Conveyance hertofore therof made by the saide Erle to the same John & Rychard. And that the sayde Sir Thomas Johnson shall or maye have holde and enjoye to hym for terme of his lyffe one annuytie or yerly rent of vj li. xiiij s. iiij d. to be pceyved of & in the Lordship of Spewforth in the sayde Countie of Yorke heretofore granted unto hym by the saide Erle, accordyng to the trewe entent purport & effect of suche dede or other wrytyng^e or conveyance therof made by the

For Henry
Norreys ;
For John Hynde,
Serjeant at Law ;

For Sir Roger
Cholmeley ;

For John Martin
Esquire, and
Richard his Son ;

For Sir Thomas
Johnson ;

i further O.

seide Erle unto the sayd Sir Thomas; And that Thomas Kelke shall or maye have holde & enjoye to hym for tyme of his lyffe one annuytie or yerly rent of x li. to be pceyvvd of & in the Park of Lekenfeld in the sayde Countie of York hertofore graunted unto hym by the sayde Erle accordyng to the trewe intent purport & effecte of suche dede or other wrytyng^e or conveyance hertofore therof made by the sayde Erle unto the said Thomas Kelk; And that Crystofer Wharton Gentylman shall or maye have holde & enjoye to hym for terme of his lyffe one annuytie or yerly rent of xiiij li. vj s. viij d. to be pceyvvd of & in the Londes & Teñt^e of the sayde Erle in the Countie of Cumbland hertofore graunted unto hym by the sayde Erle accordyng to the trewe intent purport & effecte of suche dede or wrytyng^e or conveyance hertofore therof made by the sayde Erle unto the same Crystofer Wharton; And that Gylbert Weddell shall or maye have holde & enjoye to hym for tyme of his lyffe one annuytie or yerly rent of xiiij li. vj s. viij d. hertofore graunted unto hym by the sayde Erle accordyng to the trewe intent purport & effecte of suche dede or other conveyance or wrytynges hertofore therof made by the sayde Erle unto the same Gylbert Weddell; And that Robt Ten^{ant} shall or maye have holde & enjoye to hym for tyme of his lyffe one annuytie or yerly rent of v li. hertofore graunted unto hym by the sayde Erle accordyng to the trewe intent purport & effecte of suche dede or other conveyance or wrytyng^e hertofore therof made by the sayde Erle unto the same Robt Ten^{ant}; And that William Grace shall or maye have holde & enjoye to hym for tyme of his lyffe one annuytie or yerly rent of xl s. hertofore graunted unto hym by the sayde Erle accordyng to the trewe intent purport & effecte of suche dede or other conveyance or wrytyng^e hertofore therof made by the sayde Erle unto the sayde Wyllyam Grace; And that Nycasius ⁽¹⁾ shall or maye have holde & enjoye to hym for tyme of his lyffe one annuytie or yerly rent of xiiij li. vj s. viij d. hertofore graunted unto hym by the sayde Erle to be pceyvvd of the Lordship of Speweforth accordyng to the trewe intent purporte & effecte of suche dede or other conveyance or wrytyng^e hertofore therof made by the sayde Erle unto the sayd Nycasius; And that Henry Whytereason Gentylman & Johanne his wyfe shall or maye have holde & enjoye to them for tyme of thier two lyves & of the lengest lyve of them one annuytie or yerly rent of xx li. to be pceyvvd of the Barony of Langle in the Countie of Northumbland hertofore graunted unto them by the seide Erle accordyng to the trewe intent purport & effecte of suche dede or other conveyance or wrytyng hertofore therof made by the seide Erle unto the same Henry Whitercason & his saide wyffe; And that Gylbert Carnaby shall or maye have holde & enjoye to hym for tyme of his lyffe one annuytie or yerly rent of iiij li. hertofore graunted unto hym by the sayde Erle accordyng to the trewe intent purport & effecte of suche dede or other conveyance or wrytyng hertofore therof made by the sayde Erle unto the sayde Gylbert; And that Robt Preston shall or maye have holde & enjoye to hym for tyme of his lyffe one annuytie or yerly rent of iiij li. hertofore graunted unto hym by the sayde Erle accordyng to the trewe intent purport & effecte of suche dede or other wrytyng hertofore therof made to hym by the sayde Erle; And that Stephen Stampforth shall or maye have holde & enjoye to hym for tyme of his lyffe one annuytie or yerly rent of liij s. iiij d. hertofore graunted unto hym by the sayde Erle accordyng to the trewe intent purport & effecte of suche dede or other conveyance or wrytyng hertofore therof made by the sayde Erle unto the sayde Stephen Stampforth; And that Wyllyam Rydyard shall or maye have holde & enjoye to hym for tyme of his lyffe one annuytie or yerly rent of xl s. hertofore graunted unto hym by the sayde Erle accordyng to the trewe intent purport & effecte of suche dede or other conveyance or wrytyng hertofore therof made by the said Erle unto the sayde Wyllyam Rydyard; And that John Spylman shall or maye have holde or enjoye to hym for tyme of his lyffe onely one annuytie or yerly rent of liij s. iiij d. hertofore graunted unto hym by the sayde Erle accordyng to the trewe intente purport and effecte of suche dede or other conveyance or wrytyng^e hertofore therof made by the sayde Erle unto the sayde John Spylman; And that John Preston shall or maye have holde and enjoye to hym for tyme of his lyffe onely one annuytie or yerly rent of iiij li. heretofore graunted unto hym by the sayde Erle accordyng to the trewe purporte and effecte of suche dede or other conveyance or wrytyng^e hertofore therof made by the sayde Erle unto the seide John Preston; And that Wyllyam Pagett shall or maye have holde and enjoye to hym for tyme of his lyffe onely one annuytie or yerly rent of lxvj s. viij d. hertofore graunted unto hym by the sayde Erle accordyng to the trewe intent purporte and effecte of suche dede or other conveyance or wrytynges hertofore therof made by the sayde Erle unto the sayde Wyllyam Pagett; And that Lewes Fortescue Gentylman shall have holde & enjoye to hym for terme of his lyffe one annuytie or yerly rent of lxvj s. viij d. hertofore graunted unto hym by the sayde Erle accordyng to the trewe entent purporte & effecte of suche dede or other conveyance hertofore therof made by the sayde Erle unto the same Lewes; And that Wyllyam Stapulton Gentylman shall or maye have holde and enjoye to hym for terme of his lyffe one annuytie or yerly rent of xiiij li. vj s. viij d. hertofore graunted unto hym by the sayde Erle to be pceyvvd of & in the sayde Lordship of Spowforth accordyng to the trewe intent purporte and effecte of suche dede or other Conveyance or wrytyng^e hertofore therof made by the sayde Erle unto the same Wyllyam Stapulton.

For Thomas Kelke;

For Christopher Wharton Gentleman;

For Gylbert Weddell;

For Robert Tenant;

For William Grace;

For Nicasius;

For Henry Whitereason Gentleman;

For Gilbert Carnaby;

For Robert Preston;

For Stephen Stampforth;

For William Rydyard;

For John Spylman;

For John Preston;

For William Pagett;

For Lewes Fortescue;

For William Stapulton.

XI.

Proviso for Lady Katherine Countess of Northumberland.

AND also be yt enacted by the aucthorytie aforesaide that the Ladye Katheryn Countes of Northumbland, late wyffe of Henry late Erle of Northumbland father of the sayde Erle now beynge, shall or maye have holde and enjoye to her and her assignes for tyme of lyffe of the same Lady Katheryn, one annuytie or yerly rent of CCCC xiiij li. vj s. viij d. to be pceyvvd of and in the Ma^{ns} or Lordships of Astenby Grystwhayte Kyrklevyngton Poklyngton Catton Thornton Brende Wandysforth Hundynanby Semer Rauclyff Throstenby Rybylsdale Grybhorp and Emlyng in the sayde Countye of Yorke hertofore graunted or assured unto her by the saide Erle of Northumbland nowe beynge for tyme of her lyffe, for and in recompence of her Joynture and Dower whiche she was intituled unto or might lawfully clayme in all the Ma^{ns} Londes Teñt^e and Heredytament^e of the same Erle, or in or to any part or parcell therof; accordyng to the trewe intent purport and effecte of suche dede or other conveyance or wrytyng^e hertofore therof made by the sayde Erle now beynge.

XII.

Provisoes for Sir Reynold Carnaby and Thomas Carnaby;

AND also be yt enacted by the aucthoryte aforesayde that the said Sir Reynold Carnaby Knyght and Thomas Carnaby his brother shall or maye have holde and enjoye to them for terme of their two lyves & of the lengest lyver of them, the office of the Constablership of the Castell of Langlee, together wyth one annuall or yerly rent of viij li. for the ex^cysyng of the same office hertofore unto them graunted by the sayde Erle nowe beynge, accordyng to the trewe intent purporte and effecte of suche dede or other Conveyance or wrytyng^e hertofore made by the sayde Erle unto the said Sir Reynold Carnaby and Thomas Carnaby; And also that the sayd Thomas Carnaby shall or maye have holde and enjoye to hym for tyme of his lyffe the offyce of the Stewardship & Master Fostership of the Game of Rothbury, together wyth one annuytie or yerly rent of viij li. for the ex^cysyng of the same offyce, hertofore graunted unto them by the sayde Erle nowe beynge, accordyng to the trewe intent purporte and effecte of suche dede or other conveyance or wrytyng hertofore therof made by the seid nowe Erle unto the sayde Thomas Carnaby; And that the sayde Nicasius shall or maye have holde and enjoye to hym for tyme of his lyffe the offyce of the keypyng of the Castell of Wressyll in the sayde Countie of York together with the keypyng of the Parke of Wressyll and the Baylewyke of the same, and also one annuytie or yerly rent of x li. for the ex^cysyng of the same offyces hertofore graunted unto hym by the sayde Erle nowe beynge, accordyng to the trewe intent

For the said Nicasius;

¹ Hanon see post § 14. A Blank in Original A.G.

For Cuthbert
Carnaby ;

For Cuthbert
Carnaby and
Sir John Heron ;

For Sir Thomas
Johnson ;

For William
Stapulton ;

For Gilbert
Weddell and
William Grave.

purport and effecte of suche dede or other suffycient conveyance or wrytyng hertofore therof made by the same Erle unto the same Nicasius ; And that the sayde Cuthbert Carnaby shall or may have holde and enjoye to hym for terme of his lyffe one annuytie or yerly rent of xiiij li. vj s. viij d. hertofore graunted unto hym by the sayde Erle now beyng for the executyng of the offyce of the receyvoirship of all the Landes Teñtē and Heredytamentē of the same Erle in the sayde Countie of Northumbland accordyng to the trewe intent purport and effecte of suche dede or other wrytyng or conveyance hertofore therof made by the same Erle unto the same Cuthbert Carnaby ; And that the same Cuthbert Carnaby & Sir John Heron Knyght shall or maye have holde and enjoye to them for ũme of theire lyves and of the lengest lyver of them the offyce of the Constableness of the Castell of Warkworth in the sayde Countie of Northumbland together with one annuytie or yerly rent of x li. for the eñcysyng of the same offyce heretofore graunted unto the saide Sir John and Cuthbert by the sayde Erle now beyng, accordyng to the trewe intent purporte and effecte of suche dede or other conveyance or wrytyng hertofore therof made by the same Erle ; And that the sayde Sir Thomas Johnson shall or maye holde and enjoye to hym for terme of his lyffe the Offyce of the Stewardship of the seyde Lordship of Spofforth wyth the fee therunto belongyng for the eñcysyng therof heretofore graunted unto hym by the sayde Erle nowe beyng, accordyng to the trewe intent purport and effecte of suche dede or other conveyance or wrytyng therof made by the same Erle unto the seid Sir Thomas ; And that (1) Wyllyam Stapulton shall or may have holde and enjoye to hym for ũme of his lyffe the Offyce of the Feodaryship of all the Man̄s Londes Teñtē and Heredytamentē of the sayde Erle nowe beyng in the sayde Countie of Yorke together with one annuyte or yerly rent of vj li. xiiij s. iiij d. for the eñcysyng therof, heretofore graunted unto hym by the same Erle with Clause of Dystres in all the saide Londes and Teñtē in the sayde Countye of York, accordyng to the trewe intent purport and effecte of suche dede or other conveyance or wrytyng hertofore therof lawfully made by the sayde nowe Erle unto the sayde Wyllyam Stapulton ; And that the sayde Gylbert Weddell and Wyllyam Grave shall or may have holde and enjoye to them for terme of their two lyves and of the lengest lyver of them, the office of Kepship of Rawclyff, together wyth one annuyte or yerly rent of lxxvj s. viij d. sterlyng for the eñcysyng therof hertofore graunted unto them by the sayde Erle nowe beyng, accordyng to the trewe intent purport and effecte of suche dede or other conveyance or wrytynges made by the same Erle unto the sayde Gylbert Weddell and Wyllyam Grave.

XIII.
Proviso for Sir
Reynold Carnaby.

AND also be yt enacted by the auðhoryte aforseyde that the sayd Sir Reynold Carnaby and his assignes shall or maye have holde and enjoye the Fysshyngē of Ovingeham Dame in the sayde Countie of Northumbland, duryng cteyne yeres exp̄ssed and declared in a cteyne indenture or other wrytyngē therof made unto the saide Sir Reynold Carnaby by the sayde Erle nowe beyng, payeng therfore lxxvj s. viij d. by yere accordyng to the trewe intent purport and effecte of the sayde indenture or other wrytyng or conveyance therof made ; And also that the sayde Reynold Carnaby and his assignes shall or may have holde and enjoye the Corne Mylle of Ovighem duryng cteyne yeres exp̄ssed and declared in a cteyne indenture or other wrytyng or conveyance unto the sayd Sir Reynold by the saide Erle nowe beyng made, payeng therfore xl s. by yere accordyng to the trewe intent purport and effecte of the indenture or other wrytyng therof made ; And that the sayd Reynold and his assignes shall or may have holde and enjoye the demcane Landē and Teñtē Mylle and Parke of Langle in the sayde Countie of Northumbland duryng cteyne yeres exp̄ssed and declared in a cteyn indenture or other wrytyng unto the same Sir Reynold by the saide Erle nowe beyng made, payeng therfore viij li. by yere, accordyng to the trewe intent purport and effecte of the same indenture or other wrytyng or conveyance therof made ; And that the same Sir Reynold and his assignes shall or maye have holde and enjoye the Lordship of Corbrygge wyth thappurtenancē in the sayde Countye of Northumbland duryng cteyne yeres exp̄ssed and declared in a cteyne indenture or other wrytyng unto the same Sir Reynold by the saide Erle nowe beyng made, payeng therfore xxvj li. by yere duryng the same terme accordyng to the trewe intent purport and effecte of the same indenture or other suffycient wrytyng.

XIV.
Provisoes for
Sir T. Johnson and
Henry his Son ;

For Thomas
Wendy ;

For Sir William
Kempe ;

For Nicasius
Hanon ;

For Cuthbert
Carnaby ;

AND be yt further enacted by the sayde auðhoryte that the sayde Sir Thomas Johnson Knyght and Henry Johnson his sonne shall or may have holde and enjoye the herbage and pawnsage of the Parke of Spofforth and the lytell pke of Topclyff duryng the teime of lxxxx yeres expressed and declared in a cteyne indenture of Lease therof made unto them by the sayde Erle nowe beyng, beryng date the seconde daye of Novenber in the xxvijth yere of the reign of oure saide Soveign Lorde Kyng Henry the eight, payeng therfore yerly xiiij li. vj s. viij d. accordyng to the trewe intent purport and effecte of the same indenture of Lease ; And that Thomas Wendy and his assignes shall or may have holde and enjoye the Man̄s of Bukden and Starboten wyth their appurtenancē in the saide Countie of Yorke duryng the terme of lxj yeres expressed and declared in a cteyne indenture of Lease therof made unto hym by the saide nowe Erle beryng date the xxv. daye of Marche in the xxvijth yere of the reign of oure sayde Soveign Lorde Kyng Henry the viijth payeng therfor yerly vj s. viij d. accordyng to the trewe intent purporte and effecte of the same indenture of Lease ; And that the same Thomas Wendy and one John Wendy and there assignes shall or maye have holde and enjoye a mesuage or teñt and cteyne Londes wyth there appurtenancē in Scerburgh in the sayde Countye of Yorke duryng the ũme of lxj yeres expressed and declared in a cteyne indenture of Lease therof made unto them by the sayde Erle nowe beyng, beryng date the last daye of September in the sayd xxvth yere of the reign of Kyng Henry the eight payeng therfore yerly ij s. accordyng to the trewe intent purport and effecte of the same indenture. And that Sir Wyllyam Kempe Knyght shall have to hym & to his heyres an yerly rent of lxxvj s. viij d. to be pceyvdyd of and in the Maner of Asshemfeld in the sayde Countie of Kent, whiche rent the said Cristofer Hales by Indenture purchased of the sayde Sir Reynold Carneby, and afterward solde the same rente to the sayde Sir Wyllyam Kempe, to be had to hym & to his heires for ever ; And that the sayde Nicasius Hanon and his Assignes shall or maye have holde and enjoye the Herbage of the Parke of Wresyll in the sayde Countie of Yorke duryng the terme of yeres expressed and declared in a certeyne indenture or other wrytyng unto the same Nicasius Hanon by the saide nowe Erle made, payeng xij d. by yere accordyng to the trewe intent purport and effecte of the same indenture or other wrytyng ; And that the sayde Cuthbert Carnaby and his assignes shall or maye hold and enjoye the Herbage of the Parke of Newsham in the sayde Countie of York duryng the terme of lxj yeres exp̄ssed and declared in a indenture of Lease therof hertofore made unto hym by the sayde nowe Erle beryng date the xvijth daye of October in the sayd xxvj yere of the reign of the Kyng that now ys, payeng therfore yerly ij s. iiij d. accordyng to the trewe intent purport and effecte of the same indenture ; And that the same Cuthbert and his assignes shall or maye have holde and enjoye the Maner of Newborn wyth thappurtenauncē in the sayde Countye of Northumbland duryng the terme of yeres expressed and declared in a cteyn indenture of Lease unto the same Cuthbert by the said Erle heretofore made, payeng xxiiij li. xiiij s. iiij d. by yere accordyng to the trewe intent purport and effecte of the same indenture of Lease ; And that the saide Cuthbert Carnaby and his Assignes shall or maye have holde and enjoye two Mesuages or Teñtē wyth thappurtenancē called Byrke and Middylsmore in the sayde Countye of York duryng the terme of lxj yeres exp̄ssed and declared in a cteyn Indenture unto the same Cuthbert by the

¹ the seid O.

sayde nowe Erle hertofore made, payeng therfore yerly xiiij li. iij s. iiij d. according to the trewe intent purporte and effecte of the same Indenture of Lease; And that Stephen Tomsonson and his assignē shall or maye have holde and enjoye all suche howsyng Londes and Teñtē of the seyde nowe Erle in the Cytie of York duryng the terme of certeyn yeres yet enduryng as be exp̄ssed and declared in a c̄teyn Indenture or other wrytyng unto the same Stephen therof by the sayde nowe Erle hertofore made, payeng the olde rent and ferme therof accordyng to the trewe intent purport and effecte of the same indenture or other suffycient wrytyng of lease therof by the sayde nowe Erle made.

For Stephen
Tomsonson.

AND be yt enacted by thauθhoryte aforsayd that Sir Wyllm Fyttzwyllm Knyght Treasurer of oure Sōveign Lorde the Kyngē most honorable housholde his heyres and assignes shall and maye have holde and enjoye for ever the Maner or Lordship of [Hershett¹] wyth all the membres and appurten^{ncē} in the Countye of Sussex accordyng to the trewe intent purport and effecte of suche dede or dedes or other suffycient conveyance or wrytyngē hertofore therof made by the saide nowe Erle unto the sayde Sir Wyllm Fyttzwyllm and to his heyres or to eny other p̄son or p̄sons to his or their use.

XV.
Proviso for
Sir William
Fyttz William j

AND also be yt enacted by the sayde auθhorytie that Rychard Gresham Cytezen and Merser of London his heires and assignes shall and maye have holde and enjoye the Maner of Iselam otherwise called Isalaham wyth his membres and appurten^{ncē} in the Countie of Cambryge, And also the Maner of Foston wyth his membres & appurten^{ncē} in the Countie of Leicestre, accordyng to the tenour purport and effecte of such wrytyngē or other lawfull assu^{rance} by the sayde nowe Erle of Northumbr unto the sayde Rychard Gresham and his heires hertofore conveyde and made.

XVI.
Proviso for
Richard Gresham.

AND also be yt enacted by the sayde auθhoryte that the sayde nowe Erle of Northumberland shall have to hym and to his heires males of his body lawfully begotten all and singuler Manors Londes and Teñtē of the same nowe Erle of Northumberland set lyeng and beyng wythin Rybbysdale Longstroddale Lyttondale Gysburne and Preston wyth their membres and appurten^{ncē} in the sayde Countie of York; And that for default of heire male of the body of the same Erle all the same Manours Londes and Teñtē shall ym̄edyatly remayne to the Right Honorable Henry Lorde Clyfford and to his heires for ever, yeldyng and payeng then and from thensforth therfore yerly to the Kyng our Sōveign Lorde and his heires for ever at two usuall t̄mes of the yere by evyn portions the olde accustomed rentē and fermes of the same Manors Londes and Teñtē.

XVII.
Proviso for the
Earl of
Northumberland.

AND also be yt enacted by the sayde auθhoryte that Sir Thomas Wharton Knyght and his heyres males of his body begotten shall and may have holde receyve and p̄seyve one annuall rent of one hundreth m̄kē sterlyng hertofore, graunted wyth clause of dystres unto the sayde Sir Thomas Wharton and his seyde heyres males by the seyde nowe Erle by his dede or patent under seale beryng date in the xvijth daye of October in the xxijth yere of the reigne of our seide Sōveign Lorde the Kyng that now ys, goyng out of the Maner of Papcaster and other Londes of the sayde Erle in the Countie of Cumbland, accordyng to the trewe intent purport and effecte of the same patent or dede of graunt therof; And also that the sayd Sir Thomas Wharton and the heires males of his body and evy of them shall or maye by the sayde auθhorytie have holde and ex̄cise all and synguler offyce and offyces hertofore graunted unto the same Sir Thomas Wharton and his sayde heires males of his body by the sayde nowe Erle of Northumberland by his dede in the lawe beryng date in the seid xvijth daye of October in the sayde xxijth yere of the reign of oure sayde Sōveign Lorde Kyng Henry the viijth. And also receyve p̄ceyve and take the fees wagys and other p̄fettē therunto belongyng or ap̄teynyng accordyng to the trewe intent tenor purport and effecte of the same dede or dedes of graunt therof; And also that the sayde Sir Thomas Wharton and his heyres shall and maye have holde and enjoye the Manours of Helaugh and Catterton wyth the Parke called Helaugh Pke & ther membres and appurten^{ncē} in the County of the Cytie of Yorke, And also a ferme holde wyth the Londes and other appurten^{ncē} in Oxton wythin the same Countie of the Cyte of York, accordyng to the tenour purport and effecte of suche wrytyngē or other conveyance whiche hertofore have bene therof had or made by the sayde nowe Erle unto the sayd Sir Thomas Wharton and to his heires; And also that the sayd Sir Thomas Wharton and the heires males of his body shall and may by the auθhoryte aforsayde have holde and enjoye the Herbage of the Parke of Cokermouthe and other Londes Teñtē Fysshynge and other p̄fettē in the saide Countie of Cumbland, exp̄ssed and declared in a c̄teyne indenture beryng date the sayde xvijth daye of October in the sayd xxijth yere of the reign of our seide Sōveign Lorde Kyng Henry the viijth made betwene the sayde nowe Erle on thone partie & the said Sir Thomas Wharton of the other partie accordyng to the trewe intent purport and effecte of the same Indenture; And also that the same Sir Thomas and his assignes shall have holde and enjoye the Corne Mylles of Tadcaster in the sayde Countye of the Cyte of York duryng c̄teyn yeres exp̄ssed and declared in a c̄teyn indenture therof unto the sayde Sir Thomas by the sayde nowe Erle made, payeng the yerly rent or ferme therof accordyng to the trewe intent purport and effecte of the same indenture.

XVIII.
Proviso for Sir
Thomas Wharton.

AND also be yt enacted that Sir Humfrey Ratclyff Knyght by the sayde auθhoryte shall have p̄ceyve holde and enjoye for t̄me of his lyff one annuytie or yerly rent of xl. li. goyng out of the Maner or Lordship of Rothebury in the sayd Countie of Northumberland, accordyng to the tenor purport and effecte of a dede or Patent of graunte therof made by the seid nowe Erle unto the sayde Sir Humfrey beryng date the xxth daye of January in the [seid²] xxiiijth yere of the reign of our seide Sōveign Lorde Kyng Henry the viijth; And also be yt enacted that the seid Sir Humfrey Ratclyff and his heyres shall have holde and enjoye all and synguler the Londes & Teñtē which were of the seide Erle lyeng and beyng wythin the p̄ysale of Seynt Martyn le Graund in the Cyte of London, Except the Chyef Mansion Place of the sayde Erle there wyth the gardeynes therunto belongyng, accordyng to the tenor purport and effecte of suche wrytyngē as be therof hertofore made by the seid nowe Erle unto the seid Sir Humfrey and his heyres.

XIX.
Proviso for Sir
Humfrey Ratclyff.

AND also be yt enacted that the seid Sir Humfrey Ratclyff and his heyres shall have holde & enjoye the Manors of Angulton and East Alryngton wyth ther appurten^{ncē} in the seyde County of Sussex accordyng to the tenor purport and effecte of suche wrytyng & wrytynges as hertofore have bene made therof by the seide nowe Erle unto the sayd Sir Humfrey and to his heires.

XX.
Further Proviso for
Sir Humfrey
Ratclyff.

AND also be yt enacted that the Right Honorable Robt Erle of Sussex and his heires by thauθhoryte aforsayde, shall have holde & enjoye the Manors of Wrantham Ponyngē and Cratfeld wyth their appurten^{ncē} in the County of Suff, the Maners of Wylton Hokkold and Sedstrong wyth there appurten^{ncē} in the Countie of Norff accordyng to the tenor purport and effecte of suche wrytyngē hertofore therof had or made by the seyde nowe Erle of Northumberland unto the seid Erle of Sussex and his heyres; And also be yt enacted that from and after the death of the seid nowe Erle of Northumberland wythout eny heyre male of his body begotten, the Castell of Egremond wyth thappurten^{ncē} shall remayne unto the seyde Erle of Sussex and to his heires accordyng to the tenor purport and effecte of suche wrytyngē and other conveyance as be therof hertofore made by the seid nowe Erle of Northumberland unto the seide Erle of Sussex.

XXI.
Proviso for Robert
Earl of Sussex.

¹ Hershett O.

² O. omits.

XXII.
Proviso for the
Marquis of Exeter.

AND also that the Right Hon^{ble} Henry Marques of Excetor and his heyres, by the sayde aucthoryte, shall have holde and enjoye the Manor of Wyke wyth thappurten^{nce} in the County of Somsett accordyng to the trewe intent purport and effect of suche suffycient wrytyng^e and conveyanc^e as have ben hertofore therof made unto the seyde Lorde Marques his heires and assignes for ever.

XXIII.
General Proviso for
the Alienes of the
Manors, &c. of the
said Earl of
Northumberland.

PROVYDED alweye and be yt enacted by aucthoryte aforsayd that all and synguler psones in this Acte above named or rehersed which as ys aforsayde have holde possede or enjoye any Man^{rs} Londes Teit^e Rent^e Rev^{sions} Offyces Fees Annuities Comodyties pffette^e or other thyng^e whiche were or be of the inherytaunce of the sayde nowe Erle of Northumbland in demayne possession or use, shall have holde receyve and enjoye sonderly the Manours Lond^e Teit^e Rent^e Rev^{sions} Servyces Offyces Fees Annuities Cōmodyties and pffetts above wrytton accordyng to the purport^e and natures of their estates and interest^e of and in the same before specefied or rehersed, agenst the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde his heires & successours, and ayenst the seid Erle of Northumbland now beyng & all maner heires of his body lawfully begotten and all other his heyres, and ayenst all maner heires of the body of the seide late Erle father of the seyde Erle of Northumbland now beyng, and ayenst all other heires of the same late Erle; any clause matter or thyng in this acte conteyned to the cont^{ry} beyng in eny wyse notwythstondyng.

XXIV.
Saving of Rents
and Services.

SAVYNG alwey and reservyng to the seide Erle now beyng and to the heires of his body begotten, And for default of suche heire to oure seyde Sovereign Lorde the Kyng and his heires and successours, all and singuler Rent^e s^{vyces} and Fermes to them or any of them due and to be due accordyng to the effect^e in this acte above wretyn.

XXV.
Proviso for the
King as to Manors
sold to him by
the Earl of
Northumberland.

PROVYDED always that this Acte nor eny Clause article or thyng therin conteyned, be or hereafter shalbe in eny wyse pjudyciall or hurtfull to the Kyng^e Highnes his heires and successours nor to eny of them of for or conc^{nyng} eny of those Man^{rs} Londes Teit^e or Heredytament^e whiche late were of the seyde Erle of Northumbland, and whiche the same Erle by eny b^{gayne} or bargaynes hertofore solde to the Kyng^e Highnes or to eny other pson or psones to the Kyng^e use, whiche bargaynes and sales at this p^{sent} tyme remayne or stonde in full strengthe and effecte to the Kyng^e Highnes or to eny other pson or psones to thuse of the Kyng^e Highnes; any thyng in this Acte conteyned to the cont^{ry} in eny wyse notwythstondyng.

XXVI.
Power for the said
Earl to make a
Jointure.

PROVYDED always and be yt enacted by thauthoryte aforsayde that the sayde nowe Erle shall and maye hereafter make a joynture or estate of pcell of hys seide inherytaunce and possession to the clere yerly valewe of fyve hundrethe mark^e over all charges or under that valewe by feoffement fyne or otherwyse after the due course and order of the Lawes, to the Lady Mary now beyng Countes of Northumbland and wyffe of the seide Erle and to ev^{ry} suche other Woman or Women as the sayde Erle hereafter shall lawfully mary and take to his wyffe, to have and to holde to the sayde Countes or other Woman or Women onely for t^{me} of lyffe of the same his wyffe or wyffes, whiche estate and Joynture so made to stonde and be goode and effectuell in the Lawe to the same wyff or wyffes for terme of her or their lyffe or lyffes onely as ys aforsayde; any estate or other thyng in thys p^{sent} Acte to the contrary specefied or conteyned notwythstondyng.

XXVII.
Power to the said
Earl to make a
Will for certain
Purposes.

AND also that yt be further enacted by the sayde aucthoryte that the sayde Erle shall and may declare and make his Wyll of Londes Teit^e and Heredytament^e parcell of his sayde inherytaunce to the clere yerly valewe of fyve hundreth poundes over all charg^e for terme of eight yeres next after his decease, or of or for lesse terme, aswell of suche Londes Teit^e and Heredytament^e wherof he shall dye seasyd of estate of inherytaunce whether that yt be in fee simple or in fee taylor as of other Londes and Teit^e whiche eny other pson or psones to his use ar stonde or be nowe seysed of eny estate of inherytaunce to thuse of the sayde Erle in taylor or to thuse of the sayde Erle and of his heires in fee symple, for the sure payment of the dett^e legacyes bequestes and funerall Expenc^e of the sayde Erle after his deceasse, and that Wyll to stonde and be as good and effectuell in the Lawe to all Construccions and purposes as yf the same Londes Teit^e and Heredytament^e had be or wer devysable by testament; any estate title possession or use nowe beyng or whiche shalbe in the saide Erle, or eny other thyng conteyned or exp^{ressed} in this p^{sent} acte or in any other acte or statute made in this p^{sent} Parliament or hereafter to be made to the cont^{ry} notwithstanding.

XXVIII.
Power for the said
Earl to make
certain Leases.

AND be yt also further enacted by the seyd aucthoryte that all man^{rs} leasses hereafter to be made by the sayde Erle by indenture under his seale and sign manuell of eny suche Manours Londes Teit^e or Heredytament^e to eny pson or psones for terme of twenty yeres or under, whiche sayde leases and yeres shall y^{medy}atly begyn and be accompted from and after the same leases so by hym made for xxⁱⁱ yeres or under then next followyng, yeldyng and payyng therfore yerly unto the sayde Erle and his assignes or to suche other pson & psones as shall have the inherytaunce and rev^{sion} therof after the dethe of the same Erle, the rent^e duties and s^{vyces} of olde tyme therfore due payable and accustomed to be payed, or more, at dayes and feast^e there used, shalbe good and effectuell in the lawe to the same Lesses and Ferm^s and theyre assignes accordyng to the tenours and purportes of the same demyses and lesses to contynewe after the deceasse of the same Erle unto the full ende of the same terme and termes of xxⁱⁱ yeres or under, the estate and possession of the same Erle in the same Londes Teit^e and Heredytament^e or eny thyng in this acte conteyned or exp^{ressed} to the cont^{ry} notwythstondyng.

XXIX.
Power for the said
Earl to demise by
Copy of Court
Roll.

PROVYDED also that it maye and shalbe lawfull unto the sayde Erle at his libertie and plesure to make demyses by copy of courte rolle after the custome of eny Maner or Man^{rs} of any of his inherytaunce whiche hathe be heretofore accustomed to be letten by copy of courte rolle, reservyng the olde rent^e customes and s^{vyces} therof; any thyng in this acte conteyned to the cont^{ry} notwythstondyng.

XXX.
Power to the said
Earl to grant
annual Rents to a
certain Amount.

AND be yt further enacted by thauthoryte abovesayde that the same Erle by his dede or dedys under his seale and sign manuell may graunt and gyve one or sev^{all} annuall rentes goyng oute of the sayde Man^{rs} Londes Teit^e and Heredytament^e to eny pson or psones for terme of lyffe or lyves onely, wyth clauses of dystres to be conteyned in the same dede or dedes for none payment of the seyd rent or rentes at suche daye or feaste dayes or feastes as shalbe exp^{ressed} in the sayde dedes and graunt^e to be payde, And that ev^{ry} suche graunte so to be made shall begyn and take effecte y^{medy}atly after the same graunte made; Provdyed also that the sayde rentes and graunt^e so to be made excede not in all the clere yerly sōme of one hundreth poundes sterlyng, And that all and synguler suche pson and psones to whome any suche graunte of annuall rent shalbe so graunted and made by the sayde Erle wyth suche Clause of dystres, that they and their assignes may and shall lawfully dystreyn for none payement of the sayde rent at suche dayes and feastes wherin yt ought to be payed in the landes and teit^e so to be charged therwyth, And for the arrerages of the same so beyng behynde and unpayde aswell in the lyffe of the same Erle as after his deceasse duryng the lyffe of suche pson or psones to whom suche graunte shalbe so made of suche annuall rent or rent^e by the sayde Erle, and aswell upon the possession of our Sovereign

Lorde the Kyng his heires or successours havynge the same Londes and Tenēt in possession, as upon the possession of any other person & persons havynge or occupynge the same Londes Tenēt or Heredytament accordynge to the nature tenor and effecte of the seide dedes of annuall graunte therof, And that the seide graunt and graunte of suche annuall rent so made and graunted by the sayde Erle, amountynge and extendynge in the hole to the sayde some of one hundred pounds yerly or under but not above, shalbe as good and effectual in the lawe to the same graunte and grauntes and to there assignes for the tyme of there lyves onely, as yf the sayde Erle then and at the tyme of the sayde graunt or grauntes had be lawfully seised of and in the same Londes and Tenēt so charged wyth the seyd rent and rentes in his demeane as of fee by the due & right course of inherytaunce, any estate article or other thyng in this acte specefied or contayned to the contrary notwithstanding.

AND further be yt enacted by the sayde auctorite, that the sayde Erle shall and may at his pleasure by his suffycient wrytyng and dede under his seale and signe manuall gyve and graunt all maner of offyces whiche have ben used and accustomed to be excysed and used for offyces in the tyme of the seid late Erle of Northumbland father to the seid nowe Erle of and in his sayde Manours Londes Tenēt and Heredytament wyth there appurtenances, wyth all accustomed fees wagys pffettes and comodities pteynynge or belongynge to the same or to any of them, to any other person or persons for terme of his or there lyffe or lyves, to have occupie and enjoye the sayde office and offices and evy of them wyth the accustomed fees wages and pffettes therunto belongynge by them and their Deputies ymedyatly after the sayde graunt so to them made, in as large and ample maner as any other person and persons havynge and occupynge the sayde offyces or any of them before that tyme have occupied had used or taken; And that all suche grauntes shalbe as good and effectual in the lawe to the same grauntes for terme of their lyves onely as yf the sayde Erle had be and were lawfully sole seised in his demeane as of fee of and in the same Londes Tenēt and Heredytament wherein the sayde offyces so (1) to be occupied and excysed at the tyme of the sayde grauntes so to them to be made; any thyng or article in this acte specefied and conteyned to the contrary notwithstanding.

SAVYNG to all and singuler person and persons bodies polytyque and corporate their heires and successours and the heires and successours of evy of them, other then the sayde Erle of Northumbland now lyvynge, and all maner heires of his body lawfully begotten, And all other his heires and all maner heires of the body of the sayde Henry late Erle of Northumbland father of the sayde nowe Erle and suche other person and persons whiche have or hereafter shall clayme any thyng in the pmisses or any parcell therof to thuse of the sayde nowe Erle or of his heyres or to thuse of any of the heyres of the sayde late Erle, all suche right title use invest accōn possession revōn remaynder lease leases graunte fees offyces annuyties sutes petitions condicions and entres in suche lyke maner fourme and condicion to all intent and purposes as they or any of them hath have shuld myght or ought to have had yf this acte had never bene had ne made, any thyng in this acte conteyned to the contrary in any wyse notwithstanding.

PROVYDED always that this acte nor any thyng therein conteyned or exp̄ssed be in any wyse hurtfull or p̄judycyall to the seyd Lady Mary now Countess of Northumbland and wyfe to the seyd nowe Erle of Northumbland, for or in any wyse conc̄nyng suche right title demaunde invest or possession as the same Countess now hathe or hereafter shall or maye have make or cleyme for her Dowre of the possession of the sayde nowe Erle of in or to the saide Maners Londes Tenēt and other the pmisses or any of them; any thyng in this acte conteyned to the contrary notwithstanding. Provdyed also that this Acte nor any thyng therein conteyned be in any wyse p̄judycyall or hurtfull unto the sayde Henry Lorde Marques of Exetor, nor to his heires feoffes or recognyses for or conc̄nyng any feoffement gyftes graunte estates or other assuraunce hertofore lauffully made unto the sayde Marques or to any other person or persons to his use by the saide nowe Erle of Northumbland his heires feoffes cognysees or recoverers, of and in the Maners of Stokgursey Wyndyatts Redwaye Cavyngton Cheddon Briggthampton Spekyngton Caryfytzpayne Charleton Shokerwyke and Batheneston wyth there appurtenances in the sayde Countie of Som̄set, nor for or conc̄nyng the rev̄sion of the Maners of Northam in the Countie of Devon and Hasybury Bryan in the Countie of Dorsett, any thyng in this acte conteyned to the contrary notwithstanding;

(*) PROVYDED alwey that this acte nor any thyng therein conteyned shalbe in any wyse hurtfull or p̄judycyall unto Sir Thomas Percy knyght brother unto the said Erle his executours or assignes in or for one annuyte or yerly rent of one hundred markes s̄lyng yerly goyng out of and in the Lordships or Manors of Prowdchow Ovyngeham Hedley Harlowe Horseley Kyrkewhclpyngton Ingo Britley and Baresford wyth thappurtenances in the County of Northumbland, nor in or for all and singuler the demeane Londes wyth thappurtenances of the sayde Lordship of Prowdhowe, nor also to and for the Constableshep of the Castell of Prowdhowe aforsayde wyth x li. yerly goyng out of the pmisses for the excysynge of the same offyce, nor also to or for the Stuardship of all the seide Lordships Manors Londe Tenēt and other Heredytament aforsayd with vij li. xij s. iij d. sterlyng to and for the excysynge of the same offyce, All whiche pmisses the sayd Sir Thomas Percy brother of the sayde Erle and Thomas and Henry sonnes of the sayde Erle wyth Clause of dystres for default of payment of the seid annuyties or yerly rentes and eyther of them under the seale of Armes of the seid Erle in due fourme made more pleyntly appereth; but that yt shalbe lawfull to the sayd Sir Thomas Percy the father Thomas his sonne and Henry and evy of them there executours and assignes to have p̄ceyve and enjoye all and singuler the pmisses and evy part therof accordynge to the purport tenor and effecte of the sayde graunte, in lyke maner and fourme as the sayde Sir Thomas the father, Thomas the Sonne, and Henry, and evy of them ther executours and assignes shulde ought or myght have had if this acte had never bene had nor made, any thyng in the same acte to the contrary notwithstanding.

PROVYDED alweyes that this acte nor any thyng therein conteyned be in any wyse hurtfull or p̄judycyall unto the right noble Prynce Thomas Duke of Norff his feoffes or their heires or theyers of any of them, for in or to a c̄teyn grounde called Shelley Parke otherwyse called the grete Parke and lytle Parke wyth thappurtenances in the County of Sussex; but that the sayde Duke his heires and feoffes and evy of them may and shall have holde and enjoye the sayde grounde called Shelley Parke otherwyse called the grete Parke and lytyll Parke wyth thappurtenances graunted and gyven to the sayde Duke and his heires by the sayde Erle of Northumbland any matter or other thyng conteyned in this p̄sent acte to the contrary in any wyse notwithstanding.

XXXI.
Power to the said
Earl to grant
Offices.

XXXII.
General Saving
of Rights.

XXXIII.
Proviso for
Mary Countess of
Northumberland.

and Henry
Marques of Exeter.

XXXIV.
Proviso for Sir
Thomas Percy.

XXXV.
Proviso for Thomas
Duke of Norfolk.

¹ "be" appears wanting here, and in the Original Act.

² The Seven Provisoes following are annexed to the Original Act in seven separate Schedules. Another Schedule is also annexed to the same Original Act, containing the Proviso for Dame Jane Saint John, which is entered on the Roll in Chancery as part of the Act now printed as Chapter XXXVIII. of this Session: See Section XI. of that Chapter and the Note there.

XXXVI.
Proviso for Sir
John Melton.

PROVYDED alweyes that this Acte nor eny thyng therin conteyned shalbe in eny wyse hurtfull or p̄judycyall unto Sir John Melton Knyght his heyres or assignes or to any pson or psons whiche have or p̄tende to have any right title in fest accion or demandes in to for or conc̄nyng the sayde Hono^r of Cokermouth the Mano^rs of Wygton Brathwayte Popecastre Lowsewayter Dene Caldebeke Ulvedale and Aspatryk wyth thappurten^{nc̄} and two mesuages, wyth thappurten^{nc̄} in Carlyle M^l. M^l. M^l. M^l. acres of Pastures M^l. M^l. M^l. M^l. acres of Wood wyth thappurten^{nc̄} in the Westward in Allerdale and the moytie of the Maner of Kyrkebryde and the thirde parte of the Barony of Egermonde wyth thappurten^{nc̄} and thadwoson of the Churches of Dene Kyrkebryde and Ulvedale and the Chapell of Saynt Leonard of Wygton in the County of Cumbland and the Castell and Mano^r of Langeley wyth thappurten^{nc̄} in the County of Northumbland or any parte or parcell therof; But that the same Sir John Melton his heyres and assignes and all other pson or psons & their heires whiche nowe have or at any tyme hereafter shall have any accion title in fest ryght or demaunde in and to the p̄mysse or any part therof to thuse of the sayd Sir John his heires or assignes shall have all suche right title use in fest acc̄on and other remedies and meanes in and for the p̄mysse and ev̄y parte therof as they or eny of them have myght ought or shulde have had yf this Acte had never bene had nor made; any thyng or matter in the same Acte to the cont̄ry in eny wyse notwythstondyng.

XXXVII.
Proviso for Sir
William Poulet,
Sir Robt. Constable,
and Sir Francis
Bygott.

PROVYDED alwey that this Acte nor eny thyng therin conteyned be in any wyse hurtfull or p̄judycyall to Sir Wyllyam Poulet Sir Robt Constable and Sir Fraunces Bygott Knyghte, ne to any of them nor to their heires ne to the heires of any of them nor to their feoffes and their heires ne to the heires of any of them, of for and conc̄nyng there partes and purpartes of the Mañ and Lordship of Hūmanby in the sayde Countie of Yorke, nor to the Landes Teñtē Rentē Revisions and fvyse wyth all and synguler there appurten^{nc̄} to their seide parties and purpartes of the seide Maner and Lordship of Hūmanby in any maner wyse belongyng or apperteynyng; But that the sayd Sir Wyllyam Poulet Sir Robt Constable and Sir Frauncē Bygott & there heyres and ev̄y of them and ther feoffes and theyre heyres and ev̄y of them shall & maye holde kepe and enjoye the same partes and purpartes of the sayde Mañ and Lordship of Hūmanby and of the seyde Landes Teñtē Rentē Revisions wyth theyre appurten^{nc̄} to them and ev̄y of them belongyng or apperteynyng, in as ample maner fourme effecte & condicyon as they or ev̄y of them shulde myght or ought to have done before the makyng of this Acte as yf this Acte had never byn had nor made; any thyng in this Acte to the cont̄ry therof in eny wyse notwythstondyng.

XXXVIII.
Proviso for the
Heirs of James
Ormonde knight,
by virtue of a
certain Fine levied
24 Henry VI.

AND where by a fyne levied in the Kyngē Courtē at Westm̄ in the Utas of Seynt Michaell tharchaugell in the xxiiiijth yere of the Kyngē most noble pgenitor Kyng Henry the vijth, betwene Wyllyam Baffe and Henry Fylongley compleyn^{ntē} and James Ormond Knyght sonne of James Erle of Ormonde and Avyce his wyffe deforcyauntē, of the Maners of Torbryan Slapton Northam Dertmouth Clyston Hardenesse and of the Isle of Lunday wyth thappurten^{nc̄}, and wyth the advousons of the Chirche of Torbryan and of the Chauntrey of our blessed Lady of Slapton in the Countie of Devonshire, and of the Mañs of Oxenhale and Ocle Sramsom wyth thappurten^{nc̄} in the County of Glouc̄, and of the Mañs of Chelesfeld Esthall Asshe Fawkh^m otherwyse called Fakeh^m wyth thappurten^{nc̄}, And of the Advowsons of the Churches of Chelesfelde and Faukeh^m in the Countie of Kent, And of the Mañs of Wroxhale Wardessord Bolett Rammesham Chyldeswyne Swyn Toller Mapton Pompknolle and Netherkenton and of the Baylswyke of Kepyng of the Ryvers and Waters of Frome and Stoure wyththappurten^{nc̄} and of the Advowsons of the Churches of Rammesh^m Wroxhale and Pompknolle in the Countie of Dorset, and of the Mañs of Shekerwyke Batheneston Kyngedon Somton Erle Somton Randolf and Bounhened wyth thappurten^{nc̄} and nyne meses CCClxvij acres of Londe iiij^{xx}. xij. acres of Medowe xl. acres of Pasture iiij^{xx} acres of Wood and xxviij s. of rente wyth thappurten^{nc̄} in Batheneston Kyngsdon Somerton Erle Somerton Randolf and of the advouson of the Chirche of Kyngsdon in the County of Somers, And of the Mañs of Overhall and Netherhall in Bures of oure blessed Lady grete Waldyngfeld Aketon Reydon and Worsted wyth thappurten^{nc̄}, and xxviij meses v. mylles and the iiijth parte of one mylle CCC iiij^{xx} x. acres of Londe C xxxiiij acres of Medowe C viij acres of Pasture C vij acres of Wood L. acres of Maryshe lx acres of bruer and xxiiij s. of rent wyth thappurten^{nc̄} in grete Bures Whyston Lytyll Asyngton Cornord Meldyng Illeggh of the Monkes Laneh^m Cokfeld Preston Thorp Moreux Reydon Brendwenh^m Hadlegh Leyham Hegam Holoughton Chapell Litle Strotford Wenh^m Worsted Freston and Westerfeld, And of the Advousons of the Churches of Reydon and Worsted in the Countie of Suff; By the whiche Fyne the sayde James and Avyce knowlege the sayde Maners Teñtē Ile and Bayleswyke wyth thappurten^{nc̄} and thadvousons aforsayde to be the right of the sayde Wyllm as those whiche the sayde Wyllyam & Henry had of the gyfte of the forsaid James and Avyce, To have and to holde to the sayde Wyllm and Henry and to the heires of the sayde Wyllm of the chieffe Lordes of the fee by the fvyces whiche to the seyde Mañs Teñtē Ile Bayleswyke and Advowsons belongyng, and for the same knowlege warranty fyne and concord the same Wyllm and Henry by the same fyne graunted to the sayde James and Avyce the said Mañs Teñtē Ile and Bayleswyke wyth thappurten^{nc̄} and the Advousons aforsayde, To have and to holde to the sayde James and Avyce and to the heyres of the body of the seide James and Avyce cōmyng; And yf yt fortunēd the said James and Avyce to decease without heyres of there bodies cōmyng then after the decease of the sayde James and Avyce the saide Mañs Teñtē Ile and Baylyfwyke and the Advousons aforsayde shall holy remayne to the heires of the sayde Avyce of her body begotten, And yf no heyre of the body of the seide Avyce were then begotten then the sayde Mañs Teñtē Ile and Bayleswyke wyth thappurten^{nc̄} and thadvousons aforsayde sholde holy remayne to the ryght heires of the sayde James; as by the same fyne of recorde more pleynly appereth: Be yt therefore prydyed and enacted by auθhoryte aforsaide that the right heires of the sayde James Ormonde and their heires shall and may have all suche right title in fest and possession whiche they or eny of them have or may have by v̄tue or auθhoryte of the seid fyne by accion entre or otherwyse accordyng to the sayde fyne, in as large and ample maner as yf this acte had never ben had nor made; any thyng or thyngē conteyned in the sayde acte to the cont̄ry therof notwythstondyng. Provdyed alwey that this acte of p̄vyso made for the seide heyres of the sayde James be not in any wyse hurtfull to the Kyngē Highnes his heires or successours, but that the Kyngē Highnes his heyres and successours shall have and enjoye the effectē of this Acte; any thyng in this Acte and p̄vyso made for the same heires of the seid James and their heyres to the cont̄ry herof notwythstondyng.

But not to the
Prejudice of the
King.

XXXIX.
Proviso for Geoffrey
Lee, Esquire.

PROVYDED alwey that this Acte nor any thyng therin conteyned shalbe p̄judycyall or hurtfull to Geoffrey Lee Esquyre, for or conc̄nyng thoffices of the Stuardship of the Mano^r and Lordship of Lekyngfeld and Master Fostership of the game wythin the sayde Lordship wyth the fee of xxⁱⁱ m̄kē by yere graunted to the sayde Geofferey for tyme of his lyffe by the sayde nowe Erle by his tres patentē of the same; nor for or conc̄nyng the revision of the Stuardship of the Manour and Lordship of Topclyff and the revision of the Offyce of the Master Fostership of the game wythin the sayde Lordship wyth the fee of xxⁱⁱ m̄kē by yere lykewyse graunted to the sayde Geoffrey for terme of his lyffe after the dethe of Roger Lassells Esquyre by the tres patentē of the sayde Erle; And that ev̄y of the sayde tres patentē shalbe as goode and available to the sayde Geoffrey as they myght have been before the makyng of this acte, and as though this acte had never bene had ne made; any thyng or thyngē in this p̄sent acte to the cont̄ry in eny wyse notwythstondyng.

PROVIDED alwey that this acte nor eny thyng theryn conteyned extende nor be in any wyse p̄judycyall or hurtfull to the seyd Sir Wyllm Fyttzwyllm Knyght nor to his assignes, of or for or con̄nyng the offyce of Highe Stuardshīp of all the Honors Mañs Londes & Teñtē wyth thappurtenauncē of the saide nowe Erle of Northumbland in the Countie of Kent, by the same Erle by his dede or Patent beryng date the xxjth daye of June in the xixth yere of the reign of oure sayde Sovereign Lorde the Kyng Henry the viijth graunted unto the sayd f̄ Wyllm Fyttzwyllm for terme of his lyffe, nor of for or in eny wyse con̄nyng one annuall rente of x. li. by the sayde Erle also graunted by the same dede or patent unto the same Sir Wyllm Fyttzwyllm for terme of hys lyffe, with clause of dystres for none payment therof in all the Mañs Londes & Teñtē of the sayde nowe Erle of Northumbland in the sayde Countie of Kent & in the Countes of Surī & Sussex, as by the same dede of graunte therof more pleynly appereth; But that the sayde Sir Wyllm Fyttzwyllm and his assignes duryng the lyffe of the same Sir Wyllm Fyttzwyllm shall and may have holde & ex̄cise the sayd Offyce of Highe Stuardship & also receyve p̄cyeve & take yerly the sayd annuall rent or fee of x. li. accordyng to the tenour purport & effecte of the same patent or dede of graunte therof; Any thyng in this Acte conteyned to the con̄try in eny wyse notwythstandyng.

XL.
Proviso for
Sir William
Fitzwilliam.

CHAPTER XLVIII

AN ACTE con̄nyng the assuraunce of ŷten Londē unto Sir Thomas Audeley Knight Lorde Chauncellour of Englund and his heyres.

WHERE afore thys tyme Sir Thomas Vaux Knyght Lord [Harrowdon ¹] by indenture beryng date the xxiiijth daye of Decembre in the xxvijth yere of the Reign of oure Sovereign Lord Kyng Herry the viijth made betwene hym on the one partye and Thomas Pope Gentylman on the other partye, for greate sōmes of monye to the said Lord by the said Thomas Pope well and truly contentyd and payd, hath bargayned solde gyven and graunted unto the same Thomas Pope to his heyres and assignes for ever, all those his Mañs of Moche Shelford and Bottesham with all and singler theyr appurtenancē in the Countye of Cambrydg and all his Meases Londz Teñtē Rentē Reversyons ŷvice and Heredytamentē sett lyeng and beyng in Shelford and Bottesham aforesaid and elsewhere, which then were letten hadd reputyd taken or knowen for any parte parcell or member of the sayd Mañs or eny of them, and also all other his Meases Londes Teñtē Rentē ŷvice and Heredytamentē in Shelford and Bottesham aforesaid Lytyll Shelford Wytlesford Trumpyngton Stowquye Litell Wylberham Moche Wylberham Swaffham Pryour and Swaffham Bulbek in the Countye aforesaid, and Hadstok in the Countye of Essex, as by the said indenture more playnly appereth, whiche bargayn and Sale of the seid Maners and other the premysse was and is to the onely use and behoff of Sir Thomas Audeley Knyght Lord Ch̄unceller of Englund and of his heyres for ever: And for the more p̄fytte assuraunce of and in the said Mañs and other the p̄misses to be hadd and made to the said Lord Chauncellour his heires and assignes for ever, the Kyngē Highnes at the Humble Petycion and sute of the same Lord Chauncello^r is pleased and contentyd that it be enacted by his Magestie wyth the assent of the Lordē sp̄uall and temporall and the cōens in this present parlyament assembled and by auctoryte of the same, that the said Lord Chaunceler shall have holde and enjoye to hym his heyres and assignes for ever to thonly use and behoff of the same Lord Chawnceler his heyres and assignes all and singler the said Mañs Londes Teñtē and other the p̄mysse with theyr appurtenancē.

Indenture of
Bargain and Sale
from Sir Th. Vaux
Lord Harrowdon
to Thomas Pope,
Gent. to the Use
of Sir Th. Audley
Lord Chancellor.

Assurance to the
Lord Chancellor
of the Manors, &c.
therein contained.

SAVYNG to all and evy p̄son and p̄sons bodyes polytyke their heires and successours other then the sayd Lord Harrowdon and the Lady Elyzabeth his wyff and there heyres and the heyers of either of them, And the heyers of there bodyes and all and evy other heyres of the same Lorde whatsoever they be, And all and evy p̄son and p̄sons that shall or may clayme the sayd Mañs Londes Teñtē and other the p̄mysse or any parcell therof to thuse of the sayd Lorde and Lady Elizabeth or to the use of eyther of them, or to the use of the sayd Lord and Lady Elizabeth or there heyres or to the use of the heires of eyther of them or to the use of the heyres of their bodyes or to the use of eny of the heyres of the same Lord, all suche ryght tytyle indest possessyon bargaynes rev̄syon remaynder rev̄ter rentē ŷvice annuytes fee fermes fermes officē comens libtyes Frauncheses Entres Accōrs sutes petycyons condycyons p̄fytte cōmodityes and other Heredytamentē of in or to the premysse, or of in or to eny parte or parcell of them, whiche they or eny of them have hath shuld or mought have hadd in or to the same in suche lyke maner forme condicyon and qualyte to all intentē and purposes as yf this acte hadd never be had ne made.

II.
Saving of Rights.

CHAPTER XLIX.

AN ACTE con̄nyng the Assuraunce of a voyde plotte of grounde being in Chepe in London to the Mayer and Comynaltye of the sayd Cyte of London and their Successours.

FORASMOCHE as tyme oute of mynde and remembraunce of man the Cyte of London hath been accepted and taken the most chieff and hedd Cyte of this Realme, and the Kyngē Chamber, whiche hath ben bewtyfyed with many goodly and sumptuous buyldyngē, and most especyally in the chieff and most open placē of the seyd Cyte, to the greate honowre of this Realme whan Ambassades and other estrange p̄sones of foreyn Countreyes have hadd theyr recourse to the Cytie of London; and nowe of late yt hath chaused that a mesuage wyth thappurtenancē belongyng to the Mayer and Cōialtye of London of late sytuat yn Chepe in the parysshe of Alhalowes of Hony Lane of London, and of olde tyme gyven and bequethed by one Roger Essex by his last Will and Testament to Odo his sonne and heier and to the heyres of his body lawfully begotten, And for defaute of suche yssue the remaynder therof to the Brydg of London towards the sustentaōn and mayntēnce of

¹ Harrowdon O.

the work of the same Brydg, ys fallen down to the grounde and now remayneth desolate and butt a voyde place or plotte of grounde in the most opon and chieff place of the same Cytye, which is not meate nor comely in any Cytye to be suffred yf any convenient remedy myght be founde or pryved yn that behalf; The whiche Mesuage wyth the yerly rent of fower pounde of late goyng oute of the same and belonging to Richard Charleton Knyght atteynted of hawte treason, and three poundz sixe shillyng and eight pence yerely also goyng oute of the same mesuage wyth thappurten^{ncē} and belongyng to the pson of Seynt Marye Bowe in London and his successours, by the Kyng Highnes oure most dradde Soveign Lorde and also by John Cokke Clerk pson of the sayd parysse Chyrche wyth thassent of the Revend Father in God Lord Thomas Archebysshop of Canterburge Patrone and Ordynary of the same place, have se^vally gyven the sayd mesuage and se^vall rent wyth thappurten^{ncē} to Wyllm Penyson Esquier to his heyres and assignes for ever, Of whiche Wylliam Penyson the sayed Mayer and Comynalte for the some of one hundred poundes to the sayd Penyson well and truely contentyd and payed have fully and clerely bargayned and [brought¹] the sayd Mesuage and the sayde se^vall rent wyth thappurten^{ncē}; And because the sayde voyde place and peace of grounde now desolate will be veray costly to be edefyed, and the seyd Mayer and Comynalte by Godde grace therupon entende to expende great notable somes of Money and also the yerly Revenues and Proffytte of the same when yt is buylded shalbe conv^oted to the maynten^{ncē} of London Brydg as aforsayd whiche is veray comodyous for the Kyng lyege people; Be it therefore enact^{ed} establysshed and ordeyned by the Kyng oure Soveign Lorde with thassent of all the Lordes Spuall and Temporall and also the Comens in this present Parlyament assembled and by the auctoryte of the same, that the sayed Mayer and Comynalte shall and may have the seid voyde plotte or peace of grounde wyth thappurten^{ncēs} clyerly suerly and indyffesably to them and to there successours for ever, fully and clerely dyscharged of all maner of rent and of all other troubles charges and encumbrance of the fre gyft of the Kyng most noble Majestye; To holde the same of the Kyng oure Soveign Lord his Heyres and Successours in free Burgage, and wythout any other thyng hereafter to be payed to hym his heyres and successours or any of them or any other pson or psones what so ever for the same; And that the sayed Mayer and Comynalte may frankely and frely peasably and quyetly have holde and enjoye the sayd voyde grounde there now beyng, wyth all and evy edyfyces to be made or buylded hereafter upon the same, to the seid Mayer and Coialte of London and to theyr Successours frankely frely and surely for ever.

The City of London shall hold a certain void Plot of Ground, free from Rents and Charges.

CHAPTER L.

AN ACTE CONCERNYNG the assuraunce of the Man^r of Halyng to the King Highnes and his heires.

In pursuance of Indenture, 1 March 27 Hen. VIII;

WHERE before this tyme Hugh Warh^m, and Wylliam Warh^m son and heyer apparaunt of the sayd Hughe, by theyr Indenture beryng date the fyrst daye of Marche in the xxvij yere of the reign of oure most drad Soveign Lorde Henry the eight of Ingland and of Fraunce Kyng Defender of the feythe Lorde of Irelande and Supreme Hedd in yerthe of the Churche of the Englond, made betwene the same oure seyde Soveign Lorde the Kyng on the one partye and the said Hughe and Wylliam on the other partye, for the some of seven hundreth and ten poundes of the treasour of oure seyde Soveign Lorde the Kyng to the sayd Hugh and Wylliam at the sealyng of the same Indentures trewely contentyd and payde, hathe bargayned and solde and by the same Indentures dyd clerely bargayn and sell to oure seyde Soveign Lorde the Kyng his heyres and successo^rs for ever, the Maner of Halyng wyth thappurten^{ncē} in the Countye of Surrey, and all other their Mesuage Londes Ten^{nt} Rent^{te} Rev^{cyons} ^{dvicē} and Heredytament^{te} aswell freholde as copenhold and auncyent demeane base teanure in Croydon Whaddon and Micham in the sayd Countye of Sur^r and in the feld^e and parysshes of the same or in any of them; as by the same Indentures more playnly at large yt may appere: IN CONSIDERACYON wherof be yt enact^{ed} ordeyned and establysshed by thassent of the Kyng Majestye his Lorde spuall and temporall and the Comens in this present parliament assembled and by the auctoryte of the same, that the Kyng Highnes shall have holde and enjoye to hym his heyres and successours the sayd Maner of Halyng wyth thappurten^{ncē} in the said Countye of Surrey, and all and syngler the p^{mys}ses wyth all and syngler theyr appurten^{ncēs} in Croydon Whaddon and Micham aforsayd or in any of them or in the parysshes and felde of Croydon Whaddon and Micham aforsayd or in any of them, so by the sayd Indenture bargayned and solde to our seyde Soveign Lorde the Kyng, accordyng to the true meanyng tenour purport and effecte of the same Indentures.

Assurance to the King of the Manor of Halyng.

II. General Saving of Rights.

SAVING alwey and reservyng to all and syngler psons and to theyr heyres bodyes polytyque and corporat and to theyr successours, other then the sayd Hughe Warh^m and William Warh^m and theyr heyres or the heyres of either of them, and all and syngler heyres of the bodyes of the sayd Hughe and Wylliam or of the bodyes of eyther of them, and all and syngler psons and theyr heyres whiche now have clayme or pretende or that hereafter shall have clayme or p^ttende to have any right tytle use interest possessyon or other enherytaunce in or to the said Maner and other the p^{mys}ses, or in or to any parte or parcell of them to thuse of the sayd Hugh and Wylliam and of there heyres or to thuse of the heyres of eyther of them, or to thuse of almaner heyres of the bodyes of them or of the bodye of either of them, all suche right tytle use interest possession rev^{cyon} remaynder rev^{tyr} former lease leases annuytes rent^e fee fermes offices entres sutes accyons petycyons condicyons p^{ffytte} court^e letes franchises libtyes and other Heredytament^{te} whiche they or any of them hathe have or hereafter shall have in or to the same p^{mys}ses or in or to any parte or parcell of them in suche maner forme qualyte and condicyon and to all entent^e and purposes as they or any of them had mought or shuld have had in or to the same p^{mys}ses, yf this acte had never ben had nor made.

¹ bought O.

CHAPTER LI.

AN ACTE concnyng the Assuraunce of the Lordship and Maner of Collyweston to the Quenes Grace for terme of her lyffe.

WHERE our most dred Soveign Lord, in his Courte of Parlyament holden at Westm̄ in the xvjth daye of January in the xxijth yere of his most noble reign, by thassent of his Lordes sp̄uall and temporall and the Comens in the same Parliament assembled and by the auctoryte of the same, dyd gyve and graunte unto Henry Duke of Richemond and Som̄s and to theyrs of his bodye lawfully begotten, The Lordship and Maner of Collyweston wyth thappurten^{ncē} in the Countye of Northamp^{re} together wyth dyv̄s other Ma^{ns} Landes Meases Teñt^e Rent^e Rev̄syons ÷vyc^e Knyght^e fees Advowsons of Monasteryes Churches Chapels Chauntryes Fee fermes Frauncheses Letys Libtyes Court^e Fynes Am̄cyament^e Forfeytures elons good^e Wayff^e Strayes Wreckes of the See and other Heredytament^e p̄mynenc^e p̄ffytte and Cōmodityes, in the seyd Acte comprysed and exp̄ssed as by the tenour and effecte of the same acte among other thyng^e more playnly is specefyed and declared: The Kyng our seyd Soveign Lorde for dyv̄s notable and greate consideracyon His Highnes movyng, by thassent of the Lordes sp̄uall and temporall and the Comens in this p̄sent Parliament assembled and by the auctoryte of the same, ys contentyd and pleased that yt be now enacted ordeyned and establisshed that the sayd Acte and Statute concnyng the sayd gyfte and graunte of our seyd Soveign Lord unto the seyd Duke of and in the seyd Lordship and Maner of Collyweston mensioned in the said Acte, and also those of the seyd Knyght^e fees Advowsons of Monasteryes Churches Chapells Chauntryes Fee fermes Fraunchesys Letys Libtyes Court^e Fynes Am̄cyament^e Forfeytures Feloneas goodes Wayff^e Strayes and other Heredytament^e p̄mynenc^e p̄ffett^e and Comodytes, whiche onely to the sayd Lordshyp and Maner of Collyweston or to any parcell therof be apperteynyng or belongyng or be réputed or accepted to be parcell of the same, from the feast of Seynt Mighell tharchaugell last past shalbe utterly resumed repeled, made voyde frustrate and of none effecte in the lawe, eny acte or act^e heretofore made to the cont^{ry} notwythstondyng; And that the said Acte Statute and graunt so made unto and for the said Duke of and in all other Ma^{ns} Lordships Landes Teñt^e Heredytament^e Knyght^e fees and all other the p̄mysse mencyoned and specefyed in the same acte, and not by this p̄sent acte resumed nor repellyd shall stonde be good effectuall and avayleble in the lawe unto the seyd Duke and to theyrs of his bodye lawfully begotten, in as ample and large maner to ev̄y entente as thoughe this acte of Resump^{ōn} concnyng the said Maner and Lordshyp of Collyweston and other the p̄mysse before resumyd by this Acte had never ben hadd nor made; eny thyng or thyng^e in this acte or eny other acte in this present Parlyament made or to be made to the cont^{ry} notwythstondyng.

The Statute
22 Hen.VIII. c. 17.
so far as relates to
granting the Maner
of Collyweston
to the Duke of
Richmond and
Somerset, repealed.

AND further our seyd Soveign Lorde for the zele love and favoure that His Highnes beryth unto his most dere and enterly beloved wyf Quene Anne, by thassent of the Lordes sp̄uall and temporall and the Cōens in this p̄sent pliament assembled and by the auctoryte of the same, is contentyd and pleased that yt be enacted by the seyd auctoryte, that the seyd Quene shall from the seyd feast of Seynt Mighell tharchaugell last past, have occupye and enjoye to hur and to hur assignes duryng hur naturall lyffe the sayd Lordship and Maner of Collyweston wyth thappurten^{ncē}, wythout impechement of Waste, And also all the Advowsons Patronages of Monasteryes Churches Chapells Chauntryes and all Knyght^e fees and Villeyns to the seyd Lordshyp and Maner and to ev̄y parcell therof appertaynyng or belongyng, together wyth all other advowsons Patronage Court^e Letys Lybtyes Frauncheses Feyres Market^e Warrens Wayff^e Strayes and all p̄ffytte Advantage Cōmodityes p̄mynenc^e auctorytes Jurysdyccyon and Emolument^e wythin the p̄cyncte and lymytt^e of the seyd Lordshyp and Maner in as large and ample maner as eny pson or psons heretofore beyng Lord or Owner or havyng any astate or tyle of and in the sayd Lordship and Maner of Collyweston or eny parte or parcell therof or eny of them ought or mought have hadd and used wythin the same Lordshyp and Maner; wythout eny rent^e or ÷vic^e or other thyng payeng yeldyng or doyng for the same or for eny parte or parcell therof to the Kyng our Soveign Lord his heyres or successours; And that ym̄edyatly from and after the decesse of the saide Quene, the same Maner of Collyweston and other the p̄mysse shall remayne and be to our seyd Soveign Lorde the Kyng and his heyres for ever.

II.
Grant of the same
to the Queen Anne
for her Life.

Remainder
to the King.

SAVYNG to ev̄y pson or psons bodyes polytyke theyre heyres executours successours and assignes other then the Kyng our Soveign Lorde his heyres or successours, and the said Duke of Richemond and his heyres of his body begotten and all other heyres of the same Duke, all suche ryght tyle int^{est} possessyon rent^e and ÷vic^e rev̄cyon remaynder cause of accōn or entree lease or leases fermes fees offic^e comyns p̄ffytte or comodytes, of what so ever nature or kynde they be whiche they or eny of them hath or herafter shall have or maye have in or to the sayd Lordship and Maner of Collyweston and other the p̄mysse or to eny parte or parcell therof, before lymytted by this present Acte unto the seyd Quene, in suche and lyke maner and forme as thoughe this present acte hadd never ben had nor made.

III.
General Saving
of Rights.

(¹) PROVIDED always that this Acte nor any artycle word sentence meanyng or thyng therein conteyned shall extend or be prejudyciall or hurtfull to Anthony Dryland for or concnyng the offyces of Baylywyke and custody of the seyd Maner and Park of Collyweston or any of them; But that all and ev̄y t^{res} patent^e and graunt^e therof made by the highe and myghtye Prynce Henry Duke of Rychemond and Som̄s Erle of Nottyngh^{am} and Admyrall of Englonde Wales Gascoign and Angeoy to the sayd Anthony, shall fromhensfurth stand remayen and be as good benefycyall and avaylable to the sayd Anthony accordyng to the tenour and effecte of the same t^{res} patent^e as though this acte hadd never ben hadd ne made; any thyng in this Acte conteyned to the cont^{ry} in eny wyse notwythstondyng.

IV.
Proviso for
Anthony Dryland.

¹ In a separate Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

CHAPTER LII.

AN ACTE CONCERNYNG AN EXCHANGE OF LONDRE BETWEENE THE KYNGE HIGHNES AND THE PRESIDENT AND SCOLERS OF CORPUS XPI COLLEGE IN THE UNIVSITYTE OF OXFORD.

Indenture of Bargain and Sale 4 March 27 H. VIII. from Corpus Christi College to the King, of the Manor of Mulsey;

and from the King to the said College, of the Manor of West Henreth and Parsonage of that Church;

Acquitted of Tenth under Stat. 26 Hen. VIII. c. 3.

Assurance to the King, of the said Manor of Mulsey.

II.
General Saving of Rights.

BECAUSE that by an indenture made in the fourth day of Marche in this instant xxvijth yere of the Reign of oure Sovereign Lorde the Kyng, betwene the same oure Sovereign Lorde on the one parte and the president and Scolers of Corpus Xpi College in the Unyversite of Oxford of the other parte, The same president and Scolers have bargayned and solde to oure seid Sovereign Lorde the Kyng theyr Maner of Mulsey wyth thappurten^{nc} sett and beyng in the Countye of Surrey, with all and singler Houses Buyldyng Lande Teint^e Revisyons Rent^e vic^e Medowes Leases Pastures Woodes Underwoodes Hedgerowes Waters Fysshyng^e Comens Advowsons Cherches Chapells Wareyns Vyews of Frankpleges Court^e Leetys Libtyes and Fraunchesys and all and singler other Teint^e Heredytament^e p^{ff}ett^e and Comodytes beyng esteemed reputed supposed and taken to be membres part^e or parcells of the seid Maner or of any member or parte therof lying or beyng in Mulsey Westmulsey Walton Harsam and Thamys Dytton in the said Countye of Surrey, to be hadd to oure sayd Sovereign Lorde the Kyng his heyres and assignes for ever; And for full recompence and satsysfac^on of and for the sayd Maner of Mulsey and other premysses bargayned and solde by the seid Indenture as is above wrytton, oure sayd Sovereign Lorde the Kyng by the same Indenture hathe bargayned and solde and also gyven and graunted to the sayd President and Scolers and there successours, the Man^r of West Henreth otherwyse called Lytyll Henreth in the Countye of Berkshyre, wyth all and syngler appurten^{nc}, And the Parsonage of the Churche of West Henreth wyth all and singler Mesuage Houses Cherches Chappells Landes Teint^e Rent^e Revisyons vic^e Medowes Pastures Woodes Underwoodes Waters Fysshyng^e Comens Advowsons Court^e and all and syngler other Teint^e and Heredytament^e Tythes Oblacyons Obvencyons Frutys p^{ff}etts Emolyment^e and Comodytes sondryly to the sayd Maner and Parsonage or to any of them in any wyse apperteynyng or belongyng or beyng reputed esteemed or taken to be part^e or parcells of any of them, in as ample and benefycyall maner and forme as they or any of them were holden used or occupyed before that they came to the hand^e or possessyon of oure sayd Sovereign Lorde: And also oure seyde Sovereign Lorde by the seyde Indenture hath graunted, that he shall fully and clerely dyscharge and acypte the sayd Maner and psonage and evy of them for ever of the tenthe to hys Highnes his heyres and successours graunted by auctoryte of His highe Courte of Parlement holden by progacyon in the xxvijth yere of his most noble Reign, as by the seyde Indenture among other thyng^e in the same Indenture conteyned evydently may appere; OURE seyde Sovereign Lorde the Kyng ys contentyd and pleased that yt be ordeyned and enacted by auctoryte of this present parlement, that oure seyde Sovereign Lorde the Kyng shall have holde and enjoye to hym his heyres and assignes, ymedyatly from and after the feast of the Annucyacyon of oure Lady Seynt Mary in the sayd xxvijth yere, all the sayd Maner of Mulsey with thappurten^{nc} and all and singler other premysses bargayned and solde by the said Indenture to oure seid Sovereign Lorde the Kyng.

III.
Assurance to the said College of the said Manor and Parsonage of West Henreth, acquitted of the said Tenth.

SAVYNG alway and reservyng to all and syngler psones and theyr heyres and to bodyes polytyque and corporated and their Successours, other than the sayd President and Scolers of the seid College and theyr successours, and all and singler other psones and theyr heyres havyng claymyng or p^ttendyng to have any ryght tyle interest or inherytaunce of to or in the said Maner of Mulsey and other premysses bargayned and solde to our seid Sovereign Lorde the Kyng, to thuse of the said President and Scolers and their Successours, all suche ryght tyle use enheritaunce possession lease rent office fee annuyte and any other p^{ff}ett of to or in the same Maner of Mulsey and other p^{ff}mysse bargayned and solde to oure said Sovereign Lorde the Kyng, or of to or in any parte or parcell therof as they or any of them myght have hadd yf this present acte hadd never ben hadd nor made.

ALSO oure seid Sovereign Lorde the Kyng ys contentyd and pleasyd that yt be enacted by auctoryte of this present parlement, that the sayd President and Scolers aforsayd shall have holde and enjoye to them and theyr Successours for ever to theyr prop uses, ymediatly from and after the sayd feast of oure Lady Seynt Mary, the sayd Maner of West Henreth wyth thappurten^{nc}, And also the said Parsonage and all and syngler other premysses to them graunted by oure sayd Sovereign Lorde the Kyng by the sayd Indenture, in as ample and benefycyall man^r and forme as they or any of them were holden used or occupyed before that they came to the handes or possession of oure sayd Sovereign Lorde the Kyng: And that the same Maner and psonage and evy of them and all and syngler other p^{ff}mysse by oure sayd Sovereign Lorde the Kyng graunted to the said President and Scolers, shall stande and be from hensforth for ever clerely dyscharged and acypted of the sayd tenthe to the Kyng^e Highnes and his heyres and successours, graunted by auctoryte of his sayde highe Courte of Parlement, holden as ys above wrytten in the xxvj yere of his most noble reign, wythout any rente annuyte or pen^on by v^tue of the acte of that graunt to oure seyde Sovereign Lorde the Kyng his heyres and successours for the same maner and psonage or any of them, And for the other p^{ff}mysse or any parte of them to the sayd President and Scolers by oure sayd Sovereign Lorde the Kyng graunted, to be payed or yelden; Any thyng conteyned in the sayd acte made of the sayd tenthe in any wyse notwythstandyng.

IV.
General Saving of Rights.

SAVYNG alwey and reservyng to all and syngler psones and theyr heyres, and to bodyes polytyke and corporated and theyr successours, other than the Kyng oure seid Sovereign Lorde his heyres and successours and the Abbott of Seynt Albans and his successours and all and syngler other psones and theyr heyres havyng claymyng or p^ttendyng to have any ryght tyle interest or inherytaunce of to or in the sayd Maner and psonage or any of them and other p^{ff}mysse graunted to the sayd President and Scolers or of to or in any parte or parcell of them to thuse of oure seid Sovereign Lorde the Kyng and his heyres all suche ryght tyle use enherytaunce possession lease rent pen^on offyce fee annuyte and any other p^{ff}ett of to or in the sayd Maner of West Henreth and the sayd psonage or any of them and other premysses or any parte or parcell of them graunted to the sayd President and Scolers, as they or any of them myght have hadd yf thys present acte had never ben hadd nor made.

CHAPTER LIII.

AN ACTE concnyng an exchaung of Londre betwene the Kyngre Highnes and the Prio' and Covent of Marten Abbaye.

WHERE before this tyme John, Pryour of the Monastery of oure blessed Lady of Marten in the Countye of Surf and the Covent of the same, by one assent and consent, by theyre Indenture datyd the x. daye of Marche in the xxvij yere of the reign of oure most dredd So'veign Lorde Henry the eight of Englonde, and of Fraunce Kyng, Defender of the Fayth and Lorde of Ireland and Supreme Hedd in Erthe of the Churche of Ynglonde, made betwene the same oure So'veign Lorde the Kyng on the one partye, And the same Pryour and Covent on the other partye, at the request contemplacyon and desyer of the Kyngre Highnes, hath bargayned and solde to oure sayd So'veign Lorde the Kyng his heyres and successours for ever, all that theyr Maner of Est Molsay wyth thappurten^{nc} in the Countye of Surf, and all that theyr tythes oblacyons and pffette wythin Est Molsay aforesayd beyng now annexed and parsell of the psonage of Kyngeston, and all and syngler theyr Londes Teñte Rentre Revsyons ÷vices Advowsons Underwoodes Medowes Lesues Pastures Fedynge Comens and all other there Heredytament^{re} sett lyeng or beyng in the Townes Parysshes and Feldre of Est Molsay or ells where wythin the sayd Countye of Surf, whiche then were lett knouen reputyd or taken as parte parcell or member of the sayd Maner of Est Molsay; And where also for full recompence of the same premysses oure sayd So'veign Lorde the Kyng by the same indenture declaryng his intent and pleasure was contentyd and pleased and by the same Indentore dyd bargayn and sell to the sayd Pryour and Covent and to there successours for ever, the scyte foundacyon pcynt and pambulacyon of the late Pryory of our blessed Lady Seynt Mary the Vyrgyn and Seynt Margaret, late comenly called the Pryory of Calewiche in the Countye of Staff, And the Maner of Calewiche wyth thappurten^{nc} in the sayd Countye of Staff, and all and singler the Londre Teñte Rentre Revsyons and ÷vice Advowsons of Churches Woodes Waters Underwoodes Medowys Lesours Pastures and Fedynge Comyns and all other Heredytament^{re} then sett lyeng or beyng in the parysshe of Calewiche in the sayd Countye of Staff then beyng lett knouen reputyd or taken as parte parcell or member of the sayd Maner of Calewiche, and also all those cotage messuages water myll and other his Londre Teñte Lesez Pastures Woodes Waters Hethe Comyns and Fursys wyth thappurten^{nc} in Calewiche aforesayd, and Northwood in the sayd Countye of Staff, And also the Advowson of the parysshe Churche of Elaston lately beyng annexed unyted and ympropriat to the late Monastery or Pryory of Calewiche, And also the Advowson Nöiacyon and Presentacyon of the Vicarage of the Parysshe Churche of Elastone aforesayd and all and synguler Messuage Londes Teñte Rentre Revsyons ÷vice Medowes Pastures Woode Heth Fursys Comyns and More wythappurten^{nc} then sett lyeng or beyng in the Townes Parysshes and Feldre of Elaston Ramsore Stanton and Prestwood Matherfylde Calewiche and Northwood in the sayd Countye of Staff whiche late were and dydd belong or appteyn unto the late Pryory or Monastery of Calewiche aforesayd as by the same Indentures more playnly at large yt may appere: IN CONSIDERACYON wherof be yt enacted ordenyd and establysshed by thassent of the Kyngre Highnes his Lordes spual and temporall and the Comens in this present parlyament assembled and by auctoryte of the same, that the Kyngre Magestye shall have holde and enjoye to hym his heyres and successours the sayd Maner of Est Molsay wyth thappurten^{nc} wyth the tythes and oblacyons of the same wyth all and syngler the pmysses by the sayd indenture bargayned and solde by the sayd Pryor and Covent to oure sayd So'veign Lorde the Kyng his heyres and successours accordyng to the tenour purporte and effecte of the same indentures.

SAVYNG and reservyng to all and syngler pson and psones bodyes polytyke and corporate theyr heyres and successours other then the sayd Pryour and Covent and there successours, and suche other pson or psons and ther heyres bodyes polytyke and there Successours, as shall or may have or pretende to have any tyle interest use or possessyon of or in any of the same pmysses as fownder or fownders, gyvour or gyvours by reason of any gyfte made of the same pmysses by them there Auncetors or pdecessours or by any of them, to the sayd Pryour and Covent or to any of the pdecessours of the sayd Pryor and Covent, all suche right tyle use in fest possession revcon remaynder revter lease leases graunte rente annuytes fee fermes comens offyce condycions accöns suytte execucyons entres pffette and comodytes to of or in the sayd premysses lymytted and apoynted by this acte to the Kyngre Highnes his heyres and successours in suche maner forme condycyon and qualyte to all intent^{re} and purposes as yf this acte had never been hadd ne made, any thyng matter or cause herin conteyned to the cont^{ry} notwythstondyng.

AND be yt also enacted ordeyned and establysshed by the auctoryte aforesayd that the sayd Pryor and Covent and there successours for ever, shall have holde and enjoye the sayd Scyte foundacyon pcynt pambulacyon of the sayd late Pryory of Calewiche, the sayd Maner of Calewiche, and all and syngler the pmysses before speccyfyed by the same indenture lymytted apoynted bargayned and solde by oure sayd So'veign Lorde the Kyng to the sayd Pryor and Covent of Marten and to there successours for ever, to hold of oure sayd So'veign Lorde the Kyng his heyres and successours in franke and free almes for ever, for all maner ÷vice suytte and other secler demaunde to be demaunded or challenged by oure sayd So'veign Lorde the Kyng his heyres and successours; The statute of Mortmayne or any thyng [herin ¹] conteyned, or any other acte statute pyvysyon or restreynt or any other cause or matter before thys tyme made to the cont^{ry} notwythstondyng. And farther be yt enacted by the auctoryte aforesayd, that the sayd psonage of Elastone and all oblacyons obvenyons tythes pensyons and other possessyons and pffytte to the said psonage of Elaston belongyng and apperteynyng, shall by the auctoryte aforesayd be lawfully appropriated unyted and annexed to the sayd Monastery of Marten for ever and to the sayd Pryor and Covent and to there successours; to have and to holde the sayd psonage so unyted appropriated and annexed to the same Pryor and Covent and to there successours for ever in prop use of the same Pryor and Covent and of there Successours for ever, to holde the same of oure said So'veign Lorde the Kyng his heyres and successours, in pure free and ppetuall almes for ever, for all maner of ÷vice suytte and other secler demaundes.

SAVYNG to all and singler pson and psons, bodyes polytyke and corporat theyr heyres and successours other then the Kyng oure So'veign Lorde his heyres and successours and evy other pson and psones and theyre heyres that have or hereafter shall have or clayme to have any ryght tyle use in fest and possessyon as fownder or founders gyver or gyvers of to or in any the seid premysses apoynted and lymytted by the sayd indenture to the sayd Pryor and Covent of Marten and to there successours, by reason of any gyft or graunte made of the same pmysses by them theyr auncettours or pdecessours or by any of them, to the sayd late Pryor and Covent or to any of the pdecessours of the late Pryor and Covent of the same late Pryory of Calewiche, all suche right tyle use in fest possessyon revcyon remaynder revter lease leases graunte rente annuytes fee fermes offic^{re} comens entres condycions accöns suytte execucyons pffytte and comodytes of to or in any of the same pmysses lymytted and apoynted by the same indenture to the sayd Pryour and Covent of Marten and to there successours for ev³; in suche lyke maner forme condycyon and qualyte as yf this acte to all intent^{re} and purposes hadd never ben hadd ne made.

Indenture of Bargain and Sale 10 March 27 Hen. VIII. from the Monastery of Marten to the King, of the Manor of East Molsay;

and from the King to the said Monastery, of the Scite of the Priory of Calewiche, and the Manor and Possessions thereof.

Assurance to the King, of the said Manor of East Molsay.

II. General Saving of Rights.

III. Assurance to the said Monastery, of the Scite of the Priory of Calewiche, and the Manor and Possessions thereof.

IV. General Saving of Rights.

¹ So in Original Act.

CHAPTER LIV.

AN ACTE concyng the assuraunce of c̄ten Lond̄ unto Sir Arthure Darcy Knyght & his heyres.

Indenture of Bargain and Sale from the King to Sir Arthur Darcy, of certain Lands, &c. 28 March, 27 Hen. VIII.

WHERE before this tyme the Kyng oure most dredd Sōveign Lord Henry the eight Kyng of England and of Fraunce, Defender of the feythe Lorde of Ireland and Supreme hedd in Erthe of the Churche of England, by indenture beryng date the xxvijth daye of Marche in the xxvijth yere of his reign, made by the Kyngē Highnes of thone partye and Syr Arthure Darcy Knyght of thother partye, the same oure sayd Sōveign Lord the Kyng for c̄ten causes and good consideracyons in the same indenture exp̄sed and declared, bargayned graunted and solde unto the sayd Syr Arthure Darcy the Cyte Circuyte and p̄cynct̄e of the Monastery of oure blessed Lady of Sawley in the Countye of Yorke lately dyssolved and suppressed by auctoryte of Parlyament, wyth all Howses Buyldyngē and Edyficyons set edefyed and buylded apon and wythyn the same, And all and syngler the demayne Landes and Teñtē of the sayd late monastery, And also the Lordshyps or Manours of Staynforth Langlyff and Staynton wyth thappurten^{ncē} in the sayd Connty of York, And the maner and forest of Gyabourn in the sayd Countye of York, And the moytye of the maner of Bolton wyth thapp^{ten}ncē in the sayd Countye of Yorke, and one annuell Rent of foure poundē sixe shelyngē goyng yerely out of the Township of Grynleton, three teñtē in the Towne of Brandford and one mesuage or teñte in the Towne of Chepyng called Herleherst and one mesuage or teñtē in Waddyngton, one mesuage or teñte in Worston, one mesuage or teñte in Chateburn one mesuage or teñte in Dowh^m and c̄ten Mesuagē Landes and Teñtē in Renyngton, one percell of Land in Gaysgill and three mesuagē or teñtē in Lytton, and also the Graunge of Barneby two teñtē in [Rassornell, ¹] one cotage in Cettyll and c̄ten mesuagē landes and teñtē in Patherne, one mesuage or teñte in Neusome, one mesuage or teñte in Swynden and the Graunge of Elyngthorpe, one mesuage or teñte in Hylkley c̄ten parcelles of Lande in Farnele and c̄ten Mesuagē Landē and Teñtē in Halton in the parysse of Whytkyrk one pasture in Catterton and c̄ten Mesuagē Landes and Teñtē in Shedburn one mesuage or teñte in Dutton and one annuell rente of twelve shelyngē goyng yerely out of c̄ten landes in Whyteworth and one other annuell rent of sixe shelyngē eight pence yerely receyvyd of the Kyngē Receyvour of Chydderhowe wyth all and syngler theyr appurten^{ncē} in the sayd Countye of Yorke and also the advowsons and p̄sonages of the Churches of Tadcaster and Gargrave in the sayd Countye of Yorke wyth thadvowsons of the Vicaragē of the sayd Churches and all the Glebe Londs Tythes p̄fettes and Emolumentē belongyng to the sayd p̄sonag, And also one annwell rent or pen^{cōn} of liij s. iiij d. heretofore yerely payed or due to be payed unto the said late Abbot of the sayd Monastery of Sawley by the Abbott of Furnes and his p̄decessors, for the tythe come and graynes of Wynterboorn beyng parcell [of ²] within the parysse of Gargrave in the seyde Countye of Yorke, and also the Grānge of Sondelond in the Countye of Lancaster, And all other Mesuages Landē Teñtē Medowes Woodes and Pastures Comens Wastes Soyles Hethes Fysshynge Pondes Waters Mylles Rentē Rev̄cyons and v̄vice wyth there appurten^{ncē} Advowsons p̄sonagē Churches Chappells Chauntryes Tythes Pen^{cōns} Por^{cōns} wyth all other Heredytamentē what so ever they be, lyeng and beyng in the sayd Countyes of Yorke and Lancaster or in eyther of them or elsewhere wythin the Realme of Englonde whyche lately were reputed and knowen to be parte parcell or membres of the possessyons p̄fettes and cōmodityes of the forsaid late subpressed Abbey of Sawley, in as ample and large maner as yf the same Mesuagē Landes Teñtē and Heredytamentē were partycularly truely and specyally named and exp̄ssed in the sayd Indenture. And moreover the Kyngē Highnes for the causes and consyderacyons in the sayd indenture expressed, was contentyd and pleased and also His Highnes bargayned and solde unto the seyde Syr Arthure the Man̄s of Styrtton and Conyngesthorp and all the Messuagē Landes Medowes Woodes Pastures Comyns Wastē Soyles Mores Marshes Waters Pondes Fysshynge Mylles Rentē Rev̄cyons and v̄vice wyth theyr appurten^{ncē} in Styrtton Conyngesthorp Ledes Holbek Ansthorp Secrofte Kyrkstatt Worthley otherwyse called Wortley Thornewell and Morley in the sayd Countye of York, whiche forseid Man̄s of Styrtton and Conyngesthorp and other the p̄mysses last before rehersed, were parcell of the possessyons of the late Pryorye called the Pryorye of the Holly Trynyte wythin the Countye of the Cyte of York lately dyssolved and suppressed as ys aforesayd; Moreover the Kyngē Highnes for the consydera^{cōns} in the sayd Indenture rehersed, and for a further recompence to be made unto the said Syr Arthure, was contentyd and by the sayd Indenture bargayned and solde unto the said Syr Arthure, the Graunge called Scrafton Graunge otherwyse called the Graunge of Scrafton, and one mesuage or teñte in Slapkyll one mesuage or teñte in Carleton one mesuage or teñte called Arundell Howse and one mesuage or teñte in Candbergh, wyth all and syngler there appurten^{ncē} in the sayd Countye of Yorke, wyth all Mesuagē Landes Teñtē Medowes Pastures Woodes Waters Fysshynge Mylles Comyns Wastē Soyles Rentē Revercyons and v̄vice, wyth all p̄fette and Cōmodityes what so ever they be in the sayd Townes and Hamelettē of Scrafton Slapkyll Carleton Arundell Howse and Candbergh whiche late wer reputed and knowen to be parte parcell or membres of the late Abbaye or Monastery of Coverh^m also dyssolved by auctoryte of Parlement as ys aforesayd in as ample and large maner as yf the same mesuagē Landes Teñtē and all other the premysses were partycularly and truely named and exp̄ssed in the sayd Indenture. To have and to holde all the forsaid Man̄s Landes Teñtē Rentē Rentē Rev̄cyons and v̄vice wyth all other the premysses by the sayd Indenture bargayned and solde unto the sayd Syr Arthure Darcy his heyres and assignes for ever. To holde of the Kyngē Highnes hys heyres and successours in chieff by the v̄vyce of one holle Knyghtē fee and by the yerely rente of xxv s. viij s. x d. for all maner of suytte v̄vice and demaundes, the same rente to be payed yerely at the feaste of Seynt Michell tharchaungell and the Annūcyacyon of oure Lady by evon porcyons unto the handē of the Treasurer for the tyme beyng of the Courte of the Augmentacyons of the Revenues of the Kyngē Crowne ordered and establyshed for subpressed Londz gyven to the Kyngē Highnes by auctoryte of Parlyament, The same tenure to be confyrmēd to all intentē as Landes holden of the Kyng in chyeff as of his Crowne, as by the same Indenture emongē dyv̄s other thyngē therin conteyned more playnly at large ys shewed and may appere: And for the further stablysshement and assuraunce of the sayd Maners Landz Teñtē Rentē Rev̄cyons v̄vice and all other the p̄mysses wyth all and syngler there appurten^{ncē} unto the said Syr Arthure Darcy his heyres and assignes for ever, accordyng to the sayd indenture and accordyng to the p̄myse and agreement of oure sayd Sōveign Lord the Kyng, the same oure Sōveign Lord the Kyng ys contentyd and pleased that yt be enacted ordeyned and establyshed by his royall assent and by thassent of the Lordes sp̄uall and temporall and the Comyns in this p̄sent Parlyament assembled and by thauctoryte of the same, that the sayd Syr Arthure Darcy shall have holde enjoye and possede to hym his heyres and assignes for ever all and syngler the seyde Cyte Circuyte and p̄cynct̄ of the sayd late Monastery of oure blessed Lady of Sawley in the sayd Countye of Yorke wyth all buyldyngē and edyficyons sett edefyed and buylded apon and wythin the same, And also all (³) syngler the sayd Maners Messuagē Landē Teñtē Rentē Rev̄cyons v̄vice Medowes Pastures Woodē Mylles Waters Fysshynge Comons Wastē Soyles Rentē Rev̄cyons and v̄vice Advowsons P̄sonagē Churches Chappells Chauntryes Tythes Pen^{cōns} Por^{cōns} Cōmodityes P̄fette Heredytamentē and all & syngler other the p̄mysses wyth all and syngler theyr appurten^{ncē} before by the sayd Indenture bargayned and solde;

Service and Rent.

The said Lands, &c. assured to the said Sir Arthur, according to the said Indenture.

¹ Rarsornell O.

² & O.

³ & O.

To hold of the Kyngē Highnes his heyres and successours in chieff as of his Crowne by the ſvyce of one hole Knyghtē fee and by the seyde yerly rent of xxv li. viij s. x d. for all maner of suyttē ſvice and demaundes, the same rent to be payd yerly at the seyde feaste of Seynt Mychaell tharchaugell and the annūcyacyon of our Lady, by evyn porciōns unto thandē of the Treasurer for the tyme beyng, of the Courte of the Augmentaōn of the Revenues of the Kyngē Crowne, ordeyned and establysshed for subpressed Landes gyven to the Kyngē Highnes by auctoryte of parlyament; the same tenure to be construed to all intentē as Landes holden of the Kyng in chieff as of his Crowne accordyng to the tenour purporte and effecte of the sayd Indenture.

AND be yt further enacted by thauctoryte aforsayd, that the sayd Syr Arthure his heyres and assignes shall have holde and enjoye all and syngler suche lybtyes frauncheses royalties wayffe straves viewe of frank plegg and courtē, wyth all yssues pffette and cōmodityes belongyng to the same, in and upon the sayd Manēs Landes Teñtē and other Heredytamentē before by the said Indenture bargayned and solde as ys aforsayd, in as ample and large maner condycyon and forme as the late Abbottē and Pryour and evy of them heretofore by the Lawes of this Realme, hath or have lawfully used and hadd the same by auctoryte of the Kyngē tres patentē pscrypciōns or otherwyse, at any tyme before the sayd Monasteryes and Pryorye were dyssolved.

II.
Assurance of all
Franchises annexed
to the said Lands.

AND be yt further enacted by thauctoryte aforsayd that the sayd Syr Arthure Darcy his heyres and assignes, shall have holde and enjoye the sayd Manēs Landes Teñtē and all other the pmysses before by the sayd indenture unto hym bgayned and solde, wyth the Courte Libtyes and Frauncheses accordyng as ys above expressed, And also that thassurunce therof unto the seyde Syr Arthure hys heyres and assignes made by the auctoryte of this acte, shalbe as good and effectuell in the Lawe unto the same Syr Arthure his heyres and assignes, to all intentē construcōns and purposes, as though suffycient offyce and offyces were therof lawfully founde and returned accordyng to the lawe in the Kyngē Courte of Chauncery, and the Kyngz Highnes therby lawfully intituled to the premysse, and also as though the seyde Manēs Landes Teñtē and all other the pmysses and evy parcell therof were ptycularly and playnly namyd and sett forthe in all degrees and qualytes, accordyng to theyr true names cōtentye and valewe and the Shyres Townes and Hamlettē where they be or lye also truly named, with all other cōtentē of the pmysses in wordē and termes in the lawe requysyte and mete for the same; Savyng to all and singler pson and psons bodyes polytyque and corporarate, their heires and successours and the heires and successours of evy of them, other then the Kyngē Highnes his heyres and successours, and the said Abbottē and Pryour and the successours of evy of them, all suche right tyle use invest possessyon revcyon remayndre dystres entre accyon lease leases grauntē annuytes suytes petycyons and condycyons, as they or eny of them their heires and successours, or the heyres and successours of eny of them, hadd shulde myght or ought to have hadd yf this acte hadd never ben hadd ne made; any thyng conteyned in this acte to the contrey notwythstondyng.

III.
This Assurance
declared as good
as if Office were
found.

General Saving.

PROVIDED always that yf the sayd Cyte Circuyte pcyntē Manēs Landes Teñtē and other the pmysses or eny parcell therof, before by this acte apoynted and assured unto the sayd Syr Arthure Darcy his heyres and assignes as ys aforsayd, be at any tyme hereafter lawfully charged for to or wyth the payment of one annuyte or yerly rente of iiij li. xiiij s. iiij d. unto the Chauntry Prest for tyme beyng, of the Chauntrye or Chappell founded wythin the parysse of Ledes in the sayd Countye of Yorke, or to or wyth the payment of one annuyte or annuell rente of iiij li. unto the Chauntrye Prest for tyme beyng, of the Chauntrye ppetuall in the Chappell of Seynt Elene wythin the Towne of Holbek in the sayd Countye of Yorke, by reason of eny former right or title hadd made or growen before the making of this Acte, Then the Kyngē Highnes ys contentyd that the sayd Syr Arthure Darcy his heyres and assignes, in full recompence and satisfaccyon therof, shall have holde and enjoye by the auctoryte aforsayd from the sayd xxviii daye of Marche in the xxvijth yere of the reign of Kyng Henry the eight to endure for ever, all and singler those other Landz Teñtē Rentē Revcyons ſvice and Heredytamentē in Scrafton aforsayd, whiche were or be parte or parcell of the Landes Teñtē or Possessyons of the sayd late Monastery of Cōvham in the sayd Countye of Yorke lately dyssolved, And also all and syngler those Landes Teñtē Rentē Revcyons ſvice and Heredytamentē in Heddely Bylburgh and Smythall wyth thappurtenuncē in the said Countye of Yorke, which were or be parte or parcell of the Landz Teñtē or Possessyons of the said late Monastery of the Holly Trynyte in the sayd Countye of the Cyte of Yorke lately dyssolved as ys aforsayd, To holde the same pmysses in Scrafton Heddeley Bylburgh & Smythall aforsayd, of the Kyngē Highnes his heyres and successours in chieff by the ſvyce of the tenth parte of one Knyghtē fee, and by the yerly rent of xxij s. by yere for all maner of seryce and demaundē, the same rent to be payed yerly at the feaste of Saynt Michell tharchaugell and the Annūciacyon of oure Lady, by evon porciōns unto thandē of the Tresourer for tyme beyng of the Courte of the Augmentaōn of the Revenues of the Kyngē Crowne, ordened and establysshed for subpressed landē gyven to the Kyngē Highnes by auctoryte of Parlyament, The same tenure to be construed to all intentē as Landē holden of the Kyng in chieff as of his Crowne. And also that thassurunce of the same Landē Teñtē and Heredytamentē last before remembred, by thauctoryte of this acte shalbe as good & effectuell in the lawe unto the sayd (1) Arthure his heyres and assignes for ever, to all intentē construcōns and purposes, as though the same Landes Teñtē and other the pmysses last before mencyoned and evy parcell of them, were ptycularly and playnly named and sett forthe in their natures and kyndes in all degrees and qualytes, accordyng to theyr true names certentyes and valewe, in wordes and termes in the Lawe requysyte and mete for the same.

IV.
Recompence to
Sir Arthur in other
Lands, in case he
shall be charged
with the Payments
of certain Annuities.

Service and Rent.

SAVYNG to all and syngler pson and psons bodyes polytyque and corporate theyr heyres and successours and evy of them, other then the Kyngē Highnes his heyres and successours, and the seid Abbottē and Pryours and theyr successours and evy of them, all suche right tyle use invest possessyon revcōn remayndre dystres entre accōn lease leases grauntē annuytes suytes petycyons and condycyons as they or eny of them hadd shulde myght or ought to have hadd in or to the pmysses or eny parcell therof last before mencyoned, yf this acte hadd never byn hadd ne made; any thyng conteyned in this acte to the contrey notwythstondyng.

V.
General Saving
of Rights.

CHAPTER LV.

AN ACTE CONCERNYNG the assuraunce of c̄ten Lond̄ unto Anne Fyttzwyllm in recompence of her Joynture.

Marriage and Family of William Fyttzwyllm, Esq. and Ann his Wife. Will of Sir Wm. his Father.

Inability of said William to make a Jointure.

The said Anne shall hold certain Manors, &c. for Term of Life.

II. General Saving of Rights.

WHERE Wylm Fyttzwyllm Esquyer sonne and heyre of Sir Wylm Fytzwyllm Knyght nowe dyceased, ys and hath ben espoused and maryed unto Anne daughter of Syr Richard Sapcottē Knyght, by the tyme and space of twelve yeres or theraboutē, duryng the whiche tyme the sayd Wylm Fyttzwyllm Esquyre and Anne his wyff have hadd yssue betwene them, three sonnes and on daughter yett beyng in lyff, and by the grace of Almyghtye God ar lyke to have many mo children; And where also the sayd Syr Wylm Fyttzwyllm Knyght beyng a man of great possessyon of Londē to the clere yerly valewe of six hundreth markē and above, wherof c̄ten p̄sones were seased in ther demeane as of fee to his use, hath ordered and dyvysed by his last wyll that the sayd Wylm Fyttzwyllm hys sonne shall have the man̄s of Mylton Marh̄m and Castor wyth all and syngler theyr appurtenancē in the Countye of Northampton, wyth dyv̄s other Londes and Teñtē for terme of fower score yeres, upon condycyon that yf yt shulde chaunce or happen that the sayd Wyllyam Fyttzwyllm the sonne to decease wythin the sayd terme, that then the sayd terme therof shulde cease and no lenger to contynewe, and that they his feoffees of and in the sayd Man̄s Londes and Tentē shuld stonde and be therof seased to thuse of Wyllyam Fyttzwyllm cousyn of the sayd Wyllyam Fyttzwyllm Knyght, and sonne and heyre apparaunt of the sayd Wylm Fyttzwyllm Esquyer, and of the heyres masles of his body lawfully begotten; And the sayd Wyllyam Fyttzwyllm (¹) dyd gyve non other state use or in̄test of eny parte of his inherytaunces unto the sayd Wyllyam his sonne and heyre but onely for terme of four score yeres, upon condycyon as is afore rehersed, as by the same wyll apperethe more at large; By reason of whiche wyll the sayd Wyllyam the sonne beyng well mynded to advaunce hys sayd wyff to sōme reasonable and convenyent lyvvyng, can make no maner of Joynture ne estate of the sayd Londes and Tentē to the use of the seyde Anne his wyff for terme of her lyffe, ne otherwise can make ne declare any wyll therof to the said Anne towardē her necessary lyvvyng, and toward the bryngyng uppe exhibicyon and fyndyng of the sayd chyl dren, And where also the sayd Anne hath no convenyent Joynture ne other p̄ferment by the sayd Syr Wylm Fyttzwyllm the father ne by her sayd Husband wherby she myght by any maner of meane helpe releeff or succour herself and her sayd Childern, yf yt shulde chaunce or fortune the sayd Wylm Fyttzwyllm her husbonde to decease before the sayd Anne: Wherefore to the intent and purpose that the sayd Anne may be in suerty of a convenyent lyvvyng during her lyeff, yf it please Almyghty God that she survyve and ovlive her sayd husbonde, And also that the sayd Anne may be in abylyte to help and bryng uppe her seyde children according to their degree, and at the umble sute and petycyon of the sayd Wylm Fytzwyllm Esquyer and the sayd Anne his wyff; Be it therefore enacted establysshed and ordeyned by the Kyng oure Sovereign Lorde and the Lordē sp̄uall and temporall and the Comens in this p̄sent parlyament assembled and by auctoryte of the same, that the sayd Anne shall from hensforth have and holde the sayd Man̄s of Mylton Marh̄m and Castor, wyth all and singler theyr appurtenauncē and all other Landē Teñtē and other Heredytamentē wherof the sayd Syr Wyllyam Fytzwyllm Knyght or any other p̄son or p̄sons were seased to his use at the tyme of his decease in the Townes and Feldē of Castor Marh̄m and Mylton in the sayd Countye of Northampton, wyth all and syngler theyr appurtenancē to the sayd Anne and her assignes for terme of her lyffe.

SAVYNG to ev̄y p̄son and p̄sons other then suche p̄sons as bene seased of the p̄mysses to the use of the p̄formance of the said last wyll of the said Sir Wylm Fyttzwyllm Knyght, and suche p̄sons as dothe shall or may p̄tende or have any ryght or tytyle to the p̄mysses or any part herof by the sayd last wyll or by reason of the same, all such ryght tytyle use in̄test rev̄cyon remaynder reverter rentē annuytes fee fermes fermes leases officē cōmons p̄fytte cōmodityes frauncheses libtyes and other Heredytamentē as they or any of them hath or hadd before the makyng of this acte.

CHAPTER LVI.

AN ACTE CONCERNYNG the assuraunce of c̄ten Lond̄ unto the Lord Wylm Howarde for terme of his lyffe.

Marriage of Lord William Howard and Catherine Broughton, a Co-heiress of John Broughton, Esquire.

Issue between them.

The said William Howard, in right of his Wife, took the Profits of a Moiety of the Inheritance from the said John Broughton.

WHERE as well at the humble suytt and petycyon of the ryght excellent Prynces Agnes nowe Duches of Norff, made unto the Kyngē Highnes, as in consideracyon of the right acceptable servyce done unto oure sayd Sovereign Lord by Lord Wylm Howard, sonne of the right myghty and noble Prynce Thomas late Duke of Norff and of the sayd Duches, not only for and in the advauncement & p̄ferment of the sayd Lord Wylm Howard, But also of Katheryn Broughton suster of Anne Broughton susters and Coheirs of John Broughton Esquyer the yonger deceased, Matrymony was (²) solemnpyzed betwene the same Lord William Howard and the said Katheryn Broughton then beyng wythin age and in wardē to oure sayd Sovereign Lorde, duryng whiche maryage the said Wyllyam Lorde Howard and Lady Kateryn his wyff, hadd issue betwene them Agnes daughter and heyre to them bothe which ys yett in full lyffe, duryng the tyme of whiche maryage the seid Lord Wylm Howard as in the right of the sayd Lady Katheryn his wyffe, lawfully toke and p̄ceved the issues revenues and p̄fettē of and in the moyty of the Manours of Todyngton Chalgrave Hoccliff Tyngreth Westnyng Bryxwells Cranefeld Aspley Sondon Shelton and Sondey with all thappurtenancē in the County of Bedf, and of and in the fourth parte of the Manour of Harlyngdon wyth thappurtenancē in the same Countye, Also of and in the moytie of the Man̄s of Broughton Wolston Crawley Chicheley Middelton Kemys Newport Panell and Sympston wyth all thappurtenancē in the Countye of Buḡḡ, And of and in the moytye of dyv̄s landys and teñtē in Caldecote and Heyfford, wyth all and syngler thappurtenancē in the Countye of Oxford; Also of and in the moyty of the Maner of Bletherwyke wyth thappurtenancē and dyvers landē and teñtē in Olde Strateford and Fylgrave called Boxyardē wyth thappurtenancē in the County of North̄, And also of and in the moyty of the Mano's of Haloughton Thorplangton and Berkeston wyth all thappurtenancē in the County of Leȳ, Also of and in the moytye of the Mano's of Groffeham Hemyngford Grey Dyllyngton Pyrry Gayneschall and Colne next to Somsham wyth thappurtenancē, And of and in the fourth parte of the Manour of Grete Stewkeley and Lyttyll Stewkeley wyth thappurtenancē in the Countye of Hun̄, And of and in the moytie of the Manour of Wylten wyth thappurtenancē in the Countye of Hert̄, And also of and in the moytye of the manour of Saxlynggh̄m wyth thappurtenancē in the Countye of Norff, And of and in dyv̄s Landē and Teñtē in Croxston and Thetford in the same Countye, And of and in the moyty of the maner of Fawkyns in Alyngton wyth thappurtenancē, And of and in dyv̄s Landē and Teñtē in Combes called Pollans Landē in the Countye of Suff, Also of and in the moyty of the maner of Colne Engayne wyth thappurtenancē in the Countye of Essē, accordyng to the tytyle of the inherytaunce therof to the sayde Lady Katheryn, as one of the Susters and heyres of the sayd John Broughton lafully dyscended;

¹ Knyght O.

² concluded and O.

And after the said Lady Katheryn dyed, after whose death c̄teyn questyons and doubtes arose betwene the Master of the Wardē and other of oure said Sōveign Lordē Councell, for and in the ryght tytle and interest of oure said Sōveign Lorde and the said Wyllyam Lorde Howard, whether the same Lord Wyllyam Howard were lauffully entytled to have holde and enjoye all and syngler the said enherytaunce of the said Lady Katheryn as tenaunt by the Curtesy of Englonde, for that, that hyt semed to some of the said Councell that there was no full suffycient mater upon all the tytle dysclosed, to prove that the possessyon of the said enherytaunce was really and āctually vested and executed in the said Lady Kateryn, But that the same enherytaunce shuld rather remayne in use then in possessyon; wherupon after long delyberatt advyce therin, and upon reporte thereof made by the said Councell unto our seid Sōveign Lord, His Highnes by the advyce of his said Counsell was fully resolved and agreed for many and dyv's reasonable consideracyons, that the said Lord Wyllyam Howard shuld peasably have holde and enjoye the said moytyes and fourth partē of the said Man's Londz Teñtē and other Heredytamentē wyth all and syngler thapp'ten'ncē as ys aforsaid for terme of his lyff, as Tenaunt by the Curtesy of Englonde; IN CONSIDERAC̄ON wherof and also for and in the clere determynac̄on of all doubtē moved or hereafter to be moved touchyng the p̄mysses, Oure said most gracyous Sōveign Lordē Majestye is pleased and contented that yt be established and enacted by auctoryte of this p̄sent Parlyament that the said Lord Wyllyam Howard, shall ȳmediately from and after the deathe of the said Lady Katheryn his wyff, stonde and be seased demed and adjudged in lawful season estate and possessyon of the said moytyes and fourth partē of all the said Manours Landē Teñtē and other Heredytamentē as ys aforsaid, for terme of his lyff as Ten'nt by the Curtesy by the Lawe of Englonde, to all ententē construccyons and purposes in the Lawe.

SAVYNG and reservyng to all p̄son and p̄sones and bodyes polytyke theyr heyres and successours other then the heyers of the said John Broughton, and also suche other p̄sons and there heyers whiche clayme or p̄tende to have any right tytle entre or in̄vest of and in the p̄mysses or eny parte thereof, to thuse of the seyd heyres of the said John Broughton or eny of them, all suche ryght tytle entre interest accyons and demaundē as they or eny of them hadd or myght have hadd, in or to the p̄mysses or eny parte thereof before the making of thys Acte; And also savyng to all and syngler those p̄sons and to ther heyres whiche clayme or p̄tend to have any ryght tytle entre interest or demaunde of and in the p̄mysses or any part thereof, to thuse of the said heyers or any of them, all suche former ryght tytle entre in̄vest rentē possessyon accyon and all other demaundē as they or any of them have or myght have hadd to his or theyr owne prop use in or to the p̄mysses or any parte thereof, and as yf this Acte hadd never ben hadd nor made.

(1) PROVYDED alwayes that this Acte nor any thyng or thyngē therin conteyned or exp̄ssed, be in any wyse hurtfull or p̄judycyall to the myghty Prynce Charles Duke of Suff, or to the Wydowe or late wyffe of Syr X̄pofer Garneys Knyght deceased, or to the heyre of the bodye of the said Syr X̄pofer, nor to the heyers or assignes of any of them, nor unto the heyers of the bodyes of any of them, for or conc̄nyng the moyte of the Maner of Saxlyng'h'm wyth thappurten'ncē in the Countye of Norff, But that the said Duke and his heyres, and the said wydowe of the said Syr X̄pofer and the heyers of the body of the same Sir X̄pofer and ev̄y of them, may have holde and enjoye the said moytie of the seid Maner of Saxlyng'h'm wyth thappurten'ncē, in suche lyke maner forme qualyte and condycyon to all ententē construccyons and purposes as they or any of them shulde myght or ought to have hadd yf this Acte hadd never ben had ne made; any thyng in this acte conteyned to the contrary notwithstandyng.

PROVYDED alwey that this present Acte nor eny thyng theryn conteyned, shall not be in eny wyse hurtefull or p̄judycyall to Syr John Russell thelder Knyght, and Dame Anne his wyff late wyffe to the said John Broughton, of or for suche interest ryght tytle or acc̄on of Dowre that the said Syr John Russell and the said Dame Anne as in the ryght of the same Dame Anne have or hath or be intytele to have in or to the seyd Man's Landē and teñtē and other Heredytamentē or eny parte thereof, named or specefyed in this present acte, or of and for eny ryght in̄vest possessyon or entre that the said Syr John Russell and Dame Anne or eny other p̄son or p̄sons to thuse of the same Dame Anne hath or may have in or to the p̄mysses or to eny parte thereof by reason of any indenture wrytyng or otherwyse; But that the same Syr John Russell and Dame Anne, and all and syngler p̄sons claymyng or havyng eny man's of ryght in̄vest or tytle in or to the p̄mysses or eny parte or parcell thereof, to thuse of the seid Syr John Russell and the said Dame Anne or any of them, may have lyke av'ntage ryght tytle acc̄on in̄vest entre and demaunde in and to the p̄mysses and ev̄y parcell thereof, as they or any of them hadd have or myght have at eny tyme before this present Acte, and as yf this Acte hadd never ben had or made.

CHAPTER LVII.

AN ACTE conc̄nyng the assuraunce of c̄ten Londē unto Thomas Pope.

WHERE afore thys tyme, Syr Thomas Vaux Knyght Lorde Harrowdon by an Indenture made betwene hym on the one partye, and Thomas Pope of London Gent on the other partye, beryng date the ixth daye of November in the xxvijth yere of the reign of oure Sōveign Lorde Kyng Henry the viijth, the said Lorde Harrowdon for dyv's greate s̄omes of mony to hym payde att the ensealyng of the said indenture by the said Thomas Pope, hath bargayned solde gyven and graunted unto the same Thomas Pope and to his heyres, to the onely use of the same Thomas Pope and of his heyres for ever, all that the moyte or halfendele of the Manour or Lordshyp of Ricardys Castell otherwyse called the Honour or Manour Castri Ricardi, wyth thappurten'ncē in the County of Heref, And the moyte or halfendele of all and syngler Londys Teñtē Medowes Leasues Pastures Woodes Underwoodys Waters Comens Fysshynge Rentē Rev̄syons and d̄vicē Advousons Donacyons Nōiacyons and p̄sentacyons of Churches and Chapels, and the moyte of all other hys Heredytamentē and Cōmodityes wyth all and syngler theyr appurten'ncē what so ever they then were, to the said Lordship or Manour of Ricardis Castell belongyng or in any wyse apperteynyng, sett lyeng and beyng in the Parysshes Townes and Feldys of Ricardis Castell aforsaid, or in any member or hamlett of the same, and also the moyte of all maner landys [and^s] teñtē and heredytamentē whiche then were or at any tyme after, that shuld be letten knowen reputed or taken as partē parcell or membre of the said Lordshyp or Manour and other the p̄mysses, and also the moyte or halfendell of all other his Londes Teñtē and Heredytamentē sett lyeng and beyng wythin the said Countye of Heref; And forasmoche as after the making of the said Indenture yt was evydent and knowen that dyv's parcells and membres of the said Manour of Ricardis Castell extentyd aswell in the Countye of Salop as into the said Countye of Heref, whiche at the tyme of making of the said Indenture was unto the said Lord and Thomas Pope utterly unknowen; And forasmouche as the trewe meanyng of eyther of the said partyes at the tyme of

Death of said Catherine.
Doubt if said William had Title as Tenant by the Curtesy.

Decision in favour of said Title.

Seisin, as such Tenant by the Curtesy assured to Lord William.

II.
General Saving of Rights.

III.
Proviso for Charles Duke of Suffolk.

IV.
Proviso for Sir John Russell.

Indenture of Bargain and Sale from Sir Thomas Vaux Lord Harrowdon to Thos. Pope, Gent. 9 Nov. 27 H.VIII.

¹ The two following Provisoes are in two separate Schedules annexed to the Original Act.

² O. omits.

A Second Indenture in furtherance of the first, 19 Nov. 27 Hen. VIII.

Another Indenture of Bargain and Sale between the same Parties, 8 Nov. 27 Hen. VIII.

All the Premises assured to the said Thomas Pope, according to the said Indentures.

II. General Saving of Rights.

III. Proviso for Elizabeth Wife of Lord Harrowdon;

IV. Proviso for William Jeffreys;

V. Proviso for Humfrey Conesby, Esquire.

making of the said bargain, was that the said bargain and sale made aswell of the said moytye of the said Manour of Ricardis Castell and all other landys wyth thappurten^{ncē} by the said former bargayn and sale made to the said Thomas Pope, shuld extende aswell to all the Londē Teñtē and Heredytamentē of the said Lorde Harrowdon at that tyme lyeng and beyng wythin the said Countye of Salop, as unto all the Londē Teñtē and Heredytamentē of the sayde Lorde Harrowdon sett lyeng and beyng wythin the said Countye of Heref; It was therfore by indenture beryng date the xixth daye of November in the said xxvij yere of the reign of oure sayd So^verign Lorde Kyng Henry the viijth condyscended and agreed betwene the said partyes in maner and fourme followyng, that is to saye; The said Lorde Harrowdon for dyvers sōmes of Money to hym payde by the said Thomas Pope sythen the date of the said fyrst Indenture, bargayned and solde unto the same Thomas Pope and to his heyres for ever, the moytye or halfendele of all and syngler his Landes Teñtē Heredytamentē Rentē Re^visions and ^vvicē wyth all and synguler their appurten^{ncē} sett lyeng and beyng wythin the said Countye of Salop, beyng knowen estemed reputed or taken as parte parcell member or hamlett of the said Maner of Ricardis Castell, and all other his Londē Teñtē and Heredytamentē sett lyeng and beyng wythin the said Countye of Salop, as by the said second indenture more playnly appereth: And where also the said Lorde Harrowdon by an other Indenture dated the viijth daye of November in the said xxvijth yere of oure seid So^verign Lord Kyng Henry the viijth, made betwene hym on the one partye, and the said Thomas Pope on the other partye, for grete sōmes of Money to the saide Lorde Harrowdon by the same Thomas Pope before the making of the said thirde Indenture truly contentyd and payde, bargayned solde gave and graunted to the said Thomas Pope and to his heyres to the only use and behoffe of the same Thomas Pope and of his heyres forever, all and syngler his Lordshypp or Manour of Slapton wyth thapp^{ten}^{ncē} in the Countye of Northamp^r, and the Lordshyp or Man^or of Holme Castell wyth the app^{ten}^{ncē} in the County of Worcesto^r, and all other his landys teñtē and Heredytamentē wythin the said Countye of Worcestour, And also the Lordshypp or Manno^r of Staunton Barrey wyth the appurten^{ncē} in the County of Bu^{kk}, and all and singler Landē Teñtē Mylles Medowes Leasues Parkē Dere Pastures Fedyngē Woodē Waters Comyns Ways Fysshynge Rentē Re^vcyons and ^vvyce Courtē p^{fy}ttz of Courtē Haryettē Releffē Eschetē Wayffē Strayes Wardys Maryage Advowsons Donacyons Noiācyons and p^sentacyons of Churches and Chappellē, and all other his Heredytamentē Roialtyes Membres Cōmodityes and appurten^{ncē} what so ever they then were to the said Lordshyps and Manours or eny of them belongyng or in enywyse apperteynyng, set lyeng and beyng in the Parysses Townes and Feldē of Slapton Holme Castell and Staunton Barrey, in the said Countyes of Northamp^r Worcesto^r and Bu^{kk}, or in any other Townes Paryshes or Hamlettē therunto adjoynyng whiche at any tyme before the said viij daye of November were letten knowen reputed or taken as parte parcell or member of eny the said Lordshyps or Manners of Slapton Holme Castell and Staunton Barrey. And where also the said Lord Harrowdon by the said thirde indenture for grete sōmes of Money to hym truly contentyd and payde by the said Thomas Pope, bargayned solde gave and granted to the same Thomas Pope and to his heyres to the only use and behoffe of the same Thomas Pope and of his heyres for ever, an annuell or yerely rent of twenty poundes sterlyng, goyng oute and dewe to be payde for ever out of the Mannour of Cowdryche wyth thapp^{ten}^{ncē} in the said Countye of Worcesto^r, and also all his ryght tittle use possessyon re^vsyon and interest that the said Lord Harrowdon then hadd or ought to have in or to all and synguler the seyd Lordshypps or Manours Landē Teñtē wyth all and synguler their appurten^{ncē} mencyoned in the said thyrd indenture, as by the said thyrd indenture more at large appereth; And for the more p^ghight assuraunce to be hadd to the said Thomas Pope and his heyres, the Kyngē Highnes at the humble sute and petycyon of the same Thomas Pope, ys contented and pleased that yt be enacted by thassent of his Majestye, wyth the consent of the Lordes s^puall and temporall and the Comens in thys present Parlyament assembled and by auctoryte of the same, that the same Thomas Pope shall have holde and enjoye to hym his heyres and assignes for ever all and e^vy the said Castells called Ricardis Castell and Holme Castell otherwyse called Nether Holme Lordshypps Manours Landē Teñtē and Heredytamentē and all other the p^mysses wyth the appurten^{ncē} accordyng to the strengthe forme tenour and effecte of e^vy of the said Indentures.

SAVYNG to all and e^vy pson and psons and bodyes polytyke theyr heyres and successours, other then the said Lord Harrowdon and the heyres of his bodye, and all and syngler heyres of the same Lord what so ever they be, and all and e^vy pson and psons that shall clayme the said Castells Manours Landys Teñtē and other the p^mysses or eny parcell therof, to the use of the said Lorde or of his heyres of his body or to the use of eny the seid heyres of the same Lorde, all suche ryght tittle int^{est} possessyon bargaynes re^vsyons remaynders re^vters rentē ^vvicē annuytes fees fee fermes officē cōmeyns libtyes fraunchesys entres accyons all recognysauncē sutē leases petycyons condicyons p^{ff}ytte cōmodityes and other Heredytamentē of in or to the p^mysses or of in or to any parte or parcell of them, whiche they or any of them hath have or shulde or myght have in or to the same in suche lyke maner forme qualyte and condicyon to all intentē and purposes as yf this acte hadd never be hadd ne made.

PROVYDED always that this acte or eny thyng therin conteyned, be not hurtfull nor p^judicyall to the Lady Elizabeth Vaux Wyffe of the said Lorde Harrowdon, of for or concⁿyng suche Right tittle interest use or possessyon whiche the said Lady or eny other pson or psons to her use, p^tendeth to have for terme of lyffe of the same Lady for her Joynture, of in or to the said Manour of Staunton Barrey wyth the appurten^{ncē} in the County of Bu^{kk}, but that the said Lady after the deathe of the said Lord her husband, shall and may have suche interest ryght tittle use and possession whiche she or eny to her use p^tendeth to have of and in the said Manour of Staunton Barrey wyth thappurten^{ncē} for terme of lyffe of the said Lady, in lyke maⁿ forme and condicyon as yf this Acte hadd never be made.

PROVYDED always that this acte nor any thyng therin conteyned, shall be in any wyse hurtfull or p^judicyall unto Wylliam Jeffreys hys heyres executours or assignes, of for or concⁿyng any lees graunt gyfte saell or bargayne before this tyme to hym made by the said Lorde Harrowdon, of in or to the foreseid Maner of Hom Castell or of any parte or parcell therof, but that the seid Wylliam Jeffreys his heyres and assignes shall and may have and enjoye ther tittle right and possession therin in as ample and large maner forme and condicyon as yf this acte hadd never be hadd ne made; any thyng in this acte to the cont^ry notwythstandyng.

PROVYDED also that this acte nor any thyng therin conteyned, shalbe in any wyse hurtfull or p^judicyall unto Humfrey Conesby Esquier his heyres or assignes nor to any of them, for or in any wyse concⁿyng the Manour of Hom Castell exp^{ss}ed in this acte, or any Londes Teñtē or Heredytamentē in the Countye of Worcesto^r, reputed taken or knowen to be parte parcell or member of the said Manour of Holm Castell otherwyse called Neither Holm, but that the said Humfrey his heires and assignes, shall and may have and enjoye there tittle ryght int^{est} and possessyon of and in the same in as ample & large maner forme effecte and condicyon as this acte hadd never be hadd ne made; any thyng in this acte to the cont^ry notwythstandyng.

(1) **PROVYDED** alway that this Acte nor eny thyng therin conteyned shalbe in any wyse hurtfull or p̄judycyall unto Syr Wyllyam Parr Knyght his exeċ or assignes for one annuyte or yerely rente of xlii. sterlyng whiche the same Syr Wyllyam claymeth to have yerely goyng out of the sayd Lordshyps Man̄s Lond̄ Teñt̄ and Heredytament̄ or any parcell therof, by reason of a graunte therof made unto the said Sir Wyllyam by the sayd Thomas Vaux Knyght now Lorde Harrowdon, but that the said Sir Wyllyam and his assignes shall and may have the sayd annuyte or yerely rente in as large and ample maner and in lyke maner forme and condycyon as yf this acte had nev̄ be hadde nor made, eny thyng in this acte to the contr̄y herof notwythstondyng.

VI.
Proviso for
Sir William Parr.

PROVYDED alway that this acte nor eny thyng therin conteyned be in any wyse p̄judiciall or hurtfull unto Robt Aton Esquier his heires executours or assignes nor to any of them, for or in any wyse conc̄nyng the Man̄ of Coteryge otherwyse called Cowderiche wyth thappurten̄nc̄ in the sayd Countye of Wursettour, or eny londes teñt̄ or heredytament̄ in Coteryge otherwyse called Cowderiche in the sayd Countye of Wursettour, nor also be in any wyse p̄judycyall or hurtfull unto the sayd Robt Aton his heyres executours or admynstratours of for or in any wyse conc̄nyng one statute [of*] recognysaunce p̄vyded and made for the recovy of dett̄ beryng date the xij daye of Decembre in the xxvj yere of the reign of oure said Soveign Lord Kyng Henry the viijth wherin the sayd Lorde Harrowdon is and stondesth bounde unto the said Robt Aton in the some of one thowsand pound̄ sterlyng, any thyng in this acte conteyned to the contr̄y notwythstondyng.

VII.
Proviso for Robert
Aton, Esquire.

PROVYDED alway that this acte nor any thyng therin conteyned shalbe in any wyse hurtfull or p̄judiciall unto Edmonde Assbefeld Gentyman his executours or assignes, for or conc̄nyng a c̄teyn Lease for yeres to hym made of and in the forseid Manour of Staunton Barrey wyth thappurten̄nc̄ in the County of Northampton; but that the sayd Edmond his executours and assignes shall and may have the sayd Lease of and in the same Man̄ in as large and ample maner and in lyke maner forme and condycyon as yf this acte hadd never be hadd nor made, any thyng in this acte to the contr̄y herof notwythstondyng.

VIII.
Proviso for
Edmond Assbefeld.

CHAPTER LVIII.

AN ACTE adnullyng aswell a Dede of Feoffement as also an Indenture fraudeilently made by Sir Thomas More Knight of his purchased Lond̄ in Chelseth or ellswere in the Countye of Midd̄.

WHERE Syr Thomas More Knyght, for dyvers abhominable and detestable Hige Treasons by hym cōmytted and done ageynst the Kynḡ Magestye and this his Realme, was justely and lawfully convicted and atteynted of Hige Treason by the due order and course of the Lawes of this Realme, And nev̄theles after his sayd Treasons p̄pensed in his Hart and a lytell before the same Treasons were actually cōmytted and don the sayd Syr Thomas aswell by his dede of Feoffement indented as by an Indenture whiche bothe bere date the xxvth day of Marche in the xxvth yere of the reign of oure Soveign Lorde Kyng Henry the viijth, of his corrupt and malicyous mynde conveyd and made c̄teyn estates uses and intent̄ emonḡ other thynḡ of his purchased Lond̄ Teñt̄ and Heredytament̄ lyeng in Chelseth or ellswere in the Countye of Midd̄, takyng boldenes therby afterward to comytt his sayd p̄pensyd and abhomyable Treasons wherof he ys convyct, intending and thynkyng that what so ever Treasons he shuld comytt that yett nev̄theles is Lond̄ Teñt̄ and Heredytament̄ shuld not be lost nor forfett to the Kynḡ Highnes, as of ryght by the Lawes of this Realme they shuld and owen to be; Be it therefore enacted by the Kynḡ Highnes wyth thassent of his Lord̄ sp̄uall and temporall and the Comens in this present parlyament assembled, that the sayd Syr Thomas More shalbe and stonde convyct̄ and atteynted by auctoryte of this present Parlyament of all and syngler the Hige Treasons wherof he is convicted by the order and course of the Lawes of this Realme; and that the sayd feoffement estate intent̄ and uses, and the saide deade and indenture conc̄nyng the same, and ev̄y of them made or done by the sayd Syr Thomas More att and in the said .xxvth daye of Marche in the xxvth yere of the (1) reign, from the iiijth day of February whiche was in the yere of our Lord God a thowsand fyve hundred thirtie and fyve shalbe utterly voyde and of none effect, so that no p̄son or p̄sons shall and may from the sayd iiijth daye of February take eny benefytt avauntage or p̄fyt by the said estates feoffement intent̄ or uses by eny maner of wyse or meanes.

Conveyance by
Sir Thomas More,
before committing
of certain Treasons,
of his Lands in
Chelsea;

The said Sir Thos.
More attainted of
High Treason, and
the said Conveyance
declared void.

AND be yt further enacted by auctoryte aforesaid, that the Kynḡ Highnes and his heyres shall from hensforth have and enjoye the actual and reall possession of all and synguler suche Lond̄ Teñt̄ and Heredytament̄ which his Highnes ys or shalbe lauffully intytled unto, by reason of the attaynder of the sayd Syr Thomas, wythout any Office or Inquisicion to be founde of the c̄tenty therof or of eny parcell of the same.

II.
The King shall
have Possession of
the said Lands.

SAVYNG to all and syngler p̄son and p̄sones other then the said Syr Thomas and hys heyres and all other claymyng to his or their use, and all and ev̄y other p̄son and p̄sons that shall or may clayme or p̄tende eny ryght tytly use indest or possessyon of in or to the p̄mysses or to any parcell therof by reason of the sayd dede or indenture afore mencyoned, all suche ryght tytly use indest possessyon reŷcyon remaynder fees offyc̄ annuytes rent̄ ŷvice accyons sut̄ petycyons and condycyons in as large and ample man̄ as yf this acte hadd never be hadd nor made, eny thyng in this acte to the contr̄y herof notwythstondyng.

III.
Saving of Rights.

CHAPTER LIX.

AN ACTE conc̄nyng the attaynder of John Lewes.

WHERE James ap Gryffyth ap Howell late of Penbroke in Southe Wales Gentyman, the Kynḡ naturall subjeċt borne, by long tyme past rebellyously and against the duety of his allegiaunce hath ben and dem̄ed in the parties of beyonde the See, and ther yett contynually abyde, To whom oone John Lewys tratorously hath resorted and wyth the sayd James hath confederate conspired and devysed dyvers Treasons to have been cōmytted and done agaynst the Kynḡ oure Soveign Lorde his moost royal p̄son Crowne and Dignyte, And afterward hath resorted into dyvs places of this Realme entending to have compacted wyth dyvs p̄sons for executyon of thoes his trayterous purposes and intent̄; whiche beyng p̄fytly knowen and reveled to the Kynḡ oure sayd Soveign Lorde and to dyvs of his most honorable counsaile, The sayd John Lewes for his sayd trayterous offenc̄ lately that is to saye

Treasons and
Murders committed
by John Lewys.

¹ The Three following Provisoes are in Three separate Schedules annexed to the Original Act.

* or O.

° Kynḡ O.

Attainder and
Punishment of
said J. Lewys.

in the Moneth of August last past was therefore apprehended and taken at Thornbury in the Countye of Gloucestre, and there comytted to the Warde and Custody of the Marshal of the Marshalse of the Houshold of oure sayd Sovereign Lorde; whiche said John Lewes beyng led and conveyed by Thomas Doryngton and Thomas Vaughon then beyng two of the sayd Marshall ^{avaunt} from Bromham in the Countye of Wiltshire unto Hunsloo in the County of Middysex towarde the Gayle of the sayd Marshallsye beyng in Southwerk in the sayd Countye of Surrey, the same John Lewes of his malice ^{ppensed} wyth force and armys in the nyght tyme at Hownsloo aforsayd felonously slewe and most heynously murdered the said two ^{avaunt} of the said Marshall they then ther beyng in bed at theyr naturall rest: Be it therefore enacted by auctoryte of this ^{psent} parlyament that the said John Lewes shall stonde and be attaynted of high treason, and also of the said felonous murders, and that the same John Lewes shall suffre paynes of deathe for the said offence lyke as by the lawes of this Realme is ordeyned and used in cases of highe treason; And that before suche paynes to be mynystred unto hym for the sayd treason bothe the handes of the same Lewes, for the said heynous and abhominable murders by hym comytted, shalbe stryken of and cutt from his armes; in terrible example of such other myschevously dysposed psones.

CHAPTER LX. (1)

AN ACTE lymtyng of a lenger day to be gyven to the Collectours of the Tenthe for bringyng in their Certificat into the Kynges Eschequer.

Recital of Statute
26 Hen. VIII. c. 3.
§ 16. requiring
Certificate, of De-
fault of Incumbent
to pay his Tenth,
to be made by the
Bishop, &c. within
24 Days after
1st April yearly.

WHERE by a Statute made the [xxv^o] yere of oure Sovereign Lorde the Kyng that now is, concyning an annuell rente and penycon of the tenth parte of the possessyons of the Churche spual and temporall graunted to the Kynges Highnes, amonge other thynges yt was ordeyned and enacted, that yf any Archebushop or Bushop, or any other lymytted and charged by the said acte to the colleccon and payment of penycon and annuell rente, shulde make a certyficate unto the Kynges Eschequer before the furst daye of Apryll, or at any tyme wythin xxiiij dayes next after the sayd furst daye of Aprell, that they accordyng to the sayd acte have reasonably requyred and demaunded any Incumbent of any Dignyte Benefyce or pmocyon spual chargeable by the sayd acte, to paye suche parte or porcyon of the sayd penycon and annuell rent as they shall happen to be assessed unto, and that suche Incumbent so beyng requyred have not payed his sayd parte and penycon accordyng to the forme and effecte of the sayd acte, that then evy suche Archebushop and Busshop, and evy other pson havyng the charge by the sayd acte for colleccon and payement of the sayd penycon and annuell rent, upon every suche certificat shalbe dyscharged and acquyted for ever agaynst the Kyng his heyres and successours of and for all suche somes of Money as any suche Incumbent, ageynst whome such certificate shalbe made, shulde or ought to have payed by the said Acte; And that then in evy suche case the Tresaurer, the Chaunceler the Chambleyn and Barons of the Kynges Eschequer shall devyse and dyrekte upon evy suche certyficate suche pces out of the Kynges Eschequer, ayenst evy suche Incumbent agenst whom any suche Certificat shalbe made and theyr Exeç and Admystratours, or for insuffycyency of them ayenst the successours of evy suche Incumbent, wherby the Kynges Highnes his heyres and successours shall and may be truly answered payde and contented of suche penycon and part as the Incumbent agenst whom any suche Certificat shalbe made was taxed and assessed for his Dignytes Benefyce or pmocyons spual chargeable by the sayd acte: And forasmuche as many and often tymes the Kynges Courte of the Exchequer dothe not nor may not sytt yerly wythin xxv dayes after the moneth of Aprell begun as ys specefyed wythin the sayd acte, wherby the Archebysshope and Bysshoppes and suche other psonz whiche have the colleccon of the tenth of the sayd penycon and annuell rente can not make Certyficate accordyng as yt ys lymytted wythin the sayd acte, wherby the Archebushoppes and Bysshoppes be chargeable to oure sayd Sovereign Lorde and his successours and have no remedy for the same, Therefore yt is ordeyned and enacted by auctoryte aforsayd, that yf any Archebysshop or Bysshop or any other lymytted or charged by the sayd acte to the colleccon and payment of the said penycon and annuell rente, do make a certyficate unto the Kynges Eschequer before the seyd furst daye of Aprell, or at any tyme wythin xxiiij dayes next after the sayd furst daye of Aprell, Or yf it fortune the seyd Courte of Exchequer not to sytt in the sayd dayes before lymytted that then the sayd Archebysshoppe and Bysshopppe to make theyr certyficate before the feast of Thassencyon of oure Lorde then next folowyng, And that they accordyng to the sayd acte have reasonably requyred and demaunded any Incumbent of any Dignyte Benefyce or pmocyon spual, chargeable by the sayd acte, to paye suche parte and porcyon of the sayd penycon and annuell rente as they shall happen to be assessed unto, and that suche Incumbent so beyng requyred have not payd his sayd parte and porcyon accordyng to the forme and effecte of the sayd acte, that then evy suche Archebysshoppe and Bysshopppe, and evy other pson havyng the charge by the sayd acte for colleccon and payment of the sayd penycon and annuell rent, upon evy suche Certificat shall be dyscharged and acquyted for ever agaynst the Kyng his heyres and successours, of and for all suche somes of money as any suche Incumbent, ageynst whom suche Certificat shalbe made, shuld or ought to have payd by the said acte; And that then and in evy suche case the Tresorer Chauncellour Chamblayn and Barons of the Kynges Eschequer [what³] devyse and derekte upon evy suche Certificat suche pces out of the Kynges Eschequer ageynst evy suche Incumbent, ageynst whom any suche Certificat shalbe made, and theyr executours and admystratours or for insuffycyency of them agaynst the successours of evy suche Incumbent, wherby the Kynges Highnes his heyres and successours shall and may be trewely answered payd and contentyd of suche penycon and parte as the Incumbent ageynst whom any suche Certificate shalbe made was taxed and assessed for his Dignytes Benefices or pmocyons spual chargeable by the sayd acte.

If the Court of
Exchequer do not
sit within that
Time, such
Certificate may be
made at any Time
before Ascension
Day, yearly.

¹ Although this Act is to amend a public Act, the Introductory Form, and the Royal Assent entered on the Bill in Chancery, are those applicable to Private Acts.

² So also in Original Act: But read, "xxvj."

³ shall O.

CHAPTER LXI.

AN ACTE concnyng the assuraunce of the Maner of Bromhill to the Kyng^e Highnes and unto his heyres.

WHERE byfore this tyme Syr Henry Dawbeney Knyght Lorde Dawbeney, and Syr Henry Pole Knyght Lorde Montague, by their Indenture beryng date the tenth daye of February in the xxvijth yere of the reign of the Kyng oure So^vaign (¹) made betwene the same Lord Dawbeney and Lorde Montague of thone partye, and oure seid So^vaign Lord the Kyng on thother partye, for the some of CC xl. li. to them at thensealyng of the same Indentures of the treasour of oure said So^vaign Lord the Kyng to the said Lordes truly contentyd and payd, bargayned and solde to oure said So^vaign Lord the Kyng and to his heires and successours all that ther Lordship^p or Manour of Bromhill otherwyse called Bromyshill wyth thappurten^{nc}e in the Countye of Suth^{am}pt, and all those Lond^e Teñt^e and other Heredytament^e whiche then were taken knowen or reputed as parte parcell or membres of the seid Mano^r and other the p^{ro}myses, as by the same Indentures amongst other coven^{nt}e and agrement^e more playnly at large yt may appere: For the more p^{ro}fytt assuraunce wherof be yt inact^ed ordyned and established by thassent of the Kyng^e Highnes his Lordes s^{pu}all and temporall and the Comons in this present Parliamēt assembled and by auctorite of the same, that the Kyng^e Magestye his heyres and successours from the fyrst daye of Aprill next cōmyng shall have holde and inyoie the said Mano^r of Bromhill and all other the p^{ro}myses wyth all and singler their appurten^{nc}e accordyng to the tenour purport and effect of the seid Indentures.

Conveyance of the Manor, &c. of Bromhill to the King, by Lords Dawbeney and Montague, by Indenture 10 Feb. 27 H. VIII.

The said Manor, &c. assured to the King accordingly.

II.
General Saving.

SAVYNG and reservyng alwey to all and singuler p^{er}son and p^{er}sons and to ther heyres bodies polytyke and corporate and to their successours, other then the seid Lorde Dawbeney and the Lady Katheryn his wyffe and the seid Lorde Mountague and there heires and the heires of [e^{vy} ²] of them and all man^{er} heyres of the bodies of either [of either ³] of them, and all and e^{vy} p^{er}son and p^{er}sons and their heires havyng claymyng or p^{ro}teydyng to have any right title indest or possession in or to the p^{ro}myses to thuse of the seid Lord Dawbeney and the sayd Lady Katheryn his wyffe and the seid Lord Mountague or of eny of them, or to thuse of their heyres or of the heyres of eny of them, all suche right title use interest possession rev^{er}cion remaynder rev^{er}ter leases fee ferme tent^e annuytez office or offic^e heredytament^e p^{ro}ffette and cōmodityes of in or to the p^{ro}myses, or in or to any part or pcell of them in suche maner forme condicion and qualyte to all intent^e purposes and construcōns as they or any of them hath mought or sholde have had yf this Acte hadd never ben nor made.

CHAPTER LXII.

AN ACTE concnyng the gen^{er}all Surveyo^rs of our So^vaigne Lorde the Kyng^e.

WHERE at the Parliament begon and holden at London the xv. daye of Aprill in the xiiij yere of the reygne of our So^vaygne Lorde King Henry the viij thet nowe is, and frome thens adjorned unto Westm^{er} the last day of July in the xv. yere of the reygne of our said So^vaigne Lorde and there than holden, one acte or estatute was by our said So^vaigne Lorde the Kyng upon consideracions and causes his Highnesse then movyng, with thassent of the Lordes spirituall and temporall and the Comons in the same Parliament assembled and by the auctoritie of the same made and ordeyned, concnyng the revenues and accomptes to be p^{ro}ceyved had and taken of divers and many Honours Castells Lordship^ps Manours Landes Teñt^e and other Heredytament^e of our said So^vaigne Lorde aswell in England and Wales as in Caleis and the Marches of the same; and by the same Acte it was amonge other ordeyned that the p^{er}sonnes whiche by Commissions of our said So^vaigne Lorde the King shuld be assigned to be executours of the said Acte shuld frome thensfurth be called and named the gen^{er}all Surveyours of the Kinges londes; And that they shuld have full power and auctoritie to call before them all and singular Receyvours Bailiffes and all other officers and Ministres accomptable to the Kinges Highnesse and e^{vy} of theym, and e^{vy} other p^{er}sonne or p^{er}sonnes that than were or after that tyme shuld be accomptable chargeable or aunswerable to the Kinges Highnesse of any thing comprised or conteyned in a Cedula signed with the Kinges most gracious hande to the said acte annexed, or in any other Cedula or Ceduls after that tyme to be signed with the Kinges hande of any suche Landes Teñtes or other Hereditamentes sommes of Money for dettes prestes and other charges delyved frome the Kyng^e in England Wales Caleis Barwik and Marches of theym or any of them wherunto his Highnesse shuld be lafully entitled, to be directed to the said gen^{er}all Surveyours, And that the said Surveyours shuld take accomptes of all thinges conteyned or to be conteyned in the said Cedula or Cedules; with div^{er}s and many sondrye and se^{ver}all ordinaunces and p^{ro}visions in the said Acte concnyng the said revenues and gen^{er}all Surveyours more playnly exp^{re}ssed and specified, as by the same among^e other thinges therin conteyned more playnly appereth; The which act was made to begyn to take his effecte the morowe nexte after the last day of the said Parliament and so for to contynue according to the tenour purporte and effecte of the same acte unto the laste day of the nexte Parliament folowing: The King our So^vaigne Lorde with the assent of the Lordes s^{pu}all and temporall and the Cōmons assembled in this p^{re}sent Parliament, begon at London (⁴) thirde daye of Novembre in the xxj yere of his moost noble reigne and frome thens adjorned and proged unto Westm^{er}, and there after and upon dy^{er}s progacions holden the iiij daye of Februarie the xxvij yere of his said reigne, hath by auctoritie of the same Parliament ordeyned & established, that the said Acte concnyng the revenues of his said Honours Castells Lordship^ps Manours Landes Teñtes and other Hereditament^e and e^{vy} article clause and p^{ro}vision in the same conteyned shall for e^{vy} frome hensforth continue and endure to be good and effectuell in the lawe to all intentes constructions and purposes, for and concnyng all suche Honours Castells Lordship^ps Manours Landes Teñt^e Dettes p^{re}stes and all other sommes of Money or charges as ben exp^{re}ssed in the said Cedula or Cedules, or which at any tyme hereafter shalbe exp^{re}ssed or conteyned in any other Cedula or Cedules to be signed with the Kinges moost gracious hande; And that the same Acte and e^{vy} article ordinaunce and p^{ro}vision in the same exp^{re}ssed or conteyned shalbe of like effecte in e^{vy} thing to contynue and endure for e^{vy} as is aforesaid, as if the said acte and e^{vy} ordinaunce article and p^{ro}vision in the same conteyned were fully and playnly exp^{re}ssed set forth and declared in this p^{re}sent Acte.

Recital of Statute 14 & 15 H. VIII. ch. 15. concerning the King's Revenues.

The said Statute made perpetual.

II.
General Surveyors, to be hereafter assigned, shall have the same Power as the present General Surveyors.

AND also be it enacted by auctoritie aforesaid that suche p^{er}sonnes whome the Kinges (⁵) by his Cōmission or Cōmissions shall at any tyme hereafter assigne and auctorise to be gen^{er}all Surveyours of his Landes, and to be executours of this p^{re}sent acte or any parcell therof, shall have full power and auctoritie to putt aswell this p^{re}sent acte and e^{vy} ordinaunce p^{ro}vision and article concnyng the said revenues accomptes and all other thinge according to the purport, and true entent of the same acte as also all accomptes arrerages of

¹ Lorde O.

² either O.

³ an erroneous Repetition on the Roll.

⁴ the O.

⁵ Highnes O.

accomptes ordynaunce articles and evy other thing, comprised or executorie by the said formar acte, not beyng fynysshed or defyned by the said nowe geñall Surveyours, in due and full execucion according to the purport and effecte of the said actes and either of them.

III.
Proviso that they shall not make any Lease or Grant of Reversion but by the King's Warrant.

PROVYDED alweyes that the said geñall Surveyours for the tyme beyng shall not hereafter by auctoritie of this Acte make any lease or graunte of the revcion of any of the said Landes or Teñtes and other the pmisses beyng than in lease and not expired, Excepte the same geñall Surveyours for the tyme beyng have the Kinges bill or warraunte signed unto them directed for the same; any thing in this Acte conteyned to the contrarie notwithstanding.

IV.
A& shall not extend to Lands purchased or exchanged by the Crown.

PROVYDED also that this Acte nor any article clause or thing therin conteyned extend to the Landes purchased by the Kinges Highnes that nowe, is or hereafter to be purchased by his Grace or by his heires Kinges of England, nor to exchanged Landes hereafter to be made; nor to auctorise or to give power unto the said geñall Surveyours for the tyme beyng to make any lease or to take any accompte of or for the same purchased Landes or exchanged Landes; any thing in this Acte contained to the contrary notwithstanding.

V.
This and the former A& shall be printed.

AND be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforsaid that before the feast of Pentecost nexte commyng aswell the forsaid formar acte as this p̄sent acte shalbe imprinted, and sett forth openly to the manyfest knowlege of all and evy the Kinges Subjectes; to the entent that they and evy of them maye knowe the contentes of the same, and also obey and behave them selfes in evy behalff according to the true meanyng intent and purpose specified in the said Actes and in eyther of them.

CHAPTER LXIII.

AN ACTE declaryng c̄teyn Orden'nc̄e to be observyd in the Towne of Calis and Marches of the same.

The Value of the Town of Calis;

The Decay thereof, through the Negligence of the King's Officers;

Constitutions ordained for the said Towne

THE Kyng our Soveraygne Lorde Henry the Eight Kyng of Englande and of Fraunce Defender of the Faythe Lorde of Ireland and in Erthe the Supreme Heed of the Churche of England, callyng to his mooste gracious remembrance that his Towne of Caleis and Marches of the same with the good munycion and fortyfyng therof which hath ben of long tyme and yet is one of the mooste pryncipall treasours belongyng to this his Realme of England as well for his defense of this his Realme and of the narowe Sees wherof his royall Majestie is, as other his noble progenytours have ben, Lorde and Kyng, as also for the spedy and sure Passage of all his subjeçtes havyng entercourse of Marchaundyse or other wyse travaylyng into the Dominions of Foreyne Prynces and Potentates, is nowe of late greately enfeeble aswell through the decayes of the edifices and buyldynges therof as also through the negligent and remysse behaviours of dyvers and sondry Offycers Mynisters and Souleours there takyng his Highnes fees and wages; For fortificacion of which Towne and Marches his Grace moste prudently hath lately bestowed and employed sondry greate s̄umes of Money in fortifyng of the Walles Castelles Towres Turrettes Bulwarkes Dyches and Havyn of the said Towne, And hath also appoynted out of the Treasurie other great s̄umes of Money for the performyng of the same; His Majestie therefore nowe intendyng the redresse and reformaçion of the enormyties negligences and abuses of the said Officers Mynysters and Souleours, and also to provide for the better safegard and tuicion of his said Towne and Marches, hath by thadvyse of his Lordes Sp̄uall and Temporall and the Cōmons in this his p̄sent parliament assembled and by the auctorite of the same, ordeyned provyded enacted and established suche constitucions orders and lawes, fromhensforth in the said Towne of Caleis and Marches of the same perpetually to be observed and kept, in maner and fourme as in this p̄sent Acte is and shalbe expressed ordeyned and declared.

THE NOMINACION of the Capitall Officers and Souleours within the said Towne of Caleis and Marches of the same.

For the p̄servacion of the perfyte Weale Suertye and Defence of the said Towne and Marches, be it enacted ordeyned and provyded by auctorite abovesaid that there shalbe within the Walles of the said Towne at all tymes hereafter these Officers and Souleours ensuyng that is to sey; Fyrst one Deputie of and for the said Towne and Marches, one High Marshall, one Lieftenant of the Castell of Caleis, one Treasurer, one Cōptroller, one High Porter, one Under Marshall, xxiiij Speares, xix Archers on horsebacke, foure Skewrers, sixe Typed staves, xij Vynteners, xvij Constables, Cxxv Souleours every of the said Souleours at viij d. by the daye, CCxxvj Souleours every of them at vj d. by the daye, foure Souleours every one of them at viij d. [great¹] by the daye, xxvij Souleours every of them at vj li. xiiij s. iiij d. sterlyng table by the yere, xij Yeomen Porters takyng the Wages accustomed, foure daye watches that is to sey two for the high Towre and two for the Walles takyng the Wages accustomed, one Souldiour called the Treasurer his Deputie the said Treasurers Deputie at xij d. by the daye, and in the Castell of Caleis one Lieftenant, xix Souleours every of the said Souleours at viij d. by the daye, xx. Souleours every of them at vj d. by the daye, and without the Walles of the said Towne that is to sey one Lieftenant at the Castell of Ruysbanke, xvj Souleours every of the said Souleours at viij d. by the daye, And in the Marches there that is to say, at the Castell of Guysnes one Lieftenant, xlix Souleours every of them at viij d. by the daye, Fyftie Souleours every of them at vj d. by the daye, at the Castell of Hammys one Lieftenant, one Archer on horsebacke, xvj Souleours, the said Archer and every of the said Souleours at viij d. by the daye, and vij Souleours every of them at vj d. by the daye, at Newnhambridge one Lieftenant, one Constable the said Constable at viij d. by the daye, xj Souleours every of them at vj d. by the daye, one Master Carpenter at xij d. sterlyng by the daye, one Maister Mason at xij d. sterlyng by the daye, one Maister Smyth at xij d. sterlyng by the daye, one Wardeyne of the Masons at viij d. sterlyng by the daye; xiiij Masons at x d. ḡr by the daye, xx Carpenters every of them at x d. ḡr by the daye, one Plummer at viij d. ḡr by the daye; and one Tyler at eight pence greatte by the daye.

THESE OFFICERS undernamed shalbe of the Counsaile in the said Towne and Marches.

BE it also enacted by the auctorite above said that the Deputie aforsaid, the Lieftenant of Guysnes, the High Marshall, the Lieftenant of the Castell of Caleis, the Treasurer, the Lieftenante of Ruysbanke, the Lieftenant of Hammys, the Comptroller, the Highe Porter, the Lieftenant of Newnhambridge, and the Under Marshall, shalbe sworne and be of the said Counsaile in the said Towne and Marches as longe as he or they shall exercyse his or ther Rowme or Rowmes, and none other to be accepted reputed or taken to be of the said Counsaile in the said Towne and Marches, without the speciall cōmaundement and assignement of the Kyng our said Soveraigne Lorde his heires or successours.

IN WHAT maner every one of the said Counsaile shall kepe his Place or Rowme in all procedynges.

It is also enacted by the auctorite abovesaid, that the said Deputie Chiefe Officers and Counsaillours of what degre estate or condicion he or they be, in advoydyng of all maner of disorder dysdayne and variance that myght growe or aryse betwene them, shall take and use their Rowmes and Places in all their Procedynges settinges and assembles which they or eny of them shall use or exercyse in the said Towne and Marches, as longe as he they or any of them shall exercyse and occupie his or their said Rowme or Rowmes, in maner and fourme as hereafter is appoynted and assigned; that is to sey, the Deputie for the tyme beyng shall have the fierst rowme or place, the Lieftenant of Guynes the second rowme or place, the High Marshall the thyrd rowme or place, the Lieftenant of the Castell of Caleis the fourthe place or rowme, the Treasurer of Caleis the fyfte place or rowme, the Liefテナunt of Ruysbanke the vj rowme or place, the Lieftenant of Hammys the vij rowme or place, the Comptroller the viij place, the High Porter the ix rowme or place, the Lieftenant of [Newenhambrige¹] the x rowme or place, and the Under Marshall the xj rowme or place. And they and every of them so shall use hym or theym selves duryng the tyme he or they shalbe in his or their office or offyces and so to be accepted and taken duryng the tyme above said.

BE IT further enacted by the auctorite abovesaid that the officers hereafter named shall severally take their othe in maner and fourme as hereafter is expressed.

Oaths of the
several Officers.

THE OTHE of the DEPUTIE of the Towne of Caleis and Marches of the same.

YE shall swere that ye shalbe feithfull and treue unto oure Sovereigne Lorde Kyng Henry the Eight by the grace of God Kyng of Englande and of Fraunce Defender of the faith Lorde of Irelande and in erth supreme heed of the Churche of England; and yf ye shall knowe any thyng that shalbe prejudiciall or hurtfull unto his Highnes or his heires or to his Towne of Calies or Marches of the same, Ye shall resyste the same to the uttermoste of your poure. And in case ye can not ye shall without delaye declare the same unto his Highnesse or to suche of his Counsaile as ye thynke wyll shewe it unto hym. And ye shall safely kepe to the use of oure said Sovereigne Lorde and of his heires, and defende to the uttermost of youre power, this his Towne of Caleis and Marches of the same as moche as in you by reason of youre office belongith; And in all thynges to be done that toucheth the safegarde defence and good governance of the said Towne and Marches ye shall gyve as it shall nede frome tyme to tyme youre true faithfull and diligent Counsell to the other the Kynges offycers of the same towne and Marches. And ye shall at no tyme be absent frome your said office without the Kynges speciall licence opteyned in that behalfe, Ye shall well and truely oversee the Marshall and all other officers his and their Ministers and Servautes and their charge, and every one of them in his degree entreate in his office as it apperteyneth, not sufferyng any of them to doo in his said office or by colour theirow, any excesse extorcion bribery or exaction. And yf any of them be founde and approved in that case culpable that without favour or delay ye procede to the punyshement of them and every of them to the example of other. Ye shall do your devours at your power to the keepyng of the peace amonge all estates and other persons of what degree or condicion so ever they be, within the said Towne dwellyng or therunto frome tyme to tyme repayryng, not sufferyng any congregacions assembles commocions or conventicles to be made within the said Towne ageynste the said peace or ageynste the good restefull and politike governaunce of the same Towne. And yf any psons, of what degree or condicion so ever he or they be within the said Towne, that provoketh pryvely or appertly any suche congregaçon assemble commocion sedicion or conventicle as be founde fauty theirow, eyther elles that takethe uppon hym any unlawfull mayntenaunce to the perturbaunce and violacion of the said peace or ageynste right to repress by myght any persone, ye shall resyste and lett with thadvyse of the resydewe of the Kynges Counsaile of the said Towne and do such punyshement therunto as with reason may serve, without accepcion of persone not sparyng so to do for favour love dredd or mede of any person. And that as moche as in you shall lye to youre power you shall foresee that the said Towne be sufficiently vittayled frome tyme to tyme as unto the same necessarily shall apperteyne or belonge. And ye shall oversee the rule and governaunce of the Mayre and Aldermen of the said Towne touchyng all maner of vitaille and other thynges apperteynyng unto their charge, for the common weale profite and pollicie of the said Towne. And yf any defaulte ye fynde therin ye shall mynyster and shewe it unto theym chargyng them to amende and redresse it. And if they be therin negligent or frowarde ye shall then by the said advyse purveye suche remedy by youre wysedome and discrecion as can be thought moste expedyent with reason; And yf you and the said Counsell can not provyde remedye in that behalfe, then ye shall disclose the same to the Kyng^e Highnes or to suche of the Kynges Counsaile as ye thynke verily wyll enfourme the Kynges Highnes therof with spede. And ye shall administer truly rightfully and indifferentlye justice to all maner psonne & psons that shall have any cause moved or dependyng before you in the said Towne and Marches, without havyng any maner of respecte to any psonne for love mede drede or favour. And ye shall in tyme convenyable after your said discrecion visite and oversee the lockes and shyttyng of the gates and posternes of the said towne; And also the governaunce of the Watche Towre Walles and Dyches of the same, and generally all other thynges necessarye for the suertie sauvegarde and defence therof. And ye shall not appoynt ne admytte any persone or personnes into eny rowme within the retynue of the said Towne belongyng to your admyssion, but if the same psonne or psonnes be borne within the Realme of England Wales Ireland the said Towne of Caleis or Marches of the same; And that the said persone or personnes be none artificers except he or they eyther be a Bowyer Fletcher an Armourer Crosbowmaker or Smyth; And the same persone so by you named not to be admytted to any suche rowme nor to enjoye nor exercyse the same rowme to the tyme he be viewed examyned and enabled therunto as well by the Treasurer and Comptroller as by the resydue of the Kynges Counsell there then beyng present. And you shall not pmytte ne suffre any alyen borne out of the Kynges obeysaunce to take and inhabite any dwellyng house within the Towne of Calice and Marches of the same as moche as to you apperteyneth, Excepte the same psonne be licensed so to do by the Kynges tres patentes under his great Seale, any graunte or grauntes heretofore made to the contrary notwithstanding. And ye shall see suerly to be kept and safely and [straghtly²] cause to be observed as moche as in you lyeth all maner of Statutes Lawes and Ordenaunces made or to be made by the Kyng our Sovaign Lorde Henry the eight, or by his Counsaile auctorised for the same, for the safegarde tucion defence and good orders of his Towne of Calice and the Marches of the same, doyng due execucion uppon the tⁿsgressours of eny of the said Statutes Lawes and Ordynaunces, havyng no regarde to the psonne so transgressyng for affecçon mede drede or any other cause whatsoever: as God you helpe and the Holy Evangelistes.

¹ Newenham Bridge O.

² streitly O.

THE OTHE of the LIEFTENAUNT of GUYSNES.

YE shall sweare that ye shalbe faythfull and true to oure Sovereigne Lorde Kyng Henrye the eight by the grace of God Kyng of Englande and of Fraunce defender of the faythe Lorde of Irelande and in erth supreme heed of the Churche of England, and to his heires, And yf you shall knowe any thyng that shalbe prejudiciall or hurtefull unto his Highnes or his heires or his Towne of Calyce or marches of the same ye shall resiste the same to the uttermoste of your power, And in case ye can not ye shall without delaye declare the same unto his Highnes or to suche of his Counsaile as ye thynke will shewe it unto hym; and you shall safely kepe to the use and behofe of our said Sovereigne Lorde and of his heires, and defende to the uttermoste of youre Power, the Castell Towne and Countie of Guysnes by his Highnes appoynted and assigned to your safe keepyng, And in all thynges to be don that toucheth the defense and good governaunce of the Towne of Calyce and Marches of the same, Ye shall gyve as it shall nede frome tyme to tyme your true faythfull and diligente Counsaile and assistaunce to the Kinges Deputie for the tyme beyng and other of the Counsaile and officers of the same Towne and Marches; And ye shalbe personally remaynyng and be resydent upon your rowme and office there and at no tyme to be absent frome the same without the Kynges speciall licence opteyned for the same; And you shall well and truly oversee that all officers and mynysters of the said Castell Towne and Countie of Guysnes that shall serve the Kynges Highnes there under you, shall diligently do cause and suffre to be donne all and every thyng and thynges that unto theym shall apperteyne and belonge concernyng the sure and saffe keepyng of the said Castell Towne and Countie, And yf eny of them be founde & approved to be remysse or negligente in doyng his or their dulty, that then ye without favour or delaye procede to the correccon and punycyon of hym or them so offendyng; And that ye doo your dulty to your power to the keepyng of the Peace amongst all and every psonne and psonnes of what degree or condicion he or they be, dwellyng within the said Castell Towne and Countie of Guysnes or there unto frome tyme to tyme repayring, not sufferyng any unlawfull congregacions convencions or conventycles to be made within the said Castell Towne and Countie of Guysnes ageynste goode restfull and polityke governaunce of the same, and duely to correcte all and every persone or persones so offendyng, And that asmoche as in you shall lye ye shall forsee that the said Castell be furnyshed aswell with vittalles as with all other thynges apperteynyng to the safe custodie of the same that to you belongeth by dulty of your said office; And that you truly rightfully and indifferently admynyster Justice to all and every persone and persones that herafter shall have any cause or matter moved or dependyng before you in the said Castell Towne and Countie of Guysnes, without havyng any maner of respecte to eny persone or persones for love dredde mede [malicie,¹] or affection. And that you frome tyme to tyme as moche as in you is forsee that the Kynges Highnes be not deceyved nor defrauded in any of his possessions rentes revenues and profett^e which to his Highnes shulde apperteyne withyn the said Castell Towne and Countie, and ye shall not appoynte ne admytte any person or persones within the retynue of the said Castell, but if the said psonne or psons be borne within the Realme of England Wales Irelande the said Towne of Calyce or Marches of the same; And that the said psonne be sworne to be true liege man unto the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde and to his heires. And fynally ye shall observe and kepe or cause to be observed and kept as moche as in you shalbe, duryng the tyme that you shalbe Capytayne there, all maner of Statutes Lawes and Ordynaunces made or to be made by our said Sovereigne Lorde his heires or Successours or by his or their Counsaile auctorised for the same, for the saffe garde tuicion defence and good orders of the Castell Towne and Countie of Guysnes, doyng due execucion upon the transgressours offendyng any of the same Statute Lawes and Ordynaunces, havyng no regarde to the person so offendyng for love favour mede dredde or other cause what so ever: So helpe you God Holydome and all Sayntes and by this boke.

THE OTHE of the High MARSHALL of CALYCE.

YE shall swere that ye shalbe faythfull and true to oure Sovereigne Lorde Kyng Henrye the eight by the grace of God Kyng of England and of Fraunce defender of the fayth Lorde of Irelande and [in^a] erthe supreme heed of the Churche of England, and to his heires, And yf ye shall knowe any thyng that shalbe prejudiciall or hurtfull unto his Highnesse or his heires or unto [the^b] Towne of Calyce or Marches of the same ye shall resyste the same to the uttermoste of your power, And in case ye canne not, ye shall without delaye declare the same unto his Highnes or unto suche of his Counsaile as ye thynke will shewe it unto hym; Ye shalbe dylygent obedient and attendaunt to the Deputie of the said Towne and Marches for the tyme beyng in those thynges that to the servyce of the Kyng sure good polityke governaunce and defence of the seid Towne and Marches apperteyneth, and in all thynges to be don that toucheth the safegarde defence and good governaunce of the said Towne of Calies and Marches of the same, shall gyve as yt shall nede from tyme to tyme your true faythfull and diligent Counsell to the Deputie for the tyme beyng and to the Kynges Counsaile and Officers of the same Towne and Marches, and theym ayde and assyste to the uttermoste of your power: And ye shall sett or do to be sett the Kynges Watche and that visite from tyme to tyme as unto your office apperteyneth as it is ordeyned to be vsyted and serched, And ye can any better order or devyse ye shall shewe it unto the Deputie and Kynges Counsaile of the said Towne and Marches, to the intent that it may be sett in the surest and sykerest way for the savegarde of the said Towne and Marches; and that ye p^sent not nor do to be p^sented nor imprison or cause to be imprisoned any maner of person watcheman or other without resonable or juste cause, And yf any be imprisoned that ye do it to wite to the Kynges Deputie, So that they that so be imprisoned may be delyvered without fees or costys payeng; And that ye shall duely and truly arrest and do to be arrested all and every persone and persones accordyng to the Lawes used and accustomed within the said Towne, And also all and every other p^sone and persones that ye shall knowe to be fugityve, takyng the fees therunto lymyted and accustomed without excesse; And also that you take suertie or do to be taked of eche p^sone as well of the playntyfe as of the Defendant to pursue and answer as the lawe wyll ordeyn, so that every p^sone that cometh into the Kynges Courte may have fully right. And yf you fynde any personne by chaunce medley drawyng weapon or smytyng, that ye lede or cause hym to be ledd to pryson, there to remayne accordyng to the Lawes Constitucions and Ordynances of the Towne; And that ye p^sent every faut p^sentable and that ought by you to be presented by vertu of your office, And if ye see any defaute or that ye be requyred of any p^sone to take any distres for donge or clensyng of the Towne that ye do it duely and truly and cause it to be don by the officers under you, so that no man have cause to complayne therof. And ye shall make good and true recordes of all maner thynges that ought to be recordyd, takyng no other fees for the same then of right and reason have ben used of olde tyme; And ye shall not holde with no partie ageynst the other nor none susteyne, but ye shalbe true referentary and reporter of all that whiche belongeth unto your office of Marshall; And yf ye here or wete of any manaces or debate betwene any pties that ye take or cause to be taken of bothe the said parties suerties, to the intent that the peace may be kepte and holden for the safegarde of the said Towne and Marches; And ye shall see suerly to be kepte and straitly cause

¹ malice O.^a O. omits.^b his O.

to be observed as moche as in you lyeth all maner of Statutes Lawes and ordynaunces made or to be made by our Sovereigne Lorde Kyng Henry the eight or his Heires, or by his Counsaile auctorised for the same, for the safegarde tuicion defence and good orders of this Towne of Calyce and of the Marches of the same, doyng due execucion upon the tngressours of eny of the same Statutes Lawes and Ordynaunces, havyng no regarde to the person so transgressyng for affection mede drede or any other cause what so ever.

The OTHE of the LIEFTENANT of the CASTELL of CALYCE.

Ye shall swere that you shalbe faithfull and true to our Sovereigne Lorde Kyng Henry the eight by the grace of God Kyng of Englande and of Fraunce Defender of the faythe Lorde of Irelande, and in erthe supme hed of the Churche of England, and to his heires; And yf ye shall knowe any thyng that shulde be pjudiciall or hurtfull unto his Highnes or his heires or unto his Towne of Calyce or Marches of the same, ye shall resyste the same to the uttermooste of your power, and in case ye can not ye shall without delaye declare the same unto his Highnes or unto suche of his Counsaile as ye thynke wyll shewe it unto hym. Ye shall gyve as it shall nede from tyme to tyme your true faithfull and diligent Counsaile to the Kinges Deputie of his Towne and Marches of Calyce for the tyme beyng, and to the Kynges Counsell and Officers of the same Towne and Marches, and them shall ayde and assiste to the uttermooste of your power in all thynges to be don concernyng the safegarde defence and good governaunce of the said Towne and Marches; Ye shall safely kepe true englysshe to the use and behofe of your said Sovereigne Lorde and of his heires to thuttermooste of your power his Castell and Fortresse of Calyce by his Highnes appoynted and assigned to youre safe keepyng; Ye shall be personally remaynyng and resyent upon your said rowme and office there and at no tyme to be absent from the same without the [Kynges'] speciall licence for the same opteyned; And you shall well and truly oversee that all Officers Soldiours and Mynsters of the said Castell and Fortresse, that shall serve the Kynges Highnes there under you, shall dyligently do cause and suffre to be don all and every thyng and thynges that unto them shall appertayne and belonge concernyng the sure and safe keepyng of the said Castell and Fortresse, and yf any of them be founde and proved to be remysse or negligent in doyng his or their dutie or duties that then ye without favyur or delaye procede to the correccion and punycion of hym or them so offendyng, And that you doo your dutye to your power to the keepyng of the Peace amongst all and every personne and persones of what degre or condicion he or they be, dwellyng within the said Castell or Fortresse or therunto frome tyme to tyme repayryng, not sufferyng any unlawfull congregacions convencions or conventicles to be made within the said Castell or Fortresse ageynst good restfull and polytyke governaunce of the same and duely to correcte all and every personne and personnes offendyng; And that as moche as in you shall lye you shall see that the Castell and Fortresse be furnyshed as well with vittailles as with all other thynges apperteynyng to the saffe custodye of the same that to you belongeth by dutye of your said office: and that you truly rightfullye and indifferently administer justice to all and every personne and personnes that hereafter shall have any cause or matter moved or dependyng before you in the said Castell or Fortresse, without havyng any maner of respecte to any persone or personnes for love dred mede malyce or affection; and ye shall not appoynte ne admytt any personne or personnes within the retynue of the said Castell or Fortresse, but yf the said persone or psons be borne within the Realme of England Wales Irelande or beyng englysshe, borne within the said Towne of Calyce or Marches of the same, And that the said personne to be trewe liege man unto the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde and to his heires: and fynally ye shall observe and kepe or cause to be observed and kept, as moche as in you shall be duryng the tyme ye shalbe Lieftenaunt there, all maner Statutes Lawes and Ordynaunces made and to be made by our said Sovereigne Lorde his heires or his successours, or by his or their Counsaile auctorised for the same, for the safegarde tuicion defence and good orders of the said Castell and Fortresse, doyng dewe execucion upon the tngressours so offendyng any of the said Statutes Lawes and Ordynaunces havyng no regarde to any personne so offendyng for affection mede drede or any other cause what so ever: So God, &c.

THE TREASORERS OTHE.

Ye shall swere that you shalbe faythfull and true to our Sovereigne Lorde Kyng Henry the eight by the grace of God Kyng of Englande and of Fraunce defender of the faith Lorde of Irelande and in Erthe supreme heed of the Churche of England, and to his heires; And yf ye shall knowe any thyng that shalbe prejudiciall or hurtfull unto his Highnes or his heires or unto his Towne of Calyce or Marches of the same, ye shall resyste the same to the uttermooste of your power, and in case ye can not ye shall without delaye declare the same unto his Highnes or unto such of his Counsell as ye thynke will shewe it unto hym. Ye shall be diligent obedyent and attendaunt to the Deputie of the said Towne and Marches for the tyme beyng in those thynges that to the servyce of the Kyng sure good polytyke govefance and defence of the said Towne and Marches apperteyneth; and in all thynges to be donne that toucheth the safegarde defence and good governaunce of the said Towne of Calceys and Marches of the same, Ye shall gyve as it shall nede from tyme to tyme your trewe faythfull and diligente Counsaile to the Deputie for the tyme beyng and to the Counsaile and Officers of the same Towne and Marches, and them ayde and assyste to the uttermost of your power; and that to your knowlege witte and power, for as moche as in you is duryng the tyme you shalbe in your office, you shall endeavour your selfe to see his Highnes answered and truly satisfied of all rentes revenues issues pfitte and comodities, aswell casual as certeyn what so ever they be or shalbe, whiche his Highnes of right ought for to have or herafter shall have, or be or shalbe to hym belongyng by any maner of meane within the said Towne Countie and Marches, and that he be in no wyse defrauded or deceyved therof nor in any parcell therof by your negligence or defaute; and that ye make no payment of no Wages to none Officer nor other Souldeour unto suche tyme as due musters be had viewed and taken and the same comptrolled by the Comptrollers Boke for the tyme beyng, and ye shall from tyme to tyme duryng the tyme you shalbe in your office, se all Artificers which be or shalbe in Wages under your governaunce and rule diligentely duly and truly exerceyse and occupye their occupacions and mysteries in the Kynges workes: And that you shall not appoynte nor admytte any personne or personnes into the office or rowme of a speare or other Soldeour within your retynue, but yf the said personne or persons be borne within the Realme of Englande Wales Irelande the said Towne of Calyce or Marches of the same; and that the said persone be sworne to be true liegeman unto the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde and his heires and bee an able person to serve the Kyng for the defence of the said Towne and Marches: and fynally you shall observe and kepe or cause to be observed and kept, as moche as in you shalbe duryng the tyme that you shalbe in your office, all maner Statutes Lawes and Ordynaunces made or to be made by our said Sovereigne Lorde his heires or successours or by his or their Counsell auctorised for the same for the safegarde tuicion defence and good orders of the said Towne and Marches: So helpe you God, &c.

¹ O. omits.

THE OTHE of the LIEFTENAUNT of RUYSBANKE.

YE shall swere that you shalbe faythfull and true to oure Sovereigne Lorde Kyng Henry the eight by the grace of God Kyng of Englande and of Fraunce defender of the faith Lorde of Ireland and in Erthe supreme hed of the Churche of Englande, and to his heires; and yf ye shall knowe any thyng that shalbe prejudiciall or hurtfull unto his Highnes or his heires or unto his Towne of Calyce or Marches of the same ye shall resiste the same to the uttermoste of your power, and in case ye can not ye shall without delaye declare the same unto his Highnes or unto suche of his Counsell as ye thynke wyll shewe yt unto hym: ye shall gyve from tyme to tyme as it shall nede your true faithfull and diligent Counsaile to the Kynges Deputie of his Towne and Marches of Calyce for the tyme beyng and to the Kynges Counsaile and Officers of the same Towne and Marches, and theym shall ayde and assiste to the uttermost of your power in all thynges to be don concernyng the safegarde defence and good governaunce of the said Towne and Marches: ye shall safely kepe true Englysshe to the use and behofe of our said Sovereigne Lorde and of his heires and defende to the uttermoste of your power his Castell and Fortresse of Ruysbanke by his Highnes appoynted and assigned to your safe keepyng: ye shall be personally remaynyng and resydent uppon your said Rowme and Offyce there and at no tyme to be absent from the same without the Kynges specyall lycence for the same opteyned; And you shall well and truly oversee that all Officers Souldiours and Ministers of the said Castell and Fortresse that shall serve the Kynges Highnes there under you, shall diligently do cause and suffre to be don all and every thyng and thynges that unto them shall apperteyne and belonge, concernyng the sure and safe keepyng of the said Castell and Fortresse, and yf any of them be founde and proved to be remysse or negligent in doyng his or their duetie or dueties that then ye without favour or delaye procede to the correccion and punyshion of hym or them soo offendyng; and that you do your dutie to your power to the keepyng of the peas amonge all and every persone and persons of what degree or condicion he or they be, dwellyng within the said Castell or Fortresse or therunto from tyme to tyme repayryng, not sufferyng any unlauffull congregacions convencions or conventicles to be made within the said Castell and Fortresse ageynste good restfull and politike governaunce of the same, and dulye to correcte all and evy persone and persones offendyng: And that asmoche as in you shall lye you shall see that the said Castell and Fortresse be furnyshed aswell with vitayles aswith all other thynges apperteynyng to the safe custodye of the same, that to you belongeth by dutie of your said Office: And that you truly rightfully and indifferently administer justice to all and every person and persons that hereafter shall have any cause or matter moved or dependyng before you in the said Castell or Fortresse without havng any maner of respecte to any person or persons for love drede mede malyce or affection. And ye shall (¹) appoynt ne admytt any psone or persons within the said Castell and Fortresse but if the said psone or psones be borne within the Realme of England Waleis Ireland or beyng Englysshe, borne within the said Towne of Calyce or Marches of the same, and that the said psone be sworne to be true liege man unto the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde and to his heires. And fynally ye shall observe and kepe or cause to be observed and kept, asmoche as in you shalbe duryng the tyme you shalbe Lieftenant there, all maner of Statutes Lawes and Ordynaunces made or to be made by our said Sovereigne Lorde his heires or his successours or by his or their Counsell auctorished for the same for the safegarde tuicion defence and good orders of the said Castell and Fortresse, doyng due execucion uppon the tⁱngsngressours offendyng any of the said Statutes Lawes and Ordynaunces havng no regarde to the psonne so offendyng for love favour mede drede or other cause what so ever. So helpe you God, &c.

THE OTHE of the LIEFTENAUNT of HAMMYS.

THE said Lyeftenaunt shall take lyke othe as is ordeyned for the Lieftenant of Ruysbanke.

THE OTHE of the COMPTROLLER.

YE shall swere that ye shall be faythfull and true to oure Sovereigne Lorde Kyng Henry the eight by the grace of God Kyng of Englande and of Fraunce defensour of the faythe Lorde of Irelande and in erthe supreme heed of the Churche of Englaunde, and to his heires; And yf you shall knowe any thyng that shalbe prejudiciall or hurtefull unto his Highnes or his heires or unto his Towne of Calyce or marches of the same ye shall resiste the same to the uttermooste of your Power, And in case ye can not ye shall without delay declare the same unto his Highnes or unto suche of his Counsell as ye thynke will shewe it unto hym; Ye shall be diligent obedyent and attendaunt to the Deputie of the said Towne and Marches for the tyme beyng, in those thynges that to the servyce of the Kyng sure good polytike governaunce and defence of the said Towne and Marches appertayneth; and that you shall not be absent frome your said Office without the Kynges especiall licence opteyned in that behalfe; and in all thynges to be done that toucheth the safegarde defence and good governaunce of the said Towne of Calyce and Marches of the same, shall gyve as it shall nede from tyme to tyme your true faithfull and diligent Counsaile to the Deputie for the tyme beyng and to the Kynges Counsell and officers of the same Towne and Marches, and theym ayde and assiste to the uttermoost of your Power; and you shall see as moche as in you is that due Musters shalbe taken of all the hole retynewe at two severall tymes in the yere before the payeng of their Wages, and oftener yf yt shalbe thought by the Deputie and the Kynges Counsell of the said Towne to be nedefull. And in asmoche as in you is and shalbe frome tyme to tyme ye shall see that the Deputie Souleours and all other officers and ministers what so ever, be resydent attendant and furnisshed as to them in every degree apperteyneth, and (²) such as ye shall fynde defectyve or faulty from tyme to tyme ye shall refourme and doo therin as to your office belongeth; Ye shall also diligently and perticularly oversee the provysions made and to be made of all and every thyng and thynges necessarye and expedyent for the Kynges workes buyldyng^e and reparacions within the said Towne and Marches, and diligently se that all artificers and workemen that frome tyme to tyme shalbe reteyned in the Kynges Wages shall do their dueties, in all suche thynges for the whiche they are so [receyved³]; And that you from tyme to tyme as moche as in you is forsee that the Kynges Highnes be not deceyved nor defrauded of eny of his possessions rentes revenues wooddes waters customes forfaytures and other profytes, as well certeyn as casuall what soever they be which to his Highnes shall of right apperteyne. And that ye shall not appoynte nor admytte any psone or persons into the rowme of a Souleour within your retynewe, but if the said person or persons be borne within the Realme of England Wales Irelande the said Towne of Calyce and Marches of the same. And the said person to be sworne to be true liege man unto the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde and to his heires and to be an able personne to serve the Kyng for defence of the said Towne and Marches; and fynally you shall observe and kepe or cause to be observed and kepte as moche as in you shalbe duryng the tyme that you shalbe in your office all maner of Statutes Lawes and Ordynaunces made or to be made, &c. ut sup^a.

¹ not O.

² in O.

³ reteyned O.

THE OTHE of the MAISTER PORTER.

Ye shall swere that ye shalbe faythfull and true to oure Sovereigne Lord Kyng Henry the eight by the grace of God Kyng of England and of Fraunce Defender of the faithe Lorde of Irelande and in Erthe supreme heed of the Churche of England, and to his heires; And if ye shall knowe any thyng that shalbe prejudiciall or hurtfull unto His Highnes or his heires or unto his Towne of Calyce or Marches of the same, ye shall resiste the same to the uttermooste of your power, and in case ye can not ye shall without delaye declare the same unto his Highnes or unto suche of his Counsaile as ye thynke wyll shewe it unto hym: ye shall be dilygent obedient and attendant to the Deputie of the said Towne and Marches for the tyme beyng in those thynges that to the servyce of the Kyng sure good polytyke governaunce and defence of the said Towne and Marches apperteyneth; and in all thynges to be done as towcheth the safegarde defence and good governaunce of the said Towne of Calyce and Marches of the same shall gyve as it shall nede from tyme to tyme your true faythfull and diligent Counsaile to the Deputie for the tyme beyng and to the Kynges Counsell and Officers of the same Towne and Marches, and theym ayde and assyste to the uttermoste of your power; ye shall safely kepe and do to be kept duely and truly the Keys of the gatis of this Towne of Calyce at all tymes as to your office apperteyneth, and that yf you may here or espye comyng by water or by lande any tydynges you shall do yt to be knowne to the Kynges Deputie of the said Towne and Marches with diligence; And ye shall not rere nor suffre to be done nor rered any newe Customes whiche myght turne to prejudice or hynderance of eny persone: And fynally ye shall see suerly to be kepte and straitly cause to be observed as moche as in you lyeth all maner of Statutes Lawes and Ordynaunces made or to be made by your said Sovereigne Lorde or his heires or successours or by his Counsaile auctorised for the same for the safegarde tuicion defence and good orders of this Towne of Caleys and Marches of the same, doyng due execucion upon the transgressours of eny of the said Statutes Lawes and ordynaunces, havyng no regarde to the poone so transgressyng for affection mede dred or any other cause what so ever. So God, &c.

THE OTHE of the LIEFTENAUNT of NEWENHAM-BRIDGE.

THE said Lieftenant shall take lyke Othe as is ordeyned before for the Lieftenant of Ruysbanke.

THE UNDERMARSHALL his OTHE.

Ye shall swere that you shalbe faythfull and true to our Sovereigne Lorde Kyng Henry the eight by the grace of God Kyng of England and of Fraunce Defender of the faithe Lorde of Irelande and in Erthe supreme heed of the Churche of England, and to his heires. And yf you shall knowe any thyng that shalbe prejudiciall or hurtfull unto his Highnes or his heires or unto his Towne of Calyce or Marches of the same ye shall resiste the same to the uttermooste of youre power, And in case ye can not ye shall without delaye declare the same unto his Highnesse or unto suche of his Counsaile as ye thynke wyll shewe it unto hym: ye shall be obeysaunt to the Kynges Deputie for the tyme beyng in all thynges to be done that toucheth the safegarde defence and good governaunce of the said Towne of Calyes and Marches of the same: ye shall gyve as it shall nede from tyme to tyme your true faythfull and diligent Counsell to the Kynges Deputie for the tyme beyng and to the Kynges Counsell and Officers of the same Towne and Marches and theym aide and assiste to the uttermoste of your power: ye shall truly sett and do to be sett the stande watche nyghtly on the Walles of the said Towne at the Castell Hyll, and shall suffre no persone or psonnes to kepe and furnyshe the said stande Watche but such persone or persons as shalbe by you appoynted and sworne accordyng to the Othe for the same dyvysed and also take suerties of his or their good aberyng in the said Wathe: And that ye neyther present ne do to be presented ne imprisoned nor cause to be imprisoned any maner person or watcheman ne other what so ever without reasonable and true cause. And yf you fynde any persones in chance medley drawyng any weapon or smytyng that you do lede or cause to be ledd hym or theym to pryson without any lett, And that ye present or do to be presented every faulte that longeth to your office to be presented dewely and trewely, And that ye take not or cause to be taken any other fees of any persone or personnes than of right and of reason have ben used and of olde tyme accustomed belongyng to your office; And also you shall not holde with no partie ageynste other, nor none susteyne, but ye shall be true Refferender of all that belongeth to your office of Undermarshall: And ye shall nyghtly be in the Market place to take the reporte of the typped staves of the furnysshyng of the Watches in the Easte and Weste Houses on the [Walles¹] and shall certifie the same reporte unto the Kynges Deputie immediatly; and all other thynges do that apperteyne to youre said office of Undermarshall duryng the tyme you shall contynewe in youre said Office. So helpe you God, &c.

THE OTHE of theym that be or shall be made of the KYNGES COUNSELL of the TOUNE and MARCHES of CALYCE.

Ye shall swere that ye shall be good true and faythfull unto our Sovereigne Lorde Kyng Henry the eight by the grace of God Kyng of Englande and of Fraunce Defender of the faythe Lorde of Irelande and in Erthe supme heed of the Churche of Englande, and to his heyres: And ye shalbe redy withe good attendance to come to the place of Counsell holden for the Kyng where it shalbe assigned and appoynted by the Deputie of his Towne and Marches of Caleys for the tyme beyng, and not to absent you therfrom without reasonable cause of excusacion; And that in all matters causes and questions that by the said Counsell be or shalbe opened moved styred or axed, you shall say and utter youre good advyse and opynyon clerely after youre discrecion and understondyng, shewyng and gyvyng in conclusion your true and faythfull Counsaile, not lettyng for favour affection love affynye hatred wrothe, had or borne to any partie, or for corrupcion of any goodes or other thynges what so ever it be; And that all maner langages reasons conclusions, had moved or uttered in the said Counsaile, ye shall effectually kepe theym secretly and not discover them in no wise in other fourme or maner than by the same Counsaile shalbe ordeyned devysed and accordyd: And where as ye can devyse thynke or purpose, any thyng fourme or rule that myght be evydent to tourne to the honour weale and comoditie of the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde or to the good governaunce of this Towne and Marches, ye shall at all tymes shewe and move it to the said Counsaile, to the entent that it may be ordeyned and executed: These thynges above seid and every of them with all their circumstances and dependences ye shall duely exercyse use kepe and do from tyme to tyme duryng your abydyng in the said Counsell with all the [sperites²] of your good mynde. So helpe you God, and the Holydome and by this boke.

¹ Walle O.² sprytes O.

**THE NOMBRE of the SOULDIOURS appoynted to the Deputie High Marshall Treasurer Comptroller
High Porter and Under Marshall.**

It is also enacted by the auctorite abovesaid, that the said Deputie shall have in his retynue one speare at xvij d. by the day, two Archers on Horsebacke, xix Souldiours every of theym at viij d. by the daye, xix Souldeours every of them at vj d. by the daye; The said High Marshall fyve Souldeours every of the said Souldeours at viij d. by the daye, xj Souldeours every of them at vj d. by the day; The Treasurer foure [spares¹] every of the said speares at the wages accustomed, one Archer on Horsebacke, one Constable, foure Souldeours every of them at viij d. [great²] by the day, xxvij Souldeours every of them at vj s. xiiij s. iiij d. sterlyng table by the yere, three Souldeours every of them at vj d. by the day, x. Souldeours every of them at viij d. by the day; The Comptroller three Souldeours every of them at viij d. by the day, foure Souldiours every of them at vj d. by the day; The High Porter vj Souldeours every of them at viij d. by the day, vij Souldeours every of them at vj d. by the day; The Undermarshall one Souldeour at viij d. by the day and three Souldeours every of them at vj d. by the day.

AND for asmoche as the hole and entier nombre of Souldeours of the said retynue of Calice hath of late not benne so well chosen observed and kepte for the safegarde tuicion and defence of the said Towne and Marches as hath ben requisite and expedyent, it is therfore ordeyned enacted and established that the said Deputie and Comptroller for the tyme beyng, and suche other Officer and Officers to whom of olde tyme it hath belonged to viewe oversee and correcte the defautes therof, for asmoche as in hym or them shalbe, shall well and diligently oversee and have perfecte knowlege from tyme to tyme that the same entier and hole nombre of the said retynue be and shalbe at all tymes and so frome tyme to tyme holly fully and entierly replenyshed and contynued with sufficient and able men for the pservacion weale suertie and tuycion of the said Towne and Marches as they and every of theym wyll answer at his or ther uttermoste peryll.

**FOR SOULDIOURS whiche hereafter shalbe with the said Deputie Lieftenant or Lieftenantes or other
Officer or Officers Speare or Speares or with eny of them in the Warre Message or other
Affaires of the Kynges Highnesse his heires or successours.**

ALSO it is ordeyned provyded and enacted by auctorite abovesaid that if the Kynges Highnes his heires or successours at any tyme herafter lycence the Deputie of the said Towne, or any other of the Lieftenantes or chief Officers within the said Towne and Marches or any of them for the tyme beyng, to come into the Realme of Englande, or commaunde hym or them to goo upon embasset or into any outwarde parties in message or warres, that then the same lycence and commaundement and eyther of them so to be made shalbe expressed by tres signed with the hande of the Kynges Highnes his heires or successours; And that the said Deputie and Lieftenant or other chiefe Officer or any of them shall not take any more nombre of personnes of the said retynue of the said Towne or beyng in petie wages under hym or theym, oute of the said Towne and Marches or out of any of them, then shalbe expressly declared and conteyned in the said tres of lycence or comaundement therof to be made, as the said Deputie Lieftenant and other chief Officer will answer unto the Kynges Highnes his heires or successours at his or their uttermost perell, and to make unto the Kynges Highnes his heires or successours suche fyne as by the Counsayll of the Kynges Highnesse his heires or successours attendyng upon hym or theym, uppon any psonne or personnes offendyng contrary to the tenour of this psent ordynaunce, shalbe assessed or taxed; And that no [spare³] or speares at any tyme herafter whanne he or they or any of them shall passe into the Realme of Englande, or els where out of the said Towne and Marches or any of theym, shall take with hym any Souldeour or Souldeours beyng under hym in petye wages, excepte he or they have lycence of the said Deputie for the tyme beyng under his signe and his seale to be made, uppon payne of forfeiture of his or their rowme or rowmes.

**IN WHAT maner the Speares Archers on Horsebacke Typed Staves Vynteners Constables Souldeours
takyng viij d. by the day, Souldeours takyng vj d. by the day, and Gunners shall be admytted
into his or their roume or roumes.**

Spearmen under
the Lieutenant.

ALSO it is ordeyned and enacted by the auctorite abovesaid, that if it happen the rowme of any of the said fyve speares whiche ben comunly called the Lyeftenantes speares, to become voyde by dethe expulsion forisfacture or otherwyse, that then as sone as it convenyently may be the said Deputie for the tyme beyng shall cause to be assembled before hym in place convenyent all the other of the speares of the said Towne, and of theym by his discrecion shall electe and chose the mooste personable actyve and discrete psone of the same other Speares to be in that rowme then beyng voyde, And the same his nomynacion and eleccion shall publishe and declare at the next assemble of the same Councell there, unto the Treasurer Comptroller and other of the same Councell there beyng psente; And yf the said psone so nomynated and electe by the said Deputie be thoughte by the said Treasurer and Comptroller to be an able and an apte psone for the said rowme, then the said psone so inhabyled shalbe by the said Deputie admytted into the said rowme of a Spere so beyng voyde. And if any rowme of any of the said Speares beyng none of the said fyve Speares happen to become voyde, by suche advauncement death forisfacture or otherwyse, that then the said Deputie for the tyme beyng shall electe and name the mooste personable sadde actyve and discrete psone, beyng an Archer on Horsbacke yf any of them be thought apte and mete for the same, And in defaute of suche of the said Archers on Horsebacke then some other psone that he can any where fynde or have knowlege of, which shalbe moost apte and mete for that rowme, and hym shall nomynate unto the said Treasurer Comptroller, and more parte of the said Councell at the next assemble; And yf the said psone so electe and nomynated by the said Deputie be thought by the said Treasurer and Comptroller to be an able and an apte psone for the said rowme then the said psone so noiated and abled shalbe admytted into the said rowme of the Spere so advanced to the rowme of one of the fyve Speares or otherwyse voyde as is above saide.

Archers and
Skewrers.

AND if it happen the rowme of one of the Archers on Horsebacke to become voyde by death or other wyse, then one of the foure Skewrers, by like nomynacion of the said Deputie and ablement of the said Treasurer and Comptroller, shalbe by the said Deputie admytted into the said rowme of an Archer on Horsbacke; and in the rowme of the said Skewrer one other psone by the said Deputie to be named and by the said Treasurer and Comptroller abled in fourme afore said shalbe admytted into the said rowme of one Skewrer.

¹ speres O.

² gr̄ O.

³ spere O.

AND if it happen the rowme of any of the Tipped Staffes to become voyde by death expulsion forisfure or other wyse, that then the said Deputie for the tyme beyng shall assemble before hym all the Vynteners and Constables of the said Towne, and shall elekte and chose the mooste personable auncent sadde and discrete pson, beyng best langaged, beyng a Vyntener yf the said Vyntener so nomyne will have it, and in case the said Vyntener wyll not have the said rowme of a Tipped Staffe then the said Deputie shall nominate the moost substanciall discrete and ancient pson best languaged beyng a Constable to the said rowme of a Tipped staff; And at the next assemble of the said Counsell shall publyshe and declare the said nomination and eleccon of the said person so by hym named unto the said Treasurer or Comptroller and other of the said Councell, And yf the said pson so nominate by the said Deputie be thought by the said Treasurer and Comptroller to be an able and an apte person for the said rowme that then the said pson so abled shalbe by the said Deputie admitted and sworne into the said rowme of a Tipped staff then beyng voyde.

AND yf any of the said Vynteners be in fourme afore said admtyted into the said rowme of a typped staffe than the mooste able and apte person being a constable with lyke nominacion of the said Deputie and ablement of the said Treasurer and Comptroller shalbe by the said Deputie admtyted and sworne unto the said rowme of a vyntener: And whan so ever the rowme of a vyntener shall happen to be voyde by any maner of meane then the mooste able persone beyng a constable shalbe by lyke nominacion eleccion and ablement admitted unto the said rowme of a vyntener: And when so ever the rowme of a constable shalbe voyde then the mooste able persone beyng a Souleour takyng viij d. by the day shalbe by suche nominacion of the said Deputie and ablement of the said Treasurer and Comptroller admtyted and sworne by the said Deputie unto the said rowme of a Constable. And then unto the rowme of a Souleour takyng viij d. by the day shall be admitted by lyke nominacion and ablement as is above said one Souleour takyng vjd. by the day; And unto the rowme of a Souleour takyng vjd. by the day the said Deputie shall nominate and chose the most able pson beyng one of the two daye watche men on the Walles there, the whiche Watcheman by lyke nominacion and ablement as is above said shalbe admtyted unto the said rowme of a Souleour takyng vj pence by the day. And in the rowme of the said day Watcheman the said Deputie shall nominate and chose the mooste aCtyve and able persone, that is to sey, the goodlyeste parsonage best archer wrasteler or caster of the barre beyng in petye Wages eyther with hym selfe or with any other within the said Towne of Calyce and Marches of the same; And by suche nominacion of the said Deputie and ablement of the said Treasurer and Comptroller the said person beinge in petye Wages shalbe admitted into the said rowme of one of the said two day Watcheman on the Walles: And when soever any suche speare archer on horsebacke skewrer typped staffe vyntener constable souldiour takyng viij pence by the day or souldiour takyng vj by the day or day watcheman ben so admtyted unto the said rowmes the said Deputie Treasurer and Comptroller shall commaunde the Clerke of the Counsell there to make unto the said person so admtyted a byll of his admission conteynyng these wordes; A. B. suche a day expressyng the day, is admitted into the rowme of a speare archer on horsebacke skewrer or typpedstaffe or vyntener or constable or souleour takyng viij pence by the day or souleour takyng sixe pence by the daye (¹) watcheman as it shall fortune; to the which bille the said Treasurer and Comptroller shall wright their names and the said persone so admtyted shall brynge the same bille unto the said Treasurer for the tyme beyng prayenge hym to entre his name in to his boke; And the said persone so admtyted shall gyve unto the said Clerke of the Counsell for his said bylle of admyssion two pence sterlyng. And in case the said Treasurer and Comptroller do not able the said person so nominate by the said Deputie then the said Deputie shall name one other able person and so frome tyme to tyme as often as nede shall require unto suche tyme as one able persone be admtyted unto the said rowme or offyce then beyng voyde, the order and rule above said always to be observed and kepte and lyke order to be observed yf any rowmes or offices happen to be voyde at any one tyme. And further it is ordeyned and enacted by the auCtorite above said that if the rowme or rowmes of any of the [spares ²] which nowe be or whiche hereafter shalbe under the Treasurer of the said Towne of Calyce for the tyme beyng happen to be voyde by deth forfeiture or otherwyse, that then the said Treasurer shall elekte nominate and chose the mooste aCtyfe able and apte persone or psons whiche he can any where fynde and the same persone or personnes shall p³sent unto the Deputie High Marshall and Comptroller of the said Towne for the tyme beyng; And yf the same person or personnes so nominated and elected by the said Treasurer be thought by the said Deputie High Marshall and Comptroller or two of theym to be an able and an apte persone or personnes for the sayde rowme or romes then the said pson or psons so inhabyled by the said Deputie High Marshall and Comptroller or two of them shalbe by the said Treasurer for the tyme beyng admtyted into the said rowme or rowmes of one [spare ²] or speares so beyng voyde. And yf yt happen the rowme or rowmes of any of the souleours at viij pence by the day or vj pence by the day or any other takyng viij pence [greate ⁴] by the day or vj li. xiiij s. iiij d. sterlyng by the yere, or of any of the arbalestours or any other Souleours takyng wages, whiche nowe be or hereafter shalbe under the said Treasurer for the tyme (¹) to become voyde by death forfayture or otherwyse, that then one other pson or personnes by lyke nominacion eleccion and presentation of the said Treasurer for the tyme beyng and ablement of the said Deputie High Marshall and Comptroller for the tyme beyng, or two of theym, shalbe by the said Treasurer for the tyme beyng admtyted into the said rowme or rowmes then beyng voyde.

And for asmoche as it is right necessarie and expedient for the suertie tuicion and defence of the said Towne and Marches that the [Gouners ⁵] of the said Towne shalbe Englysshemen and no Aliens; Therefore it is ordeyned and enacted by the auCtorite above said that this order ensuyng shalbe observed and kepte within the said Towne of Calyce; that is to saye that the said Deputie for the tyme beyng or one of the said Counsell by his appoyntment shall commaunde or cause the Maister of the Ordynaunce ther for the tyme beyng and one of the Mayster [Gounners ⁶] bryngyng with theym an other of the [gounners ⁶] there at two days in the weke wekely, that is to saye, on the Tuysdaye and Frydaye betwene two and foure of the Clock at afternone of the same day, yf wether wyll so serve, to brynge forth into suche place or places as by the said Deputie and Mayster of the Ordynaunce shalbe thought mooste convenient, a Hagbusshe and a Faulconet with shott and powder for the same. And in lyke wyse the fyrste day of every monethe yf it be not holyday, And yf it be holyday then the seconde day of the same moneth or nexte day folowyng beyng no holyday, yerely to bryng forth a dymy colveryn or dymy courtall with shotte and powder for the same. And the said Deputie or suche one of the said Counsaill as by hym shalbe appoynted shall commaunde suche certeyn nombre of Souleours takyng vjd. by the day, beyng borne within the Realme of England Wales Ireland Calyce or Marches of the same, and certeyne other beyng in petye Wages beyng borne within the said places, or other psons what so ever beyng borne within the said lymyttes what so ever they be, whiche the said Deputie or one of the said Counsaile thynketh by his discrecion to be mooste apte and willyng to lerne the feate of shotyng in a gonne, and then and there shall cause one of the said [Gounners ⁶] to instruete and teche those personnes to shote in the said [gounne ⁷] in his or their presence and in the p³sens of the said Maister of the Ordynaunce and [gounners ⁶]. And the said Deputie or Counsaillour and Master of the Ordynaunce with the said Mayster [Gounner ⁸] shall viewe se and note who and what person he is that shoteth best, and accordyng to their discrecions so to allowe hym and theym immediatly to cause his name to be entred into the boke of [a ⁹] Maister of the Ordynaunce, and whenne and as often as it shall happen any rowmes or offices of a [gounner ⁸]

Tiptaves.

Vintners.

Constables.

Soldiers.

Watchmen.

Spearmen, &c.
under the
Treasurer.

Gunnners.

¹ or daye O.² speres O.³ spere O.⁴ gr̄ O.⁵ being O.⁶ Gonnners O.⁷ gonne O.⁸ Gonner O.⁹ the O.

takyng viij d. by the day to becōme voyde by dethe expulsion forisfcure or other wyse then the Souleour takyng vj d. by the day that before hath ben mooste oftentymes allowed in the said feate of shotyng in a [gounne¹] and is registred in the boke of the said Maister of the Ordynaunce declaryng the same, shalbe admytted into the rowme of the [gounner²] takyng eight pence by the day. And in place of the said Souleour then shalbe admytted by lyke nōiacion and ablement as is above said one able persone beyng in petie Wages or suche other persone whiche hath ben noted to shote beste in a [gounne¹] as is abovesaid and lyke order to be observed yf a [gounner²] takyng six pence a day happen to deceasse then one in petie Wages by lyke circumstance to be admytted to the rowme of the [gounner²] takyng six pence by the day. And for the contynuaunce in the said shotyng of [gounnes³] the said maister of the Ordenaunce shall yerely be allowed by the handis of the said Treasurer and Comptroller for the tyme beyng one halfe laste of [gounne¹] powder wyth shotte accordyng. And this ordynaunce and order to be observed in admytting of speares archers on horsbacke skewrers typped staves vynteners constables souleours at eight pence by the day, souleours at six pence by the day, day watcheman or gounners from tyme to tyme as often as it shall happen any of the said rowmes to become or fall voyde. And yf any person or persons what so ever he or they be at any tyme hereafter be admytted to the rowmes above said or to any of theym cont^{ry} to the fourme of this p^{re}sent Acte, that then the said admyssion shalbe utterly voyde and of none effecte, and the said person or persons so admytted unto the said rowme or rowmes shall repaye unto the said Treasurer for the tyme beyng to the use of the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde his heires or successours all and every suche sūme or sūmes of money as he hath before receyved for his Wages by force or colour of the said rowme or rowmes, and further to be punysshed at the wyll and pleasure of the Kynges Highnes his heires or successours. Provyded always that yf it happen the said Treasurer or Comptroller to be within the Realme of England or els where out of the said Towne and Marches, that then the High Marsall of Calyce for the tyme beyng to supplye the rowme of hym so beyng absent, as concernyng the said ablement of the speares archers on horsebacke skewrers typped staves vynteners constables souleours takyng eight pence by the day, souleours takyng six pence by the day [gounners⁴] and day watcheman or any of them for that tyme only, and so from tyme to tyme as often as any of the said Treasurer or Comptroller shalbe absent in fourme aforesaid.

FOR THE RESYDENCE of the DEPUTIE LIEFTENANT Officers and Souleours within the Towne and Marches of Calyes.

AND further more it is enacted by the auctorite abovesaid that the said Deputie Lieftenautes or other Officer, Mynsters and Souleours, of what estate degre or condicion so ever he or they be and every of them, nowe beyng or whiche hereafter shalbe takyng or whiche hereafter shall take ther wages within the said Towne and Marches or within any of them, duryng the tyme that he or they or any of theym shalbe Deputie Lieftenant Officers or Souleours in the said Towne and Marches or in any of them shall personally inhabyte hym or them selves dwelle and be resydente upon his or their office and rowme or rowmes within the said Towne and Marches; that is to sey, he and they and as many of theym as nowe take or hereafter shall take of fees wages or annuytes of for or in the said retynue of the said Towne of Calyce shalbe resydent and dwell within the walles of the same Towne of Calyes; and in lyke wyse every other Lyeftenant Officers and Souleours of the Castelles of Caleis Guysnes Hammys Ruysbanke Newenhambrigge and other Fortresses within the Marches of Calyce afore said shalbe personally resydent upon his or their said Offices and rowmes, within the said Castels or Places of or for the whiche he they or eny of them be or shalbe reteyned in Wages and not els where. Provyded always that yf the said Deputie Lieftenautes or other chief Officers be lycenced by the Kynges Highnes his Heires or successours to come into the Realme of England, or elleswhere to go for his or their causes or matters, that then the same lycence shalbe made in writing signed with the hande of the Kynges Highnes his heires or successours, In whiche lycence shalbe conteyned for how longe tyme he or they so lycenced shalbe absent; And if the said Deputie Lieftenant or other Officer or Minister above said or any of them cont^{ry} to this acte do absent hym or them selves from the said Towne or Places in the whiche he or they is or be reteyned or hereafter shalbe reteyned that then he or they shall incurre the peyne and penaltie hereafter ensewying; and that no speare nor other Souleour of the said Towne of Calies nowe beyng or whiche hereafter shalbe, shalbe absent from the said Towne at any tyme hereafter without the speciall lycence of the said Deputie for the tyme beyng to be made in writyng under his signe and seale; And that lycence in no wyse to extende or to be made for any lenger tyme to endure than for the space of fourtye dayes in one hole yere, upon payne of every speare and Souleour so offending to forfayte to the Kynges Highnes his heires or successours for the first day of his absence suche sommes of Money as he or they taketh or take or shulde take for his or their wages and allowance for that day, and for the seconde day the double and for the third day of his absence the treble, and so to be doubled frome day to day as longe as he or they or any of them shalbe absent contrary to the fourme abovesaid; and lyke order and penaltie to be taken for the deperture and absence of all and every Souleour and Souleours nowe beyng or that hereafter shalbe reteyned within the Castells and Marches abovesaid or within any of them, whiche hereafter shalbe absent without lycence of the Lyeftenant under whom he or they shalbe reteyned contrary to the tenour of this acte; and lyke penalties to be taken of the said Deputie Lyeftenantes and other chief Officers above said and every of them frome tyme to tyme as he or they shall so be absent without lycence as is above rehersed; the said penalties to be levyed from tyme to tyme by way of reteyner in the handes of the said Treasurer for the tyme beyng to the use of the Kynges Highnes his heires or successours of the fees wages or annuyties of hym or them that so shalbe absent. Provyded always that it shalbe lefull to the said Deputie and Counsaylours in the said Towne and Marches and every of theym to goo and resorte at his or their libties and pleasure from tyme to tyme, into any parties within the said Towne and Marches and every of theym for his or their recreacion or disporte, this acte or any artycle therin conteyned before made or provyded to the contrary notwithstanding. Provyded also that yf any speare or other Souleours of the said retynue at any tyme hereafter beyng absent over and above the said forty dayes can duely and truly excuse his said absence by infirmyte or weakenes in his body, and that duely proved before the Deputie Treasurer or Comptroller for the tyme beyng, or that any suche speare or souleour dyd come to Dovour before his forty dayes expyred, and there abyde for lacke of his passage and that certyfied unto the said Deputie Treasurer and Comptroller or to one of them by the Mayre of the said Towne of Dovour for the tyme beyng under his Seale of Office, or that any speare or souleour be sente by the Kynges Highnes his heires or successours or by the due processe of the Lawes of this Realme deteyned or imprisoned without fraude or covyn, that then the said speare or souleours shall not suffre nor in any wyse incurre the penalties nor forfeitures above said, nor otherwise be dampnyfied by this acte. Provyded also that the said Deputie for the tyme beyng may give lycence unto any Speare or Souleour for the tyme beyng of the said retynue of Calyes by his discrecion to go into Flaunders and Fraunce, or to any of theym to bye horse or harneys or other lefull busynes, So that the same lycence extende not above the nombre of twenty dayes, and that he lycence not above the nombre of tenne persons at one tyme any article before pyvded to the contrary in any wyse not withstanding.

¹ gonne O.² gonner O.³ gones O.⁴ gonners.

THE MOUSTERS.

AND for as moche as in the Towne of Calceys and Marches of the same there has not ben taken any Mousters by the space of dyvers yeres nowe laste passed before the making hereof, whiche Musters ben right expedyent and necessarie in every Towne of Warre to be used had and takyn, Therefore it is ordeyned and enacted by the auctorite above said that the said Musters shalbe taken by the Comptroller of the said Towne for the tyme beyng, yf he be not sycke or have some other reasonable lett, And yf he be sicke and have suche reasonable lett then by the Treasurer for the tyme beyng, at two severall tymes in the yere that is to say before the Souldeours of the said Towne and Marches do receyve any Wages; and the said Comptroller shall se and examyne that every speare be sufficiently furnysshed with his retynue beyng able men not hyred only for that tyme, and Horse and Armure with other thynges to hym and them apperteynyng of his or their owne, propre and not borrowed, And that every other Souldeour be an able man and be suffyciently furnysshed with Armure and Weapon of his or their owne as to his or their rowme or rowmes apperteyneth and belongeth; And yff the said Comptroller for the tyme beyng not beyng sicke or havng lett as is above said do not take the said Musters at two tymes by the yere as is above said, that then the said Comptroller for every tyme that he shall be therin remysse or negligent shall forfayte xx li. sterlyng, The one halfe therof to be payd to the said Treasurer for the tyme beyng to the use of the Kynges Highnes his heires or successours, and the other halfe therof to be payde to the Deputie for the tyme beyng, the said xx li. sterlyng to be levyed of the wages of the said Comptroller beyng or whiche shalbe in the handes of the said Treasurer for the tyme beyng, and by the said Treasurer to be payde as well to the Kynges Highnes his heires or successours as to the said Deputie for the tyme beyng, and that the said Treasurer, upon lyke payne and lykewyse to be levyed, at no tyme hereafter shall pay any wages to any person or psones beyng or whiche hereafter shalbe of the said retynue before the said Musters to be taken in fourme aforesaid. Provyded always that it shalbe lauffull to the said Treasurer for the tyme beyng to make or advaunce suche Precastes of Money unto the said Souldeours upon their wages as unto the said Treasurer for the tyme beyng by his discrecion shalbe thought convenient.

BYENG and SELLYNG of ROWMES and OFFICES.

ALSO yt is ordeyned and enacted by the auctorite above said, that in no wyse the said Deputie of the said Towne for the tyme beyng nor any other Lieftenant or other Officers of the said Towne and Marches or any of theym, by hym selfe or by any other for hym or theym privately or appertely, shall take any somme or sommes of Money or other rewarde of any persone or personnes or of any other for hym or them or in his or their name or names whiche hereafter shalbe admytted into any Office or Rowme of the said retynue within the said Towne and Marches, upon payne of the said Deputie Lieftenant or other Officer so doying or offendyng contrary to this Acte, after due profe therof made before the Kynges Highnes his heires or successours or suche personnes as the Kynges Highnes his heires and successours shall thereunto assigne, to forfayte tenne tymes so moche as he or they shall so take for the said admyssion, and the partie or parties so admytted to lose and forfayte his or their rowme or rowmes; The one halfe of suche forfeiture of somes of Money to be to the Kynges Highnes his heires or successours and the other halfe therof to be to hym that wyll pursue before the Kynges Highnes his heires or successours, or before suche persons as by the Kynges Highnes his heires or successours shalbe therunto assigned for the same, and the same some so forfayted to be levyed by the Treasurer of the said Towne for the tyme beyng of his or their wages so doying or offendyng contrary to this present Acte; And yf any persone or personnes what soever he or they be do hereafter covenant or bargayne with any Officer Man of armes or other Souldeour of the said retynue for his office or rowme, to the entente to be admytted into the same, that then upon due profe as is above said the same persone shall not be admytted into the said rowme or office without the speciall lycence in wrytyng of the Kynges Highnes his heires or successours under the greate seale of England; and yf it happen for lacke of knowlege of any suche bargayne or sale hereafter to be made without such lycence the same person to be admytted to any suche rowme or offices, suche lycence therof before not [appoynted,'] that then upon due profe therof to be made as is above saide the same persone immediatly shalbe ammoved from his said office or rowme so bought, and shall repaye unto the Treasurer for the tyme beyng to the use of the Kynges Highnes his heires or successours all and every suche somme and sommes of Money as he hath before receyved by force of the same rowme or office, And further to be punysshed as by the Kynges Highnes his heires or successours or his or their Counsaile shalbe thought good; And that the said Treasurer for the tyme beyng shall have full power and auctorite as well to distrayne the same person and personnes so offendyng by his or their goodes for all and every suche somme and sommes of money as owen to be by hym or them repayde accordyng to this present acte, as also to comytte the body or bodies of hym or them so offendyng to pryson, there to remayne unto suche tyme as he or they hath contented the said somme or sommes of Money so to be repayde as is above said, and lyke order to be observed and kepte in the Castels of Calceys Ruysbanke Guysnes Hammys and Newenhambrugge, aswell concernyng the Lieftenantes of the same as Souldeours there and every of theym.

No BURGEIS or ARTYFYCER to be in the retynue of Calyce.

ALSO for the more increace of people inhabitation and dwelling within the walles of the said Towne of Calceys, whiche at this tyme for lacke of Englishmen borne within the Realme of Englande is not onlye greatlye inhabyted with Alyens but also many Houses within the same ben vacant and not inhabyted and some in ruyn and decay, by reason that dyvers Burgeses Artificers and Handy craftymen ben Officers and Souldeours within the said Towne and retynue, by occasion whereof not only is loate one able man of the said retynue whiche myght also be an inhabytant within the said Towne, but also the handycraftes and handycraftes men within the said Towne ben thereby lytle or nothyng exercysed, Be it therefore enacted by the auctorite above said that after the sixte day of Apryll next commyng no Burgeis Artificer or Handy crafty man, inhabytyng or dwellyng or whiche hereafter shall inhabyte or dwell within the said Towne and Marches or any of theym, and exercysyng his or their arte or handycrafte, at any tyme or tymes after the said day shalbe receyved or admitted into any rowme office fee or wages of or in the said retynue of the said Towne of Calyce, except he or they be a Bowyer a Fletcher a Crosbowmaker an Armorer or a Smythe, any actes constitucions usages or ordynaunces heretofore made to the contrary notwithstanding; And yf any Burgeis Artificer or handy crafty man usyng or exercysyng the said artes of handy craftes at any tyme hereafter be receyved or admytted into any rowme office fee or wages of or within the said retynue, that then the said admyssion to be utterly voide and of none effecte; And the said Burgeis Artificer and Handy craftyman shall repaye

¹ obteyned O.

unto the Treasurer for the tyme being to the use (¹) Kynges Highnes his heires or his successours, all and every suche somme and sommes of Money as he hath before receyved by force or colour of the said office or rowme wherunto he or they was or were before admytted, and for none payment therof the said Treasurer for the tyme beyng shall have full power and auctorite by this p̄sent Acte to commytte ev̄y suche Burgeis Artyfycer or handy crafteman, to pryson there to remayne without bayle or maynpryse unto suche tyme as he hath repayed the same accordyng to this p̄sent Acte.

NO SOULDEOUR to be any VYTAYLER.

AND yt ys further enacted ordeyned and provyded by the auctorite above said, that no souldeour or souldeours, or any other persone or persons takynge wages in the said retynue within the said Towne of Caleys and Marches of the same, duryng the tyme that he or they or any of them shalbe in wages or retynue of the said Towne of Caleys and Marches of the same, after the feaste of the Natyvyte of Seynt John Baptist next comyng shall use or occupie the mysterye of a baker bruer bocher pulter fishemonger chaundeler or other vyttayller, or duryng the said tyme shall by hym selfe his mynysters servantes or other persone kepe or cause for hym to be kepte any vittailynge house taverne alehouse shoppe of clothe lynnens or wollen or any other open shoppe to or for the retaylyng of any wares merchandyses or other thyng of what kynde or nature so ever it shall be; And yf any Souldeour or Souldeours which shall take wages as is above said what so ever he or they be at any tyme after the said fest use and occupie the said misteries or any of them or kepe suffre or cause to be kepte any suche house or houses shoppe or shoppes contrary to the tenour of this p̄sent Acte, that then and immediatly after due profe therof made before the Deputie Treasurer and Comptroller of the said Towne for the tyme beyng the said Souldeour or Souldeours what so ever he or they be without delay favour or affection shall be expulsed and clerely discharged of his rowme and wages; And that the said Deputie Treasurer and Comptroller whiche after the said feaste after informacion to them gyven shall permytte and suffre any suche souldeour or souldeours to use or occupie any suche misteries or to kepe any suche House or Shop shall forfayte to the Kynges Highnes his heires or successours every of theym for every moneth that any such souldeour or souldeours so shall doo or offende contrarye to this acte x. li. sterlyng, the same to be levved of their wages by the High Marshall of the said Towne of Caleys for the tyme beyng to the use of the Kynges Highnes his heires or successours: Provyded always that it shalbe lafull to any Souldeour or Souldeours to occupye and use to bye and selle wares and marchandyses corne grane or other vytaile of what nature and kynde so ever it be in gros or in the market by retayle, Provyded also that if any suche Souldeour shall marie the wyfe of any Burgeis or Cōmoner of the said Towne, which Burgeis or Commoner at the tyme of his deth kept a shoppe or a taverne, that then it shalbe lafull to any suche Souldeour or Souldeours to kepe any such shoppe or taverne duryng the lyfe naturall of his said wyfe; Provyded also that yt shalbe lafull to every Souldeour and Souldeours that nowe is or hereafter shalbe in the wages of the said retynue within the said Towne and Marches in the herryng tyme to bye and make herryng, and the same to utter in grosse and not by retayle to any persone or persons at his and their pleasure, and also to selle salte woode and coole at all and every tyme and tymes hereafter to the inhabitautes of the said Towne and Marches at their pleasure. Provyded also that this p̄sent acte shall in no case be hurtfull or prejudiciall to any of the Souldeours takynge wages within the said retynue whiche used and occupied the said misteries or any of them, or whiche kepte any shoppe or shoppes House or Houses as is above said the last daye of Auguste in the xxvij yere of our Sovereigne Lorde the Kynges reigne, so that every of them that so kept shoppe or shoppes House or Houses at the said daye do p̄sent upon ther othes to the Deputie Mayre and Counsell there before the said feaste of Seynt John Baptyste their names and surnames and what misterie he and every of them there used and what House or Houses shoppe or shoppes he and every of theym kepte the said firste day of Auguste, and the same names so p̄sented cause to be registred before the Counsell of the said Towne. Provyded also that [yf ²] any of the Souldeours whiche nowe taketh or here after shall take the said wages fee or annuytie fortune to be owner half owner or quarter owner of any shippe or shippes fyssherbote or fyssherbootes, so the same shyppe or shippes botes or bootes be belongen to the haven of the said Towne of Caleys, shall and maye at all tymes at his or their fre libtie goo to the See in the said shippe or boote shippes or bootes to exercyse the feate of marchandyse or facultie of fysshynge. And the same marchandyse or fysshe so by hym or theym taken and brought to the said Towne shall and maye selle within the said Towne and Marches as moche thei of as unto hym shall apperteyne and belonge as freely as any other dweller or inhabytaunt within the said Towne and Marches.

FOR GYVYNG OF PETY WAGES.

Also for asmoche as the said Deputie of the said Towne of Caleys Marshall Lieutenant of the Castell of Caleys Treasurer Comptroller Porter and other Chiefe Officers and speares within the said Towne of Caleys, as well of an auncient usage and custome as by the assignement of the Kynges Highnes have assigned unto them in petie wages the nombre of dyvers Souldeours there, and for some of them ben allowed unto theym viij d. by the day and for some of theym vj d. by the day, to the entente that the said Deputie Marshall Lieftenaunt of the said Castell Treasurer Comptroller Porter and the other chiefe officers and speares shulde electe [chose ³] and reteyne into the retynue of the said Towne in Petie Wages the personablest moost active and discrete persons whiche they or any of theym coude or in any wyse mought any where fynde, whiche said Deputie Marshall Lieftenaunt of the said Castell Treasurer Comptroller Porter and other Chief Officers and speares within the said Towne have of late dayes for lyttell and small wages reteyned into the said retynue in petye wages dyvers and sondry persons not mete nor able to serve in the said retynue, Yt is therefore enacted establishd and ordeyned by the auctorite above said, that the said Deputie Marshall Lieftenaunt of the said Castell Treasurer Comptroller Porter and other Chief Officers and speares within the same Towne shall not gyve to any persone or persones, whiche nowe is or by hym or theym shalbe hereafter reteyned into the said petie wages, any lesse somme of Money for his Wages by the yere than fortye shyllynges mere sterlyng, mete drynke and lyverey, and the Mayster to discharge hym of his watche and warde, And yf he gyve hym no meate and drynke than he shall gyve hym viij li. gr̄ by the yere at the paye dayes yerely to be payde upon payne hereafter ensuyng. And that no persone nor persons other than the said Deputie for the tyme beyng of what estate degree or condicion so ever he or they be take uppon hym or theym to take or cause or suffre by hym or theym to be taken, any persone or psones into petie wages onlesse the said persone or psones be fyrste shewed and p̄sented unto the said Deputie for the tyme beyng, and by hym abled and admytted to be an apte psones or psones to be in the said petye wages, after the whiche admission the said persone or persones so admytted shall not be expelled amoved or put out of the said petye wages unto suche tyme as his or their mayster or maysters hath brought before the said Deputie for the tyme beyng one other able

¹ of the O.

² This word is unnecessary, but is in the Original Act.

³ choose O.

personne to be put in the roume or place of the said psonne or persones that so shall be expelled and amoved, and be by the said Deputie abled and admytted; uppon payne to forfayte unto the Kynges Highnes his heires or successours for every tyme offendyng ageynste the said ordynaunce fyve pounde mere sterlyng, the same to be levyed or receyved to the use of the Kynges Highnesse his heires or successours by the Treasurer of the said Towne for the tyme beyng of the wages of the personne or persones so offendyng contrary to this p̄sent acte.

FOR LETTYNGE of LANDES to ferme to ALYENS.

FOR as moche as it is evydently knowen that there ben at this presente tyme many more Pycardes and Flemmynges inhabytyng within the said Towne and Marches of Caleys than Englyshe men, whiche is ageynste the perfecte weale suertie and tucion of the said Towne and Marches, Therefore it is ordeyned enacted and established by the auctorite abovesaid that all and every personne and persones havynge any Manours Mesuages Landes Tenementes or other Hereditamentes what so ever he or they be in use or in possession within the said Towne and Marches or within any of them, of the gyfte dymyse or Lease of the Kynges Highnes or any of his noble pgenytours, or whiche hereafter shall have any Manours Mesuages Landes Tenementes or Hereditamentes within the said Towne and Marches or any of them of the gyfte graunte dymyse or lease of the Kynges Highnes his heires or successours, or of the gyfte graunte dymyse or lease of any other persone or persones, at no tyme after the feast of Seynt Michael tharchangell whiche shalbe in the yere of our Lord God M. CCCC xxxvij shall dymyse lett or putt to ferme or occupacion for tyme of lyfe terme of yeres or at wyll or sufferance any of the said Manours Mesuages Landes Tenementes or other Hereditamentes, to any maner of person or persons beyng or whiche hereafter shalbe any Alyant borne, or to any other persone or persones to the use of any Alyen or Aliens, without the specyall lycence of the Kynges Highnes his heires or successours under the grete seale of this Realme of England. And yf any personne or persones after the said feste make any suche gyfte graunte dymyse or lease to any Alyen or Alyens, or to any personne or persones to the use of any Alyen or Alyens, contrary to the fourme of this p̄sent acte, that then upon due profe therof made before the Treasurer and Comptroller of the said Towne of Caleys for the tyme beyng the said personne or persones so gyvyng grauntyng dymysyng or puttyng to ferme the same shall forfeyte suche somme or sommes of money, as the treble value of the said Manours Mesuages Landes Tenementes and other Hereditamentes after a resonable extent by the yere shall amounte unto, the same extente to be made by the othes of foure lafull men before the said Treasurer and Comptroller for the tyme beyng by them to be named and appoynted, the one halfe theirow to be unto the Kynges Highnes his heires or successours and the other halfe theirow to be unto the partie that wyll pursue for the same. And that the Treasurer of the said Towne of Caleys by this p̄sente acte shall have full power and auctorite to dystayne for the same, and to sell the same distresse so taken for none payment of the said Somme so to be forfeyted within ten dayes nexte after the takyng of the distresse, and the overplus yf any shall remayne to be immediatlye and without delaye delyvered unto the late owner of the said distresse; And also that the said Manours Mesuages Landes Tenementes and Hereditamentes shalbe by the said Treasurer and Comptroller of the said Towne of Caleys for the tyme beyng seased and taken into the handes of the Kynges Highnes his heires or successours, And that the said Treasurer for the tyme beyng shall therof take the rentes revenues issues and profyttes to the use of the Kynges Highnes his heires or successours, unto the tyme that the same psonne or persones or any of them whiche hath made the said gyfte graunte dymyse or lease, or suche other persone or persons whiche shulde at that tyme have had the said Manours Mesuages Landes Tenementes or other Hereditamentes yf no suche seisure hadd ben made by dyscent reentre remaynder survyvour or other wyse, hath ordeyned and provyded an Englysheman to have and occupye the same in ferme; And the same Englisheman presented unto the said Treasurer requyryng hym to have the same in ferme; and the said Englysheman before the said Treasurer be bounden as by the discrecion of the same Treasurer shalbe thought cōvenyent to put the said Landes by hym selfe in occupacion, and that no maner of personne or persones what so ever he or they be, havynge any arrable Landes pastures medowes or marshes within the said Towne and Marches or within any of them in use or in possession, of the gyfte graunte dymyse or lease of the Kynges Highnes or of the gyfte graunte dymyse or lease of any of his noble progenytours, or whiche hereafter shall have any arable Landes Pastures Medowes or Marshes of the gyfte graunte dymyse or lease of the Kynges Highnes his heires or successours or of the gyfte graunte dymyse or lease of any other personne or persones, at any tyme after the said feaste of Seynt Mighell tharchangell shall not lett dymyse put to ferme or occupacion to any personne or persones any [lease¹] nombre or quantytye of acres of his or their said arable Landes Pastures Medowes and Marshes than shalbe by the othes of foure lafull men, to be taken before the said Treasurer for the tyme beyng and by them to be named extended to be [worthe²] in yerely value the somme of fortye shelynges mere sterlyng; uppon the payne above rehersed; nor upon lyke payne after the said feaste shall dymyse graunt and put to ferme or occupacion to any one person any more nombre or quantytye of acres of his or their said arable landes pastures medowes or Marshes than shalbe by the othes of foure lafull men to be taken before the said Treasurer for the tyme beyng and by them to be named extended to be worthe in yerely value the somme of tenne poundes mere sterlyng; and that no persone nor persones what so ever he or they be shall take kepe or occupie in one ferme or in severall fermes at one tyme any more or greater noubre or quantitie of acres of arrable Landes Pastures Medowes or Marshes by any maner of meane then by lyke extent as is abovesaid shalbe extended to the yerely value of tenne poundes mere sterlyng by the yere, uppon lyke payne as is abovesaid.

FOR Wares Marchandyses Vittayle Corne or other thynges hereafter to be brought into the TOWNE OF HAVEN of CALEYS.

FOR the more increace and advauncement of the cōmon welthe of the said Towne of Calcis and Marches of the same, It is ordeyned and enacted by the auctorite above said, that all maner of Wares, Goodes Marchandyse Vitayle Corne Wyne Salte Fewell and other thynges, of what kynde or nature so ever they be conveyed or brought by any maner of persone or persones, be he or they Englysshe or Alien borne, or whiche hereafter shalbe conveyed or brought unto the said Towne or Haven or into eyther of them by lande or by water oute of or frome the Realme of Fraunce Flaunders or other Dominions Realmes pties or Countres of any foreyne Prince or Prynceis Lorde or Lordes, may and shalbe frome tyme to tyme uttred bartred solde delyvered and conveyed out of the said Towne and Haven or out of eyther of them, by the owner bringer conveyer or byer of the same Wares Goodes Marchandyse vitayle corne wyne salte fewell or other thynges, tyme of Warre betwene the Kynges Highnes his heires or successours and any other foreyne Prynce only excepte, without any maner of lett restraynt or interrupcion of the Deputie Mayre Marshall Liefenant of the Castell

¹ lesse O.

² worthe O.

Treasorer Comptroller Lieutenant of Ruysbanke or any other Officer or Minister of the said Towne of Caleys or Marches of the same for the tyme beyng, or other personne what so ever he or they be, payng unto the Kynges Highnes his heires and successours the customes and other Dyties therof due or to be due and of right accustomed in cases where suche customes and duties or any of them owne of right to be payd; And that no person nor [personne¹] of what estate or condicion so ever he or they be, which at any tyme hereafter shall happen to bryng and convey or cause to be brought or conveyed into the said Towne and Marches or into eyther of them any such Wares Goodes Marchandyse Vytayle Corne Wyne Salte Fewell or other thynges, of what kynde or nature so ever they be, oute of any foreyne Realmes or Countreis as before is said, at no tyme hereafter shalbe lett restreyned nor otherwyse compelled to abyde remayne or make sale of any of his or their marchaundyses vitayle corne wyne salte fewell or other thynges, but onely of and at his or ther free wyll libertie and pleasure, and that he or they and every of them at his or their said free will libertie and pleasure maye frome tyme to tyme at all tymes convenient depart or go from or out of the said Towne Porte and Haven or out or frome any of them from tyme to tyme, without askyng demaundyng or requyryng any maner of lycence of the said Deputie Mayre Marshall Lieutenant of the said Castell Treasurer Comptroller or of any other Officer or personne what so ever he or they be, the said tyme of Warre only excepted, at whiche tyme the said Deputie and Mayre for the tyme beyng jointly and not severally shall have full power and auctorite by this present Acte to make restraynte of any suche goodes wares Marchandise vittayle corne wyne salte fewell or other thyng, by the tyme and space of ten dayes within whiche tyme the said Deputie and Counsell of the said Towne the said Maire and Aldermen for the tyme beyng shall commaunde every inhabytaunt of the said Towne and Marches as by their discrecion shalbe thought convenient, uppon payne, by the said Deputie and Maire for the tyme beyng to be put and sett, that all and every persone and persons of what degre so ever he or they be inhabytyng within the said Towne and Marches, after his habilite and power, shall provyde or cause to be provyded vitalles sufficient for hym and theym or his or their housholde or householdes, for suche cteyn space as the said Deputie Counsell Maire and Aldermen shall thynke convenyent, and that serche and viewe be made by the said Deputie and Maire frome tyme to tyme as they shall see expedyent for the sure performance of the same, and after the said ten dayes expyred then the owners or owner of the said Wares Marchandyses Vitayle Corne Wyne Salte and other thynges so brought and conveyed, or hereafter to be brought or conveyed as is aforesaid, may frely departe or take and conveye the same and every parte and parcell therof remaynyng unsolde at his or ther fre libertie and pleasure, without any lycence to be requyred of the said Deputie Counsell Maire Aldermen or of any of them or other officer what so ever he or they be, and the same to carye or otherwyse conveye to any other parties without any lett or interrupcion of the said Deputie Counsell there Maire Aldermen or other officer, otherwise then by the due or ordynary pcesse of the Lawes there; upon payne of hym or theym offending contrary to the tenour of this present acte, upon due profe therof to be made before the Chauncellour of England for the tyme beyng or before suche as the Kynges Highnes his heires or successours shall therunto appoynte and assigne from tyme to tyme, to forfayth one hundreth poundes mere sterlyng, The one halfe therof to be paid to the use of the Kynges Highnes his heires or successours and the other halfe theirow to be payde to the partie pursuyng the same, And that the said Chauncellour for the tyme beyng, or such other persone or persones as by the Kynges Highnes his heires or successours shalbe assigned and appoynted as is aforesaid, shall have full power and auctorite by this present Acte to comytte the partie or parties so offending to pryson, there to remayne unto suche tyme as he or they so offending hath fully satisfied and payde the said hundreth poundes accordyngly.

FOR CONVEYENCE of CORNE and CATTALL out of the Marches of CALEYS.

FOR the good assurance and sufficient vytaylyng of the said Towne of Caleys and Marches of the same, It is ordeyned enacted and provyded by the auctorite above said, that no maner of personne or personnes of what estate condycion or degre so ever he or they be, at any tyme or tymes hereafter do sell carye convey or delyver, or cause to be solde caryed conveyed or delyvered by any maner of meane out of the said Towne of Caleis Countie of Guysnes Marke Oye and Marches of Caleys or out of any of them, or to any persone or personnes inhabytyng or dwellynge without the said Towne and Marches or without any of theym, any maner Wheate Rye Barly Malte Otes Benes Peson Fytches Mele Flowre or any other Grayne, nor Woode, of the growyng of the said Towne and Marches or any of them or whiche hereafter shall growe within the said Towne and Marches or within any of theym, nor any maner beffes muttons veales porkes freshewater fysshe or other vitayle of what kynde or nature so ever it be, bredde up or whiche hereafter shalbe bred up within the said Towne Countie and Marches or within any of them, Bere only excepted; but that all such maner of Grayne beffes muttons veales porkes freshewater fysshe and vitaille of the growyng and bredyng above seid, as at any tyme hereafter shalbe utteryd and solde, shalbe by the utterers and sellers therof fyrste brought into the market of Caleys and Guysnes or unto any of theym, there to be solde or uttered without any maner of regratyng or forstallyng theirow; And yf any person or persons whatsoever he or they be at any tyme hereafter shall utter convey or delyver or cause to be solde uttered conveyed or delyved, by any maner crafte or meane what so ever it be, any maner of Corne Grayne Cattall Vitall or any of theym whiche hereafter shall happen to growe or [to²] brede up within the said Towne and Marches contrarye to the tenour of this present Acte, that then the persone or persons so doying or offending contrary to this present Acte, uppon due proffe before the said Deputie Maire and Counsell for the tyme beyng therof to be made within one monethe nexte after infromacion therof gyven, shall forfayte all his goodes and catalles aswell movable as not movable, the one halfe to be unto the Kynges Highnes his heires or successours and the other halfe therof to be to hym or theym that gyveth the said informacion and proveth the same informacion to be true, the same goodes and catalls to be seased and taken by the Treasourer or vyce Treasourer of the said Towne for the tyme beyng. Provyded always that it shalbe lafull to the inhabytautes of the said Towne of Caleis for the tyme beyng, and to every of them nowe beyng or whiche hereafter shalbe, att any tyme or tymes³ to sell gyve or delyver at their free libertie and pleasure, into any Shippe or Shippes nowe beyng or whiche hereafter shalbe within the Porte or Haven of the said Towne of Caleis, any maner of suche Vitaille as for⁴ vitaylyng of any Shippe or Shippes shalbe necessarie and expedyent.

FOR UTTERYNG of BREAD and BEERE out of the Marches of CALEYS.

ALSO it is ordeyned enacted and established by thauclorite abovesaid, that no Mañ of pson or psons whatsoever he or they be, inhabytyng or dwellyng or which hereafter shall inhabyte or dwell wythyn the said Towne and Marches of Caleys or wythyn eny of theym, at noo tyme after the feaste of Pentecoste next comyng shall sell utter and delyv or cause to be sold uttered and delyved by eny mañ of meane oute of the Towne of Caleys Countie of Guysnes Marke Oye and Marches of Caleys or oute of eny of theym, or to eny pson or psones inhabytyng or dwellyng or which hereafter shall inhabite or dwell withoute the said Towne and Marches,

¹ psons O.

² be O.

³ hereafter O.

⁴ the O.

or wythoute eny of theym, any man^h of breade or beare which after the said feaste shalbe made or brewen wythin the said Towne and Marches, or wythyn eny of theym, before or unto suche tyme as the same pson or psons have come before the said Treasurer and Comptroller for the tyme beyng and there shalbe bounden unto the Kinges Highnes his Heires or Successours by recognisance, or unto other psones by the Treasurer for the tyme beyng to be named to thuse of the Kyngis Highnes hys heires or successours by obligacion in suche some or somes of money as by the discrecion of the said Tresourer and Comptroller for the tyme beyng shalbe appoynted, upon condicion that he or they, wythyn two Monethes next after the said sale utterance or delyvye of suche breade and beare or any of theym, shall bryng convey or cause to be brought conveyd or delyvdyd wythyn the said Towne and Marches or wythyn any of theym asmoche in value of wheate rye barley malte ootes beanes peason fitches meale flower or other grayne, beafes muttons veales porkes or other vitail, growen or bred up^r or which hereafter shalbe growen or bred up^r oute of the Towne and Marches or withoute eny of theym, as the said bred and beare or any of theym at the tyme of the delyvye therof was or shalbe worth, by a reasonable estymacion therof to be made by two indifferent psons by the said Deputie to be named, necessarie vitailing for shippes as is afore exp^ssed oonlie excepted and reserved.

FOR DECAYE of the HOUSES wythin the Towne of Caleys.

ALSO where the Maire of the said Towne of Caleys, whiche is the Kynges Eschetour there, hath not of late made or taken any inquisition of eny House or Houses beyng decayed wythin the said Towne of Caleys, of the whiche ther bene at this tyme noo small nombre; It is therefore ordeyned enacted and established by thau^rtorite abovesaid that the seyd Mayer of the said Towne for the tyme beyng, and his successoure or successours, two tymes by the yere shall by the othes of xij lauffull men make diligent serche and inquisition what and how many howses bene at the tyme of the same inquisition decayed wythin the said Towne, and what pson or psons be owner or owners of the said House or Houses in possession or in use and what estate he or they have in the same; And so many houses as shalbe founde before hym to be decayed, if they and evy of them be not reedified wythin two yeres next after the said inquisition taken, and the soyles and groundes of them and evy of them, he or hys successour or successours shall cease or cause to be seased into thandes of oure said Sov^aign Lorde hys heires or successours, ther to remayne unto the tyme hys or their pleasure or pleasures be knowen in that behalf. AND over that it is further ordeyned and enacted by thau^rtorite abovesaid that the Comptroller of the said Towne for the tyme beyng shall at two se^vall tymes in the yere cause to come before hym syxe Carpenters and sixe Masons, and them shall cause to be sworn upon the Holy Evangeliste diligently to serche viewe and p^sent as nygh as they can or maye all suche Houses wythin the said Towne as they shall fynde to be ruynous and likely to fall in decaye, and the names of them that be owners of them; after which p^sentment soo made the said Comptroller shall wythin syxe wekys nexte ensuyng the said p^sentment openly cause to be p^layed, at thre se^vall market dayes, the seyd ruyn and decayes founden by the said inquisition of Carpenters and Masons, and shall enjoyne thowner of them to reedifie repayre and mayntene the said Houses wythin two yeres then next ensuyng; And in case it be duellie p^ved before the said Comptroller for the tyme beyng that the said House or Houses soo founden by the said inquisition before the said Comptroller be not or were not sufficiently repaired reedified and mayntened wythin two yeres next after the said laste p^lamacion, that then it shalbe lefull unto the said Comptroller for the tyme beyng to sease the same House or Houses into thandes and possession of the Kynges Highnes hys heires or successours, and it soo seased to delyver unto the Treasurer of the said Towne for the tyme beyng, and he to aunswere to the Kynges Highnes hys heires and successours the p^fettis therof, untill the pleasure of the Kynges Highnes hys heires or successours be furthen knowen in that behalf, bering and payeng at the costes of hys Highnes hys heyres and successours of the said p^fettis, suche watches and other charges as to the said House or Houses shall belonge.

FOR KEPYNG of the WELLES wythin the Towne of Caleys.

AND forasmoche as the Kynges Highnes right well considereth that there is no thyng more behofefull expedient and necessarie for the suretie of the said Towne and of hys subgett^e inhabitauntes wythin the same, aswell in tyme of Warre as in tyme of peaxe, then good holsom and freshe water to be had and pydyed wythin the same, for the contynuaunce wherof there is at this tyme no p^fite suertie but oonly by the mayntenaunce of the Welles wythin the same Towne, which nowe of late ben greatly decayed and the more parte of them like to be destroyed if remedy be not therfor pydyed, whiche hath growen by reason of the newe edifieng of oon conduyte wythin the same Towne in the whiche consisteth noo p^fite assuraunce of the freshewater to be had; Therfor it is ordeyned and enacted by thau^rtorite abovesaid that the nombre of [xxiiiijth 1] Welles shalbe hadd used and mayntened in dy^vs and sundry open parties and places of the said Towne, in suche places and stretes wythin the Walles of the said Towne as unto the said Deputie Counsell and Maire of the said Towne shalbe thought convenyent; and that the waters of the said Welles shalbe dayly and from tyme to tyme drawn clen^sed and scowred whan soev^r necessite shall requyre; And the Mayer and Aldermen and evy of them and their successours and the successours of evy of them in all and evy their wardes from tyme to tyme, at the costes and charges of the inhabitauntes of the said wardes for the tyme beyng, shall p^cure se and cause them and evy of them to be repayred clen^sed and scoured, upon payn to forfayte after due p^ffe therof made before the said Deputie Mayer Treasurer Comptroller and the Counsell for the tyme beyng for evy suche defaulte v li. s^tlyng thoon half therof to be payed to the Treasurer of the said Towne to thuse of the Kynges Highnes hys heires or successours, and thother halfe to be to the said Deputie for the tyme beyng who shall have full power and au^rtorite by this p^sent Acte, and lauffully shall mowe distreyn for the same from tyme to tyme as often as case shall requyre, and to sell the said distres for none payment therof wythin vj dayes next after the takyng therof, and thov^rplus therof to be delyvdyd to the said late owner immediately after the sale of the same.

FOR VESSAYLES of WATER.

AND where before this tyme a laudable usage and good custume hath byn had and excⁱsised wythin the said Towne of Caleys, for dy^vs and sundry consideracions, that all and evy Housholder wythin the said Towne shold have certeyne Vessels of the quantyte of tenne gallons and above standyng at and wythin hys or their Houses daylye replete and filled with water, from the feaste of the Nativite of Seynt John the Baptiste unto the feaste of Seynt Michael tharchaungell then next folowyng, which of late tyme hath not byn used; It is therfor ordeyned pydyed and enacted by thau^rtorite abovesaid that the said auncient usage and good custume shalbe

xxiiiijth O.

put in execution from tyme to tyme, and that as well the Deputie and Mayer of the seid Towne and all other the head Officers there and evy of theym for the tyme beyng, shall gyve in comaundement to evy inhabitaunte wythyn the seid Towne duely to observe and kepe the same, upon payne of their bodies to be imprisoned evy of theym soo offending by the space of vj dayes, and lenger tymes by the discrecion of the seid Deputie for the tyme beyng.

FOR TAKYNG OF TOLLES.

AND forasmuche as the multitude of people repayryng unto the Towne of Caleys, aswell Englysshe as Allyens is, and be greatly discouraged and of late desiste to bryng vitaille unto the seid Towne of Caleys aswell by water as by londe, by occasion of the excesse Tolles which daillie ben taken of theym by dyvs and sundry psons, by reason wherof the seid Towne is more scarsely vitailed and the vitailles theder brought solde the more deare then of olde tyme hath ben accustomed, to the great pjudice of the Kynges subiectis inhabytyng wythyn the same, It is therfor ordeyned pyved and enacted by thauſtorite abovesaid, that no man of pson nor psons at any tyme, after the feaste of Pentecoste next comyng, shall take or cause to be taken by any man of crafte or meane any man of toll of any man of vitaille haye strawe sedge cabiges or of any man of wood, nor any money or money worth for the same or in the name or by colour of any suche tolle, of any pson or psons repayryng or comyng or which hereafter shall repayre or come with any man of vitaille haye strawe sedge cabages or wood unto the seid Towne of Caleys or Marches of the same by londe or by water; And if any pson or psons offende contre to this present Acte, and that duely pved before the Deputie Treasurer and Comptroller for the tyme beyng or before two of theym, shall not oonly forfeyte his or their rowme or rowmes but also shall forfeyte tenne tymes the value of the thyng or thynges so taken, thoon halfe therof to be to thuse of the Kynges Highnes hys heires or successours and thother halfe to be to the partie greved or to hym that shall pursue for the same; And that the seid Deputie for the tyme beyng shall have full power and auctorite by this present Acte to comitte the bodie or bodies of hym or theym so offending to prison, there to remayne till he or they have payed the some or somes so forfeyed; and this Acte to be put in due execution by the seid Deputie Treasurer and Comptroller or evy of theym as they will aunswere unto the Kynges Highnes hys heires or successours at hys or their uttermoste pill or pills. Provyded always that it shalbe lafull unto the seid Lieutenaunt of Ruysbanke, the Constable there, in the heryng tyme to take of evy shippe comyng or whiche hereafter shall come into the Haven of Caleys with heryng xl. heryng oonly, and not above for hys Scope of heryng, for the keypyng of the light there nyghtlye in the seid heryng tyme to be kepte by the Lieutenaunt of the seid Castell of Ruysbanke, whiche lighte the Kynges Highnes straitlie chargeth and comaundeth the seid Lieutenaunt to cause in the seid heryng tyme to be mayntened. Provyded also that it shalbe lafull to the Porter of the gates wythyn the seid Towne of Caleys to take like tolle of Wood and fewell conveyed and caryed into the seid Towne as hath byn of olde tyme accustomed, any thyng or thynges in this ordynance to the contrarie notwithstanding.

FOR the CARPENTERS.

ALSO where before this tyme the Carpenters whiche be contynuallie reteyned in the wages wythin the seid Towne of Caleys, and have of the Kynges Highnes sufficient stipende for their lyvynge, pntende to have as for their fees and to their owne use all tholde tymbre takyn, aswell of any of the Kynges Highnes Houses and other hys buyldynges wythyn the seid Towne as of hys Highnes Sluces Wharfes Bridges Getters Gootes, as of all other hys Buyldynges wythyn the seid Towne and Marches whych hath ben pulled downe broken up or decayed, pntendyng the same to be olde corrupte and not mete to be buylded wythall agayn, by colour wherof they daillie not oonly use to take good pfitte and substaunciall tymbre bordes and planks and the same converte to hys or their owne ppre use and behofe, wythoute yeldyng therof or for the same to the seid Treasurer Comptroller or any other Officer any thyng to thuse of our seid Sovereigne Lorde, but also wilfully cutte and dispoyle the same, entendyng therby to have the same as for his or ther fees; It is therfor ordeyned pyved and enacted by thauſtorite abovesaid, that the seid Carpenters, or any of theym by theym selves or by any other for theym or in their names, at no tyme hereafter shall take suffre or cause to be taken any maner of tymbre bourdes giestes raftyers or planks what so evy they be of our seid Sovereigne Lorde hys heires or successours, but oonly suche as they shall have by the delyve and appoyntment of the Comptroller of the seid Towne for the tyme beyng, upon payne to forfeyte and paye unto the Kynges Highnes hys heires or successours after due pfe therof made the treble value of the thyng soo takyn, and further to be punysshed as by the Deputie and Counsell of the seid Towne for the tyme beyng shalbe thought convenyent; the same forfeiture of treble the value to be levyed to thuse of our seid Sovereigne Lorde hys heires or successours by waye of reteynour of hys or their Wages in the handes of the Treasurer there for the tyme beyng, or otherwyse as by the seid Deputie and Comptroller shalbe thought expedient.

FOR PAYENG OF CUSTUMES.

WHERE before this tyme dyvs psonnes repayryng to the Towne and Haven of Calice with Marchaundise Vitayle Wyne Salte Corne Fewell and other thynges, and there beyng, have bargayned and solde parcell therof unto thenhabitautes of the seid Towne and Marches or other psons for their relief and comfote, and coude not there make sale of the residue then remaynyng, And that notwithstanding have ben compelled to paye the Custome after the rate of thoolle marchaundise vitailles wyne salte corne fewell or other thinges, aswell of that which he or they have not solde as for that which hath ben solde or by hym or theym delyved, which is a cause that the fewer nombre of psones doo resorte unto the seid Towne or Haven but oonly by constreint or force of wether; It is therfor enacted by the auctorite abovesaid, that whansoev any pson or psons, repayryng unto the seid Towne and Haven of Calice, breketh there hys bulke of marchaundise vitailles wyne salte corne fewell or other thinges, that then he shall not there be compelled to paye any custome for any more marchaundise vitailles wyne salte corne fewell or other thinges than he or they shall at that tyme there utter and sell; upon payne of evy Customer or hys Deputie doyng to the contrarie of this present Acte to forfeite to the Kynges Highnes hys heires or successours for evy tyme soo doyng xli. slyng, thoon halfe therof to be unto thuse of the Kynges Highnes hys heires and successours and the other halfe therof to be to the partie greved, to be levyed by the Treasurer of the seid Towne of Caleys for the tyme beyng by auctorite of this Acte by waye of distresse or by imprisonment of the bodie of the partie soo offending, there to remayne unto the tyme he have contented the same.

FOR BREWHOUSES.

WHERE before this tyme dy^{vs} and sundry psones, inhabitauntes wythyn the Towne and Marches of Calice, have used to bye greate quantite of Corne and Greyne of the growyng of the seid Marches, and after have putte the same to thuse and exercise of the mysterie of brewyng wythyn the seid Marches, and moche parte of the beare by theym brued have uttered solde and dely^{vd} to thenhabitauntes wythoute the seid Marches, wherby not oonlie moche scarsitie of Corne and Greyne have arrysen and bene wythyn the seid Towne of Caleys and Marches of the same, but also many of the Kynges Highnes woodes there thereby have ben and daillie be consumed and utterly destroyed; It is [therof¹] enacted py^{vd} and established by the auctorite [aforseid²] that noo maⁿ of pson or psons, what so e^v they or he be, at any tyme after the feaste of Seynt Michaell tharchaungell next cōmyng shall kepe or cause to be kept eny maⁿ of Brewhouse or Brewhouses, or shall use exercise or occupie by hym or theym selves or by hym or eny other to hys or their use the feate or mysterie of bruyng wythyn the Marches of Caleys abovesaid, nor brewe nor cause to be brued eny maⁿ of beare to thentent to utter and sell the same, but oonlie wythyn the seid Towne of Caleys Castell Towne and Parkehege of Guysnes the Castell of Hammes and also in the Townes of Marke and Oye; that is to saye, oon Brewhouse in the seid Towne of Marke and oon other Brewhouse in the seid Towne of Oye, the seid two Brewhouses wythyn the seid Townes of Marke and Oye to be at and by the appoyntment of the Baylyff there for the tyme beyng from tyme to tyme, and noon other nor moo Brewhouse to be used exercised or occupied in the seid Easte Pale, but oonly wythyn the seid Townes of Marke and Oye, upon payne of every pson and psons soo kepyng or havyng or whiche herafter shall kepe and have eny Brewhouse or Brewhouses contrarie to this ordynance, for e^v tyme soo exercysyng the same upon due p^{fe} therof to be made before the Treasurer and Comptroller of the seid Towne of Caleys for the tyme beyng, to forfait x li. sterlyng, the oon halfe to be to the Kyng our So^vaigne Lorde hys heires or successours and thother halfe therof to be to the partie that will pursue for the same; the seid x li. sterlyng to be levyed by the Treasurer of the seid Towne of Caleys for the tyme beyng by wey of distres to be taken by auctorite of this p^{se}nt Acte for the same, And the same distres to be solde by the seid Treasurer for the tyme beyng immediately after tenne dayes next ensuyng the takyng of the said distres, the o^vplus remaynyng therof if eny be to be dely^{vd} to the late owner of the same distres; And that no pson nor psons after the seid feaste of Seynt Michaell upon the payne abovesaid shall occupie or kepe or cause to be kept or occupied any Brewhouse or Brewhouses within the seid Towne or places abovesaid or within eny of theym, oonles he or they be borne wythyn the Realme of England Wales Irelande or borne wythyn the seid Towne or Marches or eny of theym, called a mere Inglissheman or a mere Inglisshewoman, and that he nor they nor eny of theym nor eny other for theym kepe or set on worke in hys or their Brewhouse or Brewhouses eny other pson or psons but suche as be or herafter shalbe borne wythyn the seid Realme of Englon^d Wales or Ireland or the seid Towne or Marches of Caleys or wythyn eny of theym. Provyded alwayes that it shalbe lefull to e^v pson and psons, inhabitauntes wythyn the seid Towne and Marches or wythyn eny of theym, to brewe for the p^{ro}vysion and sustenaunce of his or their owne Householdes at hys or their free liberties or pleasures, any article or clause in this p^{se}nt Acte to the contrarie notwithstanding. Provyded also that whan so e^v the seid Baylyff or Officer for the tyme beyng hath soo appoynted and admytted the seid psons to kepe the seid two Brewhouses wythyn the seid Townes of Marke and Oye, he shall in no wyse aftir his seid admyssion and appoyntment discharge or cause to be discharged the seid pson or psons or eny of theym soo by hym or eny suche Officer appoynted and admytted to brewe, wythoute the Consent of the Deputie and of thoole Counsell ther for the tyme beyng, upon payne of forfeiture of hys or their rowme or office.

FOR TYPLYNG HOUSES.

IT is also ordeyned py^{vd} and enacted by thau^{ct}orite abovesaid that noo maⁿ of pson or psons, what so e^v he she or they be, inhabytyng or dwellyng or whiche herafter shall inhabite or dwell wythyn the seid Towne and Marches of Caleys or w^{yn} eny of theym, after the feaste of Seynt Michaell Tharchaungell next cōmyng, shall kepe or cause to be kept eny maⁿ of typplyng or chaifferyng house or houses, or selle utter or cause to be sold or uttered by retaile wythyn the seid Towne and Marches or either of theym eny maⁿ of vitaille redy dressed for the sustenaunce of man, or eny maⁿ of breade ale bere or wyne by retaile as is abovesaid, oonles the same pson or psons were or shalbe borne wythyn the Realme of Englon^d Wales Ireland the seid Towne and Marches of Caleys or wythyn eny of theym, and canne speke the Inglishe language used wythyn the seid Realme of Englon^d, and that the Mayer of the seid Towne of Caleys and hys successours, the Licutenⁿte of Guysnes the Bailiff of Marke and Oye for the tyme beyng nor eny of theym, shall not p^{ro}mytte and suffre any pson or psons to kepe or cause to be kept eny vitaillyng House or Houses cont^{ra}rie to the tenour purporte and effe^{ct}e of this p^{se}nt Acte, as he or they will aunswere unto the Kynges Highnes hys heires or successours at hys or their uttermooste perill or perilles, And further to incurre the daunger of the displeasure of the Kynges Highnes hys heires or successours for hys or their soo doyng in that behalfe; And if any pson or psons whatsoe^v he she or they be at any tyme after the seid feaste presume to take upon hym hyr or theym to kepe or cause to be kept eny vitaillyng House contrarie to the effe^{ct}e and forme of this p^{se}nt Acte, that then he she or they so doyng upon due p^{fe} therof made before the Treasurer and Comptroller of the seid Towne for the tyme beyng, shall forfait unto the Kynges Highnes hys heires or successours all hys hirs or their goodes and catalles, the same to be seased and taken ymmediately after the seid p^{fe} made before the seid Treasurer and Comptroller for the tyme beyng by auctorite of this p^{se}nt Acte to thuse of the Kynges Highnes hys heires or successours, and further to be banyshed oute and from the seid Towne and Marches. Provyded alwayes that it shalbe lafull to all and e^v pson and psons aswell aliens as other to bryng or convey or cause to be brought and conveyed in to the marketrys of the said Towne of Caleys, all maⁿ of Corne greyn befes muttuns veales porkes wildfowle pultry wares fische and all other vitailles of what nature and kynde soe^v it or they be, upon the markette dayes and at all other tymes of auncient tyme accustomed, wythoute let or intrupcion of eny pson or psons; Any article before made to the contrarie not withstanding.

FOR KAPYNG of the COURTES of GUYSNES, MARKE and OYE.

WHERE of an auncient tyme it hath ben used and accustomed, aswell wythyn the Countie of Guysnes as wythyn the Este Marches cōmenly called the Easte Pale, that is to saye, Marke Oye and other lymtes and boundes of the same, that certeyn psons have ben elected and named fremen, that is to saye free men of Guysnes and free men of Marke and Oye, the which free men of Guysnes of longe tyme have used and accustomed to kepe Courtes and to holde plees betwyxte partie and partie before theym in the Courtes holden at Guysnes aforseid, of and upon all maⁿ of accions aswell reall as psonall and myxte, And also of and upon all and all maⁿ causes for the which any pson or psons if he or they upon due p^{fe} therof were convicted shulde suffer deathe,

¹ therefore O.² abovesaid O.

Treason oonlye excepte; And in likewise the seid free men of Marke and Oye and of the lymyttes and boundes of the same, have also of longe tyme used and kepte like Courtes and to holde like plees betwixte partie and partie before theym in their like Courte holden at Marke and Oye aforeseid, aswell of and upon all and all man causes for the which eny pson or psons if he or they upon due pfe therof were convycted shuld suffer deathe, Treason oonlye except; It is nowe for dyvs considerations ordeyned enacted and established by thauctoritie abovesaid, that from the feaste of the Natyvyte of Seynt John the Baptiste next cōmyng, as well the seid free men of the seid Countie of Guysnes as the seid free Men of Marke and Oye and of the lymyttes and boundes of the same, and eyther of theym, shall sevallie and at sevall dayes kepe or cause to be kepte their seid sevall Courtes and eyther of theym in the seid Towne of Caleys in the place called the Kynges Eschequer, in suche place there as by the Treasurer of the seid Towne for the tyme beyng shalbe appointed, and in noone other place or places; And that all and evy pson and psons whiche after the seid feaste accordyng to their auncient sevall and distyncte custumes shall happen to have to doo before the seid free men or eny of theym, for eny cause or mater, shall pursue aunswere and defende the same before the seid free men in the seid sevall Courtes sevally to be kepte at the seid place of Exchequer, in like maner and forme as in the seid sevall Courtes wythyn the seid Countie of Guisnes and wythyn the seid Est Marches, that is to saye, Marke and Oye and wythyn the lymyttes and boundes of the same, ben now used and accustomed; and that the Treasurer and Comptroller of the seid Towne of Caleys or oon of theym if they be therunto requyred by the said free men or eny of theym, shalbe present and sytte wyth and amoges the seid free men at the seid sevall Courtes to be holden at Thexchequer abovesaid, in hys or theire owne pson or psones to see Justice indifferently to be admynystred unto the Kynges subiectes which shall have to doo wythyn the seid sevall Courtes; And that the same free men and evy of theym accordyng to their sevall jurisdictiones shall have full power and auctorite to make suche and like pcesse oute of the seid sevall Courtes soo to be holden in suche maner as before tyme have byn used; and if eny free man which nowe is or which hereafter shalbe after the seid feaste happen to decease that then the other free men ovlyyng that is to saye, the free men of Guisnes if the seid free man soo beyng deed were a free man of Guisnes, and in likewise the free men of Este Marches, that is to saye Marke and Oye and of the lymyttes and boundes of the same if the seid free man soo beyng deed were a free man of the Este Marches, shall electe and [chose¹] oon other able pson beyng in place and rowme of the seid free man soo beyng deed, and the same able man soo by theym electe and chosen shall present unto the Deputie Lieutenant of Guisnes, Treasurer and Comptroller of the said Towne of Caleys for the tyme beyng, to the entent that the said Deputie Lieftenant of Guisnes Treasurer and Comptroller or two of theym shall and maye examyne the said persone so electe chosen and presented of qualities requisite to a free man; And in case they or [to²] of them shall fynde the said person so electe apte and able for the said rowme of a free manne, that then he shall be by them admystred, and by the said Deputie Lieftenant Tresorer and Comptroller or two of theym at the next Courte to be holden at the said Eschequer openly sworne accordyng as other free men before tyme have used to do; And in case the same persone so nōiated electe and p̄sented be thought by the said Deputie Lieftenant of Guisnes Treasurer and Comptroller or two of theym not able nor mete to be a free man, [than³] the same free men shall electe [chose¹] and present one other able man, and so to do as often as nede shalbe. Provyded always that if any persone or persons beyng a free man or free men, by reason of hys or ther Manours Landes Tenementes or Hereditamentes, and happen to decease that then the auncyent usage and custume to be observed and kepte. Provyded also that if any person or persons by the customes of the said Countie of Guisnes or of the said Este Pale or of any of them is or ought to be a free man or free men, by purchase of any Landes Tenementes or Hereditamentes discent reverter remaynder or in the right of his wyffe or other wyse by reason of any Landes or Tenementes there, then the said custome to be observed and kepte; Any thyng in this p̄sent acte concernyng the eleccion of a free man to the contrary notwithstanding. And in case the Bailiffe or vice Bailiffe of Guisnes, the Bailiffe or vice Bailiffe of the said Est Marches, that is to saye, Marke and Oye, and of the lymyttes and boundes of the same, or the said free men of Guisnes and the free men of the said Est Marches and of the lymyttes and boundes of the same or of any of theym, at any tyme after the said feste kepe or cause to be kepte any Courte or Courtes within the seid Countie of Guisnes or within the said East Marches, that is to say Marke and Oye or within the lymyttes or boundes of the same, or in any other place or places other then in the Eschequire abovesaid, or if any persone or persons take upon hym or them to be a free man or free men contrary to this p̄sent acte, that then as well all and every person and persons so kepyng the said severall Courtes or any of theym contrary to the fourme of this p̄sent acte, as every suche persone and persons as after the said feast shall take upon hym or theym to be a free man contrary to this acte and provysion as is above said, shall forfayte to the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde his heires or successours all his or their goodes and catalls where so ever they be or may be founde, the same to be seised and taken by the Treasurer of the said Towne of Caleys for the tyme beyng to the use aforesaid. Provyded always, that the said free men of Guisnes and fremen of Est Marches shall in no wise intermeddell neyther in the kepyng of the said Courtes nor in any suche eleccion hereafter to be made of any free man or free men.

THAT SPIRITUALL PERSONS shalbe resident upon their BENEFICES; and for the lernyng of the ENGLYSHE TONGE.

FOR the more increace and mayntenance of Dvyne servyce, perfecte erudicon lernyng and usage of the Englysshe tonge, to be had used and exercysed within the Towne of Caleys and Marches of the same; It is ordeyned and provyded that all and every spirituall person and persons nowe beyng benefyced or promoted, or whiche hereafter shalbe benefyced or promoted, to any personage or other benefyce within the said Towne and Marches, frome the feast of the Nativite of Seynt John the Baptiste next cōmyng, shalbe personally resydent in and upon his or their said benefice or benefices or at one of theym at the lest, and shall use the Englysshe tonge and speake the Englysshe Language used within this Realme of Englande; and in case any such sp̄uall person or persons after the said feste kepe not resydence and be abydyng at or upon one of his or their benefices as is abovesaid, or within the said Towne of Caleys, but absent hym selfe wilfully by the space of one moneth togyther or by the space of two monethes to be accompted at severall tymes in any one yere, and make his residence and abydyng by suche tyme in any other place than is abovesaid; that then the said benefice shalbe adjudged in the Lawe to be voyde; And that it shall be lefull unto the Kynges Highnes his heires or successours to present one other person to the same benefyce or benefices, and the presentee or clerke so by his Highnes his heires or successours p̄sented to have the benefice of the same, in lyke maner and forme as [thought⁴] the incumbent had dyed or resigned, any matter or cause to the contrary not withstanding. And that every persone beneficed or hereafter to be beneficed as is abovesaid within the said Towne of Caleys and Marches, upon the payne above said, by hym or by his Deputic shall every Sunday and Holyday and other festyvall dayes in the yere, tyme of hostilitie and warre within the said Marches only excepted, reherse publishe and declare the beades in the Englysshe tonge, And for asmoche as in hym or them is or shalbe, procure the Englysshe language used within this Realme of England to be spoken and used in every one of his or their said Parishes from tyme to tyme, aswell amonge the Householdiers and their s̄vauntes, as the chylterne of their parochians and others resortyng unto the same.

¹ choose O.

² twoo O.

³ then O.

⁴ though O.

FOR PRESERVAÇON of the MAYRES GARNER ; and vitaylynge of every House for (¹) halfe yere.

FOR ASMOCHE as amonge dyvers and sondrye thinges apperteynyng belongynge and very expedyent to and for the suretie tuicion and defence of a Towne of Warre, the provysyon of Corne Grayne and Vittayle assurdyly to be made and had in the same is one of the moste necessarie and requisite thynges to be forsene, It is therefore enacted and established by the auctorite aforesaid for the sure vitaylynge of the said Towne of Caleis hereafter at all tymes to be had, that the Mayre Aldermen and Burgeses of the said Towne, and their successours at all tymes hereafter for the tyme beyng, shall have ordeyne and kepe within the Walles of the said Towne one house or dyvers houses for a garner for the salve and holsome keepynge of Corne and Grayne, and shall yerely and from tyme to tyme have in the seid garner one thousand rasers of whete rye and mystelyn ; And that the said Maire Aldermen and Burgeses and their successours from tyme to tyme shall be at and have their free libertie to bye and selle lyke corne and grayne at dayes and tymes accustomed not beyng of the growynge of or within the Marches of Caleis, and at all seasons of the yere to be at their full libertie to exchange utter and sell from tyme to tyme the cornes and graynes of the said garner at their pleasures, so always and forsene that the said garner be always furnysshed conveniently with the said nombre of one thousand rasers of Wheate Rye or Mystelyn of sufficient goodnes ; and that the same nombre of one thousand rasers of Wheate Rye or Mystelyn be ones in the yere exchanged uttered and solde and ageyne renued by newe provysion immediatly to be made, and at no tyme to be withoute one thousand rasers of Wheate Rye or Mystelyn within the said garner, the said provisions of Corne and Grayne in no wyse to be made within the Marches of Caleys aforesaid ; as they and every of them wyll answere unto the Kynges Highnes his heires or successours at his or their uttermoste peryll or peryls, and upon payne of forfeiture of all and singuler their liberties privileges and franchises to be had used and exercysed within the said Towne of Caleis by the Kynges Highnes or any of his noble progenytours to them or their predicessours hertofore in any wyse gyven graunted or confirmed. And further it is ordeyned and enacted and by the auctorite abovesaid that all and all maner of Householders inhabytyng or dwellyng within the said Towne of Caleis, or whiche hereafter shall inhabite or dwell or kepe Householde within the said Towne of Caleis of what jurisdiction so ever, he or they be and shall be sufficiently furnyshed of lyke graynes, and also of vittalles for hym or theym and his or their housholde yerely for one halfe yere, and so from yere to yere begynnyng at Ester and unto Myghelmes than next folowyng to be contynued, upon payne of imprisonment of his or their bodye or bodyes and also to make suche fyne and ransome unto the Kynges Highnes his heires or successours as by the Deputie and Counsell there for the tyme beyng shalbe thought convenient. Provyded always that yf any Householder or Householders now inhabytyng or dwellyng or whiche hereafter shall inhabyte or dwell within the said Towne of Caleys duely prove before the said Deputie for the tyme beyng that he or they is or be not able to furnysshe hym or theym selves with grayne or vitayle for one halfe yere in maner and fourme as is abovesaid, that then he or they be in no wise hurted prejudiced or greved by this p̄sent Acte, any thyng before made to the contrary notwithstandinge.

THE OBSERVACYON of the OLDE ORDYNANCES DECREES and PROCLAMACIONS.

AND furthermore it is ordeyned and enacted by the auctorite abovesaid, that all and every Officer Officers Mynisters Souleours and other the Kynges Highnes subiectes, inhabytyng or beyng or whiche hereafter shalbe or shall inhabyte within the said Towne Castelles and Marches aforesaid or in any of them, shall from hensforth diligently duely and truely obey observe and kepe, as to hym or theym it shalbe longe or appertayne, all and singuler suche other auncient Ordynances Decrees and Proclamacions yet standyng in their force and not repelled as here before have ben made ordeyned and dyvysed by the Kynges Highnes or by his Counsell, or by his right noble progenytours or any of theym, for the tuicion and saffegarde of the said Towne Castell and Marches or any of theym, or for the good order to be kepte within the same ; without violatyng or dysobeyng of the same upon payne to incurre and susteyne all suche peynes and penalties as ben comprised in the same Lawes Ordynances Decrees and Proclamacions for brekyng or disobeyng of the same.

FOR BURGESES of the PARLIAMENTE to be [elect²] for the Towne of Caleys.

BE it also ordeyned enacted and provyded by auctorite aforesaid, that from hensforth there shalbe two able persons, dwellyng and inhabytyng within the said Towne of Caleis, present at all and every parliament and parliaments hereafter to be holden within this Realme, to be elected and chosen in maner and fourme folowyng, that is to saye ; two severall Writtes to be made and the one of them to be directed unto the deputie and Counsell of the said Towne of Caleis, commaundyng them by auctorite of the same immediatly after the recepte therof to nominate electe and chose an able and discrete person inhabytyng within the said Towne of Caleis to be one of the Burgeses of suche Parliament or Parliaments of and for the said Towne and Marches of Caleys, and the said Writte so to them directed with the name of suche able persone so elected to retorne under the seales of the said Deputie and Counsell or other wise as in other Cytyes Townes and Borowes within this Realme is used and accustomed ; and one other Writte to be directed unto the Maire Burgesse and fremen of the Cōmynaltie of the said Towne of Caleis commaundyng them by auctorite of the same immediatly after the recepte therof to nominate electe and chose one other able and apte persone inhabytyng within the same Towne to be one other of the Burgeses of and for suche parliament or parliaments of and for the said Towne and Marches of Caleis, and the same Writte so to them directed with the name of suche able person so elected to retourne under the seales of the said Towne of Caleys, or otherwise as in other Cytyes Townes and Borowes within this Realme is used and accustomed. And it is further enacted ordeyned and provyded that every of the said Burgeses shall have allowed to hym for his wages for every day of every suche parliament or parliaments ijs. by the daye the same to be levyed in suche maner and fourme as within other Cytyes and Borowes within this Realme is used and accustomed.

(¹) Provyded also and by thaurite aforesaid be it enacted that the Maire of the Towne of Caleis for the tyme beyng at all tymes hereafter, in all assembles syttinges and metynges as well in places of Counsell Sessions upon Cōmissions Letters Missives and Processions as elles where, shall kepe and have suche place and preeminence as the Maires of the said Towne heretofore beyng have had and kepte, any thyng by this forsaid Acte had or made to the contrary notwithstandinge.

Proviso as to
Precedence of
Mayor.

¹ soon O.

² electe O.

³ The following Provisoes are contained in Two Schedules annexed to the Original Act.

- Repairing of Houses by Tenants for Life. Provided alwey that if any tenaunte for terme of lyfe or lyves of any Mesuages or Tenementes within the said Towne of Caleis do not repayre & reedifie the same within two yeres next after inquisicion or proclamaçõn hadd or made of the decayes and ruyne of suche Mesuages and Tenementes accordyng to this Acte, that then the terme and interest of every suche tenaunt for terme of lyfe or lyves shall frome thensforth cesse and be voyde, And that suche persone and personnes as than shall have the inheritance in the revercion or remaynder therof shall have the tyme of other two yeres to reedifie and repayre the said Mesuages and Tefites, any thyng in this Acte to the contrary therof notwithstanding.
- Aliens, made Denizens, may hold certain Houses in Calais. Provyded always by auctorite abovesaid that all and every person and persons beyng Alien borne whiche nowe inhabite or dwell, or whiche before the feaste of the Natyvyte of our Lord God next cõmyng shall inhabite or dwell, within the Towne and Marches of Caleis or within eyther of them, shall and maye have holde occupie and enjoye in ferme any maner of Mesuages Landes Tenementes or other Hereditamentes within the said Towne and Marches or within eyther of them, beyng of the yerely value of xl s. mere sterlyng and not under and not above the yerely value of x li. mere sterlyng, so that the same persone or personnes and every of them before the said feaste of the Natyvyte of our Lorde God next commyng be sworne unto the Kynges Highnes his heires and successours and have and opteyne letters of Denizen under the greate Seale of England; any article or ordynance before named to the contrary notwithstanding.
- Proviso for Leases made by the King. Provyded also and be it enacted by the auctorite abovesaid, that all and every lease and leases, heretofore made by the Kyng our Sovereigne Lorde or by any of his right noble pgenitours to any person or persons, of any Manours Mesuages Landes Tenementes or Hereditamentes within the said Towne and Marches or within eyther of them, shalbe good and effectuell accordyng to the purporte and tenour of the same; so that the said Londes and Tenementes before the feaste of the Nativite of our Lorde God next commyng be occupied or lett to ferme from tyme to tyme in severall partes and parcels, the same partes or parcels to extende and not to be under the yerely value of xl s. mere sterlyng nor over nor above the yerely value of tenne poundes mere sterlyng by the yere without fraude or covyn, any article or ordynance before named to the contrary notwithstanding.
- Soldiers may keep Shops within the Garrison. Provyded also and be it enacted by the auctorite abovesaid, that all and every Souldeour and Souldeours nowe beyng or whiche hereafter shall be reteyned from tyme to tyme in the said Castels and Fortresses of Guysnes Hãmys Ruysbanke and Newchambrige, or within any of them, duryng the tyme that he or they shall so be reteyned shall and maye by hym or theym selves his and their Ministers Servauntes or other persone or persons kepe or cause to be kepte for hym or theym, within the said Castels and Fortresses onely or within any of theym, ony vittaylyng House Taverne Alehouse Shoppe of Clothe Lynnen or Wollen or eny other opyn Shoppe to or for the retaylyng of any Wares Marchandises or other thyng nedefull and necessarie for the Souldeours of the said Castels and Fortresses and every of theym, any thyng in this p̄sent Acte before named to the contrary notwithstanding.
- Proviso for Infants, &c. as to Repair of Houses. Provyded also that infantes beyng within the age of xxj^u yeres shall have the tyme of two yeres next after their full ages, and women coverte shall have the tyme of two yeres next after they shalbe sole, for the reedyfyenge buyldyng and repayryng of their Houses beyng decayde in the said Towne of Caleis, any inquisicion proclamacion or any thing or thinges conteyned in this Acte to the contrary therof notwithstanding.
- Proviso for Grant to Rob. Whethyll. Provyded alwey that this Acte nor any thyng therin conteyned, nor no other Acte made or hereafter to be made in this p̄sent parliament, extende nor be in any wise hurtfull or p̄judiciall unto Robert Whethyll Esquyer, sonne and heire of Sur Richard Whethyll Knyght, of for and concernyng any gyfte or graunte heretofore to hym made by any tres patentes of our Sovereigne Lorde the Kyng that nowe is of the next avoydance of any roume or office of a speare of Caleys, with the fees and men in wages belongyng to the same office or roume, by what name or names so ever the said Robert Whethyll be called or named in the said tres patentes; but that the said tres patentes and every thyng theirin conteyned, made by our said Sovereigne Lorde the Kyng to the said Robert Whethyll, shall stonde and be of good effecte strength and avaylable to the said Robert Whethyll; any thyng specyfyed in this present Acte in any wise to the contrary notwithstanding.

Anno 28° HENRICI, VIII. A.D. 1536.

**Ex Rotulo Parliamenti de Anno regni Regis Henrici Octavi,
Vicesimo octavo.**

**STATUTES MADE IN THE SESSION OF PARLIAMENT,
BEGUN TO BE HOLDEN AT WESTMINSTER, ON THE EIGHTH DAY OF JUNE,
IN THE TWENTY-EIGHTH YEAR OF THE REIGN OF K. HENRY, VIII.**

CHAPTER I.

AN ACTE that Felons abjuring for Pety Treason murder or felony shall not be admytted to the benefyte of their Clergye.

WHERE in the laste parliament begonne and holden at London the third day of Novembr in the xxjth yere of the Kyng^e most gracious reign, and from thens adjourned to Westm̄ and ther holden and contynued by dy^vs and sundry progacions, It was enacted amonges other thyng^e, that suche pson and psons which dyd flee or resort to eny parisshe Church Cimiteri or other like halowed place for tuicion of his liffe by occasion of any murder robbery or other felony by the same pson cōmytted, and therupon confessed any murdur felony or other offence before a Crouner for the which the same pson by the lawe of this Realme before that tyme used shuld abjure and passe out of this Realme, shulde be directed by the Crouner to take his abjuracion to eny one Sayntuarie being within this Realme, which the same pson wold electe and chose, ther to remayne as a Sayntuarie man abjured duryng his naturall lyff; And if after suche abjuraçōn any pson so abjured came out of the same Sayntuarie to the which he was assigned and be taken without the same Sayntuarie not havynge the Kyng^e speciall pdon or licence so to doo, that then evy suche pson abjured, and after abjuracion taken without Sayntuarie wherunto he was assigned, shulde suffre like payne of death and aft^r like man^{er} shulde be ordered as he shulde have done and [biden¹] in case he hadd abjured this Realme for murder or felony, and after such abjuracion hadd returned agayne into this Realme contrarie to the lawes of this lande: And it was further ordeyned by the same Acte, that if any suche Sayntuary pson so abjured, or any other pson or psonnes which then were or at eny tyme after shulde happen to be in eny Sayntuarye within this Realme for doing of eny pety treason murder or felony or for being accessarie to eny suche offences, or if eny pson or psonnes which at eny tyme after the makynge of the same acte shuld take eny Sayntuarye of this Realme for any pety treason murder or felony or for being accessarie to eny suche offences, or uppon abjuracion and so beyng in Sayntuarie for any suche cause matter or offence, afterward cōmytt any pety treason murder or felony within the same Sayntuary or be accessarie to eny suche offences or goo out of the same Santuary and cōmytt eny pety treason murder or felony or be accessarie to eny suche offences and afterward come ageyne to the same Sayntuary or take eny other Sayntuary for the same, that evy suche pson and psons being indited for evy of the said causes or offences shulde lose the privilege of the Sayntuary by hym taken and of evy other Sayntuary within this Realme for eny suche cause of Pety treason murder felony or abjuracion or for eny accessarie to eny suche Offences: And it was further ordeyned by the same Acte that all foreyn plees triable by the Countrey, which shuld be pleded by eny pson or psons arrayned upon any inditement for eny pety treason murder or felony, shulde be tried before the same Justices afore whom suche psons shulde be arrayned, and by the same Jurours of the Countie that shall trye the pety treason murder or felony without eny further respite or delaye; And that no pson arrayned for eny pety treason murder or felony shulde be admytted to eny paremptorie challenge above (1) noumbre of xx: which Acte was made to endure to the ende of the next Parliement, as by the said acte amonges dy^vs clauses and pvisions conteyned in the same more playnly is exp^{re}ssed: And where also in the same Parliament it was enacted that no pson or psons which shulde happen to be founde guilty after the lawes of this Realme for eny man^{er} pety treason, or for any wilfull murder of malice p^{re}nced, or for robberyng of eny Churches Chappelles or other holy places, or for robberyng of eny pson or psones in their dwellyng howses or dwellyng place the owner or dweller in the said howse his wiffe his childerne or sv^{er}nt^e then being within and putt in feare and drede by the same, or for robberyng

Recital of Statute
22 Hen. VIII. c. 14.
concerning
Abjuration in
Sanctuaries.
§ 1.

§ 2.

§ 5.

Recital of Statute
23 Hen. VIII. c. 1.
depriving certain
Felonies of the
Benefit of Clergy.

¹ bedyn O.

² the O.

St. 25 Hen. VIII. c. 3. § 1. for the Conviction of Felons standing mute.

§ 2. as to Felons tried out of the County where Offences were committed.

St. 25 H. VIII. c. 6. Sodomy.

All the said Acts continued till the End of the next Parliament.

II. Recited Acts extended to Persons in Holy Orders.

Continuance of this Act.

of any pson or psones in or nere about the high wayes, or for wilfull burnyng of any dwellyng houses or bernes wherin eny corne or grayne shall happen to be, nor that eny pson or psones being founde giltye of eny abbettement pcurment helpyng maynteynyng or counsaillyng of or to eny suche pety treason murders or felonies, shulde be admytted to the benefite of their clargye, (such as be within holy orders that is to saye of the orders of subdeacon or above all oonlye except); with many other clauses and pvisions conteyned in the said acte, as by the same acte more playnly appereth; which acte was also made to contynue and endure to the laste daye of the next pliamet: And where also in the same pliamet it was further enacted that evy suche pson and psones, which shuld happen to be endited of eny pety treason wilfull burnyng of howses murder robbery or burgulary or other felony accordyng to the teanure & meanyng of the said estatute next above rehersed, and therupon arrayned, did stond muet of malice or froward mynde or challenge pemptorie above the nombre of xxⁱⁱ or els will not aunswere directly to the same inditement and felony wheruppon they shall be arrayned, that then evy suche pson and psons shulde lose the benefite and privilege of their clargye; And it was also ordeyned by the same acte that if eny pson or psones be endited and founde giltye for stealyng of eny goodes or catalles in anye Countie of this Realme, or being indited stande muet of malice or challenge pemptorie above the noubmer of xx psons, or will nott aunswere directly to the lawe, shuld also lose the benefyte of their Clargie in like manner and fourme as they shulde have done if they hadd be endited arreynd and founde giltye in the same Countie where the same robbery or burgulary was done, if it shall appere to the Justices by evydence or examynacion that the said felons or robbers arreynd afore theym shulde or ought to have lost their clargie by force of the said estatute in case they hadd be found giltye of the same felonies or burgularies in the same Shire where they were cōmytted; as by the said acte amonges other thyngē more at large is expressed: And where also in the said Parliament it was further ordeyned that the detestable vice of buggerie cōmytted with mankynde or beaste shulde be felony and that the offenders therin shulde lose the privilege of their clargye, which acte was made to endure to the laste daye of the nexte pliamet; as by the same acte amonges other thynges it appereth more at large: Forasmoch as the said actes be beneficiall and pfitable for the cōmen welth of this Realme, Be it therfore enacted by auctorite of this p̄sent pliamet that the said actes and evy of theym and all Clauses and pvisions conteyned in the same shall stande in full strength and vertue and [so] from hēsforth to contynue and endure unto the laste daye of the next Parliament.

AND be it also enacted by auctorite aforsaid that suche as be within holy orders shall from hensforth stande and be under the same paynes and daungers for the offences conteyned in eny of the said statutes, and be used and orderid to all ententes and p̄poses as other psons not being within holy Orders; eny p̄vision or excepcion specified in any of the said actes, or eny other usage or custōme of this Realme to the contr̄y therof notwithstanding: this acte to endure to the laste daye of the nexte Parliamente.

CHAPTER II.

AN ACTE for contynuyng of two Statutes made in the laste Parliament touching suche as go awaye w^t Caskettes Jewells Goodes or Plate of theyr Maisters.

Recital of Statute 21 Hen. VIII. c. 7. against Servants going away with, or embezzling Goods, &c.

27 H. VIII. c. 17. Depriving Servants stealing, &c. of the Benefit of Clergy.

Recited Acts made perpetual.

WHERE in the laste parliamente begōne and holden at London the thirde day of Novemb̄r in the xxjth yere of the Kynges most gracious reign, and from thens adjourned to Westm̄ and there holden and contynued by dyv̄s progacions unto the dissolucion therof, It was ordeyned and enacted amonges other thinges, that if eny servauntes, to whom any caskett^l jewelles money goodes or catelles shulde be delyv̄ed to kepe by his or their masters or mastresses, doo go awaye with the seid caskettes jewelles money goodes or catells or eny parte therof to thentente to stele the same, and defraude his or their seid Master or Mastres therof contrary to the trust and confidence to hym or them putt by his or their said Maisters or Mastresses, or els being in servyce without assente or cōmaundement of his said Maister or Mastres embesile the caskettes jewelles money goodes or catalles of his said Master or Mastres or any parte therof or otherwise converte the same to his owne use, with like purpose to stele, that if the said caskett^l jewelles money goodes or catells that evy suche sv̄nt^l shall go awaye with or which he shall embesile with purpose to stele it, (as is aforsaide) be of the valewe of xl s. or above that [than] the same fals fraudulent and untrewē acte and demeanour shulde from hensforth be demed and judged felony; And that he or they so offendyng shulde be punysshed as other felons be punysshed for felony cōmytted by course of the cōmon lawe; which acte was then made to endure to the next Parliament: And where also in another Acte made in the said Parliamente it was enacted that if eny serv^t for the tyme being in service with any pson or psons happen to steale or felonously take awaye eny jewels money plate or other goodes or catalles of his Master or Mastres, or if any Servaunt to whom any caskett jewelles money goodes or catalles were delyv̄ed by his [Mastres or Master] and go awaye with the said caskett money goodes or catalles or eny parte therof contrary to the truste and confidence to hym or them putt, or without the assente or cōmaundemente of his said Maister or Maistres embesile eny caskett money jewels goodes or catalles or any parte therof, or otherwise converte the same to his owne use with purpose to stele it, if the said caskett money jewels goodes or other catalles be of the valeu of xl s. or above, that then the [offendour] in such case shulde lose the benefite of Clergie and the privilege of all Sayntuaries; as by the said sev̄all actes more playnly appereth: For asmoche as the said Actes ben thought necessarie to the cōmon welth of this Realme, Be it therfore enacted by auctorite of this p̄sente parliamente that the same actes and evy of them, and all and evy clause article and p̄viso therin conteyned, shall from hensforth stande goode and endure and contynue for ev̄e.

¹ O. omits.

² then O.

³ Master or Mastres O.

⁴ offendour^l O.

CHAPTER III.

AN ACTE gyvyng the Kyng^e Highnes auctoryte newly to allotte the Townships of Wales at any tyme within thre yeres next ensuyng.

WHERE in the parliament begonne and holden at London the thirde daye of Novemb^r in the xxj yere of the reign of our most drad So^vaign Lorde Kyng Henry the Eight, and from thens adjourned to Westm^r and there holden and contynued by dy^vs progacions unto the fourth day of February in the xxvij yere of the reign of our said So^vaign Lorde, and then and there holden and contynued unto the dissolucion therof, one acte and ordynⁿce was made in the Session of the said Parliament holden the said iijth daye of February, wherby amonges other thynges dy^vs Shires and Counties were newly made and named within the Domynion and Principalyte of Wales, and dy^vs Townes Parishes Lordeshippes Cōmotis and Cantredes within the said Domynion and Pryncipalytie were allotted appoynted and lymytted to the said se^vall Shires and Counties, as by the same Acte more playnly and p^ticularly amonges other thyng^e appereth : And for as moche as by credible infourmacion it is comen to the Kynges knowlege sithen the makyng of the said Acte that somme Lordeshippes Townes Parishes Counties Hundredes and Cantredes be nott indifferently allotted and lymytted to the Shires named in the said Acte for the cōmodite of the Kynges Subjectes therin inhabited ; Be it therefore enacted by auctorite of this p^sent parlamente, that the Kynges Highnes, duryng the tyme of thre yeres next after the ende of this p^sente parlamente, shall have power and auctorite by wrytyng under his great seale to allotte appoynte assigne and lymytte to e^vy of the Sheres named in the said Acte suche and so many Lordeshi^ps Townes Parishes Hamelettes Hundredes Cōmotes and Cantredes as his Majestie by his most high wisdōme shall thynke most convenyent and agreable for the ease and cōmodite of his lovyng subjectys the inhabitaunt^e of his said Domynion and Pryncipalytie ; And shall likewise have power and auctorite to name and assigne the Shere townes in e^vy of the said Sheres named in the said Acte, and that e^vy suche lymytacion apoyntement nomynacion and assignement to be made by the Kynges Highnes in that behalfe by auctorite of this Acte shalbe as good and effectuell to all ententes and purposes as though it had ben done and made playnly and p^ticularly by auctorite of parliament ; any thyng conteyned in the said Acte made in the last parliament or eny other thyng^e or thinges to the contrary thereof notwithstanding.

Recital of Statute 27 Hen.VIII. c.26. as to Shires and Towns in Wales.

The King shall be empowered, for Three Years, to allot Divisions in such Shires, and to appoint the Shire Towns.

CHAPTER IV.

AN ACTE repelyng of the Statute lately made for the bryngyng in of Doulas and Lokerams.

WHERE at the parlamente holden at Westmynster the thirde day of Novembre in the xxj yere of the reign of our So^vaign Lorde King Henry the eight, amonges other thinges it was enacted and establisshed, that no p^{er}son nor p^{er}sones Englishsh nor Straunger Denysen or Alien from or after the feste of Seynt Michaell tharchaugell [than '] next folowyng shulde bryng or convey or cause to be conveyid or brought by eny mane of meanes into this Realme of Englonde any lynnene Cloth called Doulas or Lokerams, oonles e^vy hole pece of Doulas conteyned in lenth fyve score ell^e of assise accompted to e^vy Ell oon ynce of assise, and in bredth one yarde of assise, and e^vy half pece fyfty Ell^e in lenth and oon yarde in bredth of like assise, and all the hole pece, and halfe pece of oon goodnes in makyng ; And also it was there enacted and establisshed that e^vy hole pece of Lokerams shulde be of like lenth as the hole pece of Doulas, and e^vy halfe pece of Lokerams shulde be of like lenth as the half pece of Doulas, and e^vy suche hole pece and halfe pece of Lokerams to be in bredth a hole yarde lackyng a naile of the yarde, and e^vy pece and half pece to be in like goodnes by all the lenth of the same pece, upon payne of forfeiture of the same Doulas and Lockerams so to be brought or conveyed into this Realme not conteynyng the full lenth bredth and goodnes or the vawew thereof ; as in the same Statute more playnly at large doth appere : Sithens the makyng of whiche Acte a great noubre of the Kinges subjectes, that is to saye, weavers tokers spynners diers and wulpikers and many others have bene idell and withoute worke to their great impoverisshing, which more and more is like dayly to encrease if remedye be not p^{ro}vyded ; For as moche as the Clothmakers, which before the makyng of the said Acte were wonte to convey their said Clothes into Britayne, where the said lynnene Cloth called Doulas and Lokerams is made, and frome thens to bryng with them the said lynnene Cloth called Doulas and Lokeram, which they cannot doo sithens the makyng of the said Acte without daunger and forfayture of the said lynnene Cloth, by reason that there shall no Englishshman be suffred to cary or convey eny of the said Clothes called Doulas or Lockerams from the p^{ar}ties of beyond the See into this Realme of the lenth conteyned in the said Acte, which will make the said Clothmakers to leve ther makyng of their Cloth to the great and manyfolde pils of the Kynges subjectys ; Be it therfor enacted by the Kyng our So^vaign Lorde with thassent of the Lordes s^{pi}uall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p^sent parliament assembled and by the auctorite of the same, that the said Acte made in the said xxj yere be to all ententes purposes and construccions in the lawe made utterly voide and of none effecte as if the said Acte had nev^{er} ben had nor made.

Recital of Statute 21 Hen.VIII. c.14. as to Assise of Dowlas and Lochrams imported :

Inconvenience of recited Act ;

Recited Act repealed.

II. Contents shall be marked on each Piece of Dowlas and Lochram.

NEVERTHELES to the entente that the byers of the said lynnene Clothes shall not at any tyme hereafter be deceived by the lenth of the said Clothes, Be it therefore enacted by the auctorite aforsaid, that after the feaste of Saynte Mighell tharchaugell next cōmyng no mane of p^{er}son Englishshe nor Straunger denysen nor alyen putt to sale eny hole pece or halfe pece of the said lynnene Cloth called Doulas and Lokerams, oonles there be mencion exp^{re}ssed uppon e^vy of the said hole pece or halfe pece of the said lynnene Cloth called Doulas or Lockeram so putt to sale as is aforsaid, the hole and

¹ then O.

entier noubner of the yarde or Elles that is conteyned in evy suche hole pece or halfe pece ; uppon payne of forfayture of the same hole pece or halfe pece not conteynng the noubner of yarde or Elles so mencioned uppon evy of the said hole pece or halfe pece so putt to sale as is aforsaid, the one halfe of evy suche forfayture to be to the Kyng our Sovaign Lorde, and the other halfe to hym that shall sease and will sue for the same, by action of dett bill [complaynte'] informacion or otherwise, in which action sutes or informacion no wager of Lawe nor essoynne shalbe admitted or allowed.

III.
Proviso for
Seizures, &c.
under recited Act.

(¹) PROVIDED alwayes that this Acte or any thing therin conteyned be not prejudiciall ne hurtefull to eny pson or psons that before the first daye of this parliament, hath made eny seaser, or putt in any informacion into any of the Kynges Courtes, for eny maner of forfayture done or comytted by eny pson or psones contrary to the said estatute made the said thirde daye of Novembre the xxj yere of the reigne of our Sovaign Lorde Kyng Henry the eight.

CHAPTER V.

AN ACTE for avoydyng of exaccyons taken upon Prentesis in the Cyties Boroughes and Townes corpat.

Recital of Statute
22 Hen. VIII. c. 4.
reciting Statute
19 Hen. VII. c. 7.
respecting Acts
and Ordinances of
Companies ;

and reciting the
Evasion thereof, by
Exactions or
Apprentices, &c.

Certain Fees
ascertained for
Apprentices and
Freemen by said Act
22 H. VIII. c. 4 ;

Oaths imposed on
Freemen by
Companies, in
fraud of the said
recited Acts ;

No Oath shall
be imposed by
Companies, in
Restraint of
keeping Shops
by Apprentices
when made free ;

Nor Fees taken for
Freedoms, beyond
those limited in St.
22 Hen. VIII. c. 4.

Penalty, 401.

WHERE in the parliamente begonne at London the thirde day of Novembꝛ in the xxj yere of the reign of our most drad Sovaign Lorde Kyng Henry the eight, and from thens adjourned and pꝛoged to Westmynster the xvj day of January in the xxij yere of the reign of our said Sovaign Lorde and there then also holden, it was and it is resited, That where before that tyme it was establisshed and enacted in the xix. yere of our late Sovaign Lord Kyng Henry the vijth, that no Maister Wardeyns and Felowshipꝑ of Craftꝑ or any of them nor any rulers of guylde or fraternytes, shulde take uppon them to make any actes or orden^{nces} ne to execute eny actes or orden^{nces} by them before that tyme made or then hereafter to be made, in disheritance or dymynicion of the pꝛogatyve of the Kyng nor of other nor ayenst the common pꝛyft of the people, but if the same actes or orden^{nces} were examyned or approved by the Chauncellour Tresorer of Englonde or Chefe Justice of either Benche or iij of them, or before the Justices of Assise in their circuyte or pꝛogesse in the Shire where such actes or orden^{nces} be made, uppon payne of forfayture of xl li. for evy tyme that they doo the contrary, as more playnly in the said Acte doth appere ; Sith which tyme dyv^s Wardeyns and felowshipꝑ have made Actes and Ordynaunces, that evy Prentise shulde pay at his firste entre in their common hall to the Wardens of the same felowshipꝑ som of theym xl. shillings some xxx. shillings some xx s. some xij s. iij d. some vj s. viij d. some iij s. iij d. after their owne synystre myndꝑ and pleasure, contrary to the meanyng of the said Acte made in the said xix. yere of the reign of the said late Kyng Henry the vijth and to the great hurte of the Kynges true subjectꝑ puttyng their childerne to be prentise ; It was therfore in the said Parliamente holden at Westmst in the said xxij yere of the reigne of Kyng Henry the eight, establisshed and enacted by the Kyng our Sovaign Lord by thadvise of his Lordes sp^uall and temporall and of the Cōmons in the same parliamente assembled and by the auctorite of the same, that no Master Wardeyns or Felowshipꝑ of Craftes or Masters or eny of theym, nor any Rulers of fraternytes shulde take from thensforth of eny prentise or of eny other pson or psones for the entre of eny prentise into their said felowshipꝑ above the sōme of ijs. vjd. nor for his entre when his yeres and terme is expired and ended, above iij s. iij d. upon payne of forfayture of xl li. for evy tyme that they do to the contrary, the one halfe to the Kyng our Sovaign Lord and the other halfe to the partie that therfore shall sue by action of dett informacion or otherwise, and that in the action aforsaid no pteccion or essoynne shall be allowed ; as by the same Acte amonges other thinges therin conteyned more playnly may appere : Sithen which said se^vall Actes establisshed and made, (as is aforsaid,) dyv^s masters wardeynes and felowshipꝑ of Craftꝑ have by cautell and subtyll meanes compassed and practized to defraude and delude the said good and holsome Statutes, causyng dyv^s prentises or yong men immediatly after their yeres be expired, or that they be made fre of their occupacion or felowshipꝑ, to be sworne uppon the holy Evangeliste at their first entre that they ne eny of them after their yeres or terme expired shall not sett upꝑ or open eny shopꝑ house nor [sealer³] nor occupie as fremen, withoute the assente and lycence of the Master Wardeynes or Felowshipꝑ of their occupacions, uppon payne of forfaytyng their fredome or other like penaltie ; By reason whereof the said prentises and journeymen be putt to asmoche or more charges therby then they before tyme were putt unto for the obteynng and entryng of their fredame, to the great hurte and impoverishment of the said prentises and journeymen and other their frendes ; For remedy wherof be it now² by the auctorite of this p^sent parliamente establisshed ordeyned and enacted, that no Master Wardens or Felowshipꝑ of Craftes nor eny of theym, nor eny rulers of guldes fraternytes or brotherhodes, fromhensforth compell or cause eny prentise or journeymen, by othe or bonde hertofore made or hereafter to be made or otherwise, that he after his apprentisshippe or terme expired, shall not sett upꝑ nor kepe eny shopꝑ house nor selar, nor occupie as a freman withoute licence of the Master Wardeyns or Felowshipꝑ of his or their occupacion for and concyng the same ; nor by eny meane exacte or take of eny such prentise or journeyman nor any other occupying for them self, nor of any other psones for them, after his or their said yeres expired, any sōme of Money or other thynges for or concernyng his or their fredome or occupacion, other wise or in any other maner then before is recited lymytted and appoynted in the said former Acte made in the said xxij yere of the reign of Kyng Henry the eight ; uppon the payne to forfaite for evy tyme that they or eny of them shall offende cont^ry to this Acte xl li. the oon halfe therof to the Kyng our Sovaign Lorde and the other halfe to the partie that will sue for the same in any of the Kynges Courtes by action of dett informacion or other wise in which suet or action no pteccion nor essoynne shall be allowed for the partie defendante.

¹ playnt O.

² This Proviso is annexed to the Original Act in a separate Schedule.

³ selar O.

CHAPTER VI.

AN ACTE for the contynuung of the Statutes for Beggars and Vacabund^e; and ayenst conveyance of Horses and Mares out of this realme; ayenst Wellshemen makyng affraies in the Countyes of Hertf Glouc and Salop; and ayenst the vice of Buggery.

WHERE in the parlamente begōne at London the thirde day of Novembre in the xxj yere of the reign of our most drad So^vaign Lorde Kyng Henry the eight, and from thens adjourned to Westmynster and there holden and contynued by progacion unto the xvj day of January in the xxij yere of our said So^vaign Lorde, it was then in [the'] said Session of the said parlamente an Acte made and establisshed declaryng and concⁿyng as well howe aged pore and impotente psones compelled to live by almes shulde be ordered, as how vacaboundes and myghty stronge beggers shulde be whipped and punysshed, which acte was then made to endure and contynue untill the laste daye of the nexte Parlamente: And where also in the said Session of the said Parlamente oon other Acte was made for the restraynte of caryng and conveying of Horses and Mares oute of this Realme, which Acte was also made to contynue and endure to the laste daye of the nexte Parlamente, as by the said two se^vall actes more playnly appereth: And where also at the said parlamente contynued and proged unto the thirde daye of Novembr in the xxvj yere of the reign of our said So^vaign Lorde, It was then in that Session of the saide Parlamente an other Acte made and establisshed for punysshement of Welshmen attemptyng assaultes or affrayes uppon any the inhitaunt^e of Hereford Gloucestre or Shropshire, whiche Acte was also made to endure to the laste daye of the nexte Parlamente, as by the said Acte more playnly appereth: And where also in the said Parlamente contynued and proged unto the xv. day of January in the xxv. year of our said So^vaigne Lorde, It was then in that Session of the said Parlamente one other Acte made and establisshed for punysshement of the vice of Buggery declaryng suche offence to be felony, which Acte was then also made to endure unto the laste daye of the nexte Parlamente as by the said Acte more playnly appereth: Forasmuche as the said four se^vall Actes be beneficiall and pfitable for the cōmon Welth of this Realme, Be it therefore enacted by auctorite of this p^sente Parlamente that the said iiij actes and evy of them, and all clauses articles and p^vysions therin conteyned shall fromhensforth be observed and kepte and contynue and endure unto the laste day of the nexte parlamente.

Recital of Statute
22 Hen.VIII. c.12.
respecting Beggars,
&c.

23 Hen.VIII. c.7.
as to exporting
Horses, &c.

26 Hen.VIII. c.11.
for punishing
Affrays, &c. by
Welshmen;

25 Hen.VIII. c.6.
as to Sodomy.

Recited Acts
continued to the
End of next
Parliament.

CHAPTER VII.

AN ACTE for the establisshement of the succession of the Imperyall Crowne of this Realme.

IN their moste humble wise shewen to your moste Royall Majestie the Lordes spirituall and temporall and all other your moste lovyng and obedient subjectes the Cōmons in this your most high Courte of Parlamente assembled; That where in your laste Parlamente begon and holden at London the thirde daye of Novembre in the xxj yere of your moste g^racious reign, and from thens adjourned to Westmynster and there holden and contynued by dy^vs and sundry progacions unto the xv. day of January in the xxv. yere of your most noble reign and [than'] there holden, It was made and ordeyned an acte concernyng amonges many thing^e as well for ratificacion and confirmacion of your mariage then hadd and solemnised betwene your Highnes and the Lady Anne Boleyne Marques of Pembroke, as for the lymytacion of the Succession of your imperiall Crowne of this Realme, to the issue of your body begoten and to be begoten of the bodye of the said Lady Anne, with dy^vs remaynders ov^e for defaute of suche issue, as in the said Acte playnly and p^ticularly more at large is expressed and mencioned; And where also by the said Acte it was ordeyned and established that all and singler your subject^e shuld take a corporall othe for the fulfillyng maynteynyng and defendyng the hole effectes and contentes of the said acte; and it was further ordeyned by the said acte amonges other thinges, that if eny pson or psons subjecte or resiante within this Realme or within eny your G^rais Domynions, after the firste daye of Maye then next ensuyng, by wrytyng prynte dede or acte p^cured or did or caused to be p^cured or done eny thyng or thynges to the p^judice sclander disturbance or derogacion of the said matrymonye solemnised betwene your Majestie and the said Lady Anne, or to the perill sclander or disherison of any the issues and heires of your Highnes, being lymitted by the same acte to enherite and to be inheritable to the Crowne of this Realme, whereby any suche issues or heires of your Highnes myght be distroied disturbed or interrupted in body or title of enheritaunce to the Crowne of the Realme as to them is lymitted in the same acte, that then evy suche pson and psons and theyr aydours counsaillours maynteynours and abettours and evy of them, for evy suche offence shuld be adjudged high Traytours, and that evy suche offence shulde be adjudged High Treason, And the offendours and their aydours counsaillours maynteynours and abettours and evy of them being lawfully convycte of suche offence, by p^sentmente verdicte confession or p^cesse accordyng to the customes and lawes of this Realme, shulde suffer peynes of Deth as in cases of High treason; as in the said Acte amonges manye other articles clawses and p^vysions is more at large mencioned and specified: And also in the said Parlamente holden at Westm^r by progacion in the thirde daye of Novembr in the xxvj yere of your most noble reigne an other Acte, was made for declaracion and ratificacion of the said othe which dy^vs of your subjectes then had taken and all your Subject^e after that were bounde to take for due observacion of the said Acte of the seid Succession; as by the same Acte amonges other thynges is also specified and expressed: And all be it moste drad So^vaign Lorde that the said actes were then made as it was then thought by your Majestie Nobles and Cōmons upon a pure perfyte and clere foundation, thynkyng the said Mariage then had betwene your Highnes and the said Lady Anne in their consciences

Recital of Statute
25 Hen.VIII. c.22.
§ 1. for limiting
the Succession of
the Crown; on the
King's Marriage
with Anne Boleyne;

§ 9. Imposing Oath
for Observance of
the said Act;
§ 5. for punishing
Slanderers of the
said Marriage, as
Traitors;

St. 26 Hen. VIII.
chapter 2. ratifying
the Form of the
Oath;

Such Marriage
since discovered to
be invalid;

' that O.

' then O.

to have bene pure syncere pfyte and good, and so was reputed accepted and taken in the Realme, till now of late that God of his infynyte goodnes, from whom no secrete thynges can be hidd, hath caused to be brought to light evydente and open knowledge, as well of cleyne just true and lawfull impedymēt^e unknowne at the making of the said actes and sithen that tyme confessed by [thaid¹] Lady Anne before the most Reverende father in God Thomas Archebisshopp of Cantorburye Metropolitane and Prymate of all Englonde sitting judicially for the same, by the which playnly appereth that the said Mariage betwene your Grace and the said Lady Anne was nev^e good nor consonante to the lawes but utterly voyde and of none effecte; By reason wherof your Highnes was and is lawfully devorced and separted from the bondes of the said mariage in the lyffe of the said Lady Anne; and this notwithstanding moste gracious So^vaigne Lorde the Lady Elizabeth your daughter being borne under the said unlawfull mariage, by v^rue and auctorite of the acte of your Succession above remembred for lacke of heires males of your body shulde ymmediatly succede as your lawfull heire in the most royall estate of your imperiall Crowne of this Realme, ayenste all honour equite reason and good consciens if remedye shulde not be p^rvyded for the same: And over this most drad So^vaigne Lorde all be it that your Majestie not knowyng of eny lawfull impedymentes, entred into the bondis of the said unlawfull mariage and avauced the same Lady Anne to the honour of the So^vaign estate of Quene of this Realme; yet she nev^etheles inflamed with pride and carnall desires of her body, puttyng aparte the drede of God and excellent benefytes receyved of your Highnes, confederated her selfe with George Boleyn late Lorde Rocheford her naturall brother, Henry Norreys Esquyer Fraunces Weston Knyght William Brereton Esquyer Gentillmen of your Privy Chamber and Marke Smeton Grome of your said Privey Chamber, and so being confederate she and they most trayterously cōmytted and p^rpetrated dyvers detestable and abhominable tresons, to the most fearfull perill and daunger of the distruction of your moste royall p^rson, and to the utter losse disherison and desolacion of this Realme, if God of his goodnes had not in due tyme brought their said tresons to light, for the which being playnly and manyfestly proved they were convycte and atteynted by the due cours and order of your cōmon lawes of this Realme, and have suffred accordyng to their merites, as by the Recordes therof more at large may appere: And all be it moste gracious and moste drad So^vaign Lorde dy^vs and sundry juste honorable true and resonable clauses be conteyned and expressed in the said Acte made for the establisshment of your Succession, which be very necessarie and p^rfitable for the cōmon Welth of this Realme, yet nev^e the les by cause cleyne articles and clauses conteyned in the same concernyng the ratificacion of your said unlawfull mariage betwene your Highnes and the said Lady Anne and the lymitacion of your Succession to the issues of your body had by the said Lady Anne, and the othe expressed and mencioned in both the actes above remembred, for the defendyng and maynteynyng the hole effectes and contentes of the said Acte, which clauses and articles be nowe becōme of late so dishonorable and so far distaunte from the due course of your cōmon lawes of your Realme, and also so moche ayenst good reason equite and good consciens, that they cannot be susteyned nor tollerated to contynue and endure, without great perill and dyvysion hereafter to be had by occasion of the same amonges us your seyde most humble lovyng and obedient subjectes and our posterities: It may therefore please your Highnes of your most excellent and accustomed goodnes, and for the entier love favour and hartly affeccion that your Majestie hath all wayes borne and berith to the cōmon welthe of this your Realme, and for the conservacion of the good peace unite and reste of us your moste bounden and obedient subjectes and of our said posterities, that it may be enacted by auctorite of this p^rsente Parliamente that the said two actes and ev^ry of them and all clauses articles and p^rvisions therin conteyned from the firste day of this p^rsente pliamente shall be repealed adnullled and made frustrate and of none effecte.

Divorce thereon ;
Right of
Succession of the
King's Daughter
Elizabeth under
the said Act ;

Treason and
Attainder of Queen
Anne and her
Accomplices ;

Clauses in recited
Act become
inconsistent ;

The recited Acts
25 Hen.VIII. c.22;
26 Hen.VIII c. 2.
repealed.

II.
Such Repeal shall
not discharge any
one from Treasons
committed against
the said recited
Acts.

III.
Transgressions
against the
Provisions of Stat.
25 H.VIII. c.22.
and also against
26 H. VIII. c. 13,
by Words and
Actions against
Queen Ann and her
Daughter Elizabeth,
whereby Subjects
may have incurred
the Peril of
Treason under
those Acts ;

PROVYDED allway that the said repeale and adnullation of the said Acte, which was made for the establisshment of your succession, shall not be taken expounded nor understande to discharge eny p^rson or p^rsones which have doon or cōmytted any offences of treason or mysprision of treason contrary to the same Acte or any parte therof, at eny tyme before the firste day of this p^rsente parliamente; but that suche offences of treason and mysprision of treason done & cōmitted by any p^rson or p^rsones contrary to the same Acte, afore the firste day of this p^rsente parliamente, shall be and remayne in the same degre and qualite to be punysshed by auctorite of the same Acte as if the same Acte hadd not ben repealed, the repeale and adnullacion of the same Acte by auctorite of this p^rsente Parliamente in any wise not withstandyng.

NEVERTHELES the Kynges moste royall Majestie, moste graciously consideryng that dy^vs and many of his most lovyng and obedient subject^e nowe lately afore the begynnyng of this p^rsente parliamente have spoken doon practized p^rcured and attempted, as well by wordes wrytyng and pryntyng as by exterior actes, not oonly ayenst the said unlawfull mariage solempnised betwene his Highnes and the said Lady Anne and to the p^rjudice sclander disturbaunce and derogacion therof, but also to the perill slander and disherison of the Lady Elizabeth, the Kynges daughter illegitimate borne under the same mariage, and to the lett disturbaunce and interrupcion of the said Lady Elizabeth to the title of the Crowne, and also to depryve the said Lady Anne late Quene and the said Lady Elisabeth and ev^ry of them of their dignite title and name of their Royall estates, contrary to the tenours purportes p^rvisions and ordyn^rnces, as well conteyned in the said Acte made in the laste parliament for the establisshment of the Kynges Succession, as in an other Acte made in the laste parliamente for punysshment of treasons; Which wordes doynge practises p^rcurementes and attemptes of his said subjectes, all be it they p^rceded of no malice but uppon true and juste groundes for punysshment of the said late Lady Anne accordyng to her desertes, and for refourmacion of the said unlauffull mariage, for the suretie of the Kynges Highnes, and for the unyte and welth of his Realme, yet nev^etheles the Kynges said Subjectes mought hereafter happen to be empeched troubled and vexed for suche their wordes doynge actes p^rcurement^e and attemptes, as well by reason of the said estatute made for the establisshment of the Kynges succession and nowe repealed by this Acte, as by occasion of other statut^e hertofore made for punysshment of treson and mysprision of treason, to the great daunger and perill^e

¹ the said O.

of the lyves londes and goodes of the Kynges said Subjecte, which oonly for hartly good will and faithfull obedience that they bere to the Kynges Majestie incurred into the said daungers and perills: The Kynges Highnes therfore of his moste bountifull mercy and benygnyte is pleased and contented that it be enacted by auctorite of this p̄sente parliamente, that all and singler his lovyng subjecte, which have spoken doon practised cōmitted or attempted or p̄cured to be doon or attempted directly or indirectly, by wordes wrytynges pryntes or eny exterior acte, any thyng or thynges what so ev̄ it be, ayenst the said mariage solempnised betwene his Highnes and the said late Quene Anne, or for the setting forth or p̄fermente of the Devorce or Dissolucion therof, or ayenst the said late Quene Anne or the said Lady Elizabeth, or to eny of their sclanders perilles or disherisons, or have wissed willed or desired by wordes or wrytynges, or invented ymagyned practized or attempted any bodyly harme to the said late Quene Anne or Lady Elizabeth, or to deprive the same late Quene Anne or Lady Elizabeth, or any of them of the dignite title or name of their royal estates, or have spoken done or p̄cured to be don any other wordes wrytynges pryntes wissing willyng thyng or thynges acte or actes ayenst the seid late Quene Anne or Lady Elizabeth, which is or mought be demed or interpreted for treason or mysprision of treason by any construccion upon eny of the Statutes of this Realme heretofore made, shalbe frely and clerely pardoned discharged and released, by auctorite of this Acte, of all those and suche treasons and mysprisions of treasons above mencioned: And that none of his said lovyng subjectes for any of the said treasons or mesprisions of treasons above mencioned and specified shall hereafter at any time by eny maner of meanes be empeched vexed or troubled in their bodies lyves londes goodes or catalles; eny thyng in this Acte or in any acte or actes hertofore made for treasons or mysprisions of treason to the contrary therof notwytstandyng.

All Subjects, having so spoken or acted, declared to be pardoned, and released from all Penalties of Treason or Misprision.

AND that it be further enacted by auctorite aforesaid, that the said late Quene Anne, George Boleyn late Lorde Rocheford, Henry Norreys Esquier, Fraunceis Weston Knyght, William Brereton Esquier, and Marke Smeton, for their abhominable and detestable treasons by them and ev̄y of them most abhominably and traiterously comytted and done ayenst your Majestie and the Realme, shalbe by auctorite of this p̄sent parliamente convycted and atteynted of High treason, in such maner and fourme and accordyngly as they be by the due course and ordre of your lawes of this Realme; and that the said late Quene Anne, George Lorde Rocheford, Henry Norreys, Fraunces Weston, William Brereton and Marke Smeton, and ev̄y of them, shall lose and forfaite to your Highnes and to your heires all suche their Manours Meases landes tenementes rentes rev̄sions remaynders uses possessions offices rightes condicions (') and all other hereditamentes of what names natures or qualites so ever they be, which they or any of them, or any other to their uses or to the use of eny of them hadd, or ought to have hadd of eny estate of enheritaunce in fee symple or in taile in use or possession, at the dayes of their sevall treasons cōmytted lymytted and expressed in their inditement, or at eny tyme after: Savyng to ev̄y p̄son and p̄sons and bodyes polytike and to the heires assignes and successours of ev̄y of them, (other than to the said late Quene Anne, and the other traytours afore named and their heires and assignes of ev̄y of them and all and ev̄y other p̄son and p̄sons claymyng by them or eny of them, or to their uses, or to the use of eny of them or to the use of eny of their heires,) all suche right title use possession interest condicion fees offices rentes annuites cōmens and all other cōmodities and hereditamentes what so ev̄ they or any of them mought shulde or ought to have hadd if this Acte had nev̄ ben had ne made.

IV.
Attainder and Forfeiture of said Queen Anne and her Accomplices, for Treason.

AND ov̄ this moste gracious Soṽaigne Lorde, for as moche as it hath pleased your moste royall Majestie, notwithstanding the great and intollerable perilles and occasions which your Highnes hath suffred and susteyned, as well by occasion of your firste unlawfull mariage solempnised betwene your Highnes and the Lady Katyne late Prynces Dowager, as by occasion of the said unlawfull mariage betwene your Highnes and the said late Quene Anne, at the moste humble petition and intercession of us your Nobles of this Realme for the ardente love and fervent affection which your Highnes bereth to the [conversacion¹] of the peace and unyte of the same, and for the good and quyete gov̄naunce therof, of your moste excellent goodnes to entre into mariage agayne, and have chosen and taken a right noble vertuous and excellent Lady, Quene Jane, to your true and lawfull Wyffe, and have lawfully celebrated and solempnysed mariage with her accordyng to the Lawes of Holy Chirche, who for her convenient yeres excellent beautie and purenes of flesh and blode is apte (God willyng) to conceyve issue by your Highnes, whiche mariage is so pure and sincere withoute spott doubt or impedymente that the issue p̄created under the same, when it shall please Almighty God to sende it, cannot be lawfully truly nor justely interrupted or disturbed of the right and title in the succession of your Crowne; It may therefore now please your moste gracious Majestie, at the moste humble petition and int̄cession of us your Nobles and Cōmons in this p̄sent parliamente assembled, as well for the clere extinguysshment of all ambiguities and doubttes as for a pure and p̄fecte unyte of us your moste humble and obedient subjectes and of all our posterities, that it may be enacted by your moste gracious and royall Majestie by consent of us the Lordes sp̄uall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p̄sente parliament assembled and by auctorite of the same in maner and fourme as hereafter in articles ensueth. FIRST, for as moche as the mariage hertofore solempnised betwene your Highnes and the said Lady Katyne late Prynces Dowager deceased, which afore was lafull Wiffe to your naturall brother Prince Arthur and by hym carnally knowne as hath ben duely p̄ved by sufficient Witnesses, at all tymes was is and ought to be demed and del̄mynded to be ayenst the lawes of Almighty God and not dispensable by any humayne auctorite, and so hath bene demed and del̄mynded, as well by the hole Clergy of this Realme in both Convocations, as by both the Un̄iversities therof, as by the Unyversities of Bonony Padua Paris Orleauce Tolowes Angiewe and dyvs other, and also by a great noubmer of Pryvate wrytynges of many right excellent well lerned men;

V.
Marriage of the King with Queen Jane;

For Prevention of future Doubts,

¹ remaynders O.

² confv̄aṽōn O.

The Marriage of the King and Lady Katharine, Widow of his Brother Prince Arthur, declared to be void, and their Separation to be valid ;

Dispensation to the contrary declared to be void ;

and all Issue of the said Marriage to be illegitimate ;

VI.
The Marriage of the King and the late Queen Anne declared void, and their Divorce to be valid ;

without Appeal or Repeal ;

All Issue of the said Marriage declared to be illegitimate.

VII.
Prohibited Degrees of Marriage ;

extended to Cases of Carnal Knowledge ;

None can dispense with God's Law ;

None shall marry within the said prohibited Degrees ;

Separations of Persons so married, valid ;

Persons not yet separated shall be separated by Sentence of the Ordinary ; without any Appeal to Rome, &c.

BE IT THEREFOR ENACTED by auctorite of this presente parliamente, accordyng as it was ordeyned and enacted in the said acte made in the laste parliamente for the establisshmente of your succession, that the said mariage hertofore had and solempnyed betwene your Highnes and the said Lady Katyne which was before lawfull Wiffe to the said Prince Arthur your elder Brother, and by hym carnally knowne, as doth duely appere by sufficiente prove in a lauffull pces had and made before the said most Re^vend Father in God Thomas by the sufferance of God Archebisshoppe of Caunturbury Metropolitane and Prymate of all Englonde, shalbe by auctorite of this p^sent parliamente diffynityvely clerly and absolutely declared demed and adjudged to be ayenst the lawes of Almyghty God, and also accepted reputed and taken of no valewe ne effecte, but utterly voyde and adnichiled, and that the sepacion therof made by the said Archebisshoppe shall be good and effectuell to all ententes and purposes ; any licence dispensacion or any other acte or actes goyng before or ensuyng the same or to the contrary therof in any wise not withstanding ; AND THAT every suche licence dispensacion acte or actes thinge or thynges, had made done or to be done to the contrary therof, shall be to all ententes voyde and of non effecte, and so shall be reputed & taken by and amonges all us your true subjecte and [inhabytautes ¹] our heires and successours of and in your Realme and Domynions for e^v ; And that the issue borne and pcreated under the same unlawfull mariage, made and solempnyed betwene your Highnes and the said Lady Katyne, shall be taken demed and accepted illegitimate to all ententes and purposes, and shalbe utterly forclosed excluded and barred to clayme challenge or demaunde any inheritaunce as lauffull heire to your Highnes by lyniall discente.

AND ALSO FOR AS MOCHE as the mariage solempnyed betwene your Highnes and the said late Quene Anne uppon true and juste causes was and is demed and adjudged by the said moste Reverend Father to be of no valew ne effecte, and a devorce and sepacion therof had and made by the due order and pcesse of the lawes of the Churche of Englonde before the said Re^vende Father ; Be it therfore enacted by the auctorite of this p^sente parliamente, that the same mariage betwene your Highnes and the said late Quene Anne shalbe taken reputed demed and adjudged to be of no force strength vertue nor effecte ; and that the sepacion and devorce therof had by the sentence and judgemente of the said most Reverende Father shalbe good and effectuell and so herafter shalbe taken and reputed for e^v by all your subjectes their heires and successours ; and that none appele repeale revocacion or adnullacion therof, or any parte of the same, shall herafter be taken hadd allowed or admytted in any behalfe ; And that all the issues and childerne, borne and pcreated under the same mariage betwene your Highnes and the said late Quene Anne, shall be taken reputed and accepted [too ¹] be illegittymate to all ententes and purposes, and utterly forclosed excluded and barred to clayme challenge or demaunde any enheritaunce as lauffull heire or heires to your Highnes by lyniall discente ; the said former acte made in the laste parliamente, for the establisshmente of your succession, or any thyng therin conteyned or any other thing or thynges to the contrary therof in any wise notwithstanding.

AND furthermore, syns many inconvenyences have fallen as well within this Realme as in others by reason of marying within the degrees of mariage phibited by Godys lawes, that is to saye ; the sonne to mary the Mother or the Stepmother carnally knowne by his Father ; the Brother the Sister ; the Father hys Sonnes daughter or his Doughters daughter ; or the Sonne to mary the daughter of his Father pcreate and borne by his Stepmother ; or the Sonne to marye his Aunte being his Fathers or Mothers Sister ; or to mary his Uncles Wiffe carnally knowne by his Uncle ; or the Father to mary his sonnes wiffe carnally knowne by his Sonne ; or the Brother to mary his brothers wiffe carnally knowne by his brother ; or any Man married and carnally knowyng his Wiffe to mary his wifes daughter or his wifes sonnes daughter or his wifes Daughters daughter or his wifes syster ; And further to dilate and declare the meanyng of thies phibicions, It is to be understande that if it chaunce eny man to knowe carnally eny Woman, that then all and singler psones being in any degree of consanguynite or affynytie (as is above written) to any of the parties so carnally offendyng shalbe demed and adjudged to be within the cases and lymyttes of the said phibicions of mariage ; All which mariages all be it they be playnly phibite and detested by the lawes of God, yet nev^rthe lesse at some tyme they have pceded under colours of dispensacions by mans power, which is but usurped and of ryght ought not to be graunted admytted ne allowed, for no Man of what estate degre or condicion so e^v he be hath power to dispense with Goddys lawes, as all the Clergy of this Reame in the said convocacions and the moste parte of all the Uny^vsities of Cristendome, and We also doo affirme and thinke : Be it therfore enacted by auctorite aforesaid, according as it is declared and conteyned in the said Acte made in the laste parliamente for the establisshmente of your Succession, that no pson nor psons subjectes or resiauntes of this Realme or in any your Domynions of what estate degre or dignitie so e^v they be, shall from hensforth marie within the degrees afore rehersed, what p^tence so e^v shalbe made to the contrary therof : And in case eny pson or psones of what estate dignite degre or condicion so e^v they be, hath bene heretofore married within this Realme, or in any other the Kynges Domynions, within eny the Degrees above rehersed, and by eny the Archebisshoppes or Mynistres of the Chirche of Englonde be separete from the bondes of suche unlawfull mariages, that then e^vvy suche sepacion shalbe good lawfull firme and pmanente for e^v, and not by any power auctorite or meanes to be revokid or undoone herafter, And that the childerne pcedyng or pcreate under suche unlawfull mariage shall not be lauffull ne legittymate, any foreyne lawes lycences dispensacions or other thynges to the cont^ry therof notwithstanding ; And that in case ther be eny pson or psones, within this Realme or in any the Kynges Domynions, all redy married within eny of the said degrees above specified and not yet separete from the bondes of suche unlawfull mariage, that then e^vvy suche pson so unlauffully married shalbe separete, by the diffynityve sentence and judgemente of the Archebisshopps Bisshopps and other Mynisters of the Churche of Englonde and in other your Domynions within the lymyttes of their jurisdictiones and auctorities, and by none other power or auctorite ; and that all sentences and judgementes, given and to be given by any Archebisshoppe Bisshoppe or other Minister of the Chⁱch of Englonde or in any other the Kynges

¹ inhabytaunt O.

² to O.

Domynions within the tymttes of their iurisdictiones and auctoritie, shall be diffynityve firme good and effectuell to all ententes, and be observed and obeyed without suying any pvoacions appeales phibicions or other pcesse from or to the Courte of Rome to the derogacion therof, or contrary to the Acte made sithen the begynnyng of the laste parliamente for restraynte of suche pvoacions appeales phibicions and other pcesses.

24 H.VIII. c. 12.

AND also be it enacted by auctorite aforsaid, that all the issue, hereafter to be had and pcreate betwene your Highnes and your said moste dere and entierly beloved lauffull Wiffe Quene Jane, shalbe your lauffull childern and heires, and be enheritable and inherite, accordyng to the course of enheritaunce and lawes of this Realme, the Imperyall Crowne of the same, with all dignities honours pemynces prerogatyves auctorities and iurisdictiones to the same annexed or belongyng, in as large and ample manere as your Highnes at this p'sent tyme hath the same as Kyng of this Realme, the enheritaunce therof to be and remayne to your said Childerne and right heires in maner and fourme as hereafter shalbe declared; That is to saye, Firste, the said Imperiall Crowne and other the p'misses shalbe to your Majestie and to your heires of your bodye lauffully begotten, that is to saye, to the firste sonne of your bodye betwene your Highnes and your said lauffull Wiffe Quene Jane begoten and to the heires of the bodye of the same firste sonne lauffully begoten; and for defaute of suche heires [than'] to the secunde sonne of your bodye and of the body of the said Quene Jane begoten and to the heires of the bodye of the same secunde sonne lauffully begoten as is aforsaid; and to (*) evy sonne of your bodye and of the body of the said Quene Jane begoten, and to the heires of the bodye of evy such sonne begoten, accordyng to the course of enheritaunce in that behalfe: And if it shall happen your said moste dere and entierly beloved Wiffe Quene Jane to decease without issue male of the bodye of your Highnes to be begoten, (which God defend,) then the same Imperiall Crowne and all other the p'misses to be to your Majestie as is aforsaid, and to the sonne and heire male of your body lauffully begoten by any other lauffull Wiffe, and to theires of the body of the same sonne and heire male lawfully begoten; and for defaute of such issue then to your secunde sonne of your body lauffully begoten and to the heires of the body of the same secunde sonne lauffully begoten; and so from sonne and heire male to sonne and heire male and to the heires of the sevall bodies of evy suche sonne and heire male lauffully begoten, accordyng to the course of inheritaunce in like manere and forme as is above said: And for defaute of suche sonnes of your body lauffully begoten and of the heires of the sevall bodies of evy suche sonne lauffully begoten, that then the said Imperiall Crowne and other the p'misses shall be to the issue female betwene your Majestie and your said moste dere and entierly beloved Wiffe Quene Jane begoten, and for the lack of suche issue then to the heires females of your bodye lauffully begoten by any other lauffull Wiffe; that is to say, firste to the eldest Issue female and to the heires of her bodye lauffully begoten, and so frome issue female to issue female and to ther heires of their bodies oon after another by course of inheritaunce accordyng to their ages, as the Crowne of Englonde hath ben accustomed and ought to succede and go in case when there is heire female inheritable to the same.

VIII. The King's Issue by Queen Jane declared to be his lawful Children.

Limitation of Descent of the Crown; viz., To the King's Sons successively, and the Heirs of their Bodies.

For Default of Sons, then to the King's legitimate Daughters successively, and the Heirs of their Bodies.

IX. In Default of the King's Issue,

Danger of naming a Successor to the Crown immediately,

Advantage of empowering the King to do so;

On Failure of his Issue, the King may limit the Descent of the Crown, by Letters Patent or by his Will, to any Person, in Possession or Remainder; who shall be obeyed accordingly, whether Male or Female.

AND for as moche as it standeth at this p'sente tyme in the oonly pleasure and will of Almyghty God whether your Majestie shall have heires begoten and pcreated betwene your Highnes and your said moste dere and entierly beloved Wiffe Quene Jane, or els eny lauffull heires and issues hereafter of your owne body begoten by any other lauffull Wiffe, and if such heires shulde faile (as God defende) and no p'vision made in your lyffe who shulde rule and governe this Realme for lack of such heires, that then this Realme after your transitory lyfe shall be destitute of a Gov'nour, or els p'case encumbred with such a p'sonne that wolde covyt to aspire to the same, whom the subjectes of this Realme shall not fynde in their hartes to love drede and obediently serve as their Sov'aign Lorde; And if your Grace, afore it may be certaynly knowen whether ye shall have heires or noo, shulde sodaynly name and declare any p'sonne or p'sonnes to succede after your decease and for lack of heires of your body lauffully begoten into the royal estate of the imperiall Crowne of this Realme, [than'] it is to be doubted that suche p'son that shulde be so named mought happen to take great harte and courage and by p'sumption fall to inobediencie and rebellion; By occasion of which p'misses great dyvysion and dissencion may be and is very likely to arise and spring in this Realme, to the great perill and distruction of us your moste humble and obedient subjectes and of all our posterities, if remedy for the same shulde not be p'vided: For reformacion and remedy wherof, we your moste bounden and lovyng Subjectes, moste obediently knowlegyng that your Majestie moste victoriously prudently polytykely and indifferently hath maynteyned defended governed and ruled this Realme in good peace rest quyetnes and obedience duryng all the tyme of your moste gracious reign, which we moste hartely desire mought contynue for evy, puttyng all our hole truste and confidence in your Highnes and nothyng doubtyng but that your Majestie, if ye shulde faile of heires of your body lauffully begoten (which God defende), for the hartie love and fervent affection that ye bere to this Realme, and for avoydyng all the occasyons of dyvysion afore rehersed, so earnestly myndeth the welth of the same, that ye canne best and moste prudently p'vyde such a Gov'nour for us and this your Realme as shall and will succede and folow in the juste and right tracte of all your p'cedynges, and mayntene kepe and defende the same, and all the lawes and ordyn'nces established yn your gracious tyme for the welth of this Realme, which all we desire, wherby we your moste lovyng and obedient subjecte and our heires and successours shall and may lyve, as nere as maye be, in as good peace unite and obedience after your decease as we have lyved in the tyme of your moste gracious reigne; Doo therefore most humbly besech your Highnes that it may be enacted, for avoydyng of all ambiguyties doubttes dyvisions and occasions in that behalfe, by your moste roiall Majestie by the assent of us the Lordes spirituall and temporall and the Cōmens in this your p'sent parliament assembled and by auctorite of the same, That your Highnes shall have full and plenar power and auctorite to geve despose appoynte assigne declare and lymytt, by your letters patentes under your great seale or ells by your laste Will made in wrytyng and signed with your moste gracious hande, at your onely pleasure from tyme to tyme hereafter, the imperiall Crowne of this Realme and all other the p'misses therunto belongyng, to be remayne succede and cōme after your decease, and for lack of lauffull heires of your body to be p'created and begoten as is afore lymytted by this Acte, to such p'son or p'sones in

* then O.

* so O.

possession and remaynder as shall please your Highnes, and according to such estate and after such maner forme facion ordre and condicion as shalbe expressed declared named and lymitted in your said letters patentes or by your said laste will. And we your most humble and obedient subjectes doo faithfully pmyse to your Majestie, by oon cōmon assente, that after yur decease and for lack of heires of your body lauffully begoten as is afore rehersed, we our heires and successours shall accepte and take, love drede serve and all oonly obey, suche pson and psones males or females as your Majestie shall yeve your said imperiall Crowne unto, by auctorite of this Acte, and to noon other, and holly to styck to them, as true and faithfull subjectes ought to doo to their regall rulers governours and supme heddes.

X.
Such Person shall succeed to the Crown, as Heir, and as if specially herein named.

AND for sure corroboration therof, be it further enacted by auctorite aforsaid that suche psones, as to whom it shall please your Majestie to dispose lymytte and assigne your said Crowne and other the pmisses therto appteynng by your tres patentes or by your laste Will as is aforsaid, shall have and injoye the same, after your decease and for lack of heires of your body lauffully begoten, accordyng to such estate, and after suche maner forme facion ordre and condicion, as shall be therof expressed mencioned and conteyned in your said letters patentes, or in your said laste Will, in as large and ample maner as if suche pson and psones hadd be your lauffull heires to the imperiall Crowne of this Realme, and as if the same Crowne of this Realme had be given and lymitted to them playnly and picularly by speciall names and sufficient termes and wordes, by the full and immediate auctorite of this your moste High Courte of Parliament.

XI.
If any of the King's Heirs or Children usurp against each other, or if they, or the Persons to whom the Crown may be limited under the Powers of this Act, disturb the Descent or Limitation under this Act, they shall be deemed guilty of High Treason, and shall forfeit their Claims.

AND it is further enacted by auctorite aforsaid, that if eny of your heires or childerne hereafter doo usurpe the one of them uppon the other in the Crowne of this Realme, or clayme or challenge your said imperiall Crowne in any other fourme or degre of [dissent'] or succession then is afore lymytted by this Acte, or if eny psonne or psones to whom it shall please your Highnes of your most excellent goodnes by auctorite of this Acte to give and dispose your said Crowne and dignite of this Realme, or the heires of any of them, doo at eny tyme hereafter demaunde chalenge or clayme your said Crowne of this Realme otherwise or in any other course fourme degre or condicion then the same shalbe given disposed and lymytted unto them by your Highnes by vertue and auctorite of this Acte; or if eny suche pson or psones to whom your Majestie shall hereafter geve or dispose your said Crowne by auctorite of this Acte, or any of their heires, do interupte or lett any of the heires of your Majestie, that is or shalbe begoten borne and pcreated under your lauffull pure sincere and undoubted mariage now hadd and solemnised betwene your Highnes and your said moste dere and entierly beloved Wiffe Quene Jane, or any other your lauffull heires hereafter to be begoten of your body by any other lauffull mariage, peaseably and quietly to kepe have and enjoye the said imperiall Crowne and other the pmisses by course of enheritaunce accordyng to the lymytacion therof expressed and declared by this Acte, that then all and singular the offendours in any of the pmisses contrary to this acte and all their arbettours mayntenours fautours counsaillours and aidours therin shalbe demed and adjudged high traitours to the Realme; And that evy suche offence shall be accepted reputed and taken to be high treason, and the offendours therin, their aydours maynteynours fautours counsaillours and arbettours and evy of them, for evy such offence shall suffer such judgement and peynes of Death losses and forfaytures of landes goodes and pryvylegis of Sayntuary as in any cases of High treason; And ov that as well your said heires and childerne, as every such pson and psones to whom your Highnes shall lymytte your said Crowne in fourme as is aforsaid, and evy of their heires, for evy (*) offence above specified by them or any of them to be cōmytted, shall lose and forfaite as well all suche right title and intest that they may clayme or chalenge in or to the Crowne of this Realme, as heires by discente, or by reason of any gifte or acte that shalbe done by your Highnes for his or their advauncement by auctorite of this Acte, or other wise by eny maner of meanes or pteuce whatsoev it be.

XII.
Punishment of such Persons as by Word Writing or Act shall do any Thing to the Peril of the King, his Heirs or Successors to the Crown;

or for the Repeal, &c. of this Act, or of the King's Dispositions by force thereof; or to the Prejudice of his Marriage with Queen Jane, &c.; or of the Succession of his Issue or Successors under this Act; or of their Fame, Person, or Title;

or shall judge the King's former Marriages to be valid;

or shall impugn the Divorces pronounced against such Marriages;

AND be it further enacted by auctorite aforsaid, that if eny psonne or psones of what estate dignite degre or condicion so ever they be, at eny tyme hereafter, by wordes wrytyng imprintyng or by any exterior acte or dede, maliciously or willyngly pcure or doo, or cause to be pcured and done directly or indirectly, any thyng or thynges to the perill of your inoste royall pson, or to the perill of the pson of eny of your heires or successours havng the royall estate of the Crowne of this Realme, or maliciously or willyngly give occasion by wordes wrytyng prynte dede or acte wherby your Highnes or any your said heires or successours havng the royall estate of the Crowne of this Realme myght be disturbed or interrupted of the Crowne of this Realme; or by wordes wrytyng prynte dede or acte pcure or doo or cause to be pcured or done any thing or thynges to or for the interrupcion repeale or adnullacion of this Acte or of eny thing therin conteyned, or of eny thing that shalbe doone by your Highnes in the lymytacion and disposicion of your Crowne by auctorite of the same; or by wordes wrytyng prynte dede or acte pcure or cause too be pcured or doone any thyng or thing to the pjudice slander disturbaunce or derogacion of the said lauffull matrymony solemnised betwene your Majestie and the said Quene Jane or any other your lauffull Wife or Wyves hereafter by your Highnes to be taken, or to the perill slander or disherison of any of the issues and heires of your Highnes, being lymytted by this Acte to enherite and to be inheritable to the Crowne of this Realme in suche fourme as is aforsaid, or to the interrupcion or disherison of any suche pson or psones to whome your Highnes shall assigne and dispose your said imperiall Crowne by auctorite of this acte, as is afore remembred, wherby any suche issues or heires of your Highnes or suche other pson or psones myght be distroied disturbed or interrupted, in fame body or title, of the enheritaunce to the Crowne of this Realme as to them is lymytted in this acte in fourme above rehersed, or as to them shalbe lymytted and assigned by your Highnes by vertue and auctorite of this Acte; or if eny pson or psones, by wordes wrytyng imprintyng or any other exterior acte directly or indirectly, accepte or take judge or beleve eny of the mariages had and solemnised betwene the Kynges Highnes [and the said Lady Katyne, or betwene the Kyngis Highnes'] and the said late Quene Anne to be good lauffull or of eny effecte; or by wordes wrytyng printyng or any other exterior acte directly or indirectly slaunder interupte impeche gaynsay or impugne the lauffull judgements and sentences, of the said moste Reverende Father in God Thomas Archebissshop of Canturbury and Prymate of all Englande, for and concnyng the devorces and

* discent O.

* suche O.

* Interlined in the Original Act.

separacions of the said unlafulfull mariages or any of them; or by wordes wrytyng prynte or any other exterior acte directly or indirectly take accepte name or call, by any p̄tence, any of the childerne borne and p̄created under any of the said unlafulfull mariages to be legittimate and lafulfull childerne of your Majestie; or if eny p̄son or p̄sones craftely ymmagyne invent or attempte, by colour of eny p̄tence, to deprive the Kynges Highnes the Quene or the heires of their bodyes begoten, or any other the heires of the Kynges body lafulfully begoten, or any p̄son or p̄sones to whom the Kynges Highnes shall dispose gyve and lymytt the Crowne of this Realme by auctorite of this Acte, of eny of their titles stiles names degres or royall estates or regall power; or if eny p̄son or p̄sones at eny tyme hereafter, being required or cōmaunded by the Kynges Highnes or by such p̄son or p̄sones as shalbe auctorised by his Grace or his lafulfull heires to make or take an othe to aunswere to suche questions and interrogatories as shalbe objected to them, uppon eny clause article sentence or worde conteyned in this Acte, doo contemptuously or utterly refuse to make or take suche othe, or without frustratory delay do not make or take the same othe, or after the making or takyng suche othe doo contemptuously refuse directly to aunswere to suche questions and interrogatories as shall be objected concyng the same or any parte therof; that then evy suche p̄sone and p̄sones of what estate degre or condicion so ev he or they be, and their aidours counsaillours mayntenours and [arbettours¹] and evy of them, for evy suche offence afore declared, shalbe adjudged high traitours, And that evy suche offence afore specified shalbe adjudged high treason, and the offendours therin and their aydours counsaillours mayntenours and abettours and evy of them, being lafulfully convycte of eny suche offence by p̄sentment verdict confession or p̄cesse accordyng to the custome and lawes of this Realme, shall suffer paynes of Deth as in cases of high treason; And that also evy suche offendour being convycte as is aforsaid shall lose and forfait to your Highnes and to your heires or successours, Kynges or regall rulers of this Realme, all such Maners landes tenementes rentes annuyties and hereditamentes which they had in possession as owners, or were sole seased of by or in any right title or meanes, or any other p̄son or p̄sones had to their use, of eny estate of enheritaunce at the day of suche treasons and offences by them cōmytted and done, and shall also lose and forfait to your Highnes and your said heires as well all maner suche estates of freholde and in̄est for yeres of landes and rentes, as all other goodes catalles and dettes which they had at the tyme of their convyction or atteyndour of eny suche Offence: Savyng alway to evy suche p̄sone and p̄sones and bodies polytike, to their heires assignes and successours and to the heires and successours of evy of them, (other then suche p̄sones as shalbe so convycte or atteynted and their heires and successours and all other claymyng to their uses) all suche right title use in̄est possession condicion rentes fees offices annuyties and cōmens which they or any of them shall have, in or uppon any suche Manours Landes tenementes rentes annuyties or hereditamentes that shall so happen to be loste and forfait, by reason of eny convyction or atteyndour for any the treasons and offences above rehersed, at eny tyme before the said treasons and offences cōmytted.

BE it also enacted by auctorite aforsaid that no p̄sone or p̄sones offendyng in any the treasons conteyned and lymytted by this acte, or in any other treasons, shall in any wise have and enjoy the privilege or immunity of eny maner Sayntuary within this Realme or els where within eny the Kinges Domyinions, but shall utterly lose and be excluded of the same, any use grant custome p̄scripcion confirmacion or any other thyng or thynges to the contrary herof in any wise notwithstanding.

AND be it also enacted by auctorite aforsaid, that if your Majestie shall happen to decease before eny such your issue and heire male of your body which shulde enherite the Crowne of this Realme shalbe of his age of xvij yeres, or before that suche your issue and heire female which shulde enherite the Crowne of this Realme shall be maried or be of the age of xv yeres (which Almyghty God defende) that then the said issue and heire male to the Crowne so being within the age of xvij yeres, or your said issue and heire female to the Crowne so being unmaried or within the said age of xv yeres, shalbe and remayne, untill suche tyme as such issues and heires shall cōme to their said se^vall ages afore lymytted, at and in the gov̄naunce of their naturall Mother, and of suche other your counsaillours and nobles of your Realme as your Highnes shall lymytt and appoynte by your laste Will made in wrytyng signed with your moste gracious hande, if it shall be thought by your Highnes moste convenient so to be; or els the said issues and heires shalbe at and in the gov̄naunce of suche of your Counsaillours and Nobles of your Realme, as your Majestie shall name and appoynte by your laste Will made in wrytyng and signed with your moste gracious hande as is aforsaid; and if eny p̄son or p̄sones, by wrytyng pryntyng or exterior dede or acte directly or indirectly p̄cure or doo, or cause to be p̄cured or done, any thing or thynges to the lett or disturbance of the same, that then evy such offence shall be high treason, and the offendours being therof convycted shall suffre such paynes of Deth and losse of enheritaunce privyleges of Sayntuaries freholdes interestes for yeres goodes catalles and dett^e in suche maner and fourme as is above specified in cases of treason above mencioned.

AND for the more sure establisshmente of the succession of your most royall Majestie accordyng to the tenour and fourme of this Acte; be it further enacted by auctorite aforsaid, that as well all the Nobles of your Realme, spirituall and temporall, as all other your subject^e nowe lvyng and being or that hereafter shalbe at their full ages, by the cōmaundement of your Majestie or of your heires or successours, at all tymes hereafter from tyme to tyme when it shall please your Highnes or your heires or successours to apoynte, shall make a corporall othe in the p̄sence of your Highnes or your heires or successours, or before suche other as your Majestie or your heires or successours will assigne for the same, for the keypyng observyng defendyng avowynge and maynteynyng of this acte, and of all thynges that shall be done by your Highnes by auctorite therof, according to the tenour of an Othe hereafter ensuyng, that is to saye; YE shall swere to bere faith truth and obedience all onely to the Kynges Majestie, sup̄me hede in erth under God of the Church of Englonde, duryng his lyfe, and to his heires of his bodye of his moste dere and entierly beloved lafulfull Wife Quene Jane begoten and to be begoten and p̄created, and further to the heires of our said Sov̄aigne Lorde, accordyng to the lymytacion in the Statute made for suretie of his succession in the Crowne of this Realme, in the

or shall call the Children of such Marriages legitimate; or under any Pretence shall attempt, &c. to deprive the King, or his Heirs or Successors, of Title or Power; or on being required shall refuse to answer Interrogatories on Oath, relating to this Act:

All such Persons declared guilty of High Treason, and shall suffer Death and forfeit all their Lands and Goodes, &c.

General Saving for Titles of Persons accruing before such Treason committed.

XIII.
Offenders in Treason shall not have Privilege of Sanctuary.

XIV.
Upon the King's Demise, Issue Male under 18, or Female unmarried under 16, shall be under the Guardianship of their Mother and a Council, or of a Council only, as the King's Will shall direct:

Penalty upon all Opposers thereof, High Treason.

XV.
All Subjects shall be sworn to the Performance of this Act:

Form of the Oath.

¹ abettours O.

parliament begonne and holden at Westmynster in the viij day of June in the xxviiij yere of the Kynges moste gracious reign, and also for lack of such heires, to suche pson and psones as the Kynges Highnes shall lymytt and apoynte to succede to the Crowne, by vertue and auctorite of the same acte, and not to eny other within this Realme, nor forayne auctorite power or potentate, and in case eny other othe be made or hath be made by you to eny pson or psones that then ye to repute the same as vayne and adnychilate; And that to your connyng witt and uttermoste of your power, without gile fraude or other undew [meaner'] ye shall observe kepe mayntene and defende the said acte of succession, made in the said parlamente begon and holden at Westmynster in the said viij day of June in the said xxviiij yere of the Kynges most royall reign, and all the hole effectes and contentes therof, and all thynges that shalbe done by the Kynges Highnes by auctorite of the same, and all other actes and statutes made in confirmacion or for execucion of the same or of eny thyng therin conteyned; and this ye shall doo ayenst all maner of psones of what estate degre or condicion so eȝ they be, and in no wise do or attempte, nor to your power suffre to be doon or attempted directly or indirectly, any thing or thynges privelye or appertly to the lett hyndraunce damage or derogacion therof or of eny parte of the same, or of eny thing or thynges that shalbe done by the Kynges Highnes by vertue or auctorite of the said acte, by any mane of meanes or for eny mane of pretence: So helpe you God all Seyntes and the holy Evangelistis.

XVI.
All Persons suing Livery, &c. out of the King's Hands shall take the said Oath.

Persons refusing to take the said Oath, or protesting against declaring their Thoughts on Interrogatories, declared guilty of High Treason.

XVII.
If the King at any time, by his Letters Patent or Will, shall advance any Persons of his Blood to any Title or Dignity, and grant them any Estates, such Patent or Will shall be as valid as if specified in this Act, and as if granted by Authority of Parliament.

General Saving of Rights.

XVIII.
This Act shall be construed most forcibly; without Derogation by any other Act made or to be made.

AND it is also enacted by auctorite aforsaid, that all maner your subjectes aswell spirituall as temporall, suyng lyverye or ouster le mayne oute of the handes of your Highnes or of your heires or successours, or doing any fealtie to your Highnes or to your heires or successours by reason of tenure of their landes, shall swere the said corporall othe above mencioned, and that they nor eny of them shall hereafter have any lyverys oustre le mayne or restitution out of your handes, nor oute of the handes of your heires or successours, till they shall have made the said corporall othe in fourme above rehersed: and if eny pson or psons, being cōmaunded by auctorite of this acte to make the said othe afore lymytted, obstynatly or wilfully refuse that to doo, or will protest and say, when they shalbe examyned upon any interrogatories that shall be objected to them for or condnyng this Acte or any thing therin conteyned, that they be not bounde to declare their thought and consciens, and stify theron abyde, that then eȝy suche pson so doing for eȝy suche offence shall be taken and accepted for offendours in High treason, and that eȝy suche refusell shall be demed and adjudged High treason, and the offendours therin being as afore is lymytted laufully convycted or atteynded therof by the lawes of this Realme shall suffer suche paynes of Deth losses and forfaytures and also lose privileges of Sayntuaries in like mane and fourme as is above mencioned for the treasons afore lymitted by this Acte.

AND be it further enacted by auctorite of this p̄sent Parlamente, that if it shall please the Kynges Majestie at eny tyme hereafter by his Letters patentes under his great Seale, or by his laste will made in writyng and signed with his moste gracious hande, to avaunce eny pson or psones of his most royall blode to eny title stile or name of eny estate dignitie or honour what so eȝy it be, and to geve to them or to eny of them any castells honours manours landes tenementes libties franchises or other hereditamentes in fee [symble'] fee taile or for terme of their lyves or the life of eny of them, that then all and eȝy suche letters patentes and laste Will of his Highnes, so to be made to eny suche pson or psones of his blode, shall be good and effectuall to them and eȝy of them accordyng to the tenour purportes and effectes of eȝy suche tres patentes and laste will, and that the said psones and psones and eȝy of them shall have and enjoy as well all suche titles stile and names of honour dignite and estate, which shall be conteyned and expressed in any such letters patentes or laste will of the Kynges Highnes, as suche castelles honours manours landes tenementes libties franchises and all other hereditamentes which shall be specified and mencioned in eȝy suche letters patentes or last Will, in suche maner fourme facion and condicion, and accordyng to suche estate or estates in the lawe, as shalbe expressed and lymytted in eȝy suche letters patentes or laste Will; in as large and ample mane to all ententes and purposes as if the titles stiles and names of honour dignitie and estate, and the castelles honours manours landes tenementes libties franchises and other hereditamentes which shalbe comprised in any suche letters patentes or laste Will to be made, were all redy yeven by good and sufficient letters patentes to such pson or psones of the Kynges blode by their speciall names and surnames, and ratified and confirmed by auctorite of this p̄sent Parliament, or as if the names of suche pson and psons so being of the Kynges blode, and such titles stiles names castels honours manours landes tenementes libties franchises or other hereditamentes, hadd ben specially named and exp̄ssed in this Acte, and geven to such pson and psones of the Kynges blode by their p̄pre names and surnames, by sufficient Wordes termes clauses and sentences immediatly by auctorite of this p̄sente Parlamente: Savyng to all and eȝy pson and psones and bodyes polytike and to their heires assignes and successours (other then to the Kynges Highnes his heires or successours) all such right title inȝest possession rentes annuytes fees offices cōmens right^e inȝestes peticions condicions and all other hereditamentes which they or any of them may or mought clayme of in or to any the said titles stiles names castelles honours manours landes tenementes libties franchises and other hereditamentes conteyned or mencioned in any suche letters patentes or laste Will, in as large and ample mane as if this acte had never ben hadd nor made.

AND be it fynally enacted by auctorite aforsaid, that this p̄sent acte and every clause article and sentence comprised in the same shall be taken and accepted accordyng to the playne wordes and sentences therin conteyned; and shall not be interpreted nor expounded by colour of eny pretence or cause or by any subtill argumentes invencions or reasons to the hyndraunce disturbaunce or derogacion of this Acte or any parte therof; any thyng or thynges acte or actes of Parlamente hertofore made or hereafter to be hadd done or made to the contrary therof notwithstanding; and that eȝy acte statute lawe p̄vision thyng and thynges, hertofore hadd or made or hereafter to be hadd done or made contrary to the effecte of this statute, shall be voyde and of no value nor force.

¹ maner O.

² symple O.

CHAPTER VIII.

AN ACTE for contynuance of the Statutes ayenst the cariage of Brasse Laten and Cop oute of this Realme and for making of Cables and Ropes and others.

WHERE in the laste parliament begonne and holden at London the thirde day of November in the xxjth yere of the Kynges most gracious reigne and from thens adjourned to Westmynster and there holden and contynued by dyv's progacions untill the dissolucion therof, It was ordeyned and establisshed amonges other thinges one acte for restraynyng the cariages of brasse latten and coper out of this Realme, and also one other acte was made in this parliament for the trew making of Cabuls Halsars and Ropes, one other acte for the trew wyndyng of Wolles and one other to restrayne killyng of Weynelinges Bullockes Streres or Hester being under the age of two yeres, All which four sevall actes were made to contynue and endure to the next parliament as by the said actes more playnly appereth; For as moche as the said sevall actes and evy of them be necessarie for the comen welth of this Realme, Be it therefore enacted by auctorite of this p'sent parliamente that the said four sevall actes, and all clauses articles and p'visions therin conteyned shall from hensforth be and stande good and effectuell and to contynue and endure untill the laste day of the nexte parliament.

21 H.VIII. c. 10.
as to Metal;
21 H.VIII. c. 12.
as to Cables, &c.
23 H.VIII. c. 17.
winding Wools,
24 H.VIII. c. 9.
as to Weanlings;

continued till End
of next Parliament.

CHAPTER IX.

AN ACTE for contynuance of the Statutes of Perjurie, for making of Jayles, & for sowing of Flaxe and Hempe.

WHERE in the parliamente begonne and holden at London the thirde day of Novemb'r and from thens adjourned to Westm' and there holden and contynued by progacion unto the xv. day of January in the xxiiij yere of the reign of our most drad So'vaign Lorde Kyng Henry the eight, It was [than '] in that Session of the said parliamente one acte made and establisshed for atteyntes to be sued for punysshement of pjury uppon ontrue verdictes, which acte was then made to endure to the laste daye of the next parliamente; And where also in the said Session of the said parliamente one acte was made and establisshed for making of Jayles in dyv's Shires of this Realme, which acte was then made to contynue and endure for one yere next after thende of the same parliamente; And where also in the tyme of the same parliament one other acte was made concernyng Pewterers which Acte was also made to endure to the laste day of the next parliament; And also in the tyme of the said parliament one other acte was made concernyng sowyng of flaxe and hempe, which acte was also made to contynue and endure to the laste day of the next parliamente; as by the said four sevall actes more playnly appereth: For as moche as the said four actes be good and beneficiall for the comon welthe of this Realme, Be it therefore enacted by auctorite of this p'sent parliamente that the said four actes and evy of them, and all clauses articles and p'visions therin conteyned, shall stande contynue and endure in their force and strength, and be observed and kepte to the laste day of the nexte parliamente.

23 H.VIII. c. 3.
Attaints of Juries;
23 H.VIII. c. 2.
building of Gaols;
25 H.VIII. c. 9.
Pewterers;
24 H.VIII. c. 4.
Flax and Hemp;

continued until End
of next Parliament.

CHAPTER X.

AN ACTE extynguysshing the auctoryte of the Busshop of Rome.

FOR AS MOCHE as notwithstanding the good and holsome Lawes Ordyn'nces and Statutes hertofore enacted made and establisshed by the Kynges Highnes our moste gracious So'vaigne Lorde, and by the hole consent of his High Court of Parliament, for the extirpacion abolucion and extynguyshment, out of this Realme and other his [Gracis '] Domynions Seignories and Countreys, of the p'tended Power and usurped auctorite of the Bissho'p of Rome by some called the Pope, used within the same or els where concernyng the same Realme Domynions Seignoreis or Countreys, which did obfuscate and wreste Goddis holy worde and testament a long season from the spirituall and trew meanyng therof, to his worldly and carnall affections, as pompe glory avarice ambicion and tyranny, coveryng and shadowyng the same with his humayne and polytyke dyvyses tradicions and invencions sett forth to p'mote and stabliss his only Domynyon, both uppon the sowles and also the bodies and goodes of all Cristen people, excludyng Criste out of his Kyngdome and rule of Man his sowle, as moche as he may, and all other temporall Kynges and Prynces out of their Domynions, which they ought to have by Goddis lawe, upon the bodies and goodes of their Subjectes; wherby he did not oonly robbe the Kynges Majestie, being oonly the sup'me hedd of this his Realme of Englande immediatly under God, of his honour right and premyence due unto hym by the lawe of God, but spoyled this his Realme yerely of ynnumerable treasure, and with the losse of the same deceyved the Kynges lovyng and obedient subjectes, pswadyng to them, by his lawes bulles and other his deceyvable meanes, such dreames vanyties and fantasies as by the same many of them were seduced and conveyed unto supstitious and erronyous opynions; so that the Kynges Majestie, the Lordes spirituall and temporall and the Comons in this Realme being overweried and fatygated with the experience of the infynite abhomynacions and myschiefes pcedyng of his impostures, and craftily colouryng of his deceytes to the great damages of soules bodies and goodes, were forced of necessite for the publique weale of this Realme to exclude that forayne p'tended power jurisdiction and auctorite, used and usurped within this Realme, and to devise suche remedies for

Usurpations by
the Papal Power,
within the King's
Dominions, not
sufficiently provided
for by previous
Statutes:

¹ then O.

² gracious O.

their relief in the same as doth not oonly redounde to the honour of God, the high praise and avancement of the Kynges Majestie and of his Realme, but also to the great and inestimable utilite of the same; and notwithstanding the said holsome lawes so made and heretofore establisshed, yet it is comen to the knowledge of the Kynges Highnes and also to dyvs and many his lovyng faithfull and obedient subjectes, how that dyvs sedicious and contencious psones, being impes of the said Bisshopp of Rome and his See, and in harte membres of his ptended Monarchie, do in corners and els where as they dare whisper inculce preach and pswade, and from tyme to tyme instill into the eares and heedes of the pore symple and unlettered people, the advauncement and contynuaunce of the said Bisshopps feyned and ptended auctorite, ptendyng the same to have his grounde and orygnall of Goddis lawe, wherby the opynions of many be suspended, their jugementes corrupted and deceyved, and dyvsite in opynions augmented and encreased, to the great displeasure of Allmyghty God, the high discontentacion of our said most drad Sovaigne Lorde, and the interrupcion of the unite love charite concorde and agrement that ought to be in a Cristen region and congregacion: For avoydyng wherof, and repression of the folies of such sedicious psones as be the meanes and auctours of suche inconveniences, Be it enacted ordeyned and establisshed by the Kyng our Sovaigne Lorde and the Lordes spirituall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p̄sent parliament assembled and by thauctorite of the same, That if eny pson or psones, dwelling demurryng inhabityng or resiante within this Realme or within any other the Kynges Domynions Seignouries or Countreis or the Marchies of the same or els where within or under his obeisaunce and power, of what estate dignitie phemynence ordre degre or condicion so ev̄ he or they be, after the laste day of July which shalbe in the yere of our Lorde God M^o. D. xxxvjth shall, by wrytyng cifryng printing preaching or teaching, dede or acte, obstynatly or maliciously holde or stande with to extoll setforth maynteyn or defende the auctorite jurisdiction or power of the Bisshopp of Rome or of his See, heretofore used claymed or usurped within this Realme, or in any Domynion or Countrey being of within or under the Kynges Power or obeisaunce, or by any ptence obstynatly or maliciously invent any thing for thextollyng avancement settyng fourth mayntenaunce or defence of the same or any parte therof, or by any ptence obstynatly or maliciously attribute any maner of jurisdiction auctoritie or phemynence to the said See of Rome, or to eny Bisshop of the same See for the tyme being, within this Realme or in any the Kynges Dominions or Countreis, that then ev̄y suche pson or psones so doing or offendyng, their aidours assistentes comforters abettours pcurers maynteyners fautors counsaillours concelours and ev̄y of them, being therof lafully convycted accordyng to the Lawes of this Realme, for ev̄y suche defaulte and offence shall incurre and runne into the daungers penalties peynes and forfaytures ordeyned and pvided by the Statute of Provision and Premunyre, made in the xvj yere of the reign of the noble and valiaunt Prynce Kyng Richard the Seconde, ayenst suche as attempte p̄cure or make pvision to the See of Rome or els where for any thing or thinges to the derogacion, or contrary to the p̄rogatyve royall or jurisdiction, of the Crowne and dignitie of this Realme.

All Persons who shall by writing, preaching, teaching, or act, uphold the Jurisdiction of the See of Rome, within the King's Dominions, shall incur the Penalties of Premunire under St. 16 Ric. II. c. 5:

II. Justices of Assises and of the Peace shall enquire of Offences under this Act; and shall certify Presentments thereof into the King's Bench.

III. The King's Bench shall proceed as in the Case of Offences against Statute 16 Ric. II. c. 5.

IV. Bishops, &c. in their Visitations shall enquire of Spiritual Persons offending against this Act, and if present commit or hold them to bail, to answer in the Star Chamber:

AND to thentent that this Acte at all tymes may be well and trewly executed, and the offendours therof have and receyve condigne punysshment accordyng to their demerites, It is enacted by thauctorite aforsaid that as well Justices of Assises in their circuytes, as Justices of Peax within the lymyttes of their Cōmission and auctorities, or two of ev̄y suche Justiciars of Pease at the lest, wherof oone to be of the quoz, shall have full power and auctorite to enquire of all offences contemptes and transgressions p̄petrated cōmytted or done contrary to this Acte, in like manour and fourme as they may of other offences ayenst the Kynges peace; and shall c̄tifie ev̄y p̄sentment, afore them or any of them hadd or made condnyng this acte or any parte therof, before the Kyng in his Benche within xl. dayes next after any suche p̄sentment hadd or made, if the tyme be then open, and if not [than'] at the firste daye of the terme next folowyng the said xl. dayes; uppon payne that ev̄y of the Justiciars of Assise or Justic of Peace before whom such p̄sentment shalbe made, makyng defaulte of suche certificat contrary to this Statute, to lose and forfaite forty poundes to the Kynges Highnes.

AND it is enacted by thauctorite aforsaid that the Justiciars of the Kynges Benche, as well uppon ev̄y suche c̄tificate as by inquiry before them selves within the lymyttes of their auctorities, shall have full power and auctorite to here ordere and detmyne ev̄y such offence done or cōmytted contrary to this acte, accordyng to the lawes of this Realme, in such like maner and fourme to all ententes and purposes as if the pson or psones ayenst whome any p̄sentment shall be had uppon this estatute had be p̄sented uppon eny matter or offence expressed in the said estatute made in the said xvj. yere of Kyng Richarde the seconde.

AND it is also enacted by the auctorite aforsaid that all and ev̄y Archebisshopes Bisshipps and Archedeacons within this Realme, their Cōmissaries Vicars genall and other their Mynisters, in ev̄y their Visitacions and [Seanes'] shall make diligente inserch inquire and examynacion of all and ev̄y ecclesiasticall and religious psones within and of their jurisdiction, which shalbe suspected accused or demed to be transgressour or offendour of this Acte; And if uppon suche serche inquire and examynacion any ecclesiasticall or religious pson shalbe p̄sented suspected accused or founde culpable, by wytnes or confession, of any offence contrary to this acte, and be p̄sente at the tyme of suche p̄sentmente examynacion or accusacion, that then ev̄y the Archebisships Bisshopps and Archedeacons, their Cōmissaries Vicars genall and other their Mynistres, afore or to whome any suche pson shalbe p̄sented suspected accused or founde culpable (as is aforsaid) shall cōmytt ev̄y such pson so p̄sented suspected accused or founde culpable if he be p̄sente (as is aforsaid) to the next cōmon jaile of the Shire where suche inquire examynacion or accusacion shalbe had or made, or els by good and sufficient sureties to be bounden by obligacion to the Kynges use shall lett ev̄y suche pson to baile by their discrecions, to appere before the Kyng and his Counsaill in the Sterre Chaumber at Westmynster within xv. days next

¹ then O.

² So in Original Act and Printed Copies.

after suche enquiry p̄sentment or accusacion, if the terme be then open and kepte, or els in the firste daye of the terme next folowyng after the same enquiry p̄sentment or accusacion; And at the same day lymytted for suche apparence they shall c̄tyfie into the said Sterre Chaumber, by wrytyng under their seales, as well the said Bonde and obligacion taken for suche apperance, as the p̄sentment examynacion accusacion or convyction of ev̄y suche p̄son and all [disposicions'] and circumstaunces therof, and the name of the jayle wherunto they have cōmytted the said p̄son; And if eny suche ecclesiastical or religious p̄son being p̄sented suspected or accused in any Seane or Visitacion be not p̄sent at the tyme of the said Seane or Visitacion as is aforesaid, that then nev̄theles ev̄y the said Archebisshopps Bisshopp̄s and Archdeacons, their Cōmissaries Vicars gen̄all and all other their Ministres, afore or to whom any such p̄sentment suspicion or accusacion shall be had or made, shall c̄tyfie ev̄y suche p̄sentment suspycion and accusacion and all circumstaunce therof (as is afore said) into the Sterre Chaumber at Westm̄, within xv. dayes next after suche p̄sentment suspicion or accusation had or made, or in the first day of the terme next folowyng after suche p̄sentment suspicion or accusation, in suche man̄e and fourme as is afore rehersed; And in case any ecclesiasticall or religious p̄son being p̄sented suspected or accused of any offence done or attempted contrary to this estatute be therof convycted, by confession or wytnes before any Archebisshopp̄ Bisshopp̄ or Archdeacon or before any ther Cōmissaries Vycars gen̄all or other ther mynisters in their Seanes or Vysitacions, or before the Kynges Counsaill in the Sterre Chaumber at Westmynster, that then ev̄y suche spirituall and religyous p̄son so being convycte shall suffer suche paynes penalties and forfaytures as be exp̄ssed in the saide Statute made in the said xvj yere of Kyng Richarde the Second.

Proceeding against
such Spiritual
Persons if absent.

Penalty on such
Persons convicted
of such Offences;
Premunire, as under
St. 16 Ric. II. c. 5.

It is also enacted by thauctorite aforesaid, that if any ecclesiasticall Judge or Visitatour do voluntarily concele cloke hide or colour any p̄sentment accusacion or confession that shall be made to him conc̄nyng this Statute, or do not c̄tyfie ev̄y such accusacion p̄sentment or confession before the Kyng and his Counsaill in the Sterred Chaumber at Westmynster, in such man̄e and fourme as is above specified in this Estatute, that then ev̄y suche ecclesiasticall Judge and Visitatour so wilfully offendyng for ev̄y such defaulte shall forfayte xl. li. the one halfe therof to the Kynges Highnes, the other half to suche p̄sonne as will sue for the same by orygnall wrytt bill playnte or informacion in any of the Kynges Courtes, in which sute non essoynne p̄tection or wager of Lawe shall be admytted nor allowed.

V.
Penalty on Spiritual
Judge concealing
such Offences,
£40.

AND for stronger defence and mayntenance of this Acte it is ordeyned and enacted by auctorite aforesaid that all and ev̄y ecclesiasticall Judge, Ordynary Chauncellour Cōmyssary Offyciall Vycar gen̄all and other ecclesiasticall Officer or Mynister, of what dignite p̄hemynence or degre so ev̄ they shalbe, And all and ev̄y temporall Judge Justiciar Mayar Baillyff Shereff [Undersherreff¹] Eschetour Alderman Jurat Counstable Hedborowe Thredborough Borsolder, and ev̄y other Lay Officer and Mynister to be made created elected or admytted within this Realme or any other the Kynges Domyinions, of what estate ordre degre or condicion so ev̄ he shall be, from and after the said laste laste day of July, shall before he take upon hym the execucion of such office, make take and receyve a corporall othe upon the Evangelistes, before suche p̄son or p̄sones as have or shall have auctorite to admytt hym, that he fromhensforth shall utterly renounce refuse relinquish or forsake the Bisshopp̄ of Rome and his auctorite power and jurisdiction; and that he shall nev̄ consent nor agree that the Bisshopp̄ of Rome shall practyse excersise or have any man̄e of auctorite jurisdiction or power within this Realme or any other the Kynges Domyinions, but that he shall resist the same at all tymes to thuttermost of his power; and that fromhensforth he shall accepte repute and take the Kynges Majestie to be the oonly sup̄me hedd in erth of the Church of Englonde; and that to his connyng wytt and uttmost of his power, without gile fraude or other undewe meane, he shall observe kepe mayntene and defende the hole effectes and contentes of all and singuler actes and Statutes made and to be made within this Realme, in derogacion extirpacion and extinguysshment of the Bisshopp̄ of Rome and his auctorite, and all other Actes and Statutes made and to be made in reformacion and corroboracion of the Kynges Power of sup̄me heed in erth of the Churche of Englonde; and this he shall doo ayenst alman̄e of p̄sonnes of what estate dignytie degre or condicion they be, and in no wise do nor attempte, nor to his power suffer to be doon or attempted directly or indirectly, any thing or thinges prively or aptly to the lett hyndraunce damage or derogacion therof or of any parte therof by any man̄e of meanes or for eny man̄e of p̄tence; and in case any oth be made or hath be made by hym to eny p̄son or p̄sones, in maynten²nce defence or favour of the Bisshopp̄ of Rome or his auctorite jurisdiction or power, he repute the same as vayne and adnychilate: So helpe hym God All Seyntes and the Holy Evangelistes.

VI.
Oath to be taken
by all Officers,
Ecclesiastical and
Temporal for
renouncing all
Jurisdiction of the
See of Rome, and
for supporting the
King's Supremacy.

Former Oaths to
the contrary to be
reputed void.

AND it is also enacted by the auctorite aforesaid, that all and ev̄y p̄son and p̄sones spirituall and temporall suyng lyverey restitutions or utter le mayne out of the Kyng his heires or successours handes, or doing eny fealtye to his Highnes his heires or successours, or which shall be sworne to the Kyng his heires or successours, or that shall have eny office fee or roume of the most gracious gifte of the Kynges Majestie his heires or successours, or shall be reteyned in s̄vice with his Grace his heires or successours, shall make take and receyve the said othe, And that also all and ev̄y religious p̄sonn, at the tyme of his or their p̄fession or entre into religion, and ev̄y other ecclesiasticall p̄sonne at the tyme of his takyng of Orders, and all and ev̄y other p̄sonne which shalbe promoted or p̄ferred to any degre of lernyng in any Un̄versitie within this Realme or other the Kynges Domyinions at the tyme of his p̄mocion or p̄ferment, and ev̄y of them, shall make take and receyve the said othe before his or their Sov̄aign Ordynary or the the Cōmyssary of suche Un̄versitie.

VII.
Such Oath shall be
taken by all Persons
suyng Livery, &c.
or taking Office;
or being professed;
or taking Orders
or Degrees.

AND it is also enacted by the auctorite aforesaid that if any p̄son or p̄sones, lymytted or cōmaunded by auctorite of this Acte to make the said Othe, or commaunded by any other p̄son or p̄sones auctorized by the Kynges Highnes Cōmission under his great Seale or his Seale ordeyned for causes ecclesiasticall to make the said othe, obstynatly refuse that to doo, that then ev̄y suche offence and contempte shall be High Treason; and the Offendours therof being lauffully convycted shall suffer peynes of Death and other forfaytures penalties and losses as is lymytted and accustomed in cases of High Treason, by any Lawes or Statutes of this Realme hertofore made.

VIII.
Refusal to take
such Oath, by
Persons required
or commaunded,
declared to be
High Treason.

¹ Deposycōns O.

² Undershireve O.

IX. This Act not to derogate from the Ceremonies of the Church of England.

X. Act to extend to Jersey, &c. only so far as shall be settled by the King's Letters Patents, &c.

PROVYDED alwayes and be it enacted, that this Acte, nor any thyng or thynges in the same rehersed mencioned or comprised, be in any wise ꝑjudiciall hurtfull or derogatory to the ceremonies uses and other laudable and polytike ordynaunces, for a tranquyltie disciplyne concorde devocion unyte and decent order hertofore in the Church of Englonnd used instituted taken and accepted, nor to any pson or psones accordyngly usyng the same or any of them.

PROVYDED alway and be it enacted by auctoritie of this ꝑsent pliamnt that this Acte concnyng the Bisshopꝑ of Rome, or any thyng to be doone by his usurped auctorytie, shall no further bynde nor extende to and uppon the Kynges subjectꝑ of his [Isle'] of Jersey Gernesey and Alderney, in any other manie fourme or condicion than it shall please the Kynges Highnes, with thadvyce of his most honorable Counsaill upon consideracion and examynacion of the state and disposicion of his said Iles, and the cōmon welth of the same, herafter to establissh ordeyn and declare unto them by his gracious letters patentes under his great Seale; and that the said tres patentes and evy thyng therin conteyned shall be of the same effect strength and vertue as if they had ben passed and enacted by auctorite of Parliament; any thyng in the said acte conteyned to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding.

CHAPTER XI.

AN ACTE for restituçōn of the first Fruytys in the tyme of Vacacion to the next Incumbent.

Uncertainty of St. 26 H.VIII. c. 3. as to Time of Payment of First Fruits, and Payment of Tithes during Vacancy of Benefices:

First Fruits shall be due to the King from Time of the Avoidance. Tithes and Profits accruing during the Avoidance shall belong to the next succeeding Incumbent.

II. Penalty on the Ordinary receiving Profits of any Benefice during Vacation, and not paying them to the next Incumbent; Treble Value, &c.

FOR AS MOCHE as in the Statute of the paymente unto the Kynges Majestie his heires and successours of the firste fruytes of Spirituall ꝑmocions Offices Benefices and Dignities, within this Realme and other the Kynges Domynions, expresse mencion and declaracion is not had ne made, from what tyme the yere shall be accompted in which the firste fruytes shall be dewe and payable to his Highnes, that is to wytt, [whither'] ymmediatly from the Death resignacion or deprivation of evy Incumbent, or from the tyme of admyssion or newe takyng of possession in evy such ꝑmocion; And also by reason that in the same Statute (¹) is not declared who shall have the fruyties tithes and other ꝑfyttes of the said benefices offices ꝑmocions and dignities spirituall duryng the tyme of vacacion therof, dyvs of the Archebisshopes and Bisshopꝑs of this Realme (²) have not only, when the tyme of ꝑceyvynge and takyng of tithes (that is to say, Woll Lambe Corne and Hay and Tithes usually payed at the holy tyme of Easter) hath approched, differed the collacion of suche Benefices as have ben of their owne patronage, but also have uppon ꝑsentacions of Clerkes, made unto them by the juste patrons, protracted and deferred to institute inducte and admytt the same Clerkes, to thentent that they myght have and ꝑceyve to their owne use the same tithes growyng duryng the vacacion, So that through suche delays (over and above the firste fruytes which be justly due to the Kynges Highnes) they have ben constrayned also to lose all or the moste parte of one yeres ꝑfyte of their benefices and ꝑmocions, and to serve the cure at their and their frendes ꝑpre costes and charges, or utterly to forsake and geve ov their benefices and ꝑmocions, to their great losse and hyndraunce; For reformacion wherof it is ordeyned and enacted by the Kyng our Sovaign Lorde with the assent of the Lordes spirituall and temporall and the Commons in this ꝑsent parliament assembled and by thauçtorite of the same, That the said yere in which the first fruytes shall be paid to the Kynges Grace shall begynne and be accompted ymmediatly after the avoydaunce or vacacion of any suche Benefice or ꝑmocion spirituall afore rehersed; And that the tithes fruytes oblacions obventions emolumentes cōmodities advauntages rentes, and all other whatsoever renewes casualties or ꝑfities certayne and uncertayne, afferyng or belongyng to any Archedeaconry Deanery ꝑbende ꝑsonage Vicarage Hospitall Wardeynshipꝑ ꝑvosteshiꝑ or other spirituall ꝑmocion Benefice Dignitie or Office, (Chauntreis oonly excepte), within this Realme or other the Kynges Domynions growyng rysyng or cōmyng duryng the tyme of vacacion of the same ꝑmocion spirituall, shall belong and affere to suche ꝑson as shalbe therunto next ꝑsented ꝑmoted instituted inducte or admytted and to his Executours, towarde the payment of the first frutis to the Kynges Highnes his heires and successours; any usage custome libtie privilege or ꝑscripcion to the contrary hadd used or being in any wise notwithstanding.

AND it is also enacted by thauçtorite aforsaid, that if any Archebisshopꝑ Bisshopꝑ Archedeacon Ordynarye or any other ꝑson or psones to their uses and behoofe, at any tyme heretofore sith the first day of Maye laste paste have ꝑceyvved receyved or taken, or at any tyme herafter doo ꝑceyve receyve or take, the fruyties tithes obventions oblacions emolumentes cōmodities renewes rentes advauntages ꝑfites or casualties cōmyng growyng or belongyng, or which herafter shall come growe affere or belong, to any Archedeaconry Denry Prebende ꝑsonage Vicarage Hospitall Wardeynshipꝑ ꝑvosteshiꝑ or other spirituall ꝑmocion Benefice Dignitie or Office, (Chauntreis oonly excepted,) within this Realme or other the Kynges Domynions, duryng the vacacion of such Archedeaconry Deanery Prebende ꝑsonage Vicarage Hospitall Wardeynshipꝑ ꝑvosteshiꝑ or other spirituall ꝑmocion benefice dignytie or office, (Chauntreis oonly excepted,) and the same, upon reasonable request from hensforth to be made, doth not rendre restore satisfye contente and pay to the next Incumbent, being lauffully instituted inducte or admytted to suche Archedeaconry Denry Prebende ꝑsonage or Vycarage or other ꝑmocion dignytie benefice or office spirituall, except before excepted, or do lett or interrupte the said Incumbent to have the same, that then evy Archebisshopꝑ Bisshopꝑ Archedeacon Ordynary or other ꝑson so doyng shall forfayte and lose the treble value of so moche as he shall then have receyved, of the fruties of evy ꝑbende ꝑsonage Vicarage Hospitall Wardeynshipꝑ ꝑvosteshiꝑ or other spirituall ꝑmocion, wherof he so shall receyve ꝑceyve or detayne, lett or interrupte the Incumbent to ꝑceyve receyve and have, the fruytes tithes obventions oblacions

¹ Ile O.

² whether O.

³ it O.

⁴ more coveting their owen privat lucre then tendering the welth of the residue of the Clergie being of their Dioces and jurisdicçōns O.—run through with a Pen.

emolumentes cōmodities revenues rentes advauntages p̄fities or casualties; the moytie of which forfayture shall be to the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde, and the other moytie therof to the Incumbent of the same p̄bende p̄sonage or Vycarage or other spirituall p̄mocion, to be recovered in any of the Kynges Courtes by āction bill playnte infourmacion or other wise, in which āction or suyte the defandaunte shall not be admytted to wage his lawe, nor eny p̄tection nor essoynē shall be unto the defendaunt allowed.

PROVYDED alway that it shalbe lefull to ēvy Archebisshop̄ Bissshop Archedecon and Ordynary, their Officers and Ministris, to retayne [into'] his or their custodie so moche, of the tithes fruytes obventions oblacions emolumentes cōmodities advauntages rentes revenues casualties and p̄fyttes, as shall amount to paye unto suche p̄sonne [and'] p̄sones as hath or shall serve or kepe the cure of such Archedeaconry Deanry p̄bende p̄sonage or Vicarage or other spirituall p̄mocion duryng the vacacion, his or their reasonable stipende or salarie, And also for the collection gatheryng and levyng of suche tithes fruytes emolumentes rentes and other p̄fites rysyng and growyng duryng the vacacion aforsaid; any thyng in this Acte conteyned to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding.

III.
Ordinary may retain' Expences of Cure, and collecting the Profits, &c.

PROVYDED also and be it further enacted by the auctorite aforsaid that in case eny of the Incumbentes aforsaid happen to dye, and before his death hath caused eny of his glebe landes to be manured and sowen at his p̄pre costes and charges with any corne or grayne, that then in that case all and ēvy of the same Incumbentes may make and declare their testaments of all the p̄fites of the corne growyng uppon the same glebe landes so manured and sowen; any thyng conteyned in this p̄sent Acte in any wise notwithstanding.

IV.
Incumbents may devise Profits of Corn sown on their Glebe.

AND where also, before this tyme, dyvers and many p̄sonnes Vicars and other spirituall p̄sons, being seased for ŷme of their lyves of and in the said spirituall p̄mocions afore named, as well for great sōmes of money to them before hande paid as for other causes & consideracions, have lett in ferme for terme of yeres by sufficient wrytynges their seid p̄sonages, Vycarages and other spirituall p̄mocions or parte therof, unto dyv's and many of the Kynges subjectes, and after suche leases by them so made, the leassours therof have often tymes used to resigne their said benefices or spirituall p̄mocions so dymysed and letten in ferme; by reason of which resignacion and other the āctes of the said leassours, the said benefices and other spirituall p̄mocions have ben voyde, and the title and in̄festes of the said lessees hath ben therby adnychilate and of none effecte in the lawe, contrary to right and good consciens: For reformation wherof and for a quyetnes the better hereafter to be hadd and contynued betwene the Kynges subjectes, Be it enacted by auctorite of this p̄sent parliament, that from the forsaid first day of May laste paste no manie of suche lease by sufficient wrytyng, hertofore made nor hereafter to be made by any spirituall p̄son within this Realme of Englonde Wales or the marchies of the same to any lay p̄sone, of any p̄sonage Vicarage or other spirituall p̄mocion aforsaid within this Realme, uppon which lease the rente and ŷvices reserved, with other the yerely charges of the lease as in ŷvyng the cure and otherwise, shall amount within forty shyllynges by the yere of as moche as the said p̄sonage Vicarage or other spirituall p̄mocion aforsaid so letten is rated and valewed atte uppon the Kynges bokes for paying the first frutes, shall be adjudged voide adnychilate or del̄mynded, by reason of any suche resignacion or other avoydaunce, of the said benefice or spirituall p̄mocion so letten, by the oonly ācte of the seid leassour; but that ēvy suche [lease or graunte'] of any suche benefices or spirituall p̄mocions aforsaid, their executours or assignes, shall have and may enjoye their termes and enterestes of and in the same, for the terme of six yeres to be accompted nexte and immediatly after the said avoydaunce, if the said leassour doo so long lyve, and the lease so by hym made before doo so long contynewe and endure; and that after suche avoydaunce the successour or successours of ēvy such lessour shall and may distreyn for the rente and ŷvices so reserved, and have their āctions of dett and all other advantages by way of āction entre or other wise agaynst the said lessee his executours or assignes for recōvy of the said rente and coven̄nt' uppon the said lease reserved, as the leassour therof myght have hadd if noo such voydaunce hadd ben hadd.

V.
Leases by Vicars and other Spiritual Persons becoming void by their Resignation;

Such Leases declared valid for Six Years, after Resignation or other Avoidance by Act of Lessor;

Successors may distrain, &c. for the Rent, &c.

AND farther be it enacted by the auctoritie aforsaid, that if hereafter it happen any suche lessour to decease and die before the ende of the terme by hym so made, and there be oon yere at the leaste to cōme of the said terme, that then it shalbe lafull to the lessee therof his executours or assignes to holde and enjoye their said lease to the ende of the same yere wherin he is so entered at the tyme of his said lessours death, if his said lease doo so long contynue; bearyng and paying unto the successour of ēvy suche lessour all suche rente and ŷvices, as for the remenaunt of the said yere shall uppon ēvy suche lease be dewe, for the recōvy wherof the said successour shall and may have all such wayes and advauntages as before is lymyted and geven to the successour, where his p̄decessour maketh such lease and resigneth.

VI.
Lessees may hold to the End of the Year after the Death of Lessor, paying Rent to the Successor.

PROVYDED alway that ēvy successour, after the deth of his p̄decessour, may and shall have, uppon oon monethes warnyng after the tyme of his induction, the Mansion Howse of ēvy suche p̄sonage Vicarage or other spirituall p̄mocion aforsaid with the glebe belongyng to the same, not being sowne at the tyme of his said p̄decessours death, for maynten'nce of his houshold, deductyng therfore in his rente as hertofore hath ben borne for the same, or as yt is reasonable worth; any thing in this said ācte conteyned to the contrary notwithstanding.

VII.
Successor on a Month's Notice shall have the Parsonage and Glebe not sown.

(*) PROVYDED alway that if the frutes of the vacacion of the said spirituall p̄mocions be not sufficient to pay the curates stipende and wages for servyng the cure the vacacion tyme, that then the same to be borne and paid by the next Incūbent within xiiij dayes next after that he hath the possession of any of the said p̄mocions spirituall.

VIII.
Payment of Curate during the Vacancy.

¹ in O.

² or O.

³ lese or grunte O.—lessee or grauntee Printed Copies.

* The following Proviso is annexed to the Original Act, in a separate Schedule.

CHAPTER XII.

AN ACTE declaryng the lymytts of the Kyng^e Palays of Westm̄.

The King's old
Palace at
Westminster in a
State of Decay ;

A new Palace
built by the King ;

with a Park
adjoining ;

The new Palace
and Park shall be
called The Palace :

And such Palace
shall also extend
from Charing Crosse
to Westminster
Hall ;

and within all those
Bounds shall have
all such Privileges
as the King's
ancient Palace.

II.
General Saving.

III.
Proviso for
W. Babington,
Keeper of the
old Palace.

FOR AS MOCH as the Kynges Paleis att Westmynster, buylded and edified there before the tyme of mynde, by and nygh unto the Monast^y and Abbey of Saynt Peter of Westmynster in the Countie of Middelsex, is and of long tyme hath ben in utter ruyne and decaye, and that our moste drad So^vaign Lorde Kyng Henry the eight, Kyng of Englonde and of Fraunce Defendour of the faith Lorde of Ireland and in erth sup^rme hed of the Church of England, hath lately opteyned and purchased oon great mansion place and howse sommetyme parcell of the possessions and enheritaunce of the Archebisshopriche of Yorke, sytuate and being in the Towne of Westmynster in the same Countie, not moche distaunt from the same auncient Paleys, and the Kynges Highnes now of late uppon the soyle of the said mansion place and Howse, and uppon the grounde therunto adjoynnyng, moste sumptuously and curiously hath buylded and edified many and distincte beautifull costely and pleasaunt lodgynges buyldynges and mansions for his gracis singuler pleasure comferte and comodite, to the great honour of his Highnes and of his Realme ; and therunto adjoynnyng hath made a Parke walled and envyroned with brick and stone, and therin hath dyvised and ordeyned many and singler comodyous thynges pleasures and other necessaries, most apte and convenyent to appteigne oonly to so noble a Prynce for his singuler comferte pastyme and solace : Be it therefore enacted by the auctorite of this p^sente Parliamente that all the said soyle grounde mansion and buyldynges, and the said Parke with all other thyng^e comodities and pleasures theruppon made buylded and dyvysed as is afore said, and also the soyle of the said auncient Paleys, shall be from hensforth the Kynges hole Paleys at Westm̄, and so to be taken demed reputed called and named the Kynges Paleys at Westmynster for e^v ; and that the same Paleys shall fromhensforth extende and be as well within the soyle and places afore lymytted and appoynted for the same, as also in all the strete or way ledyng from Charyng Crosse unto the Sayntuarye Gate at Westmynster aforsaid, and in all the howses buyldyng^e landes and tenement^e on both the sydes of the same strete or way from the said Crosse unto Westmynster Hall, sytuate lyng or being betwene the Water of the Thames of the Easte parte and the said Parke wall of the Weste parte, and so forth through all the soyle p^rcincte and lymittes of the said olde Paleys ; and that the said Paleys, nowe made by the auctorite of this Acte, shall fromhensforth have and enjoye, within the p^rcincte lymyttes and bondes before exp^ressed and declared of and for the same, all such and like p^rogatyves libties p^rhemynences jurisdictiones and privileges as to the Kyng^e auncient Paleys within this Realme have at any tyme hertofore belonged use^d or of right appteyned ; and that the same olde and auncient Paleys of Westmynster fromhensforth be reputed demed and taken oonly as a membre and pcell of the said newe Palayes made by this acte as is aforsaid ; any p^rscription recorde or usage heretofore hadd used or alowed to the contrary notwithstanding.

SAVYNG to all and syn^gler psonne and psonnes bodyes polytike and corporate their heires and successours and e^vy of them, all suche right title in^rest possession rentes rev^cion remayndre distresse action lease leases graunt^e annuyties suytes petitions and condicions, in such maner and fourme as they or any of them their heires and successours, or the heires and successours of any of them, have hadd shulde myght or ought to have hadd in the p^rmisses or any pcell therof if this acte hadd nev^r bene hadd ne made ; any thing in this Acte conteyned to the cont^ry notwithstanding.

() **P**ROVYDED alwaye that this p^sent Acte, nor any thing therin conteyned, be in any wise p^rjudiciall or hurtfull to William Babyn^gton kep of oure olde Paleys of Westmynster his heires nor assignes, for or conc^rnyng his said office ; but that it shall be lefull to the said William Babyn^gton his heires and assignes to have holde occupye excersise and enjoye the said office of Kep of the said Paleys at Westmynster, with all comodities p^rfytes advauntages and other emolument^e rising or growyng of the same office, in as large and ample maner as if this p^sente acte hadd not bene made ; any thing in this p^sente acte to the contrary heretofore notwithstanding.

CHAPTER XIII.

AN ACTE compellyng s^puall psons to kepe resydence upon their Benefices.

Recital of Stat.
21 H. VIII. c. 13.
§ 15. for Residence
of Spiritual Persons
on their Benefices ;

WHERE AS in the Parliamente begonne at London the thirde day of Novembre in the xxjth yere of the reign of our So^vayn Lorde Kyng Henry the eight, and from thens adjourned and p^roged to the Palayes of Westmynster the xvij day of December then next ensuyng, amongst other good actes and ordynaunces then and there by the auctorite of the said parliament, it was established ordeyned and enacted, that as well e^vy spirituall psonne then being p^rmotod to any Archedeaconry Deanry or Dignitie in any Monast^y or Cathedrall Church Conventuall or Collegiall, or being beneficed with eny psonage or Vicarage, as all and e^vy spirituall psonne and psonnes, which shulde after the feaste of Seynt Michaell tharchaungell which was in the forsaid xxj yere of the reigne of our said So^vaign Lorde King Henry the eight be p^rmotod to any of the said Dignities or Benefices with eny psonage or Vicarage, shulde from the said feast of Saynt Michaell tharchaungell be psonally resident and abydyng at and uppon his said Dignitie

¹ Annexed to the Original Act in a separate Schedule.

Benefice or benefice, or at one of them at the leaste; and in case eny such spirituall pson at any tyme after the said feaste kept not residence at one of his said Dignities Benefice or Benefices (as is aforsaid), but absent hym selfe wilfully by the space of one moneth togeder or by the space of two monethes to be accompted at sevall tymes in any one yere and make his residence and abiding in any other places by suche tyme, that then he shall forfayte for evy suche defaulte x li. sterling, as in the same acte more playnly doth appere; In which acte, among other pvisions conteyned and specified in the same, it was pyveded that the said Acte of Non residence shulde not in any wise extende ne be prejudiciall to any Scolar or Scolars being convsaunte and abiding for studye without fraud or covyne at eny Univesite within this Realme or without, as by the same pvision doth also appere more at large; Sithens the making of which good acte and statute, dyvs and many psons being beneficed with cure of soule, (as is aforsaid), and being not apte to studye by reason of their age or otherwise, ne never entending, before the making of the said Acte, to travaile in studye within any of the said Univesities for the encrease of lernyng, but rather myndyng and entendyng their owne ease singuler lucre and pleasure, by the same pvision colourably to defraude the same good Statute and Ordynance, doth daily and comonly resorte and repayre to the said Univesities of Oxen and Cambrige and to either of them, where they under the said pntence and colour of studye doth contynue and abide lvyng dissolutely, nothing pftyng themselfe by study at all in lernyng, but consume the tyme in idelnes and in other pastetymes and insolent pleasures, gyvng occasion and evell example therby to other yong men and studente within the said Univesities, little or nothing regardyng their cure and charge of sowle, contrary to the myndes and entente of the makers of the forsaid good statute and ordynance; and also dyvs and many olde beneficed men have and doo continually remayne there, never excysing nor practising their lernyng to the example of vertue and mayntenance of the comon weale in discharge of their consciens according to their duetie, havng nevtheles and occupying suche romes and comodities as were institute and ordeyned for the mayntenace and relief of pore Scolers, to the great hindraunce and detryment of the same: Be it therefore enacted by the King our Sovaign Lorde with the assent of the Lordes spirituall and temporall and the Comens in this p'sente parliament assembled, That all and singuler spirituall psones and psones, which now be or hereafter shall be to any benefice or benefices pmoted (as is aforsaid), being above the age of xl. yeres (the Chauncellour Vychauncellour Comissary of the said Univesities, or any of them, Wardens Deanes Provostes p'sidentes Rectours Masters Principals and other hedd rulers of Colleges Halles and other Houses or places corporate within the said Univesities, or any of them, Doctours of the Chaier, reders of Dyvynite in the comon scoles of Dyvynitie, in any of the said Univesities oonly excepted) shall be resident and abydyng at and uppon one of their said benefices, according to thentent and true meanyng of the said former acte; uppon suche payne and penalties as be conteyned in the said former acte made and appoynted for suche beneficed psons for their none residence; And that none of the said beneficed psones, being above the age aforsaid, except before excepte, shall fromhensforth be excused of their none residence uppon the said benefices, for that they be studentes or resiant within the said Univesities or any of them; any proviso or any other clause or sentence specified or conteyned in the said former Acte of none residence, or any other thing or thinges, to the contrary herof in any wise notwithstanding.

AND over this be it enacted by the auctoritie before said, that all and singler suche beneficed psons, being under the age of xl. yeres, resiant and abydyng within the said Univesities, or any of them, shall not enjoye the privilege and libtie of none residence, conteyned in the proviso of the said former acte made for the Scolars and Studentes of the said Univesities or any of them, onles he or they be p'sent at the ordynary lecture and lectures, as well at home in their houses as in the comon scole or scoles, and in their ppre psons kepe sophemes p'blesmes disputacions and other excyses of lernyng, and be apponent and respondent in the same, accordyng to the ordynances and statutes of either of the said Univesities where he or they shall be so abydyng or resiant; any thing conteyned in the said pviso or former Acte to the contrary notwithstanding.

PROVIDED allway that this Acte shall begynne to take effecte at the feaste of Saynt Michaell tharchaugell next comyng and not before.

(¹) PROVIDED alway that this Acte nor any thing therein conteigned shall extende to any pson or psonnes, which now is or hereafter shall be readers of any publique or comon lecture in Dyvynite lawe civile phisick philosophi humanytie or of any of the liberall sciences, or publique or comon in'pretours or techers of the Ebrewe tong Caldey or Greke, in whatsoev' Colledge or place of any of the said Univesities the said psones for the tyme being shall rede the said comon or publique lectures; nor yet to any pson or psonnes which, after or about the age of xl. yeres, which shall resorte to any of the said Univesities to pcede Doctures in dyvynite lawe civile or phisick, for the tyme of their said pcedinges and executing of such sermons [dispicions¹] or lectures, which they be bounde by the Statute of the Univesities there to doo for the said degrees so obteyned.

Proviso in § 17. of said Statute for Scholars in Universities;

Evasion of the Statute, under Pretext of the said Proviso:

Spiritual Persons, above 40 Years old, shall not be excused for Non-residence on their Benefices as Students, &c. Except the Chancellor, Masters of Colleges, &c.

II. None shall have Privilege of Non-residents as Scholars, unless they attend all Lectures, &c.

III. Commencement of A.G.

IV. Proviso for Lecturers, &c. and Persons proceeding Doctors, &c.

¹ Annexed to the Original Act, in a separate Schedule.

² Dyspicyons O.—Dispicions *Old Printed Copies*—Disputations *Modern Printed Copies*.

CHAPTER XIV.

AN ACTE lymytyng the pryces of Wynes.

Retail Prices of Gascoign or Guien Wine.

BE it enacted by auctoritie of this presente Parliamente, that no pson or psons shall sell any Gascoign Guyon or Frenche Wynes above viij d. the gallon, that is to saye, a peny the pynte two pence the quarte four pence the pottell and viij d. the gallon, uppon payne of forfayture for evy pynte to be solde above the said price iij d. and for evy quarte solde above the said price viij d. and for evy pottell so solde above the said price, xij d. and for evy gallon so solde above the said price afore lymitted ij s. And that no Malmeseis Romneys Sackes nor other swete Wynes shall be solde by retaill above xij d. the Gallon, vj d. the pottell iij d. the quarte and j d. ob. the pynte, uppon payne to lose and forfayte iij s. iij d. for evy galon, xx d. for evy pottell, xij d. for evy quarte and vj d. for evy pynte that shall be solde contrary to this acte.

II. For assessing Prices of Wine sold in gross.

PROVIDED alway that the Lorde Chaucellour Lorde Treasurer Lorde p̄sidente of the Kyngē most honorable Counsaill Lorde Privey seale and the two chief Justices of either Benche, or v, iij, or iij of them, shall have power and auctoritie by their discrecions to sett the prices of all kynde of Wynes, that is to say of the prices of the butte tonne pipe hoggshed poncheon teers barrell or rundelett, when it shall be solde in grose; so that they or any of them cause the prise by them sett to be writtun and open p̄clamacion therof to be made in the Kingē Courte of Chauncy openly in the terme tyme, or els in the Citie Borough or Towne where any such Wynes shall be solde in grose; any thing conteyned in this Acte to the contrary herof notwithstanding.

III. Penalty on selling Wines in gross above the Prices assessed.

AND it is further enacted that if eny pson or psons, after such prises be sett and putt in writing by the said Lorde Chaucellour Lorde Treasurer Lorde p̄sident of the Kyngē most honorable Counsaill Lorde Privey Seale and the ij chief Justices or by v, iij, or iij of them, and p̄clamacion therof hadd (as is aforesaid), do sell any Wynes in grose by any fraude or covyn contrary to the said prices so sett and p̄claymed, that then evy offendour in that behalfe shall lose and forfayte for evy vessell by them solde in grose contrary to the said prices xl s. the one halfe of which forfaytures to be to the Kyng our Sov̄aign Lorde, and the other halfe therof if it be within any Citie Borough or Towne corporate to be (') the Maires Shiriffes Baillyffē or other hedd rulers of such Cities Boroughes or Townes corporate. And if it be without Citie Borough or Towne Corporate [than'] to be to suche of the Kyngē subjectē as will sue for the same; And that evy suche forfayture shall be recoved by originall writt of Dett bill playnt or informacion, in which sute no wager of Lawe shall be admytted, nor any p̄tection or assoyne allowed.

IV. Justices of Peax, Mayors, &c. shall enquire of Offences.

AND it is also enacted that the Justices of Peax in evy Shere of this p̄sent Realme, and all Maires Shereffē Balyffē and other heed officers in Cities Boroughes and Townes Corporate, that is to say, evy of them within the lymyttes of their Cōmissions and auctorities, as well within fraunches as without, shall have power and auctoritie to examyne here [equere'] and de'myne the defautes of such as shall attempt to sell any Wynes in grose or by retaile contrary to this acte, and to punyssh the offendours by imprisonment or otherwise by their discrecions.

V. St. Ric. III. c. 13. and all others, as to gauging and measuring Wines and Oils, confirmed.

AND where as in the Parliament holden at Westmynster in the first yere of the reign of Kyng Richarde the thirde, among other thinges it was established ordeyned and enacted that evy tonne of Wyne shulde conteign CC liij galons, evy butte of Malmesey shulde conteign C xxvj galons, evy pype C xxvj galons, evy tercyan or poncheon lxxxiiij galons, evy hoggshed lxiiij galons, evy teers xli galons, and evy barrell xxxj galons and di. and every Rondlett xviiij galons and di. And that no Vessell shulde be putt to sale till it were gauged, uppon payne of forfaiture; as by the same Statute it doth appere more at large; Nev̄theles great disceite is dayly used in sellinge of Wynes and oyle in caskes and Vessels not beryng the contentes above lymytted, to the great losse of the Kynges pore Subjectes; For remedy wherof it is enacted by the auctorite of this p̄sent Parliament, that the said estatute made in the first yere of Kyng Richarde the thirde, and all other estatutes heretofore made for trewe gauging and measuryng of Wynes Oyles Hony, or any other Lycours, which estatutes before this tyme be not repelled nor expired, shall stonde in their strenght and vertue and be putt in due execucion according to their tenours and effectē in evy behalfe.

VI. All Vessels of Wine, Oil, &c. shall be truly gauged and marked.

AND ov̄ that be it enacted by auctoritie of this p̄sent Parliament that evy gauger within this Realme shall truly and effectually, within the lymyttes of his office, gauge all the said tonnes buttes pipes teerses poncheons tercians barrells hoggshedes and rundlettes, and shall playnly and truly marke uppon the heed of evy such vessel the content of the same, uppon payne to forfayte to the partie to whose use the Wyne Oyle or other thing therein being shall be solde, four tymes the valew of that that the Vessell so marked shall lack of his lafull contente above written, the same forfaiture to be recoved ov̄ and besides the costē of the sute by the Kynges originall writt or by bill in any of the Kynges Courtes of his cōmon lawes, or in any competent Courte havynng jurisdiction in the place where that offence shall be cōmytted, by action or bill of dett, in which Action or suyte none essoynne p̄tection nor wager of lawe shall be accepted admytted or allowed to the Defendaunte or Defendauntes; And that evy marchaunte or other pson selling the said Wyne Oyle or other thing conteyned in the said Vessell marked, shall allowe, of the price therof, to the byer of the same, for evy quantite of Wyne Oyle or other thing conteyned in the said marked Vessellē, the full value of the lack therof being by reason of defaulte of fulgauge of the Vessell marked, or of defaulte of filling of the same Vessell, or by reason of defaulte of eny of them, after the rate of the hole price of the Wyne Oyle or other thing so being sold by that Vessell marked, and that uppon payne of forfayture to the same byer the double valew of the same Vessell and Wyne Oyle or other thing therein being so solde, the same forfaiture to be recoved together with the costē of the sute in maner and fourme as the forfaiture laste before written is lymytted to be recoved.

Recompence to the Buyer for Deficiency in Measure.

' to O.

' then O.

' inquier O.

CHAPTER XV.

AN ACTE for punysshment of Pyrotes and Robbers of the See.

WHERE Traitours Piotes Theves Robbers Murtherers and Confederatours upon the See, many tymes escape unpunysshed because the triall of their offences hath heretofore ben ordered judged and deſmyned before the Admyrall or his Lyeutenante or Cōmiſſary, after the course of the civile Lawes, the nature wherof is that before any judgement of Death canne be yeven ayenst the Offendours, either they must playnly confesse their offences (which they will never doo without torture or paynes) or els their offences be so playnly and directly pved by witnes indifferente, suche as sawe their offences cōmytted, which cannot be gotten but by chaunce at fewe tymes by cause such offendours cōmytt their offences upon the See, and at many tymes murder and kill suche psons being in the Shipꝑ or Bote where they cōmytt their offences which shulde wytnes ayenst them in that behalfe, and also suche as shulde bere witnes be cōmonly Maryners and Shipmen, which by cause of their often viages and passages in the Sees departe without long taryng and ptraction of tyme to the great cost^e and charges as well of the Kynges Highnes as suche as wolde pursue such offendours: For reformation wherof be it enacted by the auctoritie of this p̄sent parliament, That all treasons felonies robberies murders and confederacies, herafter to be cōmytted in or upon the See, or in any other haven ryve creke or place where the Admyrall or Admyralls have or p̄tende to have power auctoritie or jurisdiction, shall be enquired tried harde deſmyned and judged in such Shires and Places in the Realme as shall be lymytted by the Kynges Cōmission or Cōmissions to be directed for the same, in like fourme and condicion as if any such offence or offences hadd ben cōmytted or done in or upon the lande; And such Cōmissions shall be hadd under the Kinges greate Seale directed to the Admyrall or Admyrals, or to his or their Lieutenaunt Deputie [or¹] Deputies, and to iij or iiij such other substanciall psons as shall be named or appoynted by the Lorde Chauncellour of Englande for the tyme being from tyme to tyme and as often as nede shall require, to here and deſmyne suche offences after the cōmon course of the lawes of this Lande, used for tresons felonies robberies murders & confederacies of the same done and cōmytted upon the lande within this Realme.

Deficiency of the Admiralty Jurisdiction, in trial of Offences according to the Civil Law:

All Offences committed at Sea, &c. shall be tried according to the Common Law, under the King's Commission, to be directed to the Admiral and others within the Realm.

AND be it enacted by the auctoritie aforsaid, that such psonnes to whom such Cōmission or Cōmissions shall be directed, or iij of them at the leaste, shall have full power and auctoritie to enquire of suche offences and of evy of them by the othes of twelve good and lafull inhitaunt^e in the Shire lymytted in their Cōmission, in suche like manere and fourme as if suche offences hadd ben cōmytted upon the lande, within the same Shire; and that evy inditement founde and p̄sented before such Cōmissioners, of any treasons felonies robberies murders manslaughteres or such other offences cōmytted or done in or upon the Sees, or in or upon any other Haven River or Creake, shall be good and effectuell in the lawe; And if eny pson or psons happen to be indited for eny such offence done or herafter to be done upon the Sees, or in any other places above lymytted, that then suche order p̄cesse judgement and execucion shall be used hadd done and made, to and agaynst evy such pson and psons so being indited, as agaynst traytours felons and murderers for treason felony robbery murder or other such offences done upon the lande, as by the lawes of the Realme is accustomed; And that the triall of such offence or offences, if it be denyed by the offendour or offendours, shall be had by xij lafull men inhabited in the Shere lymytted within such Cōmission which shall be directed as is aforsaid, and noo chalenge or chalenges to be hadd for the Hundred; and such as shall be convycte of any suche offence or offences, by verdite confession or p̄cesse by auctoritie of any such Cōmission, shall have and suffer such paynes of Death losses of landes goodes and catalles, as if they hadd ben atteynted and convycted of any treasons felonies robberies or other the said offences doon upon the landes.

II. Offenders shall be proceeded against, tried, convicted, and punished, before such Commissioners, in any Shire of the Realm, as for Offences committed upon Land.

AND be it enacted by auctoritie aforsaid, that for treasons robberies felonies murders and confederacies, doon upon the See or Sees or in any place above rehersed, the offendours shall not be admytted to have the benefite of his or their clergy, but be utterly excluded therof and from the same, and also the privilege of any Sayntuary.

III. Offenders shall not have any Benefit of Clergy.

PROVIDED alway that this Acte extende not to be p̄judiciall or hurtfull to any pson or psons, for takyng any vitaille gables ropes ancars or sayles which any such pson or psons, (compelled by necessitie,) taketh of or in any Shipꝑ which may conveniently spare the same, so that the same pson or psons paye out of hande, for the same vitaille gables ropes ancars or sailes, money or money worth to the valew of the thing so taken, or to delyve for the same a sufficient bille obligatori to be payed in fourme folowyng; that is to say, if the takyng of the same thinges be on this side the Straytes of Marroke then to be paide within iij monethes, And if it be beyond the said Straites of Marroke then to be paide within xij monethes, next ensuyng the making of such billes; and that the makers of suche billes well and truly pay the same dett at the day to be lymytted within the said billes.

IV. Proviso for taking Provisions or Ship's Stores in Cases of Necessity; paying for them.

PROVIDED alway that whan so evy any such Cōmission, for the punysshment of the offences aforsaid or of any of them, shall be directed or sent to any place within the jurisdiction of the fyve portes, that then evy such Cōmission shall be directed unto the Lorde Wardeyn of the said Portes for the tyme being or to his Deputie, and unto iij or iiij such other pson or psons as the Lorde Chauncellour for the tyme being shall name and appoynte, any thing in this p̄sent Acte to the contrary notwithstanding: Provided alway that whan so evy any Cōmission shall be directed unto the fyve portes for the inquisition and trials of any the offences exp̄ssed in this acte, that evy such inquisition and triall to be hadd by vertue of such Cōmyssyon shall be made and hadd by the inhitaunt^e in the said fyve portes, or the membres of the same, any thing in this Acte to the contrary therof notwithstanding.

V. Commissions within the Cinque Ports shall be directed to the Lord Warden;

and Trials thereunder by a Jury of the Inhabitants.

CHAPTER XVI.

AN ACTE for the release of suche as have obteyned pretended Lycences and Dispensacions from the See of Rome.

Indulgences, &c. granted by the See of Rome, and heretofore accepted by the King's Subjects;

WHERE the Bisshop of Rome and his pdecessours, of his and their covetous and ambycious myndes, to thentent to advaunce & enrich themselves and the See of Rome, to the great empoverisshing of this Realme of Englande and other the Kinges Domynions, contrary to Goddis lawes, the lawes and Statutes of this Realme, and in derogacion of the imperiall Crowne of this said Realme, have heretofore wrongfully ptended extorted used and excised within the same, dyvs and many usurped powers jurisdictions and auctorities; duryng and by the which tyme the said Bisshop and there pdecessours arrogantly and unjustly have taken upon them, for great somes of Money and other pfytes to them gyven, to graunte unto the Kyngt subjectes, and other inhabitaunt within this Realme and other the Kynges Domynions, many dyvs and sundry auctorities imyuntes faculties privileges licences indulgences and pemyences of dyvs kindes natures and qualities, which all though they pceded by (') unjust and usurped auctoritie have bene unto nowe of late by the subjectes of this Realme temerously and ignorantly accepted receyved used and erroneously put in execucie and execucion, the which usurped auctoritie jurisdiction and power is nowe justly truly, and ought to be clerely and absolutely, extinguisshed extirped and abolisshed within this Realme and other the Kinges Domynions; And for asmoche as all and evy suche pson and psons bodies polytike and corporate, which unlauffully and without any [any'] maner of auctoritie or just grounde hertofore have temerously and ignorantly accepted receyved used and erroneously put in execucion and excised the said faculties imyuntes auctorities privileges licens indulgences and preemynences, have nowe syncere pure and pfyte intelligence and knowlege of the said usurped auctoritie jurisdiction and power, and that the said faculties auctorities privileges licences and indulgences, so as is aforsaid accepted receyved used and erroneously excised, were and bene to all ententes and purposes clerly voyde frustrate and of none effecte, all be it if they shulde be impeched or interrupted of such privileges libties pemyences auctorities jurisdictions pfytes and other comodities, which thay nowe have use and excise by colour of such vayne and voide lycences dispensacions and faculties, it shulde be to their intollerable [inequitacions'] and utter undoing: Wherefore be it enacted by auctoritie of this p'sent Parliamente, That all bulles breves faculties and dispensacions, of what names natures or qualities so evy they be of, hertofore hadd or opteyned of the Bisshop of Rome or of any his pdecessours or by the auctoritie of the See of Rome, by or too any Subjectes resiaunt or bodies politike or corporate, of or in this Realme or of or in any other the Kinges Domynions, shall fromhensforth be clerely voide and of no value force strength nor vertue; and shall nev herafter be used admytted allowed pleaded or alleaged, in any places or courtes of this Realme or of any other the Kinges Domynions, uppon the payne conteyned in the Statute of p'vision and p'munyre made in the xvj yere of the reign of King Richarde the Seconde.

All Bulles, &c. heretofore granted to any of the King's Subjects declared void, &c. and never to be used, under Penalties in St. 16 Ric. II. c. 5.

II. Proviso for Marriages, had before 3 Nov. 26 Hen. VIII.

not prohibited by Chapter VII. [§ 7.] of this Session.

III. Archbishops and Bishops may continue to exercise their Jurisdiction as authorised by this Act.

As also Abbots, &c. not excluded under Statute 27 H. VIII. c. 28. Religious Persons; Heads of Colleges, &c. Priests, Clerks, Archdeacons, &c.

YET notwithstanding, at the moste humble petition and in'cession of the Lordes spirituall and temporall and the Comons in this p'sent Parliament assembled, It may please the Kinges Majestie of his most gracious benignitie goodness and blessed disposicion that it may be enacted by auctoritie of this Parliament, that all mariages, hadd and solempnized within this Realme or in any other the Kinges Domynions before the thirde day of November in the xxvj yere of the Kinges most gracious reign, wherof there is no devorce or seperacion hadd by the eccl'iasticall lawes of this Realme, and whiche mariag be not phibited by Goddis lawes, lymytted and declared in the acte made in this p'sent Parliament for the establishment of the Kinges succession, or otherwise by holy Scripture, shall be by auctoritie of this p'sent Parliamente good lafull and effectuell, and shalbe, from the begynnnyng of suche mariages, reputed esteemed taken adjudged receyved approved and allowed, by the auctoritie of this p'sent Parliament, to all and singler purposes effectes and ententes, as good as sufficient and as available as & though no impedymente of matrymony hadd ev ben betwene them that have contracted and solempnized suche mariages; And that all Childerne p'created and to be p'created in and under such mariages shall be lawfull to all ententes and purposes.

AND that it may be also enacted by the auctoritie of this p'sent parliamente that all Archebisshopps and Bisshopps of this Realme, or of any the Kinges Domynions, consecrated and at this p'sent tyme taken and reputed for Archebisshopps and Bisshopps, may, by auctoritie of this p'sent parliamente and not by vertue of any p'vision or other forayne auctoritie licens facultie or dispensacions, kepe enjoy and retaign their Archebisshoprikkes and Bisshoprikkes, in as large and ample maner as if they hadd ben pmoted elected confirmed and consecrated according to the due course of the lawes of this Realme; And that evy Archebisshop and Bisshop of this Realme and other the Kinges Domynions may mynister use and excise all and evy thing and thinge pteynnyng to thoffice or order of an Archebisshop and Bisshop, with all tokens insignes and ceremonies therunto lafully belongyng; And that all Eccl'iasticall psons of the Kinges Realme and Domynions, which at this tyme be taken hadd and reputed for Abbottes Priours Abbasses Prioresses and other heedes of Religion, (which be not nother shall be excluded from their Dignities by the late Acte of Suppression,) and the religious psons lyvyng under their obedience, and all psons nowe taken and reputed as maisters p'sidentes p'vostes and Wardeyns of Cathedrall Churches and Colleges, with the Companyes and felowshijs of the same, all prestes and Clerkes which have receyved any of the eccl'iasticall orders, all Archdeacons & Deanes and other havyng offices cures and Dignities spirituall, may, by auctoite of this acte and not by the vertue of any forayne power or auctoritie, admynster use and excise all thinges pteynnyng to their dignities offices orders cures religious and felowshijs, and may [lufully'] herafter use all tokens insignes and ceremonies which they have ben accustomed to use in tymes paste, (so it be not exp'ssely agaynst the lawes of God and this Realme), any thing or thinges conteyned in any acte or actes made sithen the begynnnyng of this p'sent Parliament to the cont'ry of any of the p'misses in any wise notwithstanding.

¹ an O.

² An erroneous Repetition on the Roll.—O. omits.

³ inquetacoens O.

⁴ lawfully O.

AND where dyv's and many of the Kinges said Subjectes have purchased and opteyned many dispensacions bulles breves and faculties of the Bisshop of Rome for the tyme being or by the auctoritie of the See of Rome, as pluralities unions trialities appropriacions cōmendams exempcions and other bulles breves and faculties, for diu's causes and matters other than be afore exp'ssed, which be of no strenght or vertue, It may therefore please the Kinges Majestie that it may be enacted by auctoritie aforsaid, that all and evy his said subjectes, duryng the tyme of one hole yere next after the feast of Saynt Michaell the archaungell next cōmyng, may enjoy use and have, by auctoritie of this p'sent acte, and not by the v'tue of the said bulles breves and faculties, all and evy the effectes conteyned and specified in such bulles breves and faculties, in all such Cases only as may be dispensed with by the Archebisshop of Canturbury by auctoritie of the lawes and statutes of this Realme.

AND that it may be further enacted by auctoritie aforsaid, that all and every the Kinges said Subjectes bringyng rendryng and delyv'ng, to such p'sons of his Counsaill or of the Maisters of his Chan'cy as the Kinges Hignes shall name and appoynte, any bulles breves or any other faculties con'dnyng any the p'misses, that then, yf it shall appere to such p'sons as the Kinges Highnes shall so name and appoynte to receyve such bulles faculties and breves after dewe examynacion therof hadd, that theeffectes conteyned and specified in such bulles faculties and breves or any parte therof may be lauffully graunted by the said Archebisshop of Canturbury by auctoritie of the lawes and statutes of this Realme, that then and in evy such case the Kinges said Subjectes, makyng humble suyte to have the effectes conteyned in the said bulles breves and faculties to be graunted unto them, shall have receyve and opteyne of the Chauncellour of Englonde or Keper of the great Seale for the tyme being, by sufficient wrytyng in due forme to be made and to be sealed under the Kinges great Seale, all and evy such effectes conteyned and specified in such bulles breves and faculties as may be lauffully graunted by the seid Archebisshop of Canturbury by auctoritie of the lawes and statutes of this Realme, paying only for the sealing of evy such writing xx s. iiij d. and ov' that for the reasonable costes for payne of the wryting therof iij s. iiij d. and not above, and for the payne taken for dew examynacion of evy such bulles breves and faculties iij s. iiij d. and not above, and that this p'sent Acte shall be sufficient and immediate warraunt to the Chauncellor or Keper of the great Seale, for thensealing and delyv'ye of such licences faculties dispensacions and other wrytyng' which shall be made graunted and sealed under the King' great seale by vertue and auctoritie of this Acte.

AND it is also enacted by auctoritie aforsaid that all and evy such lycence dispensacion facultie confirmacion or other writing, to be hadd made or graunted under the Kinges great Seale out of the said Courte of Chan'cy by auctoritie of this acte in fourme as is above rehersed, shall be good and effectual to the said parties suyng for the same according to the tenour and effectes therof, and shall be admytted accepted and allowed in all Courtes and Places of this Realme, and in all other the Kinges Domynions; any usage p'scripcion foreyne lawes customes or ordenaunce to the contrary therof notwithstanding.

IV.
Proviso for
Dispensations
for Pluralities
for One Year.

V.
The Effect of such
Licences, &c.
heretofore granted
by the See of
Rome, as may be
lawfully granted by
the Archbishop of
Canterbury, may
be confirmed under
the Great Seal
by the Chancellor.

VI.
Such Licences, &c.
declared valid.

CHAPTER XVII.

AN ACTE gyv'ng auctoryte to suche as shall succede to the Crowne of this Realme whan thei shall come to the age of xxiiijth yeres to make frustrate suche actes as shalbe made before in their tyme.

FORASMOCH as lawes and Statutes may happen hereafter to be made within this Realme at Parliametes holden at suche tyme as the Kinges of the same shall happen to be within age, hav'ng small knowlege and experience of their affaires, to the great hindraunce and derogacion of the imperiall Crowne of this Realme, and to the univ'sall damage of the cōen welth of the Subject' of the same: Be it therefore enacted by auctoritie of this p'sent Parliament that if the imperiall Crowne of this Realme, after the decease of the King' most royall Majestie, whose lyfe our Lorde long p'serve, discende comme or remayne to the heires of our said Sov'aign Lorde or to any p'son to be lymyted by his Highnes, as of very right it must and ought to doo according to the lawes of this Realme establissed for the same, the said heires or such p'son being within the age of xxiiij yeres, and that then eny acte or actes of Parliament shall happen to be made and establissed, in any Parliamete that then shall be holden before such heire or heires p'son or p'sons then being in possession of the said Crowne shall be of their full ages of xxiiij yeres, that then evy such heire or heres of our said Sov'aign Lorde, or such p'son so possessed of the Crowne and being within the same age of xxiiij yeres, shall have full power and auctoritie at all tymes, after they shall cōme to their said full ages of xxiiij yeres, by their tres patentes under the great Seale of Englonde, to revoke adnull and repeale all and singuler suche actes made and establissed by their royall assentes, in any pliament holden duryng the tyme that they were within their said age of xxiiij yeres; their royall assentes hadd to the same duryng the tyme that they were within the said age of xxiiij yeres or any acte or actes hereafter to be made to the contrary therof notwithstanding.

Power given to the
King's immediate
Heirs or Successors,
coming to the
Crown before the
Age of 24 Years,
to repeal, by their
Letters Patent, any
Acts of Parliament
made, in their Time,
before their arriving
at that Age.

AND be it also enacted by auctoritie aforsaid that evy such repeale adnullacion and revocacion, of any acte or actes that shall be made and establissed in any pliament holden before the tyme that such heires or p'son possessed of the Crowne shall be of the said age of xxiiij yeres, shall be as good and effectual to all intentes and purposes as though it hadd ben done by auctoritie of Parliamete.

II.
Such Repeal shall
be as effectual as
if by Act of
Parliament.

CHAPTER XVIII.¹

AN ACTE CONCERNING the Attaynder of Thomas Fitzgaralde and of his v. Uncles.

Recital of Stat.
26 H.VIII. c. 25.
for Attainder of
Tho. Fitzgaralde
Earl of Kildare,
and his Adherents;

WHERE in the parlyament begonne at London the thred daye of Novembre the xxj yere of the reign of oure most gracuous and naturall Soveign lige Lord Kyng Henry the viijth, and from thens adjourned unto Westm̄ and there contynued by dyvs progacyons unto the dissolucon therof, It was enacted by auctoryte of the said parlyament, that Thomas Fyttzgaralde late Erle of Gyldare in Ireland in the Domynyon of oure seid Soveign Lord, for that that he the seid late Erle contrary to his naturall Duetye of Allegeaunce falsely and trayterously had before that tyme not onely levved Warre ayenst oure seid Soveign Lord in dyvs Townes and placē wythin the Kyngē said Domynyon of Ireland, to thentent to depryve our said Soveign Lord from his most royall estate and dignyte of his Crowne in the same his said Domynyon, but also for the accomplysshement of his seid ungracious and trayterous purpose and entente had moost trayterously violently and cruelly slayne murdered and kylled dyvs of the true and feithfull subgeatē of of oure seid Soveign Lorde wythin his said Domynyon of Ireland, and also there hadd taken spoyled and broken dyvers Castells Fortresses and Holdes of oure seid Soveign Lord, and oute of them hadd falsely and trayterously taken spoyled and borne awaye dyvs gonnys and other artyllary munnycyons and abymentē of Warre of oure seid Soveign Lord, beyng wythin the seid Castells Fortresses and Holdes mete and apte for the defense of the same, contrary to his said duetye of allegiaunce, shuld be atteynted adjudged and convicted of Highe Treason and lose his name tyle style dignyte and preemynence of Erle of Gyldare and all other his estate style tyle dignyte and preemynence whatsomever; And yt was amongst other thyngē further enacted by the auctoryte aforesaid, that all suche psons whiche before the making of the seid acte hadd been confortours abettours parttakers confederatē or adherentē unto the seid late Erle in his said false and trayterous acte and purposes, shuld in lyke wyse stonde and be atteynted adjudged and convicted of Highe Treason, as in the said Acte more playnly at larg is expressed and declared:

Treasons of James
Fitzgerald, and
other Adherents
of the said Earl;

AND forasmoche as Jamys Fitzgaralde Knyght, John Fyttzgaralde Knyght and confrere of the order of Seynt John Jerlm̄ in Ireland aforesaid, Richard Fyttzgaralde squyer, Olyver Fyttzgaralde squyre, and Walter Fyttzgaralde Esquyre, and evy of them beyng not onely conforters abettours parttakers confederatē and adherentē unto the seid Thomas Fyttzgaralde late Erle, but also the said fyrst daye of August the xxvjth yere abovesaid, and contynually from the said fyrst daye of August unto the tyme of making of the seid Acte, not fearyng Almyghtye God moest unnaturally contrary to their naturall dewtie of theyr Allegiaunce falsly and trayterously in their owne prop psons have not onely levved Warre in dyvers Townes and Places within the Kyngē said Domynyon of Ireland ayenst our and their said Soveign liege Lord, to thentent to depryve our and theyre said Soveign liege Lorde from his most royall estate and dignyte of his Crowne in the same his said Domynyon, but also for the accomplysshement of theyr said ungracious and trayterous purpose and entent, have most trayterously violently and cruelly wythout marcy pytye or compassion murdered and kylled dyvs of the true faithfull lovyng and obedyent subgeatē of our and their said Soveign Lord wythin his said Domynyon of Ireland, And also there have taken spoyled and broken dyvs Castells Fortresses and Holdes of oure and their said Soveign Lord, and owte of them have falsely and trayterously taken spoyled and borne awaye dyvers gonnys and other artyllary munnycyons and ablementē of Warre of oure and theyr said Soveign Lord beyng then wythin the seid Castells Fortresses and Holdē, mete and apte for defense of the same, contrary to their said duetye of allegiaunce: Be it therefore enacted ordeyned and establysshed by the auctoryte of this p̄sent parlyament, that the said Thomas Fyttzgaralde late Erle of Gyldare, by what so ever name or namys he be called, James Fyttzgaralde Knyght, John Fitzgaralde, Richard [Fitzgarde,²] Olyver Fitzgaralde and Walter Fitzgaralde, be atteynted adjudged and convicted of Highe Treason, and evy of them be adjudged and convicted of Highe Treason; And that the said Thomas Fitzgaralde late Erle shall lose his name tyle style dignyte and p̄emynence of Erle of Gyldare, and all other his estate style tyle dignyte and prehemynence whatsomev̄.

The said Earl and
his Adherents
attainted of
Treason:

The Earl shall
lose his Title.

II.
All Adherents of
the said Earl, &c.
attainted.

AND be it further enacted by thauctoryte aforesaid that all suche psones which be or heretofore have been confortours abettours parttakers confederatē or adherentē unto the seid Thomas Fitzgaralde late Erle, Jamys Fitzgaralde, John Fitzgaralde, Richard Fitzgaralde, Olyver Fitzgaralde and Walter Fitzgaralde, or unto any of them, in his or their said false and trayterous acte and purposis, shall in lyke wyse stande and be atteynted [of³] adjudged and convicted of Highe treason.

III.
Attainder valid
as if all such
Adherents were
named.

AND be it further enacted by thauctoryte aforesaid, that the same Atteyndour Jugement and Conviccon, ayenst the said confortours abettours parttakers confederatē and adherentē, shalbe as strong and effectuall in the Lawe ayenst them and evy of them as thoughē they and evy of them hadd been specyally syngulerly and p̄tycularly named by theyr proper namys and surmamys in [the⁴] said acte.

IV.
The Earl, &c.
being in the Tower
of London, and his
Adherents shall
suffer Death;
and shall forfeit all
their Lands, &c.

AND be it further enacted by thauctoryte aforesaid, that aswell the said Thomas Fitzgaralde late Erle, Jamys Fitzgaralde, John Fyttzgaralde, Richard Fitzgaralde, Olyver Fitzgaralde, and Walter Fyttzgaralde, [nowe beyng in the Tower of London⁵] for their said treasons, and evy of them, as the said confortours abettours parttakers confederatē and adherentē and evy of them, shall have and suffer executyon of dethe for the same accordyngly: And also shall forfeyt to oure seid Soveign Lorde and his heyres all and syngler theyre Castells Honours Lordships Landz Tenitē and Heredytamentē whatsomev̄, wythin the Realme of England Walys Ireland Cales and the Marches of the same or in eny of them, wherof they or any of them or eny other pson or psons to thuse of them or of any of them was or were seased the said fyrst day of August the xxvj yere of the reign of oure said Soveign Lord of estates of freehold or inherytaunce, or eny tyme syns; and all suche ryght use tyle interest and possessyon whiche the said Thomas Fyttzgaralde late Erle, Jamys Fyttzgaralde, John Fitzgaralde, Richard Fitzgaralde, Olyver Fyttzgaralde, and Walter Fyttzgaralde, or eny of them or eny of their said confortours abettours parttakers confederatē and adherentē, have or at the sayd fyrst daye of August hadd, or that they or eny of them myght have or shuld have hadd by course of Inherytaunce by or after the deathe of eny of there Auncestors or otherwyse, yff the said Acte of Atteyndor had never be had or made; and that they and evy of them for the said false and trayterous offencē shall lese the benefyttē libtyes and pryvylegē of all Seyntuaries.

and lose all
Privilege of
Sanctuary.

¹ This and the additional Chapters of this Session which follow are now for the first Time printed: Except that in all former Printed Copies of the Statutes of this Year is inserted as Chapter XVIII. and the last of the Statute, "An Act concerning Treason in certain Cases" beginning "Be it enacted by Authority of this present Parliament" and containing Two Clauses, part of the Act concerning the Attainder of the Lord Thomas Howard, now printed as Chapter XXIV. of the Statute of this Year.

² Fitzgaralde O.

³ O. omits.

⁴ this O.

⁵ Interlined in the Original Act.

SAVING to all and evy pson or psons bodyes polytyque and corporate their heyres and successours and to evy of them, other than the said Thomas Fyttzgaralde late Erle, Jamys Fyttzgaralde, John Fyttzgaralde, Rychard Fyttzgaralde, Olyver Fyttzgaralde and Walter Fyttzgaralde and evy of them, and there heyres, and the said confortors abbtours partakers confederatē or adherentē or theyr heyres and the heyres of every of them, and suche pson and psons which clayme eny thyng to thuse of the said Thomas Fyttzgaralde late Erle, Jamys Fyttzgaralde, John Fyttzgaralde, Richard Fyttzgaralde, Olyver Fyttzgaralde, and Walter Fyttzgaralde, or to the use of eny of them or theyr heyres, or to the use of eny of their seid confortors abbtours partakers confederatē or adherentē or their heyres, or to thuse of the heyres of eny of them, all suche right title use interest and possessyon to and in the premysses, or to or in eny parte or parcell of them, as they or eny of them have hadd or myght have hadd yf this acte of Atteynder hadd never ben hadd nor made.

V. General Saving.

PROVIDED alwey that this acte of Atteynder, nor any thyng therin conteyned, shall not extende to the forfayture of eny Castells Honours Mañs Landz Teñtē and other Heredytamentē wherof the said Thomas Fyttzgaralde late Erle Jamys Fyttzgaralde John Fyttzgaralde Richard Fyttzgaralde Olyver Fyttzgaralde and Walter Fyttzgaralde or eny of them, or eny other of there said confortours abbtours partakers confederatē or adherentē or eny of them, be, or at the said fyrst daye of August or eny tyme synse were, soly severally or joyntly seased wyth any other pson or psons, to thuse of eny pson or psons other then the said Thomas Fyttzgaralde late Erle Jamys Fyttzgaralde John Fyttzgaralde Richard Fyttzgaralde Olyver Fyttzgaralde and Water Fyttzgaralde, or theyr said confortours abbtours and partakers confederatē and adherentē; this acte or eny thyng therin conteyned to the cont'ry notwythstandyng.

VI. Not to extend to Lands held by the Earl, &c. to the Use of other Persons.

CHAPTER XIX.

AN ACTE concōnyng the assuraunce of the Maner or Hyde of Southwark unto the Kyngē Highnes his heyres and Successours, late belongyng to the Monastery or House of Seynt Savyour of Barmondese.

WHERE before this tyme the Revēd Father in God Robt Abbott of the Monesterye or Howse of Seynt Savyour of Barmondese in the Countye of Surř, and the Convent of the same place, by theyr deade sealed wyth theyr Convent seale beryng date the xvijth daye of June in the xxvij yere of the reign of oure most dredd Soveign Lord Henry the Eight by the grace of God Kyng of Englonde and of Fraunce defender of the Feythe, Lorde of Ireland and supreme hedd in erthe of the Churche of Englonde, wyth one holle assent and consent, for dyvs causes and good consyderacyons them specyally movyng, have gyven graunted and by theyr seid deade confyrmēd unto oure seid Soveign Lord Kyng Henry the eight and to his heyres and successours for ever, to thuse and behoffe of the same our said Soveign Lord Kyng Henry the eight his heyres and successours for ever, all that theyr Maner or Hyde of Southwerk wyth the membres and appurten^{ncē} in the Countye of Surř, and all and syngler there Mesuagē Landē Teñtē Rentē Revēcyons ÷vicē Medowes Lesues Woodes Pastures Advowsons Waters Poles Comyns Fysshynge, and all [all] syngler other there Heredytamentē what so ever they be wyth theyre app^{ten^{ncē}} sett lyeng and beyng in the Parysshes of Seynt Margaret and Seynt George in the sayd Countye of Surrey and in Parysgarden in the same Countye of Surrey, except and reserved unto the said Abbott and Convent and to theyr successours one annuell pençōn of twentye shelyngē goyng out yerely of the Rectorye or Parysshe Churche of Seynt George aforsaid; as by the same deade emongē other thyngē therin conteyned more playnly at large ys shewed and maye appere: Wherefore at the humble petycyon and request of the said Abbott and for a further assuraunce of the said Maner Hyde Mesuages Landē Teñtē and other the premysses to be hadd and made unto oure said Soveign Lord the Kyng his heyres and successours for ever; Be yt enacted ordenyd and establysshed by thassent of the Kyngē Highnes his Lordz spūall and temporall and the Comyns in this present Parlyament assembled and by the auctoryte of the same, that oure seyde Soveign Lord the Kyng his heyres and Successours shall from hensforth have holde enjoye and possede for ever all and syngler the sayd Maner or Hyde Mesuagē Landē Teñtē Rentē Revēcyons ÷vicē and all other the premysses wyth their appurten^{ncē}, except before except, wythout lett clayme or dysturbance of the sayd Abbott, or of eny of his [succēff.]

Grant by the Abbot and Convent of Saint Saviour's Bermondsey, to the King, of the Maner or Hyde of Southwark, with certain Lands, &c. by Deed, dated 16 June, 28 Hen.VIII;

Except a Pension of 20 s. out of the Rectory of Saint George;

The said Maner, &c. assured to the King.

II. General Saving.

SAVING to all and syngler pson and psons bodyes polytyque and corporate theyr heyres and successours and the heyres and successours of evy of them, other then the seyde Abbott and Convent and theyr Successours and evy of them, all suche ryght tittle interest possessyon revēcyon remaynder entre accyon lease leases grauntē annuytes suytes petycyons and condycyons in suche maner and forme as they or eny of them theyr heyres and successours or the heyres and successours of eny of them hadd shuld myght or ought to have hadd yf this acte hadd never byn hadd ne made; any thyng conteyned in this present acte to the cont'ry therof in eny wyse notwythstandyng.

CHAPTER XX.

AN ACTE concōnyng the assuraunce of certeyn Londes unto Dame Grace, wyfe unto Sir Henry Pker sonne and heyre apparaunt unto Henř Lord Morley, in recompence of her Joynture.

WHERE before this tyme a lawfull maryage was hadd and solempnyzed betwene Sir Henry Parkar Knyght soune and heyre apparaunt of Henry Parkar Knyght Lord Morley one the one partye, and Grace daughter and heire of John Newporte Esquyre on the other partye, the said Lorde Morley Sir Henry Parkar the sonne and Dame Grace his wyffe humbly besechen the Kyngē Highnes that yt maye be enacted by the auctoryte of this present Parlyament assembled that the said Henry the sonne and Dame Grace his wyffe shall and maye from hensforthe have holde and enjoye to them and to the heyres of the bodye of the same Sir Henry the sonne lawfully begotten the Mañs of Morley Hall and Hingh^m wyth their appurten^{ncē} in the Countye of Norff whiche be of the inherytauncē of the sayd Lord Morley, in full recompence and satisfacōn of all suche joynture as the sayd Lord Morley and Sir Henry his sonne or eyther of them stonde bounden to make to the said Dame Grace for terme of her lyffe. And in case yt shall happen the said Sir Henry the sonne and Dame Grace his wyffe to deceasse wythoute heyres of the bodye of the sonne Sir Henry the sonne lawfully begotten that then the same Manours wyth ther appurten^{ncē} maye reverte and be to the said Lord Morley and his heyres for ever, in lyke course of inherytaunce as the said Lord Morley now stondyth or is seased of the same.

Marriage between Sir Henry Parker & Grace Newport;

Manors of Morley Hall and Hingham assured to them, &c. in Recompence of the Jointure of the said Grace;

Remainder, on Failure of Issue, to Lord Morley, Father of Sir Henry.

¹ & O.

² successours O.

II.
General Saving.

SAVING to all maner of psons and bodyes polytykes their heyres and successours other then the said Lord Morley and Sir Henry Parkar the sonne and all maner of heyres of eyther of them all suche ryght tittle interest accyone condycyone entre terme of yeres leasses rente fees annuytes and all other pffette and comodites as they or any of them had or of right ought to have hadd in or to the pmysses or any parcell therof before the makynge of this acte in suche wyse and forme as yf the same acte had not ben hadd ne made; any thyng before expressed to the contrary therof in any wyse notwithstanding.

III.
Proviso for Sir Roger Townsend, for Stewardship of the said Manors.

PROVYDED alwey that this Acte nor eny thyng therein conteyned shall not be hurtfull or prejudyciall to Sir Roger Townshend Knyght for or concnyng the chieff Stuardshipp aswell of the said Maners Londz and teitche and other the pmysses in the sayd Countye of Norff as of all other Maners Londz and teitche of the said Lord Morleys in the said Countye, ner for the fee or annuytie geven and graunted to the said Sir Roger by the said Lord Morley for the occupyeng and exccysing of the same by the said Sir Roger or his suffycient Deputie: But that the same Sir Roger may have and enjoye exccyse and occupye the said Stuardshipp by hym self or his suffycient Deputie, and also take have and pseyve the said fee or annuytie in as large and ample forme as he mought lawfully have don exccysed and occupied the said Stuardship or pseyved the said fee or annuytie before the makynge of this Acte, eny thyng in this acte conteyned to the contrary herof notwithstanding, and as this acte hadd never be had ne made.

IV.
Proviso for the Patronage of the Church of Hingham to Lord Morley.

PROVYDED alwey that this acte nor any thyng therein conteyned be in any wyse hurtfull or pjudyciall to the said Lord Morley nor to his heyres of for or concnyng the advowson and patronage of the Church of Hingham in the Countye of Norff, but that the same Lord Morley and his heyres shall and maye at all tymes hereafter gyve and graunt the same advowson and patronage whan so ev yf shall happen to be voyde; any thyng in this acte to the contrary notwithstanding.

CHAPTER XXI

AN ACTE concnyng an exchaunge of tteyn Londes betwene the Kynges Highnes and the Lord Pryour of Seynt Johns Jerlm in Englonde and his Cobrethern.

Recital of an Indenture, 19 May, 28 Hen. VIII. whereby Sir Will. Weston, the Prior of the Hospital of St. John of Jerusalem, and his Brethren, granted to the King the Manor of Paris-Garden in Southwark, &c.

In consideration whereof, the King granted to the Prior the Scite of the Monastery of Kylborn in Middlesex; with the Church and Demesne Lands of the said Monastery, to hold in Frankalmoigne;

And also the Appropriation of the Churches of Stanesgate Steple and Raynham, in Essex;

And also released a Rent of 15 s. for the Scite of Two Forges in Fleet Street, destroyed by Jack Cade, Temp. Ric. II.

WHERE before this tyme Sir Wyllyam Weston Knyght Pryour of the Hospitall of Seynt Johns Jerlm in Englonde & his Cobrethern, by Indentures beryng date the xixth daye of Maye in the xxvijth yere of the Reign of our most dradde Sovereign Lorde Kyng Henry the viijth, made betwene our sayd Sovereign Lorde the Kyng of thone partye & the sayd Pryour of Saynt Johns Jerlm in Englonde and his Cobrethern of thother partye, the same Pryour and his Cobrethern, for dyvers greate causes & consideracyons in the sayd Indentures expssed, gave and graunted unto our seid Sovereign Lorde the Kyng & to his heyres & successours for ever all that their Maner or Lordship of Wyles wyth Parysgarden, otherwise called the Maner of Parysgarden, with all and singler their members & appurtenances in the Countie of Surrey, & also all theyre messuage lande teitche fylde medowes lesues woodde pastures gardeyns waters poles fysshing orchard court leete pffette of Courte rente revcyons service, & all & singler other theyre Heredytament what so ever they were wyth theyr appurtenances parcell of the said Maner or to the same Maner in eny maner of wyse apperteynyng or belongyng, set lyeng or beyng in Wyles & Parysgarden & elsewhere within the Boroughe of Southwarke, & in the pishes of Newyngton & Lambyth in the said Countie of Surrey, being parcell of the said Maner or to the same Maner apperteynyng or belongyng, & also all other theyr messuage lande teitche rente revcyons & service medowes lesues woodde & pastures sett lyeng or beyng within the parysshe of Seynt Margarette in the said Boroughe of Southwerke; & oure said Sovereign Lorde the Kyng by the sayd Indentures, in consideracyon of the said Maner Lande Teitche & other the pmysses & also of & for all & singler covenants graunte pmysses & agrement comprysed & specefied in the sayd Indentures on the parte & behalf of the said Priour & his Cobrethern to be observed pformed & kepte, gave & graunted unto the said Priour & his Cobrethern & to their successours all that the scite circuyte & pcynte of the late Priourie Monasterye or House of Kylborn in the Countie of Midd, comonly called the Pryourie of Kylborn, wyth the Church Houses & Buyldeyng therapon stonyng or beyng & also the Demayne Lande of the sayd late Priourie, that is to wete two fylde or pastures lyeng & beyng before the uttergate of the sayd late Priourie conteynyng by estymacion sixe acres, the Chappell fylde and the lytle hill fylde adjoynyng to the same in Kylborne aforsayde conteynyng by estymacion foure acres, one fylde or pasture there called Hungerells conteynyng by estymacion ten acres, & a fylde or pasture called the westende conteynyng by estymacion twelff acres, & all other the [Demeanes¹] Lande of the sayd late Priourie lyeng & beyng in Kylborne aforsayde Hampstedd Padyngton & Westborn in the sayd Countye of Midd; and also one mesuage or tenement set & beyng there before the dore of the Church of the sayd late Pryourie with the Lande therunto belongyng, one Wood in Kylborne aforsayd called Kylborne Wood conteynyng by estymacion xxixth acres, the Woode behynde the Orchearde there called Hungerells wyth the Hedge rowes rownde about the same conteynyng by estymacion sixe acres, a woode or grove in Kylborn aforsayd called Flowrell woode wyth tteyne hedge rowes aboute the same conteynyng by estymacion xxijth acres & a half & seven rodes, the hedge rowes rounde about Gorefeld & Goremede conteynyng by estymacion xj acres & a half acre & xxth rodes, and the hedge rowes about Wormole conteynyng by estymacion ixth acres & a half, set & beyng in Kylborne & Padyngton aforsaid, with all & singler theyre appurtenances; To holde the same of the Kynges Highnes his heyres and successours in franke Almes for ever: And also oure sayd Sovereign Lorde the Kyng, in further consideracion of the pmysses, by the sayd Indentures was contented licensyd & graunted that the advowsons & pronaige of the Churches & psonage of Stanesgate Steple & Reynham in the Countye of Essex, wyth the Glebe Lande tythes oblacyons & other pffette belongyng to the same, wherof the said Pryour & his Cobrethern then were & stode seised as of fee & ryght, shulde be fromthensforth approperyd unyted annexed & consolydate to the seid Hospitall of Seynt Johns Jerlm in Englonde, & to the sayd Pryour & his Cobrethern of the same Hospitall & to there successours for ever, & that yt shulde be lawfull to the same Priour & his Cobrethern & theyr successours the said Churches or advowsons & other the pmysses therunto belongyng in prop uses to have take holde & enjoye in franke Almes for ev; any acte statute or ordenaunce made to the contrary notwithstanding: AND moreover our sayd Sovereign Lorde the Kyng by the same Indentures, in further consideracyon of the pmysses, dyd gyve graunt & release unto the sayd Pryour of Saynt Johns Jerlm in Englonde & to his Cobrethern & to there successours for ever one yerly rente or ferme of xv s. with tharrerage of the same rent or ferme whiche said ferme, of xv s. was & is demaunded & asked by pcesse in the Kynges Eschequer at Westm for & in the name of our seid Sovereign Lorde ayenst the said Priour of Seynt Johns Jerlm in Englonde for the ferme of two forges, sometyme erecte & made in the Kynges highe strete called Flete strete wythin the Suburbes of London, whiche two forges were cast downe & clerly dystroyd by Jake Cade & his Rebelyous company in the tyme of Kyng Richard the

¹ demayne O.

seconde, & have so remayned ever sithen that tyme, by reason of the straytnes of the same strete, So that the sayd Pryour ne any of his p̄decessours coude sithen that tyme take any proffett of the said two forges nor of the soyle therof: as by the same Indentures emonge dyvers other covenante graunte articles & agrement therin conteyned more playnly at large ys shewed & maye appere: In consideracion wherof the Kyng pleasure nowe is that yt be enacted ordeyned & establysshed by thassent of the Kyng Highnes his Lorde sp̄uall & temporall & the Comens in this p̄sent Parlyament assembled & by thauctorite of the same, that our sayd Sōveign Lorde the Kyng his heyres & successours shall & may from hensforth have holde enjoye & possede, to thuse of the same oure Sōveign Lorde his heires & successours for ever, all & singler the sayd Maner or Lordship of Wyles wyth Parisgarden otherwise called the Maner of Parysgarden wyth all & singler the membres & appurtenauncē in the said Countie of Surrey, & also all other the said mesuage landē teitē rentē rev̄syons service medowes lewes woodes pastures waters poles fysshingē orchardē courtē leetē p̄ffettē of courtē & all & singler other the p̄mysse with their appurtenancē parcell of the said Maner or to the same Maner apperteynyng or belongyng sett lyeng or beyng in Wyles Parysgarden Newyngton & Lambyth & elsewhere wythin the Boroughe of Southwark to the same Maner belongyng & apperteynyng, & also all other the said mesuage landē tentē & other the p̄mysse in the sayd parysbe of Saynt Margarett wythin the sayd Boroughe of Southwerk, accordyng to the tenour purport & effecte of the sayd Indentures. Savyng to all and singler p̄son & p̄sons bodyes polytyque & corporate their heyres & successours & the heyres & successours of ev̄y of them, other then the said Priour and his Cobrethern & their successours & ev̄y of them, all suche right title use interest possession rev̄cyon remaynder distresse entre accyon lease leases graunte annuytes suytes peticyons & condicyons, in such maner & fourme as they or any of them their heyres & successours or the heyres & successours of eny of them had shuld myght or ought to have had yf this acte had never be had ne made; Any thyng conteyned in this p̄sent acte to the cont̄ry notwythstandyng.

AND moreover be yt further enacted ordeyned & establysshed by thauctoryte of this p̄sent parlyament, that the sayd nowe Pryour of the seyde Hospytall of Seynt Johns Jerlm in Englonde and his Cobrethern & theyr successours, shall and maye fromhensforth have holde possede & enjoye to theyr owen use the sayd scyte circuyte & p̄cyncte of the sayd late Pryorye Monasterye or House of Kylborne, wyth the Churche Houses & Buyldyngē therapon stondyng or beyng, & also all & syngler the seyde landē teitē woodē & other p̄mysse wyth theyr appurtenancē in Kylborne Hampsted Padyngton & Westborne aforsayd, by the seid Indentures gyven bargayned or graunted by our sayd Sōveign Lorde the Kyng unto the seyde Pryour & his Cobrethern & to there successours; To hold the same of the Kyng Highnes his heyres & successours in frank Almes for ever accordyng to the tenour purport & effecte of the seid Indenture: Any statute or p̄vysyon hertofore made or hereafter to be made to the cont̄ry therof notwythstandyng.

AND be it also further ordeyned establysshed & enacted by thauctoryte aforsayd, that the sayd advowsons & p̄ronages of the sayd Churches or p̄sonage of Stanesgate Steple & Raynham in the sayd Countye of Essex, wyth the Glebe landē tythes oblacyons & other p̄ffettē belongyng or apperteynyng to the same, shalbe fromhensforth by thauctorite of this p̄sent parlyament lafully appropriyd unyted annexed & consolydate to the sayd Hospytall of Seynt Johns Jerlm in Englonde & to the sayd Pryour & his Cobrethern & to theyr successo's for ever, to holde the same p̄mysse in frank almes for ever; And that the same Pryour & his Cobrethern & theyr successo's the sayd Churches or advowsons & other the p̄mysse therunto belongyng shall & may fromhensforth by the sayd auctoryte lawfully have take holde and enjoye in prop̄ uses to them & theyr successours for ever, to holde in franke Almes for ever as ys aforsayd.

AND be it further enacted by the sayd auctoryte, that the seid Pryour & his Cobrethern & their successours shall fromhensforth be clerely acquyted released exohatyd & dyscharged for ever of the seid yerely rent or ferme of xv s. sometyme goyng out of the sayd two forges in flete strete, or by eny meane claymed by reason of the same two forges, & also of all tharrerage of the same yerly rent or ferme of xv s. And that the sayd Pryour & his Cobrethern & their successours shall fromhensforth by thauctoryte of this present parlyament be clerely acquyted released & dyscharged of the sayd yerly rent or ferme of xv s. & also of all tharrerage of the same & of ev̄y parcell therof ayenst the Kyng his heyres & successours for ever.

SAVYNG to all and singler p̄son & p̄sons bodyes polytyke & corporate theyr heyres & successours & the heyres & successours of ev̄y of them, other then the Kyng our Sōveign Lord his heyres & successours & ev̄y of them [other then the Kyng our Sōveign Lorde his heyres & successours & ev̄y of them¹] & the late [Pryores²] of Kylborne & her successours & ev̄y of them, all such right tyle use interest possession rev̄cyon remaynder dystresse entre accyon lease leases graunte annuytes suytes peticyons & condicions in suche maner & fourme as they or eny of them theyr heyres and successours or the heyres and successours of eny of them had shuld myght or ought to have hadd yf this Acte hadd ne³ bene hadd ne made; any thyng conteyned in this present acte to the cont̄ry notwythstandyng.

CHAPTER XXII.

AN ACTE conc̄nyng the assurance of c̄ten londē unto the Kyng Highnes somtyme belongyng to the Erlodom of Warwike.

WHERE Anne Countesse of Warwyke, in the thrydd yere of the reign of the late Kyng of famous memory Kyng Henry the vijth, by syne levied before then his Justicē of his comen place at Westm̄, gave & graunted unto the sayd late Kyng Henry the vijth, the Castell & Lordshyp of Warwyke wyth thappurtenancē, the Maners of Sutton Brayles Clavdon Tonworth Berkeswell Lighthorn Bereford & Lodbrokē in Tonworth wyth thappurtenancē, & also xiiij Mesuage two carucatē & two hundreth acres of land xxⁱⁱ acres of Medowe a hundreth acres of pasture ten acres of wood & twenty poundē rent wyth thappurtenancē in Warwyke Myton Whytloge Gybolyff Berkeswell & Stretford upon Aven in the Countye of Warwyke, & also the Mañs of Hampslap Queredon Olney & Marlowe wyth thappurtenancē, & the Hundred of Assherygge & vj li. rent with thappurtenancē in Multon, & a Chantrye in the Cherche of Castell Thorp, & the offyce of the Chambleynship & Husshershyp in the Chekker of the sayd late Kyng in the Countye of Buck, & also the Maners of Walsale Patyngham Purybarē & Drayton Bassett wyth thappurtenancē & xv. mesuage iij [croftē³] C. acres of lond xxⁱⁱ acres of medowe x. acres of pasture xxⁱⁱ acres of wood and x s. rent wyth thappurtenancē in Walsale & Patyngham in the Countye of Staff, and also the Maner of Kyrteylng wyth thappurtenancē & xxxⁱⁱ mesuage vijth Toftē thre carucatē & two hundreth acres of land xxⁱⁱ acres of Medowe C. acres of pasture C. acres of wood & x li. rent wyth thappurtenancē

The said Manor of Paris Garden, &c. assured to the King;

General Saving.

II.
The Scite of the said Monastery of Kilborne, &c. assured to the Hospital of St. John;
To be holden in Frankalmoigne.

III.
Like Assurance to the said Hospital of the Advowsons of the said Churches in Essex.

IV.
Release of the Rent for the two Forges.

V.
General Saving.

Recital of Grant by Anne Countess of Warwick, by Fine levied in 3 Hen. VII. of the Castle and Lordship of Warwick, and divers other Manors, Lands, &c. to the said King Hen. VII. and his Heirs Male in Fee-tail;

¹ An erroneous Repetition on the Roll.—O. omits.

² Pryoresse O.

³ toftē O.

in Kyrtlyng & Long Staunton in the Countye of Cambrydg, and also the Mañs of Walkamstow Tony & Fraunceys wyth thapp'ten'ncē & the iiiijth parte of one Knyghtē fee wyth thapp'ten'ncē in Barow & the advouson of the iiiijth parte of the Churches of Stanbryge & Flambrygge in the Countye of Essex, and also the Maner of Flamsted wyth thapp'ten'ncē & thadvouson of the Churche of Flamsted in the Countye of Hertford, & the advouson of the Chauntrye called Beaucham̄ Chauntrye in the Churche of Seynt Paule in the Cyte of London, And also the Castells Lordshyps & Mañs of Mandeskastell Elwell Snodhyll Abredough Kylny & Fomshop wyth thapp'ten'ncē in the [Marshes¹] of Wales adjoynng to the Countye of Hereford, & four thousand acres of Land & one thousand acres of Wood wyth thapp'ten'ncē in Elwell Snodhyll Albredugh Kylny & Founshō in the Countye of Hereford, And also the Mañs of Sherston Brodton Chyryell & Henton wyth thapp'ten'ncē and the custody of the forest of Woodebere & thadvouson of the Cherche of Wedebergh & also the moyte of one Knyghtē fee wyth thapp'ten'ncē in Wodebergh in the Countye of Wilteshyre, & the office of Passage & the iiiijth parte of two mesuagē wyth thapp'ten'ncē in the Towne of Southamp̄, & also the Mañs of Berenghdon & Gretham wyth thapp'ten'ncē & the hundred of Wrangdyke wyth thapp'ten'ncē & vjth mesuages twenty acres of Land twelf acres of Medowe and [six and twenty shelyngē²] wyth thapp'ten'ncē in Preston & Upyngham, & the fourth part of the Mañs of Preston & Upyngham wyth thapp'ten'ncē in the Countye of Rutland, and also the hundred of Southanton and the Maner of Southanton & the Borough or Maner of Sele wyth thapp'ten'ncē in the Countye of Devon, And also the Mañs of Pensans Carnaunton Blyston & Helston Tony wyth thapp'ten'ncē and twenty mesuagē two Toftē one myll lx furlongē of land xij acres of medowe iij C. acres of pasture and a hundred acres of Wood wyth thapp'ten'ncē in Trelegh Wartha Redrewyth and Langwyth in the Countye of Cornewall, And also the Isles or Lordshyps of Jernesey & Guernesey wyth thapp'ten'ncē & the Castells & Mañs of Guyrrey Cornett Serk Ernie & Aureney wyth thapp'ten'ncē in the Iles aforseyd in the Countye of Dorsett, & the Mañs of Multon Bukby Potterspurye Covesgrave and Pokesle wyth thapp'ten'ncē and thadvouson of the Churche of [Pottersbury³] and fyve Knyghtē fees wyth thapp'ten'ncē in Potterspurye Covesgrave and Pokesley, & also tenne mesuagē a hundred acres of land twenty acres of medowe C acres of Pasture & xl. acres of Wood wyth theyre app'ten'ncē in Pottespury Covesgrave and Pokesley in the Countye of Northē, and also the Lordshyps & Mañs of Tekysbure Tredyngton Pamyngton Fedyngton Northey Muche Stochearcher Sobbury Fareford and Wykwarre wyth thapp'ten'ncē, and the Castell of Seyntonell, and also the Maners of Seyntbrevell Kymmerton & Berton next Brystoll wyth thapp'ten'ncē & xx acres of land a hundredth acres of medowe a hundredth acres of pasture and iij C. acres of Wood wyth thapp'ten'ncē in Seynt Brevell [Barton⁴] next Brystoll Chadworth and Lydney, and the fourth part of the Mañs of Chadworth and Lydney wyth thapp'ten'ncē and thadvouson of the fourth part of the Churche of Natgrave in the Countye of Glouc̄, And also the Mañs (·) Shypton Burford and Langley wyth appurten'ncē the hundred of Chadlyngton wyth thapp'ten'ncē in the Countye of Oxford, And also the [Mañs⁵] of Ta'vsham wyth thapp'ten'ncē in the Countye of Berck, and also the Mañs of Saham Nekton & lytle Cresyngham wyth thapp'ten'ncē & the hundred of Wayland and Grymmyshogh wyth thapp'ten'ncē in the County of Norff, And also the Castell & Shereffwyke of the Countye of Wygorn wyth theyre hundredē membres and app'ten'ncē, and the Castell of Elmeley called Elmeley Castell and the Lordshyps and Mañs of Crydashoo Wadbarowe Stolton Abbottesley Cynteley Shraveley Elmeley Lovett Grafton Fluford Beoley Salwar̄ Hulesplace wyth Haddesore Pury next Wigorn Wykpydull Wyrepdull and Symondescombe wyth thapp'ten'ncē and xxxvth mesuages xiiijth Bullaryes of Salt Water xxxvijth salt fattē of Salt Water in a c̄teyn Well and Bullary of Salt Water called Shrenespute, one myll called Frogmull next to the Castell of Wigorn, one carucate of Land called Hull Place, xxij li. vj s. viij d. of rent wyth thapp'ten'ncē in Wyche Upwyche Wygorn Whytyngton Grafton Flenord and the Moyte of th- Mañ of Thykenaputre and Pirrey next Wigorn wyth the appurten'ncē, and the moyte of one Knyghtē fee in Rodmerley wyth thapp'ten'ncē and the advowsons of the Churches of Abbottesley Staveley Rybbesford Grafton Flenord Elmeley Lovett and Salwar̄ wyth thapp'ten'ncē in the County of Wigorn; To have the premysses unto the same late Kyng Henry the vijth and to the heyres males of his body laufully begotten; as by the same fyne remaynyng of Record emongē other thyngē therein conteyned more playnlye at large is shewed & may appere: By force wherof the seyd late Kyng was seysed of the p̄mysses in his demayne as of fee taylor, and so seysed the sayd Anne countesse of Warwyk dyed, after whose dethe the rev̄sion & rev̄sions of the p̄mysses in fee symple dyscended & came [to⁶] Edward late Erle of Warwyk, which seyd rev̄cyons and fee symple of the p̄mysses emong other Mano's Castells landē teñtē and Heredytamentē after that escheated and came unto thandē and possessyons of the sayd late Kyng and to his heyres, by the attaynder of High Treason of the sayd Edward late Erle of Warwyk, as by the record therof more playnly at larg.ys shewed and may appere: And the sayd late Kyng Henry the vijth so beyng seysed of the p̄mysses dyed, after whose dethe the sayd Castells Iles Lordshyps Boroughes Mañs Hundredē Knyghtē fees Offycē Landz Teñtē Rentē Salt fattes Bullaryes Mylles Advousons and other the p̄mysses conteyned in the sayd fyne, emongē other Landz Teñtē and other Heredytamentē, dyscended and came unto oure most dred Sov̄eign Lord Henry the eight, by the Grace of God Kyng of Englonde and of Fraunce Defender of the fayth Lord of Ireland and supreme hedd in the erthe of the Churche of Englonde, aswell as to the sonne & heyre [now of the sayd of the sayd⁷] late Kyng Henry the vijth accordyng to the sayd fyne, as also (·) to the sonne and heyre of the sayd late Kyng by due course of Inheryt'unce; By reason wherof our seyd Sov̄eign Lord the Kyng that now is was & yet is therof seysed accordyng; And forasmouche as the sayd Castells Iles Lordshyps Mañs Landz Teñtē & other the premysses be of greate value, and have many greate and goodly lybtyes p̄mynence cōmodityes and pleasures to them belongyng, Be it therefore enacted by thauctoryte of this present Parlyament that oure seyd Sov̄eign Lord Kyng Henry the vijth his heyres and successours shall from hensforth have hold and enjoye for ever all and singler the sayd Castells Iles Lordshyps Mañs Boroughes Hundredes Knyghtē fees Officē Landē Teñtē Rentē Rev̄cyons v̄vyce Mylles Advousons and all and singler other the p̄mysses; And that the same Castells Iles Lordships Mañs Boroughes Knyghtē fees Offycē Landē Teñtē Medowes Rentē Rev̄cyons v̄vyce Mylles Advousons, and all and synguler other the p̄mysses, be fromhensforth by thauctoryte of this p̄sent pliamēt demed & adjudged in oure seyd Sov̄eign Lord Kyng Henry the eight his heyres and successours in fee symple for evermore; the seyd fyne or eny other acte thyng or thyngē heretofore had made used or allowed to the cont̄ry therof notwythstandyng.

The King's Seisin thereof under the said Grant;

Death of the Countess;
Descent of the Reversion in Fee Simple to Edward Earl of Warwick, and Escheat thereof to King Henry VII. on Attainder of the Earl for Treason;
Descent from King Henry VII. to K. Henry VIII. as well under the Fine as by Inheritance;

The said Castle, Manors, &c. assured to the King in Fee Simple.

II. General Saving.

SAVYNG alway to all & syngler pson and psons bodyes polytyke and corporate theyre heyres and successours and to the heyres and successours of evy of them, other then the sayd Anne late Countess of Warwyk and her heyres and all maner heyres of Rychard late Erle of Warwyk father of the sayd late Countesse, all suche ryghtē tytles uses interestē termes of yeres lease leases rentē fees annuytes possessyon rev̄cyon remaynder dystres entres accyons grauntē officē comons condicyons libtyes p̄ffets cōmodityes and suytes, in suche lyke mañ forme & condicyon as they or any of them theyr heyres and successours or the heyres and successours of eny of them have hadd shuld myght or ought to have had yf thys Acte hadd never byn had ne made; any thyng conteyned in this present Acte to the cont̄ry notwythstandyng.

¹ Marches O.
² of O.

³ xxvj s. Rent O.
⁴ Mañ O.

⁵ Potterspurye O.
⁶ unto O.

⁷ Berton O.
⁸ male of the body of the seid

⁹ as O.

(1) **PROVIDED** alwey that this Acte nor any thyng therin conteyned shall not extend nor be p̄judicyall unto Thomas Erle of Wylteshyre nor to his heyres males of his body, for or conc̄nyng suche ryght tittle use interest & possessyon which the sayd Erle nowe hath or have of or in the Mano's of Saham Nekton and Lytle Cresyngh^m wyth thapp'ten^{nc̄}, nor of or in the Hundred^e of Waylonde & Grymmyshogh wyth thapp'ten^{nc̄} in the County of Norff; but that the sayd Erle & his heyres males of his body shall & may have holde & enjoye the forsayd Manours of Saham Nekton & Lytle Cresyngh^m & the seyde Hundred^e of Waylonde & Grymmyshogh wyth thapp'ten^{nc̄} & evy part & pcell therof in as larg & ample maner as yf this Acte had never ben had ne made, any thyng in this p̄sent acte to the cont̄ry in any wyse notwythstondyng.

III.
Proviso for Thomas Earl of Wiltshire.

PROVIDED alwey that this Acte nor any thyng or thyng^e therin conteyned shall in any wyse be hurtfull or p̄judicyall to the most excellent Prynces Jane Quene of Englonde, of for or conc̄nyng any Castell^e Hono's Manours Londes Teñt^e fee fermes rent^e & v̄vice p̄vylege libtyes franchises or other Heredytament^e geven graunted lymytted or appoynted by the Kyng^e Highnes to her Grace for terme of her lyff, by eny tres patent^e or by au^ctoryte of any acte or actes made & establysshed in this present parlyament, but that the sayd excellent Prynces, Quene of Englonde, shall have possede & enjoye for terme of her lyeff all the seid Castells Hono's Mano's Londz Teñt^e fee fermes Rent^e & v̄vice p̄vylege Libtyes Franchesyces & other Heredytament^e wyth ther app'ten^{nc̄} in as large & ample maner as yf this Acte had never be had nor made, any thyng in thys Acte to the contrary therof notwythstondyng.

IV.
Proviso for the Queen.

PROVIDED alwey that this acte or any thyng therin conteyned shall in any wyse extend nor be p̄judicyall unto Sir Thomas West Knyght Lord Delaware, nor his heyres, for or conc̄nyng the Manor or Lordshy^p of Wekewar in the Countye of Glocest^r, but that the sayd Lord Delawere and his heyres shall and maye at eny tyme hereafter have holde and enjoye the seid Manor and evy parte and parcell therof in as large and ample manor^e as he or they ought or myght to have done afore the making of this Acte; any thyng conteyned in this present Acte to the cont̄ry notwythstondyng.

V.
Proviso for Sir Thomas West Lord Delaware.

PROVIDED alwey that this Acte or eny thyng therin conteyned extende not to prejudyce or hurte Syr Edward Semer Knyght Vicount Bewch^{amp} nor his heyres males of his bodye hereafter to be begotten, for and conc̄nyng suche ryght tittle use & interest which he hathe or claymeth to have of in & to the Mano^r of Shorston in the Countye of Wylteshyre, nor in or to any membre part or parcell therof; but that the seyde Vicount Bewch^{amp} and his heyres males of his body hereafter to be begotten shall and may fromhensforth have holde occupye and enjoye the forsayd Manor & evy parte and parcell therof in as large & ample maner as though this acte had never ben hadd ne made; any thing expressed in this acte to the cont̄ry notwythstondyng.

VI.
Proviso for Sir Edward Seymour Lord Beauchamp.

CHAPTER XXIII.

AN ACTE conc̄nyng the assurance of a Pencyon unto Robt Shurbo'n late Bisshopp of Chichester.

WHERE of late, at thynstaunce & contemplacyon of the Kyng^e most Royall Magestye, the Revent Father in God Robt Shurborn late Bysshop of Chichester in the Countye of Sussex resigned into the handes of oure sayd So^verign Lord his sayd Bysshopprych of Chichester, with all suche ryght tittle and interestes as he hadd in the same, and whiche the Kyng^e seyde Highnes hath geven unto his ryght trustye and welbelovyd Councillour Richard Sampson Clerk Deane of his most honorable Chapell, And into the whyche Bysshoppryche the sayd Richard ys consecrat and in leyfull possessyon, And for thassurance of the some of foure hundred poundes sterlyng to be well and trewly payd unto the sayd Robt late Bysshop duryng his naturall lyff oute of the Lordshyps Mano's Landz Teñt^e and other Heredytament^e of the sayd Bysshoppryche, accordyng to thagrement hadd made & concluded betwene the sayd late Bisshop and the said Richard Sampson now Bisshop of the sayd Bysshoppryche, by the most Royall assent consent and agreement of the Kyng^e Highnes: Be it therefore enacted ordeyned and establysshed by the Kyng oure So^verign Lorde the Lord^e s^puall and temporall and the Comens in this present Parlyament assembled and by thau^ctoryte of the same, That the sayd Robt Shurbo'n shall have possede and enjoye to hym and his assignes duryng his naturall lyffe a yerely pencyon annuyte or annuall rent of foure hundred pound sterlyng, goyng out of the Lordshyps Manours Landes Teñt^e and other Heredytament^e of the sayd Bisshoppryche, to be payd yerly duryng the naturall lyff of the sayd Robt Shurbo'n at the foure pryncypall and most usuall dayes of payement in the yere that is to saye at the feast^e of Seynt John the Baptyst Saynt Michael tharchaugell the Natyvyte of oure Lord God and the feast of Easter, by evyen porcyons, of the handes of the sayd nowe Bysshop and his successours the fyrst payement to begynne at the feast of Saynt John the Baptyst which shalbe in the xxvijth yere of the reign of oure sayd So^verign Lorde; And for none payment of the said yerely pencōn annuyte or annuall rent or eny parcell therof at eny daye of payment when it ought to be payd, that then yt shalbe leyfull unto the sayd Robt Shurbo'n and his assignes, duryng his naturall lyff, in all the Lordshyps Mano's Landz Teñt^e and other Heredytament^e of the sayd Bysshoppryche to enter and dystreyen and dystres so from tyme to tyme to retayne and kepe untill suche tyme as he be satsfyed contentyd and payed of the sayd pencyon annuyte or annuell rent wyth tharrerag^e of the same; the whiche pencyon annuyte or annuell rent and evy part therof yt shalbe not onely be leyfull to the sayd Robt Shurbo'n to have p̄ceyve and take duryng his naturall liffe, but also the same to stande good and effectuall in all thyng^e wythout any mynysshing hurtyng or empeyryng of the same; the acte or orden^{nc̄} made in the cession at the last parliament holden upon progacyon at Westm̄ the thirde daye of November in the xxvj yere of the reign of oure sayd So^verign Lord, and there contynued and kept untill the xvijth daye of December then next ensuyng, conc̄nyng the gifte graunte or assignement of pencyons upon resignacion of eny dignyte benefyce or p̄mocyon s^puall so to be resigned, or eny other acte lawe or constitution to the cont̄ry notwythstandyng; But that the sayd Robt and his assignes duryng his naturall lyff shall have p̄ceyve and enjoye the sayd pensyon annuyte or annuell rent in as large ample wyse and in lyke maner and fourme as yf the sayd Statute made in the sayd xxvj yere of the reign of oure sayd So^verign Lorde had never be hadde nor made.

In Confirmation of an Agreement, between the Bishop of Chichester and his Predecessor in the See, with the King's Assent,

A yearly Pension of £400. assured to such Predecessor for his Life, out of the Lands of the Bishoprick.

Clause of Distress:

The said Pension declared legal.

[See the Statute 26 Hen. VIII. c. 3 § 19.]

II.
Distress shall not exceed Amount of Rent due from the Tenant distrained on.

PROVIDED alwey that the sayd Robt late Bisshop, for the non payement of the sayd pensyon annuyte or annuell rent at eny of the dayes and termes when it ought to be payed, shall not distrayn any tenaunt or fermor of the sayd Rychard now Bisshop of or for eny more rent or greater some of money then that the sayd tenaunt^e and fermor's or any of them ar at the sayd dayes or termes bounden to content and paye unto the said Rychard nowe Bysshop by reason of theyre Indentures and Leases.

¹ The following Provisoes are annexed to the Original Act, in four separate Schedules.

III.
Payment, made on
such Distress, good
against the present
Bishop.

PROVYDED also that evy suche contentacyon or payement, hadd and made by eny of the sayd tenaunte or fermours upon eny the dystres of the sayd late Bysshop to and for the non payment of his sayd pencyon, shalbe to the sayd tenaunte and fermours and evy of them a suffycient dyscharge and acquytell ayenst the sayd Richard now Bisshop for as mucche as at eny of the same dayes or termes of payment shuld be unto hym due.

IV.
Proviso for
Payment of Tenths
to the King.

PROVYDED lykewyse that the sayd Robt late Bysshop duryng his lyffe shalbe charged and chargeable unto the Kyng^e tenthe assessed for the landes and teñte of the sayd Bisshopprich, after the rate and porcyon of the said annuyte or yerly rent goyng oute of the same; and that yt shall be leyfull unto the sayd Rychard nowe Bisshop to retayne in his owene hande the tenthe of the sayd annuyte or yerly rent for his discharge in that behalf; eny thyng in this present acte heretofore specefied to the contrary notwythstondyng.

CHAPTER XXIV.

AN ACTE CONCERNYNG the Attaynder of the Lord Thomas Howard.

Purpose of the Act
of this Session,
[Chapter VII.]
for regulating the
Succession to the
Crown;

WHERE the hole peace unyte rest and quyetnes of this realme and of the subje^te of the same stondesth and dependeth upon the certeynte and suertye of the successyon in the Imperyall Crowne of this Realme, And for establysshement therof the Kyng^e most Royall Majestie, for the intyer and hertye affeccyon that his Grace bereth to the welthe of this Realme and for the suretye and unyte of his lovyng subje^te of the same, hath specyally caused thys his most highe Court of plyament to be somoned; sythen the begynnyng wherof the Lord^e sp^uall and temporall and the Comons at this present pliamt assembled by good and mature delyba^oon have devysed concluded and by their mutuall assent^e agreed one bill conteynyng a notable and honorable acte and ordenaunce concnyng the same Succession, If it shall please the Kyng^e most Roiall Majestie at there moost humble intercessyon to put his moost g^reyous and royall assent to the same; wherby is not onely declared a certeyn and clere lymytacyon of the successyon of the Crowne of this Realme, But also the impedym^ent and occasyons that myght make devysyon or putte interrup^oon in the same be extyrped and extinguyshed, and many grete paynes and forfeitures putt for the offendours of the same acte, as by the tenoure of the same acte more at large is exp^ressed; And this notwythstondyng it is lately sythen the begynnyng of this Parliament come to the knowlege of the King^e Highnes that the Lord Thomas Howard Brother to Thomas nowe Duke of Norff, beyng ledde and seduced by the Devyll not havyng God afore his eyes, [not¹] regardyng his duetye of Allegeaunce that he oweth to have borne to the Kyng oure and his most dread So^veign Lorde, and as yt is vehemently suspected and p^rsumed maliciously and trayterously myndyng and imagynyng to putt dyvisyon in this Realme, And to interrupt ympedyte and lett the seid Succession of the Crowne contry to the lymytacyon therof mencyoned in the sayd acte, hath nowe lately wythin the Kyng^e owen Courte and Mansion Place at Westm^r in the Countye of Midd^e, his Majestie ther beyng for the affayres of his pliamt, wythout the knowlege or assent of oure seid most drede So^veign Lorde the Kyng, contemptiously and trayterously contracted hym self by craftye faier and flateryng Wordes to and with the Lady Margarete Dowglas beyng naturall Doughter to the Quene of Scott^e eldest suster to oure sayd So^veign Lord; by the whiche it is vehemently to be suspected that the sayd Lord Thomas falsely craftely and trayterously hath imagyned and compassed, that in case oure seid So^veign Lord shuld die wythout heyres of his bodye, whiche God defend, that then the sayd Lord Thomas by reason of maryage in so highe a blodde, and to one suche whiche p^rtendeth to be lafull doughter to the sayd Quene of Scott^e eldest suster of oure seid So^veign Lord, shuld aspyre by her to the Dignyte of the sayd Imperyall Crowne of this Realme, or at the lest makyng devisyon for the same by all lykelywod^e, havyng a fyrme hope and trust that the subje^te of this Realme inclyne and bere affeccyon to the sayd Lady Margarete beyng borne in this Realme, and not to the King of Scott^e her brother to whom this Realme hath nor ever hadd eny affec^oon, but wold resyst his attempt to the Crowne of this Realme to the uttermost of theyre powers; and for more lyklyhod^e and vehement suspecyons of the sayd trayterous entent the said Quene of Scott^e her mother, as it hath bene lately bruted and spoken and come to the Kyng^e knowlege, hath covetyd to come into this Realme and to be restored and reconsyled to the Erle Dowglas her late Husbond and father to the seid Lady Margarett, from whom she hathe ben long devorsed by the Lawes of the Churche, myndyng by the same by all vehement p^rsumpcions and lyklyhod^e to avaunce the said Lord Thomas and the seid Lady Margarett her Doughter into the favour of the people of this Realme, By reason wherof the trayterous intent of the said Lord Thomas mought the soner be brought to passe; whiche contemptuous and trayterous acte of the said Lord Thomas soundyth and tendyth most highly to the Kyng^e dishonour, and to the great parell and bodeley harme of his most roiall pson, and to the playne and manyfest daunger of Interrup^oon of the said Acte made for the lymytacyon of the Kyng^e Successyon: In Consyderacyon wherof and for avoydyng of all doubte suspect^e and ambiguytes that may come and growe to this Realme by reason of the p^rmysse, and for spedy and due punysshement to be hadd of this most contemptuous and trayterous offence, comytted ayenst the Kyng^e Highnes and the Realme & to the parell of derogac^oon and interupcion of the said good and holsome acte of succession, and for example to offendours in suche cases, And also forasmoche as the said offence is done and comytted wythin the tyme of this present parlyament, and in the Kyng^e owen Courte and House, his Grace ther beyng for affayres of his plem^et, It may therefore please the Kyng^e Highnes, at the most humble in^rcession of the Lord^e sp^uall and temporall and the Comens in this present parliament assembled, that it may be enacted by auctoryte of the same, that the said offence shalbe adjudged and demyd Highe Treason, and that the said Lord Thomas Howard for his said offence shalbe attaynted of Highe Treason, and shall have and suffer suche paynes and execucion of deathe to all intent^e and purposes as in cases of highe treason.

Treasonable
Contempt of Lord
Thomas Howard
against the said
Act, by Contract
of Marriage
without the King's
Consent, between
him and Lady
Margaret Douglas,
Daughter of the
King's eldest Sister,
now Queen of Scots,
by her former
divorced Husband
the Earl of Douglas.

The said Offence
declared to be
High Treason, and
Lord Howard
attainted thereof.

II.
Marrying any of
the King's Children
or Sisters, &c.
without the King's
Consent, declared
High Treason.

(¹) AND be it further enacted by auctoryte abovesaid that yf any Manne, of what estate degree or condicyon so ever he be, at any tyme hereafter take upon hym to espouse marye or take to his wyff any of the Kyng^e children [beyng lafully borne or otherwyse comenly reputed or taken for his children,²] or any the Kynges Systems or Auntes of the part of the Father, [or eny the lafull children³] of the Kynges Brotherne or Susters [not beyng maryed,⁴]

¹ nor O.

² This and the following Section have been inserted in all former Printed Copies of the Statute of this Year, as Chapter XVIII. intituled "An Act concerning Treason in certain Cases" and beginning "Be it enacted by Authority of this present Parliament"—The Royal Assent is entered, on the Inrollment of this Act, as to a Private Act, "Soit fait come il est desire."

³ Interlined in the Original Act.

or contracte mariage wyth any of them, without the speciall licence assent consent and agreement furst therunto had and opteyned of the Kyngz Highnes in wrytyng under his greate seale, [or defyle or deflower any of them not being married,'] shalbe demed and adjudged a Traytour to the Kyng and to his Realme, and that evy suche offence hereafter to be done made or ppetrated cont'ry to this Acte shalbe adjudged and demed to be Highe Treason; and that evy man so offendyng and there abetto's pcurers comfortours counsellours and aydours, beyng lafully convict of eny suche offence accordyng to the lawes of this realme, shall have and suffer suche and lyke paynes and execution of deathe, losses of pryvyleg of Seyntuarie and forfeitures of Landes Teñt^e and Heredytament^e to all intent^e and purposes as in cases of Highe Treason appteyneth: Savyng to all and evy pson and psons bodies polytyke and corporate there heyres and successours and to the heyres and successours of evy of them, other then [the said Lord^s] Thomas Howard and his heires and all other psons whiche shall fortune hereafter to be atteynted by auctoryte of this Acte and ther heyres and evy of them, all such ryght tyle interest possession leases annuytes rent^e s^ovice^s re^ovisions remaynders offic^e fees comons condicions and other comodities pffett^e and Heredytament^e, in suche maner fourme qualyte and condicyon as they or any of them have hadd shuld or myght have hadd if this Acte had never benne had nor made; any thing in this p^osent acte to the cont'ry therof notwithstanding.

General Saving; except for Lord Howard.

(^s) PROVYDED always and be it enacted, that in evy suche case before rehersed the Woman [after the last daye of this plement'] so offendyng, beyng wythin the degrees before specefyed, shall incurre lyke daunger and penaltye as is before lymyted, and shall suffer suche lyke deathe and punysshement as is before apoynted, to the Man offendyng in maner and forme expressed in this Acte.

III. Penalties of Treason extended to the Woman offending.

CHAPTER XXV.

AN ACTE concōnyng the assuraunce of ŷten Lond^e unto Sir Edward Seymo^r Knyght Vicount Beauchamp.

WHERE the Kyng^e Highnes, by his tres parent^e under his greate seale of Englonde beryng date the vijth daye of June in the xxvijth yere of his most gr^ocyous reign, hath geven and graunted unto the Ryght Honorable Sir Edward Seymo^r Knyght Vicount Beauchamp and to the Lady Anne his Wyff, the Scyte grounde churche p^ocynct^e steple and churchyard of the late Pryory of Farlegh in the Countye of Wilteshyre, and the Mano's of Farlegh Chippenh^om Thornehill Brome Barwyk Bassett Ricardston Langden Midgehall Studley Costowe Erchefount and Alcanyng^e wyth thapp^oten^onc^e in the Countye of Wylteshire, And the psonage of the pisse churche of [Erchesount^s] and the advousons of the Churches of [Erchesount^s] Alcanyng and Farlegh, and also dyvers meases londz teñt^e rent^e re^ovisions s^ovice^s knyght^e fees possessions and Heredytament^e with thapp^oten^onc^e in Farlegh Barwyke Basset Ricardston Langden Thornhill Brome Chippenh^om Midgehall Studeley Costowe [Erchesount^s] & Alcanyng^e in the Countye aforesaid, And all Court^e Let^e views of frankpledg and all that apperteyneth to viewe of frankpleg libties and fraunchesies in all the Mano's Land^e and Teñt^e afore rehersed; To have and to hold the same Mañs Meases Londz Tent^e and other the premysses wyth thappurten^onc^e to the sayd Vicount Beauchamp and the Lady Anne his wyff, And to the heyres males of the body of the same Vicount Beauchamp by the sayd Lady Anne his wyff lafully begotten, wyth dy^os remaynders over; as by the sayd tres patent^e emong other thyng^e in the same more playnly appereth: And where also the Kyng^e Highnes by his said tres patent^e hath geven and graunted unto the said Vicount Beauchamp the [sayd^s] ground p^ocynct^e churche steple and churche yarde of the late Pryory of Eston in the Countye aforesaid, And the Mano's of Eston Froxford and Grafton in the sayd Countye, And the Psonag^e of the pariche churches of Eston Froxford Stapleford and Tydcombe in the same Countye, and the Advousons and Patronag^e of the Churches and vicarag^e of Eston Froxford Stapleford and Tydcombe aforesaid, and all Mañs meases lond^e tent^e rent^e s^ovice^s possessions and heredytament^e what so ever they be aswell s^ouall as temporall in the townes parishes and hamlette of Eston Froxford Stapleford Tydcombe Grafton Mylton Wyke and Puttale and elsewhere wythin the said Countye, whiche lately appteyned to the said late Pryory of Eston; And also the Manours of Corsley and Monketon wyth thappurten^onc^e in the said Countye, And all meases londz teñt^e rent^e s^ovice^s and heredytament^e wyth thapp^oten^onc^e in Corsley and Munketon aforesaid and in Tudworth in the same County, And all court^e let^e views of frankpledg and all other that appteyneth to viewe of frankplege libties and fraunchesies in the said Mano's Land^e Teñt^e and other the premysses in Eston Froxford Stapleford Tydcombe Grafton Mylton Wyke Puttale Corseley Monketon and Tudworth aforesaid; To have and to holde to the said Vicount Beauchamp and to the heyres males of his bodye by the sayd Lady Anne his wyffe lafully begotten, wyth dyvers remaynders over for lak of suche yssue; as by the same tres patent^e more pleyuly also appereth: And where also the Kyng^e Highnes by his other tres patent^e under his sayd greate seale of Englonde beryng (^s) the daye and yere aboveseyd, hath geven and graunted unto the sayd Vicount Beauchamp the Mañs of Brodeton Sherston and Ambresbury wyth thapp^oten^onc^e in the Countye aforesaid, And the hundredz of Ambresbury Wynterbourne and Alleworthbury wyth thappurten^onc^e in the same Countye, And all court^e letes views of frankpledg and all that appteyneth to viewe of Frankpledg in the same Mano's and hundredes, To have and to holde to the said Vicount Beauchamp and to the heires males of his bodye by the sayd Lady Anne his wyff lafully begotten, wyth dy^os remaynders over for defaute of suche issue; as by the same tres patent^e more playnly appereth: And where also the Kyng^e Highnes by his other tres patent^e under the greate seale of hys Duchye of Lancaster, beryng date the day and yere aboveseyd, hath geven and graunted unto the said Vicounte Beauchamp the Mano's of Collyngborne and Trobridge wyth thapp^oten^onc^e in the Countye aforesaid, And all court^e leet^e views of frankpledg and all that appteyneth to viewe of frankpledg in the Mano's of Collyngbourne and Trowbrydge aforesaid, to have and to hold the same to the seid Vicount Beauchamp and to the heyres males of his bodye by the said Lady Anne his Wyffe lafully begotten, wyth dy^os remaynders over for lak of suche issue; as by the same tres patent^e more pleyuly also apperyth: The Kyng^e Majestye at the humble sute and petycion of the said Vicounte Beauchamp is^o pleased and contented that yt be establyshed and enacted by his Highnes wyth the assent of the Lord^e s^ouall and temporall and the Comons in this p^osent Parliament assembled and by auctoryte of the same, that the said Vicount Beauchamp and the said Lady Ann his wyff and

Grant by the King to the Viscount Beauchamp, by Letters Patent, 7 June, 28 H.VIII. under the Great Seal, of certain Churches, Manors, &c. to him and the Lady Anne his Wife, and their Heirs, &c.

Like Grant by the said Letters Patent of certain other Churches and Manors;

Like Grant by other like Letters Patent of the same Date, of certain other Manors;

Like Grant, by Letters Patent, under Seal of the Duchy of Lancaster, of other Manors, &c.

¹ Interlined in the Original Act.

² the Lord Printed Copies.

³ Annexed to the Original Act in a separate Schedule.

⁴ Erchefount O.

⁵ scite O.

⁶ date O.

Assurance to the said Viscount Beauchamp, &c. according to the first recited Grant ;

the heyres males of the body of the same Vicount Beauchamp by the same Lady Anne lafully begotten, and for defaut of suche issue the heires males of the bodye of the said Vicount Beauchamp by eny other Woman, after the dethe of the sayd Ladye Anne now wyffe to the same Vicount to be maryed, lafully begotten, And for defaut of suche yssue the heyres females of the bodye of the said Vicount Beauchamp lawfully begotten, shall have holde and enjoye the said Scyte grounde p̄cinct churche steeple and churche yarde of the said late Pryory of Farlegh and the sayd Mano's of Farlegh Berwyke Bassett Rycardston Langden Thornehill Brome Chippenh^m Midgehall Studley Costowe [Erchesount¹] and Alcanynge, and all and syngler meases lond^e teñt^e rent^e ðvice possessions Heredytament^e and other the premysses wyth theyr app'ten^{nc}e and cōmodityes in Farlegh Barwyk Bassett Rycardston Langden Thornehill Brome Chippynh^m Midgehall Studley Costowe [Erchesount¹] and Alcanynge aforsaid ; accordyng to the fourme tenoure and effecte and trewe meanyng of the said tres patent^e, by what so ever name or names the same Mano's Lond^e Teñt^e Heredytament^e and other the p̄mysses or eny member part or parcell of them be knowen or callyd, and in what so ever Townys Parysshes Hamlett^e or Places they or eny [of^s] member part or parcell of them lyen or bene ; And shall also have and enjoye all and singuler fayres markett^e park^e warens Court^e let^e viewes of frankpledg and all that appteyneth to viewe of frankpledg, and all and singler Wayffes [Strayt^e] Wrekk^e of the See Deodant^e Treasures trove Felons goodes Outlawes good^e and good^e of Felons fugytyve and of felons by any meanes atteynted after the dewe course of the Lawes of this Realme [retorned⁴] of wrytte and execucyons of the same p̄fytte cōmodityes p̄emynence, and all and singler other libtyes and frauncheses whiche heretofore have ben enjoyed executed hadd used and accustomed in the said Manours Land^e Teñt^e or in any of them ; as fully and as holy and in as large and ample maner and forme as eny p̄son or p̄sons havyng the sayd Mano's or eny of them have heretofore used and bene accustomed to have enjoye use and execute in eny of the same Mano's by reason of the said Mano's Lond^e and Teñt^e or eny of them : And that the said Vicount Beauchamp and the heyres males of his bodye by the said Lady Anne nowe his Wyff lawfully begotten, And for defaute of suche yssue the heyres males of the bodye of the same Vicount Beauchamp by eny other Woman, after the deathe of the said Lady Anne now his wyff to the same Vicount to be maryed, lawfully begotten, shall have holde and enjoye the said Scyte Ground p̄cynct Churche Steple and Churche Yard of the same late Pryory of Eston, and all the said Mano's of Eston Froxfeld Grafton Monketon Corseley Brodeton Sherston and Ambresbury And the said hundred of Ambresbury Wynb^orne and Alleworthbury, and the Mano's of Collingbourne and Troobrydge aforsaid, and all the said Meases Lond^e Teñt^e Rent^e ðvice and other possessions and Heredytament^e in Eston Froxfeld Grafton Stapleford Tydcombe Mylton Wyke Puttale Corseley Munketon Tudworth Brodeton Sherston Ambresbury Wynb^orne Allworthbury Collyngbourne and Trobrydge aforsaid, accordyng to the tenoure fourme effecte and trewe meanyng of the said sevall tres patent^e ; by what name or names so ever the same Mano's Hundred^e Lond^e Tent^e or Heredytament^e or eny member parte or parcell of them be knowen or called, And in what so ever Townes Parysshes Hamlett^e or Places they or eny parcell of them lyen or bene ; And shall also have and enjoye all and singler fayres markett^e court^e letes viewes of frankpledge park^e warrens and all that appteyneth to viewe of frankpledg and all and syngler weyffe streys wrekk^e of the See deodant^e treasours trove felons good^e outlawes good^e and good^e of felons fugytyff and of felons eny maner of wyse atteynted by due order of the Lawes of this Realme retournes of Wrytte and Execucions of the same, and all and singler other p̄fette cōmodityes p̄emynence libtyes and frauncheses whiche heretofore have ben enjoyed executed hadd used and accustomed in the sayd Mano's Hundred^e Lond^e and Teñt^e or in any of them, as fully and as holye and in as large ample maner man^o and forme as the Kyng^e Highnes or any of his p̄genytours, whyle the same Mañs and Hundred^e or eny of them were in their hand^e and possession, and in as large and ample maner and forme as eny other p̄son or p̄sons havyng the same Mañs and Hundred^e or any of them, have heretofore used and ben accustomed to have enjoye use & execute in any of the same Mañs or Hundred^e Land^e or Teñt^e by reason of the same Maners or Hundredes Lond^e or Teñt^e or eny of them : And that the sayd severall tres patent^e and evy of them shalbe as good and effectually to all intent^e and purposes as though the c̄tenty of the sayd Mano's and all other the premysses, conteyned specefied mencyoned and comprised in the said severall tres patent^e, hadd bene found by offyce or inquisicyon after the course and forme of the Lawe of this Realme, by verdytt of xij men and as though the c̄tenty of the same Manours Hundredz Londz Teñt^e Libties fraunchesyes and other the p̄mysses, wyth ther trewe names and the true names of the Shires Townys Parysshes and Places where they lyen and bene, hadd bene named and resyted in all qualytes and to all entent^e and purposes in the sayd severall tres patent^e and in this present acte. Savyng to all and evy other p̄son and p̄sons and bodyes polytyke their heyres and successours, other then the Kyng^e Highnes his heyres and successours, all suche ryght tittle clayme revsion reentre revter remaynder leases termes fermes entres condicions rent^e ðvice fees offic^e annuytes comons cōmodityes p̄fette libties and frauncheses whiche they or eny of them hath have or ought to have of in or to eny of the said Mano's Landz Teñt^e and other the p̄mysses comprised and specefied in the said severall tres patent^e or in any of them, in suche lyke maner forme qualyte and condicyon as though this acte hadd never be hadd ne made.

Like Assurance according to the other recited Grants ;

Letters Patent declared valid as if granted or Office found, &c.

General Saving.

II.
Assurance to the said Viscount Beauchamp of certain Manors, &c. as Heir to his Father or any of his Ancestors ;

General Saving.

AND the Kyng^e Highnes is further pleased and contentyd that it be enacted by auctorite aforsaid, that the said Vicount Beauchamp shall have holde and enjoye to hym and his heyres and assignes for ever, the Mano's of Wotton Ryvers Burbage Sturmy Hewishe and Shawe Crofton and Bedwyn Stapleford Coulfeld Sturmy Herden Sturmeswyk Burbage Savage Wolfalle and Stuttyscombo wyth the appurten^{nc}e in the Countye of Wiltes, and the Mano's of Shipton Beauchamp and Hache Beauchamp Tuxwell Laurence Lyddyerd Bowre and Westbere wyth the app'ten^{nc}e in the Countye of Som^{rs}, and the Mañs of Elvytham Pollyng and Morrall wyth thapp'ten^{nc}e in the Countye of Sutht, and the Mano's of Rigeway and [Magneffeld⁵] wyth thapp'ten^{nc}e in the Countye of Glouc, all which Mano's late were of the Inherytaunce of Syr John Seymour Knight decessed father of the said Vicount Beauchamp ; and that also the said Vicount shall have and enjoye to hym and his heyres and assignes for ever all other Mano's Meases Lond^e Teñt^e Rent^e ðvice and heredytament^e wyth there app'ten^{nc}e, whiche late were the sayd Syr John, Seymours or eny p̄son or p̄sons to his use in fee symple or fee tayle at the daye of the decesse of the same Sir John and whiche ar dyscendyd and comen in use revsion remaynder or possession or shall dyscende and cōme to the said Vicount Beauchamp, by course and right of Inherytaunce as son and heyre of the sayd Sir John Seymer, or as son and heyre of the body of the said Sir John Seymour, or as heyre of the body of eny of the Auncestours of the said Vicount Beauchamp in the said Countyes of Wiltes Som^{rs} South^l and Glo^{ce}. Savyng to all and evy p̄son and p̄sons and bodies polytyke there heires and successo's, other then the heyres of the bodye of the sayd Sir John Seymour and the heyres of the bodye of eny of the Auncestors of the said Vicount Beauchamp, all suche right tittle clayme revsion reentre remaynder Leases termes entres reentres condicions rent^e ðvice fees offyc^e annuytes cōmodityes p̄fytte libties and fraunchesies which they or any of them hath have or ought to have of in or to any of the same Mano's Lond^e Teñt^e and other the premysses whiche were of the Inheryt^unce of the said Syr John Seymour or any p̄son or p̄sons to his use in suche lyke maner forme qualyte and condicyon as though this acte hadd never ben hadd ne made.

¹ Erchefount O.

² O. omits.

³ Strayes O.

⁴ retournes O.

⁵ Magneffeld O.

CHAPTER XXVI.

AN ACTE concernyng assurance of a messuage and ten Londre in Kewe unto Sir Edward Semer Vicount Beauchamp, & to the Lady Anne his Wyfe.

THE Kyng our Sovereign Lord, for ceteyn causes his Highnes movyng, of his most noble and habundaunt grace is contented and pleased, that it be enacted ordeyned and established by thauclorite of this present Parlyament, that Edward Seymour Knyght Vicount Beauchamp and the Lady Anne now wyff of the same Vicount shall fromhensforth have holde and enjoye to them and to the heyres of there two bodyes lauffully begotten, one mesuage with a gardeyn therunto adjoynyng and viijth acres of lande wyth their app'ten'nce sett lyeng and beyng yn [Kayhoo¹] in the County of Surrey; And also one annuell rent of viij d. sterlyng goyng out of one mesuage wyth thapp'ten'nce in Kayho aforsaid late in the tenure or occupacyon of John Tuk; and also one other annuell rent of iiij d. slyng goyng out of one other mesuage in Kayho aforsaid late in the tenure or occupacōn of one Richard Tullsworth; whiche said Messuage gardeyn viij acres of Land and rent wyth there app'ten'nce late came or of right ought to cōme to thandes and possessyon of our said Sovereign Lord the Kyng by reason of the attaynder of Henry Norres Esquyre, lately of highe treason lauffully attaynted: To have and to holde the said mesuage gardeyn eight acres of Lond and rent wyth there app'ten'nce unto the said Edward Vicount Beauchamp and to the said Lady Anne his wyff and to the heyres of the bodyes of the same Vicount and Lady Anne lawfully begotten; To hold the same premysses of our said Sovereign Lord the Kyng his heyres and Successours by fealtye for all maner of suytes dyces and demaunde: And that the said Mesuage gardeyn lande and other the premysses be by thauclorite of this present Parlyament lawfully demyd and adjudged in the said Vicount Beauchamp and his said Wyff and in the heyres of theyr two bodyes betwene them lauffully begotten; To holde the same p'mysse of the Kyng's Highnes his heyres and successours by fealtye onely as is aforsayd.

Assurance to Viscount Beauchamp and Anne his Wife, of a Messuage, &c. at Kew, forfeited to the King by the Attainder of Henry Norris:

To be holden by Fealty in lieu of all Services.

SAVING to all and singler pson and psons bodyes polytyke and corporate theyre heyres and successours & evy of them other then the Kyng our Sovereign Lord his heyres and successours and evy of them, all suche ryght tittle interest possessyon reŷcyon remaynder dystresse entre accōn lease leases graunte annuytes suytes peticyons and condicyons in such maner and forme as thei or eny of them have hadd shuld myght or ought to have hadd yf this acte hadd never byn hadd ne made; any thyng in this Acte conteyned to the contrary notwithstanding.

II. General Saving.

CHAPTER XXVII.

AN ACTE declaryng the Church of Elsyng Spytell, lately belongyng to the Pryorye of Elsyng Spittel within the Cytie of London, fromhensforth to be reputed demyd and taken the Paryshe Church of Seynt Alphas wythin the Warde of Cripulgate yn London.

^(*) IN the moost humble wyse prayen your most Excellent Highnes youre poure Oratours faithfull subjeclre and dayly Bedemen the Pson Church Wardeyns and Parysheners of the Paryshe of Seynt Alphas within your Ward of Cripulgate wythin your Cytie of London; That yt maye be enacted by your Highnes the Lord's spual and temporall and the Cōmons in this p'sent Parliament assembled and by thauclorite of the same, that the said Pson Church Wardeyns and Paryshners maye fromhensforth have holde occupye and enjoye to them and to there successours for ever, the Church Chauncelle wyth two Iles of evy syde of the Quyer of the said Church of our blessyd Lady the Virgyn called Elsyng Spittel within your said Cytte of London, together wyth a Chappell of Seynt John Baptist next adjoynyng to our Lady Chappell in the same Church, wyth the Steple of the same, lately belongyng to the same Pryory of Elsyng Spyttell aforsayd and late beyng the conventuall Church of the same Pryory. And that your said Besechers and there successours maye fromhensforth holde the same Church Chauncell and two Iles wyth the Chapell of Seynt John Baptist, aforsaid whiche nowe be in the handes of your Highnes as parte of the revennews of the Augmentacyon of your Crowen, of your Highnes your heyres and successours in free Almes for ever.

The Church of Elsyng Spittel granted by the King to the Parson, Churchwardens, and Inhabitants of St. Alphas in Cripplegate, London.

AND that also yt maye be enacted by the auclorite aforsaid, that the said Church Chauncell Yeles Steple Chappell fromhensforth may be the paryshe Church of Seynt Alphas in the said Ward of Cripulgate of London, and by the same name of the Paryshe Church of Seynt Alphas wythin the seyd Cytte may be knowen reputed takyn and called, in lyke maner and forme as the other Church late beyng the Paryshe Church of Seynt Alphas was.

II. The said Church declared to be the Parish Church.

PROVIDED alway that this Acte be not in anywyse pjudycyall to the Abbott of Westm̄ and his successours, for the patronage of the parsonage and benefyce of Seynt Alphas aforsaid. but that the same Abbott and his successours shall and maye lawfully geve the said Parsonage and therof make p'sentacyon, in lyke maner and forme as they have used to doo before this tyme, any thyng in this Acte notwithstanding; & that yt maye be lawfull to the said Church Wardens and Paryshners of the paryshe aforsaid to pull downe pstrate and sell the olde Paryshe Church Stepull and Chauncell of Seynt Alphas aforsaid, and to sell and bestowe the belle stuff and tymbre of the same to there most avauntage and pffytt.

III. The Patronage of the Church reserved to the Abbot of Westminster.

The old Parish Church may be pulled downe, &c.

AND farther that yt maye be enacted by the auclorite aforsaid that the said pson and his successours shall, from tyme to tyme when and as often as nede shall requyre, bere all maner of reperacyons of the Chauncell of the said newe Paryshe Church, in lyke maner and fourme as they were wont to doo of the Chauncell of the seyd olde paryshe Church: And also that the said pson and his successours from tyme to tyme shall be bounden to mynster all maner of Sacremente and Sacramentall in the said newe paryshe Church, to the parysheners of the same paryshe and to all other resortyng to the same, in lyke maner and fourme as they have used heretofore and ought to do in the said olde paryshe Church: And the pisshoners in lykewyse to resort to the said newe Church And to have contynuall recours as to ther paryshe Church for ever; And the bondes lymyttes and pcynclre of the said paryshe to extend and be as they wer at any tyme before the makyng of thys p'sent acte.

IV. The Parson shall repair the Chancel of the new Church;

and perform Divine Service there;

Bounds of the Parish continued.

SAVING to all psons bodyes corporat and polytyke ther heyres and successours for ever, other then the Kyng's Highnes and his heyres and successours, all suche right tittle use interest possession rent reŷcyon remayndre entre and condicyon as they or any of them have at the makyng of this present acte; Any thyng herin contayned to the contrary notwithstanding.

V. General Saving.

¹ Kayho O.

^c To the Kyng our Sovaygn Lord; O.

VI.
Proviso for
Pensions, &c. from
the said Parish
Church to the
Monastery of
St. Peter's,
Westminster.

(1) PROVIDED always that this acte nor eny thyng herin conteyned or exp^osed shall not in any wyse extend or be p^ojudycyall or hurtefull to Wylm Abbott of the Monastery of Seynt Peter in Westm nor the Convent of the same place, ne to there successours; But that the same Abbott and Convent and there successours for ever shall and maye have and take all suche pencyons porcyons and other yerely rentes and pffett^e of the pisse Church of Seynt Alphas in the Warde of Cryplegate in the Cyttye of London, in as larg and ample maner as the same Abbott and Convent or any of there p^odecessours have hadd p^oceyved or taken of or [ought^e] of the same; Any thyng in this acte conteyned to the cont^ory notwythstondyng.

CHAPTER XXVIII.

AN ACTE conc^onyng the assuraunce of the moitie of Ricardes Castell unto John Onley and unto his heires.

Indenture of
Bargain and Sale,
11 Nov. 27 H. VIII.
from Lord
Harrowden to
John Onley, of a
Moiety of the
Manor of Ricard's
Castle, &c. in
Herefordshire;

Part of the said
Manor, &c.
extends into
Shropshire;

Conveyance of such
Part by Indenture
19 Nov. following;

Assurance to the
said J. Onley, of the
Premises specified
in both the said
Indentures.

II.
General Saving.

III.
Proviso for
Sir Wm. Parre.

⁽¹⁾ WHERE afore this tyme Syr Thom^os Vaux Knyght, Lord Harrowden, by an Endenture made betwene hym on the one partye and John Onley of London gentylman on the other partye, beryng date the xijth daye of November in the xxvijth yere of the reign of our So^oveign Lord Kyng Henry the viijth, the sayd Lord Harrowden for dy^os greate somes of Money to hym payd at the insealyng of the sayd Endenture by the sayd John Onley, hath b^ogayned and sold gyven and graunted unto the same John Onley and to his heyres to the onely use of the same John Onley and of his heyres for ever, all that the moyte or halfedele of the Manno^r or Lordship of Ricardes Castell otherwyse called the Hono^r or Mannour Castri Ri^oci wyth the app^oten^onc^e in the Countye of Hereford; and the moyte or halfedele of all and singler Land^e Teñt^e Medowes Lesues Pastures Wood^e Underwood^e Waters Cōmons Fysshynge Rent^e Rev^ocyons and ðvic^e Advousons Donacyons Nōiacyons and p^osentacyons of Churches and Chapell^e, and the moyte of all other his Heredytament^e and Cōmodityes, with all and singuler there app^oten^onces what so ever they then were to the said Lordship or Manour of Ricardys Castyll belongyng or in any wyse apptaynyng, sett lyeng and beyng in the Parysshes Townes and Feld^e of Ricardes Castell aforesaid or in any member or hamlett of the same; and also the moytie of all maner Landz Teñt^e and Heredytament^e whiche then were or at any tyme after that shuld be letten knowen reputyd or taken as part pcell or member of the said Lordship or Manno^r and other the p^omysse; and also the moyte or halfendell of all his Londz Teñt^e and Heredytament^e sett lyeng and beyng wythin the said Countye of Heref; And forasmouch as after the makyng of the sayd Indenture hit was evidently knowen that dyvers pcells and membres of the sayd Man^or of Ricard^e Castell extend aswell into the Countye of Salop^e, as into the sayd Countye of Heref, whiche at the tyme of the makyng of the seid Endenture was unto the said Lord and John Onley unknowen; And forasmouche as the trewe meanyng of either of the said partyes at the tyme of makyng of the sayd bargayne was that the said bargayn and sale made, aswell of the sayd moytie of the said Man^or of Ricard^e Castell and all other Londz wyth there appurten^onc^e by the said formar bargayne and sale made to the said John Onley, shuld extende aswell to all the londes teñt^e and Heredytament^e of the said Lord Harrowdon at that tyme lyeng and beyng wythin the said Countie of Salop as unto all the Landz Teñt^e and Heredytament^e of the said Lord Harrowden sett lyeng and beyng in the sayd Countye of Heref; It was therefore by endenture beryng date the xixth daye of November in the sayd xxvijth yere of the reign of our So^oveign Lord Kyng Henry the viijth condiscended and agreed betwene the sayd partyes in man^or and form followyng that is to saye; the sayd Lord Harrowden for dy^os somes of money to hym payed by the sayd John Onley, sith the date of the sayd fyrst Endenture, b^ogayned and sold unto the same John Onley and to his heyres for ever the moytie or halfendell of all and singler his Londz Teñt^e Heredytament^e Rent^e Rev^ocyons and ðvic^e wyth all and singler there appurten^onc^e, sett lyeng and beyng wythin the said Countye of Salop^e, beyng knowen esteemed reputed or taken as pt parcell member or hamlett of the said Mannor of Ricard^e Castell, and all other his Londz Teñt^e and Hereditament^e sett lyeng and beyng wythin the said Countye of Salop^e; as by the said second Endenture more playnly apperyth: And for the more p^ofytt assewrans to be hadd to the sayd John Onley and his heyres, the Kyng^e Highnes at the humble sute and petycyon of the same John Onley is contented and pleased that yt be enacted by the assent of his Majestye wyth the consent of the Lord^e s^opuall and temporall and the Cōmons in this present parlyament assembled and by the auctoryte of the same, that the said John Onley shall have holde and enjoye to hym his heyres and assignes for ever, all the sayd moyte or halfendell of the said Manno^r of Ricardes Castyll, and all other the p^omysse wyth thapp^oten^onc^e conteyned and specefyed in bothe the said Endentures, accordyng to the strengthe form tenour and effe^octe of the same Endentures.

SAVYNG to all and e^ovy pson and psons and bodyes polytyke theyr heyres and successours, other then the said Lord Harrowdon and his heires and the heyres of the bodie of the same Lord, and all and synguler heyres of the bodyes of the Aunceto^rs of the said Lord, and all and e^ovy pson and psons that shall or maye clayme the said Castyll Man^os Land^e Teñt^e and other the p^omysse or any parcell therof to the use of the sey^od Lord or of his heyres or of the heyres of the bodye of the same Lord or to the use of the heyres of the bodyes of the Auncetours of the sayd Lord, all suche ryght tittle use in^otest possession b^ogaynes rev^ocyons remaynders rev^oters rent^e ðvic^e annuytes fees fee fermes offic^e commons lib^otyes fraunchesys entres accions all recognysaunc^e suytes leases petycyons condicyons pffetts cōmodityes and other heredytament^e, of in or to the p^omysse or of in or to any part or parcell of them, which they or any of them (*) have or shuld or myght have in or to the same or in or to any parcell therof, in suche lyke maner forme qualite and condicyon to all intent^e and purposes as yf this Acte hadd never be hadd ne made.

PROVIDED always that this Acte nor any thyng therin conteyned shall be in any wyse hurtfull or p^ojudycyall unto Syr William Parre Knyght his executours or assignes, for one annuyte or yerly rent of xl^{li}. s^olyng, which the same Sir William claymeth to have yerly goyng out of the said Lordship Man^os Landes Teñt^e and Heredytament^e or any parcell therof, by reason of a graunt therof made unto the said Syr Willyam by the sayd Lord Harrowden; but that the said Syr Willyam and his assignes shall and may have the said annuyte or yerly rent in as larg and ample maner and in lyke maner forme and condicyon as yf this acte hadd never be made; any thyng in this acte to the cont^ory therof notwythstondyng.

* Annexed to the Original Act in a separate Schedule.

* out O.

* To the Kyng our So^ovaygn Lord; O.

* hath O.

CHAPTER XXIX.

AN ACTE CONCERNYNG AN EXCH'UNGE OF TEN LOND^r BETWEENE THE KYNG^r HIGHNES AND THE ABBOTT OF WESTM^r, FOR COVENT GARDEYN.

WHERE the Reverend Father in God Wyllyam Boston Abbott of the Monastery of Seynt Peter of Westm^r in the Countye of Midd^r, and the Cōvent of the same, by one consent and agreement by their dede sealed wyth theyre Cōvent Seale and enrolled of Record beryng date the fyrst daye of June in the xxvij yere of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord Kyng Henry the viijth, have geven and graunted and by the same theyr dede have confirmed unto [the same ¹] Sovereign Lord all that theyr garden lyeng and beyng nere Charyng Crosse in the saide Countie called Covent gardeyn, And also seven acres of Land lyeng wythout the said gardeyn and nere adjoynnyng to the same in the Parysche of Seynt Martyn and wythout the Towne of Westm^r in the same Countye, whiche be valued by the said Abbott to and at the clere yerly value of fyve poundz vj s. viij d. s^{ly}ng, to have and to holde the said gardeyn called Covent Gardeyn and the said seven acres of Land wyth all and syngler their appurten^{nc} unto oure seid Sovereign Lord his heyres and successours for ever: Be it therefore enacted ordeyned and establysshed by the Kyng oure Sovereign Lord the Lord^r s^{pu}all and temporall and the Comens in this present Parliament assembled and by the auctoryte of the same, that the Kyng^r Majestye shall have hold and enjoye the said gardeyn called Covent Gardeyn and the said vij acres of Land geven by the said Abbott and Convent, to oure seid Sovereign Lord his heyres and successours for ever, accordyng to the trewe meanyng purport tenour and effecte of the said dede; And that the same dede shall and maye stande and be good and effectuell in the Lawe to every purpose and intent; And that the same Abbott and Convent and theyre successours shall fromhensforth be clerely excluded and barred of eny ryght tittle and interest hereafter to be demaunded of and for the p^{ym}yses or of and for eny parte or parcell therof, ayenst oure said Sovereign Lord his heyres and successours for ever.

IN recompens and full satisfaccyon wherof, Be it enacted ordeyned and establysshed by the Kyng oure Sovereign Lord the Lordes s^{pu}all and temporall and the Comens in this p^{se}nt Parlyament assembled and by the auctoryte of the same, that the said Abbott and Convent and theyr successours shall have and hold, to them and theyr successours for ever, one greate wood called Hurley Wode wythin the Countye of Berk^r somtyme beyng parcell of the Pryory of Hurley, whiche among^e other thyng^e was geven to oure said Sovereign Lord by an acte of Parlyament therof lately p^{vy}ded and ordeyned.

AND be it enacted by the auctoryte oforseid that the seyd Abbott and Convent and theyr successours fromhensforth shalbe clerely acquyted released and dyscharged, of and for the payment or payment^e of any sōme or sūmes of Money to be payd by them or their successours for and in the name of the tenth, accordyng to the statute therof p^{vy}ded, of and for the seid gardeyn and land^e by them geven unto oure seid Sovereign Lord his heires and successours as is abovesaid; Provyded alway and be yt enacted by the auctoryte oforseid that the seid Abbott and Convent and theyr successours shall fromhensforth be charged and chargeable of and for the tenth of all suche Londes Teñt^e and Heredytament^e as by this present acte be geven to the said Abbott and Convent and their Successours.

SAYYNG to all and e^{vy} p^{son} and p^{sons} bodyes polytyke and corporate theyr heyres and successours and to the heyres and successours of e^{vy} of them, other then the said Abbott and Convent and theyre Successours and e^{vy} of them, all suche ryght tittle possession use interest accyons lauffull entres termes rent^e rev^sions remaynders cōmons cōmoditytes condicions leases coven^{ant}^e prescripcions usages custumes and proffyt^e, what so ever they be or that any of them hath or have or eny tyme hereafter shall have, in or to the p^{ym}yses or any parte or pcell therof in the said dede of the said Abbott and Convent mencyoned contayned and expressed: And also sayyng to all and e^{vy} p^{son} and p^{sons} bodies polytyke and corporate their heires and successours and to the heyres and successours of e^{vy} of them, other then oure seid Sovereign Lord the Kyng his heyres and successours and e^{vy} of them, all suche right tittle use interest accions lauffull entres termes leases comens and condicions whiche they or any of them have or hathe or at any tyme hereafter shall have in or to the said wode or any parcell therof, in suche lyke maner forme [and ²] qualyte and condicyon as though this acte hadd nev^{er} ben hadd ne made; Any thyng in the same conteyned to the contry notwythstondyng.

(³) PROVDYED alway that nothyng conteyned wythin this acte in any wyse be p^{jud}icyall to the Mayer and Cōialtie of London, but that thei theyre successours and assignes shall and maye at all tymes do make repayre and amend, aswell by brekyng of the ground diggyng mynyng as other wyse, for conveyance of water to the Cytie of London and lybtyes of the same; And that yt shalbe lawfull for them and their successours, v^{au}nt^e workemen and laborers and e^{vy} of them, at all tymes to have free entre egress and regresse into the said groundz, and there frely wythout empechement & interup^{cion} of oure Sovereign Lord the Kyng his heires and successours or eny other p^{son} or p^{sons} to breke the ground and the same to cover ageyn, and further to doo e^{vy} other thyng and thyng^e for conveyans of water from thens to the said Cytie of London and libtyes of the same, And also fully and holye to enjoye and have all suche libtyes and usages for conveyans of Water, makyng and amendyng of Pypes, and all other thyng^e necessary for conveyance of Water to the Cytie of London and libtyes of the same, in as large and ample maner and forme as hath ben used and accustomed afore this tyme; any thyng conteyned in this acte to the contry herof notwythstondyng.

Conveyance, by Deed enroll'd 1 June 28 H VIII. from the Abbot and Convent of St. Peter Westminster, to the King, of their Garden called Covent Garden, and Seven Acres of Land in Saint Martins:

The said Garden, &c. assured to the King accordingly;

II.

In Recompence thereof, Hurley-Wood in Berkshire, assured to the said Abbot and Convent.

III.

Discharge of the Tenths on the Premises assured to the King; Charge of Tenths on Premises assured to the Abbot and Convent.

IV.

General Savings.

V.

Proviso for the City of London, for Conveyance of Water by Pipes, &c.

CHAPTER XXX.

AN ACTE CONCERNYNG THE ASSURANCE OF STANTON BARREY TO THE KYNG^r HIGHNES AND HIS HEYRES.

WHERE before this tyme Thomas Pope Esquyre, Treasurer of the Revenues of the Augmentacyon of the Kyng^r Crowne, by his Indenture made betweene the Kyng^r Highnes on the one partie and the said Thomas Pope on the other partie, for the some of six hundreth poundes by oure said Sovereign Lorde to the said Thomas Pope truly contentyd and payd, hath geven graunted bargayned and sold unto the Kyng^r Majestie his heyres and successours, for ever, the Man^r of Stanton Barrey wyth thappurten^{nc} in the County of Buk^r, and all and synguler his land^e teñt^e rent^e rev^sions v^{ic} woodes pastures medowes fedyng^e fysshing^e advousons of Churches chappells p^{se}ntacyons cōmons letys feyres m^{ket}^e libtyes franchises and other Heredytament^e what so ever in Staunton Berrey aforsaid or elsewhere in the said Countye of Buk^r, then beyng reputed taken or knowen to be part cell or membres of the said Man^r, as by the said Indentures beryng date the xxiiijth daye of Marche in the xxvij yere of the reign

Conveyance, by Indenture 28 March 27 H. VIII. from Thomas Pope to the King, of the Manor of Stanton Barry, &c. in Bucks.

¹ our seid O.

² O. omits.

³ Annexed to the Original Act in a separate Schedule.

The said Premises assured to the King. of oure most drede So^verign Lord the Kyng, made betwene the same oure So^verign Lord on the one partye and the said Thomas Pope on the other partye, more playnly at larg yt may appere: In consyderacyon wherof and for the more suretye of the same be it enacted ordeyned and establysshed by the assent of the Kyng^e Majestye his Lord^e s^puall and temporall and the cōmons in this present Parlyament assembled and by the au^toritye of the same, that the Kyng^e Highnes his heyres and successours from the feast of the Annūciacion of oure blessed Lady Seynt Marye the Virgyn last past shall have holde & enjoye the said Manno^r of Stanton Berrey and other the p^rmysse, accordyng to the same coven^tnt^e graunt^e bargaynes and agrement^e and accordyng to the tenour purport true meanyng and effect of the same Indentures.

II.
General Saving.

SAVYNG to all and e^vry other pson and psons bodyes polytyk and corporate theyr heyres and successours and the heyres and successours of e^vry of them, other then the sayd Thomas Pope and his heyres and all maner heyres of the bodye of the said Thomas Pope, all suche ryght tyle use interest possession re^vtyr remaynder rent^e and d^vic^e annuytes fees offic^e lease leases fee fermes cōmons entres and condicyons whiche they or any of them have hadd or ought to have of in or to the premysses or in or to any parte of them before the makyng of this a^cte, in suche Mano^r forme and condicyon to all intent^e purposes and construccion as though this a^cte had never ben hadd nor made.

III.
Proviso for
Lady Harrowden.

(¹) PROVDYED alwey that this a^cte or any thyng therin conteyned shall not in eny wyse be p^rjudyciall or hurtfull to Lady Elizabeth Vaulx now wyff to Sir Thomas Vaulx Lord Harrowden, but that the same Lady Elizabeth, y^mediatly after the death of the said Lord Vaulx, may have occupye and enjoy peasably for terme of her lyff naturall All the said Maner of Staunton Bury and other the Premysse in suche man^r and form as the same Lady Elizabeth shuld or myght have don yf this a^cte hadd never ben hadd ne made; Any thyng in this a^cte conteyned to the con^try notwythstondyng.

CHAPTER XXXI.

AN ACTE for enlargyng of Seynt Margaretts Churche yarde in Southwerk.

The Churchyard of the Parish of St. Margaret Southwerk, too small for the burial of the Inhabitants;

FORASMOCHE as dy^vs and many of the Kyng^e most dradd So^verign Lord^e naturall subje^ct^e and other, inhabytyng wythin the Burgh of Suthwerk in the Countye of Sur^r, have encreased and dayly do augment in to so great a number wythin the Parisshe of Seynt Margaret in Suthwerk aforesaid, and the Churche yard of the said pisshe Chyrche lyeth and is sytuat in the comon strete and in the mydell of the Kyng^e high way there, and of late the Chyrche Wardeyns of the said pisshe have bene compelled to cause fower deade bodyes to be buryed in one Sepulchre or Pytt at one tyme, because they hadd not nor have any rowme or place wythin the said pisshe suffycient to receyve the deade bodyes of the Inhabytaunt^e wythin the said pisshe dwellyng at the tyme of there deceesse, to the right pillous daunger and pestiferous infeccion of the [heyre^s] whiche of all lykelyhod^e shall and may engender greate corrup^cōn and mortalyte yf due remedy be not p^rvyded in that behalf: For reformacyon wherof and at the humble supplica^cōn of the pisshe of the said pisshe of Seynt Margaret, Be it enacted by the Kyng oure So^verign Lord the Lordes s^puall and temporall and the Comons in this present pliament assemblyd and by the au^toritye of the same, that the said Wardeyns of the said pisshe of Seynt Margaret in Suthwerk and there successours, for the onely purpose and entent followyng, shalbe a ppetuall and an hable body corporat in the lawe, and that the same Wardeyns and there successours shall have a comen seale to serve for the buysynes of the said corpacyon, And that they by the name of Wardeyns of the Pisshe Churche of Seynt Margaret of Suthwerk in the Countye of Sur^r may impleade and sue all man^r of psons, and by the same name may defend and ymplede other and be impledyd in all maner of Court^e and Plac^e afore all maner of Justyces and Mynysters of Justyce and all other what so ever; And that the sayd Wardeyns by the same name may purchase have take and enjoye to them and theyr successours all suche Londes and Teit^e Rent^e Re^visions Possessions and Heredytament^e wythin the sayd Boroghe of Suthwerk and p^rcyn^t of the same, the whiche late were of Arthure Urmesby Esquyre decessed, and after Syr John Bouchier Knyght Lord Ferrers, And after that Thomas Oneley gentylman, conteynyng by estymacyon one acre of lande or there aboute, upon parte wherof now [remaynyng^s] c^teyne olde howses in veray extreme ruyne and decaye and dayly lykely to fall downe to the grounde, whiche the said Wardeyns entend to bryng into due reperacyon, or ells the same newly to edefye when tyme shall requyre: Wherfor for avoydyng of all corrupte and pestilent infeccyons that myght ensue to the Kyng^e moost naturall and lovyng subje^ct^e the sayd Wardeyns and pissheyns of the said pisshe Churche of Seynt Margaret in Southwerk now beyng or theyr successours, at theyre costes and charges and after theyr sadde dyscre^cōns, wythin and upon the resedue of the said acre of grounde where nowe gardeyns be, frankely and frely at theyr pleasures may make or cause a convenyent chirche Yard to be made to burye the deade bodies of the said pissheyns of the said parysshe, for the savegard of all the Kyng^e most naturall subje^ct^e rydyng and passyng by the said Way, and of all others repayeryng inhabytyng or dwellyng wythin the same parysshe; Any statute a^cte lawe orden^tnce p^rvyson restreynt or other thyng what so ever in any wyse afore this tyme hadd made ordeyned or p^rvyded to the con^try herof notwythstondyng.

Churchwardens of the said Parish incorporated for the Purpose of purchasing a certain Acre of Ground, and rebuilding some Houses there;

and to make a Churchyard of the other Part.

II.
General Saving.

SAVYNG to all and e^vry pson and psons bodyes polytique and corpat theyr heyres and successours, other then the Kyng oure So^verign Lorde his heyres and successours, all suche right tyle use possession and interest clayme execution leases entre and other heredytament^e as they or any of them have hadd or myght shuld or ought to have hadd in or to the p^rmysse before the makyng of this a^cte, This a^cte or any thyng therin conteyned to the con^try in eny wyse notwythstondyng.

III.
New Churchyard shall be made within Two Years.

PROVDYED also that the said Churche Wardeyns and pissens wythin two yeres next ensuyng the fyrst daye of this plyament do convert make and p^rvyde the said newe Churcheyard for the cōmydte of the Kyng^e subje^ct^e accordyng to the surmyse of this present a^cte, or ells the same a^cte to be voyd and of none effect.

IV.
Churchwardens to be a Corporation only for the Purposes of this A^ct.

(¹) PROVDYED also that the said Corpora^cōn of the said Wardeyns there seid comon seale there ablyte to purchase and to plead and be impledyd and there tyle and name of successyon shall not extend to any other more or larger effect, than onely to ther estate and possession of the said teit^e and lond contaynyng by estymacyon one acre, and to buyldyng^e and other effect^e above wrytyn to be made or done upon the same, And to accyons sut^e and other thyng^e touchyng or con^tnyng the same teit^e and lande.

¹ Annexed to the Original A^ct in a separate Schedule.

² ayre O.

³ remayn O.

CHAPTER XXXII.

AN ACTE CONCERNING the assurance of c̄ten Londē unto the Kyngē Highnes and his heyres from Sir Wittm Essex Sir Hugh Vaughan Wittm Jenyns & others.

WHERE Sir Willyam Essex Sir Hugh Vaughan Knyghte Wylliam Jenyns John Dygby Thomas Bough Thomas Swalowe John Lawrence John Goodyere Thomas Hobson Humfrey Cooke John Norres and also Thomas Wood and Willyam Waysse, Gardens of the Church of Seynt Martyn in the felde in the Countie of Midd, John Laurence Thomas Sylvester and Wyllm Russell Gardens of the greate Bretherhed of oure Ladye wythin the Church of Seynt Margaret in the Towne of Westm̄, Nicholas Fysshier and John Henbury Maisters of the Hospytall of oure Ladye of Rounsidevall, Willyam Jenyns and Thurston Mayer Wardeyns of the same Hospytall, by their severall [dead¹] sealid and enrollid of Record, for and in consideracyon of dyv̄s and sundrye greate s̄mys of Money by the Kyngē Majestye to them severally wele and truely contented and payd. have geven graunted and by the same theyr se^vall deadys have confyrm̄ to oure seyd Sovereign Lord his heyres and successours for ever, dyv̄s and sundrye meases londz tēitē and heredytamentē lying and beyng in the Parishes of Seynt Margaret and Seynt Martyn in the Towne of Westm̄ in the Countye of Midd, that is to saye; The forsaid Sir Willyam Essex xx acres lying in the said p̄sshe of Seynt Martyn, Syr Hugh Vaughan Knyght three acres di of land lying in the seyd p̄sshe of Seynt Martyn, Wylliam Jenyns iiij^{or} acres of erable land and one acre of medowe lying and beyng in the seyd parisse of Seynt Martyn, the said John Dygby one mease wyth thapp^ten^cē called the Swanne and two acres of land to the same belongyng lying and beyng in the seyd p̄sshe of Seynt Martyn, the said Thomas Bough one acre and half lying in the said p̄sshe of Seynt Margaret, Thomas Swalowe one acre of land lying in the said Parysse of Seynt Martyn, the said John Laurence one acre of land lying in the said Parysse of Seynt Martyn, John Goodyere two acres of Lond lying in the Parysse of Seynt Martyn aforesaid, Thomas Hobson fyve acres of land lying in the said Parysse of Seynt Margaret, Humfrey Cooke two acres of Land lying in the said parysse of Seynt Margaret, John Norres iij acres of pasture and six acres of errable land lying in the said Parysse of Seynt Margaret, the said Thomas Wood and Wylliam Weisshe Gardens of the said Church of Seynt Martyn one acre and di of lond lying in the said parysse of Seynt Margaret, John Laurence Thomas Sylvester and Wylliam Russell Wardens of the greate Bretherhed of oure Ladye in the Church of Seynt Margaret foreseid xiiij acres of land lying in the said Parysse of Seynt Margaret, Nicholas Fysshier two acres of land lying in the said Parisse of Seynt Martyn, John Henbury Maister of the Hospytall of oure Lady of Rounsidevall Willyam Jenyns and Thurston Mayer Wardeyns of the same Hospitall iij tēitē and a wharf wyth thappurten^cē lying and beyng in the parisse of Seynt Margaret: Be it therfore enacted by the Kyng oure Sovereign Lorde the Lordē sp̄uall and temporall and the comons in this p̄sent Parlyament assembled and by thau^oryte of the same, that the Kyngz Majestye shall have and hold all the seyd maises londz tēitē and heredytamentē and other the p̄mysse, wyth all and synguler there appurten^cē, to hym his heires and successours for ever, wythout clayme chaleng or demaund to be made to oure said Sovereign Lord his heyres and successours of or for the p̄mysse or of or for eny part or pcell therof, by the said Sir Willyam Essex Sir Hugh Vaughan Wylliam Jenyns John Dygby Thomas Bough Thomas Swalowe John Laurence John Goodyere Thomas Hobson Humfrey Cooke John Norres Thomas Wood Wylliam Weisshe John Laurence Thomas Sylvestre Wylliam Russell Nicholas Fysshier John Henbury Wylliam Jenyns and Thrustone Mayer or by eny of them or by the heyres or successours of eny of them. And that the said Syr Willyam Essex Syr Hugh Vaughan Wylliam Jenyns John Dygby Thomas Bough Thomas Swalowe John Laurence John Goodyere Thomas Hobson Humfrey Cooke John Norres Thomas Woode Willyam Weisshe John Laurence Thomas Sylvester Wittm Russell Nicholas Fysshier John Henbury Wylliam Jenyns and Thurston Mayer there heyres and successours and the heyres and successours of ev̄y of them shall fromhensforthe be clerely excluded and barred to clayme chaleng or demaund the p̄mysse or eny part or pcell therof out of or from the possession of oure seyd Sovereign Lord his heyres and successours or of either of them.

Conveyances to the King, by Churchwardens of Saint Martin's and Saint Margaret's Westminster, and the Hospital of Rounsidevall, of Lands, &c. in the said Parishes;

The said Lands, &c. assured to the King accordingly.

SAVING to all and ev̄y p̄son and p̄sons bodyes polytyque and corporate theyr heyres and successours and to the heyres and successours of ev̄y of them, other then the said Sir Willyam Essex Sir Hugh Vaughan Wylliam Jenyns John Dygby Thomas Bough Thomas Swalowe John Laurence John Goodyere Thomas Hobson Humfrey Cook John Norres Thomas Woode Wylliam Waysse John Laurence Thomas Sylvester Willyam Russell Nicholas Fysshier John Henbury Wylliam Jenyns and Thurston Mayer their heyres and successours and the heyres and successours of ev̄y of them, all suche ryght tytle interest acc̄ōns lafull entres leases termys rentē and comens what somer [that²] they or any of them hath or have or at eny tyme hereafter shall or may have, in or to the p̄mysse or in or to any parte or pcell of them in the seyd severall dedys expressed specified and conteyned; this p̄sent acte or any clause article or sentence therin conteyned or exp̄ssed to the cont̄ry therof in any wyse notwythstondyng.

II. General Saving.

CHAPTER XXXIII.

AN ACTE CONCERNING an enchaung betwene the Kyngē Highnes and the Bisshop of Duresme for Duresme Place.

WHERE before thys tyme the Revend Father in God Cuthbert Bysshop of Duresme, by indentures beryng date the fyrst daye of July in the xxviiijth yere of the reign of our most dredde Sovereign Lorde Kyng Henry the eight, made betwene our said Sovereign Lord the Kyng of thone partye & the said Cuthbert Bysshop of Duresme of thother partye, the same Bysshop, for dyvers greate causes & consideracyons in the said indentures exp̄ssed & declared, dyd gyve & graunt unto our seyd Sovereign Lorde the Kyng & to his heyres & successours for ever, all that his capytall messuage or mancyon house comenly called Durh^m Place, wyth all Houses Buyldyngē Gardeyns Orcheardē Pooles fysshynge stables & all other cōmodityes easementē & p̄ffetts to the same capytall mesuage belongyng, sett & heynge in the parysse of Saynt Marten in the felde nyghe Charyng Crosse in the Countye of Midd, late in the occupacyon of the Ryght Hon^oble Thomas Erle of Wyltshyre; and also all & synguler other his messuage landē tēitē rentē rev̄cyons servycē medowes lesues pastures fysshynge gardeyns waters, & all & singuler other his heredytamentē cōmodityes p̄ffettē & emolumentē wyth theyr appurten^cē in the p̄sshe of Saynt Martyn in the felde aforesayd, & in the parysse of Seynt Margaret & elswhere wythin the Towne of Westm̄ in the sayd Countye of Midd; And oure said Sovereign Lord the Kyng by the said indentures, in consideracyon of the sayd mesuage landē tēitē & other the premysses, dyd gyve & graunt unto the said Bysshop & to his successours for ever all that capytall mesuage or mancyon House called Cold Herbrow, sett & beyng in Teames Strete in the Parysse of Allhalowez the lesse wythin the Cyte of London, wyth all Houses Buyldyngē Landē Gardeyns Orcheardē comodytes & p̄ffettē to the same capytall mesuage belongyng, & also the rev̄cyon of the same p̄mysse; whych seyd capytall mesuage called Cold Herbrow

Recital of an Indenture, dated 28 July 28 H. VIII. whereby the Bishop of Durham conveyed, to the King, Durham-Place, &c. near Charing Cross, Westminster;

And the King conveyed to the said Bishop, the Reversion of Cold Harbour Mansion House in Thames Street, London.

¹ dedys O.

² O. omits.

To hold of the King by Fealty; And also Eight Messuages in London,

To hold in Capite by Knights Service and Rent as a Tenth thereof;

Durham Place, &c. assured to the King.

II.
General Saving.

III.
Cold Harbour and the 8 Messuages assured to the Bishop.

IV.
General Saving.

wyth thappurten^{ncē}, the Right Honorable Georg Erle of Shrewysbury nowe hath & holdeth for terme of his lyff, the rev^{cyon} therof unto oure seid So^{veign} Lord the Kyng apperteynyng & belongyng; To have & to holde the same mesuage & the seyd Houses Land^e Gardeyns Orcheard^e & other thappurten^{ncē}, wyth the sayd rev^{cyon} therof, unto the sayd Bisshop^p & to his Successo^rs for ever from & y^medyatly after the dethe of the sayd Georg Erle of Shrewysbury; To holde the same of the Kyng his heyres and successours by fealtye only for all maner of servyc^e & demaund^e; And also oure seyd So^{veign} Lord the Kyng, in further consideracyon and recompense of the p^{ym}ysse, by the scyd indentures dyd gyve & graunt unto the seid Bysshop^p & to his successours for ever all those his fyve messuag^e or teit^e, wyth all sellers sollers shopps gardeyns & orcheard^e therunto belongyng wyth their appurten^{ncē}, sett & beyng in the parysse of Allhalowes Barkyng wythin the seid Cytie of London, in one of whiche seyd fyve teit^e one Robt Lorde nowe dwellyth, & one other of the seyd v teit^e one Thomas Raynold nowe occupieth, & one other of the same v teit^e one Edmond Petytt nowe occupyeth, & one other of the sayd v teit^e one Henry Bodenham nowe occupieth, & also thother of the seyd v teit^e John Good nowe occupyeth; And also all those his three mesuag^e or teit^e, wyth all sellers sollers & gardeyns therunto belongyng wyth theyr appurten^{ncē}, sett & beyng in the parysse of Grascirche London aforsayd, in one of whiche three teit^e Wylyam Sylver nowe dwellyth, & in one other of the same three teit^e one Thomas Notte nowe dwellyth, and in the thryd of the same three teit^e one Rychard Hunt nowe dwellyth; To holde the same p^{ym}ysse of the Kyng^e Highnes his heyres & successours in capite by Knyght^e servyce, & by the yerly rent of xxxvij s. x d. by yere in the name of the tenth or yerly tenth part of the same mesuag^e & other the seyd lond^e & teit^e last before mencyned, to be payed yerly in the Courte of the Augmentacyon of the Revenues of the Kyng^e Crowne at the feaste of Seynt Michell tharchaugell & the Annuncyacyon of our Lady by even porcyons, for all maner of servic^e exaccyons & demaund^e; as by the same indentures emonge dyvers other coven^{nt}e graunt^e p^{ym}yses articles & agreament^e therein conteyned more pleyntly at large is shewed & may appere: In consyderacyon wherof the Kyng^e pleasure now ys that yt be enacted ordeyned & establysshed by thassent of the Kyng^e Highnes his Lord^e s^{pu}all & temporall & the Comyns in this p^{es}ent Parlyament assembled & by thau^{ct}oryte of the same, that oure seid So^{veign} Lorde the Kyng his heyres & successours shall & maye from hensforth have holde enjoye and possede, to thuse of the same our So^{veign} Lorde the Kyng his heyres & successours for ever, the sayd capytall mesuage or teit^e wyth thappurten^{ncē} in the sayd parysse of Saynt Martyn in the fyld, And also all & syngler other the sayd Mesuages Land^e teit^e rent^e rev^{cyon}s servic^e medowes lesues pastures waters fyshyng^e orcheard^e gardeyns & all & singler other the p^{ym}ysse wyth their appurten^{ncē} in the sayd parysses of Saynt Martyn in the fyld & Saynt Margaret & elsewhere within the sayd Towne of Westm, accordyng to the tenour purport & effecte of the sayd indentures.

SAVYNG to all & singler pson & psons bodyes polytyke & corporate theyr heyres & successours & to the heyres & successours of evy of them, other then the sayd Bysshop^p of Duresme & his successo^rs & the Pryour & Convent of Duresme & theyr successours & evy of them, all suche right tytle use int^{er}est possessyon revercyon remaynder dystres entre accyon lease leases graunt^e annuytes suyt^e petycyons & condicyons in suche maner and fourme as they or any of them theyr heyres & successours or the heyres & successours of eny of them have had, shuld myght or ought to have had, yf this act had never byn had ne made; Any thyng conteyned in this present acte to the cont^{ry} notwythstondyng.

AND be it further enacted ordeyned & establysshed by thau^{ct}oryte of this present Parlyament, that the sayd Bysshop^p of Duresme & his successours shall & may, from & y^medyatly after the dethe of the sayd George Erle of Shrewysbury, have holde possede & enjoye to theyr owen use the sayd Capytall mesuage or mancyon House called Cold Herbrow, wyth all gardeyns orcheard^e & other the p^{ym}ysse therunto belongyng in the sayd Parysse of Allhalowes the lesse; To holde the same of the Kyng^e Highnes his heyres & successours by fealtye onely for all servyc^e & demaund^e; And also that the sayd Bysshop^p of Duresme & his successours shall & maye fromhensforth by thau^{ct}oryte aforsayd have holde possede & enjoye the sayd eight mesuag^e or teit^e sellers sollers gardeyns & other the p^{ym}ysse therunto belongyng in the sayd parysses of Allhalowes Barkyng & Grascirche in the seid Cytie of London; To hold the same of the Kyng^e Highnes his heyres & successours in Capite by Knyght^e Servyce & by the yerly rente of xxxvij s. x d. by yere in the name of the tenth or yerly tenth parte of the same mesuag^e & other the seyd land^e & teit^e last before mencyned, to be payde yerly in the Courte of the Augmentacyon of the revenues of the Kyng^e Crowne at the sayd feastes of Seynt Michell tharchaugell & the ann^unciation of our Lady by evyn porcyons, for all maner of servic^e exaccions & demaund^e accordyng to the tenour purport & effecte of the seyd indentures.

SAVYNG to all & singler pson & psons bodyes polytyke & corporate theyr heyres & successours, & to the heyres & successours of evy of them other then the Kyng our So^{veign} Lord his heyres & successours & evy of them, the highe & myghtye Prynce Henry Duke of Rychemond & all maner heyres of his bodye, & the late Pryour of Crystchurche in London & his successours, & evy of them, all suche ryght tytle use interest possession rev^{cyon} remaynder dystres entre accyon lease leases graunt^e annuytes suytes petycyons & condicyons in suche maner & forme as they or eny of them theyr heyres & successours, or the heyres & successours of eny of them have had shuld myght or ought to have had yf this Acte had nev^{er} byn had ne made, any thyng in this present Acte conteyned to the cont^{ry} notwythstondyng.

CHAPTER XXXIV.

AN ACTE conc^{ny}ng the assuraunce of Bayneyard^e Castell unto the Duke of Richemond and unto his heyres.

Baynard's Castle in the Parish of St. Benet Huda, in London, assured to the Duke of Richmond, to hold of the King by Fealty.

THE Kyng oure So^{veign} Lord, for certaign causes movyng his Highnes, of his most noble & habundaunt grace ys contentyd that yt be inacted by thau^{ct}oryte of this present parlyament, that Henry Duke of Richemond & Somset shall fromhensforth have hold and enjoye to hym & to the heyres of his bodye lafully begotten, all that the house or place called Bayneyard^e Castell, sytuate & beyng wythin the Parysse of Saynt Benet Huda in the Cyte of London, wyth all maner of Houses Buyldyng^e Orcheard^e Gardeyns & all other p^{ff}ett^e & comodytes in any maner of wyse belongyng to the same House or Place, To holde of oure sayd So^{veign} Lorde his heyres & successours by the servyce of Fealtye for all maner of servic^e.

II.
General Saving.

SAVYNG to all maner of psons & bodyes polytyke ther heyres & successours, other then our sayd So^{veign} Lord his heyres & successours, all suche ryght tytle interest accyon entre condicyon leases fermes rent^e fees annuytes & all other p^{ff}ett^e & comodytes as they or any of them had or of ryght ought to have had in or to the p^{ym}ysse or any parcell therof before the makyng of thys acte in suche wyse & forme as yf the sayd acte had never be had nor made; Any thyng therein conteyned to the cont^{ry} therof in any wyse notwythstondyng.

CHAPTER XXXV.

AN ACTE CONCERNYNG AN EXCHAUNGE OF CERTEN LONDRE BETHWEYNE THE KYNGE HIGHNES AND THE LORD SANDES.

FORASMOCHE as the ryght Honorable Sir Wylm Sandes Knyght Lord Sandys, by his dede datyd in the xxviiith daye of Maye in the xxviiith yere of the Kynges most noble reign & beyng inrolled in the Kynges most Honorable Courte of Chauncerye, hath infeoffed our seyd Sovereign Lord of & in the Manour of Chelcheth otherwyse called Chelseyhith wyth thappurten^{nce} in the Countye of Midd, & by the same dede hath gyven & graunted to our seid Sovereign Lord thadvouson of the Churche of Chelcheth aforsayd, and also all & synguler mesuag^e mylles buyldyng^e medowes fedyng^e pastures marshes land^e teit^e woodes revercyons rent^e & vice comyns pond^e waters fysshynge warena Court^e leet^e vyews of frankpleg^e & other what so ever pffette comodytes ryght^e & heredytament^e sett lyeng or beyng in the parysshes of Chelcheth aforsayd & Padington in the Countye aforsayd, whyche the same Lord Sandys then hadd & held in the ryght of Lady Margerye his wyff, or wherof the same Lord Sandys by eny maner ryght use or tytyle before that tyme pceyved or had thissues revenues rent^e & pffette; To have and to holde the sayd Maners advouson & all & syngler other the pmysses wyth thappurten^{nce} to oure sayd Sovereign Lord the Kyng his heyres & assignes for ever to thuse & beholff of the same our Sovereign Lord & of his heyres & assignes; as by the seid dede inrolled manyfestly appereth: Be it therfore ordeyned & enacted by thau^{ct}oryte of this present Parlyament that oure sayd Sovereign Lord the Kyng shall fromhensforth have holde & enjoye to hym & to his heyres & assignes for ever, the sayd Maner of Chelcheth otherwyse callyd Chelseyhith, wyth thappurten^{nce} & the sayd advouson & all and singuler other the pmysses wyth thappurten^{nce} sett lyeng or beyng in the sayd parysshes of Chelcheth & Padington or in eyther of the same parysshes, wythout lett or interrupcion of the sayd Lord Sandys or of the seyd Lady Margerye his wyffe or eny of theyr heyres.

Conveyance from Lord Sandys to the King, by Deed enrolled 28 May 28 H. VIII. of the Manor of Chelseyhith, &c. in Middlesex;

The said Manor, &c. assured to the King.

SAVYNG alwey to all and singuler pson & psons & theyr heyres & to bodyes polytyque & corporate & theyre successours & to evy of them, other then the said Lord Sandys & Lady Margerye his wyff & the heyres of either of them, all suche ryght tytles interest^e leases termes of yeres rent^e fees annuytes offyces comyns condycyons libtyes pffette & comodytes, whiche they or eny of them hadd myght or shuld have had of to or in the sayd Maner Advouson & other the premysse or eny of them, in lyke maner forme qualyte & condycyon as they or eny of them hadd myght or shuld have had the same yf this acte hadd never been hadd ne made.

II.
General Saving.

AND furthermore oure sayd Sovereign Lord the Kyng ys contentyd & pleased that yt be ordeyned & enacted by thau^{ct}oryte of this present Parlyament, that the sayd Wyllyam Sandys Knyght Lord Sandys & Lady Margerye his wyff shall fromhensforth have holde & enjoye to them & to the heyres & assignes of the same Lord Sandys for ever, the scyte soyle compas circuyte & pcyncte of the late house or Pryorye of the Holye Trynyte of Motysfount in the Countye of Southampton, and the house & late Pryorye of Motysfount aforsayd, and the Churche [Churchard¹] Messuages Houses Buyldyng^e Dovehouses Gardeyns Soyle Ground & Land^e what so ever they be, aswell wythin the closure & circuyte of the same late House or Pryorye as wythout the closure & circuyte of the same late House or Pryorye, to the same late house or Pryorye belongyng or apperteynyng. And also the Ma^{ns} of Motysfount wyth Ford otherwyse called Mottysfount Bentley Eastdene wyth Huddestrete Broughton Nethereldon Netherwalloppe Longstoke wyth Millostrette Tynnesbury Stokebryge Sombourne Durley Apulshawe Upton & Upclatford, in the sayd Countye of Southampton to the seyd late house or Pryorye belongyng or apperteynyng; And also the Ma^{ns} of Merton Wolton & Burbage in the Countye of Wylteshyre to the seyd late House or Pryorye in lyke wyse belongyng or apperteynyng; And also the psonages of Longstoke Stokebryge & Strete Kyng^e Sombourne Lytle Sombourne Upsombourne & Elyng, in the sayd Countye of Southampton to the seyd late House or Pryorye appropriated; And all & syngler glebe Londes Tythes aswell predyall & psonall as myxt to the sayd psonag^e or to eny of them pteynyng; And also the psonage of Berwyk in the seid Countye of Wylteshyre to the sayd late House or Pryorye also appropriated, and thadvousons of the Vicarag^e of Longstoke Stokebryge Strete Kyng^e Sombourne Lytle Sombourne Up Sombourne Elyng & Berwyke aforsayde to the same late House or Pryorye belongyng; And also all those yerly pencyons under wrytten that ys to seye, one yerly pencyon of viij s. viij d. goyng oute of the Vicarage of Assheley in the sayd Countye of Southampton, one yerly pencyon of viij s. x d. goyng out of the psonage of the Churche of Whelo in the Countye of Southampton aforsayd, one annuall pencyon of xxvj s. viij d. goyng out of the Vicarage of Kyng^e Sombourne aforsayd in the seyd Countye of Southampton, & one yerly pencyon of iiij s. goyng oute of the Vicarage of Kyng^e Sombourne aforsayd for tythes in Compton in the sayd Countye of Southampton; and also all & singuler mesuag^e landes milles medowes fedyng^e pastures wood^e underwood^e asserte waters pond^e vyvayres fysshynge comyns rent^e annuytes fee fermes revcyons servic^e Knyght^e fees ward^e maryag^e relevys Excheat^e psonag^e chapells advousons of Churches vycarag^e chappells & of chauntries glebes porcyons pencyons tythes oblacyons obvencyons mortuaryes feyres markt^e toll^e weyes foteweyes, & other whatsoever heredytament^e in Forde Huddestrete Netherwalop Myllestrete Lytle Sombourne & in the Cyte of Wynchester Caddebury Bertonstacy Andever & in the Towne of Southampton in the sayd Countye of Southamp^e to the same late house or Pryorye belongyng or apperteynyng; And also all & singler mesuag^e land^e teit^e mylles medowes fedyng^e pastures wood^e underwood^e waters pond^e vivaryes fysshynge comyns rent^e annuytes fee fermes revcyons & vice Knyght^e fees ward^e maryag^e relevys eschet^e chappell^e psonag^e advousons of churches vicarag^e chappells & of ch^untries porcyons pencyons tythes oblacyons obvencyons mortuaryes feyres markt^e tolles weyes foteweyes, & other heredytament^e in Merton Wolton Burbage & Cholderyngton in the sayd Countye of Wylteshyre to the sayd late howse or Pryorye pteynyng or howe so ever belongyng; and also all & singler mesuag^e land^e teit^e mylles medowes fedyng^e pastures wood^e underwood^e waters pond^e vivaryes fysshynge weyes foteweyes comyns rent^e annuytes fee fermes psonag^e revcyons servic^e Knyght^e fees ward^e maryag^e relevys escheat^e porcyons pensyons, & other what so ever heredytament^e in Fessebury otherwyse called Fossebury in the Countyes of Berk & Wylteshyre to the sayd late house or Pryorye belongyng or apperteynyng; and also all & synguler mesuag^e land^e teit^e mylles medowes fedyng^e pastures woodes underwoodes asserte waters pond^e vyvayres fysshynge comyns rent^e annuytes fee fermes revercyons servic^e Knyght^e fees wardes maryages relevys escheates psonag^e chappells advousons of Churches chappells & chauntries porcyons pencyons tythes oblacyons obvencyons mortuaryes feyres markt^e toll^e weyes foteweyes, & other what so ever Heredytament^e whyche at eny tyme hertofore have byn had knowen taken or reputed as membres or parcells of the sayd late house or Pryorye or of the sayd Ma^{ns} or of eny of them; as fully holly & in as ample maner & fourme as Wyllyam Shepherd otherwyse called Crystchurche late Pryour of the Pryorye aforsayd, or any of his pdecessours hertofore have had holden occupied or enjoyed, or ought to have had holden occupy or enjoyed, the sayd scyte compase pcyncte houses pryorye cherche chercheyard mesuag^e buyldyng^e dovehouses orchard^e gardeyns soyle Ma^{ns} land^e teit^e mylles medowes fedyng^e pastures woodes underwood^e asserte waters pond^e vyvayres fysshynge comyns rent^e annuytes fee fermes revercyons servic^e Knyght^e fees ward^e maryages relevys

III.
The Priory of the Holy Trinity of Motysfount, in Hampshire, and the Manors, Advousons, and Possessions to the late Priory belonging, assured to the said Lord Sandys;

as fully as they were enjoyed by the last Prior;

¹ Churchyard O.

and as they came to the King's Hands under Statute 27 H. VIII. c. 28. And as specified in the King's Letters Patents thereof to the said Lord Sandys, 27 June 28 H. VIII. To hold in Capite by Knight's Service, and a Rent, as the Tenth of the said Possessions.

IV. Lord Sandys shall have all Courts Leet, Franchises, &c.

And all Corn growing ;

And all Bells and Goods of the Priory ;

Except Church Ornaments, &c.

And all Issues and Profits from Lady Day preceding.

V. General Saving.

eschet^r psonages chappells advousons of churches vycaryes chappells & of chauntries porcyons pencyons tythes oblacyons obvenyons mortuaries feyres markettis tolles weyes foteweys & other the pmysses wyth thappurten^{nc} or eny parcell therof in ryght of the same late House or Pryory, or ought to have had holden occupied or enjoyed the same ; & as fully & holly & in as ample maner & fourme as the same late House or Pryorye Mano's aforsayd & other the pmysses wyth their appurten^{nc} cam to thand^e of oure seyd So^veign Lord the Kyng by reason of an Acte made yn the parlyament of our sayd So^veign Lord begonne at London in the thyrd daye of November in the xxjth yere of his moost noble reign, & from thens adjorned unto Westmst & by dyvers progacyons unto & into the fourth daye of February in the xxvijth yere of the reign of oure sayd So^veign Lord contynued & then there holden ; & in as ample & large maner & fourme as ys conteyned & specefied in cteyn tres patent^r of the pmysses made by our sayd So^veign Lord the Kyng to the sayd Lord Sandys & Lady Margerye hys wyff & to the heyres of the same Lord Sandys whose date ys in the xxvijth daye of June in the xxvijth yere of the reign of Kyng Henry the eight ; To hold the same premysses of our seyd So^veign Lord the Kyng his heyres & successours in Capyte by Knyght^r servyce & by rent of lji. by the yere in the name of the tenthe or yerly tenthe parte of the seyd Maⁿs or other the premysses, to be payed yerly in the Courte of the Augmentacyon of the revenues of the Kyng^e Crowne at the feast of Seynt Michell tharchaungell for all maner of d^vic^e exaccyons & demaund^e accordyng to the tenour purport & effe^cte of the seyd tres patent^r.

AND moreover our seyd So^veign Lord the Kyng ys contentyd and pleased that yt be enacted by thau^ctoryte of this present parlyament, that the seyd Wyllyam Sandys Knyght Lord Sandys shall have to hym and to his heyres for ever, all & all maner vyewes of frankpleg^e & all thynge^r whyche apperteyn to viewes of frankpleg^e court^e letes warennys franchises & libtyes what so ever in all the sayd Maners & in evy of them wyth theyr appurten^{nc}, as fully holly & in as ample maner & forme as the sayd late Pryor in ryght of the seyd House or Pryorye had held or enjoyed the same or ought to have had the same, or eny of his predecessours Pryours of the same late House or Pryorye then ever hadd held or enjoyed. And that the sayd Lord Sandys shall have to his prop use for ever as well what so ever bladys & graynes of Corne growyng upon the premysses or eny parcell of them, or beyng in the seyd late House or Pryorye, And also all maner lead^e belles & all other goodes catall^e & utensyles of Houshold to the sayd late House or Pryorye or Maners aforsayed or to eny of them pteynyng or belongyng ; all Golde Sylver Juells or Ornament^e of the Churche of the sayd late Pryorye alwey excepted and reserved. And that the seyd Lord Sandys shall have to his owen use for ever all yssues & pffett^e of the seyd late House or Pryory Maners land^e teit^e & mylles medowes fedynge^r pastures woodes underwood^e waters ponde^s fysshynge^r vivaryes comyns rent^e fermes revcyons Knyght^r fees wardys releves escheat^e porcyons pensyons & other what so ever heredytament^e conteyned in the seyd tres patent^r, from the feast of the Ann^ucyac^on of oure Lady Seynt Mary the Virgyn last past hytherto comyng or growyng, accordyng to the fourme purport & effe^cte of the seyd tres patent^r made to the sayd Lord Sandys.

SAVYNG alwey to all & singuler psons & theyre heyres & to bodyes polytyque or corporate & theyre successours & to evy of them, other then oure sayed So^veign Lord the Kyng his heyres and successours, all suche ryght^e tytles interest^e termes of yeres rent^e fees annuytes offyce^r comyns condycyons libtyes pffett^e & comodytes whiche they or any of them had myght or shulde have had of to or in the premysses or eny of them, by thys present acte or by the sayed tres patent^r in eny wyse gyven or graunted to the sayed Lord Sandys & Lady Margerye his wyff or to eyther of them, in lyke maner forme qualyte & condycyon as the seyd psons or eny of them or the heyres of eny of them or the sayed bodyes polytyque & corporate or eny of them or eny of theyre successours had myght or shulde have hadd if this present acte had never byn hadd nor made ; Any thynge in the same acte to the cont^ry beyng notwythstondyng.

CHAPTER XXXVI.

AN ACTE ratefyng of an Awarde made by the Kyng^e Highnes betwene Syr Adryan Fortescue and Syr Walter Stoner.

Controversies relative to the Estates of Sir William Stonore, between his Relatives, &c.

The same referred to the Judges, by the King ;

WHERE before this tyme, after the decesse of one John Stonore Esquyre son & heyre of Sir Wyllyam Stonore Knyght, there was greate dyscencyon dyscorde & varyaunce moved & styred betwene Sir Adrian Fortescue Knyght & Dame Ann his wyff doughter & heyre geⁿall of the seyd Sir Wyllyam Stonore of the one partye, & one Thomas Stonore Esquyre Brother of the sayde Sir Wyllyam Stonore Knyght of the other partye, for & con^vnyng many & dyvers Maners Land^e & teit^e whyche were the inherytaunce of the sayd Syr Wyllyam Stonore, & whyche the sayed Thomas Stonore claymed by reason of se^vall gyfte^r of intayle therof made unto the auncestors of the seyd Sir Wyllyam & Thomas Stonore and to the heyres males of theyre bodyes lafully begotten ; by reason wherof many sutes accyons & compleynt^e were comensed & moved, betwene the sayd Thomas Stonore of thone parte & the sayd Adryan & Dame Anne his wyff doughter & heyre geⁿall of the seyd Sir Wyllyam of thother partye, for and con^vnyng the ryght & tytyle of & to the premysses, whyche accyons varyaunce & suytte dyd depende & conteneuwe duryng all the lyff of the sayd Thomas Stonore, to the great expensys charge & impoverysshyng aswell of the sayd Syr Adryan Fortescue & Dame Anne his wyff as of the sayd Thomas Stonore, & to the greate inquyetnes vexac^on & troble of the Kynsfolkys Lovers & frend^e of bothe the sayd partyes ; & also where after the decesse of the sayd Thomas Stonore, & after the decesse of the sayed Anne, there was newe contencyon stryff & varyaunce styred & moved betwene the sayd Syr Adryan, claymyng & pretendyng to have the sayd Maners & other the premysses as ten^{nt} by the curtesy of Ingland, Thomas Wentworth Knyght Lord Wentworthe & Margaret his wyff one of the Doughters & heyres of the sayd Dame Anne, Thomas Fyttzgarolde sonne & heyre apparaunt of Geralde Fyttzgarolde late Erle of Kyldare & the Lady Fraunc^e his wyff one other of the doughters & heyres of the sayd Dame Anne, of the one parte, & Syr Walter Stonore Knyght sonne & heyre of the sayd Thomas Stonore of the other parte, for & con^vnyng the premysses ; by reason wherof dyvers accyons suytte & complaynt^e were comensed & pursued in dyvers & sondry Court^e bytwene them, to the greate costes charges & ymportable expenses of evy of the partyes aforsayd ; by reason wherof many dy^vs & sondry ryotte^r assautes & affrayes were made betwene the frendes & servaunt^e of the partyes aforsayd to the greate vexacyon troble & inquyetnes of many dyvers & sondry of theyr lovers & frend^e : In Consyderacyon wherof oure most dradd So^veign Lord the Kyng, havyng a naturall zele love & respec^te to the quyetnes rest & welthe of his pore subject^e & for the contynuall augmentacyon & increase of unyte concord & amyte to be hadd amongyst his sayde subject^e, lyke a prudent polytyke & circumspecte Prynce, of his owen benyng goodnes & vertuose pryncely mynde, comaunded his Justices & Judges havyng the full & p^uytty notyce knowledg & auctoryte of the lawes of this realme to examyn here pceyve & dyscusse the ryght tytyle & in^vest of the partyes aforseid of in & to the premysses, & to make a trewe playne & indyfferent

relatyon declaracyon & reporte therof to his Magestye; Wheruppon his sayd Justice, accordyng unto his sayd highe pleasure & cōmaundement, wyth all theyre indevoure study & dyligence dyd examyn here & pceyve all the tytles answers allegacyons evydence & pffes of evy of the partyes aforesayd of & to the premysses & evy part & parcell therof, & theruppon made a trewe playne & indyfferent report & declaracyon therof unto our sayd Soʋeign Lorde the Kyng accordyngly; By reason wherof the same our Soʋeign Lord, of his owen godly & vertuouse dysposycyon & for the entyer & naturall pryncely zeale love & affeccyon whiche his sayd Magestye contynually beryth to the welthe reste & quyetnes of his pore subiecte, aswell by the assent consent & agrement of the sayd Syr Adryan Thomas Wenteworthe Knyght Lorde Wenteworthe & Margaret his Wyfe the sayd Thomas Fytzgarolde & the sayd Lady Fraunce his Wyff as of the sayd Syr Walter Stonore declared & made his award order & jugement concnyng the premysses in maner & fourme as herafter followyth :

Report of the
Judges thereon :

Award
made thereon
by the King.

HENRY THE EIGHT by the grace of God Kyng of Englonde & of Fraunce defendor of the faythe & Lorde of Ireland, To all & singuler oure trewe & lovyng subiectes whiche shall see here & rede this present wrytyng indented of oure most sincere & royall awarde send gretyng in our Lord God everlastyng : Whereas dyvers varyances debates contencyons & demaunde have bene had & movyd & yet depende betwene oure welbeloved subiecte Syr Walter Stoner Knyght, cosyn & next heyre male of Thomas Stonore sonne of Raff Stonore that ys to saye sonne of Thomas Stonore brother of Syr Wyllyam Stonore Knyght sonne of Thomas sonne of the sayd Thomas son of the sayd Raff Stonore, on the one parte, And the ryght honorable Thomas Wenteworthe Knyght Lorde Wenteworthe & Margaret his wyff, one of the two daughters & heyre generall of Dame Anne late the Wyff of Syr Adryan Fortescue Knyght & one of the two Cosyns & heyres generall of the sayd Thomas Stonore sonne of the sayd Raff, that ys to saye, one of the daughters of the sayd Dame Anne Suster of John Stonore sonne of the sayde Syr Wyllyam Stonore Knyght sonne of the sayd Thomas son of the sayd Thomas son of the sayd Rauff, And the sayd Sir Adryan Fortescue & the Lorde Fytzgeralde sonne & heyre apparaunte of Gerolde Fytzgeralde Erle of Kyldare & of the Lady Fraunce wyff to the sayde Lorde Fytzgeralde, an other of the two daughters & heyres generall of the sayd Dame Anne & an other of the sayd Cosyns & heyres generall of the sayd Thomas Stonore sonne of the sayd Raff, on the other partye, aswell of for & upon the ryght tittle use ynterest & possessyon of all & synguler Lordshypps Maners Londe Teñte Revercyons Rent & vices possessyons & heredytament, what so ever they be, whiche were the inherytaunce of the sayd Syr Wyllyam Stonore Knyght in demeane possessyon use or revercyon, & wherof the sayd Syr Adryan Fortescue Syr Walter Stonore & Dame Marye Englefeld wydowe or any of them or any of theyre fermours or assignes receyve or take the yssues & pffets, or wherof the sayd Syr Adryan Syr Walter Stonore the sayd Lorde Wenteworthe & the Lady Margaret hys wyeff the sayd Lorde Fytzgeralde & the Lady Fraunce his wyeff or any of them or any other pson or psons to the use of them or of any of them ys or bene seased in demeane possessyon use revcyon or otherwyse; AND for the appeasyng of whych sayd varyaunce debat & contencyons & demaunde, & for a fynall concorde peace & unyte to be had betwene the seyde partyes concnyng the pmysses, the sayd Syr Walter Stonore for hym self & also the sayd Lorde Wenteworthe for hym & the Lady Margarete hys wyff & the sayd Syr Adryan Fortescue for & on theyre partes interest & ryghte tytles uses & possessyons, by theyre mutuall assent, in moost obedyent & humble wyse have compromytted & submytted them selfe to stonde to abyde fulfill & pforme the Arbytrament Awarde Ordenance & Judgement of Us theyre Soʋeign Lorde, aswell of & upon theyre seyde ryghtes tytles uses interestes & possessyons in & to the premysses & evy parcell therof as of & upon all accyons suytes quarells trespaces woodsales & demaunde had moved & styred betwene the sayd partyes submytting them selves to our sayd Arbytrament or betwene eny of them; & for suretye of pformance therof the sayd Syr Walter Stonore for hym & his heyres, And the sayd Lorde Wenteworthe for hym & the Lady Margaret his wyeff & the heyres of the bodye of the same Lady Margaret, & the sayd Syr Adryan Fortescue for hymself, by theyr severall Wrytyng obligatory stonde bounden sonderly eyther parte of them to the other in dyvers grete sōmes of money, as by the same Wrytyng obligatory & the condycyons of the same more playnly at large hytt apperethe : Wherefore we consyderyng the sayd long contynued varyaunce & troubles hadd & moved betwene the sayd parties to theyr grete inquietacyon charges & detryment, which presently be unlyke to cease onles hit shalbe by meane of oure equal decree sentence & deterynacyon to be made & yelden by this our present arbytrament, have caused the tytles answeres & replyacyons of the sayd parties to be fully made repeated declared & shewed byfore the Juges of our Lawes & other of oure lerned counsellours, and also the evydence witnesses & allegacyons of all the sayd parties, whiche by oure sayd Judges & Counsellours wyth convenyent delybacyon beyng grounded & maturely hard & understoded not onely by theyr specyall dyligence therunto applyed at our expresse cōmaundement but also by theyr often heryng & examynacyons of the more partes of the same by long tracte of sondry tymes, at the instanc & desyers of the sayd Syr Walter Stonore & Syr Adryan Fortescue in the presence of theyre lerned Counsellors, the same our Judges & lerned Councello's have made unto us trewe indyfferent & pfytt reporte therof as appteyneth : WHEREUPPON We ponderyng the effe & groundes of all maters & causes alledged & shewed by the sayd parties, eyther ageynst other, & wyllyng as appteyneth to our Royall astate that tranquylte peace & unyte shalbe fromhensforth had in the premysses betwene the sayd parties theyr heyres & successo's perpetually, make & declare by this p̄sent Indenture oure Arbitrement Ordenance & Judgement of & upon the premysses in maner & fourme ensuyng that ys to saye : FIRST We by these present awarde ordeyne & judge that the sayd Syr Walter Stoner shall have holde & enjoye, to hym & to the heyres males of hys body lauffully begotten, the Mañs or teñte of Stonore Pushull Venables Pushull Napp Warmescombe & Byzgybyn, & the advowson of the Churche there wyth theyre appurtenance, & all Lande & Teñte revercyons rent & service & other heredytament called Assenden Henley Padnall Wyneyate the Hose Partryge Crofte Mulsoys Halyngrygg Bromesdon, & all other Lande Teñte Revercyons Rent & vices lyeng or beyng in the Townes & Parysses of Assenden Henley Halyngrydge Nettelbed & Bixbron in the Countie of Oxford, whiche were the lande teñte or heredytament of the sayd Sir Wyllyam Stonore Knyght in possessyon or in use, & all other landes & teñte revsyons rent & vices lyeng or beyng in the sayd Countie of Oxford now beyng reputed esteemed demed or taken to be part & parcells or membres of the sayd Manors of Stonore Pushull Venables & Pushull Napper or any of them; And also, from & ymedyately after the deathe of Dame Marye Englefeld wydowe, the Maner of Ermyngton wyth the appurtenance & the advowson of the Churche of Ermyngton & of all free chapels & p̄bende there, & the hundreth of Ermyngton in the Countie of Devon & all maner of Lande Teñte revsyons rent & vices & heredytament pffets & comodytes nowe beyng reputed esteemed demed or taken to be part & pcells or membres of the same Maner & Hundred or of any of them, & all & synguler other Mañs Lande Teñte & Heredytament, beyng partes or parcells of the premysses in any wyse submytted to our sayd Arbytrament, wherof the sayd Syr Walter Stonore hys fermours or assignes nowe receyve or take the yssues & pffytts; And that wythout ympedyment suytt lett dysturbance or molestacyon of the sayd Lorde Wenteworthe & the Lady Margaret his wyef or of eny of the heyres of the bodye of the same Lady Margaret, or of the sayd Syr Adryan Fortescue or of eny of them; & for defaute of yssue male of the bodye of the sayd Sir Walter the sayd Manors or Teñte of Stonore Pushull Venables Pushull Napper Warmescote & Byzgybyn, & all other the pmysses by us as ys above wrytyn awarde to the sayd Syr Walter Stonore, shalbe & remayne to the heyres males of the bodye of the sayd Thomas Stonore graundefather of the sayd Syr Walter Stonore, To be had to the same heyres & to the heyres males of theyre bodies lawfully begotten, wythout any suche ympedyment suytte lett dysturbance or molestacyon as ys above

Tenor of the
said Award.

Recital of the said
Controversies;

Submission of the
Parties to the
King's Award;

Certain Estates
awarded to Sir
Walter Stonore
and the Heirs Male
of his Body, &c.

wrytten to be attempted or made by eny of the psons or heyres before rehersed; And for defaute of yssue male of the body of the sayd Thomas Stonore graundefather of the sayd Syr Walter all & synguler the premysses by us awarded to the same Syr Walter shalbe & remayne to the ryght heyres of the body of the same Thomas Stonore the graundefather: Also we awarde ordeyn & judge, that yf yt fortune the sayd Lady Frauncē wyffe of the sayd Lord Fyitzgeralde to dye wythout heyre of her body lauffully begotten then the part or porcyon of the premysses, or any of them by us before awarded to the sayd Syr Walter Stonore, affyeryng or of ryght belongyng to the sayd Lady Frauncē, shalbe & remayne to the same Syr Walter Stonore & his sayed heyres males wyth remaynders therof as ys above lymytted, wythout any ympediment sute lett dysturbance or molestacyon of the sayd Lorde Wenteworthe & the Lady Margaret hys wyffe or of eny of them or of any of the heyres of the body of the same Lady Margaret or of the sayd Syr Adryan Fortescue or of eny of them. AND furthermore we award ordeyne & judge that the sayd Lorde Wenteworthe & the sayd Lady Margarete hys wyff & evye of the heyres of the bodye of the same Lady Margarete, & the sayd Syr Adryan Fortescue, & evy of them, on thysseyde the feast of Ester next comyng shall do & suffer to be done asmoche as in theym or in any of them ys or shalbe to be done, at the costes & expences of the sayd Syr Walter Stonore or of his sayd heyres males or executo's, in evy thyng (¹) the lawe all & singuler actes maters & conveyancē whiche shalbe resonably devysed by the lerned Counseyllours of the sayd Syr Walter Stonore or of his sayd heyres males or executours, for the sure & pffyt estate or other pffyt assuraunce in the lawe to be had made stablysshed & conveyed to the sayd Syr Walter Stonore & his sayd heyres males, wyth the remaynder aforsayde, of and in all synguler the premysses by us awarded to the sayd Syr Walter Stonore, And in lykwysse at all tymes after the deceasse of the sayd Lady Frauncē wythout yssue of her bodye shall doo & suffer to be done for lyke sure estate to be made & conveyed of the sayd parte or porcyon affyeryng or of ryght belongyng to the same Lady Fraunces; ALSO we awarde ordeyne & judge that the sayde Lorde Wenteworthe & the sayd Lady Margarete hys Wyff & the sayd Syr Adryan Fortescue & evy of them, on thysseyde the feast of the natyvyte of oure Lord God next comyng, shall delyver or cause to be delyved unto the sayd Syr Walter Stonore, or to suche other pson or psons as the sayd Syr Walter wyll name or appoynte, to the use of the same Syr Walter & of other of theyres males afore specefyed, all & synguler evydencē charters wrytyngē & mynimentē, concnyng onely the sayd Lordshypps Maners Landē Teñtē Revsyons Rentē ōvice & other Heredytamentē by us awarded to the sayd Syr Walter & to his heyres males of his body, whiche they the sayd Lord Wenteworthe & Lady Margarete hys wyff & Sir Adryan or any of them or any other pson by theyre delyvee or by the delyvey of any of them have or hathe in theyr kepyng or possessyon or in the kepyng or possessyon of eny of them, or whiche they or any of theym wythout suytte may lawfully gett & com by; & also full & trewe copyes of all & synguler other evydencē chart's wrytyngē or mynimentē in anywyse concnyng any of the same Maners Landē Teñtē Reversyons Rentē ōvice & other Heredytamentē or any of them by us awarded to the sayd Sir Walter Stonore, together wythe other Maners Landē Teñtē Revsyons Rentē ōvices & Heredytamentē. ALSO we awarde ordeyne & judge that the sayd Syr Adryan Fortescue shall have holde & enjoye to hym & to his assignes, duryng the lyef naturall of the same Sir Adryan, all & singuler those Lordshypps Maners landē teñtē revsyons rentē ōvice & other heredytamentē, beyng partys or parcellē of the sayd Maners Landē Teñtē or other the premysses now beyng in varya ce betwene the same Sir Adryan & the sayd Syr Walter Stonore, wherof the sayd Syr Adryan Fortescue his fermores or assignes now receyve or take the yssues & pffettē, wythout ympediment suytte dysturbance or molestacyon of the sayd Syr Walter Stonore or of eny of the heyres males of his body lauffully begotten or of any other of the heyres males before rehersed: Excepte alway reserved & forprysed from the sayd Syr Adryan Fortescue all and synguler those Maners Landē Teñtē revercyons rentē ōvice & other Heredytamentē above specefyed, whiche bene by us in maner & forme above wrytten awarded to the sayd Syr Walter Stonore; & that after the deceasse of the sayd Sir Adryan the moyte or halfendele of the sayd Maners Landz Teñtē & other the premysses, by us awarded to the sayd Syr Adryan, shalbe & remayne to the sayd Lady Margarete wyff of the sayd Lorde Wenteworthe & to the heyres of the bodye of the same Lady Margaret lawfully begotten, wythout any maner of ympediment suytte lett dysturbance or molestacyon of the sayd Syr Walter Stonore or of any of the heyres males before rehersed; & for defaute of suche yssue of the bodye of the sayd Lady Margarete the sayd moyte or halfendele of the premysses by us awarded to the sayd Syr Adryan shalbe & remayne to the heyres of the bodye of the sayd Thomas Stonore the graundefather, & to the heyres of the bodyes of the same heyres lawfully begotten wythout any suche suyte lett or ympediment to be attempted or made as ys laste above wrytten; ALSO we awarde ordeyn & judge, that yf yt fortune the sayd Lady Fraunces to deceasse wythout any heyres of her body lawfully begotten, that then the other moyte rescdewe of the sayd Maners Landē Teñtē & other the premysses by us awarded to the sayd Syr Adryan, after the decease of the sayd Syr Adryan shalbe & remayne to the said Lorde Wenteworthe & to the Lady Margaret hys wyffe & to the heyres of the bodye of the sayde Lady [Marett²] lauffully begotten as ys above lymytted, wythout any ympediment suytt lett dysturbance or molestacyon of the sayd Syr Walter Stonore or of the heyres males above specefyed; & then also the parte porcyon ryght use & tittle of the same Lady Frauncē, of to or in all & synguler the premysses by us awarded to the sayd Syr Walter Stonore, shall ymedyatyly succede be & remayne to the same Syr Walter Stonore & to his sayd heyres males, wyth lyke remaynder therof to be had to the sayde other heyres males of the bodye of the sayd Syr Thomas Stonore the graundefather as ys above wrytten: ALSO we awarde ordeyn & judge that the sayd Syr Walter Stonore & the heyres males of his bodye lauffully begotten, & other the sayd heyres males now beyng of the bodye of the sayd Thomas Stonore the Graundefather pceded, & evy of them, at thysseyde the feast of Ester next comyng, shall doo & suffer to be done as moche as in them or any of them ys or shalbe to be done at the costē and expencē of the sayd Lorde Wenteworthe the Lady Margarete hys wyffe & Syr Adryan or of any of them, or of the sayde heyres of the bodye of the sayde Lady Margarete or of the executours of the sayd Lorde Wenteworthe or the sayd Lady Margarete hys wyff, in evy thyng concnyng the lawe all & synguler actē matters & conveyancē whiche shalbe resonably devysed by the lerned counsellours of the sayd Lorde Wenteworthe the Lady Margarete hys wyffe & of Syr Adryan or of eny of them, or of the sayd heyres of the bodye of the sayd Lady Margarete or theyre executours, for a sure & pffyt astate or other assuraunce in the Lawe to be had made establysshed & conveyed to the sayd Syr Adryan for terme of his lyff wyth the remaynders afore lymytted of all & synguler the premysses by us awarded to the same Syr Adryan Fortescue in the forme above specefyed. ALSO we award ordeyn & judge that the sayd Syr Walter Stonore or his sayd heyres males, on thysseyde the sayd feast of the Natyvyte of oure Lord God, shall delyver or cause to be delyved unto the sayd Syr Adryan Fortescue the Lorde Wenteworthe & the Lady Margarete hys wyff or to any of them, or to the heyres of the bodye of the sayd Lady Margarete or to suche other pson or psons as the sayd Lorde Wenteworthe the Lady Margarete hys wyffe & Syr Adryan or any of them therunto wyll name or apoynte, to the use of the sayd Lorde Wenteworthe & the Lady Margarete hys wyff & of the heyres of the bodye of the same Lady Margarete, all & synguler those evydencē charters wrytyngē & mynimentē, concnyng onely the sayd Lordshypps Maners Landē Teñtē Revsyons Rentē ōvice & Heredytamentē by us awarded to the sayd Syr Adryan for terme of his lyff, whiche he the same Syr Walter or eny of the other heyres males before rehersed have or hathe in hys or theyre kepyng or possession or in the kepyng or possession of any of them, or whiche they or any of them wythout sute may lauffully get or com by, & also full & trewe copyes of all & synguler other evydencē charters wrytynges

Assurance to be made to Sir Walter Stonore accordingly.

And all Deeds, &c. delivered to him.

The Possession of certain Estates, awarded to Sir Adryan Fortescue for his Life; and after his Death to Lady Wentworth, &c.

Assurances to be made thereof accordingly.

And all Deeds, &c. delivered.

¹ concernyng O.

² Margarete O.

& myniment^e concnyng in any wyse the sayd Maners Lande Teñit^e Revercyons Rent^e ðvice & other Heredytament^e by us awardec to the sayd Syr Adryan for terme of his lyff wyth the remaynder of the moytye of the same as ys above lymytted, together wyth other Maners Landz Teñit^e & Heredytament^e. Also we awarde that evy of the sayde Lorde Wentworthe & Dame Margarete hys wyffe, Syr Adryan & Syr Walter, & the ðvnt^e adherents & frendes of evy of them, shall stonde & be acquyted by vertue of this ðsent^e ageynst the same Lord & Lady Syr Adryan Syr Walter, & evy one of them ageynst the other, of all trespasses & poonall accyons havng begynnyng or cause before the makng of thys indenture by reason of any of the premysses specefyed or mencyoned in thys Indenture. And fynally we awarde ordeign & judge that thys present oure awarde, specefyed & declared by thys Indenture, & evy thyng therin contayned, shall stande & conteneve fyrm & stable invyolably to be observed pformed and kepte by evy pson & partye above mencyoned; any maner of fyne recovy or other former matter of record or former matter in dede or in wrytyng to the contrary therof levyed made conveyed or beyng, in any wyse notwythstandyng. Savng alweye & reservyng unto us & oure heyres all ryght^e & tytles in & to the ðmysses or any of them as yf our sayd awarde had never bene declared or made. IN WYTNES of all whyche ðmysses above wryttn we have caused oure greate Seale to be putt to eyther parte of thys Indenture made the sextenthe daye of Maye in the xxvjth yere of oure reign: As by the same awarde & arbytrament remaynyng in wrytyng indented under the greate seale of our sayd Sovereign Lorde the Kyng more playnly apperethe:

HYS GRACIOUS PLEASURE NOW ys that yt be enacted ordeyned & establyshed by thauçtoryte of thys present parlyament, that the sayde awarde & arbytrament, in fourme aforsayd made by his Highnes, shall fromhensforthe stonde remayne abyde and be in full strengthe force & effecte in evy artycle clause & sentence before mencyoned & expressed, to all construccyons purposes & intent^e accordyng to the purport tenoure effecte & trewe meanyng of the same.

AND forasmoch as the sayd Thomas Fyttzgarold at the tyme of the makng of the sayd award was a detestable & a haynows [rebellyon¹] & traytoure unto the Kyng^e Highnes, for the whyche his sayd offence he was & is atteynted of Highe Treason & so yet remayneth & stonyth atteynted, & so remayneth in Warde wythin the Tower of London; By reason wherof the same Thomas Fyttzgarold & the sayd Lady Fraunc^e hys Wyff were not bounde to pforme & kepe the sayd awarde, as other the sayd partyes to the same awarde were bounden; nor yett by reason of the seid Attaynder can by the order of the Lawe make suche assuraunce concnyng thaccomplishment & pfourmaunce of the sayde award, as the sayd Syr Walter Stonore & thother partyes to the sayd awarde can & have for theyr partyes done & made for & concnyng thaccomplishment & pformaunce of the same Awarde: Wherfore be yt further enacted by thauçtoryte of this ðsent Parlyament that the sayd Thomas Fyttzgarolde & the sayd Lady Fraunc^e hys wyff, & all maner the heyres of the same Lady Fraunc^e, be & stonde bounde to & by the sayde awarde in suche lyke man^r & forme as the sayd Lorde Wenteworthe & the Lady Margarett hys wyff be & stonde bounde by the same awarde; & that the sayd Syr Walter Stonore by the auçtoryte aforsayd shall have holde & enjoye all those Maners Londz Teñit^e & other Heredytament^e to hym assigned lymytted & apoynted by the sayd awarde, wyth all & synguler theyr appurten^{nc}e, in lyke estate manour & forme & wyth lyke remaynders over as in the sayd award ys comprysed & expsed, ayenst the sayd Thomas Lorde Wenteworthe & Lady Margarett hys wyff & the heyres of the bodye of the same Lady Margarett & ayenst the sayd Thomas Fyttzgarolde & Lady Fraunc^e hys wyff & the heyres of the bodye of the sayd Lady Fraunc^e, & ayenst all other heyre & heyres of the sayd Lady Margarett & Lady Fraunc^e or eyther of them, wythout let cont^diccyon or ympedymnt of the sayd Thomas Lorde Wenteworthe & Lady Margarett hys wyff & of the sayd Thomas Fyttzgarolde & Lady Fraunc^e his wyff or of any of them or of any of the heyres before rehersed; And that the sayd Syr Adryan Fortescue, duryng hys lyff, shall have holde & enjoye all & synguler Lande Teñit^e & other Heredytament^e to hym lymytted apoynted & assigned by the sayd awarde, & that after hys deceasse the sayd Thomas Lorde Wenteworthe & Lady Margarett hys wyff shall have holde & enjoye the one moytye of the same Lande Teñit^e & Heredytament^e so apoynted to the sayd Syr Adryan in lyke estate maner & fourme & wyth lyke remaynder over as in the sayde awarde ys comprysed & expsed; And that the sayd Lady Fraunc^e after the deceasse of the sayd Syr Adryan shall have the other moytye therof to her & to the heyres of her bodye laufully begotten, the remaynder therof yn lyke maner forme & condycyon as yn the sayde awarde ys specefyed ayenst the sayd Syr Walter Stonore Knyght & the heyres males of hys bodye laufully begotten, & all other the heyres males of the bodye of the sayd Thomas Stonore Graundfather of the sayd Syr Walter laufully begotten, wythout lett cont^diccyon or ympedymnt of the same Syr Walter or of the heyres males of hys body laufully begotten, or of any of the heyres males of the bodye of the same Thomas Stonore Graundfather of the sayd Syr Walter laufully begotten, any açtes by feoffement fyne or otherwyse hertofore done or made to the contrary therof in any wyse notwythstandyng.

SAVNG and reservyng to the Kyng^e Highnes & to all & synguler pson and psons bodyes polytyke & corporate theyr heyres & successours & to the heyres & successours of evy of them, other then the sayd Syr Walter Stonore & the heyres males of his bodye & all maner heyres males of the bodye of the sayd Thomas Stonore Graundfather to the sayd Syr Walter, Syr Adryan Fortescue Knyght, the Lorde Wenteworthe & the Lady Margarett hys wyff and the heyres of the body of the sayd Lady Margarett, the sayd Thomas Fyttzgarolde & the Lady Fraunc^e his wyff & the heyres of the body of the sayd Lady Fraunc^e, & all other heyres of the sayd Lady Margarett & of the Lady Fraunc^e, all suche ryght tyle use interest possessyon re^vcyon remaynder dystres entre accyon lease leases graunt^e annuytes fees offic^e suyt^e petycyons & condycyons in suche lyke man^r forme qualyte & condycyon as they or any of them shulde myght or ought to have hadd yf thys Açte hadd never bene hadd ne made; any thyng in thys Açte conteyned to the contrary therof notwythstandyng.

The Parties and their Servants, &c. acquitted of all Trespasses, &c.

Award shall be duly observed:

Saving for Rights of the Crown.

The said Award confirmed.

II.
Thomas Fitzgerald, one of the Parties in the said Controversies, attainted of Treason; [See c. 18. of this Session,] whereby he and his Wife are prevented from making Assurances according to the said Award; They shall be bound by the said Award;

and Lady Frances Fitzgerald shall have the Benefit thereof.

III.
General Saving.

¹ So in the Original Act—read 'Rebel'

CHAPTER XXXVII.

AN ACTE concnyng a mariage to be hadd betwene Richard Deuoux sonne and heyre apparunt of Walter Deveroux Knyght Lorde Ferrers and Lady Dorathie doughter unto the Erle of Huntyngton.

Recital of Indenture
1 July 28 H. VIII.

WHERE AS certayne Couven^{nt} & agrement^e be had made & concluded betwene the Right Hon^oble George Erle of Huntyngton on the one partie, and the Right Hon^oble Water Deveroux Knyght Lorde Ferrers & of Chartley on the other partye, by Indenturs beryng date the furst daye of July in the xxvijth yere of the reign of oure Sovereign Lorde Kyng Henry the viijth, concnyng a mariage to be had betwene Rycharde Deuoux sonn & heyre apparaunt to the sayde Lorde Ferrers & Lady Dorothie Hastyng^e, doughter of the sayde Erle of Huntyngton as by the same Indentures more at large ys expressed; The sayde Erle & Lorde Ferrers most humble besechyng the Kyng^e Highnes that yt may be enacted by his Grace wyth thassent of the Lord^e sp^uall and temporall & the Comons in this p^{re}sent parliament assembled & by the authoritye of the same, that the sayde Rychard Deveroux sonne and heire apparaunt to the sayde Lorde Ferrers, & the sayde Lady Dorothie, shall fromhensforthe have holde & enjoye to them & to the heires of the body of the sayde Rychard lafully begotten, the Manours of Keyston in the Countye of Huntyngton Bodenham in the County of Hereford Englysshe Byckenor in the Countie of Gloucett^r & Braunston in the Countie of Leycest^r, & all other Land^e Teñt^e Rent^e Rev^usions ðvices & Heredytament^e of the same Lorde Ferrers lyeng & beyng in Keystone Bodenham Englysshe Byckenor & Braunston in the forsayde Countyes, and all Land^e Teñt^e & Heredytament^e beyng any parcell or membre of the p^{re}myses or any of them; And that the full actuall & reall possession of all the saide Mañs & other the p^{re}myses shall from hensforthe be demed & adjudged in the sayde Rychard Deveroux & Lady Dorathie & the heyres of the body of the sayde Rychard Deveroux lawfully begotten accordyng to the trewe intent & purport of the coven^{nt} & agrement^e exp^{re}ssed & declared in the sayde Indentures, wythout eny entre lyvey season attornement of tenant^e or leses or any other acte or assuraunce to be had done or made for the same; excepted always & reserved to the sayde Water Deveroux Lorde Ferrours, duryng his naturall lyffe, the advousons & patronages of all Churches Chauntries & free chapells of the sayde Manours or any of them or to any of the p^{re}myses appertaynyng belongyng or appendaunt and also the noiacon & p^{re}sentacon of all Incumbent^e to the same or any of them duryng the naturall lyffe of the sayde Lorde Ferrers; And also the sayde Rychard Deveroux & Lady Dorathie, ymedyaty after & from the dethe [of] dycesse of the sayde Water Deveroux Lorde Ferrers, shall have & enjoye to them & to the heyres of the body of the sayde Rychard Deveroux lawfully begotten the Maners of Bugbrok^e in the County of North^e Teynton & Putley in the Countie of Glouc^e, Scotysbache in the Countie of Leycetter, Arnald in the Countie of Notyng^hm, Bysford & Kyngeston Mill in the Countie of Hereford, Llanthomas in the Haye wythin the m^{ch}es of Wales, and all the Land^e Teñt^e Rent^e Rev^usions & ðvices of the sayde Lorde Ferrers in Bordysley Perycrofte & Glascote in Tamworth in the Countye of Warwyk, and all Land^e Teñt^e & Heredytament^e of the sayde Lorde Ferrers lyeng & beyng in Bugbrok Teynton Scotisbache Byford Kyngeston Arnald Llanthomas in the Haye in the Countes & m^{ch}es aforsayde; And that the full actuall & reall [possessions^o] of all the sayde Mano^rs & other the p^{re}myses, wyth all & singuler theyre appurten^{nc}e last rehersed & remembred, ymedyaty after & from the dethe [of] dycesse of the saide nowe Lorde Ferrers shalbe in the sayde Rychard Deveroux & Lady Dorathie in mañ & forme before exp^{re}ssed, wythout any entre lyverey of season attornement of tenant^e or leases or any other acte or actes or other assuraunce to be had done or made for the same.

Certain Lands assured to Richard Devereux Son and Heir of Lord Ferrers, and his Wife Lady Dorothy Daughter of the Earl of Huntingdon, &c.

Except certain Advousons during the Life of Lord Ferrers: Certain other Estates assured to the same Parties, after the Death of Lord Ferrers.

II.
General Saving.

SAVYNG to evy pson & psones & theyre heyres & bodyes corporate & theyre successours, other then the sayde Lorde Ferrers & his heires, & all maner of heyres of his body lawfully begotten, And all suche other psones as may clayme any thyng in the p^{re}myses to his or theyre use, all suche right title entre acc^on use possession rev^ucion remaynder offices fees annuytes & all other interestes as they or any of them have or shuld have had in or to the p^{re}myses or any parcell therof, as yf this Acte had never be made or had; any thyng therin conteyned to the contr^y therof in any wyse notwythstandyng.

III.
Lord Ferrers shall hold without Impeachment of Waste.

PROVYDED alway & be yt enacted by aucthoryte aforsayde, that the sayde Lorde Ferrers shall have & enjoye all & evy the sayde Lordships Manours Landes & Teñt^e last remembred to hym & his assignes duryng his naturall lyffe wythout empechement of wast; any thyng hertofore wythin this present Acte to the contr^y notwythstandyng.

IV.
Covenant by the Earlof Huntingdon to pay 2,000 Marks to Lord Ferrers; and Assignment of certain Estates for Security of such Payment:

AND whereas the sayde Erle of Huntyngton by the same indentures hath covenanted to paye to the sayde Lorde Ferrers the some of two thousande m^{ks} sterlyng, at cteyn dayes in that same indenture expressed & conteyned, and for lacke of payment therof or any parcell therof, the sayde Erle of Huntyngton by the sayde indentures hath assigned to the sayde Lorde Ferrers the Mañs of Rustyshale Lee Brynkeworthe Clavdon Whitley Boxe Chippynh^m and Rowdon in the Countie of Wyltshire, Southcadbury in the Countie of Som^{set}t, Evyngton Dafford & Knyghton in the County of Leycett^r, & also all Landes Teñt^e Rent^e Rev^usions servyces & other Heredytament^e of the sayde Erle wyth all & singuler theyre appurten^{nc}e in Rustishale Lee Brynkeworthe Clavdon Whitley Boxe Chypynh^m Rowdon Southcadbury Evyngton Dafford & Knyghton in the Countys aforsayde; To have and to holde the same Mañs Landes Teñt^e & other the p^{re}myses last remembred, to the sayde Lorde Ferrers his executours & assignes, untill souche tyme the sayde Lorde Ferrers his executours or assignes shall have levyed receyved & taken of the yssues revenewes & proffyttes of the sayde Mañs Land^e Teñt^e & other the p^{re}myses the sayde some of two thowsande mark^e, or so mouche therof as shall happen to be behynde unpayed contr^y to the coven^{nt} & specefyed and conteyned in the same indentures, as by the same indenturs more at large appereth; And that it may be further enacted by auctoryte aforsayde that yf any defaulte of payment be of the saide some of two thousande mark^e sterlyng, or in any parte or parcell therof at the dayes tymes & places lymytte wythin the sayde indentures, at any tyme duryng the lyffe of the sayde Erle of Huntyngton or after the dethe of the sayde Erle or duryng the tyme that suche pson as shalbe heyre unto the forsaid Erle shalbe in ward wyth oure Sovereign Lorde the Kyng, or to eny other pson or psones, that then the sayde Lorde Ferrers & his assignes shall have & enjoye all the sayde Mañs Landes Teñt^e & Heredytament^e wyth their appurten^{nc}e last remembred, to hym his Executo^rs & assignes, untill the tyme that he the sayde Lorde Ferrers his executours or assignes shall have receyvvd levyed & taken, of the issues rent^e revenues & proffyttes of the sayde Mañs & other the p^{re}myses last remembred, asmouche as shall amounte unto the sayde some of two thousande m^{ks}, to be accompted wyth souche some of money as the sayde Lorde Ferrers shall fortune to have receyvvd before suche defaulte of payment made, accordyng to the trewe entent & purport of the coven^{nt} & agrement^e specefyed in the saide Indentures. Savyng to evy pson & psons & theyre heyres & bodyes corporate & their successours, other then the sayde Erle of Huntyngton & his heires & all maner of heyres of his body lafully begotten, all suche right title entre accion use possession rev^ucion remaynder offices annuytes leases & all other interest as they or any of them have or shulde have had yf this acte had never be made ne had; any thyng therein conteyned to the contr^y therof notwythstandyng.

On Default of Payment the said Estates shall be holden by Lord Ferrers until Payment.

General Saving.

¹ or O.

^o possession O.

CHAPTER XXXVIII.

AN ACTE CONCERNING the assurance of the Manors of Parysgarden Hyde and others to the Quenys Grace.

WHERE sythen the begynnyng of this present Parliament, begon & holden at Westm̄ the eight daye of June in the xxviiith yere of the reign of oure most dred Sovereign Lord Kyng Henry the Eight, yt is ordeyned & enacted in maner & forme & accordyng to the tenor herafter ensuyng;—WHERE before this tyme the Reverende Father in God Robt Abbot of the Monasly or House of Saynte Savour of Barmondese in the County of Surrey & the Covent of the same place, by there dede sealed wyth theyre Convent Seale beryng date the xvijth daye of June in the xxviiith yere of the reign of our most dredde Sovereign Lorde Henry the Eight by the grace of God Kyng of Englonde & of Fraunce defender of the feyth Lorde of Ireland & supme hed in erthe of the Church of Englonde, wyth one assent & consent for dyvers causes & good considerations them specyally movyng haven gyven graunted & by there sayde dede confirmed unto our saide Sovereign Lorde Kyng Henry the Eight his heires & successours for ever, to thuse & behoffe of the same oure saide Sovereign Lorde Kyng Henry the Eight his heires & successours for ever, all that there Maner or Hide of Southwarke wyth the membres & appurten^{nc} in the Countie of Surrey, & all & singuler their mesuages londes teñtē rentē revsions servicē medowes lesues woodes pastures advowsons waters poles comyns fisshyngē & all & singuler other theyre heredytamentē what soev̄ they be wyth theyre appurtenauncē sett lyeng & beyng in the parysshes of Seynt Margaret & Seynt George in the saide Countie of Surrey, & in Parysgarden in the same Countie of Surrey, Except & reserved unto the saide Abbot & Convent & to theyre successours one annuell Pension of xx s. goyng out yerely of the Rectory or Parysshe Church of Seynt George aforsaide; as by the same dede emongē other thyngē therin conteyned more playnly at large ys shewed & may appere: Wherefore at the humble petition & request of the sayde Abbot, & for a further assurance of the saide Man̄ Hyde mesuage landē teñtē & other the p̄mysse to be had & made unto oure saide Sovereign Lorde the Kyng his heires & successours for ev̄, Be it enacted ordeyned & established by thassent of the Kyngē Highnes his Lordes sp̄uall & temporall & the Comyns in this present Parliament assembled & by auctorite of the same that oure sayde Sovereign Lorde the Kyng his heyres & successours shall fromhensforthe have holde enjoye & possede for ever all & singler the sayde Man̄ or Hide Mesuage Landē Teñtē Rentē Revsions v̄vices & all other the p̄mysse wythe theyre appurten^{nc} except before excepted, without lette clayme or dysturbance of the sayde Abbott or of eny of his successours. Savyng to all & singler p̄son & p̄sones Bodies Polityke & Corporate their heyres & successours & the heyres & successours of ev̄y of them, other then sayde Abbot & Convent & theyre successours & ev̄y of them, all suche right title in fest possession revsion remaynder entre accion lease leases grauntē annuytes suytes petitions & condicions, in suche man̄ & forme as they or any of them theyre heyres & successours or the heyres & successours of eny of them hadd shulde myght or ought to have hadd yf this acte had nev̄ bene had ne made; any thing conteyned in this present acte to the contrary therof in eny wyse notwythstondyng;—

And where also sythen the begynnyng of this present Parliament it ys ordeyned & enacted by one other Acte in man̄ & forme & accordyng to the tenour herafter followyng;—WHERE before this tyme Sir Wythm Weston Knyght Priour of the Hospytall of Seinte Johns Jerlm̄ in Englonde & his Cobrethern, by Indentures beryng date the xixth day of Maye in the xxviiith yere of the reign of our most dredde Sovereign Lorde Kyng Henry the viiith, made betwene oure sayde Sovereign Lorde the Kyng on the one partye & the saide Priour of Seynt Johns Jerlm̄ in Englonde & his Cobrethern of thother partie, the same Priour & his Cobrethern, for dyvs greate causes & consideracions in the sayde indentures exp̄ssed, gave & graunted unto oure saide Sovereign Lorde the Kyng & to his heyres & successours for ever, All that there Man̄ or Lordship of Wyles wyth Parysgarden otherwyse called the Man̄ of Parysgarden wyth all & singuler there membres & appurten^{nc} in the Countie of Surrey, & also all their mesuages londes teñtē felde medowes lesues woodes pastures gardeyns waters poles fisshyngē Orchardes Courtē letes proffytts of Courtē rentē revsions v̄vices, & all & singler other ther heredytamentē what so ever they were wyth their appurten^{nc} parcell of the sayde Maner or to the same Maner in eny maner of wyse apperteynyng or belongyng, set lyeng or beyng in Wyles & Parysgarden & elsewhere wythin the Boroughe of Southwark & in the p̄sshes of Newyngton & Lambyth in the sayde Countie of Surrey, beyng parcell of the saide Maner or to the same Maner apperteynyng or belongyng, & also all other their mesuages londes teñtē rentē revsions & v̄vices medowes lesues woodes & pastures set lyeng or beyng wythin the Parysshe of Seynt Margaret in the sayde Borough of Southwerk: & our sayde Sovereign Lorde the Kyng by the sayde indentures, in consideracion of the saide Maner Londes Teñtē & other the p̄mysse & also of & for all & singler covenautē grauntē promysse & agrementē comprysed & specefied in the saide indentures on the partie & behalfe of the saide Priour & his Cobrethern to be obfved p̄formed & kepte, gave & graunted unto the sayde Priour & his Cobrethern & to theyre successours, all that the Scyte circuyte & p̄cyncte of the late Priory Monastery or House of Kylburne in the Countie of Midd̄, comenly called the Priory of Kylborn, wyth the Church Houses & Buyldyngē theruppon stondyng or beyng, & also the demayn Landē of the sayde late Priory, that is to wate; Two felde or pastures lyeng & beyng before the uttigate of the sayde late Priory, conteynyng by estymacion six acres, the Chapell felde & the Lytill Hyll felde adjoynyng to the same in Kylborne aforsaide conteynyng by estymacion foure acres, one fylde or pasture there called Hungerellys conteynyng by estymacion x acres, & a fylde or pasture called the west ende conteynyng by estymacion xij acres, & all other the demayne Londes of the sayde late Pryory lyeng & beyng in Kylborne aforsayde Hamsted Padyngton & Westborn in the sayde Countie of Midd̄; And also one mesuage or teñte set & beyng there before the dore of the Church of the sayde late Pryory wyth the Londes therunto belongyng, one Woode in Kylborne aforsaide called Kylborne Woode conteynyng by estymacion xxix^u acres, the Woode behynde the Orcharde there called Hungerellē wyth the Hedge rowes rounde aboute the same conteynyng by estymacion six acres, a Woode or Grove in Kylborn aforsayde called Flowrell Woode wythe c̄teyne hedge rowes aboute the same conteynyng by estymacion xxij^u acres & a half & seven rodes, the hedge rowes rounde aboute Gorefeld & Goremede conteynyng by estymacion xj acres & a half acre & xx^u rodes, & the hedge rowes aboute Wormole conteynyng by estymacion ix acres & a halfe, set & beyng in Kylborne & Padyngton aforsayde wyth all & singler theyre appurten^{nc}; To holde the same of the Kyngē Highnes his heyres and successours in franke Almes for ever: And also oure sayde Sovereign Lorde the Kyng in further consideracion of the p̄mysse, by the sayde Indentures, was contentyd licensyd & graunted that the advowsons & p̄onages of the Churches or p̄sonages of Stanesgate Steple & Rayneham in the Countye of Essex, wyth the glebe londē tithes oblations & other proffettē belongyng to the same wherof the sayde Prioure & his Cobrethern then were & stode seased as of fee & right, shulde be fromhensforthe appropried unyted annexed & consolydate to the sayde Hospytall of Seynt Johns Jerlm̄ in Englonde & to the sayde Pryour & his Cobrethern of the same Hospytall & to there successours for ev̄, & that yt shulde be lafull to the same Priour & his Cobrethern & theyre successours the sayde Churches or Advowsons & other the p̄mysse therunto belongyng in prop uses to have take holde & enjoye in franke Almes for ever, Any acte statute or ordenaunce made to the contrary notwythstondyng: And moreover our saide Sovereign Lorde the Kyng, by the same Indentures, in further consideracion of the p̄mysse dyd gyve graunte & release unto the sayde Priour of Seynt Johns Jerlm̄ in Englonde & to his Cobrethern & to there successours for ev̄ one yerly rent or ferme of xv s. wyth the arrearage of the same rent or ferme, whiche sayde ferme of xv s. was & is demaunded & asked by processe in the Kyngē Eschequer at Westm̄ for and in the

Recital of the Tenor of Chapter XIX. of this Session, for assuring to the King the Manor or Hyde of Southwark, &c. granted to him by the Abbot and Convent of Saint Saviour's.

Recital of the Tenor of Chapter XXI. of this Session, for assuring to the King the Manor of Paris-Garden, granted to him by the Prior, &c. of the Hospital of Saint John of Jerusalem; and for assuring to the said Hospital the Scite and Possessions of the Monastery of Kilborne.

name of our saide Sovereign Lorde ageynst the saide Priour of Seynt Johns Jerlm in Englonde for the ferme of two forges somtyme erecte & made in the Kynges Highe Strete called Flete Strete wythin the suburbs of London, whiche two forges were cast downe & clerely dystroyed by Jakke Cade & his rebellious company in the tyme of Kyng Rycharde the seconde, & have so remayned ever sythen that tyme by reason of the straytnes of the same Strete, so that the sayde Priour ne any of his predecessours colde sithen that tyme take any proffett of the sayde two forges nor of the soyle therof: as by the same indentures emonge dyvse other covenants graunte articles & agrement therin conteyned more playnly at large ys shewed & may appere: IN consideration wherof the Kynges pleasure now ys that yt be enacted ordeyned & established by thassent of the Kynges Highnes his Lordes spūall & temporall & the Comyns in this present Parliament assembled & by auctorite of the same, that our saide Sovereign Lorde the Kyng his heires & successours shall & may fromhensforthe have holde enjoye & possede, to thuse of the same our saide Sovereign Lorde his heires & successours for ev, all & singler the saide Maner or Lordship of Wyles wyth Parysgarden otherwyse called the Maner of Parysgarden wyth all & singler the membres & appurtenances in the saide Countie of Sur; And also all other the sayde Mesuage landes teit rent revisions dyces medowes lesues woodes pastures waters polys fishyng orchardes court letes proffetta of Court & all & singler other the pmisses with there appurtenances, parcell of the sayde Maner or to the same Maner apperteynyng or belongyng, sette lyeng or beyng in Wyles Parysgarden Newyngton & Lambyth & elsewhere wythin the Borough of Southwerke to the same Maner belongyng & apperteynyng. And also all other the saide mesuages landes teit & other the pmisses in the saide parishes of Seynt Margarett wythin the saide Boroughe of Southwerke, accordyng to the tenor purport & effecte of the sayde indentures; Savyng to all & syngler pson & psones bodies polytyke & corporate theyre heyres & successours & the heyres & successours of evy of them, other then the sayde Prior & his Cobrethern & theyre successours & evy of them, all suche right title use in fest possession revision remaynder distres entre accion lease leases graunte annuytes suytes petitions & condicions, in suche maner & forme as they or eny of them theyre heyres & successours or the heyres & successours of eny of them had shulde might or ought to have had if this acte had never be had ne made; any thyng conteyned in this present acte to the contrary notwithstandyng: And moreover be yt further enacted ordeyned & established by auctorite of this present Parliament, that the sayde nowe Prior of the Hospytall of Seynt Johns Jerlm in Englonde & his Cobrethern & theyre successours, shall & may fromhensforthe have hold possede & enjoye to theyre owen use the sayde Scyte circuyte & pyncte of the sayde late Priory Monastery or House of Kylburne wyth the Church Houses & buyldyng therupon standyng or beyng; And also all & singler the sayde londes teit woodes & other the pmisses wyth there appurtenances in Kylborne Hamsted Padyngton & Westborne aforseyde, by the saide Indentures gyven bargayned or graunted by oure saide Sovereign Lorde the Kyng unto the saide Prior & his Cobrethern & to there successours, To holde the same of the Kynges Highnes his heyres & successours in franke Almes for ever, accordyng to the tenor purport & effecte of the sayde indentures; any statute or provysyon hertofore made or hereafter to be made to the contrary therof notwithstandyng: And be yt also further ordeyned established & enacted by thau thorite aforseyde, that the sayde advousons & patronages of the saide Churches or psonages of Stanesgate Steple & Raynham in the sayde Countye of Essex, wyth the glebe londes tythes oblacions & other proffetta belongyng or appertaynyng to the same, shalbe fromhensforthe by thau thorite of this present Parliament lawfully appropriated unyted annexed & consolidate to the saide Hospytall of Seynt Johns Jerlm in Englonde & to the sayde Prior & his Cobrethern & to theyr successours for ev, To holde the same pmisses in franke Almes for ever; & that the same Prior & his Cobrethern & theyre successours the sayde Churches or Advousons & other the pmisses therunto belongyng shall & may fromhensforthe by the saide auctorite lawfully have take holde & enjoye in prop uses to them & theyre successours for ever, To holde in franke Almes for ever as ys aforseyde: AND be yt further enacted by the saide auctorite that the sayde Prior & his Cobrethern & there successours shall fromhensforthe be clerely acquyted released exolatyd & dyscharged for ever of the sayde yerely rente or ferme of xv s. somtyme goyng out of the sayde two forges in Flete Strete, or by any meane claymed by reason of the same two forges & also of all the arrerage of the same yerely rent or ferme of xv s; And that the saide Prior & his Cobrethern & theyre successours shall fromhensforthe by thau thorite of this present Parliament be clerely acquyted released & discharged of the sayde yerly rent or ferme of xv s; And also of all the arrerage of the same & of evy parcell therof ageynst the Kyng his heyres & successours for ev: Savyng to all & singler pson & psones bodies polytyke & corporate there heyres & successours & the heyres & successours of evy of them, other then the Kyng oure Sovereign Lorde his heires & successours & evy of them; and the late Priores of Kylborne & her successours & evy of them, all suche right title use in fest possession revision remaynder distres entree accion lease leases graunte annuytes suytes petitions & condicions, in suche maner & forme as they or any of them there heyres & successours or the heyres & successours of eny of them had shulde myght or ought to have had yf this Acte had never bene had ne made; Any thyng conteyned in this present acte to the contrary notwithstandyng:—as by the saide sevall actes playnly appereth: THE KYNG oure most dredde Sovereign Lorde forthe most hartie & entier affection & love that he berethe unto his most dere & intyerly beloved wyff Quene Jane, & for the encrease & augmentation of her Joynture, is pleased & contentyd that yt be enacted by his Magestye by the consent of the Lordes spūall & temporall & the Comyns in this present Parliament assembled & by auctorite of the same, that his said most dere & entyerly beloved wyffe Quene Jane shall have & enjoye, for terme of her lyffe, all the saide Maner & Hyde of Southwerk wyth the membres & appurtenances in the same Countye of Surrey, & all & singler the other mesuage londes teit revisions services medowes lesues wodes pastures advousons waters poles comyns fyshyng, & all & singler other heredytament what so ev they be wyth there appurtenances sette lyeng & beyng in the sayde Parysshes of Seynt Margarett & Seynt George in the Countye of Sur & in Parysgarden in the sayde Countye of Sur, whiche Maner Londes Teit & other the pmisses were the sayde Abbot & Convent of the Monastery & house of Seynt Saviour of Barmondese, & be specefied & conteyned in the saide fyrst acte above mencyoned; And that also his sayde most dere and entyerly beloved wyff Quene Jane shall have holde enjoye & possede, for terme of her lyeff, all that the sayde Maner of Wyles wyth Parysgarden otherwyse called Parysgarden wyth all & singler the membres & apurtenances in the Countie of Sur, & all other mesuages londes teit feldys medowes lesues woodes pastures gardeyns waters poles fyshyng orchard Court letys proffytte of Court rent revisions dyces & all & singler other Heredytament what so ev they be wyth there appurtenances, parcell of the sayde Maner or to the same Maner in eny wyse apperteynyng or belongyng, sett lyeng & beyng in Wyles & Parysgarden & elsewhere in the Boroughe of Southwerke & in the Parysshes of Newyngton & Lambyth, in the saide Countye of Sur, beyng parcell of the saide Maner or to the same Maner appertaynyng or belongyng, & shall also have for lme of her lyfe all other the sayde mesuages londes teit rent revisions & dyces medowes lesues woodes & pastures set lyeng & beyng wythin the sayde Parysse of Seynte Margarett in the sayde Boroughe of Southwerk; which Maners mesuages londe teit & other the pmisses [where] Sir Willyam Weston Knight Priour of the Hospytall of Seynt Johns Jerlm in Englonde & his Cobrethern, & be conteyned expressed & specefied in the sayd seconde acte afore rehersed; And that also his sayde moste dere & intierly beloved wyffe Quene Jane shall () enjoye & use for terme of her lyeff all suche & lyke lybertyes franchises pryvylege & jurydiccions in & upon the sayde Maners mesuage londes teit & other

The Queen, for Increase of her Jointure shall enjoy for her Life the Manor of Southwark, in the First recited Act specified;

And also the Manor of Paris-Garden, &c. in the Second recited Act specified;

¹ were O.

² have O.

the p̄misses lymytted to her by this Acte, as she hath & may use in & upon eny other her Castell Honours Mañs Landes teñtē & Heredytamentē by v̄tue & aūthoryte of the Kyngē Let̄s patentē therof to her made, beryng date the iijth daye of June in the xxvijth yere of his most gracious reign, in as large & ample mañ as yf the same libties frauncheses pryvyleges & jurisdiccions were playnly & particularly exp̄ssed in this acte & were gyven to her for v̄tme of her lyeff by exp̄s names & suffycyent wordes and clauses by aūthoryte of this p̄sent Parliament.

With all such Liberties, &c. as were given to her over other Manors, &c. by Letters Patent, 4 June, 28 H.VIII.

II.
General Saving.

SAVING to all & singuler p̄sones & bodyes polytyke theyre heyres & successours & the heyres & successours of ev̄y of them, other than the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde & his heires & successours & the sayde Abbot & Convent of the Monas̄y and House of Seynt Savour & theyre successours, and the sayde Prior of Seynt Johns Jerlm in Englonde & his Cobrethern and there successours and ev̄y of them, all such right title invest possession leses fees offices annuytes comens entres condicions petitions & all other Hereditamentē of in & to the p̄misses & to ev̄y parte therof in as large & ample mañ as if this Acte had nev̄ be had nor made.

CHAPTER XXXIX.

AN ACTE conc̄nyng the assuraunce of c̄ten Londē unto the Kyngē Majestie and unto his heires somtyme belongyng unto the Erl dome of Marche.

WHERE our most dredde Sovereign Lorde Henry the vijth Kyng of Englonde and of Fraunce defender of the feyth Lorde of Irelande & supreme hed in Erthe of the Church of Englonde is & stondest right Inherytour unto the Erledom of Marche, & was & ys lauffully seysed in his demeane as of fee, aswell by due course of Inherytance as other lawfull conveyance & assuraunce in the lawe, of & in dy^vs Honors Castell Lordships Mañs Landes Teñtē & Heredytamentē of the late Ere of Marche, that is to wete; of & in the Mañs of Worthmortym & Houkmortym wyth thappurtenauncē v̄ mesuage C acres of Lande x acres of medowe L acres of pasture xxxⁱⁱ acre of Woode CCC acres of Fyrres & Hethe & xl s. rente wyth thappurtenauncē in Worthmortym & Houkmortym in the Countye of Southampton; and of & in the Mañs of Roiston Alyngton Gyldon Mordon Arnyngton Harleton Hardewyke Toft Swafham Priour Swafham Bulbek & Hernyngeshey wyth thappurtenauncē fyfty mesuages vj C acres of Lande C acres of medowe ij C acres of pasture C acres of Wood M. acres of Fyrres & Hethe & xx ii. rent wyth thappurtenauncē in Roiston Alyngton Gylden Mordon Arnyngton Harleton Hardewyke Toft Swafham Pryour Swafham Bulbek & Hernyngeshey in the Countye of Cambrege; And of & in the Mañs of Walsyngham Burcham Culton Bale Gunthorpe & Sharyngton wyth thappurtenauncē x mesuage CCC acres of Lande C acres of medowe C l. acres of pasture C acres of Woode CCCC acres of Fyrres & Hethe & x ii. rente wyth thappurtenauncē in Walsyngham Burcham Culton Bale Gunthorpe Sharyngton & Stokesly in the Countye of Norff; And of & in the Maners of Newbury New Wyndesore Olde Wyndesore Stratfeld Mortym & Wongfeld wyth thappurtenauncē & x mesuage CCC acres of Lande C acres of medowe C l. acres of pasture C l. acres of woode CCCC acres of Fyrres & Heth & x ii. rente wyth thappurtenauncē in Newbury New Wyndesore Olde Wyndesore Stratfeld Mortymer and Wongfeld in the Countye of Berke; And of and in iij mesuage lx acres of Lande xxth acres of medowe xl acres of pasture xx acres of Woode C acres of Fyrres & Hethe & xx s. rent wyth thappurtenauncē in greate Graymesdon in the Countye of Huntyngdon; And of and in the Mañs of Doklyngton and Flynmere wyth thappurtenauncē xj mesuages ij C acres of Lande xl acres of medowe Cxl. acres of pasture xl acres of Woode iij C. acres of Fyrres and Hethe & C s. rent wyth thappurtenauncē in Doklyngton and Flynmere in the Countye of Oxford; And of and in the Mañ of Arley wyth thappurtenauncē and v̄ mesuages C acres of lande xxxth acres of medowe fyfty acres of pasture ij C acres of Fyrres and Hethe and C s. rent wyth thappurtenauncē in Arley in the Countie of Staff; & of & in the Mañs of Hoton Panell Hoton upon the Hill & Doncaster wyth thappurtenauncē & six mesuage C acres of Lande xl acres of medowe C acres of pasture fyfye acres of Woode ij C acres of Fyrres and Hethe & xl s. rent wyth thappurtenauncē in Hoton Panell Hoton upon the Hyll and Doncaster in the Countye of York; And of & in the Mañs of Whaddon Stuple Claydon Cresselow Nasshe Byrton Agmondesham and Wendover xxⁱⁱ mesuages iij C acres of Lande C acres of medowe ij C acres of pasture fyfye acres of Woode v̄ C acres of Fyrres and Hethe & x ii. rent wyth thappurtenauncē in Whaddon Stuple Claydon Cresselow Nashe Burton Agmondesham & Wendover in the Countye of Buck; & of & in the Mañs of Sanden & Bokelond wyth thappurtenauncē v̄ mesuage C acres of Lande xl acres of medowe fyfye acres of pasture xx acres of Woode C acres of Fyrres & Hethe & fyfty shillingē rent wyth thappurtenauncē in Sanden & Bokelonde yn the Countye Hertf; & of & in the Castelles of Kentcles Ludlowe Dolwaren Kery Mountogomery Knotlas, & of & in the Hundrede of Chirbury, & of & in the Lordships of Millenyth Ludlowe Mountogomery & Mortymers Hall the Maners of Denbyth Clybery Erne Woode Hugley Stanton Lacy & Beaudley wyth thappurtenauncē v̄ C mesuages MD acres of Lande ij C acres of medowe M acres of pasture v̄ C acres of Woode MM acres of Fyrres & Hethe & C markē rent wyth thappurtenauncē in Denbyth Clybery Erne woode Hugley Kentcles Milleneth Lacy Ludlowe Dolwaren Kedewyng Redewyng Kery Mountogomery Chirbury Mortymers Knoklas & Beaudley in the m̄ches of Wales next adjoynyng to the Countye of Salop; And of & in the Mañs of Claret Hall Berdefeld Thaxsted Lathelhall & Northfanbryge wyth thappurtenauncē x mesuage iij C acres of Lande C acres of medowe C l. acres of Pasture C acres of Woode v̄ C acres of Fyrres & Hethe & x ii. rente wyth thappurtenauncē in Claret Hall Berdefeld Thaxstede Lathelhall Northfanbrygge Shaldeford and Halsted in the Countye of Essex; And of and in the Castells of Carlion Uske & Tregruke the Lordships of Edelwegan & Uske the Mañs of Brymeston Wynston Byssley Hamptenett Musarden Lyswryy Lebenet Trylbek & Tregruke wyth thappurtenauncē fyfye mesuages v̄ C acres of Lande ij C acres of medowe ij C acres of pasture C acres of Woode M acres of Fyrres & Hethe & xx ii. rente wyth thappurtenauncē in Uske Tregruke Edelwegan Brymeston Wynston Byssley Hamptenet Musarden Lyswryy Lebenet & Trylbek in the Countie of Glouc; And of & in the Castell & Bourouge of Clare the Mañs of Erbury Hunden Woodhall Sudbury & Southwold wyth the appurtenauncē & x mesuage iij C acres of Land C acres of Medowe C l. acres of pasture C acres of Woode v̄ C acres of Fyrres & Hethe & x ii. rent wyth thappurtenauncē in Clare Erbury Hunden Woodhall Sudbury & Southwolde in the Countye of Suff; And of & in the Mañs of Bromesgrove Norton & Clyston upon Deimed wyth thappurtenauncē xx mesuage iij C acres of Lande l. acres of medowe C acres of Pasture v̄ C acres of Fyrres & Hethe & x ii. rente wyth thappurtenauncē in Bromesgrove Norton & Clyston upon Deimed in the Countye of Wigorn; & of & in the Mano's of Bagshot & Shire wyth thappurtenauncē vj mesuages C acres of Land xl acres of medowe C acres of Pasture fyfye acres of Wood ij C acres of Fyrres and Heth & xl s. rent wyth thappurtenauncē in Bagshote & Shire in the Countye of Surf; & of & in the Castell and Bourouge of Bruggewater, the Mañs of Eston Haygrove Odecombe Mulverton Neweton

The King, being right Heir to the Earldom of March, seised, by Inheritance and otherwise, of certain Honours, Castles, Manors, &c. of the late Earl of March, here specified:

Plecy Norecheche Menedep Northpederton and Exmore wyth thapp'ten'ncē xx messages DC acres of land C acres of medowe ij C acres of pasture l. acres of woode vj C. acres of Fyrres & Hethe and x li. rent wyth thapp'ten'ncē in Bryggewater Eston Haygrove Odecombe Mulvton Neweton Plecy Nerecheche Menedep Northpederton and Exmore in the Countie of Somset; & of & in the Boroughes of Wareham & Waymouth & the Mañs of Mersshwoode Crambourne Tarentgundevely Pympern Stupull Wyke & Portlond wyth thappurten'ncē xij mesuagē iij C. acres of londe lx acres of medowe ij C. of pasture l. acres of wood C acres of fyrres & hethe & x li. rente wyth thappurten'ncē in Wareh'm Waymouth Mersshewoode Canborn Tarentgundevely Pympern Stupull Wyke and Portland in the Countie of Dorsett; and of & in the Castell & Bourouge of Briggewater the Mañs of Eston Haygrove Odecombe Mulverton Neweton Plecy Nerecheche Menedep Northpederton and Exmore wyth thappurten'ncē xx mesuagē vj C. acres of lande C acres of medowe ij C. acres of pasture l. acres of woode vj C. acres of fyrres & hethe & x li. rente wyth thappurtenauncē in Bryggewater Eston Haygrove Odecombe Mulvton Neweton Placy Nerecheche Menedep Northpederton & Exmore in the Countye of Devon; And of and in the Castell & Lordship of Tonge & the Mañs of Swancombe Moreworth Swanton Erehithe Southfryth next Tunbrygge Kyngesdon Drayton Westgrenewych Shillingfeld in Chilham Ifeld Wellys Cosyngton Ledys & Bromfeld wyth thappurtenauncē lx mesuagē vj C. acres of lande Cl. acres of medowe iij C acres of pasture Cl. acres of woode M^a acres of fyrres and hethe & xxv li. rent wythe thappurten'ncē in Tonge Swancombe Moreworthe Swanton Erehithe Southfryth next Tunbrygge Kyngesdon Drayton Westgrenewich Shillingfeld in Chilh'm Ifeld Wellys Cosyngton Ledys & Bromfeld in the Countye of Kent; And also of and in the Castellē of Kentcles Ludlowe Dolwareyn Kery Mountgomery Knoklas & of the Hundrede of Chirbury, & also of the Lordships of Millenyth Ludlowe Mountgomery & Mortymers Hall the Mañs of Denbyth Clybery Ernewoode Hugley Staunton Lacy & Beaudley v C mesuages M^a D acres of londe ij C. acres of medowe M^a acres of pasture v C. acres of woode MM^a acres of fyrres & hethe & C. mke rent wyth thappurten'ncē in Dynbyth Clybery Ernewoode Hugley Kentles Milleneth Lacy Ludlowe Dolwardyn Kedewyng Redewyng Kery Mountgomery [Chybury¹] Mortymers Knoklars & Beaudley in the County of Salop; And of & in the Castellē of Carlyon Uske & Tregruke & the Lordships of Edelwegan & Uske the Mañs of Brymmeston Wynston Byseley Hamptenet Musarden Lyswry Levenet Trylbek & Tregruke wyth thappurten'ncē & fyfye mesuagē v C acres of londe ij C acres of medowe ij C acres of pasture C acres of woode M^a acres of fyrres and hethe and xx li. rent wyth thappurtenauncē in Uske Tregruke Edelwegan Brymmeston Wynston Byseley Hamptenet Musarden Lyswry Levenet & Trylbek in the Marches of Wales next adjoynng the County of Gloucest; And also of and in the Castells of Wygmore Nerberth Clyfford & Radnore & the Lordships of Cōmotoydour Presthened Elvell Dynars & Bulth, And also of and in the Mañs of Wygmore Beryton Elleton Lenthale Erles Lenthale Sterker Lentwardyn Pedwardyn Malmeshull Lacy Wolforlowe Walterstone Ewyas Lacy Penbrugge Kyngeslane Orleton Mawardyn Mynserton Greslame Marcle Nerberth Clenleneny Nethwoode Thornbury Glasebury Woodehampton Legh Yetton Cranleche Crost Wrathreighnon Norton & Beaudeley wyth thappurtenauncē M^a mesuages MMM^a acres of lande v C. acres of medowe MM^a acres of pasture M^a acres of woode v M^a acres of fyrres & hethe & C li. rent wyth thappurten'ncē in Wygmore Nerberth Clyfford Radnore Cōmotoydour Presthened Elvell Dynas Bulth Wymore Beryton Elleton Lenthale Erles Lenthale Sterker Lyntwardyn Pedwardyn Malmeshull Lacy Wulferlowe Walterstone Ewyas Lacy Penbrugge Kyngeslane Orleton Mawardyn Wynserton Greslame Marcle Nerberth Clenleneny Nethwoode Thornbury Glasebury Woodehampton Yetton Cranelech Croft Wrathreighnon Norton and Beaudeley in the Countye of [Hertf^a]; And also of & in the Castells of Wygmore Nerberth Clyfford and Radnore the Lordship of [Commoidour²] psthened Elvell Dynas & Bulth the Mañs of Wygmore Beryton Elleton Lenthale Erles Lenthale Sterker Lyntwardyn Pedwardyn Malmeshull Lacy Wolforlowe Walterstone Ewyas Lacy Penbrugge Kyngeslane Orleton Mawardyn Wynserton [Ereslame³] Marcle Nerberth Blenlenny Nethwoode Thornbury Glasbury Woodehampton Legh Yetton Cranlech Croft [Wratreighnon⁴] Norton & Beaudeley wyth thappurten'ncē M^a mesuagē MMM^a acres of londe v C acres of medowe MM^a acres of pastures M acres of woode v M^a acres of fyrres & hethe & C li. rent wyth thappurten'ncē in Wygmore Nerberth Clyfforde Radnore Commotoidour Presthened Elvell Dynas Bulth Wygmore Beryton Elleton Lenthale Erles Lenthale Sterker Lyntwardyn Pedwardyn Malmeshull Lacy Wolferlowe Walterstone Ewyas Lacy Penbrugge Kyngeslane Orleton Mewardyn Wynserton [Ereslane⁴] Marcle Nerberth Blenleneny Nethwode Thornbury Glasbury Wodehampton Yetton Cranlech Croft Wratreighnon Norton & Beaudeley in the Marches of Wales next adjoynng to the Countye of Heref: And our saide So'veign Lorde the Kyng so beyng of the p'mysse seysed, the Right Honorable Katheryn late Countes of Devon, & the highe & myghty Prynce Thomas Duke of Norff & the Lady Anne then his wyfe, by the names of Kateryn Courteney Countes of Devon Thomas Haward Knyght & Anne his wyfe syster of the saide late Countes, apon good causes & consideracions, by fyne levyed before the Justicē of our sayd So'veign Lorde the Kyng of his Comen pleez at Westm̄ in the iij^d yere of his most noble reign knowleged the saide Castells Mañs Lordships Hundredē & other the p'mysse to be the right of oure saide So'veign Lorde the Kyng, & the same remysed & quiete claymed from the saide late Countes Thomas & Anne & the heyres of the same Countes & Anne unto oure sayde So'veign Lorde the Kyng and to his heyres for e'v; And also the said Countes Thomas & Anne further by the same fyne graunted, for them & the heyres of the same Countes & Anne, that they shulde warraunt unto oure saide So'veign Lorde the Kyng & to his heyres the saide Castellē Mañs Lordships Hundredē [rent⁵] & other the p'mysse ayenst the Abbot of Seynt Peter of Westm̄ & his successours for ever, as by the same fyne remaynyng of recorde emongē other thingē therin conteyned more pleynly apperethe: WHEREFOR for the further assuraunce of the sayde Castells Mañs Lordships Hundredes Landes Teitē & other the p'mysse to be had & made unto our sayde So'veign Lorde the Kyng his heires & successours for ever, accordyng to the trewe intent purporte & effeete of the sayde fyne, Be yt enacted ordeyned & establyshed by thauctoryte of this p'sent parlyament, that our saide So'veign Lorde Kyng Henry the viijth his heyres & successours shall from hensforthe have holde possede & enyoye all & syngler the sayde Castells Mañs Lordships Hundredē Landē Teitē and all other the p'mysse to the same our So'veign Lorde the Kyng his heyres & successours for ever, wythout lette or inūpōn of all mañ of heyres of the seide late Countes of Devon, & of the sayde Lady Anne, or of eny of them.

Fine levied in 3 Hen. VIII. by Catherine Countess of Devon and her Sister, and her Husband Sir Tho. Howard, afterwards Duke of Norfolk, of all the Premises, to the King's Use, &c.

All the said Premises assured to the King and his Heirs and Successors.

II. General Saving.

SAVYNG alwey to all & syngler pson & psones bodies polytyke & corporate & to ther heyres & successours & e'vy of them, other then the saide Duke of Norff & the heyres of the sayde late Countes of Devon & the Lady Anne, & all mañ heyres of the bodies of the same late Countes & Lady Anne & e'vy of them, all suche rightē titles uses inēstes tmes of yeres lease leases rentē fees annuytes possession revēcion remaynder dystres entres accōns grauntē officē cōmons condicions libties proffytts cōmodites & suytes in such lyke mañ forme qualyte & condicion as they or eny of them there heyres & successours or the heyres & successours of eny of them have had shulde myght or ought to have had yf this Acte had nev ben had ne made; any thyng conteyned in this p'sent Acte to the contr'y notwythstondyng.

¹ Chyrbury O.
² Greslame O.

³ Hereford O.
⁴ Wrathreighnon O.

⁵ Commotoidour O.
⁶ rentē O.

(1) PROVIDED always that this Acte or any thyng therein conteyned shall not extende nor be prejudycyall unto Thomas now Archebushopp of Cantbury nor to his successours, for or concnyng suche right title use interest & possession which the said Archebushopp now hath or pretendyth to have of and in the Maner of Bromfeld wyth thappurtenaunce in the County of Kent; but that the sayde Archebushopp & his successours shall & may have holde & enjoye the sayde Mañ wyth thappurtenaunce & evy parte and parcell therof in as large & ample maner as yf this Acte had never bene had nor made.

III.
Proviso for
Archbishop of
Canterbury.

PROVIDED alway that this Acte or any thyng therein conteyned extende not to pjudice or hurt Sir Edward Semer Knyght Vycount Bewchampe of for & concnyng such right title & interest whiche he hath & claymeth to have of in or to the Maners of Heygrove & Mylton in the County of Somset, nor in or to any membre parte or parcell of them; but that the sayde Sir Edward Semer & his heyres shall & may fromhensforth have holde occupye & enjoye the forsayde Mañs of Heygrove & Mylton & evy parte & parcell of them in as large & ample mañ & forme as though this Acte had never ben made ne had; any thyng expressed in the forsaid Acte to the contrary in any wyse notwithstandyng.

IV.
Proviso for
Viscount
Beauchamp.

PROVIDED alway that this Acte or any thyng therein conteyned extende not (2) pjudice or hurt Thomas now Bisshop of Ely for and concnyng suche right title & interest whiche he hath & claymeth to have of in and to the Mañ of Hardwyk & Hernyngsey in the Countie of Cambryge nor in or to any membre part [of] pcell therof; but that the sayde Bysshop & his successours shall & may fromhensforth have holde occupye & enjoye the forsaid Mañs of Hardwyk & Hernyngsey, & evy parte & parcell of them in as large & ample mañ & forme as though this Acte had never ben had ne made; any thyng expressed in the forsaid Acte to the contrary in any wyse notwithstandyng.

V.
Proviso for
Bishop of Ely.

PROVIDED always that this Acte ne any thyng therein conteyned be in any wyse pjudicyall or hurtfull to Sir Andrew Wyndesor Knyght Lorde Wyndesor ne to his heyres of and for [the] somes of Moncy due or to be due for the Castell wards of vj s. viij d. to hym payable at evy xxiiijth weke for the Mañ of Wokfelde in the County of Berke for the whiche the said Lorde Wyndesor payeth ov & agayn the same lyke rent to the Castell of Wyndesor; but that the sayde Lorde Wyndesor & his heyres may have & perceyve levy & enjoye the sayde rent in as large & ample mañ and at lyke dayes as he or they myght have done before the making of this Acte; any thyng conteyned in this Acte to the contrary notwithstandyng.

VI.
Proviso for Sir
Andrew Wyndesor.

PROVIDED alway that this Acte nor any thyng or thinge therein conteyned shall in any wyse be hurtfull or pjudicyall to the most Excellent Prynces Jane Quene of Englonde, [or] for or concnyng any Castells Honours Mañs Landes Teñte fee fermes rente fvyces pryvylege libties franchises or other Heredytamente gyven graunted lymytted or appoynted by the Kyng Highnes to her Grace for terme of her lyffe by any tres patent or by auctorite of any acte or acte made & establysshed in this present parliament; but that the said excellent Prynces Quene of Englonde shall have possede & enjoye for terme of her lyffe, all the said Castells Honours Mañs Lande Teñte Fee fermes rente fvyces pryvyleges libties franchises & other Heredytamente wyth theyre appurtenaunce in as large & ample maner as yf this acte had never be had nor made; any thyng in this acte to the contrary therof notwithstandyng.

VII.
Proviso for
the Queen.

PROVIDED also that this acte nor any thyng therein conteyned extende nor be in any wyse pjudicyall or hurtfull to the Provost & Scolers of the Kyng College of our blessed Lady & Saynt Nicholas of [Canbrige] nor to any of theyre successours of for or concnyng any Mañs Landes Teñte or Heredytamente which the sayde Provost & Scolers now lawfully hath or have by the gyft graunt bequest or other apoyntment of the Kyng Highnes, or of any of his noble progenytours, or of any other psor. or psors hertofore had made gyven or graunted unto the sayde Provost Scolers or to any of theyre pdecessours; any thyng in this acte conteyned to the contrary notwithstandyng.

VIII.
Proviso for King's
College Cambridge.

PROVIDED alway that this acte nor any thyng therein conteyned extende not to the hurte or pjudice of Sir Wylm Sande Knyght Lord Sandes of for or concnyng suche right title & interest whiche he hath & claymeth to have of in & to the Mañs of New Wyndor Old Wyndor & Wyngfeld in the County of Berke, nor in or to any member parte or pcell of them or any of them; but that the said Wylm Lorde Sandes & his heyres shall & may fromhensforth have holde occupye & enjoye the forsaid Mañs of New Wyndor Olde Wyndor and Wyngfeld & evy part & parcell of them in as large & ample maner & forme as though this acte had never bene had ne made; any thyng expressed in the forseid acte to the contrary notwithstandyng.

IX.
Proviso for
Lord Sandes.

PROVIDED always that this acte nor any thyng therein conteyned extende nor be in any wyse pjudiciall or hurtfull to the Right Honorable John Erle of Oxforde nor to any of his heyres for or in any wyse concnyng the sayde Maner of Swafham Bulbek wyth thappurtenaunce or any Landes Teñte or Heredytamente in Swafham Bulbek in the County of Cambryge heretofore reputed accepted or taken as parte parcell or member of the same Mañ of Swafham Bulbek; any thyng in this Acte conteyned to the contrary notwithstandyng.

X.
Proviso for John
Earl of Oxford.

CHAPTER XI.

AN ACTE concnyng the assurance of the Maner of Kyrtylyng unto Edward Northe and his heires.

HUMBLY sheweth and beseceth your Highnes your trewe and faythfull subiecte and servaunt Edward Northe, That where the late Kyng of famous memory Kyng Henry the vijth father unto your Grace was seased in his Demeane as of fee taylor, that is to saye to hym & to the heyres males of his body begotten, of and in the Mañ of Kertelynge otherwyse called Kyrtylyng wyth thappurtenaunce in the County of Cambryge, by reason of a gyft made therof, to the sayde late Kyng & to his heyres males of his body begotten, by Anne late Countes of Warwyke sometyme very owner therof, by fyne levied before the Justic of the sayde late Kyng of his Comon Benche at Westm in the iijth yere of his most victoriouse reign; the Revison of whiche Mañ wyth thappurtenaunce also lawfully came unto the sayde late Kyng Henry the vijth by and after the attaynder of Edward late Erle of Warwyke, cosen & heyre of the sayde late Countes, that ys to saye, sonne and heyre of Isabell late Countes of Warwyke & Salesbury daughter & heyre of the sayde Anne late Countes of Warwyke and wyffe unto Rychard late Erle of Salesbury, for dyce treasons by hym comytted and done ayenst the sayde late Kyng, as by an Acte of Parliament made in the xixth yere of (1) the sayde late Kyng more playnly appereth;

Henry VII. seized in Fee Tail of the Manor of Kyrtylyng in Cambridgeshire, by Gift of the Countess of Warwick, and a Fine levied in 3 Hen. VII; and of the Reversion thereof in Fee, by Attainder of the Earl of Warwick, under the Act 19 Hen. VII. c. 34.

¹ The following Provisoes are annexed to the Original Act, in Eight separate Schedules.

² to O. ³ or O. ⁴ any O. ⁵ of O. ⁶ Cambryge O. ⁷ the reigne of O.

Grant thereof by the King by Letters Patent 12 May 6 H.VIII. to Sir John Sharpe, at a yearly Fee-farm Rent of £33. 6s. 8d

Conveyance by Sir John Sharpe to Use of his Will :

Devise thereof ;

Conveyance to Edward Northe. 31 Jan. 24 H.VIII.

Recovery in C. P. Trinity Term, 26 Henry VIII.

Grant of the said Fee-farm Rent, by the King, to said Edward Northe, 7 June 27 H.VIII.

Doubts as to Title to the said Manor, under the Gift in Tail to K. H.VII.

The said Manor and Rent assured to the said Edward Northe, his Heirs and Assigns.

II.
General Saving.

By force wherof the saide late Kyng Henry the vijth was aswell seased of and in the sayde Mañ of Kertelyng wyth thapp'ten'ncē to hym & to his heyres males of his body, as also of the revcion of the same Mañ to hym & to his heyres byforce of the sayde acte of attaynder ; Sythen whyche tyme, most graciouse Sovereign Lorde, your Highnes, by your tres patent^e datyd in the xijth daye of Maye in the vjth yere of your most noble reign, dyd gyve & graunte unto Sir John Sharp Knyght his heyres and assignes in fee ferme for ever the sayde Mañ wyth thappurtenauncē, and all Meses Londes Teñtē Mylles Culvhouses Woodes Underwoodes Wastes Comons Mores Parkes Medowes Lesures Pastures Mariage Relefe Fynes Haryette Advousons of Churches Chauntries Chapells Eschetē & Wardes to the sayde Mañ belongyng, wyth viewe of frank pledge Courtē Leete Fynes Yssues Amcyamentē & other pffetta & cōmodityes exp̄ssed & declared in the sayde tres patentē, yeldyng and payeng therfore yerly unto his Highnes and to your heyres xxxij li. vj s. viij d. of lawfull money of this your Realme of Englonde ; as by the same tres patentē more playnly appereth ; By force wherof the sayde Sir John Sharp was seased of and in the sayde Mañ of Kyrtyng and other the p̄mysses wythe there appurtenauncē in his demeane [of ¹] as of fee ; And he so beyng therof seased, by his dede dated in the xvjth daye of May in the vjth yere of your most noble reign, enfeoffed Sir Wyllm Tyler Knyght John Tournor Hughe Edwardes and others amongē other Landē & Teñtē of and in the Maner of Kertlyng and other the p̄mysses specefyed in the sayde dede, to be had to them & to ther heyres for ever to thuse of hym and of his heyres, and to the p̄fourmaunce of his last Wyll and Testament : After whiche feoffement so made, the sayde Sir John Sharp by his sayde last Wyll and Testament amongē other thyngē wyllid the sayde Mañ of Kertlyng unto one Isabell Damme wyffe unto Robt Damme for terme of her lyffe, And after her decease to thuse of one Robt Browne cosen and heyre of the sayde Sir John Sharp, and afterwarde the same Sir John Sharpe dyed, after whose dethe the same Robt Browne, after composition and agreement by hym had and taken wyth the sayde Isabell Dāme, for xiiij li. yerely to be payed unto the sayde Isabell duryng her naturall lyffe in recompence of all her interest and title of and in the sayde Maner, by his dede indentyd beryng date in the last daye of January in the xxiiijth yere of your ḡcyouse reign, for the sōme of one thowsand markē stlyng to the sayde Robt Browne well and trewely contentyd and payde by your sayde Suppliaunt, gave graunted bargayned and solde unto your Suppliaunt the sayde Maner of Kyrtyng & all other the p̄mysses wyth theyre appurten'ncē ; as by the sayde deade indented more playnly appereth ; SYTHEN which tyme your said besecher hath caused a c̄teyne recove to be had of the said Maner & other the p̄mysses by Wyllm Sulyard Rauff Waren Nicholas Rokewood John Judde Andrewe Judde & Wyllm Wylkynson, before Sir Robt Norwyche Knyght late chieff Justyce of the sayd Comon Benche deceased & others your Justicē of the same Benche at Westm̄ in the Terme of the Holy Trynyte whiche was in the xxvth yere of your most noble reyn, By force of which recove the same Wyllm Sulyerd Rawff Waren Nycholas Rokewode John Judde Andrew Judde & Wyllm Wylkynson entred into the sayde Mañ and were therof seysed in theyre demeasne as of fee by force of the sayd recove, your Highnes then beyng seased of and in the forsayde yerly rente of xxxij li. vj s. viij d. in your demeasne as of fee. And after that, your Majestye, by your tres patentē dated at Westm̄ in the vijth daye of [Your^e] in the xxvijth yere of your most noble reign, of your especyal grace & for the sōme of one thousand markē of lawfull money of Englonde to your Highnes by your seyde Subjecte well & trewly contentyd and payde, gave and graunted unto the seyde your subjecte & to his heyres the forsayde yerly rent or fee ferme of xxxij li. vj s. viij d. to have and perceyve the seyde yerly rente or fee ferme unto your sayde subjecte & to his heyres & assignes for ever ; as by the same tres patentē more playnly appereth : AND where as the just and godly entent & meanyng of your Highnes was that the sayde Syr John Sharp his heyres & assignes shulde & myght pesably and quyety have holde occupy and enyoye the sayde Mañ of Kertlyng wyth thapp'ten'ncē by force of the sayde tres patentē wythout any lett ympedyment or yn̄upcōn of your Highnes and of your heires for ev̄ ; And where also your Highnes pleasure entent & meanyng was, at the makyng of your Graces tres patentē unto your sayd Subjecte & v̄vaunt Edward Northe as ys aforsayde, that the sayde Edward Northe and his heyres shulde enyoye the sayde rente of xxxij li. vj s. viij d. wythout lett ympedyment or yn̄upcōn of your Highnes or of your heyres for ever ; YET nevertheles for asmouche as yt hath bene heretofore thought by dyvers expert and lerned men in the Lawes of your Realme that the title and possession of your sayde besecher, and of other p̄ons seased to his use of and in the saide Maner of Kertlyng, by occasion of the sayd gyft of entayle made unto the sayde late Kyng your father by the forsayde fyne, myght hereafter fortune to be occasion for to in̄upte & dysturbe your said besecher or his heyres, whyche thyng yf yt shulde so happen shulde not onely be dyrectly ayenst the sayde good & gracious ententē and purposes of your Highnes above rehersed, but also to the utter impov̄ysshement of your sayde Oratour, onles your most habundaunt and gracious favour may be herin extended and shewed : IN ESCHEWYNG wherof yt may pleace your Highnes that yt may be enacted by your Grace wyth thassent of the Lordes sp̄uall & temporall & the Cōmons in this p̄sent Parliament assembled and by aucthoryte of the same, that your sayd Oratour his heyres & assignes shall and may from hensforth peasably have holde and enyoye to them & to ther heyres and assignes for ever, to thuse of your sayde Orator and of his heyres the forsayde Mañ of Kertlyng wyth thapp'ten'ncē, & the sayde rente & all other thyngē expressed & declared in bothe the sayde tres patentē accordyng to the purport and effecte of the same, ayenst your Highnes your heires and successours & the heyres males of the body of the saide late Kyng your father lawfully begotten, wythout any lette ympedyment dysturbaunce or in̄upcōn of your Highnes your heyres or successours, or of the heyres males of the body of your sayde late father lawfully begotten, or of eny what so ev̄ the offycers or mynysters of your Highnes your heyres or successours or of the heyres males of the body of your saide late father lafully begotten, the forsayde fyne of Entayle levyed by the sayde Lady to the sayde late Kyng your father or any thing therin conteyned notwythstondyng.

SAVYNG alwey and reservyng to all and singuler p̄ones and bodyes polytyke and their heires & the heyres & successours of ev̄y of them, other then your Highnes your heires & successours & the heyres males of the body of the sayde late Kyng your father lawfully begotten, all suche ryght title use in̄test lease possession & inherytaunce of to or in the sayde Mañ wyth thappurtenauncē or any parte or parcell therof as they or any of them had before the makyng of this p̄sent acte as if the same acte had never bene had nor made ; any thyng in this same acte conteyned notwythstondyng.

¹ O. omits.

² June O.

CHAPTER XLI.

AN ACTE CONCERNING the assurance of the Maner of Birmyngeham to the Kyng^e Highnes and his heyres.

WHERE Edward Byrmyngham late of Byrmyngeham in the County of Warwyke Esquier, otherwyse called Edward Byrmyngham squyre, is & stondest lawfully endetted to oure sayd So^verign Lorde the Kyng in dyverse greate sōmes of money, & also stondest at the mercye of his Highnes, for that the same Edward ys & stondest at this p^rsent tyme convicted of felony; our sayde So^verign Lorde the Kyng ys contentyd & pleased that for and in recompence & satisfaccion to his Grace of the sayde sōmes of money to accept & take of the sayde Edward the Maner & Lordshyp^e of Byrmyng^hm otherwyse called Byrmyng^hm wythe thappurten^{nc}e lyeng & beyng in the County of Warwyke, and all & synguler other Landes Teñt^e Rev^{ci}ons Rentes Services and Heredytament^e of the same Edward Byrmyngeham sette lyeng and beyng in the Countye of Warwyke aforsayde: Be yt therfore ordeyned & enacted by thauthoryte of this p^rsent Parliament, that oure sayde So^verign Lorde the Kyng shall have holde & enyoye to hym his heyres & assignes for ever, the sayde Maner & Lordship of Byrmyng^hm & all & singuler other Landes Teñt^e Rev^{ci}ons Rent^e R^{ev}cyes & Heredytament^e, of whatsomever nature qualyte or condicion they or eny of them ys or be, whiche in eny wyse be the inherytaunce of the sayde Edward in demeane possession or rev^{ci}on. Savyng alwey and reservyng to all & synguler p^{so}ns & theyre heyres & to the heyres of ev^{ry} of them & to all & singuler bodies polytyke & corporated & theyr successours & to the successo^rs of ev^{ry} of them, other then the sayde Edward & Elyzabeth his Wyffe, & all maⁿ of heyres of the sayde Edward and Elizabeth, and of eyther of them, all such right^e titles enherytaunc^e entrees possessions acc^{co}ns suetes petitions fees condycions leses annuytes offic^e rent^e comens & profytte whiche they or any of them have ought to have or myght have hadde, of to or in the p^rmyses or eny of them before the making of this Acte; in lyke maⁿ fourme & condicion as if this p^rsent Acte had never bene had nor made.

AND moreover our seyde So^verign Lorde the Kyng, of his most habundaunt Grace and charytable dysposicion, ys contentyd & pleased that yt be ordeyned & enacted by thauthoryte of this p^rsent parliament, that the sayde Edward Byrmyngeham be shalbe & stande fromhensforth fully & clerely pardonyd remytted released & dyscharged, ayenst our sayde So^verign Lorde, of all & singler murders manslaughters robberyes rapys & felonyes by hym before this p^rsent tyme comytted or done cont^ry to the comen Lawes of this Realme, or cont^ry to eny statute or statutes hertofore made; And of all accessories to eny suche murder manslaughter robbery rape or felony, & of all & singler outlawryes condemnacions conviccions & atteynders of any suche offence or offence, & of all imprysment^e peynes of dethe & corporall paynes, and all other executions & punysshement^e for them or eny of them, to uppon or ageynst the saide Edward in eny wyse to be imponed imputed inflycted put mynstred or done: And also of all & singler dette accompt^e recognysaunc^e obligacions bondes executions ryotte^e rowtes unlawfull assemblies forcyble entres trespaces & contempes, by the same Edward Byrmyngeham soly or by hym or eny other p^{so}n or p^{so}nes yoynntly, to oure seyde So^verign Lorde the Kyng in eny wyse or for any cause or acte due or to be yelden, or in eny wyse cont^ry to the comen lawes of this Realme, or cont^ry to eny statute or statutes heretofore made, by the same Edward hertofore comytted p^rpetrated made or done: & that the sayde pardon made by the authoryte of this acte shalbe in ev^{ry} parte therof accepted reputed demed & juged good & avaylable in the Lawe to the sayde Edward, by what so ever name or names surname or surnames he be or hathe bene called or knowen and ayenst our sayde So^verign Lorde his heires & successo^rs in all & singler Court^e of this Realme, & by and byfore all & singler Judges & Justice^e of our sayde So^verign Lorde his heyres & successours, wythout eny surety of good aberyng or of good behaviour of the sayde Edward by reason or occasion of the sayde pardon by the same Edward in eny wyse to be made or founde; any acte statute or lawe to the cont^ry of the p^rmyses or eny of them hertofore made or used in eny wyse notwithstanding.

AND fethermore the Kyng^e Highnes of his blessed dysposicion & benyngne goodnes ys contentyd & pleased that yt be further enacted by the authoryte of this p^rsent parliament, that the sayde Edward Byrmyngeham and Elizabeth his wyffe shall have holde & enyoye to them & to their assignes for terme of there lyves & to the overlyver of them & to his or her assignes, an yerely rent charge of xx li. of lawfull money, to be p^rceyvyd & taken of and in the sayde Maner & other the p^rmyses in the feest^e of Seynt Michaell tharchaugell & of the Annunciacion of our Lady Seynt Mary by even porcions yerely to be payde; and that yt shalbe lawfull to the sayde Edward Byrmyngeham & Elizabeth his wyffe, & to the overly^v of them & to his or her assignes to entre & dystrene in & uppon the sayde Maⁿ & other the p^rmyses, aswell upon the possession of our sayde So^verign Lorde the Kyng & of his heyres & successours, as upon the possession of eny other what so ev^{ry} p^{so}n or p^{so}nes & of theyre heyres successours or assignes, or upon the possession of eny of them for the sayde yerely rente, as often & whansov^{er} as it shall happen the sayde yerely rent of twenty p^{ou}nde or eny parte therof to be behynde & not payde cont^ry to the tenor & effecte of this p^rsente Acte.

Edw. Birmingham of Birmingham indebted to the King, and also convicted of Felony:

In Satisfaction of the said Debt, The Manor of Birmingham, &c. assured to the King:

General Saving.

II. General Pardon to the said Edward Birmingham of all Felonies;

and of all Debts, &c. to the King;

without Surety for his good Behaviour.

III. An Annuity of £20. out of the said Manor to him and his Wife for their Lives.

CHAPTER XLII.

AN ACTE CONCERNING an Exch^unge of t^{en} Landes betwene the Kyng^e Highnes the Abbott of Abyngdon and others.

WHERE the Revende Father in God Thomas Rowlande Abbott of the Monastery of our blessed Lady of Abyngdon in the County of Ber^k & the Covent of the same Monastery, by one assent consent & agrement, by their dede sealed wyth theyr comen seale & enrolled of recorde beryng date the fyrst daye of June the xxvijth yere of the reign of oure So^verign Lorde Kyng Henry the viijth, have gyven & graunted & by the same theyr dede have confyrmed unto oure sayde So^verign Lord lx. acres of arrable Lande lyeng & beyng in the Parysse of Seynt Margaret^e wythin that his Towne of Westm^{on}, whiche be valued [at 1] the sayde Abbott to & at the clere yerely valewe of v li. stlyng; To have and to holde the sayd lx. acres of lande wyth there appurten^{nc}e unto our sayde So^verign Lorde his heyres & successours for ever: And also where Thomas Ratclyff Master of Burton Seynt Lazar Jer^m in Englonde Custos or Gardeñ of the Hospytall of Seynt Gyles wythout the Barres of the Olde Temple in London, & the Brethern of the same place, by one assent & consent by theyre dede sealyd wyth theyr comen seale & enrolled of recorde beryng date the seconde daye of June the xxvijth yere abovesayde, have gyven graunted & by the same theyre dede have confyrmed unto our So^verign Lorde his heires and successours for ever, all that [there^r] Maⁿs of Feltham & Heston wyth all their appurten^{nc}e lyeng & beyng in Feltham and Heston

Grant by the Abbot, &c. of Abyngdon to the King, of 60 Acres of Land in Westminster, by Deed inrolled 1 June, 28 H. VIII.

Grant by the Master, &c. of Burton Lazar to the King, of the Manors of Feltham and Heston, &c. by Deed inrolled 2 June, 28 H. VIII.

¹ by O.

² their O.

Grant by the
Mercers Company
of London to the
King, of Conduit
Meadow, &c. by
Deed inrolled
3 June 28 H. VIII.

The said several
Premises assured to
the King, his Heirs
and Successors.

in the Countye of Midd, and also all theyre meses landes teñtē woodes rentē revcyons and servyces & all heredytamentē wyth all and syngler theyre appurten^{ncē} in Feltham & Heston forsayde, and also two acres of medowe lyeng & beyng in the felde called Seynt Martyns fylde in the Towne of Westm̄, xxvⁱⁱ acres of pastures lyeng in Seynt Gyles felde yn the Township of Seynt Gyles, v. acres of pasture in a close next Colmanhedge Close, v. acres of pasture in Colmanhedge felde, a close called Marsshelonde, a close called Conduyte Close conteynnyng by estymacion v. acres a mese called the Whyte harte & xvij acres of pasture therunto belongyng, a mese called the Rose & a pasture therunto belongyng, one other mese called the Vyne sett & beyng in the Towne & feeldes of Seynt Gyles aforseyde in the sayde Countye of Midd, wyth all & syngler theyre appurten^{ncē}; Excepte & alway reserved unto the sayde Maister & Brethern & theyre successours for ever, the Churchē Rectory & Psonage of Feltham aforseyde and all the Glebe Landē tithes oblations porcions pencions and other emolumentē to the same Churchē or Rectory belongyng; All whyche Mañs mesys landes teñtē & other the p̄mysse, so gyven by the seyde Master & Brethern unto oure seyde Sovereign Lorde his heyres & successours, extende & be valued by the sayde Mayster to & at the clere yerly valewe of xxvij li. j. d. s̄lyng. And where also the Wardens & Comynalte of the Mystery of the Mercery of the Cyte of London, by one assent concent & agreement by theyre dede sealyd wyth theyre comen seale & enrolled of recorde beryng date the thred day of June the xxvij yere abovesayde, have gyven graunted & by the same theyre dede confyrmed unto oure sayde Sovereign Lorde his heyres and successours for ever, one medowe called condyte medowe, one close adjoynnyng to the same medowe conteynnyng by estymacion xxiiij acres of Lande, one other close conteynnyng iij acres of Lande, & lvj acres of Lande, All whiche sayde landes lye & bene wythin the sayde Parysse of Seynt Martyns, & all whiche londē so gyven by the sayde Wardens & Comynalte bene extended & valued by the sayde Master & Wardeins to & at the clere yerly valewe of xj li. xiiij s. viij d. s̄lyng: Be yt therfore ordeyned enacted & establysshed by the Kyng our Sovereign Lord the Lordes sp̄uall & temporall & the Comons in this present Parliament assembled & by thauctoryte of the same, that the Kyngē Majestye shall have holde & enjoye the sayde lx. acres of arrable Lande, so gyven by the sayde Abbotte & Covent to our sayde Sovereign Lorde his heyres & successours, & the sayde Mañs & Capytall measys lyeng & beyng in Feltham & Heston in the Countye of Mydd aforseyde, & all the sayde meses londē teñtē & heredytamentē wyth all & singler theyr appurten^{ncē} in Feltham and Heston aforseyde, And the (¹) two acres of medowe lyeng in Seynt Martyns felde in the Towne of Westm̄, & the sayde xxvⁱⁱ acres of pasture lyeng in Seynt Gyles in the Township of Seynt Gyles, the sayde v. acres of pasture in the close next Colmanhedge, the sayd v. acres of pasture lyeng in Colmanhedge felde, the sayde close called Conduyte Close, the close called Marsshelonde, the Mease called the Whight Harte & xvij acres of pasture therunto belongyng, the Mease called the Roose & pasture therunto belongyng, & the sayde Mease called the Vyne, & other the p̄mysse wyth theyr appurten^{ncē} so gyven by the sayde Mayster & Brethern of Burton Seynt Lazar unto oure sayde Sovereign Lorde his heyres & successours, & the sayde medowe called Conduyte Medowe, the said Close conteynnyng xxiiij acres of lande to the same adjoynnyng, the sayd other Close conteynnyng iij acres of Lande & the sayde lvj acres of lande, in the sayde dede of the sayde Wardeyns & Comynalte conteyned & specefyed, to his Highnes his heyres & successours for ever, accordyng unto the trewe meanyng purpote tenor & effecte of the same sevall dedys & of evy of them; & that the sayde sevall dedes & every of them, shall & may stonde & be goode & effectual in the lawe to evy purpose & entente; & that the sayde Abbot & Covent & theyre successours Maysrs & Brethern & theyre successours & Mayster & Wardens & theyre successours & evy of them shall fromhensforth be clerely excluded & barred of evy right title & inest hereafter to be demanded of & for the p̄mysse, or of or for any parte or parcell of them, ayenst oure sayde Sovereign Lorde his heyres or successours for ever.

II.

In Recompence,
the Rectory of
Medmenham in
Bucks, assured to
the Abbot of
Abingdon:

The Manor of
Burton Lazar, &c.
in Leicestershire,
assured to the
Master, &c. of
Burton Lazar:

27 H. VIII. c. 28.

The Manor of
Hassyllyngfylde
assured to the
Mercers' Company,
By Knights Service
and Rent of
℥3. 6. 4.

In recompence and full satisfaction wherof, be yt enacted ordeyned & establysshed by the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde the Lordes sp̄uall & temporall & the Comens in this p̄sent parliament assembled & by thauctoryte of the same, that the sayde Thomas Rowland Abbot of the seyde Monastery of our blessed Lady of Abyngdon aforseyde, & the Covent of the same Monastery, shall have holde & enjoye to them & to there successours for ever, the Rectory or Psonage of Medmenham wyth theyre appurten^{ncē} in the County of Buck, & all the Glebe Londes Tythes obvençons oblations porçons pençons & emolumentē to the same Rectory or Psonage in eny wyse apperteynyng or belongyng, or whyche in eny wyse hertofore have bene reputed or taken as percellz or membres of the sayde Rectory or Psonage of Medmenham aforseyd; And that the sayde Mayster of Burton Seynt Lazar & the Brethern of the same place shall have holde & enjoye to them & to theyre successours for ever, by thauctoryte of this p̄sent acte, the Maner or Capytall Mease of Burton Lazar, xvij measys iij cotages wyth all & singler theyre appurten^{ncē} lyeng & beyng in Burton Lazar in the County of Leicest̄, a parcell of Lande called Jewett thyng, & a pasture called Burton Graunge lyeng & beyng in the Township & felde of Burton Lazar forsayde, & a pasture called Leisthorp̄ lieng & beyng in the said Countye of Leycest̄, and also all Mañs measys londz teñtē rentz revcyons & servyces & all other heredytamentz, wyth all & syngler theyr appurten^{ncē} in Burton Lazar & Leysthorpe forsayde, whyche Mañs measys landē teñtē & other the p̄mysse lately were & dyd belong unto the late Abbott of the Monasty of our Lady of Valdey in the County of Lincoln, & nowe cōmyn in to thandē & possession of the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde by reason of an Acte of parliament establysshed enacted ordeyned & made in the Kyngē most highe Courte of Parliament holden at Westm̄ the iiijth daye of February the xxvijth yere of his most noble reign, as by the same Acte amongst other thyngē more playnly yt appereth, wythout clayme chalenge or demaunde of our sayde Sovereign Lorde his heyres or successours: And that the sayde Wardens & Cōmynalte of the sayde Mistery of the Mercery shall have holde & enjoye to them & to there successours for ever by auctoryte of this p̄sent Acte the Maner of Hasylllyngfylde wyth thappurten^{ncē} in the County of Kent, & all the landes teñtē rentē servicē and heredytamentē whiche have been knowen reputed accepted or taken as parcell or membres of the same Maner, wythout clayme chalenge or demaunde of our sayde Sovereign Lorde his heyres or successours; To holde of oure sayde Sovereign Lorde his heyres or successours in Capite by Knyghtē servyce & by the rent of iij li. vj s. & iiij d. by the yere, to be payde unto oure seyde Sovereign Lorde his heyres & successours in our seyde Sovereign Lorde Courte of Augmentations at the feast of Seynt Michaell tharchaungell & the Annunciation of oure Lady by egall porçons.

III.

The Abbot of
Abingdon, &c.
released from the
Tenth, on the
Premises granted
to the King;

but to be charged
with the Tenth on
Premises assured
to them.

AND be yt enacted by thauctoryte abovesayde, that aswell the (¹) Abbot & Covent of Abyngdon & theyre successours, as the sayde Master & Brethern of Burton Seynt Lazar & theyre successours, fromhensforth shalbe clerely acquyted released & dyscharged of & for the payment or paymentē of eny sōme or sōmes of money, to be payde by them or any of them or by there successours or by the successours of eny of them, for [and^s] in the name of the xth accordyng to the Statute therof pryded, of & for the sayde landes & teñtē & other the p̄mysse by them sevally gyvyn unto our sayde Sovereign Lorde his heyres & successours as ys abovesayde. Provyded always & be yt enacted by thauctoryte abovesayde, that the sayde Abbot & Covent & theyre successours & the sayde Maister & Brethern & theyre successours shall from hensforthe be charged & chargeable of & for the xth of all suche landē teñtē & heredytamentē as by this p̄sent acte be gevyn unto the sayde Abbott & Covent & their successours & the said Master & Brethern & theyre successours & to eyther of them.

¹ seide O.

² or O.

SAVYNG to all & evy pson & psones bodies polytyke & corporate theyr heyres & successours, & to the heyres & successours of evy of them, other then the sayde Abbot of Abyngdon & his successours the Maister & Brethern of Burton Saynt Lazar & theyre successours & the sayde Wardens & comynaltye & theyre successours & evy of them, all suche right title use indest accōns lawfull entres termes rentē comens cōmodityes condicions & proffettz what so ever they or any of them have or hathe or at any tyme hereafter shall have in or to the pmysses or in or to any parte or parcell therof, in the sayde sevall dedes of the sayde Abbot of Abyngdon & Covent aforsayde the sayd Master & Brethern of Burton Seynt Lazare & the sayde Wardens & Comynaltye aforsayde conteyned & exp̄ssed; And also savyng to all & evy pson & psones bodies polytyke & corporate theyr heyres & successours & to the heyres & successours of evy of them, other than oure sayde Sovereign the Kyng his heyres & successours & evy of them all suche right title use & indest accōns lauffull entrees termys rentē condicyons cōmons & servyces which they or any of them, have hathe or at any tyme hereafter shall have in or to the sayde Rectory or psonage of Medmenhame wyth theyr appurten^{ncē} in the Countye of Buck, & all the Glebe londe tithes oblations obvenōns portions pensions & emolumentz to the same Rectory or psonage in eny wyse apperteynyng or belongyng or whiche in eny wyse hertofore have bene reputed taken as parcell or membres of the sayd Rectory or psonage of Medmenh^m; And also of & in the sayde Maner or Capytall Mease of Burton Lazar xvij measys iij cotages wyth theyre appurten^{ncē} one parcell of Lande called Jewett thyng the pasture called Burton graunge lyeng & beyng in Burton Lazar foresayde, the Pasture called Leystrope lyeng & beyng in Leystrope foresayde in the sayde County of Leycest^r, And of & in all other the landz tēitē & other the pmysses in Burton Lazar & Leystrope foresayde; And also of and in the sayde Maner of Hassyllyngfelde wyth thappurten^{ncē} in the sayde County of Kent & all the landz tēitē rentē dvyce & heredytamentē which have bene knowen reputed accepted or taken as parcell or membres of the same Man^r; This p̄sent acte or eny clause article or sentence therin conteyned or exp̄ssed to the contry therof in eny wyse notwythstondyng.

IV.
Saving for Rights.

(1) PROVIDED alwey and further be yt enacted by thauctoryte aforsayde, that yt shalbe lawfull to the Mayer & Cōialtie of the Cytie of London & their successours, their s̄vauntē workemen & labourers, from tyme to tyme to have free libtye to come resort repayre & go into oute & from the sayde medowes & all other landz & tēitē aforsayde, gyven graunted & confyrmēd by the sayd Wardens & Cōialtye of the mistery of the Mercery of the Cyte of London unto oure sayde Sovereign Lorde his heyres & successours, to & for conveyance & bryngyng of Waters to be had or conveyed to any conduyte or other place wythin the sayde Cyte of London, or other placez wythin the libtyes of the same, by conduytē pypes or otherwyse, & there to dygge delve & breke the grounde & groundes where and in suche place or places and as often as shalbe thought necessary or convenyent by the sayde Mayer Cōialtye & there successours s̄vauntē & workemen or eny of them, to or for the conveyance of the sayde Waters, & there to make walles trenches & all other thyngē necessary for convey^{unce} of wa^{rs} from thens to the said Cyte or other places wythin the libtyes of the same, & ther to viewe o^{vs}see & serche of & for all man^r spryngē conduytz hedde & for all lettz & impedymētē of the said conveyance of Waters, & also there to amende the pypes wawtes & other conveyance of the sayde Waters of the sayde conduytz & spryngē, & there to laye or cause to be layed from tyme to tyme newe pypes & other thyngē necessary for the same in the sayde grounde or groundes for the conveyance of the sayde waters, & the same well & suffycently to cover ayen, in as ample maner as the sayde Mayer & Cōialtye & their p̄decessours or eny of them have hertofore used had or enjoyed wythout cont^{radic}cion ympe^{dyment} or in^{teru}p^{cion} of the Kyng oure Sovereign Lorde his heyres successours officers mynysters or eny other pson or psones what so ev^y; eny thyng in this acte to the contry herof notwythstondyng.

V.
Proviso for Powers to the City of London, for the Conveyance of Water to the City, from the Meadows granted to the King by the Mercer's Company.

CHAPTER XLIII.

AN ACTE concōnyng the Assuraunce of c̄ten Lond^r unto Thomas Jermyn and his heyres.

WHERE afore this tyme George Nevell Knyght Lorde Burgeveny decessed, by an Indenture made betwene hym on thone partye & Thomas Jermyn of Russhebroke in the County of Suff Esquyre on the other partye, beryng date the xxiiijth daye of July in the xxvj yere of the reign of oure Sovereign Lorde Kyng Henry the viijth, the sayde Lorde Burgeveny for the sōme of one thousand poundē of lawfull mony of Inglonde to hym payde by the saide Thomas Jermyn bargayned & solde unto the same Thomas Jermeyn & to his heyres to thonly use of the same Thomas Jermyn and of his heyres for ever, All that his Maner called or knowen by the name of Okam Magna or Hokh^m wyth all the membres & appurten^{ncē} to the same Man^r belongyng or in any wyse apperteynyng set lyeng & beyng in Okam alias Hokh^m Tomson Marton Brekellē Totyngton Shroph^m Larlyng Mellond Illyngton Rondh^m Hokh^m Fva Garbyllesh^m Banh^m Hokholde Wroth^m Stowe Beden & Carbroke or any of them in the County of Norff & all Mesuages Houses Buyldyngē Lond^r Tēitē Medowes Lesues Aldercarres & Pastures, wyth lybertyes of foldes fold fres woodē groves underwoodes waters ryvers wears meares fissingē cōmons rentē revcyons dvyces lettē fre fayres m̄kettē warens bondmen regard^{unt} or engrose & other Heredytaments fraunchesies & cōmodityes what so ever they be, sett lyeng or knowen in the townes hamlettē & pyshes aforsayde or any of them, whiche nowe or at any tyme hertofore have been reputed taken knowen or letten to ferme as parcell or membres of the sayde Man^r & other the pmysses. And where also before this tyme Sir Edward [Nevell^{*}] Knyght brother unto the sayde Lorde Burgeveny dyd also bargayn & selle, by his dede indented made betwene the sayde Sir Edward Nevell of that one partye & the sayde Thomas Jarmyn of that other partye, all his use indest ryght title & possession of the sayde Maner of Okham at Hokh^m & of all other the pmysses, for certen somes of Money by the sayde Thomas Jermyn to the sayde Sir Edward Nevell well and truly content & payde: That yt may plese youre Highnes for the more p̄fytte assuraunce to be had to the sayde Thomas Jermyn & to his heyres, that yt be enacted by your Highnes & the Lordes s̄puall & temporall & the Comons in this p̄sent Parlyament assembled & by authoritye of the same, that the sayde Thomas Jermyn his heyres & assignes shall peasably have holde & enjoye for ev^y the sayde Maner landes tēitē heredytamentē & other the pmysses, aswell ageyn the sayde Lorde Burgeveny & the heyres of his body & all & singler heyres of the same Lorde what soever they be & all & evy pson & psones p̄tendyng any right title or indest to the sayde Maner & other the pmysses or any parcell therof to thuse of the sayde Lorde or of

Conveyance from Lord Burgeveny to Thomas Jermyn of the Manor of Okham, or Hokham, &c. in Norfolk, 24 July 26 H.VIII.

Conveyance of the Interest of Sir E. Nevell in the said Manor, &c.

The said Manor, &c. assured to the said Thos. Jermyn.

¹ Annexed to the Original Act, in a separate Schedule.

^{*} Newel

his heires of his bodye or to the use of any of the heyres of the sayd Lorde, as also ageyn the sayd Sir Edward Nevell & the heires of his body & all & singler heyres of the sayde Sir Edward Nevell what so ever they be, & all & evy pson & psones p̄tending right title or interest to the sayde Mañ & other the p̄myssees or any parcell therof to thuse of the said Sir Edwarde or of his heyres of his body or to the use of any of the heyres of the said Sir Edward or to the use of any of them. Savyng to all & evy pson & psones bodyes polytyque & corporate theyre heyres & successours & the heyres & successours of evy of them, other then the sayde Lorde Burgevenny & his heyres & the sayde Sir Edwarde Nevyle & his heyres & theyres of evy of them, all suche ryght title entre use possession rev̄cion remaynder rev̄ter offices fees annuytes leases cōmons & other proffytz & heredytamentē as they or any of them had ought myght or shulde have had of in or to the p̄myssees or of to or in any parte or parcell of them before the makyng of the sayde acte; as thoughe this acte had nev̄ ben had ne made.

CHAPTER XLIV.

AN ACTE conc̄nyng the assuraunce of the Maner of Haselyngfeld unto the Priour and Covent of Charter House nyghe London and to there successours for ever.

Grant from the Mercers' Company of London to the Charter House, of a Fee-farm Rent of £13. 6. 8. by Deed, dated 10 April 13 Hen. VIII.

Assurance, by Chapter XLII. of this Session, of Conduit Meadow, &c. granted to the King by the said Company;

and in Recompence thereof the Maner of Hasyllyngfeld assured to the said Company;

The said Maner of Hasyllyngfeld assured, by this Act, to the Charter House;

And in Recompence thereof the said Fee-farm Rent assured to the Company; and they acquitted from Payment thereof.

WHERE afore this tyme John Kyme Citezen & Alderman of the Cite of London, Symon Ryse John Clyfford & John Yellyn Wardens of the Mystery or Crafte of m̄cers in the sayd Cyte & the Cōiāltie of the same Mystery, by ther deade sealed wyth theyre cōen seale beryng date the tenthē daye of Apryll in the xiiijth yere of oure most drad Sovereign Lorde Kyng Henry the viijth by theyre cōen assent & wyll, for the sōme of iiij C li. s̄lyng to them by Wyllm Tynbygh Pryour of the House of the Salutaçōn of the mother of God of thorder of Chartrehouse nyghe London to them aforehande payde, gave & graunted to the saide Prioure & to the Covent of the same Howse a certeyn annuyte or yerely rent of xiiij li. vj s. & viij d. of lawfull mony of Englonde to have holde & p̄ceyve to the sayde Pryor & Covent & theyre successours for ever, yerly to be payde at iiij dayes, that is to saye, the xxijth daye of Decembre the xxv. daye of Marche the xxiiijth daye of June & the xxixth daye of September by evyn porçōns, at the aulter of Seynt Thomas the Martyr in the North parte of the body of the Chyrche of Seynt Thomas the Martyr in London called Seynt Thomas of Acon, as by the same dede more playnly appereth: And where yt ys enacted by aucthoryte of this present Parlyament that the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde his heyres & successours shulde have holde & enjoye one Medowe called Conduyte mede one close adjoynnyng to the same conteynyng by estymacion xxiiij acres of londe one other close conteynyng iij acres of Londe & lvj acres of Lande in the parysshe of Seynt Martyn nyghe Charyng Crosse, whyche the sayde Wardeyns & Cōiāltie of the sayd Mystery or craft of Mercers now beyng late had to them & to theyre successours, In whiche acte yt is enacted amongst other thyngē that the sayde Wardens & Cōiāltie now beyng & theyre successours in recompence of the p̄myssees shulde have holde & enjoye to them & to theyre successours for ever by aucthoryte of the sayde Parlyament the Mañ of Hasyllyngfeld wyth thappurten^{ncē} yn the County of Kent, & all Landē & teñtē rentē rev̄cions dyces & heredytamentē whiche have bene knowen reputed accepted or taken as parcells or membres of the same Maner, without clayme challeng or demaunde of our saide Sovereign Lorde his heyres & successours; as by the same acte, amongē other thyngē in the same conteyned, more at large appereth: Be yt nowe enacted by the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde the Lordes sp̄uall & temporall & the Comons yn this present Parlyament assembled & by the aucthoryte of the same, that from hensforth the Pryor & Covent now beyng of the sayde House called the Charter House nyghe London & theyre successours shall from hensforth have holde & enjoye the sayde Mañ of Hasyllyngfeld wyth thappurten^{ncē}, & all landz & teñtē rentē rev̄cions & servyces & other heredytamentē whyche have ben knowen reputed or taken as parcellē or membres of the same Maner, to the same nowe Prior & Covent & theyre successours for ev̄, ayenst the sayde now Wardeyns & Cōiāltie of the sayde Mystery or Craft of m̄cers nowe beyng & theyre successours for ever, wythout clayme chalenge or demaunde of the sayde Wardeyns Cōiāltie or theyre successours; In recompence wherof be yt enacted by aucthoryte aforsayde that the sayde Wardeyns & Cōiāltie of the sayde Mystery of m̄cers of London & theyre successours shall fromhensforth have holde & retyen the sayde rent of xiiij li. vj s. viij d. so by theyre p̄decessours in forme aforsayde gr̄unted to the p̄decessour of the sayde now Prior & Covent & theyre successours; To have holde & retyene the sayd rent of xiiij li. vj s. viij d. to the sayde nowe Wardeyns & Cōiāltie of the sayde Mystery or Craft of Mercers & theyr successours for ever, ayenst the sayde nowe Prior & his successours for ev̄, wythout clayme chalenge or demaunde of the sayde Pryor or his successours or of eny other pson or psones for them or in theyre name: And the sayd now Wardens & Cōiāltie of the sayde Mystery or Craft of m̄cers nowe beyng & theyre successours for ev̄more to be clerely exōiated & discharged of any further payment of the sayde yerly rent of xiiij li. vj s. & viij d. or any parte therof to be had or made herafter to the sayd Prior & Covent and their successours or any of them; any thyng conteyned in the sayde deade or graunt of the sayde yerly rent afore recyted to the cont̄ry herof in any wyse notwythstondyng.

CHAPTER XLV.

AN ACTE conc̄nyng the Quenys Joynture.

Grant by the King to the Queen, in lieu of her Dower, &c. by Letters Patent 3 June 28 Hen. VIII. under the Great Seal, of certain annual Rents, &c.

WHERE oure Sovereign Lorde the Kyng, by his tres patentē under his greate Seale beryng date at Westm̄ the thyrde daye of Junye in the xxviijth yere of his most gracious reign, for the greate zeale love and hartye affeccion that his Majestye berethe unto his most dere & entyerly beloved wyff Quene Jane, & in consideracion of the pure syncere & undoubted maryage had & solempnyzed betwene his Grace and the sayde Quene Jane, and for satysfaccion of suche Dower and joyntour as she may clayme by reason of the same, hathē gyven graunted and assigned to the sayde Quene Jane, emongē other thyngē, a c̄teyn annuell rent of one hundrethe two poundes fyften shelyngē and sixe pennes goyng out of the fee ferme of the townes of Bristol, wyth dyverce other rentē honours Castells Lordshippes Maners Londē Teñtē & Heredytamentē conteyned & mencyoned in the same tres patentē; To have and to holde the sayde annuell rent of one hundreth two poundē xv s. vj d. wyth all other the rentē Honours Castellis Mañs Londes Teñtē & Heredytamentē specefyed & mencioned in the same tres patentē, to the sayde most excellent Prynces Quene Jane for terme of her lyffe; as by the same tres patentē emongē other thyngē more playnly appereth:

And where also the Kinge Highnes by his other tres patentē under the seale of the Duchie of Lancaster beryng date the fyrst daye of June in the saide xxvijth yere of his most gracious reign hath given & graunted unto his sayde most dere and enterly beloved wyff Quene Jane for terme of her lyeff amonges other thyngē the Lordshipp or Mañ of Mouche Waltham wyth thappurten^{ncē} in the Countye of Essex, wyth dyvers other Lordships Manours Londes Teñtē and Heredytamentē conteyned and specefied in the same tres patentē as by the same tres patentē amonges other thyngē more playnly appereth: And where also the Kynges Highnes by his other tres patentē under his seale of his Courte of the Augmentation of the Revenues of the Kyngē Crowne, beryng date the sayde fyrst daye of June in the seid xxvijth yere of his [gracious¹] reign, hath given and graunted unto his sayde most dere and enterly beloved wyfe Quene Jane for terme of her lyef emongē other thyngē the Maner and pryncypall mesuage and house called the Duke of Suff, place wyth the appurten^{ncē} set beyng and lyeng in the parysshe of Seynt George in Southwerk in the Countie of Surř, & dyverce other Mañs Londes Teñtē & Heredytamentē conteyned & specefied in the same tres patentē as by the sayde tres patentē more playnly appereth: And where also the Kyngē Highnes by his other tres patentē under his greate seale beryng date at Westm̄ the iijth day of June in the sayde xxvijth yere of his most gracious reign hath given & graunted unto his saide dere & enterly beloved wyfe Quene Jane for terme of her lief dy^{vs} libties pryvilegē p̄mynencē jurysdiccions & frauncheses in and upon all the said Castellē Honours Lordshipp^s Manours Londes Teñtē and other Heredytamentē conteyned and specefied in the sayd iij severall tres patentē above rehersed, wherof one beyng under the greate seale bereth date at Westm̄ the sayde thirde daye of June in the sayde xxvijth yere of his Gracys reign, & the other under the Duchie seale berith date the sayde fyrst daye of June in the sayde xxvijth yere of his Gracis reign, & the thirde under the seale of the Courte of the Augmentation of the revenues of the Kingē Crowne bereth date the sayde fyrst daye of June in the saide xxvijth yere of his Gracis reign, as by the saide tres patentē of the graunte of the sayde libties beryng date as ys aforsayde more playnly appereth; For more suertye to be had of and in the saide Castells Honours Manours Londes Teñtē Libties Fraunchesies Pryvyleges & all other the premysses, & of all and evy thyng and thingē conteyned and mensioned in all the sayde se^vall tres patentē, to the same moost excellent Prynces Jane Quene of Englonde accordyng to the tenour fourme and effecte of the saide tres patentē; OURE sayde So^verign Lorde is pleased and contentyd that it be ordeyned established and enacted by his Highnes wyth thassent of his Lordē sp̄uall and temporall & the Comons in this parlyament assembled and by the auctoryte of the same, that his saide most dere and enterly beloved wyffe Quene Jane shall have & enjoye for terme of her lyeff, all & singler the Castells Honours Mañs Londes Teñtē Rentē fee fermes Advowsons Knyghtē fees Courtē lctes libties fraunchesies preemynencē pryvylegē felons goodē fynes issues am̄ciamentē and all other heredytamentē profettē auctorytes & cōmoditytes & evy other thyng or thyngē what so evy they be, conteyned & specefied in any of the sayde se^vall tres patentē above rehersed in this p̄sent Acte, accordyng to the wordes tenour fourme and effecte of the same se^vall tres patentē; by what so evy name or names the saide Castells Honours Mañs Londes Teñtē Rentē libties pryvylegē or Heredytamentē in the Kingē Escheker or in any recordes bokes or rolles of accomptē or elsewhere be called reputed knowen accepted or taken, or in what Counties Townes or places so ever they be or lye & by what so ever meane or title they cam to the Kingē handes: And that the saide se^vall tres patentē & evy of them, & evy thing & thingē in them or any of them specefied and conteyned, shalbe good and effectuell in the Lawe to all purposes and ententē to the sayde excellent Prynces Quene Jane accordyng to the purportē wordes tenours and effectē of the same: And that also the saide se^vall tres patentē made unto her by oure sayde So^verign Lorde syth the mariage solempnyssed betwene his Magestie & the seid Quene Jane shalbe as good and effectuell in the Lawe to all ententē & purposes as yf they hadd bene made to the sayde Quene afore the sayde maryage; and shalbe expounded and in^{ter}preted, in all doubtē & questions if any happen, most beneficiall for the sayd excellent Prynces the Quene and most strongest ageynst the Kingē Highnes his heyres and successours duryng the lyfe of the seide Quene; And that the same Quene Jane by vertue of this p̄sent Acte shall have holde and enjoye all and syngler the p̄mysses, in evy of the same the seyde tres patentē severally conteyned and expressed, duryng her naturall lyfe wythout in^{ter}upcōn of the Kyng our So^verign Lorde his heires and successours; any statute actē p̄vysion lawe or custome of thi^s kēalme, or any other thyng or thyngē to the contr̄y therof notwithstandyng.

AND furthermore that yt be enacted by the auctoryte of this p̄sent parlyament, that if any of the annuytes fee fermes Castelles Honours Lordshyps Mañs Londes Teñtē Rentē Possessions Libtyes Fraunchesies or Heredytamentē, named in any of the sayde tres patentē, at any tyme herafter to be evycted or taken from the sayd Quene by lauffull entree recove restitution or for insufficiencye of eny of the saide tres patentē or otherwise by any pson or psones havyng right and title to the same, that then the Kyng our So^verign Lorde his heyres & successours, upon trewe information therof made to his Highnes to his heires or successours from tyme to tyme as the case requyre, shall make sufficyent & lauffull recompence to the saide Quene of and in Londē Teñtē or Heredytamentē then beyng of as moche yerly valewe as the same Londes Teñtē or Heredytamentē so evycted or taken from her possession by entre recovey restitution insufficiencye of eny of the seide tres patentē or otherwise shall amounte unto, and she to have the same Londz Teñtē and Heredytamentē in recompence to her owen use and behofe for terme of her lyfe or otherwise as she shall have lost by reason of suche eviccion.

ALSO the Kyng our So^verign Lorde, in consideracion of the greate costes expenses and charges whyche his seid most dere and welbeloved wyfe Jane Quene of Englonde must susteyn of necessite and bere in her Chamber & otherwise, by the advice and assent of the Lordes sp̄uall & temporall & the Cōmons in this p̄sent parliament assembled & by the auctoryte of the same is lykewyse pleased & contentyd that it be further ordeyned & enacted, that his moost dere & enterly beloved wyfe Quene Jane by vertue of this present Acte may at all tymes herafter take and p̄ceyve to her prop use and for maynten^{ncē} of her estate all thissues profettz revenues cōmoditytes and avauntagē of the sayde Castells Honours Mañs Lordshippes Londz Teñtē and other Heredytamentē and thyngē conteyned and specefied in the seyde severall tres patentē above rehersed, and dyspose the same at her owne wyll and pleasure by her discrecion as if she were a woman sole; and shalbe from the daye of the mariage solemnized betwene the Kynges Highnes and her Grace duryng her lyfe enabled legyttimate and hable to sue in her owne name, by the name of Jane Quene of Englonde and of Fraunce and Ladye of Iretonde, wythout the consent of the Kyng his heyres or successours & wythout noiacion of the Kyngē Highnes as her husbonde or So^verign Lorde in any wryttes bylles or playntē or other p̄cesses or matters by her to be sued or affermed, for all mañ of fermes rentē goodes catalls dettē & all other causes to her graunted appoynted due or belongyng at any tyme, or that to her herafter shalbe due or belongyng by reason of the p̄mysses or eny parte therof or otherwysc, and she to have the effecte and proffyt of the same to her owne use and behoff wythout cont^{ra}diccion or dysturbance of the Kyng our So^verign Lorde his heyres or successours; and that she be able by the same auctoryte to sue in her owne name onely as a Woman sole all maner of accions suytes & exccucions as the

Grant to her under Seal of Duchy of Lancaster, 1 June 28 Hen. VIII. of the Manor of Much Waltham in Essex; Grant to her, under Seal of Court of Augmentations, 1 June, 28 H.VIII. of the Duke of Suffolk's Place; Grant to her, by Letters Patent under the Great Seal, 4 June 28 H.VIII. of certain Privileges, Jurisdictions, and Franchises in the Manors, &c. granted by the Three preceding Patents:

The said Manors, Privileges, &c. assured to the Queen:

Letters Patent declared as valid, though made since her Marriage, as if they had been made before;

and shall be expounded most beneficially for her, during her Life.

II. For Recompence to the Queen, in case of Eviccion.

III. The Profits of the said Manors, &c. shall be applied to the Use of the Queen as a Femme sole, and she enabled to sue and be sued as such.

¹ Gracis O.

case shall requyre for all thyng^e that to her is or shalbe in any wyse by any pson or psones due or belongyng by reason of the pmisses or eny part therof or by eny other meanes or otherwyse; And also that she be able to sue plede & be impled in any of the King^e Court^e & in all other Court^e and places in all man^r suites & accions aswell reales as psonalles and myxt in her owne name onely by the name of Jane Quene of Englonde and of Fraunce and Lady of Irelonde; and that all dymyses leases releases gyftes graunt^e obligacions recognysaunc^e (1) & all other thyng^e hereafter to be made by her or to her by or to the Kyng or by or to any other pson or psones, shall stonde and be of the same force & effecte in the lawe as they shuld be, if they were or hadd bene made by to or emonges any other the Kyng^e subiect^e, wythout any in^{te}st title avayle or benefytt therof to come or growe in any wyse to the Kyng oure Sovereign Lorde or his heyres executours or successours of for or in any of the pmisses or by reason or occasion of the same, or of eny parte therof or otherwyse; and that all giftes graunt^e dymyses leases releases acquytaunces and discharges hereafter to be made by the Kyng of or in any thyng conc^{er}nyng the pmisses or any part therof or touchyng any the Londz Possessions Goodes Catalles or Dettes of the same Quene or any parte therof shalbe voyde and of no force ne effecte.

IV.
The Queen shall have all requisite Patents, Writs, &c. out of Chancery:

AND more over the King^e Highnes is pleased and contented that yt be enacted by authority [of this^e] that his sayde most dere & entierly beloved wyfe Quene Jane duryng her lyfe, for her more suertye in the pmisses, shall have from tyme to tyme upon her reasonable requestes as well out of his Courte of Chauncy as out & from all other his Courtes of this Realme what so ev^{er} they be called, wythout any byll or warraunt to be sued from his Highnes his heyres or success^{ors}, all and sing^{ler} suche tres patent^e exemplyficacions of recordes wryttes & pcesses from tyme to tyme to be made & sealed in due forme as shalbe requysyte or necessary for her goode and p^{ro}fyte suretye and assuraunce to be made and had to her for terme of her lyfe of the pmisses, and of ev^{er} parte therof conteyned mencyoned or specefyed in any of the seyde se^{ve}ll tres patent^e, accordyng to the trewe meanyng and intent of the same tres patent^e, wythout any fyne or fee to be payde to his Highnes his heyres or successours or to his or theyre use in his or theyre Hanap or elsewhere in any of his or theyre Courtes for any suche tres patent^e exemplyficacions wryttes or pcesses; And that this Acte shalbe sufficyent warraunt aswell to oure Chauncellor & kep of oure greate Seale as to the Clerke of oure Hanap and all other oure Justices Barons of oure Escheker, and all and singuler other our offic^{es} and mynysters ageynst us oure heyres & successours for the same.

V.
General Saving.

SAVYNG to ev^{er} pson and psons and bodyes polytyke theyre heyres and assignes & successours, other then the Kyng oure Sovereign Lorde and his heyres and successours, all suche right title use entre possession in^{te}ste offices fees annuytes rent^e comyns as they or any of them had or myght lafully have in any of the pmisses conteyned in eny of the sayde tres patent^e before the makyng of this Acte; as though this Acte had not bene made.

VI.
Proviso for Duties of Castle Guard, &c. of the Castle of Dover.

PROVYDED alwaye and be yt enacted that this p^{re}sent Acte or eny thyng therin conteyned shall not be in any wise p^{re}judycall to the Kyng oure Sovereign Lorde, nor to any of his heires or successours Kyng^e of the same, nor to the Constable of the Castell of Dovorre for the tyme beyng or whiche hereafter shalbe, for or conc^{er}nyng any rent^e or other duetyes apperteynyng to the sayde Castell of Dovorre comenly called Castell Garde, or to any Honour or Membre of the same Castell or beyng reputed or taken to be parcell of the revenues of the same Castell; but that the sayde Excellent Pryn^{ces}se Jane Quene of Englonde wyffe to oure sayde Sovereign Lorde the Kyng and her assignes, from tyme to tyme duryng her lyffe, shall paye or cause to be payde to the sayde Constable of the seyde Castell for the tyme beyng all and singler the sayde rent^e & other duetyes due & to be due of in or for any of the sayde Maⁿs Londz or Teⁿit^e specefyed in any of the sayd iij tres patent^e, or in the sayde Acte, in lyke man^r & forme as if any other the King^e [subiecte or^e] subiect^e were seased in fee simple of and in the same Maⁿs Land^e & Teⁿit^e at this p^{re}sent tyme, & as if the King^e Highnes had nev^{er} had any estate or possession of or in the same Maⁿs Land^e or Teⁿit^e or any parte or parcell of them.

CHAPTER XLVI.

AN ACTE conc^{er}nyng the assuraunce of ten Lond^e unto Thomas Hatclyff Squyer & unto his Heires.

Indenture dated 12 June 28 H. VIII. between the King and Thos. Hatclyff, for conveying certain Lands in Lewisham to the King; in Consideration whereof certain Manors, Lands, &c. in Lincolnshire, formerly Viscount Beaumont's, which came to the Crown by Attainder of Lord Lovell, and were afterwards granted to Henry Norris, since attainted of Treason, are conveyed to said T. Hatclyff.

WHERE before this tyme, by indentures bearyng date the xijth day of June in the xxvijth yere of the reign of our most dradde Sovereign Lorde Kyng Henry the viijth, at the contemplacion peticion & humble suite of Thomas Hatclyff squyre one of the Clerk^e of the Grene Clothe of oure sayde Sovereign Lorde the Kyng wythin his most Hon^{orable} Householde, It was condescended and agreed by the same Indentures betwene oure seyde Sovereign Lorde the Kyng on the one parte and the seyde Thomas Hatclyff of the other parte in man^r and forme followyng, that is to wete; the sayde Thomas Hatclyff bargayned graunted and solde unto oure sayde Sovereign Lorde the Kyng & to his heyres & successours for ever, all and singler his mesuag^e landes teⁿit^e rentes rev^{er}sions f^{er}ices medowes lesues pastures woodes waters comens fisshing^e & all and singler other his heredytament^e comodytes proffettz & emolument^e wyth all and singler theyre appurten^{anc}e set lyeng and beyng in the Towne Parissehe & Feldes of Lewysham in the Countie of Kent; And oure sayde Sovereign Lorde the Kyng by the same Indentures, in consideration of the sayde bargayne and sale of the sayde mesuag^e landz teⁿit^e rentz rev^{er}sions f^{er}ices & other the pmisses, and also of and for all and singler coven^{ant}e graunt^e pmisses and agrementz comprised and specefyed in the sayde Indentures on the parte and behalf of the sayde Thomas Hatclyff to be observed p^{er}formed and kepte, and for the further av^{an}cement of the sayde Thomas Hatclyff beyng his s^{er}vant, b^{ar}gayned graunted and solde unto the sayde Thomas Hatclyff and to his heyres for ever, all those his Maⁿs and Teⁿit^e of Thowreswey Beaumont Beacons and Tevelby wyth theyre membres and appurten^{anc}e lyeng and beyng in the Countie of Lincoln, And also all and singler his Mesuag^e Landz Teⁿit^e Rent^e Rev^{er}sions f^{er}ices medowes lesues pastures woodes waters comyns fisshing^e courtz p^{ro}ffettz of Court^e letys haryott^e relieff^e eschetes, & all and syngler other his Heredytament^e Royalties Comodytes Proffettz & Emolument^e wyth theyre appurten^{anc}e in Thowreswey Beaumont Beacons & Tevelby in the sayde Countye of Lincoln and elsewhere in the sayde Countie of Lincoln to the sayde Maⁿs

¹ acquitaunces O.

² aforesaid O.

³ O. omits.

& Teñtē or any of them belonging or apperteynyng; The Advousons of Churches & Chapells there & the giftes grauntes and nōiācōns therof onely except, and to oure seide Sovereign Lorde the Kyng his heyres and successours allweys reserved; whiche sayde Mañs Landē Teñtē Advousons and other the p̄mysses last before mencyoned lately wer of the enherytaunce of the late Vicount Beaumont and came unto the handes of the late Kyng of famous memory Henry the vijth by the Attainder of Fraunces late Lorde Lovell, and after came unto oure Sovereign Lorde the Kyng by due course of inheryt^{ance} as sonne and heire unto the late King his father, and afterwarde by our sayde Sovereign Lorde the Kyng geven and grauntes unto Henry Norres squyre & to his heyres, whiche Henry Norres of late was attaynted of Highe Treasons; And also oure sayde Sovereign Lorde the Kyng in ferther consideracion of the p̄mysses by the same indenture bargayned and solde unto the sayde Thomas Hatclyff and to his heyres for ever, all that his mesuage or graunge called Laincrost wyth all the landes medowes closures pastures & cōmens wyth thappurten^{ance} to the sayde mesuage or graunge belongyng or in any wyse apperteynyng lyeng or beyng in the sayde Countye of Lincoln parcell of the Londes & Teñtē of the late Abbey or Monastery of Lowth Parke in the sayde Countye of Lincoln lately desolved and suppressed by authoryte of parliament; To have and to holde the same Mañs mesuage or graunge landes teñtē closures pastures cōmen and other the p̄mysses by the sayde indenture bargayned and solde, unto the sayde Thomas Hatclyff and to his heyres of the Kyngē Highnes his heyres and successours in chieff by the v̄yce of the twentyth parte of a Knyghtē fee, and by the yerly rent of xvj s. to be p̄ceyved of and in the sayde mesuage or graunge called Laincrost, and of the seyde other landz closures & pastures to the same mesuage or graunge belongyng, for all mañ of suytes v̄yce & demaundz, and the same rent to be payde yerly at the feastē of Seynt Michaell tharchaugell & the Añunciaōn of oure Lady by cvyn porcōns unto the handes of the Tresaurer for the tyme beyng of the Court of the Augmentacion of the revenues of the Kyngē Crowne ordeyned and established by the authoryte of the Kyngē Highnes Courte of parlement; the same tenure to be reputed demed and construed to all intentē to be of the Kyng and his heyres and successours in chieff as of his Crowne; as by the same indenture amongē dyvce other coven^{ant}ē grauntē articles and agrementē ys conteyned more playnly appereth: **IN CONSIDERACION** wherof be yt enacted ordeyned & establysshed by the assent of the Kyngē Highnes his Lordes sp̄uall & temporall & the Comons in this p̄sent Parliament assembled & by the aucthoryte of the same, that oure sayde Sovereign Lorde the Kyng his heyres and successours shall have holde enjoye & possede, fromhensforthe for ever, all and singler the sayde mesuage landes teñtē rentē rēvisions v̄yce medowes lesues pastures waters comens fīshingē & all & singler other the p̄mysses wyth theyre appurten^{ance} lyeng & beyng in Lewesham aforsayde in the sayde Countie of Kent, wythout any reclayme demaunde or title therof or therunto to be made by the sayde Thomas Hatclyff or Anne his wyfe their heires or assignes or any of them, or any other p̄son or p̄sons by his or there comaundement procurement or meanes. Savyng to all and singler p̄son or p̄sons bodyes polytyke and corporate theyre heyres and successours & the heyres and successours of evy of them, other then the sayde Thom^s Hatclyff & Anne his wyfe & theyre heires & the heyres of eny of them & all & evy other p̄son & p̄sones & theyre heyres whiche be or have bene seysed therof or of any parte therof or that p̄tended any title intēst or possession in or to the same or any parcell therof to thuse of the same Thomas Hatclyff & Anne his wyffe or of theyre heyres or any of them, all suche right title use intēst possession rēvision remaynder distres entre accōn lease leases grauntē petitions & condicions in suche mañ & forme as they or any of them theyre heyres & successours or the heyres and successours of any of them had shulde myght or ought to have had if this Acte had nev̄ bene had nor made, any thyng conteyned in this p̄sent Acte to the contr̄y therof in any wyse notwythstondyng :

The said Lands in Lewisham assured to the King accordingly.

General Saving thereon.

AND in consideraōn of the p̄mysses, & for the av^{ancement} and p̄fet of the sayde Thomas Hatclyff, the Kyngē Highnes is contented and pleased that yt be enacted ordeyned & established by authoryte aforsayde, that the sayde Thomas Hatclyff shall have holde possede and enjoye the sayde Mañs Londz Teñtē & other the p̄mysses lyeng and beyng in the sayde Countye of Lincoln fromhensforthe to hym his heyres & assignes accordyng to the tenore purport and effe^{ct}e of the seyde Indentures, To holde the same Mañs Mesuage londz teñtē & other the p̄mysses in the sayde Countie of Lincoln of the Kyngē Highnes his heyres and successours in chesse as of his Crowne by the twentyth part of a Knyghtē fee & by the saide yerly rent of xvj s. to be p̄ceyved of and in the sayde mesuage or graunge called Laincrost, and of the said landes closures and pastures to the same mesuage or graunge belongyng for all maner of sutys v̄yces & demaundes & the same rent of xvj s. to be payde yerly at the sayde feastē of Seynt Michell the Archaungell & the Añunciaōn of our Lady by evyn porcōns unto the handes of the Tresaurer for the tyme beyng of the Court of the Augmentacōns of the revenewes of the Kyngē Crowne ordeyned and established by aucthoryte of Parliament the same tenure to be reputed demed & construed to all intentē to be of the Kyng his heyres and successours in chief as of his Crowne.

II.
The said Manors, &c. assured to the said Tho. Hatclyff;

To hold of the Crown in Chief by the Twentieth Part of a Knight's Fee and a Rent of 16 s.

AND ferthermore yt is ordeyned & enacted by aucthoryte of this p̄sent Parlement that aswell the sayde Indentures as this p̄sent acte shalbe as good and avaylable to the sayde Thomas Hatclyff his heyres & assignes in evy thyng as if sufficyent office had be founde for the Kyng after the atteynder and dethe of the sayde Henry Norreys of and upon the p̄mysses whiche as ys aforsayde were geven to the same Henry Norreys.

III.
Saving for Defect of Office found on Death of H. Norris.

SAVYNG to all and singler p̄son and p̄sones bodyes polytyke & corpat theyre heyres & successours & the heyres & successours of evy of them, other then the Kyng our Sovereign Lorde his heyres and successours, all suche right title use intēst possession rēvision remaynder dystres entre accōn lease leases grauntē annuytes sutys petitions & condicions in suche mañ & forme as they or any of them theyre heyres and successours or the heyres or successours of any of them had shulde myght or ought to have had yf this acte had nev̄ ben had nor made; any thyng conteyned in this p̄sent Acte to the contr̄y notwythstondyng.

IV.
General Saving.

CHAPTER XLVII.

AN ACTE concnyng the assur^unce of cten Lond^e unto John Gostwyke and his heires.

Indenture dated
12 June 21 H. VIII.
whereby the Duke
and Duchesse of
Norfolk conveyed
to John Gostwick
the Manor, &c. of
Wyllington, &c.
in Bedfordshire.

The said Manor,
&c. assured to the
said John Gostwick
accordingly.

WHERE before this tyme the highe and myghty Prynce Thomas Duke of Norff & the Lady Elizabeth Duchesse of Norff his wyfe, by an Indenture bearing date the xijth daye of June in the xxj yere of the reign of our most drad Sovereign Lorde Kyng Henry the vijth, for certeyn somes of money unto the saide Duke by John Gostwyk Esquyre trewly contentyd & payde & for dyvers other greate causes & good considerations in the same Indenture expressed and declared, the same Duke & Duchesse bargayned & solde to the sayde John Gostwyk and to his heyres and assignes for ever the Lordship & Maner of Wyllington wyth thappurtenaunc^e in the County of Bedford, wyth all other ther Lordships Maⁿs Landes teit^e rent^e rev^econs ^{iv}ices woodes underwoodes & all other heredytament^e wyth thappurten^unc^e set lyeng and beyng wythin the Towne & Feldes of Wyllington in the sayde Countye of Bed^f, the Advousons Patronages & Founda^ons of the Pryories of [Newneham next Bed^f] & Chykkeshande onely except, as by the same indenture among^e dy^vs other coven^unt^e graunt^e articles & agrement^e therin conteyned more playnely at large ys shewed and may appere; Wherefore & in considera^on of and for the more further p^uft & better assuraunce to be had and made of and in the sayde Lordships Maners Landes Teit^e & other the p^umyses, excepte before excepte, unto the sayde John Gostwyk & to his heyres & assignes for ever accordyng to the purport tenor & effecte of the sayde Indenture, the Kyng^e Highnes is contented that it be ordeyned & enacted by his Royall assent & by thassent of the Lordes s^uall & temporall & the Comons of this p^usent Parliament assembled & by thau^othoryte of the same, that the sayde John Gostwyke his heyres and assignes shall have holde and enyoie for ever all and singler the sayde Lordships Maners Landes Teit^e Rent^e rev^econs ^{iv}ices woodes heredytament^e & all other the p^umyses wyth all and synguler theyre appurtenaunc^e (except before except) accordyng to the tenor purport & effecte of the same Indenture; and also that thassuraunce of the same Lordships Maⁿs Landes Teit^e & other the p^umyses (except before except) shall by thau^othoryte afsorsayde be as good effectuall & avaylable in the Lawe unto the sayde John Gostwyk his heyres and assignes for ever, as though the same Lordships Maners Land^e Teit^e & other the p^umyses & ev^u parte & parcell of them were p^utycularly and playnly named & set furthe in this Acte in theyre natures and kynd^e in all degrees and qualyties accordyng to theyre trewe names and certeyntes, & the Shire and Towne where they be or lye also trewly & playnly named & all other certeyntes of the p^umyses in wordes & termes in the lawe requysyt & mete for the same.

II.
General Saving.

SAVING to all and singler p^uson & p^usones bodies polytyke & corporate theyre heires & successours & ev^u of them, other then the sayde Duke of Norff & the sayde Duchesse his wyffe & all maner heyres of the bodyes of the sayde Duke & Duchesse & all maner heyres of the body of eyther of the sayde Duke and Duchesse & all and singuler other heyres of the same Duke & ev^u of them & all p^uson & p^usones hav^ung or claymyng any thyng in the p^umyses to thuse of the sayde Duke or Duchesse or to thuse of any of his or theyre sayde heyres, all suche right title use invest possession rev^econ remaynder distres entre acc^on lease leases graunt^e annuytes comon sutes condicions comodites & proffytts in suche lyke maner forme & condicion to all intent^e construccions & purposes as they or any of them shulde myght or ought to have had yf this Acte had never byn had ne made; any thyng in this acte conteyned to the con^utry notwithstandyng.

CHAPTER XLVIII.

AN ACTE concnyng a mariage to be hadd and solemnized betwene the Lord Bulbeke sonne and heyre apparaunt unto the Erle of Oxford and the Lady Dorathie eldest Daughter of the Erle of Westm^r.

Covenants in an
Indenture dated
3 June 28 H. VIII.
on the Marriage of
John de Veer
Lord Bulbeck, Son
and Heir of the
Earl of Oxford,
with Lady Dorothie
Daughter of
the Earl of
Westmoreland;

Assurance of
certain Manors
specified in the said
Indenture, to Lord
and Lady Bulbeck,
&c. without Livery
of Seisin, &c.

Like Assurance
of certain other
Manors, &c. after
Decease of the
Countess of
Oxford.

WHERE AS certeyn coven^unt^e and agrementz be had made & concluded betwene the Right Hon^uable John de Veer Erle of Oxford Highe Chambleyn of Englonde on thone partye, & the Right Hon^uable Rauff Erle of Westm^rland of thother partye, by Indentures beryng date the iijth daye of June in the xxvijth yere of the reign of oure Sovereign Lorde Kyng Henry the eight, concnyng a maryage to be had betwene John de Veer Lord Bulbek son & heyre apparaunt to the sayde Erle of Oxford & Lady Dorathie eldyt daughter of the sayde Erle of Westm^rland, as by the same Indentures more at large ys expressed; The sayde Erles most humbly besechen the Kyng^e Highnes that yt may be enacted by his Grace wyth thassent of the Lordes s^uall & temporall & the Comons in this p^usent Parliament assembled & by authoryte of the same, that the sayde John de Veer Lord Bulbek son & heyre apparaunt to the sayd Erle of Oxford & the saide Lady Dorothie shall fromhensforthe have holde & enyoie to them & to the heyres males of the body of the sayde Lorde Bulbek lafully begotten the Maⁿs of Maldon Burnells Tendrynghall & Beaumont Newhall wyth theyr appurten^unc^e in the Countye of Essex, And all the Landes Teit^e Rent^e Rev^econs ^{iv}ice & Heredytament^e of the sayde Erle of Oxford lyeng and beyng in Maldon and Tenderyng in the sayd Countie, and also all other Land^e Teit^e & Heredytament^e of the same Erle knowen reputed & taken by any of the names hereafter expressed, that is to saye; the fermes or teit^e of Bunches Flaxland Flanderswyke Jaklet^e Flambridgeland War^r Hylles Garmondes Brownes in Toppesfeld and Park^e in Gestenthorop in the sayde County of Essex, & all Land^e Teit^e & Heredytament^e beyng any parcell or member of the p^umyses or any of them; & that the full actuall & reall possession of all the sayde Maners & other the p^umyses shall fromhensforthe be demed & adjudged in the sayde Lorde Bulbek & Lady Dorathie & the heyres males of the body of the same Lorde Bulbek lafully begotten, according to the trewe intent & purport of the coven^unt^e and agrement^e exp^ussed and declared in the sayde indentures, wythout any entree lyve of season attornement of ten^unt^e or leasses or any other acte or assuraunce to be had done or made for the same: And that also the same Lorde Bulbek & Lady Dorathy, y^umedyatyly after the death of the Lady Elizabeth Countess of Oxford, shall have & enyoie to them & to the heyres males of the body of the sayde Lorde Bulbek lafully begotten, the Maⁿs of Hayes & Tylbery next Clare wyth theyre appurten^unc^e in the sayde Countye of Essex, & all that teit^e or ferme called Skyghawe in the sayde Countye, and all the londes teit^e & heredytament^e of the sayde Erle of Oxford lyeng and beyng in Stowe & Tilbery next Clare afsorsayde; and also all those Lond^e teit^e & heredytament^e lyeng and beyng in Abyngton in the County of Cambrydge; & that the full actuall and reall possession of all the sayde Maⁿs

¹ Newenham next Bedford O.

Landz Teñtē & other the p̄misses wyth all and synguler theyre appurten^{ncē} last remembred, ymēdyatly after & from the dethe of the sayde Lady Elizabeth Countes of Oxford shalbe in the sayde Lorde Bulbek & Lady Dorathie in maner & forme before exp̄ssed, wythout eny entre lyv̄ee of season attornement of tenantē or leasses or any other acte or actes or assuraunce to be had done or made for the same. And that also the same Lorde Bulbek & the Lady Dorathie, ymēdiatly after & from the deathe of the sayde nowe Erle of Oxford, shall have & enyoie to them & to the heyres males of the body of the sayde Lorde Bulbek laufully begotten, The Mañs of Netheryeldham ats Moche Yeld^m Grampnell's Berwykē & Scotnes Benfeld Bery wyth Bery Lodge & Downh^m wyth theyr appurten^{ncē} in the County of Essex; and the Maner of Tadeston wyth thappurten^{ncē} in the County of Suff; & all Londes Teñtē & Heredytamentē of the sayde Erle of Oxford lyeng and beyng in Nether Yeld^m ats Mouch Yeld^m Downham & Tadeston in the sayde Countyes; & that the full actuell & reall possession of all the sayde Mañs & all other the p̄misses last remembred, ymēdyatly after & from the deceasse of the sayde nowe Erle of Oxford, shalbe in the sayde Lorde Bulbek & Lady Dorathe in maner & forme before exp̄ssed, wythout any entre lyv̄ees of season attornement of ten^{ntē} or leasses or any other acte or actes or other assuraunce to be had done or made for the same.

Like Assurance of certain other Manors, &c. after Decrease of the Earl of Oxford.

SAVING to evy pson & psons & theyre heyres & bodies corporate & theyre successours, other then the sayd Erle of Oxford & his heyres & all maner of heyres of his body laufully begotten & all suche other psons as may clayme any thyng in the p̄misses to his or theyre use, all suche right title entre accōn use possession fees annuytes leasses & all other interestē as they or any of them have or shulde have had in or to the p̄misses or any parcell therof as yf this acte had nev̄ be made or had; any thyng therin conteyned to the cont^{ry} therof in any wyse notwythstondyng.

II. General Saving.

PROVYDED alwey & be yt enacted by thauthhoryte aforsayde, that the sayde Erle of Oxford shall have & enyoie all & evy the sayde Lordships Manours Londes & Teñtē last remembred to hym & to his assignes duryng his naturall lyff wythout empechement of wast; any thyng hertofore wythin this p̄sent acte to the cont^{ry} notwythstondyng.

III. The Earl of Oxford's Estate without Impeachment of Waste.

AND Whereas the sayde Erle of Westm̄land by the same Indentures hath coven^{nted} to paye to the sayde Erle of Oxford the sōme of thre thousand & fyve hundredth markē at certeyn dayes in the same indentures expressed & conteyned, & for lak of payment therof or any parcell therof the sayde Erle of Westm̄land by the sayde Indentures hath assigned to the sayde Erle of Oxford the Mañs of Cottyng^m Weton Buttercram Skrang^m & Ayton in Cleyvelond wyth theyr appurten^{ncē} in the County of York, the Mañs of Stowe and Beysby wyth theyre appurten^{ncē} in the County of Lincoln, the Maner of Assheford in the County of Derby & all landz teñtē & heredytamentz of the sayde Erle of Westm̄land in Cottyng^m Weton Buttercram Scrang^m Ayton in Cleyvelond Lytyll Ayton Hemlyngton Rypon Aldeley Bosshall Mantholme Ivyngē Stowe Beysby Waldenewton Brygeley Assheby Horbye Aldeby Northcottz Assheford Lytton Calvarr Hasshopp Langesdon Wardeley & Bakkwell in the sayd Countyes of Yorke Lincoln & Derby, To have & to holde the same Mañs Landē teñtē & other the p̄misses last remembred to the sayde Erle of Oxford his executours & assignes, unto such tyme the same Erle of Oxford his executours or assignes shall have levyed receyved & taken of thissues revenues and proffytts of the same Mañs Londes Teñtē & other the p̄misses the seyde sōme of thre thousand fyve hundrede m̄kē or so mouche therof as shall happen to be behynde unpayde cont^{ry} to the coven^{ntē} specefyed & conteyned in the sayde Indentures, as by the same Indentures at large more playnly apperethe; That yt may be further enacted by thauthhoryte aforsayde, that yf any defaulte of payment of the sayde sōme of iij M. v C. m̄kē in any parte or parcell therof at the dayes tymes & place mencyoned in the sayde Indenture shall fortune to be made at any of the dayes tymes and place lymytte wythin the sayde Indenture, at eny tyme duryng the lyff of the sayde Erle of Westm̄land or after the deathe of the same Erle of Westm̄land or duryng the tyme that suche pson as shalbe heyre to the sayde Erle of Westm̄land shalbe in warde to oure sayde Sovereign Lorde or to any other pson or psons, That then the sayde Erle of Oxford & his assignes shall have & enyoie all the sayde Mañs londz teñtē & heredytamentē wyth theyr appurten^{ncē} (last remembred) to hym his exec^ē & assignes untill the tyme that he the sayde Erle of Oxford his executours or assignes shall have receyvyd levyed & taken of the yssues rentē revenues & proffytz of the sayde Mañs & other the p̄misses last remembred asmouche as shall amount to the sayde sōme of iij M. v C. m̄kē to be accompted wyth suche somes of Money as the sayde Erle of Oxford shall fortune to have receyved before such defaulte of payment made, accordyng to the trewe entent & purporte of the coven^{ntē} & agrementē specefyed in the sayd Indentures.

IV. Covenant by Earl of Westmoreland to pay 3,500 Marks to the Earl of Oxford, and Assignment of certain Estates for Assurance thereof;

In Default of due Payment thereof, the Earl of Oxford may hold such Estates until Payment made.

SAVING to evy pson & psons & theyre heyres & bodies corporate & their successours, other then the sayde Erle of Westm̄land & his heyres & all maner of heyres of his body laufully begotten, all suche right title entre accōn use possession fees annuytes leasses & all other interestē as they or any of them have or shulde have had yf this acte had never bene made nor had; Any thyng therin conteyned to the cont^{ry} therof notwythstondyng.

V. General Saving.

CHAPTER XLIX.

AN ACTE conc̄nyng an Exchange of Londē betwene the Kyngē Highnes and the Abbot and Covent of Westm̄.

WHERE the ryght Re^vende Father in God Wyllyam Boston Abbot of the Monastery of Seynt Peter of Westm̄ in the Countye of Midd & the Covent of the same place, wyth there hole assent consent & agrement by theyre dede suffycient in the Lawe dated the furst daye of July in the xxvijth yere of the reign of oure Sovereign Lorde Kyng Henry the vijth, sealed wyth theyre Covent and cōmen seale & enrolled of Recorde, have geven graunted & by the same dede confyrmed unto oure sayde Sovereign Lorde his heyres & successours all that there scyte soyle circuyte and pcynct of the Mañ of Nete wythin the cumpas of the Mote, wyth all the housyngē buyldyngē yerde gardeyns orcheardē fysshynge & other cōmodityes in and about the same scyte, one close lyeng over ayenst the sayde scyte called xxⁱⁱ acres a medowe called Abbottē medowe wyth a pece of grounde called Cawcy Halle conteynyng in all xiiij acres, xvij acres of medowe called Market mede lyeng next the Horsefery over ayenst Lambethe, xxxij acres of errable lande in dyvers places, thre acres of Medowe in Temys Mede, iij acres of lande & one acre of Medowe nowe in the holdyng of John Lawrence two acres of lande in three Parcelles next the Eye nowe in the tenure of the same John Lawrence two acres of medowe

Grant by Deed inrolled, of 1 July 28 Hen.VIII, from the Abbot and Covent of Saint Peter Westminster to the King, of certain Manors, Lande, &c. in Westminster and Middlesex.

Grant by the King to the said Monastery, in Recompence, by Letters Patent 3 July 28 H.VIII. of the Priory of Hurley in Berkshire, and the Possessions thereof.

lyeng in Temys mede nowe in the tenure of the same John Lawrence, two acres of medowe lyeng in Market mede nowe in the tenure of John Clerke two acres of lande in Charyng Crosse felde now in the tenure of Thom's Swalowe; all whiche p̄mysse lyen & bene in the Townes & Parysshes of Westm̄ & Seynt Martyns in the felde in the sayde Countye of Midd; one mesuage or teñt in the Kyng's Strete in Westm̄ called the Lambe wyth the yarde & wharffe therunto adyoynnyng late in the tenure of John Pomfrett, & iij acres of medowe in Chelseth Medowe next the Broke in the County aforsayde, & the Advouson & p̄ronage of the Church of Chelsethe & also the Mañ of Totyngton wyth all & singler the appurtenanc̄e, wyth all those lande teñt & other heredytament̄e nowe in the occupation of Hughe Mannyng in Totyngton & the Rectory & Psonage of the Church of Totyngton in the sayde Countye of Mydd, wyth all the tythes oblacions offerynḡe pençõs porcions & other proffett̄e & advauntages what so ever they be beyng parte or parcell of the sayde Parsonage or to the sayd Parsonage p̄teynyng or in any wyse belongyng; And also the scyte soyle circuyte & procynçte of the Maner of Hyde wyth all the demayne landes teñt̄e rent̄e medowes & pastures of the sayde Maner wyth all other proffytte & cōmodityes to the same apperteynyng or belongyng whyche nowe be in the tenure & occupation of one John Arnold, & also the Mañ of Eybury wyth all the Landes medowes & pastures rent̄e & vic̄e beyng parte or parcell therof or reputed or taken as parte or parcell therof & two closes late parcell of the ferme of Longmore in the County of Midd aforsayde, whiche Maner of Eybury wyth the sayde two closes late were in the tenure & occupaçõn of one Richarde Whasshe; & two Bank̄e theone ledyng frome Totehyll to the Thamyse lyeng betwene the dyche of Market mede upon the Southe and the dyche of the Burgoyne & the Vyne Garden upon the Northe, the other lyeng betwene the sayde Market mede upon the West & the Thamyse upon the Est in Westm̄ aforsayde whiche nowe be in the occupacion of John Shether; & also thre parcell̄e of medowe called m̄kett medes lyeng betwene the Thamyse & Totehyll & one more abutting upon Shere dyche now in the occupacion of John Bate, & also one close called Sandpytte feld conteynyng xvij acres whether yt be more or lesse wyth two medowes to the same adjoynnyng, wherof one of the sayde medowes conteyne v acres & the other vij acres nowe in the occupaçõn of one Wylliam Bate, and also one Medowe called Longmore conteynyng viij acres & one Bank̄e extendyng from Abbott̄e Brydye unto the Thamyse whiche nowe be in the occupaçõn of one John Lawrence, and also a Pasture called Priours Crofte lyeng next the waye ledyng from Eye Brydye to Eybury, & one pece of medowe lyeng in Thamys mede called Pryours Hoop̄e conteynyng one acre & an halfe, & one close called Bryk close lyeng betwene the grete close belongyng unto Eybury on the West & North & the medowe called conduyte mede on the Est whiche Robert Sharpe & Elyzabeth his wyffe late the wyffe of one Wylliam Vincent now holde, & also one croft called Hawardes Croft whiche nowe one Edwarde Stokwood holdethe, & one medowe parcell of Longmore conteynyng by estymacion iij acres lyeng next the Abbott̄e Brydg at Totehyll aforsayde whiche now ys in the occupacion of one Nicholas Fyssher lyeng & being in Westm̄ aforsayde, & also one teñt̄e wyth two cotage lyeng at Charyng Crosse whiche nowe one Crystian Norres holdeth lyeng in the seyde Parysse of Seynt Martyn in the felde; & also one yerly rent of xvj d. goyng out of a teñt̄e called the Swanne in Charyng Crosse in the same Parysse of Seynt Martyn, & also one yerly rent of xj s. viij d. goyng out of the Londes belongyng to the Abbott of Abyngdon nowe in the tenure of one George Sutton in Charyng Crosse felde, & also one yerly rent of vj d. by the yere goyng oute of a close at Colmanshedge nowe in the occupacion of the late wyffe of Edmond Horne, & also one yerly rent of vij s. j d. goyng out of xx acres of londe of Sir Wylliam Essex Knyght lyeng in Westm̄ aforsayde, and also one yerly rent of xvij d. goyng out of the londe belongyng unto theyres of Edward Norres lyeng in the same Towne, and also one yerly rent of xiiij d. goyng out of three acres & an half of the Landz of Sir Hugh Vaughan lyeng wythin Westm̄ aforsayde, & also one yerly rente of ij s. goyng oute of iij^{or} acres of erable lande & x acres of medowe of one Wyllm Jenyn in Westm̄ aforsayde, & also one yerly rent of iij li. goyng out of the Mañ of Chelseth in the sayde Countye of Midd late in the tenure of Wyllm Sandes Knight Lorde Sandes & also three closes lyeng & beyng in Estgrenwyche in the Countye of Kent parcell of the ferme of Combe & late in the tenure of one Wyllm Muschampe; All whiche Mañs landes teñt̄e & other the p̄mysse bene valued and extended by the sayde Abbott & Covent to be of the clere yerly valew of fourescore sixteen poundes & seven shillinḡe over and above all yerly charges & reprints; To HAVE AND to holde all the sayde Scytes Soyles Circuytes & Procynçte of the Maners before rehersed & all other Mañs Londes teñt̄e pastures rent̄e revçions servic̄e fyshynḡe & other the p̄mysse wyth all & synguler theyre appurtenanc̄e unto the same oure seyde Sovereign Lorde his heyres & successours for ever; as by the same dede enrolled of Recorde amonḡe other thynḡe doth appere: For and in recompence & consideracion wherof the Kinḡe most royall Majestye of his most habundaunt Grace & of his mere mocion by his tres patent̄e dated the thirde daye of July the xxvij yere before rehersed hathe geven & graunted & by the same tres patent̄e confyrm̄e unto the sayde Wylliam Boston Abbot of the Monastery of Seynt Peter of Westm̄ & his successours the Scyte Soyle Circuyte & Procynçte of the late House or Pryory of oure blessed Lady of Hurley in the Countye of Berck, wyth all the housynḡe buyldynḡe yerdes gardeyns and Orcheardes in and aboute the same & also all those Mañs lande & teñt̄e lyeng & beyng in Esthamsted in the sayde Countye of Berck & the Rectories and p̄sonages of Hurley Waltham and Stretley & the Advousons & P̄ronage of the Vicarage of Hurley & Waltham aforsayde & all tithes oblacions offerynḡe pençõs porcions & all other proffytte & avauntage what so ever they be to the sayde Rectories & p̄sonage or any of them apperteynyng or in any wyse belongyng, & also the tythe of Knollehyll whiche Rychard Andrewes nowe occupyeth in ferme parcell of the sayde Psonage of Hurley one pençõn of iij s. goyng oute of the Church of Esthamsted in the sayde Countye of Berck one mesuage & certeyn Landz lyeng & beyng in Kyngham in the Counte of Oxford nowe in the tenure & occupaçõn of one Nicholas Water & also the Maner or Lordship of Hurley wyth all & singler thappurtenanc̄e in Hurley in the Countye of Berck aforsayde, wyth the viewe of franklegge & lawday & all goodes & catell̄e wayffed & strays wythin the sayde Towne of Hurley, one Watermylle wyth all other landz teñt̄e rent̄e & heredytament̄e lyeng & beyng in Hurley aforsayde late beyng parcell or apperteynyng unto the sayde late House or Pryory of Hurley wyth all & singler thappurtenanc̄e (one grete Woode lyeng togyder in Hurley aforsayde called Hurley Woode lyeng next to the Woode called the Thyket late pteynyng to the sayde late Pryor onely except); All whiche Maner landz & teñt̄e in Esthamsted & Hurley aforsayde & other the p̄mysse in the sayde tres patent̄e conteyned & expressed late were parcell & pteynyng unto the sayde late House or Pryory of our blessed Lady of Hurley aforsayd; To have and to holde the sayde Scyte Soyle Circuyte & Procynçte of the sayde late House or Pryory of Hurley & also all the sayde Mañs Landz & Teñtz in Esthamsted & Kyngham aforsayde & the sayde Rectories & Psonage of Hurley Waltham & Stretley aforsayde wyth bothe the sayde p̄ronage & Advousons of the Vicarage of Hurley & Waltham before rehersed wyth all & singler thappurtenanc̄e & also the sayde Maner or Lordship of Hurley & all & singler other the p̄mysse in Hurley aforsayde (except before except) wyth the sayde viewe of frankplege goodes & catell̄e wayffed & strays wythin the sayde Towne of Hurley to the sayde Wyllm Boston Abbott of the Monastery of Saynte Peter of Westm̄ & his successours for ev̄, of oure sayde Sovereign Lorde the Kyng & his heyres in chieff by the servyce of the xth parte of a Knyght̄e fee & the yerly rent of xiiij li. at the feast̄e of Sayncte Michell tharch̄angell & Thannunçãõn of oure blessed Lady Seynt Mary by even porçõns for all maner of servic̄e & demaundes; as by the same tres patent̄e amonḡe other thynḡe apperthe more at large: Be yt therefore enacted ordeyned & establysshed by the Kyng oure Sovereign Lorde wyth thassent of his Lordes bothe sp̄uall and temporall & of the Comons in this p̄sent Parlyament assembled and by thauçhoryte of the same,

that our sayde Sovereign Lorde shall have holde & enjoye the sayde Scytes (¹) Circuytes & p̄cynct̄ of the sayde Man̄s of Hyde and Nete & all other Manours Landes Teñt̄ medowes pastures rent̄ rev̄cions & other the p̄mysses in the sayde dede of the forsayde Abbote & Covent conteyned & exp̄ssed to hym his heires & assignes for ever, accordyng unto the trewe meanyng purport tenoure and effēcte of the same: And that the sayde dede may stonde & be good & effectuell in the Lawe to ev̄y purpose & intent. And also that the sayde Wyllm Boston Abbott of the sayde Monastery of Seynt Peter aforsayde shall have holde & enjoye to hym & his successours all & singler the sayde Scyte Soyle Circuyte & p̄cynct̄ of the sayde late House or Pryory of Hurley wyth all the Houses Buyldynḡ Cort̄ Gardeyns Orcheardes Pondes Fisshynḡ in & aboute the same and all the sayde Maners Lond̄ & Teñt̄ in Esth̄msted Hurley & Kyngham aforsayd wyth the sayde Rectoryes & P̄sonaḡ of Hurley Walth̄m & Stretley & all other the p̄mysses in the sayde tres patent̄ conteyned and specefied to the sayde Abbott & his successours for ever; To holde of oure sayde Sovereign Lorde & his heyres as is before rehersed accordyng to the effēcte & purporte of the sayde tres patent̄; & that the sayde tres patent̄ shalbe good fyrme & effectuell in the Lawe accordyng unto the trewe menyng & intent of the same.

Assurance of the Manors, Lands, &c. so conveyed to the King;

and of the other Priory, &c. so given in Recompence to the Monastery of St. Peter.

SAVYNG to all & ev̄y p̄son & p̄sons bodyes polytyke & corpate theyr heyres & successours & to the heyres & successours of ev̄y of them, other then the sayde Abbott & his successours, all suche right title use interest accions lawfull entrees termes rent̄ comyns & proffytte whyche so ev̄ they or any of them have or hathe, or at any tyme hereafter shall have in or to the p̄mysses or any parte or parcell therof in the sayde dede of the Abbot & Covent aforsayde conteyned & expressed; AND also savyng to all & ev̄y p̄son & p̄sons bodyes polytyke & corporate theyre heyres & successours & to the heyres & successours of ev̄y of them, other then oure sayde Sovereign Lorde the Kyng his heires & successours & ev̄y of them, all suche ryght title use interest accions lawfull entres termes rent̄ comens & p̄ffetts whyche they or any of them have or hathe, or at any tyme hereafter shall have in or to the sayde Scyte Circuyte Soyle & p̄cynct̄ of the sayde late House or Pryory of Hurley & other the p̄mysses in the sayde tres patent̄ of oure sayde Sovereign Lorde the Kyng conteyned & exp̄ssed, this p̄sent Acte or any clause article or sentence therin conteyned or expressed to the cont̄ry therof in eny wyse notwythstondyng.

II.
General Savings.

AND where the Prior of the sayde Monastery of Westm̄ hath hertofore used to sue & to be sued by the name of the Pryor of the sayde Monastery, aswell in accions p̄sonall as reall, wythout namyng the Abbot of the sayde Monastery in any of the same accions, & also hathe exc̄ysed used & done dyvers other act̄ & thynḡ as a body polytyque coporate by hymself seved from the sayde Abbot for tyme beyng, by reason & occasion wherof dyvers stryffe dyscordes cont̄versies & enormyties hathe in tyme paste dayly growen & chaunced betwyxt thabbot & Pryour of the sayde Monastery for the tyme beyng & their brethern of the same Monastery, to the highe displeasure of Almyghty God grete unquyetnes & sclauder of the sayde Monastery lett of good relygeon distruc̄ōn of vertue decaye of trewe p̄feccion maynten̄ce of vyce & hynderaunce of dyvne serveyce in the same: Wherefore the Kynḡ Highnes tendryng most effectuously the honoure of God the restoryng & maynten̄ce of good relygeon, accordyng to the puretye & fyrst institūōn of the same, his most gracyous wyll & pleasure ys that yt be enacted ordeyned & establysshed by thaūctoryte of this p̄sent parlyament his Highnes the Lord̄ sp̄uall & temporall & the Comens assembled in the same, that the sayde incorporacion of the sayde Priour & his successours be clerely fromhensforth frustrate adnychilate voyde & of none effēcte, & that the sayde Pryor & his successours be fromhensforth the dysabled to sue or to be sued wythout his Abbott or Sovereign, in lyke wyse maner & fourme as any other Monke beyng professed in the same Monastery is or shalbe; & that all Land̄ tent̄ rent̄ possessions revenues proffytts advousons p̄ronages p̄sentacions donacions & all other heredytament̄ cōmodityes & emolument̄ whyche the sayd Priour & his p̄decessours have hertofore claymed or had used & enjoyed as a body polytyke, shall by thaūctoryte aforsayde be fromhensforth demed & adjudged in the sayde Abbot & his successours for ever, in as ample & large man̄ fourme qualyte & condicion as the same before were or now be in the sayd Pryour of the sayde Monastery or any of his p̄decessours; & that the sayde Abbot & his successours shall & maye fromhensforth have holde possede & enjoye the same p̄mysses wyth all suche & lyke benefytte adv̄ntage & proffette as the sayde nowe Pryor or eny of his p̄decessours Priours of the sayde Monastery have heretofore had used or enjoyed, or of right ought to have or myght have had used or enjoyed.

III.
Disputes arising from the Prior of the Monastery at Westminster, acting as a Person corporate, separate from the Abbot;

The Incorporacion of the said Prior, declared void; and all Lands, Advousons, &c. claimed by him vested in the said Abbot and his Successors.

AND be yt further enacted by thaūctoryte aforsayde, that aswell all such offyces houses mancyous possessions p̄fytte & cōmodityes, of & wythin the sayde Monastery & elsewhere, whyche heretofore have bene used exc̄ysed & occupied by and at the wyll or pleasure of the Pryor Monke bayly celler or other offycer wythin the sayde Monastery or elsewhere, as apperteyneth to the sayde offycers or to any of them, or to thuse maynten̄ce sustentac̄ōn or p̄fytte of them or any of them, shall fromhensforth be demed & adjudged in the sayde Abbott & his successours Abbott̄ of the sayde Monastery & be always at the rule order admynstracion & dysposicion of the sayde Abbott & his successours Abbott̄ of the same Monastery; And that no Monke or religious p̄son of the sayde Monastery, other then the Abbott there for tyme beyng, have fromhensforth any office rule distribūōn or mynstracion of any mony goodes or other thynḡ to be done p̄formed or made wythin the sayde Monastery or elsewhere, by reason of any foundation or other orden̄ce or composicion heretofore had made or ordeyned to be p̄formed executed & done by any offic̄ or religeous p̄son or p̄sons wythin the sayde Monastery, but onely by the sayde Abbot & his successours, & at the wyll & pleasure of the Abbott of the same Monastery for the tyme beyng, accordyng to Saynt Benett̄ rule; any statute orden̄ce foundation conven̄ōn composicion use custome bonde othe agrement or other thyng heretofore had made graunted used or allowed to the cont̄ry notwythstondyng.

IV.
All Offices, &c. heretofore held under the Prior vested in the Abbot;

No Monk, &c. to have Authority, except under the Abbot.

PROVYDED alwey that the Abbott of the sayde Monastery for tyme beyng & his successours, or suche as he or they shall apoynte wythin the same Monastery, shall at all tymes hereafter do fulfyll p̄forme & kepe or cause to be done p̄formed & kept all maner of suche Almesses to pore people masses diriges sermons lectours scolers stipendes light̄ lampes torches tapers payment̄ for offerynḡ & forreyn Annyvsaryes fyndyng of Bedemen & Bedewomen & all other suche thynḡ accordyng to the foundations provisions uses composicions or agrement̄ heretofore had made p̄vyded or used for and conc̄nyng the same; any thyng in this Acte conteyned to the cont̄ry therof notwythstondyng.

V.
The Abbot to provide for all Alms, Masses, &c.

(*) PROVYDED alwey, that this Acte or any thyng therin conteyned be not p̄judicyall or hurtfull to Rychard Andrewes Esquyre Styward of the londes of the sayde Pryory of Hurley, of or for his sayde offyce & fees & wages for the same, nor for any other lease or leases that the sayde Richard hath of the graunt or dymyse of the late Pryor or Pryores of the sayde Pryory, but that the sayde Rychard may have & enjoye the same accordyngly, this Acte notwythstondyng, in suche maner & forme as though this Acte had never byn had ne made.

VI.
Proviso for the Steward of the Lands of Hurley Priory.

¹ Soyles O.

* The following Provisoes are annexed to the Original Act in Two separate Schedules.

VII.
Proviso for
Woodward and
Baillif of the
Liberties of
Hurley Priory.

PROVIDED alwey that this Acte or any thyng therin conteyned or expressed shall not be hurtfull or p̄judycall to Thomas Warde Esquyre, nor to Rychard Warde gentyman, nor to eyther of them, nor to theyre deputye or deputies, for or conc̄nyng the offyces of the Woodwardshyp & Baylyfwyke of the libties of Hurley & Receyvorshyp of the rent & revenuez belongyng to the house or monastery of Hurley, to the same Thomas & Rychard graunted & geven for terme of theyr lyves under the Covent seale of the Pryour & Convent of Hurley seſſally graunted, nor to any the fees wagē casualtyes or other yerly p̄fete to the same officē or any of them belongyng or appertaynyng, thys Acte or any thyng therein conteyned or exp̄ssed to the contr̄y in eny wyse notwythstandyng, & as though this Acte had never bene had ne made.

CHAPTER L.

AN ACTE conc̄nyng an exch̄ung of Londē betwene the Kingē Highnes, the Archebisshop of Caunterbury, and Thomas Crumwell Esquyre the Kyngē chief Secretary.

Recital of Statute
27 H.VIII. c. 34
for Exchange
between the King
and the Archbishop
of Canterbury,
of the Manor of
Wimbledon, &c.
for the Possessions
of the Monastery of
St. Radygonne.

WHERE in the Parlement holden at Westm̄ by progacyon, in the last Sessyon therof begonne the iiijth daye of February in the sayd xxvijth yere of oure sayde Soſeign Lorde Kyng Henry the eight, & contened unto the xiiijth daye of Apryll in the sayd xxvijth yere of oure sayde Soſeign Lord & then by that Session desolved, among many benyfycyall statutes then there made & ordeyned, It was enacted by auctoryte of the same Parlyament that the Kyngē Highnes his heyres & successours, from the feast of the Annūcyacyon of oure blessed Lady Seynt Mary the Virgyn in the yere of oure Lord M v C xxxvj shulde have holde & enjoye for ever the Maner of Wymbledon wyth thappurten^{ncē} in the Countye of Surē, and all & synguler mesuagē landz teñtē rentē rev̄syons advousons cherches chapells p̄sentacyons nomynacyons collacyons woodē parkē fysshynge waters comons warcannys letes courtē franchises feyres markettē lybtyes p̄fette cōmodityes & other heredytamentē, sett lyeng & beyng in the Townys Parysshes & Feldes of Wymbledon Mortlake Puttaneth Rowhampton at Rokehampton Eschene & Hertyngton in the sayd Countye of Surrey beyng parcells of thenherytaunce & possessyons of the Archebisshoppryche of Cant̄bury, or the whych bene letten reputed knowen accepted & taken as parte parcell or membres of the same Maners or any of them; Savyng alway to all & singuler p̄son & p̄sones bodies polytyke & corporate theyre heyres & successours & the heyres & successours of ev̄y of them, other then the Archebisshopp of Canterbury & his successors & all suche p̄sons & bodies polytyke & corporate theyr heyres & successours that from thensforthe shuld or myght clayme or p̄tende tittle in or to the p̄mysses or to any parte or p̄cell of them to the use of the sayd Archebisshopp of Canterbury & of his successors, all suche ryght title use possessyon rev̄cyon reverter remaynder entre accyons petycyons condycyons offyce fees annuytes rentē lybtyes franchises leases & comens p̄fytz & comodites whiche they or any of them have or hathe in or to the same p̄mysses in suche maner forme qualyte & condycyon to all intentē purposes & construccyons as if the sayde Acte nor any thyng therin conteyned had neſ bene had nor made; and for the playne & full recompence therof then made by the Kyngē Highnes unto the sayd Archebisshopp of Canterbury & his successors, the Kyngē pleasure was that yt shulde be enacted by auctoryte of the sayd parlement that the said Archebisshop & his successors for ever, from the said feast of the Annūcyacyon of oure Lady, shulde have holde & enjoye the syte & p̄cinct of the late Monastery or Abbey of Seynt Radygonne in the Countye of Kent lately dyssolved, & all Man̄s mesuagē landz teñtē rentē rev̄cyons servyce woodē medowes pastures Knyghtē fees advousons churches chapells vicaragē presentacyons donacyons tythes pensyons porcyons oblacions offerynge Courtē letē views of franklegge warens feyres markettē p̄fette & cōmodityes what so ever they be to the sayd late Monast̄y or Abbey belongyng or apperteynyng, & whych then were letten knowen reputed or taken as partē parcells or membres of the sayd late Monastery or Abbey, or of any of the possessyons of the same, in as large & ample maner qualyte & condycyon to all intentē & purposes as the late Abbot of the sayd Monastery or Abbey or any of his p̄decessours there had or myght have hadd in the fyrst daye of February then last past; To have and to holde the same Syte & other the p̄mysses to the same Archebisshop & his successors of the Kyng oure Soſeign Lorde hys heyres & successours be fealtye & yeldyng foure poundz yerly to oure sayd Soſeign Lorde the Kyng hys heyres & successours; as by the same Acte amongē other thyngē therin conteyned more p̄lynly yt maye appere: AND forasmuche as syns the tyme of the making of the sayde Acte or statute the Kyngē Highnes ys credibly informed & hathe p̄fyt knowledge that the sayd Syte of the sayd Abbey or Monastery & other the p̄mysses, by his Grace & by auctoryte of the sayd Parlyament geven to the sayd Archebisshopp of Caunterbury & hys successors, be of moche lesse yerely valewe then the above named Maner of Wymbledon & Mortlake wyth other the premysses & theyre appurten^{ncē} whyche were of the dotacyon enherytaunce & possessyon of the sayd Archebisshop in ryght of hys sayde Archebisshoppryche; and his Highnes not wylling that the same Archebisshop or his successors shulde have or susteyne any losse detryment or hynderaunce in that behalf, but rather affectyng & desyryng to geve & avance the same Archebisshop & hys successors to lyke yerly p̄fette recompence & value as the sayd Maner of Wymbledon & Mortlake wyth other the p̄mysses whyche were of the sayd dotacyon enherytaunce & possessyon of the sayd Archebisshop be of, Is contented & pleased that yt be enacted by auctoryte of this present Parlyament, that in full satisfaccyon & recompence of the same Maner of Wymbledon & Mortlake wythe all other the p̄mysses aforesayd, the sayd Archebisshop of Canterbury & his successors Archebisshops of Caunterbury shall have holde & enjoye for ever, from the feast of the Annūcyacyon of oure Lady Seynt Mary the Virgyn last past in the yere of oure Lord God M D xxxvj, the Syte grounde churche p̄cynct steple & churchyerd of the late Pryory of Seynt Gregory sett & beyng wythout the North gate & wallys of the Syte of Caunterbury & nye unto the same Gate, and all Man̄s mesuagē landz teñtē rentē rev̄syons dyſcē woodes medowes pastures Knyghtē fees churches advousons of Churches, & all Chapells vicaragē p̄sentacōns donacyons tythes pencyons porcyons offrynge oblacions courtē letē views of franklegg, & all that to the viewe of franklegg belongeth, warens feyres markettē p̄fets cōmodityes & heredytamentē what so ever they be to the same late Pryory in any wyse belongyng or apperteynyng, or whiche of late tyme have bene letten knowen reputed or taken as partē parcells or membres of the sayd late Pryory or of any of the possessyons of the same, in as large & ample maner qualyte & condycyon to all intentē & purposes as the late Pryour of the same Pryory or any of his p̄decessours therin hadd or myght have hadd: Excepted alwaye & forprysed from the sayd Archebisshop & his successors the Maner of Houghfeld otherwise called Hufefeld wyth thappurten^{ncē}, & all & all maner thoes landz teñtē rev̄syons & heredytamentē lyeng or beyng in the parysshes of Charth^m Tanyngton & Harbaldowne in the County of Kent, or in any of those Parysshes, & in any place or placē betwene any part of the ryver cōmyng or extendyng from the Towne of Wye in the sayd Countye unto the Cytie of Caunterbury, & the comen strete or highe waye ledyng & extendyng betwene the Towne of Boughton under the Bleene & the

The Possessions of
the said Monastery
of less Value than
the Manor of
Wimbledon, &c.

The Scite, Church,
and Possessions of
the Priory of Saint
Gregory without
Canterbury,
assured to the said
Archbishop.

Except the Manor
of Hufefeld, and
other Lands, &c.
specified.

Parysbe Cherche & Cherche yarde of Harbaldowne aforseyd, whyche were the Man's landz teñtē & heredytamentē of the sayd late Pryor & Covent of the sayd Pryory of Seynt Gregory; Also excepted the reᵛsyon of iiij^{or} Medowes lyeng in the sayd parysbe of Tanyngton next unto the Maner of Tunford in the sayd County, whych iiij^{or} medowes Crystofer Hales holdeth to ferme for terme of c̄teyne yeres yet enduryng by the lease & graunte of the late Pryoure & Covent of the sayd late Pryory of Seynt Gregory; and also excepted the yerly rent or ferme of iiij^{or} poundē of lawfull money [of ¹] he yelden yerly by the seyd Crystofer Hales for his tenure & occupacyon to ferme of the seyd iiij medowes; Also excepted one croft or pece of Londe wyth thappurten^{ncē} conteynyng by estymacōn vj acres lyeng in the parysche of Seynt Dunstane wythout the west gate of the sayd Cytie; And also excepted a c̄teyne medowe wyth thappurten^{ncē} called Seynt Gregoryes mede conteynyng by estymacyon nyne acres of medowe lyeng w'out the wallys of the sayd Cytie in the parysbe of the holye crosse of Westgate, or in the parysbe of Norgate or in the Parysbe of Hakynton: To have holde and enjoye the forseyd Syte circuyte & p̄cynct & all other the p̄mysse of the same late Pryory of Seynt Gregory, or of the possessyons or inheryt^{unce} of the same late Pryory (except the p̄mysse before excepted) to the sayd Archebysshop & his seid successours for ever of the Kyng oure Sovereign Lorde his heyres & successours in free & perpetuall Almes.

To hold of the King in Frankalmoigne.

AND Ferthermore our seid Sovereign Lorde the Kyng ys pleased & contented, wyth thassent & agrement of the sayd Archebysshop of Canterbury, that yt be ordeyned & enacted by auctoryte of this present plyament, that the sayd Crystofer Hales for the sōme of foure hundred poundē by hym fully payd to the sayd Archebysshop shall have holde & enjoye to hym his heyres & assignes for ever, from the sayd feast of the Anūcyacyon of oure Lady Seynt Marye last past, the sayd Maner of Houghfeld reversyon of iiij^{or} medowes together wyth the sayd yerly rent of iiij li. one crofte or pece of land & the sayd medowe called Seynt Gregoryes mede & all other the p̄mysse before excepted, whiche Maner of Houghfeld & other the p̄mysse before excepted bene of the yerly value of twenty poundz of Money, and shall holde the same of oure sayd Sovereign Lord the Kyng by fealtye onely for all Maner of ᵛvyce.

II.
The said Manor and Lands excepted, assured to Christ. Hales, to hold of the King by Fealty.

SAVYNG to all & evy pson & psons bodyes polytyke & corporate & to the heyres & successours of evy of them, other then the Kyngē Highnes his heyres & successours & the sayd late Pryour & Covent of the sayd late Pryory of Seynt Gregory & there successours, all suche ryght tittle use clayme reᵛsyon reentre remaynder leases fermes officē entres condicyons rentē fees annuytes comōns lybtyes & profettē whiche they or any of them hathe or have or ought or shulde have or clayme in or to any the sayd Man's & other the p̄mysse whiche were of the sayd late Pryour & Covent, as though this acte had never ben hadd nor made, Any thyng in the same Act conteyned to the cont̄ry in any wyse notwythstandyng.

III.
General Saving.

AND also yt ys ferther enacted by auctoryte of this present parlyament that the sayd Archebysshop & his sayd successours shall yerly pay the tenthe of & for all & singler Man's Londz teñtē Charches & other heredytamentē, whiche before the making of this present acte were appteynyng or belongyng to the seyd Archebysshop in ryght of his Archebysshoppryche, to the Treasurer of the fyrst frutys and the tenth, in lyke maner & forme as the sayd Archebysshop was charged to paye by force & ᵛtue of the Statute made & p̄vyded for the payment of the same fyrst frutys and the tenthe, & no part therof to be deducted or dymynuted.

IV.
The Archbishop shall pay his Tenths without Diminution.

AND it ys also ferther enacted by auctoryte of this present parlement, that the Kyng oure Sovereign Lorde shall have holde & enjoye to hym hys heyres & successours for ever the forseyd Syte circuyte & p̄cynct of the late Monastery or Abbey of Seynt Radygonne in the sayd Countye of Kent, & all maners mesuage londē teñtē rentē reᵛsyons ᵛvice & other the premysses wyth all & singler theyr app'ten^{ncē} above reherced, whiche as ys above wrytton were geven by the seyd former acte made in the sayd Parlement holden in the forseid iiijth daye of february in the seid xxvijth yere of oure seyd Sovereign Lord to the sayd Archebysshop & to his successours, the same former acte or any thyng theryn conteyned & expressed to the cont̄ry in any wyse notwythstandyng, & as though the same acte had nev^{er} ben had nor made: Savyng to all & evy pson & psons bodyes polytyke & corporate & the heyres & successours of evy of them, other then the sayd Archebysshop & his sayd successours & the sayd late Abbott & Covent of the sayd late Abbey or Monastery of Seynt Radegun & their Successors, all suche ryght tittle interest use reᵛcyon reentre remaynder leases fermes offices condicyons rentē ᵛvice fees annuytes Comens lybtyes & pfettē, whiche they or any of them hathe or have or ought or shulde have or clayme in or to any of the same Maners & other the p̄mysse whyche late were of the sayd Monastery of Seynt Radegun, or of the possessyon or enheryt^{unce} of the same Monastery, as though this present acte had never ben made; Any thyng in this acte to the cont̄ry notwythstandyng.

V.
The Scite and Possessions of the Abbey of Saint Radygonne re-vested in the King.

General Saving.

PROVYDED alwey & be yt enacted by vertue of this present parlement, that the sayd acte conc̄nyng the sayd Maner of Wymbledon & Mortelake wyth other the premysses, lately belongyng to the sayd Archebysshop of Cant̄bury & geven to the Kyngz Grace his heyres & successours by auctoryte of the sayd Parlement holden & contynued at & from the sayd iiijth daye of February into the sayd xiiijth daye of Apryll in the sayd xxvijth yere of oure sayd Sovereign Lord & at that Sessyon therof dyssolved, shall not onely extende & be taken to be extended to the sayd Maners of Wymbleton & Mortlake & other the p̄misses in Wymbleton Mortlake Putteneth Rowchampton at Rokhampton Estchene & Hertyngham whiche were of the ryght possession & enherytance of the sayd Archebysshoppryche, but also shall be fully expounded [extended^s] understonded adjudged & taken to all purposes & ententē to touche & extende to the Maner of Burstowe wyth thapp'ten^{ncē} in the sayd Countye of Surrey, & to all & syngler mesuage toftē londes teñtē rentē reᵛsyons ᵛvice woodē parkē fysshynge waters comens warens advousons presentacyons donacyons collacyons of charches chapels & chauntries letys courtē franchises feyres mcattys libtyes pfettē comodytes & other heredytamentē set lyeng & beyng in the Towne parysche hamlet & felde of Burstowe in the sayd Countye of Surrey, whyche were of the right dotacyon & enherytance or were any of the possessyons of the sayd Archebysshoppryche of Caunterbury; & that the seyd acte shall not extende or in any wyse be taken expounded or understond to be extended or be to any other or mo landz teñtē rentē reᵛsyons or any heredytamentē to the sayd Archebysshop belongyng, but only for & unto thoes other Man's landz teñtē & other the p̄mysse whiche be comprysed conteyned & exp̄ssed in the sayd acte made in the xxvijth yere of our Sovereign Lord, & to the sayd Man of Burstowe & to all the p̄mysse in Burstowe before sayd; & not to extende to the Maner of Lambeth Lambethweke Croydon Waddon Harrowhyll Pynner Hayes Chaham Hoggeston Sudbury Wodhall & Tryng, or in or to any of them, or in or to any landz teñtē or heredytamentē in Lambeth Lambythwyke Croydon Harrowhyll Waddon Pynner Hayes Chaham Hoggeston Sudbury Wodhall & Tryng or in any of them; Any clause artycle sentence word or thyng in the seyd former Acte or in this p̄sent acte conteyned exp̄ssed or specefied to the cont̄ry in any wyse notwythstandyng, & as though the sayd acte made in the sayd xxvijth yere had never ben had nor made.

VI.
Recited Act 27 H.VIII. c. 34. extended not only to the Manors of Wimbledon, &c. therein named, but also to the Manor of Burstowe in Surrey;

But not to any other Possessions of the Archbishop.

¹ to O.

^s extended O.

VII.
Assurance to
Thomas Crumwell
the King's chief
Secretary, of the
said Manors of
Wimbleton,
Mortlake, and
Burstow, &c.

FURTHERMORE the Kyng oure Sovereign Lord is pleased & contented that yt be enacted by auctoryte of this present Parlyament, that Thomas Crumwell Esquyre chyeff Secretary unto his Grace his heyres & assignes shall have holde possede & enjoye to hym & to hys heyres for ever, from the feast of the Annuncyacyon of oure Lady Seynt Mary the Virgyn last past in the yere of oure Lord God M D xxxvj. the sayd Maners of Wymbleton Mortlake & Burstowe, wyth all & syngler membres & app'tenancē to the sayd Maners or to any of them pteynng belongyng or appendyng, lyeng or beyng in the sayd Countye of Surř; & all & syngler mesuagē toftē teitē mylles dovehouses landē medowes pastures woodē hethys cōmens wastes mores maresces rentē rev'syons ōvicē advowsons p'ronagē p'sentacions donacyons & collacyons of Cherches Chapels & chauntries, waters fysshynge parkē warens courtē viewes of frankplege & letys franchises fayres m'catys libtyes p'fettē cōmodityes & other heredytamentē, wyth all theyre members app'tenancē & appendācyes sett lyeng & beyng in the Townys Parysshes Hamletys & feldē of Wymbleton Murtlake Putteneth Rowehampton at Rokhampton Estchene Hertynghon & Burstowe in the sayd Countye of Surř, whiche were any parte or pcellē of the dotaōn enheryt'unce or any of the possessyons of the sayd Archebissshoppryche of Caunterbury, or whiche have ben letten reputed accepted or taken as partē parcells or membres of the sayd Maners or of any of them; wyth all maner of p'perties p'scriptyons condycyons ryghtē tytles of entrees or of accyons interestē rentē sutys petycyons & avauntage of the sayd Maners of Wymbleton Mortlake & Burstowe, or in or to any parte or pcell of them, or in or to any of the sayd p'mysse in Wymbleton Mortlake Putteneth Rowehampton at Rokehampton Estchene Hartynghon & Burstowe before sayd, concōnyng touchyng extendyng or belongyng; in as ample & large maner fourme qualyte & condycyon to all intentē purposes & jugementē as the Reverend Father in God Thomas Archebissshop of Caunterbury or any of his p'decessours Archebissshopys of Caunterbury there had myght or ought to have had of in or to the same.

VIII.
This Act not to
extend to the
Manors of
Lambeth, &c.

PROVYDED alwey that this acte or any thyng theryn conteyned shall not extend be taken or expounded to extend to the maner of Lambeth Lamethwyke Croydon Waddon Harrowhyll Pynner Hayes Chayham Hoggeston Sudbury Wodhall & Tryng, or in or to any of them, or in or to any landz teitē or heredytamentē in Lambeth Lamethwyke Croydon Harrowhyll Waddou Pynner Hayes Chayham Hoggeston Sudbury Wodehall & Tryng or in any of them; Any clause article sentence worde or thyng in the sayd former acte or in this present acte conteyned expressed & specefied to the contrary in any wyse notwithstanding, & as yf this present acte had nev' ben made.

IX.
The Manors of
Northelmham and
Beteley in Norfolk,
&c., part of the
Possessions of the
Bishoprick of
Norwich, assured
to the said
Thomas Crumwell.

AND fether be yt enacted by auctoryte aforsayd, that the sayd Thomas Crumwell Esquyre oure cheff Secretary, from the sayd feast of the Anuncyacyon of oure Lady Seynt Mary the Virgyn last past in the yere of oure Lord God M D xxxvj. shall have holde possede & enjoy for ever to the same Thomas Crumwell Esquyre & to his heyres males of his body lawfully cōmyng, the Maners of Northelenh'm at Northelmh'm & Beteley, wyth all & synguler membres & app'tenancē to the same Maners or to any of them pteyng belongyng or appendyng, lyeng or beyng in the Countye of Norff; & all & synguler mesuagē toftē teitē mylles dovehouses landē medowes pastures woodē hethys cōmens wastes mores maresces rentē rev'syons ōvicē advowsons patronagē p'sentacions donacyons collacyons of Churches chapels & chauntries waters fysshynge parkē warens courtē viewes of frankpleg & letys & all that appertayneth to the viewe of frankpleg franchises fayres marketē libtyes p'fettē cōmodityes & other heredytamentē, wyth all & syngler theyre members app'tenancē & append'uncē set lyeng & beyng in the Townes Parysshes Hamlettē & feldē of Northelenh'm at Northelmh'm Beteley Byngraf & Bryseby in the sayd Countye of Norff, whiche were any part or parcell of the dotacyon or inherytaunce or any of the possessyons of the Bisshoppryche of Norwyche, or whiche have ben letten reputed accepted or taken as partē parcells or membres of the same maners of Northelenh'm at Northelmh'm & Beteley or of any of them; wyth all maner of p'perties p'scriptyons condycyons ryghtē tytles of entre or of accyon interestē rentē sutys accyons petycyons & advauntagē what so ev' in or to any of the sayd maners of Northelenh'm at Northelmh'm & Beteley, or in or to any part or parcell of them, or in or to any of the sayd p'mysse in Northelenh'm Beteley Bingraff & Breseley before sayd concōnyng touchyng extendyng or belongyng, in as ample & large maner & forme qualyte & condycyon to all intentē purposis & jugementē as the Reverent Father in God Rychard late Byshopp of Norwyche, or any of his p'decessours Bisshopē of Norwych there, had shuld or myght or ought to have had of or in the same.

X.
All the said Manors
hereby assured to
the said Thomas
Crumwell
discharged of
Tenths;

and to be holden of
the King by Fealty
only.

AND be it further enacted by auctoryte aforsayd, that all & evy the sayd Maners of Wymbleton Murtlake Burstowe Northelenh'm at Northelmh'm & Beteley & evy part & pcell of them, & all & synguler the p'mysse in Wymbleton Mortlake Putteneth Rowehampton at Rokehampton Estchene Hertynghon Burstowe Northelenh'm Beteley Burgraft & Breseley before sayd, whiche were of the possessyons of the sayd Archebissshoppryche & Byssshoppryche or of eyther of them, shalbe fully & clerely exōiated dyscharged & acquyted, from the sayd feast of the annuncyacion of oure Lady last past for ever, of all Man' of paymentes of tenthes & fyrst frutys therof to be payde chalenged axed or demaunded by force & v'tue of any acte or Statute made & p'vyded for payment of the fyrst frutys & tenthes; & that all the same Maners & p'mysse by this Acte lymyted or apoynted to the sayd Thomas Crumwell shalbe holden of oure Sovereign Lord the Kyng & of his heyres by fealty onely for all maner of ōvicē rentē exaccyons duetyes paymentē & demaundē.

XI.
General Saving.

SAVYNG to all & evy pson & psons bodyes polytyke & corporate theyr heyres & successours & the heyres & successours of evy of them, other then the Kyng oure Sovereign Lorde his heyres & successours the sayd Archebysshop of Cant'bury & the sayd Bysshop of Norwyche & the successours of eyther of them Archebissshops or Byssshops of Cant'bury or of Norwyche, all suche ryght tyle use clayme fees annuytes comons libtyes & p'fettē whyche they or any of them hath or have or myght or shuld have or clayme in or to any of the sayd Maners & p'mysse, as thoughē thys present acte had nev' ben had ne made; Any thyng in the same acte conteyned to the contrary notwithstanding.

XII.
The Archbishop of
Canterbury charged
with Payment of
the Tenth of the
Possessions of the
Priory of Saint
Gregory;

PROVYDED alwey & be yt enacted that the seyde Archebissshop of Caunterbury & his successours shalbe charged contynually fromhensforth to the Kyng oure Sovereign Lord his heyres & successours, for & to the paymentē of the fyrst frutys & tenth of the sayd Syte Cherche & p'cynct of the sayd late Monastery of Seynt Gregory, & of all & synguler other p'mysse ecclesiastycall & temporall whiche were the Maners landz teitē or hereditamentē of the same late monastery: And in consyderacyon therof be it enacted by auctoryte of this present plement that the sayd Archebissshop & his Successours shalbe fully & clerely acquyted exōiated & dyscharged, aswell ayenst oure seyde Sovereign Lord the Kyng his heyres & successours & evy of them as ayenst the Chaunceler &

Treasurer & all other officers [of¹] mynsters for the tyme beyng & for to cōme for the Augmentacyons of the Revenues of the Kyng^e most honorable Crowne, of & for the fyrst frutys & tenth at any tyme hereafter to be demaunded asked requyred levyed or to be payd of or for any Man^rs landz teñt^e & other p^rmysse whiche before by this acte above wrytten be lymytted or apoynted to the seid Thomas Crumwell & to his heyres & assignes; The acte of gyft or graunt of the sayd fyrst frutys & tenth heretofore made to our seyde Sovereign Lord the Kyng, or any other acte or Statute, to the contr^y therof beyng, or any thyng in this acte above wrytton in any wyse notwithstandyng.

and discharged thereof for the Manors, &c. hereby assured to Crumwell.

CHAPTER LI.

AN ACTE concyng thassuraunce of certayn Lond^e unto the Lady Katheryn Duches of Suff, in recompence of her Jointure.

MOST humbly beseceth your Highnes your most humble Subject^e Charles Duke of Suff and the Lady Katheryn nowe his wyffe, That where the sayd Charles nowe stondest and is sole seased to hym and his heyres of his bodye lawfully begotten of and in the Manours of Benall and Stratford jux^a Benall Frossenden Huntyngheld wyth their appurten^{nc}e in the Countye of Suff, and of and in the Manours of Cossey Causton Claxton Helyngton Kerdeston Estruston and Ryffam, wyth all and singler theyr appurten^{nc}e in the Countye of Norff; the re^vcyon of all whyche Maners yf the sayd Duke fortune to deceasse wythout heyres of his bodye lawfully begotten of ryght belong and apperteign to your Highnes and to your heyres and successours for ever; And also where the sayd Charles Duke of Suff nowe stondest and is seased to hym and to his heyres in fee of and in the Mano^rs of Desnyng otherwyse called Desenyng Shardlois in Cavenham Cresseners Talmag^e at dic^t Talmities and Passhelowes with their appurten^{nc}e in the Countye of Suff, And of and in the Manours of Burwell Multon otherwyse called Muketon otherwyse called Makton Althorp Calceby Anderby otherwyse called Aynderby Huttoft Sutton Hanganby Thursthorpe otherwyse called Thanstorp Thedythorpe Mabthorpe otherwise called Malbethorp Longledford otherwyse called Longludford and Sletheby wyth theyr appurten^{nc}e in the Countye of Lincoln; That yt may please your Highnes of your most habundaunt grace and specyall goodness that yt may be enacted ordeyned and establisshed by your Highnes wyth thassent of your Lordz sp^uall and temporall and of your Comons in this youre highe and most honorable Court of Parlyament assembled and by auctoryte of the same, that fromhensforth the said Charles duke of Suff and the sayd Lady Katheryn his Wyff shall have holde and enjoye the said Manours of Benall and Stratford jux^a Benall Frostenden Huntynghelde wyth ther appurten^{nc}e in the sayd Countye of Suff, and the Man^rs of Cossey Causton Claxton Helyngton Kerdeston Estruston and Ryffam wyth there appurten^{nc}e in the Countye of Norff, to the sayd Duke and Duches his Wyff for terme of lyff of the sayd Duches, the remaynder therof after the decease of the said Duches to the said Duke and to the heyres of the bodye of the sayd Duke of Suff lawfully begotten, And for default of suche yssue remaynder therof to the ryght heyres of your Highnes and of theyr heyres for ever; And also that the seid Duke and Duches shall fromhensforth have holde and enjoye the sayd Mano^rs of Desnyng otherwyse called Desenyng Shardlois in Cavenham [Crossyners²] Talmag^e otherwyse called Talmities and Paschelowes wyth theyre appurten^{nc}e in the said Countye of Suff, and the sayd Mano^rs of Burwell Multon otherwyse called Monketon otherwyse called Makton Althorp Calceby Anderby otherwyse called Aynderby Huttoft Sutton Hanganby Thursthorpe otherwyse called Thanstorp Thedythorpe Mabthorpe otherwyse called Malbethorp Longledford otherwise called Longludforde and Sletheby in the sayd Countye of Lincoln with theyr appurten^{nc}e, to the said Duke and Duches for terme of lyff of the sayd Duches, the remaynder therof after the decease of the sayd Duches to the sayd Duke and to his heyres and assignes for ever; in full recompens of all Joynters and Dowes hereafter in any wyse to be claymed or demaunded by the sayd Lady Katheryn of and in all other Man^rs landes and teñt^e and all other heredytament^e wythin this Realme of England wherof the sayd Duke is seased, or at any tyme hereafter duryng the Coverture hadd betwene the same Duke and Duches shalbe seased, of an estate of Inherytaunce.

Charles Duke of Suffolk seised of certain Estates, with Reversion to the King;

and also seised in fee of certain other Estates;

The first-mentioned Estates assured to the Duke and Duches for Life of the Duches, Remainder to the Duke and the Heirs of his Body, Remainder in fee to the King's right Heirs;

The remaining Estates to the Duke and Duches for the Life of the Duches, Remainder in Fee to the Duke.

In Recompence of her Jointure in all Lands of the Duke.

And be it further enacted by the auctorite aforsayd, that yf yt shall fortune the sayd Duches to overlyve the sayd Duke her husband, that then yt shalbe lefull unto the said Lady Katheryn and her assignes, fmedyately after the decease of the same Duke, to entre into all the sayd Man^rs landes and teñt^e and all other the premysses and ev^y parcell of them by this present acte apoynted and assigned to and for the Joynture of the said Duches, aswell upon the possession of your Highnes your heyres and successours as upon the possession of any other pson or psons, wythout any lyv^e or ouster le mayn to be sued for the same or any parcell therof by the sayd Duches; And that the sayd Duches duryng her naturall lyffe maye yerely peasyble levy receyve and take all the issues pfett^e and Revenues yerely growyng and comyng of and in the same Mano^rs londes and teñt^e, and all other the p^rmysse wyth theyr appurten^{nc}e before assigned to hyr for hyr sayd Joynture by this present acte, wythout any in^trupcyon lett or impedymt therein or in any parcell therof, at any tyme hereafter by any maner of meyns to be hadd or made duryng the lyff of the sayd Duches.

II. On Decease of the Duke, the Duches may enter and enjoy for her Life.

SAVYNG to all and ev^y other pson and psones and theyr heyres and all bodyes polytyque and corporatt and theyr successours, other then your Highnes your heyres and successours and the same Duke and his heyres, all suche ryght tittle use entre interest fees offic^e leases accyon and possession in and to the sayd manours londes teñt^e and other the p^rmysse, and in and to ev^y parcell of the same, assigned and lymytted to and for the said Joynture, as they or any of them have or hadd in & to the same at the tyme of the making of this p^rsent acte, Any thyng comprysed in this present acte to the contr^y notwithstandyng.

III. General Saving.

¹ and O.

² Cressyners O.

CHAPTER LII.

AN ACTE for psons to enjoye their lande and to have avauntage in the Lawe wherin the Lord Rocheford, Norreys and others, were seased.

The Attainder of Lord Rochford and others, shall not prejudice any Persons to whose Use they were seised of any Lands or Tenements.

BE it enacted by auctoryte of this present parlyament, that the atteynder or atteynders of Sir Georg Bulleyn Knyght late Lorde Rocheford Fraunce Weston Knyght Henry Norreys esquyre Wyllyam Brereton esquyre and Mark Smeton, for the treasons by them comytted and done, shall not in eny wise be hurtfull or pjudycyall to any pson or psons theyr heyres and assignes, other than to the heyres of the said psons atteynted, to whose use the said Georg Bulleyn Fraunces Weston Henry Norreys Wyllyam Brereton and Mark, or any of them, at the tyme of the said treasons or any of them comytted and done or any tyme syns, were sevely or junctly wyth them self or others seased of or in any manours londes teñte or heredytament wythin the realme of Englonde or elsewhere wythin the Kynges Domynyon in fee symple or otherwyse: But that all and evy pson and psones and theyr heyres (other than the heyres of the sayd psones atteynted) to whose use the sayd Georg Fraunce Henry Wyllyam and Mark or any of them were seased as ys aforesaid, of or in any manours londes tent or heredytament, shall have lyke benefyte comodyte and advauntage in the Lawe of for and concnyng suche said londes teñte and heredytament and evy parcell therof to all intent and purposes, aswell agaynst oure Soveign Lord the Kyng his heyres and successours as ayenst all other pson and psones, as yf any suche atteyndre or attayndres of them or any of them hadd never be hadd nor made.

Commencement of the Parliament. Roll. 31. Henry VIII.

In parliamente mchoato & tenē apud Edesbū p̄resens octavo die ap̄ilis Anno regni heijis dei gra Anglie s̄tuo & h̄imo Regis fidei defensoris & p̄resens p̄mo ut ibidem continetur vsq; ad p̄esens octauū diem Junij h̄it p̄ sequen Cor omni d̄noz tam sp̄itū qm̄ temporaliū ac totūto conuensi ac regie m̄rescatis assensi in̄tūtāt & stabili fuer̄ h̄et de quē d̄tūtāt. VZ

Actes publike

- 1 An atto conueninge Joynt Gen̄ites ac Gen̄ites in Couen.
- 2 An atto that sh̄inges in any ven̄t p̄de v̄deoz uoto s̄th̄ aū intent to d̄eale s̄th̄e out of ȳ d̄ano is felony.
- 3 An atto sh̄ingge the custome of Chabellyn de.
- 4 An atto conueninge the am̄dunge of the reuel and port of Exeter.
- 5 An atto wh̄y by the King w̄tūoz of Hampton Conste is made aū honoū & a nedo th̄t̄e th̄eto belongge.
- 6 An atto that oūt as s̄eje religiois p̄iois w̄y p̄yph̄e p̄yph̄e and be d̄ied in all maner of t̄uois.
- 7 An atto conueninge the w̄tūm̄t̄e of the statute for p̄yph̄e of s̄egges d̄agabund and of it̄e oth̄e statute
- 8 An atto that p̄cl̄am̄t̄o is made by the King h̄ighnes w̄th̄ th̄ aduise of his honorable counsell th̄at be obeyed and kepte as though̄e they s̄eje made by atto of Parliament.
- 9 An atto authorizinge the King h̄ighnes to make Bishopp̄ by his s̄es p̄t̄ent̄e.
- 10 An atto conueninge p̄t̄inḡe of the lordes in the parliament Chamber & oth̄e assemblies and consens̄ of counsell.
- 11 An atto authorizinge the King h̄ighnes neddy to allot̄ it̄e s̄o Bishopp̄s in Wales.
- 12 An atto conueninge B̄yonḡf̄t̄ t̄inḡe of h̄at̄es eggs and bydes out of the Nest s̄e d̄ugs and h̄s̄inge up

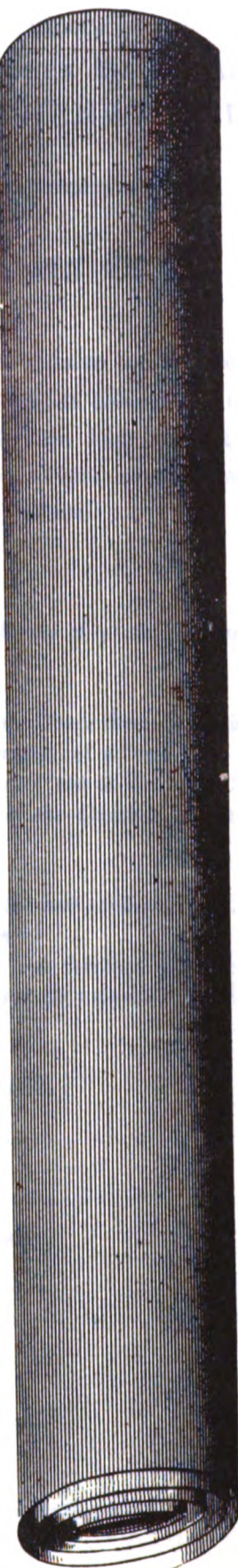
of the Kinges graunte huntinge in the Kinge's forest of Wyche or other places in Wyche and the same

Conynges of the Kinges graunte of the Kinges

- 13 du attes for the dissolution of all monasteries and Abbeyes.
- 14 du attes for the dissolution of all monasteries and Abbeyes.

Attas printte.

- 15 du attes for the attayndes of the Marques of Exeter and others.
- 16 du attes for the lades of Wyche and others.
- 17 du attes for the assygnantes of the house of St. Lawrence pountney to the Eple of Wyche.
- 18 du attes for the assygnantes of the house of St. Lawrence pountney to the Eple of Wyche.
- 19 du attes for the assygnantes of the maner of Wyche to the Eple of Wyche.
- 20 du attes for the lades of Wyche and others.
- 21 du attes for the assygnantes of their landes to the Eple of Wyche.
- 22 du attes for the restitution of the maner of Wyche.
- 23 du attes for the assygnantes of their landes to the Eple of Wyche.
- 24 du attes for the assygnantes of land to the Eple of Wyche and the lades of Wyche.
- 25 du attes for the assygnantes of the maner of Wyche to the Eple of Wyche.
- 26 du attes for the assygnantes of the maner of Wyche to the Eple of Wyche.
- 27 du attes for the assygnantes of the maner of Wyche to the Eple of Wyche.
- 28 du attes for the assygnantes of the maner of Wyche to the Eple of Wyche.



By the Kinges grace

Anno 31° HENRICI, VIII. A.D. 1539.

STATUTES MADE IN THE SESSION OF PARLIAMENT,
BEGUN TO BE HOLDEN AT WESTMINSTER, ON THE TWENTY-EIGHTH DAY OF APRIL,
IN THE THIRTY-FIRST YEAR OF THE REIGN OF K. HENRY, VIII.

**Ex Rotulo Parliamenti de Anno regni Regis Henrici Octavi,
Tricesimo tertio.**

IN PARLIAMENTO inchoato & tenē apud Westm̄ vicesimo octavo die Aprilis
Anno regni Henrici ^{octavi} Dei gr̄a Anglie Francie & Hibnie Regis fidei defensoris &c. tricesimo
primo ac ibidem continuať usq, ad vicesimū octavū diem Junij tunc p̄ sequēñ
Cōi oīm Dnoꝝ tam sp̄ualiū q̄m temporalīū ac Cōitatis concensu ac regie
Majestatis assensu inactitať & stabiliť fueř hec sequēñ Statuta. VIZ.

ACTES PUBLICKE.

1. An acte concerninge Joynt Tenantes and Tenautes in Comen.
2. An acte that fyshinge in any seřvall ponde stewe or mote wth an intent to steale fishe out of y^e same is felony.
3. An acte changinge the Custome of Gavelkynde.
4. An acte concerninge the amendinge of the River and Porte of Exeter.
5. An acte wherby the Kingē Mannor of Hampton Courte is made an Honour & a newe Chace therto belonging.
6. An acte that such as were religious psons may purchase pursue and be sued in all manner of accōns.
7. An acte concēninge the contynuaunce of the statute for punyshm^t of Beggars Vagabundē and of cēten other Statutē.
8. An acte that p̄clamaçōns made by the Kingē Highnes with thadvise of his Honorable Counsell shalbe obeyed and kepte as thoughe they were made by acte of Parliament.
9. An acte auťhorisinge the Kingē Highnes to make Bisshopps by his tres Patentes.
10. An acte concēninge placinge of the Lordes in the Parliament Chamber & other assemblies and conferencē of Counsell.
11. An acte auťhorisinge the Kingē Highnes newly to allott cēten Townships in Wales.
12. An acte concerninge wrongfull takinge of Hawkes egges and birdes out of the Nest fyndinge and takinge upp of the Kinges Hawkes huntinge in the Kingē Forrest Parke Chace or other grounde inclosed and killinge of Conyes within anye lafull warrenn of the Kinges.
13. An acte for the dissoluçōn of all Monasteries and Abbeyes.
14. An acte abolishinge of diřsitye of Opynions in cēten articles concerninge Xpian Religion.

ACTES PRIVATE.

15. An acte for the Attaynder of the Marques of Exeter and others.
16. An acte for the Ladye Taylboys Joynture.
17. An acte for thassuraunce of the House of St. Laurence Pountney to the Erle of Sussex.
18. An acte for thassuraunce of Chester Place to the Erle of Hertforde.
19. An acte for thassuraunce of the Mannor of Rycott to Sir John Williams.
20. An acte for the Ladye Rochfordē Joynture.
21. An acte for thassuraunce of cēten landes to Sir Christofer Hales.
22. An acte for the restituçōn of Henrie Norreis.
23. An acte for thassuraunce of cēten landes to Sir Richarde Riche.
24. An acte for thassuraunce of landē to Sir Henrie Longe and Sir Thomas Seymor.
25. An acte for thassuraunce of Bathe Place to the Erle of Sutfit.
26. An acte for an exchange betwene the Bisshopps of Rochester & Carlyle and the Lorde Russell.
27. An acte for the Six Clerkes of the Chauncerie.
28. An acte concerninge Master Wyatt and Master Culpeper.

CHAPTER I.

AN ACTE for joynt Ten^{nt} & Ten^{nt} in comon.

Inconveniencies
resulting from
Joint-tenancy, &c.
undivided ;

Joint-tenants and
Tenants in Common
shall be compellable
to make Partition,
in like Manner as
Coparceners.

FORASMUCHE as by the comen lawes of this Realme, di^vse of the King^e Subject^e being seised of Mannors land^e teⁿtes & hereditament^e as joynt ten^{ntes} or as ten^{ntes} in comen with other, of any estate of enheritaunce, in their owne right^e or in the right of their wyffes, by purchase discent or otherwise, and evy of them so being joynt ten^{ntes} or ten^{ntes} in comen hath like righte title interest and possession in the same Mannors landes teⁿtes and hereditament^e for their part^e or por^{cion}s joyntlye or in comen undevydedlye together withe other, and none of them by the lawe doeth or maye knowe their se^vall partes or por^{cion}s in the same, or that that ys his or theirs by hit selfe undevyded, and cannot by the lawes of this Realme otherwise occupye or take the p^{fy}tt of the same, or make any severans division or parti^{cion} thereof, without either of their mutuall consentes and assent^e ; By reason whereof di^vse and many of them, beinge so joyntly and undevydedly seised of the saide Mannors land^e teⁿte & hereditament^e, often tymes of their perverse covetous and malicious myndes and willes, ayens all right justice equit^e and good conscience by strenghe and power, hath not onlye cutt and fallen downe all the Woodes and trees growinge uppon the same, but also hath extirped subverted pulled downe and destroyed all the houses [edificyons¹] and buyldyng^e meadowes pastures cōmens and the hoole cōmodities of the same, and hath taken and converted them to their owne uses and behooff^e, to the open wronge & disherison & ayens the myndes and willes of other holdinge the same Mannors landes teⁿte & hereditament^e joyntlye or in cōmen withe them, and they have bene alwaies without assured remedy for the same ; Be it therefore enacted by the Kinge our most drede Sovereaigne Lorde and by thassent of his Lordes s^puall and temporall and by the Cōmons in this p^sent Parliament assembled, That all joyntten^{nt} and ten^{ntes} in cōmen, that nowe be or hereafter shalbe of enny estate or estates of enheritaunce in their owne right^e or in the righte of their wyffes, of any Mannors landes teⁿte or hereditamentes within this Realme of Englande Wales or the Mersches of the same, shall and maye be coacted and compelled by vertue of this p^sent acte, to make p^{ti}cion betwene them of all suche Mannors landes teⁿtes and hereditament^e as they nowe holde or hereafter shall holde as joyntten^{nt} or ten^{ntes} in cōmen, by writt de [p^{ti}cion^e²] faciend^e, in that case to be devised in the Kinge our Sov^aigne Lordes Courte of Chauncerie, in like manner and forme as Coparceners by the comen lawes of this Realme have byne and are compellable to doe, and the same writt to be pursued at the cōmen lawe.

II.
After Partition
each shall have
Aid of the other.

PROVIDED alwaye and be it enacted, that evy of the saide joyntten^{nt} or ten^{ntes} in cōmen and their heires after suche parti^{cion} made, shall and may have ayde of the other, or of their heires, to thentent to deraigne the warrantye pamounte and to recover for the rate as is used betwene Copceners after p^{ti}cion made by the order of the comen lawe ; any thinge in this acte conteyned to the cont^rie notwithstandinge.

CHAPTER II.

AN ACTE against fishing^e in Pond^e.

For preventing
Robbery and
Destruction of
Fish Ponds ;

The fishing in
any private Pond
by Night, and
unlawful breaking
down the Head of
any such Fish Pond,
by Day or Night,
declared to be
Felony.

WHEREAS di^vse and many of the Lordes Knight^e Esquiers Gentlemen and other the King^e Subjectes wⁱn this his Realme, at their great costes and charg^e have caused to be made within their se^vall groundes many pondes stewes and motes, and stored them withe di^vse kynd^e of fishes, as Pykes Breames Carpes Tenches and other fishes, whereof they have [though^e³] to have had great comoditie, as well for the pleasure of their freindes as for their owne cōmoditie and p^{fy}tt toward^e the necessarie fyndinge of their houses, divers and many light and unreasonable p^{son}s of this Realme, beinge of no good rule nor honestye, lyttle or nothinge regardinge God the feare of their Sovereaigne Lorde the King^e Highnes nor his lawes, have not onlye fished the said pondes stewes and motes aswell by nyght as by daye withe nett^e hook^e and bayt^e of di^vse sort^e, but also with great number of mysruled p^{son}s have entred into suche groundes, and there withe greate violence have broken upp the head^e of the saide pondes stewes and motes, and destroyed and taken the fishe of the same pondes stewes and motes, to the great displeasure and losses of the owners of the said pondes stewes and motes, and cont^rie to all good reason right and conscience : Wherefore be it enacted by the Kinge our saide Sovereaigne Lorde with thassent of the Lordes s^puall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p^sent Parliament assembled and by the auct^{orit}e of the same, That aswell all manner of fishing^e with any nett^e hooock^e or bayt^e of what kinde so ever they be, in any se^vall ponde stewe or mote withe an intent to steale fische out of the same, done or cōmytted at any tyme after the feast of the Nativite of Sainte John Baptiste next cōmynge, that ys to saye in the xxxjth yere of the raigne of our saide Sovereaigne Lorde, from the hower of six in the eventyde unto the hower of six in the morninge, ayens the willes and myndes of the owners or possessioners of suche pondes stewes or motes, as also the unlauffull breakinge upp of the head of eny se^vall ponde stewe or mote by daye or by nyght, after the saide feaste, without colour of title soe to doe, wherby any fishe of the same ponde stewe or mote is taken or destroyed, ayens the will or mynde of the owner or possessioner of the same, be to all entent^e demyd taken and adjudged felony ; And that those p^{son}s soe offendinge shall have and suffer all suche paynes of deathe and ponyshment^e as other felons ought to have and suffer for felony by the course of the lawes of this Realme.

¹ So also in the Original A.G. Printed Copies read 'Edifices'

² p^{ti}cipacōne O.

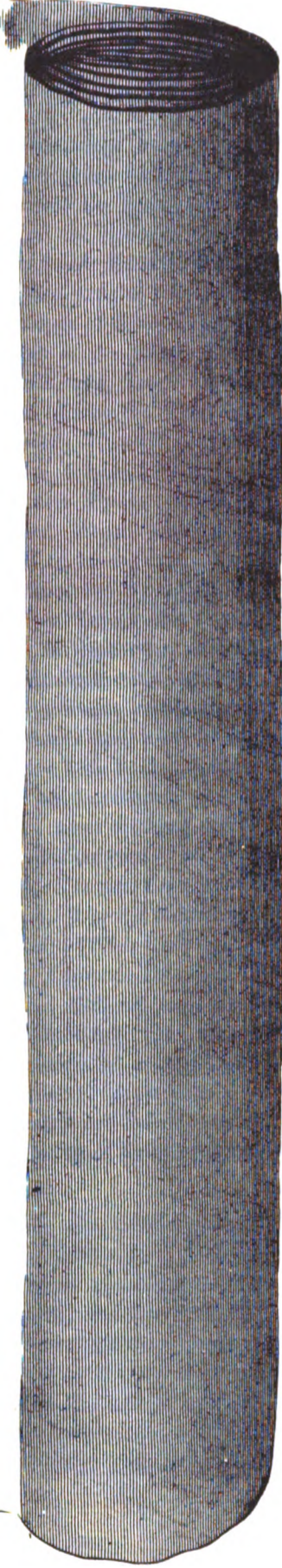
³ thought O.

Enrollment of the Act 31 Henry VIII Chapter I.



1 **Forasmuche** as by the comen lardes of this realme dike of the kinge diuerse beinge devised of maner of lande
 tenures & hereditamentes as Joynt Tenures or co Tenures in Comen with othe of any estate of inheritance in thei
 othe righte or in the right of thei wyfves by purchase dissent or otherwise and any of them do beinge Joynt Tenures
 or Tenures in Comen hath like righte like interest and possession in the same maner of lardes tenures
 and hereditamentes for they paye or portours Joyntlye or in Comen vnderedyde together with othe
 and none of them by the lardes doeth or maye knowe they seiell payed or portours in the same
 or that that yo his or theis by hit selfe vnderedyde and cannot by the lardes of this realme
 othe tynne or take the pte of the same or make any othevntion division or partion thes of
 without eithel of thei mutuell consente and assent by person whiche dike and many of them beinge
 do Joyntly and vnderedyde devised of the same maner of lande tenures hereditamentes othe tynnes of thei
 ppejse to detours and malition myndes and willed ayens aff right iustre Equite and good consene
 by otheishe and pothe hath not ony tute and fallen doone aff the hoodes and hee good ppejnges
 vpon the same but also hath extyper & subdyed pulled doone and shoyed aff the houses
 edifyons and buyldyng met doones patyres Comens and the hool comodities of the same and
 hath take and vnderedyde them to thei othe uses and beoff to the open whiche & distyng
 ayens the myndes and willed of othe holdyngs the same maner of lande tenures hereditamentes

the same ~
Do it thesfore entred by the Kinge ony most dyede, Sovereigne lord, and by the assent of his lordes ~
of parliament and temporall and by the Comons in this present Parliament assembled that all Joyntrent
and tenures in Comen that now be or hereafter shalbe of any estate or estate of enheritance in
they othe right or in the right of they wyffes of any maner of land or tenures or hereditamentes
with in this Realme of Englande Wales or the wylshes of the, shal and maye be watted and
compelled by veytur of this present Acte to make pntion betwene them of all othe maner
landes tenures and hereditament to they now be holde or hereafter shal holde to Joyntrent
or tenures in Comen by wytt de pntion savend in that case to be devised in the Kinge ony ~
soveraigne lordes Comtes of Chantreye in like maner and forme to Copertenes by the Comen ~
landes of this Realme, hane byne and the compellable to doo and the same wytt to be pntion at
the Comen lades ~ Pntion at wytt and be it entred that eny of the othe Joyntrent or ~
tenures in Comen and they heres after othe pntion made shal and maye hane wyde of the ~
oche or of they heres to the intent to devyde the Edyctable pntion and to lette for the lades to
be used betwene Copertenes after pntion made by the oche of the Comen lades any thinge in this ~
Acte contrary to the wytt notwithstandinge ~



AND also be it further enacted by the authoritie aforesaide, that if any suche evill disposed psons, after the feast before lymitted, do fishe in the daye tyme at any other tyme then is before rehersed, in any suche severall pondes stewes or motes with any manner of nett^e hoocke^e or bayt^e as is aforesaide what kinde so ever they be of, agaynste the will pleasure and mynde of the owners or possessors of the same se^vall pondes stewes or motes, not havinge any manner of colour of title so to doe, and therof be lafullye convicted at the sute of our Sovereigne Lord the Kinge or the partie greved, that then the saide parties so convicted shall suffer imprisonment by the space of thre monethes, and after the said thre monethes expired shall finde sufficient suertie for his or their good abearinge, or els to remayne still in prison without bayle or maynprise, unto suche tyme he or they can fynde suche suertie.

II.
Penalty on fishing
in a Private Pond
by Day without the
Owner's Consent ;
Three Months'
Imprisonment, &c.

CHAPTER III.

AN ACTE changing the Custome of Gavelkind.

THE Kinge our So^vaigne Lorde, for di^verse considera^ons his Majestie movinge, by auctoritie of this his highe Courte of Parliament, enacteth ordeyneth and establissheth, that aswell all the Lordships Mannors landes teⁿites woodes pastures rent^e s^vic^e re^visions remaynders advousons and all other whatsoever hereditament^e, sett lienge and beinge within his Countie of Kent, of the w^{ch} Thomas Cromwell Knight of the honorable order of the Garter Lorde Crumwell of Wymbildon Lorde Privye Seale, Thomas Burgh^e Knight Lorde Burgh^e, George Brooke Knight Lorde Cobham, Andrewe Windsor Knyght Lorde Wyndesor, Thomas Cheyne Knight Treasurer of our saide Sovereigne Lorde the Kinges moste honorable Housholde, Cristofer Hales Knight Master of the Rolles of our said So^vaigne Lordes Courte of Chauncerie, Thomas Willoughby Knight one of the Judges of the King^e Courte of the comen place, Anthonye Seyntleger Knight, Edwarde Wotton Knight, Edwarde Boveton Knight, Roger Cholmeley Knight Serjeant at Lawe, John Champneys Knight, John Baker squier our saide So^vaigne Lorde the King^e gen^l Attorney, Reynalde Scott Squier, John Guldeforde Squier, Thomas Kempe Squier, Edwarde Thwaitt^e Squier, Wittm Rooper Squier, Anthony Sandys Squyer, Edwarde Isaak Squier, Percivall Harte Squier, Edwarde Monyns Squier, Wittm Whetnall Squier, John Fogg Squier, Edmonde Fetyplace Squier, Thomas Hardres Squier, Wittm Waller Squier, Thomas Wilforde Squier, Thomas Moyle Squier, Thomas Harlakyn^den Esquier, Jefferey Lee Squier, James Hales, Henrie Husee, and Thomas Roydon Gentlemen, or any of them, is or be seised to his or their own use or uses in fee simple or in fee taile, the w^{ch} nowe bene of the tenure & nature of Gavelkynde, and heretofore have bene departed or be depletable betwene heires males by the custome of Gavelkynde, shall from henceforthe be clerely chaunged from the saide custome tenure & nature of Gavelkynde, and in no wise hereafter be departed or departible by the saide Custome of Gavelkynde betwene heires males, but shall remayne re^vte abyde descende come and be, after and accordinge as Lordshippes Mannors landes teⁿites and other hereditament^e doe or maye discende remayne reverte abyde come or be, accordinge to the comen lawe of this Realme, and as other Mannors landes and teⁿit^e beinge in the said Countie of Kent, w^{ch} never were holden by service of Socage, but be and alwaies have bene holden by Knight service, doe descende remayne reverte abyde come and be, and in like manner to discend and be descendable remayne reverte come and be enheritable to the heire or heires after and accordinge to the saide comen lawes of this Realme of Englande : And that all and singuler the saide Lordshippes Maners landes teⁿit^e and other Hereditament^e withe thappurten^{nc}e of the saide Lorde Crumwell, Lorde Burgh^e, Lorde Cobham, Lorde Wyndesor, Thomas Cheyne, Cristofer Hales, Thomas Willoughby, Anthony Seyntleger, Edwarde Wotton, Edwarde Boveton, Roger Cholmeley, John Champneys, John Baker, Reynald Scott, John Guldeforde, Thomas Kempe, Edwarde Thwaitt^e, Wittm Rooper, Anthony Sandys, Edwarde Isaak, Percivall Harte, Edwarde Monyns, Wittm Whetnall, John Fogg, Edmonde Fetyplace, Thomas Hardres, Wittm Waller, Thomas Wilforde, Thomas Moile, Thomas Harlakyn^den Squier, Gefferey Lee, James Hale, Henrye Husee, and Thomas Roydon, or of anye of them, and w^{ch} before the makinge of this Acte have bene of the saide nature and tenure of Gavelkynde, in the saide Countie of Kent, shall from henceforthe be accepted taken inherited demed and judged to be like as Lordshippes Mannors landes teⁿit^e and other hereditament^e at the comen lawe of this Realme, and in suche manner and forme as if the same Mannors Lordshippes land^e teⁿit^e and other hereditament^e had never bene of the said nature of Gavelkynde : any usage or custome in the saide Countie of Kent heretofore had accepted or used to the cont^rie notwithstandinge.

All Manors, &c. in
Kent, belonging to
Lord Cromwell,
and others named,
being of the Tenure
of Gavelkind,
shall in future be
changed in Tenure,
and shall descend
according to the
Common Law,
in like Manner as
Lands holden by
Knight's Service,
within the said
County, are
descendible.

SAVINGE alwayes and reservinge to all and singuler psons, other then the saide Lorde Crumwell, Lorde Burgh, Lorde Cobham, Lorde Wyndesor, Thomas Cheyne, Cristofer Hales, Thomas Willoughby, Anthonye Seyntleger, Edwarde Wotton, Edwarde Boveton, Roger Cholmeley, John Champneys, John Baker, Reynold Scott, John Guldeforde, Thomas Kempe, Edward Thwayt^e, Wittm Rooper, Anthony Sandys, Edwarde Isaak, Percivall Hart, Edwarde Monyns, Wittm Whetnall, John Fogg, Edmonde Fetyplace, Thomas Hardres, Wittm Waller, Thomas Wilford, Thomas Moyle, Thomas Harlakyn^den Esquier, Geffery Lee, James Hales, Henrie Husee, and Thomas Roydon, or any of them, and to everie of them ayenste any other of them, all suche right title in^hest and inheritaunce as they or anye of them had before the makinge of this Acte, of to or in any of the saide Mannors landes teⁿit^e woodes pastures rent^e s^vic^e re^visions remaynders advousons and other the p^misses, as yf this p^sent Acte had never bene had nor made.

II.
General Saving
of Rights.

CHAPTER IV.

AN ACTE for the mending of the Ry^v of Exeter.

(1)

Injuries to the Port and River of Exeter, by Weirs and other Obstructions;

The Mayor and Corporation of Exeter authorized to remove Nuisances in the said River; and to purchase Grounds for the Purposes of this Act; paying the Owners and Tenants.

IN moste humble wise shewen unto your Highnes, your true and faithfull subject^e the Maire Bayliff^e and Comonaltie of your Cittie of Exeter; That where of olde Antiquyte aswell the Cittizens & dwellers within your said Cittie, as all other bothe Denizens and Straungers applyng and cōmyng from any part^e of beyonde the See or of this Realme to your Porte of Exeter, have had course and recourse with their Shippes Boates and Vesselles goodes and marchaundises in the ryver of Exe to & from the highe Sea unto your saide Cittie, to the great cōmoditie cōmen Welthe and p^rfytt of your saide Cittie and all the Countrey there aboute, as by di^verse recordes and writing^e remayninge aswell in your saide Cittie, as also at Westm^r playnlye doeth appere; Whiche cōmoditie of longe tyme hathe bene soe destroyed and lett^e by weyres and dravinge of sandes and gravell by course of the water into the saide river, and other lett^e and noysaunc^e, that at this daye and of longe tyme paste Shippes Boat^e and Vessells have not had ne yet can have their course to and from your saide Cittie, as of olde tyme they have had, by reason whereof your saide suppliaunt^e of longe tyme have bene and yet be compelled and enforced to carie their goodes and mⁱchaundises from the Shippes Boat^e and Vessells to your saide Citie by lande, to their yerelie charg^e of fower hundred mark^e sterling^e and above, beside great hurt^e and losses taken in their saide goodes and mⁱchaundises by the cariers of the same, w^{ch} hathe not only bene and yet daylie is to the great hurte decaye and ym^poverissing^e of the mⁱchaunt^e of your saide Citie, but also of the countrie ther about^e, by reason of the overflowinge and drownynge of the medowes pastures and groundes lienge by the saide river, with the highe spring^e of the Sea and the floodes of the freshe water cōmyng to the saide river; and by reason of w^{ch} charges susteyned in caryng^e their goodes and mⁱchaundises by lande unto the saide Cittie as is aforesaide, the mⁱch^unt^e and owners of the saide wares and mⁱch^undises are driven to sell the same muc^he more derer then they woulde doe if the saide mⁱchaundises myght be conveyed and brought unto the saide Cittie by water, to the great hurte and p^rjudice of all your Graces subjectes in the saide parties: For reformation whereof it may please your Highnes of your most noble and haboundante Grace with thassent of your Lordes s^puall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p^rsent parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, to enacte ordeyne and establishe, that it maie and shalbe lauffull, at all tymes after the feaste of Ester nowe next comynge, to your saide Suppliaunt^e Maire Bayliff^e and Cōmonaltie of your saide Cittie of Exeter and their successors, to plucke downe digge moyne breke banke and caste upp all and all manner of weyres rock^e sandes gravell and other lett^e & noysaunces whatsoever they be in the saide river, and also in other places and grounde convenient and necessarie for the same whose soever they be, lyinge betwene your saide Cittie and the highe Sea; and further to doe and make all other thing^e requisite and necessarie, wherby the saide shippes boat^e and Vessells may have their sure course and recourse in the saide river to & from your saide Cittie, and [their^e] to charge and discharge the saide goodes and mⁱchaundises, without lett or disturbaunce of anye p^rson or p^rsons; gevinge and payng^e therfore unto the Lorde or Lordes owners and owner of the soyle where suche digginge and mynyng^e shalbe, in recompence and satisfactiō of and for the lande and grounde so to be digged and myned, after the rate of twentie yeres purchase, or els asmuche for the same as shalbe adjudged ordeyned and determyned by the Kyng^e Justices of Assise in the Countie of Devon for the tyme beinge, the elec^tiōn and lib^rtie of w^{ch} recompence and satisfactiō so to be had to be at the choyse of the Lordes and Owners of the saide Lordes and Ten^tnt^e, without any lett denyer vexac^tiōn or trouble of the saide Lorde Lordes and Owners or any other p^rson or p^rsons by suyte in the lawe or otherwise, upon payne of forfeitor of twentie poundes of leffull money of England for ev^erye tyme that they or anye of them doe attempt the cont^rie thereof, whereof the one halfe shalbe to our saide Sovereigne Lorde and thother halfe to him or them that will sue therfore, by acc^tiōn of dett bill playnt or informa^tiōn in any the King^e Court^e, wherein the partie defendante shall not wage his lawe nor in the saide acc^tiōn acc^tiōns or suyt^e any essoyn^e lycence nor p^rtec^tiōn shalbe allowed: and also gevinge and payng^e to the ten^tntes fermers and occupyers of suche lande or grounde, for suche hurte and losses as they or any of them shall susteyne and have by the same, asmuche as shalbe assessed adjudged and det^rmyned by the saide Justic^e of Assises in the saide Countie of Devon for the tyme beinge, or by suche p^rsons as by them shalbe assigned and deputed for the same: the saide recompence and satisfactiō aswell concerninge the Lordes and Owners of the saide lande and grounde, as to the ten^tntes fermers and occupiers of the same, to be payde by the Mayer Bayliff^e and Cōmonaltie of the saide Cittie for the tyme beinge and their successours within the space of sixe week^e next after the ratinge assessinge and det^rmyninge of the same; unlesse that the Mayer Bailiffes and Comonaltie of the said Cittie and their successors can otherwise compoude or agree with the Lordes owners ten^tntes fermers and occupiers of suche lande and ground or with any of them. And in case it happen the Mayer Bayliff^e and Cōialtye of the saide Cittie to make defaulte of paymente of the saide recompence and satisfactiō, and resiste to paye the same as is before rehersed, that then the Lorde Lordes Owner Owners ten^tntes fermers or occupyers of suche lande or grounde, that is greved therwith and to whom the satisfactiō and recompence ought to be paide, shall and maye lauffullie cōmence afferme or take his or their acc^tiōn of dett by course of the cōmon lawe ageyne the Mayer Bayliffes and Comynaltie of the said Cittie for the tyme beinge and their successors, for the recoverie of the same, in anye Courte within this Realme, at the will and pleasure of the partie greved; and like p^rcesse theruppon to be hadd as in acc^tiōns of dett at the cōmon lawe grounded upon contracte or specialtyes hath used to be had; in w^{ch} acc^tiōns of dett sute or sut^e to be had, noe w^ager of lawe essoyn^e lycence nor p^rtec^tiōn shalbe allowed.

¹ To the Kyng o^r Sovereigne Lord; O.

² ther O.

CHAPTER V.

AN ACTE wherby the Manor of Hampton Courte is made an Honor.

FORSAMUCHE as it hathe pleased the Kinge our moste excellent and most dread Sovereigne Lorde of late to erecte buylde and make a goodlie sumptuous beautifull and princelie Mannor, decent and convenient for a Kinge, and the same hathe ornated with the Parkes Gardens Orchardes and other thinge of great comoditie and pleasure therunto adjoyninge mete and p̄tinent to his Royall Majestie, most requisite for the p̄sperous contynuance of his most Royall parson, w^{ch} the subiecte of this Realme most entierlie above all [worldly¹] thinge cheiflie desire of Almightye God, his Grace ensuyng the avauncement and amplificacōn of his reasonable and princelie comodities to be nye unto his saide Mannor, heretofore of late hath assigned and lymitted a c̄ten territory or grounde for a chace thereof to be made for norisshinge gen̄acōn and feeding of beaste of venery and of fowles of Warren; And for furniture and p̄fection therof, the Kinge Majestie by Indenture made betwene his Grace on the one parte, and Sir Richard Page Knight, Thomas Hennage Esquier, John Carleton, John Agmondesham, Thomas a Downe Gentilmen, Robte Alcetour, Robert Hamond, and di^{verse} other honest and substanciall men named in the saide Indenture, for and in the name of all the fre ten^{ntes} havinge any estate of inheritance, and in the name of all Customarie ten^{ntes} havinge any estate of inheritaunce by custome, of or in any landes or teñtes within the p̄cincte of the said territory or grounde lymitted and assigned for the saide Chace and Warren, hath c̄tenlye and playnlye declared the p̄cynct^e lymitt^e ambyte and boundes of the same territory or grounde, and his Graces libties privileges and comodities to be had in and uppon the same, the tenour of whiche saide Indenture hereafter pleynly and fullie ensuyth, that is to saye;

Manor, Chace, and Warren laid out by the King, according to certain Bounds specified in an Indenture, between the King and the free and customary Tenants of Lands, within the intended Limits thereof.

THIS INDENTURE made the firste daye of October in the xxixth yere of the raigne of our most excellent and moste dradde Sovereigne Lorde Henrie the Eight by the grace of God Kinge of Englonde and of Fraunce Defendor of the faithe Lorde of Ireland, and in Erthe supreme head of the Churche of Englonde; betwene the same our So^{vereigne} Lord the Kinge of the one partie and Sir Richard Page Knight, Thomas Hennage Esquier, John Carleton, John Agmondesham, Thomas a Downe Gentilmen, Robert Alcetour, Robert Hamond, Thomas Stakford, Richarde Wykar, John a Gate thelder, John a Gate the younger, Wittm Stakford, John Boughton, Richarde Byers, Germyn Bandall, John Wolf, Wittm Floyter, Richard Hunt, John Conye, Robert Parker, Wittm Tyce, Richard Wheatley, Robert Nortridge, John Machyn, John Baron, Richarde Woodclerk the younger, John Clere, John Grenetre, Richarde Heywarde, Christofer Pountfrett, Richarde Wolfe, John Bulworth, Thomas Driver, Thomas Horringham, John Nortrige, Wittm West, John Hardwyn, Richarde Newman, John Hamonde the younger, John Blake, John Dalye, George Thewe, Clement Garred, John Hamond thelder, Ambrose Grenetre, Walter Calverley, Richarde Nele, Lionell Browne, Robert Hall, Thomas Marshe, Thomas Skete, John Beryman, John London, John Woodhouse, John Grene, and John Wolfe, for and in the name of all the fre ten^{ntes} havinge anye estate of inheritaunce, and in the name of all customarie ten^{ntes} havinge anye estate of inheritaunce by custome of and in anye landes or teñte within the Lordshippes Mannors Townes and Villag^e of Estmulsey West Mulsey Walton Essher Weybridge and parte of Cobham, and other parishes villag^e and hamelett^e whatsoever they be within the lymitt^e of the Chace that is named to be called Hampton Courte Chace, of thother parte;

WITNESSETH, That where our saide Sovereigne Lorde the Kinge hathe of late erected builded and made within the Countie of Middelsex a goodly sumptuous House beautifull and princely Manour mete and convenient for a Kinge, and the same endewed with Parkes Orchard^e Gardeyns and other great comodities and pleasures therunto adjoynynge and belonginge, and his Grace intendinge the p̄sperous contynuance and p̄servacōn aswell of his most royall parson as for the furnyshinge of the Manour with manyfolde thinge of pleasure for the disporte pastyme comfote and consolacōn of his Highnes his heires and successors; His Graces pleasure is to erecte and make a Chace aboute the said Manour for thencrease of Venery and Fowle of Warren, w^{ch} Chace shalbe called Hampton Courte Chace, and that the saide Lordshippes Manours Townes and Villag^e of Est Mulsey West Mulsey Walton Essher Weybridge and parte of the Towne or Village of Cobham in the Countie of Sur^{re}, and all lande teñte meadowes leasues wood^e and pastures lienge and beinge within the lymitt^e met^e and bounde hereafter declared, shalbe had reputed and taken within the saide Chace, and to be pcell therof to all intentes and purposes, w^{ch} met^e and boundes are lymitted appoynted and doe extend as followethe, That is to witte; Att and from the Themmys side on the southe side of the Manour of Hampton Courte directlie as the Pale shalbe newlie erected made and sett to Cobham and so forth, as the Pale shall lead and be sett aboute Cobham Parke pale of Byslett Parke and from thence followinge the same pale to the water of Wey, and so forth by the south side of the river of Wey and the river of Themmes unto the firste cōmensment and beginninge of the saide Pale; Wherefore it is condiscended graunted concluded and fullie agreed betwene the saide parties to theis Indentures by theis p̄sent^e, And our saide Sovereigne Lorde the Kinge in accomplishment of his Graces pleasure, by theis p̄sent^e, doeth ordeyne make erecte publishe and declare the saide Chace, and that the saide Lordshippes Manours Townes & Villages of Est Mulsey, West Mulsey, Walton, Essher, Weybridge and parte of Cobham, and all landes teñte meadowes woodes leasues and pastures lienge and beinge within the lymitt^e met^e & boundes aforementioned, shalbe fromhensforth fre Chace and Warren for all manner beast^e of Venery and Fowle of Warren, and shall have all suche and like libties jurisdictiones and p̄emynence as any auncient Chace or Forest w^{thin} this Realme hathe or of right ought to have, and everie p̄son and p̄sons that shall fortune hereafter to trespas or offend within the saide newe Chace, shall incurre and rune into like daunger penalties [losses²] and forfeiture as if the same offence had bene done or cōmytted in any other Chace or Forest within this Realme of Englonde, and that the saide newe Chace be from hensforthe named and called Hampton Court Chace: And it is further condiscended graunted and agreed betwene

Tenor of the said Indenture 1 Oct. 29 H.VIII. between the King, and the free and customary Tenants of the Manors, &c. of East Moulsey, West Moulsey, Walton, Esher, Weybridge, and Cobham, within the Limits of the intended Chace, to be called Hampton Court Chace.

The proposed Boundaries of the said intended Chace.

Declaration of the Creation and Limits of the Chace accordingly;

with all Liberties of Chace or Forest.

¹ worldly O. worldly. Printed Copies.

² losses O

Liberty to Owners to cut their Woods within the said Chace, without the King's Licence ;

and to fence against the Deer while the Corn is growing.

Deer Leaps or Breaks in the Fences to be made at other Times ;

Allowance made out of Rents to Freeholders, and out of Fines to Copyholders, within the said Chace.

Freeholders and Copyholders shall obey the Laws of Chace, &c. with Exception of the Liberties hereby granted them.

Recited Indenture confirmed :

All Rights of Chace and free Warren established within the Boundaries of Hampton Court Chace, &c.

II.
The King may appoint Officers for the said Chace, &c. Laws of Chace extended thereto.

the saide parties by these p̄sentē, and oure saide Soᵛaigne Lorde the Kinge for him his heires and successors p̄myseth graunteth and agreeth, to and withe the saide Sir Richard Page, Thomas Hennage, John Carleton, John Agmondesham, Thomas a Downe and all other the saide ten'ntes and freholders their heires and assignes, that it shalbe lafull to the same Sir Richarde Page, Thomas Hennage, John Agmondesham, John Carleton, Thomas a Downe and other the ten'ntes above named, and to all other p̄sons beinge freholders within the said Chace, and to eᵛy of them their heires and assignes, to fell cut downe and carie away at all tyme and tymes hereafter at his or their pleasure, all and p̄cell of his and their woodes groves cōpyes and springē growinge and beinge within the saide Chace, without licence of the Kinges Highnes his heires or successours or of any Officer within the saide Chace, and without lett and interrupcōn of the same officers or any of them ; And also that it shalbe lafull to the saide Sir Richarde Page, Thomas Hennage, John Carleton, John Agmondesham, Thomas a Downe, and other the ten'ntes above named, and all other p̄sons aswell Freholders as Coppholders as Custumarye ten'ntē wthin the lymittē of the saide Chace, and to everie of them their heires and assignes, att all tyme and tymes hereafter to make the hedges and fences aboute their corne growinge upon their owne grownde within the said Chace at their owne will and pleasure, to kepe out the Dere therof duringe all suche tyme onlye as the Corne shall growe upon the same grounde, And that the Officers of the saide Chace duringe the same tyme shall suffer the same hedges and fences to stonde and to remayne to thentent abovesaid ; and after eᵛy suche tyme as the Corne shalbe [served¹] and carried away, it shalbe lafull to the Officers of the saide Chace to make Dere lepes and brekes in the saide hedges and fences, for and to thentent that the Dere may have course and recourse into the grounde where the Corne was sowed, for their fedinge, duringe all suche tyme as the same landes shalbe and remayne unsowed ; AND in consideraçōn therof, our said Soᵛaigne Lorde the Kinge for him his heires and successors, is pleased and contented that his and their Officers of the revenues, within the lymittē of the same Chace, shall yerelie for ever at everie payment defalke allowe and deduc̄te the thirde parte of the fre rent that everie freholder ought to pay for their seᵛall freholdes wthin the lymittē of the same Chace ; And also the Kingē Highnes is pleased and contented that where any Custumy ten'nte or ten'ntes havinge any estate of inheritaunce in any Custumy landes or teñtē within the saide Chace after the Custume of any Manour there, whereof the same Custumy landes or teñtē beinge holden, for the w^{ch} Custumy landes or teñtē the next heire of everie suche Custumy ten'nte after the death of his Auncestor, by & accordinge to the same custome ought to paye fyne, in everie suche Case the Kingē Officers of the revenues within the saide Chace shall defalke deduc̄te and allowe, to the next heire of everie suche ten'nte dying seised of anye Custumy landes or teñtes within the lemyttē of the saide Chace, the moytie or halfe of everie suche fyne that he by the saide Custome ought to paye for his landes there, the same fyne to be rated and assessed after the rate of the fyne that the same ten'nte so dyenge seised last payde to the Lorde therof for the same landes or teñtē and not otherwise, And that the moytie of everie suche fyne be conteyned in everie coppie that hereafter shalbe made to any suche ten'nte by the Officers of the Courtes of everie suche Manour within the lemyttē of the saide Chace ; And that the saide Sir Richard Page, Thomas Hennage, John Carleton, John Agmondesham, Thomas a Downe and other the ten'ntes and freholders of the saide Lordshippes Manours Townes and Villages of Est Mulsey, West Mulsey, Walton, Essher, Weybridge and parte of Cobham, doe coven'nte and graunte, and eᵛy of them for him and his heires coven'nteth and graunteth, to and withe our saide Sovereigne Lorde the Kinge his heires and successours, that they and all other the ten'ntes and freholders within the lymittē of the saide Chace, and everie of them, shall at all tymes hereafter stonde to obey p̄forme and kepe within the saide Chace all and singuler such lawes ordyn'nces penalties fynes and aᵛciamentē as apperteyne to a Chace, and all suche as hereafter shalbe p̄vided or made by any lawe or statute concerninge the p̄servaçōn or maynten'nce of the saide Chace ; Excepte and only reserved to the said ten'ntē all suche libties and cōmodities before by these p̄sentes unto them appointed and lymited within the saide Chace : In Witnes whereof our saide Sovereigne Lorde the Kinge to thone parte of these p̄sent Indentures remayninge withe the saide freholders and Custumarye ten'ntē have caused his great Seale of Englande to be putt, and to thother parte of the same Indentures remayninge withe our saide Sovereigne Lorde the Kinge, the said freholders and custumarye ten'ntes, as well for them selfe as in the name of all other ten'ntes and inhabitauntē within the lemyttē of the saide Chace, have putto their Seales, the daye and yere above written :

By it therefore enacted by auctoritie of this p̄sent parliament, that the saide Indenture shall p̄cist contynue and abide good effectuall and in full strenghe and vertue accordinge to the worde tenour and effecte therof ; and that the Kinge our Soᵛaigne Lorde his heires and successors for ever, shall have and enjoye their libties and privileges cōmodities and pleasures of free Chace and Waren for all manner of beastē of venory and foules of Waren, within and upon the saide townes villages and parishes of Est Mulsey West Mulsey Walton Essher Weybridge and parte of Cobham, and in all other places and groundes lienge or beinge within the p̄cinctē lymyttē and boundes of the saide territory or grounde, lymitted and assigned by the said Indenture for the saide Chace and Waren, and that the same territory or grounde shalbe called named and knowen by the name of Hampton Courte Chace, and that all and singuler t̄nsgressours and offendours taken knowen or p̄ved to have cōmytted or done any manner of offence within or upon the saide Chace or Waren, cont'rie to the forme or effecte of any parte of the saide Indenture, shall incurre and fall into like daungers penalties and forfeitures as any other like offendours cōmyttinge or doinge any wronge trespasse or offence in any other forest or chace within this Realme, may doe or shall doe.

AND furthermore be it enacted that our saide Sovereigne Lorde the Kinge his heires and successors, at his and their libtye and pleasure, may make constitute and assigne, suche and as manye officers ministers and keepers in for and upon the saide Chace and Waren, as to him or them from tyme to tyme shalbe thoughte behoufull convenient and necessarie ; and that all and singuler lawes actē and statutē heretofore made, concerninge the keepinge norishinge encrease and supportaçōn of anye of the Forestē Chaces and Warens of this Realme or any of them, or touchinge or concerning

¹ So also in Original Act ; erroneously for 'severed'.

directiōns correcōns penalties reformaōns or punyshment^e for any manner of offence done or comytted within any suche Forest^e Chaces or Warens, shalbe from hensforthe extended and executed in to and upon all tⁿsgressours and offendours in the saide Chace called Hampton Courte Chace, and in to or upon the saide Waren of the same.

AND because that the saide Manour of Hampton Courte ys thus as is aforesaide decored and environed with thing^e of highe and princely comodities, Be it further enacted by auctoritie of this p^sent Parliament, that the Manour of Walton upon the Temmys in the saide Countie of Sur^r beinge parcell of the Duchie of Lancaster, and the Manor of Walton Leghe in the saide Countie of Sur^r late purchased by the King^e Highnes of Gyles Leghe Esquier deceased, and the House of Oteland and all landes teñtes rent^e s^vices and hereditamentes in Weybridge Walton and Chartley in the saide Countie of Sur^r, late purchased by the King^e Highnes of John Rede sone and heire of Wit^m Rede, and the Manours of [Byflete¹] and Weybridge in the saide Countie of Sur^r, beinge parcell of the Duchie of Cornwall, and all the landes and teñt^e in Walton and Weybridge aforesaide late purchased by the Kinges Highnes of John Goldwell and

(¹) his wyf, and all those landes and teñtes in Walton aforesaide late purchased by the King^e Highnes of John Carleton, And the Manour of Est Mulsey in the saide Countie of Sur^r late purchased by the Kinges Highnes of the President and Scolers of Corpus X^pi College in Oxforde, and the Manour of Mulsey in the saide Countie of Sur^r w^{ch} late belonged to the Monastery of Marten in the saide Countie of Sur^r, and the Manour of Sandon in the saide Countie of Sur^r late purchased by the King^e Highnes of the Maister and bretherne of the Hospitall of Sainte Thomas Spyttell in Suthwarke in the saide Countie of Sur^r, and the Manour of Weston in the saide Countie of Sur^r late purchased by the Kinges Highnes of the Abbesse and Covent of the Monasterie of Berkinge in the Countie of Essex, and the Manor of Imworthe in the said Countie of Sur^r late purchased by the King^e Highnes of Thomas Duke of Norff, and the Manour of Essher in the saide Countie of Sur^r late purchased by the King^e Highnes of the Reverent father in God Stephyn Bisshopp of Wynchester, and the landes and hereditamentes withe thappurten^{nc}e^e called Heywood, lienge within the saide Chace w^{ch} late belonged to the late Priorye of Newerk in the saide Countie of Sur^r, And all those Manours landes teñtes and hereditament^e lienge within the saide Chace w^{ch} Sir Richarde Page hathe lately bargayned and solde unto our saide So^vaigne Lorde the Kinge, and all landes teñtes and hereditamentes w^{ch} be the saide Sir Richarde Pages lyenge and beinge within the saide Chace, and all other Manours londes teñt^e rent^e re^vsions s^vices and hereditament^e within the lymitt^e and territory of the same Chace, w^{ch} the King^e Highnes before this tyme hathe obteyned bought or purchased of anye p^{son} or p^{sons} bodies politiq, or corporate, and all the fee ferme or yerelie rent or annuytie of the Borowe or Towne of Kingeston uppon Temmys in the saide County of Sur^r, and the Manours of Hanneworth and Kynton otherwise called Colde Kennyngton and the Parke of Hanneworthe and Colde Kennyngton in the Countie of Midd^l, and the Manour of Feltham in the saide Countie of Midd^l w^{ch} Manour of Feltham was late purchased by the King^e Highnes of the Maister and Bretherne of the Hospitall of Burton Lazer in the Countie of Leices^r, and the Manour of Todington in the said Countie of Midd^l, late purchased by the King^e Highnes of the Abbott and Covent of the Monasterie of West^m in the Countie of Midd^l, and all landes teñtes and hereditament^e lienge in the Parishe of Hampton in the saide Countie of Midd^l late purchased by the King^e Highnes of Thomas Arthure Thomas Gone John Unydale John Upton Thomas Elys and John Lewys or of any of them, and all landes teñt^e and hereditament^e in the Parishe of Hanneworthe in the saide Countie of Midd^l late p^{ch}ased by the Kinges Highnes of John Will^{ms} John Combes Richarde Harris Wit^m Cowper Robert Watt^e Thomas Fitzwater Richarde Laurence Thomas Carpenter John Byck^e Paule Cooke and the Parson of the P^{ar}ishe of Hanneworthe aforesaide or of any of them, and all the londes and teñt^e in Kenton in the said County of Midd^l, lately purchased by the saide our So^vaigne Lorde the Kinge of the Maister and Bretherne of the Hospitall of Savey in the Countie of Midd^l, and all other Manours landes teñt^e and hereditament^e in Kingeston Hanneworth Kenton Colde Kennyngton Feltham Todington and Hampton, w^{ch} our saide Soveraigne Lorde the Kinge before this tyme hathe bought purchased or obteyned of any p^{son} or p^{sons} bodies polytike or corporate, shall from hensforth be p^{petu}allye unyted annexed demed reputed and taken to be parte parcell and membres of the saide Manour of Hampton Courte, and that the same Manour of Hampton Courte together, withe all other the saide Manours landes teñtes and other the p^{miss}es above rehersed and specified, soe unyted and annexed to the same Manour of Hampton Courte shall fromhensforth be named called accepted and taken the Honour of Hampton Courte, and that the said Manour of Hampton Courte shall from hensforth be the chief and capitall place and parte of the saide Honour of Hampton Courte.

BE it also further enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that the saide Honour and Chace of Hampton Courte and all the Maners landes teñt^e hereditament^e and other the p^{miss}es above rehersed, shall from hensforthe be in thorder survey rule and govern^{nc}e of the Courte of Augmentaōns of the revenues of our So^vaigne Lorde the Kinges Crowne, and to be graunted lett and sett to ferme by the Officers and Ministers of the same Courte, in suche manner and forme as other Maners land^e and teñtes appointed to the same Courte bene or ought to be letten or graunted; And that all the fermes issues revenues and p^{fit}t^e cōmyng and growinge of the p^{miss}es and of everie parte therof, shalbe taken and receyved to the King^e use by the Ministers and Officers of the same Courte, in suche manner and forme as is used and had of other Maners landes and teñt^e cōmytted to thorder survey and govern^{nc}e of the saide Courte of Augmentaōns; Eny acte statute ordyn^{nc}e custome or use heretofore had made or used to the cont^{rie} therof notwithstandinge.

AND furthermore be it enacted by auctoritie aforesaide that all and singular the ten^{ntes}, aswell freholders and Copyholders as other, and all and singular p^{sons} whiche owe sute to any of the saide Maners or to any leete or laweday to be holden within the p^{cin}cte of any of them, and the heires successors and assignes of everie of the saide ten^{ntes}, shall doe their suytes s^vices and customes and pay their rentes, to the saide sundrie Mannors and in suche

III.
Certain Manors,
Lands, &c.
purchased by the
King, shall be
annexed to the
Manor of Hampton
Court, and the
whole shall be
called the Honour
of Hampton Court,
which shall be the
Chief Place, &c.

IV.
The said Honour
and Chace, &c.
shall be within the
Survey of the Court
of Augmentations.

V.
Tenants of the
several Manors shall
perform their
Services as before;

¹ Byflete O. in this place, but see Note 1. in page 724.

² A Blank on the Roll.

Saving for the Liberties granted them by recited Indenture.

tymes, as they did and ought to doe before the makynge of this p̄sent acte; and that the saide ten'nt^e and sutors or any of them, or the heires successors or assignes of them or any of them, at any tyme hereafter shall not be charged nor chargeable to or withe any other s̄vices suyt^e Customes rent^e or other charges, nor be compelled to doe or paye the same in any other place or places, nor any of the se^vall tenures chaunged altered or charged otherwise then they were or ought to doe or be before the makinge of this acte, any thinge therin conteyned to the cont^rie notwithstandinge: Savinge alweye and reservinge to all and singuler free ten'ntes and customary ten'ntes of anye landes teñt^e and hereditament^e lienge or beinge within the p̄cinct^e lymitt^e and boundes of the said Chace called Hampton Courte Chace sp̄ified and declared by the saide Indenture, and to the heires successors and assignes of everie of them, all and singuler libties p̄fitt^e comodities and advantag^e to them apperteyninge, accordinge to the true entent and pleasure of our said So^vaigne Lorde the Kinge signified and declared by the same Indenture; any thinge in this Acte above written notwithstandinge.

VI.
Saving for existing Leases.

PROVIDED alwey that this Acte or anye thinge therin conteyned shall not be p̄judiciall or hurtfull to any p̄son or p̄sons, their heires executors successours or assignes, for any leases demyses grauntes or coven'nt^e heretofore had made or grauntes to them or any of them, of the saide Maners and other the p̄misses or any parte or pcell therof, by any p̄son or p̄sons beinge Owners of the saide Maners landes & teñtes and other the p̄misses or any parte or parcell therof, or by any of their Auncestors or p̄decessours or by any p̄son or p̄sons lauffully authorised by them or any of them, for any demyse lease or graunte therof made.

VII.
General Saving of Rights.

SAVINGE alwey to all and everie p̄son and p̄sons their heires successors executours and assignes, other then suche p̄sons as were parties or privye to the bargaynes sales gift^e or graunt^e of the saide Maners and other the p̄misses or any parte therof and their wyves their heires and successours and the wyves heires and successours of evye of them, all suche right title use interest possession lease leases ferme fermes for termes of life liefes yeres or otherwise, and all graunt^e libties rent^e charges p̄fytte coven'ntes and all other cōmoditye and cōmodities, w^{ch} they or any of them have myght or ought to have or hereafter shall or shoulde have in of or to the p̄misses or any parte or pcell of them, in suche manner and forme as though this acte or any thinge therin conteyned to the cont^rie therof had never bene had nor made; any thinge in this p̄sent Acte to the cont^rie therof notwithstandinge.

VIII.
The Manor of Shippon in Berks annexed to the Duchy of Cornwall, in lieu of the Manors of Byflete and Weybridge, included in this Act.

AND forasmuche as the saide Maners of [Byflete'] and Weybridge before the makinge of this Acte were parcell of the Duchie of Cornwall, and nowe separted and taken from the same by reason of this Acte; Be it therfore enacted by auctoritie aforesaide that the Manour of Shippon with thappurten'nc^e in the Countie of Berk, w^{ch} lately belonged to the late Monasterie of Abendon in the same Countie of Berk nowe dissolved, shall fromhensforth be unyted and annexed to the said Duchie of Cornwall, and shalbe accepted and taken for and as parte and parcell of the same Duchie of Cornwall, in suche like maner and forme to all intent^e and purposes as the saide Maners of [Byflete'] and Weybridge were before the makinge of this Acte: And that the same Manour of Shippon and the yssues revenues and p̄fitt^e therof shall fromhensforth be surveyed receyved and answered by and before suche Parsons Officers and Ministers, and in suche lyke maner and forme, as other the Mannors landes teñt^e & hereditament^e parcell of the saide Duchie of Cornwall be and shalbe surveyed receyved and answered.

IX.
Proviso for Leases, &c. in the Manor of Shippon.

PROVIDED alwey that this Acte or any thinge therin conteyned shall not be p̄judiciall or hurtfull to anye p̄son or p̄sons their heires executours successors or assignes, or any demises leases offices graunt^e or coven'nt^e heretofore had made or grauntes to them or any of them, of the saide Mannor of Shippon or any parte or parcell therof, by our So^vaigne Lorde the Kinge or by any other p̄son or p̄sons beinge owner or owners of the same Mannor of Shippon; this Acte or any thinge therin conteyned to the contrarie therof notwithstandinge.

CHAPTER VI.

AN ACTE that such as were Religious p̄sons may purchase.

Religious Persons having been professed in any suppressed House of Religion, enabled to purchase Landr, &c.

BE it enacted by auctoritie of this p̄sent Parliament that all and singuler suche Religious p̄sons aswell men as women p̄fessed, of what order rule or habit soever they were, w^{ch} be or hereafter shalbe put at their libties from the daunger s̄vitude and condicōn of their Religion and p̄fession wherunto they were p̄fessed, by reason of suppression dissolvynge forfeiture by attender rendringe or otherwise givinge uppe to the handes of the Kinges Majestie or eny other, the same Monasteryes Abbeyes Priories or other religiouse Houses or Places wherin the same religious p̄sons were p̄fessed, shall by auctoritie of this p̄sent Parliament from and after the firste daye of the same Parliament, and from and after the tyme that they were or shalbe put at suche libtye, have fre libtie to purchase to them and their heires, in fee symple fee taile for terme of lief for yeres or at will, Mannors landes teñtes rent^e annuyties and other hereditament^e and thing^e whatsoever they be, in like manner and forme as though they or any of them had never bene p̄fessed nor entred into any suche religion: And furthermore that they the same religiouse p̄sons and everie of them shalbe made hable by auctoritie of this p̄sent acte to sue and be sued, in all manner of accōns playnt^e and suytes whatsoever they be, of and for anye matter or cause, growyng sithens and after the tyme of their se^vall deraignement^e or departinge out of their Religion, in all Court^e and places within this Realme as other the King^e subject^e be;

and may sue and be sued, as other Subjects;

¹ So in Original Act, in these Places.

and furthermore that they and everie of them shall and maye fromhensforth use and exccise reteyne take have and enjoye, all and evye lauffull thinge and thinges, to be growen fall or happened to them or any of them after the saide deraignement or departinge out of their Religion, in as large and ample manner forme & condiçõn as if they had never byne pfessed nor entred into Religion; the same pfession or religion, or any lawe custome or use within this Realme, to the contrie therof in any wise notwithstandinge.

PROVIDED always and be it further enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that none of the same religiose psons shall or maye at any tyme hereafter be taken demed or judged for or as heire or heires or enheritable to anye pson or psons, to any purpose respecte construcçõn or entent in the lawe, nor that they nor anye of them by vertue of this Acte, be receyved admytted or demed able in the lawe to demaunde chalenge receyve or take any Mannors londes teñt or hereditament or any other thinge or thinge, by reason of or for any former title right interest matter or cause had made done or growen, to any respecte or purpose, before their saide sefall deraignment or departinge out of their Religion: Nor that anye of the saide religiose psons, beinge Prieste, or suche as have vowed religion att twentie one yerres or above, and therto then consented, contynuyng in the same any while after, not dulye pvinge by witnes or other lauffull meanes some unlauffull coerçion or compulsion done to them or any of them for makinge of any suche vowe or constrayninge them to remayne in their Religion, be enabled by vertue of any wordes clause or sentence before in this Acte expsed, to marrie or take any wief or wyves; but that they and everie of them be clerelie excluded and put from the same to all intentes and purposes; any thinge before in this Acte conteyned to the contrie herof in any wise notwthstandinge.

and enjoy all Things falling to them after their Deraignment, or Departure out of their Profession.

II.
No such Religious Person shall succeed to Lands as Heir, by Title accrued before such his Deraignment.

Priests, or Persons voluntarily professed after 21, shall not marry.

CHAPTER VII.

AN ACTE for Beggars and Vagabondes.

WHERE in the Parliament begone and holden at London the thirde daye of November in the xxjth yere of the raigne of our most dredd Sovaigne Lorde Kinge Henry the eight, and from thence adjorned to Westm, and there holden, and contynued by dyvse progaçõns untill the dissoluçõn therof, an Acte was made and established declaringe and concerninge aswell howe aged poore and impotent psons compelled to lyve by Almes shoulde be ordred and used, as also howe Vacabund and myghtie stronge Beggars shulde be whipped and punyshed; And at the saide Parliament one other Acte was made and established for the restraynt of carrieng and conveyinge of Horses and Mares out of this Realme; And also at the saide pliament one other Acte was made and established for punyshment of Welshmen attemptinge assault or affrayes apon eny the Inhabitant of Hereford Gloucestre or Shropshire; And also at the said Parliament one other Acte was made and established for punyshment of the Vice of Buggerye declaringe suche Offence to be felonye; w^{ch} said fower sefall Actes were also made to endure to the laste daye of the next Parliament, as by the same fower sefall Acte more playnly appereth; And where also in the saide Parliamente one other Acte was made and ordeyned emong other thinge for restrayninge the carriag of brasse latten and coper out of this Realme; And also one other Acte was there made in the saide Parliament for the true makinge of Cables halsers and ropes; And also one other Acte for the true wyndinge of Wolles; And one other Acte to restrayne killinge of Weyneling Bullock Steres or Heyfers beinge under thage of two yerres; w^{ch} said fower sefall Actes laste before remembred were then made to endure and contynue unto the next Parliament, as by the same fower sefall Actes more playnly appereth; And where also in the saide Parliament one other Acte was made and established for the atteyntes to be sued for punyshment of pjury upon untrue verdicte; And also one other acte was made in the saide Parliament concerninge Pewterers; And also one other acte was there made in the saide Parliament concerninge sowinge of flaxe and hempe; all which saide thre sefall Actes laste before rehersed were then made and ordeyned to contynue and endure to the laste daye of the next Parliament, as by the same thre sefall actes more playnelie att large is shewed and may appere; And where also in the saide Parliament one other acte was made and established for makinge of Jayles in divse Shires of this Realme, whiche same acte was then made to endure and contynue for one yere nexte after thende of the same Parliament, as by the same acte also more playnlie appeareth; And where also in the Parliament begonne and holden at Westm, the eight daye of June in the xxviiith yere of the raigne of our said most dredd Sovereigne Lorde Kinge Henrie the eight, and there contynued and kepte untill the dissoluçõn therof, it was ordeyned and enacted that all and singuler the said sefall actes above remembred and everie of them, shulde contynue and endure in their force and strengthe and also be observed and kepte untill the laste daye of the then next Parliament, as by the same acte emong other things therein conteyned more playnly appereth; And forasmuche as all and singuler the saide sefall actes above mencioned be good and beneficiall for the cõmon wealth of this Realme; Be it therefore enacted and ordeyned by the auctoritie of this p̄sent Parliament, that all and singuler the saide sefall actes, and everie of them and all clauses articles and pvisions in them and everie of them conteyned, shall contynue and endure in their force and strengthe, and be observed and kepte untill the laste daye of the next Parliament.

Recital of certain Statutes; viz.
22 H.VIII. c. 12.
27 H.VIII. c. 25.
as to Beggars;

22 H.VIII. c. 7.
exporting Horses;

26 H.VIII. c. 11.
Affrays by
Welshmen;

25 H.VIII. c. 6.
Sodomy;

21 H.VIII. c. 10.
exporting Metal;

21 H.VIII. c. 12.
Cables and Ropes;

23 H.VIII. c. 17.
winding Wools;

24 H.VIII. c. 9.
killing Weanlings;

23 H.VIII. c. 3.
Perjury in Verdicts;

25 H.VIII. c. 9.
Pewterers;

24 H.VIII. c. 4.
Flax and Hemp;

23 H.VIII. c. 2.
building Gaols;

Stat. 28 H.VIII.
Chapters 6, 8, 9,
continuing all the
recited Acts;

All the said Acts
continued until End
of next Parliament.

CHAPTER VIII.

AN ACTE that Proclamacions made by the King shall be obeyed.

Danger of
Disobedience to
Proclamations
by the King
and Council ;

FORASMOCHE as the Kinges most royall Majestie for diuſe consideracons by thadvise of his Counsell, hath heretofore sett forthe diuſe and sondrie his Graces pclamacions, aswell for and concninge diuſe & sondry articles of Christe Religion, as for an unytie and concorde to be had amongst the lovinge and obedient Subjecte of this his Realme and other his Dnions, And also concerninge thadvancement of his comon wealthe and good quiett of his people, whiche nevertheles diuſe and many froward wilfull and obstinatt psons have wilfully contempned and broken, not consideringe what a Kinge by his royall power may doe, and for lack of a directe statute and lawe to cohart offenders to obey the saide pclamacions, w^{ch} being still suffred shuld not onlie encorage offenders to the disobedyence of the pcepte and lawes of Almightye God, but also synn to muche to the great dishonor of the Kinges most royall Majestie, who may full ill beare hitt, and also give to great hert and boldnes to all malefactors and offenders ; considering also that soden causes and occasions fortune many tymes whiche do require spedy remedies, and that by abidinge for a Parliament in the mean tyme myght happen great pjudyce to ensue to the Realme ; and weying also that his Majestie (whiche by the kingly and regal power geven hym by God may doe many thinges in such cases) shuld not be driven to extend the libtye and supmacye of his regall power and dignytye by wilfulnes of frowarde subjecte ; It is therefore thought in manner more then necessarie that the Kinge Highnes of this Realme for the tyme beinge with thadvise of his honorable Counsell shulde make and set forthe pclamacions, for the good and politique order and govern^{nce} of this his Realme of Englande Wales and other his Dnions from tyme to tyme for the defence of his regall dignytye and thadvancement of his comon wealthe and good quyett of his people, as the cases of necessitie shall require, and that an ordynarie lawe shulde be pvided by thassent of his Majestie and Parliament, for the due punyshment correccon and reformacon of suche offences and dysobedyences ; Be it therefore inacted by thau^{tor}itie of this p^{se}nt parliament, withe the Kinges Majestye the Lordes sp^uall and temporall and the Cōmons assent, that alwayes the Kinge for the tyme beinge with thadvise of his honorable Counsell, whose names hereafter followethe, [or with thadvise of the more parte of them,'] may set forth at all tymes by [au^{tor}itie of this Acte his'] pclamacions, under suche penalties and paynes and of suche sorte as to his Highnes and his seid honorable Counsell [or the more parte of them'] shall see necessarie and requisite ; And that those same shalbe obeyed observed and kept as though they were made by Acte of Parliament for the tyme in them lymitted, unles the Kinge Highnes dyspence wythe them or any of them under his great seale.

Proclamations may
be made by the
King and Council,
and shall be obeyed
as Acts of
Parliament.

[See post. § IV.]

II.
Such Proclamations
shall not prejudice
Estates, Offices,
Liberties, Goods,
or Lives ;
or repeal any
existing Laws, &c.

PROVIDED alwayes that the wordes meanynge and entent of this Acte be not understond inter^ptat construed or extended, that by vertue of hit any of the Kinges leage people, of what estate degree or condicon so ever he or they be, bodyes polytike or corporate their heires or successors, shulde have any of his or their enheritaunce lafull possessions offices libtyes privileges franchises goodes or cattalle taken from them or any of them, nor by vertue of the said Acte suffer any peynes of Deathe, other then shalbe hereafter in this Acte declared, nor that by any pclamacion to be made by vertue of this Acte, any actes comen lawes standinge at this p^{se}nt tyme in strength and force, nor yet any lafull or lawdable Customes of this Realme [or other his Dnions'] ne any of them, shalbe infringed broken or subv^ted : and specially all those actes stonding this hower in force w^{ch} have bene made in the Kinges Highnes tyme ; but that everie suche pson and psons bodyes politique and corporate their heires and successors and the heires and successors of evye of them, their enheritaunce lafull possessions offices libtyes privileges franchises goodes and cattalle shall stande and be in the same state and condicon, to evye respecte and purpose, as yf this acte or pviso had never bene had or made ; Excepte suche forfeitures paynes and penaltyes as in this Acte and in everie pclamacion whiche [hereafter shalbe set forth by auctoritie of the same,'] shalbe declared and exp^{re}ssed ; And excepte suche psons whiche shall offend any pclamacion to be made by the Kinges Highnes his heires or successors for and concerninge any kinde of Heresies against X^pian religion.

Except under
express Forfeitures ;
and in Cases of
Heresy.

III.
Sheriffs shall
publish such
Proclamations.

FURTHERMORE be it enacted by the auctoritie of this p^{se}nt parliament, that to the entent the Kinge subjecte shulde not be ignorant of his pclamacions, every Sherief or other officer and mynister to whom any suche pclamacion shalbe directed by the Kinges writt under his great seal, shall p^{cl}ayme or cause the same to be p^{cl}aymed within fourtene dayes after the receipt therof, in fower sev^{er}all mikett Townes yf there be so manye or els in sixe other townes or villages within the lemytt^e of their auctoritie ; and they to cause the said pclamacions to be fixed and sett upp openly upon places convenient in evy suche towne place or village, upon payne and penaltie of suche some and somes of money or imprisonment of bodye as shalbe conteyned in the saide pclamacion or pclamacions.

IV.
Offenders, on
Conviction before
the Council in the
Star Chamber, shall
incur the Penalties
specified in such
Proclamations ;
if published in the
Shire where the
Offender dwells.

AND be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that if any pson or psons, of what estate degree or condicon soever he or they be, whiche at any tyme hereafter doe wilfullye offend and breke or obstinatelye not observe and kepe any suche pclamacion or any article therein conteyned w^{ch} shall pcede from the Kinge Majestie by thadvise of his Counsell as is aforesaide, that then all and everie suche offender or offenders, beinge thereof, within one halfe yere next after their or his offence comytted accused, and therof within xvijth monethes next after the same offence soe (¹) convicted by confession or lafull witnes and proffes before the Archebyschopp of Canterburye Metropolitan, the Chauncelor of Englande the Lorde Tresorer of Englande the President of the Kinges most honorable Counsell the Lorde Privie Seale the Great Chamberlayne of Englande Lorde Admyrall Lorde Stewarde or Graunde Maister, Lorde Chamberleyn of the Kinge most honorable Houshold, two other Bisshopys beinge of the Kinge Counsell, suche as his Grace shall appoint

¹ Interlined in the Original A^Q.

² 'committed' seems wanting here.

for the same, the Secretarie, the Treasurer and Controller of the Kinge most honorable Housholde, the Maister of the Horse the two chief Judges and the Maister of the Rolles for the tyme beinge, the Chauncelor of the Augmentacons, the Chauncelor of the Duchie, the Chief Baron of the Exchequer, the two genall Surveyors, the Chauncelor of the Exchequer, the Under Treasurer of the same, the Treasurer of the Kinges Chamber for the tyme beinge, in the Sterr Chamber at Westm̄ or elsewhere, or at the lest before the halfe of the number afore rehersed, of w^{ch} number the Lorde Chauncelor the Lorde Tresorer the Lorde President of the Kinges most honorable Counsell the Lorde Privy Seale the Chamblen of England the Lorde Admyrall the two Chief Judges for the tyme beinge or two of them shall be two, shall lose and paye suche penaltyes forfeitures of somes of money, to be levyed of his or their londes teit^r goodes and catall^r to the Kinges use, And also suffer suche ymprisonment of his bodye, as shalbe expressed mencioned and declared in anye suche p^lamacon or p^lamacons w^{ch} suche offendor or offendors shall offend and breke or not observe and kepe, cont^rie to this acte as ys aforesaide; and that execucon shalbe had done and made against everie suche offendor and offendors, with the addicon of the names or surnames townes or Counties mysterie or occupacon of the saide offendors, by suche order p^lesse wayes and meanes and after suche manner forme and condicon as by the Kinge Highnes and the saide Counsaile shalbe devysed and thought most convenient for example of such offendors: Provided alwaye that none offendor w^{ch} shall offende cont^rie to the forme of any such p^lamacons shall incurre the daunger and penaltye therof, except suche p^lamacon or p^lamacons be hadd done or made in suche Shire or Countie where thoffender hath or shall dwell or be most conversant within a yere before.

AND be it further enacted by thau^roritie aforesaide that the Lorde Chancellour the Lorde Privey Seale and either of them, with thassent of six of the forenamed, shall have power and auctoritie by their discrecons, upon evy informacon to be given to them or to ether of them toching the p^lmisses, to cause p^lesse to be made against all and singuler suche Offenders by writte under the Kinges great seale or under his Graces Privey Seale in forme followinge, that is to say; first by p^lamacon under a payne or a penaltie by the discrecon of the aforesaide Counsellors appointed for the awardinge of p^lces, and if he appere not to the same without a lafull excuse, then the saide Counsellors to awarde out an other p^lamacon upon alegaencie of the same offendor, for the due examynacon triall and conviccon of evy suche p^lson and p^lsons as shall offende cont^rie to this acte, for the due execucon to be had of and for the same in manner and forme as is above remembred; Excepte it be within the libtye of the Countie Palantyne of the Duchie of Lancaster; And in case it soe be, then to passe by the Chancellour of the Kinge Duchie of Lancast^r under the seale of the said Duchie, with thassent of sixe at the lest of the aforenamed Counsellours.

V.
Process against
Offenders.

BE it also further enacted by thau^roritie aforesaide that if any p^lson or p^lsons doe comytt any offence cont^rie to the forme and effecte of this Acte, and after the same offence done or comytted, do obstinatly willingly or contemptuously avoide and departe out of this Realme, for and to thintent that he will not answere to suche offence or offences by him comytted and done cont^rie to this acte, that then everie such wilfull and contemptuous p^lson avoydinge or departinge out of this Realme shalbe adjudged a Traytor, and his facte Highe Treason, and shall have and suffer suche paynes of death and also forfeyt goodes & catall^r landes and teites as in case of highe treason: Savinge to all and singuler p^lson and p^lsons bodyes polityck and corporate their heires and successours and to the heires and successors of everie of them, other then suche p^lson and p^lsons their heires and successors and the heires and successours of everie of them, that shall offende cont^rie to this acte and therupon obstinatly willingly or contemptuously avoyd and depte out of this Realme as is aforesaide, all suche right title use interest rent^r rev^lsions remaynders lease leases grauntes annuyties offices comons p^lfitte comodities and other hereditament^r whatsoever, in and to all and singuler suche honors castells manors landes teit^r and other hereditament^r w^{ch} any suche offendor or offendors shall have at the tyme of his or their offence or offences of treason comytted or at any tyme after, in suche like manner forme and condicon to all intent^r construccions and purposes, as if this acte had never bene hade or made; any thing conteyned in this Acte to the cont^rie in any wise notwithstanding.

VI.
Offenders departing
the Realm shall be
adjudged Traitors,
and forfeit their
Goods and Lands;

Saving for Title
of others than
the Offenders.

AND it is further enacted by au^roritie aforesaide, that if any p^lson or p^lsons offendinge cont^rie to this acte, doe willingly and contemptuously withdrawe absent eloyne or secretlie hide hymselfe within any parte of this Realme or anye of the Kinges Dⁿions, by the space of two monethes next after any writt of p^lamacon shalbe made directed and p^layed against him or them as afore is rehersed, and therof by any convenient or reasonable meane may have knowledge, so that by eloyning of himselfe his offence cannot be examyned tried and judged within the saide tyme of xvijth monethes, that then everie suche p^lson and p^lsons so offendinge shall stande and be as a p^lson convicted of the offences against him objected, and also lose and paye all and everie suche forfeiture somes of money and also suffer suche emprisonment as to the same offence shall apperteyne.

VII.
Offenders
concealing
themselves shall
stand convicted,
and be punished
accordingly.

AND be it further enacted that if it happen our saide Sovereigne Lorde the Kinge to deceasse (whose lyfe God longe p^lserve) before suche tyme as that p^lson w^{ch} shalbe his next heire or successor to the Impiall Crowne of this Realme, shall accomlishe and come to the age of eightene yeres, that then all and singuler p^lamacons w^{ch} shalbe in any wise made and setforthe into any parte of this Realme or other the Kinges Domynions by vertue of this acte, within the foresaide yeres of the saide next heire or successor, shalbe setforth in the successors name then beinge Kinge, and shall emport or bear underwritten the full names of suche of the Kinge honorable Councill then beinge as shalbe the devisors or settors forthe of the same, w^{ch} shalbe in this case the whole number afore rehersed, or at the lest the more parte of them, or els the p^lamacons to be voide and of none effect.

VIII.
Proclamations,
made during the
Minority of a King,
shall be signed by
the Counsellors
ordering the same.

IX.
How Justices may
execute any
Proclamations
directed to them
within their
several Shires.

PROVIDED also that if any p̄clamaçõn or p̄clamaçõns hereafter shalbe directed by vertue of this acte, to the Justices of the Peace of any Shire or Countye, that then within fourtene dayes after the receipte therof, the same Justices shall and maye by their discreçõns devide themselves in sondrie part̄ and places within the lemytt̄ of their Cõmission for the due and spedie execuçõns of the content̄ of the same p̄clamaçõn or p̄clamaçõns; And they and ev̄y of them doinge or causinge to be done with convenient spede in their lymitt̄ asmuche as in them reasonable doeth lye or rest to be done for the due and spedye execuçõn of the same p̄clamaçõn or p̄clamaçõns, then ev̄ye suche of the same Justices as so shall doe his diligence or asmuche as in him reasonable restith to be done, shalbe dischargd and exõiated againste the Kinges Highnes his heires and successors of and for everie penaltye or payne lymitted and appoynted by the same p̄clamaçõn to everie of the same Justic̄. Provided also that noe Justices of Peace shalbe charged hereafter by vertue of any suche p̄clamaçõns w^{ch} or for anye payne or penaltye for not doinge or executinge of the same p̄clamaçõns but only in the Shire or Countye where any suche Justices of Peace shall or doe inhabite dwell or be most conv̄saunte or abidinge.

X.
Mitigation
of Penalties.

PROVIDED also that the foresaid Counsellors appoynted or to be appoynted by vertue of this Acte or any parte therof, by the Kinḡ Highnes his heires or successors, to and for the heringe and del̄mynaçõn of ev̄y offence cõmytted contr̄ie to anye of his or their p̄clamaçõn or p̄clamaçõns, shall from tyme to tyme, knowing the Kinḡ del̄mynat pleasure first therin, have full power and auctoritie to dymynishe or myttigat the penaltyes of the some or sõmes of Money w^{ch} shalbe conteyned in anye of the saide p̄clamaçõns hereafter to be made by the Kinḡ Highnes his heires or successors.

CHAPTER IX.

AN ACTE for the King to make Bisshoppes.

For Employment
of Religious Folk,
&c;

FORASMUCHE as it ys not unknowen the slouthfull and ungodly lief w^{ch} hathe bene used emonḡ all those sorte w^{ch} have borne the name of religious folke, and to thentent that from hensforthe many of them myght be turned to better use as hereafter shall followe, wherby Gods worde myght the better be setforth, Childern brought upp in lerning, Clerkes norished in the Univ̄syties, olde sv̄nt̄ decayed to have lvynḡ, Almshouses for poore folke to be susteyned in, Reders of Grece, Ebrewes, and Latten to have good stipend, daylie Almes to be ministred, mendinge of highe weyes, exhibiçõn for mynisters of the Churche; It is thought therfore unto the Kinḡ Highnes most expedient and necesarie that moe Bisshoppriches Collegiat and Cathedrall Churches shalbe establisshed, in stede of these foresaide Religious Houses, within the foundaçõn wherof this other titles afore rehersed shalbe established; Be it therfore enacted by auctoritie of this p̄sent Parliament, that his Highnes shall have full power and auctoritie from tyme to tyme to declare and nõiate by his tres patent̄ or other writinḡ to be made under his great seale, such number of Bisshoppes, such number of Citties, Seez for Bisshoppes, Cathedrall Churches and Dioces, by metes and boundes for thexcise and mynistracõn of their episcopall offices & admynistracõn as shall apperteyne, and to endowe them withe suche possessions after suche maner forme and condiçõn as to his most excellent Wisedome shalbe thought necesarie and convenient; and also shall have power & auctoritie to make and devise t̄nslaçõns ordyn̄nces rules and statut̄ conðnynḡe them all and everie of them, and further to doe all and everie other thinge and thinḡ whatsoever it be w^{ch} shalbe devised and thought requisite convenient and necesarie by his most excellent Wisedome and discreçõn, for the good p̄fecçõn and accomplishment of all and singuler his said most godlie and gracious purposes and entent̄ touching the p̄misses, or any other charitable or godlie dedes, to be devised by his Highnes conðnynḡe the same; And that all and singuler suche t̄nslaçõns nõiaçõns of Bisshoppes Cities Sees and lymitaçõn of Dioces for Bisshoppes erecçõns establishment̄ foundaçõns ordin̄nc̄ statut̄ rules and all and everie other thinge and thinges w^{ch} shalbe devised comprised and exp̄ssed, by his Graces sondrie and sev̄all tres patent̄ or other writings under his great seale touchinge and conðnynḡe the p̄misses or any of them, or any circumstaunc̄ or dependances therof, necesarie and requisite for the p̄fecçõn of the p̄misses or any of them, shalbe of as good strengh force value and effecte to all intent̄ and purposes, as if suche thinges, that shall so be devised exp̄ssed & mencioned in his tres patent̄ or other writinḡ under his greate seale, had bene done made and had by authoritie of Parliament.

The King
empowered to
nominate Bishops,
and to appoint
Bishopricks, &c.
by his Letters
Patents, which
shall be valid as
if by Authority
of Parliament.

CHAPTER X.

AN ACTE for the placing of the Lord^e in the Parliam^t.

FORASMOUCHE as in all great Counsellis and Congregacions of Men, havinge sundrie degrees and offices in the cōmon wealth, yt is verie requisite and convenient that an order shulde be had and taken for the placinge and sittinge of suche psons as bene bounde to resorte to the same, to thentent that they knowinge their places maye use the same without displeasure or lett of the Counsell; Therefore the Kinges most royall Majestie, [althought¹] it apperteyneth unto his p^rogatyve royall to give suche honour reputacōn and placinge to his Counsellors and other his subject^e as shalbe semyng to his most excellent Wisdome, ys nevertheles pleased and contented for an order to be had and taken in this his moste highe Courte of Parliament, that it shalbe enacted by auctoritie of the same in manner and forme as hereafter followeth; **FIRST** it is enacted by auctoritie aforesaide that noe pson or psons of what estate degree or condicōn soever he or they be of, Excepte onlie the King^e Children, shall at any tyme hereafter attempte or p^rsume to sytt or have place at any side of the Clothe of estate in the pliam^t Chamber, nother of the one hand of the King^e Highnes nor of the other, whether the King^e Majestie be there psonallie p^rsent or absent.

None but the King's Children shall sit on either Side of the Cloth of Estate in Parliament.

AND forasmuche as the King^e Majestie is justly and lafullie supreme hed in Erthe, under God, of the Church of Englande, and for the good exc^rise of the said most royall dignytie and office, hathe made Thomas Lorde Crumwell and Lorde Privey Seale his Vicegerent, for good & true mynistracōn of Justice to be had in all causes and cases touchinge the Ecclesiasticall jurisdicōn and for the godlie reformaōn and redresse of all errours heresies and abuses in the saide Church, It is therefore also enacted by auctoritie aforesaide that the saide Lorde Crumwell havinge the saide office of Vicegerent, and all other psons w^{ch} hereafter shall have the saide office of the graunte of the Kinges Highnes his heires or successours, shall sytt and be placed, aswell in this p^rsent Parliament as in ali Parliament^e to be holden hereafter, on the right syde of the Parliament Chamber and upon the same fourme that the Archebisshopp of Canterburie sytteth on, and above the same Archebisshopp and his successors; and shall have voyce in everie Parliament to assent or dissent as other the Lordes of the Parliament.

II. Place of the King's Ecclesiasticall Vicegerent; above the Archbishop of Canterbury.

AND it is also enacted that next to the saide Vicegerent, shall sitt the Archebisshopp of Canterburie, and then next him on the same fourme and syde shall sytt the Archebisshopp of York, and next to him on the same fourme and syde the Bisshopp of London, and next to him on the same syde and fourme the Bisshopp of Duresme, and next to him on the same syde and fourme the Bysshopp of Winchester; and then all the other Bisshoppes of both provinc^e of Canterburie and Yorke shall sytt and be placed on the same side after their auncyentes as it hath bene accustomed.

III. Places of the Archbishops and Bishops.

AND forasmuche as suche other psonag^e w^{ch} nowe have and hereafter shall happen to have other great offices of the Realme, that is to saye, the offices of the Lorde Chauncellour, the Lorde Tresorer, the Lorde President of the King^e most honorable Counsell, the Lorde Privey Seale, the Great Chamberleyn of Englande, the Constable of Englande, the Marciall of Englande, the Lorde Admyrall, the Graunde Maister or Lorde Stewarde of the King^e most honorable housholde, the Kinges Chamberleyn, and the Kinges Secretarie, hathe not heretofore bene appointed and ordered for the placinge and sittinge in the King^e most highe Courte of Parliament by reason of their offices, It is therefore nowe ordeyned and enacted by thaurtoritie aforesaide that the Lorde Chauncellour, the Lorde Treasurer, the Lorde President of the King^e Counsell and the Lorde Privey Seale beinge of the degre of Barons of the Parliament, or above, shall sytt and be placed, aswell in this p^rsent Parliament as in all other Parliament^e hereafter to be holden, on the lyfte syde of the saide Parliament Chamber on the higher parte of the fourme of the same side, above all Dukes, Excepte onlie suche as shall happen to be the Kinges sonne, the Kinges brother, the Kinges Uncle, the Kinges Nephewe or the Kinges Brothers or Sisters Sonnes.

IV. Places of the Lord Chancellor, Lord Treasurer, Lord President of the Council, Lord Privy Seal.

AND it is also ordeyned and enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that the great Chamberleyn, the Constable, the Marciall, the Lorde Admyrall, the Great Maister or Lorde Stewarde and the Kinges Chamberleyn, shall sytt and be placed after the Lorde Privey Seale in manner and forme followinge that is to saye; everie of them shall sitt and be placed above all other psonag^e beinge of the same estates and degrees that they shall happen to be; that is to say, the Great Chamberleyn first, the Constable next, the Marciall thirde, the Lorde Admyrall the fourth, the Graunde Maister or Lorde Stewarde the fiveth, and the King^e Chamberleyn the sixt.

V. Places of Lords Great Chamberlain, Constable, Marshal, Admiral, Steward, King's Chamberlain.

AND it is also enacted by auctoritie aforesaide that the Kinges Chief Secretary beinge of the degre of a Baron of the Parliament shall sytt and be placed afore and above all Baronys, not havinge eny of the offices aforemencioned; And if he be a Bisshopp, that then he shall sytt and be placed above all other Bisshoppes, not havinge any of the offices above remembred.

VI. Place of the King's Chief Secretary.

AND it is also ordeyned and enacted by auctoritie aforesaide that all Dukes not afore mencioned, Marquesses Earles Vicount^e and Barons, not havinge anye of the offices aforesaide, shall sytt and be placed after ther Auncient^e as it hathe ben accustomed.

VII. All Nobility according to seniority.

AND it is further enacted that if any pson or psons w^{ch} at any tyme hereafter shall happen to have anye of the saide offices of Lorde Chauncelour Lorde Treasurer, Lorde President of the King^e Counsell, Lorde Privey Seale or Chief Secretorie, shalbe under the degre of a Baron of the Parliament, by reason wherof they can have noe interest to give any assent or dissent in the saide House, that then in everie such case suche of them as shall happen to be under the

VIII. Places of the Chancellor, &c. if under the Degre of Barons.

¹ althoughe O.

saide degree of a Baron, shall sitt and be placed at the uppermost parte of the sakk^e in the middes of the saide Parliament Chamber, eyther there to sytt uppon one fourme or uppon the uppermost sakk, the one of them above the other in order as is above rehersed.

IX.
Places of great
Officers in Trials
of Peers.

BE it also enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that in all tryall^e of treasons by peeres of the Realme, yf anye of the Peres that shalbe called hereafter to be triours of suche treasons, shall happen to have any of the offices aforesaide, that then they havinge suche offices shall sitt and be placed accordinge to their offices, above all the other Peers that shalbe called to suche triall^e in manner and fourme as is above mencioned & rehersed.

X.
Places of Great
Officers in the
Star Chamber, or
in other Councils.

AND it is also enacted by auctoritie aforesaide that aswell in all Parliament^e as in the Sterr Chamber, and in all other assemblies and conferenc^e of Counsell, the Lorde Chauncelor, the Lorde Tresorer, the Lorde President, the Lorde Privey Seale, the Great Chamberleyn, the Constable, the Marciall, the Lorde Admyrall, the Graunde Maister or Lorde Stewarde, the Kinges Chamberleyn, and the King^e Chief Secretorie, shall sytt and be placed in suche order and fashion as is above rehersed, & not in any other place by auctoritie of this p^rsent acte.

CHAPTER XI.

AN ACTE for the allotting of ŷten Touneshippes in Wales.

Recital of Statutes
27 H.VIII. c. 26.
as to Shires and
Towns in Wales;

28 H.VIII. c. 3.
empowering the
King, for three
Years, to allot
Divisions in such
Shires, and to
appoint the Shire-
Towns;

The said Three
Years being nearly
expired;

The said Power
continued for Three
Years longer.

WHERE in the Parliament begonne and holden at London the thirde daye of November in the xxjth yere of the raigne of our most dred Sovereigne Lorde Kinge Henrie theight, and from thence adjorned to Westm̄ and there holden and contynued by di^vse proga^cōns, unto the fourth day of Februarie in the xxvijth yere of the raign of our saide Sovereigne Lorde, and then and there holden and contynued unto the dissolu^cōn therof, one Acte and ordynⁿce was made in the Session of the said Parliament holden the saide fourth daye of Februarie, wherby amonge di^vse other thinge di^vse Shires and Counties were newly made and named within the Dnion and Principallitie of Wales, and di^vse townes parishes Lordshippes commotes and Cantredes within the saide Dnion and Principallitie were allotted appointed & lymitted to the saide se^vall Shires and Counties as by the same acte more planely and p^ticulerlie amongst other thinge appereth; And forasmuche as by credible informa^cōn it was comen into the King^e knowledge after the makinge of the saide acte, that some Lordshippes Townes Parishes Cōmotes Hundred^e and Cantredes were not indifferentlie allotted and lymitted to the Shires named in the said acte for the cōmoditie of the King^e subje^ct inhabited therin; It was therefore ordeyned and enacted by auctoritie of the Parliament holden at Westm̄ the eight daye of June in the xxvijth yere of the King^e raigne, that the King^e Highnes duringe the tyme of three yeres next after the ende of the same Parliament shulde have power and auctoritie by writinge under his great seale to allott appoynte assigne and lymitt to everie of the Shires named in the saide Acte suche and so many Lordshippes Townes Parishes Hamlett^e hundred^e Cōmotes and Cantredes, as his Majestie by his most Highe Wisdome shulde thincke convenient and agreeable for the ease and cōmoditie of his loving subje^ct the enhabitaunte^e of his saide Dnion and Principallitie, and shulde likewise have power and auctoritie to name and assigne the Shire Townes in everie of the saide Shires named in the saide acte, and that ev^erye suche lymita^cōn appoyntement nōia^cōn and assignement to be made by the Kinges Highnes in that behaulfe by auctoritie of the saide Acte, shulde be as good and effectuell to all intent^e and purposes as though it had bene done and made playnely and p^ticulerly by auctoritie of Parliament, any thinge conteyned in the saide Acte in the Session of the saide Parliament holden the fourth daye of Februarie in the xxvijth yere or any thinge or thinges to the contrarie therof notwithstandinge: And forasmuche as the tyme of thre yeres lymitted to the Kinges Majestie by the saide acte made in the xxvijth yere of his Graces raigne is nygh expired, and that his Highnes hathe had suche great affaires and urgent causes to doe concerninge the state and wealth of this Realme, that by occasion therof his Majestie hath had noe convenient tyme nor leysure to accomplishe and execute the power and auctoritie cōmytted to his Highnes by the saide acte made in the saide xxvijth yere of his raigne; Be it therefore enacted by auctoritie of this p^rsent Parliament that his Majestie, duringe the space of other thre yeres next after the first daye of this p^rsent Parliament, shall have like power and auctoritie to doe use execute and accomplishe all and everie thinge and thinges lymitted and appoynted to his Majestie to be done used and accomplished by the same acte made in the said xxvijth yere of his Graces raigne, in as large and ample manner in everie condi^cōn as his Majestie mought have done used and accomplished within the saide tyme of thre yeres lymitted by the saide acte as is aforesaide, and that ev^erye suche lymita^cōn appoyntement nōia^cōn and assignement to be made by the Kyng^e Highnes in that behalfe by auctoritie of this p^rsent acte duringe the space of the saide other thre yeres next after the first day of this p^rsent Parliament, shalbe as good and effectuell to all intent^e and purposes as though it had bene done and made playnlie and p^ticulerly by auctoritie of Parliament.

CHAPTER XII.

AN ACTE against taking of Hawkȝ.

WHERE in the Parliament holden at Westm̄ in the leaventh yere of the raigne of the noble Prince of famous memorie Kinge Henrie the vijth, it was ordeyned and amongst other thinges enacted and established, that noe man of what condicōn or degree soever he be, shulde take or cause to be taken the egges of any faucon goshauke or laner out of the nest uppon payne of ymprisonment by one yere, and further to fyne at the Kinges will; notwithstanding w^{ch} estatute di^use idle and ill disposed p̄sons, little or nothinge regardinge or fearinge the peyne in the same estatute conteyned, have not desisted to take eggȝ of faucons goshaukes and laners, out of the nestes, to the utter distrucōn of thincrase of the same faucons goshaukes and laners, yf due reformaōn in that behalfe be not p̄vided; In consideraōn wherof it is ordeyned and enacted by the Kinge our So^vaigne Lorde the Lordes sp̄uall & temporall and the Cōmons in this p̄sent parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that if any p̄son or p̄sons, of what estate degree or condicōn soever he or they be, after the feast of the Nativity of our Lady next cōmyngē, unlauffullie or wrongfullie take or cause to be taken, any egg or eggȝ of any faucon goshauke or laner, or the byrdes of any faucon goshauke or laner or lanerat, out of or from any nest or nestȝ of any faucon goshauke or laner, within any of the honours castles mannors landes teñtȝ woodes or other groundes whatsoever they be, of the Kingȝ Highnes for the tyme beinge wherof his saide Highnes is seised in demayne possession or re^vision or wherof he taketh the rentȝ yssues revenues or p̄fittȝ, that then the same offence and offences and ev̄y of them shall be adjudged and taken to be felony, and the offender and offenders therein beinge therof lauffully convicted and attaynted, by and accordinge to the Lawes of this Realme, shalbe demed and adjudged felons and shall have and suffer suche peynes of Death and also lose and forfeyt their goodes and cattallȝ landes and teñtȝ as in case of felony by the course of the comon lawes of this Realme.

Recital of Statute 11 H.VII. c. 17. § 2, against taking Hawks' Eggs.

Taking Eggs or Birds out of the Nests of Falcons, &c. within any of the King's Manors or Lands declared Felony.

PROVIDED alwayes that this Acte or any thinge therein before ordeyned and enacted extend not nor be in any wise p̄judiciall or hurtfull to any p̄son or p̄sons w^{ch} after the saide feast of the Nativitye of our Lady, shall take or cause to be taken any egge or eggȝ of any faucon goshauke or laner, or the byrdes of any faucon goshauke or laner or laneret out of or from any nest or nestes of any faucon goshauke or laner, within any honours castles manours landes teñtes woodes or other groundȝ wherof and wherin any p̄son or p̄sons bodies politike and corporate, other then the Kingȝ Highnes his heires and successours or any of them, shall have any estate of inheritauce; any thing before exp̄ssed or mencioned to the cont^rie thereof notwithstanding.

II. This Act not to extend to such Offences in the Manors, &c. of private Persons.

AND be it further enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that if any p̄son or p̄sons, after the saide feaste of the Nativity of our Lady, happen to fynde or take upp any faucon gerfaucon jerken sacre or sacret goshauke laner or laneret, beinge the Kinges hauke or haukes and havinge upon him or them the marke of the Kingȝ armes and vervels, that then if the same p̄son or p̄sons w^{ch} shall finde and take up any suche faucon jerfaucon jerken sacre or sacret goshauke laner or laneret, within twelve dayes next after the taking up of any suche hauke, doe not bringe or cause to be brought the same hauke so by him taken to the Maister of the Kinges Haukȝ, or to some of his Graces fauconers, or within the tyme next above saide doe not geve knowledge of the takinge up of any suche hauke, to the saide Maister of the Kinges haukes for the tyme beinge, or to the Sherief of the Shire for the tyme beinge where any suche hauke shalbe taken up, or to one of the Kinges fauconers for the tyme beinge nere abiding in or to any suche partȝ where anye suche hauke shalbe founden or taken up as is aforesaid, that then everie suche fyndinge and taking up of any suche hauke and not bringing nor gevinge knowledge therof as is aforesaide, shalbe adjudged & taken to be felony, and the offender and offenders therein beinge therof lauffully convicted and attaynted by and accordinge to the lawes of this Realme shall have and suffer suche peynes of Death and also lose and forfeyt his and their goodes and cattelles landes and teñtes as in case of felony by the course of the cōmon lawes of this Realme.

III. Persons finding any Hawk, &c. of the King's, and not restoring the same within 12 Days declared Felons.

PROVIDED alwayes that this Acte nor any thinge therein conteyned be or shalbe in any wise p̄judiciall or hurtfull to any p̄son or p̄sons that hereafter shall fynde and take up any of the saide haukes of the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde his heires or successours, and by chaunce negligently or casually against his or their will lose the same hauke or haukes, or if the same hauke dye against his or their will before [the'] can or may delyver the same hauke as ys aforesaide.

IV. Proviso for Loss or Death of Hawks so found.

AND where also justice and equitye requireth that ev̄ye inheritour and possessour of Mannors landes or teñtȝ within this Realme of Englande, shoulde accordinge to their estates or possessions peasibly and quietly have take and enjoy the p̄fittȝ revenues and cōmodities of the same, aswell in thingȝ of highe pleasure as in thinges cōmonly valuable, without injurye rapyne or other extort wrong to be cōmytted and done to any of them within or upon the same, and in especiall of and in thingȝ of pleasure, as in huntinge within forest parke or chace of the Kinges the Quenes the Princes or of any other of the Kinges lauffull children for the tyme beinge, ordeyned or p̄vided for or concerninge his Highnes or their pleasure; Be it therefore ordeyned and enacted by auctoritie of this p̄sent parliament, that if any p̄son or p̄sons of what estate degree or condicōn soever he or they be, after the saide feast of the Nativity of our Lady next cōmyngē at any tyme of the daye, that is to saye, betwene the tyme of the arising of the Sunne and [doinge¹] downe of the same, with his face hyde or covered withe hooode or vysar, or withe his face paynted, or him selfe otherwise disguysed to thentent that he woulde not be knowen, wrongfully enter into any forest parke or chace of the Kingȝ Highnes the Quenes the Princes or of any other of the

V. For preventing Offences in the King's Forests;

All Persons entering by day, in disguise, into any Forest, Park, or Chace, &c. of the King, Queen, Princes, or King's Children, with intent to steal Decr, and slay, drive, or chace them;

¹ they O.

² goyng O.

or to take or kill
Conyes or Rabbits;

Except under
Licence, &c;

Or entering any
such Forest, &c.
by Night for any
such Purposes; or
taking or killing
any Deer or
Rabbits there;

All such Offenders
declared guilty of
Felony.

VI.
Abettors and
Procurors only,
shall be deemed
Accessaries.

VII.
A^t shall not
extend to Wales,
(except Snowdon
Forest) or the
Marches of
Scotland.

VIII.
Limitation of
Prosecutions,
One Year.

King^e saide Children, for the tyme beinge, or into any other grounde of his or theirs, inclosed with wall or pale ordeyned and used for keepinge and norishing of Dere, to the entent to steale any of the same Dere, and by any meane of huntinge or otherwise as is aforesaide, by stealth slea or take any of the same Dere, or drive or chace any of them out of the same forest chase parke or other grounde inclosed as is aforesaide, ordeyned and used for keepynge and norishing of Dere as is aforesaide, to thentent to steale the same Dere; or if any pson after the said feast last before remembred at any tyme of the daye as is aforesaid, with his face hide or covered with hoode or visar, or with his face paynted or himselfe otherwise disguised to thentent that he wolde not be knowen, take kill or slea withe any hay or other net, or with any fyrrett or pursnett any of the Conyes or Rabettes beinge within any grounde soile or place beinge lafull warren of the King^e Highnes the Quenes the Princes or of any other the King^e saide Children for the tyme beinge, and beinge kepte or used as warren for the mayntenⁿce and norissinge of Conyes and Rabett^e; or in forme aforesaide take kill or slea any Conyes or rabett^e being within any of the King^e Parkes his heires and successors or within any Parke of the Quenes the Princes or of any other of the King^e saide Children for the tyme beinge; Excepte it be such pson or psons as hathe or shall have the said Conyes and rabett^e in ferme, or shalbe licenced by the writinge of the Kinge the Quene the Prince or of any other of the King^e saide Children so to do; Or if, after the saide feast, any pson or psons at any tyme in the nyght, that is to saye, betwene the tyme of the goinge downe of the Sonne and arising of the same, wrongfully enter into any forest chase parke or other grounde inclosed as is aforesaid of the Kinges Highnes the Quenes the Princes or of any other of the King^e saide Children for the tyme being inclosed ordeyned and used for the keeping and norishing of Dere, to thentent to slea, steale and take away any of the Dere of the saide forest chase or parke or other grounde inclosed as is aforesaide ordeyned and used for the fyndinge of Dere, or by any mean of huntinge or otherwise to thentent to steale at any tyme of the nyght as is aforesaide, slea or take any of the Dere being in the same, or by any meane in the saide nyght tyme chase or drive out of any suche forest chase parke or other grounde inclosed as is aforesaide, of the Kinges his heires and successors or of the Quenes, the Princes, or of any other the King^e saide Children for the tyme being, any of the Dere of the same to thentent to steale the same Dere, or at any tyme of the nyght above written, take kill or slea with any haye or other nett or with anye firett or pursnett any of the Conyes or rabett^e in any ground or soyle being a lafull fre warren of the Kinges Highnes for the tyme beinge and beinge kepte and used as a warren as is aforesaid, or take kill or slea in forme next aforesaide any Conyes or rabett^e in any of the parkes of the Kinges Highnes his heires or successours or of the Quenes the Princes or of any other of the Kinges saide Children for the tyme beinge, Except he or they that shall soe offende hathe or shall have the same Conyes in ferme, or otherwise licensed as is aforesaide; that then everie suche offender and offenders for their offences by them or any of them comytted and done cont^rie to the purpote and effect of this Acte, shalbe demed adjudged and taken as a felon, and everie suche offence by any of them comytted and done cont^rie to this acte as is aforesaide shalbe demed and adjudged felony; and that ev^y suche offender and offenders w^{ch} shalbe therof convicted and atteynted accordinge to the lawes of this Realme shall have and suffer such like punyshment and incurre suche losses and forfeitures for the same as bene ordeyned for other felons by the comen lawes of this Realme.

PROVIDED alwaye and be it enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that noe manner of pson or psons of what estate or degree soever he or they be, shall hereafter be made demed or taken by any manner of meane, as accessarie or accessaries, [in'] any offender or offenders offendinge in any thinge cont^rie to the tenour and effecte of this Acte or of any article or clause therin conteyned, but only suche pson and psons as shall hereafter abbett and p^cure any suche offender or offenders to comytt and doe any offence cont^rie to this acte; w^{ch} pson and psons so abettinge and p^curinge any offender or offenders to comytt and doe any offence cont^rie to the tenour and effecte of this Acte, shall after the same offence done, by the auctoritey aforesaide be adjudged demed and taken as accessarie and accessaries in lyke manner as in cases of felony at the comon lawe.

PROVIDED alwaye that any worde article clause sentence forfeiture payne or punyshment in this Acte before expressed and declared, shall not in any wise extend to any pson or psons that shall hunt take kill or slea any Dere Conyes or Rabett^e, by day or nyght, cont^rie to this Acte, in any chaces forest^e or warrens of the King^e the Quenes the princes or of any other the King^e saide Children sett lieng and being within his Graces Dⁱion of Wales, or in the borders against Scotlande, the forest of Snowdon in Wales onlye excepted; any thinge in this acte before declared & mencioned to the cont^rie in any wise notwithstanding.

(¹) PROVIDED alway that this Acte or any thinge therin conteyned extend not to any pson or psons w^{ch} shall not be lafullie indited of any offence in this Acte conteyned, within one yere next after any such offence comytted or done; this Acte or any thinge therin conteyned to the cont^rie notwithstanding.

¹ to O.

² This Proviso is annexed to the Original Act in a separate Schedule.

CHAPTER XIII.

AN ACTE for dissolucon of Abbeyes.

WHERE diverse and sundrie Abbotts Priours Abbesses Prioresses and other Eccliaſtical Governours and Governesses of diuſe Monasteries Abbathies Priories Nonries Colleges Hospitalls Houses of Friers and other religious and eccliaſtical Houses and places within this our Sovereigne Lorde the Kinges Realme of Englande and Wales, of their owne free and voluntarie myndes good willes and assente, without conſtraynte coaction or compulſion of any manner of pson or psons, sythen the fourth daye of February the xxvijth yere of the raigne of our nowe most dred Sovereigne Lorde, by the due order and course of the comen lawes of this his Realme of Englande, and by their sufficient writinge of recorde under their covent and comen seales, have seſſally geuen graunted and by the same their writinges seſſally confirmed all their saide Monasteries Abbathies Priories Nonries Colleges Hospitals Houses of Friers and other religious and eccliaſtical houses & places, and all their Scites Circuites and pcynctes of the same, and all and singuler their Mannors Lordshippes Graunge Meeses landes teit^e meadowes pastures rent^e reſſions ſſices woodes tithes penſions porſions churches chappells advouſons patronage annuyties right^e entres condiſions comons leete courtes libtyes privileg^e and franchises apperteyning or in anywise belonging to any suche Monast^y Abbathie Priory Nonry College Hospitall House of Friers and other religious and eccliaſtical houses and places, or to any of them, by whatsoever name or corporacon they or any of them were then named or called, and of what order habit religion or other kinde or quality soever they or any of them then were reputed knowen or taken; To have and to holde all the saide Monasteries Abbathies Priories Nonries College Hospitals Houses of Friers and other religious and eccliaſtical houses and places scites circuites pcynct^e manours landes teit^e meadowes pastures rent^e reſſions ſſices and all other the pmisses to our saide Sovereigne Lorde his heires and successors for ever; and the same their saide Monasteries Abbathies Priories Nonries Colleges Hospitals Houses of Friers and other religious and eccliaſtical Houses and places scite circuites pcynct^e mannors Lordshippes graunge meeses landes teit^e medowes pastures rentes reſſions ſſices and other the pmisses, voluntariely as is aforesaide have renounced lefte and forsaken, and everie of them hathe renounced lefte and forsaken: Be it therefore enacted by the King our Sovereigne Lorde and the Lordes sp^uall and temporall and the Comons in this p^sent parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, That the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde shall have holde [possesse¹] and enjoye to him his heires and successors for ever, all and singuler suche late Monasteries Abbathies Priories Nonries Colleges Hospitals Houses of Friers and other religious and eccliaſtical Houses and places, of what kindes natures qualities or diuſityes of habites rules p^fessions or orders they or any of them were named knowen or called, w^{ch} syth the saide fourth daye of Februarie the xxvijth yere of the reigne of our saide Sovereigne Lorde, have bene dissolved suppressed renounced relinquyshed forfeited given upp or by any other meane come to his Highnes; and by the same auctoritie and in like manner shall have holde [possesse¹] and enjoye all the Scites circuites pcynctes mannors lordshippes graunges meeses landes teit^e medowes pastures rent^e reſſions ſſice woodes tythes penſions porſions parsonages appropriate vicarages churches chappells advouſons noiaſions patronages annuyties right^e interest^e entrees condiſions comons leete court^e libtyes privileg^e franchises, and other whatsoever hereditament^e w^{ch} apperteyned or belonged to the saide late Monasteries Abathies Priories Nonries Colleges Hospitals Houses of Friers and other religious or eccliaſtical houses and places or to any of them, in as large and ample manner and forme as the late Abbotts Priors Abbesses Prioresses and other eccliaſtical Governours and Governesses of suche late Monasteries Abbathies Priories Nonries Colleg^e Hospitall^e Houses of Friers and other religious and eccliaſtical Houses and places, had held or occupied or of right ought to have had holden or occupied, in the right^e of their saide late Monasteries Abbathies Priories Nonries Colleg^e Hospitall^e Houses of Friers or other religious or eccliaſtical Houses or places, at the tyme of the saide dissolucon suppression renouncing relinquyshinge forfeiting geving upp or by any other manner of meane comyng of the same to the King^e Highnes, sythen the fourthe day of February above specified.

Recital of voluntary Grants by Abbots Priors, &c. of their Monasteries, &c. and Possessions to the King, and their Renunciation thereof.

All Monasteries, &c. dissolved, suppressed, renounced, relinquished, forfeited, or any way come to the King after 4. Feb. 27 Hen. VIII vested in the King, his Heirs and Successors for ever

With all their Scites, Possessions, and Appurtenances.

And it is further enacted by the auctoritie abovesaide, that not onely all the saide late Monasteries Abbathies Priories Nonries Colleges Hospitals Houses of Friers and other religious & eccliaſtical Houses and places, scites circuites pcynctes manours lordshippes graunge meeses landes teit^e meadowes pastures rentes reſſions ſſices and all other the pmisses, forthwith y^mediatly & p^sentlye, but also all other Monasteries Abbathies Priories Nonries Colleg^e Hospitall^e Houses of Friers and all other religious and eccliaſtical Houses and places, w^{ch} hereafter shall happen to be dissolved suppressed renounced relinquished forfeited given upp, or by any other meane come unto the Kinges Highnes, and also all the scites circuites pcynct^e mannors lordshippes graunges meeses landes teites medowes pastures rent^e reſſions ſſices woodes tythes penſions porſions psonages appropriate vicarages churches chappells advouſons noiaſions p^ronage annuyties right^e int^erest^e entrees condiſions comons leete court^e libtyes privileg^e franchises and other hereditament^e whatsoever they be belonginge or apperteyninge to the same or any of them, whensoever and as sone as they shalbe dissolved suppressed renounced relinquished forfeited given up, or by any other meane come unto the Kinges Highnes, shalbe vested demed and adjudged by auctoritie of this p^sent parliament in the verie actuall and real season and possession of the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde his heires and successors for ever, in the state and condiſion as they nowe be, and as thoughte all the saide late Monasteries Abbathies Priories Nonries Colleges Hospitals Houses of Friers and other religious and eccliaſtical houses and places, so dissolved suppressed renounced relinquished forfeited given upp or come to the King^e Highnes as is aforesaide, as also the saide Monasteries Abbathies Priories Nonries Colleges

II. All Monasteries, &c. which shall in future be dissolved, &c. or come to the King, shall in like Manner, with all their Scites, Possessions, &c. be vested in and be deemed in the actual Seisin of the King, his Heirs and Successors.

¹ possede O.

Hospitals Houses of Friers and other religious and ecclesiasticall houses and places, w^{ch} hereafter shall happen to be dissolved suppressed renounced relinquished forfeited given up or come unto the Kinges Highnes, scites circuits p̄cincte mannors lordshipps graunges landes teñte & other the p̄misses whatsoever they be and everie of them, were in this p̄sent acte specially & p̄ticulerlie rehersed named and exp̄ssed by exp̄sse wordes names titles and facultyes and in their natures kindes and qualities.

III.
All the said Monasteries and the Possessions thereof (except in Cases of Attainder) shall be under Survey of the Court of Augmentations, as in Case of other suppressed Houses under Statute 27 Hen. VIII. c. 27, 28.

AND be it also enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that all the saide late Monasteries Abbathies Priories Nonries Colleges Hospitals Houses of Friers and other religious and ecclesiasticall houses and places, w^{ch} bene dissolved suppressed renounced relinquished given up or come to the Kinges Highnes by any manner of meanes as is aforesaide, and all the Mannors lordshipps graunges landes teñte and other the premisses, Except suche therof as be comen to the Kinge handes by attaynder or attainders of treason, And all the saide Monasteries Abbathies Priories Nonries College Hospitals Houses of Friers and other religious and ecclesiasticall houses or places, w^{ch} hereafter shall happen to be dissolved suppressed renounced relinquished forfeited given up or come unto the Kinge Highnes, and all the Manours lordshippe graunges landes teñtes medowes pastures rente rev̄sions s̄vices woodes tithes porc̄ons penc̄ons parsonage appropriate vicarage churches chappels advousons nōiaçons p̄ronage annuyties righte intereste entries condiçons cōmons leete court lib̄ties privileges franchises and other hereditament^e whatsoever they be, belonginge to the same or to any of them, (except suche therof whiche shall happen to come to the Kinges Highnes by attaynder or attaynders of treason), shalbe in thorder survey and govern^{ance} of our saide Sovereigne Lorde the Kinges Courte of Augmentac̄ons of the Revenues of his Crowne, and of the Chauncelor Officers and Ministers of the same; and all the fermes yssues revenues and p̄fitt^e cōmyng^e and growinge of the p̄misses and everie parte therof, excepte before excepted, shall be ordered taken and receyved to the Kinges use by the said Chauncelor Ministers and Officers of the same Courte, in suche and like manner and forme as the Monasteries Priories scites circuits manours graunge meeses landes teñte rentes rev̄sions s̄vices tithes penc̄ons porc̄ons advousons patronages righte entries condiçons and other hereditament^e, late apperteyning or belonginge unto the Monasteries Abbathies Priories or other religious houses late by auctoritie of parliament suppressed, bene ordered surveyed and governed.

IV.
General Saving of Rights.

SAVYNGE to all and ev̄y p̄son and p̄sons and bodies politike and their heires and successors, and the heires and successours of all and everie of them, other then the saide late Abbottes Priors Abbesses Priorisses and other ecclesiasticall Governours and Governesses of the saide late Monasteries Abbathes Priories Nonries Colleges Hospitalls Houses of Friers and other religious and ecclesiasticall Houses and places and their successours, and the successours of everie of them, and suche as p̄tende to be founders patrons or donours of suche Monasteries Abbathies Priories Nonries College Hospitals Houses of Friers and other ecclesiasticall Houses and places, or of any Manours Mesuages lande tent^e or other hereditament^e belonginge to the same or to any of them, their heires and successors, and the heires and successours of everie suche founder patron or donour and ther nowe Abbottes Priours Abbesses Prioresse and other ecclesiasticall Governours and Governesses of suche Monasteries Abbathies Priories Nonries Colleges Hospitals Houses of Friers and other religious and ecclesiasticall Houses and places, w^{ch} hereafter shall happen to be dissolved suppressed renounced relinqushed forfeited given up or come to the Kinges Highnes, and suche as p̄tend to be founders patrons or donours of suche Monasteries Abbathies Priories Nonries Colleges Hospitalls Houses of Friers & other ecclesiasticall Houses and places, or of any Manours Mesuage lande teñte or other hereditament^e to the same belonging or to any of them, their heires and successors, and the heires and successors of everie of them, all suche right title clayme interest possession rente charges annuyties leases fermes offices fees lyveries and lyvinge porc̄ons penc̄ons corrodies cōmons synodes proxies and other p̄fitt^e, w^{ch} they or any of them have clayme ought maye or myght have had in or to the p̄misses or to any parte or p̄cell therof, in such like manner fourme and condiçon to all intent^e respect^e construcc̄ons and purposes as yf this Acte had never bene had ne made; rentes s̄vices rentes secke and all other s̄vice & suite only except.

Except Renta-
Services, &c.

V.
Proviso for vacating of all Leases or Grants made by Abbots, &c. of Houses dissolved, within a Year before the Dissolution, of Lands not usually let to farm;

or in Reversion;

or not reserving the old Rent;

PROVIDED alwayes and be it enacted by auctoritie abovesaide, that if any late Abbott Prior Prioressse Abbesse or other ecclesiasticall Governour or Governesse abovesaide, within one yere next before the dissoluçon suppression renounginge relinquishinge forfeiting gevinge up or cōmyng^e to the Kyng^e Highnes of his late Monasterie Abbathie Priorie Nonrie College Hospitall House of Friers or other religious or ecclesiasticall House or Place, hath made any lease or graunte under his Covent or Cōmon Seale or otherwise, for terme of lief or for terme of yeres, of the scite circuyte and p̄cyncte of his saide late Monasterie Abbathie Priorie Nonrie College Hospitall House of Friers or other Religious or ecclesiasticall House or place, or of any parte therof, or of any manours mesuage graunges landes teñte p̄sonages appropriate tithes penc̄ons porc̄ons or other hereditament^e, w^{ch} belonged or apperteyned to his saide late Monasterie Abbathie Priorie Nonrie College Hospitall House of Friers or other religious or ecclesiasticall house or place, w^{ch} manours mesuages graunge landes teñte p̄sonage appropriate tithes penc̄ons porc̄ons or other hereditament^e were not before the same lease cōmonly used to be sett nor lett to ferme, but kepte and reserved in the manuraunce tillage or occupaçon of the said Governour or Governesse for the maynten^{ance} of hospitality and good house keepinge; or within one yere as ys abovesaide, hath made any lease or graunte for terme of lief or for terme of yeres of any manours mesuages landes teñte medowes pastures woodes p̄sonages ympropriate tithes penc̄ons porc̄ons churches chappelle or other hereditament^e whatsoever they be, wherof or in the w^{ch} any estate or in̄est for terme of lief yere or yeres at the tyme of the makeinge of any suche graunte or lease then had hys beinge or contynuaunce, and then was not def̄mynd fynished or expired; or within the tyme of one yere as is abovesaide hath made any lease or graunte for terme of lief or for terme of yeres, of any manours mesuage landes teñte medowes pastures wood^e p̄sonage appropriate tithes penc̄ons porc̄ons churches chappels or other hereditament^e whatsoever they be, uppon the w^{ch} leases & graunte the usuall and olde rentes and fermes accustomed to be yelden and reserved by the space of twenty yeres next before

the firste daye of this p̄sent Parliament is and be not theruppon reserved & holden; or if any such Governour or Governesse hath made any bargayne or sale of his woodē within one yere as is afore lymitted, w^{ch} woodē be yet growyng and standinge; that then all and everie suche lease graunte bargayne and sale of wood or woodes shalbe utterlye voyde and of none effecte.

or of Woods
yet growing.

AND it is also enacted by auctoritey aforesaide, that all feoffamentē fynes and recoveries, had made knowledged or suffered by any Governour or Governesse, without the Kynges lycence under his great seale, within one yere next before the dissolucon renouncinge relinquishinge forfeyting gevinge upp or cōmyngē unto the Kinges Highnes of his said Monasterie Abbathie Priorye Nonrie College Hospitall House of Friers or other religious or eccliaſtical house or place, or any manours meases landes tēites, or other hereditamentē whatsoever they be, w^{ch} the said late Abbott Priour Abbesse Prioress and other eccliaſtical Governours and Governesses or any of them, or any of their p̄decessours, had or held, of the gyfte graunte or confirmacon of our said Sovereigne Lorde or of any of his Highnes p̄genitours, or of the w^{ch} Monasteries Abbathies Pories Nonries Colleges Hospitals Houses of Friers or other religious or eccliaſtical houses or places, our said Sovereigne Lorde was founder or patron, or w^{ch} manours meases landes tēitē or other hereditamentē were of the auncient or olde foundacon or possession of the saide late Monasteries Abbathies Pories Nonries Collegē Hospitals Houses of Friers or other religious or eccliaſtical houses or places, shalbe utterlye voyde and of none effecte.

VI.
All Feoffments, &c.
of Lands, &c.
held by the King's
Gift or on the
ancient Foundation,
made within such
Year, declared void.

AND it is further enacted by the auctoritey abovesaid, that if any Abbot Prior Abbesse Prioress or other eccliaſtical Governour or Governesse of any Monasterie Abbathie Priory Nonrye College Hospitall House of Friers or other religious or eccliaſtical House or place, w^{ch} hereafter shall happen to be dissolved suppressed renounced relinquished forfeyted geven upp or come to the Kinges Highnes, within one yere next before the firste daye of this p̄sent Parliament, have made or hereafter doe make, any lease or graunte under his Covent or Cōmon seale or otherwise for terme of yeres or lyef or lyefes, of the scite circuite and p̄cyncte of his saide Monasterie Abbathie Priory Nonrie College Hospitall House of Friers or other religious or eccliaſtical House or place, or of anye parte therof, or of any Manours mesuages landes tēites psonages appropriate tythes pencones porcones or other hereditamentē belonginge or apperteyninge to his saide Monasterie Abbathie Priorye Nonrye College Hospitall House of Friers or other religious or eccliaſtical House or place, w^{ch} manours meses graunges landes tēites psonages appropriate Tithes pencones porcones and other hereditamentē whatsoever they be, were not before the same lease cōmonly used to be sett nor lett to ferme, but kept and reserved in the manuraunce tyllage or occupacon of the saide Governour or Governesse for the mayntenⁿce of hospitalytye and good house kepyngē, or now be in the manuraunce tillage or occupacon of the saide Governour or Governesse for the mayntenⁿce of hospitalytye and good house kepyngē; or within one yere next before the firste daye of this p̄sent Parliament, hath made or hereafter shall make, any lease or graunte for terme of lief or for terme of yeres of any manours meases landes tēites medowes pastures woodes psonages appropriate tithes pencones porcones churches chappells or other hereditamentē whatsoever they be, wherof and in the w^{ch} any estate or interest for terme of lief yere or yeres at the tyme of the makinge of any suche graunte or lease then had his beinge or contynuaunce, or hereafter shall have his beinge or contynuaunce, and than was not determyned fynished or expired, or at the tyme of any suche lease to be made shall not be determyned fynished or expired; or within one yere next before the firste daye of this p̄sente Parliament, hath made or hereafter shall make, any lease or graunte for terme of lyef or for terme of yeres of any manours mesuagē landes tēitē medowes pastures woodes parsonagē appropriate tithes pencones porcones churches chappellē or other hereditamentē whatsoever they be, uppōn the whiche leases and grauntē the usuall and olde rentē and fermes accustomed to be yelden and reserved by the space of twenty yeres nexte before the saide firste daye of this p̄sent Parliament is or be not, or hereafter shall not be, theruppon reserved and yelden; Or if any suche Governour or Governesse of any suche Monasterie Abbathie Priory Nonrie College Hospitall House of Fryers or other religious or eccliaſtical house or place, w^{ch} hereafter shall happen to be dissolved suppressed renounced relinquished forfeyted geven upp or come to the Kinges Highnes, within one yere next before the firste daye of this p̄sent Parliament, hath made or hereafter shall make, any bargayne or sale of his woodes, w^{ch} woodes be yet growyng and standinge, that then all and everie such lease graunte bargayne and sale of Wood or woodes shalbe utterlye voyde and of none effecte.

VII.
All Leases, Granta,
&c. made within
One Year before
this Parliament, or
hereafter to be
made, by Abbots,
&c. of Houses
hereafter to be
dissolved, of Lands
not usually let, or
in Reversion, or
not reserving the
old Rent, or of
Woods yet growing,
declared void.

AND it is also enacted by thau^toritey aforesaide that all feoffamentē fynes and recoveries, had made knowledged or suffred within one yere next before the firste daye of this p̄sent Parliament, or hereafter to be had made knowledged or suffered, by any Governour or Governesse of any Monasterye Abbathie Prieory Nonrie Colledge Hospitall House of Friers or other religious or eccliaſtical house or place, whiche hereafter shall happen to be dissolved suppressed renounced relinquished forfeyted geven upp or come to the Kingē Highnes, without the Kinges lycence under his great seale, of any manours meases landes tēitē or other hereditamentē whatsoever they be, w^{ch} the saide Abbottes Priours Abbesses Prioresses or other eccliaſtical Governours and Governesses, w^{ch} hereafter shall happen to be dissolved suppressed relinquished forfeyted geven upp or come unto the Kinges Highnes as is aforesaide, or any of them or any of their p̄decessours, had or held or have and houlde of the gifte graunte or confirmacon of our saide Sovereigne Lorde or of any of his Highnes progenitours, or of the w^{ch} Monasteries Abbathies Pories Nonries Collegē Hospitals Houses of Friers or other religious [and¹] eccliaſtical houses and places, our said Sovereigne Lord is Founder or Patron, or whiche Manours meases landes tēitē or other hereditamentē were or be of the auncient or olde foundacon or possession of the saide Monasteries Abbathies Pories Nonries Colleges Hospitals Houses of Friers or other religious or eccliaſtical houses or places, shalbe utterlye voyde and of none effecte.

VIII.
All Feoffments, &c.
made within such
Year, &c. declared
void.

¹ or O.

IX.
Leases to the old
Lessees at the old
Rents, declared
valid for 21 Years,
though made within
any such Year
before the
Dissolution, &c.

PROVIDED alway and be it enacted by authority abovesaide, that yf any Abbott Prior Abbesse or Prioress or other Governour or Governesse abovesaide, within one yere nexte before the firste daye of this p̄sent Parliament, or if any late Abbott Prior Abbesse Prioress or other late Governour or Governesse abovesaide within one yere next before anye suche dissoluçōn suppression renouncinge relinquishinge forfeytinge gevinge upp or comynge to the Kinge Highnes of the p̄misses or of any parcell therof as is aforesaide, have made any demyse lease or graunte to any pson or psons, for terme of yeres, of any Manours meeses landes teit̄ psonages appropriate tithes pençōns porçōns or other hereditament̄ aforesaide, w^{ch} pson or psons at the tyme of the saide demyse lease or graunt had and held the same to ferme for terme of yeres then not expired, that then the saide pson or psons to whom anye suche demyse lease or graunte hathe bene so made shall have and holde the same, for the terme of twenty one yeres only, from the tyme of the makynge of the saide demyse lease or graunte, if so many yeres be by the same demyse lease or graunte specified lymitted and expressed, or els for so many yeres as in such demyse lease or graunte bene expressed: so that the olde rent be therupon reserved, [and so that the same lease or leases exceede not xxj^{re} yeres¹]; this Act or any thinge therin conteyned to the cont^{re} notwithstandinge.

X.
Leases for Life to
old Tenants at the
old Rent, declared
valid.

PROVIDED also and be it enacted by thauçtoritye [aforesaide,²] that yf any Abbott Priour Abbesse Prioress or other late Governour or Governesse, within one yere next before anye suche dissoluçōn suppression renouncinge relinquishinge forfeytinge gevinge upp or cōmyngē unto the Kynges Highnes of the p̄misses or any parcell therof as is aforesaide, have made any demyse lease or graunte to any pson or psons for terme of lief or lief̄, of any manours meeses landes teit̄ psonages appropriate tythes pençōns porçōns or other hereditament̄ aforesaide, w^{ch} pson or psons or any of them at the tyme of the saide demyse lease or graunte had and helde the same for terme of lief or lyves, or for terme of yeres then not expired, that then the saide pson or psons to whom anye suche lease or graunte hathe bene soe made, shall have and holde the same for terme of their lyef or lyves, so that the olde rent be therupon reserved; this acte or any other thinge therin conteyned to the contrarye therof notwithstandinge.

XI.
Proviso for any
Demises and Grants
by Copy of Court
Roll.

PROVIDED also and be it enacted by the auçtoritie aforesaide, that all and singuler leases & grauntes made by copy to any pson or psons, of any of the saide Mesuages landes teit̄ psonaḡ appropriate tithes pençōns porçōns or other hereditament̄ aforesaide for terme of lief or lyves, w^{ch} by the custome of the countrie hath bene used to be demysed letten or graunted by copy of Courte Rolle shalbe good and effectuell in the lawe; so that the olde rent be reserved by and upon everie suche lease and leases; this acte or any thinge therin conteyned to the contrarye in any wise notwithstandinge.

XII.
All Leases made
by, or enrolled in,
the Court of
Augmentation,
declared valid.

PROVIDED alway and be it further enacted by thauçtoritie aforesaide, that all leases heretofore made of any of the p̄misses by auçtoritie of our Sovereigne Lorde the Kinges Courte of Augmentaçōns of the revenues of his Crowne, and all suche leases feoffament̄ and wood sales made by the said Governours and Governesses or any of them under their covent seales or under the Covent or cōmon seale of any of them, within one yere next before the dissoluçōn suppression renouncinge relinquishinge forfeytinge gevinge upp or cōmyngē to the Kinges Highnes of the said Monasteries Abbathies Pories Nunries Colleges Hospitals Houses of Friers or other religious or eccliaſticall Houses or places, whiche saide leases graunt̄ feoffament̄ and wood sales have bene examyned enrolled decreed or affirmed in our saide Sov̄aigne Lorde the Kinge Courte of Augmentaçōns, and the decree of the same put in writing sealed with the Seale of the said Courte of Augmentaçōns, shalbe good and effectuell accordinge to the same decree; any clause or acte heretofore in this p̄sent acte to the cont^{ry} notwithstandinge.

XIII.
For making
Satisfaction to
Persons, having
actually paid
Money on Wood-
Sales which are
declared void.

PROVIDED alway and be it also further enacted by thauçtority abovesaid, that if any pson or psons have, justly and truly without fraude or covyne, payed or geven any sōme or sōmes of money to any the saide late Governours or Governesses for the bargayne and sale of any woodes, being and growinge in or upon any Manours land̄ teit̄ or hereditament̄, w^{ch} apperteyned or belonged to the said late Monasteries Abbathies Pories Nonries Colleges Hospitals Houses of Friers or other religious or eccliaſticall places or unto any of them, w^{ch} bargayne and sale by auçtority of this acte is made void and of none effecte, and by meane therof the Kinge Highnes may have and take the cōmodity & p̄fyt of suche woodes so bargayned and solde, that then the Chauncellor and other Officers of our said Sov̄aigne Lorde the Kinge Courte of Augmentaçōns or thre of them, whereof the Chauncellor for the tyme beinge shalbe one, of our said Sov̄aigne Lorde the Kinge treasour remayninge in the Treasury of the same Court, shall satisfie and recompence evy suche pson and psons suche sūme of money or other recompence as the same Chauncelor and Officers or thre of them, wherof the saide Chauncellor shalbe one, shall thincke meete and convenient; and if any other pson or psons shall happen to take p̄fit and cōmodity by reason of avoydngē of suche wood sales by auçtority of this Acte, that then everie pson and psons whiche may or shall take suche p̄fit shalbe ordered for satisfaction to be made to the parties that shall happen to be greved by this Acte, by the saide Chauncellor and other the Officers of the same Courte.

XIV.
Proviso for
Purchasers of
Lands, &c. from
Abbots, &c. under
the King's Licence.

PROVIDED also and be it further enacted by thauçtoritie abovesaide, that all and evy pson and psons their heires and assignes, whiche sithen the saide fourth daye of February, by licence p̄don confirmacōn release assent or consent of our said Sovereigne Lorde the Kinge under his great Seale heretofore geven had or made or hereafter to be had or made, have obteyned or purchased by Indenture fyne feoffement recoverie or otherwise of the saide late Abbottes Priours Abbesses Prioresses or other Governours or Governesses of anye suche Monasteries Abbathies Pories Nonries Colleges Hospitals Houses of Friers or other religious or eccliaſticall houses or places, any Monasteries Pories Colleges Hospitals manours landes teit̄ medowes pastures woodes churches chappells psonages tithes pençōns porçōns or other hereditament̄, shall have and enjoye the same accordinge to suche writinḡ & assuraunc̄ as bene therof before the firste daye of this p̄sent Parliament or hereafter shalbe had or made; Savinge to all and everie pson and psons and bodyes politike their heires and successors and to the heires and successors of everie of them, other then

General Saving
thereon.

¹ Interlined in the Original Act.

² abovesaide O.

the saide late Abbott^e Abbesses Priours Prioresses & other Governours and Governesses and their successors, and the successors of everie of them, and suche as p^tende to be founders Patrons or Donours of the saide Monasteries Abbathies Pories Nonries Colledges Hospitals and other religious or eccliaſticall houses or places or any of them, or of any manours mesuages landes teñtes or other hereditament^e late belonginge to the same or to any of them and their heires and successours, and the heires and successors of everie such founder patron or donor, all suche right title interest possession rent^e annuyties comodities offices fees lyeries and living^e porcōns pencōns corrodies synodies proxies and other p^fitt^e, w^{ch} they or any of them have ought or mought have had in or to any of the saide Monasteries Abbathies Pories Colledges Hospitalls Manours landes teñte rent^e s^vices rev^sions tithes pencōns porcōns or other hereditament^e at anye tyme before any suche purchase indentures fynes feoffement^e recoveries or other lafull meane betwene any suche parties had or made as is above said; this acte or anye thinge therin conteyned to the contrarie notwithstanding.

AND where our saide Sovereigne Lorde sith the fourth daye of Februarye the saide xxvijth yere of the raigne of our saide Sovereigne Lorde, hath obteyned and purchased, aswell by [exchaunges¹] as by giftes b^ugaynes fynes feoffament^e recoveries deedes enrolled and otherwise, of di^vse and sundrie p^ones, many sundry and di^vse honours castles manours landes teñte meadows pastures woodes rent^e rev^sions s^vices and other hereditament^e, and hath not onlie payed di^vse and sundry great sōmes of money for the same, but also hath geven and graunted for the same unto di^vse and sondrie p^ones, di^vse and sundrie Manours landes teñte and hereditament^e and other recompences in and for full satisfaction of all suche honours castles manours landes teñte rent^e rev^sions s^vices and other his hereditament^e by his Highnes obteyned or had as ys abovesaide; Be it therefore enacted by the auctoritey abovesaide, that our saide Sovereigne Lorde the Kinge his heires and successors shall have hold [possesse²] and enjoye all suche honours castles manours land^e teñte and other hereditament^e as his Highnes, sihe the saide fourth daye of Februarie the xxvijth yere abovesaide, hath obteyned and had by waye of Exchaunge bargayne purchase or other whatsoever meane or meanes accordinge to the true meanyng and intent of His Highnes bargayne exchaunge or purchase; mysrecitall mysnamyng or non recitall or not namyng of the saide honours castles manours landes teñte and other hereditament^e comprised or mencioned in the bargaynes or writing^e made betwene the King^e Highnes and any other partie or parties, or of the townes or Countyes where the saide honours castles manours landes teñtes and hereditament^e lye and bene, or anye other matter or cause whatsoever it be, in any wise notwithstanding. Savyng to all and everie p^oson and p^osons and to their heires bodyes politike and corporate and to their successours and to evy of them, other then suche p^oson and p^osons and their heires and their wives and the wives of everie of them, bodyes politike and corporate and their successors and everie of them of whom the King^e Highnes hath obteyned by exchaunge gifte bargayne fyne feoffament recoverie deede enrolled or otherwise, any suche Honours Castles manours landes teñte and other hereditament^e as is aforesaide, all suche right title use interest possession rent^e charges annuities cōmodities fees and other p^fitt^e, (rentes s^vices and rent^e seckes only excepte) w^{ch} they or any of them have myght or ought to have had in or to the p^omisses soe obteyned and had, or in or to anye parcell therof if this acte had never bene had nor made; this p^osent acte or anye thinge therin conteyned to the contrarie notwithstanding.

AND where it hath pleased the Kynges Highnes of his abundaunte grace and goodnes, as well upon di^vse and sundrie considera^ons his Majestie specially moving as also otherwise, to have b^ugayned soulede chaunged or geven and graunted by his Graces se^vall tres patent^e indentures or other writing^e, aswell under his Highnes great seale as under the seale of his Highnes Duchie of Lancaster and the seale of the office of the Augmenta^ons of his Crowne, unto di^vse and sundrie of his loving and obedient subjectes, di^vse and sundrie honours castles manours monasteries Abbathies Pories landes teñtes rentes rev^sions s^vices parsonag^e appropriated advousons libtyes tithes obla^ons porcōns pencōns franchises privileg^e libties and other hereditament^e cōmodities and p^fitt^e in fee symple, fee tayle for terme of lyef or for terme of yeres; For avoydinge of w^{ch} saide tres patent^e and of the content^e of the same, di^vse sundrie and many ambiguities doubt^e and questions myght hereafter arise be moved and stirred, aswell for mysrecitall or nonrecitall as for di^vse other matters thinges or causes to be alledged objected or invented againste the saide tres patent^e, as also for lack of fyndinge of offices or Inquisi^ons, wherby the title of his Highnes therin ought to have bene founde before the makinge of the same tres patent^es, or for mysrecitall or nonrecitall of leases aswell of record as not of recorde, or for lack of the certentye of the values or by reason of mysnamyng of the honours castles manours monasteries abbathies pories landes teñte and other hereditament^e comprised and mencioned within the same tres patent^e, or of the townes and Counties where the same honours castles manours monasteries abbathies pories landes teñte rentes and other hereditament^e lye and bene, as for di^vse and sundrie other suggestions and surmyses w^{ch} hereafter myght happen to be moved surmysed and p^ocured againste the same tres patent^es; Albeit the wordes in effecte conteyned in the saide tres patent^es be accordinge to the true intent and meanyng of his most royall Majestie; Be it therefore enacted by the auctoritey of this p^osent Parliament, that aswell all and everie the said tres patent^es indentures or other writing^e and everie of them, under the seale or seales abovesaide or of any of them, made or graunted by the Kinges Highnes sithen the saide fourth day of Februarie the saide xxvijth yere of his most noble raigne, as all & singuler other his Graces tres patent^es indentures or other writings to be had made or graunted to anye p^oson or p^osons within thre yeres next after the makinge of this p^osent acte, of any honours castles manours monasteries abbathies Pories Nonries Colledges Hospitals Houses of Friers or of other religious or eccliaſticall houses or places scites circuite p^ocin^ote landes teñte p^osonages tithes pencōns porcōns advousons nōia^ons and all other hereditament^e and possessions of what kinde nature or qualyte soever they be, or by whatsoever name or names they or any of them be named knowen or reputed, shall stande and be good effectuall and availeable in the lawe of this Relme to all respect^e purposes construc^ons and intent^e againste his Majestie his heires and successors, w^out any other licence dispensa^on or tollerance of the Kinges Highnes

XV.
All Purchases and
Exchanges made by
the King after
4 Feb. 27 H.VIII.
confirmed:

General Saving
thereon.

XVI.
Sales and Exchanges
of Lands, &c. by
the King to divers
Subjects liable to
Doubt from
Mis-recitals, &c.

All Sales, &c. of
Monasteries, &c.
made by the King
after 4 February
27 Hen.VIII. or to
be made within
3 Years after this
Act, declared valid
against the King.

¹ exchaunge O.

² possede O.

General Saving
thereon.

his heires [and¹] successors or of any other pson or psons whatsoever they be, for any thinge or thinges conteyned or hereafter to be conteyned in any suche tres patentē indentures or other writinge, any cause consideraçon or thinge matⁱiall to the cont^rie in any wise notwithstandinge. Savinge to all and singuler psons bodyes politike and corporate their heires and successors and the heires and successors of everie of them, other then his Highnes his heires and successors and the saide Governours and Governesses and their successors Donours Founders and Patrons aforementioned and their heires and successours and all other psons clayminge in their righte or to their use or in the right or to the use of any of them, all suche right title clayme interest possession revⁱsion remaynder offices annuities [rentes charges²] and cōmons, w^{ch} they or any of them have ought or mought have had in or to any of the saide honours castles manours monasteries abbathies priories landes teñte and other hereditamentē in the saide tres patentē made or hereafter to be made comprised at any tyme before the makinge of the saide or suche tres patentēs; this acte or any thinge therin conteyned to the cont^rie notwithstandinge.

XVII.
The King and all
other Possessors of
Lands, &c. here-
tofore belonging to
Monasteries, shall
hold the same
Tithe-free, as they
were holden by the
Monasteries, &c.
at the Time of their
Dissolution.

AND where diverse and sundrie Abbottes Priors Abbesses Prioresses, and other ecclesiasticall Governours and Governesses of the saide late Monasteries Abbathies Priories Nonries Colleges Hospitals houses of Friers and other religious and ecclesiasticall houses and places, have had [possessed³] and enjoyed divⁱse and sundrie psonages appropriated, tithes pençōns and porçōns, and also were acquitted and discharged of and for the payment or paymentē of tithes to be payed out or for their saide monasteries abbathies priories Nonries Colleges Hospitals Houses of Friers & other religious and ecclesiasticall houses and places manours mesuage landes teñte and hereditamentē; Be it therefore enacted by thau^toritie abovesaide that aswell the Kinge our Sov^aigne Lorde his heires and successors, as all & everie suche pson and psons their heires and assignes, which have or hereafter shall have any Monasteries Abbathies Priories Nonries Colleges Hospitals Houses of Friers or other ecclesiasticall houses or places scites circuite p^rcynctē of the same or of any of them, or any manours mesuage parsonages appropriate tithes pençōns porçōns or other hereditamentē whatsoever they be, w^{ch} belonged or apperteyned or w^{ch} nowe belonge or apperteyne unto the saide Monasteries Abbathies Priories Nonries Colleges Hospitals Houses of Friers or other religious and ecclesiasticall houses or places or unto any of them, shall have holde reteyne kepe and enjoye, aswell the saide psonages appropriate tithes pençōns & porçōns [of⁴] the saide Monasteries Abbathies Priories Nonries Colleges Hospitals Houses of Friers and other religious and ecclesiasticall houses and places scites circuite p^rcynctē manours meses landes teñte and other hereditamentē whatsoever they be, and everie of them, accordinge to their estates and titles, discharged and acquitted of payment of tithes, as freelye and in as large and ample manner as the saide late Abbottes Priors Abbesses Prioresses and other ecclesiasticall Governours and Governesses or anye of them had helde occupied [possessed³] used retayned or enjoyed the same or any parcell therof, at the dayes of their dissoluçōn suppression renouncinge relinquishinge forfeyting gevinge upp or cōmyngē to the Kinges Highnes of suche Monasteries Abbathies Priories Nonries Colleges Hospitalles Houses of Friers or other religious or ecclesiasticall Houses or Places, or at the daye of the dissoluçōn suppression renouncinge relinquishinge gevinge upp or comyngē to the Kinges Highnes of any of them; this acte or any thinge therin conteyned to the cont^rie notwithstandinge. Savinge to the Kinges Highnes his heires and successours all and all manner of rentē s^vices and other duties whatsoever they be, as if this acte had never bene had nor made.

Saving of Rents and
Duties to the King.

XVIII.
Religious Houses,
and Churches
belonging to them,
shall in future be
within the Visitation
of the Ordinary of
the Diocese.

AND be it further enacted by auct^roritie of this p^rsent Parliament, that suche of the saide late Monasteries Abbathies Priories Nonries Colleges Hospitalles Houses of Friers and other religious and ecclesiasticall Houses and Places, and all Churches and Chappells to them or any of them belonginge, w^{ch} before the dissoluçōn suppression renōncinge relinquishinge forfeytinge gevinge upp or cōmyngē unto the Kinge Highnes, were exempted from the visitaçōn or visitaçōns and all (⁵) jurisdicçōn of the Ordynarie or Ordinaries within whose Diocesse they were situate or sett, shall from henceforth be within the jurisdicçōn and visitaçōn of the Ordinarie or Ordynaries within whose Diocesse they or any of them be scituate and sett, or within the jurisdicçōn and visitaçōn of suche pson or psons as by the Kinge Highnes shalbe lymitted or appointed; This acte or any other exce^mpçōn libty or jurisdicçōn to the cont^rie notwithstandinge.

XIX.
The King's verbal
Licence to the
Duke of Norfolk
to purchase the
Monastery of
Sipton in Suffolk;

(⁶) AND where before this tyme it hath pleased the Kinges Majestie at the contemplaçōn and humble Petiçōn of the right noble Thomas Duke of Norff to geve his royall assent [of⁷] licence by his Graces worde, without any manner of tres patentēs or other Writinge, to purchase and reteyne to him and to his heires for ever of Wilm Flatbery late Abbott of the Monasterie of Sipton in the Countie of Suff and Convent of the same late Monasterie nowe being dissolved, all the same Monasterie together with all and singuler Manours lordshipps landes teñtes woodes waters cōmons courtē leetē advousons patronage parsonages vicarages chauntries free chappells tithes porçōns of tithes pençōns annuities rentē suites s^vices revⁱsions remaynders and all other thinge w^{ch} were the hereditamentē or the possessions of the saide late Monasterie wheresoever they laye or were within the Rcalme of Englande; And in likewise our saide Sovereigne Lorde gave like licence, by his Graces worde, unto the right honourable George Lorde Cobham to purchase and receyve to him and to his heires for ever, of the late Maister & Brethern of the College or Chauntrie of Cobham in the Countie of Kent nowe beinge utterly dissolved, the scite of the same College or Chauntrie, and all and singuler their hereditamentē and possessions aswell temporall as ecclesiasticall wheresoever they laye or were within the Realme of Englande; Be it therefore enacted by thau^toritie of this p^rsent Parliament, that the acte above written or any thinge therin conteyned shall not be in any wise p^rjudiciall or hurtfull to the saide Duke and Lorde Cobham or to either of them or to the heires or assignes of either of them; but that the same Duke and Lorde Cobham and either of them sonderly and the heires and assignes of either of them, shall and maye have holde reteyne and enjoye the p^rmisses by them sundrily purchased or receyved accordinge to the purportes and effectes of suche evidences writinge and conveyances as they or any of them sonderly have caused to be devised and made to them or to their uses for the same. Savinge always and reservinge to all and singuler psons and bodyes politike and to their heires and successours other then the saide late

and to Lord
Cobham to
purchase the
Chauntrie of
Cobham;

The said Purchases
confirmed.

General Saving
thereon.

¹ or O.

² Rentcharge O.

³ possessed O.

⁴ as O.

⁵ other O.

⁶ The following Clause is in a separate Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

⁷ and O.

Abbotte and Covent and their successours and the said late Maister and Brethren and their successours and to the founders of the same Monasterye or of the saide Colledge or Chauntrye and the heires of eyther of them, and all Donours Grauntors or Augmentors of them or eyther of them, and the heires and assignes of eyther of them all suche rightes titles possessions rentes s̄vices fees offyces annuities corrodyes lyveries leases and all other their suche interestes p̄fyttes and cōmodities as they or anye of them had shoulde or ought to have of to or in anye of the p̄misses sundrily purchased or receyved by the saide late Duke or Lorde Cobham, yf this p̄sent acte had never bene had or made; Anye thinge in the same acte to the contrarie beinge in any wise notwithstandinge.

CHAPTER XIV.

AN ACTE abolishing diṽsity in Opyinions.

WHERE the Kinges most excellent Majestie is by Gods lawe, supreme head ȳmediatly under him of this hole Church and Congregaṽn of Englande, intendinge the conservaṽn of the same Church and Congregaṽn in a true syncere and unyforme doctryne of Christe Religion, callinge also to his blisshed and most gracious remembraunce aswell the great and quyett assurance p̄sperous encrease and other innumerable cōmodityes whiche have ever ensued come and followed of concorde agreement and unyty in opynions, as also the manyfold pilles daungers and inconveniences wth have heretofore in many places and regions growen spronge and aysen of the diṽsityes of myndes and opynions especially of matters of Christen Religion; And therefore desiringe that suche an unyty myght and shulde be charitably established in all thinges touchinge and concerninge the same, as the same so beinge established myght chiefly be to the honour of Almyghtie God the verie Autor and founteyne of all true unytie and sincere concorde, and consequently redounde to the cōmon welth of this his Highnes most noble realme, and of all his lovinge subjecte and other resiantes and inhabitante of or in the same; Hathe therfore caused and comaunded this his most highe Courte of Parliament, for sundry and many urgent causes and consideraṽns to be at this tyme somoned, and also a Synode and Convocaṽn of all the Archbisshopps Bisshopps and other lerned men of the Clergie of this his Realme to be in like manner assembled; And forasmuche as in the saide parliament synode and convocaṽn there were certen articles matters and questions p̄poned and set forth touchinge Cristen Religion, that is to say; First, whether in the most blessed Sacrament of Thalter remayneth after the consecraṽn the substance of bread and [wynne¹] or no; Secondly, Whether it be necessary by Gods lawe that all men shoulde be cōmunycate withe bothe kindes or noe; Thirdly, whether Preeste that is to saye Men dedycate to God by Preesthood may by the lawe of God mary after or noe; Fourthly, whether Vowe of Chastitye or Widowedhood made to God advisedly by man or woman be by the lawe of God to be observed or noe; Fiftly, whether privat masses stonde with the lawe of God and be to be used and contynued in the Church and congregaṽn of Englande as thinges wherby good cristen people may and do receyve both godly consolaṽn and holosome benefytt or noe; Sixtly, whether auricular confession ys necessarie to be reteyned contynued used and frequented in the Church or noe; The Kinges most Royal Majestie most prudently ponderinge and consideringe that by occasion of variable and sundrie opinions and judgemente of the saide articles, great discorde and variaunce hathe arrisen aswell amongst the clergie of this his Realme, as amongst a great nombre of vulgar people his lovinge subjecte of the same, And beinge in a full hope and truste that a full and perfecte resoluṽn of the saide Articles shoulde make a p̄fecte concorde and unyty genally amongst all his lovinge and obedient subjecte; Of his most excellent goodnes not only cōmaunded that the saide Articles shoulde delibately and advisedly by his saide Archbisshopps Bisshopps and other lerned men of his Clergie be debated argued and reasoned, and their opinions therin to be understond declared and knowen, but also most graciously vouchsaved in his owne princely p̄son to discend and come into his saide highe Courte of Parliament and Counsaile, and there like a Prince of most highe Prudence and noe lesse lernynge opened and declared many thinge of highe lerning and great knowledge touchinge the said articles matters and questions, for an unytye to be had in the same; Whereupon, after a great and longe delibate and advised disputaṽn and consultaṽn had and made concerninge the saide articles, aswell by the consent of the Kinges Highnes as by thassent of the Lordes s̄p̄uall and temporall, and other lerned men of his Clergie in their Convocaṽn, and by the consent of the Cōmons in this p̄sent parliament assembled, it was and is fynally resolved accorded & agreed in manner and forme following, that is to say; First, that in the most blessed Sacrament of the Aulter, by the strenghe and efficacy of Christe myghtie worde, it beinge spoken by the prest, is p̄sent really, under the forme of bread and wyne, the naturall bodye and bloode of our Saviour Jesu Criste, conceyved of the Virgin Marie, and that after the consecraṽn there remayneth noe substance of bread or wyne, nor any other substance but the substance of Criste, God and man; Secondly, that Comunion in bothe kindes is not necessarie ad salutem by the lawe of God to all p̄sons; And that it is to be beleved and not doubted of, but that in the fleshe under forme of bread is the verie blode, and withe the blode under forme of wyne is the verie fleshe, aswell aparte as thoughe they were bothe together; Thirdly, that Preeste after the order of Presthode receyved as afore may not marye by the lawe of God; Fourthly, that vowes of Chastitye or Wydowedhood by Man or Woman made to God advisedly ought to be observed by the lawe of God, and that it exempteth them from other libtyes of Cristen people, wth without that they myght enjoye; Fyftly, that it is mete and necessarie that private masses be contynued and admytted in this the Kinge English Church and Congregaṽn as wherby good Cristen people orderinge them selves accordingly doe receyve bothe godly and goodly consolaṽns and benefytt, and it is agreeable

Ecclesiastical
Supremacy of
the King;Unity of Opinions
in Religion
desirable;Parliament, Synod,
and Convocation
assembled;
Six Articles
propounded
respecting the
Christian Religion;
Transubstantiation
in the Sacrament
of the Altar;
Communion in
both Kinds;
Marriage of Priests;
Vows of Chastity;
[See post § 22.]

Private Masses;

Confession;

Resolutions of
Parliament and
Convocation;in favour of
Transubstantiation;against the
Communion in
both Kinds;against the
Marriage of Priests;In favour of
Vows of Chastity;
[See post § 22.]
of private Masses;¹ wyne O.

and of Confession :
For Confirmation
of the said
Resolutions ;

Any Person, who
by Word, Writing,
&c. shall teach or
hold any Opinion
contrary to the first
Article, declared
a Heretic, and
punishable by Death
by burning, with
Forfeiture of his
Lands and Goods.

II.
Any Person who
shall preach, teach,
or affirm, contrary
to the other Five
Articles, and any
Priest or Person
having vowed
Chastity, who shall
marry, declared to
be a Felon, without
Benefit of Clergy,
&c.

Patron may present
to Living of Priest
marrying, as on
his Decease.

III.
Any Person who
shall publish or hold
Opinion contrary to
the said 5 Articles
shall for the first
Offence be punished
by Loss of Goods,
and Loss of Lands
for Life, and
Imprisonment ;
and for the Second
Offence be adjudged
a Felon without
Clergy.

also to Gods lawe ; Sixtly, that auricular confession is expedient and necessarie to be retheyned and contynued used and frequented in the Church of God : For the w^{ch} most godlye study payne and travaile of his Majestie, and determynacōn and resoluōn of the pmisses, his most humble and obedient subjectes the Lordes s^{pa}ll & temporall and the Cōmons in this p^sent parliament assembled not only render and geve unto his Highnes their most highe and hartie thanck^e, and thincke themselves most bounden to pray for the longe contynuaunce of his Graces most royall Estate, but also beinge desirous that his most godlye ent^rprise may be well accomplisshed and brought to a full end and p^{er}fecōn, and so established that the same myght be to the honour of God, and after to the cōmen quyett unyty and concorde to be had in the whole bodye of this Realme for ever : Most humbly beseechen his royall Majestie that the resoluōn and determynacōn above written of the saide Articles may be established and p^{er}petually p^{er}fect^{ed} by aucthoritie of this p^sent parliament ; It is therfore ordeyned and enacted, by the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde the Lordes s^{pa}ll and temporall and the Cōmons in this p^sent parliament assembled & by thau^{er}toritye of the same, that if any p^{er}son or p^{er}sons within this Realme of Englonde or eny other the King^e D^{er}nions, after the twelveth daye of Julie next cōmyng^e, by worde writinge ymprintinge cyphringe or in enye otherwise doe publishe preache teach saye affirme declare dispute argue or hold any opynion, that in the blessed Sacrament of the Aultar under forme of bread and wyne, after the consecracōn therof, there is not p^sent really the naturall bodye and blode of our Saviour Jesu Criste conceyved of the Virgin Marye ; or that after the saide consecracōn there remayneth any substance of bread or wyne or eny other substance but the substance of Christe, God and Man ; or after the tyme above saide publishe preache teache saye affirme declare dispute argue or holde opynion, that in the fleshe under forme of bread, is not the verie bloode of Christe, or that with the bloode under forme of Wyne is not the verie fleshe of Christe, aswell aparte as though they were both together, or by any of the meanes abovesaide or otherwise preache teache declare or affirme the saide sacrament to be of other substance then is abovesaide, or by any meane contempte deprave or dispise the saide blessed Sacrament, that then everie such p^{er}son and p^{er}sons soe offendinge, their ayders comforters counsaillors consenters and abettors therin, beinge therof convicted in forme underwritten, by the aucthoritye abovesaide, shalbe demed and adjudged heritick^e, and that ev^{er}y suche offence shalbe adjudged manyfest heresy^e, and that everie such offender and offenders shall therfore have and suffer judgment execuōn payne and paynes of death by waye of burninge, without any abjuraōn clergie or sanctuarie to be therfore p^{er}mytted had allowed admytted or suffered ; And also shall therfore forfeyt and lose to the Kyng^e Highnes his heires and successors, all his or their honours manours castles landes teit^{er} rent^{er} rev^{er}sions s^{er}vic^{er} possessions and all other his or their hereditament^{er} goodes and cattells, termes and freholdes whatsoever they be, whiche any suche offender or offenders shall have, at the tyme of any suche offence or offences comytted or done or at any tyme after, as in cases of highe treason.

AND furthermore be it enacted by thau^{er}toritye of this p^sent parliament, that if any p^{er}son or p^{er}sons, after the saide twelveth daye of Julye, preach in any sermon or collacōn openly made to the King^e people, or teach in eny cōen scole or to other congregacōn of people, or beinge called before suche Judges and accordinge to suche forme of the lawe as hereafter shalbe declared, doe obstinatlye affirme upholde mayntene or defende that the cōion of the saide blessed Sacrament in both kind^e, that is to saye, in forme of bread and also of wyne, is necessarie for the health of Mans soule to be geven or mynistred, or ought or shulde be geven or mynistred to any p^{er}son in bothe kindes, or that it is necesserie so to be receyved or taken by any p^{er}son, other then by Prest^{er} beinge at masse and consecratinge the same ; or that any man after thorder of [Prestwood¹] receyved as aforesaide, may mary or may contracte matrimony ; or that any man or woman w^{ch} advisedly hathe voven or p^{er}fessed or shall vowe or p^{er}fesse chastity or widowhood may mary or may contracte matrimony ; or that privatt masses be not lafull or not laudable or shold not be celebrated had nor used in this Realme nor be not agreable to the lawes of God ; or that auricular confession is not expedient and necessarie to be retheyned and contynued used and frequented in the Church of God ; or if any Prest^{er}, after the saide xijth daye of Julie, or any other man or woman w^{ch} advisedly hathe vowed or after the saide daye advisedly doe vowe chastity or widowhood, doe actuallye marie or contracte matrimony with any p^{er}son, that then all and everie p^{er}son and p^{er}sons so p^{er}achinge teachinge obstinatlye affirmynge upholdynge maynteyninge or defendynge, or makinge mariage or contracte of matrimonye as is above sp^{er}ified, be and shalbe by aucthoritye above written demed and adjudged a felon and felons ; and that everie offender in the same beinge therfore duly convicted or atteynted by the lawes under written shall therfore suffer paynes of Death as in cases of felony wthout any benefitt of clergie or privilege of Church or Sanctuarie to him or her to be allowed in that behalf, and shall forfeyt all his or her landes and goodes as in cases of felony : And that it shalbe lafull to the patron or patrons, of eny manner of benefice w^{ch} any suche offender at the tyme of his saide convicōn or attaynder had, to p^sent one other Incumbent therunto, as if the same p^{er}son soe convicted or attaynted had bene bodilye deceased.

ALSO be it enacted by thau^{er}toritye aforesaide that if any p^{er}son or p^{er}sons, after the saide xijth daye of Julye, by worde writinge printinge cyphringe or otherwise [then¹] is above rehersed, publishe declare or holde opynion that the saide Cōian of the blessed Sacrament in bothe kindes aforesaide is necessarie for the health of mans soule to be geven or mynistred in bothe kindes and so ought or shoulde be geven and mynistred to eny p^{er}son, or ought or shulde be so in both kindes receyved or taken by any p^{er}son other then by Prestes beinge at Masse and consecrat^{er}ng^e the same as is aforesaide ; or that any man after the order of Presthode receyved as is aforesaide may mary or may make contracte of matrimonye ; or that any man or woman w^{ch} advisedly hath made or shall make a vowe to God of chastitye or widowhood may mary or may make contracte of matrimony ; or that privatt masses be not lafull or not laudable or shulde not be celebrated had nor used nor be agreable to the lawes of God ; or that auricular confession is not expedient and necessarie to be retheyned and contynued used and frequented in the Church of God ; everie p^{er}son beinge for everie suche offence duly convicted or atteynted, by the lawes under written, shall forfeyt and lose to the Kinge our

¹ Presthode O.

¹ than O.

Sovaigne Lorde all his goodes and catalles for ever, and allsoe the pfitt^e of all his landes teñtes annuities fees and offices duringe his lief, and all his benefices and sp^uall p^{ro}mo^{ti}ons shalbe utterlie void; and also shall suffer ymprisonment of his body at the will and pleasure of our saide Sovaigne Lorde the Kinge: And if any suche p^{er}son or p^{er}sons, being once convict of any the offences mencioned in this article as is abovesaide, doe afterward^e eftsones offend in any of the same and be thereof accused indyted or p^{re}sented and convycte agayne by the authoritie of the lawes underwritten, that then everie suche p^{er}son & p^{er}sons so beinge twice convict and atteynted of the saide offences or of any of them, shalbe adjudged a felon and felons; and shall suffer judgement execu^{ti}on and paynes of Death losse and forfeiture of londes and goodes as in cases of felony, without any privilege of Clergie or Sanctuarie to be in any wise p^{ro}mytted admytted or allowed in that behaulfe.

BE IT further enacted by thauthoritie abovesaide that if any p^{er}son w^h is or hath byne a Preest, before this present parliament or duringe the tyme of cession of the same, hath maryed and hath made anye contracte of matrimony with any woman, or that any man or woman, w^h before the makinge of this acte advisedly hath vowed chastitie or wydowhode before this p^{re}sent parliament or duringe the cession of the same hath married or contracted matrimony with any p^{er}son; that then every suche mariage & contract of matrimony shalbe utterlie void and of none effecte: And that the Ordynaries within whose Dioces or Jurisdic^{ti}on the p^{er}son or p^{er}sons so married or contracted is or be resident or abydyng, shall from tyme to tyme make sepa^{ci}on and devorses of the saide mariag^e and contract^e.

AND further it is enacted by the authoritie abovesaide, that if any man w^h is or hath bene Preest as is aforesaide, at any tyme from and after the saide xijth daye of July next comynge doe carnally kepe or use any woman, to whom he is or hath bene married, or with whome he hath contracted matrimony, or openly be conversaunt [ne'] kepe companye and famyliaritie w^{it}he any suche woman to the evell example of other p^{er}sons, everie suche carnall use copula^{ti}on open conv^{er}sac^{ti}on kepynge of company and famyliarity be and shalbe demed and adjudged felony, aswell against the man as the woman; and that everie such p^{er}son soe offendinge shalbe enquired of tried punyshed suffer [losse'] and forfeyt all and everie thinge and thing^e as other felons made and declared by this Acte, and as in case of felonye as is aforesaide.

AND be it further enacted by authoritye abovesaide, that if any p^{er}son or p^{er}sons at any tyme hereafter contempne or contemptuously refuse deny or abste^yne to be confessed, at the tyme comonly accustomed within this Realme and Church of Englonde, or contempne or contemptuously refuse deny or abste^yne to receive the holie and blessed Sacrament abovesaide at the tyme comonly used and accustomed for the same, that then everie suche offender beinge therof duly convicted or attaynted, by the lawes under written, shall suffer suche imprisonment and make suche fyne and ransome to the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde and his heires as by his Highnes or by his or their Counsell shalbe ordered and adjudged in that behalfe; And if any suche offender or offenders at any tyme or tymes after the saide convic^{ti}on or atteynder soe had, doe eftsones contempne or contemptuously refuse deny or abste^yne to be confessed or to be co^oicate in manner and forme above written, and be therof duely convicted or atteynted by the lawes under written, that then ev^{er}y suche offence shalbe demed and adjudged felony and the offender or offenders therin shall suffer paynes of death and lose and forfeit all his and their goodes landes and teñtes as in cases of felonye.

AND for full and effectuell execu^{ti}on of the p^{ro}misses before devised ordeyned and enacted by this Acte, be it [further'] enacted by thauthoritie of this p^{re}sent parliament, that y^{me}diatly after the saide xijth daye of July next comynge, sundrie Co^ommissions shalbe made from tyme to tyme into ev^{er}y Shire of this Realme and Wales, and in and to suche other places within the King^e D^onyons as shall please his Majestie, to be directed to the Archbisshop or Bisshoppe of the Dioces and to his Chauncellor or Comyssarie, and to suche other p^{er}sons as shalbe named by his Highnes, or by suche other as his Majestie at his pleasure shall appoynt to name the same, whiche Archbisshopp or Bisshopp his Chauncellor or Comyssary and other p^{er}sons so to be named or thre of them at the least, wherof the Archebisshopp or Bisshopp or his Chauncellour or Comyssarie to be one, [shoulde'] holde and kepe their Sessions within the lemyttes of their Co^ommission fower se^{ve}ll tymes of the yere at the lest, or oftn^{er} if they shall thincke it expedient by their discre^{ti}ons, and shall have power and authority by virtue of this acte and their saide Co^ommission aswell to take informa^{ti}on and accusa^{ti}on by the othes and deposic^{ti}ons of two able and lafull p^{er}sons at the least, as to enquiry by (') othes of twelve men of all and singuler the heresies felonyes contempt^e and other offences above written, comytted done or p^{ro}petrated within the lemytt^e of their Co^ommission; And that everie suche accusa^{ti}on and informa^{ti}on conteyning the matter names surnames and dwelling plac^e of the offenders and the daye yere place and countie when and wherin their offences were comytted, shalbe of as good force and effecte in the lawe as if the matter therin conteyned had bene p^{re}sented by [verdyct^e'] of twelve men.

AND nevertheles it is further enacted that ev^{er}y of the saide Archbisshoppes and Bisshoppes, and ev^{er}y of their Chauncellors Comyssaries Archdeacons and other Ordynaries, havinge any peculier ecclesiasticall jurisdic^{ti}on within this Realme or in Wales, or in any other the King^e D^onyons, shall have full power and authoritye by vertue of this Acte aswell to enquire in their visita^{ti}ons and senys, as there and els where within their jurisdic^{ti}ons at any other tyme or place, to take accusa^{ti}ons and informa^{ti}ons as is aforesaide of the heresies felonyes contempt^e and offences above mencioned done co^omytted or p^{ro}petrate within the lymitt^e of their jurisdic^{ti}on and authorities; and that everie suche accusa^{ti}ons informa^{ti}on and p^{re}sentment so taken or had as is aforesaide, shalbe of as good force and effecte as if the matter therin conteyned had bene p^{re}sented before the Justices of Peace in their sessions; And also that Justices of peace in their Sessions, and every Stewarde Understewarde and Deputye of Stewarde of any leete or lawdaye in their leet or

IV.
Marriages of
Priests and
professed Persons
declared void;

Divorces therefrom.

V.
Priests keeping
Women with whom
they have contracted
Matrimony,
declared Felons.

VI.
Penalty on Persons
refusing to confess,
or to receive the
Sacrament;
1st. Offence,
Imprisonment and
Fine by the King's
Council;
2d. Offence, Felony.

VII.
Bishops, &c.
to be appointed
Commissioners to
proceed against
Offenders in the
several Counties,
&c.

VIII.
Bishops, &c. shall
have like Power of
Proceeding in their
Visitations;

and Justices at their
Sessions, &c.

¹ O. omits.

⁴ shall O.

⁵ lose O.

⁶ the O.

³ furthermore O.

⁶ verdycte O.

lawdaye, shall have like power and auctoritie by vertue of this Acte to enquire by the othes of twelve lafull men of all and singuler the heresies felonyes contempt^e and other offences above written done ppetrate or cōmytted within the lemytt^e of their Cōmissions and auctorities.

IX.
Examination of
Accusers, &c.

Recognizance to
appear and give
Evidence;

Certificate of
Presentments,
Recognizances, &c.

AND it is also enacted by thau^toritie aforesaide, that everie suche pson or psons, afore whom any p^resentment informa^cōn or accusa^cōn shalbe made and taken as is aforesaide, shall examyn the accusers what other witnes were by and present at the tyme of doinge and comitting of the offence wherof the informa^cōn accusa^cōn or p^resentment shalbe made, and howe many others then the accusours have knowledge therof; and shall have power and auctoritie to bynd by recognizance to be taken afore them, aswell the saide accusars as all suche other psons whom the same accusours shall declare to have knowledge of the offenc^e by them p^resented or enforced, everie of them in fyve pounce to the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde, to appere before the Cōmissioners afore whome the offender or offenders shalbe tried at the daie of the triall of suche offenders; And that all and singuler indytement^e p^resentment^e accusa^cōns informa^cōns and recognizaunc^e taken and had as is aforesaide, within twentie dayes next after the takinge of the same shalbe cūfied in due forme by writinge upon parchment by the taker or takers thereof under his or their seales, unto any one of the saide Comyssoners to be appoynted as is aforesaide, within the lymitt^e of whose Cōmission the heresies felonyes contempt^e and offences, wherof any suche p^resentment indytement informa^cōn or accusa^cōn shalbe taken or had as is above written, shalbe cōmitted done or ppetrate: And if any pson or psons, w^{ch} hereafter shall happen to take any suchie accusa^cōn informa^cōn p^resentment or recognisaunzes as is above saide, do make defaulte of the cūficate therof cont^ry to the forme above rehersed, that then ev^{ry} pson & psons so offendinge shall forfeyt to our Sovereigne Lorde the Kinge for everie suche defaulte tenne poundes.

X.
Commissioners
empowered to issue
Process and to try
Offenders.

AND it is further enacted by thau^toritie abovesaide, that the saide Cōmyssoners or thre of them at the least as is aforesaide by vertue of this Acte and their Comysson shall have full power and (¹) to make like p^resse againste everie pson and psons indyted p^resented or accused in forme as is above remembred, as is used and accustomed in case of felony, and that aswell within the lemytt^e of their Cōmission as into all other Sheres and places of the Realme Wales and other the King^e Domynions, as well within libties as without, and the same p^resse to be good and effectuell in the lawe as in cases of felony; and upon the appaunce of eny of the offenders shall have full power & auctory by vertue of this acte and the saide Cōmission to heare and determyne the foresaide heresies felonyes contempt^e and other offences accordinge to the lawes of this Realme and theeffect^e of this Acte.

XI.
Power to commit,
and to admit to
bail.

AND it is also enacted by thau^toritie abovesaid, that ev^{ry} of the saide Comyssoners, upon eny suche accusa^cōn p^resentment or informa^cōn, shall endeavor himselfe effectuellie without affection dred or corrup^cōn to app^rhende and take the offenders, And after the app^rhension of any suche offender or offenders, shall have full power and auctory to cōmytt them to warde; And that the saide Comyssoners or two of them at the least, shall have full power and auctory to lett any pson or psons so accused or p^resented upon sufficient suerties by their discre^cōns to bayle for their appaunce, to be tried accordinge to the tenor forme and effecte of this acte.

XII.
Trial of Commis-
sioners guilty of
Offences under
this Act.

AND further it is enacted by auctory abovesaide that if any pson or psons w^{ch} hereafter shalbe named and assigned to be Comyssoner or Comyssoners as is abovesaide, be accused indyted or p^resented of or for eny thoffences above written, That then all and everie suche Comissioner or Comyssoners so accused indyted and p^resented shalbe examyned put to answere and tried of and upon any suche offence accordinge to the tenor and effecte of this Acte, before suche other pson or psons as it shall please the Kinges Highnes to name assigne and appoynt by his Grac^e Cōmission to heare and determyne the same.

XIII.
No Challenge of
Jurors, except for
Enmity.

AND it is further enacted by auctory abovesaide that noe pson nor psons w^{ch} at any tyme herafter shalbe accused indyted or p^resented as is abovesaide, shalbe admytted to the chalenge of any pson or psons w^{ch} shalbe empanelled for the triall of his or their offence, for any matter or cause other then for malice or enmytie, w^{ch} chalenge shall forthwith be tried in lyke manner as other chalenges be used to be tried in cases of felonye.

XIV.
Commissioners may
try all Foreign
Pleas.

AND it is further enacted by the auctory abovesaide that all forren plees tryable by the Countrie, w^{ch} at any tyme hereafter shalbe pleaded by any pson or psons hereafter to be arayned or put to answere upon any accusa^cōn indictment or p^resentment, of or for any the offences above specified or of or for anye of them, shalbe tried before the same Cōmissioners afore whome suche pson or psons shalbe arayned or put to answere, and by the Jurors that shall trie the saide offence or offences wthout any further respyte or delaye.

XV.
Mayors, Sheriffs,
&c. shall obey and
assist in the
Execution
of this Act.

AND it is further enacted by thau^toritie abovesaide that all Maires Sherieff^e Steward^e Bailiff^e of libties Gaolers and other Officers and Ministers, of what name degree or condi^cōn soever they be, and ev^{ry} of them, shall from tyme to tyme truly and diligently receyve and serve all and all manner the p^resse p^rcept^e and cōmaundment^e to them or eny of them by the said Comissioners or any of them to be made geven or directed touchinge or concerninge the p^rmisses or any parcell therof; and shall also from tyme to tyme be obedient and attendaunt unto the saide Comissioners for the tyme being for the due execu^cōn of this p^resent acte or of any thinge therin conteyned.

XVI.
Commissioners shall
act with Diligence,
being previously
sworn.

AND it is also enacted that everie pson w^{ch} shall be named to be Cōmyssoner in the said Comission, after that he hath knowledge therof, shall effectually put his diligence and attendaunce in and about the execu^cōn of the saide Comission; and before he shall take upon him the execu^cōn of the same Comission shall take a corporall othe before the Lorde Chauncellor of Englonde for the tyme being or before him or them to whom the saide Lorde Chauncellor shall direct the King^e writt of Dedim^o potestatem to take the same, the tenor of w^{ch} othe hereafter ensueth; Ye shall swere that ye to your connyng wytt and power shall truly and indifferently execute the auctory to you given by the King^e

Form of Oath.

¹ auctorytie O.

Comysson made for correction of heritick^e and other offenders mencioned in the same Cōmission, without any favor affection corrupcōn dred or malice to be borne to eny pson or psons, as [Good¹] you helpe and all Sainct^e. And in case that any of the saide psons named to be Cōmissioners refuse to take the saide Othe, or willinglie absent or eloyne himselfe from the takinge of the saide Othe, then everie suche pson soe offendinge and the same offence extreated and ¹ified into the King^e Exchequer by the saide Lorde Chauncelor, or by him or them to whome any suche Writt of Declin⁹ potestatem as is aforesaide shalbe directed, shall forfeyt and lose to our saide So^vaigne Lorde the Kinge for everic tyme so offendinge fyve markes of lauffull money.

Penalty on Commissioners for Neglect, &c.

AND it is also enacted by thau^toritie abovesaid, that the saide Cōmyssioners and evy of them, shall from tyme to tyme have full power and auctoritie by vertue of this acte to take into his or their kepinge [or²] possession all and all manner of book^e, w^{ch} bene and hathe bene or hereafter shalbe sett forth read or declared within this Realme or other the King^e Dñions, wherin is or ben conteyned or comprised any clause article matter or sentence repugnant or cont^rie to the tenor forme or effecte of this p^sent acte, or any of the articles conteyned in the same: And the saide Cōmissioners or thre of them at the least to burne or otherwise destroye the saide book^e or any parte of them, as unto the saide Cōmissioners or unto thre of them at the lest shalbe [though³] expedient by their discrecōns.

XVII. Commissioners shall seize and burn all Books containing Matter contrary to this Act.

AND it is also enacted by thau^toritie abovesaide, that everie pson Vicar Curate or Parishe Prest of evy Parishe Church within this Realme or other the Kinges Dñions, or his or their Deputye, upon the Sondaye next after the first daye of September next ensuyge, and so from thensforth once in everie quarter of the yere at the least, shall openly playnlie and distinctly read this p^sent acte in the pisse Church where he is Parson Vicar Curate Parishe Prest or Deputye, unto his or their pishens then assembled together to heare devyne service; and that everie suche Parson Vicar Curate or pisse Prest makinge defaulte of readinge this acte cont^rie to the forme aforesaide shall forfeyt unto our saide Sovereigne Lorde his heires or successours for [ever⁴] suche defaulte forty shilling^e sterlinge.

XVIII. This Act shall be read by the Clergy in all Churches, once every Three Months.

Penalty on Neglect.

SAVINGE to all and singuler pson and psons bodyes polityke and corporate their heires and successours and to the heires and successors of everie of them, other then all and singuler suche pson and psons that shalbe hereafter convicted or attaynted of or for any the offences or contempt^e above specified their heires and successours, and the heires and successors of everie of them, all suche right title clayme in¹est entrie possession rent^e rev^ocōns fees annuyties cōmons offic^e p^fitt^e and demaundes whatsoever as they or any of them have or then at the tyme of the saide conviccōn or attaynder had shall have, of in or to any Honors Castels Lordshipps Mannors landes teit^e libertyes franchises advousons and other hereditament^e w^{ch} any suche pson or psons beinge so convicted or attaynted as is aforesaid had or were intituled to have at the tyme of their offence or offences cōmytted or at any tyme after, and that in as ample manner forme and condicōn to (⁵) entent^e construccōns and purposes as if this acte had never bene had nor made; any thinge conteyned in this Acte to the contrarie in any wise notwithstandinge. Provided alwaye that the Lordes shall not have ne clayme any Escheat^e of any Offendor or Offenders that shall be judged to be burned by auctoritie of this acte.

XIX. General Saving of Rights, on Forfeitures of Offenders;

(⁶) BE it also further enacted by thau^toritie aforesaide, not giving advantage or detrement to any article [aforesaide⁷] that if any man, w^{ch} is or hath bene priest or hereafter shalbe, at any tyme after the saide xijth daye of July doe carnally use and accustome any Woman or kepe her as his Concubyne, as by paying for her bourde maynteyning her with money array or any other giftes or meanes to the evill example of other pons, That then everie suche Offender beinge therof duely convicted or attaynted by the lawes mencioned in this acte, shall forfeyt and lose all his good^e and cattall^e benefices prebendes and other sp^uall p^rocions and dignities, And also shall have and suffer ymprisonment of his bodye at the Kinges will and pleasure; And that everie of the said benefic^e prebendes and other p^rocions and dignities shalbe to all intent^e and purposes utterly voide as if the saide Offendor had resigned or p^ruted: And if any suche Offender or Offenders, at any tyme after the saide conviccōn or attaynder, eftsones cōmytt doe or p^rpetrate the saide offences or any of them next afore rehersed, and be therof duely convicted or attaynted by the lawes aforesaide, that then all and everie suche offence and offences shalbe demed and adjudged felony; and the Offender or Offenders therein shall suffer paynes of death and lose & forfeyt all his and their goodes landes and teit^e as in cases of felonye, without havinge any benefytt of Clergie or Sainctuarie.

Lords shall not have Escheats of Heretics.

XX. Penalty on Priests keeping Concubines; 1st Offence, Loss of Goods and Benefices, and Imprisonment:

Benefices declared actually void:

2d. Offence, Felony without Clergy.

AND be it further enacted by thau^toritie aforesaide that those women with whom all or singuler of the foresaide priest^e shall in any of the foresaide waies have to doe with or carnally knowe as is aforesaide shall have like punyshment as the Priest^e.

XXI. Like Punishment on the Women offending.

AND because [disputacōns⁸] and doubt^e myght phaps rise hereafter upon these wordes in this acte that is to say, advisedly made to God, be it therefore p^rvided and enacted by auctoritie aforesaid that these wordes in the acte, that is to saye, advisedly made to God, for vowes of Chastitye or Widowhod, shalbe alonely taken expounded and interpreted to bynde suche pson or psons and none other (saving Priest^e) to and by the same, w^{ch} at the tyme of any of their so vowinge [bene⁹] therto admytted were or shalbe of thage of xxj yere or above, and then did or doe consent submytt themselfe or condiscende to the same and contynue or contynued in observa^on of it anye while after; unles any suche pson or psons doe or can duely prove any unlauffull cohercion or compulsion done to them or any of them for makinge of any suche vowe.

XXII. Vows of Chastity shall only bind such Persons (except Priests) as were 21 Years of Age, &c.

¹ God O.

² and O.

³ thought O.

⁴ evy O.

⁵ all O.

⁶ The Three Clauses following are contained in two separate Schedules annexed to the Original Act; and a Reference is made in the Body of the Act for their Insertion immediately after the End of the Clause now marked as § V. But on the Inrollment in Chancery they are placed at the End of the Act as above printed.

⁷ afore rehersed O.

⁸ dispucions O.

⁹ being O.

Anno 32° HENRICI, VIII. A. D. 1540.

STATUTES MADE IN THE SESSION OF PARLIAMENT,
HOLDEN BY PROROGATION AT WESTMINSTER, ON THE TWELFTH DAY OF APRIL,*
IN THE THIRTY-FIRST YEAR OF THE REIGN OF K. HENRY, VIII:
AND THENCE CONTINUED UNTIL THE TWENTY-FOURTH DAY OF JULY,
IN THE THIRTY-SECOND YEAR OF HIS REIGN.

**Ex Rotulo Parliamenti de anno regni Regis Henrici Octavi,
Tricesimo secundo.**

IN PARLIAMENTO inchoato et tento apud Westmonasterē vicesimo octavo die Aprilis Anno Regni Metuendissimi ac Illustrissimi Principis Henrici octavi Dei gracia Anglie et Francie Regis fidei defensoris et Domini Hibnie ac in terra supremi Capitis Eccle Anglicane Tricesimo primo; Ac per varias prorogationes tandem progat usq, in diem duodecimum Aprilis eodem anno; a quo die tentum est usq, ad undecimū Maij anno regni sue regie Majestatis Tricesimo secundo; Quo die prorogatum fuit usq, ad vicesimū quintum diem ejusdem mensis; A quo die tentum est usq, ad vicesimum quartum Julij tunc proū sequen; Quo die auctoritate regia finitum et dissolutum est: In Sessiōe autem ejusdem inchoata dicto die duodecimo Aprilis et per prorogationem continuata in eundem vicesimum quartum Julij, multa cōi oīm popularum et proceꝝ consensu ac Regie tandem Majestatis assensu, ordinata stabilita sancita et inactitata sunt que sequuntur.

CHAPTER I.

AN ACTE howe Landē may be willed by Testament.

Reasons assigned
for the making
of this Act;

WHERE the Kinges mooste Roiall Majestie, in all the tyme of his mooste graciouse and noble [reigne, hath'] ever ben mercifull loving and [benevolente and'] mooste gracious Souveraine Lorde unto all and singulier his loving and obedient subjectis, [and by'] many tymes past hath not only shewed and [imparted'] to them, generally by his many often [and greate'] beneficiall pdons heretofore by auctorities of his plamentis graunted, but also by divers other waies and meanes, many greate and ample grauntis and benignities, in suche wise as all his said subjectes ben mooste bounden to thuttermost of all their powers and graces by them receyved of God to rendre and geve unto his Majestie their mooste humble reverence and obedient thankis and services, with their daily and contynuall praieris to Almighty God for (°) cōtinual p̄servacion of his mooste Roiall astate in mooste kingely honour and prosperitie; Yet allwaies his Majesty being replete and endowed by God with grace goodnes and liberalitie mooste tenderlie considering that his said obedient and loving Subjectes cannot use or exercise themselves according to their estatis degrees faculties and qualities, or to beare themselves in suche wise as that they may conveniently kepe and mayneteigne their hospitalities and families nor the good educations and bringing up of their lafull generacions, which in this Realme, laude be to God, is in all partes veray greate and abundaunt, but that in manner of necessitie as by daily experience is manifested and knowen they shall not be hable of their propre goodes cattallis and other moveable substaunce to discharge their dettis, and after theire degrees sett furthe and avaunce their children and posterities; Wherefore our said Souveraine Lorde most vertuously considering the mortalitie that is to everie personne at Goddis will and pleasure mooste cōmon and uncertaine, of his most blessid disposicion and liberalitie, being willing to releve and helpe his said subjectis in their said necessities and debilities is contented and pleased that it be ordeyned and enacted by auctoritie

* The Year of the Reign ending on the 21st of April.

° ° ° Illegible on the Inrolment; supplied from the Original Act.

' greate and O.

° the O.

of this present parliament in maner and fourme as hereafter folowith that is to say; that all and everie pson and psones, having or whiche hereafter shalhave any Manours landes tenementis or hereditamentis, holden in socage or of the nature of socage tenure, and not having any Manours landis tenementis or hereditamentis holden of the King our Souvaine Lorde by Knyght^e service or by socage tenure in chief or of the nature of socage tenure in chief nor of any other persone or personnes by Knightis service, from the xx. day of July in the yere of our Lorde God Mⁱ v C and forty, shalhave full and free libertie power and auctoritie to geve dispose wille and [divise,¹] aswell by his laste wille and testament in writing, or otherwise by any Acte or Actes laufully executed in his life, all his said Manours landis tenementis or hereditamentis or any of them at his free wille and pleasure; any lawe statute or other thing heretofore had made or used to the contrarie notwithstanding: And that all and everie pson & psōs having Manours landis tenementis or hereditamentis holden of the King our Souveraine Lorde his heires or successours in socage or of the nature of socage tenure in chief, and having any other Manours landis tenementis or hereditamentis holden of any other persone or persones in socage or of the nature of socage tenure, and not having any Manours landis [landis²] tenementis or hereditamentis holden of the King our Souveraine Lorde by Knightes service nor of any other Lorde or psone by like service, from the xxth day of July in the said yere of our Lord God Mⁱ v C. and forty, shalhave full and free libertie power and auctoritie to geve wille dispose and [divise,¹] aswell by his last will or testament in writing or otherwise by any acte or actes laufully executed in his life, all his said Manours landes tenementis & hereditamentis or any of them at his fre will and pleasure; any lawe statute custume or other thinge heretofore had made or used to the contrarie notwithstanding. SAVING alway and reserving to the King our Souveraine Lorde his heires and successours all his right title and interest of prymer season and reliefs, and also all other rightes and duties for tenures in socage or of the nature of socage tenure in chief, as heretofore hath ben used and accustomed; the same manours landes tenementes or hereditamentes to be taken had and sued out of and from the handes of his Highnes his heires and successours, by the persone or personnes to whome any suche Manours landes tenementis or hereditamentis shalbe disposed willed or [divided,³] in suche and like maner and form hath ben used by any heire or heires bifore the making of this estatute; and saving and reserving also fynes for alienations of suche Mannours landis tenementis or hereditamentis holden of the King our Souveraine Lorde in socage or of the nature of socage [tenour⁴] in chief, wherof there shalbe any alteracion of freholde or inheritaunce, made by will or otherwise as is aforesaid.

AND it is further enacted by thau^toritie aforesaid that all and singuler persone and personnes having any Mannours landis tenementis or hereditamentis of estate of inheritaunce holden of the Kinges Highnes in chief by Knightis service, or of the nature of Knyghtis service in chief, from the said xxth day of July shalhave full power and auctoritie, by his last will by writing or otherwise by any Acte or Actes laufully executed in his life, to geve dispose will or assigne twoo partis of the same Manours landis tenementis or hereditamentis in three partes to be divided, or ellis asmuche of the said Manours landis tenementis or hereditamentis as shall extende or amounte to the yerely value of twoo partis of the same in three partes to be divided in certainty and by speciall divisions as it may be knowen in severaltie, to and for the thadvancement of his wife preferment of his children and payment of his dettis, or otherwise at his will and pleasure; any lawe statute custume or other thinge to the contrarie notwithstanding. Saving and reserving to the King our Souvaine Lorde the custody wardeshipp and prymer season or any of them as the cace shall require, of asmuche of the same Manours landis teñtis or hereditamentes as shall amount and extende to the full and clere yerely value of the thirde parte therof, without any dimynution dower fraude coveyne charge or abridgement of any of the same thirde parte or of the full profittes thereof: Saving also and reserving to the King our Souveraine Lorde all fynes for alienations of all suche Manours landis tenementis and hereditamentis holden of the King by Knight^e service in chief wherof there shalbe any alteracion of freholde or inheritaunce made by will or otherwise as is abovesaid.

AND be it enacted by thau^toritie aforesaid that all and singulier persone or personnes having Manours landis tenementis or hereditamentis of estate of inheritaunce holden of the King in chief by Knightes service, and having other Manours landis tenementis or hereditamentis holden of [of⁵] the Kinge or of any other persone or personnes by Knightes service, or otherwise, everie suche psonne and psonnes from the said xxth day of July shalhave full power and auctoritie to geve dispose will or assigne, by his last will in writing, or otherwise by any Acte or Actes laufully executed in his life, twoo partes of the same Manours landis tenementis or hereditamentis in thre partes to be divided, or ell^e asmuche of the same Manours landis tenementis and hereditamentis as shall extend or amounte to the yerely value of twoo partes of the same in three partes to be divided in certainty and by speciall divisions as it may be knowen in severaltie, to and for the advancement of his Wife preferment of his children and payment of his dettis, or otherwise at his will & pleasure; any lawe statute custume or other thinge to the contrarie therof notwithstanding: Saving alway and reserving to the King our Souveraine Lorde the custody wardeshipp and primer season or any of them as the cace shall require of asmuche of the same Manours landes tenementis or other hereditamentis as shall amounte and extend to the full and clere yerely value of the thirde parte therof without any maner of dymynucion dower fraude covyne charge or subtraction of the same thirde parte or of the full profittes thereof: Saving also and reserving to our said Souverain Lorde the Kinge all fynes for alienacion of any suche Mannours landis tenementis or hereditamentis holden of the Kinge by Knight^e service in chief wherof there shalbe any alteracion of freeholde or inheritaunce made by will or otherwise as is abovesaid.

BE it further enacted by thau^toritie abovesaide that if any persone or personnes holde any Manours landes tenementis or hereditamēt^e, onely of any other Lorde or persone than of the King our said Souveraine Lorde, by Knightes Service, and other land^e and teñt^e in socage or of the nature of socage tenure, that then evy^e suche persone shall or may geve dispose or assure, by his will, or otherwise by any Acte or Actes laufully executed in his life, twoo partes of the said Manours landes and teñt^e holden by Knightes service, or of asmuche therof as shall amount to the full yerely value of twoo partes

Persons holding Lands in Socage, not having any Lands holden by Knights Service, or of the King in Chief, empowered to devise and dispose of all such Socage Lands:

And in like wise Persons holding Socage Lands of the King in Chief, and also of others and not having Lands holden by Knights Service:

Saving for Primer Seisin, Reliefs, Fines for Alienations, &c. to the King.

II. Persons holding Lands of the King, by Knights Service, in Chief, may devise, &c. Two Third Parts thereof.

Saving to the King, Wardship, and Primer Seisin of the Third Part;

and Fines for Alienation of the whole Lands.

III. Persons holding Lands by Knight's Service in Chief, and also other Lands by Knight's Service or otherwise, may in like Manner devise, &c. Two Third Parts thereof.

Saving to the King for Wardship, &c. of the Third;

and Fines for Alienation of the whole.

IV. Persons holding Lands, of others than the King, by Knight's Service, and also holding Socage Lands, may devise Two

¹ devise O.

² Erroneous Repetitions on the Roll—O. omits.

³ devised O.

⁴ tenure O.

Thirds of the former, and the whole of the latter :

Saving to the Lord his Wardship of the Third Part.

V.
Persons holding Lands of the King, by Knight's Service, but not in Chief, or so holding of the King and others, and also holding Socage Lands, may in like Manner devise, &c. Two Thirds of the former, &c.

Saving to the King the Wardship of the Third Part ;

and likewise to other Lords ;

VI.
The King may seize into his Hands the Third Part of Lands, &c. in case of Deficiency thereon :

Like Benefit to other Lords.

VII.
Proviso for suing Liveries, Reliefs, and Heriots :
Fines for Alienation on Writs of Entry for suffering Recoveries.

VIII.
No other Fine payable on such Writs.

IX.
Ward and Marriage of the Heir of a Joint-tenant of Lands holden of the King.

X.
Saving to Wives for their Dowers in the Two Third Parts of Lands devisable ;
and the King's Reversion therein during Wardship.

in maner and fourme as is above declared ; And also all the landis and tenementis holden by socage or of the nature of socage tenure, at his will and pleasure as is above written. Saving and reserving to the Lorde of the landis and tenementis holden by Knightes service for his custody and wardeship asmuche of the same landis and tenementis as shall extende or amounte to the full and clere yerely value of the thirde parte of the same landis and teñtis holden by Knight^e service without any dymynucion dower fraude coveyn charge or subtraction of any porcion of that thirde parte or of the clere yerely value therof in maner and fourme aforesaid.

AND be it further enacted by thau^octoritie abovesaid, that if any persone or psones holde any Manours landis tenementis or hereditamentis onely of the King our Sou^vaine Lorde by Knightes service and not in chief, or holde any Manours landes tenementis or hereditamentis of our said Souveraine Lord by Knightes service and not in chief and also holde other Manours landes teñtis and hereditamentis of any other persone or psonnes by Knight^e service, and also hold other Manours landes tenementis or hereditamentis of any other personne or psones in socage or of the nature of socage tenure, that then all and everie suche persone and psonnes shall and may geve dispose will [' devise '] and assuer by his last will, or otherwise by any Acte or Actis lafully doon or executed in his life, twoo partes of the same Mannours landis tenementis and hereditamentis holden of our said Souveraine Lorde the King by Knightes service, and twoo partes of the Manours landis tenementis and hereditamentis holden of any other psonne or psonnes by Knightes service, or asmuche of either of them as shall amounte to the full yerely value of twoo partes in maner and fourme as is abovesaid declared, and also of all his land^e & tenementis so holden in socage or of the nature of socage tenure at his free will and pleasure.

Saving and reserving to the Kinges Highnes the custody and wardeship of asmuche of the same Mannours landis tenementis or other hereditamentis as shall extende and amounte to the full and clere yerely value of the thirde parte of the said Mannours landes tenementis and hereditamentis so holden of his Highnes by Knightis service, without any diminution dower fraude coveyne charge or subtraction of any portion of that thirde parte or of the full profittes therof : And also saving and reserving to the Lordes of whome any of the said Mannours landis teñtis or other hereditamentis ben holden by Knightis service for custody and wardeship asmuche of the same Mannours landis teñtis or hereditamentis holden of them or any of them by Knightis service as shall extende and amounte to the full and clere yerely value of the thirde parte of the same without any dymynucion charge fraude coveyn or subtraction of any porcion of that thirde parte or of the clere yerely value of the thirde parte therof in maner and fourme above declared.

PROVIDED alway and it is further enacted by thau^octoritie aforesaid, that if that third parte of the Mannours landis teñtis or hereditamentis of any of the Kinges subjectis, whiche in any of the cases abovesaid shall hereafter come to the Kinges Highnes his heires or successours by vertue of this Acte as is abovesaid, be not or doo not amounte to the clere yerely value of the full thirde parte of all the said Mannours landis teñtis or other hereditamentis wherof the Kinges Highnes is or shalbe intitiled to have the custody or prymer season as is abovesaid, that then our said Souveraine Lorde and his heires shall and may, at his or their free libertie and pleasure, take into his or their handis and possession as muche of thother twoo partis of the said Mannours landis teñtis and other hereditamentis, as with that of the same Mannours landis tenementis or hereditamentis holden remaying in the King^e handes, shall make up the clere yerely value of y^e full thirde parte of the said Manours land^e & teñtis, so to be had to the Kinges Highnes in title of wardeshipp^e and prymer season or any of them as the cace shall require : And like benefite and avauntage to be geven to everie lorde and lordis of whome any suche Mannours landis teñtis or hereditamentis ben or shalbe holden by Knightis service as is abovesaid, concerning only his thirde parte of or for title of wardeshipp.

PROVIDED alwaie and be it further enacted by thau^octoritie aforesaid that evy^e personne and personnes shall sue their lyveries for possessions reversions or remainders, and also pay reliefs and herriettis after suche maner and fourme as they shulde or ought to have doon before the making of this Acte and as if this Acte had never been made ; And that fynes for alienacions shalbe paid in the Kinges Chauncerie, for and uppon writtes of entree in the Post to be obtayned in the same Courte of Chauncerie after the said xxth day of July for common recoveries to be had or suffred of any Mannours landis tenementis or hereditamētis holden of the King in chief, in like maner and fourme as is used uppon alienacions of suche Mannours landis teñtis or hereditamentis so holden in chief by fyne or feoffament.

PROVIDED also and be it enacted by thau^octoritie aforesaid that in such cases where fynes for alienacions shalbe paide in the Kinges Chauncerie for writtes of entree in the Post as is aforesaid that then none other fyne shalbe paid in the same Courte for any suche Writtes, any usage or custume to the contrarie therof notwithstanding.

AND be it further enacted by thau^octoritie aforesaide that where twoo or more psonnes nowe holde or hereafter shall holde any Mannours landes tenementis or hereditamentis, of the King our Sou^vain Lorde by Knightis service, jointly to them and to theires of one of them, and he that hath thenheritaunce therof dieth, his heyre being within age, that in everie suche cace the King shalhave the warde and mariage of the body of suche heire so being within age ; the lif of the freholder or freholders of the said Manours landis tenementis or hereditamentis so holden by Knightis service notwithstanding.

SAVING and reserving to all and evy^e woman and women all and everie such right title and interest of dower as they or any of them owe to have, or be or shalbe justly intitiled to have clayme or demaunde, of any Manours landes tenementis or hereditamentis by the lawes of this Realme to be taken and assigned unto them or any of them, out of the twoo partis of the said Mannours landes tenementis or hereditamentis severed and divided from the thirde parte as is abovesaide and not otherwise ; and saving also to the King our Souverain Lord his heires and successours the reversions of all suche [tenante^e] in joynture and dower, ymmediately after the death of suche tenauntis if they shall happin to dye during the minoritie of the Kinges wardes.

¹ devise O.

² ten^{ant} O.

CHAPTER II.
Lymitaçõn of Prescription.

FORASMUCHE as the tyme of Lymytacion appointed for sueyng of writtes of right, and other writtes of possession and season of mens auncestours or predecessours or of their awne possession or season, by the Lawes and Statutes of this Realme heretofore made lymited and appointed, extende and be of so farre and longe tyme past, that it is above the remembraunce of any luyng man truely to trye and knowe the parfett certainty of suche thinges as hath or shall cõme in triall or doon extend unto the tyme and tymes lynyted by the said lawes and statutes, to the greate daunger of mens consciences that have or shalbe impannelled in any Jury for the triall of the same; and also it is a greate occasion of much trouble vexacion and sutes to the Kinges loving subjectis at the cõmon lawes of this Realme; so that no man, although he and his auncestours and thos whos estate he or they have, ben in peisible possession of a longe season of and in landes tenementis and other hereditamentis, is or can be in any suertie quietnes or rest of and in the same, without a good remedy and reformation be had made and provided for the same; Be it therefore enacted by the Kinge our Souveraine Lorde the Lordes sp̄uall and temporall and the Cõmons in this present plament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that no maner of persone or persones shall fromhensfurth sue have or mainetene any writte of right, or make any prescription title or clayme of to or for any Mannours landis tenementis rentis annuities cõmons pencions porcions corredies or other hereditamentis, of the possession of his or their auncestor or predecessor, and declare and allege any further season or possession of his or their auncestor or predecessor, but onely of the season or possession of his auncestor or predecesser, which hath ben or nowe is or shalbe seased of the said Mannours landis tenementis rentis annuyties cõmons pencions porcions corrodies or other hereditamentis within threescore yeris next bifore the Teste of the same writte, or next bifore the said prescripcion title or claime so hereafter to be sued commensed brought made or hadde.

Defects of existing Limitation of Suits in Writs of Right and Possession;

Limitation in Writs of Right, Sixty Years.

AND be it further enacted by thauçtoritie aforesaid, that no maner of psonne nor psonnes shall hereafter have sue or maintain any assise of Mortauncestor Cosynage Ayle Writte of Entree upon disseason doon to any of his auncestours or predecessours, or any other action possessorie, upon the possession of any of his auncestours or predecesso's, for any Mannours landis teñtis or other hereditamentis, of any further season or possession of his or their auncestor or predecessor, but onely of the season or possession of his or their auncestor or predecessor whiche was or hereafter shalbe seased of the same Manours landis teñtis or other hereditamentis within fiftie yeris next bifore the teste of the originall of the same writte hereafter to be brought.

II. Limitation in Assises of Mortdauncestor and other Actions Possessory, Fifty Years.

AND be it further enacted by thauçtoritie aforesaid, that no psonne nor psonnes shall hereafter sue have or maineteyn any action for any Mannours landis teñtis or other hereditamentis of or upon his or their owne season or possession therein, above thirtie yeris nexte bifore the teste of the originall of the same writt hereafter to be brought.

III. Limitation of Actions, upon Possession of the Party, Thirty Years.

AND be it further enacted by thauçtoritie aforesaid that no person nor psonnes shall hereafter make any avowrie or cognisaunce, for any rent suyte or service, and allege any season of any rent sute or service in the same avowry or cognisaunce in the possession of his or their auncestors or predecessor or predecessours or in his owne possession, or in the possession of any other whose estate he shall pretende or clayme to have, above fyftie yeris next bifore the making of the said advowry or cognisaunce.

IV. Limitation of Avowries, &c. for Rents or Services, Fifty Years.

AND ov̄ that be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid, that all form downes in reverter, formedownes in remainder, and scire facias upon fynes, of any Manours landis and tenementis or other hereditamentis at any tyme hereafter to be sued, shall be sued used and taken within fifty yeris next after [that '] the title and cause of accion fallen, and at no tyme after the said fifty yeris passed.

V. Limitation of Formedons in Reverter, &c. and Scire facias upon Fines, Fifty Years.

AND be it also enacted by thauçtoritie aforesaid that if any persone or psonnes at any tyme hereafter doo sue any of the said Actions or Writte, for any Mano's lande teñtis or other hereditamentis, or make any avowrie consaunce prescripcion title or clayme of or for any rente sute service or other hereditamentis, and can not prove that he or they or his or their auncestours or predecessours were in actuall possession or season of and in the same Manours landes teñtis rentis sutes services añuities cõmons pencions porcions corrodies or other hereditamentis, at any tyme or tymes within the yeris bifore lymited and appointed in this present acte and in maner and fourme as is aforesaid, if the same be traversed or denied by the partie playntif demandaunt or avowaunt or by the partie tenant or defendand, that then and after suche tryall therein had, all and everie suche persone & psonnes and their heires shall from hensfurth be utterly barred for ev̄ of all and everie the said writtes actions avowries consaunce prescripcion title and clayme hereafter to be sued hadd or made, of and for the same manours landis tentis hereditamentis or other the premises or any parte of the same for the whiche the same action writte avowrie consaunce prescripcion title or clayme hereafter shalbe at any tyme had sued or made.

VI. On Default of Proof of Seisin, within the Times so severally limited, Parties shall be barred of all Title, &c.

PROVIDED alway and be it enacted by thauçtoritie aforesaid that all and everie psonne and psons whiche nowe have any of the said accions writtes avowries Scire facias consaunce p̄scripcion title or claime depending, or that hereafter shall sue cõmence make or bringe any of the said writtes or actions or make any of the said advoweries consaunces p̄scripcion titles or clayme at any tyme bifore the feast of Thascention of our Lorde God, whiche shalbe in the yere of our Lorde God a thousande fyve hundred forty and six, shall allege the season of his or their auncestours or

VII. Proviso for Suits depending, or to be commenced before Ascension Day 1546.

¹ O omits.

predecessours, or his awne possession & season, and also have all other like advⁿtage to all intentis and purposes in the same writtes accions avowries conisaunces prescriptions titles and claymes as he or they might have had at any tyme bifore the making of this estatute ; this acte or any thing therin conteyned to the contrarie notwithstanding.

VIII.
Persons being under Age, &c. at the Time of the passing of this Act, may sue within Six Years after coming of Age, &c.

PROVIDED also and be it further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid, that if any persone or persones, being nowe within the age of xxj yeris or covert baron or in prisone or out of this realme of Englaunde, nowe having cause to have sue commence make or bringe any of the said writtes actions or to make any avowries cognisances prescription titles or claymes, that it shalbe lawfull to suche psonne and psonnes, being within age covert baron in prisone or out of this Realme, to sue commence or bringe any of the said writtes or actions or make any of the said avowries conisaunces prescriptions titles or claymes, at any tyme within six yeris next after such persone or persones nowe being within age shall accomplish thage of xxj yeris, or within six yeris next after suche persone or psonnes nowe being covert baron shalbe sole, or within six yeris next after suche pson or psonnes nowe being in prisone shalbe at his libertie, or within vj yeris next after suche psonne or psonnes nowe being out of this Realme shall cōme and be within this Realme : And that everie suche persone and persones in their said actions writtes avowries conisaunces prescription titles or claymes to be made sued or commensed within the said vj yeris, shall allege within the said vj yeris the season of his or their auncesters or predecessors or of his awne possession or of the possession of thos whos estate he shall than clayme, And also within the same vj yeris shalhave all and everie like advⁿtages to all intentis and purposes in the same as he or they might have had bifore the making of this Acte and as though this acte had nev^{er} ben had ne made ; this acte or any thing therin conteyned to the contrarie notwithstanding.

IX.
Proviso for the Heirs, &c. of such Infants, &c. dying before coming of Age, &c.

(¹) PROVIDED also that if it happen the said psonne or persones, now being within age or covert baron in prisone or out of this Realme, having cause to sue commence make or bring any the said writtes actions avowries cognisaunce prescripcion title or clayme, to decesse within age or being covert as is aforesaid, or during the tyme he or they shalbe in prisone or out of this Realme, or to decesse within vj yeris next after such persone or persones shall accomplish his or their full age or shalbe at large within this Realme or shall becom̄ sole, and no determination or judgement had of such titles actions or rightes so to them accrewed, that then the next heire or heires of suche persone or persones, being in prisone or owte of this Realme or within age or being covert baron, so dying, shalhave and enjoye all and everie such libertie and advⁿtage to sue demaunde avowe declare or make their said titles claymes or prescriptions, within vj yeris next after the deth of suche persone or persones nowe imprisoned or being out of this Realme or within age or covert de baron, in suche or like maner and fourme to all intentis and purposes as the same infaunte after his full age or the said woman covert after the death of her husbaunde or the same persone being out of this Realme after his repair or cōmyng into the same or the said psonne emprisonned after his enlargement & cōmyng out of prisone shuld or might have had within vj yeris then next ensueing by force and vertue of the provision last before rehersed ; any thing in this acte conteyned to the contrarie therof in any wise notwithstanding.

X.
Proviso in case of Abatement of such Suits by Death of Partics.

PROVIDED also that if any persone or psonnes, bifore the said fest of the Ascention of our Lorde God which shalbe in the said yere of our Lorde God M¹ v C xlvj commense and sue any of the said actions or writtes or make any avowrie prescription title or clayme, and the same action writte avowrie conisances prescription title or clayme happen by y^e death of any the parties to the same to be abated afore judgement or determination therof had, that then the said psonne or psonnes being demaundantis or avowant^e or making any such cognisaunce prescription title or clayme being than on lyve, and if not, than the next heire or heir^e of such persone or persones so deceased, may commence and pursue his or their action & sute and make his or their avowrie conisaunce prescription title or clayme for or uppon the same matier, within one yere next after suche action or sute abated, and shalhave and enjoye all and everie such libertie and avauntage to sue demaunde avowe declare or make their said titles claymes or prescriptions, within the said one yere, as the demaundant or demaundantez in suche writt or sute abated or as suche as did avowe or make conisaunces title clayme or prescription shulde or might have doon had used made or enjoyed in the said former action or sute ; any thing in this acte to the contrarie notwithstanding.

XI.
Attaint given on false Verdicts.

PROVIDED furthermore that if any false verdicte happen hereafter to be geven or made in any of the said accions sutes avowries prescriptions titles or claymes, that then the partie greved by reason of the same shall and may have his attaint uppon everie suche verdict so geven or made, and the plainctif in the same attaint uppon judgement for him geven, shalhave his recoverie execution and other advⁿtage in like maner and fourme as heretofore hath ben used and accustomed ; any thing bifore in this Acte conteyned to the contrarie therof notwithstanding.

(¹) 'The following Provisoes are contained in a Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

CHAPTER IV.

Tryall of Treasons in Wales.

Treasons, &c. committed in Wales, &c. may be tried in any Shire under the King's Commission of Oyer and Terminer.

FOR the spedy triall and punishment of suche psonnes as have cōmitted and doon or herafter shall comitte & perpetrate any [- - - - '] of treasons or misprisions of treasons within the principalitie and dominion of Wales and marches of the same, or ellis where within [- - - '] the Kinges dominion where his Graces originall writtis in his chauncerie of England comonly roneth not, Be it enacted by auctoritie of this present parlement, that all suche treasons and misprisions of treasons as is aforesaid shalbe presented and tried by the othes of xij men inhabiting or which shall inhabite within any suche shires, and bifore suche comissioners as the kinges Majesty from tyme to tyme in suche cases shall assigne and appointe by his cōmission or cōmissions of Oyer and determiner, in like maner and fourme as if suche treasons or misprisions of treasons had ben doon & cōmitted within suche the said shires into the which the said cōmissions of Oyer and determiner shalbe directed as is aforesaid; And that all presentmentis tryall^e processes jugementis executions and [- - - - - '] herafter made [or had '] doon by vertue of suche cōmissions shalbe good and effectuell in the lawe to all purposes and intentis, [- - - '] graunte custume or usage heretofore made or used to the contrarie notwithstanding.

II. Proviso for Trial of Peers.

PROVIDED Alway that triall^e of Piers of the Realme concerning treasons shalbe doon and had as heretofore hath ben used and accustumed; any thinge in this acte conteyned notwithstanding.

CHAPTER V.

Contentacōn of Dett^e upon executions.

Of Lands taken in Execution, and divested before Satisfaction made;

WHERAS bifore this tyme divers and sundry psonnes have sued executions, aswell uppon Judgementis for them geven of their dettis or damages as uppon suche statutes marchaunt statutes of the staple or recognisaunc^e as have ben to them before made recognisied and knowleged, and theruppon suche landis tenementis and other hereditamentis as were lyable to the same execution have ben by reasonable extent to them deliverid in execution for the satisfactiō of their said [dueties ^o] and damages according to the lawes of this Realme; Nevertheles it hath ben oftentimes seen that suche Landis tenementis and hereditamentis so deliverid and hadd in execution have been recoverid or lauffully devestid taken away or evictid from the possession of the said recoverers obliges or reconisies their executours or assignes before suche tyme as they have ben fully satisfied and paid of their said dettis and damages, without anny maner fraude deceite collusion covyn or other defaulte in the said recoverers obliges or recognisies their executours or assignes, by reason wherof the said recoverers obliges and recognisies have been thereby set clerely without remedy by any maner sute of the lawe to recover or cōme by anny suche parte or parcell of their said dettis and dammagas as was behinde and by them not levied or receyvid bifore suche tyme as the said Landis tenementis and other hereditamentis so by them had in execution were recoverid lauffully devestid taken or evictid out of and from their possessions as is aforesaid, to their greate hurte and losse, and muche seamyng to be against equall Justice and good conscience: For reformation whereof be it enactid by auctoritie of this present plament, that if herafter any suche landis tenementis or hereditamentis, as be or shalbe had and deliverid to anny psonne or psonnes in execution as is aforesaid, uppon any juste and lauffull title matier condition or cause wherewithall the said landis tenementis or hereditamentis were liable tyed and bounde at suche tyme as they were deliverid and takē into execution, shal happin to be recoverid lauffully devestid taken or evictid out of and from the possession of any suche psonne and psonnes as nowe have and holde or herafter shalhave and holde the same in execution as is aforesaid, without any fraude deceite covyn collusion or other defaulte of the said ten^{nt} or tenauntis by execution, before suche tyme as the said tenauntis by execution their executours or assignes shalhave fully and holy levied or received the said hole dett and damages, for the whiche the said landes tenementis and other hereditamentis were deliverid and taken in execution as is aforesaid, [Than '] every suche recoverer obligue and recognisee shall and may have and pursue a writte of Scire facias, out of the same Courte from whens the said former writte of execution did procede, against suche psonne or psones as the said Writte of execution was first pursuyd, their heires executours or assignes, of suche landes tenementis or hereditamentis as were or be then lyable or charged to the said execution, returnable into the same Court at a certain day being full forty daies after the date of the same writte; At which day if the defendaunt being lauffully warned make defaulte, or appere and doo not shewe and pleade a sufficient matier or cause, other then thacceptaunce of the said landis tenementis and hereditamentis by the said former writte of execution, to barre avoyde or discharge the said sute for the residue of the said dett and dammagas remayning unlevied or unreceyvid by the said former execution, [Than '] the lorde Chauncelo^r, or other suche Justice or Justices before whome suche Writte of Scire facias shalbe retournable, shall make eftsones a newe writte or writt^e out of the said former recorde of Jugement statute marchaunt statute staple or recognisaunce, of like nature and effect as the saide former writt of execution was, for the levieng of the residue of all suche dett and damage as then shall appere to be unlevied unsatisfied or unpaid of the hole somme or sōmes in the said former writte of execution conteynid; Any lawe custume or other thinge to the contrarie herof heretofore used in any wise notwithstanding.

Where Lands, delivered to a Creditor in Execution, are recovered from him before Satisfaction made, the Creditor shall have a Scire facias and new Execution against the Lands of the Debtor.

¹ maner O.

² any

³ any O.

⁴ debtes O.

⁵ forfaitures O.

⁶ Then O.

⁷ had or O.

CHAPTER VI.

Felonyes uppon conveying of Horses into Scotland.

WHERE at a plament holden at Westm̄ the xv day of January in the xxijth yere of the reine of our moste dradde Souvarine Lorde the king that nowe is, amongst other thinges it was enacted by thauroritie of the same plament, that if any psonne or psonnes after the feast of Sainte George the Martir then next ensueing did sell exchange or deliver, within the realme of Scotland or in any place or gronde callid the batable gronde betwene England and Scotland, to thuse of any scottish men any horse gelding or mare, without licence obtaynid of the Kinges Highnes by his tres patentis undre his greate seale so to doo, or sell exchange or deliver to any scottish man within this realme of England Wales the Towne of Barwick or the marches of the same or in any of the said batable groundis, to thintent to be conveyid into Scotland, any horse gelding or mare without speciall licence obtaynid of the Kinges Highnes by his tres patentis undre his greate seale soo to doo, That then the same exchange or delivery of suche horse gelding or mare contrary to the same present acte shulde be judged and demed by the lawe felony, aswell in the sellers exchaungers or deliverers as also in him or them to whome the same sale exchange or delivery shalbe made; And that it shalbe leafull to the wardeyne and wardeynes of the east west and myddell marches for the tyme being in their warden Courtes, as also to the Kinges Justices of peace in their quarter sessions in any shire of the realme, to enquier heare and determin all and evy such Felonyes after like maner as is usid in other felonyes at the cōmon lawe, [whither '] the same sales exchaunges or deliveries be made had or doon by any psonne or psonnes contrary to the same acte in the realme of Scotland or in anny pte of the said battable groundes or within the realme of England: And for that that the said statute is doubtfull [whither '] the Wardeyne or Wardeynes of the said marches have auctoritie by the wordis comprisid in the said acte to here and determyn the sale exchange or delivery of any hors gelding or mare in England or Scotland to thuse of any Scottish man as felony: Therefore it is nowe enactid by the King our Souveraine lorde and the lordis spūall and temporall and by the cōmons of this present plament (¹) and by thauroritie of the same, that it shalbe lauffull to the warden and wardens of the east west and myddell marches for the tyme being and every of them in their warden Courtis, to here and determyn all and every suche [felonyes²] acte or actis doon and cōmitted within their lymittis by any psonne or psonnes, in like maner as they doo and have usid to heare and determyn marche treasons [whither '] the same sales exchaunges or deliveries be made had or doon by any psonne or psonnes contrary to the said statute in the Realme of Scotland, or in any pte of the batable groundes.

Stat. 23 Hen.VIII. c. 16. against selling Horses to Scotchmen, or for their Use :

Doubt as to Power of the Wardens of the Marches :

The said Wardens empowered to hear and determine all Felonies under the said Act.

CHAPTER VII.

Payment of tithes & offeringe.

WHERE divers and many psonnes, inhabiting in sundrie counties and places of this Realme and other the Kinges dominions, not regarding their dueties to Allmighty God and to the Kinge our Souveraine Lord, but in fewe yeris past more contemptuously and comonly p̄sumyng to offende and infringe the good and holosome lawes of this Realme and gracious commaundementis of our said souvaine lord than in tymes past hath been seen or knowne, have not letted to subtracte and withdrawe the lauffull and accustomed tithes of cornes haye pasturages and other sorte of tithes and oblacions, comonly due to the owners proprietaries and possessours of the psonnages vicarages and other eccliasticall places of and within the said realme and dominions; being the more encouraged therunto for that that divers of the Kinges subjectis being lay psonnes having psonnages vicareges and tithes to them and to their heires, or to them and to their heir℄ of their bodies lauffull begotten, or for term of lif or yeris, cannot by thorder and course of the eccliasticall lawes of this realme sue in any eccliasticall Courte for the wrongfull withholding and deteyning of the said tithes or other dueties, nor cannot by thorder of the cōmon lawes of this realme have any due remedy against any persone or personnes their heires or assigneis that wrongfully deteyneth or withholdeth the same; by occasion wherof muche controversie sute variance and discord is like to insurge and insue amonge the Kinges subiectis, to the grete detriment damage and decay of many of them, if convenient spedy remedy therefore be not had and p̄vided: Wherefore it is ordeyned and enacted by our said Souveraine Lorde the King with thassent of the lordes spūall and temporall and the comons in this present plament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that all and singulier psonnes of this his said realme and other his dominions, of what estate degree or condition soe³ he or they be, shall fully truly and effectually divide sett out yelde or pay all & singulier tithes and offeringes aforesaid according to the lauffull custumes and usages of the parrishes and places where suche tithes or dueties shall growe arrise cōme or be due. And in cace that it shal happen any psonne or psonnes of his or their ungodly and p̄verse will and mynde to deteyne or withhold any of the said tithes or offeringes or parte or parcell thereof then the psonne or parties, being eccliasticall or lay psonne, having cause to demaunde or have the said tithes or offeringes being thereby wronged or greved shall and [- - -] convent the psonne or psonnes so offending byfore the Ordinarie his Comissarie or other competent ministre or lefull judge of the place where suche wronge shalbe doon, according to the eccliasticall lawes; and in everie suche cause or matier of sute the same ordinarie comissarie or other competent ministre or lefull Judge, having the parties or their lauffull procuratours bfore him or them, shall and may by vertue of this acte procede to the examination hearing and

Subtraction of Tithes from Lay Impropriators, who could not sue for the same.

Tithes, &c. shall be set out, &c. according to Custom in every Parish :

On Failure, the Owner, spiritual or lay, may convent the Party refusing before the Ordinary ;

¹ whether O.

² assembled O.

³ felonious O.

⁴ may O.

How Costs shall be paid in Cases of Appeal.

determination of everie suche cause or matier ordinarily or sūmarily according to the course and proces of the said ecclīasticall lawes, and theruppon may geve sentence accordingly; And in cace that any of the parties, for any cause or matier concerning that sute, doo appele from the sentence order and diffinitive jugement of the said Ordinarie or other competent judge as is aforesaide, then the same judge by vertue of this acte furthwith uppon suche appellations made shall adjudge to thother partie the reasonable costis of his suyte therin bifore expendid, and shall compelle the same partie appellaunt to satisfie and pay the same costis so adjudged by compulsarie proces and censures of the said lawes ecclīasticall, taking suertie of thother pte to whome suche costis shalbe adjudged and paid to restore the same costis to the partie appellant, if after the principall cause of that sute of appele shalbe adjudged against the same partie to whome the said costis shalbe yelden: And so everie ordinarie or other competent judge ecclīasticall by vertue of this acte shall adjudge costis to thother partie uppon everie appele to [- - - - -] or cause of subtraction or detention of any tithes or offeringes or in any other sute to be made for or concerning the dutie of suche tithes or [- - - - -].

II.
Persons refusing to pay Tithes, &c. after Sentence may be attached and imprisoned by Two Justices on Certificate of the Spiritual Judge.

AND further be it enacted by thauſtoritie aforesaid, that if anny psonne or psonnes, after suche sentence diffinitive geven against them, obstinately and wilfully refuse for to pay their tithes or duties or suche sommes of money so adjudged wherin they be condempned for the same, That [than¹] two Justices of the peace of the same shire wherof one to be of the Quoꝝ shalhave auctoritie by this acte, uppon informaion certificate or complainte to them made in Writing by the said ecclīasticall judge that gave the same sentence, to cause the same partie so refusing to be attached and cōmitted to the next Jaile, and there to remayne without baile or maineprise till he or they shalhave founde sufficient suerties to be bounde by recognisaunce or otherwise byfore the same Justices to thuse of [- - -²] said Souveraine Lorde the Kinge to pfourme the said diffinitive sentence and judgement.

III.
Saving for Lands being Tithe free.

PROVIDED alwaies and be it enacted by thauſtoritie aforesaid, that no psonne or psonnes shalbe sued or otherwise compelled to yelde geve or pay any maner of tithes, for any mannours landis teñtis or hereditamentis whiche by the lawes or statutis of this Realme are discharged or not chargeable with the payment of any suche tithes.

IV.
Proviso for the City of London.

PROVIDED also and be it enacted by auctorite aforesaid that this acte nor any thinge therin conteyned shall in any wise bynde the inhabitauntis of the Citie of London and suburbes of the same, for to pay their tithes and offeringes within the same Citie and suburbes otherwise then they ought or shulde have doon bifore the making of this acte; any thinge conteyned in this acte to the contrarie notwithstanding.

V.
Persons having Estates of Inheritance in Parsonages, Tithes, &c. if disseised thereof may recover their Estates therein in the Temporal Courts, as in case of Lands and Tenements.

AND be it further enacted by the auctorite atorsaid, that in all cases where any personne or psonnes which now have or whiche hereafter shalhave any astate of inheritauce treeholde terme right or interest of in or to any personage vicarage porcion pension tithes oblacions or other ecclīasticall or spirituall profit, whiche nowe be or (³) hereafter shalbe made temporall or admitted to be abide and goo to or in temporall handes or lay uses and profittes by the lawes or statutis of this realme, shall hereafter fortune to be [deseased⁴] deforsed wronged or otherwise kept or putt from their lafull inheritauce estate season possession occupation terme right or interest of in or to the same, or of in or to any parcell therof, by any other personne or personnes claymyng or pretending to have interest or title in or to the same, that then in all and evy suche cace or cases the psonne or psonnes so disseised deforsed or wrongfully kept or put from his or their right or possession as is afore rehersed, their heires wives and suche other to whome suche injurie or wronge shalbe doon or cōmitted, shall and may have their remedy in the Kinges temporall courtes, or other temporall Courtes as the cace shall require, for the recoverie getting or obteyning of suche inheritauce estate freholde season possession terme right or interest by writtes originall of preč qđ reddat, Aš of novell disseison, mortdanč, Quod ei deforciat, writtes of dower, or other writtes originall as the cace shall require, to be [divised⁷] and graunted in the Kinges court of Chauncerie of evy suche psonnage vicarage portion pension or other profit called ecclīasticall or spūall so to be demaunded, according to the nature and cause of the sute therof, in like maner and fourme as they shulde ought or myght have had of or for landis teñtis or other hereditamentis in suche maner to be demaunded; and that [the⁵] writtes of coven^{te} and other writtes for fynes to be levied, and all other assuraunces to be had made or conveyed, of any such psonnage vicaredge porcion pension or other profit called ecclīasticall or spūall as is aforesaid, shalbe hereafter [divised⁷] and graunted in the same Chauncerie, according as hath ben used for fynes to be levied and assuraunce to be had made or conveyed, of landis teñtis or other hereditamentis: And that all judgementis to be geven uppon any of the said writtes originall so to be devised and graunted of or for any the pmisses or any of them, and all fynes to be levied and knowledged in any of the Kinges said Courtis therof, shalbe of like force and effect in the lawe to all intentis and purposes as judgementis geven and fynes levied of landis tenementis and hereditament⁶ in the same Courtis uppon writtes originall therefore duely pursued and prosecuted; albeit no suche fourme of writtes originall out of the said courte of chauncerie have heretofore proceded or ben awarded. Provided alwaies that this last acte shall not extende nor be expounded to geve any remedy cause of action or sute in the Courtes temporall against any psonne or personnes whiche shall refuse or denye to sett out his or their tithes, or whiche shall deteyne withhold or refuse to pay his tithes or offeringes or any parcell therof; but that in all suche caces the psonne or pte being ecclīasticall or laye psonne having cause to demaunde or to have the said tithes or offeringes and thereby wronged or greved shalhave and take their remedy for their said tithes or offeringes in everie suche cace in the spūall Courtis, according to thordinaunce in the first [- - -⁸] of this acte mencioned and not otherwise: any thinge herin expressid to the contrarie therof notwithstanding.

Writs of Covenant, &c. for levying Fines of Parsonages, &c. shall be granted from Chancery, and Judgements given thereon as in Cases of Lands.

But all Process for Subtraction of Tithes shall be in the Spiritual Courts.

See § 1. of this Act.

¹ be made in any sute O.

² or O.

⁷ devised O.

³ offeringes O.

⁴ whiche O.

⁵ O. omits.

⁶ then O.

⁸ disseasid O.

⁹ part O.

CHAPTER VIII.

Partriches & Faysant^e.

FOR the encrease of fesaunt^e and partriches within this Realme and for the good pastyme of the Kinges Majestie and his nobles and gentilmen in the same, Be it enacted by auctoritie of this present plament, that no psonne or psonnes, after the first day of September next cōming, shall sell or bye any fesaunte or ptriche, uppon payne that everie of the seller and byer shall lose and forfaitte for everie fesaunte sold and bought contrarie to this Acte vj s. viij d. and for evy partriche solde and bought contrarie to this Acte iij s. iiij d; The moytie of whiche forfaiture to be to the Kinges Highnes and thother moytie therof to suche as will sue for the same by originall writte bill plainte or information In which none essoynne protection nor wager of lawe shalbe allowed nor admitted: Provided alway that everie psonne and psonnes may sell fesauntis and ptriches to thofficers and ministres of the honorable housholde of the Kinges the Quenys the Princes and of all the kinges children, and that the same officers and ministres of suche housholdis and everie of them may laufully bye fesauntis and partriches to be spent in any of the said housholdis as they mought bfore the making of this Acte; any thinge in this Acte to the contrarie notwithstanding. This acte to endure till the last day of the next plament.

Penalty on Persons buying or selling Pheasants, 6 s. 8 d. Partridges. 3 s. 4 d.

Exception for the Officers of the Royal Households.

Continuance of Act.

CHAPTER IX.

AGENST maintenaunce and embracery byeng of titles, &c.

THE King our Souveraine Lorde calling to his moste blessed remembraunce that there is nothing within this Realme that conserveth his loving subjectis in more quietnes rest peace and good concorde then the due and juste ministracion of his lawes and the true and indifferent triall of suche titles and issues as ben to be tried according to the lawes of this realme, whiche his moste roiall Majestie pceyveth to be gretely hindered and lettid by maynetenⁿce embracerie Champartie subornacion of witnesses sinistre labour buying of titles and pretended rightes of personnes not being in possession, wheruppon greate pjury hath ensued and muche unquietnes oppression vexacion troubles wrongis and dishenheritaunce hath folowed amongst his moste loving subjectis, to the greate displeasure of Almighty God the discontentacion of his Majestie and to the greate hinderance and lett of justice within this his realme; For avoyding of all which misdemeanours and bying of titles and pretended [- - -] and to thintent that justice may be the more fully and indifferently ministred and the trueth in causes of contencion plainly tryed bitwene his subiectis of this realme: Be it enacted by our said souverain lorde with thassent of the lordes spūall and temporall and the cōmons in this present plament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that fromhensfurth all statutes heretofore made concerning maintenⁿce champarty and embracery, or any of them nowe standing and being in their full streignth and force, shalbe put in due execution according to the tenures and effectis of the same statutis.

For Prevention of Maintenance and Embracery;

All Statutes against those Offences shall be put in Execution.

AND over that be it further enacted by thau^thoritie aforesaid that no psonne or psonnes, of what estate degree or condition soever he or they be, shall fromhensfurthe bargaine bye or sell, or by any waies or meanes obtayne get or have, any pretended rightis or titles, or take promise graunte or covenⁿt to have any right or title of anny psonne or psonnes in or to any mannours landis teñtis or hereditamentis, but if such psonne or psonnes which shall so bargaine sell give graunte covenⁿte or promise the same their antecessours or they by whome he or they clayme the same, have ben in possession of the same, or of the reversion or remaindre therof, or taken the rentis or profittes therof, by the space of one hole yere next bfore the said bargaine covenⁿt graunte or promise made; uppon payne that he thatt shall make any suche bargaine sale promise covenⁿte or graunte to forfaitte the hole value of the landis tenementis or hereditamentis so bargayned solde promised covenⁿted or graunted contraire to the fourme of this acte; And the byer or taker therof knowing the same to forfaitte also the value of the said landis tenementis or hereditamentis so by him bought or taken as is abovesaid: Thone half of the said forfaitures to be to the King our souveraine lorde, and thother half to the partie that woll sue for the same in any of the King^e Courtes of recorde by a^ction of dett bill playnt or information; In whiche a^ction bill plainte or information none essoynne protection wager of lawe nor Injunction shalbe allowed.

II. None shall buy, sell, or bargain for any Right in Lands, unless the Seller hath been in Possession or taken the Profits for One Year;

Penalty, of the Value of the Lands, on the Seller and Buyer.

Application of Penalty.

AND furthermore that no maner of psonne or psonnes, of what estate degree or condicion soever he or they be, doo herafter unlaufully maineteyne or cause or procure any unlauffull mayntenⁿce in any a^ction demaunde sute or complainte in anny of the Kinges Court^e of (¹) chauncerie, the sterre chamber [the³] white Hall, or elliswhere within any the Kinges dominions of England or Wales or the marches of the same, where any psonne or psonnes have or herafter shalhave auctoritie by vertue of the Kinges Cōmission patent or writte to hold plee of landis, or to examyn here or determyn any title of landis or any matier or witnesses concerning the title or interest of any landis teñtis or hereditamēt^e; And also that no psone nor psonnes of what estate degree or condition soever he or they be doo herafter unlauffully reteigne, for mainetenⁿce of any sute or plea, any psone or psonnes, or embrace any freholders or Jurours, or suborne any wites by tres rewardis promises or by any other sinistre labour or meanes, for to maineteigne any matier or cause, or to the distourbaunce or hinderance of Justice, or to the procurement or occasion of any maner of pjury by false verdict, or otherwise in any maner of court^e aforesaid, uppon paine of forfaiture for evy suche offence x. li. Thone moytie therof to the King our souveraine lorde and thother moytie to him that woll sue for the same by a^ction of dett bill playnte or information in any the Kinges Courtis in which a^ction none essoynne protection wager of lawe nor Injunction shalbe allowed.

III. Penalty on unlawful Maintenance of Suits;

and on unlawful Retainers, Embracery, Subornation, &c.

Ten Pounds.

¹ rights O.

² the O.

³ O. omits.

IV.
Possessors of Lands
may purchase
pretensed Titles.

PROVIDED alway and be it enacted by thauctorie aforesaid, that it shalbe lafull to any psonne or psonnes, being in lawfull possession by taking of the yerely ferme rentis or profittes of or for any mannours landis tentis or hereditamentis, to bye obtaine gett or have by any reasonable waies or meanis the pretensed righte or title of anny other psonne or psonnes hereafter to be made to of or in suche manours landis tenementis or hereditamentis wherof he or they shall so be in lafull possession ; any thinge in this acte conteyned to the contrarie notwithstanding.

V.
Proclamation of
this Act, and
others, against
Maintenance,
shall be made at
the Assizes.

AND for the due execution of this p̄nte acte be it further enacted by auctorite abovesaide that the Justices of Assise of ēvy circuyte within this realme and ellis where within the Kinges dominions, shall in every Countie within their Circuites twoo tymes in the yere, that is to say in the tyme of their sitinges for the taking of assises or deliverie of the Gaoles, cause open proclamation to be made aswell of this present acte and of everie thinge therin conteyned, as also of all other statutis heretofore made against unlauffull maynetenⁿce champartie embracerie or unlauffull retaynours ; to thintent that no maner of psonne or psonnes hearing the same shuld be ignorante or miscognisaunt of the daungiers and penalties therin conteyned and specified.

VI.
Limitation of
Actions, One Year.

(¹) PROVIDED alwaie and be it enacted by thauctorie aforesaid that this Acte shall not extende to charge any psonne or psonnes with any of the penalties mencioned in the said acte, for any offence by him or them comitted contrary to the said acte, except the same psonne or psonnes so offending be sued therof by action of dett bill plaint or information in any of the Kinges Courtis within one yere next after the same offence by him or them comitted as is aforesaid.

CHAPTER X.

AN ACTE for moderacion of Incontinence for Priest̄.

Recital of Stat.
31 Hen. VIII. c. 14.
§ 5. against
Marriage of Priests.

WHERE in the first session of this present plament bigonne and holden at Westm̄ (¹) the xxviij daie of Aprill in the xxxj yere of the Kinges mooste noble reigne and there continued untilt the xxviij daie of June then next following, in certaine ordenⁿces there made for abolishing of diversitie of opinions in divers articles concerning c̄hren religion, amongst other thinges it was and is enacted that if any man whiche then was or had ben preest, at any tyme from or after the xijth daie of July then next ensueing did carnally kepe or use any woman to whome he [than¹] was or had ben married, or with whome he had contracted matrimony, or openly ben conversaunte kepe company and familiaritie with any suche woman to the evill example of other psonnes, everie suche carnall use copulation open conversation keping of company and familiaritie be and shulde be demed & adiuged felony, aswell against the man as the woman, and that everie suche psonne so offending shulde be enquired of tried punyshed suffre lose and forfaicte all and everie thinge and thinges as other felones made and declared by the said acte and as in caces of felonny ; And where in the said acte it is also further enacted by thauctorie aforesaid that if any man whiche then was or had ben preest or after that shulde be, at any tyme after the said xijth daie of July, did carnally use and accustume any woman or kepe her as his concubine as by paying for her bourde mainteigning hir with monney array or any other giftes or meanes, to the evill example of other psonnes, that then ēvy suche offendour being therof duely convicted or attainted by the lawes mencioned in the said acte shulde forfaicte and lose all his goodis and cattallis benefices prebendis and other s̄puall promotions and dignities, and also shulde have and suffre imprisonment of his body at the Kinges will and pleasure, and that every of the said benefices prebendis and other s̄puall promotions and dignities shulde be to all intentis and p̄poses utterly voide, as if the said offendour had resigned or pmuted, And if any suche offendour or offendours, at any tyme after the said conviction or attaindre, eftsones did comitte doo or ppetrate the said offences or any of them next bifore rehersid and therof be duely convicted & attainted by the lawes mencioned in the said acte that then all and everie suche offence and offences shulde be demed and adiuged felony, and thoffendoure or offendours therin shulde suffre paines of death and losse and forfaicte all his and their goodis landis and tenementis as in caces of felony, without having any benefite of clergie or sanctuarie ; and that thos wymen, with whome all and singulier the foresaid preeistis shuld in any of the foresaid waies have to do w^r or carnally knowe as is aforesaid, shulde have like punyshement as the preeistis ; as by the said acte amongst other thinge it manifestly apperith : Our said Sovereine Lorde the King graciously considering, that albeit the incontinent lyving of p̄estis, from whome all good example of vertue and good lyving mooste specially shulde procede to the good instruction and edifieng of other c̄hren people, is highly to the displeasure of Allmightie God and greate occasion of increace of like sinfull lyving to all other the Kinges subjectis, yet the said punyshement therefore provyded by paynes of death is verie sore and to mucche extreme ; Wherefore the Kinges Majestie is contentid and pleasid that with thassent of the lordis s̄puall and temporall and of the cōmons in this present plament assembled it be ordeyned and enacted by auctorite of the same that the saide clause and clauses above written in thacte biforerehersid conteyned, concerning felony and paynes of death and other penalties and forfaictures for and uppon the first and seconde conviction or attaindre of any preest or Woman for any of the said offences in the same clauses of the said acte mencioned shalbe fromhensfurth utterly void and none effect.

§ 20. against
Concubinage of
Priests ;

The Severity of
the Punishment
under that Act ;

Penalty of
Forfeiture and
Felony under
recited Clauses
repealed.

II.
Penalties on Priests
so offending.

First Offence,
Forfeiture of all
Benefices but
one, &c.

AND also that it be ordeyned and enacted by auctorite of this present plament, that if any suche offendour as is above written hereafter shal happin to be duely convicted or attainted by the lawes mencioned in the foresaid acte, of or uppon any of the crymes or offences afore written, That then ēvy suche offendour so being convicted or atteynted shall fromhensfurth uppon his firste conviction or attayndre onely lose and forfaicte to our Souveraine Lorde the Kinge all his goodes cattall^e and dettis, And if the same offendour at the tyme of that his first conviction or attaindre have any

¹ This Proviso is contained in a separate Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

¹ in O.

¹ then O.

moore benefices or ecclesiastical dignities or promotions than one, [than'] the same offendour so convicted or attainted shall forfeite and lose for terme of his life all issues revenues and profittes of all his said benefices or other ecclesiastical dignities or promotions, except one of the same benefices or other ecclesiastical dignities or promotions: And if it shall fortune any suche offendour or offendours at any tyme after his said first conviction or attaindre to comitte doo or perpetrate any of the said offences biforehersid and be therof eftsones duely convicted or attainted by the lawes aforesaid, That [than'] everie suche offendour shall only lose and forfeite to our said Souveraine Lorde the Kinge all his goodes cattallis and dettis; and also during his life all thissues and profittes of all his landis ecclesiastical dignities benefices offices and promotions, to be had levied pceyved and taken to the Kinges use; And if it shall fortune any suche offendour or offendours at any tyme after his said second conviction or attaindre to comitte doo or perpetrate any of the offences bifore written and be therof also duely convicted or attainted by the lawes aforesaid, That [than'] evy suche offendour shall onely forfait and lose to o' said Souveraine Lorde the Kinge all his goodis cattallis and dettis and also during his life all thissues and profittes of all his landis and teñtis and of all his ecclesiastical dignities benefices offices and promotions to be had levied perceyvid and taken to the Kinges use, and also shall further have and suffre contynuall emprisonement of his bodye during his life: And everie woman being soole and unmarried with whome any preest shall so offend in any of the offences above written shall forfait for her first conviction or attayndre of or uppon any of the crymes or offences aforesaid all her goodis cattallē and dettis, And for her second conviction or attayndre of or uppon any of the crymes or offences aforesaid all her goodis cattals and dettis also thone half of all thissues revenues and profittis of all her landis teñtis and hereditamentis by all the terme of her life, And for her thirde conviction or attaindre of or uppon any of the crymes or offences aforesaid she shall forfeite all her goodis catallē and dettis and also during her life all thissues and profittes of all her landis and tenementis and also shal further suffre imprisonment of her body by all the terme of her life; And if the woman with whome any preest shall so offend in any of the offences abovesaid be married, That then for every her conviction or attaindre of or uppon any of the cryms or offēses aforesaid she shalhave and suffre emprisonemēt of her body by all the term of her life at the Kinges will and pleasure, any thing conteynid in the said former acte to the contrarie of the said penalties in this Acte mentioned in any wise notwithstanding.

Second Offence,
Forfeiture of all
Benefices, &c.

Third Offence,
Imprisonment
for Life.

Penalty on Single
Women offending;
First Offence,
Forfeiture of
Goods.

Second Offence,
Forfeiture of
Half the Profits
of her Lands.

Third Offence,
Forfeiture of all
Profits, and Impri-
sonment for Life.

Penalty on Wives
offending, Impri-
sonment for Life.

SAVING to all and singulier psonne and psonnes bodies politike and corporate their heires successours and assignies, and to their successours and assigneis of every of them, other than suche psonne and psonnes that shall hereafter fortune to offend contrarie to the tenour of this acte, all suche right title interest possession entree action condition rentis remayndres reversiones annuities fees commons leasses liberties and commodities, which they or any of them have shall or ought to have at the tyme of suche offence committed or doon by any of the said offendours contrarie to the tenour of this acte, in as ample and large maner and fourme to all intentis constructions and purposes as if this acte had never ben had ne made; any thing in this acte conteynid to the contrarie notwithstanding.

III.
General Saving
of Title.

CHAPTER XI.

AN ACTE CONCERNYNG STELYNG OF HAWKES EGGS CONYES & DEERE.

FORASMUCHE as Justice and equity requier that every inheritour and possessour of manours landis or tenementis within the realme of England, shulde according to their estatis or possessions, peaseably and quietly have take and enjoye the profittes revenues and commodities of the same, aswell in thinges of pleasure as in thinges comunly valueable, without injury rapyne or other extorte wronge to be committed or doon to any of them within or uppon the same; And where in the plament holden at Westm̄ in xith yere of the reigne of the noble prince of famousse memory King Henry the seventh it was ordeynid and amongst other thinges enacted that no man of what condition or degree soever he be shulde take or cause to be taken the egges of any fawcon Goshawke or lanerd out of the nest uppon payne of imprisonment by one yere and further to fyne at the Kinges will: The pmisses notwithstanding divers ydell and evill disposid psonnes have not desisted nor forborne to take egges of faucons goshaukes and lanerdē out of the neestis, nor to take and steale deere conyes and rabbittē by day and by night, wherof many tymes have ensued manslaughters and other greate hurtes and inconveniences, and the increasis of the Kinges hawkē within this realme been in maner destroyed, and the prices of the said conyes and rabbettē which be one of the commodiouse vitals of this realme much enhanuced, to the comon hurt and pjudice of all the Kinges subjectis of the same: Be it therefore ordeynid and enacted by auctoritie of this present plament that if anny psonne or psonnes after the feast of the Nativitie of our Lady Saint Mary next comyng unlauffully or wrongfully take or cause to be taken any egge or eggis of any fawcon or goshauke or lanerd, or the birdes of any fawcon goshawke or lanerd, out (') or from any nest or nestis of any fawcon goshauke or lanerd within any wood ground or place of any other psonne or psones within this realme, That the same offence and offences and every of them shalbe adjudged and taken to be felony, And thoffendour and offendours therein being therof lauffully convictid and attaynted shalhave and suffre suche paynes of death and shall lose and forfeite their goodē and cattallē landis and tenementis as in cases of felonye by the course of the comon lawes of this realme.

Stat. 11 Hen. VII.
c. 17. against stealing
Hawks' Eggs, &c.

Penalty on stealing
Eggs or Birds out
of the Nests,
Felony.

Be it also enacted by auctoritie of this p̄sent plament that if any pson or psonnes, after the said feast of the Nativitie of our Lady next comyng, at anny tyme of the day, that is to say betwene the tyme of the arrising of the sonne and going down of the same, with his face hid or coverid with hoode or visar or with his face paintid or himself otherwise disguysid, to thiptent that he wold not be knowen, wrongfully take kill or slee any Deere within anny parke or closed ground used for Deere, or with any hay or other nette or with any fyrrett or pursenett any of the conyes or

II.
Penalty of Felony,
on Persons disguised
killing Deer, &c.
in any Park, &c. in
the Day-time;

' then O.

' of O.

or taking or killing
Deer in the
Night-time ;

rabetis being within any parke or ground closed for mayntenⁿce or keping of Deere, or in any place being lafull warren, except it be suche psonne or psones as hath or shalhave the keping or be maistre of the game of suche parkes or ground^e closed for Deere, or that have or shalhave the said conyes or rabetis in ferme or shalbe lafully licenced so to doo ; Or if any psonne or psones at any tyme of the night, that is to say betwene the tyme of going downe of the sonne and arrising of the same take kill or sle any Deere within any parke or closed grounde for Deere, or with any hay or other nette or with any fyrrett or pursnett any of the conyes or rabbitt^e in any parke closed ground or warren as is above written, except it be suche psonne or psonnes as hath or shalhave the keping or be maisters of the game of suche parkes or cloased groundis for Deere, or that have or shalhave the said conyes and rabetis in ferme or shalbe lafully licenced so to doo ; that all suche offences and evy of them shalbe adjudged and taken felony ; and that thoffendour and offendours therin being therof lafully attayntid shalhave and suffre suche paynes of death and shall lose and forfaicte their goodis and cattall^e landis and tenementis as in caces of felony by the course of the cōmon lawes of this realme.

III.
Persons abetting or
procuring such
Offences deemed
Accessaries.

PROVIDID alway and be it enactid by thau^toritie aforesaid, that no maner of psonne or psonnes shal hereafter be made demed or taken by any maner of meane as accessory or accessories to any offendour or offendours in any thing above written, but only suche psonne or psonnes as shal hereafter abette or procure any psonne or psonnes to comitt or doo any of the offences above written contrary to this said acte, which psonne and psonnes so abetting or procuring shall after such offence doon by au^toritie of this acte be adjudged demed and taken as accessory or accessories in like maner as in caces of felony at the cōmon lawe.

IV.
Not to extend to
Persons taking
Rabbits in the Day-
time in Forests ;
except Snowden.

PROVIDED alway that any wourde article clause sentence forfaiture payne or punyshment in the actes above written declarid, shall not in any wise extend to any psonne or psonnes that shall hunt take kill or slee any conyes or rabetis by day or by night contrary to this acte in any chaces forrestis or warrennes of the Kinges the Quenys the Princes or of any other psonnes, set lying and being within the Kinges dominion of Wales or in the borders against Scotland, The forrest of Snowden in Wales only exceptid, any thing above written notwithstanding.

V.
Offences to be
prosecuted within
One Year.

PROVIDED also and be it enactid that this acte or any thing therin conteynid extend not to any psonne or psonnes which shall not be lafully inditid or appeled of any of thoffences above written within one yere after any suche offence cōmittid or doon, this acte or any thing therin conteynued to the contrary notwithstanding.

VI.
Exception for
Parks not lawfully
inclosed, &c.

(¹) PROVIDID alway that this acte or any thing therin conteynid extend not to any parke or inclosed grounde usid for Deere, heretofore had or made without the graunt or lycence of our Souveraine Lorde the King or of any of his noble progenitours, or otherwise not allowed or approved of recorde ; nor to any groundis hereafter to be imparkid or inclosid for Deere by any of the Kinges subjectis, nor to any groundes not nowe usid as a warren for or of any conyes at this p^rsent tyme ; nor to anny psonne or psonnes being freeholder copiholder lessee for terme of yeris for terme of lif or any astate of inheritauce, for or in any wise concerning taking killing or sleying by any maner of meane of any conyes or rabetis in or uppon any bury within his awne grounde or soyle, or elliswhere within the same his ground or soyle, being no burye, with bowe arrowe firrett or pursenette ; any thinges bifore in this acte conteynid to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding.

For Freeholders,
&c. killing Rabbits
on their own
Ground.

CHAPTER XII.

Conc^{er}ning Sanctuaries.

The Abuse of
Sanctuaries ;

THE Kinges most roiall Majestie, calling to his moost blessid remembraunce howe that many idell and evyll disposed psonnes within this his realme and other his Graces dominions, nothing regarding the feare of God nor the punyshment of the Kinges lawes, heretofore have doon and doo daily cōmitte and ppetrate wilfully as well great sundry & detestable murders robbories as also other greate and haynouse offences, to the greate displeasure of Almighty God & to the subversion of all good and politike ordre, wherunto suche malefactours are partely instigated and moved and the more bolde and willing so to offend by certaine lycentious privileg^e and other liberties heretofore grauntid to divers places and territories within this his realme cōmonly callid Sanctuaries, to whiche suche wilfull offendours heretofore have had refuge and tuition of their lifes and bodyes after the said myschevous offenc^e ppetratid and doon, from the just and condigne punyshment of his Graces lawes, both contrary to the expressid worde of God and the cōmon tranquillity of this his Graces realme and the publique welth and suerty of the same : Wherefore his Grace of his accustomed goodness, neither mynding the encouraging nor contynually maynteinyng of suche mischevous and wilfull malefactours and offendours, neither againe thutter abolishing and extinguishment of all sanctuaries and the privileges of the same, very expedient and convenient to be had and contynued in every comon welth by the lawe of mercy for some causes and offences ; The Kinges Highnes is contentid and pleasid that it be enactid by his Highnes with thassent of the lordis s^puall and temporall and the commons in this p^rnt plament assembled and by au^toritie of the same, that all maner of sanctuaries and places privileged, which heretofore have ben used reputed or taken for any maner of sanctuary, except parrish churches and their churche yerdis Cathedrall churches hospitalles and churches collegiate and all chapels dedicated used as parrish churches and the cemytories to them and evy of them belonging, and except suche places and territorites as hereafter shalbe declared appointid and named to be places of tuytion and privilege by this present acte, shalbe utterly extinguished adnulled voided and of none effect for any such liberty or privilege of sanctuaries to all purposes and intentis ; Any lawes licences estatutis custumes privileges prescriptions allowaunces or any other thinge or thinges heretofore used or admittid to the contrary notwithstanding.

All Sanctuaries,
except Churches
and Churchyards,
and Places expressly
reserved by this
A^t, shall be
abolished.

¹ This Proviso is annexed to the Original Act in a separate Schedule.

AND furthermore the Kinges roiall Maiesty of his accustomed goodnes mercy and benignity is pleasid and contentid that it be enacted by auctoritie of this p̄sent plament, that fromhensfurth thies places and territories herafter expressid and declarid that is to say, Wellis [in the county of Somerset ¹] Westm̄ Manchester Northampton Norwich Yorke Derby and Launceston, shalbe fromhensfurth admitted allowed and taken to be places of privilege and tuytion for term of lif of and for all and singulier offendours and malefactours, of whatsoever quality kinde or natures all and every their offences be or shalbe, for the which their said offences and crymes the paynes and punyshment of death shuld ensue by thestatutes lawes or custumes of this realme; other than suche as herafter by this present acte be exceptid and foreprised, that is to say; that it be enactid by thauكتورitie aforesaid that fromhensfurth the saide parrishe churches or churche yerdes cathedrall churches hospitals churches collegiate and all other chapellē dedicatid used as pish churches nor any of them, nor the cemytories to them or any of them belonging, nor the said places and territories bifore in this present acte rehersed and declarid for places of refuge and tuytion, shall not in any wise extend to give any maner of tuitio defence im̄nytye liberte or privilege to any maner of psonne or psonnes whiche at any tyme herafter shall perpetrate cōmytt or doo any maner of wilfull murdre, or whiche shall comitt or doo any ravyshment of or to any woman, or whiche shall comitte any maner of burglary, or which shall cōmitte or doo any maner of robbory in the high way or neere unto the same, or to any psone which shall cōmitte or doo any robbory in any house putting the owner his wife children servantis or any other psone within the same in feare of life: And also exceptid and foreprised all fellonyouse burning of houses or barnes with corne; and also all robbories of churches chapelles or other hallowed places; And also foreprised and exceptid all and singulier abettours procurers and counsaillers to anny of the foresaid offences bifore specified and exceptid bifore the said offences cōmittid and doon; And also foreprised and exceptid all other offendours cōmitting or ppetrating any offences where sanctuary or clergy is not allowable by the lawes of this realme, or where sanctuary or clergy is taken away by any former statute or lawe.

AND be it further enactid by thauكتورitie aforesaid, that if at any tyme herafter any psone or psonnes doo take any refuge or sanctuary in any parrish church or churcheyerd Cathedrall churche hospitall churche collegiate or other chapell dedicate comonly usid as parrishe churches, or in the cemytory to any of them belonging, for any offence other than suche as be exceptid & foreprised by this acte, that [than ²] the said psonne or psonnes so taking sanctuary and refuge shall and may abide and remayne there by the space of forty daies as hath ben heretofore usid, using himself in all poinctes according to the lawes and statutes of the realme; onlesse the coroner in the meane tyme repaire unto him for the taking of his abjuration, in which cace uppon repaire of the said coroner he shall and may abjure, after the lawes and estatutis of this realme, to any of the said territories and privileged places before named, not being full of the nombre as herafter to every of the said places by this acte shalbe appointid, there to abide and remayne during his life, using him self in suche like ordre condition and fashon in all thinges and poyntes as heretofore hath ben orderid and appointid by the statutes and lawes of this realme for and concerning the good ordre of sanctuary psonnes, to be observid usid and kept within privileged sauntuaris, or ellis to lose the benefite of their said privilege and uppon the penalties comprised in the said estatutes.

AND it is further enactid that if the coroner of the shire or place where any psone or psonnes shall take any refuge or sainctuary in any of the said churches or churche yerdis cathedrall churches hospitallē churches collegiate chapellē dedicate comonly usid as Parrish churches or any cemytories to them or any of them belonging, uppon reasonable request to him made doo refuse to come in convenient tyme unto suche psone being in sainctuary as afore is said there to take his confession and abjuration according to the lawes of this realme, That then the said Coroner for every suche defaulte shall lose and forfaite to our Souveraine Lorde the King Cs.

AND be it further enactid by thauكتورitie aforesaid that the Chauncellour of Inglaund for the tyme being within the space of one yere next following shalhave power and auctority by this acte to award severall cōmissions under the Kinges greate Seale of England unto suche discrete psonnes, as he shall thincke mete by his discretion, to make pambulations and to appoint setfurth and lymyt certainly how farr and where the boundis and lymittē of evy of the said privileged places and territories bifore rehersed shall extend, and that the same boundes and lymittis so by the said comissioners to be set furth lymytid and appointid shalbe returnid under the seelis of the said comissioners into the Kinges Court of (³) Chauncery there to remayne of record for the certaine knoulege of the boundes and lymyttes of the said privileged places and terrytories: [And that after the same lymitations so to be made and returned the said privileged places appointid by this acte shall serve and be allowed onely within the same lymittes and boundes so returnid, and not elsewhere within the residue of the Cittie or Towne where such lymittē shalbe appointid.⁴]

AND further be it enactid by thauكتورitie aforesaid that in everye the said privileged places and territories, the officer or gouvernour of the said privileged place and territory by the Kinges Highnes to be appointid and every of them for the goode goverⁿce and ordering of the same places and territories, shall daily call or cause to be callid by himself or his deputy all and every of the said privileged psonnes in every of the said places and territories by their names; And if anny of the said privileged psonnes doo make default at three severall daies together and doo not psonally appere at any of the said three daies, having no lauffull excuse to the contrary, that [than ⁵] every suche privileged psone making default of his apparaunce as is aforesaid shall lose and forfaicte the privilege of all and every of the said privileged places and terrytories; Any thing in this acte to the contrarie notwithstanding.

AND further it is enactid that if anny of the said abjured or privileged psonnes, within the tyme he shalbe in any of the said privileged places or territories as a privileged man, fortune to cōmitte ppetrate or doo any maner of felony or

II.
Certain Places
declared to be
Sanctuaries for all
Offenders, except as
after mentioned.

No Sanctuaries
whatever shall
protect Persons
guilty of Murder,
Rape, Burglary,
Robbery, Arson,
Sacrilege; or their
Accessaries, &c.

III.
Persons may
remain in one
Sanctuary Forty
Days,

unless called on
by the Coroner
to abjure, and
remain in some
Sanctuary during
his Life.

IV.
Penalty on Coroners
neglecting to
attend and take
Abjurations, 5l.

V.
For ascertaining
the Limits of
Sanctuaries,
by Commissioners.

VI.
Sanctuary Men
shall be daily
mustered; and
not appearing for
Three Days shall
lose their Privilege.

VII.
Sanctuary Men
committing Felony
shall lose their
Privilege.

¹ Interlined in the Original Act.—See Note 4.

² then O.

³ the O.

⁴ These Words are in a Schedule annexed to the Original Act, with a Reference to their Place of Introduction: At the Bottom of the same Schedule is the following Note, "The Lordē declared their mynd concernyng Welles that the same is Wellē in the Countie of Somerset.—See Note 1.

other offences, for the whiche the penaltie of deathe shulde ensue by the lawes and statutis of this realme, that then every suche offendour shall forever lose the benefite and privilege as well of the said place as of all other privileged places and sanctuaries before named, any thing in this Acte to the contrary notwithstanding.

VIII.
Only Twenty
Sanctuary Men in
each privileged
Place.

How Persons
abjuring shall be
conveyed to
privileged Places,
and from thence
to others, in case
the First Place to
which they abjure
be full.

AND it is further enactid by thauctoritie aforesaid, that there shall not be at any one tyme above the nombre of twenty of the said privileged psonnes herafter to be admitid and receyvid into any one of the said privileged plac^e and territories aforesaid; And that if anny personne herafter doo abjure to any of the said privileged places and territories according to the purvey of this acte, the psonne so abjuring shalbe used conductid conveyed and brought from Conestable to Conestable directlye according to thordre of the lawes heretofore usid for the conducting of abjured psones to their portes after their abjurations untill suche tyme as the said psonne so abjuring be brought to the governour of the said privilege place wherunto he shalbe so abjured or to his deputy: And if at the bringing thither of the said abjurid psonne it shall appere and be truely declared by the registre there to be kept of the names of the said privilegid psonnes [than ''] being in the said privileged place that the said privileged place is [than ''] full of his said nombre of the said privileged psonnes being [than ''] there lafully privileged according to the purveye of this acte, than the said governour of the said privileged place or his deputie shall declare and shewe, unto the said abjured psonne so being brought thither and to the said officer that bringeth and [condu^ceth ''] him thither, that the said abjured psonne may not be there receyvid, for that that the said privileged place is than alreidy full of his said nombre, and theruppon shall commaunde the said constable or other officer to conducte leade and deliver the said abjured psonne to the constable or other officer of the next towne adjoyning to the said privileged place leading directlye towards the next of the said other privileged places or territories; And the same abjured psonne so to be deliverid from Conestable to Constable officer or officers of every towneship tending towards the same next privileged place unto suche tyme the same psonne be thither conducted and there deliverid to remayne as is aforesaid; And that the governour of the said privileged place where suche refusell was hadd or his deputy shall make an entree in the said regester of the hole matter that is to say, what day and yere the said abjured psonne was brought thither unto him and by what officer and for what cause he did refuse the receyving of him, and to which of thother said privileged places the said abjured psonne was from thence appointid to be brought and conveyid and shall before the departure of the said abjured psonne deliver to him a true copy of the said entree to thintent he may deliver the same to the governour of the said other privileged place to the whiche he shalbe conductid and brought or to his deputy; And that the said governour of the same next privilegid place if the same place be not [than ''] full of his nombre as is aforerehersid shall receyve the said abjured psonne uppon the sight of his said bill there to remaine during his life as a privileged psonne according to the purweve of this estatute; And that like ordre and fashon be alwaies observid and kept for the conducting and conveying of all abjured psonnes from every of the said privileged places being full of their said nombre at the tyme of the bringing thither of any suche abjurid psonne to the next other of the said places, untill suche tyme as the said abjurid psonne be receyvid into one of the said privileged places not havinge his full nombre according to the purweve of this Acte; and that every governour of the said privileged places being negligent and not doing his duety according to the purweve of this Acte and every Conestable and other of the Kinges officers refusing to receyve or to conducte suche abjured psonne as is aforesaid shall forfaitie and lose to our said Souveraine the Lorde the King for evy of their defaultis in that bihalf xl. s.

Penalty on Officers
for Neglect.

IX.
Act shall not affect
Persons already in
Sanctuary.

PROVIDID alway that this acte nor any thing therein conteynid shall extend or be taken to mynyshe or appaire or to auge^ment or inforce the privilege or liberty which any psonne or psonnes have already taken claymed or obteynid in any place or places within this realme heretofore usid allowid or admitid for places of sainctuary privilege or tution; but the same to stand for them in like force and effecte neither better nor worse than it was before the making of this acte, any thing herein conteynid to the contrary therof notwithstanding.

CHAPTER XIII.

FOR bryde of Horses.

Breed of Horses;

FORASMUCHE as the generation and bryde of goode and stronge horses within this realme extendeth not only to a great helpe and defence of the same, but also is a greate commodity and profitte to thinhabitauntis therof, which nowe is muche decaied and dymynished by reason that in forrestis chaces moores marrishes hethis Comons and Wasted groundis within this realme little stoned horses and nagges of small stature and of little value be not only suffred to pasture and feade theruppon, but also to cov^d and leape mares feading there, whereof cometh in maner no profitte nor commodity; For reformation wherof and for thincrease and brede of better and stronger Horses herafter to be had within this realme, Be it enactid by the King our souvain lorde the lordes s^puall and temporall and the comons in this present plament assemblid and by au^ctoritie of the same, that no comonour or comonours wⁱn any forrest chace more marrishe heath comon or wast ground, nor any officer or officers of or within any of the said forrest^e or chaces, nor any other psonne or psonnes whatsoever he or they be, at any tyme after the laste daye of marche whiche shalbe in the yere of our Lorde God a thousaunde fyve hundred and three and forty, shalhave or put to pasture into or uppon any suche grounde forest chace more marrish heth comon or waste grounde any stoned horse or horses being above thage of twoo yeris and not being of the altitude and height of fyftene handfull^e to be measured from the lowest parte of the hove of the forefoote unto the highest parte of the wither, and every handfull to conteyne iiij ynches of the standard, to pasture feede or be in or uppon any of the said forrestis chaces commons mores marrishes hethis or waste groundis within any of the shires and territories of Norff Suff Cambridge Buck Huntingdon Essex Kent Southamshire Northwilshire Oxford Bark Worcester Gloucester Somersett Northwales Southwales Bedford Warwike Northampton Yorkeshire Chesshire Staffordshire the County of the City of Yorke the towne and liberties

No stoned Horses
under 15 Hands
high shall be put
to pasture in any
Forest, &c. within
certain Counties
specified;

¹ then O.

² condu^ceth O.

of Gloucestre the County of the towne of Kyngeston upon Hull The County Palantyne of Lancastre the County of Salop Leicestre Hereford and Lyncoln or within any of them; nor shall putt to feade or pasture any stoned horse or horses being above the said age of twoo yeres and not being of the altitude and height of fourtene handfull, to be measured as is above said, within or uppon any like grounde or groundis as ben above written lyeng or being within any other shire of this realme, nor within anny of them (¹) payne of forfaiture of the said horse or horses whiche shalbe so found in or uppon any suche ground forrest chace more marrishe heth comon or Waste grounde at any tyme after the said laste day of Marche whiche shalbe in the said yere of our Lorde [good²] a thousand fyve hundred and three and forty contrairie to the fourme of this estatute: And it shalbe lafull to evy psonne and psonnes that shall fynd any suche horse or horses contrary to the fourme of this estatute to seise the same in maner and fourme following, that is to say; the said psone or psonnes so fynding any horse or horses contrarie to this acte in any forrest chace comon moore marrishe heth or waste grounde within the said shires or other lymittes aforesaid, or in any of them, shall first goo to the keper or kepers of the same forrest or chace or to his deputy or deputies, or to the constable bailif hedborough bursholder or tithing mane of any towneship next adioyning unto the said place where the said horse or horses shalbe, And shall commaunde or requier him or them or any of them in the Kinges behalf to goo with him or them to bring every suche horse or horses as he or they shall thincke to be there feading and going contrary to this estatute to the next pounce, and there the said horse and horses to be measured by any of the same officer or officers in the psens of thre other honest men to be named and appoinctid by the said officer; and if it so be found that the sam horse or horses be contrary to this Acte, that than it shalbe lafull to evy suche pson and psones that so shall chalenge and sease the said horse or horses as before is said to take and retaine the same horse and horses and evy of them to his owne use as his awne propre goodes and cattallis forever, w'out lett interruption vexacōn sute or trouble of the owner or owners of them or any of them or of any other psonne or psonnes.

Nor under 14 Hands high in other Counties;

on Penalty of Forfeiture thereof.

How such Horses may be seized, impounded, and measured by Officers of the Forest, &c. and forfeited if under due Heighth.

AND it is further enacted by thauctoritie abovesaid, that if any of the said keepers their deputie or deputies bailifes constables hedboroughs bursholders or tithing men, or any of the said thre other honest men which shalbe required to be at the measuring of the said horse or horses as is beforesaid, doo refuse to doo as is aforesaid, or ellis doo not truly measure such horse and horses, that then everie suche bailye keper deputie or deputies constable hedborough bursholder and tithing man and the said three honest psonnes to be named as is aforesaid and everie of them not doing or refusing to doo his duetie in the pmisses shall forfait and lose xl s. for everie tyme so refusing to doo or not doing as is aforesaid; thone half therof to be to our Souveraine Lorde the King and thother half therof to be to the ptie that wolle sue for the same in any Court of our Souveraine Lorde the King by bill or playnt of dett information or otherwise in whiche action none esoyne wager of lawe or protection shalbe admitted or allowed.

II.
Penalty on Officers neglecting their Duty, 40 s.

PROVIDED alway that this Acte shal not extend to any stoned hors or horses that shal happin ones in any yere after the said last day of marche to breke escape or goo out of anny severall pasture or grounde against the will and mynd of the owner or possessour of suche hors or horses, into any of the said forestis chaces moores marrishes hethis commons or wast groundis; so that the said hors or horses so breaking escaping or going out doo not remaine or abide in the said forrestis chaces mores marrishes hethis comons or wast groundis or any of them by the space of foure daies next after sufficient and open notice and knowlege geven at the dwelling house of the owner of the said hors or horses, or after open publication therof made upon a Sunday or other festivall day in the parrish church where thownour or possessour of suche horse doth dwell.

III.
Proviso as to Horses escaping into Forests from the Owner's Ground.

AND be it further enacted by thauctoritie aforsaid that all forrestis chaces moores commons marrishes hethis and waste groundis within this realme of England and Wales and the mches of the same and everie of them, shalbe driven at the feast of Sainct Michaell tharchaugell next coming or within xv daies than next aftre, and so yerely to be driven, by the lordis owners or possessours of the said forrestis chaces, or by the officers of the same and by the constables hedboroughes bailifes bursholders and tithing men within whose offices and pcinctes and lymittes the commons mores marishes hethis and waste groundis being out of forrestis and chaces be or lye, uppon payne of xl s. to be forfeited to our said Souveraine Lorde the King by everie of the said officers bailifes constables hedboroughes borsholders and tithing men as often and at everie tyme as the said dryfte shalbe omitted or left undone or not effectually doon within xv daies after the said feaste of Saincte Michaell tharchaugell as is aforesaid: And it shalbe lafull to the said lordis owners and possessioners of the said forrestis and chaces, by their officers of the same and by the conestables hedboroughes bailifes borsholders and tithing men and everie of them within the lymittes of their offices to make like drifte of the said forestis chaces comons mores marrishes hethis and waste groundis at any other season or tyme of the yere whansoever and as often as they shall thincke meate and convenient.

IV.
Annual Drift of Forests, &c. shall be made at Michaelmas:

Penalty for Neglect of Officers;

Drifts may also be at other Times.

AND furthermore be it enacted that if in any of the said driftes there shalbe found any mare filly foole or gelding that then shalbe thought not to be able nor like to growe to be able to beare fooles of reasonable stature or not hable nor like to growe to be hable to doo profitable labours, by the discretions of the drivours aforesaid or of the more nombre of them, [than³] the same drivo' or drivours shall cause the same unprofitable beaſtis and evy of them to be killed, and the bodies of them to be buried in the grounde or otherwise bestowed as no noyaunce thereby shall come or growe to the people there nere inhabiting or thither resorting.

V.
Mares, Geldings, &c. unfit for Breeding or Work, found in Drifts may be killed.

AND it is further enacted by thauctoritie of this present plament that the Justices of Peace in everie shire ridding and other place in their quarter sessions to be kept and holden by vertue of the Kinges commission of the peace to them directed, and all stuardis of Leetis and lawe daies in the same letis and lawe daies, shalhave auctoritie by this acte to enquire of all defaultes contemptis omissions and offencis contrarie to theffectes above written and everie of them;

VI.
Offences shall be enquired of by Justices in Session and Stewards at Leets;

¹ upon O.

² God O.

³ then O.

and determined at the Quarter Sessions.

Penalty on Stewards for Neglect, 40 s.

VII.
No diseased Horse shall be pastured in Forests ;
Penalty 10 s.

VIII.
Small Horses may be put where Mares are not fed.

and all presentments therof to be found in any of the said leetis and lawe daies shalbe certified by the stuarde or deputie stuarde or Courtholder of the same lete or lawe day in the next generall cessions of the peace to be holden in the Countie where suche presentment shalbe found or had, or unto the Custos Rotuloꝝ of the same shire within xl daies next after that presentment made ; which Justices of peace in their Quarter cessions of peace shalhave power and auctoritie by this acte to here and determyn everie suche presentment bifore them selfis found, or in any of the said leetis or lawe daies to be presentid and certified as is aforesaid, as well by examination as otherwise ; and if any suche stuarde deputie stuard or Courtholder aforesaid embeasill or conceale any such presentment or doo not certifie the same as is above written every of them so offending shall forfait and lose for evy suche offence xl. s. Thone half of every suche forfaiture and of evy other of the forfaitures afore written to be to the King our Souveraine Lord and thother half to the psonne or psonnes that will sue for the same bifore the said Justices of peace in their said Quarter cessions bi bill or information ; which Justices shalhave full power and auctoritie by vertue of this acte to here and determyn evy suche offence aswell by examinations as otherwise as is bifore mentioned.

AND be it further enacted by thauſtoritie aforesaid that no psonne or psons after the feast of Saincte Michaell tharchaungell next comyng shalhave or put to pasture any horse gelding or mare infect with scabbe or mange, into or uppon any of the said forrestis chaces moores marrishes hethis cōmons wast groundē or cōmon feldis uppon payne to forfait for everie horse gelding or mare so infect pasturing in any of the said groundes x s. whiche offence shalbe inquirable and presentable bifore the stuard in evy leete, as other comon annoysaunces be, and the forfaiture therof to be to the lord of the same lete where the said offences shalbe presented.

PROVIDED alway that this acte or any thinge therin conteyned shall not extend nor be pjudiciall to any psonne or psonnes having any stoned hors or horses under the hightis and altitudes above mentioned, for or concerning the having or putting any of the said horses to feding in or uppon any common or other waste groundis where any mares or fillies be not used nor suffred to be fedde pastured or kept.

CHAPTER XIV.

The Mayntenance of the Navye.

The Maritime Advantages of England ;

Decrease of the Navy, and of Towns on the Sea Coast.

Stat. 5 Ric. II. st. 1. c. 3. for shipping Goods in English Vessels ;
explained by Stat. 6 Ric. II. st. 1. c. 8.
St. 4 H. VII. c. 10. for Importation of Wine and Woad ;

St. 23 H. VIII. c. 7. confirming the recited Acts.

Neglect of the said Laws ;

FORASMUCHE as it is evidently and notoriously knowen that the more parte of this our souveraine lorde the Kinges realme of Inglaund and the confynes and dominions of the same is and ben compassed and invironed by and with the grete sees, so that neither the kinges liege people and subjectis of this his said realme nor yet anny other of anny foren realmes or Countries can or may convey or transporte their Wares goodis marchaundises and commodities into and from the said realme by oꝝ (') alongest the said sees but onely by shippes, And where the Navy or multitude of Shippes of this realme in tymes past hath ben and yet is verie profitable requisite necessarie and cōmodiouse aswell for the entercourse and concurse of marchauntis transporting and conveying their wares and marchaundises as is above said, and a greate defence and suerty of this realme in tyme of warre as well to offend as defende, and also the maynetenⁿce of many maisters maryners and see men, making them expert and connyng in the arte and science of shippmen and sayling and they their wives and children have had their lyvingē of and by the same, and also hath ben the chief mayntenⁿce and supportacion of the Cities Townes villages havens and creekis nere adjoyning unto the see costes, and the Kinges subjectis bakers bruers butchers smythes ropers shipwrittes taillours [showe makers¹] and other vitallers and handycraftis men inhabiting and dwelling nere unto the said coostis have also had by the same a greate parte of their lyvingē ; and the same Navy and multitude of Shippes is nowe of late m̄vailously appaired and decayed and by occasion therof not only a greate multitude of the Kinges liege people whiche thereby had their lyving be nowe mynyshed and empoverishid, but also the townes villages and inhabitations nere adioyning unto the see costis ben utterly fallen in ruyne and decay ; For reformation wherof it was ordeyned and enacted by a Statute made in the fife yere of the reigne of the right noble King Richard the second that none of the Kinges liege people shuld shipp marchandise in any other shipp than in an english shippe upon payne of forfaiture of the said Marchandise so shipped ; And after that by one other estatute made in the vijth yere of the said most noble King it was enacted that for defaulte of english shippes every man might shipp their m̄chandises in straungiers shippes ; And after that at a plament holden at Westm̄ the iiijth yere of the late noble King of famouse memorie King Henry the vijth it was ordeyned and enacted that no psonne shuld carrie or bringe any Wynes of Gascoigne and Guyen or Tholose Wode into Englaund Wales Irelaund Calais or the marches therof or Barwike but onely in shippes of England Wales Irelaund Calais or marches therof or Barwike, and that the maister and maryners of the same shippes or the most pte of them shuldc be of the same Countries uppon payne of forfaiture of the same wyne and Wadde ; And after that at a plamēt holden at Westm̄ the xvth day of Januarie in the xxijth yere of the moste noble Reigne of our nowe souveraine lord the Kinge Henry theight it was ordeyned and enacted that the said estatutis and evy thing in them conteyned shuldc stand in their full streight force and effect, So that from thensfurth no psonne shuld attempt to doo contrary to the tenures of any of the said estatutē uppon the paynes conteyned in the same, as in the same estatutis is more plainly expressid and declared: Yet notwithstanding divers and sondrie psonnes not regarding the maynetenⁿce of the said Navy nor yet the commodities and profittes cōming and growing unto this Realme by occasion of the same, for their owne singulier lucre and ad^vntage have not

¹ or O.

² shoemakers O.

feared nor dredde to offend the said lawes and good ordenⁿces; Wherefore the Kinge Ma^t having greate zeale and tendre respect unto the cōmon welth of this his Realme, [Willeth ¹] that it be enacted by thassent of the lordes Spirituall and temporall and the Commons in this p^rsent plament assembled and by thau^toritie of the same, that the said estatutes and all and evy thing in them conteynid be stand and contynue in their full streignth force and effect: So that fromhensfurth no psonne or psonnes shall attempt to doo any thinge contrarie to the tenours and effectis of the said good and laudable statutes upon the paynes in the same conteyned and expressid.

AND be it further enacted by thau^toritie above said that fromhensfurth the owners maisters and pursers of English shippes or other vessell^e, having the same their shippes or vessailes at the port and haven of the river of Thamyse at London, and being mynded purposed and agreed to take any freight or lading at the same port into anny of the said Shippes or vessell^e and from thence to sayle w^t the same directly unto anny of the parties of beyond the see hereafter named expressid and specified, or to any haven porte or rode of charge or discharge, or having the same their Shippes or Vessill^e at any of the said parties of beyond the See and being contented mynded agreed or purposed to take any fraicte or lading from anny of the same places of beyonde the see directly unto the said porte or haven of the said ryver of Thamyse at London, or to the roode of charge or discharge of the same, shall not at any tyme hereafter by any maner of meane take or receyve any more or greater sōme or sōmes of monney for the freight transportation conveyance or cariage of anny warres goodis or m^hchaundises in their shipp or shippes vessell or vessell^e into or from any of the said havens or roodis of charge or discharge but onely suche some or sommes of monney and after the rate quantitie and fashon as hereafter in this present acte is mencioned and declared: Fyrst for the freight of evy wollen cloth shipped to Flaunders viij d. Flemysh, and a pece of Flemmysh monney called an Englishe for lodemanage, and for primage of everie farthell of [the biggest ²] cloth great or small iiij d. Flemysh; Also from Flaundes to London for the freight of evy [such ³] fardell of the biggest sorte xx s. sterling descending downward to xvj s. xiiij d. xs. or viij s. after the rate and quantitie of evy such farthel as the owner shipmaistre or purser can agree; Also for the freight of a maunde of the biggest sorte vj s. viij d. sterling and so descending downward^e after the rate and quantitie of evy suche maunde as the marchant and owner shipmaistre or purser can agree; Also for the freight of a dryefatte of the biggest sorte vj s. viij d. st^rlig & so descending downward^e after the rate of evy suche driefatt as the m^hchaunt and ownour Shipmaistre or purser canne agree; Item for evy cace of velvet cont^r xiiij peces velvet v s; Item for a bale of sayes of vj fotehigh v s. [Item ⁴] for a baale of fusteane xx d. Item for a bale of chamblet xx d; Item for a Bale of Colone hemepe or threede ij s. Item for a bale of madder ij s. Item for a bale of almondis ij s. Item for a butt of currantis iiij s. iiiij d. Item for a barrell of Nayles ij s. Item for a trussing chest ij s. Item for a Suger chest ij s. Item for a tonne of yron ijs. Item for a hoggeshed of proynes and datis xx d. Item for a bagge of peper [lowse ⁵] xx d. Item for everie hundred hoppis vj d. Item for a flaskett of [soope ⁶] iiiij d. Item for peaces of brasell as they be of bignes for everie pece j. d. with all averages lodemanage and primage of old tyme accustomed in English shippes. Item from London to Daunske the owner of evy shipp shal have viij d. sterling for the freight of everie brode wollen cloth freighted to Daunske and for evy sett cloth iiiij d. sterling. Item for everie rolle packe or maunde of conneys skynnes xvij s. sterling and so descending downwardis after bignes of the rolle or maunde as the marchauntis and owners have ben accustomed to agree. Item for primage of everie fardell toward^e Daunske iiiij d. sterling. From Daunske to London for evy laste of whete and rye xxvj s. viij d. Item for evy packe or twoo half pack^e of flax xxx s. Item for evy packe of canvas xxx s. Item for evy last of pitche and tarre accompting xiiij barrell^e for a last xij s. Item for everie last of osmond^e accompting xiiij barrellis for a last viij s. Item for evy xxiiij bundellis of bowestaves xxvj s. viij d. Item for everie nest of Compters xvij s. Item for evy Last of fagott^e of yron iiiij s. Item for a last of Ashes accompting xiiij barrellis for a last xjs. Item for every fatte of sturgeon ij s. Item for everie fatte of elys ij s. If for everie cage of elys iiiij d. Item for evy sacke of fethirs waying ix C. waight evy C. xvij d. Item for everie strawe of wax of xvj C. waight xiiij s. Item for lodemanage of evy Last of the said marchaundises vj d. sterling And for the prymage of evy last iiiij d. sterling. Item from Burdeux to London for everie tonne Wyne at the first vintage accompting twoo pipes iiiij hogeshedd^e or vj terses for a tonne xvij s. Item for the freight of everie tonne wyne at the rack vintage xvj s. Item for evy toñ Tolose wadde accompting viij hole bales or xvj di bale^e for a tonne xx s. with lodemanage and prymage and all averages of old tyme accustomed after tholde use and custume of English shippes. From London to Biskay outward and homeward the marchauntis which take freight in any shipp shalhave for evy v tonnes a fardell of wollen cloth conteyning xvij brode clothis freight free, and to pay for everie cloth laden besides in the same shipp lxx [marvadies ⁷] the whiche is xj d. and the thirde parte of a peny sterling; And for evy tonne homewardes xij s. iiiij d. and for primage and lodemanage of evy tonne vj d. sterling with all averages accustomed after thold use and custume of English shippes. From London to all portes of Portingall and South Spayne [athisside ⁸] the strait^e for the freight of everie packe or fardell of xvj brode clothis twoo ducattis of v s. sterling [a ⁹] pece; Alwaies provided that the marchaunt that taketh freight in any shipp fraited from the said porte of London to any of thies places shalhave for evy v. tonne freight one fardell or packe of xv brode Wollen clothis freight free; and for primage and lodemanage of evy farthel v d. ob. s^t with all averages after tholde use and custume of English shippes. From [Tauyle ¹⁰] Aymountey and Lepe for the freight of evy tonne marchaundises to London xx s. sterling and (¹¹) vj d. sterling for lodemanage and prymage with all averages accustomed after tholde use and custume of English shippes, [and ¹²] for the freight of every tonne marchandises fraited to Sainte Lukes de Baromeda Sainte Mary Porte the Bay of Candyes towardis London (pesterable wares onely exceptid) xxj s. sterling and for lodemanage and primage vj d. sterling with all averages of old tyme accustomed afre thold use and custume of English shippes; Also (¹³) the freight of everie tonne m^hchandise from the Crane of Civile directly to London (pesterable waris onely exceptid) xxiiij s. s^t: And for primage and lodemanage vj d. sterling with all averages accustomed after thold use and custume of English shippes; Also for the freight of everie tonne marchaundises from Malaga to London (pesterable wares onely exceptid) xxv s. sterling and primage and lodemanage vj d. s^t of every tonne with all averages accustomed afre thold use and custume of English shippes.

All the said Acts confirmed.

II.
Rates of Freight to be taken by Ship-Masters, &c. from and to the Port of London, to and from certain Foreign Ports, viz.

Flanders;

Denmark;

Bourdeaux;

Biscay;

Portugal and South Spain, &c.

Other Parts of Spain, &c.

¹ will O.

² wollen O.

³ O. omits.

⁴ and O.

⁵ loose O.

⁶ So in Original Act.—Printed Copies read "Sope."

⁷ maradies O.

⁸ on this side O.

⁹ the O.

¹⁰ Tayvile O.

¹¹ for O.

¹² also O.

V.
Penalty on taking
higher Freight;
double the Sum
received.

AND further be it enacted by thau¹toritie aforesaid that if any Owner Maister or Purser of Shipp or Vessell of this Realme or the Dominions therof or any of them, being fraited unto or from the said haven or porte or the ryver of Thamyse or any of the places above rehersed doo exact or take of any Marchaunt or his serv^{nt} facto^r or any of them any other more or larger freight or somes of Money in the name of freight than is above lymited and appointed by this Acte, or otherwise infringe or breke the same acte or any thing therin conteyned, that [than ¹] evy suche psonne and psonnes so offending contrarie to the fourme of this estatute shall forfait and lose double so muche as he or they shall so receyve and take over and above the rate and sommes bifore rehersed, thone half y^{of} to be to our Souveraine Lord the King his heires and successours and thother halfe therof to be to anny suche psonne or psonnes that will sue for the same by action of dett bill information or otherwise in any of the Kinges Courtis of Recorde, in whiche action no essayne protection ne wager of lawe shalbe allowed or admitted in any of the Courtis abovesaid.

IV.
Rates of Freight
extended to London
only.

PROVIDED alwaies that this Acte ne anny thing therin conteyned or specified concerning the said rates or sommes of the freight bifore rehersed shall not extende to bynde or charge any owners, maisters, pursers or maryners of anny Shipp or Vessill for the frayting or lading therof into or from any porte or haven within this realme of Englaund other then the said porte of London in maner and fourme bifore specified.

V.
Freights may be
increased by
Agreement in
Time of War.

PROVIDED also and be it enacted by thau¹toritie aforesaid that at whatt tyme any Warre shall happen to be moved or hadde bitwene this realme of Englaunde and any other exteriour potentatis foren princes their realmes or subjectis or bitwene any other outward Kingedomes or Dominions, by occasion and meanes wherof the said owners shalbe more charged for the furnytur of their Shippes and Vessill^e aswell with vitall^e more nombre of men and artillerie for the sure conducting conveyance and transportation of the marchandises goodes and wares laden in the same, that then it shalbe lawfull to the same owners to receyve take and have suche more and greater some or sommes of monney, ^o and above the rates aforesaid for the freight of their Shippes and Vessailles, as the ^richantes and they shalbe agreed uppon, any thing or thinges conteyned and lymited in the said rate specified in this present Acte, or anny other thing in the same Acte conteyned to the contrarie therof in anny wise notwithstanding.

VI.
Less Freights
may be taken
by Agreement.

PROVIDED also and be it enacted by thau¹toritie abovesaid, that if at any tyme hereafter it shalbe concluded coven^{nted} bargayned condiscended or agreed, bytwene any marchauntis their factours and serv^{ntis} or any of them, and any owner maistre or purser of any Shipp or Vessell of this Realme or the Dominions of the same, that any such owner maistre or purser be contented to receyve have and take any lesse some or some of Money undre the rates above said for freight of their Shippes and Vessill^e as abovesaid, [than ¹] evy such conclusion bargayne coven^{nt} condiscnt and agreement shall stand and be good and effectuell, any thinge or thinges above lymited in the said rate specified in this present acte or any other thinge in the same Acte conteyned to the contrarie in anny wise notwithstanding.

VII.
Aliens, being
permitted by the
King to import
and export Goods
on the like Customs
as Natives, shall
ship them in English
Ships.

AND where also our said Souveraine Lorde the King of his owne bounteous liberall mynde and princely discretion nowe of late hath commaunded that no psonne nor psones, being Straungers or Denisens, conveying or transporting any goodis wares or merchaundises into any porte creke or other place of this Realme or owt of the same shuld for a certayne tyme pay any other more or largier custume and subsidy than his Graces loving and naturall subjectis [than ¹] used and were accustomed to doo and pay at that p^sent tyme, (custume and subsidy for Wollis onely exceptid,) syns which commaundement so geven and knowen sundry grevouse complaintes have ben made as well to the Kinges Majestie as also to his most honorable Counsaill by diverse of his Graces loving subjectis that the Marchauntis estrangeours and their factours having exceding benefitt profite and commoditie by reason of the said commaundement have doon and doo daily lade and convey their good^e waris and merchaundises bought within this Realme from and out of the same in and upon Straungiers shippes of other Realmes, in suche nombre at sundrie Portis havens rivers and places of this Realme and the Dominions of the same, that the owners of Shippes their Maistres Maryners See men [Shippe writtes ¹] and greate multitude of other his Graces subjectis be greatly empoverished to their extreme losses and Damages, whereby no little detriment and decay hath and is likely to ensue to the said Navy of this his Graces Realme of Englaund and the Dominions therof: FOR REFORMATION wherof his Roiall Majesty of his most excellent wisdom and pollycy, forseing the discommoditie as well of his said Navy as of the people, and with most godly mynde intending as well the comon welth of his Graces said Navy and people as also the successe and effect of his said commaundement, Doth enacte by his moste roiall assent and by thassent of the lordis s^puall and temporall and [of ¹] the Comons in this present plament assembled and by au¹torite of the same, that from hensfurth all and evy p^sone and psonnes that is or be Straungers or Aliens borne out of this realme of Englaund or in any other place out of our Souveraine Lorde the Kinges obeisaunce, being Denisens or not Denizens their factours attournais [mistres ¹] and servaunt^e that at any tyme hereafter doo lade or shall cause to be laden any wares goodis or merchaundises of what kynde nature or qualitie soever it shalbe, in any Shipp bottom or Vessill of this realme of Inglande, comonly called an English shipp botom or vessill, during the tyme in said proclamation conteyned, shall not be compellid to pay or cause to be paid any other custume or subsidy but onely according to the said proclamation. And in case that any straungier or alyen borne out of this realme of England or other o^r said sou^vaine lorde the Kinges obeisaunce being Denisen or not Denizen at any tyme hereafter freight or lade or cause to be freighted or laden any shipp bottom or vessill of any Straunger or outlandish p^sone with any waris or merchaundises from this Realme of England to any outwarde parties, that then the same straungier or alyen shall content and pay or cause to be contentid and paid to the King our souverain lord his heires and successours all suche and like custumes and subsidies as straungiers and alyens borne in other Realmes have used to pay, according to thaunceant custumes usages and lawes of this Realme of England, any thing in this p^{nt} acte or in the said proclamation conteynid to the contrarie therof in anny wise notwithstanding. Provided alwaies that if there be no suche Shipp or Vessill of this realme of Inglaund or the Dominions of the same at or in the Porte haven or place where the said

Goods exported by
Aliens in Foreign
Ships shall pay
Aliens' Customs.

Proviso in case
there be no
English Vessels at
the Port of Lading.

¹ then O.
⁴ O. omits.

² that then O.
⁵ mynystres O.

³ Shipwright^e O.

straungers aliens or denisens their servauntis or factours wold freight and lade their wares and marchaundises towardis the outward regions, that then if the said straungiers or denisens their factours attournaies or servautes before he or they doo lade freight or convey the sam goodis waris cōmodities or marchaundises into any straunge or straungers ship or vessail doo notifie and declare the same lacke or want of the same English shippes and vessilles unto the Lord Highe Admirall of Englaund for the tyme being or his Lieuten^{nt} Deputie or Deputies, if that any of them be resiaunt at or in the same Port or Place of lading, or if the said Lord High Admirall ne any suche lieuten^{nt} deputie or deputies be not resiant at or in the said Porte or Place, [than¹] if they make notice or declaration therof to the custumer and comptroller of the same Porte or Haven, or to their deputie or deputies, and doo obteyne or cause a certificate to be made under the seale of him to whom such notice and declaracion is made of lacke of English Shippes as is abovesaid, that then it shalbe lafull to the straungers and denisens their factours and attournais for lack and wanting the said English shipp and vessill^e to freight and lade their said waris and marchaundises in any straunge shipp or vessill at that tyme being in the same Port or Haven, and to pay none other subsidies and custumes therefore but as thenglish marchauntis being the Kinges naturall subjectis doo use and ought to doo by the lawes and custumes of this Realme of Englaund, any article or clause to the contrary therof in this present acte conteyned in any wise notwithstanding.

AND further be it enacted by auctoritie abovesaid, that all and every owner and owners maistre and maisters and other Governours of English shippes or vessellis or any of them, mynding and intending to make any voyage or sayling from the porte of London into the parties of beyond the Sees with his or their Shipp or Vessill, shall make publike notice and declaration of his or their said mynd and intent of sayling and voyage in writing, and affix the same unto some Post or other open place or places in Lombarde strete, there to remayne by the space of vij daies, declaring in the same writing to what Place or Porte he or they shall so intende to sayle [and²] make his or their voyage, and of the name of the Shipp and Shippes in the which he or they intend to sayle; to thintent that Marchauntis may have parffit knowlege to prepare suche waris as they or anny of them will have conveyed into suche parties beyonde the Sees; and also that the said owner and owners maistre and maistres and other Gouvernours or anny of them [intend³] or make his or their departure from the said Porte of London after the fraighting or lading of the same Shipp or Shippes at suche tyme and as sone as wynde and wether will serve according to the charte partie to be made betwene the said owner or maistre and the marchantis without protract of tyme.

AND it is also enacted by thau⁴toritie above said, that the said Owner and Owners Maistre and Maistres and other [Govenour⁴] or [Govenours⁵] of Shippes and evy of them, to his or their power, and forasmuch as in him or them shalbe, shall see and provide that all wares and marchandises whiche shalbe by the said merchauntis their factours or serv^{ntis} or any of them brought into any Shipp or Vessill shalbe honestly and in good ordre saved and kept.

PROVIDED alway and be it enacted by thau⁴toritie abovesaid, that if any Marchaunt straungier or other fynde himself aggrevid or dampnified by necligent keping of the said marchaundises or wares or by longe delaying or protracting of them in taking the voiage by the said owner his factour maistre or anny the marryners of the said Shypp otherwise than shalbe agreed betwixt the said marchaunt his factour attournay or serv^{nt} and maistre or owner in or by the said [charte⁶] partie, not being letted by wynd or wether, shall and may have his remedy by way of complaint before the Lord Admirall of Englaund for the tyme being his Lieuten^{nt} or Deputie against the said owner or owners maistre or maistres gouvernour or gouvernours or his or their factour or factours, whiche Lorde Admirall for the tyme being his Lieuten^{nt} or Deputie shall and may sūmarily and without dilay take suche ordre and direction therin as shall be thought to his or their discretions most convenient and according to right and justice in that bihalf.

PROVIDED alway that this Acte or any thinge therin conteyned extend not to geve any libertie licence benefite auctoritie profit or advauntage by any maner of meanys to anny psonne or psonnes boren out of this Realme of Inglande or any other our Souveraine Lorde the Kinges Dñions, of or for the shipping transporting conveying or carrying of any maner of wollis or fellis out of [the⁷] said Realme and other his Highnes Dominions, or for anny longer tyme or terme than in the said proclamation or commaundement is expressed and declared, any thing in this present acte to the contrarie notwithstanding.

PROVIDED alwaies and be it enacted by thau⁴toritie aforesaid, that this Act ne anny thing therin conteyned extend not or be in anny wise pjudicall or hurtefull to the marchantis of Hanse in Almayne having the house in London cōmonly called Guyhalda Theutonicoz otherwise called the Stilliard; but that they and evy of them may doo in all thinges and in all places as they and evy of them shuld or might have doon bifore the making of this Acte and as though this Acte had never ben had ne made, any thinge in this Acte conteynid to the contrarie in any wise notwithstanding; [so that the same Marchauntis doo onely lade in suche bottoms visselles and shippes as bilonge to and be of their owne portes territories and dominions privileged or English bottoms vessels or shippes; and for lacke of the same English shippes or bottoms [than¹] they and evy of them may lade in any straunge bottoms vessill^e or shippes after suche like fourme and maner as they might doo bifore the making of this Acte, any thinge conteynid in the same to the contrarie notwithstanding.⁸]

[PROVIDED alway that the Lorde Admirall nor his deputie nor deputies shall in no wise intremitt ne medle within the liberties of the v. portis and the membres of the same, to execute any auctoritie or jurisdiction to him graunted by vertue of this Acte, but that the Warden of the said v. portis for the tyme beyng or his deputie shall or may by thau⁴toritie aforesaid have and enjoye all suche auctorities jurisdictions and liberties within the said v. portes and membres of the same as been graunted to the said High Admirall by vertue of this Acte within any other porte or place within this Realme, any thing in this present Acte to the contrarie in any wise notwithstanding.⁹]

VIII.
Ship Owners shall give public Notice in Lombard Street of the Sailing of their Ships.

IX.
Ship Owners shall take care of Goods shipped.

X.
On Delay of Voyage, &c. the Lord Admiral may give summary Relief.

XI.
Proviso as to exporting Wool, &c.

XII.
Proviso for Merchants of the Hanse.

XIII.
Proviso for the Cinque Ports.

¹ then O.

² or O.

³ entende O.

⁴ Governo' O.

⁵ Governo's O.

⁶ Chartier O.

⁷ this O.

⁸ Annexed to the Original Act in separate Schedules.

CHAPTER XV.

COMMISSIONS to be made to Bishops Chancellers Cōmissar Archidiaç &c. concēning Chřen Religion.

Recital of Statute
31 H.VIII. c. 14.
for abolishing
Diversity of
Opinion in
Religion:

Bishops, &c.
appointed
Commissioners
by the said Act
to enquire of
Heresies, &c.

Inconvenience from
large Extent of
certain Dioceses;

Archdeacons and
Officials of Dioceses
shall be joined in
such Commissions.

II.
Commissions to
Bishops, &c. by
their Names of
Dignity or Office
valid, for them and
their Successors.

Commissions shall
extend to privileged
Places.

WHERE in the plament holden and bigon at Westm̄ the xxvijth day of Aprill in the xxxjth yere of the reigne of our moost dradde Souveraine Lorde the King Henrie theight and there contynued untill the xxvij day of June [than ¹] next folowing, amongst divers other thinges a godly acte was made by auctoritie of the same plament touching thabolishment of di^vsitie of opinions concerning chřen religion; and for the full and effectuell execution of the same acte it was then and there enacted by the same auctoritie, that immediately after the xijth day of July than next following divers and sundrie cōmissions shuld be made from tyme to tyme into evy shire within this Realme and Wales and into suche other places within the Kinges Dominions as shulde please his Majestie, to be directed to tharchebishopp or Bishopp of the Diocesse and to his Chauncelo^r or Cōmissarie and to suche other psonnes as shulde be named by the Kinges Highnes or by suche other as His Majestie at his pleasure should appointe to name the same, whiche Archebishop or Bishopp his Chaunceler or Cōmissarie and other psonnes so to be named or three of them at the leaste, wherof tharchebishop or bisho^p or his Chaunceler or cōmissarie to be oone, shuld holde and kepe their cessions within the lymittes of their cōmission iiiij^{or} severall tymes of the yere at the least or oftener if they shulde thincke it expedient by their discretions, and shulde have power and auctoritie by vertue of [their ¹] said acte and their said cōmission as well to take information and accusation by the othis and depositions of twoo hable and lawfull psonnes at the least as to inquire by the othis of xij men, of all and singulier the heresies felonies contemptis and other offences mentioned and declarid in the same acte cōmitted doon or perpetrated within the lymittes of their cōmission, as by the same acte amongst other thinges therin conteynid more at large it doth and may appere: And forsomuche that as well the diocesse of the See of Yorke as other [diocesse³] within this Realme ben very wide and large extending into divers shires and ben divided into severall ridding^e wapentakis and sookis, and in evy one of them ben and heretofore usually have ben p^ticular cōmissions for the peace, and also in diverse of the said [diocesse³] been diverse peculier jurisdictions of ordinarie powers, by reason wherof tharchebishops and bishops Chauncelours or Cōmissaries or any of them being of the quo^z in the said cōmissions concerning chřen religion, made according to the said acte, cannot conveniently be at such cessions as necessarily ben to be holden by vertue of the same cōmissions bicause of the long distaunce of the places where thos sessions ben to be holden within the said [diocesse³] according to the tenour of the said act, whereby divers of the same cessions have ben omitted or differred contrarie to the true meaning of the said acte: For reformation wherof be it enacted by the King our Souveraine Lorde with thassent of the Lordis spiritual and temporal and the Cōmons in this present plament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that in all and singulier cōmissions herafter to be made within this Realme Wales or other the Kinges dominions from tyme to tyme concerning the p^mises, there shalbe assigned to be comissioners with tharchebishop or bishop Chauncelour or cōmissarie, the Archediacons and officials of evy dioces and Archedeacons jurisdictions, and suche other psonne or psonnes as it shall please the Kinges Highnes or the Chauncelour of England for the tyme being to name and appointe to be of the quo^z, whiche said Archebishop or bishoppis Chauncelours Cōmissaries (⁴) and officials of archediacons and suche other psonne and psones so to be named by the King our Souveraine Lord or by the Chauncelo^r of England for the tyme being, shalhave by force of this acte and of suche cōmission to them herafter to be made and directed the same and like power and auctoritie to doo and execute all thinges declarid in the said acte and statute to all intentis and purposes and in as ample and large manner and fourme as the said Archebishop bishop chauncelour and comissarie or any of them may or ought to doo by vertue of the said former acte or cōmission to them made or directed.

AND over that it be enacted by thau^thoritie aforesaid that all and evy comission and cōmissions herafter to be made and directed to any Archebishop Bishopp Chauncelour cōmissarie Archedeacon and official of archedeacon or to anny of them for the execution of the p^mises, by the same names of dignitie or office that is to say Archebishop bishop Chauncelour Cōmissarie Archedeacon and official of Archidiacon or of anny of them, omitting and levieng out their chřen names and surnames, shalbe good and effectuell in the lawe to all intentis and purposes: And that they and evy of them, and every successour of evy of them in everie suche dignitie and office, shalhave by the same name of dignitie or office full power and auctoritie to heare and determyn to awarde and execute all thinges conteyned in everie suche Cōmission to them directed, in like maner and fourme as they might have doon if they had ben named by their chřen names and surnames with additions of their dignities or offices fully expressid in the same Cōmission: And that evy suche Comission shall extend and be executed as well within evy peculier jurisdiction and place privileged or having liberties or fraunchises and being no Shire in itself, being or lying within the Diocesse and Shire or other lymitte specified in anny suche Comission, as ellis where without the same.

¹ then O.² the O.³ dyosysse O.⁴ 'Archidiacon' seems here omitted, in the Original Act as well as in the Inrollment.

CHAPTER XVI.

Concerning Strangers.

THE King our moste dradde Souveraine Lord calling unto his blisshed remembraunce the infinite nombre of Straungers and aliens of foren countries and nations whiche daily doo increase and multiplie within his Graces Realme and Dominions in excessive nombres, to the greate detriment hinderaunce losse and empovishment of his Graces naturall true lieges and subjectis of this his Realme and to the greate decay of the same; remembring also the manyfold good Actis and Statutis which have ben heretofore made aswell by his moste noble progenitours as by his owne most roiall Majestie for reformation of the same, in divers and sondrie plamentis, that is to wit: First in the first yere of the reigne of King Richard the third, where it was enacted that no psonne not born under the sam Kinges obeisaunce, nor made denizen taking uppon him to be an artificer or handycraft^e man, shulde take nor occupie anny house or chambre within this Realme nor abide or remaine in the same, nor sejourne with any straunge personne not being borne under obeisaunce of the same King as is aforesaid, nor exercise or occupie any crafte or manuall occupation within the sam Realme; but that suche straungiers shulde departe from this same Realme within a certaine tyme appoynted by the said estatute, onlesse they were reteyned in service to or with any subjectis or lieges of the King onely whiche were expert in ther craftis or occupations, under payne to forfaitte all their goodis; And that no personne not being borne under the said Kinges obeisaunce nor made denizen being an artificer or handycraftis man shulde make any cloth within this Realme; And also that no suche straunger shulde selle anny wares within this Realme but onely in grosse and not by retaile, uppon payne of forfaiture of the said Wares; And moreover that no psonne not being borne under the said Kinges obeisaunce abiding in any house or chamber within this Realme occupying any handycrafte after a certaine tyme in the said acte lymited shulde take any serv^{nt} to worke with him except it were his sonne or daughter or ellis one of the subjectis of the said King and borne under his obeisaunce, under payne to forfait for evy suche default xx li. as in the said acte amongst other thinges more plainly apperith: And where also in the xiiijth & xvth yere of the reign of our said Souveraine Lord the King that nowe is, it was enacted that noo straungier borne out of his Graces obeisaunce were he denisen or not denisen using any handy crafte or occupation within this Realme shulde take anny apprentice except the same apprentice were borne within his Graces Dominions and obeisaunce uppon payne to forfaitte for everie suche apprentice so taken x li. And that also no straungier or alyen borne undre like payne using any handy crafte within this Realme after a certaine tyme lymited in the said acte shulde take or have any Journeyman or coven^{nt} serv^{nt} excepte such journeyman or coven^{nt} Servaunt were borne undre his Graces obeisaunce; And that all maner of aliens borne as well being denisens as not denisens inhabiting within the Citie of London or a certaine space aboute the same shuld be under the serche and reformation of the wardeines of the felashippis of handycraftis within the said Citie of London; as in the said estatute amongst other thinges more plainly apperith: And also where in the plament of our said Souveraine Lord holden at Westm̄ in the xxj yere of his mooste graciouse reigne it was enacted among other thinges that no Straunger shulde keep any moo servaunt^e straungiers but onely twoo at one tyme, and that all denizens [than¹] made or after to be made whiche wolde inhabite within the said Cittie of London or within a certaine circuyte of the same and wolde there kepe any house or occupie any crafte or occupation shulde be contributorie to and with the Kinges Graces subjectis of the same crafte or occupation within the said Cittie of London, paying bearing and susteyning suche charges of the same craftsmen as in the same acte is conteynid; and that they shulde also present them selfis at the Common Hall or Meting place of the said craftes in the Citie of London and there to take a corporall othe bifore the maister and wardeines of the same crafte to be true to our said Souvaine Lord the King & his heires; And also that noo straunger artificer or handicraftis man borne out of his Graces allegeaunce not being denisen shulde sett up or kepe any house shoppis or chambers wherin they shuld exercise any handy craft or mistery within this Realme, uppon like penalties as ben mencioned in the said former estatute; And that also no Straungier nor denisen not being boren within this Realme shulde assemble in any company felashipp congregacion or conventicle but only in the comon hall of their craftis with his Graces subjectis of the same craft uppon like payne as is aforesaid; as in the said actis and statutis amonge many other thinges more plainly apperith: All whiche holsome good and beneficiall actes and statutes ben in maner infringed frustrated and defrauded, chiefly by the meanes of divers lett^{is} patentis obtayned by the craftie sutis inventions and practises of suche straungiers lately made denisens in great nombre, which letters patentis do conteyne that everie suche denisen shalbe as free as Englishemen naturally borne within the Kinges Graces Dnions and obeisaunce, any actis or statutis made or to be made to the contrarie notwithstanding; by reason wherof the said denisens refuse to obey and pfourme suche orders and directions as in the said former estatutes were lymyted p^{scri}bed and declared, as well to and for suche straungers borne out of the Kinges obeisaunce (²) at that tyme were made denisens or that after shulde be made deinsens, to the greate hinderaunce and decay of the handy craftis men being the Kinges Graces naturall lieges and subjectis; FOR REFORMATION wherof the Kinges moste roiall Majestie is contentid and pleasid that it be ena^{ct}id by his moste graciouse Highnes the Lordes s^{pu}all and temporall and the Comens in this present plament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that all maner of straungers borne out of his Graces obeisaunce, which heretofore have ben made denisens or that hereafter shalbe made denisens, from and after the first day of Septem^{br} next coming shalbe bounde and obedient by & unto all the forsaid act^e and statutis and to all the contentis of the same, and to all other act^e and statutis of this Realme heretofore made now being in their force and not repellid; any tres patentis or orden^{nces} heretofore made or hereafter to be made to the contrarie therof in any wise notwithstanding: And that also in all and everie tres patentis of or for the making of any denisen, from and after the last day of this present plament to be made to anny straungier not being borne undre the Kinges Graces obeisaunce, shalbe conteyned a proviso that he or

Recital of Statutes relating to Aliens, viz.

St. 1 Ric. III. c. 9. concerning Alien Artificers.

St. 14 & 15 H. VIII. c. 2. Apprentices and Servants of Aliens;

St. 21 H. VIII. c. 16. that Aliens should bear like Charges, &c. as Natives;

Evasion of the Restraints of the said Statutes under Patents of Denization;

Strangers made Denizens shall obey the recited Statutes, &c.

All Letters of Denization shall contain a Proviso for the observing the Laws;

¹ then O.

² as O.

or else an
express Statement
of any Privileges
granted to the
Denizen.

II.
Aliens in the
Universities, &c.
shall keep only Two
Alien Servants.

III.
Aliens residing in
Realm shall be
bound by the Laws.

No Subject or
Denizen shall keep
more than Four
Alien Servants.

Penalty $\mathcal{L}10$.

Proviso for
Proclamations as
to Customs :
[See § 7. of c. 14.
of this Session.]

Lords of
Parliament may
keep Six Alien
Servants.

IV.
Leases to Aliens,
not denized,
declared void.

Penalty on taking
or granting such
Leases, $\mathcal{L}5$. on
each Party.

Bad State of
Highways from
Aldgate to
Whitechapel,
Chancery Lane,
Holborn, &c.

Owners of Lands
and Tenements
adjoining to the
said Highways,
shall pave the same
and keep them in
Repair, on Penalty
of 6d. per Square
Yard.

they to whome suche letters patentis shalbe so made and graunted shalbe bounden and obedient by and unto all thactis and estatutes of this Realme as is aforesaid, and to all and everie the contentis of the same : Except it shalbe the Kinges moste gratiose pleasure to graunte to any suche alyen any speciall liberties or privileges more or otherwise than is conteyned in the said estatutis ; And in that cace all suche liberties and privileges so to be graunted to any suche alyen, contrarie to the fourme of any of the said estatutis shalbe plainely holy and pticulerly expressed specified and declared by speciall wordis, as well in the bill assigned with the Kinges Graces hand for obteyning of any suche graunt, as in the tres patentis to be made out of the chauncerie for and concerning the same.

AND furthermore be it enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid that no alien or Straungier denisen or not denisen using any handy crafte, being borne out of the Kinges Graces obeisaunce, inhabiting within the universities of Oxford or Cambridge, or within the precincte of Sainte Martins le Graunde in London, or within any other suche like places privileged, shall from the feast of Saint Michaell tharchaugell next coming retaine have or kepe in their service any apprentice Journeman or servⁿte being aliens borne out of the Kinges obeisaunce above the nombre of two personnes at one tyme uppon payne and penaltie conteynid in the saide acte made in the said xiiiijth and xvth yeres of his Graces reigne ; Any act or provision heretofore made to the contrarie in any wise notwstanding.

AND that it be also enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid that evy alien and straungier borne out of the Kinges obeisaunce, not being denisen, which nowe or herafter shall come in or to this realme or ellis where within the Kinges dominions shall after the said first day of Septembre next coming be bounden by and unto the lawes and statutis of this realme and to all and singulier the contentis of the same ; And that none of the Kinges subjectis shall retayne or kepe to gither at one tyme in his houshold service or family above the nombre of foure straungers borne out of the Kinges obeisaunce, nor that any alien being denisen and using no handy crafte shall retaine or kepe in his houshold service or family together at one tyme above the said nombre of foure straungers, uppon payne that thoffendour and offendours contrarie to this article shall lose and forfaitte for everie straungier borne out of the Kinges obeisaunce reteynid and kept above that nombre tenne poundis ; The moytie of all which forfaitture shalbe to the Kinges Highnes his heires and successours and thother moytie therof to suche psonne or psonnes as will sue for the same by originall writt bill plainte or information in any of the Kinges Courtes, In whiche sute none essoyne protection nor wager of lawe shalbe admitted or allowed. Provided alway that this acte nor anny thing therein conteyned shalbe hurtfull or prejudiciall to suche proclamations as the Kinges Majestie hath published and proclamed for and concerning the paymēt of custume for straungers graunted by the goodnes of his Majestie to endure for certaine yeris, but that the same proclamation shall abide be and remayne in the same plight and streignth that it is, and as if this acte had never ben made ; Any thing in this acte to the contrarie therof notwithstanding. Provided also that evy lorde of the plament may kepe the nombre of six straungiers borne out of the Kinges obeisaunce together at one tyme ; Any thinge in this acte to the contrary therof notwithstanding.

(¹) AND it is further enacted by auctoritie aforesaid that all leasses of any duelling house or shopp within this realme or anny the Kinges dominions made to any straungier artificer or handy crafte man borne out of the Kinges obeisaunce, not being denisen, from and after the said feast of Saint Michaell tharchaugell next coming shalbe voide and of none effect ; And that no straunger artificer or handy crafte man borne out of the Kinges obeisaunce, not being denisen, shall after the same feast take any lease of anny dwelling house or shopp within this realme or in any other the Kinges dominions, uppon payne to lose and forfaitte for evy tyme doing contrary to this acte, one hundred shilling^{er} ; And that noo psonne after the same feast shall graunte or lett to ferme any dwelling house or shopp to any such Straungier artificer or handy craftis men not being denisen to thintent to dwell or inhabite in the same uppon like payne of one hundred shilliges ; The moitie of whiche paynes and forfaitures to be to the King our Souvaine Lord and thother moytie to suche as will sue for the same in maner and fourme as in this act is above expressid.

CHAPTER XVII.

For paving of Holbo'ne & oy' places.

FORASMUCHE as the strete or way leading from Algate within the Cittie of London to White Chapell church without the same gate in the Countie of Midd^l, The lane called Chauncerie lane and the way leading from the barres in Holbourn westwardis towardis Saint Giles in the feeld, and the lane called Grayes Ynne lane within the said Countie, and also the lane lying besides Saint Andrewes church in Holbourne called Shoe lane, and also the lane called Fewter lane, being thorough fares and passages from Fletestrete into Holborne within the liberties of the Citie of London, be very foule and full of pittes and sloughes very pillous and noyous as well for all the Kinges subjectis thorough and by them repairing and passing as well on horsbacke as on foote as also with cariage ; For thamendement and reformation wherof it may pleas the Kinges Highnes w^{ch} thassent of his lordis spirituall and temporall and of his Cōmons in this his High Court of plament assembled and by thauctoritie of the same that it may be ordeyned established and enacted that all and evy psonne bodies politike and corporate which now have or at anny tyme herafter shalhave any landis tenementis or other hereditamentis, in fee simple fee taile for terme of life or for terme of yeris or by reason of the wardeship of any heire during the noneage of the same heir or by execution by writt of elegit or of any estatute of the staple, lyeng and being betwene the said gate called Algate and White Chapell church next adjoining to the said highway or next adjoining to anny of the said lanes or wayes called Chauncery lane Grayes Ynne lane Showe lane Feather lane and the way from the barres in Holbourne westwardis to the farre ende of High Holbourne, shall on this side

¹ The following Proviso is annexed to the Original Act in a separate Schedule.

the feast of the Nativitie of Saint John Baptist whiche shalbe in the yere of our Lord God Mⁱ v C xliij well and sufficiently pave or cause to be paved with paving stone the bridge at Holbourne barris and the causy beginnyng at the same barris unto thend of High Holbourne westwardis as farre as any habitacion or dwelling is on bothe the sides of the same strete, And also the cawsy or high way leading from Algate to Whitechapell church and the lane called Chauncerie lane from the barris besides the Rollis late made and sette up by the Lorde Privye Seale unto the said high way in Holbourne, And the said lane callid Graies Ynnes lane from Houlbourne barris northeward as ferre as anny habitacion is there, and also the lanes called Showe lane and Fewter lane, everie man suche parte and quantitie of the same causeis and lanes unto the middes of the same causes and lanes and everie of them in length as his or their landis or tenementis doo lye or extend in like maner and fourme as the causey or high way leading from Strond bridge to Charing crosse is made and paved; And also the lanes called Showe lane and Fewter lane in evy parte of the same lanes as other streetis within the Citie of London ben paved, with a canell in the myddes of the same lanes; uppon payne evy psonne in his owne defaulte to forfait for evy yerde square of the same causeis and lanes and of evy of them not sufficiently paved bifore the said feast of Saint John baptist vj d. And that all and everie suche psonnes having or which hereafter shalhave landis or teñtis in fee simple fee taile or for terme of lif or otherwise as is aforesaid adjoyning or lying to and next either side of the same causeis or lanes or anny of them their heires assigneis or successours, after and from the said feast of Saint John Baptist which shalbe in the yere of our Lorde God Mⁱ v C xliij shall yerelie maineteyne and repaire the same pavementis and everie of them over against his said landis and tenementis well and sufficiently from tyme to tyme as often and whan as nede shall require at all tymes hereafter with paving stone, uppon payne to forfait for everie yerd square not sufficiently paved vj d. as often as anny suche default of any psonne shalbe presented bifore the justice of peace within the said Countie of Midd^l for that parte of the said way being within the said Countie of Midd^l, and bifore the Maire and Aldermen or Justices of the Peace within the Citie of London for that which is within the liberties of the said Citie.

AND be it further enacted by thauroritie aforesaid that the Justices of Peace of the said Countie of Midd^l for the tyme being shalhave full power and auctoritie to enquire in evy quarter cessions to be kept after the said feast of Saint John Baptist, by the othe of xij men of the said Countie, as well of them that have not paved such part or porcion of the said causies and evy of them being within the said Countie over against and alonge unto the middes of the same causeys as their landis and teñtis doo lye extend or ligh, as also of suche psonnes as have ben remisse and negligent in amending and repairing of the same causeis from tyme to tyme as nede shall require, according to the meaning of this acte.

AND also be it enacted by auctoritie aforesaid that the Mayre of London Aldermen and Justices of the peace of the same Citie for the tyme being shalhave like power and auctory by vertue of this acte to enquire bothe in their Quarter cessions, and all wardemote enquestis to be kept within the Citie of London after the said feast of the Nativitie of Saint John Baptist, by the othe of xij men of evy warde within the said Citie and liberties therof, as well of all suche psonne and psonnes that from tyme to tyme as nede dothe and shall require have not paved suche parte and portion of the stretis and lanes within the said Citie and liberties therof and also within all privileged places being within the said Citie and liberties therof, as also of all suche psonne and psonnes as be remisse and negligent in amending and repairing of the same stretis and lanes and evy of them, as often and whan nede requierith according to the purporte of this acte; upon like paynes and penalties to be assessid and afferid uppon thoffendours within the said Citie and liberties therof in evy condition, as be lymited bifore (') them which doo not pave and repaire the said causeis in Holbourne Chauncerie lane and without Algate: And that the said Justices of peace wⁱn the said Countye of Midd^l for the tyme being, within their Jurisdiction, shalhave full power and auctoritie by their discretions to amerce and sett fynes uppon suche psonnes as shalbe remisse and negligent or make defaulte in thobserving of the teno' of this acte; and if the said Justices of peace within the said Countie of Midd^l, or the maire and aldermen and Justices of peace of the said Citie of London at any their Quarter cessions after the said feast of the Nativitie of Saint John baptist to be holden and kept within the said Countie of Midd^l by the Justices of peace of the same Countie, or the maire aldermen and Justices of peace of the Citie of London at anny their Quarter cessions or inquest^l of Wardemote kept within the Cittie of London, be negligent and remisse on their pties to charge by othe suche psonnes to fynde and present the said defaultis and negligence of all psonnes offending contrarie to the meaning of this acte, Than the said Justic^l of peace within the said Countie of Midd^l being present at the same Quarter Sessions to lose and forfait for evy tyme so neglecting the said Charge C s. And in likewise the Maire Aldermen and Justices of peace of London for evy like defaulte and negligence to lose and forfait an C s.

AND be it further enacted by the said auctoritie that the Clerke of the peace of the said Countie of Midd^l for the tyme being shall from tyme to tyme certifie into the Kinges Eschequier as well all suche fynes and forfeitures so assessid within the said Countie lost and forfeited bifore the said Justices of Midd^l into the Kinges Estchequier to thuse of the Kinges Highnes and his heires, and the Barons of the said Estchequier to make out proces by distres to be taken and levied uppon the said landis and tenementis or otherwise by their discretions as well for the said fynes assessid, as also for the said forfaitures and penalties bifore lymited; And if the Clerke of the peace within the said Countie of Midd^l be remisse and negligent in making such Certificate or doing his duetie according to this Acte, then the same Clerke to lose and forfait for everie suche defaulte vñ. thone halfe to be to thuse of the King^l Highnes and thother halfe to thuse of any the King^l subje^ltis that will sue for the same in any the Kinges Courtis by bill action informacion or otherwise, wherin no wager of lawe essoyne or protection shall lye for the defendaunt.

II.
Justices at
Quarter Sessions
shall enquire of
Defaulters in
Middlesex.

III.
In London the
Mayor and
Aldermen shall
make Enquiry;

Penalty on
Offenders in
London;
Amercements in
Middlesex;
Penalty on
Magistrates for
Neglect of
Enquiry, &c. 25.

IV.
Clerk of the Peace
of Middlesex shall
certify the Fines
into the Exchequer.

Penalty on him
for Neglect, 25.

¹ for O.

V.
Mayor, &c. of
London may fine
Offenders
neglecting to pave
any Street there.

AND further be it enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid, that the Maire Aldermen and Justices of Peace within the Citie of London and suburbes of the same or [iiij'] of them, wherof the Maire to bee one, by vertue of this Acte shalhave full power and auctoritie from tyme to tyme to sett fynes and amerciamentis on all and singulier personnes for not paving and repairing of any strete lane stretes or lanes within the said Citie or liberties of the same which nowe be paved, or by force of this Acte hereafter shalbe paved, and the same fynes and amerciamentis to be levied by distresse plaincte or action within the same Citie, by the Chambřeyn of the said Citie for the tyme being to thuse of the Maire and Cōminalty of the said Citie and their successours as other fynes and amerciamentis for anny other matier or cause w'in the said Citie have ben used and accustomed.

VI.
Inhabitants may
pave and the
Landlords shall
allow the Expence.

PROVIDED alwaies that if thinhabitauntis of suche landis or teñtis do sufficiently repaire and pave bifore their Mansions and dwelling places the said stretis lanes and causies, that then evye suche inhabitaunt by vertue of this Acte shall defalke abate and retayne in his handis asmuche of the rent due unto his lessour as he can prove to have expendid in and aboute the same paving, and the lessour for so muche Money as suche somme dothe amounte unto to have no action reentre or other remedy for none payment of the same onlesse it be otherwise agreed bitwene them.

CHAPTER XVIII.

FOR Reedifieng of Townes.

Decay of Houses
in York, Lincoln,
and other Places.

FORASMUCHE as there have ben in tymes past divers and many beautifull Houses of habitation within the walles and libertyes of the Cities Burroughes and Townes of Yorke Lyncoln Caunterbury Coventrie Bathe Chichester Salisbury Winchester Bristowe Scarborough Hereford Colchester Rochester Portesmouth Poole Lyme FEVERSH'W Worcester Stafford Buckingham'W Pumfrett Graunteh'W Excester Ipswicke Southampton Greate Yarmouth Oxenford Grete Wycombe Guldeford Estredeford Kyngeston uppon Hull Newe Castell uppon Tyne Beverley Bedford Leicestre and Barwyke, and nowe arre fallen downe decayed and at this day remaine unreedified and doo lye as desolate and vacante groundis, many of them nygh adioyning to the high stretis replennished withe muche unclennes and filthe with pittes sellers and vaultis lying open and uncoverid, to the greate pill and daungier of thinhabitauntis and other the Kinges subjectis passing by the same, and some houses be feoble and very like to fall downe daungerous to passe by, which decayes are to the greate empoverishing and hinderaunce of the same Cities Burroughes and Townes: It may therefore please the King our Souveraine Lorde by thassent of the Lordes s'pual and temporall and the Comons in this p'sent plamēt assembled, that it may be enacted by auctoritie of the same, that if any p'sone or p'sonnes or bodies politike being owners or possessioners of any suche desolate or voide groundis, that have ben at any tyme within xxv yeris ymmediately past bifore the xijth day of Aprill in the xxxjth yere of his Majesties reigne buylded for houses off habitation, or of anny other house or houses of habitation nowe or hereafter being in decay and not fully fallen downe, w^{thin} the liberties and precinctes of any of the said Cities Burroughes or Townes, doo not sufficiently reedifie buylde and repaire or cause to be reedified buylded and repaired the said desolate voide groundis or decayed Houses convenient for habitation and dwelling, within three yeris next after proclamation therof to be made in or uppon the same voide grounde or groundis decayed house or houses by the Maires Sherifes Bailifes or other hed officers of everie of the said Cities Burroughes or Townes, by what name or names soever they be incorporated everie of them within the p'cincte of their owne auctoritie, that [than'] it shalbe lafull to the Lorde or Lordes of whome suche desolate voide ground^e or decayed or ruynouse houses ben holden after the said three yeris expired to entre into the same and to have the same groundis or houses to them and to their heires or successours to their awne propre uses for ever, so that the said lorde or lordis so entering by auctoritie of this Acte doo sufficiently reedifie buylde and repaire the same void groundis or decayed houses within two yeris next and imēdiately folowing the determination of the said thre yeris; and in cace suche Lorde or Lordes as may entre by this Acte doo not entre and well and sufficiently reedifie buylde or repaire the same voide groundis or decaied houses within the said twoo yeris to them lymited by this Acte, that then it shalbe lafull to all suche p'sonne or p'sonnes or bodies [bolitike'] as then shalhave anny rent charge going severally out of anny the said voide grounde or groundis or decayed House or Houses in anny of the said Cities Burroughes or Townes, immediately after the said twoo yeris expired, to entre into the same and to have the same void groundis and decaied houses to them their heires or successours for ever to their owne propre use; so that the said p'sonne or p'sonnes or bodies politike having the said rent charge entring by auctoritie of this Acte doo sufficiently buylde reedefie and repaire the same desolate and voide ground and groundis or decayed house or houses within one yere next and imēdiately folowing the determination of the said twoo yeris to the said lorde or lordes appointed by this Acte; And in cace suche p'sonne or p'sonnes or bodies politike having the said rent charges as may entre by this Acte, doo not entre and well and sufficiently reedifie buylde and repaire the same voide groundis or decayed houses within the said one yere to them appointed by vertue of this Acte, that [than'] it shalbe lafull to the Mayres Shirifis Bailifes or Commonaltie or other hed officers of the said Cities Burroughes and Townes by what name or names soever they be incorporate or their successours, every of them within the lymitt^e of their auctorities, immediately after the said yere expired into evy suche desolate or voide groundis decayed or ruynouse houses to entre and the same groundis & houses and everie of them to hold and enioye to them and their successours for ever clerely discharged of all rent going out of the said groundis or houses as well against the

If the Owners of
Grounds on which
decayed Houses
stood, do not
re-edify the same
within Three Years,

the Lords of whom
they are holden may
enter and re-build
within Two Years
next after;

In their Default,
Persons having
Rent Charges
thereout may enter
and re-build, within
One Year then next;

In their Default,
the Mayors, &c.
of Towns may enter
and re-build within
Three Years then
next.

¹ So in Original MS.—three Printed Copies.

² then O.

³ pollyrtyke O.

said Lorde or Lordes as all psonne or psones or bodies politike, having any suche rent or rentis as bifore is said ; so that the same Maires Shirifes Bailifes and Commynaltie or other hed officers as is aforesaid or their successours for the tyme being doo reedifie builde or repaire or cause to be reedified buylded and repaired the same ground or ground^e house or houses within three yeris next and imēdiatly foloing the determination of the said yere to suche psonne or psonnes or bodies politike that shalhave anny suche rent as is aforesaid ; And in cace the said Maires Sherifes Bailifes Cōminalty or other hedd officers as is aforesaid or their successours doo not entre and reedifie buylde and repaire the same voide grounde or groundis or decaied house or houses in fourme biforesaid within the said terme of thre yeris after their said entree, that [than ¹] it shalbe lafull to the first owner or owners possessioner or possessioners of suche voide grounde or groundis or decayed house or houses their heires or successours, ymmediately after the said three yeris to the said Maires Sherifes Bailifes Cōmynaltie or other hed officers as is [bifore ²] lymited expired, into the same grounde or groundes house or houses to reentre and the same to retaine to them their heires or successours as in their first astate, any thing conteynid in this present acte to the contrarie notwithstanding.

And in their Default the First Owners may again Re-enter as in their former Estate.

PROVIDED alwaies that this present acte nor any thing therein conteynid be in anny wise pjudiciall or hurtfull to anny psonne or psonnes being at the tyme of the said proclamation made under thage of xxj yeris, or to any woman being married, or to any psonne or psones being in prisone or beyonde the See in the Kinges warres or in his other lafull affaires, during suche tyme as suche psonne or psones shalbe within age married in prisone or beyonde the See ; so that the same psonne or psonnes after he or they shall cōme to thage of xxj yeris or being not married out of prisone or come againe within this Realme within thre yeris next ensueing doo reedifie the same desolate or voide groundis or repaire the decaied houses.

II. Saving for Infants, Femes Covert, &c.

CHAPTER XIX.

FOR Reedification of Townes westward.

FOR ASMUCHE as in tymes past diverse and many beautifull houses of habitation have ben within the walles and liberties of the borroughes and Townes of Shafton Shirbourne Byrporte Dorchester and Weyemouth within the Countie of Dorsett, and the Burroughes and Townes of Plymmouth [Plynton ³] Barstable Tavestock and Dartemouth within the Countie of Devon, and the Burroughes and Townes of Lancelton Lyskerd Lestuthiel Bodman Truru and Helston within the Countie of Cornewall, and the Burroughes and townes of Bridgewater Taunton Somerton and [Ilchester ⁴] within the Countie of Somerset, and the Burroughe of Maldon in the Countie of Essex, and also the burrough and shire towne of [War⁵] in the Countie of [War⁵] whiche nowe are fallen downe decayed and at this tyme remayne unreedified, lying as desolate and voide groundis and many of them adioyning nighe unto the high stretis replenished with muche ordure filth and unclenes with pittes sellers and vaultes lying open and uncoverid, to the greate pill and daungier of all thinhabitauntis and other the Kinges subjectis passing by the same, and sōme houses be very weke and feoble redy to fall downe and therefore daungerous to passe by, to the greate decay and hinderaunce of the said B^orroughes and Townes : It may be therefore enacted by the King our Souveraine Lorde by thassent of the Lordis sp^uall and temporall and the Cōmons in this present plament assembled and by thauctoritie of the same that if anny psonne or psonnes or bodies politike being owners or possessioners of anny suche desolate or voide groundis that at anny tyme within xxv yeris next bifore the making of this acte have been buylded for houses of habitation, or of anny other house or houses of habitation nowe or hereafter being in decay and not fully fallen downe wⁱn the liberties or precinctis of anny of the said Burroughes and Townes, do not sufficiently reedifie buylde and repaire or cause to be reedified buylded and repaired the said desolate voide groundis and decaied houses convenient for habitation and dwelling within three yeris next after proclamation made in or uppon the same voide ground or groundis decaied hous or houses by the Maires Bailifes or other hed officers of evy of the said B^orroughes and Townes, by what name or names soever they be incorporat^d, evy of them within the p^oincte of their awne auctorities, that then it shalbe [lafully ⁶] to the high lord or Lordes of whome suche desolate and voide groundis decayed or ruynouse houses ben holden, after the said three yeris expired, to entre into the same and to have the same groundis or houses to them and their heires or successours to their owne propre use forever, so that the said Lorde or Lordes entring by thauctoritie of this Acte doo sufficiently reedifie buylde or repaire the same voide groundis or decaied houses within twoo yeris next and immediately folowing the determination of the foresaid three yeris ; And in cace suche Lorde or Lordis as may entre by this Acte doo not entre and well and sufficiently reedifie buyld or repaire the same voide groundis or decaied houses within the said twoo yeris to them lymited by this acte, That then it shalbe lafull to all suche pson and psonnes or bodies politike as shall then have anny rent charge going severally out of the said voide grounde or groundis or decaied house or houses in any of the said Burroughes or Townes, ymmediately after the said twoo yeris expired to entre into the same, and to have the same voide groundis or decayed houses to them and to their heires or successours for ever to their awne propre use, so that the said psonne or psonnes or bodies politike having the said rent Charge entring by auctoritie of this Acte doo sufficiently reedifie builde and repaire the same desolate & voide grounde or groundis decaied house or houses within one yere next and imēdiatly folowing the determination of the said twoo yeris to the said Lorde or Lordes appointed by this acte ; And in cace suche psonne or psonnes or bodies politike having the said rentes Charges as may entre by this acte doo not entre and well and sufficiently reedifie builde and repaire the same void groundis or houses decaied, within one yere to them appointed by v^otue of this acte, that then it shalbe lafull to the Mayres Bailifes or Cominaltie or other hed officers of the said burroughes and townes by what name or names soev^o they be incorporated or their successours, evy of them within

Decay of Houses in certain Towns in Dorsetshire, Devonshire, Cornwall, Somerset, Essex, and Warwick ;

If the Owners of Grounds on which decayed Houses stood, do not re-edify the same within Three Years,

the Lords of whom they are holden may enter and re-build within Two Years next after ;

And in their Default, Persons having Rent-charges thereout may enter and re-build within One Year then next ;

And in their Default, the Mayors of Towns, &c. may enter and re-build within Three Years then next ;

¹ then O. ⁵ Warwick Printed Copies.

² before said O.

³ Plymton O. ⁶ lawfull O.

⁴ { Alcester Printed Copies. Ylchester O.

And in their Default, the First Owners may Re-enter, as in their former Estate.

within the lymittes of their auctorities, ymmediately afre the said yere expired into evy suche desolate or voide groundis decaied or ruinouse houses to entre, and the same groundis or houses and evy of them to holde and enjoye to them and their successours for ever clerely discharged of all rentis going out of the same groundis or houses, as well against the said lorde or lordis as all other psonne or psonnes or bodies politike having anny suche rent or rentis as bifore is said, So that the same Maire Bailifes and Cominaltie or other hed officers as is aforesaid or their successours for the tyme being doo reedifie buylde or repaire or cause to be buylded & repaired the same grounde or groundes house or houses within three yeris next and ymmediately folowing the determination of the said yere to such psonne or psonnes or bodies politike that shalhave anny rent as is aforesaid: And in cace the said Maires Bailifes Cōminaltie or other hedd officers as is aforesaid their successours doo not entre and reedefie buylde or repaire the same voide grounde or grounde or decayed house or houses in fourme aforesaid within the said terme of thre yeris after the said entre, thatt then it shalbe lafull to the first owner or owners possessioner or possessioners of suche voide grounde or groundis or decaied house or houses their heires or successours, ymmediately after the said three yeris to the said Maire Bailifes Commynaltie or other hedd officers as is afore lymited expired into the same [groundis '] or groundis to entre and the same to reteigne to them their heires and successours as in their first astate; any thinge conteynid in this present acte to the contrarie notwithstanding.

II.
Saving for Infants, Femes Covert, &c.

PROVIDED alway that this acte nor any thing therin conteynid be not in anny wise hurtful nor preiudicial to anny psonne or psonnes being at the tyme of the said proclamation made undre thage of one and twenty yeris, or to anny Woman being married, or to anny psonne or psonnes being in prisone or beyonde the see in the Kinges Warris or in his other lafull affair, during suche tyme as suche psonne or psones shalbe within age married in prisone or beyonde the See; so that the same psonne or psonnes after that he or they come to their playne age be unmarried out of prisone or come againe within this realme, within thre yeris next ensueing doo reedifie the same desolate or voide groundis or repaire the said decayed houses.

CHAPTER XX.

The Liberties to be used.

Scites and Possessions of dissolved Monasteries, put by certain Statutes under Survey of Court of Augmentations, but no Provision made for Franchises, &c. used therewith:

All Franchises and Temporal Jurisdictions used by former Owners of Religious Houses, declared to be revived, and vested in the King, and under Survey of the Court of Augmentation, with all Profits arising therefrom.

WHERE divers and sundrie scites circutes and procinctes of late Monasteres Abbathies (¹) Pories Nūries Collegē Hospitallē and other eccliaſticall and religiouse houses and places, and diverse honours Castellē Mannours mesuages landis tenementis liberties privileges fraunchises and other hereditamentis, by divers and sundry statutes heretofore made bene assigned lymited and appoincted to thordre rule survey and gouvnance of the Court of our souvaine Lorde the King called the Courte of Augmentations of the revenues of his Crowne, and of the Chauncelo' officers and ministres of the same, by the whiche statutis it is not fully plainely nor expressly declarid or rehersed howe and in what wise and by what special officers and ministres the liberties privileges and fraunchises whiche the late owners of the same scites circutes procinctes honours Castellis mannours meswages landis teñtis and other the pmisses hadde used and exercised shulde be ordred used exercised & put in execution: Be it therefore enacted by the King our Souveraine Lord with thassent of the Lordes spūall and temporall and of the Comons of this present plament assemblid and by thauſtoritie of the same, that all and singulier the same liberties fraunchises privileges and temporall jurisdictions whiche the said late owners had used and exercised lafully by themselfis or by their officers and [mistres,²] or might have [have³] used or exercisid within thre monnethis next bifore that the said scites circutes procinctes honours Castellē Mannours mesuages Landis teñtis and other the premisses came to the possession of the Kinges Highnes, shalbe by vertue of this present acte revived and be really and actually in the Kinges Highnes his heires and successours, and shalbe in the rule ordre survey and govern'nce of the Kinges said Courte of Augementations of the revenues of his Crowne, and the Chauncelour officers and [mistres³] of the same; And that the same liberties Fraunchises privilegē and temporall jurisdictions, and all maner [of⁴] fynes issues amerciaments and other profittes and commodities of what kindes or natures soever they be coming growing or rising by reason or occasion of them or anny of them, shalbe used exercised and occupied to all intentis purposes conditions and respectis, and shalbe claymed levied collected and taken by suche stuardis bailifes and other officers and ministres as shall please the Kinges Highnes to name and appoinct, in like maner and fourme fashon and condition as they or anny of them were lafully used exercised executed claymed levied collected and taken bifore that they came to thandis and possession of our said Souveraine Lord; and that the same stuardis bailifes officers and ministres shalbe accomptaunt for thissues and revenues of their bailiwikes and ofices and shalbe compelled to accompt in the said Co'te of Augementations like as the Kinges receyvoirs or other officers accomptantis in that Courte heretofore have doone or owe to doo.

II.
All Franchises, &c. used by Owners of other Monasteries, &c. come to the King by Attainder for Treason, and assigned to the Survey of the King's Surveyors, revived in like Manner, and vested in the King, &c.

AND where also divers and sondrie Scites circutes and procinctes of late Monasteries Abbeis Pories Nonneries Colleges Hospitallē and other Eccliaſticall and Religiouse Houses & Places, and also divers honors Castellis Mannours meswages landis teñtis liberties privileges fraunchises and other hereditamentis, whiche be comen to the Kingē handis by attaindre or attaindres of high treason ben assigned lymited and appoincted to the ordre rule survey and gov'nance of the Kinges generall Surveyours; And forasmuche as it is not fully plainely nor expressly knownen or declared howe and in what wise and by what special officers and ministres the temporall liberties privileges fraunchises and temporall jurisdictions whiche the late owners of the said scites circutes procinctes honours Castellis Mannours mesuages Landis tenementis and

¹ Grounde O.

² an erroneous Repetition on the Roll.—O. omits.

³ and O.

⁴ mynystres O.

⁵ O. omits.

other the pmisses had used and exercised shulde be ordred used and put in execution : Be it therefore enacted by auctoritie aforesaid that all and singulier the same liberties fraunchises privileges and temporall jurisdictions whiche the late owners of the said Scites circuites procinctes honours Castellis Mannours and other the pmisses which be comen to the Kinges handis by attaindres as is aforesaid, lafully had used and exercised by them selfis or by their officers or ministres, or whiche they might have used or exercicid within thre monnethis next bifore that the same scites circuites procinctes honours castellis mannours and other the pmisses cam to the possession of the Kinges Highnes, shalbe by vertue of this acte revyvid and be really and actually in the Kinges Highnes his heires and successours, and shalbe in the rule ordre survey and gouvernⁿce of the Kinges said generall surveiors and thofficers and [mistres¹] of the same ; And that the same liberties fraunchises privileges and temporall jurisdictions, and all rmaner fynes issues amciamēt^e and other profittes and commodities of what kindes or natures soever they be coming growing or rising by reason or occasion of them or off any of them, shalbe used exercised and executid to all intentis purposes conditions and respectis and shalbe claymed levied collected and taken by suche stewardis bailifes and other officers and [mistres¹] as shall please the kinges Highnes to name and appoincte for the same, in like manner fourme fashon and condition as they or anny of them were used exercisid executed claymed levied collected and taken bifore they came to thandis and possession of our said Souvaine Lord by attaindre as is aforesaid : And that the said Stewardis bailifes officers and ministres therof shalbe accomptaunte for thissues and revenues of their bailiwikes & offices and shalbe compelled to accompte bifore the said generall surveiors as other officers accomptauntis in that Courte heretofore have doon or owe to doo.

AND be it enacted by auctoritie aforesaid, that the said Stuardis bailifes and other officers and ministers shalbe attendaunte and obedient to all other the Kingis Courtis, as well for all execucions and retournes off writtes warrauntis [and¹] preceptis as for their psonnall apparaunces and other duties of their offices, like as thofficers and [mistres¹] of the said late owners did and ought to doo or shulde have doon by reason of their said severall offices bifore that the same liberties privileges and temporall jurisdictions did cōme to the possession of our said Souveraine Lord ; and that to be doon and observid uppon all paynes and penalties by the Lawes of this Realme lymited and ordeynid for anny offence or defaulte in the same : And that no Sherif Under Sherif or other officer or ministre of any Sherif or other forreyne officer or ministre shall in any wise intromite or medle in with or uppon any of the pmisses otherwise or in any other maner nor for any other cause than they or any of them lafully might have doon bifore the same pmisses did cōme to the possession of our said Souvaine Lorde.

PROVIDED alway and be it enacted that all and singulier psonnes and bodies politike and the heires successours and assignes of every of them shalhave holde & enjoye use execute and exercise, aswell by them selfis their officers servⁿtis and ministres as by and for their tenⁿtis farmours and resiauntis, all and singulier liberties privileges and franchises whiche they or any of them nowe have by or from the Kinges Majestie by any tres patentis endentures (¹) writing^e undre any his Highnes Sealis or by auctoritie of plamēt or otherwise, or by the lafull graunte or lease of anny psonne or psonnes or by any other meanes or lafull title, in as large ample and beneficiall maner to all intentis respectis and purposes as they or any of them nowe have or of right ought to have the saide liberties fraunchises and privileges or any of them, and as though this acte had never ben had ne made, any thinge above written notwithstanding ; The privileges of Sanctuaries Churches Churcheyerdis or Cemitories for tuition of transgressours and offendours onely exceptid.

SAVING to all and singulier psonnes and bodies politike and theires successours and assigneis of evy of them all suche office and offices fees annuities profittes and commodities whiche they or anny of them nowe have or of right ought to have in or uppon or by reason of the said scites circuites procinct^e Castell^e honours mannours mesuages landis tenementis liberties fraunchises privileges and other the pmisses or in any parte or pcell of them, in as large and ample maner fourme fashon and condition to all respectis and purposes as if this acte had never ben had nor made ; any thing in this acte to the contrarie therof notwithstanding.

AND furthermore be it enacted by auctoritie of this present plament that the Chauncelo^r of the said Courte of Augementations nowe being and everie of his successours being Chauncelour of the same Courte, and the Kinges generall Attournay and his Graces Attournay of the said Courte of Augementation for the tyme being and evy of them and their successors and the successours of everie of them, shalhave full power and auctoritie by vertue of this acte to take to thuse of the Kinge our Souvain Lorde his heires and successours knowleges of all maner of concordis for fynes theruppon to be had and recorded in the Courte of our said Souveraine Lorde the King and of his heires and successours comonly called the comon place, of and uppon all and singulier mannours lordeshippes landis tenementis and other hereditamentis being and whiche by reason of thos fynes or otherwise shalbe undre thordre rule or survey of the said Courte of Augementations, without any fyne or fee to be paid for the same ; And that the judges and Justices for the tyme being of the said Courte called the Cōmon place and their successours shal accept receyve and allowe all the said knowleges of concordis by the said Chauncelour and Attournais or any of them to be certified or delivered into the said Courte called the comon place, and the same to be as effectuell in the lawe to all intentis and purposes as if the same knowleges of concordis had ben made taken or knowleged bifore the Chief Judge of the saide Comon place out of the same Courte or opiny in that Courte : And also that the said Chauncelour and Attournais for the tyme being and everie of them and the successours of everie of them shalhave full power and auctoritie to take knowlege for enrolementis of all dedis made or to be made to thuse of the Kinge our Souveraine Lorde his heires and successours of any maners landis and teñtis, and of all obligations to be made to the Kinge his heires and successours, or to any other psonne or psonnes to thuse of the Kinge his heires and successours, for any matier or cause concerning the same Courte

III.
Returns of Writs,
&c. by Stewards,
Bailiffs, &c. without
Interference of
Sheriffs.

IV.
Proviso for all
Liberties and
Privileges of
private Persons by
Grant of the King,
&c.

Except Sanctuaries.

V.
Saving for Offices,
Profits, &c. out of
Abbey Lands.

VI.
Chancellor of
the Court of
Augmentations,
&c. shall take
Acknowledgements
of Concordis for
Fines of Lands
under Survey of
that Court ;
which shall be
accepted by the
Court of Common
Pleas as if
acknowledged
there.

Inrollments in
the said Court of
Augmentations
of Deeds and
Obligations
to the King.

¹ mynystres O.

² O. omits.

³ or O.

of Augmentacions, or concerning the said Manours landis and tenementis, without any fee gifte or rewarde by them or any of them to be taken therefore; And the same dedes so knowleged to be inrolled or registred in the said Courte of Augementation, and so being there inrolled and registrid amongst other recordes there remayning and thenrolmentis and regestring of the same to stand and be of recorde and of as good strength and effect as if the same were or had ben knowleged bifore any other Judge or Justicer of Recorde and enrolled in any other Courte of Recorde.

VII.
Officers of the
King's Household
may exercise their
Jurisdiction within
such Franchises;

And Clerks of the
Market.

Proviso for the
City of London.

PROVIDED alway and be it enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid that in all suche of the saide liberties franchises and privileged places and every of them, lymited to the said Courte of Augementations and to the Surveyors Court, wheresoever the Kinges Highnes in his owne moste roiall psonne shall cōme to rest tarrie abide or make his repose within this his Realme or any of his Dominions within libertie or without, there and within the virge lymited and accustomed to his Graces Courte during the tyme of his abode, the stuard or greate maistre of his Graces houshold, the Marshal, Coroner, Clerk of the Market, and all other his Ministers shall and may keep their Courtis for Justice and exercise their office and offices as shall appertaine to them according to the lawes custumes and statutis of this Realme as well within liberties and franchises as without; And that his Graces Clerkes of the Market and none other during the said tyme as well within the said liberties and franchises as without shall exercise thoffice of Clerkis of the m̄kett within the said virge, any privilege graunte allowaunce or other thinge to the contrarie therof notwithstanding. Provided alway that this article next bifore rehersed or any thing therin conteynid be not in any wise prejudicall to the Citie of London, but that the same Citie shalhave and use suche liberties as they mowght if that article had never ben had ne made.

VIII.
Franchises, &c.
used by the Owners
of the Monasteries
of Furnes, &c.
come to the King,
revived, and vested
in the King, and
under Survey of
the Officers of the
County Palatine and
Duchy of
Lancaster.

(1) AND where also the scites circuits and procinctes of the late Monastery of Furnes, of the late Monasteries and Pories of Cartemele Conyngshed Burscough and Holland, [and 2] also divers honours castellis manours mesuages landis tenementis liberties privileges franchises and other hereditamentis late pcell and appertayning to the said late Monasteries and Pories or to anny of them, whiche ben cōmen into the Kinges handis, ben assigned lymited and appointed to thordre rule survey and govern'nce of the Chauncelour officers and ministres of the Countie Palantyne and Duchie of Lancastre; And forasmuche as it is not fully playnely nor exp̄sly knowen or declared howe and in what wise and by what especiall officers and ministres the temporall liberties privileges franchises and temporall jurisdictions, whiche the late owners of the said Scites circuits procinctes honours Castellis Manours mesuages landis tenementis and other the p̄misses had used & exercised, shulde be ordred used and put in execution; Be it therefore enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid that all and singulier the same liberties franchises privileges and temporall jurisdictions whiche the said late owners of the said scites circuits procinctes honours Castellis manours and other p̄misses lafully had used and exercisid by them selfis or by their officers or ministres, or whiche they might have used or exercised within thre monethis next bifore the same scites circuits procinctes honours Castell̄ manours and other the p̄misses cam̄ to the possession of the Kinges Highnes, shalbe by vertue of this acte revived and be really and actually in the Kinges Highnes his heires and successours and shalbe forever in the rule ordre survey and gouver'nce of the said Chauncelour officers and ministres of the said Countie Palantyne and Duchy of Lancastre; And that the same liberties franchises privileges and temporall jurisdictions and all maner of fynes issues amerciamentis and other profittes and commodities of what kindes or nature soever they be comyng growing or rising by reason or occasion of them or any of them shalbe used exercised and executed to all purposis intentis conditions and respectis and shalbe claymed levied collected and taken by suche stuardis bailifes and other officers and ministres as shall please the Kinges Highnes to name and appointe for the same, in like maner fourme and condition as they or any of them were used exercisid executed claymed levied collected and taken bifore they came to thandis and possession of our said Souv̄aine Lord; And that the said Stewardis Bailifes officers and ministres shalbe compellid to accompt for the same bifore the said Chauncelour officers and ministres of the said Countie Palantyne and Duchie of Lancastre as other officers and accomptauntis in the Courte of the said Duchie heretofore have doon or owe to doo.

IX.
Return of Writs,
&c. by Stewards,
&c.

AND be it enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid that the said Stewardis bailifes and other officers and ministres shalbe attendaunt and obedient to all other the Kinges Courtes aswell for all executions and retournes of Writtes warrantis and preceptis as for p̄sonnall apparaunces and other Dueties of their offices like as thofficers and ministres of [of 3] the said late owners did or ought to doo or shulde have doon by reason of their said severall offices bifore that the same liberties privileges and temporall jurisdictions did cōme to the possession of our said Souv̄aine Lorde, and that to be doon and observed uppon all paynes and penalties by the lawes of this realme lymited and ordeynid for any offence or defaulte in the same: And that no Sherif undre Sherif or other officer or ministre of any Sherif or other foren officer or ministre shall in any wise intromitt or medle in with or uppon any of the p̄misses otherwise or in any other maner or for any other cause than they or any of them lafully might have doon bifore the same p̄misses did cōme to the possession of our said Souv̄aigne Lorde.

X.
Proviso for the
Liberties,
Royalties, &c.
of the Duchy of
Lancaster.

PROVIDED alwaies that this acte nor any thing therin conteynid shall in any wise extende to abrogate adnull dymynishe nor take away any liberties franchises privileges jurisdictions [realities 4] or any other profittes comodities and adv̄ntages whatsoever they be belonging or in any wise appertayning to any the Kinges Castelles honours manours landis teñtis or other his possessions of his said Countie palantyne of Lancastre and Duchie of Lancastre or either of them; but that all suche liberties franchises privileges jurisdictions [roialties 5] and all other suche profittes comodities and adv̄ntages whatsoever they be shalbe receyvid taken and answered to the Kinges Highnes his heires and successours by

¹ The Four following Clauses are annexed to the Original Act in Three separate Schedules.

² An erroneous Repetition on the Roll.—O. omits.

⁴ So in Original Act—Royalties Printed Copies.

⁵ as O.

⁵ Ryaltyes O.

the Chauncelour officer and ministres of the said Countie Palantyne of Lancastre and Duchie of Lancastre and either of them as heretofore hath ben used and doon at any tyme bifore the iijth day of February in the xxvijth yere of his moste noble Reigne; Any thinge matier or cause in this acte conteynid to the contrarie herof in any wise notwithstanding.

PROVIDED alwaies that this acte or any thinge therin conteynid doo not extende to disanull or be hurtfull to any of the liberties or privileges of the Cinq Ports or membres of the same, but that they and evy of them shall enjoye possesse and have all and singulier liberties custumes and grauntes to them grauntes heretofore by the moost famouse Prince of memorie King Edward the Fourthe, and other his noble progenitours, confirmed by our Souvaine Lorde the Kinges Majestie that nowe is in like maner and fourme as though this acte had nev^{er} ben had ne made.

XI.
Proviso for
Liberties of the
Cinque Ports.

CHAPTER XXI.

Trinite terme.

WHERE the terme called Trinite Terme of longe time hath ben and yet is yerely used to be holden and kept in suche tyme and season of the yere that by occasion therof not onely greate pill and daungier of infection of the plage and sundrie other [seeknesses¹] have happened to the Kinges loving subjectis aswell nobles as other, but also hath ben and yet is a grete impedymnt and lett to a greate multitude of the Kinges poore subjectis for provision and gathering in of harvest and other their necessarie [bussynnes²] and lyving³ in that season of the yere most expedient to be exercisid; The Kinges moste roiall Majesty having especiall respect as well to the helth as to the welth of his people, by thassent of the Lordis s^{pr}uall and temporall and the Cōmons in this present plament assembled and by thauctoritie of the same, ordeyneth enacteth and establisheth that in the sayd Trinite terme shalbe foure cōmon daies of retourne onely and not above, that is to say; The first day of retourne shalbe and be called In crastino Sancte Trinitatis, The second day of retourne of the same terme shalbe and be called In octabis Sancte Trinitatis, The thirde day of retourne of the same terme shalbe and be called In quindena Sancte Trinitatis, and the iijth day of retourne of the same terme halbe and be callid A die Sancte Trinitatis in tres septimanas: And that the same daies of retourne shalbe observid and kept in all our Souveraine Lorde the Kinges High Courtis of Recorde herafter to be holden at Westm^{ster} or other place or places at thassignement appoinctement or agrement of our said Souvaine Lord his heires or successors. And that from or aftre the feast of Saint Michaell tharchaugell next coming there shall not be nor be callid anny daies of retourne in crastino Sancti Johannis Bap^{te}, Octabis Sancti Johannis Baptiste nor quindena Sancti Johannis Bap^{te} nor any of them.

Inconvenient
Season of
Trinity Term;

There shall be no
more than Four
Return Days in
the said Term.

No Returns in
crastino St. J.
Baptiste, &c.

AND be it further enacted by thauctoritie abovesaid, that the said terme [for⁴] Tholy Trinite shall yerely forev^{er} from the said feast of Saint Michaell tharchaugell next cōming begynne the Monday next aftre Trinite Sunday, whansoever it shall happen to fall, for the keping of thessoyngnes profers retournes and other ceremonies heretofore used and kept, in like maner and fourme as in tymes past hath ben used to be doon in the day of retourne comonly called In octabis Sancte Trinitatis; and that the full terme of the said Trinite Terme shall yerely forever begynne and take his commencement the Fryeday next after Corpus Ch^{risti} day in suche and like maner and fourme to all purposes intentis and respectis as heretofore hath ben used the Wednesday next aftre Corpus Ch^{risti} day; And that from and after the said feast of Sainte Michaell tharchaugell next comyng the said second and thirde daies of retourne called Octabis Sancte Trinitat^e and Quindena Sancte Trinitatis shall take their commencement and begynne as in tymes past hath ben used; And that the said iijth day called A die Sancte Trinitatis in tres septimanas shall take his commencement and begynne from the said Trinite Sunday into three wekis [than⁴] next folowing and shalhave his retourne with the iijth daye as is accustomed in other like daies of retourne.

II.
At what Time
Trinity Term
shall commence,
and the several
Return Days
therein.

AND be it further enacted by thauctoritie abovesaid, that if after the said feaste of Saint Michaell tharchaugell next coming, any writte in any reall action cōme in or be retournable into any of our saide Souvaine Lorde the Kinges Courtis In octabis Sancti Hillarij [than⁴] day shalbe geven in crastino Sancte Trinitatis, If in quindena Sancti Hillarii, in octabis Sancte Trinitat^e, If in crastino purificationis beate Marie, In quindena Sancte Trinitatis, If in octabis purificationis beate Marie Than A die Sancte Trinitatis in tres septimanas; And if after the same feast of Saint Michaell tharchaugell, any writt in any reall action cōme into any (³) our said Souveraine Lord the Kinges Courtis retournable In crastino Sancte Trinitatis [than⁴] day shalbe geven In crastino Anima^z; If in octabis Sancte Trinitatis, in crastino Sancti Martini; If in quindena Sancte Trinitatis in octabis Sancti Martini; If A die Sancte Trinitatis in tres septimanas, in quindena Sancti Martini.

III.
Days to be given
in Real Actions,
with reference to
Trinity Term.

AND be it further enacted by thauctoritie abovesaid, that if after the said feast of saint Michaell tharchaugell next cōmyng, anny writte of dower cōme into any of our said Souveraine Lorde the Kinges Courtis, and be retournable In quindena Pasche, [than⁴] day shalbe geven in crastino Sancte Trinitatis; If A die Pasche in tres septimanas, in octabis Sancte Trinitatis; If A die Pasche in unū mensem, in quindena Sancte Trinitatis; If A die Pasche in quinq septimanas, or In crastino ascentionis Dni, Than day shalbe geven unto the day of A die Sancte Trinitatis in tres septimanas; And if after the same feast of Saint Michaell tharchaugell next cōming, any writte of dower cōme into any of our said Souveraine Lorde the Kinges Courtis of Recorde In crastino S^{ce} Trinitatis [than⁴] day shalbe geven In octabis Sancti Michaelis; If in Octabis Sancte Trinitatis, in quindena Sancti Michis; If in quindena S^{ce} Trinitatis, A die Sancti Michis in tres septimanas; If A die Sancte Trinitatis in tres septimanas, A die Sancti Michaelis in unū mensem; or otherwise as is appoincted lymited and declarid by the statute of Marlebrige in the xijth chapitre therof made and provided.

IV.
Days to be given
in Writs of Dower,
with reference to
Trinity Term.

St. Marlbridge,
52 H. III. c. 12.

¹ syknesses O.

² buysynneses O.

³ of O.

⁴ then O.

V.
Returns in common
Writs on the Four
Days mentioned.

AND it is further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid that all cōmon writtes and processis as well p̄ciall as mixt whiche shall fortune to be returnable in the said Trinitie terme shalhave and kepe the said retournes of Crastino Sancte Trinitatis, octabis Sancte Trinitatis, Quindena Sancte trinitatē, and A die Sancte Trinitatis in tres septimanas, or anny one of them.

VI.
Justices may assign
special Return-
Days.

PROVIDED alway and it is further enacted by auctoritie abovesaid, that in suche and like caces and processes as speciall daies have ben usid to be appoinctid assigned and gevyn for the returning of writtes and processes, it shalbe lauffull to the Justices of evy of the Kinges said Courtis of Record for the tyme being, in all the processis by them awarded, to assigne and appoincte speciall daies of retournes as by their discretions shalbe thought convenient.

VII.
Days given in
Darrain Present-
ment, &c. as by St.
52 H. III. c. 12.
and in Attaint as by
St. 5 E. III. c. 6.

PROVIDED also and be it further enacted by thauctoritie abovesaid that the daies in assis of dareyne presentment and in plee of Quare impedit lymited and appoincted by the statute of Marlebrige, and also the daies to be geven in attaynte lymited in the Statute made in the fife yere of the reigne of the noble King Edwarde the thirde, being not contrariant to the tenour of this acte, shalbe holden fyrme and stable and shall stand in their full force and effect.

CHAPTER XXII.

For Bishops conc̄ning payē of tithes.

Recital of Stat.
26 H. VIII. c. 3 ;

§ 8. granting yearly
Tenths of all
Livings to the King.

§ 12, charging
Archbishops and
Bishops with
Collection and
Payment of such
Tenths.

By Dissolution of
Monasteries since
the said Act, and
many other Causes,
such Tenths have
been materially
decreased, and
cannot be levied by
the Archbishops or
Bishops, although
they remain
chargeable there-
with in the
Exchequer, for
want of a Warrant
to the Barons for
their Discharge :

IN moste humble wise beseching your moste Roiall Majestie your humble subjectis Tharchebishops and Bishops of this your Realme; that where in the plament begon at London the thirde day of Novembre the xxj yere of your moste graciouse reigne and from thence adjourned to Westm̄ and there holden and contynued by diverse prorogations unto the thirde day of Novembre in the xxvjth yere of your moste noble reigne it was enacted by thauctoritie of the same plament amonge other thinges, that your Majestie your heires and successours Kinges of this Realme, for more augementation and mainten^{ance} of the roiall astate of your Imperiall crowne and dignitie of supreme hed of the Churche of Englande, shulde yerely have take p̄ceve and enjoye unyted and knytt to your Imperiall Crowne forever, one yerely rent or pension amounting to the value of the tenth parte of all the revenues rentis fermes tithes offeringes emolumentis and of all other profittes aswell called s̄pual as temporall [than '] apptayning or bilonging or that hereafter shulde bilonge to any Archebischopprich Bischopprich Abbacye Monasterie Priorie Archedeaconry Deanery Hospitall College House Collegiate Prebend Cathedrall Churche Collegiate Churche Conventuall Churche Psonnage Vicarege Chauntrie free Chapell & other benefice or promotion s̄pual of what name nature or qualitie soever they then were within anny diocesse of this your Realme or in Walis; the said pension or añual rent to be yerely paid for ever to your Majestie your heires and successours Kinges of this Realme at the feast of the Nativitie of our Lorde God; as in the said acte more plainely apperith: And furthermore it was enacted by the said auctoritie in the same plament, that after a certificat made into your Eschequier and taxe sett in suche maner and fourme as by the said acte is lymited, evy Archebishop and Bishop [than '] being and after that to be shulde (¹) charged and chargeable to levye collecte and receyve within their propre dioces as well in place exempt as not exempt all suche sommes of money wherewith the dignities benefices and other promotions s̄pual afore named within their diocesse chargeable by the said acte shulde be sett taxed and charged, towardis the payment of the said yerely pension, and shulde pay and content the said sōmes of money bifore the first day of Aprill to the Treasurer of your Chamber for the tyme being or any other psonne or psonnes whome it shulde please your Highnes to appoincte to receyve the same, And that the Treasurer Chauncelour Chamberlaine and Barones of your Eschequier shulde cause yerely processe to be made by their discretions for none payment of the said pension or yerly rent, as by the said acte amonge other thinges more at large apperith: And for as muche as syns the making the said acte all and singulier Abbacies Priories Monasteries and other religieuse houses whiche then were conventuall been clerely dissolved and cōmen to your Highnes by auctoritie of plament and otherwise by your Lawes, wherby the said yerely rentis and pensions whiche bifore that tyme were of them severally to be paid be nowe not payable or leviabie; And also that the said Archebishops and Bishops uppon certificate made into the said eschequier by reason of the said acte made in the said xxvjth yere of [our '] reigne been chargeable and charged with the said yerely rentis or pensions of the tenth of divers and manny psonnes whiche were certified into your said Estchequier, by the Comissioners assigned to taxe and cesse the said s̄pual dignities and promotions to have ppetuities and chaunteries and other salaries, where nev^{er} anny suche chauntrie or perpetuall salary was founded or ordeyned, and many Chauntries and other ppetuities s̄pual [than '] being in esse, been syns that tyme utterly dissolved and extincted, And also many p̄bendis psonages and vicareges ben double certified by the said Cōmissioners, and some certified to be in places where none such be in rerum natura, And some by wronge names or otherwise miscertified, And also some partis of the profittes and emolumētē which did [than '] belonge to some dignities psonnages Vicarages cathedrall churches and collegiate churches as in proxies Sinodals oblations and indulgencies pdones and other profittes be nowe decayed and dyminished by sundrie meanes; and many chauntries and other small promotions s̄pual ben syns that tyme decaied and extinguished and noo preestis theron abiding; And also sith the making of the said acte made in the said xxvjth yere there hath ben assuraunces made to your Majestie by sōme of the said Archbishops and bishops off pcellē of their possessions charged with the said rent or pension, and parcell of the said possessions charged with the payment of the said yerely rent or pencion been cōmen to your handis by other lauffull meanes; By reason wherof, and of manye other causes doubttes and ambiguities whiche doo daily rise concerning the premisses, the said Collectours cannot levye the said yerely rentis or pensions concerning many promotions or profittes s̄pual,

¹ then O.

² be O.

³ your O.

certified in your said Eschequier by the said Cōmissioners; and yet that notwithstanding the said Archebishops and Bishops, for lacke of sufficient Warrant and auctoritie to the Barones of your said Eschequier for their discharge in that bihalf, bene greatly prolonged and letted in yelding of their accomptes in your said Eschequier of the said annuall rent or pencion and put to greate costis and charges, to their greate inquietnes charges losses and troubles where they have nothing allowed them or any of their officers for the collecting levieng gathering or paying of the said annuall rentis or pensiones to thuse of your Highnes: It may therefore please your Highnes by thassent of the Lordis s̄p̄uall and temporall and the comons in this present plament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that it may be enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid, that if the said Archebishops and Bishops or any of them their deputies or other accomptautes or any of them, that now be or hereafter shalbe chargeable with the collection of the said annuall rent or pension or of anny parte or porcion thereof, sue and allege, by the ~~oath~~ of anny of the said Archebishops Bishops or other accomptautes or anny other p̄sone or p̄sonnes auctorised to accompt for anny of them, bifore the Treasurer Chauncelour and Barones of your Eschequier, or bifore the more parte of them, or bifore suche other p̄sonnes as it shall pleas the Kinges Highnes to appointe to here the same accompt, that they or any of them for any of the causes above said or for any other sufficient cause or matier by any of them to be alleged, cannot or may not in anywise lauffully leveye suche p̄ticuler somme or sommes of monney of the said annuall rent or pencion as they or anny of them nowe be or hereafter shalbe chargeable and charged with, and no matier apparaunt there shewed to the contrarie for your Highnes by anny of your sergeaunt^r at the lawe or by your Attournay generall for the tyme being or by any other for your Majestie, that then your said Treasurer Chauncelour and Barones or the more parte of them, or suche other p̄sonnes as shalbe appointed by the Kinges Highnes, shall by vertue and auctoritie of this acte have full power and auctoritie by their discretions to accept and allowe that allegation, and theruppon therof to discharge thaccomptant; or ellis by their discretions to directe the Kinges writtes unto any of the Kinges Courtes for to certifie unto them the trueth therof, and theruppon the said Treasurer Chauncelour and Barones or the more parte of them, or suche p̄sonnes as shalbe therunto appointed by the Kinges Highnes, further to here and to examyn the same matier and cause, by witnes and depositions of suche as can enfourme the Courte or the said other p̄sonnes as shalbe therunto appointed by the Kinges Highnes, of the trueth therof, or by anny other waies and meanes that they can best devise, And if nede require to awarde Cōmissiones by their discretions, to certaine indifferent p̄sonnes in everie suche diocesse where any suche matier or cause shalbe alleged, without any charge asking or taking for the making of the same cōmissiones so to be awarded, whiche said Cōmissioners shall and may by vertue of their cōmissiones have full power and auctoritie to examyn the same matier and cause so alleged by any of the said Bishops or other accomptauntis for them and in their discharge, by the othes of suche p̄sonnes as shalhave p̄fite notice therof, or otherwise, and theruppon to make certificate therof to the saide Tresorer Chauncelour and Barones or to the more parte of them in the said Eschequier or to such other p̄sonnes as therunto shalbe appointed by the Kinges Highnes; And uppon certificate so made of the said matier, or if by any other matier or certificate it shall appere to the said Treasurer Chauncelour and Barones or to the more parte of them, or to suche other p̄sonnes as therunto shalbe appointed by the Kinges Highnes, that the said matier and the allegations therof be good and true, [Than ¹] the said Treasurer Chauncelour and barones or the more parte of them or the said suche other p̄sonnes as therunto shalbe appointed by the Kinges Highnes theruppon to make a clere and sufficient deduction allowaunce determination and discharge to any of the said Archebishops Bishops and other accomptauntis and to ev̄y of them of and for the same, without further sute or delay, and the same allowaunce and discharge to cause to be entred in that Courte there to remaine of Recorde as by their discretions shalbe thought requisite from tyme to tyme without further sute charge or other inquieting of any of the said Archebishops Bishoppes or other accomptauntis or any of them, or any of the successours or executours of any of them in that bihalf.

AND that it may be further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid that in cace it be hereafter certified by Commission or otherwise by sufficient and probable witnes had and founde bifore the said Treasurer Chauncelour and Barones or bifore the more parte of them, or bifore suche other p̄sones as therunto shalbe appointed by the Kinges Highnes, that anny benefice Chauntrie Hospitall or other Eccliasticall [promotions ²] is omitted and not specified or not certified by or in the said originall or former Certificate, that then uppon due profe information knowlege or certificate therof by any of the said Archebishops or Bishops or otherwise made or declared bifore the said Treasurer Chauncelour and Barones or bifore the more pte of them, or bifore suche other p̄sone or p̄sonnes as therunto shalbe appointed by the Kinges Highnes, of anny sōme or sommes of money concerning the p̄misses so omitted and not charged, for lacke of knowlege or certificate therof, wherof the King of right ought to be aunswerid, the said Treasurer Chauncelour and Barones or the more parte of them, or suche other p̄sonnes as therunto shalbe appointed by the Kinges Highnes, shall make a sufficient entre therof to be annexed to and with the said originall of the same tenth, and theruppon to charge the said accomptauntis to make leveye and aunswer therof yerely fromhensfurth, so that the Kinges Highnes may be truely aunswerid therof from tyme to tyme according to his lauffull title in that behalfe.

If Archebishops, &c. chargeable with the Collection of such Tenths show by Oath to the Barons of the Exchequer, or to Auditors, why they cannot levy the same, they shall be discharged thereof;

Or Commissions may be awarded to ascertain the Truth of the Causes of Defalcation alleged, and a Discharge granted on proving the same.

II.
On Certificate of any Benefice omitted to be certified, the Exchequer shall add the same to the original Tenth, and it shall be charged accordingly.

¹ then O.

² promocioñ O.

CHAPTER XXIII.

THE Subsidie of the Clergie of Canturbery.

Grant made by the Prelates and Clergie of the Province of Canterbury, of a Subsidy to the King.

Tenor of the Form of the said Grant :

Four Shillings in the Pound given on the annual Amount of all Spirituall Benefices ;

according to the Valuation in the Taxation certified into the Exchequer for the Tenths ;

deducting such Tenth ;

and also the First Fruits ;
Time of Payment of such Subsidy.

Such Subsidy shall be paid on all Pensions.

Grant of 6 s. 8 d. on Stipends.

Archbishops, &c. shall collect the said Subsidy as they do the Tenth under St. 26 H. VIII. c. 3. &c.

Allowance for Collection.

Proviso for the Universities, &c.

WHERE the Prelates and Clergie of the Province of Caunterburye have lovingly and liberally for certaine consideracions, geven and graunted to the Kinges Majesty a Subsidy of foure shilling^e of the pounce, to be taken and levied of all and singuler their sp^uall promotions within the same Province during the terme of twoo yeris nowe next ensueyng, in certaine maner and fourme with divers exceptions and provisions specified and conteynid in a certaine Instrument by them therof made and deliverid unto the Kinges Highnes under the seale of Tharchebishop of Caunterburie, as in the same Instrument exhibited in this p^{re}sent plament more plainly dothe appere, the tenour wherof ensueth in thies wourd^e : The Prelatis and Clergie of the p^{ro}vince of Caunterburie calling to remembraunce not onely the greate libertie and freedome that they have by their deliveraunce from the yoke and bondage of the usurped power of the Bishop of Rome, whiche by the mooste gracious goodnes and divine wisdome of our mooste dradde and naturall Souveraigne Lorde the Kinges Majestie, is mooste lauffully and rightuosly clerely [vanquished¹] and extinguished out of this Realme ; And that therefore the Bishopp of Rome cessith not daily most maliciously to ymagyn howe to provoke foren Princes to take parte with him to revenge his said mooste unlauffull and wrongefull quarellis ; but also the greate excessive and inestimable charges whiche the Kinges Highnes hath by reason therof been at, and is daily and must contynually be at hereafter in making of Havens Blockehouses and other divers Fortresses for the defence and tuicion of this his Realme and his loving subjectis in the same ; Have of their owne mere lovinge tendre mynde and good will, geven and graunted and by thies presentis doo geve and graunte unto the Kinges Majesty a Subsidy towardis his said charges in maner and fourme folowing, that is to say : That everie Archebishop Bishop Deane Archedeacon p^{ro}bendary Provost Maister of College Maistre of Hospitall p^{ro}sonne Vicar Chauntrie Preest and other Gov^{er}nours and ev^{er}y of them, and ev^{er}y other p^{ro}sonne and p^{ro}sonnes of whatsoever name or degree he or they be, enjoying any sp^uall promotion or other temporall possessions to the same Spirituall promotions annexed, nowe not divided or seperate by acte of plament or otherwise from the possession of the Clergie, shall pay to the Kinges Highnes for everie pounce that he may yerely spende by reason of the said sp^uall promotion the somme of foure shillings sterling : And for the true and certaine knowlege of the yerely values of the said promotions and everie of them wherof the payment shulde be made, the rate taxacion and valuation and estimation all redy made and certified in the Estchequier for the payment of the p^{er}petuall dysme, concerning all suche promotions as yet remaine in possession of the Clergie or any other not yet divided by Acte of plament or otherwyse as is aforesaid, shalbe folowed and observid without making any newe valuation rate taxation or estimation other [then²] in the said certificate is comprehendid : Provided alwayes that forasmuche as the tenth parte of the said valuation and taxe certified in theschequier is yerely paid to the Kinges Highnes for the p^{er}petuall dysme, so as there remayneth onely nyne partis to the Incumbent clere, this subsidie of foure shillings of the pound shalbe understand of the said nyne partis and no more ; Provided also that no p^{ro}sonne paying first frutes shalbe charged with any parte of this Subsidy during the first yere of that his promotion. The said p^{ro}latis and clergie alsoo graunten that this subsidie of foure shilling^e of the pounce of the yerely clere value of ev^{er}y promotion taxed as afore, shalbe paide to the Kinges Majestie within twoo yeris next ensueing the date herof at the receipt of his Eschequier or within anny other place where it shall please the Kinges Highnes to appoint^{er}, that is to say, twoo shillings of ev^{er}y pounce at suche daies and tyme of the yere as the p^{er}petuall dysme is nowe by tenour of thact^e of plament ordred to be contentid and paid. The said p^{ro}latis and Clergie alsoo graunte that everie p^{re}est having a pension by reason of the dissolution of any of the late Monasteries Colleges Hospitall^e or anny other incorporation within the said province of Caunterbury shall likewise pay to the Kinges Highnes foure shilling^e of ev^{er}y pounce of their said pensions within the said twoo yeris ; And that for the sure payment therof a deduction and retention of the said iij s. be made in thandes of the payers of the said pension after the proportion of ij s. of the pounce eche of the said twoo yeris to be deliverid and paid to the Kinges use at suche tyme and to suche p^{ro}sonnes as the subsidy of iij s. shalbe paid unto ; The said p^{ro}lates and Clergie further graunt that ev^{er}y p^{re}est receyving añuall [stipend^y³] being no perpetuie within the saide Province shall pay to the Kinges Graces use vj s. viij d. in ev^{er}y of the said twoo yeris at the same daies and undre the same penalties as the rest of the Clergie doo pay for their promotions. The said Prelates and Clergie alsoo graunte that ev^{er}y Archebishop and Bishopp, and the See being vacant ev^{er}y Deane and Chapitre of that See voide, shalbe Collectours of this Subsidy within their propre Diocesse and shalhave full power and auctoritie by the Kinges Majestie and the plament to use all suche waies meanes and processe as be prescribed in thact^e of p^{er}petuall dysme for the collectyng and levying of the same, and shall accompt therof bifore the Barones of the Kinges Eschequier or in suche other place as it shall pleas the Kinges Highnes to appointe in suche wise and after suche fourme onely as the said Archebishopp and Bishops be nowe charged for the collection of the p^{er}petual dysme ; whereby is ment howe the lacke and defaulte of payment of and for any p^{ro}cler promotion shall onely charge the Incumbent and suche as be bounde to pay the same, and that uppon suche paynes as be provided in that acte of p^{er}petuall dysme against them that make defaulte in that behalf, And that the Archebishopp Bishop or Deane and Chapitre gathering that they can receyve and making payment therof, shall for the rest not by them receyvid be discharged by the Certificate made in suche fourme and fashon as in thact^e of p^{er}petuall dysme is lymited and prescribid ; and vj d. of every pounce wherewith the Collectour shalbe charged in his accompt, clerely to be paid into the said receipt or in suche other place as it shall please the Kinges Highnes to appointe, shalbe allowed to the same Collectour in his said accompte of the same for the charges of collection portage saufe conveying and paying of the said Subsidy. Provided alwaies that this Subsidy shall not be demaunded nor levied out of any benefice or College situat or sett within the Universities of Oxenford or Cambridge, or of anny Benefices or other Revenues unto any College of Oxford or Cambridge united and appropriated, nor of the

¹ vanished Printed Copies.

² than Printed Copies.

³ Stipend Printed Copies.

Colleges of Eton nygh Wyndesore, nor of the College of Wynchester founded by Will^m Wikh^m some tyme Bishop of Winchestre, nor of anny Church or Benefice or other Revenues to the said Colleges or to anny of them annexed appropriated or otherwise appteyning. Provided alwaies and be it enacted that no s^puall promotion or any landis or revenues annexed to the same being charged by this graunte or acte of the province of Caunterbury shalbe charged or made contributory to any fifteenth or other subsidy graunted to the Kinges Highnes of the lay fee in the Session of this present plament or herafter to be made during the terme of the said twoo yeris.

Exemption of Benefices from any Fifteenth of the Laity :

FOR CERTAINE CAUSES and considerations concerning the true and spedy collection and payment of the same Subsidy to be had, Be it enacted by the Kinges Highnes by thassent of the Lordes spirituall and temporall and of the Comons in this p^sent plament assembled and by thauctoritie of the same, that the said gifte and graunte and evy matier s^ome of money clause and sentence in the said instrument conteyned be ratified established and confirmed by auctoritie aforesaid.

The said Subsidy confirmed by Authority of Parliament.

AND furthermore be it enacted by thauctoritie of this present plament that evy p^osonne that shalbe appoincted to the collection and gathering of the said Subsidy, shalhave full power and auctoritie to levye take and p^oceyve the same subsidy by auctoritie of the censures of the Church, or by distres upon the possession of the fermours or owners of the landis and tenementis chargeable by this acte to the payment of any somme or sommes of money, or otherwise by the discretion of the Collectours therof; And that no replevy prohibition or supersedeas shalbe allowed or obeyed for any p^osonne or p^osones making defaulte of payment of the said Subsidy contrary to the tenour of the graunte therof untill suche tyme as they have truely satisfied and contentid all suche parte and porcion as to them in that bihalf appertayneth; And that evy suche fermer and fermours that shall fortune herafter to be charged to and with the paymēt for any parte of the said Subsidy shall by thauctoritie aforesaid be allowed and retaine in his handis asmuche in his yerely ferme and rent as the s^ome whiche he shall fortune to pay for his Lorde or lessor shall extende and amounte unto, any writing covenⁿt bonde or other thinge had or made to the contrarie in any wise notwithstanding. And for the levyeng of the said Subsidy of iiij^s. of the pound and for the yerely pensions whiche any preest or other persone or p^osones whiche heretofore have ben religieuse or taken for religieuse p^osonnes doo or shall receyve at the Courte of thaugementations, the Chauncelour of the same Courte for the tyme being shall yerely during the said twoo yeris detaine or retaine in his handes or cause to be deteynid or retayned in the handis of other the Officers and ministres of the same Court to the Kinges use for evy p^ounde of the same pensions twoo shillinges, and it shall well and truely pay or cause to be paid in the said Eschequier, or ellis where the Kinges Highnes shall appoincte w^out any delay or charge to be made or sustayned in that bihalf.

II. Powers for levyng the said Subsidy :

Payment thereof by Farmers for their Landlords :

Detaining thereof out of Pensions by Court of Augmentations.

AND be it further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid that everie other p^osonne or p^osonnes whiche pay or be chargeable to pay any yerely rent pension or pensions to anny Preest or other p^osonne or p^osonnes whiche heretofore have ben religieuse or taken for religieuse p^osonnes, chargeable to the payment of the said Subsidy, that evy suche p^osonne and p^osones whiche doo so pay or herafter shall pay any of the said yerely rentis pension or pensions shall not onely during the said twoo yeris retaine in his handis yerely to the Kinges use for evy p^ounde of the same yerely rentis pension or pensions twoo shillinge, and the same well and truely pay or cause to be paid yerely during the same twoo yeris unto thordinarie of the same Dioces or to the collectour of the said Subsidy there to the Kinges use, but also shall yerely during the same twoo yeris bifore the feast of the purification of our blisshed Lady certifie undre his or their seale or seales [unto'] the said Eschequier or ellis where it shall please the Kinges Ma^{ty} to appoincte, the names and Surnames of all and singulier suche Preestis or other p^osonnes Religieuse or heretofore taken for religieuse p^osonnes as is aforesaid and the true yerelie rentis or pensions whiche they or any of them be intieled to have or receyve yerely as is aforesaid; and that the Chauncelour for the tyme being of the Kinges Courte of Augmentations of the Revenues of the Kinges Crowne shall likewise yerely during the said twoo yeris bifore the said feast of the Purification of our Lady, certifie undre the seale of the same Co^ute not only the names and surnames of all and singulier preestis and other p^osonnes chargeable for their said severall rentis and yerely pensions to the payment of the said subsidy in the said Eschequer or ellis where it shall please the Kinges Majestie to appoincte, but also the true and juste yerely s^ome and sommes of the same yerely rentis or pensions with the names and surnames of the p^osonnes chargeable to the payment therof: And that the Archebishop and Bishop of evy Diocese within the said Province of Caunterburie shall yerely during the said twoo Yeres bifore the said feast of the Purification of our Lady the Virgyn certifie undre his seale into the saide Eschequier or ellis where it shall pleas the King to appoincte, the names and surnames of all and singulier stipendary preestis being within any of their Diocesses chargeable to the payment of the said Subsidy as is aforesaid; And also the names and surnames of every suche p^osonne and p^osonnes with whome he or they doo dwell and take any stipend or wages.

III. Deduction of Subsidy by other Persons paying Pensions, and Certificates of such Pensions into the Exchequer ;

Like Certificate from the Court of Augmentations ;

Certificates of Stipendary Priests.

AND be it further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid that evy suche p^osonne or p^osonnes whiche within the said twoo yeris shall geve and pay any stipende or wages to any suche preeste as is aforesaide shall for the insufficiency or defaulte of evy of the same Preest or Preestis being in Service and Wages with him at the feast of the Nativitie of our Lorde God be charged and chargeable to and with the Payment of vj^s. viij^d. for the same Yere.

IV. Persons paying Stipends chargeable with Subsidy thereon.

AND be it further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid that the said Archebishop Bishops and all other p^osonnes chargeable to and with the collection of the said Subsidy of foure shillinge the p^ounde within the said province of Caunterbury shalhave, upon evy payment therof made in the Kinges Eschequier or ellis where the Kinges Majestie shall appoinct, a sufficient acquittance in writyng of suche p^osonne or p^osonnes as the Kinges Majestie shall appoinct for the receipt therof, the same acquittance witnessing the receipt of asmuche of the same s^ome of the same subsidy as

V. Acquittance to Collectors, on Payment into the Exchequer.

¹ into Printed Copies.

shalbe by anny of them so receyvid; and everie suche acquittaunce in writing sealid and subscribid with the name or names of everie suche psonne or psonnes that so by the Kinges appointement shall receyve any of the said sōmes of Money, shalbe as good and effectuell in the lawe, and also a sufficient discharge to all intentis constructions and purposes as if it were made by acte of plament; And that evy psonne and psonnes whiche shalhave and receyve any suche acquittaunce shall pay but onely vj d. for evy of the same acquittaunces.

VI.
This Act applied to any Subsidy to be granted by the Clergy of the Province of York.

Be it also enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid that all and everie graunte and grauntis of all and evy sōme and sommes of Money whiche herafter shalbe graunte to the Kinges Highnes by the Clergy of the Province of Yorke shalbe of the same strength force and effecte in all thinges as the aforesaid graunte made by the said Province of Caunterbury, and shalbe taxed certified collected gathered and levied according to the tenour fourme and effecte of this present acte of plament to all intentis constructions and purposes and in suche maner as though it were speciallye plainly and p̄ticularly expressid and rehersed in this present acte by expresse wourdis termes and sentences in their sevall naturē and kyndes.

CHAPTER XXIV.

The Possessions of Thospitall^e of S^t Johns of Hierusalem.

Adherence to the See of Rome by certain Subjects, Knights of Rhodes, or of St. John of Jerusalem, in England and Ireland.

THE Lordes s̄pual and temporall and the Cōmons in this present plament assembled, having credible knowledge that divers and sundry the Kinges subjectis called Knightes of [the¹] Rodes otherwise callid Knightis of Saint Johnes otherwise called Freers of the Religion of Saint John of Jerusalem in England, and of a like House being in Ireland, abiding in the parties of beyonde the See and having aswell out of this Realme as out of Irelaund and oftr the Kinges Dominions yerelye greate sōmes of Money for mayntenⁿce of their lyving^e, have unnaturally and contrarie to the duety of their alleageunces sustayned and maynteynid the usurped powre and auctoritie of the Bishop of Rome, lately used and practised within this Realme and other the Kinges Dominions, and have not onely adhered theymselves to the said Bishop being cōmon ennemye to the King our souvaine Lorde and to his Realme, untruely upholding knowleging and affirmyng maliciously and traiterously the same Bishop to be supreme and chef hed of Christes Church by Goddis holy wourde, intending thereby to subvert and overthrowe the good and godly lawes and statutes of this Realme their naturall Contrey made and grounded by auctoritie of Holy Church by the most excellent Wisedome polycye and goodnes of the Kinges Majesty with the hole assent and consent of the Realme for the abolishing expulsiō and utter extingting of the said usurped power and auctoritie, but also have diffamed and sclaudred aswell the Kinges Majesty as the noble men prelates and other the Kinges true and loving subjectis of this Realme for their good and godly proceding in that bihalf; have therefore deeply pondered and considered that, like as it is and was a mooste godly acte of the King^e mooste roiall Majesty and the said noble men prelatis and cōmons of this Realme utterly to expulse and abolishe not only from this Realme but also from other the Kinges Dominions the said usurped power and auctoritie of the Bishop of Rome, and also the hipocritike & superstiouse Religions within this Realme and in other the Kinges Dominions being his membres and adherentis having their original erection and foundation by the said usurped auctoritie, by expulsiō wherof Goddis holy Worde necessarie for increace of vertue and salvation of Ch̄ren soules is not onely purely and sincerely avauced and set furth, but also the extorte exactions [and²] inūmable sōmes of Money craftely exhausted out of this Realme and of other the Kinges Dominions by the Colo^r of the said usurped auctoritie is removed and taken away, to the inestimable benefite and cōmoditie of the Kinges loving subjectis; So like maner of wise it shulde be mooste daungerous to be suffred or p̄mitted within this Realme or in any other the Kinges Dominions any Religion being sparkis leaves or ympes of the said roote of iniquitie; Consideryng also that the Isle of [Rhodes³] whereby the said religion toke their olde name and foundation is surprised by the Turke, and that it were and is mucche better that the possessions in this Realme and in other the Kinges Dominions appertayning to the said religion shulde rather be employed and spent within this Realme and in other the Kinges Dominions for the defence and suertie of the same than conv̄ted to and amongst suche unnaturall subjectis whiche have declyned not only from their naturall duetye of obedience that they ought to beare unto the King their Souvaine Lorde, but also from the good lawes and statutis of this Realme their naturall Countrey, daily doing and attempting privily and craftely all that they can to subvert the good and godly Polycye, in the whiche thanckis be to God and to our mooste dradde Souvaine Lorde this Realme and other the Kyng^e Dominions nowe stande in; IN CONSIDERAC̄ON wherof the said Lordis s̄pual and temporall and the Comons in this p̄sent plament assembled mostē humbly besechin the Kinges mooste Roiall Majesty that it may be enacted by his Highnes and by thassent of the Lordis s̄pual and temporall and the Comons in this p̄sent plament assembled, that the corporation of the said Religion aswell within this Realme as within the Kinges Dominions and lande of Ireland, by whatsoever name or names they be founded incorporatid or knowen, shalbe utterly dissolved & voyde to all intentis and purposes; And that Sir Witm Weston Knyght nowe being Priour of the said Religion within this Realme of England shall not be named or callid from hensfurth Prio^r of Saint Johnes of Jerlm in England but shalbe callid by his propre name of Witm Weston Knight without farther addition towching the said Religion; And that likewise John Rawson Knight nowe being Priour of Kilmaynam in Irelaunde shall not be callid or named fromhensfurth Priour of Kilmaynam in Ireland but onely by his awne propre name of John Rawson Knight without farther addition towching the said Religion; nor that any of the bretherne or confreres of the said Religion in this Realme of England and land of Ireland shalbe callid Knightis of the [Rhodes³] nor Knightis of Saint Johnes but shalbe callid by their awne propre ch̄ren names and surnames of their parentis without any other additions towching the said Religion.

Their Incorporation in England or Ireland dissolved;

The Priors and Brethren of the Hospital of Saint John's in England, and of Kilmainham in Ireland, shall cease to be so called.

¹ O. omits.

² of O.

³ Rhodes O.

AND be it furthermore enactid by auctoritie of this present plament, that if the said Will^m Weston or any of his bretherne or confreers of the said Hospitall or house of Saint John of Hierusalem in England nowe abiding and dwelling within this Realme of England, or anny other psonne or personnes being membres professid of or in the said Hospitall nowe dwelling within the said Realme, at any tyme after the first day of July next commyng doo use or weare within this Realme or ellis where in or uppon any apparell of their bodies anny signe marke or token heretofore used or accustomed or herafire to be divised for the Knowlege of the said Religion or make any congregations chapitres or assembles towching the same Religion, or maynteyne support use or defend any liberties fraunchises or privileg^e heretofore gr^untid to the said Religion by auctoritie of the bishop of Rome or of the See of the same, that [than¹] everie of them so offending shall incurre and ronne into the paynes forfaitures & penalties ordeynid and p^rvided by the statute of Provision & p^rmunyry made in the xvj yere of King Richard the seconde; And if the said John Rawson Knight or any his bretherne or confreers of the said Hospitall or House of Kylmaynam in Ireland or anny other psonne or psones being membres professid of or in the said Hospitall of Kylmaynam nowe abiding and dwelling within the said lande of Ireland at any tyme after the last day of Septembre next coming doo use or weare within this Realme or within the said lande of Ireland or ellis where in or uppon anny apparell of their bodies anny signe marke or token heretofore used and accustomed or herafter to be divised for the Knowlege of the same Religion or make any congregations chapitres or assembles towching the same religion or mainteigne supporte use or defende any maner of liberties fraunchises or privileges heretofore graunted to the same by auctoritie of the Bishop of Rome or of the See of the same, that then evy of them so offending shall incurre and ronne into the paynes forfaitures and penalties ordeyned and provided by the said Statute of Provision and p^rmunyry made in the said xvj yere of Kinge Richarde the seconde.

II.
Penalty on the said late Priors or Brethren wearing any Badge of the Order, or assembling, or using Privileges granted by the Pope, either in England or Ireland; Premunire as under St. 16 R. II. c. 5.

AND be it likewise enacted by (²) auctoritie aforsaid that if anny the Knight^e or confreres of the said Religion being the Kinges naturall subjectis whiche nowe inhabite abide and dwell out of any of the Kinges Dominions at anny tyme after the first day of February next coming doo offende in any of tharticles or offences next above rehersid, that then everie of them so offending shall incurre and ronne into the said paynes forfaitures and penalties next above remembred.

III.
Extended to the King's Subjects in Foreign Parts.

AND be it further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid that the Kinges Majestie his heires and successours shalhave and enjoye all that Hospitall Mansion House Church and all other Houses edificions buyldinges and gardeines to the same bilonging, being nere unto the Citie of London in the Countie of Midd^e called the House of Sainte Johnes of Jertm in England; and also all that Hospitall Church and House of Kilmaynam in the land of Ireland; and all and singuler Castellis Honnours Mannours meases landes teñtis rentis reversionis services woodes meadowes pastures parkes waresnes liberties fraunchises privileges psonnages tithes pensions portions Knightis fees advousons commaunders p^rceptories contributions responsions rentis titles entres conditions coven^tntis and all other possessions and Hereditamentis, of what natures names or qualities soever they be & wheresoever they be or lye within this Realme of Englaund or within the lande of Irelande or ellis where within any the Kinges Dominions, whiche appertayned or bilonged to the said religion or to the Priours Maistres or Governours Knightis or other Ministres professid of or in the same by the pretence or in the right of the said religion; and all and singulier goodis catallis dettis arrerages of rentis and fermes and all other thinges reall and psonall whatsoever they be wherof or wherunto anny of the said Priou's bretherne or confreres or psonnes professid in the said Religion can have nor clayme any p^riculier proprietie to their owne propre use by the rules and statutis of the said Religion; To have and to holde the p^rmisses and evy of them to our said Sovereigne Lorde and to his heires and successours forever to use and employ by his mooste Excellent Wisdome and discretion at his owne free will and pleasure, and that his Highnes shalbe deemed and adjudged in the reall and actuall possession of the p^rmisses by vertue and auctoritie of this p^rsent acte.

IV.
The Hospitals, Houses, and Churches of Saint John's Jerusalem in England, and of Kilmaynam in Ireland, vested in the King; with all Real and Personal Estates & Property belonging to them respectively.

SAVING to all psones and bodies politike their heires and successours and the heires and successours of evy of them, other then the said Priour of Saint Johnes of Jerusalem in England and the said Priour of Kilmaynam in the lande of Irelande and the brothers or confreers of evy of them and the successours of evy of them, and all and evy other psonne or psonnes of the said religion and their successours and evy of them and the successours of evy of them, all suche right title interest possession leases grauntes annuyties fees offices corrodies reversionis rentis and se'vices rent charges cōmons right^e titles entrees actions petitions pensions porcions and all other hereditamentis of what names natures or qualities soever they be whiche they have shulde or ought to have had if this acte had never been had ne made, any thing in this acte to the contrary therof notwithstanding.

V.
General Saving of Title.

PROVIDED alway and be it enacted by thauctoritie of this p^rsent plament, by the agreement and assent of the Kinges mooste excellent goodnes, that the said Will^m Weston during his naturall life shalhave and enjoye to his own use out of the p^rmisses yerely one ānuall rent or pension of oone thousande poundis to be paid to him or his assignes at the Feast of Sainte Michaell tharchaungell and Thanūciacion of our Lady by even porcions, and also shalhave to his owne use suche reasonable portion of the goodis and catalls appertayning to the same religion as it shall please the Kinges Majestie of his mooste excellent goodnes to lymitt and appoint of the same; And that the said John Rawson Knight shall have and enjoye to his owne use out of suche possessions as he nowe hathe in England and Ireland one anuall Pension of fyve hundred markis to be paid to him or to his Assignes at the feastis aforesaid by even portions, and likewise shalhave to his owne propre use suche reasonable portion of the goodis ofthe said religion as shall please the Kinges Majestie of his most excellent goodnes to lymitt and appointe for the same: And that Clement

VI.
Certain Annuities, &c. granted to the Priors and Brethren for their Lives.

¹ then O.

² the O.

Weste being one of the Confreers of the saide religion shalhave and enjoye during his naturall life one annuitie or yerely pension of CC li. And that Thomas Pemberton another of the Confreers of the said religion shalhave and enjoye yerely during his naturall life one yerely pension of of lxxx li; And that Giles Russell another of the Confreers shalhave and enjoye yerely during his naturall life one yerely pension of C li.; And that George Aylmer another of the said Confreers shalhave and enjoye yerely during his naturall life one yerely pencion of C li.; And that John Sutton another of the Confreers of the said religion shalhave and enjoye yerely during his natural life one yerely pencion of CC li. And that Edward Bellingh^m another of the confreres of the said religion shalhave and enjoye yerely during his lif naturall one yerely pencion of oñ C li.; And that Edward Browne another of the confreres of the saide religion shalhave and enjoye yerely during his naturall lif one yerely pension of L li.; And that Edmund [Huse¹] another of the confreres of the said religion shalhave and enjoye yerely during his lif naturall one yerely pension of one C. m̄kē; And that Ambros Cave another of the confreres of the said religion shalhave and enjoye yerely during his naturall lyf one yerely pension of one hundred m̄kē; And that Thomas Coplelike another of the confreres of the said Religion shalhave and enjoye during his naturall life one yerely pencion of L li.; And that Cuthbert Leighton another of the confreres of the said religion shalhave and enjoye yerely during his naturall life one yerely pension of lx li.; And that Richard Brooke another of the confreres of the said religion shalhave and enjoye yerely during his naturall life one yerely pension of one C m̄kē; And that Henry Poole another of the confreres of the said religion shalhave and enjoye yerely during his natural life one yerely pencion of CC. m̄rkē; And that Will^m Tirrell another of the confreres of the said religion shalhave and enjoye during his naturall life one yerely pencion of xxx li.; And that John Rauson another of the confreres of the said religion shalhave and enjoye yerely during his naturall life one yerely pension of CC. m̄rkis; And that Anthony Rogers Oswalde Massingberd James [Huse¹] Thomas Thornell Nycolas Hupton Philipp Babington Henry Jerad Dunstane Nudegate Nicolas Lambert and David Gonson, being confreres professid in the said religion and having at this present tyme no maner of certainty towardis their lyving shalhave and enjoye evy of them one yerely pension of tenne poundis: The said severall yerely pensions to be paid at the feastis of Sainte Michael tharchaungell and thañunciation of our Lady by even portions as is aforesaid: And o^v this everie of the said confreris above named and mentioned shalhave to their owne propre uses suche reasounable porciōs of the goodis and cattallē being in their handis and possessions apptayning to the said religion as it shall pleas the Kinges Majesty to lymitte and appointe to everie of them of the same.

VII.
Proviso for any
Persons omitted
to be named.

AND be it also enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid that if any the Kinges subjectis being professid in the said religion be negligently forgotten or omitted out of this p̄sent acte for lacke of knowlege of their names, that yet nevertheless evy of them soo forgotten and not nowe presently named or remembred shalhave and enjoye suche honnest convenient and reasonable yerely pencion & porcion of goodis as shall please the Kinges Majesty to lymitt and appoint in that behalf; Provided alwaies that none of the said Priours or confreres of the said religion shalhave and enjoye any of the pensions afore specified excepte suche of them as be the Kinges true and faithfull subjectis, any thing in this Acte to the contrarie thereof notwithstanding.

VIII.
The Sub-Prior in
England, and the
Master and Two
Chaplains of the
Temple, allowed
to keep their
Salaries and Houses
for their Lives.

PROVIDED also and be it enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid that John Maplesden otherwise called John Mableston clerke subprior of the said religion of the said hospital of sainte John of Jerusalem in England, Will^m Ermestede clerke Maistre of the Temple in London, Walter Lymsey and John Wynter Chapleins there, and everie of them, shalhave perceive and enjoye during their naturall lifes all suche mansion houses stipendis and wages and all other profittes of money in as large and ample maner as they or anny of them nowe lafully have the same without lett or interrupcion of the Kinge our Souveraigne Lorde his heires or successours or any other his Officers or ministres, the said maister and twoo chapleins of the Temple doing their dueties and services there as they have accustomed to doo.

IX.
Annuities, &c.
may be assured by
Letters Patent.

AND be it further enacted by auctoritie aforesaid that the said Will^m Weston and John Rauson and everie of the said britherne or confreres aforesaid, and the said subprior and the said maistre of the Temple and twoo chapleins and everie of them, being the Kinges true and faithfull subjectis, upon their reasonable sutes and petitions shalhave sufficient tres patentis of the said severall yerely annuyties pensions mansions stipendis and wages and other profittes of money to them lymited by auctoritie of this acte undre the Kinges greate Seale without any fyne or fee to be paid to the Kinges use for the same.

X.
The Brethren
discharged from
their Obedience to
the Priors:
The Priors and
Brethren may sue
in their own Names,
&c. as under Stat.
31 H.VIII. c. 6.

AND be it further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid that the saide bretherne or confreres of the said religion and all other obediencers being membres of the said religion shalbe acquitted and discharged of their obedience that they have used to beare and geve unto the said Will^m Weston or to the said John Rauson or to any other of the said religion by the ordinances usages rules or Statutes of the said religion: And that aswell the said Will^m Weston and John Rauson as the said bretherne or confreres of the said Religion called Knightes as is aforesaid and everie of them being the Kinges subjectis borne in this Realme of Englaund or in the lande of Ireland or ellis where within any of the King^e Dominions shalbe inhabled to sue and be sued by their abovesaid proper names and surnames and have suche capacite and other fredome liberties and privileges to all intentis and purposes in as large and ample maner fourme fasshon and condition as in the first session of this p̄sent plament was ordeyned and enacted for religiouse psonnes; Anny Statutis orden^{nces} lawes custumes usages or anny other thinge or thinges to the contrarie therof in anywise notwithstanding.

XI.
Sanctuaries of
the said Order
abolished.

PROVIDED also and be it enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid that all privileges of Sanctuaries here to fore used or claymed in mansion houses and other placss cōenly called Sainte Johnes holde, and all other Sanctuaries heretofore used in anny place within this Realme or in Irelande, whiche heretofore hath been bilonging to anny of the said

¹ Husse O.

² Hussey O.

hospitals shall stand and be utterly void and of none effect for or concerning any sanctuary or privilege of sanctuary there to be had or used, The privileges of common churches and church yards applied and used to [goodde'] service and buriall of chren people onely exceptid.

AND be it also enacted by thaurtoritie aforesaid that all the said manours meases landis tenementis and all and singulier other possessions privileiges liberties franchises and other hereditamētē graunted to the Kinges Majestie by this acte shalbe in the survey rule ordre and govēn'nce of the Chauncelour and other mīnstres and officers of the Courte of thaugementations of the revenues of the Kinges crowne, in like maner fourme fashon and condition as the possessions of the landes of thabbeis monasteries or priories suppressid or surrendred ben.

(¹) AND be it also enacted by thaurtoritie aforesaid that all and everie suche psonē and psones as be nowe confreres of the said hospitall or hospitalles and at this present tyme out of the Realme shall bifore the feast of Penthecost whiche shalbe in the yere of our Lorde God M. v C. xij returne into the same, and here psonally p̄sent them selfis to the [Kinge'] Majestie or to the lorde Chauncelour of Englaunde the Lorde Treasurer the Lorde p̄sident of the Kinges Counsaill & the Lorde privye seale or twoo of them for the tyme being at the lest, bothe knowleging them selfis to be his Highnes true and loyall subjectis and declaring them selfis to be content willingly to observe kepe and mainteyne all the lawes and statutis of this Realme as to good and true subjectis apptayneth, Or ellis the same confrere or confreres making defaulte of suche his repaire and presentment as is beforesaid shall in nowise clayme and enjoye any pencion by vertue of this acte any thing in the same conteynid notwithstanding; onles the psonē or psonnes so making default of repaire and apparaunce can shewe and declare them selfis to have been detaynid or by a necessary meane empeachid and lettid of their wille purpose and desire to have cōme hither and to have accomplishid the whole contentis of this Statute accordingly.

(²) PROVIDED alwaies and be it enacted that this acte or any thing therein conteyned shall not extend or be prejudiciall to or concerning a lease made to Gyles Foster and Isabell then his wife nowe deceasid by Sir Will^m Weston knight Priour of the said Hospitall and by his britherne knightis of the same hospitall by Indenture sealid with their cōmen seale bearing date the xxiiijth day of Aprill in the xxxjth yere of the reigne of our said Souvaine Lorde, of the commaundry and manour of Balsall with all and evy membres fermes landis tenementis and hereditamentis being any parte or parcell of the said manour or commaundry and of divers landē teñtis hereditamentis profitis and commodities rehersed and expressid in the said Indentur, for terme of yeris whiche terme had his cōmencement from the feast of the Nativitie of Saint John Baptist next ensueing after the date of the said Indenture and from thence to contynue unto the tyme of xxiiijth yeris then next ensueing were fully complete and ended; but that the said Gyles his Executours and assignes shalhave holde and enjoye the said Manour and Commaundry and all the landis tenementis hereditamētē profittes and cōmodities dimysed and lett by the said Indentur for and during all the residue of the tyme and terme of yeris which are to cōme of the said terme of xxiiijth yeris and untill the same shalbe fully complete and ended according to the teno' condition & coven^tntis of the said Indentur; this acte or anny lawe or Ordenⁿce had made or providid to the contrary notwithstanding.

CHAPTER XXV.

THE dissolution of the p̄tensed mariage wth the Lady Anne of Cleves.

THE Lordis spūall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p̄sent plament assembled, calling to their remembrance the manyfolde detestable conflictē intestine batails mortalities of people and disherisons whiche heretofore have sprongen and growen in this Realme by occasion of diversities of titles to the Crowne of the same, whiche moste chiefly grewe and insurged by dowbtis of mariages and of the incertaintie of the succession of the same; Considering also that thanckis be to God almaner titles be nowe conjoyned consolidate united and vestid allonly in the Kinges most roiall psonē, so that his Majesty is and standeth presently a juste and undoubted pure and parfett King of this Realme, against whome none impediment or objection can or may be by any manⁿ of meanes alleged, And that it apptaineth to thoffice and policie of all civile bodies of Realmes and Countries moste chiefly next to their Dueties to God to forsee and provide for the suertie and certainty of the succession of their Kinges and chief govēnours forasmuche as upon the certaintie therof dependeth their hole comon welth rest peace and tranquillitie; And lately understanding that greate ambiguities doubtis and questions have been moved in the mariage solemnised betwene the Kinges Majestie and the lady Ann off Cleves, whereby greate troubles and inconveniences might herafter springe and growe in this Realme to the iminent danger of the destruction of the subjectis therof if remedy shulde not spedily be provided for the same: The Temporall Lordis and Cōmons have therfore made their mooste humble in^{te}cession and petition to the Kinges moste Roiall Majestye, That it might pleas his Highnes of his accustumable goodnes to comitte the state of his said mariage with all the circumstaunces and dependaunces therof unto the p̄lates and Clergie of this Realme to be serched examined diffined and determined by them according to the trueth justice and equitie, in suche wise as shulde stande with Goddis pleasure the Kinges honour and the welth and tranquillitie of this Realme; To whos moste humble sute and petition his Majestie condiscended and agreed, and

XII.
Lands, &c. hereby vested in the King, shall be under Survey of Court of Augmentations.

XIII.
Subjects being Members of the Order, and being Abroad, shall return into the Realm, or forfeit their Pensions, &c.

XIV.
Proviso for an existing Lease of the Commaundry and Manor of Balsall.

Evil of Doubts as to Succession of the Crown;

Doubts as to the Validity of the King's Marriage with the Lady Ann of Cleves; referred at the Desire of the Temporal Lords and Commons to the Prelates and Clergy in Synod:

¹ Godde O.

² Kinge O.

³ This Clause and the following are annexed to the Original Act in separate Schedules.

⁴ This Proviso does not appear in former Printed Editions of the Statutes of this Session.

The Tenor of the Instrument containing the Decision of the said Synod ;

declaring the said Marriage to be invalid, &c.

Lady Ann of Cleves's Assent, &c.

The said Marriage declared and enacted to be invalid, &c.

Lady Anne not to be called Queen.

Her Jointure, &c. repealed.

II.
Penalty of High Treason on Persons asserting the Validity of the said Marriage;

theruppon by his cōmission undre his Highnes greate seale comitted the examination of his said mariage, to Tharchebishops of bothe the provinces of Caunterbury and Yorke and to the Platys and clergie of the same ; by auctoritie wherof the said Archebishops prelates and clergie have assembled them selfis together in their Synode and after longe examination and consultation in and upon the validitie and invaliditie of the said mariage, have resolved declared and diffined by greate advise and deliberation and by their hole cōmon assent, as by an instrument therof made and exhibited unto the Kinges Majesty undre the seales of the said Archebishops and with thapprobations and testimonies of foure sundry notaries autentike therunto subscribid with their sundry signes more plainely apperith ; The tenour of whiche instrument herafter fully ensueth in thies wourdis : To the mooste excellent moste high and mightie Prince and our Souveraine Lorde Henry theight King of Englaund and of Fraunce defendour of the Faith Lorde of Irelaunde and supreme hed in erth undre Christe of the Churche of Englande, Thomas and Edwarde by the sufferaunce of God Archebishops of the Provinces of Caunterbury and Yorke with all reverence honour and due subjection helth and felicitie : Wheras your mooste excellent Majestie at the instaunces and requeste of the nobles and cōmons of your noble Realme hath by your Graces tres comissionals dated the vijth day of July the xxxijth yere of youre reigne cōmitted unto us and other our britherne bishops of bothe provinces together with the Deanes Archdeacons and Clergie of the same conjunctly and aparte that we shulde by mature deliberation discusse the cause of m̄rionye whiche bitwene your excellent Majesty and the noble lady Anne of Cleveys is many waies doubtfull and pplexid, And shulde furthermore determyn what we thought true and juste and what your Majestie might doo in the same, and that we shulde signifie unto your Highnes in a writing autentique what wee had doon therin, as in the said tres is conteynid more evidently and at large : Wee therefore both in o' owne name and in the name of our said britherne the bishops and the clergie, have thought good to signifie to your mooste excellent Majesty and doo signifie by thies presentis that wee and our said britherne, bishops of bothe provinces together with the Deanes Archdeacons and Clergie assembled by vertue and strength of your Graces said tres cōmissionals and congregate to make a Synode universall of this Realme, after wee had herde examined waied and discussed suche thinges as have ben proponed alleged affirmed and proved unto us, have with a cōmon and severall assent and consent of all and singulier declarid and determined your Majestie not to be bounde by the said pretendid mariage whiche is of itselfe nought and of noo force, so as your Majestie without tarieng for any othr judgement may with thauctoritie of your churche at your pleasure and arbitre contracte and consumate matrimony with any woman not prohibited by Goddis lawe to contracte with your Highnes, the foresaid pretendid Mariage with the lady Anne notwithstanding ; And that likewise the said lady Anne notwithstanding the pretended mariage with your Highnes whiche wee determyn to be no obstacle, may at her pleasure contracte matrimony with any other pson not forbidden to contracte with her by Goddis lawe ; Whiche determination made by us and the hole clergie we witness professe and affirme, like as also they with us have witnessed professid and with subscription of their names confirmed, to be true juste pure and honest, proceding from the syncere judgement of our conscience : To the execution of whiche determination the said clergie hath with us mooste pfectly holy and effectually assentid and consentid like as we eftsones consent and assent by thies presentis. And the said lady Anne being advertised by certaine noblemen of the request of the nobilitie and cōmons made to the Kinges Highnes to comitte the examination diffinition and determination of his Graces mariage with the same lady Anne to the Archebishops Bishops and Clergie, Did then of her owne free will assent and consent therunto, and moreover sithens that tyme having knowlege and clere understanding of the resolution diffinition and determination with the pticularities therof made by the said archebishops bishops and clergie, hath in presence of certaine noblemen as the same noble men have opinly in the Courte of plament testified and declarid, not only truely confessed and knowledged amonge other circumstances that she remayneth not carnally knowen of the Kinges Highnes body, but also hath agreed and fully submitted herself to the same determination as to a thinge purely truely justly indifferently and honorably doon diffined and determined by the said Archebishops bishoppis and clergie ; And her said confession and agreement she hath also signified by a tre subscribid with her awne hande whiche tre and instrumēt hath ben opinly redd declarid and publishid to the said lordis and cōmons in this p̄sent plament assembled in bothe houses of the said plament : IN CONSIDERATION wherof the said Lordes sp̄uall and temporall and the Cōmons in this present plament assembled most humbly besechin the Kinges mooste Roiall Majestie that it may be assented declarid and enacted by auctoritie of this present plament, aswell for the suertie and certaintye of his Highnes posteritie and succession as for the welth quietnes rest and tranquillitie of this Realme, that the mariage betwene his Highnes and the said lady Anne of Cleves is clerely voide and of no force value ne effect ; And that his Majestie is at his libertie and pleasure to contracte m̄rimony and mary with any other woman not prohibited by the lawe of God to mary with his Highnes, And that the said lady Anne notwithstanding the said pretendid mariage betwene the Kinges Majesty and the same lady Anne, at her libertie and pleasure may contracte m̄rionye and mary with any other pson not prohibited by the lawe of God to mary with her ; And that suche maridge whiche the Kinges Highnes herafter shall solemnise and consumate with any woman not phibited by the lawes of God to mary with his Highnes, and the posteritie and succession procreated of suche mariage shalbe good pure p̄fitt and lafull, the said pretendid mariage betwene his Highnes and the said lady Anne or any other thinge or thinge to the contrary therof in any wise notwithstanding ; And that the said lady Anne shall not be named or called within this Realme nor in any other the Kinge dominions nor ellis where the Kinges wife nor Quene of this Realme ; And that all tres patentis made by his Highnes unto the said lady Anne in consideration of the said pretendid mariage for her dower and joyntour or otherwise be voide and of none effect.

AND be it also enacted by thauctoritie abovesaid, that if any pson or psones of what estate degree dignitie or condition soever he or they be after the first day of Septem̄r next cōmyng, by writing or imprinting or by any other exteriour act worde or deade directly or indirectly accept or take judge or beleve the said pretendid mariage had bytwene his Majestie and the said lady Anne of Cleves to be good lafull or of any effect, Or by wordis writing

printing dede or acte procure or doo or cause to be procured or doon any thinge or thinges to or for thinterruption repelle or annullation of this acte or of any thinge therin conteynid, That [than¹] evy suche psonne and psonnes of what estate degree or condition soever he or they be and their aidours counsaillours maynteignours and abettours and evy of them, for evy suche offence bifore specified shalbe adjudged high traitours and evy suche offence shalbe adjudged high treason; and thoffendours therin their aidours counsaillours mayneteignours and abettors and evy of them being lafully convicte of any suche offence by Presentment Verdicte confession or proces according to the custumes and lawes of this Realme shall suffre paines of deathe as in cases of high Treason; And that also evy suche offendo^r being convicte as is aforesaid, shall lose and forfait to his Highnes and to his heires and successours Kinges of this Realme all suche manours landis teñtis rentis reversionis ānuities and hereditamentis whiche they had in possession as owners or were soole seaisid of by or in any right title or meanes, or anny other psonne or psonnes had to their use of anny astate of inheritaunce at the day of suche treasons and offences by them cōmitted and doon, And shall also lose and forfait to his Highnes and to his said heires aswell almaner suche astate of Freeholdis and Interest for yeris of landis and teñtis as all other goodis catallis and detis whiche they had at the time of their conviction or attaindre of anny suche offence: Saving alwaies to evy suche psonne and psonnes and bodies politike and their heires assigneis and successours and their successors of evy of y^m, other than suche psonnes as shalbe so convicted and attained and their heires and successours, and all other clayming to their uses, all suche right title use interest possession condicion rentis fees offices ānuyties and cōmons which they or any of them shalhave in or uppon anny suche mannours landis teñtis rentis ānuyties or hereditamentis that shall so happen to be loste and forfait by reason of anny conviction or attayndre for anny the treasonnes and offences above rehersed at the tyme of the saide treasons and offences commytted or at any tyme aftre.

Forfeiture of
Lands, &c.
thereon.

General Saving.

AND be it also enacted by auc^te of this present parlement that all and singulier the King^e loving subjectis whiche have spoken doon practisid cōmitted attempted or procured to be doon or attempted directly or indirectly by wourdes writing^e printing^e or any exterior acte or actes any thing or thing^e whatsoever it be against the mariage solemnised betwene the Kinges Majesty and the said lady Anne, or for the setting furthe or preferment of the dissolution therof, or against the psonne of the said lady Anne or her estate or dignitie whiche she pretendith by reason of the said mariage, or have doon any thing or thinges acte or actis or spoken written or imprented any word^e or procured to be doon any thing or thing^e acte or actes or any wordis to be spoken written or imprented contrary or againste the said mariage or anny dependences therof, whiche mought be taken demed or interpretatid for treason or misprision of treason by any construction by vertue of any estatutis of this Realme heretofore made, shalbe freely and clerely p^oned discharged and releasid by auctoritie of this acte of all those and suche treasons and misprisions of treasons above mencioned, and that none of his said loving subjectis for any of the said treasonnes or mysprision of treason above mentioned and specified shall hereafter at any tyme by anny maner of meanes be impeachid [or²] vexid or troubled but utterly be discharged therof for ever.

III.
Pardon of all Actis
done for dissolving
the said Marriage.

CHAPTER XXVI.

Concerning Christes Religion.

WHERE the Kinges roiall Majestie of his blissed and gracious disposition like as his Highnes is our Souveraine liege Lorde and supreme hed of the churche of England, so his Grace taketh the care and sollicitude therof moste diligently forseyng and providing all that can be to the quiet unyon concorde welthe prosperitie and furtheraunce of the same; Considering also that nothing so muche troublith the comon welth and hyndereth quiet and concorde as diversitie in opinions and belefe specially in thinges that concerne Allmighty God and his religion, And of his prudence and [wisedom³] well waying that out of sundry outward places and pties there have spronge ben sowen and set furth divers hereticall erronouse and daungerouse opinions and doctrines in the religion of Christ, whereby some of his Graces liege people might be not only disquieted and moved to variaunces strifes commotions or seditions among them selfis to thutter distruction and undoing of them selfis and of their hole posteritie for ever, but also enduced and assured unto unfaithefulness misbelefe miscreaunce and contempt of God to thutter confusion and dampnation of their soules, unlesse by his Majesties providence some good remedy shulde be ordeynid for the same; Hath of his bountefull roiall [clemency⁴] therefore appoincted established and ordeynid tharche bishops and sundry bishops of both provinces of Caunterbury and Yorke within this his realme and also a greate nombre of the best larned honestest and most vertuouse sorte of the Doctours of Divinytie men of discretion judgement and good disposition of this said realme, to thintent that according to the very gospell and lawe of God, without any parciall respect or affection to the papisticall sorte, or any other secte or sectes whatsoever they be, they shulde declare by writing and publish aswell the principall articles and poinctes of our fayth and belefe with the declaration true understanding and observation of suche other expedient point^e as by them with his Graces advise counseill and consent shalbe thought nedefull and expedient, and also for the lafull rites ceremonies and observations of Goddis service within this his Graces Realme: And forasmuche as the true diffinition determination and declaration therof requierith ripe and mature deliberation and advise, and that so high and godly thinges may not rashely be diffinid determined and set furth nor to be astricted or restrayned to this present Session or anny other Session of this p^sent plament, but from tyme to tyme be diffined determyned concluded and published as the case shall require, and as his Majestie with thadvise of his moste honorable Counsaill, and suche as his Highnes hath appoincted or shall from tyme to tyme appoinct to the same shall thincke moste convenient;

Evil of Discord in
Religious Points;

Assembly of the
Clergy appointed,
for declaring
Articles of the
Christian Faith;

¹ then O.

² O. omits.

³ wisdom^e O.

⁴ clemencye O.

All Decisions of the Clergy confirmed by the King, in Matters of Religion, shall be valid and obeyed, as if hereby fully enacted;

not being contrary to the Laws and Statutes.

BE IT therefore enacted ordeigned and established by the Kinges Majesty with thassent of the lordis spūall and temporall and the cōmons in this present plamēt assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that all and evy determinations declarations decrees diffinitions resolutions and orden'nces, as according to Goddis wourde and Christes gospell by his Majesties advice and confirmation by his tres patentis undre his Graces greate seale shall at anny tyme hereafter be made sett furth declared decreed diffined resolved and ordeyned, by the said Archebishops bishops and doctours now appointed or other psonnes hereafter to be appointed by his roial Majesty or ellis by the hole clergie of England, in and uppon the matiers of Christes religion and chřen faith and the lafull rites ceremonies and observations of the same, shalbe in all and evy pointe lymitation and circumstaunce therof by all his Graces subjectis and other resiantis and inhabitauntis within this his Graces realme and other his Graces dominions fully beleved obeyed observid and pformed to all purposes and intents constructions and interpretations, uppon the paynes and penalties therin to be comprisid, as if the same determinations declarations decrees diffinitions resolutions and orden'nces and evy of them with the paynes and penalties therin comprised had ben were or shulde be by expresse wourdes termes and sentencis playnely and fullye made sett furth declarid rehersed and conteynid in this present acte, any use custume or statute heretofore had used observid or accustomed to the contrary therof in anny wise notwithstanding: Provided alwaies that nothing shalbe doon ordeynid defyned or provided by auctoritie of this acte, whiche shalbe repugnant or contrariant to the lawes and statutes of this Realme; Anny thinge in this acte conteynid to the contrary therof notwithstanding.

CHAPTER XXVII.

Resumption at Calais, Berwik and Wales.

Certain Grants of Offices in Calais and Berwick, with unusual Fees, &c.;

and of Sheriffwicks in Wales for Life;

All such Grants declared void;

and also all Grants thereof in Reversion.

WHERE divers of the Kinges subjectis by their sinistre and subtyll information and meanes have heretofore had and obteynid of the Kinges Majestie, as well by his tres Patentis as by billē and warrantis assigned by his Graces hand divers grauntes for terme of life & lifes of divers offices fees wages and other profittes being extraordinary and not (') the ordinary offices fees wages or profittes of the garysons within the Townes of Calais Guynes Hammes Ruysbanck and the Marches of the same, and in the towne of Barwicke; And have likewise obteynid of the Kinges Highnes divers especiall warrantis and lycences for to be absent and none resident in and uppon their ordinary offices within the said townes and marches: And where also divers of the Kinges subjectis, of their sinistre and subtyll meanes have likewise obteynid of the Kinges Majestie for terme of life and lifes divers grauntis unto them made by the Kinges Graces tres patentis of divers offices of sherifwikes within the Kinges dominions of Wales, contrarie to the cōmon welth of the Country there; not only to the greate unsuertie of the said townes and places above rehersed but also to the greate disquieting vexation and truble of the Kinges loving and obedient subjectis: For reformation wherof be it enactid ordeynid and establishid by thauctoritie of this pnt plament that all and singulier suche tres patentis warrantis and licences heretofore graunted or made by the Kinges Majesty to any psonne or psones as is aforesaid and everie of them shall by thauctoritie aforesaid from and after the first day of Septembre next cōming be clerely void frustrate and of none effecte to all intentis constructions and purposes; And also that all and singulier grauntis of the revercion or reversions of any office or offices in the Townes abovereherid and Marches of the same shall by thauctoritie aforesaid be likewise voide frustrate and of none effect to all intentis and purposes.

CHAPTER XXVIII.

AN ACTE that Lesez may enjoy their fermes.

Evil of avoiding certain Leases;

Leases made by Tenants in Fee, or in Right of their Wives or Churches, declared valid against their Heirs and Successors.

WHERE greate nombre of the Kinges subjectis have heretofore taken leases of landes tenementis and other hereditamētē for terme of yeris, and divers of them for terme of lyves, and have geven and paide greate Fynes and greate sommes for the same and also have ben at greate costis and charges aswell in and aboute greate reparations and buydingē upon their said Fermes as otherwise concerning the same Fermes, Yet notwithstanding the said Fermours after [their'] deathis or resignations of their lessor have been and be daily with greate cruelty expulsed and putt out of their said Fermes and takingē by theires or successours of their said lessours, or by suche psonnes as have interest therin after the deaths or resignations of their said lessours, by reason of pryve [gifte'] of entayle, or for that the lessours had nothing in the landis tenementis or other hereditamentis so letten at the tyme of the leasses therof made but only in the right of their wyves, or suche other like cause, to the greate impovysment and in maner utter undoyng of the said Fermours: FOR REFORMACION wherof be it ordeynid establishid and enactid by the King our Souvaine Lorde the Lordes spūall and temporall and the Cōmons in this present plament assemblid and by auctority of the same, That all leasses hereafter to be made of any manours landis tenementis or other hereditamentis by writing indentid under seale for terme of yeres or for terme of life, by any psonne or psonnes being of full age of xxj yeris, having anny estate of Inheritaunce either in fee symple or in fee taylor in their owne right or in the right of their churches or wives, or joyntly with their wives, of any estate of inheritaunce made before the coverture or after, shalbe good and effectuell in the lawe againste the leassours their wives heires and successours and every of them, according to suche astate as is comprisid and

of O.

the O.

giftes O.

specified in every suche Indenture of lease in like maner and fourme as the same shulde have ben if the leassours therof and evy of them at the tyme of the making of suche leasses had been lafully seaid of the same landes tenementis and hereditamentis comprisid in suche Indenture of (') good parfitt and pure astate of fee symple therof to their owne onely uses.

PROVIDED alway that this acte or anny thinge therin conteynid shall not extende to any leasses to be made of anny manours landis tenementis or hereditamentis being in thandis of any Fermour or Fermours by vertue of any olde lease, onlesse the same olde lease be expired surrendred or ended within one yere next after the making of the saide newe lease; nor shall extende to any graunt to be made of any reversion of any mannours landis tenementis or hereditamentis nor to any lease of any manours landis teñtis or hereditamentis which have not moost comonly ben letten to ferme or occupied by the fermours therof by the space of twentye yeres next bifore suche lease therof made; nor to anny lease to be made without impechement of waste; nor to any lease to be made above the nombre of xxjⁱⁱ yeres or three lyves at the moste from the day of making therof; And that upon every suche lease there be reservid yerely during the same lease due and payable to the lessours their heires and successours, to whome the same landis shulde have cōmen after the deathes of the lessours if no suche lease had ben theroff made and to whome the reversion therof shall appertayne according to their estatis and interestis, so muche yerely ferme or rent or more as hath been moste accustomedly yelden or paide for the mannours landes tenementis and hereditamentis so to be letten within twentye yeris nexte before suche lease therof made; and that evy suche psonne and psonnes to whome the reversion of suche manours landis tenementis or hereditamentis so to be letten shall appertaine as is aforesaide after the deathis of suche lessours or their heires shall and may have suche like remedye and advⁿtage to all intentis and purposes againste the [lesses¹] therof their Executours or Assigneis as the same lessour shuld or might have had againste the same [lesses¹]; so that if the lessour were seaid of any especiall estate taile of the same hereditamentis at the tyme of suche lease that thissue or heire of that speciall estate shalhave the reversion rentis and services reservid upon suche lease after the death of the saide lessour as the lessour hymselfe myght or ought to have hadd yf he hadd lyved.

PROVIDED alway that the wife be made party to evy suche lease whiche hereafter shalbe made by her husband of any maners landis teñtis or hereditamentis being thinheritaunce of the wife, and that everie suche lease be made by Indenture in the name of the husbaund and his wife and she to seale to the same, And that the ferme and rent be reserved to the housbande and to the wife and to theirs of the wife according to her estate of Inheritaunce in the same; And that the husband shall not in anny wise alyene discharge graunte or geve away the same rent reservid nor anny parte therof longer than during the coverture, without it be by fyne levied by the said husband and wife; But that the same rent shall remaine descende revertre or come after the death of suche husbaunde unto suche psonne or psonnes and their heires in suche maner and sorte as the landis so leassed shuld have doon if no suche lease had therof ben made.

PROVIDED also that this acte extend not to geve any libertie or power to anny psonne or psonnes to take any moo fermes leasses or taking^e of anny maners landis tenementis or other hereditamentis than he or they shuld or might lafully have doon bifore the making of this acte; nor extende to geve anny libertie or power to anny psonne or vicar of anny churche or vicarege for to make any lease or graunte of any their mesuages landis teñtis tithes profittes or hereditamentis belonging to their churches or vicareges otherwise or in anny other maner than they shuld or might have doon before the makinge of this acte; any thinge conteynid in this acte to the contrary notwithstanding.

AND furthermore be it enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid that all leasses at any tyme within the space of three yeris next before the xijth day of Aprill in the xxxj yere of our Souveraigne Lorde the Kinges reigne made by writing indented undre Seale by anny psonne or psones of full age of hole memory not unlawfully [coarcted³] [not⁴] being [covertbarne,⁵] for terme of yeris of anny maners landis tenementis or other hereditamentis, whereof the lessour or lessours were seaid of anny astate of Inheritaunce of and in the same to their owne onely use at the tyme of making of anny suche lease therof, and wherof the [leasses¹] their executours or assigneis be nowe in possession by vertue of the same lease and no cause of reentre or forfaicture therof had or made, shalbe good and effectuell in the lawe against the leassours their heires and successours and the heires and successours of evy of them according to the covenⁿtis articles and agreementis specified in evy suche Indentur^e of lease: So alwaies there be reservid and yerely payable during the same lease to the said lessours their heires or successours, or to suche other as shuld or ought to have had the same manours landis teñtis or hereditamentis so lessed after the deceesse of suche lessours in cace no such lease had therof been made, asmuche yerely rent for the same as was at anny tyme therefore yelden or paid within xx yeres next bifore the making of anny suche lease, or ellis suche leases to be of nōo other force ne effect than they were bifore the making of this present acte.

AND moreov^r for certaine considerations be it enacted by auctoritie aforesaid, that noo fyne feoffament or other acte or actis hereafter to be made suffred or doon by the husband onely, of any manours landis tenementis or hereditamentis being thinheritaunce or freehold of his wife during the coverture bytwene them, shall in any wise be or make anny discontinuance therof or be p^judiciall or hurtfull to the said wife or to her heires, or to suche as shalhave right title or interest to the same by the death of suche wife or wives; But that the same wife and her heires and suche other to whome suche right shall appertaine after her decease shall and may then lafully entre into all suche manours landis teñtis and hereditamentis according to their rightis and titles therin, any suche fyne feoffament or other acte to the contrary notwithstanding; fynes levied by the husbaund and wife wherunto the said wiff be partie & pryvy onely except.

II.
Not to extend to Leases in Reversion, &c. or for more than 21 Years, &c.

Reservation of accustomed Rent on such Leases, payable to the Reversioners.

III.
Wives shall be Parties to Leases of their Lands, &c.

IV.
Not to extend to increasing Farms, or enabling Clergy to lease otherwise than by Law.

V.
Existing Leases at old Rents confirmed, against the Heirs and Successors of the Lessors.

VI.
Fines by the Husband only of the Wife's Land shall not prejudice the Wife.

¹ a O.² lessees O.³ coherted O.⁴ nor O.⁵ covert baron O.

VII.
Wife shall not
avoid Leases for
21 Years, &c.
by her Husband
with her.

PROVIDED furthermore that this clause or acte extende not to geve any libertie to any suche wife or to her heires for to avoyde any lease hereafter to be made of any the Inheritance of the wife by her husbaund and her for terme of xxj yeris or under, or any her inheritance for terme of three lyves at thuttermoste, wheruppon asmuche yerely rent or more is or shalbe reservid and yerely paible during the same lease as was at anny tyme therefore yelden or paid within xx yeris next bifore the making of anny suche lease according to the tenour of this present acte, any thing therein conteynid to the contrary notwithstanding.

VIII.
Proviso as to Leases
by Spiritual
Persons attainted,
&c.

PROVIDED also that this acte extend not to make good any lease or leases heretofore made by any ecclesiasticall psonne or psonnes by their covent or cōmen seale, whiche be made void or taken away by auctoritie of any Acte of Plament heretofore made; nor extend to make good any lease or leases heretofore made by any ecclesiasticall psonne or psonnes nowe being attainted of treason, undre their covent seale or otherwise, or by any other psonne or psonnes nowe being attainted of treason by Acte of plament or otherwise; But that all and singulier suche lease and leases and evy of them nowe made or hereafter to be made shalbe of suche like effect and strength in the lawe and none other as they and everie of them were bifore the making of this Acte, any thing bifore mentioned in this Acte to the contrarie thereof notwithstanding.

CHAPTER XXIX.

Oswaldebeck Socke.

Lands lying within
the Soke of
Oswaldebeck, in
Nottinghamshire,
shall become
descendible as at
Common Law, and
not be partible,
under any Custom
there.

BE it enacted ordeynid and establishid by the King our Souveraigne Lorde and by thassent of the lordis s^puall and temporall and the Comons in this p^sent plament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that all meases landis tenementis and other hereditamentis being gildable sett lying and being within the lordeshipp and [sooke¹] of Oswaldbeck otherwise Oswaldbeck soke within the Countie of Nottingh^m wherof anny psonne or psonnes be nowe seasid in possession or remaindre in fee simple or fee taile, whiche be pretendid by a custume there to be partible betwene and amongst heires males, shall from hensfurth be clerely chaunged from the said custume and in nowise hereafter be departed or departible by anny custume there amongst and betwene heires males, but shall remaine revert abide descende cōme and be after and according as meases landis tenementis and other hereditamentis doo or may discende remaine revert abide cōme or be according to the cōmon lawe of this Realme, and in like maner to discend and be descendable remaine come revert and be inheritable to the heir or heires after and according to the said cōmon lawe of this Realme of England; And that all and singulier the said meases landis tenementis and hereditamentis shall from hensfurth be acceptid taken inheritid demed and adjudged to be like as landis tenementis and other hereditamentis at the cōmon lawe of this Realme, and in suche maner and fourme as if the same measis landis tenementis and other hereditamentis had never ben departed or departible betwene and amongst heires males; any lawe usage or custume within the saide lordeshipp or soke heretofore had acceptid or used to the contrary therof notwithstanding.

CHAPTER XXX.

Mispleading Jeofailes, &c.

Mischiefs of
Mispleadings,
Jeofails, &c.

FORASMUCHE as the partie playntifes and demaundauntis in all maner of actions and sutes aswell reall as psonall at the comon lawe of this Realme bifore this tyme have been greatly delayed and hindred in their sutes and demaundis, by reason of the craftye subtil and negligent pleading^e of the Plainetifes or demaundautes defendautis or ten^{nt}^e where any Action or demaunde hath been sued had or made, aswell in ministring of their declarations and barres as also in their replications rejoinders rebutters joyning of issues and other pleading^e, to the greate hurte delay and hinderaunce of the said plainctifes or demaundauntis or to the vexation of the defendautis or ten^{ntis}, in so muche that whan thissues joynid in the same actions betwene the parties to the same hath been tried and founde by the verdicte of xij or moo indifferent psonnes for the said plainetifes or demaundauntis or for the ten^{ntis} or defendautis, and the Justices redy to geve judgement for the said parties for whome the said issue was founde, the same parties have ben compellid by the course and ordre of the cōmon lawe of this Realme afore this tyme to replede, and the said verdictes so geven as is aforerehersid to be taken as voide and of none effecte, sometyme bicause thissues have ben misjoyned and a [Jeofall²] and sometyme by taking adv^{nt}age of the parties owne mispleading, or in the pursueing [myscontynuyng³] or discontynuyng of proces of any of the parties and for divers other causes; the whiche is thought aswell a greate sclaunder to the said cōmon lawe of this Realme and to the ministres of the same as also playne delaye and hinderaunce unto the said parties, in that they shulde not have their Judgementis whan thissue hathe ben founde and tried as is aforesaide to their greate costis and charges; Be it therefore enacted by the King our Souveraigne Lorde the Lordes s^puall and temporall and the Comons in this p^sent plamēt assembled and by thauctoritie of the same, That fromhensfurth if any issue be tried by the othe of xij or moo indifferent men for the partie plainctif or demaundant or for the partie of the ten^{nt} or defendaut, in any maner of action or sute at the cōmon lawe of this Realme in any of the Kinges Courtis of Recorde, that then the Justice and Justices by whome judgemēt therof ought to be geven shall procede and geve Judgement in the same; any myspleading lacke of colour in sufficient pleading or jeofaile any

After Verdict,
Judgement shall
be given, without
regard to
Mispleading.

¹ Soke O.

² Yeofaile O.

³ mysconveying O.

myscontynuaunce or discontinuaunce or mysconveying of process mysjoyning of this issue lacke of warraunt of attournay for the partie against whome the same issue shal happen to be tried, or any other defaulte or negligence of any of the parties ther counsaillours or attournaies, had or made to the contrary notwithstanding; And the saide Judgementis therof so to be had and geven shall stande in full strength and force to all intentis and purposes accordinge to the said verdicte, without any reversell or undoing of the same by writte of errour or of false judgement, in like fourme as though no suche defaulte or negligence had nev^{er} ben had or comitted.

(¹) PROVIDED alway and be it enacted by thaurtoritie aforesaid, in avoyding of errors and other greate inconvenyencies that daily doo fortune to rise and growe in the Kinges Courtis of Recorde at Westminster thorough the negligence of attournais, bicause they deliver not their warrauntis of attournay in suche actions and sutes wherin they be named attournay according to the lawes of this Realme, that all and evy suche psonne and psonnes which shall fortune hereafter to be attournay to or for any other psonne or psonnes being demaundaunt or plainetif ten^{ant} or defendaut in any action or sute at any tyme hereafre comensed or taken in any of the Kinges said Courtes, and pleade to an yssue in the same action or sute, That then the same Attournais and evy of them from tyme to tyme shall deliver or cause to be deliverid his or their sufficient and lafull warrant of attournay to be entred of recorde for evy of the said actions or sutes wherein they be named attournaies, to the officer or his Deputy ordeyned for the receipt and entring therof, in the same terme when the said issue is entred of recorde in the said Court, or afore, upon pain of forfaiting unto our said Souvaine Lorde tenne poundis sterling for evy defaulte for none delivying of the said warrant of attournay, And also further to suffre suche imprisonment as by the discretion of the Justices of the Courte for the tyme being where any suche defaulte shall fortune to be had or made shalbe thought convenyent; This present acte with the proviso to endure till the last day of the next plament.

II.
Warrants of Attorney shall be delivered and recorded in or before the Term when the Issue is entered :

Penalty *℥*10. and Imprisonment.

CHAPTER XXXI.

FOR avoyding of Reco^vyes by collusion.

WHERE divers psonnes being seaisid of landis tenementis and hereditamentis, as tenauntis by the courtesy of England or otherwise onely for terme of life or lifes, have heretofore pmitted and suffred other psonnes by agreement or covyne betwene them had to recover the same landis and tenementis and other hereditamentis against the same pticulier ten^{ants} in the Kinges Courte, by reason wherof those psonnes to whome the reversion or remaindre therof hath bilonged have afre the deathis of the same pticler ten^{ants} been dryven to their actions for the recontynuaunce and obeyning of the said landis and tenementis so recoverid, to their greate and importable charges costis and expences, and some tyme have ben clerely disheritid of the same to their manyfest injurys and wronge in that bihalfe; For Remedy wherof be it enacted by the Kinge our Souvaine Lorde with thassent of the Lordis sp^{iritu}all and temporall and the Comons in this present plament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that all suche recoveries hereafter to be had or prosecuted by agreement of the parties or by covyn as is aforesaid against any suche pticulier tenaunt of any landis teⁿis or hereditamentis, wherof the same pticler ten^{ant} is or hereafter shalbe seaisid as ten^{ant} by the curtesy of England ten^{ant} in tayll after possibilitie of issue extincte or otherwise for terme of lif, shall fromhensfurth as against suche psonne or psonnes to whome the reversion or remaindre therof shall [than¹] apptayne and against their heires and successours be clerely and utterly voide and of none effect; any lawe or usage heretofore had to the contrarie therof in anny wise notwithstanding: Provided alway that this Acte nor any thing therein conteyned shall extend or be pjudiciall to anny psonne or psonnes that shall hereafre by good title reco^v any landis tenementis or hereditamentis without frawde or covyn against anny suche pticulier ten^{ant} as is bifore mentioned by reason of anny former right or title; nor to avoyde any recoverie hereafter to be had against any suche pticulier ten^{ant} by thassent and agreement of thos in the reversion or remaindre, so that the same assent and agreement doo appere of Recorde in the Kinges Court; but that all and evy suche recovery and recoveries so to be had or prosecuted uppon former rightis or titles, or by thassentis or agreementis of thos in the reversion or remaindre appearing of Recorde as is aforesaid, shall stande and be in like force streignth and effecte as they were bifore the making of this Acte; any thinge herin conteynid to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding.

Recoveries suffered by Collusion by particular Tenants for Life, to the Injury of the Reversioners;

Such Recoveries declared void against the Reversioners.

Proviso for Recoveries by good Title, and with Assent of Reversioners.

CHAPTER XXXII.

Jointenaunt^e for lif or yeres.

FORASMUCHE as in the plament begon at Westm^{ster} the xxvijth day of Aprill and there contynued till the xxvijth day of June the xxxj yere of the Kinges mooste noble and victoriouse reigne that nowe is, it was amongst other thinges [there¹] enacted and established that all joyncte ten^{ants} and ten^{ants} in comon that then were or hereafre shulde be of anny estate or estatis of Inheritaunce, in their owne rightis or in the right of their wives, of anny mannours landis tenementis or hereditamentis within this Realme of England Wales or Marches of the same, shall and may be coacted and compellid by vertue of the said acte to make partition betwene them of all suche mannours landis teⁿis and hereditamentis as they [than hilde⁴] or hereafter shulde holde as joynte ten^{ants} or ten^{ants} in comon; as more (¹) at large apperith by the said estatute: And forasmuche as the said estatute dothe not extende to

St. 31 H.VIII.c.1. for Partition by Joint-Tenants, &c. extended to Persons having particular Estates for Life or Years.

¹ The following Proviso is annexed to the Original Act in a separate Schedule.

² then O.

³ O. omits.

⁴ then holde O.

⁵ playnly O.

joyncte ten^{ntis} or ten^{ntis} in cōmon for terme of life or yeris, nother to joyncte ten^{ntis} or tenantis in cōmon where one or some of them have but a pticulier estate for terme of life or yeris and thother have estate or estatis of inheritaunce of and in any mannours landis tenementis and heredita^{re}; Be it therefore enacted by the Kinge our Souvaine Lorde and by thassent of his Lordis spūall and temporall and the Comons in this p^{re}sent plament assembled and by thauctoritie of the same, That all joynct ten^{ntis} and tenantis in cōmen and evy of them, whiche nowe hold or herafter shalholde joynctly or in cōmon for terme of life yere or yeres, or joyncteten^{ntis} or ten^{ntis} in cōmon where one or some of them have or shalhave estate or estatis for terme of life or yeris with thother that have or shalhave estate or estatis of inheritaunce or freeholde, in any manours landes teñtis or hereditamentis, shall and may be compellable from hensfurth, by writte of partition to be pursued out of the Kinges Courtis of Chauncery uppon his or their cace or caces, to make severaunce and partition of all suche manours landis tenementis and hereditamentis whiche they holde joynctely or in cōmon for terme of lyf or lifes yere or yeris, where one or sōme of them holde joynctly or in cōmon for terme of life or yeris with other, or that have an estate or estatis of inheritaunce or freeholde.

II.
Such Partition shall not prejudice others, not Parties.

PROVIDED alway and be it enacted that no suche ptition nor severaunce hereafter to be made by force of this acte be nor shalbe prejudiciall or hurtfull to anny psonne or psonnes their heirs or successours other than suche whiche be parties unto the said partition their Executors or Assigneis.

CHAPTER XXXIII.

Wrongfull disseasyn to be no descente.

Death of a Disseisor shall not operate as a Descent against the lawful Owner, unless after Five Years peaceable Possession.

WHERE divers psonnes of their insaciabie myndes have heretofore by streighth and without title entered into mannours landis tenementis and other hereditamentis, and wrongfully disseasid the rightfull owners and possessours therof, and so being seasid by disseasyn have therof dyed seasid, by reason of whiche dying seasid the disseisye or suche other psonnes as bifore suche discent might have lauffully entred into the said mannours landis and tenementis were and be thereby clerely excluded of their entre into the said mannours landes and tenementis, and put to their action for their remedy and recovy^{er} therin, to their greate costis and charges; For reformation wherof be it enacted by auctoritie of this p^{re}sent plament that the dying seasid herafre of any suche disseisour of or in any mannours landis teñtis or other hereditamentis, having no right or title therein, shall not be taken or demed from hensfurth any suche descent in the lawe, for to tolle or take away the entree of anny suche psonne or psonnes or their heir^e which at the tyme of the same discent had good and lauffull title of entree into the said mannours landis teñtis or hereditament^e, Except that suche disseasour hath had the peasible possession of suche manours landis teñtis or hereditamentis, wherof he shall soo dye seasid, by the space of v yeris next afre the disseasin therin by him cōmitted, without entree or contynuall clayme by or of suche psonne or psonnes as have lauffull title thereunto.

CHAPTER XXXIV.

Graunties of Reversions.

Covenants in Leases, &c. not available, by Common Law, except to Parties or Privies thereto;

WHERE bifore this tyme divers, aswell temporall as ecclesiasticall and religiouse psonnes, have made sundry leases demyses and grauntis to divers other psones of sundry manours lordships fermes meases landis tenementis medowes pastures or other hereditamentis for terme of life or lifes or for terme of yeres, by writing undre their seale or sealis conteyning certain conditions coven^{ntis} and agreementis to be p^{er}formed as well on the parte and bihalfe of the said [leases and grauntis¹] their executours and assigneis, as on the behalf of the said lessours and grantours their heirs and successours; And forasmuche as by the cōmon lawe of this Realme no straunger to any coven^{nt} action or condition shall take any adv^{nt}age or benefite of the same by any meanes or wayes in the lawe, but onely suche as be parties or privies therunto, by the reason wherof as well all [grauntis²] of reversions as also all grauntees and [patentis³] of the Kinge our Souvaine Lorde of sundrie manours lordships graunges fermes meases landis tenementis medowes pastures or other hereditamentis, late bilonging to monasteries and other religiouse and ecctiasticall houses dissolved suppressid renouncid relinquished forfaicted geven up or by other meanes cōme to thandis and possession of the King^e Majesty syns the fourth day of February the xxvijth yere of his mooste noble reigne, be excluded to have any entree or action against the said [lessees⁴] and grauntees their executours or assigneis whiche the lessours bifore that tyme mought by the lawe have had against the same [lessees⁴] for the breache of any condition coven^{nt} or agreement comprisid in the indentures of their said lessees dimises and grauntes: Be it therefore enacted by the Kinge our Souvaine Lorde the Lordes spūall and temporall and the Commons in this present plament assembled and by auctoritie of the sam^e, that aswell all and evy psonne & psones and bodies politike their heires successours and assigneis, whiche have or shalhave any gifte or graunte of our said Souveraine Lorde by his tres patentis of anny lordships mannours landis teñtis rentis psonnages tithes portions or any other hereditaments, or of anny reversion or reversions of the same, whiche did bilonge and apptaine to any of the said monasteries and other religiouse and ecctiasticall houses dissolved suppressid relinquished forfaicted or by any other meanes cōme to the Kinges handes syns the said iijth day of February the xxvij yere of his moost noble reigne, or whiche at any tyme heretofore did bilonge or appertayne to any other psonne or psonnes and afre came to thandis of our said Souveraine Lorde, as also all other psonnes being grauntees or

Grantees of the Lands of Religious Houses dissolved, and all Grantees of Reversions in Lands, &c. shall have Advantage of all Covenants against the Lessees of such Lands.

¹ lessees & graunties O.

² gr^uanties O.

³ patentyes O.

⁴ lessees.

assigneis to or by our said Souveraine Lorde the King, or to or by any other psonne or psonnes than the Kinge Highnes, and theires executours successours and assigneis of everie of them, shall and may have and enjoye like advntage against the [lessees'] their executours administratours and assigneis, by entree for none payment of the rent or for doing of wast or other forfaiture, And also shall and may have and enjoye all and every suche like and the same advntage benefite and remedies by action onely for not pfourmyng of other conditions coven'tis or agrementis conteynid and expressid in the Endentures of their said leases dymyses or grauntes, against all and evy the said [lessees'] and fermours and graunties their executours administratours and assigneis, as the said lessours or grantours them selfis or their heires or successours ought shuld or might have had and enjoyed at any tyme or tymes, in like maner and fourme as if the reversion of suche landis tenementis or hereditamētē had not cōme to thandis of our said Souvaine Lorde, or as our said Souveraine Lorde his heires and successours shuld or might have had and enjoyed in certaine cases by vertue of thacte made at the first cession of this p̄sent plament if no suche gr̄nte by tres patentes had ben made by his Highnes. 31 H.VIII. c. 13.

MOREOV̄ be it enacted by auctoritie aforesaid that all fermours lessees and grantees of lordshipps manours landis tenementis rentis psonnages tithes portions or anny other hereditamentis for terme of yeres life or lyfes their executours administratours and assigneis, shall and may have like action avntage and remedy againste all and everie psonne and psonnes and bodies politike their heires successours and assigneis, whiche have or shalhave any gifte or graunte of our Souveraine Lorde the Kinge or of anny other psonne or psonnes of the rev̄sion of the same manours landis tētis and other hereditamentis so letten or any pcell therof, for any condition coven't or agrement conteynid or expressid in the indenturē of their lease and leasses as the same [leases'] or anny of them might and shulde have had against their said leassours and gr̄untours their heires or Successours; all benefites and advntages of recoveres by reason of anny warraunty in deede or in lawe by voucher or otherwise onely exceptid.

II.
Lessees may have
Action of
Covenant, &c.
against such
Grantees.

PROVIDED allwaies that this acte nor anny thinge or thinges therin conteynid shall extend to hindre or charge any p̄sone or p̄sonnes for the breche of any Coven't or condition comprised in any suche writing as is aforesaid, but for suche coven'tis and conditions as shall be broken or not p̄fourmed after the firste day of Septembre next cōming and not bifore; any thinge bifore in this acte conteynid to the contrarie therof notwithstanding.

III.
Commencement
of the Provisions
of this Act.

CHAPTER XXXV.

Justices of Foreste to make deputies.

FORASMUCHE as it is muche doubted [whither'] the Kinges Justices of his Forestis parkis and chaces within this Realme may lafully make or depute any deputie or deputies for theexercising of their said romethes or office of [the'] Justice of the Forrestis, For avoiding of whiche ambiguitie and doute and to thintent that the lawes of the Forrest may be more truely and speedily executid, it may be enactid by the Kinge our Souveraine Lorde by thassent of the Lordis sp̄uall and temporall and the Cōmons in this present plamēt assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that from hensfurth all and evy the Justice and Justices of the Kinges Forrestis Parkis and Chaces within this Realme whiche nowe be or hereafter shalbe, by their writing sealed with the seale of their office, shall make assigne depute and appointe as many deputie or deputies for theexercising of the same office of the Justice or Justices of the Forrestis as to suche Justice or Justices from tyme to tyme shalbe thought convenient, whiche deputie and deputies soo appointed shalhave like power and auctoritie to doo and execute all thinges concerning the Kinges Forrestis parkis and chaces, and all other thinge concerning thoffice or offices of the Justice of the Forrestis, to all intentis and purposes and in as large and ample maner and fourme as the same Justice or Justices might or may lafully doo or execute by the lawes of this Realme, And as though the same Justice or Justices were there p̄sonnally present in his or their owne psonne or psonnes.

Justices of the
King's Forests may
make Deputies.

CHAPTER XXXVI.

Theexposition of the Statute of Fines.

FORASMUCHE as in the iijth yere of the reigne of the late King of famouse memorie King Henry the Seventh, father of our mooste dradde Souveraine Lorde the King that nowe is, it was amonge many good and sondry statutes and ordenaunces [than'] made for the cōmon welth enacted ordeynid and established the fourme and maner howe fynes shulde be levied with proclamatiōs in the Kinges Courte bifore his Justices of the Cōmon place, and that suche fynes with proclamations so had and made to the intent to voide all strifes and debates shulde be a finall ende, and conclude aswell privies as straungers to the same, certaine psonnes exceptid and saved, as in the same estatute more plainly apperith: Sithen whiche tyme by diversitie of interpretaçōn and expounding of the same estatute it hath been

Doubt whether
Fines levied under
Stat. 4 H. VII.
c. 24. bind the
Heirs of Tenants
in Tail.

¹ Lessees O.

² whethir O.

³ O. omits.

⁴ then O.

and yet is by some maner of psonnes doubted and called in question [whither ¹] fynes with proclamations levied or to be levied bfore the said Justices, by anny psonne or psonnes having or clayming to have in anny manours landis tenementis or hereditamentis comprised in the same fyne, in possession reversion remaindre or in use, anny maner of estat taile, shuld ymmediatly after the said fyne levied engrossed and proclamation made, bynde the right heire and heires of suche ten^{nt} in tayle and evy other psonne & psonnes seisd or clayming to their use or uses; by occasion wherof divers debates controversies sutes and troubles have ben begon moved and had within this Realme and moo be like to ensue if remedy for the same be not provided: For the establishment and reformation wherof and for the sure and syncere interpretation of the said estatute in avoyding all daungers contentions controversies ambiguities and doubtis that hereafter may ensurge growe or happen, Our [said ²] Souveraine Lorde the Kinge with thassent of the Lordis sp^uall and temporall and the Cōmons in this present plament asembled and by auctoritie of the same, hath enacted and ordeynid that all and singulier fynes, aswell heretofore levied as hereafter to be levied bfore the said Justices with proclamations according to the said estatute, by anny psonne or psonnes of full age of xxj yeris, of any maners landis tenementis or hereditamentis bfore the tyme of the same fyne levied in anywise entayled to the psonne or psonnes so levieng the same fyne or to any the auncestour or auncestours of the same psonne or psonnes, in possession reversion remayndre or in use, shalbe immediatly aftre the same fyne levied engrossed and proclamations made adjudged acceptid deemed and taken to all intentis and purposes a sufficient barre and discharge forever, against the said psonne and psonnes and their heires clayming the same landis tenementis & heredita^l or any parcell therof onely by force of anny suche entaile, and against all other psonnes clayming the same or any pcell therof onely to their use or to thuse of anny maner of heir of the bodies of them; Any ambiguitie doubte or contrariositie of opinion risen or growen upon the said estatute to the contrarie notwithstanding.

All such Fines, levied or to be levied, declared to bar Tenants in Tail and their Heirs.

II.

Exception as to Fines by a Wife of her Husband's Lands, contrary to the Statute 11 Hen. VII. c. 20.

PROVIDED alway that this acte nor any thing therin contayned shall extende to barre or exclude the lafull entre etitle or interest of any heir or heires psonne or psonnes, here to fore geven or hereafter to be geven growen or accrewed to them or any of them, in or to any manours landis tenemētis or hereditamentis, by reason of any fyne or fynes heretofore levied or hereaftre to be levied by any woman aftre the death of her husbaund contrarie to the fourme intent and effect of the statute made in the xjth yere of the said late Kinge Henry the vijth, of any maners landis tenementis and hereditamentis of thinheritaunce or purchase of the said husbaund or of any his auncestours, geven or assigned to any suche woman in Dower for terme of life or in taile in use or in possession; but that the same acte made in the said xjth yere of the said late Kinge Henry the vijth shall stand remaine and be in full [stregnth ³] and vertue in everie article sentence and clause therin conteynid, in like maner and fourme as though this p^sent acte had nev^{er} ben had nor made.

III.

Exception as to Fines levied by Persons restrained by any Act of Parliament.

PROVIDED also that this acte ne any thinge therin conteynid doo extende to anny fyne or fynes, at anny tyme heretofore levied or hereafter to be levied, of anny lordships manours landis tenementis or other hereditamentis whatsoever they be, the possessioners and owners wherof by reason of any expresse woordis conteynid in any especiall Acte or Actes of plament made or ordeynid sith the said iijth yere of the Reigne of the said late Kinge Henry the vijth stand be bounden or restrayned from making anye alienations discontynuaunces or other alterations of any of the same lordships manours landis tenementis or other hereditamēt^l conteynid in the saide fyne or fynes; but that all and everie suche fyne and fynes at anny tyme here to fore levied or hereafter to be levied, by anny suche psonne or psonnes or their heires, of any suche lordships mannours landis tenementis or other hereditamentis shalbe of suche like force and [streignth ³] in the lawe and of none other effect then the same fyne so levied or to be levied shuld have been if this present acte had never ben had or made, anny thinge therin conteynid to the contrarie therof in anny wise notwithstanding.

IV.

Exception as to Fines of Lands in Dispute, &c. or of Lands whereof the Reversion is in the King.

PROVIDED also that this acte nor anny thinge therin contaynid shall extend to anny fyne or fynes heretofore levied of anny mannours landis tenementis or hereditamentis nowe in sute demaunde or variaunce in anny of the Kinges Courtis, or wherof anny charters evidences or munimentis concerning the same be nowe in demaunde in the Kinges High Court of Chauncy; nor to anny fyne or fynes heretofore levied of anny mannours landis teñtis or hereditamentis whiche bfore the first day of this present plament have been recoverid gotten or obtaynid by reason of anny Judgement entree decree arbitrement or other lafull meanes contrarie to the purporte intent or effect of any suche fyne or fynes therof heretofore levied; nor to anny fyne or fynes heretofore levied or hereafter to be levied by anny psonne or psonnes of any manours landis teñtis or hereditamēt^l, before the tyme of the levyeng of the same fyne geven graunted or assigned to the said psonne or psonnes so levieng the same fyne or to anny of his or their auncestours in (⁴) taile by vertue of any tres patentis of our said Souvaine Lorde or any of his progenitours, or by vertue of anny or Acte or Actis of plament, the reversion wherof at the tyme of the same fyne or fynes so levied being in our said Souveraine Lorde his heires or successours; but that everie suche fyne and fynes shalbe of like force strength and effect as they were or shulde have ben if this acte had never ben had nor made.

¹ whether O.

² O. omits.

³ strength O.

⁴ the O.

CHAPTER XXXVII.

For recovering of Arrerages by Executors & Administrators.

FORASMUCH as by thordre of the Comon lawe thexecutours and administratours of ten^{nt} in fee simple tenat^e in fee taile & tenant^e for terme of lifes of rentis services rente charegs rente seck^e and fee fermes have no remedy to reco^v such arrerages of the said rentis or fee fermes as were due unto their testatours in their lifes, nor yet the heires of suche testatour nor anny psonne having the reversion of his estate afre his deceace may distraine or have anny lafull action to levye anny suche arrerages of rentis or fee fermes due unto him in his life as is aforesaid; By reason wherof the ten^{ntis} of the [demayne^e] of suche landis tenementis or hereditamentis out of the whiche suche rentis were due and paieable who of right [out^e] to pay their rentis and fermes (^s) suche daies and termes as they were due, doo many tymes kepe holde and retaine suche arrerages in their owne handis, so that thexecutours and administratours of the psonnes to whome suche rentis or fee fermes were due cannot have or come by the said arrerages of the same towardis the payment of the dettis and pfourmaunce of the will of the said testatours; For remedy wherof be it enacted by auctoritie of this p^sent plament that thexecutours and administratours of evy suche psonne or psonnes unto whome any suche rent or fee ferme is or shalbe due and not paid at the tyme of his deathe shall and may have an action of dett for all suche arrerages, against the ten^{nt} or ten^{ntis} that ought to have paie the said rent or fee fermes so being behinde in the life of their Testatour, or against thexecutours and administratours of the said ten^{ntis}: And also furthermore it shalbe lafull to evy suche executour and administratour of any suche psonne or psonnes, unto whome suche rent or feferme is or shalbe due and not paid at the tyme of his deathe as is aforesaid, to distraine for the arrerages of all suche rentis and fee fermes upon the landis tenementis and other thereditamentis whiche were charged with the payment of suche rentis or fee fermes, and chargeable to the [distrees^e] of the said testatour, so longe as the said landis tenementis or (^s) hereditamentis contynue remaine and be in the season or possession of the said ten^{nt} in [demaine^e] who ought ymmediately to have paid the said rent or fee ferme so being behinde to the said testatour in his life, or in the season or possession of anny other psonne or psonnes clayming the said landis teⁿis & hereditamentis onely by and from the said ten^{nt} by purchase gifte or discent; in like maner and fourme as their said testatour mought or ought to have doon in his life tyme, And the said executours and administratours shall for the same distresse lafully make avowry uppon their matier afforesaid.

Arrears of Rent, &c. not recoverable by Executors, &c. at Common Law:

Executors, &c. may maintain Action of Debt for Arrears of Rent due to Testator; or distraint the immediate Tenant.

Provided alway that this Acte or any thing therein cōteynid shall not extend to anny suche manno^r lordeship or dominion in Wales or in the Marches of the same, wherof thinhabitauntis have used tyme out the mynd of manne to pay unto everie Lorde or owner of suche Lordship Manour or Dominion, at his or their first entree into the same, anny some or sōmes of money for the redemption and discharge of all. duetyes forfaitures and penalties wherewith the said inhabitauntis were chargeable to any of their said Lordes auncestours or predecessours bifore his said entre.

II. Proviso for Redemption Money to Lords in Wales.

AND further be it enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid that if anny man which nowe hathe or herafre shalhave in the right of his wif anny estate in fee symple fee taill or for terme of life of or in any rentis or fee fermes, and the same rentis or fee fermes nowe be or herafter shalbe due byhinde and unpaid in the said wifes lif, [than^e] the said husbaund afre the death of his said wife his executours and administratours shall have an Action of Dett for the said arrerages against the tenaunt of the demeane that ought to have paid the same his executours or administratours, and also the said husbaund after the death of his said wife may distraine for the said arrerages, in like maner and fourme as he mought have doon yf his said wif had ben [than^e] lyvyng, and make avowry uppon his said matier as is aforesaid.

III. Husband may recover Rent due in Right of his Wife deceased.

AND likewise it is further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid that yf any psone or psons whiche nowe have or herafter shalhave any rentis or fee fermes for terme of life or lyves of anny other psonne or psonnes, and the said rent or fee ferme nowe be or herafre shalbe due behinde and unpaid in the life of suche psonne or psonnes for whose life or lifes the estate of the said rent or fee ferme did depend or contynue, and afre the said psonne or psones doth dye, [than^e] he unto whome the said rent or fee ferme was due in fourme aforesaid, his executours and administratours, shall and may have an action of dett against the tenant in demeane that ought to have paid the same when it first was due his executours and admistratours, and also distrayne for the same arrerages uppon suche landis and tenementis out of the whiche the said rentis or fee fermes were yssuyng and payeable, in suche like maner and fourme as he ought or might have doon if suche psonne or psonnes, by whose deathe the aforesaid astate in the said rentis and fee fermes was determined and expired, had ben in full lif and not deade, and the avowry for the taking of the same distres to be made in maner and fourme aforesaid.

IV. Persons entitled to Rents, during the Life of another, may recover the same after Death of Cestui que vie.

^e demeane O.
^e distresse O.

^e ought O.
^e other O.

^e atte O.
^e then O.

CHAPTER XXXVIII.

Concerning p̄contracte and degrees of Consanguinite.

Usurped Power of the See of Rome heretofore exercised ;

by Dissolution of Marriages on Pretence of Pre-contract ;

By Dispensations for Marriage between Cousins, &c.

Evils resulting therefrom :

Marriages, contracted by Persons not prohibited by God's Law, solemnized and consummated, shall not be dissolved for any Pre-contract not consummated.

No Marriage without the Levitical Degrees shall be impeached.

WHERAS heretofore the usurped power of the Bishop of Rome hath alwayes entangled and troubled the mere jurisdiction and legal power of this Realme of England, and also unquietid muche the subjectis of the same by his usurped power in them, as by making that unlauffull whiche by Goddis wourde is lauffull bothe in mariages and other thinges as herafre shall appere at more length ; and till nowe of late in our Souveraine Lordes tyme, whiche is otherwise by larning tawght than his predecessours in tymes past of longe tyme have ben, hath so contynued the same, wherof yet some sparkis be lefte whiche herafre might kindle a greater fyer and so remayning his power not to seme utterly extincte, Therefore it is thought mooste convenient to the Kinges Highnes his Lordis s̄puall and temporall with the Comons of his Realme assembled in this present plament that twoo thinges specially for this tyme be with diligence provided for, whereby many inconveniences hath ensued and many moo els mought ensue and followe : as where heretofore divers and many psonnes after longe contynuaunces together in matrimonye, without any allegation of either of the pties or anny other at their mariage whie the same matrimony should not be good juste and lauffull, and after the same matrimony solemnised and consūmate by carnall knowlege, and also some tyme fruite of children ensued of the same mariage, have nevertheless by an unjuste lawe of the Bishop of Rome, whiche is that uppon pretence of a former contracte made and not consūmate by carnall copulation, for profe wherof twoo witnes by that lawe were onely required, ben divorced and separate contrarie to Goddis lawe, and so the true matrimony bothe solemnised in the face of the Church and consūmate with bodily knowlege and confirmed also with the fruite of children had betwene them clerely frustrate and dissolved : Further also by reason of other prohibitions than Goddis lawe admitteth, for their lucre by that Courte invented, the dispensation wherof they alwaies reservid to them selfis, as in kynnerede or affinitie betwene cousyn germaynes and so to fourth and fourth degree carnall knowlege of anny of the same kynne or affinitie bifore in suche outwarde degrees which elys were lauffull and be not prohibited by Goddis lawe, and all bicause they wolde gett monney by it and kepe a reputation to their usurped jurisdiction ; whereby not onely muche discorde betwene lauffull married psonnes hath contrarie to Goddis ordenⁿce arrisen, muche debate and sute at the lawe with the wrongefull vexation and greate damage of the innocent partie hath ben procured, and many juste mariages brought in doubte and daunger of undoyng and also many tymes undoone and lauffull heires disherited, Wherof there had never els but for his vayne glorious usurpation ben moved any suche question, syns fredōme in them was geven us by Goddis lawe which ought to be most sure & certain, But that notwithstanding mariages have been brought into suche an uncertainty thereby that no mariage coulede be so surely knytt and bounden but it shulde lye in either of the parties power and arbitre, casting away the feare of God, by meanes and compasses to prove a precontracte a kynnerede an alliance or a carnall knowlege to defeate the same, and so undre the pretense of these allegations afore rehersed to lyve all the daies of their lyves in detestable adultery to thutter destruction of their owne soules and the provocations of the terrible wrath of God uppon the places where suche abominations were suffred and used : Be it therefore enacted by the King our Souveraine Lorde the Lordes s̄puall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p̄sent plament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that from the firste day of the monneth of July next [ensueyng¹] in the yere of our Lorde God a thousande fyve hundred and forty, all and evy suche mariages, as within this churche of England shalbe contracted betwene laufful psonnes, as by this acte wee declare all psonnes to be lauffull that be not prohibited by Goddis lawe to mary, suche mariages being contracte and solemnised in the face of the churche and consūmate with bodily knowlege or frute of childerne or childe being had therin betwene the parties so married, shalbe by auctoritie of this present plament aforesaid demed judged and taken to be laufful good juste and indissoluble, notwithstanding any precontracte or precontractis of matrimony, not consūmate with bodily knowlege, whiche either of the psonnes so married or both shalhave made with anny other psonne or psonnes, bifore the tyme of contracting that mariage which is solemnised and consūmate or wherof suche frute is ensued or maye ensue as afore ; and notwithstanding any dispensation prescription lawe or other thinge graunted or confirmed by acte or otherwise : And that no reservation or prohibition, Goddis lawe except, shall trouble or impeche anny mariage without the Levitical degrees ; And that no pson of what estate degree or condition soever he or she be shall afre the (²) first day of the [said³] monneth of July aforesaid be admitted in any of the s̄puall Courtis within this the Kinges realme or anyhis Graces other landis and dominions to any proces plea or allegation contrarie to this foresaid acte.

CHAPTER XXXIX.

Jurisdiction of the greate Maister.

Grand Master of the King's Household shall have like Authority as the Lord Steward had.

FORASMUCHE as it hath pleasid the Kinges most Roiall Majestie to altre and change the name of the Lord Steward of his most honorable houshold into the name of the Greate Maistre of his houshold or Grand Maistre Dhostel du Roy, and hath graunted and geven the said office unto his right trusty and right entierly welbiloved cousyn and counsaillour Charles Duke of Suff lorde president of his moste honorable Counsaill, and hath named ordeynid and appointed him to be called Lorde Greate Maistre of his houshold or graunde maistre Dhostel du Roy, his Highnes of his excellent goodnes is contentid and pleasid that it be enacted by thassent of the Lordis s̄puall and

¹ cōming O.

² said O.

³ O. omits.

temporall and the Comons in this present plament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that the said Charles Duke of Suffolk during the tyme that he shalhave the said office of Greate Maistre of the Kinges Houshold or Graund Maistre Dhostell du Roy, and all other who [he'] herafre shalhave the said office, by those names or any of them shalhave use and enjoye all such and singulier p̄eminēcē auctorities privileges and jurisdictions, in as large and ample maner fashion fourme and condition as the Lorde Stuard of the Kinges Housold by vertue of that office and name of Lorde Stuard had used or ought to have used or had, by reason of any custume usages statutis or common lawes of the Realme, and as if the said Duke and suche other as shalhave the said office had ben callid and named Lorde Stuarde of the Kinges Housholde.

CHAPTER XL.

Conc̄ning Phisicians.

IN moste humble wise shewen unto your Majestie your true and faithfull subjectis and liege men the President of the corporation of the Cōmminaltie and felowship of the science and facultie of Phisicke in your Cittie of London and the Cōmons and fellowes of the same; That wheras divers of them, manny tymes having in cure aswell some of the lordis of youre most honorable counsaile and divers tymes many of the nobilitie of this Realme as many other of your faithfull and liege people, cannot geve their attendaunce to them and other their patientes with suche diligence as their duety were and is to doo, by reason they be many tymes compellid aswell within the Citie of London and suburbes of the same as in other townes and villages to kepe watche and warde, and be chosen to thoffice of Constable and other offices within the said Citie and suburbes of the sam̄ as in other places within this your Realme, to their greate fatigation and unquieting and to the pill of their patientes by reason they cannot be conveniently attended; It may therefore pleas your moste excellent Majestie with thassent of your lordis sp̄uall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p̄sent plament assembled and by thauctoritie of the same, to enacte ordeyne and stablish that the p̄sident of the said commynaltie and felowship for the tyme being, and the Cōmons and fellowes of the same, and ev̄y fellowe therof that nowe be or at any tyme herafter shalbe, their successours and the successours of ev̄y of them, at all tyme and tymes afre the making of this p̄sent acte shalbe discharged to kepe any watche or warde in your said Cittie of London or the suburbes of the same or any parte therof; And that they nor any of them shalbe chosen constable or any other officer in the said Citie or suburbes: And that if at any tyme herafter the said p̄sident for the tyme being or any of the said Cōmons or fellowes for the tyme being by any waies or meanes be appointed or ellectid to any watche or warde, office of Constable or any other office within the said Citie or subburbes [of the same,'] the same appointement or ellection to be utterly voide and of none effecte; any ordre custume or lawe to the contrarie bifore this tyme used in the said Citie notwithstanding.

AND that it may please your moste Roiall Majestie by thauctoritie aforesaid that it may be further enacted ordeynid and established for the cōmon welth and suertie of your loving subjectis of this your Realme in and for thadministration of medecynes to suche of your said subjectis as shalhave neede of the same, that from hensfurth the said President for the tyme being cōmons and fellowes and their successours may yerely, at suche tyme as they shall thincke moste mete and convenient for the same, electe and chuse foure psons of the said cōmons and fellowes of the best larned wisest and mooste discrete suche as they shall thincke convenient and have experience in the said facultie of Fische; And that the saide foure psonnes so elected and chosen, afre a corporall othe to them ministred by the said p̄sident or his deputie, shall and may by vertue of this p̄sent acte have full auctoritie and power, as often as they shall thinke mete and convenient, to entre into the house or houses of all and ev̄y Poticary nowe or any tyme herafter using the myterie or crafte of a Poticary within the said Citie onely to serche viewe and see suche Poticary wares druggē and stuffes as the said poticaries or any of them have or at any tyme herafre shalhave in their house or houses; And all suche wares drugges and stuffes as the said foure psonnes shall then fynde defective corruptid and not mete nor convenient to be m̄strid in any medecynes for the helth of mens body the same iij psonnes, calling to them the warden of the said mystery of Poticaries within the said Citie for that tyme being or one of them, shall cause to be brent or otherwise destroye the same as they shall thincke mete by their discretion: And if the said Poticaries or anny of them at any tyme herafre doo obstinately or willinglye refuse or denye the said foure psonnes, yerely elected and chosen as is biforeshaid, to entre into their said house or houses for the causes intent and purpose bifore rehersed, That then they and ev̄y of them so offending contrarie to this acte for ev̄y tyme that he or they doo so offende to forfait an C s. thone half to your Majestie and thother half to him that will sue for the same by action of dett bill playnt or information in anny of the Kinges Courtis wherin no wager of lawe essoyne or protection shalbe allowed: And if the saide foure psonnes or anny of them so elected and chosen as bifore is said, doo refuse to be sworne, or afre his saide othe to him or them administred doo obstinately refuse to make the said serche and viewe ones in the yere at suche tyme as they shall thincke moste convenient by their discretions, having no lauffull impedymnt by secknes or otherwise to the contrarie, That then for everie suche wilfull and obstinate defaulte ev̄y of the said foure psonnes making defaulte to forfait xl s.

AND forasmuche as the science of phisicke dothe comprehend include and conteyne the knowlege of surgery as a speciall membre and parte of the same, therefore be it enacted that anny of the said company or felowship of Phisitions, being hable chosen and admitted by the said p̄sident and felowship of Phisicians, may from tyme to tyme aswell within the Citie of London as elsewhere within this Realme practise and exercise the said science of Phisick in all and ev̄y his membres and partes, any acte statute or provision made to the contrarie notwithstanding.

The Fellowship of Physicians in London exempted from the Office of Constable, and other Offices there.

II.
Four of the said Fellowship shall be chosen to examine the Drugs sold by Apothecaries, &c.

Penalty on Apothecaries resisting, 100 s.

On such Physicians for Neglect, 40 s.

III.
Physicians may practise Physic in all Branches.

¹ Printed Copies omit.

² O. omits.

CHAPTER XLI.

Baking of Horsebread.

Recital of Stats.
13 R. II. st. 1. c. 8;
4 H. IV. c. 25;
against Innholders
making Horse-
bread:

Innholders in
Villages and Towns
not corporate, &c.
may make
Horse-bread.

II.
Justices, &c.
may punish
Innholders making
such Bread
not of due Assise.

FORASMUCHE as by occasion that at a plament holden at Westm̄ in the xiiijth yere of the reigne of King Richard the seconde amongst other thinges it was ordeynid and enacted that no hosteler or inholder shulde make any horsbreade within his house nor ellis where, but that the bakers shulde make suche horsebreade, and that thassise therof shulde also be made of reasonable waight, as by the same acte it may also more plainely appere; And also sithens that at another plament holden at Westm̄ in the iiiijth yere of the reigne of Kinge Henry the fourth amongst other thinges it was also ordeynid and enacted that if any hosteler or inholder did make any horse breade contrarie to the fourme of the said Statute and acte of Richard the seconde, and the same duely proved against him, the same hosteler or inholder from tyme to tyme shulde forfaite the treple value of all suche horsbreade made by him in his house or ellis where, as by the said acte more plainely also it may appere; diverse and manny incommodities and mischieves have ensued therupon to the King^e subjectis that have travailed and journaied with their horses within the Realme of Englaund; Be it therefore nowe ordeynid and enacted by thaucloritie of this present plament, that from hensfurth it may and shalbe lafull for evy hosteler or inholder dwelling in any towne or village being a thorough fare or a cōmon passage within this Realme, and being no Citie towne corporate or m̄ket towne wherin any cōmon baker exercising thoccupation of baking and hath ben prentice at the said occupation by the space of vij yeris is [dewelling,'] to make within his house horsbreade sufficient lafull and of due assise, according as the price of the graynes of corne that nowe is and hereafter shalbe from tyme to tyme; any thing or thinges mentioned in the said actes or statutes of Kinge Richarde the seconde or Henry the iiiijth to the contrarie notwithstanding.

AND be it also enacted by thaucloritie aforesaid that if the horsebreade whiche anny of the said hostelers or inholders hereafter shall make be not sufficient lafull and of due assise according to the price of graines of corne as is abovesaid, [Than'] the Justices of Peace in evy shire libertie or Fraunchise within this Realme shall have full power and auctoritie to enquire here and determyn the said defaultes and offences of the said hostelers and inholders hereafter to be cōmitted againste the fourme of this present statute, and to cesse suche fynes and make like processe therupon as they cōmonly use to doo upon presentmentis of trespasse against the peace; And that also likewise the sherifes in their tournes and stewardis in their leetis and lawe dayes shalhave full power and auctoritie to enquire and determyn evy suche defaulte and offence of hostelers against the fourme of this p̄sent statute hereafter to be cōmitted within the lymite of their jurisdictions.

CHAPTER XLII.

Conc̄ning Barbers and Chirurgians.

Two Companies
of Surgeons in
London, one
Barbers, incorpo-
rated, the other
Surgeons, not
incorporated:

THE King our Souveraine Lorde by thadvise of his Lordis sp̄uall and temporall and the Cōmons in this present plament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, by all their cōmon assentis, duely pondering among other thinge necessary for the cōmon welth of this Realme that it is very expedient and needeful to provide for men experte in the science of fisicke and surgery and for the helth of man's body whan infirmitis and secknes shal happen, for the due exercise and mainten'nce wherof good and necessarie actis be already made and provided; Yet nevertheles forasmuche [at'] within the Citie of London, where men of great experience aswell in speculation as in practice of the science and [falcultie'] of surgery be abiding and inhabiting, and have more cōmonly the daily exercise and experience of the same science of surgery then is had or used within other ptes of this Realme, And by occasion therof manny expert psonnes be brought up undre them as their serv'ntis apprentices and other, who by the exercise and diligent information of [thē'] said maistres aswell nowe as hereafter shall exercise the said science within divers other ptes of this Realme to the greate relief comforte and soccour of muche people and to the sure savegard of their bodily helth their hymmes and lyves; And forasmuche as within the said Citie of London there be nowe twoo severall and distincte companyes of surgeons occupying and exercising the said science and facultie of surgery, thone company being called the Barbours of London and thother company called the Surgeons of London, whiche company of Barbours be incorporated to sue and be sued by the name of Maistres or Governours of the mistery and cōmynaltie of the Barbours of London, by vertue and auctoritie of the tres patentis undre the greate seale of the late King of famous memory Kinge Edwarde the iiiijth dated at Westm̄ the xxiiijth day of February in the first yere of his reigne, whiche afterwarde aswell by our nowe most dradde Souveraine Lorde as by the right noble and vertuouse Prince Kinge Henry the vijth father unto the Kinges most excellent Highnes nowe being were and be confirmed, as by sundry tres patentis therof made among other thinges in the same conteynid more at large may appere; And thother company called the Surgeons be not incorporate nor have anny maner of corporation; whiche twoo severall and distincte companyes of surgeons were necessary to be unyted and made one body incorporate, to thintent that by their unyon and often assemble to githers the good and due ordre exercise and knowlege of the said science or facultie of surgery shulde be aswell in speculation as in practise bothe to them selfis and all other their said serv'ntes

¹ dwellynge O.

² Then O.

³ as O.

⁴ facultye O.

⁵ theyre O.

and apprentices nowe and hereafter to be brought up undre them and by their larning^e and diligent and ripe informations more pfett spedy and effectuall remedy shuld be [then¹] it hath ben or shulde be if the said two companyes of barbours and surgeons shuld contynue severid a sundre and not joynd to gither as they bifore this tyme have ben and used them selfis not meddlyng to gither; Wherefore in consideration of the pmisses be it enacted by the King our Sovaine Lorde and by the Lordis sp^uall and temporall and by the Comons in this p^sent plament assembled and by thau^toritie of the same, that the said two se^vall and distynct companyes of Surgeons, that is to say both the Barbours and the Surgeons and ev^y person of them being a freeman of either of the said companyes after the custume of the Cittie of London and their successours, from hensfurth ymmediately be unyted and made one entier and hole body corporate and one cōmynaltie ppetuall, whiche at all tymes hereafter shalbe called by the name of maistres or govⁿours of the mistery and cōmynaltie of Barbours and Surgeons of London for ev^y more and by none other name; And by the same name to implede and be impleded bifore all maner of Justices in all Courtis in all maner of actions and sutes, and also to purchace enjoy and take to them and to their successours all maner of landis tēntis rentis and other possessions whatsoever they be, and also shalhave a cōmon seale to serve for the busynes of the said companye & corporation for ever, And by the same name peasably quietly and indiffeasably shall have possesse and enjoye to them and to their successours for ever all suche landis and tenementis and other hereditamentis whatsoever whiche the said company or cōialty of Barbours have or enjoye to thuse of the said mistery and cōmynalty of Barbours of London, And also shall peasably and quietly have and enjoye all and singulier benefittes grauntis liberties privileges [and²] franchises and free custumes, and also all maner of other thinges at anny time geven or graunted unto the said companyes of Barbours or Surgeons by whatsoever name or names they or anny of them were callid, and whiche they or anny of them nowe have or anny of their predecessours have had by act^e of plamēt tres patentis of the Kinges Highnes or other his moost [nobbe³] progenitours, or otherwise by anny other lafull meanes have had at anny tyme afore this present acte, in as large and ample maner and fourme as they or anny of them have had might or shulde enjoy the same, this union or conjunction of the said companies together notwithstanding; And as largely to have and enjoye the pmisses as if the same were and had ben specially and p^ticulerly expressid and declared with the best and most clerest wordis and termes in the lawe to all intentis and purposes: And that all psonnes of the said company nowe incorporate by this p^sent acte and their successours, that shalbe lafully admitted and approved to occupy surgery after the fo^rme of the statute in that cace ordeynid and provided, shalbe exempt for bearing of armure or to be put in anny watchis or inquestis: And that they and their successours shalhave the serche oversight punyshment and correction aswell of freemen as of forreynes for suche offences as they or anny of them shall cōmitt or doo against the good ordre of Barbery or Surgery, as afore this tyme amonge the said mistery and company of barbours of London hath ben used and accustomed, according to the good and politike rules and ordenⁿces by them made, and approved by the Lordis Chauncelour Treasurer and two chief Justices of either benche or anny three of them, afre the fourme of thestatute in that cace ordeynid and provided.

The said Two Companies united and incorporated into one Company of Barbers and Surgeons, with all Privileges, &c. enjoyed by the incorporated Company of Barbers.

Surgeons exempted from bearing Armour, &c.

AND further be it enacted by thau^toritie aforesaid that the said Maistres or Governours of the misterie or cōmynalty of Barbours and Surgeons of London and their successours yerely for ev^y, afre their sadd discretions at their free libertie and pleasure shall and may have and take without contradiction fower psonnes, condempned adjudged and put to death for felony by the due ordre of the Kinges lawes of this Realme, for anathomyes, without any further sute or labour to be made to the Kinges Highnes his heires or successours for the same, and to make incision of the same deade bodies or otherwise to ordre the same afre their [said⁴] discretions at their pleasures, for their further and better knowlege instruction insight lerning and experience in the said science or facultie of surgery.

II. Surgeons may yearly take the Bodies of Four Malefactors to anatomize.

SAVING unto all psonnes their heires and successours all suche right title interest and demaunde which they or anny of them might lafully clayme or have in or to anny of the landis and tenementis with thappurtenⁿt^e belonging unto the said companny of Barbours and Surgeons or anny of them at anny tyme afore the making of this Acte, in as ample maner and fourme as they or any of them had or ought to have had heretofore; anny thing in this present acte comprised to the contrary herof in anny wise notwithstanding.

III. General Saving of Titles in Lands.

AND forasmuche as suche psonnes usyng the mistery or facultie of surgery often tymes medle and take into their cures and houses suche [like⁵] and diseasid psonnes as ben infected with the pestilence great pock^e and suche other contagious infirmities, doo use & exercise [barber⁶] as wassing or shaving & other feates therunto bilonging, whiche is very pillous for infecting the Kinges people resorting to their shoppes and houses there being washed or shaven; Wherefore it is nowe enacted ordeynid and provided by thau^toritie aforesaide that no maner of psonne within the Cittie of London, subburbes of the same and one myle compas of the said Cittie of London, after the feast of the Nativitie of our Lorde God next comyng, using [barbary⁷] or shaving, or that hereafter shall use any barbary or shaving within the said Citie of London subburbes or one myle circuite of the same Citie of London, he nor they nor none other for them to his or their use shall occupy any surgery letting of bludde or any other thing belonging to surgery, drawing of teth onelye except; And furthermore in like maner who soever that usith the mystery or crafte of Surgery within the Circuite aforesaid, as longe as he shall fortune to use the said mistery or crafte of Surgery, shall in no wise occupye nor exercise the feate or crafte of barbarye or shaving neither by himself nor by none other for him to his or their use; And moreover that all maner of psonnes using surgery for the tyme being aswell freemen as forrens aliens and straungers, within the said Cittie of London the subburbes therof and one myle compas of the same Cittie of London, bifore the feast of Sainte Michaell tharchaugell next cōmyng shalhave an open signe on the strete side where they shall fortune to dwell that all the Kinges liege people there passing by may knowe at all tymes [whethir⁸] to resorte for (°) remedies in tyme of their necessitie.

IV. Barbers in London shall not practise Surgery, except Tooth-drawing.

Surgeons shall not be Barbers;

and shall have Shop Signs.

¹ than O. ² O. omits. ³ noble O. ⁴ sadde O. ⁵ sykke O.
⁶ barbary O. ⁷ any barbary O. ⁸ whyther O. ⁹ theyre O.

V.
All Barbers shall
be free of the
Company.

Four Persons
(Two Surgeons
and Two Barbers)
shall be appointed
with Power of
Search, &c.

Penalty on
Offenders,
£5. per Month.

VI.
Barbers and
Surgeons shall pay
Scot and Lot.

VII.
Servants may
be kept as Barbers
and Surgeons.

AND further be it enacted by thaurtoritie aforesaid that no maner of psonne, after the said feast of Saint Michaell tharchaungell next cōming, presume to kepe any shopp of barbary or shaving within the Cittie of London except he be a freeman of the same Corporation and Company. And furthermore at suche tymes heretofore accustomed there shalbe chosen by the same Company foure Maistres or Governours of the same Corporation or Company, of the whiche fower twoo of them shalbe expert in surgery and thother two in barbary, whiche iij Maisters and evy of them shalhave full power and auctoritie from tyme to tyme during their said office to have thoversight serche punyshement and correction of all suche defaultis and inconveniences as shalbe founde amonge the said Company using barbary or surgery, aswell of free mens as forens aliens and straungers within the Cittie of London and the circuite aforesaid after their sadd discretions: And if any psonne or psonnes using any barbary or surgery at any tyme herafter offende in anny of tharticles aforesaid that then for every monneth the said psonne so offending shall lose forfaitte and paye v li. thone moytie therof to the King our Souvaine Lorde and thother moytie to anny psonne that woll or shall sue therefore by action of dett bill plainte or information in anny the Kinges courtis wherin no wager of Lawe essoyne or protection shalbe admitted or allowed in the same.

(^r) PROVIDED that the said Barbour and Surgeons and evy of them shall beare and pay lott and scott and suche other charges as they and their predecessours have ben accustomed to pay within the said Cittie of London this acte or any thing therin conteynid to the contrarie herof in any wise notwithstanding.

PROVIDED alway and be it enacted by auctoritie aforesaid that it shalbe leafull to any of the Kinges subjectis, not being barbour or surgeon, to retaine have and kepe in his house as his serv^{nt} any psonne being a barbour or surgeon, which shall and may use and exercise those artes and faculties of barbary and surgery or either of them in his maisters house or ellis where by his maisters licence or commaundement, any thing in this acte above written to the contrary being notwithstanding.

CHAPTER XLIII.

Countie days in Chest̄.

Recital of Stat.
27 Hen.VIII. c. 5,
for assigning
Justices of Peace,
&c. in the County
Palatine of Chester;

Inconvenience from
the frequency of
the Sessions and
County-Days in
that County;

Instead of the
several County-
Days, two Sessions
shall be holden at
Michaelmas and
Easter, as in
Lancashire; without
Discontinuance in
Suits depending.

WHERE it is enacted and established in the xxvijth yere of our Souveraine Lorde the Kinge that nowe is, aswell for thencrease and augementacion of good rule and ordre to be had and doon in the County Palantyne of Chester and other shires, as for administration of Justice amongst the Kinges subjectis there, that the Lorde Chauncel^r of England or the Lorde Keper of the greate Seale for the tyme being shalhave auctoritie from tyme to tyme to nominate and appoincte Justices of Peace Justicers of quoz and Justicers of Gaole delivery, aswell within the said Countie Palantyne of Chestre and other shires and ptes of Wales by Comission undre the Kinges greate Seale, whiche psonnes so named shalhave full power and auctoritie to enquire heare and determyn all maner thing and thinges inquirable p^sentable or determinable bifore Justicers of Peace Justicers of quoz and Justicers of Gaole delivery in other shires of this Realme of England, and to doo use and execute evy thing and thinges as other Justicers of peace quoz and Gaole delivery doo in other Shires of England, and that they shall kepe their cessions there as they doo in other shires of Inglaund, uppon like penaltie as hath been ordeynid for suche abuses in suche Justicers in other Shires of England, any lawe acte statute usage custome privilege prescription or liberty to the contrary therof in any wise notwithstanding; as in the said statute made in the said xxvij yere amongst other thinges more plainely apperith: By reason of whiche acte it is nowe used to be kept Sessions in the said Countie Palantyne of Chestre as it is used in other shires of England; Also it is used in the said Countye Palantyne of Chester that the Justicer of the same for the tyme being hath yerely tyme out of mynd used to kepe the shires or countie daies in maner and fourme following, that is to say one yere viij shires or countie daies and another yere ix shires or county daies, to the whiche the gentilmen freeholders and suiters of the said Countie are bounden of auncient custome and duetie to appere and geve their attendaunce to serve the King, whiche shires and countie daies cōme very often tymes in the ye^r; And nowe by reason of the said newe statute of Justicers of Peace had in the said Countie the said gentilmen Freeholders and suters of the said Countie, being bounden of their said old custome and lawe to give their attendaunce and apparaunce to the said shires and countie daies, are nowe bounden also to geve their apparaunce and attendaunce at fower quarter cessions and other prevy cessions in the said Countye, by meane wherof the said apparaunce and attendaunce cometh so often tymes & so thick together that at many tymes they cānot departe from (^r) one courte and attend their busynes scarcely one day or some tyme lesse but they must againe ride to serve thother Court whiche is to painefull chargeable [and^r] intollerable and importune for any man to sustaine and abide; IN CONSIDERATION wherof be it enacted by the King our Sovaigne Lorde the Lordes s^puall and temporall and the Comons in this present plament assembled and by thaurtoritie of the same, that from hensfurth the lawe and administration of Justice and all other thinges in the said Countie, in tyme past usid to be had at the said shire daies, shalbe holden had made doon and executed by the Justices of the said County for the tyme being at two tymes in the yere only, that is to witt at the cessions next afre the feast of Saint Michael tharchangell and at the cessions next afre Ester yerely for ever, during so many daies at every of the said tymes as need shall require, in like maner and fourme as it is nowe used and executed in the County Palantyne of Lancastre; And that no actions sute or processe nowe or herafter to be depending in the said Counties shalbe thereby discontinued hurte or impared, nor anny avⁿtage therin to be taken by Errour discontinⁿce of processe ne otherwise, but the same to pcede after the same newe ordre: And that from hensfurth the said old ordre rule and custome in holding of the saide Counties or shire daies shall utterly cesse and determyn forev^r; Any acte statute prescription graunte usage custome privilege lawe libertie constitution or confirmation heretofore had made accustomed or used to the contrary in anny wise notwithstanding.

^r The Two following Provisoos are annexed to the Original Act in separate Schedules.

^s the O.

^t O. omits.

CHAPTER XLIV.
THE Parrishe of Royston.

FORASMUCHE as the Towne of Royston is a markt Towne situate and bilded to gither and extendeth itself into fyve severall parrishes, wherof never a Parrishe Church of them [of them'] is within twoo myles of the said town, and some of them be three myles distaunt from the same; by reason wherof the poore inhabitauntis and townesmen there being parrishiners of the said fyve pish churches divers & sundry tymes thorough the absence of their psonnes and Curates in suche caces of necessitie whan their p'sence to the comferte and consolation of their parrisheners is moste requisite and behouffull, cannot have the Sacramentis and Sacramentalls to be ministered according to the lawdable custumes of holy church to their greate pillē and jeopardies: And also forasmuche as the said town of Roiston is a greate and a cōmon thorough fare for the Kinges subjectis and liege people travayling from many and sundry partes of this Realme, and in the said Towne is also wekely a greate mkt wherunto greate and frequent resorte is of all thinhabitauntis of the Countrey therunto adjoyning, and yet the said subjectis so travailing nor anny of thinhabitauntis so resorting canne have anny masse or other divine service in the said town if their devotion shuld that require; And over this (°) greate distaunce of the town from the parrishe churches aforesaid is verry discomodiouse and painefull to all and singulier thinhabitauntis there and most specially to the impotent [seekely³] and aged people, whiche be not hable to travaill to the said Churches ne anny of them to heare their divine services; All which discomodities and inconveniēt were litle pjudiciall to the saide town at suche tyme as the late Priory there stode, The church of which Priory the poore inhabitauntis of the said town have bought to their greate charges to thintent to have the same their parrish church and therin to have daily masse and other divine services to be celebrated and done: In consideration of whiche pmisses it may please the Kinges moste roiall Majestie of his moste excellent goodnes, that it may be enacted by his Highnes with thassent of the Lordes spūall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p'sent plament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that the saide church late being parcell of the said Pryory of Royston shalbe the parrish church for all and singulier thinhabitauntis of the said town of Roiston; And that the said church shalbe named and called from hensfurth the parrish church of Saint John the Baptist in the town of Roiston and that one pcell of grounde nigh or by the said church shalbe providid and enclosed at the costis and charges of the said inhabitauntis for a cemitory or church yerde for buriall of Chren people in the same; and that thinhabitauntis of the same town shalbe parrishiners onely to the same church and be discharged of any further resorte or repaier to anny of the said v. parrishe churches distaunt from the said town as is aforesaid, and that the psonnes and curates of the said v. parrish churches and evy of them and the successours of evy of them shalbe discharged of the cure of the said inhabitauntis.

AND be it also enacted by auctoritie aforesaid that one sufficient and lafull psonne, to be appointed and named by the Kinges Highnes, shalbe Vicar perpetuall in the said parrishe church of Roiston and have ppetuall succession in the same, and that he and his successours shalbe named and called Vicars of the parrish church of Saint John the Baptist in Royston and shalbe enhabled by auctoritie of this acte to sue and be sued by that name in all Courtis & places within this Realme, And also to purchace landis tenementis and hereditamentis to him and his successours Vicars of the same church; And that the advowson donation and presentation of the said vicarage shall appertaine and bilonge to the Kinges Highnes his heires and successours as appendaunt to his Graces Manour of Roiston; And that as well the said nowe first Vicar to be named as is aforesaid, as all other Vicars hereafter of the said church, shalbe presented institutid and inductid to and by thordinary or ordinaries of the place where the said church is situate, as other psonnes and Vicars of this Realme ben accustomed: And that the said parrish Church and town of Roiston shall from hensfurth be taken and acceptid to be in the diocesse of London onely and not in anny other diocesse, any usage custume or matier to the contrary therof notwithstanding: And that also the said vicar that shalbe first named and presentid shalhave power and auctoritie by vertewe of this act to take and receive to him and his successours one messuage with a gardeine thereto adjoyning situate in the said town of Roiston, to be geven to him by anny of thinhabitauntis of the saide town, Which messuage and gardeyne shalbe named and callid the Vicarege of the same Towne: And that also the same Vicar and his successours shalhave and pceyve all the tithes offeringes oblations obventions and other eccliasical duetis and rightis that shall growe and be due by the custumes of this Realme and eccliasical lawes of the same to be paid had or made by thenhabitauntis of the said town; except onely the tithes of corne hay wolle lambe and calfe; which tithis of corne hay wolle lambe and calf shall from hensfurth be paid and satisfied by auctoritie of this acte to the psonnes and curates of the said v. parrishe churches in like maner fourme and condition as heretofore it hath been accustomed; the erection of the said Vicarage of Royston or [in'] any other thinge or thinges conteynid and specified in this acte in any wise notwithstanding.

AND it is also enacted by auctoritie aforesaid that the psonnes and curatis of the said v. parrish churchis and evy of them, and the successours of everie of them, shalhave their remedye and remedies by auctoritie of this acte to sue demaunde aske and recov in the Kinges Court of Chauncery the said tithes of corne hay woll lambe and calf subtracted or denyed to be paid by anny psonne or psonnes, or ellis suche remedye and remedies to sue demaunde aske or recover the same tithes, in like maner fourme fashon and condition as they or anny of them shulde ought or might have doon or had if this acte had nev ben had ne made.

PROVIDD alway that this p'sent acte shall take none effect nor be put in execution untill suche tyme as the Kinges Majesty hath named and p'sentid one hable psonne to be Vicar of the saide pish church of Roiston in maner and fourme aforesaid.

The Town of Royston extends into Five Parishes; Inconvenience thereof;

Dissolution of the Priory there, and Purchase of the Church by Inhabitants of Royston;

The said Church shall be the Parish Church of the said Town;

A Churchyard shall be provided, &c.

II.
The King shall appoint a perpetual Vicar of the said Parish;

Advowson shall appertain to the Manor.
Vicar shall be duly instituted, &c.

Church and Town shall be in the Diocese of London.
Vicarage House and Endowment.

III.
Tithes of Corn, &c. to be taken by Parsons of the Five Parishes.

IV.
Act not to take Effect until Appointment of Vicar.

¹ An erroneous Repetition on the Roll.—O. omits.

² the said O.

³ syklye O.

⁴ O. omits.

CHAPTER XLV.

The Court of First fruyt^e and Tenth.

Recital of Stat.
26 Hen. VIII. c. 3.
§ 1. granting the
First Fruits of all
Spiritual Benefices
and Promotions ;

and § 8. granting
the Tenth of the
annual Value of
Benefices, &c.

For securing the
Payment thereof,
a Court of Record
erected, to be called
the Court of First
Fruits and Tenth.

II.
Appointment of
Chancellor of the
said Court.

III.
Appointment of
Treasurer ;
King's Attorney ;

Two Auditors ;

Clerk ;
Messenger ;

Usher.

Oaths of the
several Officers ;

Chancellor ;

WHERE in the plament holden at Westm̄ the thirde day of Novembre in the xxvj^m yere of the reigne of our most dradde naturall and Souveraigne Liege Lorde Henry theight, King of England and of Fraunce defendour of the Faith lorde of Irelaunde and in erth supreme hed of the Churche of Englaund, it was enactid ordeynid and established, that the Kinges Highnes his Heires and Successours Kinges of this Realme shulde have and enjoye from tyme to tyme, to endure forever, of evy suche psonne and psonnes, which at any tyme afre the first day of January than next commyng shulde be nomynated electid prefectid presentid collated or by any other meanes appointid to have any archebishoprich bishopprich abbacye monastery priory college hospitall archedeaconry deanery provostship prebende psonnage vicarege chauntry free chapel, or other dignitie benefice office or promotion sp̄uall within this Realme and ellē where within anny the Kinges dominions, of what name nature or qualitie soe^v they were, or to whose foundation patronage or gifte soever they did bilonge, the firste frutes revenues and profittes for one yere of everie suche archebishoprich bishopprich abbacye monastery priory hospitall college archedeaconry deanery provostship p̄bend psonnage vicarage chauntry free chapell or other dignity benefice office or promotion sp̄uall aforesaid, wherunto anny suche psonne or psonnes shuld afre the said first day of Januarye be nominated electid prefectid presentid collatid or by any other meanes appointid ; And that every suche psonne and psones, bifore any actuall or reall possession or medling with the profittes of any suche archebishoppriche bishopprich abbacye monastery hospitall deanery provostship prebend psonnage vicarege chauntry free chapell priory or other dignitie benefice office or promotion sp̄uall, shuld satisfy content and pay or compoude or agree to pay to the Kinges use at reasonable daies uppon good suerties the said first frutes and profittes for one yere ; And also by the same acte it was further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid that the Kinges Majestye his Heires and Successours Kinges of this Realme, for more augementacion and maintenⁿce of the roiall astate of his emperiall Crowne and Dignitie of supreme hed of the churche of England shulde yerely have take [and '] enjoye and receyve unytid and knytt to his Imperiall Crowne for ever one yerely rent or pencion amounting to the value of the tenth part of all the revenues rentes fermes tithes offeringes emolumentis, and of all other profittes aswell called sp̄uall as temporall than appertayning or belonging, or that after the making of the said acte shulde bilong, to any archebishoppriche bishopprich abbacye monasterie priory archedeaconry deanery hospitall college house collegiate prebende cathedrall churche collegiate churche conventuall churche psonnage vicarege chauntry free chapel or other benefice or promotion sp̄uall, of what name nature or qualitie soever they were within any diocese of this Realme or in Wales ; The said pension or annuall rent to be paid yerely forever to our Souverain Lorde his Heires and Successours Kinges of this Realme at the feast of the Nativate of our Lorde God ; as by the same acte amongst divers other thinges therin conteynid, more playnely is shewed and may appere : And for the more suerty and establishment therof, and to thintent that the Kinges Majestie his Heires and Successours shalbe the better served in obteyning the premisses, and also from hensfurth be truly & justly aunswerid contentid and paide yerely of all that whiche to his Highnes his Heires or Successours appertayneth or bilongith, or herafter shall belonge or appertaine by vertue and according to the tenour of the said acte, Be it enacted ordeynid and establishid by the Kinges Majestie by thassent of his Lordis sp̄uall and temporall and the Comons in this present plament assembled and by thauctoritie of the same in maner and fourme as herafter followith, that is to say ; First the King our Souvaine Lorde by thauctoritie aforesaid maketh erectith and establishith a certaine courte cōmonly to be called forever the Court of the First Frutes and Tenth, which Courte by auctoritie aforesaid contynually and forever shalbe a Court of Recorde, and shalhave one seale to be engraven and made after such fourme fashon and maner as shalbe appointed by the Kinges Highnes, and shall remayne and be ordred as herafter shalbe declarid.

AND also be it enacted by auctoritie aforesaide that there shalbe one certaine psonne to be named and assigned by the Kinges Highnes his Heires and Successours whiche shalbe Chauncelour of the same Courte, and shalbe chief and principall officer of the same Courte and shalbe callid the Chauncelour of the first frutes and [tenthes¹] and shalhave the keeping of the said seale to be assigned for the said Courte.

AND also be it enacted by auctoritie aforesaid that there shalbe one psonne to be named and assignid by the Kinges Highnes whiche shalbe called the Kinges Treasurer of the first frutes and tenth, And shalbe the second officer of the same Court ; And that there shalbe one psonne to be larned in the lawe of this land to be named and assigned by the Kinges Highnes whiche shalbe the Kinges Attourney of the first frutes and tenth and shalbe the third officer of the same Courte ; And that there shalbe twoo psonnes to be named by the Kinges Highnes which shalbe named the Kinges auditours of the first frutes and [tenthis,²] and shalbe officers of the same Court ; and that there shalbe one Clerke to be named and assigned by the Kinges Highnes to be Clerke of the same Courte, whiche shall make all bondis writings and other ordinary processe and entrees out and from the same court ; And that there shalbe one other psonne to be named and assigned by the Kinges Highnes whiche shalbe called the Messenger of the said Court ; And one other psonne to be named and assigned by the Kinges Highnes whiche shalbe called the Hussher of the same Court, which messenger and hussher and either of them shalhave suche and like profittes and advⁿtages as the messenger and hussher of the Kinges Duchie Chamber at Westm̄ have and pceyve. And the said Chauncelour which shalbe appointid by the Kinges Highnes shall take a corporall othe afore the Lorde Chauncelour of England for the tyme being after the tenour ensuing ; Ye shall swere that ye well and truly shall serve the King in thoffice of the Chauncelorship of the first frutes and tenth and shall ministre egall Justice to riche and power to the best of

¹ O. omits.

² tenth O.

your connyng witt and power, and that ye shall diligently procure all thinges whiche may honestly and justly be to the Kinges advntage and profite and to thaugementation of the [riches'] and prerogatives of his Crowne, and truely use the Kinges seale appointid to your office, And also endevoir yourself to thuttermost of your power to see the King truely and justly aunswerid yerely of all suche rentis revenues and profittes whiche shall or may arrise growe or be due to the Kinge in your office, And from tyme to tyme deliver with spede suche as shalhave to do afore you, And that ye shall not take nor receyve of any psonne any gifte or reward in any cace or matier depending bifore you or wherin the Kinges Highnes shalbe party, whereby any pjudice hindaunce losse or disherison shall growe or be to the Kinges Highnes: so helpe you God and All Saintz. Also the said Treasurer shall take a corporall othe before the said Chauncelour of the said Court according to the tenour ensueing; Ye shall swere that ye shall well and truely serve the King our Souveraine Lorde and his people in thoffice of Tresorer of this Court, and ye shall reasonably and honestly procure the Kinges profit and doo right to all maner of people poore and riche in thos thinges which touche your office and the Kinges receipt of his monney; Ye shall truely kepe dispend pay and deliver [a'] true declaration and accompt therof shall make from tyme to tyme without anny concealement according to this acte made for theestablishement of this Courte, And further shall doo every thinge that of right appertayneth to your office: so helpe you God and his Saintz. Also the said Attournay shall take a corporall othe bifore the said Chauncelour according to the tenour herafter ensueyng; Ye shall swere that ye shall well and truely serve the King as his attournay in all Courtis for or concerning any matier or cause that shall concerne or touche the rentis revenues profittes or hereditamentis lymited to the survey and govern'nce of this Court and procure the Kinges profit therof, and that ye shall truely counsell the King and Chauncelour of this Court in all thinges concerning the same to the best of your cōing witt and power, And with all spede and diligence from tyme to tyme at the calling of the said Chauncelour ye shall endeavoir yourself for the hearing and determination indifferently of suche matiers and causes as shall depend bifore the said Chauncelour, And that ye shall not take anny gifte or reward in anny mattier or cause depending in the same Courte or ellē where wherin the King shalbe party, whereby the Kinges Majestie shalbe hurted hindred or disheritid, And further ye shall doo to your power witt and connyng all and every thing that of right appertaynith to your office: so helpe you God and All Saintz. Also the said Auditours and evy of them shall take a corporall othe bifore the saide Chauncelour of the said Court after the tenour ensueyng; Ye shall swere that ye truely shall serve the Kinge in your office and true allowaunces make to every psonne which shalbe accomptaunt bifore you, and you shall not take nor receyve of poore nor riche any gifte or rewarde in anny mattier or cause depending or to be discussid in the same court but suche as shalbe ordinary appertayning to your office, whereby the Kinge shalbe hurtid hindred or disheritid, And ye shall doo every thing which shalbe appertayning to your office: So helpe you God and All Saintz. Item the said Clerke of the said Courte shall take a corporall othe bifore the said Chauncelour after the tenour ensueyng; Ye shall swere that ye shall well and truely serve the King in your office of Clerke of the Counsell of this Court and truely doo and execute all and every thinge and thinges whiche ye ought to doo by reason of your office according to the fourme and effect of this acte: so helpe you God and All Saintz.

Treasurer;

King's Attorney;

Auditours;

Clerk.

ALSO be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid that the said First Frutes and Tenth, and all the revenues and profitte therof which nowe be or herafre shall growe or be by anny maner of meanes, shalbe fromhensfurth in thordre survey and govern'nce of the said Courte and the ministres of the same.

IV.
First Fruits and
Tenth declared
under Survey of
the said Court.

ALSO be it enactid by thauctoritie aforesaid that the said Chauncelour in all places, and the said Treasurer Attourney and Auditours or twoo of them in the said Court, the said Chauncelour being absent, and also such Comissioners deputies and substitutes as the said Chauncelour shall assigne appoint and depute in any shires or places of this Realme, shalhave power to compound and take obligations to the Kinges use of any psonne or psonnes and of his suerties for the sure payment of the said First Frutes, or for any other cause or matier concerning the pmisses determinable within the same Court. And that all suche obligations and writingē obligatory, of what sōme soever they be, shalbe takin in maner and fourme abovesaid and not otherwise, And shalbe of the same strength force vertue qualitie and effect to all intentis and purposes as writings obligatory heretofore made by anny lay psone by auctoritie of the statute of the Staple ben or ought to be; and that like processes and executions theruppon shall be made out of the said Court for the levieng of the dettis due or herafter to be due by vertue of the said writingē obligatory against any psonne spūall or temporall as hath been accustomed to be made against anny lay psone uppon certificate of writings obligatory of the said statute of the staple: And that all obligations herafter to be taken concerning the pmisses contrarie to the tenour of this acte shall be void and of none effect: And that no psonne shalbe compellid to pay for anny writing obligatory to be made for any cause touching the said Court above viij d. And for anny acquittaunce above iij d. And that the said Chauncelour for the tyme being shalhave full power and auctoritie to awarde under the Seale to be appointid to the said Court in the Kinges name suche processe and preceptis, with reasonable paynes to be therin lymited, as be nowe comonly usid in the Court of the Kinges Duchy Chamber of Lancaster being at Westm̄, againste every psonne and psonnes whatsoever they be for and concerning thinterest right and title of the Kinges Majesty his Heires and Successours, of or for any tenthis revenues profittis accompt receipt or other cause in anywise touching or concerning any thing appointid to thordre or survey of the said Court or any part therof, for and on the behaulf of our said Souveraine Lorde the Kinge or of or for any dett rising and growing by occasion of the same.

V.
The Chancellor, &c.
and his Deputies,
may compound for
First Fruits, &c.
and take Obligations
in the Nature of
Statutes Staple.

Fees thereon, and
on Acquittances;

Process, &c. as in
the Duchy Chamber
of Lancaster.

ALSO be it enactid by thauctoritie aforesaid that the said Treasurer Attournay and Auditours shall diligently from tyme to tyme attend upon the said Chauncelour in the said Court for the hearing and ordering of matiers and causes in the same Court, for the tyme of the foure termes of the yere usually kept for the lawe at Westm̄, and procure with

VI.
Attendance, &c.
of the Treasurer,
&c. on the Court.

all diligence that all dettis dueties and other profitis being in the survey and govⁿnce of the said Court shalbe truly and justly paid and aunswerid to the Treasurer of the said Court to thuse of the Kinges Highnes without concealing anny part therof; and shall also cause and procure processe to be made against suche as shalbe indebted to the Kinges Highnes and their suerties of and for any pte therof from tyme to tyme as the tyme or cace shall require without any delaye.

VII.
Attendance of
Clerk, Messenger,
and Usher.

AND be it further enacted by thau^roritie aforesaid, that the said Clerke p^ticular Messenger and Hussher and every of them shall uppon reasonable warning at all tymes and places from tyme to tyme geve attendaunce upon the said Chauncelour for the tyme being for the due execution and expedition of the p^rmisses without any delay, uppon suche paynes as shalbe assessid by the Kinges Majesty upon information therof geven by the said Chauncelour to his Highnes.

VIII.
Penalty on Officers
for Neglect or
Concealment.

[AND¹] be it enactid by thau^roritie aforesaid, that if anny of the said officers appointid for the same Court doo conceale or withdrawe willingly any dettis duetis tenthis revenues or other profit falling growing or cōmyng to the King, by reason of the First Frutes and Tenth, or by reason of any other thing appointid by this acte to be within the survey and ordre of the said Courte, that [than²] the said officer and officers so offending shall lose to the King our Souv^ain Lorde the double value of the thing so concealid or withdrawen.

IX.
Acquittance of
Treasurer shall
be a sufficient
Discharge.

ALSO be it enactid by thau^roritie abovesaid, that the said Treasurer for the tyme being shalhave auctoritie by this acte to geve his acquittance of and for suche money and obligations as he shall receyve of them to the Kinges use for and concerning the First Frutes and Tenth and other thinges appointid to thordre of the said Courte; and that his said acquittance shalbe from hensfurth a sufficient acquittance and discharge, as well for the discharge of the parties againste the Kinges Highnes his heires and successours for payment of so much monney, as also to the Auditors for the tyme being and to ev^ey of them for making due allowaunce of the same; and that any acquittance hereafter to be made concerning the p^rmisses by any p^sone or p^sonnes contrarie to the tenour fourme and effect of this present acte shalbe void and of none effecte.

X.
Yearly Account by
Treasurer before
the Chancellor and
Auditors.

[AND¹] be it enactid by thau^roritie abovesaid, that the said Treasurer bifore the twenty day of Marche next afre the feast of Saint Michaell tharchangell shall yerely declare truly his hole accompt to the said Chauncelour and Auditours, or to the said Chauncelour and one of the said Auditours, which Chauncelour and Auditors or Chaunceler and one of the said Auditors shall by this acte have auctoritie to take and determyn the same accompt bifore the last day of July next ensueyng; upon whiche determination of accompt the said Treasurer, within one moneth next ensueing the determination of the said accompt, shall truly content and pay to the Kinges use all suche sommes of money by him reteynid as shall appere to be due to the Kinges Highnes and unpaid upon the same accompt, after whiche determination the said auditours or one of them shall ingrosse the same into pchemyn, and the same so ingrossed shall returne into thoffice of the said Court of the First Frutes and Tenth bifore the last day of February next after the determination of the same accompt, there for to remaine as the Kinges Recordis.

XI.
Treasurer shall be
allowed his Fees,
Payments, &c.

ALSO be it enacted by thau^roritie abovesaid, that the said Treasurer from tyme to tyme upon his accompt shalbe allowed aswell of suche fees as shalbe lymitid unto him for therercise of his office, as of and for all suche sommes of monney as he shall pay to any patentee or patentees of anny office fee or annuities that shalbe graunted or geven under the seale of the said Courte, and also of all suche monney as he shall pay to anny other p^sonne or p^sonnes by vertue of the Kinges warraunt or bill assigned, and also of all suche sōmes of money as he shalbe cōmaunded to pay by any bill assigned or subscribid by thande of the said Chauncelour for the tyme being, upon suche considerations as shalbe thought convenient by his discretion of or for any cause thinge or matier concerning of the said Courte whatsoever it shalbe: And that the said Auditours or one of them, taking accomptis of the said Treasurer, shalhave auctoritie and power to allowe to the said Treasurer the p^rmisses and every parte of them.

XII.
No Process out of
the Exchequer
for Matters under
Regulation of
this Act.

ALSO be it enactid by the auctoritie aforsaid, that all maner of processe that shalbe made out of the Kinges Esthequier, or out of any other Courte other than the Court made by auctoritie of this present acte, to or against anny p^sonne & p^sonnes for any dett tenth issues and profittes concerning the premisses, or any parte therof from hensfurth to be due, lymited in this acte to be in the survey ordre and govⁿnce of the said Court made by this act and the ministres therof, shalbe clerely void and of none effecte to all intentis and purposes.

XIII.
Fees of Officers as
in the Duchy Court
of Lancaster.

ALSO be it enacted by thau^roritie aforesaid that the said Chauncelour and officers of the said Courte shall take suche and like fees for the seales and writing^e to be made and graunted out of the said Court at the sute of the parties, if any suche happen to be, and for apparaunces, as the Chauncelour of the Duchy of Lancastre and officers there conveniently use to take for the same.

XIV.
Fines on Persons
summoned and
appearing, but
refusing to answer;

ALSO be it enacted by thau^roritie aforesaid, that if anny p^sone or p^sonnes, called by the Kinges processe of the same Courte to appere at Westmst in the same Court within the terme at a certaine day to him p^rfixid in the processe, appere and have a day geven in the said Court to make aunswere to the matiers against them obojectid in the same Court on the Kinges behalf, departe the Courte bifore aunswere made and attournay put into the Court with thassent of the Court for prosecuting the matter with effect, shall forfait to the Kinges Grace his heires and successours suche fyne as shalbe uppon him sett for his contempt and offence in that behalf, as the said Chauncelour Treasurer and Attournay of the said Courte or twoo of them shall thinke convenient by their discretions to be levied of his landis and tenementis goodis and catallis to the Kinges use: And in cace the partie to whome any suche processe shalbe

¹ Also O.

² then O.

directid doo make default at the first day of his apparance, that then attachement shalbe awarded out of the said Court directid to the Sheriffes of suche County as it shall seame to the said Chauncelour most expedient, to attache the body of the same psonne making defaulte as is [aforesaid¹] and to bringe his body into the said Court, at suche day within any of the iiij termes as unto the said Chauncelour for the tyme beyng shalbe thought convenient by his discretion.

Also be it enactid by thauctoritie aforesaid, that as manny accomptis of the First Frutes and Tenth as ben clerely accomptid and not retournid into the Kinges Eschequier, and also as manny other accomptis of the said First Frutes and Tenth as ben not yet fully accomptid and engrossed, shalbe ingrossid and returned within twoo yeris next ensueyng into the said Courte of the First Frutis and Tenth there to remaine as the Kinges Recordes; And that the Chauncelour and Auditours of the said Court for the tyme being shalhave full auctoritie and power to heare examyn and determyn all and all maner of accomptis heretofore made concerning the said First Frutes and Tenthes.

AND forasmuche as divers religious houses within this Realme and other the Kinges Dominions be now dissolved, and the possessions therof laufully cōmen unto the Kinges handis and other by his Graces gite bargaine graunte and assignement, by reason wherof and by reason of miscertificate of the said possessions and of the Tenth concerning aswell the same possessions as other possessions of spūall psonnes into the Kinges Eschequier Tharchebishops bishoppis and other accomptauntis upon their accomptis be and of longe tyme have ben greatly charged vexid and troubled; For remedy wherof be it enactid by thauctoritie aforesaid that thoriginall of the certificate of the hole Tenth certified into the Kinges Eschequier, and all other recordis there concerning the same, shalbe deliverid into the said Court of the First Frutes and Tenth there to remaine as the Kinges Recordis; And that the said Chauncelour shalhave full power and auctoritie by vertue of this acte from tyme to tyme to write, under the seale of office appoinctid to the said Courte, unto the Treasurer and Barons of the said Eschequier, and also unto all other officers and ministres of all the Kinges Courtis for to certifie anny matter of recorde or other sufficient cause remayning afore them concerning the premisses for the true profe and triall therof into the said Court of Firste Frutes and Tenth; And the said Chauncelour Treasurer and Audito^r or auditours upon the certificate therof or ellis upon the examination of witnesses to be taken aswell by Cōmission as otherwise, or by other sufficient profes or discharge alledged shewed and proved afore them by the said Archebishops bishoppis or other accomptauntis, shall by auctoritie aforesaid have full power and auctoritie by their discretions to make allowaunce defalcation discharge and full determination unto them and evy of them in his and their said accōpt^e concerning the premisses according as of right appteynith.

AND be it further enactid by thauctoritie aforesaid that all sommes of money, hereafter to be paid by anny Archebishop Bishop or other psonne or psonnes chargeable to or with the collection levieng or receipt of the Tenth grauntid to the Kinges Highnes by auctoritie of the said acte therof made in the said xxvjth yere of his moste noble reigne, shall from hensfurth for ever be paid to the Treasurer of the said Court of the First Frutis and Tenth, at suche daies and tymes as is lymitid and appoinctid in the said acte and to none other psonne nor psonnes; And that if anye payment or paymentis therof hereafter be otherwise made without the Kinges Highnes speciall assignement or warrante in writing therof made, That than the said payment or paymentis shalbe voide and of none effect.

AND it is also enactid by thauctoritie aforesaid that all certificates, hereafter to be made by any Archebishop or Bishop or by any other psonne or psons lymited and charged to the collection and payment of the said Tenthes by thauctoritie of the said acte of the graunt therof to our said Souvaine Lord the Kinges Majesty, shall from hensfurth for ever be made and certified into the said Court of Firste Frutes and Tenth, in suche like maner and fourme and for suche like [caces²] and intentis as they shulde or ought bifore the making of this acte to have ben made and certified into the Kinges Eschequier by authoritie of the said acte of the graunte of the said First Frutes and Tenth; And that the same certificates and evy of them so hereafter to be made and certified into the said Court shalbe and stande of suche like streignth and effect to all intentis and purposes as they and evy of them shuld have ben if they had ben certified and made into the Kinges said Court of Eschequier bifore the making of this acte; And that, upon all certificates hereafter to be made into the said Court of First Frutes and Tenth, processe shalbe made out of the said Court by the discretion of the Chauncellour of the said Court for the tyme being for the levieng and true contentation and payment of the Kinges dueties in that bihalfe, in suche wise as the Kinges Highnes may be truely satisfied therof of those psonnes that shalbe chargeable therewith by thauctoritie of the said acte of the graunte of the said First Frutes and Tenth; and that all certificatis hereafter to be made concerning any the pmisses into the Kinges Eschequier shalbe voide and of none effect.

(³) PROVIDED that this acte or any article clause or sentence therin conteynid extend not to any rentis or tenthis nowe payeable or hereafter to be paid in the Kinges Courte of thaugementations of the Revenues of his Crowne by reason of any the Kinges Graces tres patentis actis of parliament or otherwise.

Attachment against
Persons making
Default in
Appearance.

XV.
Accounts not
returned in the
Exchequer shall be
transmitted to the
Court of First
Fruits, &c.

XVI.
For Relief of
Bishops against
Payment of Tenths
on Lands of
Religious Houses
dissolved, &c.
the original
Certificate into the
Exchequer of the
Tenth shall be
transmitted by the
Court of First
Fruits, &c.
which latter may
make Allowances
to the Bishops.

XVII.
All Payments of
the Tenths shall be
made to the
Treasurer of the
Court under this
Act.

XVIII.
All Certificates of
the Amount of
Tenths by Bishops,
&c. shall be
returned to the
Court of First
Fruits, &c. instead
of the Exchequer,
and levied
accordingly.

XIX.
Proviso for Court
of Augmentations.

¹ abovesaide O.

² causis O.

³ The following Proviso is not contained in the Original Act: It was probably annexed thereto in a separate Schedule.

CHAPTER XLVI.

THE Court of Wardſ.

For securing the Revenues and Profits arising to the King from Wardſhips, Custody of Idiots, &c.

FORASMUCHE as the Kinges Highnes hath ben heretofore and hereafter is like to be yerely aunswerid of greaterentis revenues and profittes, which to his Majestie hath or shall growe aswell by reason of suche psonnes as have ben or hereafter shalbe in warde to his Highnes, as also by meane of Ideottes and fooles naturall nowe remayning or being or that hereafter shall remaine or be in his Graces custody, and also for licences to mary made and to be made to wymen being his Graces widowes and fynes made by them for marryeng without his Highnes licence, All whiche the pmisses of right apptayneth to his Majesty in the right of the Imperial Crowne of this Realme; For the more suerty and establishment wherof, and to thintent the Kinges Majestie his heires and successours shalbe the better served in thobteyning or having of the custody of the bodies of his Highnes wardes and their honours manours landis tenementis and hereditamentis into his Graces custody and governⁿce during the minoritie of suche wardes, And also shalbe yerely aswell truly contentid aunswerid and paid of and for the sales of the bodies of the wardes and the landis bargained for them during the said minoritie and of other the pmisses, as of the rentis fermes issues and profittes rising cōmyng and growyng or which hereafter shall rise cōme or growe of all and singulier the castell^e manors landis tenementis and other hereditamentis belonging and whiche hereafter shall rise & belong to the King his heires and successours by reason of the said wardis and other the pmisses, in suche court place maner fourme and conditiun as hereafter shalbe lymited declarid and appoinctid; Be it enactid ordeynid and establishid by thassent of the Kinges Majesty his Lordes spūall and temporall and the Comons in this p̄sent plament assemblid and by auctoritie of the same in maner and fourme as hereafter followith in articles, that is to say: First the King our Souv^{er}ain Lorde by thauroritie aforesaid ordeynith maketh establishith and erectith a certayne Courte cōmonly to be callid for ever the Courte of the Kinges Wardis, which Court by thauroritie aforesaid contynually and for ever shalbe a Courte of Recorde, and shalhave one seale to be engraven and made after suche fourme fashon and maner as shalbe appoinctid by the Kinges Highnes, and shall remaine and be ordred as hereafter shall be declarid.

A Court of Record erected, to be called the Court of the King's Wardis.

II.
Master of the said Court appointed, with Custody of the Seal.

[AND'] also be it enactid by thauroritie aforesaid that there shalbe one certayne psonne to be named and assigned by the King^e Highnes his heires and successours which shalbe Maister of the same Court, and shalbe chief and principall officer of the same Court and shalbe called the Maister of the Wardis and shalhave the keeping of the said seall to be assigned for the said Court.

III.
King's Attorney of the said Court.

ALSO be it enactid by thauroritie aforesaid, that there shalbe one psonne to be larnid in the lawes of this land to be named and assigned by the Kinges Highnes whiche shall be callid the Kinges Attournay of the said Court, and shalbe the second officer of the same Court.

IV.
Receiver General

ALSO be it enactid by thauroritie aforesaid, that there shalbe one psonne to be named and assignid by the Kinges Highnes whiche shalbe callid the Kinges Receyvour Generall of the landis of his wardis, and shalbe the thirde officer of the same Court.

V.
Two Auditors.

ALSO be it enactid by thauroritie aforesaid, that there shalbe twoo psonnes to be named by the Kinges Highnes which shalbe callid the Auditors of the land^e of his Graces wardis, and shalbe callid the fourth officer of the same Court.

VI.
Two Clerks of the Court.

ALSO be it enactid by thauroritie aforesaid, that there shalbe twoo Clerkis to be named and assignid by the Kinges Highnes to be Clerkis of the said Court, which shall make all indentur^e bargaines and leasis to be made and grauntid of the Kinges wardis landis, recorde all apparaunces, and make all ordinary processe and entrees out and from the same Court.

VII.
Messenger and Usher.

ALSO be it enactid by thauroritie aforesaid that there shalbe one other psonne to be named and assignid by the Kinges Highnes which shalbe the Messenger of the said Court, another psonne to be named and assignid by the Kinges Highnes which shalbe callid the Hussher of the same Court, whiche said messenger and hussher and either of them shalhave suche and like profittes and advⁿtages as the messenger and hussher of the Kinges Duchy chamber at Westm̄ have and pceyve: Also the said Maister of the Kinges wardis whiche shalbe appoinctid by the Kinges Highnes shall take a corporall othe afore the Lord Chauncelour of England for the tyme being after the tenour ensueyng; Ye shall swere that ye well and truly shall serve the King in thoffice of Maister of the Kinges Wardis, and shall ministre egall Justice to riche and [power¹] to the best of your conning witt and power, And that ye shall diligently procure all thinges which may honestly and justely be to the Kinges advⁿtage and profit, and to thaugementation of the rightis and prerogatives of the Crowne and truly use the Kinges seale appoinctid to your office, and also endevoir yourself to thuttermost of your power [and¹] to se the King truly and justely aunswerid yerely of all suche rentis revenues issues and profittis whiche shall or may arrise growe or be due to the King in your office, and from tyme to tyme deliver with spede suche as shalhave to doo afore you; And that ye shall not take nor receyve of anny psonne anny gifte or rewarde in any cace or matier depending bifore you or wherin the Kinges Highnes shalbe partie whereby any prejudice losse hindaunce or disherison shall growe or be to the Kinges Highnes: So helpe you God and all Sainctes. Also the said Attournay shall take a corporall othe bifore the said Maister of the wardis according to the tenour ensueyng; Ye shall swere that ye well and truly shall serve the King as his attournay in all Courtis for and concerning any matier or cause that shall concerne or touch the possessions and hereditamentis lymited to the survey and governⁿce of this Court, and procure the Kinges profitt therof, And that ye shall truly counsell the King and the Maister of this Court in all thinges concerning the same to the best of your connyng witt and power,

Oaths of the Officers, viz.

The Master.

King's Attorney.

¹ O. omits.

² poore O.

And with all spede and diligence from tyme to tyme at the calling of the said Maistre you shall endeavour yourself for the hearing and determination indifferently of suche matiers and causes as shall depende bfore the said Maistre; And that ye shall not take any gifte or rewarde in any matier or cause depending in the same Court or ellis where wherein the King shalbe party, whereby the Kinges Majestie shalbe hurtid hindred or disheritid; And further you shall doo to your power witt and connyng all and evy thing that shall appertaine to your office: So help you God and all Sanctis. [And¹] the said Receyvour generall shall take a corporall othe bfore the said Maistre of the said Court according to the tenour ensueing; Ye shall swere that ye shall well and truely serve the King our Souv^{ain} Lorde and his people in thoffice of the Generall Receyvour of this Court, and ye shall reasonnably and honestly procure the Kinges profit and doo right to all maner of people poore and riche in those thinges whiche touche youre office, And the Kinges receipt of his monney you shall truely kepe dispend pay and deliver, and true declaration and accompt therof shall make from tyme to tyme without any concealement, according to this acte made for the establishment of this Courte; And further shall doo every thinge that of right appertaineth to your Office: So help you God and All Saintz. Also the said Auditours shall take a corporall othe bfore the said Maister aft^r the [tenure²] ensueing; Ye shall swere that ye truely shall serve the King in your Office and true allowaunce make to evy psonne which shalbe accomptaunt bfore you, and you shall not take nor receyve of [power³] nor riche anny gifte or rewarde in any matier or cause depending or to be discussid in the same Court, but suche as shalbe ordinary apptaying to your Office, whereby the King shalbe hurtid hindred or disheritid; and ye shall doo all and evy thing whiche shalbe appteyning to your Office: So help you God and All Sanctis. Also all p^ticulier Auditours that shalbellonge and be appoyntid to the said Court shall take a like corporall oth bfore the said maistre of the wardis; Ye shall swere as is before in the next article. Also all p^ticulier receyvours, appoyntid by the said Maistre Attournay Receyvour generall and Auditours or three or twoo of them whereof the maistre to be one, to receyve any revenues & profittes within the survey of the same Court, shall take a corporall othe bfore the said maister of the wardis after the tenour ensueing; Ye shall swere that ye truely shall serve the King in your office and nothing conceale, but true accompte make of all suche revenues rentis s^{omes} of monney and other profittes wherewith ye shalbe laufully charged by reason of yo^r office, Ye shall make no petition nor aske allowaunce but suche as shalbe good just true and reasonnable, and also truelye content and pay to the King all suche sommes of money as shall come to your handis; and ye shall doo all and every thinge and thinges which ye ought to doo by reason of your office according to the fourme and effect of this acte: So helpe you God and All Sanctis; Also (4) the said Clerkis of the Counsell of the said Court and evy of them shall take a corporall othe bfore the saide maistre after the tenour ensueing; Ye shall swere that ye well and truely shall serve the Kinge in your offices of Clerkis of the Counsaile of this Courte, and truely doo and execute all and evy thing and thinges whiche ye ought to doo by reason of your office according to the fourme and effect of this acte: So helpe you God and All Saintz. Also that all surveyours and feodaries that shalbe appoyntid by the said maistre attournay receyvour generall and auditours of the said Court, or three or twoo of thē wherof the maistre to be one, shall take like corporall othe bfore the said maistre; Ye shall swere &c. ut in proxio articulo p^{re}cedente.

Receiver General.

Auditours.

Particular Auditours.

Particular Receivers.

Clerks of the Court.

Surveyours and Feodaries.

Also be it enactid by auctoritie aforesaid, that all wardis which the Kinges Highnes nowe is or hereafter shalbe entitid to have, with their mannours landis tenementis rentis remaindres reversion services and all other hereditamentis whatsoever they be, aswell in possession as in reversion, and all the revenues issues and profittes of the same and every part therof for the tyme that the same shalbe or ought to be in the Kinges possession, shalbe in thordre survey and govⁿance of the said Courte and the ministres of the same in maner and fourme as by this acte is declarid and lymitid.

VIII.
The King's Wardis and their Lands declared to be under the Survey of the said Court.

Also be it enactid by thauctoritie aforesaid, that the said Maistre of the wardis attournay receyvour generall and auditours, or three of them wherof the said Maistre shalbe one, for the tyme being shalhave auctoritie to make sale and graunte of the Kinges Wardis and of everie of them from tyme to tyme, and of suche parte and portion of the landis in possession and reversion or any of them, during the mynoritie and none age of the same warde that shalbe so solde or grauntid and as longe as the same landis or reversion shall remaine or be in the Kinge^s handis, as they shall thincke most convenient, the same sale and graunt to passe by the Kinges bill assigned, which bill assignid shalbe warraunt sufficient to the Chauncellour of England for the tyme being to make furth the Kinges tres patentis undre the Greate Seale of Englaund according to the tenour of the same bill; paying for the same all and singulier like fees for seales and writinges as heretofore hath been usid and accustomed to be paid for the same in the Chauncerye and to the Signet and Prevey Seale and to evy of them.

IX.
Master, &c. may sell and grant Wardships, by the King's Bill, which shall be the Warrant for the Great Seal.

Also be it enactid by thauctoritie aforesaid, that the said Maistre of the Wardes for the tyme being, with thadvise of the said Attournay and Receyvour Generall or one of them, shalhave auctoritie without the Kinges bill assignid to make wood sales to the Kinges use of all underwooddis upon any of the Kinges wardis landis being laufully in the Kinges possession (5) and to take and appoincte tymber sufficient for (6) necessarie reparations of all the Castells manours landis tenementis and parkis of the said wardis, and shalhave also like power and auctoritie in the Kinges name to make leases during the minority of the said wardis, and further as is above written by their discretions of all and singulier lordships manours landis and teñtis remayning in the Kinges handis and possession belonging to the said wardis and of evy p^{cel} therof; Yelding to the Kinges Highnes his heires and successours suche rentis as by the said Maistre of the wardes attournay receyvour generall and auditours, or three of them wherof the said Maistre to be one, shalbe thought convenient by their discretions and survey.

X.
Master, &c. may make Wood-Sales and Leases.

Also be it enactid by the auctorytie aforesaid, that the said Maistre of the wardis for the tyme being shalhave auctoritie by this act to make and appoint all and singulier p^ticulier receyvours feodaries and surveyours in evy shire, and also fees for the executing of the same under the scale of the same office, in suche wise as the same officers may be alwaies removeable at the discretion of the said Court.

XI.
Master may appoint particular Receivers, Surveyors, &c.

¹ Also O.² tenor O.³ poore O.⁴ that O.⁵ the O.

XII.
Master may allow
Expences of
Officers.

ALSO be it enactid by thaucloritie aforesaid, that the said Maistre of the Wardis for the tyme being shalhave auctoritie by this acte to make allowaunce likewise of the costes of all Cōmissioners particulier receyvours surveyours auditours counsaillours and feodaries and every of them by his bill assignid, which bill shalbe warraunt sufficient to the auditors belonging to the same office to make due allowaunce of the same.

XIII.
Master, &c. may
take Security from
Receivers, by
Obligations in
Nature of Statute
Staple :

ALSO be it enactid by thaucloritie aforesaid, that the said Maister of the Wardes in all places and the said attournay receyvour generall and auditours or twoo of them in the said Court the said maister being absent, shalhave power and auctoritie to take obligations to the Kinges use of every pticuler receyvour whiche shalbe assignid for the said Court and of his suerties for the sure payment of his receipt^r; And also to take obligations to the Kinges use aswell of every fermour bailif reve or other accomptauntis for the true payment of their receiptis, and of evy psonne or psonnes whiche shalbe indebtid to the Kinges Highnes for anny arrerages of his or their receiptis fermes or charges, as of anny other psonne or psonnes for anny other cause or matier concerning the pmisses determinable within the same Court; And that all suche obligations and writings obligatory of what sōme soever they be shalbe of the same strenght vertue force qualitie and effect to all intentis and purposes as writinges obligatory heretofore made by any lay psonne by auctoritie of the statute of the staple ben or ought to be; And that uppon certificate hereafter to be made into the Kinges Chauncery of any suche writinges obligatory to be taken for suche paymentis like processe and executions shalbe theruppon had and made, against any psonne s^puall or temporall, as hath ben accustomed to be made against any lay psonne uppon certificate of writinges obligatory of the said Statute of the Staple: Also that the said maister of the wardis for the tyme being shalhave full power and auctoritie to awarde under the seale to be appointid to the said Court, in the Kinges name, suche processe and preceptis with reasonable paynes to be therin lymytid as be nowe cōmonly usid in the Courte of the Kinges Duchy chamber of Lancastre being at Westm̄, against evy psone or psonnes whatsoever they be for and concerning the interest right and title of the Kinges Majesty his heires and successours of in or for any wardes landes tenementis rentes accompt receipt services or other cause in any wise touching or concerning any thinge appointid to thordre of the said Courte or any part therof, for and on the bihalf of our said Souveraine Lorde the King or [off'] or for any dett rising or growing by occasion of the same.

Master may issue
Process against
Accountants, &c.
as in the Duchy
Chamber of
Lancaster.

XIV.
Attendance of the
Attorney, &c.
on the Courts.

ALSO be it enactid by thaucloritie aforesaid, that the said attournay receyvour generall and auditours shall diligently from tyme to tyme attend uppon the said maistre in the said Court for the hearing and ordering of matiers and causes in the same Court, for the tyme of the fower termes of the yere usually kept for the lawe at Westm̄; and procure with all diligence that all rentis fermes profitis casuelties improvementis and other emolumentis of the wardis mariages ideottes, and of all manours landis tenementis and hereditamentis being in the survey and govⁿnce of the said Court, shalbe truly and justly paid and aunswerid to the said receyvour generall of the said Courte to thuse of the Kinges Highnes without concealing any part therof; And shall also cause and procure processe to be made against suche as shalbe indebtid to the Kinges Highnes and their suerties, of and for any parte therof from tyme to tyme as the tyme and cace shall require without any delay.

XV.
Attendance of
the Clerks, &c.

AND be it enactid by thaucloritie aforesaid, that the said clerkis particuler receyvours auditours surveyours messenger and hussler and evy of them shall uppon reasonable warning geve at all tymes and places from tyme to tyme attendaunce uppon the said maistre for the tyme being, for the due execution and expedition of the pmisses without delay, uppon such paynes as shalbe assessid by the Kinges Majesty uppon information therof geven by the said maistre to his Highnes.

XVI.
Penalty on Officers
for Neglect.

ALSO be it enactid by thaucloritie aforesaid, that if anny of the said officers appointid for the same Court doo conceale or withdrawe willingly any rentes revenues casuelties or other profittes falling growing or comyng to the King, by the mynoritie of anny of his Graces wardis or by reason of anny other thing appointid by this acte of the said Court, that then thofficers so offending shall lose to the King our said Souvaine Lorde the double value of the thinge so concealid or withdrawen.

XVII.
Auditors General
shall examine all
Accounts;

At what Periods
Accountants shall
account and pay.

ALSO be it enactid by thaucloritie aforesaid, that the Auditours generall of the wardis landis and every of them for the tyme being shalhave auctoritie to examyn thaccomptis of all pticuler accomptauntis, taken by any pticuler auditour or auditours uppon anny parte of the wardes landis ideottis landis and of other thinges appointid by this acte to thordre of the said Court, and to allowe and disallowe all that shalbe reasonable within the said accomptis, as largely as to the said maister of the wardis attournay receyvour generall and auditours, or three of them wherof the said maister to be one, shalbe thought expedient and necessary: And that evy of the said pticuler accomptauntis for the yere to be endid at the feast of Saint Michael tharchaungell yerely for ever shall make and fynishe his accompt and certifie the same into the said Court bfore the first day of February next after the same feast ensueing, and wⁱn three monnethis next afre, the said accomptaunt to make full payment to the receyvour generall of y^r said Co^t of all suche sōmes of money as shall appere to be due to the King by the same accompt.

XVIII.
Acquittance of
Receiver General
a sufficient
Discharge.

ALSO be it enactid by thauclority aforesaid, that the said receyvour generall for the tyme being shalhave auctoritie by this acte to geve his acquittance of and for suche money and obligations as he shall receyve of them to the Kinges use, for the wardis landis Ideottis landis and other thinges appointid to the said Court, And that his said acquittance shalbe from hensfurth sufficient acquittance and discharge, aswell for the discharge of the parties against the Kinges Highnes his heires and successours for payment of so muche monney, as also to the Auditour for the tyme being for making due allowaunce of the same.

Also be it ordeynid by thaucloritie aforesaid, that the said Receyvour generall bifore the xxth day of Marche next after the feast of Sainct Michael tharchaugell shall [shall '] yerely declare truely his hole accompt to the said Maister of the wardes Attournay and to one or both of the said Auditours genall of the wardis landis; which maister attournay and one or both of the said auditours shall by this acte have auctoritie to take and determyn the same accompt bifore the last day of July next ensueing; uppon which determination of accompt the said receyvo' genall, within one monneth next ensueing the determination of the same accomptis, shall truely content and pay to the Kinges use all suche somes of monney as shall appere to be due to the Kinges Highnes and unpaid upon the same accompt; After whiche determination the said auditour shall ingrosse the same into pchement, and the same so ingrossid shall retourne into thoffice of the wardes bifore the last day of February next after the determination of the same accompt, there to remayne as the Kinges recordes.

Also be it enactid by thaucloritie aforesaid, that the pticulier auditours and other officers counsaillours and ministres of the same Court for the tyme being shall yerely pceyve and take, by thandis of the said receyvour generall pticulier receyvours and all other officers and mistres accomptaunt, all and singulier suche [dettis'] rewardis profittes and commodities, aswell for their attendaunce uppon the said maistre for the tyme being and for making of bookis declarations and values, as for other matiers counsellis and causes of for and cōcning the said Court, and also for expences costis and charges of the said auditours and pticulier receyvours and every of them yerely ryding their severall Circuites and lymitation, in as ample and large maner and fourme as to the said maistre of the wardis attournay receyvour generall and auditours, or three of them wherof the said maistre to be one, shalbe thought convenient to be appointid by their discretions.

Also be it enactid by thaucloritie aforesaid, that the said generall receyvour from tyme to tyme uppon his accompt shalbe allowed aswell of suche fees as shalbe lymited unto him for thexercise of his office, as of and for all suche sommes of monney as he shall pay to any patentee or patentees of anny office fee or aūyitie that shalbe grauntid or geven under the seale of the said Courte, and also of all suche monney as he shall pay to anny other psonne or psonnes by vertue of the Kinges warraunt or bill assignid, And also of all suche sōmes of money as he shalbe commaunded to pay by any bill assignid or subscribid by thande of the said maister for the tyme being, uppon suche considerations as shalbe thought convenient by his discretion, aswell for the fynding and exhibition of the Kinges wardis in his Graces custody as of or for any other cause thing or matier concerning the said Court of the wardis whatsoever it shalbe; And that the said Auditours, taking accomptis of the said receyvour generall and of any of the said pticulier receyvours, shalhave power and auctoritie to allowe to the said receyvour generall the pmisses and evy part of them, And also to allowe to evy pticulier receyvour and other accomptauntes, aswell their fees wages and all other such sōmes of money as they or anny of them shall pay of for in and aboute any buylding^e or reparations of the wardis landis to be made uppon any warraunt to be directid from the said Courte, as all other honest petitions and allowaunces, in as large and ample maner as the said maistre of the wardis attournay and auditours, or twoo of them wherof the said maistre to be one, shall think most expedient.

Also be it enactid by thaucloritie aforesaid, that all maner of processe that shalbe made out of the Kinges Eschequier to or against anny psonne or psones, for any ferme rentes issues or profittes concerning the pmisses or anny parte therof or any other thing lymited in this acte to be in the survey ordre and gouvⁿance of the said Court and the ministres therof, shalbe clerely voided and of none effect to all intentis and purposes.

Also be it ordeynid and enactid by thaucloritie aforesaid, that the monney and obligations taken for money, by the said maister for the sale of the Kinges wardis and other thinges appointid by this acte to thordre of the said Court, and also all the money and obligations taken for money by the said receyvour genall for the Kinges rentis and for widowes fynes for their licence to mary, and other casuelties of the wardes landis ideottis landis issues profittes and dettis yerely growing to the Kinges Highnes by reason of the pmisses, shalbe yerely paid and deliverid to thandis of the Treasurer of the Kinges chamber for the tyme being, or ellis where to whome it shall please the King^e Highnes his heires or successours to give auctoritie by Cōmission undre his grete seale to receyve the same; And that a bill subscribid with thand of the said treasurer or other cōmissioner shalbe a sufficient acquitaunce and discharge to the maistre and receyvour upon all and evy payment by them to be made, and also to thauditours there for the allowaunce of the same: And that the same maistre and receyvour generall shall ones in the yere declare unto the Kinges Majestie the profittes and estate of the said office.

Also be it enactid by thaucloritie aforesaid, that the said maister and officers of the said Court shall take suche and like fees for the sealis and writings to be made and grauntid out of the said Court at the sute of the parties, as they nowe use to take that is to say; For the fees of all processe at the sute of the parties under the privey seale of the said Court ijs. vjd. And for the fees of all comissions directid out at the sute of the parties ijs. vjd. And for recording of all apparaunces iiij d. and no more.

Also be it enactid by thaucloritie aforesaid that the said maister by thadvise of the said attournay receyvour generall and auditours, or thre of them wherof the said maister to be one [of them¹], shalhave auctoritie by this acte to survey all the Kinges widowes, and to [tracte cōmon²] and conclude aswell with all and evy of the Kinges widowes, that nowe be or that hereafter shalbe and that have married them selfis without the Kinges licence, or that hereafter shalhappin to marye

XIX.
At what Periods
Receiver General
shall account and
pay.

XX.
For satisfying
Fees and Expences
of particular
Auditors, &c.

XXI.
How Fees and
Payments shall
be allowed to the
Receiver General,
&c.

XXII.
No Process from
the Exchequer, for
Matters under
Survey of the
Court of Wards.

XXIII.
Money, &c.
received under this
Act, shall be paid
yearly to the
Treasurer of the
King's Chamber.

Annual Report
by the Master.

XXIV.
Fees to the Master,
&c. on Process, &c.
of the said Court.

XXV.
Master, &c. may
compound with the
King's Widows for
Fines, under the
Statute of
Prerogativa Regis.
[Temp. incert.
Vol. I. pa. 226.]

¹ An erroneous Repetition on the Roll.—O. omits.

² O. omits.

³ Diet^e O.

⁴ treate comen O

them selfis without the Kinges license, for their reasonable fynes to be made to the Kinges use, and to taxe and assesse the same by their discretion according to the statute of Prerogativa Regis, the same fynes to be paid to the receyvour generall of the wardis landis as the same may appere yerely in his accompt.

XXVI.
Lands of Idiots,
&c. placed under
the Survey and
Management of
the Maister, &c.
of the said Court
of Wards.

Also be it enactid by thaucloritie aforesaid, that the said maister by thadvise of the said attournay receyvour generall and auditours or three of them shalhave auctoritie by this acte to survey governe and order all and singulier ideottis and naturall foolles now being in the Kinges handis or that hereafter shall come and be in the Kinges handis, And also to survey and ordre all the mannours landis tenitis and other hereditamentis whatsoever nowe being in the Kinges handis or in thandis of anny other psonne or psonnes, to their uses or to thuse of anny of them that hereafter shall come and be in the Kinges handis his heires and successours in the right of any of them, by reason of his Graces prerogative roiall; And also by thadvise of the said attournay receyvour generall and auditours, or three or twoo of them, to lett and sett the Manours landis and tenementis to the Kinges use for the tyme of the Kinges interest for suche rent and fyne as by their discretion shalbe thought convenient, the fynding and keaping of the said psonnes their wives and children and the reparations of their houses and landis alwaie to be considred, in the doing therof the same rentis and fynes reservid to the Kinges Grace to be paid alwaies to thandis of the receyvour genall of the wardis landis for the tyme being, as the same maye appere in his accompt and be recorded in the Court of wardis.

XXVII.
Liveries of Wards
shall not be passed
without Reference
to the Court of
Wards, and shall be
inrolled there.

Also be it enactid by thaucloritie aforesaid, that the maistre of the Kinges lyveries shall pass no lyverie with any psonne or psonnes that be or have ben or hereafre shalbe the Kingis wardes, unto suche tyme they shall receyve knowlege from the Court of the Kinges wardis what cace thaccomptauntis tenauntis and fermours of the wardis landis stande in with the Kinges Highnes, and what suertie and ordre is taken therefore and for the rates to the Kinges use; And that evy warde having his lyvery shall, within six monnethis next after the lyvery had, bring the same lyverie to thauditours of the wardis for the tyme being or to one of them to have the same there enrollid, for the discharge of the landis against the Kinges Highnes according to the tenour of the said lyverie, and shall pay for thenrollment therof suche reasonable some of money as shalbe appointid by the said maistre of the wardis, [so that it extend not to the some of x s.¹]

XXVIII.
Grantees of
Wardships shall
sue their Patents
within Four
Months, &c.

Also be it enactid by thaucloritie aforesaid, that all and evy psonne and psonnes to whome the Kinges Highnes shall graunte the Custody and wardship of anny of his Graces wardis shall, uppon his bill assignid therof, sue for his patent within foure monnethis next afre thassignement of the said bill, or els the same bill and theeffect therof to be utterly voide and of no force.

XXIX.
Fees and Expences
of Receiver General
and chief Auditors.

Also be it enactid by thaucloritie aforesaid, that the generall receyvour and chief auditours of the said Court for the tyme being shall yerely pceyve and take, aswell by thandis of the generall receyvour as by thandis of all and singulier pticular receyvours and all other officers and ministres accomptaunt within the survey of the said Court for the tyme being, all and singlr suche somes of money for suche like diettis rewardes profittes and comodities, aswell for their attendaunce uppon the said Court and for making and writing of bookis declarations and values as for other matiers and causes of for or concerning the said Court, and also for their expences costis and charges of the same generall receyvour and auditours and evy of them for the tyme being yerely riding their severall circuites and lymittes in as large and ample maner and fourme as shalbe appointid by the said maister of the wardes and attournay of the said Court by their discretions; And that the said auditours for the tyme being shalhave power and auctoritie yerely from tyme to tyme to allowe the same.

XXX.
Accounts of Lands
of Wards, &c.
shall be transmitted
to the Court of
Wards instead
of the Exchequer.

AND also be it enactid by thaucloritie aforesaid, that as manye accomptis of the Kinges wardes lands ideottis landis fynes for mariages of widooes and licences for the same as be clerely accomptid and not retournid into the Kinges Estchequier, and also as many other accomptis of the wardis landes ideottis lande fynes for marieng of widooes and licences for the same as ben not yet fully accomptid and engrossid, shalbe ingrossid and returned within three yeris next coming into thoffice of the wardis there to remaine as the Kinges record: And that the Kinge Highnes surveyours generall of his Graces landis and auditours of his Graces wardes landis and evy of them shalbe therof discharged against the Kinges Majestie of and for the returne of the same accomptis into his Graces Eschequier; Any acte statute or ordenⁿce heretofore made to the contrary in anywise notwithstanding.

XXXI.
Proceedings against
Wards entering on
Lands before
Livery sued.

AND it is further enactid and establishid by thaucloritie aforesaid, that the said maister of the wardis for the tyme being shalhave auctoritie by this acte, with thadvise of the attournay and receyvour generall of the same Court or one of them, to call at all tymes bifore them into thoffice of the wardis, by the processe of the same Court, all and evy psonne and psonnes which is or hath ben the Kinges warde, intruding or entring into or uppon his or their landis or uppon anny parte therof after his or their full age of xxjⁱⁱ yeris and bifore that he or they have sued and obteynid lyvye or ouster le mayne for the same out of the Kinges handis undre his greate seale; aswell to make aunswer for his or their intrusion uppon the Kinges possession, as to make payment to the Kinges receyvour generall of the same office of all suche rentis issues and profittes by him or them taken at any tyme after his or their said full age of xxj yeris, and bifore livery sued for the same out of the Kinges handis in fourme aforesaid.

XXXII.
Fines on Persons
summoned and
appearing, and
refusing to answer.

[AND] be it enactid by thaucloritie aforesaid, that if anny psonne or psones, callid by the Kinges processe of the same Court to appere at Westm̄ in the same Court within the terme at a certaine day to him p̄fixid in the processe, appere and have day given in the Court to make aunswere to the matiers against him objectid in the same Court on

¹ So that it excede not the some of Ten Shillinge *O. interlined.*

² Also *O.*

the Kinges bihalf, departe the Court bifore aunswere made and attournay put into the Court with assent of the Court for the prosecuting the matier with effecte, shall forfaitte to the Kinges Grace his heires and successours suche fyne as shall be sett uppon him, for his contempt and offence in that bihalf, as the said maistre attournay and receyvoir generall or twoo of them shall thincke convenient by their discretions, to be levied of his landis and tenementis goodis and cattallis to the Kinges use.

PROVIDID alway and be it enactid by thauctoritie aforesaid, that John Peryn, which by the Kinges tres patentis ben heretofore and nowe is auditour of his Grac^e wardis landis, shall contynue and be one of the twoo auditours in this acte bifore mentioned, during the terme of his naturall life; Any thinge contained in this acte to the contrary in anywise notwithstanding

XXXIII.
John Peryn
continued
as Auditor.

CHAPTER XLVII.

AN ACTE charging the Bussho^p of Norwich w^t the Tenthez.

WHERE in the plament holden in the xxvjth yere of our Souvaine Lorde the King that nowe is amongst other it was ordeynid and enactid, that the Kinges Majestic his heires and successours Kinges of this Realme for more augmentation and mayntenⁿce of the Roiall astate of his Imperiall Crowne and dignitie of supreme Hed of the Churche of England, shulde yerely take have enjoye & receyve unytid and knytte to his Imperiall Crowne for ever, one yerely rent or pension amounting to the yerely value of the tenth part of all the revenues rentis fermes tithes offeringes emolumentis and of all other profittes as well callid s^puall as temporall [than¹] apptayning or bilonging, or that after that tyme shulde bilonge, to any Archebisshopriche Bisshopprich Abbey Monastery Priory Archidiaconry Deanry Hospitall College House collegiate Prebend Cathedrall Church collegiate Church conventuall Church psonnage vicarage chauntry free Chapell or other benefice or promotion s^puall of what name nature or qualitie soever they were within any diocesse of this Realme or in [Walles²]; the said pension or anuall rent to be yerely paid for ever to our said Souvaine Lorde to his heires and successours Kinges of this Realme at the feast of the Nativitie of our Lorde God, and the first payment therof to begynne at the feast of the Nativitie of our Lorde God which then shuld be in the yere of our Lord God M v C xxxv. and to be paid yerely by suche as shulde be appointid to have the collection therof by the said acte in suche maner and fourme as [herafter³] shuld be lymited by the said acte, bifore the first day of Aprill yerely next ensueyng after the said feast of the Nativitie of our Lord God; and that every Archebisshop and Bishop then being and that [heraftre⁴] shulde be (‘) charged and chargeable to levy collecte and receyve within their propre dioces, as well in places exempt as not exempt, all suche sommes of monney wherewith the dignities benefices and other promotions s^puall aforesaid, within their dioces chargeable by the said acte, shuld be sett taxed and charged towardis the payment of the said yerely pencion, and shulde pay and content the said sommes of monney yerely bifore the said first day of Aprill to the Treasurer of the Kinges Chamber for the tyme being, or to any other psonne or psonnes whome it shulde pleas the Kinges Highnes to appoint to receyve the same; And that evy of the said Archebishops and Bishoppes their executours and administratours, and the possessions of their dignities and Churches, shulde stand charged and chargeable for the sure payment of suche somes of money as they shuld collect and receyve of the said yerely rent and pension; as by the said acte more plainly dothe appere: And by like acte of plament holden in the xxvijth yere of our said Souveraine Lordis reigne, the Bishop of Norwiche that nowe is and his successours were clerely acquitid and discharged of and for the collection of the said yerely tenth that was then or shuld be due and leivable to the Kinges use within his said dioces of Norwiche, of any psonne or psonnes or bodies politike or corporate chargeable to the yerely payment of the saide tenth, thacte made for the same collection of (‘) tenth to the contrarie notwithstanding; as by the same acte it will also appere: But forasmuche as the Kinges Highnes, in recompence of divers and sundry Lordships and Manours parcell of the said Bisshopprich geven unto his Grace by acte of plament, hath unytid and knytte to the See of the said Bisshoppriche of Norwiche the Monastery of Sainct Bennett^e with divers other possessions, being of a greater yerely value then the said Lordships and Mannours so to his Grace geven were; It may be by thauctoritie of this present plament ordeynid and enactid, that from hensfurth the Bishop of Norwiche that nowe is and his successours Bishops there, and in the tyme of the vacation of the said Bisshopprich the Deane and Chapitre of the Cathedrall Churche of Norwiche, shall collect and gather together the said aⁿual rent or pension of all the promotions s^puall within his said dioces, as well in places exempt as not exempt; And all and singuler such sommes of monney so by him or them to be collectid and gatherid to pay yerely to thandis of the Treasurer of the First Frutis and Tenthis bifore the said first day of Aprill, and therof yerely to accompt bifore the Barones of the Kinges Eschequier, and to have like allowaunce and discharge uppon the same accompt by thacquittaunce of the said Treasurer as other bishops and collectours of the said Tenthis have had or shall have; thacte made in the said xxvijth yere of our said Souveraine Lordes reigne to the contrary in anny wise notwithstanding.

Recital of Stat.
26 H.VIII. c. 3.
§ 8, granting the
Tenth of Spiritual
Benefices to the
King;

§ 12, charging
Bishops with the
Collection thereof;

27 H.VIII. c. 45.
exempting the
Bishops of
Norwich from
such Charge:

In consideration of
certain Possessions
annexed to that See,
the Bishops thereof
subjected to such
Charge of
Collection.

¹ then O.

² Wales O.

³ thereafter O.

⁴ shulde be *St. 26 H. VIII.*

⁵ the O.

CHAPTER XLVIII.

THE Castell of Dover.

Dover Castle belonging to and repaired by the Crown ;

Rents, called Castleward, for Lands held of the Crown, applicable to the Repairs of that Castle, extinguished or suspended, by various Means.

Such Rents, formerly payable at the Castle at various Times, shall be paid at the Exchequer yearly.

II.
Penalty on Non-payment, Double Rent in lieu of other Forfeitures.
Houses shall be repaired according to Tenure.

III.
No Castleward payable, while the Lands are in the King's Hands, by Wardship, &c.

IV.
£160. per Annum annexed to the Office of Constable of Dover Castle for Payment of Soldiers there.

WHERE the Castell of Dovor, wherof the Kinges Majesty is very owner in the right of the imperial Crowne of this his Realme, is not onely a very honorable stronge and defensible fortresse sett and standing next unto the See on the East^e partes and frontours of this his Realme, But also is so necessary a thinge for the defence and savegard of the same that it may not in any wise be lacked or forborne ; wherefore the King o' Souv^eain Lorde hath hitherto to his great costis and charges repairid and sustaynid the same, And also contynually kepeth and maynteigneth therein a greate nombre of all Souldiours there alway keping watche and warde, furnyshid sufficiently with harnes artillery and other munytions of warre for saufgard of this Realme ; towardis and for the contynuall sustentation of which said Castell and furnitures of the same our said Souv^eain Lorde, and his moste noble progenitours Kinges of this Realme, have had from tyme out of mynde many sundry revenues, and namely rentis cōmonly callid Castell wardis due and to be paid by reason of the same Castell of and for divers other castellis manours lordships landis tenementis and hereditamentis holden of the King and his said progenitours, that is to say sōme of them holden of the Constabery of the same Castell, and others holden severally of the honnours Crevecure Hagenet Fobert and other honours being membres of the said Castell of Dovor ; (¹) whiche said rentis callid Castill wardes ben at this present tyme muche decayid and dymnishid by reasons and causes underwritten, that is to say, bicause that divers of the manours landis and teñtis which were holden of the said Castell ben cōme to the possession of our said Souveraine Lord in astatis of inheritauce, And others have ben given by his Grace or his said progenitours to divers their subjectis to be holden by [others²] services, And divers others be and moo hereafter shalbe in the possession of the Kinges Majesty by reason of wardship prymier season purchase exchange or otherwise by gifte of any estate of inheritauce, whereby sōme of the said rentis callid Castill wardis by the lawes of this Realme be and shalbe utterly extinctid for ever, and many other of the same rentis by longe tymes shalbe suspendid and not due to be paid ; By occasion wherof the said Castell and thofficers and souldiours therof cannot be nor shalbe sustaynid as heretofore honorably have ben onles that convenient remedy therefore be providid : In consideration wherof the King o' Souveraine Lord is contentid and pleasid that it be ordeynid and enactid by auctoritie of this present plament, that where the ten^{ntis} and owners of the castellis manours landis and teñtis which ben holden of the said Castell of Dovor, and lye in many shires of this Realme ferr distant from the same Castell ben bounden by their tenures therof to pay and yeld at the same castell of Dovor the said rentis callid castell wardis at divers and sondry daies of the yere, to their great costis and charges, and uppon greate penalties and forfaictures comonlye callid in the said Castell of Dovor Sursises, All and singulier those ten^{ntis} which nowe holde or hereafter shalholde any landis tenementis and hereditamentis, by the said service to pay the said rentis callid Castelwardis shall yeld and pay the same rentis, from and after the feast of Saint Michaell tharchaugell next cōmyng, to the Kinge our Souverain Lord his heires and successours at the Kinges Court of Eschequier yerely in the feaste of Saintes Symon and Jude or within xv daies next after that feast, and not at the said Castell of Dovor nor to the Conestable or other officer or ministre of the same Castell.

AND be it enacted, that if any ten^{nt} make defaulte of payment of suche rent contrary to the fourme of this acte, Than every ten^{nt} so making defaulte of payment shall yeld and pay to our said Souveraine Lorde the King his heires and successours for every suche defaulte the double of his rent, that is to say, twice his rent [than³] being due, to be paid without any other sursise penaltie or forfaicture for none payment therof : And that every of the said ten^{ntis} whiche holde any of their landis teñtis or hereditamentis, by the servise to make repaire or buylde any house or houses within the said Castell, shall doo and pfourme the same according to their said duties and tenures.

PROVIDED alway and be it enactid by thauctoritie aforesaid, that during all such tyme as any landis tenementis or hereditamentis, holden of the said Castell of Dovor by rent of Castell ward, shalbe in thandes or custody of our said Souveraine Lorde the King, or of any of his heires or successours Kinges of this Realme, by reason of wardship prymer season or otherwise, that by and for all suche tyme the same landis tenementis and hereditamentis, and every ten^{nt} and owner therof and the heires and successours and assigneis of every of them, shalbe discharged of the said rent called castelward against the King and his said heires and successours for ever, without any payment therof for any suche tyme to be made or yelden at any tyme afre that the same landis tenementis or hereditamentis shalbe devestid sued or had out or from the Kinges handis or possession.

AND bicause that the more redy and undelayed paymentis hereafter shalbe had and made to all officers ministres and souldiours of the said Castell of Dovor for the tyme being, without any defalcation abbrigement or restrainte of any of their fees stipendis salaries or wages in any wise to be made ; Be it ordeynid and enactid by auctoritie of this p^sent plament, that the Conestable of the said Castell of Dovor, and every of his successours being constable of the same castell, shalhave as annexid unyted and appropriatid to the same office from hensfurth for ever an añuall or yerely rent of oon hundred and three score poundis of lafull money, to be paid yerely to the same Constable or his lafull deputy or assigne in the Citie of Caunterbury at the doore of the Cōmon Hall there callid the Courthall of the Kinges revenues of thaugementations of his Crowne yerely growing and comyng within the Countie of Kent, by thandes of the Kinges generall receyvo^r for the tyme being of the said revenues of that County, in the [feast⁴] of Saint Michaell tharchaugell the Nativitie of our Lorde God Thannunciation of our Ladye Saint Mary and the Nativitie of Saint John Baptist, or within three daies next ensueing every of the same feastis by even porcionns yerely to be paid.

¹ of O.

² other O.

³ then O.

⁴ fest^e O.

AND be it further enactid, that if the Kinges said generall receyvour for the tyme being do not fully pay to the said Conestable or his lafull deputy or Assigne the said annuall rent of oon hundred and threescore poundes according to the tenour of this Acte before written, Except therof and to be retained by the said receyvour onely viij d. for the making of thacquittance of every of his paymentis, Then the same receyvour shall forfait and lose to the said Conestable for the tyme being, for every suche default of payment therof so to be made at any tyme or place of payment therof before lymited, fyve poundes of lafull money; For which penaltie and all arrerages of the said annual rent the said Constable shalhave his remedy by Action of dett, scire facias to be grounded upon this Acte, or any other lafull remedy to be pursued against the said receyvour for the tyme being in anny competent Court of the Kinges lawes in which suyte none essoynne protection or wager of lawe shall lye or be allowed.

V.
Penalty for
Non-payment,
and Remedy for
Recovery of
said £160.

AND where our said Souverain Lord the King by his exceeding greate costis and charges hath lately buylded and made nye unto the Sees divers Castellis Blockhouses Bullwarkes and other houses and places of greate defence, within the lymittes of the Fyve Portis and their membres or betwene the same, in the shires of Kent and Sussex for the saufegard and suerty of this his Realme and subjectis of the same; Our said Souvaine Lorde, willing the same newe made Castell^e Blockhouses Bulwerkis and other defensible houses and places to be well surely and saufly kept and fulfillid with suche and as many Officers ministres souldiours gonners and other psonnes as his Majesty hath ordeyned and establishid and hereafter shall ordeyne and stablish to be and remain at and in evy or any of them, and that every of the same psonnes shall daily and nightly and from tyme to tyme contynually doo his office and duety in and at the same, without any extortion oppression or other Injury offence or misbehavo' by them or anny of them to be doon or comitted by See or by Lande to or upon anny whatsoever psonne or psons or to or uppon any of their shippes bootes goodes or catalls, hath ordeynid and enactid by auctoritie of thys p^rsent plament that the Warden of the said v. portis and Constable of the said Castell of Dovorr, which now is and comunely heretofore hath ben one psonne, and every of his successours being warden of the said portis, and his lieutenⁿt for the tyme being or either of them, shalhave full power and auctoritie by vertue of this Acte to survey viewe and comptroll as often as by his discretion he shall think necessary or expedient, all and singulier Capitaynes Kepers and other hed officers of every of the said newe Castellis blockhouses bulwarkis and other defensible houses and places, and all souldiours gonners and other ministres and psonnes of anny of them, And all the artilleries stores & munytions of warre in any of them being, and by his discretion as well shall examyn evy of the said Captaines Kepers officers souldiours gonners ministres and psonnes by their othes uppon a booke or otherwise, as well of suche offences crymes misorders omissions and defaultis as shalbe by him thought necessary to be inserched tryed or knowen, As also of all excesses wastes and embesseling^e myskeeping^e and mysusing of the said artilleries stoores and munytions, and shall commaunde and enjoyne them and every of them by his discretion to make reformation and redresse therein as by his discretion shalbe considerid to stand w^t reason and equity: And if the importaunce or urgency of the cause or matier shall so require, the said Constable shall make relation and notification thereof to the Kinges Majesty or to his honorable Counsell.

VI.
The Warden of
the Cinque Ports,
being Governor of
Dover Castle, shall
have the Controul
of the Keepers of
the Castles and
Fortresses in Kent
and Sussex.

AND also be it enactid, that if anny of the said Capitancies Kepers officers souldiours gonners ministres, or other psonnes of any of the said newe Castellis blockhouses bulwarkis or other defensible houses or places, in anny wise resiste contempne disobey or otherwise offend against the said Warden of the said v. portis for the tyme being in anny of the p^rmisses, Then it shalbe leafull to the said Warden to comytt every suche offendour to Warde into the said Castell of Dovorr or ellis where in the said portis or their membres, there to remaine by the discretion of the said warden; And if anny suche psonne so ones punyshid shall eftsones offende in any of the premisses against the said warden, Then every suche offendour shall therefore forfait and lose at the Kinges pleasure his saide office roome and service and shall further be punyshid at the pleasure of o^r saide Souveraine Lorde the Kinge.

VII.
Punishment of
Officers, &c.
disobeying the
Warden.

(¹) PROVIDED allway and be it enactid, that the said general Receyvour may kepe and retaine in his handes so muche of the Kinges revenues as shall amount for satisfaction of the said yerely rent to be paide as is aforesaid: And shall also aswell be discharged and allowed for the payment therof, as of and for suche costis and expensis as he shall sustaine by occasion of the same, as by the discretion of the Chauncelour and ministers of the said Court of Augmentacion shalbe thought reasonable upon thacompt of the said generall receyvour.

VIII.
Receiver General
may retain the
yearly Sum payable
by him under § 4. 5.

CHAPTER XLIX.

THE Kyng^e Gen^l Pdon. (¹)

THE Kynges mooste royall Majestie, prudently considering that albeit his Highnes of his moost excellent pitie benignytie and mercye manyfolde tymes heretofore mercyfully and liberally hathe graunted his moost free and generall pardone to all and singuler his Subject^e, By the whiche his Majestie hathe remytted and released innumerable and inestymable Substaunce and profit^e whiche he mought have lawfully taken and hadde by the lawes and custumes of this his Realme; Trusting by his often remyssiion pardone and mercy mynystred to his Subject^e to allure offenders from vice to vertue and that they wolde put their diligente devours to amende and refourme their abusis; Yet neverthesse his loving and obedient Subject^e sithens his last moost gracious and liberal Pardonis

Former Pardonis:

¹ The following Proviso is annexed to the Original Act in a separate Schedule.

* This Act is not entered on the Inrollment in Chancery. It is here printed from the Original Act preserved in the Parliament Office.

Motives of the present Pardon.

to theym graunted have incurred into innumerable penalties losses forfeitures and damag^e, wherof none or fewe of theym are able to make full recompence or condigne satisfacc^on to his Highnes yf his Majestie shulde procede ayenst theym by dewe course of his lawes; Trusting that nowe from hensforthe they wylle eftsones amende and beware the incurring of the forsaide daungers and perells, seyng thei have hadde so many admonyc^ons and gentle warnyng^e and percevyng also the greate zeale & affecc^on whiche his lovyng Subject^e beare unto hym and his dignitie roialle, as by many waies in this present Parliam^t they have declared and shewed: IN CONSIDERAC^oN wherof, and trusting as afore, the King^e Highnes to shewe unto his loving Subject^e that he boothe canne and wille conside when he is boothe kindly and lovyngly handled of theym, upon his mere mo^ooⁿ, and (') declare also his tendre love and affecc^on whiche he bearith unto his nobilitie and Subject^e, According to his accustomed goodnes is contented and pleasid at this tyme to extende his pitie mercy and benygnytie to all and singuler his Subject^e of this his reame of Englande Wales the Yles of Jerneseye and Garnesaye Barwyke and Calys and the marches of the same by waie of his free pardone & remysson as hereafter folowithe; Rather covetyng their amendement^e by gentill and mercyfull means than to be enriched by their evill dead^e and Offences: And for that his saide free pardone to bee hadde taken and enjoyed to and by theym and every of theym by vertue of this present Acte, His Grace is fully and resolutely contented and pleased that it bee enacted by auctoritie of this present parlyament in manner and fo^rme folowing, That is to saie; That all and every of his saide Subject^e aswell s^puall as temporall of this his Realme of Englande Walys the saide Iles of Jernesey and Garnesay Barwike and Calyce and the marches of the same, the heires successo^rs executo^rs & admynistrato^rs of theym and of every of theym, and all and singuler bodies in eny maner of wise corporate Cities Borowghes Shyres Ryddyng^e Hundred^e Lathes Rapys Wapentak^e Townes Villag^e and Tything^e and every of theym and the Successour and Successo^rs of every of theym, shalbe by aucthorytie of this present parlyament acquyted pardoned released and discharged, ayenst the King^e Highnes his heires successours and executours and every of theym, of all maner heresies treasons felonies Roberies offensis contempt^e trespasses wrong^e decept^e mysdemeano^rs forfeitures penalties and profit^e s^omys of money paynes of deathe paynes corporall and pecunyarie, and generally of all other thing^e causis quarell^e suyt^e Judgement^e and execu^ooⁿs, in this presente acte hereafter not excepted nor forprised, whiche may bee or canne bee by his Highnes in anywise or by eny meane pardoned, bifore and unto the firste daie of July in the xxxijth yere of his mooste gracio⁹ reigne, to every or eny of his saide Subject^e bodies corporate Cities Borowghes Shires Ryddyng^e Hundred^e Lathes Rapis Wapentak^e Townes Villages and Tithing^e or eny of theym.

General Pardon to all Persons and Corporations, for all Offences previous to 1 July An. 32 Hen.VIII.

II.
This Pardon effectual, in general Terms, for all Offences not particularly excepted.

AND also the King^e Highnes is contented that it bee enacted by auctoritie of this present parlyamente, that his saide free pardone shalbe as good and effectuall in the lawe to every of his saide subject^e bodies corporate and other bifore rehersed and to every of theym by the saide generall woord^e bifore rehersed, in and agenst all thing^e whiche bee not hereafter in this present Acte excepted, as the same pardone shulde have been if all offenc^e contempt^e forfeitures causis matiers sewt^e quarrellz Judgem^e execu^ooⁿs penalties, and all other thing^e not hereafter excepted, had been pticularly singulerly specially and playnely named rehersed and specified and also perdoned by prope and expresse wordz and namys in their Kyndz natures and qualities by word^e and termys therunto requisite to have been put in and expressed in this present Acte of free pardone: And that his saide subject^e nor eny of theym, nor the heires executo^rs or administrato^rs of eny of theym, nor eny of the saide bodies corporate and others bifore namyd or eny of theym, bee nor shalbe sewed vexed or inquietyd in their bodies good^e land^e or catellz for eny maner matier cause contempt mysdemeanour forfeiture trespasse offence or eny other thing suffred doone or c^omytted byfore the saide firste daie of July ayenst his Highnes his Crowne dignite prerogatif lawe or Statut^e; But oonely for suche matiers causis and offenc^e as bee plainely rehersed in the excep^ooⁿs in this present acte hereafter men^oo^ded, and for none other: Eny statute or statut^e lawes custumes uses or president heretofore hadde made or used to the contrary in eny wise notwithstanding.

III.
All Forfeitures released in respect of Offences pardoned:

This Pardon may be pleaded without Fee.

ALSOO the Kinges Highnes, of his bountiouse liberalitie by auctoritie of this present parlyament, graunteth and frely gyveth to every of his saide subject^e and to every of the said bodies corporate and others bifore rehersed and to every of theym, all suche good^e catellz debtz fynes issues profit^e amercyament^e forfeitures and soomes of money by eny of theym forfeytid, whiche to his Highnes doo or shuld belong or apperteigne by reasone of eny Offence contempte trespasse mysdemeano^r matier cause or quarell suffred doone or c^omytted by theym or eny of theym byfore the saide first daie of Julye, whiche bee not hereafter plainely forprised and excepted in this present acte; And all and every the King^e saide Subject^e, and all and singulier bodies corporate and other before rehersed, may by hym or theymself or his or their deputie or deputies or by his or their Attorney or Attorneis, according to the lawes of this Realme, pleade and mynyster this present acte of free pardone, for his or their discharge of and for every thing that is by vertue of this present Acte perdoned discharged gyven or graunted, without eny fee or other thyng in eny wise paying to eny person or persones for writing or entre of the Judgement or other cause concernyng such plee wrytyng or entre but oonely xijd. to be paide to the Officer or Clarke that shall entre the plee matier or judgement for the parties discharge in that behalf; Eny statute or use to the contrary notwithstanding.

IV.
This Pardon shall be construed most beneficially for Offenders.

AND furthermore the King^e Highnes is contented and pleased that it bee enacted by thauctoritie of this present parlyament, that his saide free pardone by the generall wordz bifore rehersed shalbe reputed demed and adjudged allowed and taken in all maner Court^e of his and elswhere, aswell in the wordz and clausis of the excep^ooⁿs and forprised specified in this present acte as in all and singuler other clausis wordz and sentenc^e mencioned and rehersed in the saide free pardone, moost benyficially and avayleably to all and singulier his saide subject^e bodies corporate and others bifore rehersed and to every of theym, and moost strongly in barre and discharge ayenst

¹ to Some Printed Copies.

his Highnes his heires successo's and executo's in every thing, without any obstacle ambyguytie challenge or other delaye whatsoever it shalbe to be made pleaidid objected or alledgid by the King o' Sovereigne Lorde his heires successours or executo's; or by his or eny of their generall Atto'ney or Attorneys, or by eny persone or persones for his Highnes or eny of his heires successo's or executours.

AND furthermore it is enacted by the King our Sovereigne Lorde and by aucthoritie of this present parlyament, that if eny officer or clarke of eny of his Highnes Co'te comenly called the Kynges Benche Chauncery and Cōmon place or of his Eschequer, or eny other officer or clarke of eny other of his Court within this Realme, at eny tyme after the first daie of August nexte cōmyng whiche shalbe in the yere of o' Lorde God a thousand fyve hundreth & fourtigh, make out or write out eny maner writte or other processes, or eny extrete somōns or other preceptz, wherby eny of the saide subjecte or eny of the saide bodies corporate or others bifore rehersed or eny of theym shalbe in eny wise arrested attached distrayned somoned, or otherwise vexed inquieted or greved in his or their bodies lande tenemente goodz or cattallz or in eny of theym, for or bicause of eny maner thing pardoned or discharged by vertue of this acte of free pardone, he soo offending and therof lauffully condempned shall yelde and paie for recompence therof to the partie soo greved or offended treble damages, accompted as parcell of these damage all coste of the sewte; and nevertheles all and singuler suche writte proces extrete and precepte soo to bee made for or upon any maner thing pardone or discharged by this present acte of free pardone shalbe utterly voide and of none effect.

V.
Penalty on Officers
issuing Process for
Offences pardoned;

Treble Damages:
Such Process
declared void.

EXCEPTED alwaie and forprised out of this generall and free pardone, all and all maner of Heresies and erroneo^s opynions towching or concernyng plainly directly and oonely the moost hooly and blessed Sacrament of the Altar; and all maner suche high Treasons doone or cōmytted by eny parson or persones by eny overt dede wrytyng or printing oonely ayenst the Kinge moost royall persone, and all sewte punysshemente execucons forfeitures and penalties for or by reason or occasion of eny of theym; All prepensed and voluntary murders, all roberies of Churches, all rasing of Recordz; and all utlagaries promulged or hadde upon or ayenst eny persone or persones of and for eny of the causis abovesaide excepted; And alsoo excepte all tytles and accōns of Quare impedit, all ravyschemente and withholdinge of the Kinge Wardz and Wardes lande at eny tyme growen to the Kinges handes and not yet discharged; All waaste of the Kinge Woodz, all concelemente of custumes and subsidies, all enclosures and decayes of houses of husbondrie made doone cōmytted or permytted contrary to the forme and effecte of enye Statute or Statute heretofore made; and alsoo all issues profite amerciamente fynes and other penalties which nowe bee diewe or hereafter shalbe diewe growe or be forfeited for eny suche enclosure or decaies; And all Intrusions hadde made or doone sithe the first daie of Marche last passed, and all and singuler debtz, other than debtz growen upon Recognissaunce beinge alredi forfeited for sewertie of the peax good abering or for non appaunce at eny daie or place; And excepted & forprised out of this pardone all accompte and all accōns sewte and impeticoⁿs for the same and all arrerages of accompte and dette diewe for the same; and all homage and reliefe rente fvyces and arrerage of the same not doone or not paie, and all debte whiche were diewe to the moost noble Kyng of famo^s memory Kyng Henry the vijth or to eny persone or persones to his use by eny condempnacon recognysaunce obligacon or otherwise, and all and singuler [these¹] forfeitures beinge diewe to o' Sovereigne Lorde King Henry the vijth by eny penall Statute or Statute, whiche bee converted into the nature of debte by Judgement or by aggrement of the Offendour, and all forfeitures and other penalties and profite, growen or diewe by reason of eny offence or acte cōmytted or doone contrary to eny Statute or Statute or contrary to the Cōmen lawe, wherof any seasure is made or eny informacon is gyvyn in the Kinge Eschequer or eny sute there cōmensed, or wherof the Kinge Highnes by his bylle signed or otherwise heretofore hathe made eny gifte or assignement to eny of his fvaunte; and also excepted all issues forfeited fynes amercyamente afferred taxed sette extreated or judged severally or perticularly, extending to the soome of Cs. or above; and that all and singuler other fynes aswell fynes pro licentia concordand as other, and all other issues & amercyamente aswell reall as other, whiche severally or perticularly extende not to the same soome of a hundreth shillinge, whether they bee totted or not totted taken to the Charge of the Sheriffe or not taken to his Charge extreated or not extreated whether they bee turned into debte or not into dette, and not being levied nor receyved by eny Shiryffe or Sheriffe Bayly Mynystiers or other officers, shalbe fully clerely and playnly pardoned and discharged ayenst the Kyng o' Sovereigne Lorde his heires and successo's forever by this present Acte of free Pardone.

VI.
Exceptions from
this Pardon:
Certain Heresies;
[And see § XI.]
Treasons;

Murders, &c.;
Quare Impedit;
Ravishment of
Wards;
Wastes, &c.;

Intrusions;
Debts;
Accounts;

Homages, Reliefs,
&c.
Debts to the Crown
by Judgement, &c.

Issues forfeited,
Fines afferred, &c.
of or above £5.

AND be it further enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that in cace it bee objected to or ayenst eny Sheriffe or Sheriffe or other Accomptaunte, in the Kynges Co'te of Eschequer or in eny other his Co'te, that eny Shireffe or Shiriffe or other Officers accomptaunt hath receyved or taken eny suche fynes yssues or amercyamente by thise present acte pardonid and acquyted, That [than¹] every suche Sheryff and Sheriffe and other accomptaunte shalbe discharged released pardoned and acquitted therof by his or their oothe, without eny further triall in that behalfe.

VII.
Sheriffs acquitted
of all Fines hereby
released.

PROVIDED alwaie that this present Acte of fre pardone nor eny thing therein conteynid in eny wise extende to discharge remyt or acqyte any persone or persones for eny suche issues fynes or amercyamente of oone hundreth Shillinge or under, as eny Sheriff heretofore hathe accompted bifore the Barons of the Kinge Eschequer or elle where, and paid the same issues fynes and amercyamente upon his or their saide accompte determyned to the Kinge use, And have his or their quiet^e est for the same.

VIII.
Not to extend
to Fines actually
levied, &c.

PROVIDED alwaie and be it enacted by auctoritie of this present parlyament, that all and every persone and persones which have tended or ought² sewe livery out of o' saide Sovereigne Lorde the Kinge hande of eny maners lande tenemente and hereditamente whatsoever they bee, shall sewe his or their livery and lveries out of o' saide Sovereigne Lorde the Kinge hande of his or their Maners lande tenemente and hereditamente; eny Article Acte or acte, thing or thinge in this present Acte of generall & free pardone comprised and specified to the contrary notwstanding.

IX.
Proviso for
suing of Livery.

¹ other Printed Copies.

² then Printed Copies.

³ to Printed Copies.

X.
Exception of
certain Persons
named, and of all
Persons attainted
of Treason, or
excepted in former
Pardons, &c.

PROVIDED alwaie that this Acte of generall and fre pardone, or eny thing therin conteynyd, extende not to Thomas Crumwell Erle of Essex Margaret Countes of Saylsbury Arthur Lorde Lysle Hono' Lady Lysle his Wyffe Leonard Lorde Gray Walter Lorde Hungerford Richard Bysshop of Chichester Edward Courtney son to the late Marques of Excest¹ Henry Pole son to the Lord Montagew Nichas Wylson preeste William Byrde vicar of Bradforde Gyles Heron Margaret Tyrrel wyef of William Tyrrell Richard Fetherston Thomas Abell Edward Powell preest Laurence Coke late prio' of Dancaſter William Horne late lay brother of Chrehouse Cristofer Joy Clement Philpot John Wollar Edwarde Corbet now prisoner John Browne his ſvante Edmund Bryndeholme preest Thomas Tytchet Willyam Stevens William Hawkyns late of Calais Robert Barnes preest Thomas Garrard preest pson of hony lane William Jerome preest Richard Manchester preest William More harper Darby Gynnyng Edmund Sexton Charles Carowe Anthony Bowgegood Adam Damplyp Henry Goderyk pson of Hotheſeld in Kent; nor to eny persone or persons whiche heretofore hathe beene attainted by auctoritie of parlyament or by Jugement at the Cōmen lawe of eny maner of highe treasone: And also excepte and forprised all and every suche persone and persones as have beene heretofore excepted and forprised by name or names in any generall pardone or in eny other pardone gyven or graunted by o' said Sovereigne Lorde the Kyng, and all suche persone and persones whiche have heretofore fledde for theirre offenc^e of Treasone out of this Realme of Englande and other the King^e Domynions of the same; And also excepted out of this free pdon John Gynden.

XI.
Exception
of Treasons
committed Abroad;
Certain Heresies;

(¹) PROVIDED alway that all maner of treasons cōmytted or doon by eny psone or psones in the parties of beyonde the See, or in eny other place out of the King^e Domynions, be and shalbe by auctoritie aforesaide excepted and forprised out of this generall and free pdon: And also excepte out of the said pdon these heresyas and erronyouse opynyons herafter ensueing, that is to say; That infant^e ought not to be baptised and if they be baptised they ought to be rebaptised when they com to lafull age; That it is not leafull for a Christen man to beare office or rule in the Cōmen Welth; That no mans lawes ought to be obeyed; That it is not leafull for a Christen Man to take an othe before any Judge; That Christe toke no bodily substauce of o' blissed lady; That Synners aftre baptisme cannot be restored by repentaunce; That evy maner of Death, w' the tyme and houre theof, is so certainly prescribed appointed and determyned to evy man of God, that neither any prynce by his sworde can altre it, ne any man by his owne wilfulnes prevent or change it; That all thing^e be cōmon and nothing severall: Except also and forprised out of this generall pdon Gregory Buttolph preest and Richard Farmo' of Eston in the Countie of Northampton and Robert Jewet late kep of Newegate.

Certain Persons.

CHAPTER L. (¹)

THE BILL for the Subsydy.

Motives for the
proposed Subsydy;

THE King^e most lovinge subject^e in this present Parliament assembled, lovynglye calling to their remembraunce the innumerable benefit^e and goodnes, which thei alweis have founde in the King^e moste royall Majestie, their naturall and moste dradde Sovereigne Lorde, reynnyng over them the space of xxxjⁱⁱ yeres full and more, duryng the whiche they have welthilye lyved, and prosperouslye contynued undre his Majestie well defended governed and maynteyned from and ayenst all maner of enemyes, to their no lytle suretye welthe quyete and reste; Hou his Highnes also by the inestymable grace that God hath gyven him, and his onlye high prudence wysdome and studye, hath brought his said true subject^e out of all blyndnes & ignoraunce into the true and pfecte knowledge of Almyghtye God, by his moste holye worde; The abolysshing also of the Bishop of Rome and his usurped auctoritie, by whose subtyll imaginaçōn practyse invençōns and devises exceding sōmes of moneye have wounte daylye and yerelye to be conveyed out of this Realme, for payment of Bisshops Bulles Breves and Dispensaçōns, and the moneye commonlye called Peterpence, with untrue and fayned pardons, by the whiche and dyverse other lyke, and the gatherers of the same, being no smalle nombre (speciallye of pdoners) the King^e loving subject^e have bene greatlye heretofore disceyved spoyled and hindered, wherof by his Pryncelye policie and wisdomes thei be delyvered and lawfullye discharged; Consideryng also the exceding great costes charges and expenc^e that his Highnes hath susteyned in and aboute the repression of the great late rebellion in Lincolnshire, and the North partes of this Realme; what yerelye cost^e and charg^e also his Majestie is at, and of longe time hath bene, for and aboute the stablissing of three President^e and discreat severall Counsailes, as well in the Marches of Wales, and the Shires therunto adjoynyng, as in the North and Weste pties of this Realme, By reason wherof, his true subject^e poor and riche, without tracte of tyme or any greete charges or expenses, have undelayed Justyce daylye admistred unto them; Further the great and exceding charges also his Highnes was at, the yere laste paste, in and for the preparaçōn of an army by the See, ryggyng victualing and setting forwarde his Majesties Navyie of Shippes w' Artillery and other habilment^e of warre, for the defence of his saide loving subject^e and his Realme ayenst such Enemyes as then mooved the pretended invaçōn into the same and the utter destruccion therof: Moreover, the great and most extreme charg^e cost^e and expenses his Majestie hath susteyned, and continueth dailye, in edifieng new making buylding fortyfieng and preparing, as wel of the Townes Castell^e and Fortresses of Cales Guysnes Ruysebanke and Hāmes Berwyke Carlyle, and other Fortresses, sette and being neere unto the borders of Scotlaunde, as the Castell^e Blockehouses and Fortresses newlye made edyfyed and buylded in

¹ This Proviso is in a separate Schedule annexed to the Original Act.

² This Act is not entered on the Inrollment in Chancery; and is printed from the Original Act in the Parliament Office.

the Downes at Dover Fokkston Rye Chalshotpoint the Cow undre Wyght, twoo Bulwerkē above Gravesende, one Bulwerke at Hygh'm, two other Bulwerkē on Essex side, that is to saye, the one at Tylburye and the other over ayeynst Gravesende, with diverse others at Plymmouth Dertmouthe Faulmouthe Fawey the Torrebay Portelande and other; And the great charges that his Highnes must contynuallye susteyn in and aboute the munyting and fortifieng of the said Castellē Fortresses and Bulwerkē, with all maner of habiliments of warre, wyth the great yerelye and contynuall charges, for thengarneshyng of the same with Capetaynes Lieuten'ntē Porters Souldiours Gonners and Men of Warre for the sure defence therof; The great costē also and expenses by his Majestie susteyned in and about the making of the haven at Dover, a singuler welth surety cōmoditie and pfitte to the holle Realme, and preservaçōn of the Navye of the same; Fynallye the long and contynuall charges and expencē his Majestie hath had and contynuall doth susteyne in and aboute the mainten'nce of an armye for the defence of his enemyes within his Domynion of Irlonde, and for the conducyng and bringyng the same to good rule ordre and civile subjecçōn, as well for the utilitie and prosperitie of his true and loving Subjectē of this Realme as for the suertye of the same: Al which, with manye other notable thingē done by his Majestie for their suertie peax quyet p̄fvaçōn welthe cōmoditie and other exceding benefactē which were verye long and tedious herein to be rehersed, thei well considered coulde never have bene done compassed nor p̄fcted without marvelous intollerable costē chargē and expencē: Therefore though theye reconne themselves farre unhable, and of smalle poue' to doo any thinge that might be gratefull to so noble a Prynce and Sovereigne, that hath so benygnylye haboundantlye graciouslye and politikelye declared his vertue great goodnes and magnitude towardē them, as their hartē wolde serve, if their powers were according to the same; Yet to the entent his Majestie maye perceyve their lovyng myndys good willē and towardnes, to be suche as cannot forgette his Highnes great goodnes so haboundantlye shewed for their welthe suretie and quyetnes, thei of their owne free willes liberalitie and assent, like true naturall faythfull and most loving Subjectē, of singuler love zele and obedience thei owe towardes the Kingē Majestie their most dradde Sovereigne and most benigne Lorde and King, myndyng to supporte and bere with him, after their symple powers, somewhat towardē the alleviaçōn of his said great and most exceding charges and expencē; They have of one holle assent and agreement, with the consent of the Lordē sp̄uall and temporall, in the said Pliament also assembled, and by auctoritie of the same, given and graunted unto the Kingē Highnes, towardē his foresaid great costes and inestimable charges, foure holle XV^{me} and X^{me}, to be hadde paide taken and levied of the moveable Goodē cattallē and other thingē usual to suche XV^{me} and X^{me} to be contributory and chargeable within the Shires Citees Boroughes and Townes and other places of this his Realme, in maner and fourme aforetyme used: (Except the sōme of xxiiij M' li. therof fullye to be deducted, that is to saie, vj M' li. of either of the foure holle XVth and Xth, of the sōme that a XVth & Xth atteyneth unto, in releif comferte and discharge of the poure Townes citees and boroughes of this his said Realme wasted desolate or distroyed, or over greatlye impoverisshed, or ells to such XVth and Xth, over greatlye charged; the same sōme of xxiiij M' li. of the saide foure holle XVth and Xth, that ys to saye, severallye for everye of the said XVth and Xth vj M' li. after suche rate as was afore this tyme made unto every Shire to be devyded, in such maner and forme as heretofore for one holle XVth and Xth was had and devyded; the said foure holle XVth and Xth (thexcepçōns and deducçōns aforesaid theruppon had) to be paide in maner and fourme folowing; that is to saye; The firste holle XVth and Xth to be paid to his Highnes in the receipt of his Exchequier the fourth daye of Februarie next comyng; The second wholle XVth and Xth to be paide unto his said Highnes at the Receipt of his Eschequier the fourth daie of Februarij in the yere of our Lorde God that shalbe, M' v C. xliij; The third holle XVth and Xth to be paid unto his Highnes at the said Receipte of his Exchequier in the fourth daye of Februarij then next folowing; And the fourth holle XVth and Xth to be paide unto his said Highnes at the said Receipt of his foresaid Exchequier the fourth daye of Februarij in the yere of our Lord God that shalbe M' v C. xliij.

Grant of Four
Fifteenths and
Tenths;

Deduction for poor
Townes decayed;

Payable in
Four Years.

AND Be yt further enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that the Knightē elected and returned of and for the Shieres within this Realme for this p̄sent pliamēt, Citezens of Citees, and Burges of Boroughes and Townes, where Collectours have bene used to be named & appoynted for the collecçōn of any XVth and Xth before this tyme graunted, shall name and appoynt yerelye sufficient and able p̄sons for the collection of the saide XVth and Xth in everye of the saide Shieres Citees Boroughes and Townes; And also such p̄son or p̄sons, so by them to be named and appoynted for the collection of the said XVth and Xth, shall severallye appoint and allot into Hundredys Rapes Wapentakē Citees Boroughes and Townes; And also the said parsons, so named and appointed for the collecçōn of the same XVth and Xth shalbe charged and chargeable uppon his or their accompte or accomptes in the Exchequier to be made, with all such sōme or sōmes of moneye as the Hundredē Rapes Wapentakes Citees Boroughes and Townes wher he or they shall so happen to be appoynted amounte unto, and of no more sōme or sōmes; And uppon the paiment of suche sōmes of moneye as he shalbe charged with, shalbe discharged and have his Quietus est, the non accomptyng or non paiment of any other his fellows or the insufficiencye of them notw'stondyng; And the names and surnames of everye of the said Collectours for the saide XVth and Xth, together with the place allotted to their collecçōn & charge, the saide Knightē Citezeins and Burgesses for the Shire Citee and Borough wherof they be elected named and returned, shall certyfie every yere before the King in his Chauncerye yerly at the Utas of Saint John Baptiste ensueng; And if defaulte of any suche certyfieng be had or made, then the Lord Chancellour for the tyme being shall name and appoint Collectours for the collection of the same holle foure XVth and Xth, in maner and fo'me as the said Knightes of the Shire shoulde have done, and as afore tyme have been used; the which said Collectours and everye of them, shall have lyke allowaunce upon their accomptē for their Fees Wages and Rewardes for the collecçōn of the said XVth and Xth, in as large maner and fourme as any Collecto' or Collectors of XVth and Xth have had at any season in tyme paste; And also that no Collecto' that shalbe named & charged for the collection of any of the said XVth and Xth, shalbe made Collecto' or

II.
Appointment,
&c. of Collectors,
by the Parliament,
for the several
Shires, Cities, &c.
to be accountable
respectively;

to be certified
into Chancery;

Or in Default
Lord Chancellour
shall appoint
Collectors.

Allowance to
Collectors.

Process against
Collectors.

charged w^t any of the Residue of the said XVth and Xth. And that the Barons of the Exchequer for the tyme being shall & may from tyme to tyme awarde such pcesses for the spedye payment therof, ayenst the Collecto^r and Collecto^r's of the same, as by their discessions shalbe thought convenient.

III.
Grant of Subsidy
for Two Years.

10. in the Pound
of Natives,
for Lands, &c.

10 of Aliens.

On Personalty
6d. in the Pound,
from Natives;

from Aliens, 1 s.

AND bycause the said XVth and Xth graunted as is aforesaid extendith but to a smalle sōme of moneye towardes the recompence of the charges of our said Sovereigne Lorde before this tyme susteyned in his most Royall affayres for the Cōmune welthe of this Realme as is afore rehersed; His saide lovyng Cōmunes have graunted unto the same o^r Sovereigne Lorde by the auctorite of this present pliamēt, a yerely Subsidye by the space of ij yeres nowe next ensueinge, to be taxed sett leyed and payde of everye pson of what estate or degree he be of, according to the teno^r of this Acte, in maner and fourme following, that ys to saie; Of everye pson borne under the King^e obeysaunce and chargeable to this Subsidie, for everye ponde yerely during everye of the saide ij yeres that the same pson or any other to his use have in Fee Simple fee taylorie terme of lyfe terme of yeeres by execucion by warde by cōpye of Courte Rolle or at will, any Honours Castell^e Mano's Land^e Tenement^e Rent^e Servyce Hereditament^e Añuities Fees Corrodies pfit^e of the true juste and clere yerely value of [xxⁱⁱ] or above, eche of the said ij yeres (Landes and Tenement^e chargeable to the Disme w^t the Clergye onelye except) xij d.; And of everye Alyen or Straunger bo^{rne} out of the King^e obeysaunce, aswell Denysen as other, for every ponde yerely in either of the saide ij yeres, that the same Alyen or Straunger or any other to his use hath in fourme beforesaid, in Land^e tenement^e and other the pmisses of the clere yerely value of [xxⁱ] or above, (except before excepted,) ij s. And of everye pson bo^{rne} under the King^e obeysaunce, yerely during everye of the said ij yeres for everye ponde as well in coyne, and the value of every ponde that any suche pson hath of his owne or to any other use, as also Plate Stocke of Marchandise all maner of Cornes & Blade severed from the Grounde Houshold stuffe and of all other Good^e moveable, as well within this Realme as w^{out}, and of all suche sōmes of moneye that to him is owing, wherof he trustith in his consciens surely to be paied, (except and of the pmisses deducted suche sōmes of moneye as he owith, and in his conscience trulye entendith to paye, and except also thapparrell of all psons belongyng to their bodyes, saving Jewell^e golde sylver stoune and other,) vjd.; So that all the forsaid substauce Coynes debtes plate good^e and catall^e and other the pmisses, extend and be to the value of [xxⁱⁱ] sterlinge or above (except before excepted); And of everye Alyen and Straunger borne out of the King^e obeysaunce, as well Denisen as other, inhityng wⁱⁿ this Realme yerely duryng eyther of the said two yeres, for every ponde that he hath in Coigne, and the valew of every ponde in Plate cornes graynes & blades of cornes severid from the grounde Marchandise houshold stuff or other goodes juell^e or catall^e moveable as is before said, as well wⁱⁿ this Realme as w^{out}, and of all somes of money that to him is owing, wherof he trusteth in his consciens surely to be paied, except and of the pmisses deducted such somes of money as he oweth, and in his consciens truly entendith to pay, xij d.; so that all the same substance coignes debte^r and plate goodes and catall^e and other the pmisses, extend to the valew of [xx s.] sterling or above.

IV.
How Absentees
shall be rated.

AND it is further enacted by auctorite of this p^{re}sent Pliamēt, that every pson, as well such as be bo^{rne} under the King^e obeysaunce, as every other pson stranger bo^{rne} inhabiting wⁱⁿ this Realme, which at the tyme of the said assessing or taxa^{co}n, yerely to be hade or made, shalbe owt of this Realme, and shall have goodes or catall^e landes or tenement^e fees or annuytes or other yerely proffytes wⁱⁿ this Realme, shalbe charged for the same by the stificate of the inhabitans of the partyes where such goodes catall^e land^e tenement^e or other the pmisses than shalbe, or in such other place where suche pson or his factor deputye or attorney shall have his most resort unto wⁱⁿ this Realme, in like man^{er} as if the same pson were or had been at the time of the assessing, wⁱⁿ this Realme abyding or dwellyng: And that all Coygn Plate Goodes and Catall^e, being in the rule and custody of eny pson or psons, to the use of any other pson wⁱⁿ age or of full age, or to the use of any Corpora^{co}n Fraternyte Guyld Mistery or any Cōmunaltie being corporate or not corporate, be and shalbe rated set and charged, by reason of this Acte, as the valew stifyed by the p^{re}senters of that stifycath, to be s^{er}orn in every of the said two yers, xij d. of the ponde; So that the same goodes be of the valew of [xxⁱⁱ] or above: And the sōmes as afore is rehersed taxed, to be leveid and taken of them that shall have such Goodes in custody, or otherwyse charged as afore is reherseid, the same pson to be discharged agaynst him or them that shall have them at the time of the deliv^{er}e thereof, or at his otherwyse departure from the custody or possession of the same: All Goodes catall^e juell^e and Ornament^e of Churches or Chapell^e, and all other thing^e ordeyned for the hono^r and fvice of Almighty God, alwayse of and for any charge to the said Subsidie forprised and except.

Exception for
Church-Jewels, &c.

V.
How the Subsidy
shall be assessed,
levied, and paid;

THE wiche said Subsidie in and for every of the said ij yeres, as is aforesaid, shalbe assessed leveid taken and paied of every pson chargeable to the same Subsidie graunted by this Acte, according and after the Rate of such yearely substance and valew of Landes Tenement^e and other the pmisses, Goodes and catall^e, as every pson so to be charged shalbe of at the tyme of the said yerely assessing or taxa^{co}n uppon him to be made, and in none other wise: And the said Subsidie shalbe yerely taxed assessed and rated according to this Acte, in every Shire Rydding Lathe Wapentake Rape Cite Borough Towne & every other place wⁱⁿ every of the said ij yeres, betwene the first day of September and the xxth daye of October: And the said sōmes of every Shire Rydding Cite Town or other place aforesaid, of and for the said Subsidie to be taxed and rated yerely by Cōmissioners of and to the same limited, or twoo of them at the lest, with the names of the High Collectors, shalbe certyfyed into the King^e Exchequer every of the said twoo yeres before the xvjth day of November; and the said sōmes, in man^{er} and

forme beforesaid taxed, shalbe yerely payed in to the King^e receipt of his Exchequier at Westmynster, to thuse of o' said So^vaign Lord, every of the said two yeres, before the vj day of February yeerely dureing the said two yeres: And the somes abovesaid, of and for the said Subsidie yerely taxed set asked demaunded taken gathered leveid and paied unto the use of o' said So^vaigne Lord, in forme beforesaid, aswell wⁱn the libtyes franchyses sanctuaries auncyent demayne, and other whatsoever place exempt or not exempt, (as w^owt,) Except such Shires places and psons as shalbe forprised in and by this Acte; any Graunt Charter, use or liberty by reason of any tres patent^e or otherwise p^rvyleged p^rscrip^tion allowance of the same or whatsoever other matter of discharge heretofore to the contrary hadde made graunted used or opteyned, notw^ostanding. Provyded alwey that the assessing, leveing, & gathering of the said Subsidie, or any part thereof, in any libtie or franchises, be not in any wyse hereafter prejudiciall or hurtfull to any of the Lordes of the said libertees or franchises^e, of for or concernyng their said libtyes or franchises.

Within Liberties
and without;

Saving of Liberties
in future.

AND Furthermore be it enacted, that for the assessing & orderyng of the said Subsidie yerely dureing the said two yeres to be duly hade, that the Lord Chancello' of Englonde, Lord Treasurer of Englonde, the Lord p^rsident of the King^e most honorable Councell, and the Lord P^rve Seale for the tyme being, or ij of them at the lest whereof the Lord Chauncellor of Englonde for the tyme being to be one of them, shall & may name and appoynt of and for every Shire and Rydding wⁱn this Realme, and also of and for every of the Cytes of London, Coventre, Chestre, New Salisbury, Caunterbury, Norwich, Brystow, Worcestre, Yorke, Lincoln, Bath Excet', Hereford, and Rochestere, and for every of the Townes of Suthampton, Leicestere, Shroesbury, Noting^hm, Kingston uppon Hull, Oxford, New Wyndesore, Gloucestere, Colchester, Grete Yermouth, Ippeswiche, North^mpton, & Derbey, and of and for the Borough of Southwerke, and Ile of Wyght, such certen nombre of psons, as to them shalbe thoughte mete and conveyent, of every of the same Shires Ridding^e Lathes Wappentak^e Rappes Cites Boroughes and every other place and Isle of Wight, as of other inhabytaunt^e of the same Sheres ridding^e lathes wappentak^e rappes cites townes boroughes & Isle, to be Comissioners wythin the said Sheres ridding^e wapentak^e lathes rapes citees townes boroughes and Isle, whereof they be inhabytaunt^e in the same; And of and for the honorable household of the Kyng our So^veigne Lorde, the Quene, and the Prynce, certen of the hedde officers of the same, to be Cōmissyōns of the same householdes in what Shere or other place the saide householdes shall then happen to be: And the Lorde Chauncelar and other with him afore namyd, in lyke man^{er} may name and appoynte, of every other Cytie Boroughe or Towne corporate not beyng before exspressed, vj. v. iiii. thre or two of the hede Officers, and other sadde and honeste inhabytant^e of evy of the said other Cities Boroughes and Townes corporate, accordyng to the nomber and multytude of people beyng in the same; the whiche psons, yf any suche be thereunto named of the said inhabitant^e of the said Cities Boroughes and Townes corporate, not exp^rssed before by name, shalbe joynd and put as Cōmyssyōns with the psons named for such Sheres and Rydyng^e, as the seid Cities Boroughes and Townes corporate not exp^rsly before named be sett and have their beyng; whiche psons so named for and of the said Cyties Boroughes and Townes corporate, not before named exp^rsly, by reason of their dwellyng in the same, shall not take upon theym ne none of theym to put any parte of theyr Comyssyon in execucon for the p^rmysse, oute of the said Cytie Boroughe or Towne corporate, wherein they beyng so named only for the same be dwellyng, and also not to execute the saide Comyssyon, within the Cytie Boroughe or Towne corporate where they be so dwellyng, but joyntely with two at the least of the other Comyssyōns within the Shyre or Rydyng and in that Comyssion wheare they bee so dwellyng, at suche dayes and tymes as the said other Comyssyōns for the same Shere and Ryddyng shall thereunto lymyte and appoynte within the same Cytie or Towne corporate, whereof they so be, and not owte of suche Cytie or Towne, and in that man^{er} to be aydyng and assystyng with the said other Comyssyōns, in and for the good execucon of the effecte of their said Comyssyon; upon payne of evy of the said Comyssyōns so named for evy such Cytie Boroughe and Towne corporate, beyng not before exp^rssed by name, to make suche fynes as the said other Comyssyōns in the Comyssyon of and for the said Shere or Rydyng named, or foure of theym at the leste, shall by their dyscrecyons sett and certyfie into the King^e Exchequier, there to be levyed unto the use of o' So^veigne Lorde the Kinge in lyke man^{er} as suche or lyke sōmes had beene sett and rated upon evy suche pson for the said Subsidie; the whiche Cōmyssyōns so named of and for the said Cyties, Boroughes and Townes, not before specyally named, and only put into the seyde Comyssyon by reason of their dwellyng in the same, shall not have any parte of the porcyon of the fees or rewardes for the Comyssyōns and their Clerk^e in this Acte afterward especyfyde. And that the Chauncelo' of Englonde for the tyme beyng, shall make and directe oute of the Courte of the Chauncerye under the Kyng^e great Seale, se^vall Comyssyons, that is to saye, to evy Shere Rydyng Lathes Wapentak^e Rape Cytie Towne Borough Ysle and Household^e, unto suche pson or psons, as by his discrecyon, and other with hym afore named, in like man^{er} and forme as afore is reheresed, shalbe thoughte suffycyent for the sessyng and leveing of the same Subsidie, in all Shyres and places, accordyng to the true meaninge of this Acte; whiche Comyssyons shalbe yerely dyrected and deliv^ed to the said Comyssyōns, or to one of theym, before the vj day of August, And to evy of the seid Comyssyons x. Cedulaes, conteynyng in them the teno' of this Acte, shalbe affiled; by the which Comyssyon, the Comyssyōns in evy such Comyssyon named accordyng to this Acte, and evy nombre of theym unto two of them at the lest, shall have full power and auctorytie to put the effecte of the saide Acte in execucon; And by auctorytie of this Acte after suche Comyssyon to theym dyrected, may yeerely, duryng the said two yeres, by their assent^e and agreement^e, se^v themselves for the execucon of their Comyssion in Hundredd^e Lathes Wardes Rapes Wapentak^e Townes Pissches and other places within the lymytes of their said Comyssion, in suche forme as to theym shall seame expedyent to be ordered, and betwene theym to be comuned and agreed; appon whiche severaune evy pson of this p^rsent pliamnt that shalbe Comyssyōn shalbe assygned in the Hundred wheare he dwellich

VI.
Appointment of
Commissioners, for
assessing and
levying the Subsidy,
in every Shire and
in certain Cities,
&c. named.

For the Household
of the King, &c.

In other Places.

Power of Commis-
sioners in Cities, &c.
restrained.

Commissioners may
separate themselves
into Districts, &c.

Commissioners shall be resident.

VII.
Power of the Commissioners in summoning Constables, &c. to meet for executing of this Act.

in place by theyr Comysseyon. Pvided alway that no pson be or shalbe assnyed any Comysseyon to and for the execucon of this p̄sent Acte, but onelye in the Shere where he dwellyth and inhabytyth; And that no pson, beyng assigned to the contrary hereof in any wyse shall put in execucon the effect of this Acte, or any pte thereof.

AND yt is enacted by auctorytie of this p̄sent pliamēt, that the Comysseyonis and evy of theym, whiche shalbe named lymyted and assigned accordyng to this Acte to be Comysseyonis in evy Shere Rydyng Lathes Wapentakes Rapes Cytie Towne Boroughe Isle and in the said Household, or any other place, and none other, shall truly effectually and dyligently for their partes execute the effecte of this p̄sent Acte, accordyng to the teno' thereof in evy behalffe, and none otherwyse by any other meanes, withoute omysson favo' drede malyce or any other thyng to be attempted or done by theym or any of theym to the contrary hereof: And the said Comysseyonis, and evy number of theym unto two of theym at the lest, and none other, for the execucon of the said Comysseyon and Acte, shall yerely during the said two yeres, betwene the first day of Septembre and the xxth day of October, after Comissions delivēd to them in forme abovesaid, direct their severall or joynt p̄cept unto viij, vj, v, iij, ij, or moo as for the nombre of the inhabitantē shalbe requisite, of the most substauncyall discrete and honest psons, inhabitantē, by the said Comissionis or ij of them at the lest to be named, of and in Hundredē Lathes Rapes Wapentakē Wardē Pissch Towne or other place, aswell w'in the Liberty Fraunches Sanctuary as w'owt, w'in the limites of the Shires Ryddingē Lathes Wappentakē Rapes Cites Towne Borough or Isle aforesaid, and other placē w'in the limites of their Comissions, and to the Constables Subconstables Baylyffē and other like Officers or Mynystres of every of the said Hundredes Townes Wardes Lathes Wapentakē [Lathes '] pishes and other places beforesaid, as to the said Comysseyonis or every number of them, unto two of them by their discession in dyvyscon, shall seme expedyent, as by the maner and use of that partye shalbe requisite; strytlly by the same p̄cept chargeing and comaundeing the same inhabitantē Constables and other officers aforesaid, to whome such p̄cept shalbe so directed, to appere in their p̄pre psons before the saide Comissioners or such number of them, as they shall devyde themselfē unto two of them at the lest, at certen dayes and places by the said Comissioners, or every number of them unto two of them at the lest, w'in Cite Borough or Towne corporate, or w'owt, in any other place as is aforesaid, by their discessions to be limited, there to doo and accomplyshe all that to them on the part of o' Soverayn Lord the Kyng shalbe injoynd toucheing this Acte; Comaunding further by the same p̄cept, that he to whose handes such p̄cept shall come, shall shew or delyver the same to the other inhabitantē or officers named in y' same; And that none of them fayle to accomplysh the same, upon payne of xls.

VIII.
Mectings of Commissioners and Persons so summoned;

AND hit is ordeyned by the said auctorytie of this pliamēt, that the said day and place p̄fixed & limited in the said p̄ceptē, every of the Comissioners then being w'in the Shere and haveing no sufficient excuse for his absens shall at the said day and place p̄fixed, for that parte whereunto he was limited, appere in his p̄per psonē; and there the same Comissioners being p̄sent or ij of them at the lest, shall call or cause to be called before them, the said inhabitantē and officers, to whome they have dyrected their said p̄ceptē, and which had in comaundment there to appere by the said p̄cept of the said Comissioners; And if any so warned make default, unles he shall then be letted by sikenes or lefull excuse and that let then to be wytnesid by the othes of two credeble psons, or yf any so appereing refuse to be sworne in forme folloyng, to forfeyt xls. and so at every day, at eny tyme duryng the seid twoo yerys p̄fixed for the same cause, unto the tyme the nombr of evy such place have appered and c̄tyfyed in forme under writton; and evy of them so makyng default, or refusyng to be sworne, to forfeyt xls. And upon the same apparance had soon of the most substancyall inhabit'untē or offycer so there beyng warned, and apperyng before the seid Comysseyonis, shalbe sworne yerely duryng the seid ij yerys, upon a booke after this forme openly before the Comysseyonis: I shall truly enquere w' my fellowes that shalbe charged w' me, of the hundred wapentake warde towne or other place, of the best & most valeue of the substance of evy pson, dwellyng or abydyng w'in the lymytyes of the places that I and my fellowes shalbe charged wythe, and of other whiche shall have his or their most resort unto any of the same places, & chargeable w' any sōme of money by this Act of the said Subsidie, and of all other Articles that I shalbe charged w', touchyng the said Act, and accordyng to thentent of the same; and theruppon as nere as shall come to my knowledge truly present & c̄tyfy before you the names and surnames substance and valeues of evy of theym, aswell of landē tenementē and other heredytamentē possessions and p̄ffytte recyted in the seid Act, as of goodē and cattellē and evy of theym chargeable by the seid Act, w'out concelement favo' love affeccyon drede fere or malyce; So help me God, and the contentē of this Booke; And every other pson that shall appere there yerely by the seid preceptē, shall make lyke othe: and uppon the othe so taken as ys beforesaid, by thinhabit'untē and offyces of evy hundred ward wapentake towne or other place, the seid Comysseyonis shall yeerely openly there rede or cause to be red unto them the seid rates, and openly declare theeffect of their chardge unto theym, in what maner and fourme they ought and shuld make their c̄tyfyats accordyng to the rates and sōmes therof abovesaid, and of all manē of psons, aswell of Alyens and Straungers inhabited w'in this Realme, as of such as be boorne w'in the Kyngē obeys'unce chardgeable to this Act, and of the possessions goodē & cattelles of Frañnytyes Guylde and other as ys abovesaid, and of psons beyng in the ptyes beyond the See, havyng goodē or cattells landē or tenementē w'in this Realme, as is beforesaid, and of all goodē beyng in custodye to the use of eny other, as ys abovesaid; By the which informacon and shewyng the seid psons shall have such playne knowledge of the trew intent of this present Act, and of the manē of their c̄tyfyathe, that the same psons shall have no reasonabull cause to excuse theym by ygnoraunce; and after such othe and the Statute of the seid Subsidye, & the manner of the said c̄tyfyathe to be made in wrytyng, conteynyng the names and surnames of evy pson, and whether he be borne w'out the Kyngē obeysance, and the best valew of evy pson in evy degree, aswell of yerely valeue of Landē & Teñtē and such like possessions and p̄ffitte, as the valeue of goodē and cattelles, and in evy thyng

Their Oath of Inquiry, &c.

Rating Parties accordingly;

Certificate thereof;

to their said ſtyfycathe requysite and necessarye to theym declared, the ſeid Cōmiſſionis there beyng shall by their diſcrecōns appoint and lymite unto the ſeid pſons a nother day & place to appere afore the ſeid Cōmiſſionis, and chardging the ſeid pſons that they in the meane tyme shall make dyligent enquirye of the p̄miſſes, and then there ēvy of theym uppon the paine of xx s. to appere at the ſaid new prefixed day and place, there to ſtyfyte unto the ſeid Cōmyſſyonis in wrytyng, accordyng to their ſeid chardge, and accordyng to the treu entent of the ſeid Graunt of Subſidy, and as to theym in man̄ aforeſeid hathe then been ſhewed and declared by the Cōmyſſyonis: at which day and place ſo to theym prefixed, yf eny of the ſeid pſons make default, or appere and reſuſe to make the ſeid ſtyfycathe, that then ēvy of theym ſo offendyng to forſayte xls. except onely a reaſonabal excuſe for his default, by reaſon of ſykenes, or otherwyſe by the othes of ij credible pſons there wiſſed be had; And of ſuch as appere redy to make ſtyfycathe as is aforeſeid, the ſaid Cōmyſſyonis there being shall take and receive the ſame ſtyfycathe and ēvy pt therof, and the names valeues and ſubſtance of ēvy pſon ſo ſtyfyed, and yf the ſame Cōmyſſyonis ſee cauſe reaſonable, they shall examyne the ſeid preſenters therof; And thereupon the ſame Cōmyſſyonis at the ſeid dayes & places, by their agrement among theymſelfes ſhall yerely during the ſeid ij yerys, openly there prefixe other dayes or day, at a c̄teyn place or places w̄in the lymyttē of their Cōmiſſion by their diſcretyon, for their further p̄cedyng to the ſeid yerely aſſeſſing of the ſeid Subſidie: And therupon at the ſaid day of the ſaid ſtyfycathe, as ys before ſeid taken, the ſame Cōmyſſionis shall make their Precept or Preceptē to the Conſtables Subconſtables Baylyffē or other offyces of ſuch Hundredē wapentakē townes or other places aforeſeid as the ſame Cōmyſſyonis ſhalbe of, comprising and conteynyng in the ſame Precept the names and ſurnames of all pſons p̄nted before theym in the ſeid ſtyfycathes, of whom the ſeid Cōmyſſyonis, or too of theym at the leſt shall then have vehement ſuſpect to be of more & gretter valeu or ſubſtance in Landē teñtē goods cattelles or ſōmes of money owyng to theym or other ſubſtance beforeſeid, then upon ſuch pſon or pſons ſhalbe ſtyfyed; cōmaundyng the ſame Conſtables Baylyffē & other offyces to whom ſuch Precept ſhalbe dyrectid, to warne ſuch pſons, whoſe names ſhalbe comprised in the ſeid Precept, at their manſions, or to their pſons, that the ſame pſons named in ſuch p̄ceptē and ēvy of theym ſhall pſonally appere before the ſeid Cōmiſſionis, at the ſame newe prefixed day and place dayes and places, there to be ſworne and examyned by the ſeid Cōmiſſionis, of their ſubſtance and valeue & ſōmes of money ownyng to theym, and other whatſoc̄v matter con̄nyng the Premises or any of theym, accordyng to this Act: At which day and place ſo prefixed the ſeid Cōmyſſionis then there beyng, or ij of them at the leſt, ſhall cauſe to be called the ſeid pſons whoſe names ſhalbe comprised in the ſeid Precept as yt ys beforeſeid, for their examynaçōn; And yf any of thoſe pſons, as ys beforeſaid to be examyned, which at eny tyme after the warnyng and before the prefixed day ſhalbe w̄in ſuch place where he may have knowledge of his ſaid apparance to be made, make default and appere not, onles a reaſonabull cauſe or ellē a reaſonabull excuſe by the othes of ij credible pſons, before the ſeid Cōmyſſionis be alleged for his diſcharge, that then every of them ſo makeyng ſuch default, to be taxed and charged w̄ and at the doble ſōmes of the rate that he ſuld or ought to have bene ſet at, for and after the beſt valew of his ſubſtance, upon him ſtyfyed, yf he hade appered, by diſcreſſyon of the Comiſſioners there being; And in like manner yf any of them ſuſpected as is beforeſaid appere & reſuſe to be ſworn in forme folowyng, then every ſuch Offender to be taxed & charged w̄ and at the doble ſōme of the rate that he ſuld or ought to have ben ſet at, for and after the beſt valeu of his ſubſtance uppon him ſtyfyed, by the ſaid pſons that made the ſtyfyat as is beforeſaid, by the diſcreſſions of the Cōmiſſioners there then being: And every of the pſons ſo there appereyng, whoſe names ſhalbe expreſed in the ſaid p̄cept, and in whome any vehement ſuſpecte was or ſhalbe hade in forme abovesaid, ſhall openly there be ſworn in this maner; I ſhall faithfully truly and playnely, according to myne knowlege, ſhew unto you the Kingē Comiſſioners, and to other by you aſigned, the beſt and gretteſt valew or above, w̄ all myne yerely p̄fytes in Landes tenementē rentē or ſuche other like poſſeſſions, yerely p̄fyt for fees, and the beſt and gretteſt valew of all my Goodes and Catallē, and ſōmes of money to me owyng, according to the Graunt of this Acte of Subſidie, and truly anſwere to that I ſhalbe examined of touching the p̄miſſes, w̄out coveyn or deceit; So help me God and the holye Contentē of this Boke: And yf any pſon that ſuld appere be excuſed in forme beforeſaid by wytnes of credyble pſons, the ſame pſons ſhalbe examyned by their othes of his or their value & ſubſtance ſo lakeyng and excuſed, and by the beſt of that ſtyfyate or knowlege, or of the other firſt ſtyfyate uppon him or them made, the ſame pſons ſo lakeyng & excuſed of his apparance be ſet and rated by the ſaid Comiſſioners, or otherwyſe to be ſet and rated in this caſe as ſhall ſeme beſt by the diſcreſions of the ſaid Comiſſioners. And every ſp̄uall pſon yerely dureyng the ſaid ij yeres, ſhalbe rated and ſet according to the rate abovesaid, of and for every pounde that the ſame ſp̄uall pſon, or any other to his uſe hath, by diſcent bargayne or purchace, in fee ſimple fee taylor terme of yeres execuçōn by warde by copy of Court Roll, in any man̄ Landes tenementē rentē ſvices or hereditamentē, after the trew juſt and clere yerely valew thereof in forme above remembred; ſo that it extende to the valew of xxⁱⁱ or above. And yf any man̄ of pſon, ſtyfyed or rated at any maner of valew, offer himſelf to be ſworn and examined by his othe, at any of the ſaid p̄fixed dayes, and do ſwere for his diſcharge in that he is ſtyfyed above his valew or ſubſtance, ſo that he come before the extretes of the ſaid aſſeſſyng (as ſhalbe afterward declared) be delivēd by the ſaid Cōmiſſionis into the Kingē Exchequier, the ſame pſon ſhall be receyvid, and his othe taken; And all pſons ſo offeryng themſelfē to be ſworn, & all other ſworn and examyned at callyng by the ſayd Comiſſionis as is abovesaid, ſhalbe rated and charged according to the valew and ſubſtance ſhewed by his or their diſpoſiçōn, or his or their othes made at the tyme of their examinaçōn, and none otherwyſe; And all pſons ſet rated and taxed as is beforeſaid, ſhalbe bounden and charged by the ſame, And the ſome or ſōmes upon him ſet to be due towards the payment of the Subſidie, and to be leveid as hereafter ſhalbe ſpecified.

Surcharging Parties
rated too low;

Oath of Parties
surcharged, who
shall appear before
Comiſſioners:

Rating of Spiritual
Persons for Lay
Poſſeſſions.

Rating Parties on
their own Oath;

IX.
How Parties shall
be rated where
they dwell, &c.

AND it is also enacted by the said auctorite, that every pson yerely dureing the said ij yeres as is aforesaid, be rated taxed and set and the some on him set to be leveid in such place where he at the tyme of the said ftyfyathe to be made shall kepe his house or dwelling, or where he then shalbe most covsant abiding or resiant, or shall have his most resort, and shalbe best knowen at the tyme of the said ftyficathe to be made, and no where ellf: And if any pson chargeable to this Acte at the tyme of the said assessing, happen to be owt of this Realme, or farr frome the place where he shalbe knowen, then he to be set where he was last abyding in this Realme and best knowen; And after the substaunce valew and other pfitēs of every pson knowen by the examinacon ftyfyathe or other maner of wyse, as is aforesayd, the sayd Commissioners, vj. v. iij. ij. or ij, of them shall yerely dureing the said two yeres, after the rate aforesaid, set and tax every person according to the rate of the substaunce valew of Landes goodes and other pfitē, whereby the greteist and most some, according to his most substance, by reason of this Acte, ought or may be set or taxed. Pvyded alway, that no person that shalbe taxed for payment of this Subsidie, for and after the yerely valew of his Landes tenementē or other reall possessions or profitē in any of the sayd two yeres, be set or taxed for his Goodes aud Catallē and other moveable substance in either of the said twoo yeres; & he that shalbe taxed or charged for the same for his Goodes catallē or other moveables, in either of the said ij yeres, shall not be charged taxed or chargeable for his Land or other reall Possessyons or pfitē in either of the said ij yeres; nor that any pson to be doble charged for the said Subsidie nether set or taxed at several places, by reason of this Acte; any thing in this present Acte conteyned notw'standing.

None shall be
charged both
for Realty and
Personalty; nor
in two Places.

X.
Rating of Parties
having Two or
more Dwellings;

AND that it be ordeyned by the said auctorite of this p'sent pliamēt, that no person haveing two mancon's or two places to resorte unto, or calling himself household sv'nte or waiting sv'nte to the Kingē Highnes, the Quene, the Prince, or other Lord or Lady, Mayster or Mistrese, be excused upon his saying frome the tax of the said yerely Subsidie, in nether of the placē where he may be set, unles he bring a ftyfyathe in wrytyng from the Comissioners, where that he is so sett indede at one place; And if any happen to be set in two placē, upon ftyfyath thereof made the best and most some upon him so taxed to be taken and abyde, and the other to be discharged, So that the same ftyficat of his assessing and payment be made thereof in wrytyng under the Seales of the Comissioners, or ij of them, wyche ftyfycate so made shalbe at all tymes suffycient discharge for him, aswell agaynst any Collecto' that shall demaunde the same upon him rated or taxed, as agaynst the Kyng and all other psons. And yf any psone that ought to be set by reasone of his removying or resorteing to two places, or by reason of his sayyng that he is ellfwhere taxed, or by reason of any p'velege by his dwelling or abyding in any place not being forprised in this Acte, or any otherwyse, by his Covine or Craft, happen to eskape from the yerely seassing and be not set, and that proved by p'sentment and examinacon, or informacon before any too of the said Comissioners, or the Barons of the Kingē Exchequier, or ij Justices of the Peax of that Contre where such pson dwellyth, then every person, that by such meanes or otherwyse wylfully by covyne shall hapen to eskape from the sessing of the said Subsidie, or any of them, and not be rated taxed and set, shalbe charged upon the knowlege and proof thereof wyth and at the doble valew that he shold or ought to have bin set at before, according to his havyoure; the same doble to be leveid gathered and payed of his Goodes and catallē landes and tenementē, towards the said Subsidie; and further to be ponysshed by the discessions of the Barons Justicē or Comissioners before whome he shalbe convicted for his offence and decept in that behalf. And that every Comissioner assigned and deputed according to this Acte for thorderying of this Subsidie, dwellyng w'in the p'cincte and limite of his Comission, for his own Substance in Landes and Goodes, shalbe valewid and rated yerely, dureing the said two yeres, by the examination of iij ij or ij other Comissioners of the same Shire Rydding Lathe Wapentake Rape Citye Borough or Towne Corporate, or other place where the same Comissioner so dwellith or kepeth his house; and after such valew and rate of him knowen, the same Comissioner so dwelling w'in the limite of his Comission, to be yerely set and taxed by the other said Comissioners; and aswell the some upon himself taxed, as the somes made by the p'senters sworn as is aforesaid, shall be wrytten and set in thextretē thereof to be made w' other Inhabitantē of that ptyes, and so to be gethered and leveid in like maner as it ought or shold have ben, if the said Comission had not been in the Comission of the place where he soo dwellyth. And that all psons of thestate of a Baron or Baronnes and every state above, shalbe examined and chardged of their Freehold and Valewes as is aforesaid, byfore the Chauncello', Treasurer of Englund, and Lord Prive Seale for the tyme being, or other psons by the Kingē auctorite to be limited yerely dureng the said ij yeres, and they to be charged after the forme of the said Graunte, according to their examinacon aforesaid; And the somes upon them set, w' the names of the Collecto's appoynted for gatheryng and payyng of the same, be extreted delivēd and certyfyed at dayes and places above specified by the said Chauncello' Treasurer and Lord Prive Seale for the tyme being, or such other psons as shalbe limited by the Kingē Highnes. And after the taxes and assesses of the said Somes uppon and by the said examinacon and ftyficat as is aforesaid made, the said Comissioners or ij of them at the lest, yerely w'in iij wekē next ensuyng the feast of Saynt Michell by the wryteing extreted of the said Taxe thereof, under the Seales and Signes Manuell of ij of the said Comissioners at the lest to be made, shall be deliverid unto sufficient and substancyall Inhabitantē Constables Subconstables Baylyffē or other offycers, joyntly of Hundredes Townes Pishes and other Places aforesaid w'in their Limitē, or to other suffycient psons Inhabitantē of the same only, by the discession of the same Comissioners, and as the place or partyes shall require, aswell the p'ticuler names & surnames as the remembrance of all somes of money taxed and set of and uppon every parson, aswell man as woman chargeable to this Acte, Housholder and all other inh'tantē and dwellers w'in the said Pische Townes & placē contributēs to this Subsidie, by auctorite of wiche wryteing or estret so delyvered, the said officers or other psons so named & deputed severally shall have full power and auctorite

Penalty on Persons
evading being rated,
double Duty, &c.

Commissioners
shall be rated by
each other.

Peers shall be rated
by the Lord
Chancellor, &c.

Levyng the Sums
rated by Distress,
&c.

immediatly after the delyverey of the said writeing or estrete, to demanda levvey and gether of every pson therein specyfied, the some or somes in the same wryteing or estracte comprised, and for non payment thereof to distrayn the same pson or psons so being beinde by theire goodes and cattallē, and the distrese so taken to kepe by the space of viij dayes, at the costē and chargē of the awner thereof; And if the said awner do not pay such some of money as shalbe taxed by this Acte, wīn the same viij dayes, then the said distrese to be app'sed by iij iij or too of the inhabytantē where such distrese ys taken and sold, for the payment of the said money, And the overplus comyng of the sale thereof, if any be, to be immediatly restored to the owner of the same distres: Wych said officers and other psons so deputed to aske take gather and levvey the said somes, shall answere and be charged for theire porcōns only to them assigned and limited, to be gathered leveid and comprised in the said writing or estracte to them as is beforesaid delīved, unto the use of o' Soᵛaign Lord the Kyng, and the said some in that wryteing or estracte comprised, to pay unto the high Collecto's or Collector of that place, for the collecōn of the same in maner and fo'rme under wrytten thereunto to be named and deputyd; and the same inhabytantē and officers so gathering the same pticular somes for theyre collecōn thereof, shall reteyn for every xxs. by them so receyved and payed ijd. that to be allowed at the payment of their collecōn by them to be made to the high Collecto'.

Allowance
to Collectors.

AND further be it enacted by the said auctorite of this p'sent Pliament, that the said Comissions or the more parte of them, as shall take uppon them the execuōn and busynes of the said Cōmission, shall yerely dureing the said ij yeres, name certen sufficient and able psones, severally by the discessions of the same Commissioners, in Shires Ridingē Lathes Wapentakē Rapes Cites Townes corporat, and other whatsoever placē, aswell wīn placē priveleged as w'owt, not being foreprised in this Acte, to be high Collectors and have the collecōn and receipt, of the sayd somes set and leveable wīn the p'cincte limitē and bondē where they shalbe so limited to gether and receive; To every of the which Collecto's so severally named, the said Cōmissioners or too of them at the lest yerely, dureing the said two yers, wīn thre weekē next after the said hole some of the sayd Subsidie be set by all the limitē of theyr Cōmyssyon, or in such limitē as the same high Collectors shalbe severally so assigned, shall under their Seales and Signes manuell delyver one extract in Pchment to every of the same Collectors, compriseing in hit the names of all such psons as were assigned to levvey the said pticulars, and the somes of every Hundred Wapentake Towne or other place aforesaid, according to the extract so first thereof as is beforesaid delīved, and as the Collector so to be assigned shalbe charged w', yevenly concordant and agreyng unto the hole some comprised in the said pticular estrayt limited to his collecōn as is beforesaid: And every such Collecto' so yerely deputed, haveing the said extrete in pchment, as is afore said, shall have auctorytye by this Acte, yerely during the said two yeeres, to appoynt dayes & placē wīn the circuyte of his collecōn, for the payment of the said Subsidie to him to be made, And thereof to geve warnyng by p'clamaōn or otherwyse to all the said Constables or other psons or inhabytantē, haveing the charge of the sayd pticular collecōn wīn the Hundredes Pishes Townes or other places by him or them limited, to make payment for their said pticular collecōn of every some as to them shall apptayne; And yf at the said day & place so limited and p'fixed by the said Collectors, the said Constables Officers or other psons or inhabytauntē as is beforesaid, for the said pticular collecōn appoynted and assigned wīn such Hundred Cite Towne or other place, doo not paye unto the said Collectors, the some wīn theire severall Hundredē Townes pishes and other places due and comprised in the said estretes thereof to them delyvered by the said Cōmissionis or som of them as is aforesaid, or so moche thereof as they have or myght by any meane receive, the said ijd. for the said pticular collecōn as is beforesaid always to be thereof allowed except, that then it shalbe lefull to the said High Collecto's and every of them, and to their assignes, to distrayn every of the sayd Constables, Officers, and other inhabitantē, for their said pticular and severall collecōn of the said somes comprised in the said estrete & writing thereof to them & every of them as is before exp'ssed delīved, or for asmoche of the same some, as so then shall hapen to be gathered leveid and behinde unpaid, by the goodes & cattallē of every of them so being behinde, and the distresses so taken to be kept app'sed and solde as is aforesayd, and thereof to take and levvey the some so then being behinde unpaid, and the overplus coming of the sale of the said distresses yf any be to be restored & delyverid unto the ow'n in forme above remembred. Provyded alway, that no pson inhabytid in any Cytye Borough or Towne corporate, shalbe compelled to be Assessor or Collecto' of or for any part of the said Subsidie, in any place or placē owt of the Citye Boroug or Towne corporat where he dwellith.

XI.
Appointment and
Duty of High
Collectors;

to whom Payment
shall be made by
Constables, &c.

Distress on
Constables, &c.
in Default of
Payment.

Assessors and
Collectors in
Corporations.

AND It is also by the said auctorite enacted, that if any inhabytauntē or officer, or whatsoever other pson or psons charged to or for the collecōn or receipt of any part or porcōn of the said Subsidie, in any of the said ij yeres, by any manē of meane according to this Acte, or any pson or psons for themself or as kepear gardein Deputye Factor or Atto'nay of and for any other pson or psons of any goodes & cattallē, and the owner thereof at the tyme of the said assessing to be made being out of this Realme, or in any other partyse not knowne, or of and for the goodē and cattallē of any other pson or psons of any fraternytye guyld mistery or other whatsoever comunaltie being incorporate or not inco'porat, and all psons haveing in theire rule govern'nce or custody any goodes or cattallē at the tyme of the said assessing or any of them to be made, or wych for any cause for and by collecōn or for himself or for any other, or by reason that he hath the rule gov'nance or custody of any goodes or cattallē of any other pson or psons fra'nytye or guyld, or any such other like, or as Facto' Deputye or Atto'nay, or for any pson, shalbe taxed valewyd rated or set to any some or somes by reason of this Acte, and after the taxaōn and assessing uppon any such pson or psons as shall be charged with the receipt of the same, happen

XII.
Remedy against
the Effects, &c.
of Parties dying
or removing, &c.
and their Agents
&c.

to die or departe from the place where he was so taxed and set, or his goodes & cattall^e be so eloynd or in such pryve and covert man^r kept, that the said pson or psons, charged w^t the same by estretes or other wryteing frome ij of the said comission^s as is beforesaid, can ne may levyey the same some or somes, comprised in their charge by distres wⁱⁿ the limit^e of their collec^{cion} as is beforesaid, or cannot sell such distres or distresses as be taken for any of the said yerely payment^e before the tyme limited the high collecto's for his payment to be made in the King^e receipt, then uppon rela^{cion} thereof made, w^t due exami^{acon} by the othe of such pson or psons as shalbe charged w^t and for the receipt or collec^{cion} of the same, before ij of the Comission^s, where such pson or psons or other as is abovesaid their goodes or cattall^e were set or taxed, and uppon plane fificat thereof made into the King^e Eschequier by the said ij Comission^s, aswell of the dwelling place names and somes of the said persons of whom the sayd somes cannot be leveid and hade as is beforesaid, then aswell the sayd Constables and other inhabytant^e appoynted for the particular collec^{cion} agaynst the High collectors, as the High collecto' upon his accompte in the said Eschequier, to be discharged thereof, and pces to be made for the Kyng owt of the same Exchequire, by the discessions of the Barones of the same Exchequire, agaynst such pson, his heires or executors, so being behinde w^t his payment; And over that the same ij Comission^s, to whome any such declara^{cion} of the pmisses shalbe made in forme abovesaid, fro tyme to tyme shall have full power and auctorytye dureing the said ij yeres, to dyrect their pcept or pcept^e unto the sayd pson or psons charged w^t any some, of for and uppon any such pson or psons or other as is abovesaid, or to any Shereff Steward Baylyff or other whatsoev^r officer minister pson or psons of such place or plac^e where any such pson or psons, so owyng such som or somes, shall have landes or tenement^e or other hereditament^e or reall possessions goodes or cattall^e, whereby any such pson or psons so endebted, his heyre executors or assignes, or other haveing the custody govern^{nce} or disposi^{cion} of any goodes cattall^e landes or tenement^e whiche ought or may by this Acte lawfully be distrayned or taken from the same, have or shalhave goodes cattall^e landes tenement^e or other possessions, wherof such some or somes which by any such pson or psons may or ought to be leveid, be it wⁱⁿ the limite of such comission where such pson or parsons was or were taxed or w^{owt}, in any place wⁱⁿ this Realme of Englonde, by wych pcept aswell such pson or psons as shalbe charged to levyey such money as the officers of the place or places where such distres may be taken, shall have full power and auctorytye to distrayne every such pson indebted charged or chargeable by this Acte, or his Executors or Administrators of his Goodes and Cattall^e, his Gardeynes Factors Deputyes or Lesees Farmors and Assignes, and all other psons by whose handes or out of whose landes eny such pson shuld have rent fee annuytye or any other p^{fit}e, or wych at the tyme of the sayd Assessing^e shall have goodes and cattall^e or any other moveables of any such pson or psons being indepted or owyng such some, and the distresses so taken cause to be kept app^{res}ed and sold, in lyke man^r & forme as is before said for the distresses to be taken uppon psons to be taxed to the said Subsidie, and being sufficient to distrayne wⁱⁿ the limit^e of the collectors inhabytant^e or other officers charged w^t and for the same somes so uppon them taxed; And yf any such distrese for non payment happen to be taken owt of the limite of the psons charged and assigned to levyey the same, the pson so charged for the levyey of every such some by distres shall pceyve and take of the same distresse, for the labor of every pson going for the execucyon thereof, for every mile that any such pson so laboreth for the same, ij d. and every Farmor Ten^{nte} Gardeyn Factor or other whatsoev^r pson distrayned or otherwise charged for payment of any such some or somes or any other some by reason of this Acte, shalbe of such some or somes of him or them so leveid or taken discharged and acquitted at his next day of payment of the same, or at the deli^{ve} of such good^e and cattall^e as he that is so distrayned hade in his custody or govern^{nce}, agayn hym or them that shalbe so taxed and set, any graunt or wryteing Obligatory of or other whosomover mater to the contrary made heretofore notwstanding: And yf any such pson, that shuld be so distrayned, have no landes nor tenement^e sufficient whereby he or his ten^{nt}e and farmors may be distrayned, or have elownd alienyd or hide his goodes and cattall^e whereby he shuld or myght be distrayned, in such man^r that such goodes and cattall^e shall not be knowen nor founde, so that the some of or by him to be payed in the said forme shall ne can be conveniently levyeyd, then uppon rela^{cion} thereof unto two of the Comissioners where such pson or psons was taxed and set, by the othes of him or them that shalbe so charged w^t the levyey and payment of that some or somes, the said Comissioners shall make a pcept in such man^r as is beforesaid, for to attache take and arrest the Body of suche pson or persons that ought to pay the said somes, and by this Acte shalbe charged wyth and for the same some or somes, and then so taken safely to kepe in prison wⁱⁿ the Shire or other places where any such pson or psons shalbe taken or attached, there to remayne w^{oot} Bayle or maynepryse unto he have paid the some or somes that such pson or psons for hime self or for any other by this Acte ought to be charged w^t, and also for the Fees of every such Arrest to him or them that shall execute suche pcept xx d. And that every Officer unto whom such pcept shalbe directed, doo his true diligens to execute the same upon every pson so being indebted, uppon payne to forfeyt to our said Sovaygn Lorde the Kyng for every default in that behalff xx s. And that no keeper of any gayoll from his gaole suffer any such pson to goo at large by lettyng to Bayle, or otherwyse to depart owt of pryson, before he have payed his said Debte, and the sayd xx d. for the sayd Arrest, upon payne to forfeyt to o^r said Sovaygn Lord xls., And the same Gaolar to pay unto o^r said Sovaygn Lord the dooble some as well of the rate at wych the said pson so imprysoned was taxed at, as of the said xx d. for the Fees; and like pcesse and remedy in like forme shalbe graunted by every two Comission^s at like informa^{cion} of every pson or psones being charged w^t any some of money for any other pson or psons by reeson of the said Subsidie, every of the said two yeres, and not thereof payed, but wylfully withdrawn, ne the same leveable wⁱⁿ the limite where such

person was thereunto taxed; And yf the some or somes being behinde unpaid by any person or persons, as is beforesaid, be leveid and gathered by force of the sayd psses to be made by the said two Comissioners, or yf in default or for lake of payment thereof the person or persons so oweing the sayd some or somes of money, by psses of the same Comissioners to be made as is before said be comitted to pryson, in forme above remembred, then the said two Comissioners which shall award such Prosses, shall make fuficathe in the said Exchequier of that that shall be doon in the pmisses in the terme next folowing, after such some or somes of money so behinde shalbe leveid and gathered, or such person or persons for non payment of the same comitted to pryson.

AND yf hit happen any of the said Collecto's so to be assigned, or any Mayre Shireff Steuarde Constable the Hede Boroughes Housholder Baylyff, or any other Officer or Minister, or other whatsoever person or persons, to disobey the said Comissioners or any of them, in the resonable request to them made by the said Comissioners for the yerely execucon of their said Comission, dureing the said two yeres, or yf any of the Offycers or other persons doo refuse that to them shall aperteyne or belong to doo, by reson of any pcept to him or them to be directed, or any resonable comaundement instaunce or request touching the pmisses, or other default in any apparaunce or colleccon to make, or yf any person being suspect as is afore said doe refuse to be examined according to this Acte, approvid by examinacon before the said Comissioners or two of them, or woll not appere before the same Comissioners, uppon warnyng to him made, or elle make resistense or rescuse uppon any distress uppon hym to be taken, for any pcell of the said Subsidie, or comyt any misbehavoure in any maner of wyse contraye to this Acte, or comit any wilfull omission or other whatsoever wylfull non doying or mysdoying contrarye to the teno' of this Acte or graunt, the said Comissioners and every nombre of them unto two of them at the lest, upon pbable knowlege of any suche misdemenenors had by informacon or examinacon, do set upon every such offender for every such offense in name of fine by the same offender to be forfeyed xxs. or under by the discrecon of the said Comissioners; And further the said Comissioners and every nombre of them, unto two of them at the lest, have auctorite by this p'sent pliamet, to ponysh every such offender by enprisoment, there to remayne and to be deliv'd by their discrecon, as shall sheme to them convenyent; the said fynes yf any such be, to bee ftyfied by the said Comissioners that so assessed the same, in to the said Kinge Exchequier, there to be leveid and paid by the Collectors of that partyes for the said Subsidie, returned into the said Exchequier, to be therewyth charged w' the payment of the said Subsidie, in such manner as if the sayd fines had been set and taxed uppon the said offenders for the said Subsidie.

XIII.
Officers disobeying
Comissioners, may
be fined and imprisoned by them.

IT is also enacted by the said auctoritie of this p'sent Parliament, that every of the said high Collectors which shall accompte for any parte of the said Subsidie in the Kinge Exchequier, uppon their severall said accompt to be yelden, shalbe allowed yerely dureing the said two yeres for every ponde limited to his Colleccon, whereof any such Collector shalbe charged and yeld accompte, vj. d. as pcell of their said charge, that is to say ij. d. thereof for such persons as then have had the pticular colleccon in the townes and other places, as is aforesaid, specified in his Colleccon, and other ij. d. thereof of every of the same chyf Collectors there accomptaunt to receve to their owne use, for their labor and charge in & about the pmisses, and ij. d. residue to be deliv'd and payed, by the said Collectors so being thereof allowed, to such of the Comissioners as shall take uppon them the busynes and labor for and about the pmisses, that is to sey, every Collector to paye that Comissioner or Comissioners which had the ordering and wryteing for the sayd Subsidie, where the sayd Collector or Collectors had their Colleccon, for expens of the said Comissioners so takeing uppon them the sayd busines & labor of their Clerke writinge the sayd pcept and estrect for the said Colleccons, the same last ij. d. to be devyded amonge the said Comissioners, haveing regard to the labor and busynes taken by them, & their said Clerke in and about the pmisses; for which parte so to the sayd Comissioners atteyneing, the said Comissioners, vj. v. iij. ij. or ij. and every of them ioyntly and severally for his or their said part, may have his remedy agaynst the said Collector or Collecto's, which thereof be or myght have ben allowed, by Accyon of Debte, in whiche the defendaunt shall not wage his lawe, nether pteccyon nor essoyne to be allowed.

XIV.
Allowance to
Collectors,
for Payment of
themselves, the
Sub-Collectors,
and Comissioners.

AND that no person now being of the nombre of the Company of this p'sent pliamet, nor any Comissioner, shalbe named or assigned to be any Colector Subcollector or p'senter of the said Subsidie, or of any parte thereof; nor no Comissioner shalbe compelled to make any p'sentment or ftyfycat, other then into the Kyng Exchequier, of for or concerning the said Subsidie or any parte thereof, in any of the sayd two yeres; And likewise that none other person that shalbe named or assigned to be Comissioner in any place, to and for the execucon of this Acte of Subsidie, in any of the sayd two yeres, be or shalbe assigned or named hede Collector in any of the said two yeres of the said Subsidie, nether of any parte thereof; And that every suche persone or persons which shalbe named and appoynted as is before said to be Hede Collecto's, in and for one of the saide two yeres, shal not be compelled to be Collector in the second yere of the same two yeres; And the said Collecto's which shalbe assigned and named for the said Subsidies, or for any part thereof, and every of them, be and shalbe acquitted and discharged of all maner of fees rewardes and of every other charge in the Kyng Exchequier or elle where of them or any of them, by reeson of that colleccon payment or accompt, or any thing concernyng the same to be asked.

XV.
Who shall be
Collectors, or
exempted from
being so.

AND after the taxing and assessing of the said yerely Subsidie as is beforesaid had and made, and the said extrect thereof in pchment unto the said Collecto's in maner and forme before rehearsed delyv'd, the said Comissioners which shall take uppon them the execucon of this Acte w'in the limites of their Comission, by their agreement shall

XVI.

Meetings and Proceedings of Commissioners in several Districts, in making Certificates, &c. in Execution of this Act.

have meteinge together; at which meteinge every of the said Commissioners whiche then shall have taken upon them the execution of any parte of the said Commission, shall by himself or his sufficient deputye, truly ftyfy and bring forthe unto the other Comissioners named in the same Commission, the ftyfyng and presentment made afore him and such other Comissioners as were limited w' him in one limite, so that the same ftyfynges may be accompted and cast w' the other ftyfynges of the other limite w'in the same comission; And then the said Comissioners and every nombre of them unto two at the lest, if they bee in lyfe, or their executo's or administrato's of their goodes yf they be then dede, shall yoynly and severally as they were dyvyded w'in their limite, under their seales yerely duryng the said two yeres, by their discessions make one or severall Wryteinge indented, conteneing in hit aswell the names of the said Collecto's, by the said Comissioners for suche colleccon & accompt in the Exchequire and payment in the said receipt deputed or assigned, as the grosse and severall somes written unto evy suche Collector to receve the said Subsidie, and also all Fines, Amciament, and other Forfetures, if any such by reason of this Acte happen to be w'in the pincte and limite of their comission, to be ftyfyed into the Kinge Exchequire by the sayd Comissioners yerely duryng the said ij yeres, by the said xvjth day of November: In wych Wryteinge or Wryteinge indented so to be ftyfyed, shall be playnely declared and expressed, aswell the hole and intyre some and somes of the said Subsidie severally limited to the colleccon of the said Collecto's, as the names of the said Collecto's severally deputed and assigned to the Collexcon of the said somes, so that none of the said Collecto's so ftyfyed in the said Exchequier, shalbe compelled thear to accompt or to be charged but only to and for the some limited to his colleccon, and not to or for any some limited to the colleccon of his felowes, but that every of them shalbe severally charged for their parte limited to their colleccon: And if the saide Comissioners joyned in one Commission, amonge themselves in that matter cannot agree, or yf eny of them be not redy or refuse to make certificate w' thother of the same Comissioners, that then the same Comissioners may make severall Indentures in forme aforesaid, of their sevall lymytes or sepacons of Collecto's w'in the lymytes of their Comysson, upon and in the Hundred Ward Wapentakes Lathes Rapes Tythyng or such lyke dyvyssions w'in their seid sevall lymyte of their seid Comysson as the places there shall requyre to be severyd and devyded, and as to the same Comissioners shall seame to make their devyssions of their lymyte or colleccons for the severall charges of the Collecto's; so that alwey one collecto' shalbe chardged and accompt for his pte to hym to be lymtyd onely by hymself, and not for eny some lymtyd to the parte of eny of his fellowes, and the chardge of evy of the same Collecto's to be set and certifyed sevallly upon theym, and evy such Collecto' upon his accompt and payment of the somes of money lymtyd w'in his colleccon, to bee sevallly by hymself acquitted and discharged in the said Eschequier, and not to be chardged for any porcon of any other Collecto's: And if eny Comysson after he have taken certificates of theym as is aforesaid shall before eny such Comysson be examyned, and the somes rated and set, and the Bookes and Wryteinge therof beyng in his handes, or yf any Collecto' or other pson chardged w' eny receipt of eny part of eny of the seid Subsidie, or eny other pson taxed or otherwyse by this Act chardged w' and for eny pcell of the said Subsidie, or w' eny other somes for Fyne Amciament Penaltie or other forfeiture, happen to dye before such Comysson or Collecto' or other whatsoever pson or psons have executed accomplished satisfyed or sufficiencyntly discharged yt that to evy such pson shall appteigne or belong to doo, accordyng to this Act, then the said executo's and heires of evy such pson, and all other seased of eny land or tenit that eny such pson being chardged by this Act and deceasyng before he be discharged therof or eny other to his use onely had of estate of inheritunce, at the tyme that such pson was named Comissioner Collecto' or in eny other wyse chardged w' and for eny maner of thyng to be donne satisfyed or payed by reason of this Act, and al those that have in their possessions or hande eny good or cattles that weere to eny such pson at the tyme of his deathe, or land or tenement that weere the same psons at the tyme that he was, as ys aforesyd, chardged by this Act, shalbe by the same chardged to doo and accomplishe in evy case, as the same pson so being chardged shuld have done, and myght have byn compelled to doo, yf he had ben in pleyn liffe, after such rate of the land and good of the saide Comysson or Collecto' as the partie shall have in his hande: And yf the same Comyssoners for causes reasonabul theym movyng shall thynk not convenyent to yoyn in one certificate, as ys beforesaid, then the seid pson or psons that shall first yoyn together, or he that shall first sole certifye the seid Wryteinge indented as ys aforesaid, shall certifye the names of all the Comyssoners of that Comysson, whereupon such Wryteinge shalbe there then to be certifyed, w' the devyssions of the hundred wapentakes warde tythyng or other place to & among such Comissioners of the same Comysson, w' the names of the same Comyssoners, where such sepacons or dyvyssion shalbe, w' the grosse somes of money aswell of and for the said Subsidie taxed or sett of or w'in the said Hundred Ward Wapentakes, or other places to hym or theym devyded or assigned, that shall so certifye the said first wryteinge, as of Fynes amciament Penalties & other forfeitures yf eny happen to be w'in the same lymytes, whereof the seid wryteinge shalbe so certifyed; and after suche one wryteinge indented, which as ys aforesaid shalbe certifyed, and not conteyne in the hoole and full somes sett and taxed within the lymytes of the same Comysson, the other Comyssoners of the same, evy of the seid ij yeres, at the said xvjth day of Novemb^r yerely, or w'in foure dayes then next ymmedyatly folowyng, shall certifye into the said Eschequier by theyre wryteinge or wryteinge indented to be made, as ys beforesaid, the grosse somes sett and taxed w'in the places to theym lymtyd for the seid Subsidie, and other Fynes Amciament Penalties and forfeitures, w' the Names of the Hundred Ward Wapentakes and other places to theym assigned, or els by their said wryteinge indented to certifye at the said place by the said xvjth day of Novemb^r or w'in iij dayes next folowyng, reasonabul causes for their excuses why they may not make such certificate, of and for the said Subsidie, w' Fynes amciament Penalties and other Forfaitures growen or set by reson of the causes of their lett, or of their non ftyfyng,

Proceedings against Executors, &c. of Commissioners or Collectors dying:

Proceedings where Commissioners do not all join in one Certificate.

as is abovesaid, or els in defaut thereof, psses to be made out of the Kinge Exchequer, against the said Commissioners and every of them, not makeing styfycate as is aforesaide, by the discession of the Barones of the said Eschequier.

AND be it enacted by the Kyng o' So'vaign Lord, by the assent of the Lordes spūall and tempall, and the Comons in this pnt plyament assembled and by the auctorite of the same, that aswell all such psons as shall have any Collecōn or Receipt of the said Subsidie, or any part thereof, at the Receipte of the King o' So'vaigne Lord of his Exchequier, or els where in any other place or places w'in this Realm of Englonde, as all other the Kinge Subjecte, shall at all and every tyme hereafter frome hensforth, and from the fest of the Purificaōn of o' Lady next ensuyng, by the space of one hole yere then next folowyng, take and not refuse in any payment any Ducatē crones crusados or any other gold coigned in the partys beyonde the Sea, bereing their true wayght according to such valew as was limited by the last pclamacōn thereof made the xxvijth day of Marche, in the xxxth yere of the Reign of our said So'vaign Lord the King. And if any person hereafter that shall have the Receipt or any Collecōn of the said Subsidie or any part thereof, to thuse of o' said So'vaign Lord the King, at the Receipt of his Eschequier or els where in any Shire Ridding Citye Town or other place, do refuse or denye to take in payment of the said Subsidie, or any part or pcell thereof, Golde grotē, halff grotē or pens, or any of them, yf any refusell of any such Goldē grotē, halff grotē or pens, or any of them be hade in the said Receipt or els where, contrary to the pclamacōns therof made as is aforesaid, and that pvyde by wytnes informaōn or examinacyon or otherwyse, before the Kinge Justyce of eyther Benche, or before the Barons of his Eschequier, or any of them, or yf such refusell of any such Goldē grotē, halff grotē or pens or of any of them be hade by any Collecto' or other pson haveing the gatheryng of the said Subsidie or any parte thereof in any Shire Rydding Citye Town or other place, and that the refusell as is aforesaid be pved by wytnes informaōn examinaōn or otherwyse, before any Justices of Peax Shiref Mayre Baylyff or other hede officer of that Shire Ryddyng Citye Towne or other place where such refusell is had, then the pson or psons that so offered and tendred the said Goldē grotē, halff grotē, or pens, or any of them, that shalbe so refused, shalbe of that some so tended and refused quite & discharged by this Act, against o' So'vaign Lord the King and the other pson or psons that refused the same; in lyke maner as if he hade payed the same Goldē grotē, halff grotē or pens, or any of them, so refused in dede, w'out any Bill Tayll or other Discharge therof to be hade or shewed; and the said Receyvor Collector or other pson that shall refuse the said Goldes grotē, halff grotē or pens, or any of them, shalbe charged w' the some so by him refused, to & agaynst o' said So'vaign Lord, in like forme as yf he had receyvyd the same some in dede. And that all & every other pson & psons shal receyve and take the said Goldē grotē, halff grotē, or anny of them, after the Rates and valew before reherceyd, and as the said Goldes grotē, halff grotē and pens, or any of them be coyned for and now corraunt, aswell of and by thofficers of o' said So'vaign Lord, as of every other pson or psons in all Receipte and Paymente from hensforth to be made or hade, upon payne of imprisonment of every pson refuseing such Goldē grotē, halff grotē or pens, or any of them, or otherwyse to be punished by the discession of the Justices of Peace Mayres Shereffē Baylyffē or other hede officers of every Shire Citye Borough or Town w'in this Realme.

XVII.
Collectors may receive Payment in Foreign Coins, &c. according to Value proclaimed in 30 Hen.VIII.

Penalty on refusing Coin declared current, Imprisonment.

AND be it furder enacted by the auctoryte aforesaide, that evy Alyen and straunger borne out of the Kyngē obeysance, inhabiting within this Realme, whiche at the tyme of the said first assessyng to be made shalbe of the age of xij yeares or above, not having Goodde or Cattallē to the seid value of xx s. shall pay iiij d. to be assessed by the said Assessors, and by them to be detyfide unto the said Cōmyssyōns and to be streated into the Eschequier, and to the said Collectors by the said Cōmyssyōns to be delivēd, and the same to be collected and gathered by the said Collecto's in evy Shere Cytie Boroughe Towne & other place, in such maner and forme, to evy purpose & entent as afore is lymytted & declared for the Subsidie abovesaid; and the same iiij d. to be paide in the Kyngē Eschequier to the Kyngē use, afore the viij day of February next cōmyng. And that evy pson & psons with whome such Alyen or Straunger shall happen to be dwellyng at the tyme of the assessyng & taxaōn of the same w'in this Realme, shalbe charged and chargeable to the payment of the said iiij d.

XVIII.
Aliens not worth 20 s. shall pay 4 d.

AND it is also enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid, that evy suche pson so to be named Collector, for eny of the seid XVth and Xth, shall have Lands tenitē or other hereditamentē of an Estate of Inheritaunce of the clere yerely value of x li. or above, or els in Coigne Plate Houshold stoffe mchandise or other substauce to the value of an hundred Markē, to his owne use and behove, or above. And yf yt shall so happen that there shalbe no suche psone of the said yerely value of Landē, or of the said value of Goodde, as afore is said, w'in any suche Shere Cytie Boroughe or Towne, where suche Collecto' or Collecto's have bene used to be named, then the said Knighte of the Sheres Cytizens of Cyties & Burgeses of Boroughes and Townes where that shall so happen, shall name and appoyntt for the seid Collecōn of evy of the seyde hole XVth & Xth, suche pson and psons as be and shalbe of the best and moste value in Landē or Goodde, at the tyme of the nōiaōn of the said Collecto' & Collecto's within any suche Shere Cytie Boroughe or Towne, whereby the Kinge Majestie shall & may be the bettē answered and payde in his said Receyte.

XIX.
Qualifications of Collectors.

PROVIDED alwaye that this Act of Subsidie, ne any clause or artycle therein conteyned, do extende to charge the Goodde of any Orphaunt or Orphaunte borne under the Kyngē obeysance, in any other maner and forme then as the Goodde & substauce of evy other pson borne under the Kyngē obeysance be chargeable unto this Acte of Subsidie; this Act of Subsidie or any article therein conteyned to the cont'ry notw'standyng.

XX.
Exception for Orphans.

XXI.
Exception as to
Inhabitants of
Ireland, &c.

PROVIDED also, that this Graunte of Subsidie, nor any other thing therein conteyned, do in any wyse extende to chardge the Inhabitaunt^e & dwellers wⁱⁿ Ireland, Walys, Caleys, Hāmes, Guysnes, and the m^{chies} of the same, Jernesey and Garnsey, or any of theym, of for or conc^{nyng} any Maⁿs Land^e Teⁿt^e, or other Possessyons Goodd^e Cattall^e or other moveable substance, whiche the saide Inhabytant^e or dwellers, or any other to their use have wⁱⁿ Ireland, Walys, Caleys, Hāmes, Guysnes, or the m^{chies} of the same, Jernesey and Garnsey, or in eny of theym, of for & conc^{nyng} any Fees or Wages whiche any of the seyd Inhabytant^e or dwellers have of o^r So^veigne Lorde the Kyng, for theyr attendance & doyng s^{vice} to o^r said So^veigne Lorde in Ireland, Walys, Calys, Hāmes Guysnes and the m^{chies} of the same, Garnesey & Jernesey, or in any of theym; any thyng in this p^sent Acte to the contrary notw^{standyng}.

XXII.
Proviso for the
Cinque Ports.

PROVIDED also that the said Graunte of Subsidie, in forme aforeseyd to be taxed & levyed, nor the seyd Subsidie or any part thereof, in any maⁿ of wyse extende or be p^{judyciall} or hurtefull to the Inhabitaunt^e or resiaunt^e at this p^sent tyme within the Fyve Port^e, or wⁱⁿ any of their members, corporate or unyted to the same V Port^e or to any of the same V Port^e, of or for any pte or pcell of the seyd somes graunted in this p^sent pliam^{ent}, of the said inhabytant^e now Resyaunt^e or any of theym to be taxed set asked levyed or paide; but that the said inhabytant^e and now Resyant^e of the seyd V Ports and theyr membres, and ev^{ry} of theym, be & shalbe of and from the seyd Graunte & payment of the seyd Subsidie, and of & from every pte & pcell of the same, acqyted and dyschardged; any matter or whatsoe^v other thyng in this p^sent Acte made or hade to the cont^{ry} notw^{standyng}.

XXIII.
Proviso for the
Northern Counties.

PROVIDED also that this p^sent Acte of Subsidie ne any other thyng therein comprised, extende to any of the Ynglyshe Inhabytant^e or resyant^e in any of the Counties of Northumbland, Cumbland, West^{mid}land, the Towne of Berwyke, and the Bysshoppriche of Durram, nor to any of theym, of to or for the said taxyng levyng gatheryng or payment; but that the Ynglyshe Inhabytantes of the seyd Countyes Bysshoppriche Towne and ev^{ry} of theym, shalbe of and from the seyd Subsidie and of every pcell thereof utterly acqyted & dyschardged; any thyng in this p^sent Acte before rehersed to the cont^{ry} notw^{standyng}.

XXIV.
Proviso for
Liberties of
Cities, &c. charged
under this Act,
in Cases of future
Subsidies.

(¹) PROVIDED that all tres Patent^e graunted by the Kyng^e Highnes, or any of his most noble p^{genito}'s, to any Cityes Boroughes or Townes wythin this Realme, of any maⁿ Lib^{ties} Pryveleges or exemp^{cons} frome the bordan and charge of any such Graunt^e of XVth Xth and Subsidies, which be at this p^sent tyme in force and vaylable, shall remayne good and effectuell to the said Cityes Boroughes and Townes hereafter, according to the p^{ports} thereof; though the Inhabitant^e of the same, shall uppon the grete and weyghty considera^{cons} of the King^e Majest^e grete and inestimable charges before exp^{ssed}, be for this Graunte charged and contributory in like maner and sorte as all other Cityes Boroughes and Townes wyche be not in any wyse so pryvelegyd, or from such Graunt^e of XV, X, and Subsidies exempted.

CHAPTER LL (¹)

TH^{is} King^e auc^{te} to make Joyntures & to geve land^e to the Prince, &c.

Expediency of
empowering the
King, and his
Successors, to settle
Lands in Jointure,
on the Queen for
the Time being:
Settlement on
the Prince, &c.;

The Kings of this
Realm may settle
Lands in Jointure
on their Queens;

The Queens
empowered to
accept the same,
and dispose of the
Profits thereof;

FORASMUCHE as it is necessary and expedient that the Kinges most Roiall Majesty, and every of his heires and successours hereafter being Kinges of this Realme, shall and may at his Graces wille liberty and pleasure geve and graunte by his tres patentis castells honours mannours landis tenementis and hereditamentis, liberties privileiges fraunchises and other thinges, to any Lady being his Wife and Quene of this Realme, for her joyntour and dower, and to enable every suche Lady being Quene of this Realme to accept and take the p^{misses} of the Kinges Highnes gifte according to the tenour of his tres patentis therof to be made; and also that the Kinges Majesty now being may geve graunte and assure at his pleasure to the high noble high and myghty Prince Edward his Graces sonne, and to other the children of his Highnes, castells honours mannours landis tenementis and hereditamentis liberties privileiges fraunchises and other thing^e at his Graces will and pleasure: Be it therefore enactid ordeynid and establishid by thau^{ctoritie} of this present plament that [that³] the Kinges Roiall Majesty, and every of his heires and successours Kinges of this Realme, may at his Graces libertie and pleasure by his tres patentis geve and graunte Castells honours manours domynions landis tenementis and hereditamentis, privileiges lib^{ties} fraunchises and other thinges, to anny Lady his Wife being Quene of this Realme, for terme of life of the same Quene; for and in full recompence of all her joynto^r and dower which she in anny wise may clayme by reason of her mariage with the Kinges moste Roiall p^{sonne}: And also that the same Quene of this Realme by thau^{ctoritie} aforesaid shalbe hable and enabled by vertue of this Acte to accept take and enjoye the same Castells honours manours landes tenementis and other the premisses of the Kinges most gracious gifte, according to the tenour pourport and effect of the Kinges Graces tres patentis to her to be made; And also to take and p^{ceyve}, to her owne p^{pr}e use for the maintenance of her noble astate, all thissues profittes revenues commodities and adv^{ntages} of all the said Castells honours mannours landis tenementis, and of all and singulier other the p^{misses} conteynid and specified in the same tres patentis, and dispose the sam^e at her will libertie and pleasure as a woman soole; and shalbe demed and adjudged reputid and taken to be hable, and to have full capacite to all intentis and purposes, to take p^{ceyve} have and enjoye the p^{misses} and every pcell therof according to the tenour

¹ This Proviso is annexed to the Original Act in a separate Schedule.

² This Act has not been inserted in any former printed Collection of the Acts of this Year; it is now printed from the Inrollment in Chancery, *nu.* 31.

³ An erroneous Repetition on the Roll.—O. omits.

purporte and effect of this acte, And also shalbe hable and enabled by auctoritie of this acte to sue and pursue in her owne christen name, and by the addition of Quene of England and of Fraunce and Lady of Ireland, without the consent of the Kinges Highnes, and without nomination of the Kinges Highnes as her husband or Souveraine Lorde, in any of the writtes bille playnt or other processe or matiers by her to be sued prosecutid or affirmed against anny maner of psonne or psonnes, for all maner of fermis rentis goodis cattalls dettis offences and all other causes that to any suche Quene hereafter shalbe due comitted doon or belonging by reason of the pmisses or otherwise; And she to have theeffect and profit of the same to her owne propre use and behouf without contradiction or disturbaunce of the Kinges Highnes; And also to sue in her owne name onely as a woman soole all maner of action sutes and executions as the case shall requier for all thinges that to her shalbe in anny wise by anny psonne or psonnes due or bilonging by reason of the pmisses or by any other meanes or otherwise; And also shalbe hable and enhabled to pleade and be impled in anny of the Kinges Courtis and in all other Courtis and places, in all maner of sutes and actions aswell reall as psonall and myxte, in her owne crhen name and with the said addition of Quene of England and of Fraunce and Lady of Ireland onely: And that all dymyses leasses releases giftes grauntis obligations recognisaunces acquittaunces and all other thinges hereafter to be made by anny suche Quene, or to her or to her use by the Kinges Highnes his heires or successours Kinges of this Realme or by anny other psonne or psonnes, shall stand and be of the same force and effects in the lawe as they shuld be if they had ben made by or to anny other the Kinges Subjectis, without any interest or title of avayle or benefitt therof to come or growe in anny wise during her life to the King our Souveraine Lord his heires or successours of for or in anny of the pmisses or by reason or occasion of the same or otherwise: And that all giftes grauntis dimises leasses releases acquittaunc and discharges to be made by the Kinges Majesty against any Quene of this Realme, of for or concerning any thing towching the pmisses or anny parte therof or touching any landes possessions hereditamentis goodes cattall or dett of anny suche Quene during the life of the same Quene, shalbe voide and of none effect.

Every Queen Consort shall be deemed a Feme Sole, and may sue and be sued, &c. accordingly, without the intervention of the King;

All Leases, Gifts, &c. by or to the Queen declared valid during her Life;

Gifts, &c. of the King to the contrary declared void.

AND be it further enactid by thauctoritie aforesaid, that the Kinges Majesty shall or may at his owne will liberty and pleasure by his tres patentis geve and graunte unto the said Prince Edward, and to every other of the Children which our said Souveraine Lord nowe hath or hereafter shalhave, Honours Castels Manours landis teñit and hereditamentis liberties privileges and fraunchises in fee simple or fee taile or for terme of lif or lyves; And that all and singulier tres patentis hereafre to be made by the Kinges Majesty or any of his heires or successours Kinges of this Realme, to any suche Lady or woman whiche his or any of their Highnes shall hereafter fortune to mary, And also al. and singulier tres patentis hereafter to be made to the said Prince Edward, or to anny other of the Children of the Kinges Highnes his heires or successours Kinge of this Realme, of anny Castell honours mannours landis tenementis and hereditamentis and other the premisses, and every article clause and sentence in every of the same Lettres pattent to be conteynid, shalbe by auctoritie of this p̄sent plament good effectual and avaylable in the lawe, to the psonne and psonnes to whome they shalbe made, according to theeffect and purporte of the same tres patentis, in as ample and large maner as if the Castell honours manours landis tenementis and hereditamentis, and other thinges conteynid or specified in every of the same tres patentis, had ben certainly truely and specially named rehersed and specified in this acte by their speciall names, and in their natures kyndes and qualities, and by thauctoritie of this p̄sent parliament to be and stand good and effectuell in the lawe to all intentis constructions and purposes according to theeffectis of the same tres patentis.

II. The present King empowered to grant Lands, &c. to his Children:

All Grants of the King, his Heirs or Successors, under this Act, declared valid.

SAVING alway to every psonne or psones and bodies politike their heires assignes and successours and to theirs assignes and successours of every of them, other then the Kinge our Souvaine Lorde his heires and successours, all suche right title interest use possession fees annuyties rentis leases grantis comyns, and all other hereditamentis whatsoever they be, whiche they or enny of them had ought might or shall lafully have of in to or uppon any of the said Castells honours manours landis teñtis and hereditamentis or any other the pmisses or enny pcell therof; And also all offices fees grauntes and annuyties heretofore grauntid, or hereafter and bfore the making and sealing of every of the said tres patentis to be grauntid, by our (¹) Souvaine Lorde the King his heires or successours, of in or uppon the pmisses or any parcell therof, in the same state plight fashon fourme and condition in every behalf as they or enny of them lafully had or lafully may have or ought to have of in or uppon the same bfore the making of this acte, or bfore the making of any suche tres patentis hereafter to be made by the Kinges Majesty or by any other King of this Realme in maner and fourme above written; as though this Acte and evy suche tres patent had never ben had nor made.

III. General Saving for Titles, former Grants, &c.

¹ said O.

Anno 33^o HENRICI, VIII. A.D. 1541-2.

STATUTES MADE IN THE SESSION OF PARLIAMENT,
 BEGUN TO BE HOLDEN AT WESTMINSTER, ON THE SIXTEENTH DAY OF JANUARY,
 IN THE THIRTY-THIRD YEAR OF K. HENRY, VIII.

*Ex Rotulo Parliamenti de Anno regni Regis Henrici Octavi.
 Tricesimo tertio.*

IN PARLIAMENTO inchoato & tento apud Westm̄i sexto decimo die Januarij anno regni Henrici Octavi Dei
 gra Anglie Francie & Hibnie Regis fidei defensoris, &c Tricesimo Tercio, cōi om̄i Dnoꝝ tam Sp̄ualiū q̄m
 Temporalīū ac Cōitatis concensu ac Regie Majestatis assensu inactitata & stabilita fuerunt hec sequencia
 Statuta Viz.

ACTES PUBLICKE.

- I.* — 1. An Acte concerninge counterfeyt letters or privie tokens to receyve money or goodꝝ in other mens names.
 III. — 2. An Acte for fouldinge of Clothes in Northwales.
 IV. — 3. An Acte concerninge Pewterers.
 VI. — 4. An Acte concerninge Crosbowes and Handguns.
 VII. — 5. An Acte concerninge conveyaunce of Brasse Latten and Bell Mettell over the Sea.
 IX. — 6. An Acte for the mayntenance of Artyllarie and debarringe of unlauffull Games.
 X. — 7. An Acte concerninge the execucon of certayne Statutꝝ.
 XI. — 8. An Acte for Butchers to sell at their pleasures by weight or otherwise.
 XII. — 9. An Acte for Murther and malicious bloudshed within the Courte.
 XIII. — 10. An Acte concerninge ten Lordshippes t̄nslated from the Countie of Denbigh to the Countye of
 Flyntshire.
 XVI. — 11. An Acte for Worsted Yarne in Norfolke.
 XVII. — 12. An Acte for contynuance and confirmacon of ten Actes.
 XVIII. — 13. An Acte for true makinge of Kersies.
 XIX. — 14. An Acte expoundinge a ten Statute concerninge shippinge of Clothes.
 XX. — 15. An Acte for due p̄ces to be had in Highe Treason in cases of lunacye or madnes.
 XXII. — 16. An Acte concerninge the order of Wardes and Lyveries.
 XXIII. — 17. An Acte to p̄cede by a Cōmyssion of Oyer & Determyner againste suche p̄sons as shall confesse
 Treasons, without remandinge the same to be tried in the same Shier where the Offence was
 cōmytted.
 XXIV. — 18. An Acte that noe man shalbe Justice of Assise in his owne Countrie.
 XXVII. — 19. An Acte for leases of Hospitales Colledges and other Corporacon̄s to be good and effectuell withe the
 consent of the more partie.
 XXXVI. — 20. An Acte for the repayringe of Caunterburie Stamforde & diverse other Townes.
 XXXVII. — 21. An Acte touchinge the Honor of Ampthill.
 XXXVIII. — 22. An Acte concerninge the Honor of Grafton.

* The Roman Numerals are not on the Inrollment in Chancery, but have been added to shew the Number of the Chapters according to the uniform Series of the printed Editions, all of which contain XXXIX Acts of this Session: Such of these as are not found entered on this Inrollment have been printed from the Original Acts preserved in the Parliament Office. These are Chapters II. V. VIII. XIV. XV. XXI. XXV. XXVI. XXVIII. XXIX. XXX. XXXI. XXXII. XXXIII. XXXIV. XXXV. and XXXIX.—The Titles as indorsed on these several Acts are placed at the Head of each Chapter. Of this Year there is a Duplicate Inrollment in Chancery, which is in like Manner deficient in the Number of Acts, and which having been found the most incorrect of the Two, is not used for the Purpose of general Reference.

CHAPTER I.

AN ACTE concerninge Counterfeyt Letters or Privie Tokens to receyve Money or Goodē in other Mens names. (1)

FORASMUCHE as manye lighte and evill disposed psons, not mynding to gett their lyvingē by truthe accordinge to the lawes of this Realme, but compassinge and devisinge daylie howe they may unlauffully obteyne and gett into their handes and possessions goodes cattellē and juellē of other psons for the mayntenⁿce of their unthrifty lyvinge, and also knowinge that yf they come to any of the same goodē chattellē and juellē by stelte, that then they beinge thereof lauffullye convicted accordinge to the lawes of this Realme shall dye, therefore have nowe of late falselye and deceptfully contrived devised and ymaged Privye Tokens & Counterfeyt letters in other Mens Names, unto diverse psons their speciall freindē and acquaynt^uncē, for the obteyninge of money goodē cattellē and juellē of the same psons their freindē and acquayntauncē, by colour whereof the saide lighte and evill disposed psons have deceptfully and unlauffully obteyned and gotten great substaunce of money goodē cattellē and juellē into their handē and possessions contrie to righte and conscience: For Reforma^on whereof be it ordeyned and enacted by thauthoritie of this p^resent parliament, That yf any pson or psons, of what estate or degre soever he or they be, at any tyme after the firste daye of Aprill next cōmyngē, falselye and deceptfully obteyne or gett into his or their handes or possession any money goodē cattellē Jewellē or other thingē of any other pson or psons, by colour [or ^o] meanes of any such false token or counterfeyt tre made in any other mans name as ys aforesaide, that then everie suche pson and psons so offendinge and beinge thereof lauffullye convicte, by Witnesses taken before the Lorde Chauncelor of Englande for the tyme beinge or by exāia^on of Witnesses or confession taken in the Starr Chamber at Westmynster before the Kingē most honorable Counsell, or before the Justicē of Assise in their Circuytē for the tyme beinge, or before the Justicē of Peace within any parte of the Kingē Dⁿion in their geñall Sessions, or by accōn in any of the Kingē Courtē of Recorde, shall have and suffer suche correction and punyshment by emprisonement of (2) body settinge uppon the pillorie, or otherwise by any corporall payne excepte paynes of Deathe, as shalbe to him or them lymited adjudged or appoynted by the pson and psons before whom he shalbe so convicte of the saide Offences or of any of them.

Obtainers of Money, &c. by false Tokens;

Persons obtaining Money or Effects by false Tokens shall be punished by Imprisonment, &c.

AND be it further enacted by thauthoritie aforesaide, that aswell the Justicē of Assise for the tyme beinge, as also two Justicē of Peace in everie County whereof one to be of the Quo^z, shall have full power and auctoritie to call and convent by pces or otherwise to the saide Assises or geñall Sessions, any pson or psons beinge suspected of any of the Offencē aforesaide, and to cōmytt him or them to Warde or lett him or them to bayle till the next Assises or geñall Sessions, there to be examyned and further to be ordered by their discre^ons as ys abovesaide.

II. Process against Offenders; who may be bailed.

PROVIDED always and be it further enacted by thauthoritie aforesaide, That Justicē of Peace within everie Cittie Burroughe Towne and Fraunchises within this Realme or other the Kingē Dⁿions, shall have like jurisdic^on power and auctoritie, at their geñall Sessions and otherwise, to doe and execute all and everie thinge and thingē in all poyntē as other Justicē of the Assises in their Circuytē or Justicē of Peace in the Counties by vertue of this Acte be lymitted (4) to doe and execute, for the punyshment and correction of like offenders as by this aforesaide Acte ys sp^rified and declared.

III. Power of Justices of Peace in Cities, &c.

SAVINGE to the partie greived by suche deceipte suche remedy, by Waye of Accōn or otherwise, of and for the same money goodē cattellē Jewellē or other thingē so obteyned as he myght have had yf this Acte had never bene had ne made; Any thinge in the same conteyned to the contrie in any wise notwithstandinge.

IV. Saving of Civil Remedy for the Money, &c. obtained.

PROVIDED alwaies and be it further enacted by thauthoritie aforesaide, that the Kingē Highnes Counsell of his Towne of Callice or thre of them for the tyme beinge, shall have suche and lyke auctority for the exāia^on baylment and punyshment of suche Offendor or Offendors and for suche Offencē hereafter to be comytted and done within the Towne and Marches of Callyce and Countye of Guysnes, as the aforesaide Justicē of Assise or Justicē of Peace by force of this Acte within their jurisdic^ons and auctorities.

V. For Punishment of Offenders at Calais.

CHAPTER II. (5)

THE BILL concernyng bying of Fisshe upon the See.

WHERE many and dyvers townes and portes by the See side in the Counties of Kent (6) Sussex, aswell of the Fyve Portes and membres of the same portes as other, have in tymes past bene in great welthe and prosperitie well buylded and inhabited w^t a great multitude of people; by reason of using and exercysing the Crafte and feate of fissing, wherbie the saide portes and townes were able to make amonge themselves a great nombre of botes and Shippes and also many good Maryners to the saide botes belonging, the whiche saide Maryners were not onelie put to the saide diligent labo^r and exercise of fissing, but also they were put in dailie experience and knowlege of the costes of the See aswell wⁱn this Realme as in other pties beyonde the See, by the whiche practise it was not onelie great Strength to this Realme by reasone of bringing up and encreasing of Maryners when soe^d the Kinges Grace had nede of them, but also a greate welthe to the Realme and habundance of suche wherbie oure Sovereigne Lorde the King

Advantage of Fisheries to Sea-Coast Towns, &c.

1 The Titles in the Table at the Head of the Roll are not repeated to the Inrollment of the severall Acts: but it has been thought convenient to print them with each Chapter.

2 and O.

3 his O.

4 and appoynted O.

5 From the Original Act in the Parliament Office. See the Note at the beginning of this Year.

6 and Printed Copies.

Evil of the
regrating of
Fish at Sea, &c.

the Lordes gentilmen and Cōmons were alweis well ſved of fishe in Market townes of a reasonable price, and also by reason of the same fisshing many men were made and grewe riche and many poure Men and Women had therbie there convenyent lyving, to the Strengthe encreasing and welthe of this Realme; and where many and dyvers of the saide fisshermen for their singuler lucre and advauntage doe leve the saide Crafte of fisshing and be confederate w' Pycardes Flemynges Normans and Frenchemen, and sometyme sayle over into the costes of Pycardie and Flaunders, and sometyme doo mete the saide Pycardes and Flemynges half the See over, and there for redie money of the coigne of this Realme doo marchaunt and bye the said freshe fishe of the same estraungers amounting to the sōme yerelie of xx^m m̄kes and above, and so come and make their sales in dyvers costes and crekes w'in this Realme at their pleasure, where yf they did not so the same Pycardes and Flemynges wolde bring the same fishe over themselves and sell it in this Realme to the Kinges Subjecttes muche better chepe and for lesse money, if the same botes and people, of this Realme wolde not regrate the saide fishe, the whiche is to the great empoverisshing of the Kinges people, conveying and mynysshing of the Kinges coigne out of this Realme contrarie to his lawes and Statutes, to the great dymnycōn of the Kinges Navie fissher botes and maryners, and also to the distrucōn desolacōn and utter undoying of suche portes and townes by the See Side and depopulacōn of the people of this Realme and the debilitie and weyknes therof; IN CONSIDERACōN wherof be it enacted ordeyned and established by the King oure Sovereigne Lorde the Lordes s̄puall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p̄sent parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that no maner of parson Englishe Denyzon nor estraunger, now dwelling or they whiche at any time herafter shall dwell or inhabit w'in any of the Fyve Portes Crekes lymes or membres of the same or w'in any other place w'in this Realme, shall from the first day of August nowe next comyng bye any freshe fishe of any estraunger, in the saide parties of Flaunders Zelande Pycardie or Fraunce, or upon the See betwene Shore and Shore, or in any other place beyonde the See, to put to Sale w'in this Realme to any person or parsones; upon payne of ev̄y parson so doyng at any tyme to forfait for ev̄y tyme so doyng tenne poundes, wherof thone half to be to oure Sovereigne Lorde the King and thother half to the p̄tie or p̄ties that will sue for the same by bill accōn of debt informaōn or otherwise in any of the Kinges Courtes and to be tried in the Countie next adjoining where the bying is supposed to be made done or had, wherin no delaye Wager of lawe protecōn nor essoyne shalbe allowed.

Penalty on
Subjects, &c.
buying Fish in
Flanders, &c.
or at Sea,
to be sold within
the Realm, £10.

II.
Aliens may bring
Fish into the Ports
for Sale.

AND be hit funder enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that it shalbe lawfull to all and ev̄y fissher estraunger to come and resorte into ev̄y haven porte creke or other place w'in this Realme w' their fishe, and the same fishe to put to Sale w'out let or ympediment of any psone or persons at all tymes and as often as it shall please them.

III.
Proviso for
Sturgeons, &c.

PROVIDED alwayes that this Acte or any thing therin conteyned shall not extende or be in any wise hurtfull to any persone or psones for the bying of Sturgeon Porpose or Seale upon the See, or bought in any parte of beyonde the See and brought into this Realme to be uttered and solde; Any thing conteyned in this Acte to the contrarie in any wise notw'standing.

IV.
Proviso for
Herrings and
Sprats.

PROVIDED also that this Acte or any thing therin conteyned shall not be hurtfull ne p̄judiciall to any person or persones for the bying of any Heryng or Sprottes upon the See or at the costes, to be bought at any tyme on this Side the Feast of the Purificaōn of oure Ladie Seint Mary whiche shalbe in the Yere of o' Lorde God M. CCCC xliij; any thing in this Acte conteyned to the contrarie in any wise notwithstandinge.

V.
Proviso for Fish
from Iceland,
Scotland, Ireland,
and Newfoundland.

PROVIDED furthermore that this Act or any thing therin conteyned shall not extende to any person or persones whiche shall bye any fishe in any parties of Iseland Scotlande Orkeney Shotlande Irelande or Newland; any thing conteyned in this Acte to the contrarie in enywise notw'standing: This Acte onelie to endure till the latter ende of the next parliament.

CHAPTER III.

AN ACTE for fouldinge of Clothes in Northwales.

Deceit in rolling up
certain Welsh
Cloths;

WHERE a certen Kynde and Sorte of Welshe Clothes called Whytes Russett^e and Kenett^e, made and wroughte in North Wales and Orchester Hundred adjoininge to North Wales, of longe tyme have byne and be (¹) craftely and harde rolled together that the buyer therof cannot pceyve nor discearne the untrue makinge and breadeth therof, to the greate hurte deceipte and ympoverisshinge of the King^e true and lovinge Subject^e; For remedy whereof be it enacted ordeyned and established by the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde his Lordes s̄puall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p̄sent Parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that all and everie the saide Clothes from and after the Feast of the Natyvitie of Saincte John Baptiste next cōmyng that shalbe brought to any cōmon markt^e or fayres to be uttered and sould shalbe foulded either in pleight^e or cuttell, as the Clothes of all other Countries of this Realme cōmonlye have byne used and bene used; to thintent that the buyers thereof may playnly see and pceave the bredeth and goodnes of suche Clothe and Clothes that he shall buy; And that everie peece of the saide Clothes whiche after the saide Feast shalbe brought to any markt^e or fayre to be uttered and sould cont^rie to the forme abovesaide shalbe forfeyed, that ys to saye, the Moytie or one halfe thereof to the use of our saide Sovereigne Lorde the Kinge, and thother Moytie thereof to any of the King^e Subject^e whiche will sue for the same in any of the King^e Court^e of Recorde by Accōn of Debte Bill Playnte Informaōn or otherwise, wherein the Defendaunte shall not be admytted to wage his lawe nor any pteccōn nor essoyne or any other delatorye plee admytted or allowed.

Such Cloths shall
be folded in Plaits,
&c. as other Cloth;

On Forfeiture
thereof.

CHAPTER IV.

AN ACTE concerninge Pewterers.

WHERE att the Parliament begonne at London the thirde daye of November in the xxith yere of the raigne of the Kinge oure Soueraigne Lorde, and from thence adjourned to Westm̄ and there holden and from that tyme contynued by diu^{se} proga^{co}ns unto the fyfteenth daye of Januarie in the twenty fyve yere of his most noble raigne, It was ordeyned and established by thassent of the King^e Majestie his Lordes s^{pu}all and temporall and the Cōmons in the saide parliament then assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that noe pson nor psons from that tyme then inhabytinge or whiche after that tyme should inhabite within this Realme shoulde buy or otherwise take by exchange for other Wares any manner Wares made or hereafter to be made out of this Realme, of Tynne or myxt withe Tynne, as platters disshes sawcers pott^e basons Ewers flagons Goblett^e Salt^e Saltsellors Spones or any other thinge made of Tynne or Pewter as aforesaide whatsoever it were, upon payne of forfeiture of the same Wares in whose hand^e soever it myght be founde or taken, and also lafull money currant in this Realme to the full value thereof, The one halfe of the same forfeiture to be to the use of the King^e Highnes and thother halfe to the use of the Fyndors of the same: And further it was enacted that it shoulde be lafull to the Master and Wardyns of the Pewterers aswell within the Cittie of London, as within everie other Cittie Boroughe or Towne within this Realme where suche wardens were, and where noe suche Wardens were to the heade Officer or Governor head Officers or Governors of the same Cittie Burroughe or Towne for the tyme beinge, to appoynte diu^{se} psons most experte in Knowledge of the same to make serche and seisure and to take into their handes & possession all suche Wares as thereafter shoulde be brought contr^{ie} to the true intent and effect^e of the saide Acte, in whosoever hand^e or possessions anye suche sholde be founde: And it was also enacted by thauroritie abovesaide, that no pson or psons occupyinge the saide Crafte or Occupa^{co}n of Pewterers within this Realme sholde sett on worke or reteyne in his or their s^{vi}ce any pson or psons to be his or their Prentice or Journeyman Straunger borne out of this Realme, upon payne to forfeyte for everie suche Prentice and Jorneyman Tenne Pound^e sterlinge; And that noe Straunger borne out of this Realme sholde occupie e^{xi}cise or use from the Feast of Pentecost then next cōmyng the saide Crafte of Pewterers ne worke anny manner of Vessell^e or other Ware aforesaide to be made of Tynne and Pewter within anye place or plac^e of this Realme, upon payne of forfeiture of Tenne Poundes sterlinge, and also upon payne of forfeiture of the same Pewter or Tynne soe wrought in whose handes soever it sholde be founde or taken: And it was further enacted by the saide autoritie that noe pson nor psons beinge borne within this Realme then occupyinge or e^{xi}cisinge the saide Crafte of Pewterers sholde from thenceforth resorte into anye straunge Regions or Countries there to use teache or e^{xi}cise the saide Crafte of Pewterers, upon payne to lose the priviledge and benefytt of an Englisheman; and yf in case any of the King^e subject^e at any tyme being dwellinge in any straunge Countrie or Region and there occupyinge the saide Crafte of Pewterers did not repayre into this Realme within [this ¹] thre monethes next after request and warninge to him to be given by Writinge sealed withe the cōmon Seale of the Wardens of the saide Crafte within the saide Cittie of London, and here in this Realme contynually from thenceforth dwell and inhabite, That then and from thenceforthe he shoulde be reputed and taken as noe Englishman but sholde stande and be from henceforth out of the King^e p^{te}ccōn: And it was then further enacted that where sondrie evill disposed psons whiche cōmonly were called hawkers, by auctoritie of the King^e tres patent^e or placard, did not onelye goe aboute from place to place within this Realme usinge buyinge & sellinge of brasse and pewter and by color and p^{te}nce of the same licenc^e or placard^e did not onelye use unlafull and deceyvable weight^e and beames, but also dide use to sell bothe brasse and pewter whiche was not good nor truly or lafully myxte or wrought, to the greate deceipte of the King^e true liege people, contr^{ie} to the forme and effecte of a good and laudable Acte and Statute made in the fourth Yere of the King^e saide most noble raigne, That all suche Licenc^e and Placard^e aftre that tyme had made or graunted to anye suche pson or psons contr^{ie} to the true meanyng form and effecte of the saide estatute sholde be from thenceforthe by thauroritie of the saide parliament clerely voyde and of none effecte: And whereas in the saide Acte of Parliament concerninge the saide Crafte of Pewterers and Brasiers made in the saide fourth yere for diu^{se} causes and considera^{co}ns in the same Acte conteyned, amongst other thing^e it was exp^{ss}ed, that no pson nor psons usinge the saide Crafte of Pewterers or Brassiers sholde from hensforth sell or chaunge anye Pewter or Brasse newe or olde at anye place or places within this Realme, but onely in open fayres or markett^e or in their owne dwellinge houses, but yf they were desired by the buyers of suche Wares, upon payne of forfeiture for everie suche defaulte tenne pound^e; And so then the same forfeiture was to the use only of the King^e Highnes, and the partie searchinge or fyndinge the same was not intituled to have any benefytt therby, It was not knowen that any pson or psons had taken any paynes to ensearche or make anye Inquirie thereof, by reason whereof diu^{se} and manye evill disposed psons then usinge buyinge and sellinge aswell of brasse as Pewter, and not regardinge the saide good Acte nor the said penaltie, went dayly aboute from Village to Village Towne to Towne and from House to House to sell such Pewter and Brasse whiche was not good, and also used deceveable Weight^e and Beames as they did before the makinge of the saide Acte, to the greate hurte and deceipte of the King^e true liege people and subject^e; Wherefore it was enacted by thauroritie of the saide parliament, that aswell the moytie of the saide forfeiture of tenne pound^e lymited in the saide Statute made in the saide fourth Yere, as also the moytie of all other forfeitures and penalties exp^{ss}ed and s^{pi}fied in the saide Act^e and everie of them, shulde be to the use of the King^e Highnes his Heires and Successors, and thother moytie of the same forfeitures and penalties and everie of them to the use of him or them that wolde seise fynde or p^{se}nt the same forfeitures or any of them, or that wolde sue for the same in any [compotent ²] Courte or Court^e w^hin this Realme by accōn of debte bill playnt or informa^{co}n wherein

Recital of the Purport of Stat. 25 H.VIII. c. 9. against purchasing of Foreign Tin-Wares, &c.

St. 4 H.VIII. c. 7.

¹ Q. omits.

² competent O.

28 H. VIII. c. 9.
31 H. VIII. c. 7.

Recited Acts made perpetual, and Penalties against the purchasing Foreign Tin-Wares confirmed.

the Defendaunte sholde in noe wise be admytted to wage his lawe, or anye pteccōn or essoynne to any pson or psons whiche sholde be impeached to have offended cont'rie to the forme and effecte of this estatute shoulde be alloweable, as in the saide Acte more playnely appeareth: whiche Acte was appoynted to endure onely to thende of the next parliament then next followinge, And whiche Acte was after renewed in the parliament holden at Westm̄ in the xxvijth yere of the Raigne of our saide Sovereigne Lorde, to endure untill thende of the next parliament then next following; And whiche (1) was also renewed at the parliament holden at Westm̄ in the xxxjth and xxxijth Yeres of our saide Sovereigne Lordē Raigne, to endure untill the laste daye of the next parliament then nexte ensuyng: [Prayinge 2] therefore in this p̄sent parliament our saide Sovereigne Lordes true and obedient Subjectē the Pewterers of this his saide Realme and other the true Cōmons of the same, because the same Acte ys benefyciall and necessarie for the Cōmon Wealth of this Realme, That it maye be enacted by the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde the Lordes sp̄uall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p̄sent parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, forasmuche as the same Acte and everie thinge therin conteyned ys good and benefyciall to the Cōmon Wealth of this Realme, that all and everie the saide Actē and Statutē, and all and everie Article Sentence and Clause comprised in the same, may from henceforthe stande and abide in [his 3] full strenghe and effecte for evermore from henceforth to endure, accordinge to the purporte tenor and effecte of the same Acte and Actē, as though the saide Articles Sentencē and Clauses were sp̄iallie lymyted recited or declared in this p̄sent Acte; And that no pson ne psons from henceforthe buy or take by exchange, or otherwise take into or within this Realme to thintent to sell, any suche thingē or wares above rehersed made or to be made out of this Realme, uppon payne of lyke forfeitures and penalytes as are and were exp̄ssed in the saide sevall Actē, the same penalytes and forfeitures to be levied as is afore exp̄ssed.

II.
Penalty on resisting Search, according to 25 H. VIII. c. 9. 25.

AND that it maye be further enacted by thaurtoritie aforesaide, that yf anye pson or psons doe unlauffully wthstand interrupte disturbe or lett the Master and Wardens, or their deputye of the saide Crafte of Pewterers for the tyme beinge, or the head Officer or Governor head Officers or Governors of Citties Townes and Burroughes within this Realme wherein no suche Master and Wardens are or shalbe or any of them, in searchinge seasinge and takinge into their handē and possessions suche Wares as shall happen to be bought or brought into this Realme, contrie to the purporte and effecte of the saide estatute made in the saide twenty five yere of the raigne of our saide Sovereigne Lorde, That then everie suche pson and psons so offendinge, in lettinge disturbinge or withstandinge the saide Seisure or takinge of suche Wares as ys aforesaide, shall lose and forfeyt for everie tyme so doinge the Sōme of fyve Poundē Sterlinge; the one halfe whereof shalbe to the Kingē use and thother halfe to him or them that will or shall sue for the same by accōn of Dette Writt bill playnt or Informacōn in any of the Kingē Courtē of Recorde, in whiche accōn or suyte noe pteccōn privilege nor Wager of lawe shalbe allowed nor admytted.

CHAPTER V. (4)

THE Bill for greate Horses.

Recital of Act for Owners of Parks to keep Brood Mares, [27 H. VIII. c. 6.]

For increasing the Breed of Horses, a certain Number of Stallions shall be kept by the Nobility, &c. viz. By Archbishops and Dukes;

WHERE in the Parliament begon and holden at Westm̄ the xxvijth daie of Apriell in the xxxjth yere of the Raigne of our moost drad Soveraunde Lorde, and frome that daie contynued and p̄oged by div̄se prorogaçōns to the xjth daie of Maie in the xxxijth yere of the Raigne of o' said moost dread Soveraunde Lorde and then fynished and ended, It was ordeyned and enacted, in the Session of the said Parliament holden in the said xxxijth Yere of the King (1) emongest other thinges, that the nobles and other Subjectē of this Realme having parkē shulde kepe mares and fynd Stanlandē for brede and encrease of Horses for defence of this Realme, after suche rate and fasshion as by the said Acte is more plainly expressid: Sythen the making wherof ther is begon a good nombre of brede of horses whiche by contynuanche is like in shorte tyme muche to encrease for the suer defence of this Realme, if provision were made for the keping and sustentacion of suche horses wⁱⁿ this Realme and in other the Kingē Domynions after they be brede and cūme to age to do Service; And forasmuche as horses hable for the Warres be convenient and necessary to be kept and maynteyned by the nobles and other Subjectē of this Realme, having any Dignitie estate possession or other grea^t substauce for the maynten^unce of the same, It maie therefore please the Kingē moost Royall Ma^{ty} w^{it} the assent of the Lordes sp̄uall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p̄sent pliament assembled, to ordeyne and enacte by auctoritie of the same, that every Archebusshoppe and Duke of this Realme frome and after the Feast of Saint Mychaell tharchaugell whiche shalbe in the Yere of our Lorde God a thousand fyve hundrith fourty and foure, shall have fynde kepe susteyne and mayntene of their p̄per horses and at their p̄per costē and expences, seven stoned trotting horses for the sadill, every horse of the same to be in age three yeris and upwarde, in heyght xiiij handfullē, reconyng and accounting to ev̄y handfull foure ynches of the Standarde to be measured from the nether pte of the here of the houghe unto the upper part of the Wydersomes, That is to saye, the upper pte of the Shulders; uppon payne that ev̄y Archebusshoppe and Duke lakking the number of the said horses to theym above lymyted after the said Feast by the space of three monythes shall lose and forfaite for ev̄y horse so lakking, as often as they or any of theym shall so lakke theym by the space of three monythes, twenty poundē; the one moytie therof to the King our Soveraunde Lorde and the other moytie to suche as will sue for the same by bill plaint originall writte or informacion in any of the Kingē Courtē, in whiche sutes the

¹ Acte O.

² Prayen O.

³ as O.

From the Original Act in the Parliament Office: See Note at the Beginning of this Year.

⁴ This is a Mis-recital; the Act meant to be referred to is 27 Hen. VIII. c. 6.

Defendaunt^e shall not wage ther lawe nor any pteccōn or essoynie shalbe admytted or allowed: And that evy Marquis and Erle of this Realme, and also evy Busshoppe of this Realme the yerely value of whos Busshopryche is of the yerely value of a thousaunde ponde or above, shall after the feast of Saint Michael tharchaugell have fynde kepe susteyne and mayntene of their pper horses and at ther pper charges and expences fyve stoned trotting horses for the saddill of the age and height aforesaid, uppon the payne above specyfyed to be lost and recoved to the use and in suche forme as is afore remembered: And that evy other busshoppe of this Realme whose Busshopryche is of the yerely value of a thousande m^{ks} or above, and evy Vycounte and Baron having londes teit^e Fees annuyties or Offices for terme of his liff to the clere yerelie value of a thousande m^{ks} or above, upon lyke payne as is aforesaid, shall after the said Feast of Seint Michael have fynde kepe susteyne and maynteyne thre stoned trotting horses for the saddill of the age and height afore mencyoned, uppon the payne above specified to be lost forfait and recoved in man^r and forme as is aforesaid; And that evy other Busshoppe Vycounte and Baron of this Realme not afore mencyoned, and also evy sp^uall pson having benefices or p^mocōns to the yerelie value of fyve hundrith m^{ks}, and evy temporall pson having londes teit^e Offices Fees or Annuyties for terme of his liff in his owne right or his Wyffes to the yerelie value of six hundrith m^{ks}, after the said Feast of Saint Michael shall have fynde kepe susteyne and mayntene two stoned trotting horses for the saddill in maner and forme and uppon the payne afore rehersed: And that evy other sp^uall pson being under the degree of a Busshoppe, having benefices or p^mocōns to the clere yerely value of a hundrith pound^e or above and not to the yerely value of fyve hundrith m^{ks}, And all and evy other pson temporall not afore mencyoned whos Wiff after the feast of Saint Michael tharchaugell next hereafter mentioned in this Acte shall were any gown of sylke or whos Wiff shall were any Frenche hood or bonnet of Velvett, w^t any habiliment past or egge of gold perle or Stone or any chayne of gold about ther nekk^e or in their partlett^e or in any apparell of their bodie, shall after the Feast of Saint Michael tharchaugell whiche shalbe in the Yere of our Lorde God a thousaund fyve hundrith forty and fyve, have fynde kepe susteyne and mayntene as is aforesaid one stoned trotting horse for the Saddill, uppon the payne that evy suche sp^uall pson under the degre of a Busshop having londes teit^e benefices or p^mocōns to the yerely value of a hundrith pound^e and not to the yerely value of fyve hundrith m^{ks} as is aforesaid, And every other temporall pson, whos Wiff after the saide feaste of Saint Mychaell shall were any gowne of Sylke or whos Wiff shall were any Frenche hood or bonett of Velvet w^t any habiliment past or egge of golde perle or stone or any chayne of Gold about their nekk^e or in their plett^e or in any apparell of ther bodie, shall lose and forfait for evy tyme that any of them shall want or lakke, by the Space of three monythes, one stoned trotting horse of the height and age aforesaide, ten pound^e, the one moytie therof to the King and the other to suche as will sue for the same in suche forme as is afore mencyoned.

Marquises, Earls,
and Bishops;

Bishops, Viscounts,
and Barons;

Other Spiritual
and Lay Persons.

AND be it enacted by the au^ctie aforesaid that the Justices of Assises and Justice of Peace shall have power and au^ctie w^hin the lymytt^e of ther au^ctie to here and determyne the Defawt^e done contrary to this acte aswell by p^rsentment as informa^cōn, and to make such p^rces uppon any p^rsentment and informa^cōn afore theym as in any other cases of trespasses and contempt^e done agenst the forme of any estatut^e, and shall sett no lesse fyne nor payne uppon suche p^rsons as shalbe convicte by confession or tryall for offending this Acte then is above lymyted.

II.
Justices of Assize
and Peace may
proceed *ex officio*
against
Offenders.

AND for the better observacyon of this acte, Be it further ordeyned by au^ctie aforesaid that every Shereff in any Shere of this Realme shall do his diligence and good endev^r to serche and knowe by vertue of his Office all defawt^e done or cōmytted by any pson or psons in lakking of horses contrary to this acte, as shall haddon w^hin the Shere where he is Sheref; and shall ons in the Yere That is to saye in the Terme of Saint Michael certifie the said Defawt^e if any be in to the King^e Escheker by Wryting under his Seale, To thentent that p^rces maie be made agenst the Offendours accordinglye; And that evy suche c^rificath of the Shereff shalbe of as good force and effect agenst the Offendours of this Acte as any informacion therof in the said Escheker; and in case any shalbe convicte uppon any suche c^rificath by confession or tryall according to the course of lawe, Then the Sheref making suche c^rificath shall have one moytie of the forfeiture and the King^e Ma^{ty} the other moytie therof.

III.
Sheriffs may
proceed *ex officio*
against Offenders.

PROVYDED alwaies that no pson shalbe ympeched molested or troblyd for any Offence done contrary to this Acte by bill accōn informa^cōn p^rsentment or c^rificath of the Sheref, onles that suche bill accion informa^cōn p^rsentment or c^rificath be made or had w^hin one yere next after the Offence done contrary to this Acte; any thing in this Acte to the contrary herof notwstanding.

IV.
Limitation of
Prosecution,
One Year.

PROVYDED alwaies that this Acte nor any thing therein conteyned shall extende to any sonnes and heires apparaunte of any Duke Marques Erle Vycounte or Baron, nor to the sonnes or heires apparaunte of any other pson having londes teit^e or hereditament^e to the yerely value of six hundrith m^{ks} or above, to bynde or compell any suche heires apparaunte to fynde or kepe any horses by vertue of this acte in the liff of ther fathers, Except suche sonnes and heires apparaunte have londes teit^e annuyties fees or offices to the yerely value of fyve hundrith m^{ks}; But that evy suche sonnes and heires apparaunte (except before excepted) maie do as they dyd or mought do afore the making of this Acte, Any thing in this acte to the contrary therof notwstanding: Provdyed alwaies that yf any suche sone and heire have londes teit^e hereditament^e fees offices or annuyties for terme of lif in his owne right or in the right of his wif to the clere yerely value of fyve hundrith m^{ks}, that then suche sonnes and heires having suche londes teit^e hereditament^e fees offices or annuyties to the clere yerely value of five hundreth m^{ks} as is aforesaide, shall fynde kepe susteyne and mayntene one trotting horse for the saddill in forme aforesaid, uppon the payne of twenty pound^e to be lost and forfait for evy three monyths that any suche son and heire shall lakke and want a trotting stoned horse as is aforesaid.

V.
Proviso for Heirs
of the Nobility,
&c.

VI.
Proviso as to
Persons whose
Wives wear
Velvets, &c.
[See § I.]

AND be it pvyded and enacted by authtie aforesaid, that if the Wif of any pson & psons were any velvet in the lynnyng or other part of her gowne other then in the cuffes or purfels of suche gowne, or ell^e were any velvet in her kyrtell or were any peticote of silke, that then the husbunde of evy suche Wiff shall fynde one stoned horse of the stature above in this acte resyted, or shall incurre the abovesaide penalte and forfeiture of tenne poundes to be levied and reco^ved. as is afore declared: Provyded also that this Acte or any thing therin conteyned shall not extende to charge any pson or psons whose Wif or Wiffes shall were any of the apparell or thing^e above rehersed during the tyme such Wif or Wyffes shalbe devorsyd from her or ther husbunde or husbondes, or shall willingly absent her self from her said husbound and duringe suche absence shall were any of the apparell or other thyng^e afore resyted: Provyded alwaies that heires wⁱn age being wardes whose landes teiⁿt^e and hereditament^e amount to the yerely value of CC li. shall not be compelled by authtie of this acte till they cūme to ther full age to kepe any horses, althoughe the wiffes of suche heires wⁱn age were any gowne of Sylke or any Frenche hood or Bonet of Velvet wⁱ any habilyment past or egge of Gold Perle or Stone or any chayne of gold about ther nekk^e or in ther plett^e or in any apparell of ther bodie; Any thing in this Acte to the contrary notw^ostanding.

VII.
Proviso for
replacing Horses
killed in War, &c.

PROVYDED also that if all or any the horses kept by vertue of this acte shall happen to be kyllyd maymyd or lost in the fvice of the King^e warres, That then in evy suche case the owners of suche horse or horses so kyllyd maymyd pisshed or lost in the warres shall have libtie, by the space of twoo yeres next after suche chaunce of kylling maymyng pisshing or losing ther horses, to pvide other horses in the stede and place of the horses so kylled maymyd pisshed or lost in the Warres, w^out any daunger losse or penalte of this acte; Any thing in this acte to the contrary therof notw^ostanding.

VIII.
Cart-Horses and
Sumpter-Horses.

PROVYDED also that cart horses or sumpter horses shall not be takyn reputed or reckned for any suche horses whiche any pson is or shalbe bounden to kepe by vertu of this acte.

CHAPTER VI.

AN ACTE concerninge Crosbowes and Handguns.

Recital of Stat.
25 H. VIII. c. 17.
against shooting
with Cross-bows
and Hand-guns:

Violation thereof;

Penalty on Persons,
having less than
£100. per Annum,
keeping or using
Cross-bows, &c.
£10.

II.
Length of
Hand-guns, &c.
to be kept.

Those of less
Length may be
seized and
destroyed by
Persons having
£100. a Year.

WHERE in the Parliament holden at Westm^o the fyfenthe daye of Januarie in the twenty fyve Yere of the Kinges most gracious Raigne, and there contynued and kepte untill the thirtieth daye of Marche then next ensuyng, amonge di^vse and sondrie holsome and lawdable Act^e Statut^e and ordyn^onc^e one Statute and Ordyn^once was made and ordeyned for the avoydinge and eschewinge of shotinge in Crosbowes and Handguns; synce the makinge of whiche Acte di^vse malicious and evill disposed psons not only p^osumyng wilfullye and obstynatlye the viola^on and breach of the saide Acte, but also of their malicious and evill disposed myndes and purposes have wilfully and shamefully cōmytted ppetrated and done di^vse detestable and shamefull murthers roberies felonyes ryott^e and rout^e with Crosbowes little shorte handguns and little hagbutt^e, to the great pill and contynuall feare and daunger of the King^e most lovinge subject^e, and also di^vse Kepers of Forest^e Chases and Park^e aswell of our saide Sovereigne Lorde as other his Nobles and Cōmons and di^vse Gentlemen Yomen and Servingmen nowe of late have layde aparte the good and laudable e^xcise of the longe bowe, whiche alwaye heretofore hath bene the suertie savegarde and contynuall defence of this Realme of Englande, and an inestimable dread and terror to the Enemyes of the same, and nowe of late the saide evill disposed psons have used and yet doe daylie use to ryde and goe in the King^e highe Wayes and elsewhere, haveinge with them Crosbowes and little handguns, ready furnished with Quarrell^e Gunpowder fyer & touche to the great pill and feare of the King^e most lovinge Subject^e: FOR REFORMA^on wherof be it enacted ordeyned and established by the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde the Lordes s^puall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p^osent Parliament assembled and by thau^ooritie of the same, in maner and fourme followinge That ys to saye; that noe pson or psons of what estate or degree he or they be, excepte he or they in their owne right or in the right of his or their Wyeff^e to his or their owne uses or any other to the use of any suche pson or psons, have landes teiⁿt^e fees annuyties or Offic^e to the yerely value of one hundred pound^e, from or after the laste daye of June next cōmyng, shall shote in any Crosbowe handgun hagbutt or demy hake, or use or kepe in his or their houses or elsewhere any Crosbowe handgun hagbut or demy hake, otherwise or in any other manner then ys hereafter in this p^osent Acte declared, uppon payne to forfeyt for everie tyme that he or they so offendinge cont^orie to this Acte tenne poundes.

AND furthermore be it enacted by thau^ooritie aforesaide that no pson or psons, of what estate or degree soever he or they be, from or after the saide laste daye of June shall shote in carye kepe use or have in his house or els where any handgune other then suche as shalbe in the stock and gonne of the lenghe of one hole Yarde, or any hagbutt or demyhake other then suche as shalbe in the stock and gune of the lenghe of thre quarters of one Yarde, uppon payne to forfeyt for everie tyme that he or they shall carie use or have anye suche Gun being not of the lenghe of one whole Yarde or hagbutt or demyhake beinge not of the lenghe of thre quarters of a Yarde, Tenne pound^e sterlinge. And that it shalbe lauffull to everie pson and psons, w^o have landes teiⁿt^e fees annuyties or offic^e to the yerely value of one hundred pound^e as ys aforesaide, to seise and take everie suche Crosbowe, and also everie handgun beinge in stock and gune shorter in lenghe then one whole Yarde and everie hagbutt and demyhake beinge shorter in lenghe then thre quarters of a Yarde, or any of them; from the Keping^e or possession of everie suche Offendor cont^orie to the forme of this Acte, and the same Crosbowe or Crosbowes to kepe and reteyne to his or their owne

use, and also the same handguns hagbutt^e and demyhak^e so seised and taken within twenty dayes next after the same seisure or takinge to breake and distroye, upon peyne of fourtye Shilling^e for everie Gune so seised and not broken and destroyed, and the same so broken and destroyed to kepe & reteyne to his or their owne use.

AND be it further enacted by thau^rtoritie aforesaide, that noe pson or psons, other then suche as have land^e teñt^e rent^e fees annuyties or Offic^e to the yerely value of one hundred Pound^e as ys aforesaide, from or after the saide laste daye of June, shall carrie or have, in his or their Jorney goinge or ridinge in the King^e highe waye or elsewhere, any Crosbowe bent or Gune charged or furnished with Powder fier or touche for the same, Except it be in tyme and Service of Warre, upon payne to forfeyt for everie suche Offence tenne pound^e; this p^rsent Acte or any thinge therin conteyned to the contr^rie notwithstandinge.

III.
Penalty upon
unqualified Persons
riding, &c. with
Guns charged, &c.

AND be it further enacted by thau^rtoritie aforesaide, that no pson or psons from the saide laste daye of June shall in anywise shote in or with any handgune demyhake or hagbutt at any thinge at lardge, within any Cittie Boroughe or Markett Towne or within one quarter of a myle of anny Cittie Boroughe or Markett Towne, excepte it be at a Butt or Banck of earth in place convenient, or for the defence of his pson or house, upon payne to forfeyte for everie suche Shott tenne poundes; this p^rsent Acte or anny thinge therin conteyned to the contrarie notwithstandinge.

IV.
None shall shoot at
large in Cities, &c.

AND be it further enacted by thau^rtoritie aforesaide, that noe pson or psons of what estate or degre soever he or they be, shall from or after the saide laste daye of June cōmaunde any of his or their servaunt^e to shote in any Crosbowe handgune hagbutt or demyhake of his or their saide Masters or of any other psons, at any deare fowle or other thinge excepte it be only at a butt or bank of Earth or in the tyme of Warre as ys abovesaide, upon payne to forfeyt for everie suche offence tenne pound^e: The one moytie of all wth forfeitures and penalties in this p^rsent Acte above specified shalbe to the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde his heires and Successors, and thother moytie thereof to the partie that will sue for the same by bill playnt ac^ōn of Debte or Informac^ōn in anny of the King^e Court^e of Recorde in whiche suyte noe Essoyne ptecc^ōn nor Wager of lawe shalbe allowed.

V.
None shall order
their Servants to
shoot at Deer, &c.
with Hand-guns.

Application
of Penalties.

PROVIDED alwaye and be it enacted by thau^rtoritie aforesaide, that it shalbe lafull from henceforthe to all Gentlemen Yeomen and Servingemen of everie Lorde or Lord^e s^{ma}ll or temporall and of all Knight^e Esquiers and Gentlemen, and to all the Inhabitaunt^e of Citties Boroughes and Markett Townes of this Realme of Englande, to shote with any handgune Demyhake or hagbutt at anye butt or bank of Earth onely in place convenient for the same, so that everie suche handgune Demyhake or hagbutt be of the se^vall lenghes aforesaide and not under; and that it shalbe lafull to everie of the saide Lorde and Lord^e Knight^e Esquiers and Gentlemen, and the Inhabitaunt^e of everie Cittie Boroughe and Markett Towne, to have and kepe in everie of their houses any suche handgune or handgunes of the lenghe of one whole Yarde, or any hagbutt or Demyhake of the lenghe of thre quarters of a Yarde as ys aforesaide and not under, to thintent to use and shote in the same at a butt or banke of Earthe onely, as ys abovesaid, wherbye they and everie of them by the^xcise thereof in forme abovesaid may the better ayde and assist to the defence of this Realme when nede shall requyre; this p^rsent Acte or any thinge therein conteyned to the contr^rie notwithstandinge.

VI.
Shooting at Butts
with Hand-guns
allowed.

AND be it further enacted by thau^rtoritie aforesaide, that it shalbe lafull to everie pson and psons whiche dwelleth and inhabiteth in anye house standinge and being sett distant twoo furlong^e from any Cittie Boroughe or Towne, to kepe and have in his saide house for the onely defence of the same handgunes hagbutt^e and demyhakes beinge of the severall lenghes aforesaide and not under, & to use and ex^cise to shote in the same at any butt or bancke of earthe nere to his house and not otherwise; Any thinge conteyned in this Acte to the contr^rie notwithstandinge.

VII.
Hand-guns allowed
out of Cities for
Defence of Houses,
&c.

AND furthermore the King^e most lovinge Subject^e the Lordes s^{ma}ll and temporall and the Cōmons in this p^rsent Parliament assembled, most humblye doe besече the King^e Majestie that it be further enacted by thau^rtoritie aforesaide, that all tres patent^e Fraternyties, and also all other placard^e lycences and bill^e assigned heretofore had made or signed by his Highnes or by any other authorised by his Highnes tres patent^e under his Great Seale to give licence and placarde to shote in Crosbowes & handgunes or any of them, shalbe from and after the saide laste daye of June frustrate voyde and of none effecte.

VIII.
Patents, &c. to
shoot in Crossbows,
&c. declared void.
[But see § XIV.]

AND also that it may be further enacted by thau^rtoritie aforesaide that the saide Statute made in the saide xxvth Yere of the King^e most gracious Raigne, and all other Statut^e heretofore made and p^rvided for thavoydinge and restreynt in shotinge of Crosbowes and handguns or for any of them, or for the usinge and kepinge of the same, be from henceforth utterlie voyde and of none effecte: Provided alwayes that everie p^rcesse suyte or Informac^ōn conceived cōmenced and nowe dependinge for any Offence done contr^rie to the forme of the saide Statute made in the said xxvth Yere of the King^e moste noble Raigne, or of any other Statute made (¹) p^rvyded for and concerninge the shotinge in Crosbowes and handguns, not repealed, and for the kepinge of the same, shalbe as good and effectuell to the parties that have comenced the (¹) and shall stande and be in suche forme effecte and condic^ōn as if this Acte had never bene made.

IX.
25 H.VIII. c. 17,
&c. repealed;

Except as to Suits
depending.

PROVIDED also that this Acte or any thinge therin conteyned be not in any wise hurtfull or p^rjudiciall to any pson or psons nowe beinge or that hereafter shalbe appoynted by the King^e Highnes, to kepe receyve or take any Crosbowes or Handguns that shalbe forfeyed or taken within the precincte or libtye of the King^e forrest^e park^e or chaces, but that he or they may lafully kepe and reteyne the same Crosbowes or Handguns from tyme to tyme untill suche tyme

X.
Proviso for Persons
keeping Crossbows,
&c. seized in
Forests:

¹ or O.

¹ same O.

for Makers
of Crossbows, &c.

as the further pleasure of the King^e Highnes in that behalfe be to evy suche pson shewed & declared: Provided also that this Acte extende not to the makers of Crosbowes or Handguns, but that they may lauffully kepe Crosbowes and Handguns Hagbutt^e and Demyhakes in their houses, and shott in the same onlye for provinge & assayinge of them at a butt or bank of earthe in the place convenient and not otherwise, so that the saide Handguns Hagbutt^e & Demyhak^e be of the se^vall lenghes in Stock and Gune as ys above lymitted: Provided also that this Acte nor any thinge therin conteyned extende not or be pjudiciall to any Marchaunt^e whiche have or shall have any Crosbowes Handguns Hagbutt^e and Demyhak^e or any of them to sell within this Realme and to none other use, so that the same Handguns Hagbutt^e and Demyhak^e be of the se^vall lenghes in Gune and Stocke as ys above lymitted and not under.

and Merchants
dealing therein.

XI.
Proclamation of
the A[&] in each
County.

PROVIDED also that noe manner of parson rune in any daunger or take hurte by reason of any penaltye or forfeiture conteyned in this Acte untill suche tyme as p^lama^on be made of the same Acte, within the Countye where the partie that shall or maye offende cont^rie to this Acte dwelleth, by the space of twentye dayes nexte after the makinge of the saide p^lama^on.

XII.
Housekeepers not
liable to Penalty
for their Lodgers
keeping Crossbows,
&c.

PROVIDED also that yf any manner of pson bringe or cause to be brought withe him into his lodginge or in or to any other mans house any Crosbowe or Handgune, that then the penaltye and forfeiture, yf any suche be or hereafter shalbe forfeited by reason of this Acte, to rune and be onely upon the bringer of the saide Crosbowe and Handgune and not to the owner of the same lodginge or house, yf the saide [howner ''] of the said lodging or house cause the saide bringer thereof to take & carrie awaye the saide Crosbowe or Handgune agayne withe him at his departinge; anye thinge in this Acte made to the cont^rie notwithstandinge.

XIII.
Offenders may be
arrested by any
Persons.

AND be it also enacted by thau^roritie of this p^sent parliament that if any pson or psons, from or after the laste daye of June next comynge, see or fynde any pson or psons offendinge or doinge cont^rie to the forme and effecte of this Acte, that then it shalbe lauffull to everie suche pson or psons p^oeyvinge fyndinge or seinge anye suche pson or psons so offendinge cont^rie to the fourme of this acte, to arrest and attache evy suche offendor or offendors and to bringe or convey the same to the next Justice of Peace of the same Countye where the said offendor or offendors shalbe founde soe offendinge; And that the same Justice of Peace upon a due e^xia^on and proeff thereof before him had or made by his discre^on shall have full power and auctoritie to sende or comytt the same offendor or offendors to the next Gaole, there to remayne till suche tyme as the saide penaltye or forfeiture shalbe trulye contented and paide by the saide offendor; the one moytie of the same penaltye to be paide to the King^e Highnes and thother moytie thereof to the first bringer or conveyer of the saide offendor to the same Justice of Peace.

XIV.
Licences, if given,
(See § VIII.)
shall specify at
what Beasts, &c.
the Party licensed
may shoot, and he
shall give Security
to obey such
Regulations.

AND be it further enacted by thau^roritie aforesaide, that yf any pson or psons doe at any tyme hereafter obteyne gett or purchase, of the King^e Majestie his heires or successors, any placarde licence or bill assigned to shote in any Crosbowe Handgun Hagbutt or Demyhake cont^rie to the tenor purporte and effecte of this p^sent acte, that then there shalbe conteyned in everie suche placarde licence and bill assigned, at what beast^e fowles or other thinges the saide pson or psons so obteyninge any suche placarde licence or bill assigned shall shote, withe any Crosbowe Handgune Hagbutt or Demyhake, or els that everie suche placarde licence and bill assigned hereafter to be obteyned gotten or purchased shalbe clerely voyde frustrate and of none effecte: And also that everie suche pson or psons so obteyninge any suche placarde licence or bill assigned, before they shote in any suche Crosbowe Handgun Hagbutt or Demyhake, in any suche manner or forme as shalbe mencioned in any suche placarde licence or bill assigned, shalbe bounden in the King^e Courte of Chauncerie by recognizaunce in the some of twenty pound^e to the King^e use withe and upon condi^on that he so obteyninge or havinge the saide licence placarde or bill assigned, shall not shote in any Crosbowe Handgune Hagbutt or Demyhake at any other beast^e or fowles then in any suche placarde licence or bill assigned shalbe conteyned and specified, and els all suche placardes licenc^e and bill^e assigned so hereafter to be made to any pson or psons not beinge so bounden by recognizaunce in the Courte of Chauncerie as is aforesaide, to be utterlie voide and of none effecte.

XV.
Recovery and
Application of
Penalties.

AND be it further enacted by thau^roritie aforesaide, that it shalbe lauffull to all Justic^e of Peace in their sessions and to all Stewardes and Baylieff^e in their se^vall leet^e and lawe dayes to enquire heare and determyne evy suche offence after the saide laste daye of June to be comytted and done cont^rie to the tenor of this p^sent Acte; So that alwayes noe lesse fyne then tenne poundes be assessed upon everie suche p^sentment and convic^on made accordinge to the due course of the lawe; the same fyne so by the same Justic^e of Peace upon everie suche p^sentment and convic^on made before them in their Sessions, to be payde and levyed onely to the King^e use; and the one moytie of everie fyne to be assessed by the Steward^e or Baylyff^e of any leete or lawe daye, upon everie p^sentment and convic^on before them, to be payde and levyed to the use of the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde, and (') the other moytie the one halfe to the owner of the saide leete or lawe daye by distresse or acc^on of debte, and thother halfe of the same seconde moytie of the same fyne, to be to the partie that will pursue for the same in any of the King^e Court^e by bill playnte informa^on or acc^on of debte, in the whiche none Essoyne p^otec^on nor wager of lawe shalbe allowed.

XVI.
Penalty on Jurors
charged to enquire
into Offences, who
shall conceal the
same, 20 s.

AND be it further enacted, that yf any Jurie beinge sworne and charged to enquire for the Kinge our So^vaigne Lorde before anye Justic^e of the Peace or Steward^e of leet^e or lawdayes, of any offence comytted or done cont^rie to this p^sent Acte, doe wilfullie conceale any of the same offence, that then the saide Justic^e Steward^e or Bayliff^e before whom any concealment shalbe had and done, shall have auctoritie by vertue of this p^sent Acte from tyme to tyme to chardge and swear an other Jurie of twelve or mo good and substantiall honest psons to enquire of everie suche concealment, and if anye suche concealment be founde and presented by the saide Jurie so chardged to enquire of the same, that

¹ owner O.

² of O.

then everie one of the saide fyrste Jurie that so did conceale the same, shall leese and forfeyt for everie suche concelement of evy suche offence twenty shillinge; All whiche forfeitures and penalytes of twenty shillinge for everie such concealment of everie suche offence so found and p̄sented before the same Justice of Peace shall holye be levied and payde to the Kinge use, and the moytie of all the same forfeitures and penalytes of twenty shillinge, so founde and p̄sented before the Steward or Bayliffe of any leete or lawdaye, shalbe levied and payde to the use of the owner of the saide leete or lawdaye by distresse or acc̄on of debte, and thother moytie thereof to be to the partie or parties that will sue for the same by acc̄on informaçon bill or playnte in any of the Kinge Court, in the whiche acc̄ons informaçons bill or playnte no wager of lawe essayne nor p̄tec̄on shalbe allowed.

PROVIDED alwaies and be it enacted by thuctoritie aforesaide, that yf any pson or psons hereafter in any parte do offende or do contrie to the purwe and remedy of this Acte, whereupon cause of Acc̄on for the same offence shalbe geven to the Kinge his heires or successors or to any other pson or psons that will sue by vertue of this Acte for the punyshment of the saide offence or forfeitures, that yf the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde his heires or successors within one yere next and ymediatlye after suche offence and forfeitures had and made do not pursue their acc̄on or acc̄ons so given by this Acte or cause exāiaçon upon suche default and offence to be had and made before their counsaile, or other p̄sentment thereof to be had accordinge to the meanyng of the same Acte, and everie other pson whiche hereafter by vertue of this Acte maye have acc̄on or acc̄ons suyte or informaçon upon this Statute within halfe a yere next and ymediatlye after suche offence or forfeitures had and made do not comence their suyte informaçon acc̄ons or p̄sentment of and upon the said forfeyt by acc̄on or otherwise as in this p̄sent Acte ys lymited and declared, that then aswell the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde his heires and successors, after one yere next after suche offence and forfeyt had and made yf no suyte in his or their name be taken by acc̄on or otherwise as ys before exp̄ssed before the same yere ended & demyned, as everie other pson after halfe yere next after like Offence had and done in the fourme aforesaide yf noe suyte thereupon be taken by none of them in fourme above declared, be utterly excluded and debarred of their saide suyte acc̄ons Informaçons and exāiaçons to them gyven by vertue of the saide Acte, and the parties and evy of them so offendinge shalbe of all suche Offence and forfeyt clerely dischargd and quytt; Any thinge in this Acte comprised to the contrie notwithstandinge.

PROVIDED alwaies and be it enacted by thuctoritie aforesaide that this p̄sent Acte ne any thinge therein conteyned shall in anywise extende or be p̄judiciall unto the Kinge Subject resident or inhabitinge nere unto the Coast of the Sea in any parte of this Realme, their houses beinge not above fyve myles distant from the same Coast, nor also to any of the saide Subject inhabitinge within twelve myles of the borders of Scotlande, nor to any the Kinge Subject Inhabitant of the Towne and Marches of Callice, nor to any of the Inhabitunt of the Isles of Jersey Gernesey Anglesey and the Isles of Weight and Man, but that it shalbe lafull for everie of the saide Inhabitant at all tymes hereafter to have ex̄cise and use their handguns hagbutt and demyhakes of the lenghes abovesaide within the lymytt and Isles abovesaide, so that it be at noe manner of Dere heron Shoveler fesant partriche Wild Swanne or Wilde Elke or any of them; this p̄sent Acte or any thinge therein conteyned to the contrie notwithstandinge.

PROVIDED also that this Acte ne any thinge therein conteyned be in anywise hurtfull or p̄judiciall to any Sv̄nte or pson that hereafter, from the saide laste daye of June, shall bend beare charge use or assaye anye Crosbowe or any handgun demyhake or hagbutt of the lenghes abovesaide, by the cōmaundment of his Lorde [and '] Master so that the saide Sv̄nte or pson doe not shote at any fowle Dere or other Game of what Kynd or nature soever they be; nor also to any suche Sv̄nte pson or psons that shall after the saide laste daye of June beare or convey any Crosbowe handgun hagbutt or Demyhake of the lenghes aforesaide to any place or places, by the comaundment of his lorde or master that maye shote by auctoritie of this Acte, to be amended repayred delyvered or assayed; so that the saide Servaunte or other pson so bringinge or conveyinge the saide Crosbowe handgun hagbutt or demyhake have redye to shewe to evy pson requiringe the sight thereof one licence in Writinge sealed or subscribed by his saide Lorde or Master to carrie and convey the same Crosbowe handgun hagbutt or demyhake to thintent to be amended repayred assayed or delivered as ys aforesaide.

PROVIDED alwaies that this Acte or any thinge conteyned therein shall not extende to any Owner of any Shippe, for having or kepinge of any handgun hagbutt or demyhake of the sev̄all lenghes in this Acte exp̄ssed or under, only to be had and occupied within their Shippe or other Vessell, or for the carriage and recarriage of them or any of them on lande, or kepinge of them for the onlye ex̄cise and occupyinge of them within their saide Shippe or Vessell; Any thinge in this Acte to the contrie in any wise notwithstandinge.

XVII.
Limitation of
Prosecutions;
One Year to the
King, and Half a
Year to others.

XVIII.
Proviso for
Inhabitants near
the Sea Coasts,
Scotland, Calais,
Jersey, &c.

XIX.
Proviso for
Servants under
Orders of their
Masters.

XX.
Proviso for
Owners of Ships,
&c.

CHAPTER VII.

AN ACTE concerninge conveyance of Brasse Latten & Bell Mettall over the Sea.

Recital of Stat.
21 H. VIII. c. 10.
against Exportation
of Brass, &c.

Evasion thereof by
Licences, &c.

Penalty upon
exporting Brass, &c.
Forfeiture thereof.

II.
Proof of such
Exportation, &c.

III.
Regulations as to
carrying such
Metal Coastwise.

IV.
Penalty on
Customers for
false Certificates.

V.
Proviso for Metal
lost or taken at Sea.

VI.
Commencement
of Act.

WHERE in the Parliament holden at Westm̄ the third daye of November in the xxjth Yere of the Raigne of our Sovereigne Lorde the Kinge that nowe ys, amongst other thinge it was enacted, that noe pson or psons shoulde from thenceforthe carrye or convey any Brasse Copper Laten Bell Mettall Gunemettall ne Shroffe Metal into anye parte or part^e beyonde the Sea, upon payne of forfeiture of the saide mettall, as by the saide Acte more playnely appeareth: Synce the makinge of whiche Estatute di^verse psons aswell Englishmen as Straungers have deceiptfullye obteyned lycences of the Kinge Heighnes to carrie over Belmettall and other broken mettall; surmysinge the same mettall^e not to be mete for makinge of Gunes and other Engyns of Warre, nor for ymplement^e necessarie for household, whiche surmyse is pved untrue as the cōmon experience therof daylye declareth, so that all other Realmes and Countries be full of Artillarie and munycōns, and this Realme ys lyke to lack yf more hastye remedye to stoppe the conveyance of the same be not further pved then is in the same Acte; Wherefore maye it please the Kinges Highnes and the Lordes spūall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p̄sent parliament assembled and by thauctoritie of the same to enacte, that noe pson or psons from henceforthe shall carie or convey by Water or otherwise any Brasse Copper Latten Belmettall Pann Mettall Gunemettall nor Shroffe metal whether it be clene or mixed, Tynne and Lead onely excepted, into any parte beyonde the Sea, or into anye outwarde Realme or D̄nion whatsoever it be; upon payne to forfeyt the double value of the same mettall so carried and conveyed, the one halfe thereof to be to the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde and thother to the partie that will sue for the same by Writt Bill Playnt or Informacōn in the w^{ch} no essoyn or p̄tecōn shalbe allowed.

AND further be it enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide, for the true meanynge of this Estatute, that the arrivale dischargd and deliverie of the saide mettall^e in anye part^e beyonde the Sea or in any other forren Realme or D̄nion shalbe tried and determyned within this Realme, in suche Countye or Place where the saide mettall or mettall^e were shipped or first carried, with like p̄ces & determynacōn as all other Informacōns or [acōn to be¹] tried & adjudged within this Realme or as the same fact had bene done within this Realme and Domynion.

AND be it further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide, that no pson or psons at any tyme hereafter shall shippe or carrie any of the saide mettall^e afore rehersed to carrie or dischargd the same in any parte of this Realme, unles suche pson or psons, before the shippinge thereof, doe declare and manyfest unto the Customer of suche Porte or Creke where the same mettall shalbe shipped the true weight of all suche mettall as shalbe shipped, and also shall make a sufficient obligacōn in the lawe in the whiche he shalbe bounden to the saide Customer to the Kinge use in suche some as shall amōnte to the double value of the said mettall so declared & manyfested, with condicōn that the same shalbe dischargd at some Porte or Cryke within this Realme and in no other place, upon payne to forfeyt the same in manner and fourme above rehersed; And that everie suche pson or psons that shall shippe suche [mettall²] and be and shalbe bounden as ys aforesaide shall, within eight monethes next after the shippinge thereof, bringe a true c̄tyficate from the Customer of the Porte Creke or Place where he or they shall happen to dischargd the same mettall, testyfyinge that the same mettall so shipped and the true Weight thereof ys there dischargd, whiche c̄tyficate the Customer of suche place where the saide mettall shalbe dischargd shall upon the dischargd thereof [made³] and delyver to the partie so discharging or to his factor without anye delaye.

AND be it further enacted, that yf any Customer or his Deputye by covyne or by any other undue meane do make any false or untrue c̄tyficate concerninge the said dischargdginge of suche Mettall contr^ye to the true meanynge of this Acte, that then suche Customer so falsely or untruly c̄tyfyinge as is aforesaide shall lose his Office and also the value of the good^e so concealed out of the saide c̄tyficate.

PROVIDED alwaie that yf the saide mettall by Tempest of Weather be drowned or by Enemyes or Pirat^e robbed and spoyled, and that sufficiently pved without fraude or covyn before the Customer and Comptroller or their sufficient deputyes in the porte where the Partie or Parties so shipped the mettall^e aforesaide or anye of them, by the saide partie or parties or their executors, that then he or they so bringinge suche sufficient proffe shall have (4) obligacōn to him delyvered or els he and his executors thereof to be acquyted and clerelye dischargd; any thinge in this Acte to the contr^ye conteyned notwithstandinge.

PROVIDED alwaie and be it enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide, that this Acte shall onely take his effecte and be put in execuōn from and after the fyrst daye of Aprill nexte cōmynge.

¹ acōns be O.

² mettall^e O.

³ make O.

⁴ his O.

CHAPTER VIII. (1)

THE Bill ayēst conjuraçōns & wichecraftes and sorcery and enchantments.

WHERE dyvers and sundrie persones unlawfully have devised and practised Invocaçōns and conjuraçōns of Sprites, p̄tendyng by suche meanes to understande and get Knowlege for their owne lucre in what place treasure of golde and Silver shulde or mought be founde or had in the earthe or other secrete places, and also have used and occupied wichecraftes inchauntemen^t and sorceries to the distrucçōn of their neighbours persones and goodes, And for execuçōn of their saide falce devyses and practises have made or caused to be made dyvers Images and pictures of men women childrene Angelles or develles beastes or fowles, and also have made Crownes Septures Swordes rynges glasses and other thinges, and gyving faithe & credit to suche fantasticall practises have dygged up and pulled downe an infinite nombre of Crosses wⁱⁿ this Realme, and taken upon them to declare and tell where thinges lost or stollen shulde be becōme; whiche thinges cannot be used and excersised but to the great Offence of Godes lawe, hurt and damage of the Kinges Subjectes, and losse of the sowles of suche Offenders, to the greate dishono^r of God, Infamy and disquetnes of the Realme: FOR REFORMAÇON wherof be it enacted by the Kyng oure Sovereigne Lorde w^t thassent of the Lordes sp̄uall and temporall and the Comons in this p̄sent Parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that yf any persone or persones, after the first daye of Maye next comyng, use devise practise or exercise, or cause to be used devysed practised or exercised, any Invocaçōns or conjuraçōns of Sprites wichecraftes enchauntementes or sorceries, to thentent to get or fynde money or treasure, or to waste consume or destroy any persone in his bodie membres or goodes, or to pvoke any persone to unlawfull love, or for any other unlawfull intente or purpose, or by occaçōn or colo^r of suche thinges or any of them, or for dispite of Cryste, or for lucre of money, dygge up or pull downe any Crosse or Crosses, or by suche Invocaçōns or conjuraçōns of Sprites wichecraftes enchauntementes or sorcerie or any of them take upon them to tell or declare where goodes stollen or lost shall become, That then all and evy suche Offence and Offences, from the saide first day of May next comyng, shalbe demyde accepted and adjudged Felonye; And that all and evy persone and persones offendyng as is abovesaide their Councello's Abetto's and Procuoro's and evy of them from the saide first day of Maye shalbe demyde accepted and adjudged a Felon and Felones; And thoffender and Offenders contrarie to this Acte, being therof lawfullie convicte before suche as shall have power and auctoritie to here and determyn felonyes, shall have and suffre suche paynes of deathe losse and forfaytures of their landes teñtes goodes and Catalles as in cases of felonie by the course of the Cōmon lawes of this Realme, And also shall lose p̄vilege of Clergie and Sayntuarie.

Various Sorts of Sorceries, &c.

Persons using Invocations, or other Practises of Sorcery, to discover Treasure, &c. or to destroy or injure any one, or to provoke unlawful Love, &c. declared Felons without Clergy, &c.

CHAPTER IX.

AN ACTE for Mayntenⁿce of Artyllarie and debarring of unlaful Games.

M⁽¹⁾OSTE humbly complayninge shewe unto your Highnes your dayly Orators the [Bowers³] Fletchers Stringers and Arrowhedmakers of this your Realme, that where for the advaancement and mayntenⁿce of Archerie the better to be maynteyned and had within the same, and for the avoydinge of div^{er}se and many unlaful Games and Playes occupied and practised within this Realme to the great hurte and lett of Shotinge and Archerie, div^{er}se good and laful Statut^e have bene devised enacted and made, amongst whiche one was made in a parliament holden at Westm̄ in the thirde yere of your moste gracious raigne, and the same Acte made p̄petuall in the parliament there holden in the sixte yere of your saide raigne; the whiche good and laudable Acte notwithstandinge div^{er}se and many subtyll & inventatye and craftye p̄sons, intendinge to defraude the same estatut^e, sithence the makinge thereof have founde and dayly fynde many and sondrie newe and crafty Games and Playes, as logatinge in the Feild^e, slydethrifte otherwise called shovegrote, aswell within the Cittie of London as els where in many other and divers part^e of this Realme, kepinge houses playes and allyes for the mayntenⁿce thereof, by reason whereof Archerie ys sore decayed and dayly is lyke to be more mynished, and div^{er}se [Bowers³] and Fletchers for lacke of Worke gone and inhabyte them selves in Scotlande and other places out of this Realme, there workinge and teachinge their Science, to the puyssaunce of the same to the greate comforte of estraungers and detryment of this Realme: And where also your Graces subject^e Bowyers Fletchers and [others⁴] Artifycers afore named from tyme to tyme resorte repayre and come out of all plac^e of this your Realme unto the Cittie of London for lacke of livinge, and doe inhabyte nygh the same Cittie or in the suburbes of the same Cittie and in the street^e and lanes of the same Cittie, beinge no fremen of the same Cittie nor bearyng nether scott lott nor other chardg^e within your saide Cittie as other Citizens and fremen of the same Cittie doe and are bounde to doe and by their othes are sworne to doe, and whiche Citizens and fremen of your saide Cittie of the mysteries and craft^e before rehersed whiche have bene brought upp as prentices from their youthe dwellinge within the Freedome of your saide Cittie of London are alwayes in readynes to furnyshe your Graces affayres when they shalbe cōmaunded; by reason of the whiche resortinge and aboade of suche forrens and Straungers of the mysteries and craft^e before rehersed in the suburbes street^e and lanes of the sam Cittie, other Citties Townes Villag^e and Plac^e within this Realme remayne and be unfurnysed of Artyficers and Craft^e men before rehersed, to the great decaye of the Archerie of this Realme; And [forasmuche⁵] as it appeareth by the preamble of the saide estatute enacted in the saide thirde yere, whiche was established and made p̄petuall in the foresaide syxte yere of your most gracious raigne, That your Highnes callinge to your most noble and gracious remembraunce that, by the [feare⁶] and e^xcise of the Subject^e of this your Realme in shotinge in longe Bowes, there hath contynually growen and bene within the same great nomber and multytude of good

Statutes for Maintenance of Archery, viz.

3 Hen.VIII. c. 3. made perpetual by 6 Hen.VIII. c. 2.

Unlawful Games invented;

Evils thereof, in Decrease of Archery, &c.

Bowyers, &c. not Freemen of London come to reside there;

Recital of the Preamble of Stat. 3 Hen.VIII. c. 3.

¹ From the Original Act in the Parliament Office. See Note at the beginning of this Year.² To the Kyng o' Sovereigne Lorde³ Bowyers O.⁴ other O.⁵ forsomoche O.⁶ feate O.

Archers, whiche hathe not only defended this Realme and the Subject^e thereof agaynste the cruell malice and daunger of their [utter¹] Enemyes in tyme heretofore paste, but also withe little number and puyssaunce in regarde have done many notable Act^e and discomfytures of Warre agaynst the Infidels and others, and furthermore subdued and reduced di^verse and [many²] Regions and Countries to their due obeysaunce, to the great honor fame and suertie of this Realme and Subject^e, and to the terrible dread and feare of all straunge Nacyons any thinge to attempte or doe to the hurte or damage of them, (³) yet nevertheles Archerie and Shotinge in longe bowes was little used, but dayly did mynishe decaye and abate more and more, for that muche parte of the cōialtye and poore people of this Realme, wherby of olde tyme the great number and substaunce of archers hathe growen and multiplyed, were not of power or abyltie to buy them longe bowes of Ewe to e^xcise shotinge in the same and to susteyne the contynuall chardge thereof, And also by meanes and occa^sion of customable usage of Tennys Playe Bowles Cloyshe and other unlauffull Games, phibited by manye good and beneficiall estatut^e by auctoritie of Parliament in that behalfe p^rvided and made, great ympoverishment hathe ensued, and manye haynous murders robberies and felonyes were cōmytted and done, and also the devyne service [of God⁴] by suche misdoers [&⁵] holye and festyvall dayes [nor⁶] heard or solempnized, to the highe displeasure of Almyghtie God; as by the foresayde preamble more playnely maye appeare: IT MAYE therefore be enacted by your Highnes the Lord^e s^puall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p^rsent parliament assembled and by thauctoritie of the same, that ev^ery man beinge the Kinges subjecte, not lame decrepitt nor maymed nor havinge any other lawfull or reasonable cause or ympedyment, beinge within thage of threscore yeres, excepte spiritual men Justic^e of one Benche and of the other, Justices of the Assise and Barons of the Eschequer, shall from the Feaste of Pentecoste next cōmyng use and e^xcise shotinge in long bowes, and also have a bowe and arrowes contynuallye readye in his house to use himselfe and doe use himselfe in shotinge. And also the Father Governours and Rulers of suche as be of tender age do teache and bringe them up in the knowledge of the same shotinge; And that everie man havinge a man childe or men children in his house shall p^rvide ordeyne and have in his house for everie man childe beinge of thage of seven yeres and above till he shall come to thage of seventene yeres, a bowe and two shaftes, to enduce and learne them and bringe them upp in shotinge, and shall delyver all the same bowes and arrowes to the same younge men to use and occupye; And yf the same younge men be servaunt^e that then their Maisters shall abate the money that they shall paye for the same bowes and arrowes of their wag^e; And after all suche younge men shall come to thage of xvij yeres everie of them shall p^rvyde and have a bowe and fower arrowes contynually for himselfe, at his p^per cost^e and charg^e or els of the guyfte or p^rvision of his freind^e, and use and occupie the same in shotinge as is before rehersed; And if the Master suffer any of his s^vnt^e takinge wag^e beinge in his householde and under thage of xvij yeres, or the Father suffer anny of his sonnes beinge in housholde and under thage of xvij yeres to lacke a bowe and two arrowes cont^rie to the fourme of this estatute by the space of one moneth together, Then the master or father in whom such negligenc^e shalbe, shall for everie suche defaulte forfeyt vj s. viij d; And that (⁷) s^vnte passinge thage of xvij yeres and under thage of threscore yeres and takinge wag^e, whiche can or is able to shoote and shall lacke a bowe and fower arrowes by the space of one moneth together, shall for everie suche defaulte forfeyte and lose vj s. viij d.

All Men, except Religious, and Judges, under 60 Years of Age, shall exercise shooting in Long Bows; And teach their Children, Servants; &c. having a Bow with Two Arrows for each under 17 Years old, and with Four Arrows for those above 17; Penalty, 6s. 8d. per Month.

II. Shooting at Rovers, &c.

Shooting with Ewe Bows;

Butts to shoot at.

Be it further enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that noe Man under thage of xxiiij yeres shall shoote at any standinge prick excepte it be [at⁸] a Rover wheratt he shall chaunge at every shoote his marke, uppon (⁹) for ev^ery shoote doinge the cont^rie fower pence; And that noe pson above the saide age of xxiiij yeres shall shoote at any marke of [a leaven¹⁰] score yard^e or under, withe anye prickshafte or fleight, under the payne to forfeyt for everie shoote vj s. viij d. And that noe pson under thage of xvij yeres, excepte he or his father or mother have landes or teñt^e to the yerely value of tenne pound^e or be worthe in moveables the sōme of fortie mark^e sterlinge, shall shote in any bowe of Ewe whiche shalbe bought for him after the feast of the Purifica^sion of our Ladye next cōmyng under the payne to loose and forfeyt vj s. viij d. And also that Butts be made on this syde the feaste of Sainte Michael Tharchangell next cōmyng in everie Cittie Towne or Place, by the Inhabitaunt^e of everie suche Cittie Towne and Place, accordinge to the Lawe of aunyent tyme used; And that the Inhabitaunt^e and Dwellers in everie of them be compelled to make and contynue suche butt^e uppon payne to forfeyt, for everie thre monethes so lackinge, twentye shilling^e; and that the saide Inhabitaunt^e shall e^xcise them selves withe longe bowes in shotinge at the same and els where in holye dayes and other tymes convenient.

III. Common Bows to be made of Elm, &c.

AND to thintent that everie pson maye have bowes of meane price, Be it enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid, that everie bowyer dwellinge out of the Cittie and suburbes of London shall, after the saide feaste of the Purifica^sion of our Ladye next cōmyng, for every bowe that he maketh of Ewe, make fower other bowes mete to shote in, of Elme wyche hasill ashe or other Wood apte for the same, under the payne to lose and forfeyt for everie suche bowe so lackinge iij s. iiij d. And everie bowyer dwellinge within the saide Cittie or Suburbes of London shall after the saide feast of the Purifica^sion of our Ladye next cōmyng, for everie bowe of Ewe that he shall make, shall also make two other bowes apte for shotinge, of Ayshe Elme Wyche hasill or other Wood meet for the same, under lyke payne and forfeiture.

IV. Price and Sale of Bows.

AND be it also enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide, that noe Bowyer shall sell any bowe of Ewe for any pson beinge betwene thage of eight yeres and fourtene yeres above the price of xij d. And that the same bowyers shall have Bowes of Ewe of all prices from vj d. the pece to xij d. the pece for youthe betwene the saide ages of vij yeres and xiiij yeres, and like wise have bowes of Ewe for youthe betwene thage of xiiij yeres and xxj yeres, and shall sell the same at reasonable prices; And moreover that no Bowyer shall sell or put to sale to any the King^e subject^e any bowe of Ewe of the taxe called Elke above the price of iij s. iiij d. under the payne to forfeyt xx s. for everie bowe soule

¹ owtward O.
² on O.

³ O. omits.—many St. 3. H.VIII. c. 3.
⁶ not O. ⁷ ev^ery O.

⁸ or any of them O.
⁹ for O. ¹⁰ payne O.

⁴ O. omits.
¹⁰ xj O.

to the contrie above the saide price of iij s. iiij d. as appeareth by a Statute made in the xxijth yere of the Raigne of Kinge Edwarde the fourth, the fourth Chapter. And that all bowe staves of Ewe hereafter to be brought into this Realme shalbe soule open and not in bundell^e nor close, to the intent the buyers of them may have pfecte knowledge of the goodnes of them & give the better price for them yf they be soe worthe.

[See Statute
22 E. IV. c. 4.]

AND furthermore be it enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide that Fletchers of London and the Suburbes of the same, may at their libtye sell seasonable tymber to evy Fletcher of the Countrie, without fallinge into anye penaltye or daunger to any of their Wardens for so doinge; And that all ordn^{nc} and other lawes made or to be made by their Wardens or otherwise to the contrie shalbe henceforthe clerely frustrate and voyde.

V.
Fletchers
may sell Wood
to each other.

AND also be it enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid, that the Bowyers Fletchers Stringers and Arrowhed makers, repayinge and resortinge unto the saide Cittie or the Suburbes of the same and there makinge their dwellinge or abydinge, beinge not Fremen of the said Cittie bearinge neither scott nor lott within the saide Cittie, shall at all tymes by the appoyntment of your Grac^e most honorable Counsaile the Lorde Chauncelor of Englande for the tyme beinge Lorde Tresorer or the Lorde Privie Seale or one of them, goe and inhabyte suche Citties Burroughes and Townes as be destitute of such Artyficers and there to excise occupie and practise their saide craft^e and facultyes for the maynten^{nce} of Artillerie and Archerie; and if any suche pson, to whom warnyng shalbe so given by the Kinge most honorable Counsell the Lorde Chauncelor the Lord^e Tresorer or the Lorde Privie Seale as ys aforesaide, to departe unto other Townes or plac^e of the saide Realme of Englande from the saide Cittie of London the suburbes street^e lanes and plac^e nere the same, refuse to accomlishe the same, that then he or they so refusinge shall forfeyt for evye daye that he shall make his abode contrarie to this acte fourtye shilling^e.

VI.
How Bowyers, &c.
not free of London
may be removed
from thence.

BE IT also enacted by thauctoritye aforesaide, that no Straunger borne out of the Kinge obeysaunce not beinge Denizen shall convey or do to be conveyed, geve sell or exchange, into any part^e out of the Kinge obeysaunce any longe bowes arrowes or shaftes without the Kinge speciall lycence, uppon payne of forfeytur of the same wheresoever they shalbe taken or the value thereof within the Kinge power, and uppon peyne of ymprisonement without bayle or maynprice unto [suche suche tyme as he'] or they so beinge in Warde have made a reasonable fyne to the Kinge for his or their offenc^e, afore the Justic^e of Peace or two of them in the Sessions in the same Countye where he or they shalbe comytte to Warde, or fynde sufficient suertye for the payment of the same fyne. And that noe manner of pson not beinge borne within the Kinge obeysaunce, not made denizon, use within the Kinge obeysaunce shotinge withe longe bowes without the Kinge lycence, uppon of forfeytur suche bowes arrowes and shaft^e as they shalbe founden so shotinge withe; and everie of the Kinge subject^e may have authoritie to take and seise the same forfeitures to his owne use, and that Justic^e of Assise & of Gayle delyverie [Justice^e] of Peace and Steward^e of Fraunchises leets and lawedaies have power to enquire of all the pmisses in their Sessions leet^e and lawdayes and heare and determyne the same, and also by their discrecion examyne all psons lackinge and not havinge bowes shaftes and arrowes accordinge to the fourme aforesaide.

VII.
Aliens shall not
export Bows,
without Licence;

nor shoot with
the Long Bow.

BE it also enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide, that noe manner of pson of what degree qualytie or condiçon soever he or they be, from the Feast of the Nativitey of S^t John Baptist now next comynge, by himselfe factor Deputye servaunte or other pson, shall for his or their gayne lucre or lvinge, kepe have houlde occupie excise or maynteyne any comon house alley or place of bowlinge Coytinge Cloyshe Cayles halfe bowle Tennys Dysing Table or Cardinge, or any other manner of Game phibite by anye estatute heretofore made, or any unlauffull newe game nowe invented or made, or any other unlauffull newe game hereafter to be invented founde had or made, upon payne to forfeyt and paye for everie daye keepinge havinge or mayntayninge, or sufferinge any suche Game to be had kepte executed playde or maynteyned, within anye suche house garden Alley or other place contrie to the fourme and effecte of this Estatute fourtie shilling^e; And also everie pson usinge and hauntinge any of the saide houses and places and there playenge, to forfeyt for everie tyme so doinge vj s. viij d. And yf any pson hereafter sue for any placarde to have comon Gamyng in his house contrie to this Estatute, That then it shalbe conteyned in the same placarde what game shalbe used in the same house and what psons shall playe thereat, and everie placarde graunted to the contrie to be voyde, and also that the partye obteyninge any suche placarde before he put the same in execuçon shalbe bounde withe sufficient suertyes withe him by Recognizaunce in the Chauncerie in a c^{ten} some to be appoynted by the discrecion of the Lorde Chauncelor of Englande that he shall not use the saide placarde contrie to the fourme thereof.

VIII.
None shall keep
Houses for
unlawful Games;
Penalty
40s. per Day;

For frequenting
them 6 s. 8 d.

Licences for such
Houses, and
Security by the
Party licensed.

BE it further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide, that it shalbe lawfull to all and everie the Justices of Peace in everie Shier, Maiors Sheriff^e Bayliff^e and other Head Officers within everie Cittie Towne and Boroughe within this Realme, from tyme to tyme aswell within libtyes as without as nede and case shall requyre, to come enter and resorte into all and everie houses places and allies where suche Games shalbe suspected to be houlden used excised or occupied contrie to the fourme of this Estatute, And as well the Kepers of the same as also the psons there hauntinge resortinge and playinge to take arrest and ymprison, and them so taken and arrested to keep in prison, unto such tyme as the Kepers and maynteyners of the saide playes and Games have founde suerties to the Kinges use to be bounde by Recognizaunce or otherwise no longer to use kepe or occupye any suche house playe Game Alley or Place: And also that psons there so founde be in like case bounden, by themselves or els withe suerties by the discrecions of the Justices Mayors Sherieff^e Bayliff^e or other head Officers, no more to playe haunte or excise from thenceforthe in at or to anye of the saide places or at anye of the saide Games.

IX.
Magistrates may
enter Gaming
Houses, and arrest
the Keepers and
Parties playing,
and take Security
for their good
Behaviour.

¹ suche tyme he O.

² Justic^e O.

X.
Mayors, &c. of
Cities shall make
regular Search for
Gaming Houses.

Penalty on them
for Neglect.

ALSO be it further enacted by thaucloritie aforesaide, that the Maiors Sheriff Baylieff Constables and other head Officers wthin everie Cittie and Towne within this Realme where any suche Officers shall fortune to be, aswell within the Franchises as without, shall make due searche, wekelye or at the furthest at all tymes hereafter once everie monethe, in all plac^e where any suche houses Alleyes playes or plac^e shalbe suspected to be had kepte and mayneteyned: And if the saide Mayors Sheriff Bayliff Constables [and ¹] other head Offycers within their Citties Burroughes and Townes, aswell within Fraunchises as without, doe not make due searche at the furtherst once everie moneth yf the case soe requyre accordinge to the tenor of this Acte, and doe not execute the same in all thing^e accordinge to the purposse and force of the same, That then everie suche Mayor Sherieff Bayliff Constable or other head Officer to paye & forfeyte for everie Moneth not makinge suche searche nor executinge the same fourty shilling^e.

XI.
Artificers and
Servants shall not
play at certain
Games, out of
Christmas, &c.

Bowls in private
Gardens;

Justices of Peace,
&c. may commit
Offenders.

BE it also enacted by thaucloritie aforesaide, that noe manner of Artyficer or Craft^e man of any handy crafte or occupac^on, husbandman apprentice laborer ²v^{nt}e at husbandrye jorneyman or ³v^{au}nte of artyficer marriners fysshermen watermen or any ⁴v^{yn}gman, shall from the saide Feast of the Natyvitie of Sainte John Baptiste playe at the Tables Tennys Dyce Cardes Bowles Clashe Coytinge Logatinge, or any other unlawfull Game, out of Christmas, under (⁵) peyne of twentye shilling^e to be forfeyt for everie tyme, And in Christmas to playe at anye of the saide Games in their maisters houses or in their maisters ⁶p^sence: And also that noe manner of p^oson shall at any tyme playe at any bowle or bowles in open plac^e out of his garden or orcharde, under the peyne for everie tyme so offendinge to forfeyt vj s. viij d: And that all Justice^e of Peace Mayors Bayliff Sherieff^e and all other hed Officers and everie of them, fyndinge or knowinge any manner p^oson or p^osons usinge or e^xcisinge any unlauffull games cont^rie to this ⁷p^sent estatute, shall have full power and auctoritie to comytt everie such offender to Warde, there to remayne without bayle or mayneprise untill suche tyme that they so offendinge be bounden by obligac^on to the King^e use, in such s^omes of money as by the discre^ons of the saide [Maio^r Justice^e ⁸] Bayliff^e or other head Offycers shalbe thought reasonable, that they or any of them shall not from henceforthe use suche unlauffull games.

XII.
Penalties under
former Acts
repealed:
Limitation of Suits,
One Year.

Application of
Penalties.

BE it further enacted by thaucloritie aforesaide, that all other Statute^e made for the restraynt of unlauffull games or for the mayntenⁿce of Artillerie, as touchinge the penaltyes or forfeitures of the same, shalbe from hensforthe utterlye voyde; And [for ⁹] all informa^ons pleynt^e acc^ons or suyte that shalbe taken or sued uppon anye parte of this estatute shalbe comenced within the yere after the offence comytted and done, or otherwise no advantage or suyte thereof to be taken; And where any suche forfeitures shall happen to be founde within the ¹⁰p^rincinte of anye fraunchise leete or lawe daye, then the lorde of the same fraunchise leete or lawedaye to have the one moytie thereof, And thother moytie thereof to anye of the King^e subject^e that will sue for the same in anye of the King^e Court^e by acc^on informa^on bill or otherwise, in whiche acc^on or suyte the Defendaunte shall not be admitted to wage his lawe nor any p^rec^ons nor essoyne shalbe allowed; And where suche forfeiture shalbe founden out of the Precincte of any franchise leete or lawe daye, that the moytie of all suche forfeitures shalbe to the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde and thother moytie thereof to any of the King^e subject^e that will sue for the same by bill playnte acc^on informa^on or otherwise in anye of the King^e Court^e, in whiche suyte or acc^on the defendaunte shall not be admytted to wage his lawe nor any p^rec^ons nor essoyne shalbe allowed.

XIII.
Proclamation of
Act every Quarter,
&c.

Commencement
of Act.

AND to thintent that everie p^oson maye have knowledge of this acte and avoyde the daunger and penaltyes of the same, be it enacted by thaucloritie aforesaide That all Mayors Bayliff^e Sheriff^e and other head Officers shall fower tymes in the yere, That ys to saye once everie quarter, make open p^rclama^on of this ¹¹p^sent Acte in everie marktett to be houlden wthin their se^vall Jurisdic^ons and auctorities, And also that the Justice^e of Gaole Delyverie Assises and Justice^e of Peace do cause the same to be p^rclaymed in their se^vall Circuit^e and Sessions before them houlden: And that this Estatute shall begynne to take his effecte con^unynge the penaltyes of the same from the saide Feast of Saint John Baptiste nowe next comynge and to contynue and endure for ever.

XIV.
Lessees of Gaming
Houses existing
may give up their
Leases.

PROVIDED alwaye and be it enacted by thaucloritie aforesaide, that yf any p^oson or p^osons have taken by lease, whether it be by worde writinge or otherwise, any house alley or place wherin anye suche unlawfull game nowe ys and at any tyme of suche lease made was used, that then everie suche lease shall, at the libtye of him or them to whom such lease is made, their executors admynistrators or assignes, from the saide feast of the Natyvitie of S^t John Baptiste be utterlye voyde, Excepte it be for breache of covenⁿte or agreement^e or payment of rent due att the saide Feast or att any tyme before; so that at the same Feaste, or within one moneth next after the same, the saide lessee geve knowledge to suche lessor or lessors their heires or assignes that hee will noe longer occupye the same, And that then it shalbe lauffull to the Inheritor lessor or owner thereof or to his heires or assignes in the same house Alley or place to reenter.

XV.
Servants may play
at Cards, &c. by
Licence of their
Masters.

PROVIDED also and be it enacted by thaucloritie aforesaide, that it shalbe lauffull for everie maister to licence his or their ¹²v^{nt}e to playe at Cardes Dice or Tables withe their saide maister or withe any other Gentleman repayringe to their saide maister, openly in his or their house or in his or their ¹³p^sence, accordinge to his or their discre^on; and that it shalbe lauffull to everie suche ¹⁴v^{nt}e, for everie tyme so beinge com^aunded or licenced by his saide maister as ys aforesaide, to playe at Card^e Dyce or Tables withe his saide maister or other Gentleman so to him repayringe; Any thinge in this Acte to the cont^rie notwithstandinge.

XVI.
Noblemen, &c.
may license Playing
Cards, Dice, Tables,
Bowls, or Tennis,
in their Houses, &c.

(¹⁵) PROVIDED also and be it enacted by thaucloritie aforesaide, that it shalbe lauffull to everie Nobleman and other, havinge mannors land^e teⁿte or other yerelye p^rfitte for terme of lyef in his owne right or in his wyeff^e righte to the yerelye value of a hundred pound^e or above, to comaunde appoynte or licence by his or their discre^on his or their servaunte^e or famylye of his or their house or houses for to playe, within the ¹⁶p^rcyacte of his or their Houses Gardens or

¹ or O.

² v^{nt} O.

³ Justice Maires O.

⁴ v^{nt} O.

⁵ The Two following Provisoos are annexed to the Original Act in separate Schedules.

Orcharde, at Cardes Dyce Tables Bowles or Tennys, aswell amongst themselves as other repayinge to the same house or houses, And that they so playinge by comaundment appoyntment or licence as ys aforesaide, shall not incurr anye daunger or penaltye conteyned in this Acte for the same; This Acte or anye thinge therin conteyned to the contrarie thereof in anywise notwithstandinge.

PROVIDED alwaie and be it enacted by thauroritie aforesaide, that all Informaçõs accõs and suytes nowe dependinge in any of the Kinge Court for or concerninge anye penaltye or forfeiture conteyned in any of the saide Statute by this Acte repealed, and noe Judgement therin yet given, the same Informaçõs accõs and suyte shalbe remayne and stande as good and effectuell in the lawe to all intents construccõs and purposes as yf this Acte had never bene had ne made; Any thinge in this Acte conteyned to the contrarie in anywise notwithstandinge.

XVII.
Proviso for existing Informations under repealed Acts.

CHAPTER X.

AN ACTE concerninge the Execuõn of certayne Statute.

FORASMUCHE as before this tyme diuise and sondrie good lawes statute pvisions and ordynnce have bene made, by the Kinges Majestie our naturall Soueraigne Lorde and other his most noble pgenitors, for thencrease and advauncement of the publycke and cõmon wealthe of this Realme of Englande and of his Highnes subject of the same; Amongest whiche some speciall notable and pfitable lawes statute ordynnces and pvisions be verie requisite convenient and expedient for the same Cõmon Wealth dulye and diligently to be putt in daylye exccise and execuõn, and suche as have bene and be auctorised [to be put'] in due and juste execuõn suche speciall and notable lawes statute and ordynnces, and to correcte and punyshe the Infringers and contemners thereof in suche wyse as ys lymitted by the same, hath bene verie remyse and negligent in doinge their Offices, to the great detryment hurte & pjudice of the Cõmon Wealthe: FOR REFORMAõN whereof be it enacted by the Kinge our Soueraigne Lorde withe thassent of the Lordes spũall and temporall and the Cõmons in this p̄sent Parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that all and singuler the Justices of Peace within any Shiere Cittie Boroughe or Place within this Realme of Englande Wales or any other the Kinges Dnions, shall yerely at the Genhall Sessions of the Peace to be houlden next after the feast of Easter, assemble them selves together, That is to saye everie number of them within the lymitt of their Cõmissions wherein they be named Justice of Peace, and at and uppon suche their assemblye shall diligently together amonges them selves puse examyne studie and knowe theeffect and true intent of the lawes Statute ordynnce and pvisions hereafter spified; That is to saye the lawes and Statute heretofore made and pvided concõninge or in any wise towchinge vacabounde Reteyners givinge lyveries signes tokens or badges mayntennce ymbracerie Bowstaves and Archerie unlawfull Games forestallers and Reqrators vittayle vittaylers and Inholders and everie of them, and of all Statute and lawes made in this p̄sent Parliament touchinge the same or any of them; and after the pusinge and delibate understandinge of the saide lawes statute and ordynnce, they shall devise amongst themselves howe the same may be best putt in due and just execuõn, And for the better pcedinge therin shall devyde and sever themselves, lymittinge and assigninge alwayes the number of two of them at the leaste or more, into hundred wapentake rapes Commote or number of Townes and Village by their discreõs; And (¹) the saide Justice so devided, or twoo of them at the least, shall in everie quarter of the yere from and after the saide feast of Easter next cõmyng holde and kepe within the lymitt of their devisiõn one Sessions beside the genhall quarter Sessions for the Peace, the saide one Sessions to be kepte and houlden alwayes within the lymitt of their devisiõn at and in one suche daye as by them shalbe appoynted, so that it be alwayes six weke at the least before the Quarter Sessions; and that all pcesse and pcedinge in everie of the saide Sessions soe to be houlden shalbe contynued from Sessions to Sessions; And that the saide Justice or two of them at the least at and in everie suche Sessions shall have full power and auctoritie to enquire, aswell by the Othes of twelve Men Inhabitaunt within the lymitt of their devisiõn, as by any Informaçõn geven [unto'] them by any pson or psons, of all default offences and contempt done or cõmytted or hereafter to be done or cõmytted agaynste the fourme of any the Statute aforesaide, and to heare and determyne the same; And shall also have power and auctoritie, upon any p̄sentment or Informaçõn touchinge the p̄misses or anny of them, to make pcesse by venire facias one capias and an exigent under the Seales of the same Justice or two of them agaynste everie suche pson and psons agaynste whom any suche Informaçõn or p̄sentment shalbe had, for their appaunce afore them in their Sessions to be houlden as ys aforesaide, to answer to suche informaçõn or p̄sentment as shalbe there had or made; And if the pson or psons accused by Informaçõn or p̄sentment shalbe convicte upon any suche Informaçõn or p̄sentment, by confession or verdict of twelve men, That then the saide Justice of Peace or two of them afore whom suche convicõn shalbe had, shall have full power and auctoritie to geve Judgment, agaynste everie such offendor and offendors so convicte, of suche paynes by ymprisonment or suche paynes losses and forfeitures of money or bothe or any of them as are lymitted in the saide sevall statute for suche offence whereof they shalbe soe convicte, and cause execuõn thereof to be made and had accordingly; And also the saide Justice of Peace or two of them at and in their said Sessions to be houlden as ys aforesaide, shall have full power and auctoritie to correct and reformed the pannell of Juryes for any Inqyres to be made afore them touchinge the saide Statute or any of them; in lyke manner and forme as Justices of Gaole Delyverie and of Peace may doe in their Sessions by vertewe of a Statute thereof made in the thirde year of our most dread Soueraigne Lorde the Kinges Rainge that nowe ys; and that the Sherieffe and other ministers havinge power to retorne pannell shall make his or their retornes accordinge to suche reformatiõn and correcõn of the Justice aforesaide, upon the peyne lymitted by the same Statute.

Necessity of enforcing the Execution of certain neglected Statutes:

The Justices of Peace at their Easter General Sessions shall, for putting in Execution the Laws against Vagabonds, Retainers, &c. divide themselves into Districts, Two at least in each District;

and hold Sessions in every Quarter, Six Weeks before each General Quarter Sessions;

to enquire, hear, and determine on all Offences;

to issue Process against Offenders;

and to give Judgement on Conviction;

with Execution thereon;

and may correct Panel of Juryes under Statute 3 H. VIII. c. 12.

¹ to put O.

² that O.

³ to O.

II.
Application, &c.
of Penalties under
Convictions by
such Justices ;

Ascertaining and
certifying the
King's Share.

III.
Allowance to
Justices and
their Clerks.

IV.
Justices in Cities,
&c. shall yearly
meet the Justices
of the County.

V.
Offences shall
be tried in their
proper Districts.

VI.
Offences by
Servants against
the Statutes of
Apparel may be
tried at such
Sessions.

VII.
Justices of Assise,
&c. may fine the
Justices of Peace
for neglect of
Duty, &c.

VIII.
Sheriffs, &c. shall
assist in Execution
of this Act.

IX.
Proviso for
resident Justices ;

Peers and Privy
Counsellors.

X.
Proviso for
the Judges, &c.

AND it is ordeyned and enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide, that yf any pson or psons be convicte as ys aforesaide by any Informaçon afore the saide Justices or two of them within the lymytt^e of their devisiōn, That then the moytie of the peynes losses and forfeitures of money of the offenders so convicte shalbe to the King^e Majesties [use¹] And the other moytie thereof to the partie that pursueth suche Informaçon accordinge to the tenors and effecte of the saide se^vall statut^e; and if any conviccion be had by reason or upon any p^sentment That then the Kinges Majestie shall have the hole paynes fynes and forfeitures of the offenders; All whiche peynes fynes losses and forfeitures of money to be due to the Kinge by reason of any conviccion as ys aforesaide together with all yssues fynes and am^onciamen^t [aforesaide²] Justic^e within the lymitt^e of their devisiōn shalbe levied by the Sherieff or his ministers by a scedule indented, to be made betwene suche Justic^e or two of them afore whom suche peynes losses and forfeitures fynes yssues and am^onciamen^t shalbe loste & forfeyt, and the said Sherieff, The one parte of whiche scedule shalbe c^otyfied by the saide Justic^e or two of them yerelie in the Terme of Sainte Michaell into the Kinges Eschequier, to thintente that the Sherieff shall there answeere the same to the King^e use.

PROVIDED always and be it enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that everie of the saide Justices of Peace shall have for houldinge of everie of their saide Sessions as ys aforesayde fower shilling^e for their costes, and the clerke of the Sessions by them to be appoynted for the makeinge and writinge of the p^oces and extract^e of the Sessions for everie Sessions two shilling^e, to be payde by the handes of the Sherieff, of the Kinges parte and porcion of the paynes losses and forfeitures and of the yssues fynes and am^onciamen^t aforesaide.

PROVIDED always that Justices of Peace in Cities Boroughe and Townes Corporate, not beinge Sheires or Countyes of them selves, shall assemble once in the yere with the Justic^e of Peace of the Shire where suche Citties Boroughe or [Towne³] Corporate be, and shalbe lymitted to execute this acte within the Citye Boroughe or Towne Corporate where they shalbe Justices of Peace and not elsewhere.

PROVIDED also that no Informaçon [of⁴] p^sentment shalbe had or taken by the saide Justic^e of Peace so devided by auctoritie of this Acte, but for suche offenc^e default^e or contempt^e as bene or shalbe done w^hin the lymitt^e of their devisiōns.

AND be it further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide, that the saide Justic^e of Peace so devided, or two of them, within the lymitt^e of their devisiōn shall have full power and auctoritie to examyne inquire here and determyne, by Informaçon and triall as ys aforesaide, all default^e and contempt^e whiche after the Feast of the Nativytie of our Lorde next cōmyng shalbe done or comytted by any s^vntes comonly called [yongemen⁵] or gromes husbandmen laborers and artificers, or any of them, againste the tenor forme and effecte of the statut^e and lawes made for excessive apparell, and to correcte and punyshe the offenders, therin beinge thereof convicte afore them as is aforesaide, accordinge to suche paynes forfeitures and punyment^e as ys lymitted by the saide Lawes and Statut^e of Apparell, to be levied payde and c^otyfied as ys aforesaide.

AND it is further enacted by thauctoritie abovesaide, that as well the Justices of Assise, as the Justice of Chester and the Kinges Justic^e of Northe Wales and South Wales, in all and singuler their Circuyt^e, shall have full auctoritie and power by the force of this p^sent acte to inquire, aswell by Informaçon as by p^sentment before them, of the default^e contempt^e omysions negligenc^e favours affec^ons corrup^ons and other thing^e whatsoever they shalbe, of all and singuler the saide Justice of Peace whiche shall not deligent^e trulye and dulle see put and cause the saide good lawes statut^e ordyn^onc^e and p^rvisions to be put in ure e^xcise and p^rfecte execu^on, accordinge to theeffect^e aswell of the saide statut^e heretofore made as of this p^sent acte, and to heare examyne & determyne the same as ys aforesaide, and to assesse suche fynes uppon the saide Justice of Peace and uppon e^vye of them, beinge convicte of any default^e negligenc^e and offenc^e as is aforesaide, as to their discre^on shalbe thoughte expediente for the qualy^tie and quanty^tie of their offences.

AND be it enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that all Sherieff^e Bayliff^e Constables Hedboroughe and all & singuler other officers and ministers whatsoever aswell within lib^tyes as without, shalbe attendaunte aydinge & assistinge to all and singuler the saide Justice of Peace in and for the due execu^on of this acte, uppon payne to make suche fynes as the saide Justice of Peace or two of them shalbe assessed to the King^e use by their discre^ons.

PROVIDED always that this statute shall not bynde any Justice of Peace or of quoz to assemble or execute any thinge in this acte in any other Shire Cittie Boroughe or Place then in suche Shire Cittie Boroughe or Place where he shalbe resident and dwellinge, at the tyme when suche assemble shalbe made by vertue of this acte: Provided also that suche Lordes and other whiche beinge Justic^e of Peace or of Quoz, be or shalbe of the King Privye Counsell attendaunte upon his Royal Parson, or any principall officer of his Highnes house attendaunte upon his office and other, whiche shall happen to be occupied in his Highnes s^vice by his Majesties comaundment, shall not be compelled to assemble with the Justice of Peace or Quoz in any Shire Cittie or Boroughe or otherwise bounden to do or e^xcise by auctoritie of this acte, [that⁶] they be bounde to doe afore the makeinge of this acte; any thinge or thing^e conteyned in this acte to the cont^rie notwithstandinge.

PROVIDED also that the Justices of eyther Benche, Barons of the King^e Eschequier, the Kinges Attorney and Solycitor, and all other Justices officers and ministers beinge bounden to attende the Termes, shall not duringe their such attendaunce be compelled to holde or kepe any Sessions in the lymitt^e devided to them upon thassemblies of the Justice of Peace as is aforesaide.

¹ O. omits.
² or O.

³ afore the saide O.
⁴ Yeomen O.

⁵ Townes O.
⁶ then O.—[than]

AND to thintent that the saide Justicē Barons and all other Officers and Ministers aforesaide may the better be once in the yere at everie assemblie aforesaide, It is therefore ordeyned by auctorite of this Acte that the Quarter Sessions houlden after Easter shalbe yerely kept upon the Tuesdaye next after Lowe Sondaye in everie Shire of this Realme Wales and other the Kinges Domynions. (')

PROVIDED always that this acte or any thinge therin conteyned shall not in anywise extende to the county palentyne of Hexham within the countie of Northumberland, ne to the countie Palentyne of Elye within the County of Cambridge, nor to any Towne Corporate or Libtye within eyther of the saide Countyes Palentyne havinge Justicē of Peace, for or concerninge thextctinge retornynge ctyfynginge or levynginge of any issues fynes forfeitures ancyamentē or penaltyes, to be assessed or taxed uppon any pson or psons in any Session to be holden within the said Countye palentyne or eyther of them, or within any Towne Corporate scituate and beinge within eyther of the saide Countye palentyne; but that the same yssues fynes forfeitures ancyamentē and penaltyes and everie of them, maye be assessed taxed extracted returned ctyfyed and levied from tyme to tyme hereafter, in suche manner and fourme to all intentē and purposes as they and everie of them have been used to be assessed taxed extcted returned ctyfyed and levied at any tyme before the makinge of this Acte, or sholde be assessed taxed extcted returned ctyfyed and levied, yf this saide acte had never bene had or made; This Acte or any thinge therein contayned to the cont'rie notwithstandinge.

PROVIDED alwaye and be it enacted by thautoritie aforesaide, that Justicē of Peace within anye Shire of this Realme of Englande and Wales shall not be compelled by vertue of this acte to assemble themselves for the execuōn of this acte, for this p̄sent yere, before the next genall Assises to be holden within everie suche countye before the Feast of Sainte Michaell tharchaugell next cōmyngē; but that they and everie of them shalbe compelled upon lyke payne mencioned in this acte to assemble themselves at the saide genall Assises for the execuōn of the same, for this p̄sent yere onlye, accordinge to the purporte tenor and true meanyngē of this Acte; Any thinge in this Acte conteyned to the cont'rie notwithstandinge.

PROVIDED alwaie that this Acte or any thinge therein conteyned shall not in anywise extende or be p̄judiciall or hurtfull to the Countie Palentyne and Dutchie of Lancaster, or any Townes Corporate within the same County Palentyne and Dutchie havinge Justices of Peace, for or concerninge thextctinge retorningē ctyfynginge or levynginge of any yssues fynes forfeitures ancyamentē or penaltyes to be taxed or assessed uppon anye [any¹] pson or psons in any Sessions to be houlden within the saide Countie Palentyne and Dutchie of Lancaster or Townes corporate parcell of the same Dutchie, by vertue of this Acte; but that the same yssues fynes forfeitures ancyamentē and penaltyes shall and maye be extcted returned ctyfyed and levied from tyme to tyme in suche manner and fourme to all intentē and purposes as they have used to be extracted returned ctyfyed and levied, at any tyme before the makinge of this Acte; This Acte or any thinge therein conteyned to the cont'rie notwithstandinge.

PROVIDED alwaye and be it enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that all yssues fynes ancyamentē & forfeitures risinge and growngē by vertue of this p̄sent Acte within anye of the sevall libtyes franchises or temporall Jurisdiccōns, whiche bene sevallye appoynted and assigned to the survey ordre & governaunce of the Kinge our Sovereigne Lordē sevall Courtē of Augmentacōns of the Revennewes of his Crowne and of the genall Surveyors of the Kinges landes, shalbe claymed and allowed and also collected and levied by the Kingē Bayliffē or other Officers, of the same libtyes franchises and Jurisdiccōns for the tyme beinge, and shalbe sevally answered to the Kinge in the same sevall Courtē after and accordinge to suche sorte and order as other yssues fynes ancyamentē and forfeitures within the same sevall libtyes franchises and Jurisdiccōns at this p̄sent tyme bene or ought to be claymed allowed and answered; any thinge in this p̄sent Acte to the cont'rie notwithstandinge.

PROVIDED alwaye and be it further enacted by thautoritie aforesaide, that the Justicē of Peace in everie of the Shires in South Wales and North Walles and Countye Palentyne of Chester, accordinge to their lymittacōn, shall and maye ctyfyē all the [Streyt²] by them to be made in manner and fourme as ys aforesaide, to and afore suche Chamberlayne or Chamberlaynes Chauncellor or Chauncellors Audytors or Audytors, in suche place or placē as by the Kingē Majestie ys or hereafter shalbe appoynted or assigned for hearinge and determynginge of the Sheriffē accomptē in everie of the saide shires in Wales or Countye Palentyne aforesaide; Any thinge in this Acte mencōned to the cont'rie notwithstandinge.

PROVIDED alwaye that this Acte or any thinge therein conteyned shall not in anywise extende to the County Palentyne and Countye of Durham, or to any Towne Corporate within the same Countie Palentyne or County of Durham havinge Justices of Peace, for and concerninge the extractinge retorningē ctyfynginge or levynginge of any Issues fynes forfeitures ancyamentē or penaltyes to be assessed or taxed uppon any pson or psons, in any Sessions to be houlden within the saide Countye Palentyne or Countie of Durham, or within any Towne Corporate scituate and beinge within either the saide Countie Palentyne or County of Durham, but that the same yssues fynes forfeitures ancyamentē or penaltyes, and everie of them, may be assessed taxed extcted returned ctyfyed and levied from tyme to tyme hereafter in suche manner and fourme to all intentē and purposes as they and everie of them have bene used to be assessed taxed extracted returned ctyfyed and levied at any time before the makinge of this Acte, or shoulde be assessed taxed extracted returned ctyfyed and levied if this acte had never bene had or made; This acte or any therin conteyned to the cont'rie notwithstandinge.

XI.
Time of holding
the Easter Quarter
Sessions.

XII.
Proviso for
Counties Palatine of
Hexham and Ely,
as to certifying, &c.
of Penalties, &c.
[See § II.]

XIII.
First Session
shall be after the
next Assises of
this Year.

XIV.
Proviso for Duchy
of Lancaster as to
certifying, &c.
of Penalties.
[See § II.]

XV.
Proviso for Fines,
&c. within
Liberties under
Survey of Courts of
Augmentations, &c.

XVI.
Proviso for
Fines, &c. in
Wales and Chester.

XVII.
Proviso for
Fines, &c. in
County Palatine
of Durham.
[See § II.]

¹ "This Act to contynewe to the later ende of the next pliamēt." O. At the bottom of the Original Act is written "Soit baille aux Comunz."—"A cest bille avecq, sext pvisions a ceo attaches lez Comunz sont assentz." But these Provisions are not at present annexed to the Act.

² An erroneous Repetition on the Roll.

³ estrets Printed Copies.

XVIII.
Proviso for the
Barons, &c. of the
Cinque Ports,
and Fines there.

PROVIDED always and be it enacted that this Acte or any thinge therein conteyned shall not extende to the Barons and Inhabitaunt^e of or within the Syncke Portes or their members, or to any of them to compell or constra^yne them or anye of them to assemble themselves withe anye the Justices of Peace out of the saide Port^e or members and the libtyes of the same, of for or concerninge thestreetinge of fynes yssues forfeitures and am^onciamen^te to be sett loste or assessed by vertue of this acte within the libtyes aforesaid; but that they and everie of them shall and maye assemble themselves together at suche place and places within their libtyes for thexecutinge of this Acte, as to them shalbe thought most convenient, and to devide themselves after suche fashion as they shall thincke best and most requysite for thexecutinge of this estatute in this acte men^oned; And maye and shall take suche fynes yssues forfeitures and am^onciamen^te and everie of them, as shalbe sett lost and assessed by vertue of this Acte in suche manner and fourme and to suche uses purposes and intent^e as they or any of them lawfully sholde myght or oughte to have had before the makinge of this acte; this Acte or any thinge therein conteyned to the cont^rie notwithstanding.

XIX.
Proviso for
Fines, &c. in Cities
and Corporations.

PROVIDED alwaye that this Acte or any thinge therein conteyned be not at any tyme hereafter in any wise p^rjudiciall or hurtfull to any pson or psons bodyes politick or corporate, or to their heires or successors or to the heires or successors of any of them, for or concerninge any their lawfull right^e titles interest^e or claymes of in or to any manner of yssues fynes am^onciamen^te penaltyes or other forfeitures, in any wise to be assessed loste or forfeited before any Justice of Peace, at their Sessions hereafter to be houlden or kepte in any Shire Cittie Boroughe or Towne corporate within this Realme of Englande by vertue or auctoritie of this Acte; but that everie suche pson or psons bodyes politicke & corporate their heires and successors and the heires and successors of everie of them, and their lafull deputyes in suche behalfe, shall and may at all tymes hereafter assesse extracte taxe retorne levye clayme have and enjoye all manner of suche yssues fynes am^onciamen^te forfeitures and other penaltyes, and everie of them, to all suche uses & purposes, and in like manner and fourme in everie behalfe, as they or any of them have lawfully used to doe and have or myght have done and hadd at any tyme before the makinge of this p^rsent acte by vertue of any graunte to them or any of them heretofore made graunted or otherwise by vertue of any custome or lawful usage thereof heretofore used in everie behalfe; this Acte or any thinge therein conteyned to the cont^rie notwithstanding. This Acte to contynue to the latter ende of the next Parliament.

Continuance
of Act.

CHAPTER XI.

AN ACTE for Butchers to sell at their Pleasures by Weight or otherwise.

Recital of Stat.
24 H. VIII. c. 3.
regulating Butchers
and the Price
of Meat:

IN moste humble wyse shoven unto your Highnes the Wardens Maisters and Fellowship of the Bouchers of your Cittie of London and all other the Bowchers within this your Realme of Englande, That where in your Parliament houlden at Westm^r by proga^oon the xxiiijth yere of your most noble raigne, yt was enacted ordeyned and established by your Majestie the Lordes s^puall and temporall and the Cōmons in the saide Parliament then assembled and by auctoritie of the same Parliament, that everie pson whiche sholde sell by himselfe or any other the carkayes of beyff^e porke mutton or veale, or any parte or pcell thereof, after the firste daye of Auguste then next ensuyng, shoulde sell the same by lawfull weighte called haber de poys and none otherwise, the saide fleshe to be cutt out in reasonable peces accordinge to the request of the buyer, in like fashion as afore that tyme was used, without fraude or covyn; and that everie pson whiche by himselfe or any other sholde sell any fleshe of the saide carkases sholde have withe him where he sholde make sale of the saide fleshe sufficient beame scales and weight^e sealed called haber de poys for true s^vinge of the buyers; And that after the saide firste daye of Auguste no pson nor psons sholde take or cause to be taken for any pounce weighte of fleshe of the carkayes of beiff or porke by him or them to be soude above the price of one halfe pennye, nor for any pounce weighte of fleshe of the carkases of mutton or veale above the price of one halfe pennye (') farthinge, without deceipte or covyn; upon payne to forfeyte for everie pounce not soude by weighte or above the saide price lymitted and for ev^y defaulte done cont^rie to the true meaninge of the saide acte thre shillinge fower pence, The one moytie thereof to be to your Highnes and thother moytie to the partie that will sue for the same by bill playnte or informa^oon in whiche suyte none essoigne wager of lawe nor p^rtec^oon shalbe allowed; The head^e neck^e inward^e portenⁿce legges nor feete to be accompted as parte of the carkayes aforesaide but suche to be solde at a lower price; as by the saide Acte amonge other thing^e more playnely appereth: Whiche acte was in all thing^e by your saide Orators well dulye justlye and trulye executed accordinge to the tenor and purporte of the same, untill your Graces Parliament houlden at Westm^r by proga^oon the xxvijth yere of your moste noble reigne, at whiche tyme it was then and there for and upon div^rse good causes and considera^ons enacted ordeyned and established, that from the twelveth daye of Aprill in the yere of our Lorde God 1536, untill the xxiiijth daye of Aprill whiche sholde be and was in the Yere of our Lorde God 1540, all Bouchers and other sellinge fleshe by retayle may lafullye kill and sell all manner beiff porke mutton and veale being good and holsome for mans bodye at their pleasures and libtyes, as freely and liballye as they or any of them did or myght have done at any tyme before the saide estatute made the xxiiijth yere of your moste noble raigne, and also before an other Statute concerninge the same made the twentye fyve yere of your moste noble raigne, without any losses payne [or '] ymprisonement forfeiture or penalte to be by them or any of them or the successours of them or any of them had loste borne or susteyned in that behalfe duringe the tyme before rehersed, the same estatute or any of them to the cont^rie in anywise notwithstandinge; And that the same estatute and either of them, and everie clause sentence and article in them or either of them conteyned, sholde be in [suspecte '] and not put in execu^oon duringe the same terme; as by the saide acte made the (') xxvijth yere of your most noble raigne amonge

27 H. VIII. c. 9.
suspending the Act
24 H. VIII. c. 3.
and also the Act
25 H. VIII. c. 1.
in Confirmation
thereof;

¹ and half O.; & St. 24 Hen. VIII. c. 3.

² O. omits.

³ suspense O.

⁴ saide O.

other thinge more playnlie appereth; whiche Actes before rehearsed concerninge the sellinge of fleshe by weight as ys aforesaide, yf they sholde hereafter be put in execucon and your saide Orators compelled to sell fleshe by Weighte accordinge to the purposse tenor and effecte of the saide estatute made the xxiiijth yere of your most noble reigne, sholde be to the utter undoinge of your saide Orators for ever: It maye therefore please your Majestie that it maye be by your Highnes and by thassent of the Lordes spūall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p̄sent Parliament assembled and by thaucloritie of the same, ordeyned established and enacted, that the saide statutē made in the xxiiijth and xxvth yere of your most noble raigne maye be repealed adnihilated made frustrate and voyde agaynste your Orators and all other your subjecte; and that it maye from henceforth be lafull unto all your saide subjecte to sell their victuallē from tyme to tyme by them selves their wyves and ſv̄ntes to all manner of p̄sons that will buy the same, in like manner and fourme as they myght have done before the makinge of the saide estatutē or any of them, without any daunger payne penaltye or forfeiture to be had for the same; Any thinge in the saide estatutē or any of them conteyned :o the cont^{re} notwithstandinge.

Mischief of the recited Acts, 24 & 25 H. VIII.

The said recited Acts repealed.

CHAPTER XII.

AN ACTE for Murther and malicious Bloudshed within the Courte.

WHEREARE Treasons mysprisions of Treasons murders manslaughteres and other malicious strikinge by reason whereof bloude ys or shalbe shedd agaynste the Kinges Peace, bene often and many tymes done and cōmytted within the lymittē of the Kinges palace or house, or other house or houses where and when his Majestie is there demurrant and abidinge in his owne moste Royall p̄son, whiche offences when they be done be best knowne by his Highnes officers and ministers of his most honorable householde and by his Majesties ſv̄ntes of the Chequer Rolle; And yf his Majestie shall happen to remove from suche his pallace or house or other house or houses where suche offences were done, before the triall [or] deternynacon thereof, Then suche offences mought not lafullye be tried heard and deternyned by and before the saide officers, but be remytted to be tried and deternyned by the ordre of the Cōmon lawes of this Realme; by reason whereof the punyshment of the said offenders in suche cases hathe bene longe delayed and somtyme their offences forgotten and not remembred and soe escape unpunshed: Be it therefore enacted by the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde with the thassent of the Lordes spūall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p̄sent parliament assembled and by thaucloritie of the same, That all treasons mysprisions of treasons murders manslaughteres bloudshedde and (¹) malicious strikinge by reason whereof bloude ys or shalbe shedd agaynste the Kinge peace, whiche hathe byne done since the Feast of All Sainctē laste paste or hereafter shalbe done within anye the Pallaces or houses of his Highnes or his heires, or any other house or houses at such tyme as his Majestie hathe bene since the saide Feast of All Sainctē or hereafter shall happen to be then demurrant or abydinge in his Royall p̄son, shalbe from henceforthe enquired of tryed heard and deternyned within any the Kinge Pallaces or houses or other house or houses [whereof²] his Majestie or his heires shall hereafter repayre unto or be abydinge, in manner and fourme followinge; that is to saye, before the Lorde greate maister or Lorde Stewarde for the tyme beinge of the Kinges moste honorable householde and of his heires and successors, and in the absence of the saide Lorde Great Maister or Lorde Stewarde of the householde before the Treasurer and Comptroller for the tyme beinge of the Kinge most honorable householde and of his heires and successors, and Stewarde of the Marshalsey for the tyme beinge, or twoe of them wherof the Stewarde of the Marshalsey for the tyme beinge to be one, by vertue of their offices without any Cōmission or other aucthoritie or power other then by thaucloritie of this p̄sent Acte to be geven unto them or anye of them; whiche Stewarde of the Marshalsey shalbe forever from tyme to tyme assigned and appoynted bye writinge under the seale of the saide Lorde Great Maister or Lorde Stewarde for the tyme beinge; And whether the Kinges Majestie or his heires hathe or at any tyme hereafter shalbe removed from the Pallace house or houses where suche offences were or shalbe done or not removed, before they be enquired of tried heard and deternyned, yet suche offences shall by thaucloritie of this Acte alwayes from henceforth be enquired of tried heard and deternyned before the Kinge Majesties and his heires officers & ministers of householde before named, or two of them as ys abovesaide, [be ³] the Inquisicon and Verdicte of his Highnes and his heires householde ſv̄ntes in his and their Chequer Rolle, in manner and fourme as before & hereafter ys exp̄ssed in this p̄sent Acte, and at suche Pallace house and houses where his Majestie or his heires shalbe at anye tyme hereafter demurrant or abydinge; And that all suche retornes of p̄ces, and all execucons and Judgmente condninge the p̄misses shalbe had and done by the Officers before & hereafter exp̄ssed and in manner and fourme as before and hereafter in this p̄sent Acte ys conteyned: And that all Inquisicons upon the viewe of p̄sons slayne or hereafter to be slayne within any the Kinge saide Pallaces or houses or other house or houses aforesaide, shalbe by auctoritie of this Acte had and taken hereafter for ever by the Coroner for the tyme beinge of the householde of our Sovereigne Lorde the Kinge or his heires, without any adjoynge or assisting of an other Coroner of any Shire within this Realme, by the Othe of twelve or more of the Yeomen officers of the Kinges and his heires most honorable houshold, returned by the two Clerkes comptrollers the Clerkes of the Cheque and the Clarke Marshallē or one of them for the tyme beinge of the saide housholde, to whom the saide Coroner of the same housholde shall directe his p̄cepte; whiche Coroner of our saide Sovereigne Lorde the Kinge housholde shalbe from tyme to tyme named appoynted and assigned by the saide Lorde Greate Maister or Lorde Stewarde for the tyme beinge; And that the saide Coroner of the saide housholde shall from tyme to tyme for ever without delaye c̄tyfie, under his Seale and the Seales of suche p̄sons as shalbe sworne before him,

Failure of Trial of Offences committed within the King's Court, by Removal of the Court:

All Treasons, Murders, and malicious Bloodsheds, committed in any Palace or Residence of the King, shall be tried before Officers of the King's Household, by virtue of their Offices, without any Commission, &c. by a Jury of the Household.

All Inquests on Persons slain within the Court shall be taken by the Coroner of the Household.

¹ and O.

² other O.

³ where O.

⁴ by O.

all suche Inquisiçõns Indictment^e and offices uppon the viewe of all dead bodyes beinge slayne at any tyme syth the Feast of all Sainct^e aforesaide or whiche hereafter shalbe slayne within any the Kinges saide Pallaces or houses or other house or houses aforesaide, before the saide Lorde Greate Maister or Lorde Stewarde, and in his absence before the Treasurer comptroller and Stewarde of the Marshalsey aforesaide or before two of them whereof the saide Stewarde of the Marshalsey to be one; And that suche Inquisiçõns and offices soe c^ontified shalbe demed judged & taken forever as good and effectuell in the lawe to all intent^e construcçõns and purposes, as any Inquisiçõn taken upon the viewe of the body of any pson beinge dead by any Coroner of anye Countye of this Realme hathe bene or shalbe adjudged or taken.

II.
How Juries of the King's Household shall be summoned, for finding and Trial of Indictments for Offences committed within the Court.

AND be it further enacted by thuctoritie aforesaide, that the saide two clarkes comptrollers clark^e of the checque and clarkes marshalles for the tyme beinge of the Kinges saide housholde and of his heires, or one of them forever, upon a p^rcepte to them or to any of them hereafter to be made by the saide Lorde Great Maister or Lorde Stewarde, or in the absence of the saide Lorde Great Maister or Lorde Stewarde, by the said Treasurer and Comptroller of the Kinges most honorable housholde and the saide Stewarde of the Marshalsey, or by two of them whereof the saide Stewarde of the Marshalsey to be one, shall have full power to s^umon warne and retorne the names of xxiiij psons being yeomen officers of the King^e saide householde and of his heires, [and ¹] in the saide Chequer Rolle, to enquire of suche treasons mysprisions of treasons murders manslaughteres and other malicious strikinges by reason whereof bloude ys or shalbe shed against the Kinges peace, before the saide Lorde Great Maister or Lorde Stewarde, and in his absence before the saide Treasurer Comptroller and Stewarde of the Marshalsey, or before two of them at the least whereof the Stewarde to be one; And that it shalbe lafull to the saide Lorde Great Maister or Lorde Stewarde, and in his absence to the saide Treasurer Comptroller and the saide Stewarde aforesaide or two of them wherof the saide Stewarde to be one, before whom suche retornes shalbe soe made as ys aforesaide, to cause suche number of the saide xxiiij psons soe returned, [uppon ¹] the number of twelve psons as to him or them shall seme expedient, to enquire of suche treasons mysprisions of treasons murders manslaughteres and other malicious striking^e by reason whereof bloude ys or shalbe shed againste the King^e peace, within the saide pallaces or houses or other the saide house or houses, (¹) sithe the saide feast of All Sainctes or at any tyme hereafter shalbe c^omytted or done within the saide [pallaces or house^e] or other the saide house or houses: And yf anye pson or psons be indicted by the saide Jurie so sworne before them as ys aforesaide, or by Inquisiçõn before the said Coroner of the saide housholde, and c^ontified before the saide Lorde Great Maister or Lorde Stewarde or in the absence of the saide Lorde Great Maister or Lorde Stewarde before the saide Treasurer Comptroller and Stewarde or before two of them wherof the saide Stewarde to be one as ys aforesaide, that then y^mediatlye without delaye the saide Lorde Great Maister or Lorde Stewarde, and in his absence the saide Treasurer Comptroller and Stewarde or two of them whereof the saide Stewarde to be one, before whom the saide p^rsentment Inquisiçõn or Indictment shall be so founde or c^ontified by the said Coroner of the same housholde, shall arrayne before them all and everie suche pson and psons so indicted accordinge to the course of the c^omon lawe of this Realme, and forthwith after yssue joyned betwene the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde his heires [and ¹] successors and the prisoner so arraigned the same daye and place, or any other daye and place at the pleasure of the saide Lorde Great Maister (¹) Lorde Stewarde and in his absence at the pleasure of the saide Treasurer Comptroller & Stewarde of the Marshalsey or two of them as ys aforesaide, shall make another p^rcepte to the said clark^e comptrollers clark^e of the cheke and clarkes marshalles for the tyme beinge of the saide housholde or to one of them, to s^umon and retorne one other Jurie of xxiiij psons to appeare before the saide Lorde Great Maister or Lorde Stewarde, and in his absence before the saide Treasurer Comptroller and Stewarde of the Marshalsey or before two of them whereof the same Stewarde to be one, at suche daye tyme and place and upon suche payne as shalbe then lymitted and appoynted, of the S^rntes and Gentlemen Officers of the King^e Chamber his heires and successors and of the saide housholde whiche nowe take or hereafter shall take wages by the King^e Cheker Rolle; And that the saide Lorde Graunde Maister or Lorde Stewarde yf he be there p^rsent, or in his absence the saide Treasurer Comptroller and Stewarde of the saide Marshalsey or two of them whereof the same Stewarde to be one, before whom suche Jurie shalbe so returned, shall cause twelve of the same Jurie to be sworne, without any manner of chalenge to be had or allowed for any manner of cause to any of the saide Jurie (mallice onely excepted), trulye [to be tried⁶] betwene our saide Sovereigne Lorde the Kinge and his heires, and suche pson and psons as shalbe so indicted and arrayned of suche treasons mysprisions of treasons murders manslaughteres and other malicious striking^e by reason whereof bloude is or shalbe shedd agaynste the King^e peace or of any of them; And if anye suche pson so indicted or arrayned be founde giltie of any treason mysprision of treason murders or manslaughteres, that then all and everie suche pson and psons so founde giltie shall have judgment of lyef and member and suffer suche paynes of deathe, and shall forfeyt all their mannors landes teit^e goodes and cattelle, in like manner and fourme as yf the same pson and psons had bene founde guiltie of any the saide offences by thorder of the c^omon lawes of this Realme, without allowinge to anye suche pson or psons so founde guiltie of anye of the same offenc^e the benefitt of his or their clergie or privilege of any sanctuarie. And yf any pson or psons so arraigned be founde guyltie for malicious striking^e by reason whereof bloude ys hathe bene or shalbe shed agaynste the King^e peace, within the saide pallace or house or any other house or any other the saide house or houses, that then everie suche pson or psons shall from henceforth have judgment, by the saide Lorde Great Maister or Lorde Stewarde yf he be p^rsent, (¹)

On Conviction by such Juries in Cases of 'Treason or Murder, like Judgement, &c. as at Common Law.

Offender convicted of striking, with Bloodshed, within the Court, shall have his Hand struck off, and be imprisoned for Life, and fined at the King's Will.

¹ O. omits.

² above O.

³ 'which' appears wanting in the Original, and on the Inrollment.

⁴ Palace or Houses O.

⁵ or O.

⁶ to try O.

⁷ and in his absence by thother before named, before whome such pson or psones shalbe so founde giltie, to have his right hande stryken of before the saide Lorde Greate Maister or Lord Stewarde if he be there p^rnt, O.

The Words, here inserted from the Original Act, are omitted from the Inrollment of this Year, from whence the Acts of this Session have been now printed.—They are inserted in the Duplicate Inrollment mentioned in the Note in Page 826.

and in his absence before the saide Treasurer Comptroller and Stewarde of the Marshalsey, or two of them at the least whereof the saide Stewarde to be one, and at suche place and tyme as he or they before whom suche pson or psons shalbe soe founde guyltie shall appoynt execucon to be done; and the same execucon to be done by suche pson as the saide Lord Great Maister or Lorde Stewarde yf he be there p'sent, and in his absence as the saide Treasurer Comptroller and Stewarde of the Marshalsey or two of them whereof the Stewarde to be one, shall name or appoynt, and also shall have judgment to have ppetuall ymprisonment duringe his lyef, and shall paye fyne and ransom at the Kinges Majesties pleasure his heires and successors.

AND for the further declaracōn of the solemne and due circumstance of the execucon apperteyninge and of longe tyme used and accustomed, to and for suche malicious strikinge by reason whereof bloude ys hathe bene or hereafter shalbe shed againste the Kinge Peace; it is therefore enacted by thaucloritie aforesaide, that the Sergeant or chief Surgeon for the tyme beinge or his Deputye, of the Kinge Housholde his heires & successors, shalbe redye at the place and tyme of execucon as shalbe appoynted as ys aforesaide to seare the stumpe when the hande is striken of; and the Sergeant of the Pantrie for the tyme beinge of the saide housholde or his deputye shalbe also then and there redye to geve bread to the partie that shall have his hand so [strikinge¹] of; And the Sergeant of the Seller for the tyme beinge of the same housholde or his deputye shall also be then and there redye withe a pott of redde Wyne to give the same partie drincke after his hande ys soe striken of and the stumpe seared; And the Sergeant of the Ewrie for the tyme beinge of the same housholde or his deputye shall also be [than²] and there ready withe clothes sufficient for the Surgeon to occupye about the same execucon; And the Yoman of the Chaundrie for the tyme beinge of the same household or his Deputye shall also be then and there and have in redynes seared clothes sufficient for the Surgeon to occupie aboute the same execucon; And the Maister Coke for the tyme beinge of the same housholde or his deputye shall also be then and there redye and bringe withe him a dressinge knyffe, and shall delyver the same knyffe at the place of execucon to the Sergeant of the Larder for the tyme beinge of the same housholde or to his deputye, who shalbe also then and there redye and holde uprighte the saide dressinge knyffe till execucon be done; And the Sergeant of the Pultrie for the tyme beinge of the same housholde or his deputye shalbe also then and there redye withe a cocke in his hande redye for the Surgeon to wrappe aboute the same stumpe when the hande shalbe so striken of; And the Yoman of the Scullarie for the tyme beinge of the same housholde or his deputye to be also then and there redye and ppare and make at the place of execucon a fyre of coles and there to make redye searinge yrons againste the saide Surgeon or his deputye shall occupie the same; And the Sergeaut or chief Ferrour for the tyme beinge of the same housholde or his deputye shalbe also then and there ready and bringe withe him the searinge yrons and delyver the same to the same Sergeant or chief Surgeon or to his deputye when they be hott; And the Grome of the Salcerie for the tyme beinge of the same housholde or his deputye shalbe also then and there redye withe vyneger and colde water and give attendaunce upon the saide Surgeon or his deputye untill the same execucon be done; And the Sergeant of the Woodyarde for the tyme beinge of the same housholde or his deputye shall bringe to the saide place of execucon a blocke withe a betill a staple and cordes to bynde the saide hande upon the blocke while execucon ys in doinge.

AND be it further enacted by thaucloritie aforesaide, that yf any pson or psons so indicted of Treason mysprision of Treason murder manslaughter or other malicious strikinge by reason whereof bloude is hathe bene or shalbe shed againste the Kinge peace as ys aforesaide, and thereof be arraigned, and obstinatlye refuse to answer directly to the same offences whereof he or they be so indicted, or if suche pson or psons so indicted and arraigned stande muett and will not speake, then suche pson and psons so refusinge to answer or standinge muett shalbe convicte judged and demed guyltie of the thinge whereof he or they ys or shalbe so indicted [or³] arraigned, and shall have judgment to have like paynes of Death, and other paynes punyshment⁴ execucons forfeitures losses and seisures of landes tenēte goodē and catalles for the same as he or they oughte or shoulde have had for suche like offences, [as⁴] yf he or they were or sholde be founde guyltie thereof by the verdicte of twelve men.

AND be it further enacted by thaucloritie aforesaide, that the saide clerkes comptrollers clerkes of the Checque and clarkes marshall or one of them for the tyme beinge shall from tyme to tyme name assigne and appoynte a Criar, to make pclamacions and to call the Juries and to doe other thinge as becometh a criar of a courte to doe belonginge to that Office.

PROVIDED alwaye and be it enacted by thaucloritie aforesaide that this Acte before rehersed conōninge malicious strikinges by reason whereof bloude ys hathe bene or shalbe shedd againste the Kinge Peace, ne the peynes and forfeitures before rehersed for the punyshment of the same, shall not in anywise extende or be pjudiciall or hurtfull to any noble man, ne to any other pson or psons, that shall happen to strike his or their svntes within the saide Pallaces or house or any other house or houses aforesaide or within the lemyttē of the same, withe his or their handes or fystes or withe anye small staffe or sticke, for correccon and punyshment for anye offence cōmytted and done or to be cōmytted and done, ne to anye of the Kinge Officers or svntē that shall strike anye pson within the same Pallace or house or any other house or houses aforesaide, althoughē by reason of the saide stroke or strokes there happened to be any bloudshed of suche pson as shall soe be striken, excepte the [same⁴] pson soe striken doe dye of the same stroke within one yere next after the same stroke gyven.

PROVIDED also and be it enacted by thaucloritie aforesaide, that the triall of Peeres of this Realme for cōmyttinge or doinge any offences in this Acte before menōed shalbe as it hath bene used in tymes past; any thinge in this Acte conteyned to the cont^{re} notwithstandinge.

III.
Attendance and
Duty of Officers,
at Execution of the
Sentence of cutting
off the Offender's
Hand, viz.

Chief Surgeon;
Serjeant of the
Pantry;

Serjeant of the
Cellar;

Serjeant of the
Ewry;

Yeoman of the
Chandry;

Master Cook;

Serjeant of the
Larder;

Serjeant of the
Poultry;

Yeoman of the
Scullery;

Serjeant Ferror;

Groom of the
Salcery;

Serjeant of the
Woodyard.

IV.
Offenders,
refusing to answer
or standing mute,
shall be convicted.

V.
Appointment of
Criars to the Court.

VI.
Proviso for
Noblemen, &c.
correcting their
Servants, or the
King's Officers, &c.
[See post § XII.]

VII.
Trial of Peers.

¹ stryken O.

² thenne O.

³ and O.

⁴ O. omits.

VIII.
Proviso for
Jurisdiction of the
Marshalsea Court
within the Verge.

PROVIDED also that the libertie and Jurisdiccōn of the Marshalsey courte and circuyte of the Virge shalbe in all poynt^e privileges and authorities used, by the ministers and officers of the same, in as full and ample manner as it hath bene heretofore lafullye used, for murders felonies offences and all trespasses contract^e and other suytes whatsoever they be; Any thinge in this Acte to the contrie notwithstandinge.

IX.
Appointment of
Coroner of the
Household.

AND for asmuche as before this tyme one Richarde Staverton of Lincolnes Inn Gentleman was cōmaunded and appoynted by the King^e Majestie to occupie the office of the Coroner of his saide house, by force whereof he hath contynued Officer in the same by the space of sixtene yeres or more; Be it enacted by thaucloritie aforesaide, that the saide Richarde Staverton shall have occupie and enjoye the saide Office of Coroner during his lief, together wth all suche pfitte^e and cōmodities as before this tyme hath bene due and apperteyning in anywise to the same: And after his deceasse the saide Coroner always to be made assigned & appoynted by the saide Lorde Great Maister or Lorde Stewarde for the tyme beinge.

X.
Limits and Bound
of the King's
House, &c. within
which Offences
shall be punished
under this Act.

AND for that hereafter it myght be doubted howe farre the lymitt^e and boundes of the saide house or houses shold extende or be taken, within whiche lymitt^e or bound^e any the saide offences whiche have bene cōmytted or done sith the feast of All Saint^e or hereafter shalbe cōmytted or done, for the whiche all and everie pson and psons so offendinge shoulde have and suffer the peynes penaltyes and forfeitures as ys aforesaide; for playne declaracōn thereof and for the avoydinge all doubtes and questions whiche may hereafter happen to arise of for or upon the same, Be it enacted by thaucloritie aforesaide, that the lymitt^e and bound^e of the saide house and houses, wthin whiche anye thoffenc^e aforesaide nowe cōmytted or done sith the saide Feast of All Saint^e or hereafter to be cōmytted or done shall be punyshed as ys aforesaide, shall extende and be taken within these places ensuyng and in none other; That ys to saye, (¹) within any edifices court^e places gardens [or ²] orchardes or houses within the [portes ³] warde of any of the house or houses above rehersed, or within any gardens privie walkes orchard^e tilyardes woodyard^e tenys playes cockfight^e bowlinge alleyes nere adjoyninge to any of the houses above rehersed, and beinge parte of the same or within two hundred footes of the standard of any outwarde Gate or Gates of anye of the houses above rehersed, cōmonly used for passage out or from any the house or houses above rehersed.

XI.
Commencement
of this Act.

PROVIDED always that this Acte shall not take effecte or be putt in execuōn till from and after the firste daye of Maie next ensuinge, excepte onlie for murders and manslaughters, for the whiche offences of murder & manslaughter the same to take effecte from the Feast of All Saint^e laste paste, accordinge to the tenor and effecte of the saide acte.

XII.
Proviso for
Noblemen, &c.
correcting their
Servants, and for
the King's Officers
in Execution
of their Duty.
[See ante § VI.]

(¹) PROVIDED always and be it enacted by thaucloritie aforesaide, that this acte before rehersed concōninge malicious strikings by reason whereof bloude ys hath bene or shalbe shed againste the King^e peace, ne the peynes & forfeitures before rehersed for the punyshment of the same, shall not in any wise extende or be pjudiciall or hurtfull to any noble man, ne to any other pson or psons, that shall happen to strike his or their s^{er}vant^e, within the saide pallaces or house or anye other house or houses place or places aforesaide or within the lymitt^e of the same, wth his or their handes or fistes or wth anye small staffe or sticke, for correcōn and punyshment for anye offences cōmytted and done or to be cōmytted and done; ne to anye of the King^e officer or officers that in executinge of his or their office shall strike any pson or psons wth his or their hand^e or fistes, or wth anye small staffe or sticke or wth anye staffe cōmonlye called a Tipp staffe within the same pallace or house or any other pallaces or houses or places aforesaide; ne to any other pson or psons that in doinge s^{er}vise, at any Triumphe or any other tyme of s^{er}vise by the King^e cōmaundment or of anye his Graces Counsell or other his Graces head officers, shall happen for their executinge of their saide service to strike anye pson or psons, wth his or their handes or fistes or wth any small staffe or sticke or wth any staffe comonly called a typ staffe, within the same pallace or house or anye other pallaces or houses or place or places aforesaide; although by reason of the same stroke or strok^e there happen to be anye bloudshed of suche pson as shalbe so striken; Excepte the pson so striken doe dye of the same stroke within one yere next after the stroke so given.

XIII.
Stealing the King's
Goods above 12d.
or entering his
House to steal,
declared Felony;
triable by a Jury
of the Country
before the Steward
of the Marshalsea.

AND also be it further enacted by thaucloritie aforesaide, That yf anye pson or psons shall, from the firste daye of Aprill next cōmyng, steale or feloniously take awaye any plate Jewell^e or other goods of our saide Sovereigne Lorde the King^e his heires or Successors King^e, of the value of twelve pence or above, or breake or enter into any the Kinges houses to thintent to steale any the King^e goodes his heires or successors King^e, though he his Majestie be absent, or any other house while it shall fortune the same his Majestie to be lodged or abydinge therein, ev^{er}y suche offence to be demed felonye, and the pson or psons so offendinge their abbetours pcurors counsellors and Receptors thereof lafully convicted to suffer like penaltyes forfeitures (¹) paynes of death as apperteyneth to felons, without havinge the benefytt of their Clergie or Sanctuarie; and everie suche Offendor, beinge app^hended wthin the Verge of the Kinges house, to be arraigned and tried by Men of the Countrie, as other offendours, for offences done within the Verge before the Stewarde of the saide Marshalsey and other unto him associated, are to be arraigned and tried within the same Precyncte.

¹ Three Lines and a half of the Description of the Apartments within the King's House are here struck through in the Original Act.

² O. omits.

³ Porters O.

⁴ The Two following Provisoes are annexed to the Original Act in Two separate Schedules.

⁵ and O.

CHAPTER XIII.

AN ACTE CONCERNINGE Ten Lordshippes t'nslated from the Countie of Denbigh to the Countye of Flyntshire.

WHERE in the Parliament houlden at Westm in the two and thirtieth yere of the Raigne of our So^vaigne Lorde Kinge Henrie theight that nowe ys, It was amongst other enacted, that notwithstandinge eighte Countie dayes in one yere and nyne Countye dayes an other yere were before that tyme houlden & kepte within the Countie Palantyne of Chester before the Justic^e of the same Countie, that from that tyme furthwarde the saide Justic^e sholde houlde and kepe but onlye two Sessions everie yere within the same Countye, The one whereof to be kepte after Michelmas and the other after Easter, And that from thenceforth all the saide Countie dayes sholde clerely ceasse and determyne for ever; as by the same acte at large more playne appereth: And forasmuche as within the same Countie Palantyne it hath not bene used nor sene that the Sherieff of the same Countie hath kepte any Shire courte for determinac^on of playnt^e and callinge the exigendes, as ys comonly used in other Shires of this Realme, there was therefore never sithen the makinge of the saide acte anye exigende of felonye or other cause p^layed within the saide Countie, to the no little hindrance of Justice and to the great boldnes of Offendors; For reformat^on whereof be it enacted by the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde withe thassent of the Lordes s^puall and temporall and the Comons in this p^sent Parliament assembled and by thautoritie of the same, that the Sherieff of the same Countie for the tyme beinge, after the Feast of Easter next comynge, shalbe bounden to kepe his Shire Courte in the Shire hall of the saide Countie everie moneth for ever, for determynac^on of plaint^e and act^ons under fourtie shilling^e, and for p^lamations and callinge of exigendes and other necessarie causes, as ys used in other Shires of this Realme of Englande; And that two hed [Corners¹] for the bodye of the saide shire shalbe elected and chosen by vertue of the [saide²] writt de Coronatore eligendo to be awarded out of the Eschequer of Chester; whiche Coroners shalbe bounde to sytt withe the saide Sherieff at the saide Court^e to geve judgment^e upon outlaries and to do all other thinge as apperteyneth.

Recital of Stat. 32 H.VIII. c. 43: as to Shire Courts in County Palatine of Chester;

Effects thereof on Plaints and Outlawries;

The Sheriff shall keep a Monthly Court for Plaints under 40s. and Proclamation of Exigends, &c.

Two Coroners shall be elected and sit with the Sheriff.

AND be it further enacted by thautoritie aforesaide, that the saide two Sessions, in forme aforesaide to be holden within the saide Countie, shall and maye be holden at suche tyme and tymes as by the saide Justicer or his Deputye shalbe appoynted, aswell before the saide Feast^e of Easter and Michaelmas as any other tyme, accordinge as ys most comonly used in other Shires of this Realme; so alwayes open p^lamacion [by³] thereof made by the space of fyftene dayes at the least before the firste daye of the keepinge of the same Sessions.

II. Half-yearly Sessions may be before or after Easter and Michaelmas.

AND where the lordshippes Townes and Hamlett^e of Hoppe and Assaph have of olde tyme be reputed accepted and taken as parte and parcell of the Countie of Flynte, and so have bene contynued, untill nowe of late that by an Acte of Parliament made in the xxvijth yere of the Raigne of our most dread Sovereigne Lorde the Kinges Majestie that nowe ys, the same were assigned to the Countie of Denbigh; And also where parcell of the parishe of Hawarden, ys at this daye and of olde tyme hath byne accepted taken and used as parte of the saide Countie of Flynt, and the residue of the saide Parishe of Hawarden ys and alwayes hath bene without the Precincte lymitt^e and jurisdic^on of the same Countie: Be it also enacted by the autoritie aforesaide, that aswell the saide lordshippes Townes and Hamlett^e of Hope Assaph and the saide whole parishe of Hawarden, together withe the lordshippe of the same, as allso the lordshippes Townes and Parishes of Moldesdale Mereforde and Oseley, and all the land^e teit^e and hereditament^e within the p^lcincte and lymitt^e of the same or any of them, shall from henceforth be reputed accepted taken and adjudged to be within the saide Countie of Flynt as a member part and parcel of the same Countie of Flint, and not of or within anye other Countie or Shire; anye Statute ordynaunce lawe or custome heretofore had or used to the contrie thereof in anywise notwithstandinge.

III. Certain Lordships, &c. declared to be within the County of Flint, instead of Denbigh, under Stat. 27 H.VIII. c. 26. § 7.

PROVIDED alwayes that the Inhabitant^e and Tenⁿtes of the saide Lordshippes townes hamlett^e and parishes of Hope Asaph Moldesdale Mereforde and Hawarden shall paye their misses and tallages, when and as ofte as the same shalbe due, withe the Inhabitautes of suche Shire or Shires as before tyme hath bene accustomed: And that the saide Lordshippes of Hope and Moldesdale Mereforde Oseley and Hawarden, withe the hole and entyre parishe of Hawarden, And all the ground^e land^e teit^e and hereditament^e within the p^lcyncte and lymitt^e of the same, shall from henceforthe be called taken and accepted the Hundred^e of Moldesdale in the Countie of Flynt; And that the saide Lordshippe of Assaph wth all the ground^e landes teit^e and hereditament^e within the p^lcincte and lymitt^e of the same, shalbe taken accepted and adjudged to be as parte and parcell of the Hundred of Ruthlande in the same Countye.

IV. Payment of Taxes as heretofore: Hundred of Moldesdale;

Hundred of Ruthland.

¹ Coroners O.

² King^e O.

³ be O.

CHAPTER XIV. (1)

Touching Prophecies upon Declaracōn of Names Armes Badges, &c.

Pretensions to
Prophecy upon
Arms, Badges,
Names, &c.

Persons declaring
false Prophecies
under such
Pretences, declared
guilty of Felony
without Clergy, &c.

WHERE dyvers and sondry psones, making theyre foundacōn by Prophecies, have taken upon theyme knowledge as it were what shall become of theyme whiche beare in theyre armes cognysaunce or badge feldē beastes fowles, or any other thing or thinge whiche hath ben used or accustomed to be put in any of the same, or in and upon the tres of theyre names, have dyvised descanted and praicised to make folke thinke that by theyre untrew gessys it might be knowne what good or evyll thinge shulde coome happen or be doone, by or to suche psones as have and had suche Armes Badges or Cognysaunces or had suche tres in theyre names, to the greate pill and destrucōn of suche noble psonages of whome suche false Prophecies hath or shulde hierafter be set fourthe, wherby in tymes paste many noble men have suffered, and (if theyr Prince wolde gyve any care therto) might happe to doo hierafter; For remedye wherof be it enacted by the Kinge Highnes wth thassent of the Lords spūal and temporall and the Comons of this present Parliament, That if any pson or psones prynte or wryte, or elle speake sing or declare to any other pson of the King or of any other pson, after the firste daye of Julie next coomyng, any suche false Prophecies upon occasion of any Armes feldes beaste fowles or other suche lyke thinge accustomed in armes cognysauncē badges or signete, or by reasone of tres of the name of the King or of any other pson to thintent to set furthe suche pphecies, that thenne everye suche offence shalbe deamed Felonye, and thoffendoures therin and theyre Counsellors and abettoures and everye of theyme, being therof convicte by thordre of the cōmen lawe afore suche as have or shall have power and auctoryte to here and determyne felonyes, shall suffre suche paynes of deathe forfaitures of lande tenēte goodē and catalls as in cases of felonye at the cōen lawe is determynd and appointed, without priveledge of Clergie or Sanctuarie to be allowed to theime or any of theime.

CHAPTER XV. (1)

FOR the Sanctwary off Manchestre.

Recital of Stat.
32 H. VIII. c. 12.
naming Mancheste
as one of the
Sanctuary-Towne;

Circumstances
of the said Towne,
and the Evils of a
Sanctuary there;

WHERE at the Parliament begonne at Westm̄ the xxviijth day of Aprill in the xxxijth Yere of our So^vaigne Lord the Kinge most noble and victorious reigne, and there contynued by div^{er}se prorogacions unto the xxvth day of May in the xxxijth Yere of the Reigne of our said So^vaigne Lord the King and holden unto the xxiiiijth day of July in the said xxxijth Yere, at whiche day the said parliament was by his Graces auctorite fynnysshed and ended, at whiche said pliamēt amongst many other thinge by his Highnes wth the assent of the Lordes spirituall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p^{re}sent parliament assembled, it was enacted, that the towne of Mancheste in the Countie of Lanç, amongst other townes and places, from thensforth shulde be admytted allowed and taken to be sanctuary and place of privilege and tuicion, for terme of life of all and singuler offenders and malefactours of whatsoever qualite kynde or nature all and evy^{er} their Offences be, for the whiche said Offences and crymes the paynes and punysshement of Death shulde ensue by the Statutes Lawes and Customes of this Realme, other then suche as by and in the said Acte of parliament be exp^{re}ssed and forprised: And where the said Towne of Mancheste is and hath of long tyme ben a towne well inhabited and the Kinge Subjecte Inhabitaunte of the same towne well sett a worke in making of Clothes aswell of lynnē as of wollen, wherby the inhabitaunte of the said towne have opteyned gotten and come unto ryches and welthy lvyngē and have kept and sett many artificers and pore folkes to worke wⁱⁿ the said towne, and by reason of the great occupieng good order straye and true dealing of the inhabitaunte of the said towne, many straungers aswell of Irlond as of other places wⁱⁿ this Realme have reasorted to the said towne wth lynnē yarne woolles and other necessary wares for making of clothes to be sold there, and have used to credite and truste the pore inhabitaunte of the same towne, whiche were not able and had not redy money to pay in hand for the said yarnes wolles and wares, unto suche tyme the said credites wth their industry labour and paynes myght make clothes of the said wolles yarne and other necessary wares and sold the same to content and pay their Creditours, wheryn hath consisted moche of the comen welth of the said towne, and many pore folkes had leving and Children and sv^{er}ntē there v^{er}tuously brought up in honest and true labo^r oute of all Idlenes; and forasmochē as of necessite the said lynnē yarne must lye w^oute aswell in the nyght as in the day contynually, for the space of one half yere to be whyted before it can be made cloth, and the wollen clothes there made must hang upon the taynter to be dryed before it cood be dressed up, and for the saufegarde therof it is and shalbe expedient and necessary that substanciall honest just true and creadible psons be and shulde dwelle in the saide towne, and no man^{er} of light pson or psons there to be inhabitaunte; And where also many straungers inhabiting in other Towneshippes and places have used customably to reasorte to the said towne of Mancheste wth a great nombre of Cottons to be uttred and solde to the inhabitaunte of the same towne, to the great proffitte of all th^{er} inhabitaunte of the same, and therby many pore people have ben well sett a worke aswell wth dressing and frisyng of the said Cottons as wth putting to sale the same: And forasmochē as dy^{er}se light and evill disposed psons syns the making of the said Statute, for certen offences by theym cōmytted and done, have nowe of late reasorted and made their abode wⁱⁿ the said towne of Mancheste, and lived in ydelnes not allonely geving evill occasion to honest and true labourers and sv^{er}untē wⁱⁿ the said towne to live in suche sorte of idlenes, but also have allured and enticed div^{er}se sv^{er}untē and labourers wⁱⁿ the said towne to practise and use unlawfull games, wherby they have consumed & mysspent their masters goodes being in their handes; And ov^{er} that syns the reasorte of the said psons to the said towne there hath ben cōmytted and done div^{er}se theft

1 } From the Original Acts in the Parliament Office: See the Note at the beginning of this Year.

and felonies, as in felonious breaking of Walk myll^e and [staylyng¹] Clothes thyder brought to be fulled, and also in [staylyng¹] of Yarne layde oute to be whyted, and in [staylyng¹] and cutting downe great peaces of Clothes from the teynto's aswell by nyght as by day, to the great empoyssment of the Owners thereof, so that they be not able to kepe their credite w^t their said creditors; by reason wherof the said Irishemen and other, whiche herebefore have used to bring and selle their Wolles Yarne and other necessarye Wares for making of Clothes to thenhabitaunt^e of the said Towne and to credite them for the payment therof as before is exp^{re}ssed, do nowe w^drawe them self^e w^t their said Wares, and wille not bring nor selle the same Wares in the said Towne nor to thenhabitaunt^e therof w^oute redy payment in hand, and the said p^{er}sons whiche used to bring thider the said Cottons do also w^drawe them self^e, whiche shalbe to the utter decay and desolacion of the said Towne wⁱn short tyme, if the said Offenders and Sanctuary men and suche other shalbe suffred to make their abode wⁱn the said towne: And also forasmoche as the saide Towne of Manchester is not walled, wherby the said Sanctuary men may or can saufely be kept in the nyght Season, but that they may and do contynually escape oute of the same Towne by nyght, and cōmytte sundry great robberies and felonies upon the King^e loving and obedient Subject^e repairing to the same Towne, and after their said felonies and robberies so cōmytted may w^oute any lett of Walle or Fortresse enter into ev^{er}y parte and quarters of the same Towne: And also forasmoche as there is neither Maire Shiref Bailif nor other hed officer or officers wⁱn the same Towne, other then a Steward being officer immediately under the chief Lord of the same Towne, by reason wherof or by whom the said Sanctuary men myght be the more in drede or better punyshed after their said robberies or evill doing^e, nor yet any Prison House or Jayle saufely to kepe them in after their said offences and evill doing^e: WHEREFORE be it ordeyned and enacted by the King o' Sov^{er}aigne Lord and the Lord^e s^{ma}ll and temporall and the Cōmons in this p^{re}sent parliament assembled and by auctorite of the same, that the said form^{er} Act of Parliament, concernyng the privilege of Sanctuary and Tuicion for the said offenders only wⁱn the said Towne of Manchester, shall and may be from the feast of the Nativitie of Seint John Baptist now next coming repelled adnichilate and made frustrate; And the said Towne of Manchester from the said feast of Seint John Baptist shalbe of like condicōn estate & qualitie, discharged of the said Sanctuary and privelege, as the same Towne was before the making of the said former Act; any Thing Sentence Clause or Article conteyned in the said former Act to the contrary notwthstanding.

Recited Act repealed, so far as relates to making Manchester a Sanctuary-Town.

AND that it may be ordeyned and enacted by the King o' Sov^{er}aigne Lord and the Lord^e s^{ma}ll and temporall and the Cōmens in this p^{re}sent Parliament assembled and by auctorite of the same, that the Citie of Weschester in the Countie of Chestre, whiche is well inhabited having no suche trade of m^{er}chaundise and hath a strong Jayle wⁱn the same Cytie for punysshment of Malefactours, and also there is in the same Cytie a Maire Baileff^e and other hed Officers, amongst other Townes and places, from hensforth may be adm^{it}ted allowed and taken to be Sanctuary and a place of Privelege and Tuicion for terme of life of all and singuler Offenders and Malefactours, of whatsoever qualitie kynde and nature all and ev^{er}y the said offences be, for the whiche said offences & crymes the paynes and punysshment of Death shulde ensue by the Statute lawes & customes of this Realme, other then suche as by and in the said Act of Parliament be exp^{re}ssed and forprised.

II. West-Chester declared a Sanctuary under recited Act.

PROVIDED allwaies that this Act or any thing theryn conteyned shall not extend to repell adnichilate or make voide the saide form^{er} Acte of parliament made in the said xxxijth yere of o' said Sov^{er}aigne Lord the King, concerning any Sanctuary or privileged places lym^{it}ted in the said form^{er} act, other then onely the said towne of Manchester.

III. This Act not to affect other Sanctuaries.

AND be yt further enacted by auctorytie aforesaid, that the counstables of the said Towne of Manchest^r for the tyme being, takyng & assocyatyng w^t them twenty of thenhabyt^unt^e of the same Towne, by their discrecōns shall have the sau^{er}tyff cōducōn leadyng & bryngyng of all Sayntuary men nowe or hereaft^r before the Feast of the Natyv^{er}tytie of Saynt John Baptist next cōyng being in the said Towne, to conducte leade and saulf bryng from the said Towne of Manchest^r to the forsaid Cytie of Westches^r there to remayne as Sanctuary Men, & to be dely^{er}ved to the Mayre & Shreves of the said Cytie of Westches^r by Indenture to be made betweyn the forsaid counstables & the said Mayre & Shervys there for the tyme being, in whiche Indent^{ur}'s shalbe cōp^{re}sed & specyfyed the names of all such Sayntuary p^{er}sons as shalbe so dely^{er}ved; and that the said Sainctuary p^{er}sons and ev^{er}y of them shalbe in all plac^e, meane betwene Manchester, and Westchester in the tyme of their said conduction leading and bringing from Manchester to Westchester, as they and ev^{er}y of them had been and remained Sainctuary p^{er}sons in Manchester forsaid.

IV. How Sanctuary Men shall be removed from Manchester to West Chester.

(¹) PROVIDED alwey and be it enactyd by thaurorite aforesaid, that if heraft^r upon any reasonable matt^{er} or cause it shall appere to the Kyng^e Majestye, by informa^{ti}ōn or otherwyse, that the seid Citie of Chester is not mete to be Seyntuarie nor for a place of pryvilege & t^uycōn for the seyde Offendo's & malefacto's as ben above remembred, or for such lyke of their condicōns, that then it shall be lawfull to the Kyng^e Highnez by his Gracys p^{re}clama^{ti}ōn to extyncte & del^{er}myne the seid Seyntuarie wⁱn the seid Citie of Chester & clerely to discharge the same Citie therof, And therapon to appoynte ordeyne & make one other towne or place to be Seyntuarie & a place of pryvylage & t^uycōn for the seid Offendo's & malefacto'z; any thyng in this Acte conteyned to the cont^{ra}ry notwthstanding.

V. The King may discharge Chester from being a Sanctuary, &c.

¹ stealing Printed Copies.

² This Proviso is annexed to the Original Act in a separate Schedule.

CHAPTER XVI.

AN ACTE for Worsted Yarne in Norffolke.

Peculiar
Commodities in
several Counties ;

Cloths woven of
Yarn spun from
Wool the Growth
of Norfolk, the
peculiar Commodity
of Norwich ;

Mischief resulting
thereto from
Regrators of Yarn
exporting the same ;

None but Weavers
in Norwich or
Norfolk shall buy
Worsted Yarn
spun there ;

Penalty, 40s. per lb.

II.
Exportation of
English Worsted
Yarn prohibited ;

Penalty, 40s. per lb.

Continuance of Act.

WHEREAS for the moste parte in all the Shires and Countyes of this Realme of Englande there be and have bene certen private cōmodities, growinge and risinge onely within the saide Shires or Counties, by the whiche only cōmodities polytikely pvided for and contynued, the Citties and Townes within the saide Shires and Counties and the Inhabitaunt^e of the same be and have bene, without any forrenn ayde or succour, plenteouslye and welthelye kepte maynteyned defended and p^rserved ; all whiche cōmodities by the decepte & subtill practises aswell of merchaunt^e straungers as of di^vse other covetous and evill conscioned p^rsons have bene and be manye tymes clerelye destroyed and subverted, to the great losse and decaye aswell of the saide Citties and Townes within everie suche Shires and Counties as of the Inhabitaunt^e of the same ; amongst the whiche saide Citties Townes Shires and Counties, havinge private cōmodities, the Cittie of Norwiche and di^vse other and manye Townes in the Countie of Norff hath bene alwayes heretofore kepte p^rserved and maynteyned, and the poore men and other dwellers and inhabitaunt^e of the same godlye honestly and vertuouslye brought upp occupied & ex^rcised, by a cōmoditie growinge and risinge onlye within the saide Countie, That is to saye, the makinge and weavinge of worstedes and other clothes, whiche hath bene made and woven of the yarne called worsted yarne spune of the woolle growinge and cōmyng^e of the shepe [breed¹] onlye within the Countie of Norff and in no place elsewhere : And for as muche as the saide Cōmoditie of makinge and weavinge of worsted^e within the saide Cittie of Norwiche and Countie of Norff, by the disceite and craftie practises of the great multitude of Regratours & buyers of the saide yarne called worsted yarne ys wholie decayed and taken awaye from the saide dwellers and Inhabitaunt^e in the saide citty and shire ; That is to saye, in that that the said Regratours doe buye the saide yarne by small parcell^e of many men, and after that they have so by little and little bought a great quantitie of the saide yarne, doe (²) cause it to be woven or otherwise wrought in the saide Cittie or Countie, but do sell sende and carie awaye the same yarne out of this Realme of Englande into Fraunce Flaunders and suche other like places beyonde the Sea, where, with the saide yarne, straungers not beinge borne under the King^e Dnions doe make and weave sayes russelles worsted^e, and di^vse and sondrie other clothes and thinges, the whiche after they have so made and woven the saide straungers doe sell agayne to us Englishmen within this saide Realme of Englande, to their great p^rfit lucre and advantage, and to the clere decaye and destruc^tion of the saide cōmoditye ; by reason whereof the saide Cittie of Norwiche, and other the saide Townes in the saide Countie of Norff, are not onely most liklye to be brought to utter ruine and decaye and the poore men and other dwellers and Inhabitaunt^e of the same, which have bene heretofore set on worke kepte and maynteyned onlye by the saide cōmoditie, illuded and deceyved thereof, but also are verie lyke to be lefte destitute and unprovided of a lyvinge, or any manner of arte or occupa^tion by the whiche they shalbe able within the saide Cittie or Countie to acqyre to them selves their wives and children any honest waye and trade to lyve : Be it therefore ordeyned and enacted by thassent of the King^e moste Royall Majestie and the Lordes sp^ruall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p^rsent Parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that noe p^rson ne p^rsons from henceforthe shall buye ne cause to be bought, within the saide citty of Norwiche or Countie of Norff, any yarne called worsted yarne, the whiche shalbe spune within the saide Cittie or Countie, but onlye suche p^rson or p^rsons beinge weavers or other artificers the whiche shall weave or otherwise worke or cause to be woven or otherwise wrought the saide yarne, so bought within the saide Cittie and Countie, in the saide Cittie of Norwiche or some other Markett Towne or Townes or elsewhere within the saide Countie of Norff ; upon the peyne of forfeytinge for everie pounce weight of yarne called worsted yarne, so boughte within the saide Cittie of Norwiche or Countie of Norff and not woven or otherwise wrought within the saide Cittie or Countie as is aforesaide, fourty shilling^e ; The one halfe thereof to our Sovereigne Lorde the Kinge, And thother halfe to him or them that shall so take the saide yarne or sue for the same by bill playnt informa^tion or otherwise in whiche sute none essoyne p^rtec^tion ne wager of lawe shalbe allowed or admitted.

AND be it further ordeyned and enacted by thaurtoritie aforesaide, That yf any p^rson or p^rsons doe, from or after the fyrste daye of Aprill next ensuyng^e, shippe to carrie or convey or cause to be shipped to carie or convey into the part^e beyonde the Sea, or els doe carie or convey or cause to be carried and conveyed into the part^e beyonde the Sea, any yarne called worsted yarne not wrought or made in clothe, soe suche yarne be spune or made within this Realme of Englande, that then everie p^rson and p^rsons, so shippinge conveyinge or carieng^e or causinge suche yarne so to be shipped carried or conveyed, shall forfeyte for everie pounce of worsted yarne so shipped conveyed or carried fourtye shilling^e, The one half thereof to be unto our Sovereigne Lorde the Kinge, thother halfe unto him or them that will sue for the same in any Courte of Recorde by Informa^tion bill playnte or otherwise whereas noe Wager of Lawe essoyne or p^rtec^tion shalbe allowed. This Acte to contynue and endure unto the laste daye of the next Parliament.

¹ bred O.

² not O.

CHAPTER XVII.

AN ACTE for Contynuaunce and Confirmaçõn of ðten Actes.

WHERE in the Parliament begonne and houlden at London the thirde daye of November in the one and twentieth yere of the raigne of our moste dread Sovereigne Lorde Kinge Henrie theight, and from thence adjourned to Westm̄ and there houlden & contynued by diᵛse progaçõns untill the dissoluçõn thereof, an Acte was made and established declaringe and concerninge aswell how [the¹] aged poore and ympotent psons compelled to lyve by Almes shoulde be ordered and used, And also howe vagabondes and myghtie stronge beggers shoulde be whipped and punyshed; And at the saide Parliament one other Acte was made and established for the restraynte of carieng and conveyinge of Horses and Mares out of this Realme; And also at the saide Parliament one other Acte was made & established for punyishment of Walshmen attemptinge assaulte or affrayes upon any the Inhabitaunte of Hereforde Gloucester or Shropshire; whiche saide thre seᵛall Acte were also made to endure to the laste daye of the nexte Parliament, as by the same thre seᵛall Acte more playnely appeareth: And also one other Acte was there made in the saide Parliament for the true makinge of Cables Halcers and Ropes; And also one other Acte for the true windynge of Wolles; And one other Acte to restrayne (²) killinge of Waynlinge Bullocke Steeres or Heyffers beinge under the age of two yeres; whiche saide thre seᵛall Acte laste before remembred were then made to endure and contynue unto the nexte Parliament, as by the same thre seᵛall Acte more playnely appereth: And where also in the saide Parliament one other acte was made and established for the attaynte to be sued for the punyishment of pjurie upon untrue verdicte; And also one other Acte was there made in the saide Parliament concerninge sowinge of flaxe and hempe, all whiche saide two seᵛall Acte laste before rehersed were then made and ordeyned to contynue and endure to the laste daye of the next Parliament, as by the same two seᵛall Acte more playnlye at large ys shewed and maye appere: And where also in the saide Parliament one other acte was made & established for makinge of Jayles in diᵛse Shires of this Realme, whiche saide Acte was then made to contynue and endure for one yere next after thende of the same Parliament, as by the same Acte also more playnlye appereth: And where also in the Parliament begune and holden at Westm̄ the eight daye of June in the xxvijth yere of the Raigne of our saide most dread Sovereigne Lorde Kinge Henrie theight and there contynued and kepte untill the dissoluçõn thereof, It was ordeyned and enacted that all and singuler the saide seᵛall Acte above remembred and everie of them shoulde contynue and endure in their force and strenghe and also be observed and kepte untill the laste daye of the next Parliament, as by the saide Acte amonge other thinge therin conteyned more playnly appereth: And where also in the Parliament begune and houlden at Westm̄ the xxvijth daye of Aprill and there contynued untill the xxvijth daye of June in the one and thirtieth yere of the raigne of our saide most dread Sovereigne Lorde Kinge Henrie theight, it was ordeyned and enacted by thautoritie of the same Parliament that all and singuler the saide severall Acte above remembred and everie of them, and all clauses articles and pvisions in them and everie of them conteyned shoulde contynue and endure in their force and strenghe, and also be observed and kepte, untill the laste daye of the next Parliament, as by the same Acte amonge other thinge therin conteyned more playnly appereth: And where also in the laste Session of the same Parliament begune at Westm̄ the twelveth daye of Aprill in the saide one and thirtieth yere of the Kinge most noble raigne, and there by diᵛse progaçõns contynued untill the xxiiijth daye of Julye in the xxxijth yere of our saide Sovereigne Lorde the Kinge raigne, there was one other Acte made and established for and concerninge the reformaçõn of myspleadinge Jeofailes and Attorneys, whiche same (³) wite the pviso therin conteyned were made to endure untill the last daye of the next Parliament, as by the same Acte and pviso amonge other thinge therin conteyned more playnlye appereth: And forasmuche as all and singuler the saide seᵛall Acte above mencioned be good and beneficiall for the cõmon wealth of this Realme; Be it therefore enacted and ordeyned by thautoritie of this p̄sent Parliament, that all and singuler the saide seᵛall Acte, and everie of them, and all clauses articles & pvisions in them and everie of them conteyned, shall contynue and endure in their force and strenghe and be observed and kepte in all thinges unto the last daye of the next Parliament.

(⁴) PROVIDED alwayes and be it enacted by thautoritie of this p̄sent Parliament, that it shall not be lafull to anye pson or psons at any tyme hereafter to water any manner of hempe or flaxe in anye River rünyng water streame brooke or other cõmon ponde where beaste be used to be watered, but onlye on the grounde or pittes for the same ordeyned and to be ordeyned made and pvided, or else in other their owne seᵛall pondes, upon peyne everie pson and psons offendinge or doinge contrarie to the tenor meaninge and purporte of this estatute to lose and forfeyte for everie tyme so doinge twentie shillinge; The one halfe thereof to be to our Sovereigne Lorde the Kinge and thother halfe thereof to be to the partie greived, or to anye other the Kinges subjecte that will sue for the same forfeiture in anye Courte of Recorde leete or lawe daye by accõn of debte bill playnte Informaçõn or otherwise, in whiche sute noe pteccõn wager of lawe essoyne or other delatorie plea shalbe admytted or allowed.

Recital of certain Actes, viz.

22 H.VIII. c. 12. as to Beggars;

23 H.VIII. c. 7. exporting Horses;
26 H.VIII. c. 11. Affrays by Welshmen;

21 H.VIII. c. 12. Cables, &c.
23 H.VIII. c. 17. winding of Wools;
24 H.VIII. c. 9. killing Weanlings;
23 H.VIII. c. 3. Perjury in Verdicts;

24 H.VIII. c. 4. Flax and Hemp;

23 H.VIII. c. 2. building Gaols;

all continued by
28 H.VIII. cc. 6, 8, 9.

And further by St.
31 H.VIII. c. 7.

32 H.VIII. c. 30. as to Mispleading Jeofailes, &c.

All the recited Actes continued to the End of the next Parliament.

II.
Flax and Hemp shall not be watered in Rivers or common Ponds, &c. Penalty 20s.

¹ O. omits.

² of O.

³ Acte O.

⁴ The following Proviso is annexed to the Original Act in a separate Schedule.

CHAPTER XVIII

AN ACTE for true makinge of Kersies.

Recital of Stat.
27 H. VIII. c. 12.
regulating the
Length and
Breadth of Cloths
and Kerseys;

that A^c prejudicial
to the Makers of
course Kerseys in
certain Counties,
usually made for
Exportation;

Coloured Kerseys,
of or under 22 d.
per Yard, may be
made of the ancient
Lengths and
Breadths.

II.
Black, Marble,
Russet, or White
Kerseys shall be
made of the
Breadth required
by recited A^c.

III.
All course Kerseys
shall be duly
manufactured:

Breadth thereof,
 $\frac{3}{4}$ of a Yard and
one Nail.
Penalty on Deceit
in Manufacture,
20s.;
on Deficiency of
Breadth, 20d.

WHERE at [the¹] Parliament holden at London [in²] the thirde day of November in the one and twentieth yere of our moste dread Sovereigne Lorde the Kinges most gracious raigne that nowe ys, and from thence adjourned to Westm̄ and there contynued by sundrie proga³cons unto the fourth daye of Februarie in the xxvijth yere of his [Graces saide⁴] raigne, It was ordeyned and enacted, in the Session of the saide Parliament in the saide seven & twentieth yere amongst other thinge⁵, that after the Feast of Saincte Michaell tharchaugell next ensuyng after the makinge of the saide acte, everie Clothier within this Realme sholde sett his seale of lead unto everie Clothe and Kersey that sholde be redy made and dressed to be put to sale, in whiche seale of lead sholde be conteyned the true and juste content of the lenghe of everie of the same Clothes or Kerseys as it sholde be duely founde by everie buyer of the same upon due proufe thereof to be tried by the water; And in case upon any suche profe to be made by any buyer of them at the water there sholde be founde lesse and smaller content in lenghe then sholde be conteyned and spified in everie of the saide seales, that then everie suche clothier makinge suche defaulte sholde lose and forfeyte unto everie suche buyer of the same the double value of so muche clothe as sholde want or lacke of his saide content in lenghe, at the onely sight and judgment of any two indifferent psons that sholde measure the saide Clothes and Kerseys: And furthermore it was enacted by the saide acte that everie kersey so to be putto sale sholde conteyne in breadeth one yarde within the liste, upon due profe thereof to be tried by the water, upon payne to forfeyte for everie suche kersey lacking of the saide content in bredth twenty pence, as by the same acte amongst other thinge⁵ therin conteyned more at large it is exp⁶ssed and may appere: Whiche saide acte yf it sholde be putt in execu⁷con sholde not onelye growe and be to the great losses and decaye of the Kinge⁸ Highnes Customes, but also to the great hindraunce hurte and ympoverishment of the Kinges lovinge and obedient subjecte, and specially of those inhabitinge within the Counties of Ber⁹k Suth⁹ Oxfordshire Surrey Sussex and Yorkeshire, where there are a great number of course kerseys made beinge of the value of thirtie shillinge the pece or thereabout, whiche kerseys are made of course wooll and are comonlye solde for twenty pence or xxij d. the yarde coloured, of whiche course sorte of kerseys there are comonly made in the saide Counties fyve hundred againste one fyne kersey, by the makinge and workinge whereof a great number of the Kinge⁸ subjecte are sett a worke and gett their livinge, whiche course kerseys are uttered unto the farr part⁹ beyond the sea and fewe or none uttered in this Realme, and have not been used sith the remembrance of man to be made of suche content in bredith as ys lymitted in the said estatute; for that the woll and yarne wherof the saide karsayes are made be of suche kindes and pperities, aswell by reason of the coursnes of the woll as also for the manyfolde difference of sundrie spynnyng⁹ of the same, and for diverse other considera⁹cons the kerseys thereof made cannot be so certenly wroughte as the same sholde and myght kepe any true or just certentye of lenghe or breadeth [throughlye⁹] when it shall come to the water, although the workers and makers of the same doe putt thereunto the best of their forces and diligence, as by experience and profe thereof hathe bene dulye pved and ys nowe right well pceyved; by occa⁹on whereof the makers and workers of suche course kerseys sholde be compelled either to forsake their mysteries of makinge of suche course kerseys, wherby many thousande psons dwelling within this Realme, and specially within the Counties above rehersed, nowe havinge good & competente lyvings shoulde be unoccupied and fall to idlenes, or els to incurre the daunger and penaltye of the saide estatute to their utter undoinge: FOR REMEDY whereof be it enacted by the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde the Lordes sp⁹uall and temporall and the Comons in this p⁹sent Parliame⁹nt assembled and by authoritie of the same, that from hensforth it shall and maye be lafull to all and everie of the Kinge⁸ subjecte, to make worke and putto sale at their libtye and pleasure all manner of suche coloured kersey and kerseys whiche shalbe solde at or for twenty pence or xxij d. the yarde, or under and not above, of suche lenghes and breadethes as they did myght or were wonte to doe before the makinge of the said acte made in the saide seven and twentieth yere of our saide Sovereigne Lorde the Kinge⁸ raigne, or any other acte, without incurringe or runyng into any daunger or penaltye for the same; the saide acte made in the saide xxvijth yere or any thinge therin conteyned or any other acte or statute made to the cont⁹rie notwithstandinge.

PROVIDED always that all manner of Kerseys to be made wrought and putto sale within this Realme, of the colours of blacke Marble russett or white, whiche saide colours be comonly solde and retayled within this Realme, shalbe made of suche content in Breadeth as is lymitted in the saide former Acte, upon payne in the same former Acte conteyned; any thinge in this p⁹sent Acte conteyned to the cont⁹rie notwithstandinge.

AND it is further enacted by thau⁹ctoritie aforesaide, That all and everie pson [or⁹] psons whiche shall make or worke any Kerseys of the prices above rehersed or under, shall at all tymes hereafter from tyme to tyme make the same Kerseys trulye without decepte; And that they or any of them do nor shall falsefy or untrulie make or stoppe any manner Kerseys withe flocke⁹ thrumes or other deceivable thinge or thinge to the deceite of any pson or psons; nor shall by colour of any libtye to them geven or other matter comprised in this estatute make worke and putto sale any coloured Kersey or Kerseys of the price above rehersed, whiche shall conteyne any lesse in bredth than thre quarters of a yarde and one nayle within the liste to be tried at the Water; upon payne to forfeyte for everie Kersey so falslye made or stopped withe flocke⁹ thrumes or other deceyvable thinge or thinge to the deceite of any pson or psons Twenty shillinge; and upon payne to forfeyte for everie suche coloured Kersey of the price above rehersed, to be made and putto sale not conteyninge thre Quarters of a yarde, and one nayle in Breadth within the Liste to be tried at the Water as ys aforesaide, Twentye pence; the one halfe of whiche forfeitures to be to our Sovereigne Lorde the

¹ a O.² O. omits.³ said Graces O.⁴ thoroughly O.⁵ and O.

King and thother halfe thereof to be to him or them that will sue for the same in any of the King's Court of Recorde by accōn of Dett Bill Playnte or Informacōn, wherein the Defendaunte shall not be receyved to wage his lawe nor anye essoynne or pteccōn for suche Defendaunte to be allowed.

PROVIDED alwaye that the saide former Acte made in the saide xxvijth yere, and all Clauses and Articles in the same conteyned, other then concerninge the breadeth of coloured Kerseyes of the prices afore rehersed shall stande and be in their full strenghe and effecte and be kepte and observed accordinge to the tenour and purporte of the same Acte.

PROVIDED also and be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, That the Aulnager of eVye County shall and maye lauffullye seale everie of the same coloured Kerseyes of the prices abovesaide, in like manner and fourme as he or they shoulde or myght have done yf the saide former Acte had never bene had nor made.

PROVIDED also that none of the said Kerseyes of the prices afore lymitted, nor any other Kersey or Brode Clothe made within this Realme to be uttered and soulded, shalbe putto sale before that they and everie of them shalbe sealed by the Aulnager withe the King's Seale as hath bene accustomed.

IV.
Recited Act confirmed in other Matters.

V.
Aulnager may seal coarse Kerseys.

VI.
Kerseys and Cloths shall not be sold until sealed.

CHAPTER XIX.

AN ACTE expoundinge a Certen Statute concerninge Shippinge of Clothes.

WHERE in the Parliament begonne and houlden at London the thirde day of November in the one & twentieth yere of the raigne of our most dread Sovereigne Lorde Kinge Henrie theight, and from thence adjourned to Westm, and there also holden and contynued by divers progaçōns unto the fourth daye of Februarie in the [xxvijth:] yere of our saide Sovereigne Lorde the King's raigne, and there then holden untill the dissoluçōn thereof, it was by Acte of Parliament ordeyned and established that every white Wollen Clothe solde for fower ponde and under, and everye coloured Clothe solde for thre ponde and under, myghte be carried and conveyed into the Part beyond the Sea, there to be soulded at the pleasure of the Buyers of the saide Clothe and Clothes, unbarbed (¹) unshorne and unrowed; any Acte or Acte to the contrie made notwithstandinge: And by the same Acte it was further enacted, that yf any pson or psons did send or convey, or cause to be sente or conveyed into the partes beyond the Sea, any white Wollen Clothe above the value of fower ponde, or any coloured Clothe above the price of thre ponde, unrowed unbarbed and unshorne in other fourme than ys above mençōned, that then the pson or psons so offendinge shall forfeyte the value of the saide Clothes so carried and conveyed into the Part beyond the Sea, the one moytie of the same forfeiture to be to the use of our saide Sovereigne Lorde the Kinge, and thother moytie to any pson whiche will or shall sue by Bill Writ or otherwise againste any pson for the same, and the Defendaunte in any Plea upon anye suche suyte or accōn be not admytted to wage his lawe, nor any pteccōn or essoynne for anye suche Defendaunt be allowed in the same, as by the same Acte more playnlye appereth: Upon the interpraçōn and expoundinge of certen wordes within the said Acte diversitie of opynions [hathe¹] risen amongst some psons, that if any pson or psons sende or convey or cause to be sent or conveyed towards the partes of beyond the Sea any white Wollen Clothe above the value of fower ponde, or any coloured Clothe above the value of thre ponde, unrowed unbarbed or unshorne, whether the same Clothe so sent or the value thereof be forfeited, before the same Clothe be carried and conveyed into the Part of beyond the Sea; For a playne declaracōn of the pmisses, be it ordeyned and enacted by thaurtoritie of this p̄sent Parliament, that noe pson or psons from henceforth shall carrie or shippe, or cause to be shipped in any Shippe Bote Craye or Vessell, any white Wollen Clothe above the value of foure ponde, or anye coloured Clothe above the value of thre ponde, unrowed unbarbed or unshorne, to thintent to be conveyed into the parties beyond the Sea, upon payne of forfeiture of the same Clothe or Clothes or the value thereof, the same forfeiture to be recovered in suche manner and fourme as ys above mencioned.

Recital of Stat. 27 H. VIII. c. 13. whereby the Exportation of certain Cloths was prohibited;

Doubts on the Construction thereof;

None shall ship such Cloths for Exportation, on Penalty of Forfeiture, under recited Act.

CHAPTER XX. (¹)

AN ACTE for due Pces to be had in Hight Treason in Cases of Lunacye or Madnes.

FORASMUCHE as somtyme some psons beinge accused of hight treasons have, after they have bene examyned before the King's Majesties Counsell confessed their offences of hight treason, and yet nevertheless after the doinge of their treasons and examynaçōns and confessions thereof as is aforesaide, have fallen to madnes or lunacye, wherby the condigne punyshment of their treasons, were they never so notable and detestable, hath bene deferred spared and delayed, and whether their madnes or lunacye by them outwardlye showed were of trueth or falslye contrived and counterfeited it is a thinge almoste ympossible certenly to judge or trye: Be it therefore enacted by auctoritie of this p̄sent Parliament, to avoyde all synister counterfeit and false practises and ymaginaçōns, that maye be used for excuse of punyshment of hight Treasons, in suche cases where they be done or cōmytted by (¹) pson or psons of good pfecte and hole

Real or pretended Lunacy of Persons having committed Treason, while sane;

¹ xxvijth O.

² and O.

³ have O.

⁴ The Original of this Act is preserved at the Parliament Office in the Bundle of the 37th Year of this Reign, and entered in the Calendar of that Year; together with the Act for the Attainder of Catharine Howard, Chap. XXI. of this Year; and the Commission for passing both these Acts; to all which the great Seal is affixed.

⁵ any O.

Where Persons accused of Treason, committed while they were sane, after Confession thereof before the King's Council, become Lunatic, a special Commission shall issue, on Certificate of Four of the Council, for Trial of them, without their Appearance, and if found guilty they shall suffer Punishment and Forfeiture, &c. as if they were sane and present at their Trial.

memorie at the tyme of suche their offences, that if any pson or psons have done or comytted or hereafter shall doe or cōmytt anye highe treasons, when they were in good hole and pfecte memorie, and after their accusacōn examynacōn and confession thereof before anye the Kinge Majesties Counsaile shall happen to fall to madnes or lunacye, that yet neverthelesse, if it shall appeare by the testimonye of foure of the Kinge Counsaill or mo that suche psons, at the tyme of doinge their treason and at the tyme of thire accusacōn examynacōn and confession thereof, were of good pfecte and hole memorie and [than¹] not madd nor lunaticke, but sithen that tyme fallen to madnes or lunacye, and so certified into the Kinge Chancerie by writinge subscribed with the names of fower of the saide Counsell or mo, that then in everie suche case the Kinge Majesties Cōmission of Oyer and determyner of the Treasons shalbe awarded out of the saide Chancerie under his Highnes Great Seale, into suche shire and place and to suche psons as it shall please the Kinges most Royall Majestie to lymytt and appoynt; in whiche Cōmission shalbe speciallye menconed and expressed the names of suche pson or psons who shall happen to be accused and examyned of Treason before anye the Kinge Majesties Counsaile as ys aforesaide, and an expresse mencon that by the testimonye of fower of the Kinge Counsaill suche pson or psons so accused or examyned of treason were of good pfecte and hole memorie at the tyme of cōmyttinge their offences, and at the tyme of their accusacōn examynacōn and confession thereof, and that sithence that tyme they become mad or lunatike; By vertewe of whiche Cōmission the Cōmissioners lymitted by the same Cōmission shall have power and auctoritie to enquire, of the treasons done by suche psons, by the Inhabitaunt or Freholders of the Shire where suche Cōmission shalbe directed to, where soever the saide treasons were done or cōmytted; and yf suche pson or psons aforesaide shall happen to be indicted of highe treason, then the saide Cōmissioners, without the psonal appaunce or arraignment of suche pson or psons so indicted, shall cause the Sheriffe or his ministers, or other havinge auctoritie to retorne pcesse of suche cases, to retorne a pannell before them of sufficient and lafull Freeholders of the Shire where suche psons shalbe indicted for the triall of their treasons conteyned in their Indictment; and after the retorne of the pannell and appaunce of the Jurie the saide Cōmissioners in the absence of the saide pson or psons indicted beinge [made²] or lunaticke, without any arraignment answer or plea to the Indictment, shall sweare twelve of suche of the saide Jurie as shalbe returned before them, to trye whether the pson or psons indicted be guyltie of the Treasons conteyned in the Indictment or of any of them or not guyltie, causinge onely the Indictment to be read to the saide Jurie, and after the readinge thereof cause and suffre [upon³] Evidence to be given to the Jurie, aswell for the Kinge as for the partie, touchinge the treasons conteyned in the Indictment, as to their discrecons shall seme convenient; Whereupon the Jurie shalbe bounden to give their verdicte accordinge to their evidence, as yf the psons indicted had be p̄sent arraigned and pleaded to the same; and yf it shall happen suche pson or psons so indicted to be founde guyltie by the saide Jurie so charged to trie suche treasons, that then the offenders of suche treasons so founde guyltie shall have suche Judgment, and suffer suche peynes of Death forfeitures of landes goodes catalles and all other thinge, as is cōmonly lymitted in cases of highe treason, and as yf suche psons had bene of good and hole memorie and psonally p̄sent arraigned and pleaded to their Indictment, and had bene founde guyltie thereof; their madnes or lunacye, or their absence, non arraignment, or not pleadinge to the saide Indictment, in anywise not lettinge nor withstandinge.

II. Indictments, against Peers under any such Commission, shall be tried by the Peers before the High Steward of England.

PROVIDED always and be it enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that yf any of the Peeres of this Realme shall happen to be accused and examyned of highe treason before anye the Kinge Counsell, and doe confesse the same, and afterward fall to madnes or lunacye as ys aforesaide, that then suche treasons done and cōmytted by anye peere of the Realme, and by him or her confessed upon exāiacōn thereof before anye the Kinge Counsell as ys aforesaide, and their confessions yf they can write subscribed with their names, shalbe enquired of by vertue of the Kinges Cōmission of Oyer and Terminer to be awarded in manner and fourme above rehersed; and yf they shall happen to be indicted of highe treason by vertue of suche Cōmission, yet neverthelesse their trial shalbe alwayes had by their peeres before the Highe Stewarde of Englande to be assigned by the Kinge Highnes; and that the Highe Stewarde to be assigned by the Kinge Majestic in everie suche case shall have the recorde of the Indictment brought to him, and shall cause to be sūmoned to appere before him the peeres of the Realme as hath ben accustomed, at a daye and place by the saide Highe Stewarde to be lymitted; at whiche daye and place the saide Highe Stewarde after the appaunce of the peeres before him, havinge the recorde of the saide Indictment before him, shall in the absence of the pson indicted w^{ch} shall happen to be mad or lunatike as ys aforesaide, and without his or her arraignment or pleadinge to the Indictment, cause the saide Indictment to be read to the peeres, and in their p̄sence cause to be declared by his discrecon all manner of evidence and witnes touchinge the Treasons conteyned in the saide Indictment, and afterwarde charge the saide peeres, upon their faythes and Dutyes of Allegiance that they owen to the Kinge Majestic, to trie whether the pson indicted be guyltie of the treasons conteyned in the Indictment or anye of them or not guyltie; And if they shall fynde him or her guyltie, that then suche judgement execucon and forfeitures shalbe had made and done, as if suche pson indicted had bene of good memorie and psonally p̄sent arraigned and pleaded to the saide Indictment, and had bene founde guyltie of the treasons therein conteyned, the madnes or lunacye of suche psons in suche cases as is aforesaide notwithstandinge.

III. Persons attainted becoming lunatic shall suffer Execution.

AND be it further enacted by auctoritie of this p̄sent Parliament, that yf any pson or psons shall happen to be attainted and convicted of highe treason, by auctoritie of Parliament or by the due course of the Cōmon lawes or Statute of this Realme, and afterward fall to madnes or lunacye, that yet neverthelesse they shall have and suffer execucon, their madnes or lunacye notwithstandinge: And that yf any pson or psons shalbe attainted of highe treason by the course of the cōmon lawes or Statute of this Realme, that in everie suche case everie suche attaynder by the

¹ then O.

² mad O.

³ open O.

cōmon lawe shalbe of as good strenghe value force and effecte as yf it had bene done by auctoritie of Parliament; And that the Kinges Majestie his heires and successours shall have as muche benefitt and advantage by suche ataynder, aswell of uses righte entries condiçions as possessions reuisions remaynders and all other thinge, as if it had bene done and declared by auctoritie of Parliament, and shalbe demed and adjudged in actuall and reall possessions of the landes teñte hereditament uses good cattelle and all other thinge of the offender so attaynted, whiche his Highnes ought lafully to have, and whiche they so beinge attaynted ought or mought lafully lose and forfeyte, if the ataynder had bene done by auctoritie of Parliament, without any office or Inquisiçion to be founde of the same; anye lawe Statute or use of this Realme to the cont'rie thereof in any wise notwithstandinge.

Attainers at
Common Law
declared of equal
force as Attainers
by Parliament,
and the King shall
have all Forfeitures
thereon, without
Office found.

SAVINGE to all and everie pson and psons and bodyes polityke and their heires assignes and successours and evy of them, other then suche pson and psons whiche hereafter shalbe attaynted of highe treason and their heires & assignes and everie of them, and all and everie other pson and psons claymyng by them or any of them or to their uses or to the uses of any of them after the saide Treasons cōmytted, all suche right title use possession entree reuisions remaynders intereste condiçions fees offices rente annuyties cōmons leases, and all other cōmodities pfitte and hereditament whatsoever they or any of them shoulde myght or ought to have had, yf this Acte had never bene had ne made.

IV.
General Saving for
Title of Strangers.

CHAPTER XXI. (1)

THE BILL of Atteynder of Mestres Katherin Hawarde late Quene of England, and divers other psonnes her complices.

IN theyre moste humble wyse besechen your most royall Ma^{te} the Lordes spūal and temporal and all other your moste loving and obedient Subjecte the Cōmons of this your moste highe Courte of Parliament assembled; That where, besydes any Mannes expectaçion, suche chaunce hath happenyd, by M^{re} Katherine Haward whiche your Highnes tooke to your Wief, bothe to your Ma^{te} chiefie and so consequentlie to us all that the lyke we thinke hathe scarce be seen, the lykelyhood and apparenc being so farre contrarye to that whiche by evydent and due profe is now founde trewe; First, that it wooll please your Ma^{te} to take it in suche parte as therby arryse not to us all a greater inconvenience, whiche is the trouble of your hart and unquietnes of your mynde, for that shulde be a shortenynge of that whiche we all shulde repente and moste desyre the contrarye; Secondelie, that it wolde please your Ma^{te} to pardon all your loving Subjecte which syns theys matiers came to theyre knowledge have detested and abhorryd her for this facte bothe in woorde maner and deade, and of woord utteryd by them of her and her adherente not maintainable in your lawes, considering that they did and doo it oonlie for the greate zeale and love that they bere to your Ma^{te} and the abhomyaçion of the detestable facte; Thirdeleye that synnes it pleased your Ma^{te} upon those lyklye outward apparaunces to take the saide M^{re} Katherine Howard to your Wief and Quene of your most excellent goodnes, and for a godlie p'pose, and also moste liberallye to endue her with greate possessions, for the maintenance of the same, thinking and taking her at that tyme to be chaste and of pure cleane and honest lyving, the contrarye wherof is now dulye proved bothe by her owne confession and others also, And that also shee after the mariage betwene your Ma^{te} and her, tooke most trayterouslye to her s'vice the same pson with whome she used that vicious lyef before, whose name was Fraunces Dereham, and used him in many secret conferenc and messag after, as by his confession and attaindo' dothe more plainlie appere; calling also to her s'vice in rowme of Chamberer a woman whiche was pryvie to her naughtie lief before, wherby she hathe shewed a greate apparaunce and in manner a dew prof of will to retorne to her olde and abhomyable lief with the forsaide pson; and yet she not satisfied with thies abhomyable carnall desyres, the ende wherof how perillous it was and might have been to your Ma^{te} and pson were harde to expresse, hathe also synnes that tyme most traytorouslye confederated herself with the Ladye Jane Rocheford wydowe, late wief of George Boleyn Knight late Lorde Rocheforde, to bring her vicious and abhomyable purpose to passe with Thom's Culpep Esquier late oon of the Gentlemen of your Grac' pryve Chambre, by whose meanes the Quene brought to passe that the saide Culpep and she mett in a secrett and vyle place, and that at an undue hower of a xj a Clocke in the night, and so remayned there with him till three of the Clocke in the morninge, none being with them but that Bawde the Ladye Jane Rocheford, by whose meanes Culpep came thither, and there they all three and at other conferenc togyther afterward most falselie and traiterouslye cōmytted and pperated many detestable and adhomynable treasons, to the most fearefull pill and daunger of the distrucçion of your most royall pson and to thuttre losse disheryson and desolaçion of this your Realme of England, if God of his infinite goodenes had not in due tyme brought the saide treasons to light; of and for whiche treasons beinge manifestelie and plainlie proved, aswell by the confession of the saide Quene and other the saide parties as by dyverse other witnesses and profes, the saide Fraunces Dereham and Thomas Culpep have been lawfullye and trulye and according to the lawes of the Realme convycted and attainted, And the saide Quene and Jane Lady Rocheford be lawfully indyted, insomuche that Thom's Culpep and Fraunces Dereham have justlie suffered therfore paines of Death accordyng to theyre merytes as by the Record therof more plainlie at lardge may appere: It may therfore please your Highnes of your most excellent and accustumable goodnes, and for the entier love favo' and hartye affection that youre Ma^{te} hath allwaies hertofore borne and yet beryth to the cōmen welthe of this your Realme of Englande, and for the conservacyon of your most excellent Highnes and posteryte, and of the good peax unities and rest of us yo' most bounden and obedient Subjecte, to graunte and assente at the most humble desyer and peticion of yo' loving and obedient Subjecte the Lord

Incontinence
and Treason of
Katherine Howard,
late Queen, and
her Accomplices,
Francis Dereham,
Thomas Culpepper,
and Jane Lady
Rochford;

Dereham and
Culpepper attainted
and executed;

The Queen and
Lady Rochford
indicted;

¹ From the Original A& in the Parliament Office in the Bundle of the Thirty-seventh Year of this Reign. See the Note at the Beginning of this Year; and Note to Chapter XX.

Such Attainders confirmed :

The Queen and Lady Rochford declared to be attainted of High Treason, and punishable accordingly.

Lands of the Queen and all her said Accomplices forfeited.

II.
General Saving on such Forfeitures.

III.
The Royal Assent shall be given to this Act by Commission.
[And see § V.]

IV.
Ann Duchess of Norfolk, and Katherine Countesse of Bridgewater, indicted of Misprision of Treason ;
Petition for her Attainder ;
Lord W. Howard, and others, convicted and attainted of such Misprision at Common Law ;
Petition for Confirmation thereof, and Forfeitures and Imprisonment thereon ;

with Saving for Titles of Strangers ;

ſpūal and temporal and the Cōmons in this pnt pliamēt assembled, That this theyre lawfull indytemēt and attaindo's of ſuche as have latelie ſufferyd may be approved by thauctoritie of this preſent parliament : And that it may be enacted that the ſaide Quene Katheryne and Jane Ladye Rochford, for theyre ſaide abhominable and deteſtable treasons by theym and evy of theym moſt abomynable and trayterouslie cōmytted and doon againſt yo' Ma^{te} and this your Realme, ſhalbe by thaucthorite of this pnt parliament convicted and attainted of Highe Treason ; and that the ſame Quene Katheryne and Jane Lady Rochford and eyther of them ſhall have and ſuffre paynes of Death loſſe of good catalls debt^e fermes and all other thing^e as in caſes of Highe treason by the lawes of this your Realme hath been accuſtomed graunted and gyven to the Crowne : And alſo that the ſaide Quene Katheryne Jane Ladye Rochford Thomas Culpep and Fraunces Dereham, and every of theym, ſhall loſe and forfeite to your Highnes and to your heyres all ſuche right tittle interest uſe and poſſeſſion, whiche they or any of them had the xxvth daye of Auguſt in the xxxiiijth yere of your reyn or any tyme ſythen, of in or to all ſuche theyre Hono's manours meases land^e tenement^e rent^e reversionſ remaynders uſes poſſeſſions offices right^e condiçōns and all other theyre hereditament^e of what names natures or qualities ſoever they be ; and that all ſuche right^e tittle interest uſe and poſſeſſion, whiche they or any of them had or of right ought to have the ſaide xxvth daye of Auguſt or any tyme ſythen, of in or to the ſame Hono's caſtells manours meases land^e teñt^e rent^e reversionſ remayndoures uſes poſſeſſions offic^e right^e cōmodities and hereditament^e, by thauctorytie aforſaide ſhalbe demed veſted and judged to be in thactuall and reall poſſeſſion of your Ma^{te}, without any office or inquiſiçōn therof hereafter to be taken or founde according to the cōmen lawes of this your Realme.

SAVING to every pſon and pſones and bodies politique and to theyre heyres assignes and ſuccesſours and every of them, other then the ſaide Queene Katheryne Jane Ladye Rochford Thom's Culpep and Fraunces Dereham and theyre heyres and everye of theym herafter clayming the premisses as heyre by or from them or by or from any of theym, and all and everye other pſone and pſones clayming by theym or any of theym or to theyre uſes or to thuse of any of theym or to thuse of any of theyre ſaide heyres, all ſuche right tittle uſe poſſeſſion interest reversion remayndre entrees condiçōns fees offic^e rent^e annuytees cōmons and all other cōmodityes and heredytament^e what ſo ever they or any of theym might coulde or ought to have had if this Acte had never ben had ne made.

AND fourthlie, forasmuche as thies forſaide moſt abhominable and deteſtable high Treasons have ſo muche touched the pill of your moſte royall pſone, the daungier and trouble of this your hole Realme, And in reſpect thereof it were requyſite that condigne punyſſhement ſhulde be had and ſpedelie provyded for the reſt of theym whiche yet have not ſufferyd, and not to be delayed nor protracted to thende or prorogaçōn of this pnt parliament, whiche is moſt chiefie called and ſomōned for other general cauſes and matieres for the wealth of this Realme, Therefore youre moſte humble and obedient Subject^e the Lord^e ſpūal and tempal and Cōmons in this pnt parliament assembled moſte humblie beſeche your moſt Royall Ma^{te}, that when they with oon aſſent be agreed and accordyd upon this Acte, for that it ſhulde not be requyſite to trouble your Ma^{te} for acceſſe in yo' moſt royall pſone to thuppre houſe to aſſent to the ſame, nor convenient that your Ma^{te} Royall Aſſent ſhulde be protracted to thende or prorogaçōn of this pliamēt, that then it maye pleaſe your Ma^{te}, for exemple of ſpeadie punyſſhement of ſuche deteſtable and abhominable treasons, to graunte youre moſte Royall Aſſente to the ſaide Acte by your tres patent^e to be ſigned with your moſt gracyous hande and to be putt undre your greate ſeall of England, and ſo to be notifyed and publiſſhed in the higher houſe to the Lord^e ſpūal and temporall and your Cōmons in this parliament there to be assembled for that poupoſe, and after that to be and ſtonde as a pfect Acte and to be putt in due execution accordinglye with conveyent ſpede.

AND fyvethlie, where alſo Agnes Duches of Norff Wydowe, and Katheryne Counteſſe of Bridgewater wief of the Right Honorable Henrye Erle of Bridgewater, have been lawfullie truelie and according to the Lawes of this Realme indyted of Myſpryſion of High Treason, for the conceyling of the firſt deteſtable and abhominable treasons and yet not arreygned nor atteynted of the ſame, that they nowe maye be by Acte of pliamēt convicted and atteynted of the ſame ; and that ſeying the Lorde Will^m Howarde, the Lady Margaret Howarde his Wief, Edwarde Walgrave, Katheryne Tylney, Alice Reſtwold, Johanne Bulmer, Anne Howard, Robert Damporte, Malyn Tylney, Margaret Bennet and William Aſſheby were and be of the ſaide Myſpryſion of High Treason alreadye convicte and attainted by the due courſe and ordre of the Cōmon Lawes of this Realme, as by the Record^e thereof more plainlie at lardge apperyth ; that this theyre juſt convicçōn and attaindo' may alſo be approved by acte of parliament ; And that the ſaide Agnes Duches of Norff Katheryne Counteſſe of Bridgewater Lorde Will^m Howarde Ladye Margaret Howarde Edwarde Walgrave Katheryne Tylney Alice Reſtwolde Johanne Bulmer Anne Howard Robert Damporte Malyn Tylney Margaret Bennet and Will^m Aſſheby, and everye of theym, ſhall loſe and forfeyt to your Highnes all theyre goodes catalles leaſes for yeres money plate jewells and debts, and have impryſonment of theyre bodies during theyre lyves ; And alſo that all theyre manours meases land^e tenement^e poſſeſſions and heredytament^e ſhalbe ſeaſed remayne and contynew into your Ma^{te} hand^e during theyre natural Lyves, if theyre tytles and interest^e ſo long endure ; And that your Highnes ſhalbe aunſweryd of the rent^e revenues iſſues and pfit^e therof from the firſt daye of October in the xxxiiijth yere of your reigne during theyr ſaide lyves if theyr tytles and interest^e ſo long endure : Saving to all and evy pſone and pſones and bodies politique and to the heyres ſuccesſours and assignes of every of them, other then the ſaide Agnes Duchesse of Norff Katheryne Counteſſe of Bridgewater Lorde Will^m Howarde Ladye Margaret Howarde Edwarde Walgrave Katheryne Tylney Alice Reſtwolde Johanne Bulmer Anne Howard Roberte Damporte Malyn Tylney Margaret Benet and Will^m Aſſhebye, all ſuche right tittle uſe poſſeſſion interest^e fees offices rent^e annuytees cōmons and all other heredytament^e cōmodityes and profyt^e what ſo ever they or any of them mought ſhoulde or ought to have had in or to the premisses if this Acte had never been had ne made : Therfor be it enacted by the King^e Ma^{te} with thasſent of the Lord^e ſpūal and temporal and the Cōmons in this pnt

parliament assembled and by thauctoryte of the same, that all thinge conteyned by expresse Woord^e in this their forsaide petiçon, concerning or towching treasons or mysprysions, or depending uppon theym or longing to theym, shall stand in full force of an Acte according to theyre most humble request and petiçon; Any former Acte made to the contrary notwithstanding.

The said Petition declared to be enacted.

AND ensuing the forsaide petiçon concerning the King^e Royall Assent, to be doon and had by the King^e tres patent^e to be assigned with the King^e hand and sealed with his greate Seall as is aforesaide, And to avoyde all doutes and ambiguites herafter towching the same; Be it declared by aucthoryte of this pnt parliament, that the King^e Royall Assent by his tres patent^e undre his greate Seall, and assigned with his hande, and declared and notyfied in his absence to the Lord^e spual and temporall and the Cōmons assembled together in the [high¹] hous, is and ever was of as good strength and force as though the King^e pson^e had been there psonally pnt and had assentyd openlye and publykely to the same: And be it also enacted that this Royall Assent and all other Royall Assent^e herafter to be so gyven by the King^e of this Realme and notyfied as is aforesaide, shalbe taken and reputyd good and effectuell to all intent^e and [and²] pourposes, without doubte or ambiguite; Any custome or use to the contrary notwithstanding.

V.
Royal Assent by Commission declared valid in the present Case, and in all others.

AND be it further enacted by thauctoryte aforesaide, that all and evy pson^e or psones whiche have not oonlie by theyre woord^e spoken utteryd and published, but also in theyre dead^e doon dyvysed and sett forthe by wryting^e all that they coulde for bringing this High Treason of the saide Quene and her Complices to light, and also to seke and searche all due meanes for condigne punysshement to be had for thies horrible and detestable treasons misprysions and offenc^e afore rehersed, or otherwyse have spoken detested and abhorred her saide abhomynable offenc^e, shalbe clerelie pdoned acquyted and dischargd for the same aganste the King^e Highnes his heyres and successours for ever.

VI.
Pardon of Persons concerned in detection, &c. of the Queen.

AND although it were not convenyent that suche a fredome and lybertye were gyven to subject^e without good grounde they might secretlie murmure sedicious sclaundre openly defame theyre Quene and M^{tes}, soo also were it unmete and dangerous to the suretye of our Sovereigne Lorde and Kinge (being a just cause) to be [construed³] by any lawe to kepe it and conceyle it frome him or soome of his counsaill, whiche of dutye both shulde and ought shortlie after to notice the same unto him, therfor be it enacted by the King^e Ma^{ty} with thassent of the Lord^e spual and temporal and the Cōmons in this pnt Parliament assembled, that it shalbe leful for any of the King^e Subject^e and lieg^e, if they themselves pftelye knowe or by vehement presumpçon may and doo pceyve any will acte or condiçon of lightnes of bodie in her whiche for the tyme beinge shalbe Quene of this Realme, that they may lawfullie disclose the same unto his Ma^{ty} or soome of his Counsaill, whiche they thinke will disclose the same unto his Highnes; any Acte Statute or Lawe made to the contrary notwithstanding: Provyded nevertheles that they shall not openlye blowe it abroad nor privately whisp it in other folkes eares, wherby a sclaunder myght ryse of her, till it be dyvulged by thassent of his Highnes or his Counsaile: And it is further enacted, that if any of the saide Counsaill being within the Realme do conceyle it and not disclose it unto his Ma^{ty}, or soome of his Counsaile resyante or attendaunt in that tyme on his Royall pson^e, by woorde or wryting within xxth dayes after any of them shall heare of hit, and if they be out of the Realme with as convenyent spede and diligence as they maye, that then they to have lyke punisshemēt and forfaiture as thoffendoures sholde: And in case the saide Counsaile or any of them doo heare or pceyve any suche thing as afore is rehersed, that then it shalbe lefull for them all or any of them, afre notice therof gyven to the King^e Ma^{ty}, to ymagen seke and prove allwaies to theyre witt^e possible to bring the matier and offence to true knowlege and light, and they so doing to incurre no daunger of lawe or penaltie; any Acte or Statute made hertofore to the contrary notwithstanding.

VII.
Any Lightness of Conduct in the Queen for the Time being may be revealed to the King, or to any of his Council;

Counsellors concealing such Information shall be punished as Offenders:

Such Information may be proceeded upon to Proof, without any Penalty.

AND furthermore be it enacted for evyting of suche lyke haynous and abhomynable treasons, in case it fortune eyther the King our Sovereigne Lorde that now [his⁴] or any of his successours herafter being King^e of Englande, shulde take a fansye to any wooman, of what estate degree or condiçon so ever she be, eyther subject or resyaunte within his Domynions or Realmes in waye of Maryage, thinking and estemyng her a pure and cleape maide, when in deade the profe may or after shall appere contrarye eyther by due testimonye or confession of the partye or partyes, and yet she nevertheles willinglie doo couple her self with her Sovereigne Lorde and King in marriage, withoute plaine declaracōn before of her unchaste lief unto his Ma^{ty}, that then every suche offence shalbe demed and adjudged High Treason; and thoffendo^r therein convicte by thordre of the Lawe shall have and suffre suche paines of deth losses and forfaytures of land^e teit^e good^e catalls and debt^e as in cases of High Treason.

VIII.
An unchaste Woman marrying the King declared guilty of High Treason.

AND be it also enacted by aucthorytie aforesaide, that if any pson^e, Subjecte or resyaunte within the Realme or in any the King^e Domynions, hearynge saye by honest reaporte or having pfecte knowledge that suche a Woman being not chaste shall mary with her Sovereigne Lorde and King of this Realme, to the daunger of his moste royall pson^e and of his Succession, and doo not revele and show the same offence to the King for the tyme being or to oon of his Pryveye Counsaill, before suche maryage be had if possible and convenientlie he maye, or ells within xx dayes next afre that he shall have certaine knowledge of suche maryage, That then every suche offence shalbe taken and demed mysprision of highe treason, and thoffendours convicte thereof by thordre of the lawe shall have suche paynes and suffre suche losses and forfaytures as in cases of mysprysion of highe treason.

IX.
Any Person concealing the Unchastity of such Woman declared guilty of Misprision of Treason.

¹ higher § III. *ante*.
² constrained *Printed Copies*.

³ An erroneous Repetition.
⁴ Erroneously for 'is'

X.
Incontinence of or
with the Queen, or
the Prince's Wife,
declared High
Treason.

AND be it also enacted by auctoryte aforsayde, That if the Quene or Wyef of the Prynce move procure or styrr any pson by any Wryting or Message woord^e or tokens or otherwise for that pourpose to use or to have carnal knowledge with them, or if any pson doo move procure or make meanes to the Quene or the Wief of the Prynce to use or have carnall knowledge of them or any of theym, That then aswell the Quene and the Wyef of the Prynce so procuring or carnallye knowne, as everye other pson procuring as is aforesaide or carnallye knowing the Quene or the Wyef of the Prince, and theyre ayders Counsaillers and abettors and evy of theym, shalbe demed and adjudged highe treatours, and being convicte of suche Offenc^e shall have and suffre suche judgment paines of Death and forfaytures of land^e good^e cattall^e and debt^e as in cases of highe treason.

CHAPTER XXII.

AN ACTE concerninge the Order of Wardes and Liveryes.

Recital of Stat.
32 H. VIII. c. 46.
for erecting the
Court of Wardes ;

Expediency of
inrolling Indentures
of Livery there,
&c.

Office of the
Master of the
Liveryes united to
the said Court,
which shall be
called the Court
of Wardes and
Liveryes.

II.
Surveyor
of the Liveryes
the Second Officer
of the Court ;
King's Attorney
the Third Officer,
&c.

III.
Clerk of the
Liveryes, for
making Indentures,
&c.

Oath of the
Surveyor of
the Liveryes.

WHERE in the Parliament holden at Westm̄ the [xxvijth] daye of Aprill in the one and thirtieth yere of the raigne of our Sovereigne Lorde Kinge Henrie theight, by the Grace of God Kinge of Englande Fraunce & Ireland Defender of the Faith and of the Church of Englande and also of Irelande in Earthe the supreme head, and from thence adjourned to Westm̄ aforesaide by diverse progaçions untill the xxvth daye of Maie in the two and thirtieth yere of the raigne of our saide Sovereigne Lorde and then and there holden, amongst other thinges the King^e Graces courte called the Courte of the King^e Wardes was then and there by auctoritie of the saide Parliament established made and auctorisid into a Courte of Recorde, as by an Acte thereof made in the saide Parliament more playnly appeareth; To the whiche Courte it semeth to the King^e Majestie to be necessarie and verye expedient to have the liveryes whiche shalbe sued within this his Realme and other his Dnions incorporated and unyted, and also all Indentures Cedulaes bondes and writing^e to be made in for and upon liveryes to be registred and enrolled in the saide Courte, being a courte of recorde, to thintent that suche Indentures Cedulaes bondes and writing^e may be there surely and cōtenly knowen serched and used, aswell for the Kinge as the partie as case shall require: IN CONSIDERAÇON whereof, and for that it shall not only be honorable and cōmodious to the King^e Majestie to have all the pceding^e of the saide liveryes to be of recorde, but also greatlye to the comfote and pfitte of his Graces subject^e that shall make any searche for the same for his or their cōmodities; The King^e Highnes is therefore pleased and contented that it be enacted by auctoritie of this p̄sent Parliament, that the office of the maister or maisters of the Liveryes, withe the circumstanc^e thereof, shalbe united annexed and [kepte¹] unto the saide Courte of the King^e wardes, and that the auctoritie and office to compoude for any liveryes withe the pceding^e therein shalbe from henceforthe in the rule power and govern^{ance} of the saide Courte, in manner and fourme hereafter declared; any lawe custome patent graunte or usage heretofore had or used to the contrarie notwithstandinge: And that the maister of the King^e Ward^e for the tyme beinge whiche ys the chief and principall head officer of the same Courte shall from henceforthe for ever be maister of the King^e wardes and of the liveryes; and that all other officers and ministers appoynted or hereafter to be appoynted in the same Courte of King^e wardes by auctoritie of the Statute made of the erection of the same Courte, shalbe called officers and ministers of the King^e Courte of his wardes and Liveryes.

AND be it also enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that the King^e saide Highnes his heires and successors from tyme to tyme shall make name and appoynte one officer and minister of and in the saide Courte w^{ch} shall be called the Surveyor of the King^e liveryes, and shalbe the seconde pson of the same Courte; And that the Attorney of the King^e Wardes for the tyme beinge, w^{ch} by the saide former (1) of the saide Courte of the King^e wardes was appointed to be the seconde pson of the saide Courte, shall from henceforthe for ever stande and be the thirde pson of the saide Courte of the King^e wardes and liveryes; and all other officers and ministers of the saide Courte to be placed as yslimited in the same former Acte.

AND further be it enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that the King^e Highnes his heires & successours maye from tyme to tyme make name and appoynte an apte pson to be clerke of the saide liveryes, whiche shall make all Indentures Cedulaes obligaçions and writing^e of bargaynes hereafter to be made and graunted for anye liveryes; and that one parte of the saide Indentures and Cedulaes or other writing^e indented necessarie for the same, shall remayne withe the partie or parties and shalbe sealed withe the seale of the saide maister of the wardes and liveryes and of the saide surveyor of the saide liveryes, and that the same Indentures obligaçions, and the accompt^e to be made upon the same and everie of them, from henceforthe shalbe taken ordered and used and also be of the same force strength and effecte to all intent^e and purposes as the obligaçions Indentures and accompt^e be and ought to be by the saide former Acte; and that everie suche pson w^{ch} in forme aforesaide shall be appoynted to be surveyor of the saide liveryes shall take a corporall othe afore the saide maister of the King^e wardes and liveryes for the tyme beinge after the tenor ensuyng^e: Ye shall sweare that ye well and trulye serve our Sovereigne Lorde the Kinge in the office of Surveyor of his Graces liveryes, and shall mynister equall justice to riche and poore to the best of your power witt & knowledg; and that you shall diligently pcure all thing^e w^{ch} maye honestly and justly be to the King^e advantage and pfitte and to the augmentaçion of the right and p̄rogative of his Grac^e Crowne, and from tyme to tyme deliver with spede suche as shall have to doe afore you, and that you shall not take ne receyve of any pson or psons any gyfte or rewarde in any case or matter dependenge or to depende in the saide courte of the Kinges wardes, wherein the King^e Highnes shalbe partie, by reason whereof any p̄judice [losses⁴] hindraunce or disherison shall or maye growe to the King^e Highnes his heires or successours: So helpe you God & all Sainct^e.

¹ xvijth O.

² knett O.

³ acte O.

⁴ losses

AND be it also enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that the saide Clerke of the saide Liveries shall take a corporall othe afore the saide Maister of the Wardes and Lyveries for the tyme beinge, after the tenor hereafter ensuyng: Ye shall sweare that you shall well and truly serve the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde in your Office of Clarke of the Lyveries, and trulye doe and execute without delaye fraude or covyn all and everie thinge and thinge w^{ch} you ought to doe by reason of your saide office, accordinge to the forme and effecte of this p^{re}sent Acte; So helpe you God and all Sainte. And that all Liveries w^{ch} hereafter shalbe sued out of the Kinge Grac^e handes his heires and successours and out of the handes of any of them, of any castells honnours mannors lande teit^{le} rent^{le} rev^{er}sons remaynders or other hereditament^{le} whatsoever they be, shalbe in the order survey and governaunce of the saide Courte of the Kinge Wardes and Liveries and of the Ministers of the same.

IV.
Oath of Clerk
of the Liveries :

All Liveries shall
be in the Survey of
the said Court.

AND be it enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that noe pson or psons havinge landes or teit^{le} above the yerlye value of five pounde, shall have or sue any liverie, before Inquisi^{ti}on or Office founde before the Excheter or other Cōmissioner or Cōmissioners by vertue of the Kinge Writt or Cōmission to be directed out of the Kinge Chancerie or other Courte havinge auctoritie to make suche Writt^{le} or Cōmissions for suyng of Lyveries; w^{ch} writt^{le} or Cōmissions shall not passe out of the Chauncerie or any other Courte but by a warrante or bill to be assigned and subscribed withe the hande and names of the saide maister surveyor or attorney & receyvor, or thre two or one of them, to be directed and delivered to the Chauncellor of Englande or to any other Chauncellor or officer havinge power to awarde suche writt^{le}. And if the landes and teit^{le} whereof anye Inquisi^{ti}on ys to be had by vertue of anye suche Writte or Cōmission excede the yerely value of five pounde, that then suche as sue for suche Writt^{le} or Cōmissions shall paye for the seale & writinge thereof such fees as hathe bene accustomed; And if the said landes and teit^{le} whereof anye suche Inquisi^{ti}ons & offices ys to be founde by vertue of anye suche Writte or Commission excede not the saide yerely value of fyve pounde, then suche as shall sue for suche Writt^{le} or Cōmissions shall paye for the seale of everie of them six pence, and for the writinge sixpence, and not above.

V.
None shall sue
Livery of Lands
above £5. per An.
before Inquest of
Office found, or
upon Warrant from
the said Court :

Fees upon such
Inquests.

AND it is also enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that all Inquisi^{ti}ons and offices, to be founde by vertue of anye suche Writt^{le} or Cōmissions, shalbe returned by the Eschetors or Cōmissioners to whom suche Writt^{le} or Cōmissions shalbe directed, into the saide Chauncerie or into suche other Courte from whence suche Writt^{le} or Cōmissions were awarded, in suche manner and forme and upon suche paynes as ys lymitted by the lawes & statut^{le} of the Realme in suche cases: And that the clerk^e of the Pettie Bagge shall receyve suche offic^e & make a t^{ra}nscrip^t thereof from tyme to tyme to the saide Maister of the Ward^e and Liveries, in like manner and forme as they are bounden and have bene accustomed to do into the Kinge Eschequer, and upon suche peynes as be lymitted and appoynted by the Lawes and Statut^{le} of the Realme in suche cases.

VI.
Such Inquests of
Office shall be duly
returned. and
Transcripts made
into the Court
of Wards, &c.

AND it ys also enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that the saide Maister of the Wardes and Liveries, and the Surveyor Attorney and Gen^{er}all Receyvor of the saide Courte, or thre of them whereof the saide Maister or Surveyor to be one, shall have power and auctoritie by vertue of this p^{re}sent acte, after suche offices and Inquisi^{ti}ons founde as ys aforesaide, to coven^{te} and indent withe everie pson and psons for his and their lyverie of the Castels mannors lordshipps landes teit^{le} and hereditament^{le}, comprised or not comprised in suche offices, and to make and sett the rate and price for the same, and to appoynt and stall the dayes of payment thereof, by obliga^{ti}on or obliga^{ti}ons to be taken for the same to the Kinge or Sovereigne Lorde; whiche obliga^{ti}on and obliga^{ti}ons so made and everie of them shalbe good and effectuell in the lawe and shalbe of like auctoritie and strenghe as obliga^{ti}ons to be taken by authoritie of the same courte of the Kinge Ward^e be of by vertue of the saide former Acte; And that all and singuler billes, for any speciall or gen^{er}all Liverie to be sued, assigned by the hande of the saide Maister Surveyor Attorney Receyvor or thre of them, whereof the saide Maister or Surveyor to be one, shalbe a good and sufficient warrante, aswell to the Chauncellor of Englande as to the Chauncellor of the Dutchie of Lancaster and to all other Chauncellors and officers havinge power to passe Lyveries under any of the Kinge Seales, for the makeinge out sealinge and delyverie of any Liveries, accordinge to the tenor purporte and effecte of suche billes with other clauses of course necessarie for the same: Any lawe or custome to the cont^{ra}rie hereof notwithstandinge.

VII.
Master of the
Wards, &c. may
agree with the
Parties, and take
Security for
Liveries ;

Warrant to the
Chancellor, &c.
for suing Livery.

PROVIDED alwaye and be it enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that the Lorde Privie Seale, the Lorde Greate Chambleyne, the Kinge Chief and Principall Secretaries, the Master of the Rolles and the Kinge Clerkes of the Signet and Privie Seale, the Clerk^e of the Pettie Bagge, and all and everie other Officer and Officers & Clerk^e in the Chauncerie or els where in any other Courte where suche Liveries shall passe, shall have and be paide all suche their fees as hathe bene accustomed, all whiche fees shalbe received and paide by the hande of the Clerk^e of the Pettie Bagge if the Liveries be sued in the Chauncerie, or by other Clerk^e by whose hande Liveries shalbe written in other Courte; any thinge in this Acte to the cont^{ra}rie thereof notwithstandinge.

VIII.
Fees to Officers on
suing of Liveries.

AND it is further enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that everie pson and psons from henceforth maye sue at their pleasure a gen^{er}all Lyverie, for anye mannors landes teit^{le} rent^{le} rev^{er}sons remaynders or other hereditament^{le} whereof the clere yerely value shall not excede Twentye pounde, after office thereof by Write or Cōmission founde returned and cytified as ys aforesaide. Provided alwayes that noe suche Liverie shall passe or be sued without a Bill or Warrante to be firste obteyned for the same from the saide Maister of the Wardes and Liveries and the saide Surveyor Attorney and Gen^{er}all Receyvor or thre of them, and signed and subscribed with the names and handes of the saide Maister Surveyor Attorney and Gen^{er}all Receyvor or thre of them as ys aforesaide.

IX.
General Livery
may be sued
of Lands not
exceeding £20.
a Year.

AND it is ordeyned and enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that if the mannors lande teit^{le} or hereditament^{le} wherof a gen^{er}all Liverie may be sued by auctoritie of this Acte, excede the clere yerely value of five pounde, that then suche as shall sue and have suche gen^{er}all Liverie for any mannors lande teit^{le} or hereditament^{le} excedinge the clere yerely value

X.
Fees on suing
General Livery
of such Lands.

of five pounde, shall paye for the seale thereof twentie shillinge fower pence, and all other suche fees as heretofore in suche cases hath bene accustomed, in and upon the suyng of anye genall Liveries: And if the lande teit^r [and^r] hereditament^r whereof anye suche genall Liverie shalbe sued excede not the clere yerely value of five pounde, that then everie pson and psons, suyng for anye genall Liverie for any lande teit^r rent^r re^rvisions remaynders or other hereditament^r not excedinge the clere yerely value of five pounde, shall paye suche fees as hereafter followeth and none other, that is to saye; For the seale of everie suche Liverie xij d. and to the clark^r of the Pettie Bagge for the writinge & enrollinge thereof xx d. and for the respite of homage in the Hanaper eight pence, and to the Lorde Great Chamberleyne xx d. and to the Maister of the Rolles xx d. and to the Clerke of the Liveries for the warrant and enrollinge of the Lyverie twentie pence.

XI.
Fees in Exchequer
on respiting
Homage, &c.

Ascertaining
Value of Lands.

AND be it also enacted by thaurtoritie aforesaide, that noe pson or psons shall paye in the Kinge Eschequer or any other Courte, for the respite of homage of or for anye mannors landes teit^r or hereditament^r whereof the clere yerely value excedeth not five pounde above eight pence, and for thentringe thereof & warraunt of attorney above fower pence; and that the value of suche mannors lande teit^r and hereditament^r, not excedinge the yerely value of twentie pounde, shalbe taken as (¹) ys lymitted in the offices founden thereof; excepte by the ex^ria^rcion and ^rificate of the saide maister of the ward^r and liveries and the said surveyor Attorney and genall Receyv^r or thre of them as ys aforesaide it shall otherwise appere and be declared in anye of the Kinge Courte.

XII.
Penalty on
Escheators
neglecting to
execute their
Office, £20.

AND be it also enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that all and everie suche pson & psons, whiche shalbe named and ^rified in the Kinge Chauncerie by the Lorde Treasurer of Englande to be Eschetor, shall within one moneth next after his tres patent^r shalbe offered unto him, take upon him the execu^rcion of the same office, or els appere in the saide Eschequer and shewe a reasonable cause why he ought not so to doe; and yf anye suche pson so named and ^rified to be Eschetor doe not appere as ys aforesaide within one moneth next after notice to him given as ys aforesaide, nor shewe any reasonable cause why he ought not to doe the same, that then he shall lose and forfeyte for evy suche defaulte twentye pounde to the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde, to be levied to his Majesties use in any his Highnes Courte of Recorde.

XIII.
Escheators shall
not take Inquests
of Lands above
£5. per An.
without the King's
Writ, Penalty, £5.
Nor take more than
certain Fees on
Inquests of Lands
not exceeding £5.
Penalty, £5.

Penalty on Officers
refusing to receive
Inquests returned,
£5.

AND be it also enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that noe Eschetor after the fyrst daye of Maye next comyng, shall sytt onlye by vertue of his office for inquirie of the tenure title or value of any lande teit^r or hereditament^r where the same landes teit^r or hereditament^r bene of the value of five pounde by the yere or above and holden of the Kinge, without the Kinge writt to be directed to him for the same; upon payne to lose and forfeyte for everie tyme that he shall sytt and make inquirie cont^rrie to the forme of this Statute five Pounde; nor that [noe^r] Eschetor shall take for the fyndinge of anye office of anye mannors lande teit^r or hereditament^r that shall not excede the clere yerely value of five pounde above the [same^r] of fyftene shillinge, that is to saye, for the Eschetors fee vjs. viij d. and for the writinge of the Office ijs. iiij d. and for the charg^r of the Jurie thre shillinge, and for the officers & ministers that shall receyve the saide Office in any Courte of Recorde two shillinge, upon (²) that evy Eschetor offendinge this Acte shall lose and forfeyt for everie tyme soe offendinge five poundes: And that the officers and ministers of everie Courte of Recorde where suche Inquisi^rcons shalbe returned, being offered unto them within one moneth next after the fyndinge thereof, shall receyve and take the same, upon payne to lose and forfeyt for everie tyme offendinge this Acte fyve pounde: The one moytie of all w^{ch} forfeiture aforesaide shalbe to the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde and thother moytie thereof to the partie that will sue for the same in any of the Kinge Courte of Recorde, in w^{ch} suyte the defendaunte shall not wage his lawe nor any ptecc^ron or Essoyne shalbe allowed.

XIV.
Penalty on
Surveyor, &c.
concealing the
King's Profits;
Double Value.

AND it is also enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that yf the saide Surveyor of the liveries, or the Clarke of the same, doe willinglie withdrawe or conceale any recorde or p^rfytt that shall come or growe to the Kinge Majestie his heires or successors by reason of the same, that then he or they so offendinge shall lose to the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde his heires and successors the double value of the thinge soe concealed [and^r] withdrawen, the same to be levied and recovered againste such psons so offendinge upon an Informa^rcion thereof to be made by the partie greived, and the same duely p^rved in the same Courte of the Wardes and Liveries.

XV.
Master of the
Wards, &c. may
take Recognisances;

and, with Advice
of the Court,
mitigate the same,
if forfeited, and to
set Fines, leviable
by Scire facias,
as under Stat.
27 H. VIII. c. 27.
and may commit
Offender for
Contempt, &c.

and may cancel
Recognisances.

AND also be it enacted by thaurtoritie aforesaide, that the saide Maister for the tyme beinge shall have power and auctoritie to take recognizaunc^r of all and everie pson and psons that shalbe called into the Courte of Wardes and Liveries, to answer to any matter alleged againste them in the saide Courte, to make their daily apparance in the saide Courte to answer to such^r matter as to them then and there from tyme to tyme shalbe alleged; and that all suche Recognizaunc^r of what some soever they be shalbe as good and effectuell in the lawe to all intent^r and purposes as Recognizaunc^r taken in the Kinge highe Courte of Chauncerie or els where before any Judge of recorde within this Realme: And that the saide maister for the tyme beinge, withe thadvise of the Courte or of suche number of the same as then shalbe p^rsent so that they be two beside the saide maister, shall have full power and auctoritie to moderate suche Recognizaunc^r as be or shalbe there forfeited, and to sett fynes for the same to the Kinge use under the somes conteyned in the saide Recognizaunc^r; the same fynes to be levied by like p^rcesse of scire facias as by the Statute made in the xxvijth yere of our Sovereigne Lorde the Kinge raigne is given to the Chauncellor of the Courte of Augmenta^rcion of the revenues of his Graces crowne: and that the saide Maister for the tyme beinge, withe thadvise aforesaide, shall have power and auctoritie to comytt to Warde any pson or psons for his or their disobedience contempe or other offence made or to be made triable within the Kinge saide Courte of the Wardes and Liveries, and upon the saide matters ordered or decreed there to deliver them from prison: and to cancell and make voyde all Recognizaunc^r and obliga^rcons taken or hereafter to be taken in the same Courte to the Kinge use, w^{hen} and as often as the saide

or O.

¹ it O.

² any O.

³ some O.

⁴ payne O.

⁵ or O.

Maister with thadvise of the saide Courte, or thre of them, shall see and pceyve the matters and causes for the w^{ch} any suche Recognizaunce or obligacōn hath or hereafter shall happen to be taken to be fynished and ended, and the King^e Grace his heires or Successours or the partie thereupon satisfied, without any other warrant for the same.

AND be it further enacted that all and everie such heire and heires w^{ch} hereafter shalbe in case to sue liverie, where the land^e and tenit^e of the saide heire and heires exceeds not the yerely value of fyve pound^e, that then everie suche heire shall lafullye sue forthe his genall lyverie, by warrant to be made and had from the saide Courte of the King^e Wardes and Lyveries as aforesaide, although there be [none other¹] Inquisicōn or Inquisicōns thereof then had [bene²] cūfyed; and that this Acte [shall³] warrant sufficient, aswell to the Chauncellor of Englande Chauncellor of the Dutchie of Lancaster and to all other Chauncellors and Officers of the King^e Court^e havinge power to passe Liveries under anye the King^e Seales, for the makinge out sealinge and delyverie of any Liveries accordinge to the tenor purporte and effecte of suche billes, with other clauses of course necessarie for the same, takinge for the fees of everie suche Liverie as ys afore exp^{ss}ed for the fees of genall Liveries not excedinge the yerely value of fyve pound^e, [although⁴] the same Liverie were made and sued forthe upon an office founde by vertue of the King^e writt; any lawe heretofore made or other thinge in this p^sent Acte to the cont^rie notwithstandinge.

XVI.
How General
Livery may be sued,
without Office
found, of Lands
not exceeding £5.
per Annum.

AND be it also enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that all and everie pson and psons to whom the King^e Highnes shall graunte any lyverie in fourme aforesaide to be sued; upon his bill assigned thereof withe the King^e moste gracious hande or withe the handes of the officers of his Graces Courte of the wardes and lyveries as before ys exp^{ss}ed, sue forthe his patent within thre monethes next after the assignement of the saide bill, or els the same bill and the effecte thereof to be utterly voyde and of none effect.

XVII.
Patents for such
Livery shall besued,
within Three
Months after
Warrant for
the same.

(⁵) PROVIDED alwaies and be it enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that the Clerk^e of the pettie bagg in the Chauncerie shall not be compelled to cūfyie any t^{ns}cripte of any office into the King^e Eschequer but twice in the yere; that is to saye, they shall cūfyie the t^{ns}cript^e of all offices founden and returned into the Chauncerie betwene Easter and Sainte Michael Tharchaungell, yerely in the terme of Sainte Michael, and the t^{ns}cript^e of all offic^e founden and returned into the saide Chauncerie betwene Michaelmas and Easter they shall cūfyie into the saide Eschequer yerely in the terme of Easter, and not otherwise; any thinge conteyned in this Statute or in any other Statute heretofore made to the cont^rie thereof notwithstandinge.

XVIII.
Transcripts of
Inquests shall be
certified into the
Eschequer, in
Michaelmas and
Easter Terms.

PROVIDED alwaies that this Acte nor any thinge therein conteyned shall in any wise extende to be p^judiciall or hurtfull to anye royalties lib^{ty}es franchises privileges p^hemynenc^e and jurisdicōns of the Countye Palantyne and Duchy of Lancaster or of any of them; but that the same royalties lib^{ty}es franchises privileg^e p^hemynenc^e and jurisdicōns and everie of them shall still contynue and remayne to the Countie Palantyne and Duchy of Lancaster, as fully plenary and holye as they did before the makinge of this Acte; any thinge in the same Acte conteyned to the cont^rie notwithstandinge.

XIX.
Proviso for
Liberties of
the Duchy of
Lancaster.

CHAPTER XXIII.

AN ACTE to pcede by a Cōmyssion of Oyer and Determyner againste suche psons as shall confesse Treasons without remandinge the same to be tried in the same Shier where the Offence was cōmytted.

FORASMUCHE as div^{rs}e and sundrie psons, upon great ground^e of vehement suspicions aswell of High Treason pettie Treason and mysprisions of Treason as of murders, be many tymes sent for from div^{rs}e the shires and plac^e of this Realme and other the Kinges Dnions, to the King^e Majesties great charg^e and expenc^e, to be examyned before the King^e Highnes Councell upon their offenc^e, to thintent that convicōn or declaracōn of suche psons shoulde spedely ensue as the merites of their cases sholde require; And albeit that, after great travaile taken in the exāiacōns of suche psons, it appere to the saide Councell by confession witnes or vehement suspecte that suche psons be rather giltye of suche offenc^e whereof they be so examyned then otherwise, yet nevertheless suche offenders so examyned, by the course of the cōmon lawe of this Realme, must be endyted within the shires or places where they cōmytted their offenc^e, and also tried by the Inhabitaunt^e or Freholders of suche shires and places, although by their confessions or (⁶) sufficient witnes their offenc^e be cūtenly knowen to the King^e Councell; by reason whereof, beside the travaile and paynes of the King^e Majesties Councell in suche cases, the Kinges Highnes is often tymes putto great charg^e and expenc^e in remaundyng^e suche psons to the Countries where they offended, there to be indicted and tried of their offences; And somtyme the Inhabitant^e and Freholders of the shires or plac^e where suche offenc^e were done be compelled to appere out of the shires and plac^e for suche causes, to their great charg^e, for the triall or declaracōn of suche offenc^e; and somtyme by occacōn of the charg^e for remaundyng^e of suche offenders to be indyted and tried by the course of the comon lawe, suche offenders lye still in Prison and be forgotten, wherby many tymes by helpe of their confederat^e they escape unpunished, to the great courage and [examples⁷] of evill doers: BE IT THEREFORE enacted by the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde and by thassent of the Lordes spūall & temporall & the Cōmons of this p^sent Parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that yf any pson or psons, beinge examyned before the King^e Councell or thre of them

Inconvenience,
where Persons
accused of Treason
or Murder are
examined before
the King's Council,
of remanding them
to be tried, in the
Shires or Places
where the Offences
were committed;

¹ no other O.

² ne O.

³ shalbe O.

⁴ as though O.

⁵ The Two following Provisoes are annexed to the Original Act in Two separate Schedules.

⁶ by O.

⁷ evyll example O.

Such Offenders may be tried in any Shire, &c. under the King's Commission, for such Offences, committed in any Place, within the King's Dominions, or without.

No Challenge for the Shire, &c.

II. Challenge allowed for want of Freehold.

III. Peers shall be tried by Peers.

IV. No peremptory Challenge allowed in Cases of Treason.

upon any manner of Treasons mysprisions of Treasons or murders, doe confesse any suche offence, or that the said Counsell or thre of them upon suche exāiācōn shall think any pson so examyned to be vehemently suspected of any treason mysprisions of treasons or murder, that then in everie suche case, by the King's cōmaundment, his Majesties Cōmission of Oyer & Determyner under his Highnes greate seale shalbe made by the Chauncellor of Englande, to such psons and into such shires or places as shalbe named and appoynted by the King's Highnes for the spedy triall conviction or deliveraunce of suche offenders; w^{ch} Cōmissioners shall have power and auctoritie to enquire heare & determyne all suche treasons mysprisions of treasons and murders, within the shires and plac^e lymitted by their Cōmission, by suche good and lafull psons as shalbe returned before them by the Shirieff or his Minister, or any other havinge power to retorne writt^e and pcesse for that purpose, in whatsoever other Shire or place, within the King's Dnions or without, suche offence of treasons mysprisions of treasons or murders so examyned were done or cōmytted: And that in suche cases noe challenge for the shire or hundred shalbe allowed.

PROVIDED that upon the triall of suche treasons mysprisions of treasons and murders the challenge to anye Juror for lacke of Freeholde of the yerely value of fourtye shilling^e shalbe allowed as hath bene accustomed.

PROVIDED also that if any Peeres of the Realme shall happen to be endited of any of the offence aforesaide, by vertue of any suche Cōmission to be granted by auctoritie of this Acte, yet nevertheless they (¹) have their triall by Peeres, in like manner and forme as here to fore hath bene used; Any thinge in this Acte conteyned or anye thinge to be done by vertue thereof in any wise notwithstandinge.

AND it is ordeyned (¹) by auctoritie aforesaide, that pemptorie challenge shall not from henceforthe be admytted or allowed in any cases of high treason nor mysprision of high treason.

CHAPTER XXIV.

AN ACTE that noe Man shalbe Justice of Assise in his owne Countrey.

Recital of Stat. 8 Ric. II. c. 2. that none be Justice of Assise in the County where he dwells;

Evasion thereof;

None shall be Justice of Assise within any County where he was born or doth inhabit; Penalty £100.

II. Proviso for Clerks of Assise being Associates to the Justices.

III. Proviso for Officers in Corporations.

WHERE in the Parliament holden in the Eight yere of Kinge Richarde the Seconde, it was enacted ordeyned & established that noe [learned man³] in the lawes of this Realme sholde from thenceforth be Justice of Assise in the Countrey where he dwelleth, and that the chief Justice of the cōmon place sholde be from thenceforth assigned amonge other Justices to the takinge of the saide Assises, but [as⁴] the chief Justice of the King's Benche there sholde be done and used as hathe bene used for the most parte by the space of one hundred yeres nexte before, as by the saide acte more at large it dothe and maye appere: Sins the makinge of w^{ch} said good acte and lawe div^{se} Justice and men lerned in the lawes of this Realme have by their owne meanes industrie and policie and for their owne comoditie and ease, obteyned, cont^{re} to the forme of the saide acte, to be Justice of Assises in the Countries and Countyes where they were borne or were inhabitinge, wherby some gelosie of their affection and favor toward^e their kinsmen alliance and freind^e within the saide Countries or Countyes where they were so borne or inhabitinge hath bene conceived and had against them, by the King's most lovinge subject^e of the same Countries and Countyes: FOR REFORMACōN whereof the Kinges moste lovinge subject^e, and the Cōmons in this p^{se}nt Parliament assembled most humbly beseech and desire the King's Majestie, And that it maye be enacted by the King's Majestie withe thassent of the Lordes sp^uall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p^{se}nt parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that noe Justice nor other man learned in the lawes of this Realme shall, at anye tyme from or after the feast of Easter next cōmyng^e, use nor e^xcise the office of Justice of Assise within anye County where the saide Justice was borne or doth inhabyte; upon payne to forfeyte for everie offence done cont^{re} to the forme of this p^{se}nt Acte one hundred pound^e, the moytie whereof to be to our Sovereigne Lorde the Kinge and thother moytie thereof to the partie that will sue for the same in any of the King's Court^e by bill playnt informacōn accōn of debte or otherwise, in the w^{ch} s^uyte noe p^{te}cōn essoyn^e nor wager of lawe shalbe admytted or allowed.

(¹) PROVIDED alwaye and be it further enacted by auctoritie aforesaid, that this Acte or any thinge herein conteyned shall not extend be construed or [interpreted⁵] to touche or concerne any pson or psons that nowe are or hereafter shalbe Clarke or Clark^e of Assises, and shalbe associate to anye Justice of Assise, of or in anye Countye Cittie or Towne within this Realme of Englande wherein the same pson or psons clarke or clark^e so associat doe dwell or were borne; but that all and everie clarke and clarkes of Assises, w^{ch} nowe doe e^xcise or occupye or hereafter shall e^xcise or occupie any office of Clarkeshippe of Assises, shall and may e^xcise and occupye the same in any Countye Cittie or Towne wherein the same clarke or clerkes of Assises do dwell or were borne; Any thinge in this (¹) conteyned to the cont^{re} notwithstandinge.

PROVIDED also that these termes, Justice of Assises or other psons learned in the lawes of the Realme, shall not extend or in anywise be interpreted to any Mayres Sheriffes Recorders Steward^e Bayliff^e Sewters or other officers beinge borne or dwellinge within any Cittie Bourgh^e or Towne within this Realme of Englande; but that they may be Justice of Assises, of freshe force or of other Assises, in the same Cittie Bourgh or Towne where he or they doe or shall dwell or were borne, as they or any of them before this tyme have or myght have bene, to all intent^e and purposes; any thinge in this Acte conteyned to the cont^{re} notwithstandinge.

¹ shall O.

² and enacted O.

³ man learned O.

⁴ as to St. 8 Ric. II. c. 2.

⁵ The following Provisoes are annexed to the Original Act in Three separate Schedules.

⁶ interpretate O.

⁷ Acte O.

PROVIDED alwaies that this Acte nor any thinge therein conteyned shalbe p̄judiciall to any Justice or Justicē of the one Benche or the other for takinge hearinge [and ¹] determyninge assises in the saide Courtē in the one Benche or the other, nor to any Justice that shall take anye Assise by or uppon adjournement for difficulty of the same.

IV.
Proviso for Justices
in both Benches.

PROVIDED alwaye and be it enacted that anye Clarke of Assise, duringe the onlye tyme of the Session of or for any Assise or Assises or of or for any Nisi prius, shall not be of Counsell withe anye pson or psons, within any Circuyte whereof he shalbe Clerke of Assise, otherwise [then ²] to that office only apperteyneth; upon payne to forfeyt for everie tyme offendinge cont̄rie to this estatute tenne poundē, the one moytie thereof to be to the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde and thother moytie (³) the partie greived, to be sued in any of the Kingē Courtē of Recorde by accōn of debte bill playntē informacōn or otherwise in whiche suyte noe essoynē p̄tecōn wāger of lawe or other delatorie plea shalbe admyted or allowed.

V.
Clerk of Assise
shall not be Counsel
for any Person in
his Circuit.
Penalty, £10.

PROVIDED also and be it enacted by the auctoritie abovesaide that this Acte or any thinge therein conteyned extend not to the Justices [Justice Clarke ⁴] or Clarkē of Assise within our Sovereigne Lorde the Kingē Duchye & Countie Palantyne of Lancaster, nor to any of them that now be or hereafter shalbe; but that the same Justice Justice Clarkē and Clarke and everie of them shall and maye execute their officē and everie of them in suche manner and forme as they or any of them have used to doe before the makinge of this p̄sent Acte; This Acte or any thinge therin conteyned to the cont̄rie thereof notwithstandinge.

VI.
Proviso for Justices,
Justice Clerks,
and Clerks in
Lancaster.

CHAPTER XXV. (⁵)

AN ACT for the making free and to putt in the nature off mere Englishmen certayne children begotten and born byyonde the Sea.

WHERE Thomas Poyntz of London Grocer, occupyeng the feate of march^{und}ise in the Partes beyonde the See maryed there a Woman of that Cuntrey borne, & had by her in lawfull matrymony dyv̄se Childern yet lyvyng, which intende by Gods Grace to be the Kyngē feithfull & obedient Subjectē; where also William Castelyn of London Mercer, occupyeng in the partes of Levant w̄yn the Citie of Chio in Grecia, toke to his Wyffe one Angeleta doughto^r of Michaell Villacho of the same Citie, & hadd by her in lauffull matrymony a son called Edward yet lyvyng, whiche likewyse intendeth by Goddē Grace to be the Kyngē feithfull & obedient subjecte; and where also John Dymock late one of the gentylnen Ussherē of the Kyngē most hōiāble Chamber was in the partes beyonde the See, that is to wytt in Andwarpp in the County of Braband about the Kyngē affayres, & there toke to his Wiffe Beatrice doughto^r of one John Van Clene, & hadd by her in lawfull matrymony a Son called John Dymock yet lyvyng, whiche intendyth (God willyng) to be the Kyngē feithfull & obedient Subjecte: Wherefore be it enactyd & establysshed by the Kyngē Highnes w^t thassent of the Lordē sp̄uall & temporall & the Comons in this p̄sent plyament assembled & by thaurorite of the same, that aswell the seid John Dymock the Son of John Dymock, & Edward Castelyn, as all the seid Chyldern of the seid Thomas Poyntē now borne, & ev̄y of them, shall be from hensforth reputyd & taken the Kyngē naturall Subjectē, as lawfull psons borne w̄yn this Realme of Englonde, & as free psons to all intentē construccōns & p̄poses, as if they & ev̄y of them had ben borne w̄yn this Realme of Englonde; And also shall from hensforth, by the seid auctorite, be inabled & adjudged able to all intentē construccōns & p̄poses, aswell to demande chalenge have & inyoie landē teitē & hereditamentē as heyre or heires to eny of his or their auncestours, by reason only of eny discent right or title whiche after the first day of this plyament shall discende accrue come or growe unto them or to eny of them, and to have & inyoie landē teitē & heredytamentē by wey of p̄chase or gyfte of eny pson or psons, as also for to p̄secute & defende all man^r of Accōns & suytes & all other lawfull thyngē what so ev̄ to doo, as liberally frankly lawfully surely & frely as if they & ev̄y of them had ben naturally borne w̄yn this Realme of Englonde, & as eny other pson or psons naturally borne w̄yn this Realme of Englonde may lawfully doo: any Lawe acte statute custome orden^{nce} or other thyng what so ev̄ had made don ordeyned p̄claymed or p̄vyded to the cont̄ry herof in eny wyse notwstondyng.

Recital of the
Marriages, of
certain Persons
named, in Foreign
Parts, with
Women Aliens:

The Children of
the said Persons
naturalized, and
enabled to take
Land, by Descent
or Purchase, and
to sue or be sued,
&c.

¹ or O.

² than O.

³ to O.

⁴ Justice Clerkē.

⁵ From the Original Act in the Parliament Office. See Note at the beginning of this Year.

CHAPTER XXVI. (1)

A BILL towching thannihilating off certayne cōvayanč devised by ¶ Jhon Shelton.

Recital of the Purport of certain Conveyances in Trust, made by Sir John Shelton, by Covin to exclude the King of his Primer Seisin, &c. and Lords of their Wardships, Reliefs, &c.

WHERE Sir John Shelton Knyght deceased, beyng a man of greate possessions in his lyfe tyme, by thadvyse of synystre Counsell, practysed devysed & made by coveyne dyvse crafty dede estates & other conveyances in the lawe, aswell unto hym selfe as to other psons, of & in his Mañs lande teñt & heredytament in the Counties of Norffolke & Suffolke, not only to thentent to disceyve & exclude the Kyngē Majestye of his prym season p̄rogatyve wardshipp & right of & in the p̄myssez, but also to thentent to disceyve & exclude the Nobles & other the Kingē lovyng Subject of their wardshipp releyff and such like servyce as shuld accrue growe & come unto them by reason of their tenures in the p̄myssez, that is to wytt; the seid Sir John Shelton by his dede indentyd beryng date the fyvetene day of Septembre in the xxxjth yere of the reigne of our Sovereign Lord Kyng Henry the eight, dyd infeoffe of & in dyvse of his Mano's lande teñt & heredytament in the seid Counties of Norff & Suff one John Mynnys, to have unto hym & to his heires, [apon 1] condiçon that the same John Mynnys w'yn fyvetene dayes then next ensuyng shuld by his dede indentyd give the same Mañs lande teñt & heredytament to the seid ¶ John Shelton & his assignez for t̄me of lxxxxixth yeres then next folowyng w'out impechement of Wast, the remayndre therof aft̄ the same terme ended to Rauffe Shelton gentylman, son & heire appar^{unt} of John Shelton Esquyer, son & heire of the seid ¶ John Shelton, & to the heyres males of the body of the seid Rauffe Shelton gentylman lawfully begotten; and for defaulte of such issue the remayndre therof to the heires males of the body of the seid ¶ John Shelton lawfully begotten, w' dyvse other remayndres o^v, as by the seid dede indentyd emong^e other thing^e theryn conteyned more pleynty is shewed & may appere: And also the seid ¶ John Shelton by one other dede indentyd beryng date the seid fyvetene day of Septembre in the seid xxxjth yere of o^r seid Sovereign Lord the Kyngē reigne, dyd gyve dyvse other of his Mañs lande teñt & heredytament to the seid John Mynnys, To have unto hym & to his heires [apon 1] condiçon that the seid John Mynnys w'yn fyvetene dayes then next folowyng shuld by his dede indentyd gyve the same Mano's lande teñt & heredytament to Dame Anne then wyffe of the seid ¶ John Shelton for t̄me of her lyffe, the remayndre therof aft̄ her deceasse to the seid ¶ John Shelton for t̄me of his lyffe w'out impechement of wast, & aft̄ his deceasse the remayndre therof to the seid John Shelton Esquyer w'out impechement of wast for t̄me of threscore yeres (yf he so long lyved), & aft̄ the seid t̄me det̄mynd, the remayndre therof to the seid Rauffe Shelton gentylman & to the heires males of his body lawfully begotten, & for defaulte of such issue the remayndre therof to the heires males of the body of the seid ¶ John Shelton lauffully begotten, with dyvse other remayndres o^v: And moreo^v the seid ¶ John Shelton, by the same his dede indentyd, dyd gyve dyvse other of his Mañ lande teñt & hereditament in the seid Counties of Norff & Suff to the seid John Mynnys, to have unto hym & to his heire & assignez fore^v, [apon 1] condiçon that the same John Mynnys w'yn fyvetene dayes then next folowyng shuld by his dede indentyd gyve the same Mañ lande teñt & hereditament to the seid Dame Anne for t̄me of [lxxxxixth 1] then next folowyng, And if the seid Dame Anne shuld fortune to dye withyn the same t̄me then the remayndre therof to the seid ¶ John Shelton his executo^r & assignez duryng the residue of the same t̄me, & aft̄ the same t̄me ended, then the same p̄myssez to remayne to the seid Rauffe Shelton gentylman & to the heires males of his body lawfullie begotten, & for defaulte of such yssue the remayndre therof to the heires males of the body of the seid ¶ John Shelton lawfully begotten, w' dyvse other remayndres o^v, as by the same dede indentyd emong^e other thing^e theryn conteyned more pleynty is shewed & may appere: And as it apperyth, aswell by wrytyng as otherwyse, the seid John Mynnys aft̄ that by his se^vall dede indentyd beryng date in the seid moneth of Septembre, executyd se^vall estates of & in all & singler the p̄myssez, according to the seid se^vall dede of feoffment w' condiçons theryn conteyned; And moreo^v the seid ¶ John aft̄ y^t declared his last wyll of & in the p̄myssez for & to thentent aforeseid: All which mat^s aft̄ the deth of the seid ¶ John Shelton beyng revelyd unto the Kyngē most Royall Majestye was by his Gracys comaundment delibately examyned before the Lord of his most hon^{orable} Counsell, before whome [apon 1] thexamynaçon therof it pleynty apperyd aswell by the confessions of the parties & devyso^s of the same wrytyng & dede as otherwyse, that the seid dede estates wylle & other conveyances, made in the lyffe of the seid ¶ John Shelton, were devysed had & made by coveyne for & to thentent aforeseid; by reason wherof the said John Shelton Esquyer son & heire of the seid ¶ John Shelton, beyng above thage of xxjth yeres at the tyme of the deth of his seid father, dyd suc a specyall lyvey out of the Kynges Majesties hande of & in all the seid Mañs lande teñt & heredytament as heire unto the seid ¶ John his father, as of Recorde more pleynty apperyth: For the pleyne declaraçon of the advoydyng & adnychilatyng of the seid crafty & voide dede estates will & conveyances, devysed by fraude & coveyne as is aforeseid, be it ordeyned establysshed & enactyd by the auctorite of this p̄sent parlyament, that all & singler the seid dede estates wylle & other conveyances, had & made as is aforeseid, & the possessions & lyvey of season [therapon 1] made & delyved accordyngly, & also all & syngler gyftes gr^{unt} remayndres rev^çons articles clauses & word^e in them & evy of them conteyned, be demyd & adjugged clerely voide & of none effecte to all intent^e construccions & p^oses; And that the seid ¶ John Shelton, by the auctorite of this p̄sent plyament, be demyd reputed & adjugged in actuall & reall possession at the tyme of his deth of & in all & singler the seid Mañs lande teñt & heredytament, of the same or lyke estate of inheryt^{unce} as if noo such dede or dede estates wille or other conveyances hadd nev^{er} ben had or made, & also of the same estate of inheryt^{unce}, to all intent^e construccions & p^oses as the same Mañs lande teñt & heredytament were in the seid ¶ John Shelton at or before the making of the seid se^vall dede estates wille & other conveyances: The seid dede estates wille & conveyances or any of them or eny thyng in them or eny of them conteyned to the cont^{ry} in eny wyse notwithstanding.

Conveyance by the Trustee accordingly; and the Will of Sir J. Shelton:

Determination of the Council that such Conveyances, &c. were by Covin, &c.

Special Livery of the Lands so conveyed, sued by the Son of Sir J. Shelton, as his Heir at Law;

All the said Conveyances and Will, and all Possession and Remainders under the same, declared void, and Sir John Shelton declared to have died seised.

¹ From the Original Act in the Parliament Office. See Note at the Beginning of this Year.

² upon Printed Copies.

³ lxxxxix years Printed Copies.

⁴ thereupon Printed Copies.

¶ **P**ROVIDED alwey and be it enactyd by thaurtorite aforeseid that this Acte, or eny thyng theryn conteyned, be not in any wyse p̄judicall or hurtfull unto the seid Dame Anne Shelton, for or conc̄nyng eny manns land̄ teit̄ or heredytament̄ assigned or appoynted sithen the d̄th of the seid ¶ John unto the same Dame Anne only for t̄me of her lyffe, by reason of awarde made by the highe & myghty prynce Thomas Duke of Norff Lord Treasurer of England, or by eny coven̄t bonde or agreement had or made by the seid John Shelton Esquyer s̄then the deth of the seid ¶ John Shelton : Any thyng in this Acte conteyned to the cont̄ry notw'standyng.

II.
Proviso for
the Widow of
Sir J. Shelton.

CHAPTER XXVII.

AN ACTE for Leases of Hospitales Colledges and other Corporac̄ons to be good and effectuell withe the Consent of the more partie.

ALBEIT that, by the cōmon lawes of this Realme of Englande, all assent̄ elec̄cōns graunt̄ and leases had made and graunt̄ by the Deane Warden Provost Maister President or other Governor of any Cathedrall Church Hospitall College or other Corporac̄on, by whatsoever name they be incorporate or founded, with thassent & consent of the more or greater parte of their Chapter fellowes or bretherne of suche Corporac̄on, havinge voyces of assent therunto, be as good & effectuell in the lawe to the grauntees and leasees of the same, as if the residue or the whole number of suche Chapter fellowes and bretherne of suche Corporac̄on havinge voices of assent had therunto consented and agreed; yet, the saide cōmon lawes notwithstandinge, divers founders of suche Deaneries Hospitalls Colleges and Corporac̄ons within this saide Realme, have, upon the foundac̄on and establishment of the same Deaneries Hospitalls Colleḡ and other Corporac̄ons, established and made, amonḡ other their peculier act̄ locall statut̄ and ordinaunc̄ that yf any one of suche Corporac̄on havinge power or auctoritie to assent or disassent shoulde and woulde denye anye suche graunte or graunt̄, that then noe suche [seale'] elec̄cōn or graunte shoulde be had graunt̄ or leased; And for the p̄formance of the same everie p̄son havinge power of assent to the same have bene and be daylie thereunto sworne, and so the residue may not p̄ceede to the p̄fection of suche elec̄cōns graunt̄ and leases accordinge to the course of the cōmon lawes of this Realme, unlesse they shoulde incurre the daunger of p̄jurie: For the avoydinge whereof and for the due execūcōn of the cōmon lawe univ̄sally within this Realme and everie place in one conformytie of reason to be used, Be it ordeyned established and enacted by thaurtoritie of this p̄sent Parliament, that all and everie peculiar Acte order rule and estatute, heretofore made or hereafter to be made, by any Founder or Founders of any Hospitall College Deanerie or other Corporac̄on at and upon the foundac̄on of any suche Hospitall College Deanerie or Corporac̄on, wherby the graunte lease gyfte or elec̄cōn of the Governor or Ruler of suche Hospitall College Deanerie or other Corporac̄on, with thassent of the more parte of suche of the same Hospitall College Deanerie or Corporac̄on, as have or shall have voice of Assent to the same at the tyme of suche graunte lease gyfte or elec̄cōn hereafter to be made, sholde be in anywise hindred or lett by any one or moe beinge the lesser number of suche Corporac̄on, cont̄rie to the fourme order and course of the cōmon lawe of this Realme of Englande, shalbe from hensforth clerely frustrate void and of none effecte: And that all Othes heretofore taken by any p̄son or p̄sons of suche Hospitall College Deanerie and other Corporation, shalbe for and concerning the observaunce of any suche order estatute or rule demed voyde and of none effecte: And that from hensforth noe manner p̄son or p̄sons of any such Hospitall College Deanerie or other Corporac̄on shalbe in anywise compelled to take anye othe for the observinge of anye suche order estatute or rule, upon the peyne of everie p̄son soe givinge suche othe to forfeyte for everie tyme soe offendinge five pound̄, The one moytie thereof to be to the use of our Sovereigne Lorde the Kinge And thother moytie thereof to any of the Kinḡ subject̄ w^{ch} will sue for the same in any of the Kinḡ Court̄ of Recorde by acc̄on of debte bill playnt informācōn or otherwise, wherein the defendaunt shall not be admytted to wage his lawe nor any p̄tec̄cōn nor essayne or any other delatorie plea admytted or allowed.

Assent by the
Majority of
Corporations to
Grants, &c.
sufficient at
Common Law :

Rules, &c. made
by Founders of
some Colleges, &c.
that the Dissent of
One Member shall
prevent any Grant,
&c.

Oath for the
Observance
of such Rules :

All such Rules, &c.
whereby the Effect
of the Assent of
the Majority is
hindered, by a
Minority of
negative Voices,
declared void :

Oaths for their
Observance
annulled, &c.

Penalty on
Person giving
such Oath, 4s.

CHAPTER XXVIII. (1)

AN ACT for the Chauncello' of the Duchie of Lancaster and others to have Chaplaines.

To the Kinge our Sov̄eigne Lorde :

WHERE in the Parliamente holden at Westm̄ in the xxith yere of yo' moste gracious Reigne it was amonḡ other thinḡ ordeyned and provided, that certaine honorable persons & other of yo' Highnes Counsellors & Officers aswell sp̄uall as temporall shoulde and mought have Chappleyns beneficed w' cure to serve & attende upon them in their houses, whiche Chappleyns shall not incurre the danger of any penaltie or forfeiture made or declared in the same parliamente for nonresidence upon their said benefices, or for obteynyng lycences for dispensac̄ons of pluralities; in whiche Acte is no provision made for eny the hedde officers of yo' Grac̄ se'v̄all Courtes of yo' Duchie of Lancaster, the Courtes of Augmentācōns of the Revenues of yo' Highnes Crowne, the Firste Frutes & Tenthes, the M' of yo' Majesties Wardes & Lyvies, the gen̄all Surveio's of yo' Grac̄ londes, & other yo' Grac̄ Co'tes : In considerācōn wherof it maie please yo' Majestie that it maie be enacted by yo' Highnes w' thassente of the Lordes sp̄uall & temporall & the

Recital of Stat.
21 H. VIII. c. 13.
as to Chaplains of
Noblemen, &c.

Omission of certain
high Officers ;

¹ lease O.

² From the Original A&T in the Parliament Office. See Note at the beginning of this Year.

Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster, &c. may retain one Chaplain, having one Benefice, who may be Non-resident.

II. Such Chaplains must reside Two Weeks in each Year; Penalty, 40s.

Cōmons in this p̄nte pliamente assembled & by thauctorie of the same, that the Chauncello' of the said Courte of the Duchie of Lancast̄r, the Chauncello' of yo' Highnes Courte of Augmentačōns, the Chauncello' of yo' Graces Courte of First Frutes & Tenthes, the M' of yo' Highnes Wardes & Lyveries, and e'vy of yo' Graces generall Surveio's of yo' Highnes londes, the Treasurer of yo' Gracē Chambre, the Treasurer of your Highnes Courte of Augmentačōns, [and the grome of your Graces Stoolle¹], & e'vy of them for the tyme beyng, shall & maie retayne singlerly to e'vy of them, in his house or attendaunte unto his pson, one Chapplyn havynge one benefice w' cure of Sowles, whiche maie be absente from his said benefice and not residente upon the same; The said estatute made in the said xxjth yere of yo' moste gracious Reigne or any other estatute acte or ordynaunce made to the contrarie in any wise notwithstanding.

PROVIDED allweye and be it enacted by auctoritie aforesaid, that e'vy of the said Chappleyngs, so being beneficed as is aforesaid and dwellyng w' any thofficers aforesaid, shall psonally repaire twoo tymes in e'vy yere at the leaste to his said benefice & cure, and there to tarie and abide by the Space of eight daies at e'vy suche tyme at the leaste to visite and instructe his said Cure, upon the payne to forfaitte for e'vy tyme so faillyng xls. Thone moitie therof to the Kinge o' Sovēigne Lorde, thother to suche as wille sue for the same by accōn of dette bille playnte or informačōn in any of the Kingē Courtes of Recorde in whiche sute no essoynē protecčōn or Wager of lawe shalbe allowed.

[¹ FOR AS MUCHE as thes psones be not pvided for to have any Chapleyn havynge one būfice by the Act of non resedendo, that yt myght stand w' yo' gracyous pleasure that in this plyament they may be pvyded, so y' such their Chapleyns have but one Benefyce w' Cure: The Chauncello' of yo' Duchye of Lancast̄r, The Chaunceller of yo' Augmentacyons, The Chauncello' of yo' First Frutē & Tenthe, The M' of y' Wardē, The Genall Surveyeor, The Treasurer of the Chambr, The Treasurer of yo' Augmentač. ¹]

CHAPTER XXIX. (1)

THE Bill for to enable psons late Religious suppressed to sue & and to be sued, &c.

Recital of Stat. 31 H.VIII. c. 6. enabling Religious Persons, of Houses suppressed to purchase Lands, and to sue and be sued, &c.

WHERE in the Parliamente holden at Westm̄ the xxvijth daie of Aprill in the xxxjth Yere of the reign of o' Sovāign Lorde Henry the eight by the grace of God Kynge of England Fraunce and Ireland defendo' of the faith and of the Churche of England and also of Irland in yerthe the sup̄me hed, it was and is ordeyned and enacted by auctority of the said pliamente, that all and synguler suche religious persons aswell men as women professed, of what ordre rule or habit soever they were, which then were or afre that tyme shulde be put at their libties from the daunger fvytude and condičōn of their religion and profession wherunto they were professed, by reason of suppression dissolving forfeiture by atteyndre rendrynge or otherwise gevyng to the handē of the Kingē Majestie their houses monasteries and possessions, shuld by auctoritie of the said pliamente, from and after the first daie of the same pliamente and from and afre the tyme that they were or shuld be put at suche libertie, have free libertie to purches to them and to their heires, in fee symple fee taile for terme of life for yeres or at Will, Manors landes teñtē rentē annuyties and other hereditamentē and thinges whatsoever they were, in like maner and forme as though they or any of them, had never ben professed nor entred into any suche religion; and that the same religious psons and e'vy of them by auctoritie of the seid Acte of pliamente, shulde be able to sue and to be sued in almaner of actions pleyntes and sutes whatsoever they were, of and for any mater or cause growen sithens and afre the tyme of their se'vall deraingmentē or dep'ynge out of their religion, in all co'tes places and jurisdictions w'in this Realme of Englande, as other the Kinges subjectes were; and that they and every of them shulde and myght from that tyme use and exercise receyve take have and enjoie all and every lawfull thyngē & thyngē, from thensforth to be growen fallen or happened unto them or any of them afre the said deraingmentē or departynge out of their Religion, in as large and ample maner forme and condičōn as if they had never ben professed nor entred into Religion, the same profession or religion or any lawe custom or use w'in the said Realme of England to the contrary therof in any wise notw'standinge; as by the said Acte amonge other Articles Clauses and Provisoes more plainely apperith: AND forasmuch as dy'vs ambiguyties and doubtes daily doo arise whether the said Acte extende unto suche late religious psons as were in dyvers late religious Houses and Monasteries, which by the Kingē Highnes were ymmediatly transposed and translated from their religion and olde Corporačōn into a newe Corporačōn, and never came and remeyned in his gracious handes neither by suppression dissolvynge forfeiture by atteyndre ne suche like accordyng to the wordes of the said formē acte; In avoidyng of whiche said ambiguyties and doubtes, be it nowe ordeyned and enacted by the Kynge our Sovāigne Lorde and the Lordes spūall and temporall and the Cōmens of this presente pliamente assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that the said acte of pliamente above remembred made in the said xxxjth yere, shall extende aswell to all suche persons whiche be livynge, that were religious psons in any of the said houses, whiche were so translated and transposed from one corporačōn into another, which at any tyme was professed or were religious psons in any of the said houses w'in this Realme of England, and that they and every of them, from the tyme of their said se'vall deraingmentē and discharge of their said professions and religions, shalbe in like qualitie estate condičōn and degree, and also shall take have and enjoie like benefite cōmoditie proffit and advauntage, and w' like provyso onely and not otherwise to every entente and in e'vy thyngē, as any other religious person or psons, may and shall have take and enjoie by vertue of the said former acte above remembred; the same profession or religion, or any lawe custome or use to the contrary therof in any wise notw'standinge.

Doubts whether recited Act extends to Persons removed from one Religious Corporation to another, not suppressed, &c.

The said Act declared to extend to all such Persons, on their Discharge from their Religious Profession.

¹ On an Erasure, and followed by a Line of Erasures.

² Written on the back of the Original Act.

³ From the Original Act in the Parliament Office. See Note at the beginning of this Year.

CHAPTER XXX. (1)

A BILL for the cōfirmacōn of thauritorite of the Dean and Chaptre of Lychefeld in makyng Leasses and other gr'untē.

WHERE before this tyme the Chapytre unto the See & Bisshopyrke of Coventrye & Lychefeld, was the Pryor' & Convent of the late Pryorie or Monast'ye of our blessyd Lady of Coventrye w'yn the Countie of the Cytie of Coventrye & the Deane & Chapitre of the Cathedrall Church of Lychefeld in the County of Stafford, By reason wherof all leases gr'untē & estates, made of eny the Mano's landē teitē hereditamentē feez offices or any other thing belongyng or appteynyng unto the seid See & Bisshopyrke, or wherof the Bishopp of the seid See of Coventrye & Lychfelde for the tyme beyng was seised in the right of the seid Bisshopyrke, or goyng out of eny of the seid Mano's landē teitē or heredytamentē belongyng unto the same Bisshopyrke, which shuld be good or of eny effecte in the lawe to bynde his successours in succession aft' the deth of the seid Bisshope of the seid Bisshopyrke for the tyme beyng gr'unto' lessor' or gyvo' of eny the p'mysse as is aforesaid, ought to be made in wrytyng by the same Bisshope for tyme beyng undre his seale & in his lyffe tyme, to be also by wrytyng sealed w' the cōmen seale of the Pryor' & Convent for the tyme beyng of the seid late Pryorie or Monast'ye of Coventrye, and also w' the Chapytre seale of the Deane & Chapytre for the tyme beyng of Lychefeld ratified & confirmed; which seid Pryorie or Monast'ie of Coventrye dyv'se yeres nowe past was lawfully dissolved extyncte & determyned; Albeit sethen that tyme dyv'se and sundrey gyftes gr'untē & leases have ben made in wrytyng, of & in pcell of the p'mysse or goyng out of the same, by the nowe Bisshope of the seid Bisshopyrke, & also confirmed in wrytyng by the Deane & Chapytre of Lychefeld aforesaid undre their Chapitre Seale: And for asmoche as it is in doubte & questyon emong' dyv'se p'sons whether the cōfirmacōn of the seid Deane & Chapytre of Lychefeld is sufficient in the lawe to make p'fytte & good such gyftes gr'untē & leases hertofore sethen the dissoluōn of the seid late Pryorie made or heraft' to be made in wrytyng by the Bisshope of the seid See or Bisshopyrke of Coventrye & Lychefeld for tyme beyng, of eny Mano's landē teitē heredytamentē or other thyng' belongyng to the same Bisshopyrke or goyng out of the same, and ratyfyed & cōfirmēd also in wrytyng by the Deane & Chapytre of Lychefeld aforesaid, shuld be good & effectuall in the lawe to bynde in succession the successours of the seid nowe Bisshope accordyng to the teno' p'porte & effecte of the same gyftes gr'untē leases & other wrytyng' so made by the seid Bisshope & confirmed by the seid Deane & Chapitre of Lychefeld as is aforesaid; By occacōn wherof dyv'se of the King' Subject', aswell ferm's & lesseez for tyme of lyffe lyffe & yeres as other, may be putt to greate vexacōns suytes troubles & losse of their good' to their greate impov'ysshement: In eschuyng of which seid ambyguytes questyons & doubtes & of all suytes vexacōns & troubles that myght ensue by meanez therof, Be it enactyd ordeyned & establysshed by the Kyng our Sovereign Lord the Lordes spuall & temporall & the Comons in this p'sent plyament assembled & by the auctorite of the same, that all & singler gyftes gr'untē leases & other wrytyng' at eny tyme sethen the dissoluōn of the seid late Pryorie or Monast'ie of Coventrye made, or hereafter to be made, by the Bisshope of Coventrye & Lychefeld for the tyme beyng in wrytyng under his seale, of eny Man's landē teitē heredytamentē offices feez or eny other thyng' belongyng to the seid Bisshopyrke or goyng out of eny the same p'mysse, and ratyfyed & confirmed by the Deane & Chapitre of Lychefeld for the tyme beyng in wrytyng undre their Chapitre Seale, shall be & stond good & effectuall in the lawe to bynde in succession the successours of the seid Bisshope, accordyng to the teno's p'portes & effect' of the same gyftes gr'untē & leases made & hereaft' to be made in wrytyng by the seid Bisshope of Coventrye & Lychefeld for tyme beyng, and confirmed by the Deane & Chapitre of Lychefeld as is aforesaid: And that by the same auctorite the Deane & Chapitre of Lychefeld aforesaid, & their Successours for the tyme beyng, shall be from hensforth for ev' acceptyd taken reputed & adjudged to be the full intire & sole See & Chapitre of the seid Bisshopyrke of Coventrye & Lychefeld, & belongyng & appteynyng unto the same Bisshopyrke in name nature auctorite & qualyte to all intent' construccōns & p'poses, as the sole Chapytre of the same Bisshopyrke; and shall have full power & auctorite to ratyfy & confyrme in wrytyng undre their Chapytre Seale all & all man' gyftes gr'untē & leases heraft' to be made or gr'untyd in wrytyng by eny Bisshope of the seid Bisshopyrke of Coventrye & Lychefeld for the tyme beyng undre his seale, of eny Man's landē teitē or heredytament' belongyng unto the seid Bisshopyrke or of eny rent' offices or other yerely p'fett' out of the same Man's landē teitē or heredytament' or eny pcell therof; in as ample & large man' forme & condicōn to all intent' construccōns & p'poses as the Deane & Chapytre of Seynt Paule in London for the tyme beyng may lawfully ratyfy or confyrme in wrytyng, undre their Chapytre Seale, eny gyfte gr'unte or lease made or heraft' to be made in wrytyng by the Bisshopp of London for tyme beyng undre his Seale of eny landē teitē offices or other p'fett' belongyng to his Bisshopyrke of London.

PROVIDED always that this Acte or eny thyng theryn conteyned doo not extende to bynde eny foundor or gyvo' of eny Mano's landē teitē or heredytament' of the seid See & Bisshopyrke of Coventrye & Lychefeld or therunto belongyng, of for or concnyng all such Accōns & Suytes as they or eny of them may shuld or ought to have, by reason of eny Alyenacōn in fee symple or in fee tayle, heraft' to be made of eny the Man's landē teitē & heredytament' of the seid Bisshopyrke of Coventrye & Lychefeld or of eny pte therof.

PROVIDED also that this Acte or eny thyng theryn conteyned extende nott to eny Copyhold land' of the same Bisshopyrke letten out by Copy of Court Rolle aft' custome & man', but that the same Copies & the estate & estates of the Copyholders theryn shall contynue remayne & be of such strenth & effecte as all other Copyholders be acceptyd & taken by & in the lawe of this Realme & of noo other strenth or effecte.

PROVIDED also and be it enacted by thauritorite aforesaid, that this Acte or any thinge theryn conteyned be not in any wise prejudiciall or hurtfull to the Bisshopp of Chester for the tyme being, nor yet to the Deane and Chapter of Chester, for or concerning any Office or Offices belongyng or appertaynyng unto the same Bisshoppiche of Chester or to the Deane and Chapter of Chester aforesaid.

Chapter of the See of Coventry and Lichfield heretofore constituted by the Prior and Convent of the Priory of our Lady of Coventry, and the Dean and Chapter of Lichfield Cathedral; and their Assent required to Grants, &c. by the Bishop;

Disolution of the Priory of Coventry; Grants, &c. by the Bishop, with Assent of the Dean and Chapter of Lichfield only;

Doubts as to the Validity of such Grants, &c.

All Grants, &c. by the said Bishop, confirmed by the said Dean and Chapter, declared valid, and binding on the Bishop's Successors;

The Dean and Chapter of Lichfield declared to be the full, entire, and sole Chapter of the Bishoprick of Coventry and Lichfield, with Power to confirm all Grants, &c. of the Bishop; as the Dean and Chapter of St. Paul's in London may do there.

II. Proviso for Founders and Donors of Lands to the See.

III. Proviso for Copyholds of the Bishoprick.

IV. Proviso for the Bishop and Dean and Chapter of Chester. [See Chap. XXXI. of this Session.]

¹ From the Original in the Parliament Office: See Note at the beginning of this Year.

CHAPTER XXXI.(¹)

A BILL for the dissevering off Bisshopriche of Chester, and off the Isle of Man from the Jurisdiction off Cantorbery to the Jurisdiction off Yorke.

Petition;

PLEASE it your Highnes of youre most aboundaunt graciouse goodnes to yelde youre royall consent that the Bisshopriche of Chestre may by autoritie of pliament be dissevered from the pvince and jurisdiction of Tharchbisshoppe of Canterburie; and by the same your royall consent and autoritie of pliament may bee united and adjoynd to the pvince and Jurisdiction metropolitall of Tharchbisshoppe of Yorke and his Successours for ever; and for declaracion of the same youre royall consent to assigne this bill w' youre most graciouse hande, that a Statute therof may bee made in fourme folowinge in this present pliament. (²)

Recital of the King's Letters Patents, 16 July, 33 Hen. VIII. founding the Bishoprick of Chester, (with an Appropriation of the Archdeaconry of Richmond, late in the Province of York), as Part of the Province of Canterbury;

Convenience of annexing the said See of Chester to the Province of York;

The Diocese of Chester annexed to the Province and Archbishoprick of York, and exonerated from all Obedience to the Province or Archbishop of Canterbury.

II. The Bishoprick and Diocese of Man also annexed to the Province of York.

III. Places out of the Limits of the Archdeaconries of Richmond and Chester, &c. shall remain in the Province of Canterbury.

WHEREAS the King^e Highnes, of his most graciouse goodenes, as well for thavauncement of Christ^e religion as for the better instruction of his Subject^e in the lawes of God, hath by his tres patent^e bearinge date the xvjth day of Julie in the xxxiiijth yere of his noble reigne, erected fownded and established in the late Monasterie of Sainte Werberge in his Citie of Chestre a Cathedrall Church or Bisshoppes See, willinge the same to bee named and callid the Bisshopriche or Bisshoppes See of Chestre, and to the same hath appointed lymitt^e and bowndes of oone perfecte and entier diocesse, ordeighnenge and willinge the same to bee named and callid the Diocese of Chestre; And among^e oodre thing^e hath appried unite and annexed to the saied diocese of Chestre tharchideaconrie of Richemounte and all the jurisdiction therof, wiche Archideaconrie was of late percell of the diocese of Yorke; And moreover hath the same hole and entier diocess of Chestre, w' all the lymitt^e and bowndes and all thing^e annexed appried and united to the same, decreed ordeighned and established to bee of the pvince of tharchebisshoppe of Canterburie and undre the jurisdiction metropolitall of the same; as in the same tres patent^e dothe more largelie appeire: Forsomuche as his saied Highnes graciouselie considereth that the saiede Archebisshoppe of Canterburie hath a sufficient nowmbre of diocess and Suffraganes undre hym and in his pvince, and that tharchebisshoppe of Yorke hath w'in the Realme of Englonde oonlie two Suffraganes, and moreover that if the saiede diocess sholde remaigne undre the saied Archebisshoppe of Canterburie that then all his Highnes subgiett^e of all that diocese of Chestre, and so of tharchedeaconrie of Richemounte, sholde bee constrayned for appeales to resorte to thaudience of Caunterburie, wiche thinge to manie of the saiede diocese and speciallie to them of tharchideaconrie of Richmoute sholde bee by reasoune of longe journaie of allmoste iij C. myles from some places therof intollerable fatigacion and importable chargis, and therefore tenderlie lieke a most graciouse prince studienge and caringe for his saiede subgiett^e most cōmoditie quietnes and ease, upon ferdre deliberaçōn hath w' thadvise of his moste honorable cownsell determyned and ordeighned to remove and dissever the saiede bisshopriche and diocese of Chestre from the saiede pvince and Archbisshopriche of Canterburie, and to unite and annexe the same to the pvince and Archebisshopriche of Yorke as a Diocese Membre and Bisshopriche of the same: **BEE IT** therefore ordeighned enacted and established by the King^e Highnes and by the Consent of the Lord^e s^puall and temporall and the Cōmons in this present pliament assembled and by thautoritie of the same, that the saiede hoole and entier diocese or bisshopriche of Chestre, and everie pcell and membre therof, be from hensforthe united and annexed to the pvince and Archbisshopriche of Yorke as a diocese and bisshopriche of the same: And that from hensforthe the saiede diocess of Chestre and everie pcell thereof, exempte aswell as not exempte, bee and bee taken named and reputed to bee of the pvince and Archbisshopriche of Yorke, and of the metropolitall jurisdiction of the same, to everie effecte and purpose accordinge to the eccliastricall lawes of this Realme: And that the Bisshoppe of the same that nowe is, and all oodre his successours, shalbee Suffraganes to tharchbisshoppe of Yorke that nowe is and his successours, and to the same shall owe their obedience, and bee undre the Jurisdiction metropolitall of the same, aswell they as the Deane and Chapitre of Chestre and all tharchideacons and thole Clergie and all oodres the King^e subject^e beeing w'in the lymitt^e and bownd^e of the saiede diocese; any thinge comprised in the saiede tres patent^e of therection of the saiede diocess and bisshopriche of Chestre notw'standinge; And from hensforwarde nodre the saied Bisshoppe of Chestre, nodre the Clergie, nor anie oodres the King^e Subject^e beeing of the saiede diocese of Chestre, shall recognise tharchbisshoppe of Canterburie as their Metropolitane, but oonlie tharchbisshoppe of Yorke and his successours, and to the same shall obeye in all thing^e accordinge to the Lawes aswell temporall as eccliastricall of this Realme.

BEE it also ferdre enacted and established by the King^e Highnes w' thassent of the Lord^e s^puall and temporall and the Cōmons in this present pliament assembled and by thautoritie of the same, that the bisshopriche and diocess of Manne in the Isle of Manne bee also annexed adjoynd and united to the saiede pvince and metropolitall jurisdiction of Yorke, in all poynt^e and to all purposes and effect^e as the saiede bisshopriche of Chestre is annexed adjoynd and united to the same.

PROVIDED alwaies and be it enacted by o' Souv^{ain} Lorde the King w' thassent of the Lord^e s^puall and tempall and the Comons in this p^sent plament assembled and by thautoritie of the sam^e, that this acte be not prejudicial to tharchbisshop of Canterbury now being nor to his successours, nor to the Deane and Chapter of the same, ne to any other Bishop or Chapter of this Realme, but that all plac^e land^e p^motions possessions, aswell s^pual as tempall, being and lying w'out the bound^e and lymitt^e of tharchedeaconries of Richemond and Chester, and w'out the bound^e and lymitt^e of the Citie of Chester and the County of the sam^e and the Counties of Lancaster and C^hester or any of them, shalbe still of the province of Can^t, and of suche diocess and diocesses as they were of afore the erection of the saied bisshoprick

¹ From the Original Act in the Parliament Office. See the Note at beginning of this Year.

² The Royal Assent, "Soit fait comme il est desire," is written immediately after this Petition.

of Chester, and of the Jurisdiction of the same; and not of the province of York, ne shalbe accompted to be any pcell of the said dioces of Chester; any thing in this present acte or in the boke of erection of the said bishoprick of Chester notw'standing.

SAVING to the Bishop of Chester and his Successours, that his hous at Weston being w'in the dioces of Coveñ and Lich shalbe accompted and taken to be of his dioces; and that he being resident in the sañt shalbe taken and accompted as resident in his awne dioces, and for the tyme of his abode there shal have jurisdiction in the same likewise as all other bishops hathe in the houses belonging to their Sees wheresoever they lye in anny other Bishoprick w'in this Realme for the tyme of their abode in the same; any thinge in this present Acte and provision to the contrary therof in any wise notw'standing.

IV.
Saving for the Bishop of Chester's House, although locally situate in the Diocese of Coventry and Lichfield.
[See Chap. XXX. of this Session.]

CHAPTER XXXII. (1)

THE Bill for the Pische Church of Whitegate to be made a Parrish Church of hitself and no part of the Paryshe off Over.

WHEREAS by the dissolucyon of the late Monastery Valeroiall w'in the Countie of Chester, a certayne Church, standyng at the Abbey Gate of the saide late Monastery, amongst other the possessions landes teñt^e and heredytament^e of the saide late monastery is comen unto the hand^e and possession of the King^e Highnes, by reason that the saide Church was belongyng to the saide late Monastery; which Church before the tyme of Remembraunce of man, by the usurpyde bulles and auctorytie of the Busshopp of Rome, was made and ordeynede to be a pische Church aswell for all and evy the tenaunt^e and inhabytaunt^e dwelling of in and uppon the Demeanys of the saide late Monastery, and of in and uppon all other newe incroced grounde w'in the Lyberties of the saide late Monastery and the Graung^e of the same, as for dyv^ese other the Ten^{nt}^e of the saide late Monastery dwellyng in Foxwist Gavill Salterswall Over Merton the Brokehouses, and all other howses and graung^e woodes waters pastures and medowes w'in the precyncte of the paryshe of Over, wherof the saide late Abbott was pson, in the saide Countie of Chester; by reason wherof the saide ten^{nt}^e and inhabitaunt^e have contynually tyme out of mynde come and resortyde unto the saide pische Church of Whitegate, w'in whiche tyme they have contynually receyvyd Sacrament^e and Sacramentall^e at and in the saide pische Church of Whitegate, and have contynually usyde to mary bury and crysten w'in the same; and nowe of late at the Dissolucyon of the saide late Monastery, the saide bulles and other wryting^e concernyng the saide usurpyde Auctorytie were by the Kyng^e Surveio's burnede and destroiede, by occasion wherof the Vicar of the pyshe of Over w'in the saide Countie wolde nowe disturbe the saide ten^{nt}^e and inhabyt^{unt}^e of their saide pische Church, and wolde deduce them from their saide moost accustomed pische Chu'che of Whitegate unto his saide Church of Over, being four or fyve myles distaunte from their saide howses and tenement^e, whiche not oonly shulde be to the greate paynes travaill and discomoditie of the saide ten^{nt}^e and inhabytaunt^e, but also therby myght growe that suche lawfull mariag^e shulde be avoidede as hathe heretofore ben solempnisede in the face of the saide Church of Whitegate, being as he affirmeth no pische Church, women myght also lose their Doweres w' manyfolde other losses grevaunces and inconvenyencys that were lykely to ensue apon the same: In avoidyng wheroff be it enactyde by the Kyng o' So^vaigne Lorde hys Lords Spirituall and tempall and the Cōmens in this present pliament assemblede and by auctorytie of the same, That the saide Church of Whitegate shalbe the pische Church for all and singuler the ten^{nt}^e and inhabytaunt^e aforesaide, and that the saide Church shalbe namyd and callede from hensforth the pische Church of oure blessyde Lady the Virgyn of Whitegate; and the afforesaide ten^{nt}^e and inhabyt^{unt}^e shalbe dischargyde of any further resorte or repaire to the saide Church of Over, And that the pson Vicar and Curate of the saide pische Church of Over and evy of them, and the Successo^r of them and evy of them, shalbe dischargyd of the Cure of the saide ten^{nt}^e and inhabytaunt^e.

By Dissolution of the Monastery of Vale Royal in Cheshire, the Parish Church of Whitegate, Part of the Possessions of the Monastery, and frequented by certain Tenants, &c. came to the King's Hands:

Suggestion by Vicar of the Parish of Over, that Whitegate Church was not a Parish Church;

The said Church declared a Parish Church for such Tenants, &c. independent of the Parish of Over.

AND be it further enactyde by auctorytie aforesaide, that one Rycharde Benyon Clerke now Incumbent of the same Church of Whitegate, and after hym some other suffycient and lawfull pson to be namyde and appoyntede by the Kyng^e Highnes, shalbe Vicar perpetuall in the saide pische Church of Whitegate, and have ppetuall succession in the same; And that he and his Successo^rs shalbe callyde Vycars of the pische Church of o' blessyde Ladye the Virgyn of Whitegate, And shalbe inabled by auctorytie of this Acte to sue and be sued by that name in all courtes and placys in this Realme; and that the advowson dona^{cion} and presenta^{cion} of the saide Vicaregge shall apperteigne and belong to the Kyng^e Highnes his heires and Successours: And that aswell the saide newe first Vicar namyde as afforesaide, as all other Vicars hereafter to be namyd of the saide Church of Whitegate, shalbe presentyde instituted and inductyde to and by the Ordynary and Ordynaries of the same place where the saide Church is scituate as other psons & Vicars of this Realme ben accustomed, and shall paie the First Frutt^e and Tenthes of the saide Viccarege unto y^e Kynges Highnes his heires & successo^rs according to the rate and value theroff; And that also the same Vicar & his successo^rs shall have and pceyve all the tithes offeryng^e obla^{cion}s obven^{cion}s and other ecclesiasticall duties and right^e that shall yerely growe and be due by the customes of the Realme and ecclasticall Lawes of the same to be paide hadde or made by the afforesaide ten^{nt}^e and inhabytaunt^e; (excepte oonly the tithe of Corne,) whiche shalbe paiede and satysfiede from hensforthe by auctorytie of this Acte to the Kyng^e Highnes his heires Successours and [Patentes¹] of the same.

II.
A perpetual Vicar of the said Parish Church of Whitegate shall be nominated by the King;

and duly presented, &c.

and shall pay First Fruits and Tenths; and shall take all Tithes, except of Corn, given to the King.

¹ From the Original A&T in the Parliament Office. See Note at the beginning of this Year.

² Patrons Printed Copies.

CHAPTER XXXIII. (1)

A BILL for the privilegis of Kingstowne uppon Hull.

Expence of
maintaining the
Town of Kingston-
upon-Hull, and the
Walls and Fortresses
there;

Duties on Fish,
formerly payable
for those Purposes;

Recital of Stat.
27 H. VIII. c. 3.
repealing the
said Duties;
and granting
certain small
Tonnage Duties;

Decay of the Walls,
&c. in consequence.

Recited Act
27 H. VIII. c. 3.
repealed;

Mayor, &c. may
collect certain
Duties on the Sale
of Herrings, &c.

II.
None shall be
charged with any
Duty higher than
before the said
St. 27 H. VIII. c. 3.

FORASMUCHE as the King^e towne upon Hull is sytuate and buylded in length upon the haven of the saide Towne of the parte of the Easte, and upon the Water of Humbre of the parte of the Southe, and for the savegarde t^utycōn & defence of the same the saide Towne is compassed and enclosed with greate walls dyches and bankes from the South Easte ende of the saide havyn, aswell toward^e Humbre as of the West and of the Northe unto the North end of the saide havyn; and toward^e the mainten^once supportacōn and upholding aswell of the saide Walls dyches and bankes as of other Clowes sloweses gettiez gutters goott^e and other fortrasses there made for the defence of the saide Towne and of the saide havyn, The Maire burgesses and communalte of the saide Towne of Hull have used tyme oute of mynde by their Officers or mynisters of the same Towne, to levye take and have of all inhabytaunt^e of every suche Townes in the Counties of Suff and Norff as pretende to be prevyleged in the saide King^e towne uppon Hull, of every Laste of Hering^e broughte thither by Shipp to be solde xx d. and for every hundreth Salt Fisse iij d. and for every Laste of Spratt^e viij d. and also of all inhabytaunt^e of all other Townes in the saide Counties of Suff & Norff and ells where of everye Laste of hearing^e brought to the King^e saide Towne of Hull by Shipp to be solde ijs. iij d. and for every hundreth salt fisse iij d. and for every laste of Spratt^e viij d.; unto now of late in the xxvijth Yere of the reigne of oure Sovereigne Lorde the Kinge that now is, it was enacted by authoritie of pliamente, that the Maire of the saide Towne of Kingestowne upon Hull and his successoures, and all other officers and mynisters of and within the saide Towne, shulde from hensforthe pmit and suffre all the Inhabytaunt^e of the saide Counties of Suff and Norff and from eny other place, thither repaying with vitalls, at all tymes for ever more betwene the feaste of All Saint^e and Thannunciaōn of our Ladye liberally and frelye without interrupcōn or impediment to conducte and bring theyre hering^e and other Fisse to the saide Towne, and there to utter and sell the same as well by water as by lande by retail or ingrosse to whom so ever and whan within the saide tyme before expressed they or eny of them shall thinke moste expedyente for their owne profytes and comoditees, withoute any man^{er} of Toll custome imposicōn or other exaccōns or chardge to be demanded levyed or taken of the Seller and buyer of the same, by the saide Maire or eny other officers or mynisters of or within the saide Towne or porte of the same, for the saide Hearing or other Fisse or for the Shippes or other Vessells wherin the same Hearing or fisse shulde so be brought or conducted to the saide Towne; Except oonlie suche soomes of Money as hereafter ensuyth, That is to saie; Of every Shipp thither repaying with Hearing^e or other fisse as is aforsaide beinge of the bourden of twentie tunne or under and not above, fyve shilling^e, And of every Shipp thither repaying with Hearing^e or other Fisse beinge above the full bourden of twentie tunne, vjs. viij d. and not above; as by the saide Acte or Statute made in the saide xxvijth yere more plainlie may appere: Sythens whiche Acte of pliament made as is aforsaide the saide walls dyches bank^e, and also Jetties clowes sloweses goot^e guttures and other fortrasses aboute the saide Towne as is aforsaide, have moche fallen in ruyne and decaye, by cause the Mayre burgesses and communalte of the saide Towne, which have most parte of theyre lving^e by trade of Merchaundyse beyonde the See, be not able ne of poware to mayntene the saide Walls dyches bank^e jetties and other the premisses againste the saide Water, and to supporte and beare suche other greate yerelie expenc^e costes and charges as yerelie chaunce within the saide Towne, Excepte they might have toward^e the same chardges suche soomes of money as they before tyme have been accustomed to have of the saide Fishermen and other inhabytaunt^e as is aforsaide; And if the saide Walles dytches and other the premisses shulde not be mainteyned supported and defended against the said Water, it wolde be in conclusion the distrucōn and [and ^a] dessolacōn of the saide Towne of King^e Towne uppon Hull, which God defende: IN CONSIDERACōN wherof be it enacted by the King o^r Sovereigne Lorde the Lord^e sp^ual and temporal and the Commons in this p^{re}nt Parliament assembled and by authoryte of the same, That the saide Acte and Statute made in the saide xxvijth yere, concerninge exaccōns taken by the Maire and Comynalte of the Towne of Hull, and every thing therein conteyned may be from hensforth frustrate and voyde; and that from hensforthe it shalbe lawfull to the Maire and Burgesses of the King^e saide Towne uppon Hull, and their Successoures Maires and Burgesses of the same, and all other Officers and mynisters there for the tyme being from tyme to tyme at all tymes hereafter to receyve have and take, of all and every thinhabitaunt^e and ffishermen of the saide Counties of Suff and Norff and of all other places, to the saide Towne of Hull for suche Hearing^e spratt^e saltfisse and all other vitalls by them or any of them hereafter to be brought to be sold unto the King^e saide Towne of Hulle, suche soomes of money as hereafter folowyth, That is to saie; For every laste of Hearing^e of every p^{er}son prevylegyd xx d. for the laste, And for every hundreth saltfisse iij d. and for every Laste of Spratt^e viij d. and of every p^{er}son not prevylegyd, for every Laste of Hering^e ijs. iij d. and for every hundreth saltfisse iij d. and for every Laste of Spratt^e viij d. as afore the saide Acte, so made in the xxvijth yere of the reigne of oure saide Sovereigne the King, the saide Maire and Burgesses have used and accustomed to take; Any thing expressed or conteyned in the saide Acte to the contrary notwithstanding.

(1) PROVIDED alweis and be it also enacted by thaurtoritie aforesaide, that this Acte or any thing therein conteyned or expressed shall not extend nor in eny wise be hurtefull or p^{re}judiciall, to charge or onerate any Citie borowe or towne w^{ith}in this Realme, or thenhabitauntes of the same or eny of them, for eny more or other custome ymposicōn or payment otherwise than they or eny of them of right were charged or chargeable before the making of the saide Acte and Estatute made in the saide xxvijth yere; Any thing exp^{re}ssed or conteyned in this p^{re}sent acte to the contrarie in any wise notw^{ith}standyng.

¹ From the Original Act in the Parliament Office. See Note at the beginning of this Year.

² An erroneous Repetition.

³ This Proviso is annexed to the Original Act in a separate Schedule.

CHAPTER XXXIV. (1)

THE Bill for towne of Lynne towching the revoking of ij fayre.

WHERE the Kyng^e Magestie of his moost aboundaunt goodnes hathe by his letters patent^e under his Great Seale of Englonde bearyng date the vijth daye of July (1) in the xxixth yere of his moost gracyous Reigne grauntyd to the Maier and Burgesses of his boroughe of Kyng^e Lyne in his Countie of Norff, that they and their successor^s shall have and holde within the saide Boroughe two Fayres or Mairt^e evy yere from thensforthe, That is to say; oon faire the next daye after the Feast of the Assumpcyon of oure blesseyde Lady the Virgyn to be holden & to endure by vj dayes next & imediatly following the same daye, The other of the saide Faires or Martes to be holden the next daye after the Feast of the Puryfycaçõn of o^r blesseyde Lady the Virgyn and to endure by vj dayes next imediatly following the same daye, as by the saide letters patent^e among^e other thing^e more playnly may apere: For so myche that as well the burgesses and inhabytaunt^e of the saide Borough of Kyng^e Lyne, as many and dyv^{se} other p^{er}sons dwelling nygh the saide Borough of Kyng^e Lyne have syns the saide letters patent^e made, regratyd and gottyn in to their hand^e and possession great number of Salt fyshe as Lyng Loob Cood Salt Salmon Stockfyshe & Heryng, to the gret hindaunce and losse of many of the Kyng^e Subject^e that yerely have repayed and cõmyn to Styrbrige faire Ely faire and other Fayres & markt^e in the Countie of Cambrige & Huntyngham and other Shyres for the Provysion of Salt fyshe & Heryng for their houtholdes, and for the p^{ro}vision of dyv^{se} other Shires wⁱⁿ this Realme of Englonde, whiche regratyng is contrary to a Cõmen welth & to dyv^{se} Statutes in that case provydede, and contrary to the good entente & meanyng of the graunt of the saide Fayres & mart^e comprysed or specyfiede in the saide letters patent^e: It be therfore enactyd by the Kyng or So^{ve}raigne Lorde the Lordes spyrytuall & temporall and the Cõmens in this p^{re}sent pliamnt assemblyde & by the auctorytie of the same, That the graunt made by the saide letters patent^e of the saide twoo fayres or mart^e, w^{it} all lyberties oonly concernynge the same, shalbe from hensforthe frustrate voyde & of none effecte.

Grant by the King's Letters Patents, 7 July, 29 H.VIII. of Two Fairs to the Town of King's Lynn:

Regrating of Salt Fish there, to the Injury of other Fairs and Places:

The said Grant repealed:

SAVYNG allwaies and refvyng to the Maire & burgesses of the borough of Kyng^e Lyn in the Countie of Norff & their successo^rs all other Lyberties fraunchesies cõmodityes p^{ro}fitte and all other thyng^e what so ev^{er} comprysed or specyfiede in eny letters p^{re}sent^e made by the Kyng oure So^{ve}raigne Lorde or by any of his noble progenito^rs, or by any other concernynge the Borough or Towne of Lyn, by what name or names so ever it is or hathe byn callyd; Or confnyng the Burgesses & inhabytaunt^e of the sayde Borough or Towne of Lyne or any of them or the Successo^rs of any of them by what name or namys so ev^{er} they be or have ben incorporate namyd or callyd; so that this Acte or any thing therin conteynede shall not in eny wise extende or be expoundede to make frustrate voyde or to take awaye any thing cause or matter but only the saiede two Fayres or Mart^e; Any thing conteynede in this Acte to the contrary in any wise notw^{it}standyng.

II. Saving for all other Liberties and Franchises of the said Town, &c.

CHAPTER XXXV. (1)

THE Bill for the Conduyttes at Gloucester.

WHERE before this tyme the Toune of Gloucester, nowe lately called the Citie of Gloucester, and thenhitauntes and resyauntes wⁱⁿ the same, have bene reasonable furnyshed comforted and refreshed w^{it} goode pure and clene rûnyng water issuing out of the heddes of freshe Sprynges scituate and beyng wⁱⁿ oon myle & half distaunt frome the saide Citie in oon hill there called Matston is Hill otherwise called Robynhood^e Hill; and for the p^{ro}veçõn and contynuaunce of the saide heddes & sprynges, there is and long tyme heretofore hathe bene erected and buylded by thenhit^{er}untes of the same newe Citie, sundrie Cundytt Houses of Lyme and Stone, and from thens the saide Water hathe bene conveyed under yerth in pipes of lede, into dyvers places of the saide Citie, and also to the Cloyster & Houses of the late dissolved Monasterie of Seint Peter in the same Citie, nowe lately translated and stablissed by the Kinges Majestie into a Cathedrall Church of a Bishop Deane & Chapter, whiche seide freshe rennyng water is and hathe bene not oonly a great refresshyng Comfort and Comoditie to all the Kinges subjectes inhityng wⁱⁿ the saide Citie, but also a singler pleasure to all estraungers repaying to the same; till nowe of late the saide Sprynges have bene and yet be muche dried wasted and consumed so that through the debilitie and scarcitie of water in the saide Sprynges litle or no water at this day cõmyth or rennyth from thense to the conduyttes and usuall places in the saide Citie or Mynster, by reason wherof yf some spedie remedie be not forsene and provided for the conveyance bryngyng and leadyng of other Water, Sprynges nowe also beyng in the saide hill not farre distaunte from the saide olde heddes to the pipes gutters and trenches of the same olde heddes nowe leadyng and conveying the Water to the saide Citie & Mynster, the Kinges subjectes inhityng wⁱⁿ the same Citie for lacke of the saide Water shalbe much greved annoyed & molested, for asmuche as freshe and pure rennyng water is & hathe bene noted to be oon of the moost necessaries comfort and refresshyng to all Cities and Tounes wⁱⁿ this Realme: IN CONSIDERAÇõN wherof be hit enacted by the King o^r Sovereigne Lorde the Lordes sp^{ir}ituall and temporall & the Cõmons in this p^{re}sent pliamnt assembled and by auctorytie of the same, that from the Feaste of Easter next comyng, hit shalbe lawfull to the Maire of the saide Citie of Gloucester for the tyme beyng and also to the Deane of the saide Mynster or Cathedrall Church and their Successoures & the Successo^rs of evy

Supply of Water to Gloucester from Marston's or Robinhood's Hill:

Deficiency thereof requiring Remedy:

¹ From the Original A&T in the Parliament Office. See Note at the beginning of this Year.

² & Printed Copies.

Mayor of the City and Dean of the Cathedral of Gloucester empowered to dig for new Springs on the Hill, and to erect Conduits, and convey the Water by Pipes, &c.

of them at all tymes after the saide Feaste of Easter as nede shall requyre, to dygg & breke grounde for the conveyance of the saide Water in all places in or upon the saide hill, so that the place or places so broken dygged or trenched be not above half a myle distaunte frome the places where the saide Olde Conduyttes heddes be nowe all redie buylded and erected, and in suche places where it shalbe thought moost apt and necessarie by the Artificers and workmen of the saide Maire or Deane for the tyme beyng to serche or fynde any newe spryng heddes in any place wⁱⁿ the saide p̄cyncte afore mencyned, and upon the same new Springes so founde, lawfully erect and edifie new Conduytt houses and there to dygg and make dyches vaultes and trenches and other convenyent and necessarie thinges for the contynuaunce therof at all tymes hereafter, at the libertie and pleasure of the saide Maire and Deane & ther Successoures for evmore; And also frome the saide new Springes to convey the water in pipes of leade gutters & trenches unto the other pipes of leade apperteynyng to the saide Olde Conduyttes heddes, and by suche or like policie and meanes to bring & convey the hole Water from all the saide heddes and springes unto the saide Citie and Mynster for the cōmon welth utilitie and relief of the same Citie and Mynster & thentitauntes of the same: And thus to be done and executed w^{it} the yerely maynten^{ance} and repa^{cons} of the same as nede shall requyre from tyme to tyme alweyes hereafter.

II.
How Satisfaction shall be made to the Owners or Possessors of Ground used for the Purposes of this Act.

AND farther that the saide Maire and Deane and their Successoures and evy of them for the digging and breaking of any suche grounde or soile in any the places aforesaide and for the p^{poses} aforesaid, shall wⁱⁿ xxⁱⁱ dayes next after any suche grounde broken by the laborers or workmen of the said Maire or Deane for thententes and p^{poses} aforesaide, satisfie content and paye unto the owners or possessor's of the saide soile or grounde so broken or dygged, asmuche money for the same digging and breaking as shalbe adjudged and taxed by the determynacōn and jugement of iij or iiij indifferēt men inhiting wⁱⁿ the p^{ishe} where the place so broken buylded or trenched is or shalbe, and that to be used for evmore hereafter; And the same iij or iiij men alwaies hereafter shalbe chosen and named aswell by the owner or possessor of the grounde so broken for the tyme beyng as also by the saide Maire or Deane for the tyme beyng by whose cōmaundement any suche grounde or soile shalbe at any tyme hereafter so dygged or broken: And all suche sōmes as after the saide Feast of Easter shalbe taxed by the saide iij or iiij men for the tyme beyng so named and chosen for satisfacōn of any suche trespas or trespasses, shalbe paied and satisfied by the saide Maire or Deane for the tyme beyng wⁱⁿ iiij dayes next after the saide taxa^{con} or jugement so made and yelded, upon paine of the saide Maire or Deane so offending denying or refusing the payment therof, for evy suche offence to forefet xiiij s. iiij d. the oon half of whiche saide forefeturē shalbe to the King oure Sovereigne Lorde his heires and successoures and thother moitie to any of the Kinges Subjectes that will sue for the same in any of the Kinges Courtes of Recorde by accōn of det bill playnt informa^{con} or otherwise, in whiche accōn bill or playnt no wager of lawe p^{teccon} nor essoyne shall lye; And nevtheles the p^{tie} whose grounde hereafter shalbe broken, for non payment of all suche sōmes of Money as by the saide iij or iiij men for the tyme beyng shalbe taxed and adjudged for the doying of any suche trespas at any tyme or tymes, shall have an accōn of dett against the saide Maire or Deane by whose cōmaundement any suche grounde shalbe so broken in any of the Kinges Courtes of Recorde, for the recov^e of the same dett so taxed, in whiche accōn no wager of lawe p^{teccon} [nor¹] essoyne shall lye: And if hit shall happen that the saide iij or iiij men hereafter so to be chosen as is aforesaide do not or shall not agree, in making any suche taxa^{con} for any suche offence or offences to be doon wⁱⁿ the saide tyme of iiij dayes to them afore lymyted, nor that the saide Maire or Deane for the tyme beyng do not offer or tender to the partie so grevid [a¹] reasonable amendes and satisfacōn for the breaking dygging or trenching his or there saide grounde, that then the partie or p^{ties} so greved and whose lande or soile shalbe so hereafter subverted and broken shall have his lawfull remedie agaynst the saide Mayre or Deane for the tyme beyng by whose comaundement any suche soile or grounde shalbe for the p^{pose} aforesaide digged or broken, by accōn of trespas & to recover damages for the same; any thing in this p^{sent} acte mencioned to the contrarie therof notw^{standing}.

III.
Penalty on preventing the Mayor, &c. or Workmen from digging, &c. for purposes of this Act, 20s.

PROVYDED alwey and be hit furder enacted by thaurtoritie aforesaide, that yf the saide Maire or Deane there Successor's workmen or v^{unt}es or any of them at any tyme or tymes after the saide feaste of Easter be or shalbe disturbyd letted or w^{stonded} to dygg buylde heddes of Conduytes diches or trenches in any place or places in or upon the saide hill wⁱⁿ the p̄cyncte to them afore lymyted, or in any other place or places from the [saide¹] hill unto the saide Citie for the necessarie repa^{con} and amendement of any the pipes of leade hereafter to be erased or broken whiche dothe convey the saide Water to the same Citie or Mynster, by any owner owners or possessor's of the same grounde or by any other person or persones at any tyme or tymes hereafter, that then evy suche p^{son} owner possessor¹ & p^{sones} so disturbing wilfully letting or molesting any the woorkmen of the saide Maire or Deane shall forfeit & lose for evy suche disturbance & denyer xx s. the oon half of whiche saide forefeturē shalbe unto the Kinge o^r Sovereigne Lorde his heires and successor's and thother moitie to any of the Kinges subjectes that will sue for the same in any the Kinges Courtes of Recorde at any tyme hereafter, by accōn of dett bill playnt info^{maccon} or otherwise in whiche no wager of lawe p^{teccon} nor essoyne shall lye or be allowed.

¹ or Printed Copies.

² Printed Copies omit.

CHAPTER XXXVI.

AN ACTE for the repayringe of Caunterburie Stamforde and di^vse other Townes.

FORASMUCHE as in tymes paste di^vse and many beautifull houses of habita^cõn have bene within the wall^e and liberties of the City of Canturburie the Cittie of Rochester the Boroughes and Townes of Stampforde and Great Grymesbie in the Countie of Lincolne the Towne of Cambridge in the Countie of Cambridge the Boroughe or Towne of Derby in the County of Derby the Boroughe or Towne of Gilforde in the County of Surrey the Towne of Dunwiche in the Countie of Suffolke the Boroughes or Townes of the Synke Port^e withe their members the Towne of Lewes in the Countie of Sussex and the Towne of Buckingham in the Countye of Buckingham, w^{ch} nowe are fallen downe decayed and at this tyme remayne unreedified lyinge as desolate and voide ground^e, and many of them adjoyninge nygh unto the high streetes replenished withe muche ordure fylth and uncleanenes, with pitt^e sellers and vault^e lyinge open and uncovered, to the great pill and daunger of all the Inhabitaunt^e and other the King^e Subject^e passinge by the same, and some houses be verie weake and feble redy to fall downe and be very daungerous to passe by, to the great decay and hindrance of the said Citties Boroughes Townes and Synke Portes: It may therfore be enacted by the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde the Lordes s^puall and temporall and the Cõmons in this p^sent Parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that if anye p^son or p^sons or bodyes polityke beinge owners [and¹] possessioners of anye suche desolate or voide ground^e, that at anye tyme within five and fourtye yeres next before the makinge of this Acte have bene builded for houses of habita^cõn or [for²] anye house or houses of habita^cõn nowe or hereafter beinge in decaye & not fully fallen downe within the liberties and p^sinct^e of anye of the saide Boroughes townes and places, doe not sufficiently reedifye builde and repayre or cause to be reedified buylded and repayed the saide desolate voide groundes and decayed houses convenient for habita^cõn and dwellinge within twoo yeres next after p^sclama^cõn to be made in [and¹] upon the same voide ground or groundes decayed house or houses by the Mayres Aldermen and burgeses or other hed officers within the p^scyncte of their owne auctorities, that then it shalbe lafull for the chief Lorde or Lordes ymediate of whom suche desolate and voide groundes decayed and ruynous houses be holden after the saide two yeres be expired to enter into the same and to have the same ground^e or houses, with the curtilage backside and garden adjoyninge to the same yf they be of thinheritaunce of the owner or owners of the saide decayed house or grounde and excede not one acre of grounde, to them and to their heires or successors or to their owne p^sper use for ever; so that the said Lorde or Lordes ymediate enringe by thaurortie of this Acte doe sufficiently reedifye buylde or repayre the same voide grounde or decayed houses within two yeres and an halfe next and ymediatlye followinge the determyna^cõn of the foresaide firste two yeres: And in case suche Lorde or lordes as maye enter by this Acte doe not enter and well and sufficientlie reedifye buylde or repayre the same voyde ground^e or decayed houses within the saide two yeres and an halfe to them lymitted by this Acte, or yf suche Lorde or Lordes ymediate as maye enter by this Acte doe sufficientlie reedifye buylde and repayre the same voide ground^e or decayed houses withe in the saide two yeres and an halfe to them lymitted, and after they their heires or successours suffer the same houses or voide ground^e to fall in ruyne and decaye and doe not buylde or reedifye the same sufficientlie within two yeres and an half of suche ruyne and decaye, that then it shalbe lafull to all p^son or p^sons or bodies politike as shall then have anye rent charge joyntly or se^vallye goinge out of the saide voide grounde or ground^e or decayed house or houses in anye of the saide Citties Boroughes Townes or Places ymediatlye after the saide two yeres and an halfe expired, to enter into the same and to have to suche of them their heires and successors to their owne p^sper use as shall so buylde the said voide groundes or decayed houses by auctoritie of this acte the same voide ground^e or houses withe the curtilage backside and garden adjoyninge to the same if they be of thinheritaunce of the owner or owners of the saide decayed house or grounde and excede not in quantiyte one acre of grounde, discharged of all rent^e goinge out of the same ground^e or houses aswell against the said Lorde & Lord^e ymediate as all other p^son or p^sons or bodyes politike havinge anye rent or rent^e [charge³] or rent seck out of the same, other then the fee farme of the saide Cittie Boroughe Towne or place or some parcell thereof, so that the saide p^son or p^sons or bodyes politike havinge the saide rent charge entring by thaurortie of this Acte doe sufficientlie reedifye buylde and repaire the same desolate & voide grounde or ground^e or decayed house or houses within one yere and thre quarters next and ymediatly followinge the determyna^cõn of the saide two yeres and an halfe to the saide Lorde [and¹] Lordes ymediate appoynted by this Acte; and in case suche p^son or p^sons or bodies politike havinge anye of the said rent^e charges as maye enter by [thing^e 4] doe not enter and well and sufficientlie reedifye builde or repayre the same voide ground^e or decayed houses within one yere and thre quarters to them appoynted by vertue of this Acte, or if they or anye of them havinge suche rent charge and that maye enter by this Acte doe sufficientlie buylde and repayre the same voyde grounde or ground^e or decayed house or houses within the said one yere and thre quarters to them lymitted; And after they their heires or successors suffer the same voide grounde or ground^e house or houses to fall in ruyne and decaye and do not buylde or reedifye the same sufficientlie within one yere and thre quarters after suche ruyne & decay, that then it shalbe lafull to the Mayres aldermen and burgeses and other the head officers of the saide Citties boroughes townes and plac^e by what name or names soever they be incorporated and their successours and everie of them within the lymitt^e of their auctorities ymediatlye after the saide yere and thre quarters expired, into everie suche desolate and voyde ground^e decayed or ruynous houses to enter, and to have holde and enjoye to them and their successors for ever to their owne uses the same groundes or houses and everie of them, withe the curtelag^e gardens and backside to the same if [ther⁵] be of thinheritaunce of the owner or owners of the saide decayed house or grounde and excede not in quantitie one acre of grounde, clerely discharged of all rent^e goinge out of the same ground^e or houses aswell against the (6) Lorde or Lordes

Decay of Houses in Canterbury, Rochester, and other Townes and Places named;

Owners of Ground shall rebuild decayed Houses within Two Years after Proclamation made;

In their Default, the Chief Lord immediate may enter and rebuild within Two Years and a half following;

In their Default, Persons or Corporations having Rent Charges on the Ground may enter and rebuild within One Year and Three Quarters following;

In their Default, the Mayor, &c. may enter and rebuild within Three Quarters of a Year following;

¹ or O. ² of O. ³ charges O. ⁴ this Acte O.—There is a small Blank on the Roll, after the word ‘thing^e’.
⁵ they O. ⁶ said O.

In Default of such Mayor, &c. the original Owners may re-enter as in their first Estate.

ymediatly as all other pson or psons or bodies politike havinge suche rent charge or rent seck as before ys saide, other then the fee farme of the saide Cittie boroughe towne or place or parcell therof; so that the same Mayres Aldermen and burgeses or other head officers as ys aforesaide or their successors for the tyme beinge, doe reedifie buylde or repayre or cause to be reedified builded or repayred the same grounde or groundes house or houses within thre [quarters'] next and ymediatly followinge the determinacōn of the saide yere and thre quarters lymitted or appoynted to suche pson or psons or bodies politike that have or shall have any rent as is aforesaide; And in case the said Mayres Aldermen and burgeses or other head officers as is aforesaide or their successors, doe not enter and reedifye buylde and repayre the same voide grounde or groundes decayde house or houses in forme aforesaide within the saide terme of thre [quarters'] after their saide entree, or if they sufficientlye reedifye buylde and repayre the same voide grounde or groundes or decayde house or houses within the saide thre yeres to them lymitted by this Acte, and after they or their successors suffer the same house or houses voide grounde or groundes to fall in ruine and decay and doe not buylde and reedifie the same sufficientlie within thre yeres after suche ruine or decaye, that then it shalbe lafull to the firste owner or owners possessor or possessors of suche voide grounde or grounde decayde house or houses their heires or successors, ymediatly after the saide thre yeres to the saide Mayres aldermen and burgeses and other hed officers as is afore lymitted expired, into the same houses grounde or grounde curtelage gardens and backsides to enter and the same to retayne to them their heires and successors as in their firste estate; any thinge conteyned in this p̄sent Acte to the cont̄rie notwithstandinge.

II.
Proviso for
Infants, &c.

PROVIDED always that this Acte or any thinge therin conteyned be not in anywise hurtfull or p̄judiciall to any pson or psons beinge at the tyme of the saide p̄clamaçōn made, under the age of one and twentie yeres or beinge feme coverte or in prison or beyonde the Sea in the Kinge warres or in his other lafull affaires, or to any pson or psons not beinge then of hole and p̄fecte memorie, duringe the tyme that suche pson or psons shalbe within age married in prison or of no p̄fecte memorie or beyonde the Sea; so that the same pson or psons their heires or successors after that he or they come to their full age of one and twentye yeres or be unmarried out of prison or come agayne within this Realme or be of hole and p̄fecte memorie, within thre yeres then next ensuyng doe reedifie the same desolate or voide grounde or repayre the saide decayde houses.

CHAPTER XXXVII.

AN ACTE touchinge the Honor of Ampthill.

The King's
Intention to build
on his Manor of
Ampthill in
Bedfordshire;

CONSIDERINGE that the Kinge moste excellent Majestie myndeth and intendith by the grace of God to erecte buylde and edifie upon his Grac̄ Monnor of Ampthill in the Countie of Bedf sumptuous statelye beautyfull and princelye buyldinge structures and edifices, and the same as his Highnes hathe alreedye with goodlye and parkely park̄, so hereafter with diverse and sundrie other like thinge of pleasure delite and comoditie to beautifye adorne and decorite, mete apte and convenient for the longe conservacōn of the Kinge most Royall pson, at suche tyme and tymes as his Majestie shall have accesse to the same; It semeth therefore very behovefull expedient & requisite that not alonely to suche a pallace royall mannors possessions and other hereditament̄ shoulde be knytt unyted and annexed, correspondent and agreable to the worthiness and dignitee thereof, but also ought of all conveniencie in reason to be ornated and sett forth withe the name and title of an honour; therby insynuatinge and declaringe that the thinge shalbe noe lesse honorable and princelye in riche and faire possessions, then statelye and cōmodious aswell in thinge of pleasure as in sumptuous & costly buyldinge; Wherefore be it enacted ordeyned and established by the Kinge oure Sovereigne Lorde with thassent of the Lordes sp̄uall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p̄sent parliament assembled and by thauctoritie of the same, that all and singuler mannors park̄ mesuage scites of monasteries grange lande tenite rente revidcōns s̄vice and all other hereditament̄ liberties and cōmodities lienge or beinge in the hamlette townes and parishes of Ampthill Milbroke Fletewike Malden Stepingley Westovinge Houghton Congest Wishamstede Littelington Husbondcrawley Rigemond cum Sageno Aspeley Geys Cuphill Caynoo Shefforde Cranefeild Polloxhill Harlington Todington Barton Shitlington Chalgrave Mariston Wooburne Evershall Milton Brian Warden Elstowe Candewell Donistable Talforde Holcoote Bedford Wotton Kempston and the Mannor of Colmeworth in the saide Countie of Bedf or in anye of them or els in the hamlette townes or parishes of Newportpannell Tikforth Molso Great Lidforth Littel Lidforth Stewkley Little Brickhill Boobrickhill Wavendon North Crauley and Swanborne or in any of them in the Countie of Buckingham or els where within the Realme of Englande belonginge or apperteyninge to any Mannor lyinge or beinge in any of the townes [&'] parishes above mençōned, whereof and of the whiche our (¹) Sovereigne Lorde the Kinge ys at this p̄sent seased of an estate of inheritaunce, shall from henceforth be p̄petuallye knytt annexed and unyted to the saide Mannor of Ampthill and be taken adjudged and demed as parte parcell and member of the same Mannor [of'] that the same Mannor of Ampthill together withe all manner landes tenite and other the p̄misses above recited so unyted and annexed to the same Mannor accordinge as is above exp̄ssed, shall from hensforth be p̄petuallye called and named the Honour of Ampthill; And that the same w^{ch} heretofore have bene taken for the Mannor of Ampthill shall from hensforthe be taken and adjudged the chief principall and capitall parte and place of the hole Honour of Ampthill; And also that all and singuler other mannors mesuage lande tenite rente revidcōns s̄vices and other hereditament̄ lienge

Manors, Lands,
Sites of
Monasteries, &c.
lying in certain
Hamlets, Towns,
and Parishes named,
united to the Manor
of Ampthill,
which shall become
the Honor of
Ampthill.

¹ yeres O.

² or O.

³ said O.

⁴ and O.

or beinge in any of the hamelett^e townes or parishes aforesaide with their right^e members and appurten^{nc}e, whereof and of the whiche the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde his heires or successors shalbe at any tyme hereafter seased of estate of inheritance, by purchase eschete forfeiture or otherwise, shall ymmediatly after suche purchase forfeiture eschete or otherwise, cōmynge to the handes of his Highnes his heires or successors, be from tyme to tyme unyted annexed demed and adjudged to all intent^e and purposes as parte pcell and member of the saide honour of Amphill.

AND furthermore be it enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that all and singuler the Ten^{nt}e aswell freholders and Copiholders as other, and all and singuler psons wth owe suyte to anye of the saide Mannors or to any leete or lawe daye to be holden within the p̄cyncte of any of them, and the heires successors and assignes of everie of the saide Ten^{nt}e, shall doe their suytes services and customes and paye their rent^e to the saide sundrie Mannors and in suche tyme as [as¹] they did and ought to do before the makinge of this p̄sent Acte: And that the saide Ten^{nt}e & Suyters and [everie²] of them or [theires³] successours or assignes of them or everie of them, at any time hereafter shall not be charged or chargeable to or withe any other s̄vices suites customes rent^e or other charges, nor be compelled to doe or paye at ne in any other place or places, nor anye of the severall tenures chaunged altered or charged otherwise then they were or ought to doe before the makinge of this Acte; anye thinge therein conteyned to the cont^{rie} notwithstandinge.

PROVIDED alwaies that this Acte [nor⁴] any thinge therin conteyned shall not be p̄judiciall or hurtfull to anye pson or psons their heires executors successors or assignes for any leases demises graunt^e or coven^{nt}e heretofore had made or graunted to them or any of them of the saide mannors and other the premisses or anye parte or pcell thereof, or of anye leases graunt^e or coven^{nt}e hereafter to be made or graunted of anye of the saide mannors landes teit^e and other the p̄misses whereof the Kinge Highnes his heires or successors shall hereafter be seased of estate of inheritance by purchase forfeiture eschete or otherwise as is aforesaide, lyinge or beinge in any of the saide Hamlett^e townes or parishes, by the owners of the saide mannors landes teit^e and other the p̄misses or anye parte or parcell thereof, or by any of their auncestors or predecessors or by any pson or psons lauffullye auctorized by them or any of them, for any demise lease or graunte thereof so made or to be made: Savinge alwaye to everie pson and psons bodies poliitike and corporate their heires executors successors and assignes and everie of them, other then suche bodies poliitike and corporate and other psons as were or hereafter shalbe parties and privie to the bargaynes sales gift^e or graunt^e of the saide Mannors and other the p̄misses or anye parte thereof and their wyves beinge examyned accordinge to the lawe of this Realme, their heires and successors and the wyves so examyned and their heires and the heires and successors of everie of them, all suche Right title use interest possession lease leases ferme fermes for terme of lief lyves yeres or otherwise and all graunt^e liberties privileg^e jurisdiccōns auctorities fraunchises rent^e charg^e p̄fitt^e coven^{nt}e and all other cōmoditie or cōmodities w^{ch} they or any of them have myght or ought to have or hereafter shall or sholde have in of or to the p̄misses or anye parte or pcell of them, in suche manner and forme as thoughe this Acte or any thinge therein conteyned to the cont^{rie} thereof had never bene had nor made; anye thinge in this p̄sent Acte to the cont^{rie} thereof notwithstandinge.

BE it also further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide, that the saide honour of Amphill and all the Mannors landes teit^e hereditament^e and other the p̄misses above rehersed shall from hensforthe be in the order survey rule and govern^{nce} of the [Churte⁵] of Augmenta^{cōns} of the revennewes of our Sovereigne Lorde the Kinge Crowne, and to be graunted lett and sett to ferme by the Officers and ministers of the same Courte, in suche manner and forme as other the mannors landes and teit^e appoynted to the same Courte bene and ought to be letten or graunted, and that all the fermes yssues revenues and p̄fitt^e comynges and growinge of the p̄misses and of everie parte thereof, shalbe taken and received to the Kinge use by the ministers and officers of the (6) Courte in suche manner and forme as is used and had of other mannors land^e teit^e cōmytted to the order survey and govern^{nce} of the saide Courte of [Augmenta^{cōn}]; Any Acte statute ordyn^{nce} custome of use heretofore had made or used to the cont^{rie} thereof notwithstandinge.

CHAPTER XXXVIII.

AN ACTE concerninge the Honor of Grafton.

FOR divers sundrie urgent and necessarie causes and considera^{cōns} the Kinge Majestie specially movinge, Be it enacted ordeyned and established by the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde withe thassent of the Lord^e s̄puall & temporall and the Cōmons in this p̄sent parliament assembled and by thauctoritie of the same, that all those his Majesties Hundred^e of Wymbersley and Alfordes howe and all those his Grac^e Forrest^e Whitilwood and Sawsey and all that his chace of Yardesley in the Countie of Northampton with all and singuler their members right^e and appurten^{nc}e, And all (7) his Highnes chace of Waddon in the Countye of Buckingham withe all and singuler his right^e membres and appurten^{nc}e and all and singuler mannors park^e mesuag^e sites of monasteries and priories graung^e landes teit^e rent^e rev^ecōns s̄vices and all other hereditament^e libtyes and cōmodities lienge or beinge in the hamlett^e townes and parishes of Grafton Hertwell Asheton Roode Cortnall Alderton Stoke Brewerne Shittill Anger Shoresley Bliseworthe Milton Mallesworth Tiffild Pallispery Tossetour Eiston Hulcote Abthorpe Foscot Greynsnorton Blakesley

II.
Tenants of the
several Manors
shall do Suit and
Service as
heretofore.

III.
Proviso for
existing Leases, &c.

General Saving.

IV.
The said Honor
of Amphill, &c.
shall be under
Survey of the
Court of
Augmentations.

Certain Hundreds,
Forests, Chaces,
Manors, Sites of
Monasteries, Lands,
&c. in Grafton, &c.
in the County of
Northampton,
united to the Manor
of Grafton, which
shall become the
Honor of
Grafton, &c.

¹ An erroneous Repetition on the Roll.

² Courte O.

³ eny O.

⁶ same O.

⁵ the heires O.

⁷ Augmenta^{cōns} O.

⁴ or O.

⁸ that O.

Woodend Colehigham Grimscott Gayton Patsell Escott Ascott Dalescott Bugbroke Ruddiathrupp Collingthright Hardington Wotton Quynnton Slopton Densager Yardeley Pottersperly Furthoo Cosgrove Castelashby Wyken and Delaprey in the saide County of Northampton and in the hamlett^e townes and parrishes of Luffilde Hanselappe Castelthorp Harsham Sheveley Lyttle Horewood Snelsoo and Little Lidforth in the saide Countye of Buckingham and els within the Realme of Englande, belonginge or apperteynninge to any Mannors or hundred lyinge or beinge in any of the townes or parishes above mencioned, whereof and of (') whiche our saide Sovereigne Lorde the Kinge ys at this p^rsent seised of an estate of inheritance, shall from henceforth be ppetuallye knytt annexed and unyted to the saide Mannor of Grafton and be taken adjudged and demed as parte parcell and member of the same Mannor, And that the same Mannor of Grafton together with all manner landes teit^e and other the pmisses above recited so unyted and annexed to the same Mannor accordinge as ys above exp^ressed, shall from henceforth be ppetuallye called and named the honor of Grafton, and that the same whiche heretofore hathe bene taken for the Mannor of Grafton, shall from the firste daye of Maye next cōmyng be taken and adjudged the chief principall and capitall parte and place of the hole honor of Grafton; And that all and singuler other Mannors mesuage^e landes teit^e rent^e re^vcons^e s^vices and other hereditament^e lienge and beinge in any of the hamlett^e townes or parishes aforesaide with all the right^e members and appurten^{nc}e^e whereof and of the w^{ch} the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde his heires or successors shalbe at anye tyme hereafter seised of estate of inheritance by purchase eschete forfeiture or otherwise, shall y^mediatlye after suche purchace forfeiture or otherwise, cōmyng to the handes of his Highnes his heires or successours, be from tyme to tyme unyted annexed demed and adiudged to all intent^e and purposes as parte pcell and member of the saide honor of Grafton.

II.
Tenants of the
several Manors
shall do Suit and
Service as
heretofore.

AND further be it enacted by thau^rtoritie aforesaid, that all and singuler the ten^{nt}es aswell freholders and coppiholders as other and all and singuler p^{so}ns w^{ch} owe suyte to anye of the saide Mannors or to anye leete or lawdaye to be holden within the precincte of any of them, and the successors and assignes of everie of the saide ten^{nt}e^s, shall doe their suytes s^vices and customes and paye their rent^e to the saide sundrie Mannors and in suche tyme as they did and ought to doe before the makinge of this p^rsent Acte, and that the saide ten^{nt}e^s and suytors or any of them or the heires successors or assignes of them or of anye of them, at anye tyme hereafter shall not be charged or chargeable to or with any other s^vices suites customes rentes or other charges, nor be compelled to doe or paye the same in anye other place or places, nor any of the se^vall tenures chaunged altered or charged otherwise then they were or ought to doe or be before the makinge of this Acte; Any thinge therin conteyned to the cont^rie notwithstandinge.

III.
Proviso for
existing Leases, &c.

General Saving.

PROVIDED always that this Acte or any thinge therin conteyned shall not be p^judiciall or hurtfull to anye p^{so}n or p^{so}ns their heires executors successours or assignes for anye leases demises graunt^e or coven^{nt}es heretofore had made or graunted to them or any of them of the saide Mannors and other the pmisses or anye parte or pcell thereof or of any leases graunt^e or coven^{nt}e^s hereafter to be made or graunted of any of the saide mannors land^e teit^e and other the pmisses, whereof the Kinges Highnes his heires or successours shall hereafter be seised of estate of Inheritance by purchase forfeiture eschete or otherwise as is aforesaide lienge or beinge in any of the saide hamlett^e townes or parishes by the owners of the saide Mannors landes teit^e and other the pmisses or anye parte or parcell thereof or by anye of their auncestours or predecessours or by any other p^{so}n or p^{so}ns lafullye auctorised by them or any of them for any demyse lease or graunte thereof soe made or to be made: Savinge always to everie p^{so}n and p^{so}ns bodies politike and corporate their heires successours executors and assignes other then suche bodyes politike and corporate and suche other p^{so}ns as were or hereafter shalbe parties and privies to the bargaynes sales guyft^e or graunt^e of the saide Mannors and other the pmisses or anye parte thereof, and their wives beinge examyned of the same accordinge to the lawes of this Realme, their heires and successours and the wives so examyned and the heires and successours of everie of them, all suche right title use interest possession lease leases ferme fermes for terme of lyef lives or yeres or otherwise and all graunt^e liberties rent^e charges p^fitt^e coven^{nt}e^s and all and everie other cōmoditie or cōmodities w^{ch} they or any of them have myght or ought to have or hereafter shall or sholde have of in or to the pmisses or anye parte or parcell of them, in suche manner and fourme as thoughe this Acte or anye thinge therein conteyned to the cont^rie thereof had never bene had nor made; any thinge in this p^rsent Acte to the cont^rie notwithstandinge.

IV.
The said Honor
of Grafton, &c.
shall be under
Survey of the
Court of
Augmentations.

BE it also further enacted by thau^rtoritie aforesaide, that the saide honor of Grafton and all the Mannors landes teit^e hereditament^e and other the pmisses above rehersed shall from henceforth be in the order survey rule and govern^{nc}e of the Court of Augmenta^{co}n of our saide Sovereigne Lorde the King^e Crowne and to be graunted lett and sett to ferme by the officers and ministers of the same Courte, in suche manner and forme as other the Mannors landes and teit^e appoynted to the same Courte bene or ought to be letten or graunted; And that all the fermes yssues revenues and p^fitt^e cōmyng & growing of the pmisses and everie parte thereof, shalbe taken and received to the King^e use by the ministers & officers of the same Courte, in suche manner and forme as is used and had of other mannors land^e teit^es and other hereditament^e cōmytted to the order survey and govern^{nc}e of the saide Courte of Augmenta^{co}n; anye Acte statute ordyn^{nc}e custome or use heretofore had made or used to the cont^rie thereof notwithstandinge.

V.
Proviso for Officers
of the Forests.

(') PROVIDED also and be it enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that this Acte ne any thinge therein conteyned be in any wise p^judiciall or hurtfull to the Justic^e wardens stewardes lyveten^{nt}e^s and clarkes of the Swannymotes of any forrest^e park^e or chases conteyned in this Acte for or concerninge any of their offic^e powers or auctorities; but only for and concerninge surveying of Woodes and Woodsales to be had and made in any of the saide Park^e Forrest^e or chases and the punyshment of the offenders therin, and the namyng^e rulinge and orderinge of the verderours thereof.

¹ the

² The Five following Provisoes are not at present annexed to the Original Act, but appear to have been torn off.

AND it is further enacted by thauroritie aforesaide, that the Maister of the woodē of the saide Courte of Augmentacons or other officers of the same Courte, shall yerely paye or cause to be payde of suche sōmes of money as shall yerely rise and cōme of the woodsales to be made of or in the said parkē forrestē and chases aforesaide, all and all manner of fees and wages as of old tyme hathē bene accustomed to be paide for the eċcisinge of any office within the saide parkē forrestē and chases, accordinge to a Cūficate by writinge thereof to be made unto the saide maister of the woodē by and from the Justices of the Forrestē or any of them or any their deputye or deputyes in the same office sealed and subscribed by them or any of them.

VI.
Fees of Officers
of the Forest shall
be paid by the
Master of the
Woods.

AND it is also enacted by thauroritie aforesaide, that the saide maister of the woodes for the tyme beinge shall make payment of all and all manner of repacons nedefull to be done in and upon any pale rayle and lodge within anye of the saide parkē forrestē and chases and assigne tymber for the same, upon any request thereof to be made in writinge by and from the saide Justicē of Forrestē, and the saide maister of the Woodes shall allowe all manner of fewell and brouse to be spent & occupied within the saide parkē forrestē and chases as it hathē bene of old tyme there used and accustomed.

VII.
Master of the
Woods shall repair
Fences, Lodges,
&c.
and allow Fuel
and Browse.

AND it is also pvided and enacted by thauroritie aforesaide, that the Maister of the Woodē shall not make any Woodsale within the Parkē chases and forrestē aforesaide or any of them but by thassent of the Justicē of Forrestē for the tyme beinge within whose auctoritie suche Forrestē chases and parkē bene; anye thinge in this Acte conteyned to the cont'rie notwithstandinge.

VIII.
Wood Sales shall
be by Assent of
Justice of the
Forest.

PROVIDED alwaye and be it enacted by thauroritie aforesaide, that the fermes rentē suytē and services of suche and as many of the saide Mannors landē teitē and hereditamentē mencioned in this acte belonginge to the Duchie of Lancaster and Countie Palantyne of Lancaster or to either of them, shalbe answered and paide in the Courte of the Duchie Chamber at Westmynster or to the Recevours Genall and other Ministers of the same Courte, in like manner and fourme as heretofore hathē bene used and accustomed, And that all Leases hereafter to be made of any of the same mannors landes teites or hereditamentē belonginge to the saide Duchie, shalbe made under the scale of the Duchie of Lancaster, in like manner and fourme as heretofore hathē bene used; this Acte or any thinge therein conteyned to the cont'rie thereof in any wise notwithstandinge.

IX.
Proviso for Suits,
&c. of Manors, &c.
within the Duchy
of Lancaster.

CHAPTER XXXIX. (1)

The Byll for the establishment of the Courte of Surveyors.

WHERE in the Parliament holden at London the xvth day of Apryll in the xiiijth yere of the reigne of our most drad Sovereign Lord the Kyng that nowe ys, and from thens p'oged to Westm̄ the last day of July, in the xvth yere of the reigne of o' sayd Sovereign Lorde, and there then holden, one Acte or Estatute was made & ordeyned by o' sayd Sovereign Lorde the Kinge, w' thassent of the Lordē Spuall and Tempall and the Comens in the sayd pliamēt assembled and by auctorytē of the same, that dyv's & many Honours, Castellē, Lordshypps Manours Landē Teitē & other Heredytamentē, as well in England & Wales as in Cales and the Marches of the same, whych in a Cedula to the sayd Acte annexed be expressed, were appoynted to be under the survey lettynge & settinge of dyv'se p'sons by the Kyngē Hyghnes Cōmission assygned, whyche by the sayd Act be named & called the Kingē Genall Surveyours, of all & singuler the p'mysse before whom all Recevours Baylyffē & other offycers & mynisters, and all other p'sone and p'sones shoulde be accomptable of & for all & evy the p'mysse, as by the sayd Acte more playnely at large may appere; the sayd Acte to endure untill the last day of the pliamēt then next & ymmedyatly ensuyngē: Whych sayd next pliamēt begon at London the Thyrdē day of Novem̄br in the xxjth yere of his Gracy's most noble raygne, and from thens adjorned unto Westm̄, and there also uppon dyv'se progacyons contynued & holden the fourth day of February in the xxvijth yere of hys sayd raygne, hyt was then & there by auctorytē of the same plyament ordeyned & establysshed, that the sayd former Acte should from thensforth contynue for evy, as by the same Acte emongest other thingē thereyn conteyned more playnely is shoed & may appere: And for as muche as all & singuler the p'mysse be appteynyng to the Kingē most royall Mayestye, as in the ryght of hys Imperyall Crowne of thys Realme, whych Crowne so beyngē Imperiall yt ys very necessary and expedyent that all Possessyons Landē Teitē and other Heredytamentē, beyng any part parcell or member thereof, should be of suche nature qualytye & condycyon as one hole & p'fytē bodye undysmembred, so that the offycers thereof appoynted by the Kyngē Hyghnes shoulde have no necessitye to have ayde or assystance of the auctorytē and power of any other Court or Jurysdiccyon, of or for the orderyng surveyyng settinge lettynge of any of the p'mysse or for levyng of all & singuler the fermes rentē issues profyttē and cōmodityes of the p'mysse, or for the del'mynacyon & juggement of eny maner cause or causes that might happen to growe insurge or rise in of or about the same, or any part thereof, whereyn the Kynges Majestye is ptie; Therefore as well for the good orderyng, & for more spedy and due admynstracyon of justice to be had of & condnyng all & singuler suche the Kyngē Honours Castell's Manours Landē Teitē and other Heredytamentē prestys & sommes of money comprysed in a Cedula sygned or hereafter to be sygned w' the Kyngē Sygne Manuell, w' the yssues & p'fytē of the same, to be truly answered to the Kinges

Recital of Stat.
14, 15 Hen. VIII.
c. 15. relating to
the King's
Surveyors;

made perpetual by
27 H. VIII. c. 62.

For carrying the
Purpose of the
said Acts, &c.
into Execution.

¹ From the Original A& in the Parliament Office. See Note at the beginning of this Year.

Hyghnes hys heyres & successours; And to thentent the Kyng^e sayd excellent Majestie, hys heyres & successors may the more truly & spedly be answered contented and payd of the rent^e yssues fermys revenues & profytt^e rysyng cōmyng and growyng, or whyche hereafter shall ryse comme or growe of yn & uppon all & singuler the Honours Castells Lordshyps Manours Lands Tenit^e & other Heredytament^e aforesayd, with other the p^rmysse which be comp^rsed in the sayd Cedula sygned wth the Kyng^e Sygne Manuell, or hereafter shalbe exp^ressed in eny other Cedula hereafter to be assygned as ys aforesayd, in such court place mannour forme & condition as hereafter shalbe declared lymytted & appointed; Be yt enacted ordeyned and establysshed, by thassent of the Kyng^e sayd Majestye, hys Lordys sp^ruall & tempall and the Cōmons in thys hys p^rsent plyament assembled and by auctorytye of the same, in man^r & fourme as hereafter folowyth in Artycles, That ys to say; Fyrst, the Kyng^e o' So^veygne Lorde by auctorytye aforesayd, ordeyneth maketh establyssheth and erecteth a certeyne Court cōmonly to be called the Court of the gen^rall Surveyors of the King^e land^e, whyche Court by auctorytye aforesayd contynually shall be a Court of Recorde, and shall have one Pryvye Seale to the engravyd and made after suche fourme fashyon & man^r as shalbe appoynted by the Kyng^e Hyghnes, whyche sayd Seale shall remayne & be in the order & kepyng of the same surveyour that shalbe first named in the King^e tres patent^e, and in hys absence to be lefte to the next offycer to be named in the sayd tres patent^e, & in his absence to the thyrde offycer to be named in the sayd tres patent^e.

Court of General
Surveyors
established.

II.
Appointment of
Officers, viz.
Surveyors;

Treasurer;

King's Attorney;

Master of Woods;

Auditors;

Receivers;

Clerk, Usher,
Messenger;

AND be yt enacted by auctorytye aforesayd, that there shalbe certeyne p^rsones to be named by the Kyng^e Hyghnes hys heyres & successours, whyche shalbe called the King^e gen^rall surveyours of the King^e land^e, and they so named by the Kyng^e Hyghnes hys heyres & successours shalbe one entyre offycer, & shall be the fyrst & pryncypall offycer of the sayd Court. Also yt ys ordeyned by auctorytye aforesayd, that suche p^rson as nowe ys & hereafter shalbe Treasurer of the Kyng^e Chamber shalbe alweyes Treasurer of the revenues of the sayd Court, and shalbe offycer of the same Court next unto the sayd surveyors. Also there shalbe one other p^rson lerned in the lawes of the land to be named by the Kyng^e Hyghnes, whyche shalbe called the Kyng^e Attorney of the sayd Court, and shalbe the thyrde offycer [of] the sayd Court. Also there shalbe one p^rson to be named by the Kyng^e Hyghnes and hys heyres, whyche shalbe called the Mayster of the Wood^e cōmyng growyng & beyng in & upon the p^rmysse, or any part pcell or member thereof, and shalbe the fourth offycer of the same Court. Also there shalbe as many Audytours in the same Court as by the Kyng^e Hyghnes & hys heyres shalbe appointed, whyche shalbe called Audytours of the revenues of the sayd Court. [Also¹] there shalbe lykewyse as many receyvours in the same Court as by the Kyng^e Hyghnes and hys heires shalbe named & appoynted, whyche shalbe called receyvours of suche revenues as to them shalbe appoynted by the Kyng^e tres patent^e. [Also²] there shalbe one p^rson in the sayd Court to be named by the Kyng^e Highnes, whyche shall be called Clerk of the same Court; and one other p^rson whyche shalbe called Usher of the same Court; and one other p^rson which shall be called Messenger of the same Court, whyche Clerk Usher & Messenger shalbe named by the Kyng^e Hyghnes, hys heyres & successours, and ev^{ry} of them shall have suche yerely fees reward^e and profytt^e for the exercysyng of the sayd severall offyces as the Clerk Usher & Messenger of the Duchey Chamber at Westm^r have had & p^rcevyd before thys tyme.

III.
Oath of the said
Officers, viz.
Surveyors;

Treasurer;

King's Attorney;

Master of the
Woods;

Also the sayd surveyours whyche shall be appoynted by the Kyng^e Hyghnes, shall take a corporall othe before the Lorde Chauncellour of England for the tyme beyng after the tenor ensuyng: Ye shall swere that ye well and truly shall serve the Kyng^e in the sayd offyce of the gen^rall surveyours of the revenues of hys Court, called the Court of gen^rall surveyours of hys Grac^e lande, and shall mynster equall justyce to rych & pore, to the best of your conninge wytt & power: And that ye shall dylygently p^rcure all thyng^e whyche may honestly & justly be to the Kyng^e advauntage & profyt, and to the augmentacyon of the ryghtes & prerogatyves of hys Crowne: and truly use the Kinges seale appoynted to your offyce, And also endeve your selfe to the uttermost of your power, to se the Kyng^e truly answered of all suche rent^e revenues yssues and p^rfytt^e whyche shall or may ryse or growe in your offyce, and from tyme to tyme deli^v wth spede suche as shall have to do before you; And that ye shall not take or receyve of any p^rson any gifte or reward^e, in any cause or matter depending before youe, or wherein the Kyng^e Highnes shalbe p^rtye, whereby any p^rjudice hyndraunce, losse or dysheryson shall growe or be to the Kyng^e Hyghnes, So helpe you God and All Seynt^e. And that the sayd Treasurer shall take a corporall Othe before the sayd Chauncellour, accordyng to the tenor ensuyng: Ye shall swere that ye shall well and truly fve the Kinge our So^veygne Lord and his people, in the offyce of Treasurer of hys Hyghnes Court of gen^rall surveyours, and ye shall reasonably and honestly p^rcure the Kyng^e p^rfytt, and do ryght to all manner of people, poore and ryche in those thyng^e which touche your offyce, and the Kyng^e treasour ye shall truly kepe & dyspend, and true declaratyon and accompt thereof shall make from tyme to tyme wythout any concelement, to and before souche p^rson and p^rsones as shalbe named & appoynted by the Kyng^e Hyghnes, hys heyres & successours for the same, and further shall doe ev^{ry} thyng^e that of ryght [apperteyne³] to your offyce, So helpe you God and All Saynt^e. Also the sayd Attourney shall take a corporall othe before the sayd gen^rall surveyours accordyng to the tenor ensuyng: Ye shall swere that ye well & truly shall serve the Kyng^e in all places for or concernyng any matter or cause that shall concerne or touche the possessyons and heredytament^e lymyted to the survey & gou^vnance of this Court, & p^rcure the Kyng^e p^rfytt thercof: And ye shall truly counsell the Kyng^e & the surveyours and Treasurer of this Court in all thyng^e concernyng the same, to the best of your connyng wytt & pour, and wyth all spede & dylygence from tyme to tyme at the callyng of the seyde surveyours and treasurer you shall endeavor your selfe for the heryng and det^rmyacyon indyfferently of souche matters & causes as shall depende before the sayd surveyours & treasurer: And that ye shall not take any gyft or reward in any matter or cause dependyng in the same Court or elsewhere wherin the Kyng^e shall be p^rtye, whereby the Kyng^e Majestye shalbe hurted hyndred or dysenheryted; and further do all & ev^{ry} thyng^e that shall apperteyne unto your offyce, So helpe youe God & all Saynt^e. Also that the Maister of the sayd wood^e shall take a corporall Othe before the sayd gen^rall Surveyours after the tenor ensuyng: Ye shall swere that

¹ in Printed Copies.

² And Printed Copies.

³ apperteyneth Printed Copies.

ye well and truly shall serve the Kyng our Sovēygne Lorde in the offyce of Master of the woodē in this Court, and that ye shall make true sale & sales of all woodē & underwoodē belongyng to your offyce, accordyng to the auctorytē gyven unto you by this Acte of genall Surveyours- or any other Acte or Actes to be made concernyng the sayd genall Surveyours, for the Kyngē most advauntage, and nothyng conceale but true accompt make of all sōmes of money receyved for the same, and all other p̄fytte wherewyth ye shalbe lafully charged by reason of your sayd offyce: ye shall make no petycyon nor aske allowaunce but souche as shalbe good yust true and reasonable: And ye shall do all & evy thyng and thyngē whyche ye ought to do by reason of your offyce, accordyng to the forme & effecte of this Acte, So helpe you God and All Sayntē. Also that every of the sayd Audytours shall take a corporall othe before the sayd genall Surveyours, after the tenor ensuyng: Ye shall swere that ye shall well & truly serve the Kyngē in your offyce, and shall not take or receyve of poore or ryche any gyft or reward in any matter or cause dependyng or to be dycussed in the same Court, but soche as shalbe your ordynary fees, and ye shall do all & every other thyng whych shall apperteyne unto your offyce, So helpe you God & All Sayntē. Also that evy of the said Receyvours shall take a corporall othe before the seyd genall Surveyours, after the tenour ensueng: Ye shall swere that ye truly shall serve the Kyngē in your offyce, and nothyng conceale, but true accompte make of all souche revennys rentē sōmes of money & other p̄fytte wherewyth ye shalbe lafully charged by reason of the sayd offyce, youe shall make no petycyon nor aske allowaunce but souche as shalbe good yust & true & reasonable, and ye shall do all and evy thyng & thyngē whyche ye ought to do by reason of your offyce, accordyng to the forme & effecte of this Acte, So God youe helpe & All Sayntē. Also the sayd Clerke of the Court shall take a corporall othe before the sayd genall Surveyours after the tenour ensuyng: Ye shall swere that ye shall well & truly serve the Kyngē in your offyce of Clerke of the sayd Court, and truly do & execute all & evy thyng and thyngē whyche ye ought to do by reason of your offyce, accordyng to the forme and effect of this Acte; and ye shall also be attendaunt unto the sayd genall Surveyours from tyme to tyme as they shall requyre youe, So helpe you God and All Sayntē. Also that the sayd Messanger shall take a corporall othe before the saide genall Surveyours of the sayd Court, after the tenour ensuyng: Ye shall swere that ye shall well & truly serve the Kyngē in your offyce of Messanger of this Court, aswell in spedy servyng all & singler p̄cesse to youe to be delyved wythout fraude covyne gyle or deceyte, as also makyng true & spedy certyfycat to this Court of the same, and that youe well & truly do & execute all & evy other thyng & thyngē whych ye ought to do by reason of your sayd offyce, So helpe youe God and All Sayntē.

Also be it enacted by the auctorytē aforeseyd, that aswell all the sayd honours castellē lordeshyppes mannours meses landē tēntē rentē servyces tythes pensyons porcyons advousons patronages forestē pkē chaces warens woodē underwoodē and all other heredytamentē, as also all other thyng & thyngē mencyoned in the seyd Cedula, sygnd with the Kyngē sygne Manuell, or whyche hereafter shalbe comp̄sed in any other Cedula hereafter to be sygnd by the Kyngē Majestye as is aforeseyd, & delyved to the seyd genall Surveyours, shalbe only in the order survey rule and govnaunce of the seyd Court.

Also be it enacted by thauctorytē aforeseyd, that the seyd genall Surveyours Treasurer Attourney and Mayster of the Woodē, or thre of them, whereof the one of the sayd genall Surveyours shalbe one, shall have full power and auctorytē from hensforth to call before them all and synguler Receyvours Baylyffe and all other offycers and mynysters accomptable to the Kyngē Hyghnes, & evy of them, and all & evy other p̄sone and p̄sones that nowe be or that hereafter shalbe accomptable chargeable or answerable to the Kyngē Hyghnes of or for any thyng or thyngē comprysed or conteyned in the sayd Cedula, or that hereafter shalbe comprysed in any other Cedula sygnd wyth the Kyngē sygne Manuell and delyved to the same Surveyours as is aforeseyd, and shall have full poure and auctorytē from hensforth to compell the sayd Accomptauntē to accompt before them, and also to examyne heere & del̄mine their accomptē and all circumstauncē thereof, and to do & execute all and evy thyng & thyngē in & uppon every of the seyde accomptē aswell for the sure payment and satisfaccyon of souche Rentē fermys issues p̄fytte revennys dettēs and dutyes as been or shall growe unto the Kyngē Hyghnes by reason of the same, as in and for allowaunce & paymentē of fees wages dyette repacyons vacacyons rentē resolute rewardē or other thyngē whatsoever by them thought requysyt & convenyent by theyr discrecyons. And genally shall have full power and auctorytē to levye or cause to be levyed to the Kyngē use by all ways & meanes by their dyscrecyons, all & singuler the rentē fermes issues revenues p̄fytte arrerages dettē and dutyes that shall growe and be due to the Kyngē of in or by reason of the honours castellē mannours londē tēntē and other heredytamentē cōmytted or to be cōmytted by auctorytē of this Acte, to the survey rule order & govnaunce of the sayd Court of Surveyours, and of the offyce's & mynysters thereof aforeseyd. And that the seyd genall Surveyours Treasurer Attourney & Mayster of the Woodē or three of them as is aforeseyd, from hensfoorth shall have full power & auctorytē to commyt all & evy the sayd accomptauntē and other p̄sones owyng any dettē or dutye to the Kyngē Hyghnes by reason of the p̄mysses or any of them to pryson, aswell if they be found in arrerage uppon theyre accomptē, as if any of them do refuse to make theyr accomptē as is aforeseyd or pay theyr seyde dettē, and to lett them to bayle and maynpryse or to any other suretye at all tymes, as they by theyr dyscrecyons shall thynke reasonable, as well for the sure payment thereof as also for the contentacyon & payment of all souche arrerages forfeitē dettē & paynes as of any of the sayd accomptauntē or other shalbe found in; and all other thyngē concernyng the p̄mysses & evy part of them as to them shall seme convenyent. And that the sayd genall Surveyours Treasurer Attourney & Mayster of the Woodē or three of them as is aboveseyd, shall have full poure & auctorytē to acqyute & dyscharge all & evy accomptante & accomptauntē that have or shall fynysh & del̄myne his or their accompte or accomptē before them, and all & synguler other p̄sones that shall pay justly & truly theyr dettē due to the Kyngē by reason of the p̄mysses or any of them, And that all & syngler acqyuttaunces & Quietus est, sygnd by the seyde genall Surveyours Treasurer Attourne & Master of the Woodē or thre of them as is aboveseyd, shalbe enrolled in the reecorde before them, and shalbe a good suffycient acqytaunce & dyscharge to the pryē or pryēs to whome they shalbe made, to & for all manner suche accomptē dettē & other thingē for or concernyng the p̄mysses or any part or pcell thereof.

Auditors.

Receivers.

Clerk of the Court.

Messenger.

IV.
What Lands, &c. shall be under Survey of the Court.

V.
Court empowered to summon Accountants, and compel Accounts;

to receive Rents, &c.;

to imprison and bail all Accountants;

and to acquit them on duly accounting.

VI.
Court empowered
to grant Leases.

On what Warrants,
&c. Leases shall
be granted under
this Act and
27 H. VIII. c. 62.
at Rents of or above
£6 13s. 4d.

At Rents under
£6 13s. 4d.

Leases in Reversion.
Leases shall
be inrolled.

VII.
Clerk shall enter
Appearances and
Proceeding of
Court.

VIII.
Court empowered
to take
Recognizances ;

and to issue Process.

Imprisonment.

IX.
Attendance
of Officers.

X.
Receipt of Rents
and Survey of
Repairs.

BE yt also enacted by the sayd auctorytye, that the sayd genall Surveyours shall have full power and auctorytye from hensforth to couvenant dimytte lette or sett to ferme for terme of xxj yerys or under, to any pson or psones any of the Lande Teñtē Heredytamentē or other p̄fytte whatsoever they be conteyned in the sayd Cedula, or whyche hereafter shalbe comprised in any other Cedula to be sygnd & delyved as is aforesayd, or knowen reputed or taken as pcell of the Lande Teñtē or Heredytamentē conteyned in the sayd Cedula, or in any other Cedula hereafter to be sygnd & delyved as is aforesayd ; And also all & evy the Lande Teñtē & Heredytamentē whyche be or hereafter shalbe conteyned and specyfyed in any Chambleynes accompte Receyvours accompte Baylyffe accompte Mynsters accompte or the accompte of any offycer or offycers whych may by force of this Acte, or by auctorytye of any Cedula sygnd or hereafter to be sygnd and delyved as is aforesayd, be viewed examyned scene or controlled by the sayd Surveyours, by whatsoever name or names [soever¹] the sayd Lande Teñtē & other the p̄mysses or any of them be called ; the same lease or leases to be made in maner & fourme folowyng, that is to say ; that all & evy byll or byllē of leases of any of the p̄mysses for terme of xxj yeres or under, whereof the yerely ferme or rent reserved shall extend and amounte to the yerely valewe of vj li. xiijs. iiij d. or above, that shalbe hereafter sygnd with the hande of the seyd genall Surveyours, shalbe a suffycient and ymmedyate warraunt unto the Kinge pryncypall Secretary for the tyme beyng, to make or cause to be made in the Kyngē name tres of Warraunt sealed with the Kyngē Sygnet, accordyng to the tenour fourme & effect of the sayd byll or byllē, to the Lord Kep of the Kyngē Pryvy Seale ; and thereupon the Lord Pryvy Seale shall make or cause to be made other tres of lyke Warraunt, sealed wyth the Pryvy Seale to the Lord Chauncelour of England or Lord Kep of the Kyngē Great Seale, Chauncelour or Chambleyns of any hys Countyes Palantynes [or¹] Pryncypalytye of Wales ; and that the same Warraunt under the Pryvy Seale shalbe a suffycient & ymmedyate Warrunte to the Chauncelour of England that nowe ys or that hereafter shalbe, and to the Chauncelour & Chambleyns, & other offycers of the Countyes Palantynes & Pryncypalytye of Wales that nowe be and that hereafter shalbe, to make & delyve tres Patentē under the Kyngē Great Seale and other his Gracys Seales, beyng in theyr custody, in due fourme to be made, accordyng to the tenour effect p̄porte & course of the sayd Pryvy Seales, to them in that behalf dyrected, accordyng to the Acte thereof made in the xxvijth yeere of the raygne of our sayd Sovereigne Lorde the Kyngē, payeng & yeldyng souche fees for the same, aswell to the Sygnet & Pryvy Seale as in the Kyngē Chauncery, as hath been used & acustomed ; and also payeng souche fees to the sayd Chauncelour and Chambleyns, & other offycers of the sayd Countyes Palantynes Chester Wales & Marches of the same, as also heretofore hath been used for the same : And that all & evy byll and byllē of leases of any the p̄mysses, for terme of xxj yeres or under, whereof the rent & ferme reserved shalbe under the yerely value of vj li. xiijs. iiij d. & sygnd as is aforesayd, shalbe a suffycient & ymmedyate Warraunt to the Chauncelour of England for the tyme beyng, and to all other the Kyngē Chauncelours Chambleyns & other offycers in the Countye Palantyne of Chester & Wales & the Marches of the same, to make & delyve tres Patentē under the Kyngē Great Seale & other Scales, accordyng to the tenor p̄porte effect & course of the seyd byll, unto all & evy the aforesayd p̄tyes : P̄vyded alwey that the seyd genall Surveyours for the tyme beyng shal nott hereafter by auctorytye of this Acte, make any lease of the revision of eny of the seyd Lande Teñtē & other the p̄mysses beyng then in lease, unles they have a bill or warraunt thereof signed by the hande of the Kyngē Majestie his heires or successours : Also the seyd Clerk for the tyme beyng of the seyd Courte shall enroll & register in a grete boke of parchment, all and evy lease & leases, and all other wrytyngē whiche shalbe made & graunted as is abovesaid, of for or conc̄nyng the p̄mysses or eny pte or pcell therof ; whiche register of Enrollementē shall remayne & be safely kepte in the seyd Courte as a Recorde to the Kyngē use by the apoyntment of the seyd genall Surveyours.

AND that also the seyd Clerk shall entre into a boke the apparaunces of evy p̄sone that shalbe called to appere in the seyd Courte ; and all Acte decrees & orders that shalbe made by the seyd Courte, takyng suche fees for the same, and for wrytyng & enrollyng of eny leases tres patentē or other wrytyngē as the Clerkē of the Duchye of Lancastre hath ben accustomed to take and have.

ALSO the seyd genall Surveyours Treasurer Atto'ney & master of the woodē, or three of theym as is abovesaid, shall have power & auctorytye to take recognisaunces for all causes & matiers nowe dependyng before the seyd genall Surveyours, or that hereafter shall depend in this Courte of genall Surveyours, of for or conc̄nyng the p̄mysses, or eny pcell therof, or of & for eny dettē to be due to the Kyng, or for eny apparaunce to be made in the seyd Courte by reason of the same ; and to cancell & discharge all such recognisauncē by their discreccions. And also shall have full power & auctorite to awarde under the Pryvy Seale appoynted to the same Courte in the Kyngē name, suche p̄cesse and p̄ceptē wyth reasonable paynes to be thereyn lymyted, as be nowe cōmonly used in the Court of the Kyngē Duchye Chambr of Lancastre, ayenst evy p̄sone or p̄sones whatsoever they be, for or conc̄nyng eny thyng or thyngē lymyted or appoynted to the order or survey of the seyd Courte for eny the causes or maters aforesaid, and uppon eny contempte to ponysshe the offendo' by inprisonment or otherwyse by their discreccions.

ALSO yt is ordeyned by the auctoritie aforesaid, that the seyd officers appoynted to the seyd Courte shall diligently from tyme to tyme attend uppon the seyd genall Surveyours in the seyd Courte or elsewhere, at the cōmaundement of the seyd Surveyours for the heryng & orderyng of matters & causes conc̄nyng the same.

AND be it also enacted, that evy of the seyd Receyvours genall & p̄ticuler, shall well diligently & effectually gather & levye to the Kyngē use all suche issues fermes dettē & p̄fettē as shalbe lymyted to his or their charge, and distrayne for the same if nede soo requyre ; and that evy of the seyd Receyvours & Auditors genall &

¹ Printed Copies omit.

² and Printed Copies.

pticler, so yoyned together by thappoyntment of the seid Courte, or the most pte of them, shall well & truly survey all man^r of repa^cōns nedefull to be doon in or uppon any of the seid manours lond^r teit^r or hereditament^r lymyted & appoynted to his or their charge; the seid repa^cōns to be done to the Kyng^r most p^rfytte & leest charge.

AND also it is ordeyned by auctoryte aforeseid, that all the rent^r fermes issues dett^r and p^rfett^r of the seid Honours castell^r lordshippes manours lond^r teit^r & of all other the p^rmisses whyche be assigned to the order survey & govⁿnaunce of the seid Courte, as they shall growe due & be payable, shalbe payed & delyv^ded at suche tyme as hereafter in this Acte shalbe declared, to the hand^r of the said Treasurer, by evy of the seid receyvers gen^lall & p^rticuler, or by suche other as shalbe indetted to the Kyng, to be safely kepte to the Kyng^r use, upon payne of forfayture of his or their offices & fees.

XI.
Receivers shall
pay Rents, &c.
to Treasurer.

AND also it is enacted by auctoryte aforeseid, that the seid Auditours as they shalbe assigned, shall yerely ryde to the pte to hym or them to be lymyted, betwene the feast of Saynt Michell the Archaungell and the Natyvitye of our Lord and take the accompte of all Baylyff^r reves fermours tenⁿte & occupiers of the manours londs teit^r & other hereditament^r wythin the lymyttes of his or their assignement; And immediatly uppon evy suche accompte so to be made & det^rmynded, or before the seid feast of the Natyvitye of our Lord, the seid accompt^runt^r & evy of them shall well & trewely content & paye or cause to be contented & payed to the receyvour therunto deputed or to be deputed, all suche dett^r duties & arrerages as they and evy of them shalbe founde yn & charged wyth uppon evy suche accompte, uppon payne of forfayture of his or their offices & fees.

XII.
Auditours shall
yearly take
Accounts of
Bailiffs, &c.

ALSO be it enacted by auctorite aforeseid, that all Receyvours & Chambleyns nowe accomptaunt^r, and all other Receyvours & Chambleyns whiche hereafter shalbe accompt^runt^r of or for eny the p^rmisses conteyned in the seid Cedula, uppon lyke payne as is aforeseid, shall yerely before the fyrst daye of Marche make & fynysse their accompt^r before the Auditour or Auditours therunto to be assigned, of & for all thyng^r belongyng to their offices for the hole yere endyd att the feast of Saynt Michell tharchangell nexte p^rcedyng the seid fyrst day of Marche: And immediatly uppon the same accompte so to be made fynysshed & det^rmynded, or before the xxth daye of Marche then nexte folowyng, shall content & pay to the seid Treasurer all such duties dett^r & arrerages as they or eny of them shalbe charged wyth & founde in, uppon the det^rminacōn of evy such accompte, uppon lyke payne as is aforeseid.

XIII.
Receivers shall
yearly account
to Auditours.

ALSO it ys enacted by auctoryte aforeseid, that the seid Auditours Receyvours gen^lall & p^rticuler, at all tymes uppon warnyng gyven to them by the seid Courte, shall assemble together aswell for the orderyng of the said honours castell^r lordshippes manours lond^r teit^r & other the p^rmisses, as of the tenⁿte of the same, from tyme to tyme as the case shall requyre, as for the vyewyng & det^rmynacōn of the seid accompt^r to be made therof before the seid Court.

XIV.
Auditours, &c.
shall meet whenever
ordered by the
Court.

ALSO yt is ordeyned by auctoryte aforeseid, that all the accompt^r of evy yere to be endyd at the feast of Seynt Michell tharchaugell of the seid Receyvours Chambleyns Baylyff^r Reves Fermours & occupiers of the seid Honours manours land^r teit^r & other hereditament^r aforeseid, shalbe well & p^rfytyly engrossed in p^rchement by the seid Auditours, and delyv^ded into the seid Court, safely to be kepte to the Kyng^r use evy yere yerely before the Nativite of Saynt John Baptist nexte ensuyng the seid feast of Saynt Michell tharchaugell, uppon payne to forfayte their office & fees.

XV.
Accounts shall be
ingrossed, and
yearly delivered
into the Court by
Auditours.

ALSO be it enacted by the auctoryte aforeseid, that the Treasurer of the seid Court shall yerely accompte before the seid gen^lall Surveyours Attorney & Maister of the Wood^r, or afore the moste part of them, or afore suche p^rson or p^rsones as the King^r Highnes his heyres and successours shall thereunto name & appoynte, aswell of for & concernyng all & evy the receyt^r issues & p^rfytt^r of his office of Treasurership of this Court, as of all & evy the receyt^r issues p^rfytt^r dett^r & thyng^r concernyng his office of Treasurership of the King^r Chamber; and that they so hering the same accompte shall have full auctoryte & power to allowe & disallowe unto the seid Treasurer all & evy thyng^r or thyng^r to be allowed & disallowed upon his accompte, as by theyre discrecions shalbe thought mete and convenient.

XVI.
Yearly Account
of Treasurer.

AND be it also enacted by the auct^rie aforeseid, that the Clerk^r of the Petiebagge in the King^r Chauncye shall extret and certefie into the said Court of gen^lall Surveyo^rs a trewe & juste transsumpt of all offices and inquisicōns hereafter to be founde and takyn of for and concⁿyng any castell^r honours man^rs land^r teit^r hereditament^r or other possessyons, which at any tyme hereafter shall come and be in the King^r handes and possession by reason of any atteyndoure conviccion or other forfeture be it by writte cōmission or otherwise retornable in the said Chauncye, in like man^r and forme as they have be accustomed to do in the King^r Eschequer in suche cases, and upon like paynes, and shall not frome hensforthe be compelled to c^ritifie any transcript^r of suche offices or inquisicōns into the King^r Eschequer as they were accustomed, any Lawe statute custume or other thyng^r or thyng^r to the contrary therof had or made in any wise notw^rstanding. And that all Inquisicōns hereafter to be takyn Virtute officij for or concⁿyng the p^rmysses or any of theym, shalbe immedyatly returned & c^rityfyed into the said Court of Surveyo^rs and not ellsw^rhere, uppon like payne as is lymytted and hath be used for non c^rityfycatt of such offices into the King^r Eschequer; any Lawe use or custume to the contrary notwithstanding.

XVII.
Clerk of the Petty
Bag shall transmit
to the said Court
all Inquests or
Attainders, &c.

AND also be it enacted by the auctoryte aforeseid, that the seid Maister of the seid Wood^r for the tyme beyng shall survey or cause to be surveyed aswell all the Wood^r & Underwood^r which be or hereafter shalbe within the order survey & rule of the seid Court, as all & singler the Wood^r & Underwood^r in the Kyng^r Forest^r, Chases,

XVIII.
Master of the
Woods shall survey
Forests, &c. and
make Wood Sales.

Park & Lond of his Highnes old inheritance of his Crown frome tyme to tyme, as he shall thynke convenient by his discrecyon, and shall have full power & auctoryte by thassent of the seid Court, w'out warrant of the Kinge Highnes, to make sale & sales of all & singuler the seyde Wood & Underwood, upon open Pclamacyons therof to be made in the Churche Markett or other place next adyoining to the same Wood so to be solde, foreseeing alwayes that the seid Wood be fensed from tyme to tyme as ned shall requyre for the increase theroff: Provided alwayes that the said Sales of Wood do not extend to greate tymber, wythout the Kinge warrant for the same.

XIX.
Produce of Woods shall be paid to Treasurer.

ALSO be it enacted by auctoryte aforeseid, that all & singler such somes of money as shalbe receyved for the sale of the seid Wood & Underwood, or any pte of the same, shalbe delyved yerely before the feast of All Saynt by the seid Maister of the Wood, to the Treasurer of the seid Court for the tyme beyng to the Kyng use.

XX.
No Timber to be used for Repairs but by Order of Master of the Woods.

ALSO be it enacted by auctoryte aforeseid, that no Tymber or Woode requysyte & necessary for the repacyons of any the Castell manours places mesuages teit pale & rayles of Pk, aswell such as be in the occupaçon tenure & holdyng of any the Kinge Fermours & Ten'unt, as also all other whiche be in the Kinge hand, beyng anny of the Castell mano's places mesuages or teit aforeseid, shalbe taken for the same, onles they be appoynted & delyved by the Maister of the seyde Wood for the tyme beyng, w' thassent of the seid Court, w'in whos survey the seyde wood ar growyng.

XXI.
Yearly Account of the Master of the Woods.

ALSO be it enacted by auctoryte aforeseid, that the Master of the seid Wood shall make yerely in the terme of Seynt Michell tharchaugell, a full true and pfyte accompte before the seid Courte, of all & evy the Wood, aswell for & concernyng all & evy some & somes of money concernyng the seid offyce, as of & for all & evy other thyng & thyng that shall belonge & apperteyne to the same.

XXII.
Yearly Report on Woods.

ALSO be it enacted by auctoryte aforeseid, that the seid genall Surveyo's & M' of the seid Wood for the tyme beyng, shall declare yerely to the Kyng Hygnes the pfytt & somes of Money comyng growyng & rysyng of & uppon the sale of all & singuler Woods w'in his seid offyce.

XXIII.
Proviso for Officers of Forests.

PROVIDED also & be it enacted by the auctoryte aforeseid, that this Acte ne eny thyng therin conteyned, be in any wise pjudiciall or hurtfull to the Justice Wardens Steward Lieuten'nt or Clerke of the Swannymote of eny Forest, Pk or Chases, for or concernyng any of ther offyce powers or auctorytez, but onely for & concernyng surveying of Wood and Wodesales, to be had & made in ony Pke Forest & Chase, & the ponysshment of the offenders thereyn, & the namyng rulyng and orderyng of the verdero's therof.

XXIV.
Master of the Woods shall pay Fees, &c. of Officers of the Forests, &c.

AND it is enactyd by the auctoryte aforeseid, that the M' of the wood shall yerely paye or cause to be payed of such somes off money as shall yerely ryse and come of the said wodesales, so to be made in pk forest & chases of the Kyng oold inherytance of his Grace Crown, all & all man of feez & wayges as hath ben of oold tyme accustomed to be payd by the King for the exersysyng of ony office w'in the said pk forest and chases, according to a certyfcat by writyng therof to be made unto the said M' of the wood, by & from the Justyc of forest or eny of them, or eny there deputie or deputez in the same office sealyd & subscribyd by them or eny of them.

XXV.
And provide for Repairs of Fences.

AND it is also inactyd by the auctoryte aforeseid, that the seide M' of the wood for the tyme beyng, shall make payment for all & all man of repacon's nedeful to be done in & upon ony pale [real & logge'] w'in any of the seid pk forest & chases, & assygn tymber for the same, upon any request therof to be made in writing by & from the said Justyc of forest; And the said M' of the wood shall allowe all man of fuell & browse to be spend and occupied w'in the seid pk forest & chases, as it hathe bene of oold tyme ther used and accustomed.

XXVI.
Wood Sales shall be made with Assent of Justices of Forests.

AND it is also pvydyd and inactyd by thauctorytie aforeseid, that the M' of the wood shall not make ony wodesale w'in the pk chases & forest aforeseid or eny of them, but by the assent of the Justice of forest for the tyme beyng, w'in whos auctoryte such forest chases & pk been; ony thyng in this Acte conteaned to the contrary notwithstanding.

XXVII.
No Process from the Exchequer relative to this Act.

ALSO it is enacted by auctoryte aforeseid, that all man of pcesse that shalbe made out of the Kyng Eschequer to or agaynst any pson or psones for any fermys rent issuez or pfytt or oy' thing concernyng the pmysses or any part thereof, lymyted by this Acte to be in the surveye order & govnaunce of the seid court & the mynysters thereof, shalbe clerely voyd & of none effect.

XXVIII.
Yearly Report of Surveyor and Treasurer.

ALSO it is ordeyned & enacted by auctorytie aforeseid, that the seid genall Surveyours & Treasurer shall yerely declare to the Kinge Highnes the state off the clere yerely value of the seid honours castell lordshippes mannours land teit rent pencyons porcyons tythes & other heredytament & other the pmisses and what remayneth thereof in the hand of the seid Tresourer.

XXIX.
Proviso for Lands within the Duchy of Lancaster.

PROVIDED always & be it enacted by auctorytie aforeseid, that all suche manours mesuages land teit rent revcyons & other heredytament whiche in any man of wyse heretofore hathe ben or hereafter shalbe in the hand or possessyon of o' seid Sovereign Lord the Kyng his heyres or successours by auctorytie of any atteindure exchete or forfeiture sett lying and being in the countey Palantyne of Lancast maye at the free will libtie and pleasur of our said Soveraunde Lord be assigned lymyted and appointed unto the order surveying letyng and setting of the Chauncello' and officers of his said Duchie, in as large and ample maner and forme as the said Chauncello' and officers

of the said Duchie of Lancast^r have heretofore had used and excysed of or upon any the manoures landes teit^e or heredytament^e apperteynyng or in any wyse belonging to the said Duchie; this Acte or any thing therein conteyned to the contrary thereof notwithstanding.

AND it is enacted by the au^ttie aforesaid, that aswell the said Acte of the gen^l Surveyors made in the said xiiijth and xvth yeres, as also the said Acte therof made in the xxvijth yere of the raigne of our said Soveraunde Lorde King Henry the eight that nowe is, and evy article clause and mater therein conteyned, shalbe from the first daie of Maye whiche shalbe in the yere of our Lord God a thousande fyve hundryth and forty and twoo utterly voyed and of non effect.

XXX.
St. 14, 15 H.VIII.
c. 15.;
27 H.VIII. c. 62.
repealed.

PROVYDED always and be it enacted by the au^ttie aforesaid, that all leases grauntes pces orders decrees and all and evy other thing or thing^e heretofore lafullie executed and done by the said gen^l Surveyors, and all and evy other thing or thing^e nowe remaynyng or depending before theym undiscussed and undetermynd by vertu of the said former Actes, shalbe of the same force value strenght and effect as they nowe be or shuld have ben if this Acte had nev^r be had or made.

XXXI.
Proviso for
existing Grants, &c.

PROVYDED also that this Acte nor any article clause or thing therein conteyned, shall extend to any londes teit^e possessions or heredytament^e whiche nowe be or hereafter shalbe in the survey rule order and govⁿnaunce of the King^e Court of the Augmenta^cõns of the revenues of his Crowne, nor shall gyve power unto the said Court of Surveyo^rs to make any lease or to take any accompt of or for the same; any thing cõteyned in this Acte to the contrary therof in any wise notwithstanding.

XXXII.
Proviso for Lands
under Court of
Augmentations.

PROVYDED also that this Acte ne any thing therein conteyned, extend or be in any wise p^judiciall or hurtfull to any the gen^l Surveyors now being, nor to any Audytour or Audytours receyvour or receyvours surveyor or surveyors, or to any other officer or officers of for or concernyng any of the sayd castell^e honours manours londes teit^e heredytament^e p^fitt^e or casuelties or any other the p^rmisses or any part therof; but that they and evy of them shall and may have and enjoye ther offices according to the purport tenour and effect of ther sev^rall tres patent^e and graunt^e aswell of the King^e Ma^te [or '] of any other person therof to theym and evy of theym heretofore made; any article clause or matier in this present Acte mencyoned or declared to the contrary therof in any wise notwithstanding.

XXXIII.
Proviso for
existing Officers.

AND where the King^e Highnes of late, by au^ttie of Parliament holden at Westmst in the xxvijth yere of his Graces raigne, hath erected a certen Court called the Court of the Augmenta^cõns of the Revenues of his Crowne, and by the same made the same a Court of Recourde; and by the same Acte hath assigned lymtyed and appointed div^rse Manours Lond^e Teit^e and other Heredytament^e to be in the order surveye and govⁿnaunce of the same Court wyth div^rse other articles & clauses in the same Acte exp^ressed and declared; And where also by one other Acte of Parliament begon and holden at Westmst the xxvijth day of Apryll in the xxxjth yere of the raigne of the King our Soveraunde Lorde, and by div^rse proga^cõns contynued untill the xxvth daie of Maye in the xxxijth yere of our said Soveraunde Lord; It was enacted and established that certen libties fraunchesies jurisdiccõns & p^remynences concernyng the same Manours Landes and other Heredytament^e, shuld be revyved and be in the order rule and surveye of the same Court, to all intent^e and purposes, as by the same Acte made in the xxxijth yere of the raigne of our said Soveraunde Lord, at large doth and may more plainly appere; Be it now ordeyned established and enacted by au^ttie of this present Pliament, that the same Acte concerning the establisschement of the sayde Court of Augmenta^cõns of the Revenues of the King^e Crowne, and also the said Acte for revyving of Libties, shall frõme hensforth for ever stonde and abyde in their full strenght effect and vertu, after and according to the trewe intent and meanyng of the same sev^rall Actes aforesaid.

XXXIV.
St. 27 H.VIII. c. 27.
erecting the Court
of Augmentations,
and 32 H. VIII.
c. 20. extending
it to Franchises,
confirmed.

AND where the King^e Ma^te for div^rse considera^cõns and respect^e hath takyn bought and p^rchased of div^rse or sondry his Graces subject^e for redy money, p^rmysed to be paid by his Graces offices and surveyors, div^rse manours londes teit^e rent^e rev^rsions woodes and other heredytament^e, as well by small p^rcell^e or otherwise, and part therof hath ben enclosed into park^e (¹) orchard^e or gardins, and the p^rtie or pties have not ben payd, for lakke of warraunt sygnd by the King^e moost gracious hande, and have beene compelled oft and sondry tymes to resort to offic^s of the said court of Augmenta^cõns for the spedy payment of their said dutie or duties, to ther inestimable cost^e and charges: And where also div^rse and sundry of the late govⁿours and rulers of houses of religion nowe remaynyng in the King^e handes were and be justly and truly indetted, and do yet owe to sondry of the King^e subject^e being very pore men, as well for wages vytaell^e p^rvision for their houses, and money lent, and other just trewe and goode causes, conv^rted to the use of their howses, many and great somes of money, for the payment wherof the same pties have made and dailie doe make contynuall complaint^e and sute to the same court of Augmenta^cõns for their speedie payment, and many of the same pties satisfied and contented by the said court of Augmenta^cõns, and as yet a great number of theym be to be satisfied contented and payed, whiche payment^e and satisfac^cõns aswell made as to be made, do require especiall warraunt^e sygnd w^t the King^e moost gracious hande, the lakke wherof hath ben and ys like to be not only a great delaye to the King^e trew and loving subject^e for the spedy payment of ther dettis and duties to theym due, but also shuld and shall be a tedious and contynuall travell unto the King^e Ma^te for the often sygnyng of the same; In consideracion wherof be it enacted ordeyned and established by the au^ttie of this present Parliament, that as well all payment^e and satisfac^cõns heretofore payed as hereafter to bee paid by the Treasurer and p^rticuler Receyvors for the tyme being of the same court, by the decree or cõmandement in wryting of the Chauncellour, by the assent of the counsaile of the same court, or the more p^rte of theym, for the purchasing or bying of any manours landes teit^e or other heredytament^e already [takyn¹] bought purchased or inclosed by the King^e cõmaundement his heires or successours, or hereafter to be takyn bought purchased or inclosed as is aforesaid, as also for the recompence and satisfaccion of all

XXXV.
Purchase by the
King of divers
Lands not paid for;

Debts remaining
due from Religious
Houses suppressed;

Any such Debt not
exceeding £200.
may be paid by the
Treasurer, &c. of
the said Court by
Order of the
Chancellor.

¹ as Printed Copies.

² or Printed Copies.

³ Printed Copies omit.

lawfull good trewe and just dett^e and expences as well payed as hereafter to be payed by the said Treasurer or pticular Receyvo^r or Receyvours by the warraunte of the said Chauncello^r in wrytyng, by the assent of the saide counsell or the more pte of theym as is aforesaid (not exceding to any one person CC li.) shalbe good and effectuell in the lawe agenst o^r said Sovaunde Lorde the King his heyres and successours for ev^{er} to all intent^e and purposes: And that the saide Treasurer and pticular receyvo^r, their heyres executours and administrato^r, for the said se^vall payment^e by warraunte wrytten of the said Chauncello^r in forme aforesaid, shalbe clerely exonerated acqyted and discharged to all intent^e and purposes. And that the same Treasurer and receyvour and receyvours, their heires executo^r and administrato^r shalbe allowed discharged and acqyted thereof, uppon his or theyr declaracōn of accompt before the Chauncello^r and counsaile of the same court, or uppon his or their accompt made to the Audytor appointed or assygned by the said Chauncello^r, to take and here the accompt of the same Treasurer or receyvour or receyvo^r their executo^r or administrato^r.

XXXVI.
Bonds, &c. made
to certain Persons
to the King's Use:

All Bonds to the
King shall be made
to him in his own
Name, and shall be
in the Nature of
Statutes Staple,
and payable to the
King and his Heirs.

No Bond to the
King's Use in the
Name of Third
Persons;

Process on existing
or future Bonds;

Costs and Damages
to the King;

Suits of Third
Persons shall abate.

XXXVII.
Suits for the King's
Debts shall be in
the Courts of
Exchequer, or
other Courts where
they shall be due;

Process for
Recovery thereof;

AND where di^verse and sondry obligacōns and specialties heretofore have been made to di^verse psons, part of theym to the use of King Henry the vijth father of o^r nowe moost gracious Soveraunde [lyeg¹] Lorde, and pte of theym to the use and behoffe of o^r said [nowe¹] Soveraigne Lord; Be it enacted by the King o^r Soveraigne Lorde w^{ith} the assent of the Lordes sp^{iritu}all and temporall and the Cōmons in this present Pliament assembled, and by thau^{tor}itie of the same, that all obligacōns and specialties whiche aft^{er} the first daie of Maie next cōmyng shalbe made for any cause or causes towching or in any wise conc^{er}nyng the King^e moost royall Ma^{tie} or his heyres, or to his or theyr use cōmoditye or behoofe, shalbe made to his Highnes and to his heires King^e in his or their name or names by these wordes, Dno Regi, and to non other pson or psons to his use, and to be payed to his Highnes by these wordes, Solvend eidem Dno Regi, hered vel executorib; suis, wyth other wordes used and accustomed in cōmon obligacōns; and that all suche obligacōns and specialt^e so to be made, shalbe good & effectuell in the lawe to all p^{ro}poses and intent^e and shalbe of the same nature kinde qualitie force and effect to all intent^e and purposes as the wrytyng^e obligatory takyn and knowleged according to the Statute of the Staple at Westm^{ster}, hath at any tyme before the making of this p^{re}sent Act been takyn used e^xcysed and executed agenst any [laye¹] pson or psons; any lawe usage or custume to the contrary therof notw^{ith}standing. And that all suche obligacōns and specialties, the dett whereof being not payed nor contented in the liff of the King, shall come remayne and bee to the heires or executo^r of the King at the free libtie disposicōn assignement and appointment of the same King to whome suche obligacōns or specyalties shalbe made as is aforesaid; and if any pson or psons in his or their owne p^{ro}per pson or psons after the said first daie of Maie, make or take any obligacōn or obligacōns to the use of the King^e Ma^{tie} or of his heyres King^e, otherwise than is byfore expressyd, that then suche pson or psons only that shall so offende contrary to this present Acte, for his or ther so doing, shall have and suffer suche ymprisonment as shalbe assessed and adjudged by the King or his [moost¹] honorable Counsaile dailie attendaunte uppon his Highnes moost royall pson. And that all sutes to be made after the first daie of Apryll next cūmyng for the reco^vrye of or for any of the King^e dett^e in any the King^e Court^e mencyoned in this Acte, of or uppon any obligacōn or specyaltie dated or delyvered byfore the making of this p^{re}sent Acte or which shalbe dated and dely^ved to the King or to his use afore the secunde daie of Maie next cūmyng, shalbe takyn sued and pursued in the name of the King and in the name of non other person or persons, to whatsoe^{ver} pson or psons the said obligacōns or specialties or any of theym be have been or shalbe made to the King^e use; And that all sut^e pces judgement^e decrees and execu^{ti}ōns hereafter to be takyn pursued or gyven for the King in any the King^e Court^e mencyoned in this Acte of for or uppon any of the same obligacōns last afore mencyoned, shalbe of the same or like strenght force effect and intente in the lawe to all p^{ro}poses only agenst all and all man^{er} suche pson and psons as been bounden in suche obligacōns or specialties as well sp^{iritu}all as temporall, as agenst their heyres successours executours and administrato^r and ev^{er} of theym, and agenst non other, as wrytyng^e obligatories taken and knowleged according to the Statute of the staple at Westm^{ster}, at any tyme before the making of this p^{re}sent Acte, have been used to be takyn e^xcysed and executed agenst any laye pson or psons. And that the King in all sut^e, hereafter to be takyn in or uppon any obligacōn or specialties made or hereafter to be made to the King, or any to his use, shall have and reco^v his just dett^e cost^e and damages, as other cōmon psons use to do in sut^e and pursut^e for their dett^e. And that all suche sut^e as nowe be depending in the name of any cōmon pson to his Graces use, wherof no verdyte is or byfore the feast of Ester next cūmyng shalbe given or passed, or no Exigent awarded, shall abate be voyed and of non effect; And neverthesse the King by thau^{tor}tie aforesaid, shal have his sute and remedy for the said dett so being in Accion and pces in forme as is aforesaid, in any of the Court^e in this Acte mencyoned; any thing in this Acte to the contrary therof notw^{ith}standing.

AND it is further enacted by thau^{tor}tie abovesaid, that all and ev^{er} sute and sutes whiche hereaft^{er} shalbe had made or takyn of for or uppon any dett or duties whiche heretofore hath growen or be due, or that hereafter shall growe or be due to the King in the severall offices and Court^e of his Exchequer, Duchye of Lancast^{er}, Augmentacōns of the Revenues of his Crowne, Surveyo^r gen^{er}all of his Ma^{tie}s landes and tenit^e, Maister of the Wardes and Lyveryes and Court of the First Frut^e and Tenthes or in any of theym, or by reason or author^{ity} of any of theym, shalbe se^verally sued in suche one of the said Court^e and offices, in the whiche Court and office or by reason of the whiche Court and office the same dett or dutye did fyrst growe or become to be due or hereaft^{er} shall growe or become due, or in the which office or Court the recognisaunce obligacōn or specialtie is or shalbe or remayne; And ev^{er} such se^verall sute and sutes shalbe made in ev^{er} of the said se^verall offices and Court^e under the se^verall scales of the said se^verall Court^e by Capias, extendi facias, subpena, attachment and proclama^{ti}ōns of alleageaunce if neede shall require, or eny of them, or otherwise as unto the said se^verall Court^e shalbe thought by their discre^{ti}ōns expedient for the spedye reco^vrye of the King^e debt^e: And that the said Courte of the Eschequer and all and ev^{er} of the said Court^e shall have hōle

¹ Printed Copies omit.

and full auctoritie and power to here and determyn all and evy suche sute and sutes as hereafter shalbe taken comencid and pursued for thentent above spified, and therupon to awarde make and doo execucon by & upon the body landes and goodes of the partye or parties that so shalbe condempned accordingly; and also shall have fulle power and auctoritie to heare & determyne all and alman of dett detynues trespasses accompt reconyng waast disceyt negligenc default contempt complaynt riott querrell sut striff controversies forfaitures offenc and other thing whatsoever they shalbe, whiche hereafter shall growe be moved stirred procured pursued or arrise, in for or upon any matier cause or other thing assigned comytted or appoynted, or hereafter to be assigned comytted or appoynted to the sevall direccions orders and govnaunc of the same Co'te or any of them, or for or upon any man of thing or thinge whiche may or shall towche or in any wise concerne the same wheryn the King shalbe onelie ptie, and also alman of stat for terme of yeres betwene partie and ptie concernyng the pmysses; and to correcte and punyshe by their discrecons all and evy pson and psons whiche before them shalbe convicted of eny of the pmysses according to the nature qualitie and quantite of his or their offence or offences cause or causes matier or matiers; All and almaner of treasons murders felonyes estat right titles and interest, aswell of inheritaunce as of frehold other thenne joynters for terme of life, oonly excepted and always reserved.

AND bee it enacted by thauctorytie aforesaid, that if any person or persons shall make or pretend any clayme right title interest or possession in or to any Manours Landes Teint or Heredytament, bargayned solde or exchanged, or hereafter to bee bargayned sold or exchanged by the King our Soveraunde Lorde, to any person or persons in Fee symple [or '] Fee taile, by his Highnes tres Patent made or to be made therof under his Great Seale of Englonde, upon whiche tres Patent there is or shalbe reserved any annuall rent or fermes payable to the King Highnes his heyres or successours in his saide Court of Augmentacons, or demaunde or aske any rent annuyties offices fees or other proffitt, in out or of any suche manours londes teint or heredytament, conteyned or to bee comprysed in any suche tres Patent made or hereafter to be made as is aforesaid; or if our said Soveraunde Lorde his heires or successours, shall make or pretend any clayme right title interest or possession, in or to any Manours landes teint or heredytament, bargayned sold or exchanged, or to be bargayned sold or exchanged by the King his heyres or successours, to any pson or psons in fee symple or fee tayle, by his or their tres Patent therof made or hereafter to be made under his or their Great Seale of Englonde, upon whiche tres Patent is or shalbe reserved any annuall Rent or fermes payable, or whiche shalbe paible to the King his heires or successours in his said Court of Augmentacons; or if the King his heires or successo", demaund or aske any rent annuyties or other proffitt or heredytament of any estate of inheritaunce, in of or out (') any manours landes teint or heredytament conteyned or comprysed, or to be conteyned or comprysed, appointed or to be appointed or assigned to the said Court of Augmentacons, in any tres Patent made or hereafter to be made as is aforesaid: That then the Chauncello' of the said Court of Augmentacons, by the assent of the Counsaile of the said Court, or the more part of theym, shall have power and auctie by auctie of this Acte, to examyne all suche demaund right titles interest and possessions, rent annuyties offices fees and other proffitt and heredytament, whatsoever they shalbe, and evy of theym so to be demaunded ptended claimed or asked as is aforesaid, and by wytnes proffes and other waies and meanes by their discrecons, to heare and determyn the same; And in case the Kings Patentee in any such tres Patent as is aforesaid, or any of theym their heires successo" or assignes, shalbe compelled by the auctie of the said Court of Augmentacons, by decree or judgement of the same Court, to render and yeld to any pson or persons in Fee symple or Fee tayle, the Landes Teint or Heredytament comprysed or specyfyed in any suche tres Patent, or any pcell of them, or to suffer any person or psons to have and enjoye any offices rent annuyties or other proffitt or heredytament in Fee symple or in Fee tayle, out or of the same, or out of any percell therof; And that it shall appere in the said tres Patent, that the King his heires or successours, is or shall be bounden, or of ryght and equitie ought to recompence and satisfie the said Patentees their heires successours executours or assignes or any of theym, of or for such Mano", Londes Teint or Hereditament, annuyties rent offices fees or other proffitt recovered, in Fee symple or Fee tayle by decree or judgement of the said Court, as is aforesaid, or ell to discharge and acquite the said Patentees, their heires successours executours and assignes, of or for any Rent annuyties offices fees or other proffitt aforesaid recoved by decree or judgement in Fee symple or Fee tayle as is abovesaid; or if it shall appere unto the said Court of Augmentacons, or unto the more part of theym, that the King his heires or successours of right and equitie ought to have recoy or enjoye in fee symple or Fee tayle, any Manours Lond Teint or Heredytament, in any such tres Patent comprysed, or [any '] rent annuyties offices fees or other proffitt in out or of the same; That then in all and every such case and cases the said Chauncellour of thaugmentacons for the tyme being, w' the assent of three or more suche persons as hereafter shalbe named by the King his heires or successours, shall have full power and auctie, wout any Bill or Warraunte to be signed or sued frome the King his heires or successours for the same, aswell to recompence and satisfie the ptie or pties grevyd, so muche in money of the Kingis Treasore remaynyng in the said Court of Augmentacons, as the said Manours londes teint rent annuyties offices fees or other proffitt or hereditament lost or recoved by decree or judgement of the said Court of Augmentacons as is aforesaid shalbe [worth '] to be sold, or otherwise discharge and acquite such person or persons therof according to his or their tres Patent; as also to make (') take order direccion decree and judgment for the King his heires and successours, for the recoy atteynyng and having of all and singuler suche Manours londes teint rent annuyties offices fees proffitt and heredytament, and all and every other thing and thinge, whiche the King his heires and successours, by and upon suche examinacion and examinacons, ought shuld and shalbe justly intytele to have recover possede or enjoye in fee symple or in fee tayle: And the same decree direccion order and judgement to be good and effectual in the lawe, to bind all pties and pryvies to the same to all entent and purposes: And where any decree or jugement which shalbe given in the said Co'te of Augmentacons for any the premisses, extend to the losse of the King [Patentee or Patentees '] their heires successours

Power of the Court of Exchequer and all other Courts to determine all such Suits, and all Matters relating to them:

Except Criminal Cases and Estates of Freehold.

XXXVIII.

If any pretend Title to Lands sold, &c. by the King, or to any Rent, &c. thereout;

or if the King claim Titles to any Lands sold, &c. by him, or to any Rent, &c. thereout;

the Court of Augmentations shall decide on such Claims;

and give Reconpence to the King, or to his-Grantee, &c. as the Case shall require.

All such Decisions declared valid.

¹ Printed Copies omit. ² of Printed Copies. ³ worthie Printed Copies. ⁴ and Printed Copies. ⁵ patent or patents Printed Copies.

executo's or admynstrato's but for terme of life or lives of the demaundaunt or demaundant^e pleyntiffe or pleyntiffes or for terme of yeres, the losse wherof the King is bound and ought to recompens discharge or acquyte by his tres Patent^e, then the said Chauncello' of thaugmenta^ons shall have full power and auctoritie to recompence or discharge the same in money as is aforsaid, or els to recompence the same of the Landes teit^e hereditament^e and possessions lymtyed to the surveye and gou^vnaunce of the said Co'te of Augmenta^ons to be graunted under the Seale of the same Co'te, by the discre^ons of the saide Chauncello', as shall seme to hym beste for the King^e proffitt, w'oute any Bill or Warraunte to be sued or signed by or from the King for the same; and that evy suche recompence satisfac^ons and discharge to be made by auctoritie of this Acte, to any pson or psons by the said Chauncello' as is aforsaid, shalbe good and effectuell against the King his heires and successours; any lawe usage or custom to the contrary notw'standing.

XXXIX.
Courts empowered
to fine Sheriffs,
Parties, &c.

Trial by
Witnesses, &c.
Judgements.

AND it is further enacted by thauctoritie abovesaide, that evy of the said Court^e shall have full power and auctoritie by force of this Acte to sett suche fynes penalyties and am^onciamen^t upon parties shireff^e officers and other psons, for his & theire defautes contempt^e negligenc^e or mysdemean^os, as unto the said Court^e or unto any of them shalbe reasonably considered and thought expedient. And that all and evy tryall and triall^e of all and alman^o sutes bill^e pleynt^e informa^ons declara^ons compleynt^e aunswers replica^ons allega^ons causes matiers and issues, or any of them, to be pursued made or tryed in the said se^vall Co't^e or any of them, shalbe made and tryed by due examyna^ons of wites writing^e prooff^e, or by suche other wayes or meanes as by the said se^vall Court^e or by any of them shalbe thought expedient. And that all and evy suche judgement and judgement^e decree or decrees examyna^ons and examyna^ons shalbe goode pfitte and in fulle strength force and effect in the lawe to all intent^e construc^ons and purposes.

XL.
For discharging
Bonds, &c. to the
King without
special Warrant;

they may be
cancelled by the
Courts on Proof
of Payment, &c.

AND where diverse and sundry psons stond bounden to the King^e Highnes in div^ose greate and notable somes of money by recognisaunce or other bondes in the said se^vall Court^e for dett^e due to the King^e Highnes, aswell for the purchase of landes and woodes and perfo'maunce of condi^ons, as also for div^ose and sundry other causes; and albeit the same psons have well and truely satisfied contented and paide the same debtt^e, or p^oformed the condi^ons of the same recognisaunc^e or other bondes, yet the same recognis'unc^e or other bondes cannot be made voide w'oute the King^e especiall warraunte, whiche shulde be much unquyetnes to the King^e Majestie, and also v^oay chargeable to his Graces subject^e, to sue to his Highnes from tyme to tyme for the same; In Considera^ons wherof, and forasmoch as the said psons being so bounden by recognisaunce or in other bondes may by diverse casualties lose their acquitaunc^e, wherby great daungier and perill may growe to them their heires executo's and successours: Be it therfore enacted by the King our So^vaigne Lord, with the assent of the Lordes spirituall and temporall and the Commens in this p^osent pliamen^t assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that upon the sight of the acquitaunc^e made or to be made for the payment of the said dett or dett^e or som or sommes of money growen or to be growen, or due and sufficient prooffe made or herafter to be made before the said se^vall hede officers for the tyme being of the said se^vall Court^e, as the case shall rise or growe, or if the condi^ons of the same Recognisaunce or Bonde be p^omed or kept, that then evy suche severall hede officer for that Recognisaunce taken or to bee taken by hym or any of his p^odecesso's, or [for'] any other Bonde for tyme being w'in his charge and cure, shall have fulle power and auctoritie to cancell and make voide the said Recognisaunce or other Bonde, calling to hym suche of the same Co'te as to hym or them shall seme moste convenient for the cancella^ons of the same Recognisaunce or Bonde.

XLI.
Such cancelling a
sufficient Discharge.

AND be it enacted by the auctoritie aforsaid, that the same cancella^ons so made, shalbe a sure and sufficient discharge of the same Recognisaunce or other Bonde, to all and evy such pson or psons as doo or shall stande bounden in the same Recognisaunce or Bonde so cancelled ageynst the King^e Highnes his heires executo's and successours for ever.

XLII.
Discharging
Recognizances for
Appearance, &c.

AND be it further enacted by thauctoritie aforsaide, that the same se^vall hedd officers for the tyme being in evy of their said se^vall Co't^e shall have full power and auctoritie to discharge cancell or make voide by his or their discre^ons all and singler Recognisaunces now made or herafter to be made in the said Co'te, for any apparance or other contempte; and that the same hed officer or officers and the pties so bounden and to be bounden to be discharged ageynst the King o' said So^vaigne Lord his heires executo's and successours for the cancella^ons of the same Recognisaunce.

XLIII.
Recital of Grants
by the King, since
the making of St.
27 H. VIII. c. 7.
of Lands, &c. 7.
reserving a Tenth
of the yearly Value
as Rent payable
yearly on a Day
certain;

AND where the King^e Majestie sithen then the making of the same Estatute in the said xxvijth yere of his noble reigne, of his own mere mocion libalitie and benygnytie hath freely given and graunted by his sundry tres patent^e under his Greate Seale of England, unto diverse and sundry of the Nobles and Lordes as well s^opuall as tempall of this his Realme, and also unto div^ose and many other psons and bodies politike to their heires or successo's, and to the heires of their bodies, or for terme of life or lives, div^ose and many sundry Hono's castell^e mano's landes teit^e rectories pen^ons por^ons and other hereditament^e whiche then were in the order gou^vnaunce and survey of the same Courte of thaugmenta^ons of the Revenues of his Graces Crowne, or oute of eny other of the said se^vall Co't^e, refving unto his Majestie his heires and successours by the same tres patent^e one yerely rent in the name of one tenthe, or the tenth parte of the yerely value of the same p^omysses, or any other rent paiaible and to be paide in the same Courtes, or to the officers of the same Co't^e deputed and assigned for the same, at one certen feast or day in the same tres patent men^ons and declared; whiche said psones so advaunced, notw'standing they have sithen and after the making of the same tres patent^e peasibly enjoyed the same Mano's Landes Teit^e and Hereditament^e so given, and therof have quietly pceived and taken the issues revenues and p^offitt^e therof; yet nev^othelesse div^ose of the same psons have not at the dayes and feast^e assigned and lymtyed unto them in the same tres Patent^e, nor yet in long tyme after the same dayes and feast^e of payment therof, contented and paide in the same Court^e,

or to the officers of the same Court assigned and deputed for the same, the said yerely rent or rent so refved to the King Highnes, contrary to their duties and against all reason and good conscience: **IN CONSIDERACÓN** wherof be it therfore nowe ordeyned enacted and established by the assent of the King Majestie the Lordes sþuall and tempall and the Cõmons in this þsent Pliament assembled and by the auctoritie of the same, that if any pson of what estate degree or condicõn soev he be, or body politike, to whom the King Majestie hath by his tres Patent under his greate Seale of Englande, or under the greate Seale of the same Courte of [Augmentaõns¹] given or granted, or herafter shall give or graunte w' like refvaõn of rent or rent, any Mano's landes teñt² rectories or other hereditamēt³ whatsoever, whiche were or herafter shalbe in the order govnaunce and surveye of the same Court, or any of them, to be had to them and their heires or successours, or for any other estate of inheritance, or for terme of life or lives, yelding and refving to the same our said Sovaigne Lord the King his heires [and⁴] successours, one yerely rent, at one certen day or feaste in the same tres Patent expssed menõned and declared, and to bee paide into the same Courtes, that if the same psons bodies politicke their heires (¹) successours or assignes or any of them doo not truely content or pay or cause to be contented or paide unto the Treasurer of the said sevall Co'te, or to the genhall or pticuler receivo' of the same sevall Co'te, deputed and assigned for the same for the tyme being, to the use of the King Highnes, at the day or feast lymtyed by the same tres Patent, or w'in three monethes next and immediatly after the same day or feast of payment therof, all suche sommes of money whiche ben or herafter shalbe due refved to the King Majestie his heires and successours, by the same tres Patent or by any of them, or make sufficient tendre thereof to the said Treasurer or genhall or pticuler receivo', that then evy of the same psons bodies politike their heires successo's or assignes for lak and defaulte of payment of the same rent, to forfait and loose to the King Majestie his heires and successours as mouche money as the fourthe pte of the same rent so refved or herafter to be refved for one yere, doith or shall amounte unto, for and in the name of one payne ov and above the same rent refved or herafter to be refved: And if it happen the same psons bodies politike their heires successours or assignes or any of them doo not w'in one half yere next after the day or feast expssed in the same tres Patent, content or pay or lafully tendre unto the same Treasurer or genhall or pticuler receivo' to the use of the King Majestie his heires or successours, as well the said yerely rent so refved or herafter to be refved, as also the said som of money forfeited for and in the name of a payne, that then the same psons bodies politike their heires successours or assignes so offending, shall forfait and lose to the King Majestie his heires and successours so moche money as the moytie [or⁵] halfe deale of the same rent refved or to be refved for one yeere doith or shall amounte unto, ov and above the said rent refved or to be refved; and [so⁶] to forfait and lose for evy half yere after, so moche monie as the hole rent refved or to be refved for one hole yere doith or shall amounte unto, until the same rent [so⁶] refved or to be refved & the arrerag⁷ of the same, and also the said sommes of money so forfeited and loste for a payne, ben unto the same Treasurer or genhall or pticuler receivo', truely satisfied contented and paide to the use of the King Highnes his heires & successours.

Forfeitures nomine psonum for Default in Payment of such Rents, viz. if for 3 Months one Quarter's Rent: if for Six Months Half a Year's Rent, and a Year's Rent for every subsequent Half-yearly Default.

AND be it also enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid, that it shalbe liefull to the same Treasurer and genhall or pticuler Receivo' to distreyn as well for the same rent so refved or to be refved, and for tharrerag⁷ of the same, as also for the said sõmes of money so forfeited or to be forfeited and loste, for and in the name of the peyne aforesaide; and also the hedde officer or officers of either of the same Court for the tyme being, upon Certificate to hym made or to be made of the same defaute and contempte, shall and may awarde such processe oute of the same Court ageynst the same Offender for not payng of the said rent so refved or to be refved, and also for the same somes of money forfeited and to be forfeited by this Acte as by his or their discreõn shall seme convenient.

XLIV. Distress and Process for such Rent and Forfeiture.

AND be it also enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid, that if any pson or psons herafter make lafull payment to any of the said Treasurers or genhall or pticuler Receivo' of any of the same Co'te, deputed and assigned for the same, of any sõm or sõmes of monie due to the King Highnes his heires or successours for eny yerely rent or tenth, and upon or after suche payment offer unto the same Treasurer or genhall or pticuler Receiver, one lafull and sufficient acquitaunce redy made to be assigned by the same Treasurer or genhall or pticuler Receivo', witnessing the receipt of the said som or sõmes of money so paide, that then the said Treasurer genhall or pticuler Receivo' shall w' his owne hande assigne the same acquitaunce, w'out taking any fee or rewarde for making of the same acquytaunce, upon payne to forfayte and lose for evy tyme offending contrary to this Acte forty shilling⁸, one moitie wherof to be to the King Highnes, and the other moitie to the ptie that will pursue for the same. And if the parties whiche herafter shall happen to pay to the same Treasurer or genhall or pticuler Receivo', any suche somme or sommes of money and doo not bryng an acquytaunce with hym to be signed as is beforesaid, that then if the same Treasurer or genhall or pticuler Receivo', upon request to hym made, shall make and deliver unto the same partie one sufficient acquitaunce testifying the same receipte, that then the same Treasurer or genhall or pticuler Receivo' or eny of his Clerk⁹, shall not receive or take of the same partie for the making of the said acquitaunce not above foure pence, upon paine to forfayte for every suche acquitaunce twenty shilling⁸ for whiche he or they shall happen to take above the said som of iiij d. to be recoved as is beforesaide, that is to say, thone moitie therof to the use of the King Highnes of his heires and successours, and the other moytie therof to the ptie that wille pursue for the same. And be it also ennacted, that the same acquitaunce shalbe a sufficient discharge according to the tenno' and effect of the same.

XLV. On Payment of Rent to Treasurer, &c. he shall sign a Receipt, if tendered without Fee: Penalty 40s.

or if no Receipt tendered shall give Acquitaunce on a Fee of 4 d. Penalty 20s.

Such Acquitaunce sufficient.

AND be it also further ennacted and ordeyned by the auctoritie aforesaide, that if any of the same genhall or pticuler [receivo's,¹⁰] whiche nowe be or herafter shalbe w'in any of the said Court, happen to pay to any pson or psons any annuytie pencion or other rent, that then if the same pson or psons upon the receipt therof deliver unto the same genhall or pticuler receivo' one sufficient and lawful acquitaunce sealed and signed testifying the same receipte, that then the same genhall or pticuler receivo' shall receive the same acquitaunce w'out taking or receiving any fee or rewarde

XLVI. On Payment of Annuities, &c. by Receivers, they shall accept Receipts tendered by the Annuitants without

¹ Augmentation Printed Copies.
⁴ Printed Copies omit.

² or Printed Copies.
³ Receiver Printed Copies.

⁷ and Printed Copies.

Fee, or on Failure
give a Receipt on
Fee of 4 d.
Penalty 20 s.

for the making of the same: And if the same ptie to whom the said genall or pticuler receivo' hath so contented and paid any suche annuytie pencion or rent, do not bryng w' hym one sufficient acquitaunce signed and sealed, testifying the receipte of the same money, by reason wherof the same genall or pticuler receivo' by hymself or his Clerke maketh one acquitaunce for the receipte of the same annuytie pencion or rent, that then the same receivo' or his Clerke shall not receive or take for the making of any suche acquitaunce whiche he shall so happen to make not above foure pence, upon payne to forfait for evy suche acquitaunce whiche he shall happen to refuse, being redy made and offered to be deliv'd to hym as is abovesaide xx s. and for evy acquitaunce which he shall hereafter happen to make for any of the payment^e aforsaid, and to receive for the making of the same acquitaunce above the said soume of iiij d. to forfayt xx s. the one moytie to be to the King and thother moytie to the ptie that will sue for the same. And also that the same genall or pticuler receivo's or their deputies whiche hereafter shall happen to pay any suche annuyte pencion or rent, shall not reteygne or take of the partye to whome he shall happen to paye the same in the waye of rewarde or otherwise not above the some of iiij d. for every pounce, which the same genall or pticuler receivo' shall so happen to paie, upon paine [or,'] forfayt vj s. viij d. for every penny which he or they shall happen to receyve above the said some of iiij d. for every pounce which he or thei shall so happen to paie; the oone moytie of the same forfeiture to be to the King and thother moytie to the partie that will sue for the same. And that all the said sut^e con^ening the said forfeitures maye be comenced and pursued by bill informacion or action, in which sute non Esson protection or wager of lawe to be admytted.

Rewards not
exceeding 4d.
per Pound.

XLVII.
Fees to Auditors,
&c. for Inrollments.

AND be it further enacted, that if eny person or persones hereafter happen to tendre or offer unto eny of the Audito's of the same severall Court^e for the tyme being, any of the King^e tres Patent^e decrees of any of the same severall court^e graunt^e indentures of leases as well for terme of yeres as for terme of lif or lyves, to be inrolled before the same Audito', according to his office; that then the same Auditour upon the same tender or offer shall enroll the same, or as moch of the same tres Patent^e decrees graunt^e or indentures as shall apperteign to his said office. And if eny of the same Audito' or eny of their Clerk^e, or eny other to their use, or to the use of any of them, receyve and take for the enrollement of eny of the same tres Patent^e decrees graunt^e or indentures, or for the allowance of the same above the some of iij s. iiij d. that then the same Auditour or his Clerke so offending shall forfeit vj s. viij d. for every penny, which the same Audito' or eny of them shall happen at eny tyme hereafter to receive contrary to the forme aforsaid, the oon moytie of the same forfeiture to be to the King^e Highnes and the other moytie to him that will sue for the same by such maner and fourme as is aforsaid.

XLVIII.
Auditors shall give
Notice of Audits;

AND be it also farther enacted by the auctoritie aforsaid, that every Auditour of every of the said severall Court^e yerelie in every Countie w'in their sayd severall lymytt^e, by the space of xx daies or more before their audit, shall pclayme and declare in iiij severall markett^e or other places, the place and daies where and when thei will kepe their severall Audit^e in the same Shire, upon payne to forfeit for every tyme (*) doing the contrarie v ti. thone moytie wherof to be to the King^e Highnes, and thother moytie to the partie that will sue for the same in fourme aforsaid: And that also every of the Auditours of the said severall Court^e being severallie assigned to their severall lymytt^e and every of the perticular receivo's of the same severall Court^e, being also severallie assigned and joynd w' the same severall Audito's in their said severall lymytt^e, after and betwene every of the Feast^e of Seint Michell tharchaugell and Cristmas, shall direct and award their severall warraunt^e and precept^e under their Seales to every of the receivo's bailiff^e reves and other Officers whatsoever accomptable before the same Auditours, and by the same warraunt or precept to charge and comaunde in the name of o' said Soverain Lord the King every of the said Receivours bailiff^e reves and other officers to appere before them at oon certeine daie and place in the same warrant or precept to them prescribed, there to declare and make a just and true accompt of all such receipt^e wherof thei be accomptable and owe to accompt. And after if the same Auditours and perticular receivo's doo repaire unto the same place, and there kepe their Audit according to the same proclamacions precept and warraunt, that then if any Receivo' bailiff reve or other officer being accomptable of or for eny of the Mannours landes teñt^e or other whatsoever hereditament^e now remayning or which hereafter shall be and remayne in the order governaunce or survei of any of the same severall Court^e, be lauffully warned as well by the same Pclamacion or by precept or warraunt in writing and sealed, and in the name of eny of the Auditours of the saide severall Court^e personallie to appere by himself or by his sufficient and lanfull Deputie before the same Auditour and receivour at oon certein daie and place in the same warraunt or precept p^rscribed, there to make and declare a just and a true accompt of all [the^r] receipt^e of his said office, and (*) the same receivo' reve bailiff and other officer so being lauffullie warned doo not appere before the same Auditour and receivour at the same daie and place in the said warraunt expressed, or if the same receivour bailiffe reve or officer do at the same daie and place to them prescribed, appere and will not accompt before the same Auditour according to the tenour and effect of the same precept or warraunt, or if the same Receivour bailiff reve or other officer accomptable, do by himself or by his sufficient and lawfull Deputie appeare before the same Audito' and Receivour, and then and there enter into his or their accompt before the said Auditour, and after the same account finisshed and ended, if the same Receivour bailiffe reve or other officer doo not content and paie unto the Treasurer of the same severall Court^e or to the genall or pticuler Receivour of the same Countie for the time being, as the case shall require, w'in thre week^e next and immediatelie after the same accompt fully finished and ended, all such somes of money which upon the determynacion of his said accompt he shall happen to bee found in arrerages and the same defaut and contempt being duly pved before the hed Officer or Officers of the said sev^rall Court^e for the tyme being, that then every such Receivour bailiffe reve or officer so offending to forfait and lose his said Office and also his Fee which he or thei had and pceived for the exercising of the same office.

and summon
Bailiffs, &c.
to account.

Accounting
Officers making
Default in
Appearance,
or accounting,
or Payment, shall
forfeit their Offices.

¹ to Printed Copies.

² so Printed Copies.

³ Printed Copies omit.

⁴ if Printed Copies.

AND be it also farther enacted by auctoritie of this present Parliament, that if eny of the said Receivo's Bailliff^s Reves or other officers, upon the declaracion of their sayde accompt^s doo willingly concele and w'drawe any rente revenue fyne herryet or other casualtie whatsoever it be, of the which he ought to have made accompt, and the same due lie approved before the said hed Officer or Officers for the tyme being; that then every such Receivour Bailliff Reve or other Officer so offending, to forfeit and lose his said office and fee, which he had for the exersysing of the same, and also thre tymes as moch as he hath so concealed and w'drawn: And that the said hed Officer or Officers of the same se^vall Court^s for the tyme being, immediatlie upon Certificat to him made of the same default contempt or offence, shall awarde proces in nature of attachment against the same Receivour Bailliff Reve or other Officer, as well for the same arrerages remayning in the handes of the same Receivour Bailliff Reve or Officer, as also for the penaltie of their recognisaunce or bonde, in which the same Receivour Bailliff Reve or Officer stondesth bounden to o' saide Sovereign Lord the King, as also for the contempt and paine lymytted and appointed by this Acte.

XLIX.
Penalty on Accountants concealing Rent, &c. Forfeiture of Office; and Treble Amount:

Process and Attachment thereon.

AND be it further enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that in all actions and sute^s to be taken or pursued in eny the Court^s aforesaid, for the recovery of eny dett or dett^s which now be or that hereafter shall happen to apperteigne accrue remaine or be to the King by reason of any atteindour outlawry forfeiture gift of the partie; or by eny other collateral waie or meanes, it shalbe sufficient in the lawe to shew and alledge in the said sute gen^{er}ally, that the partie to whom the said dett or dett^s was due or did belong such yere and daie, did gyve the same det or dett^s unto the King, or was atteinted outlawed or other offence forfeiture dede acte or thing commytted or [did,'] by reason wherof the saide dett or dett^s did accrewe and ought to remaine come and be to the King: And that the same matter so to be shewed alleged or declared in a generalitie, w'out shewing and declaring the circumstaunce therof, shalbe of as good force and effect in the lawe to all entent^s constructions and p'poses as if the hole matter therof had ben or were alleged and declared at large in every point, according to the due order of the comon lawes of this Realme.

L.
In Actions for Debt accruing to the King by Attainder, &c. the Circumstances shall be alleged generally.

AND be it also enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide, that if eny sute be comensed or taken, or eny pces be hereafter awarded for the King for the recovery of eny the King^s debt^s, that then the same sute and processe shalbe preferred before the sute of any other pson or persones; and that o' saide Sovereign Lord his heires and successours shall have [the^s] first execution against any defend^{unt} or defendaunt^s of [and^s] for his said dett^s, before eny other pers^{on} or persones; so alwaies that the King^s saide sute be taken and comensed, or proces awarded for the said dett, at the sute of o' said Sovereign Lord the King his heires or successours, before judgement gyven for the said other persone or persones.

LI.
Suits by the King shall have Preference to private Suits, and Execution be first had thereon.

AND be it enacted also by auctoritie aforesaid, that all Mano's landes teit^s possessions and hereditament^s, the which now be or that hereafter shall come [or^s] be, in or to the handes possession occupation or season of eny person or persones, to whom the same Manours landes teit^s or hereditament^s, have heretofore or hereafter shall descende revert or remaine in fee symple or in fee taile generall or sp^{eci}all, by from or after the death of eny his or their auncester or auncesters as heir, or by gift of his auncesters whose heire he is, which said auncester or auncesters was is or shalbe indetted to the King, or to eny other person or persones to his use, by judgement recognisaunce obligacion or other sp^{eci}alitie, the dett wherof is or shall not be contented and paid; that then in every such case the same Manours landes tenement^s possessions and hereditament^s shalbe and stand by auctoritie of this acte, from hensforth charged and chargeable to and for the payment of the same dett and of every part therof: And that our said Sovereign Lord his heires and successours, at eny tyme hereafter shall not be barred delaied forclosed or excluded to demaunde have and receyve his or their just due and lafull debt^s and duties against eny of his subject^s, as heire or heires to eny person or persones endetted to his Highnes or to other persones to his use, or which shalbe endetted to his Highnes his heires or successours, albeit this word heir be not or shall not be comprised in such recognisaunce obligacion or sp^{eci}alitie, or that any such persone or persones shall saie or alledge that he or thei have not eny maners landes teit^s or hereditament^s to them descended, but oonelie such maners landes tenement^s or hereditament^s as be or shalbe entailed or gyven to them by eny their auncesters to whom thei be heires; any lawes uses or customes before this tyme used or had to the contrarie notwithstanding.

LII.
Lands descending to Heirs in Fee or Tail shall be charged with Debts to the King by Specialty; though the Heir be not named therein.

PROVIDED alwaies, that the King^s Majestie his heires and successo's maie at his or their libertie and pleasure demaunde have and recover his or their said det or dett^s of and against any executo' or executo's admynistrator or administrato's of eny such person or persones which is hath ben or shalbe indetted in maner and fourme abovesaid, if the same executour or executo's administratour or administrato's shall have [asses^s] in his or their handes in dede or in lawe; eny thing before mencioned to the contrarie notwithstanding.

LIII.
The King may recover against Executors, &c. having Assets.

PROVYDED also, that if the said manours londes and hereditament^s or any of them shall hereafter be recovered or evicted out of or from the possession of eny such person or persones by eny just or former title, w'out fraude or covyne whose mano's landes teit^s or hereditament^s ben or shalbe charged or chargeable as is abovesaid, that then all and every such manours landes and hereditament^s shall be clerlie acquitted and discharged of and for the payment of the said dett^s and every part therof; any thing before mencioned to the contrarie notwstanding.

LIV.
Proviso for Lands recovered from the Heir by prior Title.

PROVIDED alwei and be it enacted by au^{ct}tie aforesaid that if any person or persones of whom eny such dett or dutie is or at eny tyme hereafter shall be demaunded or required, allege plede declare or shew in eny of the said Court^s, good perfit sufficient cause and matter in lawe reason or good consciens in barre or discharge of the said det or dutie, or whi such person or persones ought not to be charged or chargeable to or wth the same, and the same cause

LV.
Proviso for good Cause of Discharge of such Debts.

¹ done Printed Copies.
¹ and Printed Copies.

² Printed Copies omit.
² assets Printed Copies.

³ or Printed Copies.

or matter so alleged pleaded declared or shewed, sufficientlie proved in such oon of the said Court^e as he or thei shall be impleaded sued vexed or trobled for the same; that then the said Court^e and every of them shall have full power and auctie to accept adjudge and allowe the same prof, and holye and clierlie to acquite and discharge all and every person and persones that shall be so impleaded sued vexed or trobled for the same; any thing in this present Acte before mencioned to the contrarie notwithstanding.

LVI.
Lands held
severally shall be
chargeable in
the Whole.

PROVIDED also and bee it enacted by thauctie aforsaid, that if any maners landes teñt^e or hereditament^e which be or at any tyme hereafter shalbe charged or chargeable to or w^t the det of o^r said Sovereigne Lord his heires or successours, and be or at any tyme hereafter shalbe in the season and possession of divers and sundrie persones, other then the obligo^r or obligoⁿ, that then all and singuler the said maners landes teñt^e and hereditament^e and every percell of them, shall be holy and entierlie and in no wise severallie liable and chargeable to and with the payment and payment^e of the said det and duetie, any thing before rehersed to the cont^ry notwithstanding.

LVII.
Proviso for
Liberties of the
Duchy of
Lancaster.

PROVIDED also that this Act nor eny thing therin conteigned shall in eny wise extende to mynyshe abrogate or take awaie any realties libties privileges franchises prehemynences jurisdictiones fines issues or amerciament^e aperteigning or belonging to the saide Duchie of Lancaster and Countie Pallantyne of Lancaster or eny of them; but that the same libties realties privileges fraunchises p^rhemynences jurisdictiones fines issues and amerciament^e and every of them shall still contynue remaine and be to the saide Duchie of Lancaster and Countie Palantyne and to every of them as fully holly and plenaryly as thei were before the making of this present Acte; any thing in the same conteigned to the contrarie notwithstanding.

LVIII.
Process for Debts
arising in the
Exchequer shall
be made in that
Court.

(¹) PROVIDED alway and be hyt enacted by thauctoritye aforsayd, that all maner of pces [p^rcessus¹] & executyons for dettis only cōmyng or growyng in the Courte of theschequer shalbe made in the same Courte of theschequyer by souche officer & officers clerke or mynyster of the same Courte as hath ben afore thys tyme used to bee made, after & with souche kinde of pces p^rcessus and executyons as by this Acte ys lymyted & declared; any thyng in this Acte conteyned to the contrary notwithstanding.

¹ This Proviso is annexed to the Original Act in a separate Schedule.

² Printed Copies omit.

Anno 34° & 35° HENRICI, VIII. A.D. 1542-3.

STATUTES MADE IN THE SESSION OF PARLIAMENT,
HOLDEN AT WESTMINSTER BY PROROGATION, ON THE TWENTY-SECOND DAY OF JANUARY,
IN THE THIRTY-FOURTH YEAR, (¹)
AND CONTINUED UNTIL THE TWELFTH DAY OF MAY,
IN THE THIRTY-FIFTH YEAR OF K. HENRY, VIII.

**Ex Rotulo Parliamenti de Anno regni Regis Henrici Octavi,
Tricesimo quarto & quinto.**

Anno xxxiiij^{to} & xxxv^{to} HENRICI, VIIIⁱ.

CLERICO PARLIAMENTOꝝ

THOMA KNIGHT.

IN PARLIAMENTO inchoato et tento apud Westm̄ decimo sexto die Januarij anno regni potentissimi Principis ac metuendissimi Domini n̄ri Henrici Octavi Dei gratia Anglie Francie & Hibernie Rex fidei defensoris, ac in terra Ecclesie Anglicane ac Hibernice supremi capitis tricesimo tercio; Et per varias prorogaçōes continuat usq; ad duodecimum diem Maij que fuit in anno d̄ci Domini Regis tricesimo quinto; videt̄ in secunda Sessione ejusdem parliamenti, varia edita sunt Statuta ad honorem Dei ad laudem Principis et utilitatem Reipublice; que quidem Statuta secūdem hanc tabulam eo ordine hinc subscripta, conpies.

V. (¹) — 1. An Acte for thexplanaçōn of the Statute of Willes.

XIX. — 2. An Acte for the payment of pençōns and porçōns grānted out of the late Monasteries.

XXVII. — 3. An Acte for the Subsidie of the Temporaltie.

XXVIII. — 4. An Acte for the Subsidie of the Clergie graunted of bothe Provinces Canterburye and Yorke.

XXVI. — 5. An Acte for certaine Ordinaunces in the Kinges Majesties Domynion and Principaltie of Wales.

I. — 6. An Acte for thadvancement of true Religion and for thabbolishment of the contrarie.

II. — 7. An Acte concerning Collectoures and Receyvoures.

III. — 8. An Acte for thassise of Wood and Cole.

IV. — 9. An Acte againste suche persones as doo make Bankrupte.

VI.—10. An Acte for the true making of Pynnes.

VII.—11. An Acte to aucthoryse certaine of the Kinges Ma^{tes} Counsell to set prices upon Wynes to be solde by retayle.

VIII.—12. An Acte that persones being no cōen Surgeons maie mynistre Medecines owtwarde.

IX.—13. An Acte for the preservaçōn of the Ryver of Severne.

X.—14. An Acte for the true making of Coverlett̄ in Yorke.

XI.—15. An Acte for the true making of Frises and Cottens in Wales.

XII.—16. An Acte for the paving of certaine Lanes and Stretes in London and Westm̄.

XIII.—17. An Acte for Knight̄ and Burgesses to have places in the Parliament for the Countie Palantyne and Citie of Chestre.

XIV.—18. An Acte for a Certificat of Convict̄ to be made into the Kinges Benche.

XV.—19. An Acte touching the Deane and Chaptre of Welles to be oone sole Chapitre of itself.

XVI.—20. An Acte for Shirieff̄ to be dischargd upon theyre accomptes and to have allowance for theyre reasonable expences in the Courte of thexchequer.

¹ See Stat. 1 Edw. VI. c. 12. § 2.

* The Roman Numerals are not on the Roll; they are now added to distinguish the Number of the Chapters as inserted in all former Printed Copies of the Statutes of this Year.

- XVII.—21. An Acte for the newe erected Bisshoppes to paie theyre Tenthes into the Courte of First Fruictes.
 XVIII.—22. An Acte for Caunterburye concerning the privileges of the same.
 XX.—23. An Acte to enbarre fayned Recoveries of Landes wherein the Kinges Majestie is in revercōn.
 XXI.—24. An Acte for the confirmaçōn of tres patent^e notwithstanding mysnamyng of any thing conteyned in the same.
 XXII.—25. An Acte that fynes in Townes corparate shalbe made as the same have been in tymes past.
 XXIII.—26. An Acte for the due execuçōn of Proclamaçōns.
 XXIV.—27. An Acte for thassuraunce of certaine landes to John Hynde Sergeant at Lawe.
 XXV.—28. An Acte for thedificaçōn of a Windemyll and a Conduct at the Kinges Majesties Town of Poole.
 (1) 29. An Acte of exchange of the Manour of Clerkenwell betwene the King^e Majestie and the Duke of Norff.
 30. An Acte for the Threasourourshipp of the Cathedral Church of Sa^r to be assured to Doctour Robertson, and also for thassuraunce of Tharchedeaconrye of Taunton to Doctour Redman.
 31. An Acte for making Denisons twoo Children of Thomas Brandoling.
 32. An Acte for restituiçōn in name and bloode to Walter Hungreforde and Edwarde Nevyle.
 33. An Acte to make Denisens the Children of William Maye.
 34. An Acte to make Denisens three Children of Robert Dethicke.
 35. An Acte for thassuraunce of the Clerckeshipp of the Treasourie and Warrauntes in the King^e Benche, to John Payne during his lief.
 36. An Acte of a graunt of the Parsonage and pische Church of Strubby in the County of Lincoln unto the Deane and Chapter of the Cathedrall Church of Lincoln.

CHAPTER I.

AN ACTE for thadvancement of true Religion and for thabolishment of the contrarie.*

Ignorance and Errors of Persons respecting the Christian Religion;

Perversion of Scripture by Preaching, Books, Ballads, Plays, &c.

Expediency of suppressing such Books, &c. and establishing the Doctrines of the Catholic and Apostolic Church:

The crafty and false Translation of the Scriptures by Tyndale, and all other English Books contrary to the Doctrines set forth by the King since 1540, abolished and forbidden to be kept or used.

WHERE the Kinges moste royall Majestie our gracious and naturall Sovereigne liege Lorde supream head of the Church of Englande and also of Irelande, and his honorable Counsaill, pceyveth the ignorance fonde opynions errors and blindenes of divers and soondrye his Subject^e of this his Realme, in abusing and not ob^serving nor folowing the commaundement^e precept^e and lawes of Almightye God nor the verye true and pfecte religion of Christe, notwithstanding suche holesome doctrynes and document^e as his Ma^t hathe heretofore caused to be set forthe for that purpose, besydes the greate libertie graunted to them in having amonges them and in theyre handes the Newe and Olde Testament, whiche notwithstanding, many sedicious people arrogant and ignoraunt psones, wherof soome pretending to be learned and to have the p^rite and true knowledge undrestanding and judgement of the sacred and holye Scriptures, and soome others of theyre pverse frowarde and malicious myndes willes and intent^e intending to subverte the veraye true and pfecte exposiçōn doctryne and declaraçōn of the saide Scripture, after theyre pvers fantasies, have taken upon them not oonelic to preache teache declare and set foorth the same by woord^e sermons disputaçōns and argument^e, but also by printed bokes printed balades plays rymes songes and other fantasies, subtellye and craftelye instructing his Hieghnes people and speciallye the youthe of this his Realme, untruelie and otherwyse thanne the scripture ought or shoulde be taught declared or expounded, and contrarye to the veraye sincere and godlye meaning of the same, wherupon diversitie of opinions sayeng^e variaunc^e argument^e tumult^e and scismes have been sprung and arisen among his saide Subject^e within this his Realme, to the greate inquietaçōn of his saide people and greate displeas^r of his Majestie, and contrarye to his Graces true meaning good intençōn and moste godlie purpose: FOR REFORMAÇōN wherof his Majestie most vertuouslye and prudentlye considereth and thinketh, that it is and shalbe moste requysite expedient and necessarye not oonelic by lawes dredfull and penall to take awaie purge and clense this his Highnes Realme terrytoryes confynes domynions and Countreys, of all suche bokes wryting^e sermons disputaçōns argument^e balades plays rymes songes teaching^e and instrucçōns, as be pestiferous and noysosome with all the causes and instrument^e [and ¹] meanes of the same, but also to ordeyne and establishe a certaine forme of pure and sincere teaching, agreable with Godd^e woorde and the true doctryne of the catholicke and apostolicall Church, wherunto men maye have recourse for the true decysion of soome such contraversies as have in tymes past and yet doo happen and aryse among^e them: And therfor be it enacted ordeyned and establisshed by our saide Sovereigne Lorde the King, the Lordes s^puall and temporall and the Commons in this pnt parliament assembled and by thauctorytie of the same, that all maner of bokes of the Olde and Newe Testament in Englishe, being of the craftye false and untrue translaçōn of Tyndale, and all other bookes and wryting^e in the English tongue teaching or comprysing any matiers of Christen religion articles of the faithe or holye scripture, or any parte of them, contrarye to that doctryne whiche sithens the yere of our Lorde a thousande fyve hundred and fourtie is or at any tyme during the Kinges Majesties lief our saide Sovereigne Lorde that now is King Henrye theight, whiche our Lorde long preserve, shalbe set foorth by his Hieghnes with suche supscripçōn and subscripçōn as hereafter shalbe declared, shalbe by auctorytie of this pnt Acte clerelie and utterlie abolished extinguished and forbidden to be kepte or used in this Realme or elsewhere [within ³] any the King^e Domynions.

¹ This and the following Acts have not been printed in the Collection of the Statutes of this Year. * O. omits. ³ in O.

* The Titles at the Commencement of the Roll are not repeated to the several Acts: But it has been thought convenient to reprint them at the Head of each Chapter.

AND also be it enacted by thauctorytie aforesaide, that if any printer boke bynder bokeseller or any other pson or psones shall after the firste daie of Julye next ensuing, printe or cause to be printed, or utter sell give or deliver within this Realme or elsewhere within any the Kinge Domyinions any of the bokes or wrytinge afore abolisshed or prohibited, or plaie in interludes sing or ryme any matier contrarye to the saide doctrine whiche sithens the saide yere of our Lorde a thousande fyve hundred and fourtie, is or at any time (as is aforesaide) shalbe set foorthe by the Kinge Ma^r our saide Sovereigne Lorde that now is, and be of anye of the offences aforesaide convicted by sufficient witnes before any twoo of the Kinge Counsaill or the Ordinarye of the dioces where any suche offence shalbe commytted, and twoo Justices of Pease of the same Shyre where any suche Ordinarye shall sit within his diocesse for that purpose, or before any other pson or psones whome for this purpose the Kinge Majestie shall appointe by his Hieghnes Comfission, shall have and suffre for the firste tyme, imprysonement of his bodye for three monethes, and also lose and forfaitie for everye suche boke or wrytinge prynted uttered solde gyven or delivered as is aforesaide the soome of tenne pounde Sterling; and for the seconde tyme so offending in any of the saide Offences, and being thereof convicted as is aforesaide, shall lose and forfaitie all his goodes, and his bodye to be commytted to ppetuall prysone.

II.
Penalty on Persons printing or selling such prohibited Books, or playing, singing, or rhiming any Matter contrary to such Doctrines;

First Offence, Three Months Imprisonment, and £10. per Book, &c.
Second Offence, Forfeiture of Goods, and perpetual Imprisonment.

AND be it further enacted by thauctorytie aforesaide, that if any pson or psones after the firste daie of Julye next cooming, reteyne in his hande or custodie any Englishe bokes or wrytinge concerning matier againste the holye and blessed Sacrament of the Aultare, or for the maintenaunce of the dampnable opynions of the Secte of the Anabaptistes, or any other Englishe bokes or wrytinge whiche heretofore have been abolisshed and condempned by the Kinge Proclamacons, and shalbe therof convicte in maner and forme aforesaide, that [thanne¹] everye suche Offendour shall for everye suche boke or wrytinge so reteyned as is aforesaide, lose and forfaitie the soome of fyve pounde sterling. And if any pson or psones after the firste daie of Octobre next cooming shall reteyne in his handes or custodie within this Realme or elsewhere within any the Kinge Domyinions any other of the saide bokes or wrytinge before prohibited, and shalbe therof convicted in maner and forme aforesaide, that [thanne¹] the saide pson or psones so being convicte shall for everye suche boke or wrytinge conteyning speciall treatye or Chapter againste any doctryne set foorthe or to be set foorthe by the Kinge Majestie as aforesaide so by him or them reteyned, forfaitie and paie the soome of fyve pounde Sterling; And if the boke or wrytinge have oonelie woordes or sentences enterlaced contrarye to the saide doctryne thenne the fyne to be moderate by the discreacon of the Judge so it excede not fourtie Shillinge.

III.
Penalty on Persons Keeping Books, &c. written in favour of the Doctrines of the Anabaptists, &c. £5. per Book, &c.

PROVIDED allwaies that the Bibles and new Testamente in Englishe not being of Tindalles translacons, shall stande in force and not be compysed in this abolicon or Acte. Nevertheles if there shalbe founde in any suche Bybles or newe Testamente, any annotacons or preambles, that [thanne¹] everye pson [or²] psones having any Bibles or newe Testamente with any suche annotacons or preambles, shall before the saide firste daie of Octobre cut out or blot the same in suche wyse as they cannot be pceved nor red, upon paine to lose and forfaitie for everye Byble and new Testament that any pson or psones shall have in theyre hande or custodie after the saide firste daye of Octobre with any suche annotacons or preambles as is aforesaide contrarye to this Acte fourtie Shillinge. Provided allwaie that this Article nexte above specified do not extende to the blotting or cutting out of any quatacon or summaryes of chapters expressed or conteyned in any suche Bybles or newe Testamente; any thing afore m^oncioned to the contrarye therof notwithstanding.

IV.
Proviso for Translations of the Scriptures not being Tyndale's; but all Annotations or Preambles in them shall be blotted out; except Summaries of Chapters.

PROVIDED also that all bokes in Englishe printed before the yere of our Lorde a thousande fyve hundred and fourtie intytled the Kinge Hieghnes proclamacons injunctions, translacons of the Pater noster, the Ave Maria and the Crede, the psalters prymers prayer statutes and lawes of the Realme, Cronycles Canterburie tales Chaucers bokes Gowers bokes and stories of mennes lieves, shall not be comprehended in the prohibicon of this acte, oonelesse the Kinge saide Majestie shall hereafter make speciall proclamacon for the condempnacon and reproving of the same or any of them.

V.
Proviso for the King's Proclamations, and for Statutes, Chronicles, Poetry, and Biography.

PROVIDED allwaies and be it enacted by auctorytie aforesaide, that all printers maie lawfullye printe all such bokes conteyning matiers of Religion, as the Kinge Majestie shall by his bill assigned allowe and approve, wherunto the same printers shalbe bounde to put the supscripcion and subscripcion in this forme, That is to saie; by the King and his Clergye, with addicon in the ende of the printers name his dwelling place the daie and yere of the printing of the same; whiche if the same printer doo omyt he shall incurre suche penalties as before is lymited for the prynting selling gyving or delyvering of unlawfull bokes.

VI.
Proviso for Religious Books, printed by the King's Licence, with the Printer's Name, &c.

PROVIDED allwaies and be it enacted by thauctorytie aforesaide, that it shalbe lawfull to all and everye pson and psones to set foorthe songes plaies and enterludes, to be used and exercysed within this Realme and other the Kinge Domyinions, for the rebuking and reproching of vices, and the setting foorthe of vertue; so allwaies the saide songes plaies or enterludes meddle not with interpretacons of Scripture, contrarye to the doctryne set foorthe (1) by the Kinge Majestie our saide Sovereigne Lorde that now is King Henry theight in forme aforesaide; Any thing conteyned in this Acte to the contrarye notwithstanding.

VII.
Proviso for Songs and Plays not having Reference to Religious Doctrines.

AND be it further enacted by thauctorytie aforesaide, that no maner of pson or psones after the firste daie of Octobre next ensuing, shall take upon him or them to reade preache or teache openlie to other in any church or open assemblye within any the Kinges Domyinions, the Byble or any parte of Scripture in Englishe; or by any other pson or psones cause it or any parte therof openlie to be reade preached or taught to other in any church or open assemblye as is aforesaide, oonles he be so appointed therunto by the Kinge Majestie or by any Ordinarye, or by suche as have rule governement and auctorytie to make deputacon or assignement for the same, upon paine that everye suche Offendour being therof convicted as is aforesaide shall suffre imprysonement of oone moneth.

VIII.
Penalty on Persons, not appointed by the King or the Ordinary, &c. reading, &c. the Scriptures in English in any Church, &c. One Month's Imprisonment.

¹ then O.

² and O.

³ or to be sett furthe O.

IX.
Proviso for
Exhortations
of the Chancellor,
Speaker, &c.

PROVIDED allwaies that the Chauncellour of Englande, Capitaines of the Warres, the Kinge Justices, the Recorders of any Citie Boroughe or Towne, Speaker of the Parliament and all other Justices Officers and Mynisters whiche heretofore have been accustomed to declare or teache any good vertuous or godlie exhortacōns in any assembles, maie use any parte of the Byble or Holye Scripture as they weere wont and have been accustomed, so allwaies it be not contrarye to the doctryne set foorth or to be set foorth as is aforesaide; Any thing in this Acte to the contrarye therof notwithstanding.

X.
Proviso for reading
the Scriptures in
private Families,
&c.

PROVIDED also that it shalbe lawfull to everye noble man and gentleman being a householder to reade or cause to be red by any of his famylie or *fvntes* in his house orchard or gardeyne, and to his owne famylie, any texte of the Byble or New Testament, so the same be doone quietlie and without disturbaunce of good order. And also that it shalbe lawfull for everye marchaunte man being a householder and occupying the feate of merchaundyse, to reade to himself privatlye the Byble and New Testament: Any thing in this Acte to the contrarye hereof notwithstanding.

XI.
Danger to the
lower Classes from
reading the
Scriptures in
English.

AND where the Kinges Majestie of his moste gracious and blessed disposicōn hathe heretofore caused to be set foorth the Byble and New Testament in the Englishe tongue to be reade by his loving Subjecte, to thintent that they might therbye the better knowe theyre duetie to Almightye God and to his Majestie, and also increase in vertue for the wealthe of theyre soules, albeit his Majesties saide moste godlye purpose and intent hathe taken good effecte emonges a greete multytude of his subjecte, and speciallie amonges the highest and moste honest sorte, according to his Hieghnes good expectacōn therof, yet forasmuche as his Hieghnes pceyveth that a greete mutitude of his saide subjecte, moste spēiallie of the lower sorte have so abused the same, that they have therbye growen and increased in divers naughtie and erronyous opynions, and by occasion therof fallen into greete dyvision and discencōn amonges themselves, to the greete unquietnes of the Realme and other his Majesties Domynions: For Remedye wherof be it enacted by thautorytie aforesaide, that frome and after the firste daie of Julye next cooming, no woomen nor artificers prentises journeymen serving men of the degrees of yeomen or undre, husbandemen nor laborers shall reade within this Realme or in any other the Kinge Domynions, the Byble or New Testament in Englishe, to himselfe or (') any other pryvatelie or openlie, upon paine of oone monethes imprysonement for every tyme [so'] offending contrarye to this Acte and being therof convicte in suche maner and forme as is aforesaide; oonelesse the Kinge Majestie our saide Sovereigne Lorde King Henrye theight pceyving such reformaōn and amendement in theyre lyeves and behaviour, by the diligent and discrete reading and impryting in theyre hartes of the moste blessed doctryne set foorth or hereafter to be set foorth by his saide Majestie, shall of his clemencye thinke good, otherwyse to enlardge and give libertie for the reading of the same.

Penalty on Women,
Artificers, Servants,
and Labourers
reading the
Scriptures in
English,
One Month's
Imprisonment;
unless permitted
by the King's
Indulgence.

XII.
Proviso for other
Persons reading
the Scriptures
privately.

PROVIDED allwaie that all maner of psones other thenne woomen artificers prentyses journeymen serving men of the degrees of yeomen or undre, husbandemen and laborers maie reade to themselves and to none other any text of the Byble and New Testament for theyre owne edifieng and increase of vertue; any thing in this Acte to the contrarye [therof'] notwithstanding.

XIII.
Proviso for Ladies
reading privately.

PROVIDED allwaies that everye noble wooman and gentlewooman maie reade to themselves alone and not to others any [Textes'] of the Byble or New Testament; any thing in this Acte to the contrarye therof notwithstanding.

XIV.
Proviso for
authorized
Doctrines, and for
English Psalters,
&c. in Families.

PROVIDED also that it shalbe lawfull to everye pson and psones whatsoever, to reade and teache in theyre houses and in the houses of theyre husbande parente or maisters, all suche doctryne as sins the saide yere of our Lorde a thowsande fyve hundred and fourtie is or shalbe set foorth by the Kinge Majestie our Sovereigne Lorde that now is as is aforesaide, and also the psalters pryvers Pater n̄r Ave and Crede in Englishe, and all suche bokes and wrytinge [in Englishe'] above spēiallie named to be reſved and not to be abolisshed and prohibyted by this Acte, so they doo the same quietlie and without disturbaunce of good ordre; Any thing [in thing'] in this Acte to the contrarye therof notwithstanding.

XV.
Penalty on
unauthorized
Expounders of
Scripture.

AND be it further enacted by auctorytie aforesaide, that no pson or psones other thenne be above lymited, shall take upon him openlye to dispute or argue, to debate discusse or expounde Holye Scripture or any parte therof, whiche with all Reverence ought to be cōmunicated amonge Christen men, upon the paynes of oone monethes imprysonement.

XVI.
Recovery and
Application of
Penalties.

AND it is also ordeyned and enacted by auctorytie aforesaide, that the oone moytie of all the penalties and forfaitures of soomes of moneye above specified, shalbe to the King our Sovereigne Lorde and the other moytie therof to suche pson or psones as will detecte and sue for the conviction of any of the Offendoures contrarye to this Acte, in suche forme as is above lymited by this Acte: And that the moytie of suche forfaitures lymited to the partie detecting and suing as is aforesaide, shalbe levyed of the Offendoures that shalbe convicte by (') auctorytie of this Acte as is aforesaide, after suche forme fasshion and ordre of processe as shalbe devysed by the Judge or Judges afore whome any suche conviction shalbe hadde; And thother moytie of suche forfaitures lymited to be to the Kinge Majestie, shalbe estreated (°) into the Kinge Eschequier by the saide Judge or Judges within fourtie daies next after suche conviction had, if it be in the terme tyme, and if it be out of the terme, thenne within twenti daies next after the begynning of the terme folowing after suche conviction.

XVII.
Clergy preaching
contrary to the
King's Doctrines,
shall on the first
Offence be admitted
to recant;

AND be it further enacted that if any spūall pson or psones shall after the firste daie of Julye nexte cooming, preache teache defende or mainteyne any matier or matiers thing or thinge contrarye to the godlie instrucōns or determynacōns whiche sins the yere of our Lorde aforesaide, is or shalbe set foorth by his Ma^{ty} as is aforesaid, that thenne everye suche Offendour being therof convicted before the Ordinarie of that diocesse within the whiche the saide Offence shalbe

¹ to O.

⁴ whiche be O.

⁵ O omits.

⁶ the O.

⁷ Text O.

⁸ by wryting O.

committed, and twoo Justices of Peace as is aforesaide, or before twoo of the King^e Majesties counsaill, or suche Commissioners as his Majestie shall appointe for that purpose, shalbe for the firste tyme admytted to recante and renounce his saide errores, after suche maner and forme as shalbe appointed by the Ordinarye or Judges afore whome suche Offendour shalbe convicte: And if suche Offendour refuse to recante in suche forme as is aforesaide, or if he recante and after eftsones offende, that [thanne¹] he shall for the seconde tyme and for refusall to recante, abjure and beare a faggot, after suche maner and forme as shalbe assigned by the Ordinarye or Judge and twoo Justices of Peace as is aforesaide, afore whome suche Offendour shalbe so convicte; And if suche Offendour refuse to abjure and beare a fagot as is aforesaide, or if he abjure and beare a fagot as is aforesaide, and after offende the thirde tyme contrarye to this Acte, and be therof convicte in maner and forme as is aforesaide, that thenne everye suche offendour for the thirde tyme or for refusall to abjure, shalbe deamed and adjudged an heretyke and shall suffre therefore paines of deathe by burning, and losse and forfaitures of all his goodes and catalles. And if any laye pson or psones shall after the [saide¹] firste daie of Julie nexte cooming teache defende or mainteyne any matier or matiers thing or thinges, contrarye to the godlie instrucçõs or determynacõs, whiche sins the yere of our Lorde aforesaide is or shalbe set foorth by his Majestie as is aforesaide, everye suche Offendour being therof duellie convicted before the Ordinarie of the diocesse within the whiche the saide Offence shalbe committed, and twoo Justices of Peace as is aforesaide, or before twoo of the King^e Majesties Counsaill, or suche commissioners as the King^e Hieghnes shall appointe for that purpose, shall renounce and forsake his saide error before the said Ordinarye or Judges before whome the saide Offendoure shalbe convicted, and suffre imprysonement in any of the King^e prysones by the space of twentie daies; And if suche offendour refuse to renounce and forsake his saide errores, or if he renounce and forsake his saide errores, and after eftsones offende, that [thanne¹] he shall for the seconde tyme or refusing to renounce, abjure and beare a fagot in maner and forme as by the Ordinarye or Judge before whome suche Offendour shalbe so convicte shalbe appointed. And if suche Offendour refuse to abjure and beare a fagot as is aforesaide, or if he abjure and beare a fagot as is aforesaide, and after offende the thirde tyme contrarye to this acte, or refuse to abjure and be therof convicte in maner and forme as is aforesaide, that [thanne¹] everye suche Offendour shall forfaiture all his good^e and catalles and have ppetuall imprysonement.

PROVIDED allwaies that the offence of reading preaching teaching defending or mainteyning matier contrarye to the determynacõn set foorth or to be set foorth by the King^e Majestie our saide Sovereigne Lorde King Henrye theight, be objected againste the Offendour within oone yere next after suche offence committed and doone or ellis the Offendour therin to suffre no punishment by auctorytie of this Acte.

AND be it further enacted by auctorytie [aforesaide,²] that in tryall by witnes of any of the matiers or offences above speified in this Acte, the pson or psones being detecte or complained on, shalbe admytted to purge and trye his or theyre innocencye by other witnes, as manye or moo in noombre and of as good honestie and credence as those be whiche deposed against them or any of them; In whiche case the saide Judge or Judges whiche shall have auctorytie to examyne here and determyne the Offences abovesaide by auctorytie of this acte, shall advisedlie and deliberatelye survey and consider the witnes brought in by bothe parties and theyre deposicõs and circumstaunces therof, and thereupon condempne or dismisse frome punishment and losse by pson detecte or complained upon, as to his owne discreacõn shall seme best to agre with conscience and equitye.

PROVIDED allwaie that this acte be undrestande, that no pson or psones shall incurre any paine or penaltie in this acte for offending of any doctryne hereafter to be set foorth by the King^e Majestie as is aforesaide, till oone moneth be paste and expyred next after suche doctryne shalbe put in printe; within whiche tyme of a moneth next after suche doctryne imprinted everye pson maie have notice of the same.

PROVIDED also that the Acte concerning the sixe articles shall still remaine and contynewe in the same force strengthe and effecte, as it was before the making of this Acte; any thing in this Acte to the contrarye therof notwithstanding.

AND be it further provyded by auctorytie aforesaide, that the King^e Ma^{ty} our saide Sovereigne Lorde that now is King Henrye theight, maie at any tyme hereafter at his Hieghnes libertie and pleasure change and altre this pnt Acte and provisions of the same, or any clause or article therin conteyned, as to his Hieghnes moste excellent wisdomes shall seme convenient; Any thing in this acte to the contrarye therof notwithstanding.

(*) PROVIDED allwaies and be it enacted, that for the more spedye execution of this Acte, everye Ordinarye aforesaide shall have full power and auctorytie by vertue of this Acte, to give notice to twoo Justices of peace, being undre the degree of barones and being resyaunte and inhabitaunte within suche Shyre where any suche Ordinarye shall sit for the execuçõn of this Acte, and requyre them to coome to suche place and at suche tyme as suche Ordinarye shall name and assigne, to joyne with the saide Ordinarye in examynacõn and determynacõn of any Offence or Offences committed or doone againste the tenour of this Acte: And in cace any suche Justices being so requyred as is aforesaide, having convenient and reasonable warning and knowledge in wryting from the saide Ordinarye of the daie and place appointed, doo not coome to suche place and at suche tyme as shalbe so appointed, having no lawfull and juste impedymnt to the contrarye shall forfaiture and lose to the King^e Hieghnes for everye suche offence fourtie Shilling^e to be estreated as is aforesaide.

on Refusal to recant, or on Second Offence, shall abjure and bear a Faggot;

on Refusal to abjure, or on Third Offence, shall be deemed a Heretic, and be burned, and lose all his Goods:

Penalties on Lay Persons so offending; First Offence, Recantation and Twenty Days Imprisonment;

Second Offence, Abjuration, &c.;

Third Offence, Forfeiture of Goods, and perpetual Imprisonment.

XVIII. Limitation of Prorogation One Year.

XIX. Persons accused may produce Witnesses in their Defence.

XX. No Penalty for disputing Doctrines till One Month after they are set forth in print.

XXI. Act of Six Articles, 31 H. VIII. c. 14. confirmed.

XXII. The King may alter this Act at his Pleasure.

XXIII. Justices shall attend the Summons of the Ordinary for proceeding against Offenders. Penalty 40s.

¹ then O.

² O. omits.

³ abovesaide O.

⁴ This Proviso is annexed to the Original Act in a separate Schedule.

CHAPTER II.

AN ACTE concerning Collectoures and Receyvores.

Application of the King's Taxes and Revenues, to the private Advantage of the Collectors, &c. receiving the same :

Such Collectors, &c. shall pay the said Taxes and Revenues to the King's Use, within Three Months after receipt thereof ; Penalty 4s. per Pound per Month ;

and Forfeiture of their Office ;
Recovery of Penalty.

II.
Tender by Collector, &c. sufficient.

III.
Heirs of Collectors, &c. shall be charged only for Lands descended, &c.

Execution in such Lands until Payment of Sums due.

IV.
Executors of Collectors chargeable only as at Common Law.

V.
Heirs of the King's Debtors being charged shall have Remedy against their Executors, &c.

VI.
Act shall not extend to Collectors of Customs, &c.

WHERE divers and soondrie highe Collectoures of the fiftenthe and subsidie due to the Kinge Hieghnes, and divers other his particuler and generall Receyvores of the Revenues and Duties, being within the sundry rule and ordre of his Majesties Courte of the Eschequier, the Duchie of Lancastre, the Courte of the Augmentacions of the Revenues of his Crowne, the Courte of the generall Surveyoures, the Courte of the Wardes and Liveries, and the Courte of the Tenthe and Firste Fruites, have heretofore after the collection levying or gathering of the Kinge fiftene subsidies rente debte and other his money and duties, retheyned occupied and converted the same to theyre owne singuler proffite and commoditie, as in lonyng or laying out the same for gaynes, in purchasing lande of greate value, and in bying of woolles and other merchaundyse, wherby the Kinge Majestie hathe ofte tymes lost greate parte of his debtes and duties, and soomtyme forborne the same by a long Season after suche tyme as the same have been due and gathered: **FOR REFORMACON** wherof be it enacted ordeyned and established by the Kinge Hieghnes with the assent of the Lordes spūall and temporall and the Cōmons in this pnt Parliament assembled and by thautortyie of the same, that everye highe collectoure of any fiftene subsidie or other tax or lone, and all and everye other the Kinge saide particuler and generall Receyvores of any the saide soomes of money and other duties belonging to the King, frome and after the firste daie of Julye next coming, shall within the Space of three monethes next after suche daies and tymes as any the saide fiftene subsidies rente soomes of money or other yerelie proffites shalbe due and paiaible to the King his heyres or successoures by any Statute ordinⁿce or other meane, and by the same Collectour pticuler or generall Receyvour or by any of them retheyned or gathered, truelie content deliver and paie the same to the Kinge use, at suche place or places and to suche pson or psones as be or shalbe named appointed and lymited for the same ; upon paine to forfaitie to the King his heyres and successoures for everye pounce so being receyved, and after that retheyned kepte or layde out for gaine, and not paide within three monethes to the Kinge use as is aforesaide, foure Shillinge for everye moneth that the same money shalbe so retheyned kepte or layde out for gaine as is aforesaide ; and allso shall lose and forfaitie his or theyre saide office concerning the same, and all proffites therunto belonging. And that the King shall at his pleasure, chardge the saide collectour pticuler or generall Receyvo' upon his or theyre accomptes with the penaltie and forfaitures above rehearsed, or ells at his pleasure demaunde aske and recover the same by Action bill plainte or suyte of debte against the same collectoure or collectoures pticuler or generall Receyvour theyre heyres executoures or admynistratoures, in whiche Action bill or plainte suite no proteccon essoine or wager of lawe shalbe allowed [nor'] admytted.

PROVIDED allwaie, that if any of the saide Collectoures pticuler or generall Receyvo's, tendre paiement of all suche money by them receyved to the Kinge use, within the saide three monethes, in suche place and unto suche pson and psones as be or shalbe charged with the receipte of the same, and do asmuche as in him or them is or [than'] shalbe for to make true paiement therof, and cannot be therunto admytted by reasone of importunate busines or other lawfull impediment or cause in him or them that shoulde accepte or receyve the same, that in everye suche cace the same Collecto' pticuler or generall Receyvo' or Receyvores, as shall so make tendre of all suche money by him or them receyved or gathered to the Kinge use as is aforesaide, and cannot be therunto admitted for any the causes abovesaide, shall not be chardged with or incurre any daunger or penaltie conteyned in this Acte : this Acte or any thing therin conteyned to the contrarye notwithstanding.

(¹) **PROVIDED** allwaies and be it enacted by thautortyie aforesaide, that the heyre or heyres of any Collectour or Receyvour aforesaide shall not be chardged or chargeable by reasone of this Acte, but oonelie for and in suche lande tenemente or hereditamente whiche the saide heyre or heyres have or shall have by discent, in fee Simple or fee taylor or by gifte, or ells by any other assuraunce had or made to any suche heyre or heyres oonelie, by covyne from the saide Collectour or Receyvour or any of them or any theyre assignes. And that in all and everye suche cace and caces the Kinge Majestie his heyres and successo's to have execucon oonelie of and in suche lande tenemente or hereditamente descended given or otherwyse assured as is aforesaide untill such tyme as his Majestie his heyres and successoures, be fullye satisfied and paide of all and everye suche soome and soomes of moneye, due or to be due by any suche Collectour or Receyvour.

AND it is further enacted, that the executour or executoures admynistrato' or admynistratoures of everye suche Collectour or Receyvour, shall not be otherwyse chardged or chargeable by this Acte, but as Executoures and Administratoures be or shoulde be charged and chargeable by thordre of the cōen lawes of this Realme, in actions of debte used and commensed againste them as Executoures or Admynistratoures.

PROVIDED allso and be it further enacted by thautortyie aforesaide, that where the heyre or heyres of any the Kinge Receyvores or Collectoures or Debtoures, is or shalbe chardged of and for his fathers or auncestoures debte or duties whose heyre he is, wherby the lande descended or gyven to him by covyne to defraude the Kinge execucon of suche lande unto him or them frome the saide father or auncestoure, is put in execucon, that thanne suche heyre or heyres shall and maie have his or theyre action of debte againste the executoures or admynistratoures of his saide father or auncestour, and shall have execucon of the good and catalls of the saide father or auncestour being in thand of the saide executoures or admynistratoures at the time of the saide action brought ; in whiche saide action none essoine proteccon or wager of lawe shalbe admytted or allowed.

PROVIDED allwaie that this Acte shall not extende to the collectoures of the Kinge custome and of the Subsidie of Tonnage and Pondage whiche be accomptable yerelie in the Kinge Majesties Eschequier.

¹ or O. ² then O. ³ The Five following Provisoos are contained in Three separate Schedules annexed to the Original Act.

PROVIDED alwaies that this Acte or any thing therein conteyned, shall not extende or be prejudiciall to any the saide generall or pticuler Receyvour or Receyvo's, to or for the paiement of any pençons fees annuities rent or other allowaunces by them or any of them paide or to be paide to any pson or psones, according to suche Allowaunce order or decree as be or hereafter shalbe allowed or ordered or decreed in any of the saide Courtes; any thing in this Acte to the contrary notwithstanding.

VII.
Nor to Payment
of Pensions, &c.
by general or
particular
Receivers.

(1) PROVIDED alwey that this Acte ne any thing therein conteyned, nor any other Acte made or to be made in this present Pliament, be hurtefull or prejudiciall to any graunte or confirmacion, grauntes or confirmacions made by the Kyng our Souvaigne Lorde by his tres patentez, or by the tres patentez of his moste noble fadre Kyng Henry the vijth or by any other their noble progenitours, to the feliship of Merchaunt Tailours within the Citee of London, ne to any of them by what so ever name or names they ben named or called in the said tres patentez or in any of them.

CHAPTER III.

AN ACTE for thassise of Wood and Cole.

WHERE of late yeares not oonelic the Kinges Highnes, but also all his loving Subjecte have been muche deceyved in theyre fuell that they have bought, by the greadye covetous myndes of the Sellers of the same aswell by the untrue measures of Coles, lytle and litle contynualle mynished, as also in the untrue lengthe and quantyie of fagot tall wood and billet, to the greate disceyte and losse aswell of our saide Sovereigne Lorde, as also of all his faithfull and true Subjecte: FOR REFORMACON wherof be it enacted by the King our Sovereigne Lorde the Lord^e sp^uall and temporall and by the Commons in this pnt Parliament assembled and by thautortyie of the same, that no pson frome the feaste of the Purificacōn of our blessed Ladye, that shalbe in the yere of our Lorde a thousande fyve hundred fourtie and three, shall bargaine sell bring or convey to be uttered or solde, within the Citie of London or ells where within this Realme of Englande, ne to Calays or the marches of the same, any coles fagotes billett^e or talwood but of the measures quantyies lengthes and assises hereafter ensuing, That is to saie; that everye quarter of coles shall conteyne in cleane coles eight busshells at the leaste: And everye shyde of talwood to conteyne in lengthe foure fote of assyse at the leaste besyde the carfe, and everye tall shyde of oone to be in greatnes in the myddes twentie Inches of assyse at the leaste, and everye tall shyde named of twoo, to conteyne in greatnes in the myddes xxvj Inches of assyse at the leaste; And everye tall shyde named of three, to conteyne in greatnes xxxij Inches of assyse at the leaste; And everye tall shyde named of foure, to conteyne in greatnes in the myddes [xxvij¹] ynches of assyse at the leaste; And everye tall shyde named of fyve, to conteyne in greatnes in the mydd^e xliij ynches of assise at the leaste; And that no pece of talwood be made of any moo shydes than oonelic fyve; and that no haulf shyde be made but oonelic of himself nor marked with an other, and every fagot bed withall that belongeth therto, to conteyne in lengthe three fote of assyse at the leaste, the bonde of everye whiche fagot to conteyne three quarters of a yarde at the leaste, besyde the Knot; And everye billet to be oonelic of oone caste and not above, and the haulf of everye lode of suche billett^e to be singles, and everye single billet to conteyne about the myddes nyne ynches of assyse at the leaste and in length with the carfe three fote and an haulf of assyse, and everye double billet to be in greatnes in the mydd^e twelve ynches of assyse at the leaste: and ev^y pson that so shall bargaine sell bring or convey to be uttered or solde, any coles fagot billet or talwood contrarye to the true meaning and intent of this pnt Acte shall forfaiture all suche coles fagot billet and tallwood or the value therof, the oone haulf of the saide forfaitures to be to the King our Sovereigne Lorde and the other haulf to him that will sease the same or sue therfore in any of the King^e Courtes by writt bill plainte or informaçon, wherin none essoine protecōn nor wager of lawe to be allowed: And further the saide Offendour within any Citie Boroughe or Towne, to be punished by the discreacōn of the Mayre or other heade Officer of the same Citie Boroughe or Towne for the tyme being, and the saide Offendour out of the saide Citie Boroughe or Towne, to be punished by the discreacōn of twoo Justices of Peace inhabyting within the [same¹] shyre where the Offence shalbe commytted [oo¹] doone, and the saide Offendoures in Caleys or the marches of the same, to be punished by the discreacōn of the Mayre and his Breatherne there; and the Offendoures contrarye to the premisses in the householde of our saide Sovereigne Lorde the King and his heyres or successoures to susteyne suche further punishment as shall seme expedient to the heade Officers of the same householde for the tyme being or three of them, wherof the treasurer or the comptroller for the tyme being to bee oone.

Deceits in Sale of
Coals and Wood;

Assise of the
Quarter of Coals,
8 Bushels;

The severall
Shydes of Wood;

Faggots;

Billets;

Penalty on
transgressing
the Assise,
Forfeiture of the
Coals or Wood, &c.

CHAPTER IV.

AN ACTE againste suche persones as doo make Bankrupte.

WHERE divers and soondry persones craftelye obteyning into theyre handes greate substaunce of other mennes good^e doo sodenlie flee to partes unknowne or kepe theyre houses, not mynding to paie or restore to any theyre creditoures theyre debtes and dueties, but at theyre owne willes and pleasures consume the substaunce obteyned by credyte of other men, for theyre owne pleasures and delicate lyving, againste all reasonee quytie and good conscience: Be it therfore enacted by auctortyie of this pnt Parliament that the Lorde Chauncello^r of Englande or Keap of the great Seall, the Lord Treasurer, the Lorde President, Lorde Privey Seall, and other of the King^e moste honorable Privie Counsaill and the

Evil of Debtors
absconding or
keeping House,
their Debts unpaid;

¹ This Proviso is annexed to the Original Act in a separate Schedule: But it is not entered on the Inrollment in Chancery.

¹ xxxvij O.

¹ O. omits.

¹ or O.

Lord Chancellor, &c. empowered to make Order for Imprisonment of such Debtors, and Distribution of their Estate and Effects among their Creditors.

Chief Justice of eyther Benche for the tyme being or three of them at the leaste, wherof the Lorde Chauncellour or Keap of the greate Seall Lorde Treasurer Lorde President or the Lorde Privie Seall to be oone, upon everye complaint made to them in wryting ^s, anye parties greaved concerning the premisses, shall have power and auctoryte by vertue of this Acte to take by theyre wisdomes and discreacōns suche [orders¹] and directions, aswell with the bodies of suche offendoures aforesaide wheresoever they maie be had, as well in theyre houses as ellswere by imprysonement of theyre bodies or otherwyse, as allso with theyre land^e tenement^e fees annuities and offices, whiche they have in fee simple fee tayle terme of lief terme of yeres or in the right of theyre wiewes, asmuche as in the interest right and title of the same Offendoures shall extende or be, and maie thenne lawfullye be departed with by the saide Offendour, and allso with theyre money good^e catalls wares merchaundises and debtes wheresoever they maie be founde or knowne; And to cause theyre saide land^e tenement^e fees annuities offices good^e catalls wares merchaundises and debt^e to be searched viewed rented and appraised, and to make sale of the saide land^e tenement^e fees annuities and offices asmuche as the same Offendour maie [than¹] lawfullye give graunte or departe with, or otherwyse to ordre the same for true satisfaccōn and paiement of the saide credito's, that is to saie; to everye of the saide Creditoures a porcōn, rate and rate lyke, according to the quantitie of theyre debt^e. And that everye direcōn ordre bargaine sale and other thing^e doone by the saide Lordes auctorysed as is aforesaide, in wryting signed with theyre hand^e by auctorytie of this acte, shalbe good and effectuell in the lawe to all intent^e construcōns and purposes againste the saide Offendoures theyre heyres and executoures for ever, as though the same ordre direction bargaine and sale had been made by the saide Offendour or Offendoures at his or theyre owne free will and libertie, by wryting indented enrolled in any of the King^e court^e of recorde.

II.
Persons suspected of having Effects of Debtors in their Hands may be summoned before the Lord Chancellor, &c. to make Disclosure thereof.

AND be it also further enacted by thauctorytie aforesaide, that if after any suche Acte or Offence commytted, and complaint therof made to the saide lord^e as is aforesaide, any partie greaved concerning the premisses, knowing supposing or suspecting anye of the goodes catalls wares merchaundyses or debt^e of suche offendour or offendoures to be in custodie use occupying keping or possession of any psone or psones, or any psone or psones to be indebted to any suche offendo^r or offendoures, doo make relaōn therof to the saide lordes to whome auctorytie is given by this pnt Acte as is aforesaide, that thanne the saide lord^e shall by vertue hereof have full power and auctorytie to sende for and convent afore them by suche proces wayes or meanes as they shall thinke convenient by theyre discreacōns, all and everye suche psone and psones so known supposed or suspected to have any suche good^e catalls wares merchandises or debt^e in his or theyre custodie use occupaōn keping or possession, or supposed or suspected to be indebted to suche offendour or offendoures; and upon theyre apparaunce to examyne them and everye of them aswell by theyre othes, as otherwyse by suche waies and meanes as the saide lord^e by their discreacōns shall thinke meate and convenient, for and upon the specialtie certaintie true declaraōn and knowledge of all and singtre suche good^e catalls wares merchaundises and debt^e of any suche offendoures, as be supposed or suspected to be in his or theyre custodie use occupaōn or possession, and of all suche debt^e as by them or any of them shalbe supposed or suspected to be owing to any suche offendour; And if any suche psone or psones upon suche examynaōn doo not disclose plainelie declare and shewe the hole truthe of suche thing^e as he or they shalbe examyned of concerning the premisses, [thanne¹] everye suche psone or psones so examyned and not declaring the plaine and hole truthe [of suche thing^e as he or they shalbe examyned¹] concerning the premisses, upon due profe therof to be made before the saide Lordes therfore auctorysed as is aforesaide by witnes examynaōn or otherwyse as to the same Lord^e shall seme sufficient, (¹) shall lose and forfait double the value of all suche good^e catalls wares merchaundises and debt^e by them or any of them so concealed and not whole and plainelie declared and shewed; whiche forfaiture shalbe levyed and recovered by the saide Lord^e having auctorytie as is aforesaide by suche waies and meanes as to them shall seme requisite and convenient: And the same forfaiture to be distrybuted and imployed to and for the satisfaccōn and paiement of the debt^e of the saide credito^r or creditoures in suche lyke maner rate and forme as is above declared concerning the ordering of the good^e and catall^e of the saide offendoures keping theyre houses or fleing to places unknowne as is aforesaide.

Penalty on Concealment, Double Value, to be applied to Payment of the Creditors.

III.
Penalty on Creditors obtaining undue Preference of the Debtor absconding, &c. Double Value.

AND be it also further enacted by thauctorytie aforesaide, that if after any suche psone or psones shall keape his or theyre houses or flee to parties unknowne as is aforesaide, any psone or psones doo fraudentlye by covyne or collusion, claime or demaunde any debte duetie or other thing by wryting or otherwyse of any suche offendour or offendoures, other thenne suche as he or they can and doo prove to be due by right and conscience in forme aforesaide, before the saide Lord^e having auctorytie by this pnt Acte as is aforesaide, and the same to procede bona fide without fraude or covyne, that than everye suche psone and psones so craftelye demaunding or clayming any suche debte duetie or other thing as is aforesaide shall forfaiture and lose double asmuche as he or they shall so claime or demaunde, and the same forfaiture to be levyed recovered and imployed in maner and forme as is afore rehearsed.

IV.
Collusive Recoveries against Debtors in fraud of their Creditors shall be set aside by the Lord Chancellor in favour of the Creditors

AND be it also further enacted by thauctorytie aforesaide, that if any suche psone or psones whiche shall keape his or theyre houses or flee to parties unknowne as is aforesaide, of entent to delaie or defraude theyre creditoures, disceytefullye by covyne or collusion suffre or cause any other psone or psones to recover against him or them any debtes good^e catalls wares or merchaundises without a just cause and tyle so to doo, proceding bona fide without fraude or covyne, that [than¹] upon complainte therof made to the saide Lordes having auctorytie by this pnt Acte as is aforesaide, the same Lord^e shall have power and auctorytie by vertue herof, to convent and call before them the saide Recouverer or Recouverers, and after suche fraude disceyte covyne or collusion shall plainelie appere to be duelie proved before the saide Lord^e auctorysed as is aforesaide, all the saide good^e and catalls of the saide offendour so recovered, shalbe chardgeable imployed ordered or delivered towarde the paiement of the true and due debt^e of the saide Creditour, after the maner forme and rate as is afore sp^eified, by the discreacōn of the saide Lord^e having auctorytie by this pnt Acte, the aforesaide false and fained recoverye notwithstanding; so that allwaies suche false and fained recoveries shall not be in force or any execuōn therby had, of or upon any good^e catall^e land^e or tenement^e of any suche offendour or offendoures,

¹ ordre O.

² then O.

³ O. omits.

⁴ in that behalf O.

untill suche tyme as all his or theyre true and due debt^e and duties shalbe fullye satisfied and paide to his or theyre creditoures : And nevertheles after that the saide true [and due ¹] debt^e (¹) shalbe fullye satisfied and paide as is aforesaide, aswell the bodye of the saide Offendour as his land^e tenement^e good^e and catalls, shalbe chardged and liable to the execution of the saide recoverye according to the tenour force and effecte of the same.

AND be it also enacted by the same auctorytie, that if any suche p^one or p^ones whiche shalbe indebted, doo withdrawe himself out of this Realme and other the King^e Domyions, into any foreyne Realme or Countrey, to thintent there to abyde and remaine in defraude of his Creditoures, that [than ³] upon complainte in wryting concerning the premisses therof, made to the saide Lord^e having auctorytie as is aforesaide, the same Lord^e shall by vertue and auctorytie of this p^ont Acte have power and auctorytie to awarde proclamaçõs to be made in suche places as to them shalbe thought meate and convenient, commaunding by the same, suche Offendour in the King our Sovereigne Lord^e name, to retourne with all convenient spede into this Realme and to yelde his bodye before the saide Lord^e having auctorytie as is aforesaide or oone of them ; And if the saide p^one within three monethes next after he shall have knowledge of suche proclamaçõn, or as sone after as he convenientlye maie, doo not repaire and yelde his bodye as is aforesaide, that than the bodye of all and everye suche offendour and offendoures shalbe adjudged taken and demed to all intent^e and purposes out of the King^e protecçõn ; and that also all good^e catalls land^e tenement^e and debtes of everye suche Offendour, shalbe by thordre and discreaçõn of the saide Lord^e imployed and distributed amonges his Creditoures equallye and indifferentlye rate for rate, in lyke maner and forme as is afore declared ; and that also everye p^one and p^ones that shall willinglie helpe to ayde imbesill or convey any suche p^one or p^ones, theyre good^e catall^e wares or merchaundises out of this Realme and other the King^e Domyions into any foreyne Realme or place, knowing the saide p^one or p^ones to departe or withdrawe themselves, or convey theyre saide good^e catalls wares and merchaundises for the cause and intent aforesaide, shall suffre suche peynes by imprysonement of theyre bodyes, or paie suche fyne to our Sovereigne Lorde the King his heyres or successoures, as to the saide Lordes having aucthorytie by vertue of this p^ont Acte, shall seme meate and convenient for theyre saide offence or offences.

V. Debtors withdrawing from the Realm shall be outlawed, and their Estate and Effects distributed under Order of the Lord Chancellor, &c. to their Creditors.

Punishment of Persons aiding such Offenders ; Imprisonment or Fine.

PROVIDED allwaies and be it enacted by thauctorytie aforesaide, that if the Creditoures of any suche offendour or offendoures whiche shall keape his or theyre house or houses, or whiche shall absent or withdrawe themselves into places unknowne for the causes aforesaide be not fullye satisfied and paide, or otherwyse contented for theyre debt^e and duties by the waies and meanes afore sp^ecified and declared, that [than ³] the saide Creditoure and Creditoures and everye of them shall and maie have theyre reamedie for the recoverye and levying of the residew of theyre saide debt^e [and ⁴] duties wherof they shall not be fullye satisfied and paide or otherwyse contented in forme aforesaide against the saide Offendour or Offendoures, in lyke maner and forme as they shulde or might have had before the making of this Acte : And that the saide Creditour and Creditoures and every of them shalbe ooneli barred and excluded by vertue of this Acte, of and for all and everye suche parte and porçõn of the saide debt^e and duties as shalbe paide satisfied distributed or delivered unto him or them by the saide Lord^e having auctorytie as is aforesaide, and of no more porçõn or pcell thereof ; any thing herein specified that maie be taken or construed to the contrary notwithstanding.

VI. Such Debtors shall remain liable for Amount of Debts not satisfied.

CHAPTER V.

AN ACTE for thexp^lanaçõn of the Statute of Willes.

WHERE in the laste parliament begoon and holden at Westm̄ the xxviith daye of Aprile in the xxxjth yere of the King^e moste gracious reigne [- - - - - ¹] by divers prorogaçõns holden and contynued unto the xxiiijth daie of July [- - - - - ²] yere of his saide Reigne, It was by the King^e moste gracious and liberall disposiçõn [- - - - - ³] towardes his most humble and obedient Subject^e, ordeyned and enacted howe and in what maner landes tenement^e and other hereditament^e might be by will or testament or wryting, or otherwyse by any Acte or Act^e lawfullye executed in the lief of everye p^one, gyven disposed willed or devysed for thadv^uncement of the Wief preferment of [the ⁴] Children payment of debt^e of everye suche p^one or otherwyse at his will [and ⁵] pleasure, as in the same Acte more plainelie is declared ; Sithen the making of whiche estatute divers doubt^e questions and ambiguyties have rysen been moved and growne by diversytie of opinions taking in and upon thexp^ositiçõn of the letter of the same estatute ; For (⁶) plaine declaraçõn and exp^lanaçõn wherof, and to thintent and purpose that the King^e obedient and loving Subject^e shall and maie take the commoditie and advantage of the King^e saide gracious and liberall disposiçõn, the Lordes sp^uall and temporall and the Cõmons in this p^ont parliament assembled, moste humblye besechen the King^e Ma^{te}, that the meaning of the letter of the same estatute concerning suche matiers hereafter rehersed maie be by thauctorytie of this p^ont parliament enacted taken expounded judged declared and explained in maner and fourme folowing : Firste where it is contenyed in the same former estatute within divers articles and braunches of the same that all and singlre p^one and p^ones having any mano's land^e tenement^e or hereditament^e of thestate of inherytaunce, shoulde have full and free libertie power and aucthorytie to give will dispose or assigne, aswell by his laste will and t. stament in wryting, or otherwise by any Acte or Actes lawfullye executed in his lief, his manoures land^e tenement^e or heredytament^e or eny of them in suche manner and forme as in the same former Acte more at lardge it dothe appere ; whiche woord^e of estate of enherytaunce by

Recital of Stat. 32 H. VIII. c. 1. as to Disposal of Lands, by Will, &c.

Certain Doubts on the Construction thereof ;

The Words Estate of Inheritance in the said Act shall be expounded of Estates in Fee simple only. [See 32 H VIII. c. 1. § 2.]

¹ O. omits. ² and duties O. ³ then O.

⁴ or O.

⁵ & there O. ⁶ in the xxxijth O. ⁷ shewed O.

} The Roll is injured in these Places.

⁸ O. omits. ⁹ a O.

Persons seised of any Lands, &c. in Fee Simple, solely or in Coparcenary, &c. (not having any Lands holden by Knight's Service) may devise the whole; except to Corporations.

thauctorytie of this þnt parliament, is and shalbe declared expounded taken and judged of estates in fee simple onelie. And also that all and singlre psonne and psones having a sole estate or interest in fee simple, or seised in fee simple in copcney, or in comen in fee simple, of and in any manoures land^e tenement^e rent^e or other hereditament^e in possession revercōn (') remainder, or of rent^e or fvice incident to any revercōn or remainder, and having no manoures land^e tenement^e or hereditament^e holden of the King his heyres [and ''] successoures, or of any other psonne or psones by Knight^e fvice, shall have full power and free libertie power and aucthorytie to give dispose will or devyse to any psonne or psones excepte bodies politicque and Corporate, by his laste Will and Testament in wryting, or otherwyse by any Acte or Actes lawfullye executed in his lief, by himselfe solye or by himselfe and other joyntelye severallye or picularlye, or by all those wayes or any of them, asmuche as in him of right is or shalbe, all his saide manoures land^e tenement^e rent^e and hereditament^e or any of them, or any Rent^e cōmons or other proffits or cōmodities out of or to be pceyved of the same, or out of any pcell thereof at his owne free will and pleasure; any Clawse in the saide former Acte notwithstanding.

II. Persons seised in Fee Simple of Lands holden of the King by Knight's Service in Chief, may give or devise Two-thirds thereof, and of his other Lands; except to Corporations.

AND further be it declared and enacted by thauctorytie aforesaide, that all and singlre psonne and psones, having a sole estate or interest in Fee Simple, or seised in Fee Simple in copcney or in cōmen in Fee Simple, of and in any Manoures land^e tenement^e rent^e or other hereditament^e in possession revercōn or remaindre, or of and in any rent^e or fvice incident to any Revercōn or Remaindre, holden of the King by Knight^e fvice in Chief, or of the nature of Knight^e fvice in Chief, hath and by aucthorytie of this þnt Parliament shall have, full and free libertie power and aucthorytie to give dispose will or assigne to any psonne or psones (excepte bodies politicque and corporate) by his last Will and Testament in wryting, or otherwyse by any Acte or Actes lawfullye executed in his lief [tyme,'] by himselfe solye or by himselfe and other jointelye severallye or picularlye, or by all those waies or any of them, asmuche as in him of right is or shalbe, twoo partes aswell of all the saide Manoures landes tenement^e rent^e and hereditament^e as of all and singlre his other rent^e and hereditaments or of any of them, or any Rent^e commons or other proffites or commodities out of or to be pceyved of the same twoo part^e or out of any pcell therof, in three part^e to be devyded, or asmuche therof as shall amounte to the full and clere yerelie value of twoo partes therof in three partes to be devyded, of what psonne or psones soever the same be holden, at his free will and pleasure: And that by thauctorytie aforesaide the saide Will so declared shalbe good and effectual for twoo partes of the saide Manoures landes tenement^e and hereditament^e, although the Will so declared be made of the hole or of moore thenne of twoo partes of the same; the same devysion to be made and sett foorth by the devyso' or owner of the same Manoures land^e tenement^e and hereditament^e by his laste Will in wryting or otherwyse in wryting: And in defaulte therof by a Commission to be graunted out of the King^e Courte of the Wardes and Liveries upon thynquere of the true value therof by the othes of twelve men, and reto'ne a certificat therof had in the same Courte, of the saide Manoures land^e tenement^e and hereditament^e, devysion to be made by the Maister of the Wardes and Liveries if the Maister of the Ward^e and Liveries for the tyme being and the parties therunto cannot otherwyse agree upon the same divysion, And that thissues and proffites of the twoo part^e of the same Mano's landes tenement^e and hereditament^e upon every suche devysion be restored to them that shall have right or tyle to the same, from the deathe of the owner or devyso' therof.

Devise of the whole, &c. declared good for Two-thirds; Such Two-thirds to be ascertained by the Devisor, or by Commission out of the Court of Wardes and Liveries, &c.

III. Persons seised in Fee Simple of Lands holden, of the King or others, by Knight's Service, and not in Chief, may give or devise Two-thirds thereof, except to Corporations;

AND further be it enacted and declared by thauctorytie aforesaide, that all and singlre psonne and psones having a sole estate or interest in Fee Simple, or seised in Fee Simple in Copcney or in cōmen in Fee Simple, of and in any Manoures landes tenement^e rent^e or other hereditament^e in possession revercōn or remaindre, or of and in any rent^e or fvice incident to any Revercōn or Remaindre, holden of the King his heyres or successoures by Knight^e fvice, and not in Cheif, or holden of any other psonne or psones by Knight^e fvice, shall have full and free libertie power and aucthorytie to give dispose will and devyse to any psonne or psones (except bodies politicque and corporate) by his last Will and Testament in wryting, or otherwyse by any Acte or Actes lawfullye executed in his lief by himselfe solye or by himselfe and other jointelye severallye or picularlye, or by all those waies or any of them, asmuche as in him of right is or shalbe, twoo partes of all the saide Manoures landes tenement^e and hereditament^e or any of them so holden by Knight^e fvice, or any Rent^e comen or other Proffites or Cōmoditees out of or to be pceyved of the same twoo part^e or out of any pcell therof, in three pt^e to be devyded, or asmuche therof as shall amounte to the full and clere yerelye value of twoo part^e therof in three partes to be devyded at his free will and pleas'; and that the (') will so declared by thauctorytie aforesaide shalbe good and effectual for twoo part^e of the saide Manoures landes tenement^e or hereditament^e, although the Will so declared be or shalbe made of thole landes and tenement^e so holden by Knight^e fvice, or of more thenne twoo partes of the same; And also for the holle of all other suche Manoures landes tenement^e and hereditament^e or any of them, not holden of the King by Knight^e fvice in Cheif, or otherwyse by Knight^e fvice, nor of any other pson by Knight^e fvice, and of any Rent^e cōmons or other proffites or cōmodities out of or to be pceyved of the same, or out of eny pcell therof, at his free will and pleasure; the same devysion to be made and set foorth by the Owner of the saide Manoures landes tenement^e and hereditament^e by his laste Will and testament in wryting, or otherwyse in wryting, And in defaulte therof forasmuche of the same Manoures land^e tenement^e and hereditament^e as shall concerne the King^e interest by Cōmission to be directed out of the King^e Courte of the Ward^e and Liveries in maner and forme as is aforesaide (if the Maister of the Wardes and Liveries for the tyme being and the Parties therunto cannot otherwyse agree upon the same devysion): And that Restituōn of thissues and proffites of the twoo part^e therof shalbe hadde and made in maner and forme abovesaide; and for suche of the same Manoures landes tenement^e and hereditament^e as shall concerne thinterest of any other Lorde or Lordes, by Cōmission to be graunted out of the King^e Courte of the Chauncery to enquere thereof by the othes of twelve men, if the same Lorde or Lordes and the parties therunto cannot otherwyse agree upon the same Division.

Devise of the whole, &c. declared good for Two-thirds;

and for the whole of the Devisor's other Lands not holden by Knight's Service;

Proportion to be ascertained by the Devisor, or by Commission out of the Court of Wardes for the King, or out of Chancery for other Lords.

¹ or O.

² or O.

³ O. omits.

⁴ seid O.

AND be it further enacted and declared by auctorytie aforesaide, that the Savinge refvinge and provisions concerning saving of the Custodie wardeshipp relieffe and prymer season to the King of suche Manoures landes tenemente and hereditamente or asmuche therof as shall apperteyne unto him by vertue of the saide former Acte, and by the declaracion and exposicion therof declared by this pnt Acte, during the Kinge interest therein, And also of the custodie and wardeshipp to other Lordes of asmuche of suche Manoures lande tenemente and hereditamente holden of them as shall amounte and extende to the cleare yerelie value of the thirde parte therof, over and above all chardges without any dymnicion or abridgement of the thirde parte of the full proffites therof, comprysed and menconed in divers Articles in the saide former Acte conteyned by thauctorytie aforesaide, be and shalbe intended expounded and taken as hereafter ensueth, That is to saie; that the King shall have and take for his full thirde parte of all suche Manoures lande tenemente and hereditamente wherunto he is or shalbe intytted by the saide former Acte and by this pnt Acte, suche Manoures landes and tenemente as shall by any meanes discende or coome by discent, aswell of estate of Inherytaunce in Fee Taile as in Fee Simple, or in Fee Tayle oonelie, to the heyre of eny suche pson that shall make any Will gifte disposicion or devyse by his laste will in wryting, or by any Acte or Actes lawfullye executed in his lief immediatlye after the deathe of the same devyso' or Owner therof: And that the Will gifte and devyse of every suche devysour or Owner of and for the two partes of the saide Manoures landes tenemente and hereditamente residue, shall by thauctorytie aforesaide be and stande good and effectuell in the Lawe, Albeit the same Will gifte or devyse be hadde and made of all his Fee Simple Lande tenemente and hereditamente or of the more parte therof. And in case the same Manoures lande tenemente and hereditamente whiche after the deathe of eny suche Owner or devysour whiche shall make any suche Gifte disposicion or devyse by his laste Will in wryting, or otherwise by eny Acte or Actes lawfullye executed in his lief, to his Wief Children or other wyse as is aforesaide, [whiche ''] shall immediatlye [after his deathe ''] discende revert remaine or coome to his heyre or heyres aswell of estate of inherytaunce in Fee Tayle as of Estate in Fee Simple or Fee Tayle oonelye, bee not or shall not amounte or extende to the full cleare yerelie value of the full thirde parte, with the full Proffites therof, of all the saide Manoures landes tenemente or other hereditamente of the saide devyso' or Owner, according to the true Intent and meaning of the saide former Acte and of this pnt Acte, that thenne the King shall and maie have and take into his Handes and possession to make up his full thirde parte with the full Proffites therof according to his interest therein, asmuche of the other Manoures landes tenemente [and ''] hereditamente willed given disposed or assigned by any suche pson to his Wief Children or otherwise as is aforesaide, as with suche of the same Manoures lande tenemente and hereditamente discended or by any meanes coome, unto the heyre as heyre of any suche Devyso' or Owner, shall make upp the cleare yerelye value of the saide full thirde parte with the full Proffites therof, of all the saide Manoures landes tenemente and hereditamente of everye suche Owner or Devyso' so to be had to the King in tytyle of Wardeshipp or Prymer Season as the case shall require. And the dyvision therof to be hadde and made, and with the Restitucion of the Proffites of the twoo partes of the saide Manoures lande tenemente and hereditamente, in suche maner and forme as is above rehersed; and lyke benefite and advauntage to be given hadde and taken by the saide auctorytie to every Lorde and Lordes of whome any suche Manoures lande tenemente [and ''] hereditamente been or shalbe holden by Knighte fvice, in maner and forme as is abovesaide, concerning oonelie his or theyre thirde pte therof according to theyre saide Interest therein.

AND be it further enacted by the auctorytie aforesaide, that if it happen the same thirde parte or eny pte therof lefte willed or assigned to the King or other Lorde, at any tyme during theyre Interest therein to be lawfullye evicted or determyned, that thenne the King [or other ''] Lorde shall have asmuche of the twoo partes residewe as shall accomplishe and make up a full thirde parte in cleare yerelie value, after the rate and porcion of suche Manoures lande tenemente and hereditamente as shall thenne happen to remaine of the same thirde pte not devicted or determyned, and of thother twoo partes of suche Manoures lande tenemente and hereditamente as the King or other Lorde sholde or ought to have hadde by vertue of the saide former Acte and this pnt Acte, And the same to be devyded in maner and forme above rehersed; any Clause in the saide former Acte notwithstanding.

AND be it further enacted and declared by thauctorytie aforesaide, that the saving and refving for fynes for alienacion by any suche laste Will and Testament, of suche Manoures lande tenemente [and ''] hereditamente holden of the King by Knighte fvice in Cheif, or of the nature of Knighte fvice in Cheif, or by Socage in Cheiffe, or of the nature of Socage Tenure in Cheif, or for Fynes for alienacion of suche Manoures landes tenemente or hereditamente wherof there shalbe any Alteracion of Free holde or of Inherytaunce made by any suche laste Will, comprysed in diverse and sundrye Articles menconed in the saide former Acte, be and shalbe intended expounded taken demyd and judged by thauctorytie aforesaide, that all suche pson or psones to whome the saide Manoures lande tenemente or hereditamente or hereditamente or any of them be or shalbe given disposed willed or devysed by any suche laste will, shalbe exonerated acquitted and discharged for ever against the King his Heyres and Successoures, for all suche Fynes for Alienacions by any suche laste Will or Testament, without lycence by suinge forth of the Kinge Pardon for Alienacion out of the Kinge Courte of Chaucerrey, paying to the King his Heyres or Successoures for the Fyne of everye suche Alienacion the thirde parte of the yerelie value of the same Manoures lande tenemente or other hereditamente to him or them willed or devysed; And this Acte from tyme to tyme shalbe a sufficient warraunte to the Lorde Chauncello' of Englande or Keap of the Greate Seall for the tyme being, for the granting out of the saide pdone or pdones undre the Kinge Great Seall, as heretofore hath been used for Pardons for Alienacion, without any further sute to be made to the King for the same.

AND it is further declared and enacted by thauctorytie aforesaide, that Willes or Testamente made of any Manoures lande tenemente or other hereditamente by any Wooman coverte or pson within thage of xxjth yeres, Idiote or by any pson De none sane memorie shall not be taken to be good or effectuell in the Lawe.

IV.
Exposition of the Reservations of Wardship, Relief, and Primer Seisin: [See 32 Hen. VIII. c. 1. § 2.]

The King shall take for his Third, Lands descended to the Heir, in the first Place; the Devise in Gift remaining good for Two-thirds;

If the Lands so descended are insufficient to answer such Third, the Deficiency shall be made up out of the Two thirds given or devised.

Like Advantage to other Lords as to Lands holden of them by Knight's Service.

V.
In case of Eviction of Third Part, Compensation to be made out of the other Two-thirds.

VI.
Exposition of Reservation of Fines, for Alienation by Will, of Lands holden of the King in Cheif, &c.

Devises shall be acquitted of such Fines by suing forth Pardon of Alienation out of Chaucerrey, paying for a Fine one Third of the yearly Value of the Lands devised.

VII.
Wills by Femes Covert, Infants, Idiots, &c. declared void.

¹ Unnecessary Repetitions.

² or U.

³ & thother O.

VIII.
In case of Gifts or
Devises made by
Covin of Lands
holden by Knight's
Service to defraud
the King, or other
Lords, of their
Rights of
Wardship, &c. ;

and such Covin
found by Office ;

The King shall
have his Wardship,
Livery, Primer
Seisin, &c. as if
no such Gift or
Will had been made ;
and other Lords
their Remedy for
Wardship, &c.

Saving for Devises
after Wardship, &c.
determined.

IX.
Proviso for
Recompence by
Devises, &c. to
the Party from
whom the Third
Part shall be taken
by the King, &c.

X.
Act shall not
extend to Wills
of certain Persons
named.

For avoiding
Deceits in making
of Pins

Penalty on Persons
selling Pins not
duly made,
40s. per 1000.

AND be it further enacted by the aucthoritie aforesaide, that if any pson or psones having a state of inherytaunce of or in manoures land^e tenement^e or hereditament^e, holden of the King by Knight^e fvice in cheiff, or otherwyse of the King by Knight^e fvice, or of any other pson or psones by Knight^e fvice, at any tyme sithen the xxth daie of the saide moneth of Julye or hereafter, shall give will devyse or assigne by will, or other acte executed in his lief, his Mano's landes tenement^e or hereditament^e or any of them, by frawde or coveyne to any other pson or psones for terme of yeres lief or lieves, with oone remaindre over in fee or with diverse remaindres over for terme of yeres lief or in tayle, with a remaindre over in fee simple to any pson or psones or to his or theyre right heyres, or at any tyme sithen the saide twentye daie of Julye, hath conveyed or made or hereafter shall conveye or make by fraude or coveyne, contrarye to the true intent of this acte, any estates condicions menalties tenoures or conveyances, to thintent to defraude or disceyve the King of his prerogative prymer season lyvey releve wardship mariages or right^e, or any other lorde of theyre wardshippes relieff^e heryott^e or other proffites whiche shoulde or ought to accrue growe or coome unto them or any of them, by or after the deathe of his or theyre ten^{te}, by force and according to the former estatute and of this pnt acte and declaracōn, and the same estates and other conveyances being founde by office to be so made or contrived by coveyne fraude or disceyte as is abovesaide, contrarye to the true intent and meaning of the saide former Acte and of this Acte, that thenne the King shall have aswell the wardshipp of the bodye and custodie of the land^e tenement^e and hereditament^e, as liverye prymer season relief and other proffites whiche shoulde or ought to appteigne to the King, according to the true intent and meaning of the saide former Acte and of this pnt Acte, as though no suche estates or conveyances by coveyne had never been hadde or made, untill the saide office be lawfullye undone by traverse or otherwyse: And that thother lorde and lordes, of whome any suche manoures land^e tenement^e or hereditament^e shalbe holden by Knight^e fvice as is aforesaide, shall have theyre remedie in suche caces for his or theyre wardshippes of bodies and land^e by (¹) right of Warde, and shall distreyne and make avowre or conus^{uns} by themself^e or theyre Bailieff^e for theyre relieff^e heryott^e and other proffites, whiche shoulde have be to them due by or after the deathe of theyre ten^{te}, as if no suche estate or conveyance had be hadde or made: Saving and refving alwaies by thauthoritie aforesaide the right and tytyle of the donees feoffees leasees and devysees therof ayenst the saide devysour and his heyres, after the interest and tytyle of the King or other Lorde therein ended and determyned.

(¹) PROVYDED alwaie and be it enacted by the auctorytie aforesaide, that all and everye pson and psonse, frome whome the King or other Lorde or Lordes shall take any manoures land^e tenement^e or hereditament^e for his or theyre full thirde parte, or to make up his or theyre full thirde parte, shall and maie by auctorytie of this pnt Acte, in any of the caces aforesaide, upon his or theyre bill exhibited in the King^e Courte of Chauncerye, againste all and everye suche pson and psones whiche shalbe intytled by or undre any suche Will gifte disposi^{ōn} or devyse, to the other twoo partes, have suche contrybu^{ōn} or recompence for the same, as by the Chauncello' of Englande or by the Keeper of the greate seall of Englande for the tyme being shall be thought good and convenyent.

PROVYDED allwaies that this Acte [of'] explana^{ōn} and declara^{ōn} or any of them, or any thing in this saide Acte explana^{ōn} or declara^{ōn} conteyned, shall not extende to the Will or devyse of S' John Gainsforde late of Crowherst in the Countie of Surrey Knight deceased; nor to the Will or devyse of f Peter [Philpot'] Knight deceased; nor to the Will or devyse of Richarde Creswell late of Mattingley in the Countie of South gentelman deceased; nor to the Will or devyse of Thomas Unton late of the Countie of Ber^k gentelman deceased, soone of f Thomas Unton Knight also deceased; or shalbe in any wyse prejudiciall or hurtfull to any pson or psones for or concerning any manoures land^e tenement^e or hereditament^e conteyned or sp^eified in the said Willes or devyses or in any of them: But that the saide laste Willes and devyses and everye of them, shall stande abyde remaine and be in the same cace force and effecte in the lawe to all intent^e purposes and construccōns, as the saide laste Willes and devyses and everye of them weere before the making of this Acte declara^{ōn} or explana^{ōn} and of none other effecte or force: This Acte declara^{ōn} and explana^{ōn} or any of them, or any thing therin conteyned to the contrarye therof in any wise notwithstanding.

CHAPTER VI.

AN ACTE for the true making of Pynnes.

TO avoyde the sleyghtye and false making of Pynnes, whiche be (¹) uttered and put to Sale within this Realme, to the no lytle hurte and damage of the King^e Subject^e Byers and Occupiers of the same; Be it enacted by the King^e Majestie the Lord^e sp^{uall} and temporall and the Commons in this pnt Parliament assembled and by auctorytie of the same, that no maner pson or psones from and after the first daie of August now next cooming shall vent uttre or put to Sale by retayle engrosse or otherwyse any maner of Pynnes within this Realme, but oonelie suche as shalbe double headed and have the heades soudered faste to the Shanke of the Pynne well smethed, the Shanke well shaven the pointe well and rounde fyled cauted and sharped; upon payne that everye Offendo' in that behaulf shall lose and forfaitie for everye [thowsande^e] of Pynnes not sufficientlye wrought and made vented uttered or put to Sale contrarye to the purporte of this Acte fourtie Shilling^e, the oone haulf of the saide Forfaiture to be to the King^e Majestie and the other haulf to any his Graces Subject^e that will sue for the same, by Bill plaint accōn of debt or otherwyse in any Courte of Recorde wherein the Defendaunte shall not wage his Lawe, nor any Essoine protec^{ōn} or foreyne plee

¹ Wrytt of O.
² O. omits.

³ The Two following Provisocs are annexed to the Original Act in Two separate Schedules.
⁴ Fylpot O.

⁵ dailie vented O.

⁶ M ti. O.

allowed or admitted; any Lawe statute or ordnⁿce heretofore made to the contrarye in any wyse notwithstanding. Provided allwaies that the Penaltie of the saide Forfaicture shall oonelic extende to the Utterer and Seller of the saide Pynnes, and not to the byer of them.

Not to extend to the Buyer.

(¹) PROVIDED allwaies and be it enacted by thauctorytie aforesaide, that no pson or psones shall sell any Pynnes above the Rate or Prices that they heretofore within twoo yeres have been cōmonlye solde at, upon paine [to forfaicte²] vjs. viij d. for everye thousande solde contrarye to this Provision; the Moytie of whiche Forfaicture shalbe to the King our Sovereigne Lorde, and thother Moytie shalbe to him or them that will sue for the same by Action bill informaçōn or other sute in any the Kinge [Courte³] of Recorde; in the whiche, none Essoine protecçōn or wager of lawe shalbe admytted or allowed. This Acte to take Effecte from the first daie of January next coming, and to endure to the laste daie of the next Parliament.

II.
Penalty on selling Pyns at unusual Prices, 6 s. 8 d. per 1000.

Continuance of this A&.

CHAPTER VII.

AN ACTE to auctorise certaine of the Kinges Ma^{ty} Counsell to sett Prices upon Wynes to be solde by Retayle.

IN theyre most humble wise shewen unto the Kings Majestie the Lordes s^puall and temporall and the Commons in this p^{nt} Parliament assembled, The Vintners, being oonelic Sellers and Retaylers of Wyne in all the Cities boroughes and all other Townes where Repaire of People is, and to the whiche the Kinge Subjecte doo dailie resorte within this Realme of Englande; That where (⁴) the xxvijth Yere of the Kinge Majesties most gracious Reigne, at the Parliament holden at Westm, It was emongest other good Statutes enacted, that no maner of psones shoulde sell by retaile any Gascoyne Guion or Frenche Wynes above Eight pence the Gallon, that is to saie; a pennye the pynte, twoo pence the quarte, foure pence the pottle, and eight pence the gallon, upon peyne to forfaicte for everye pynte solde contrarye to the Acte, foure pence, everye quarte eight pence, everye pottle twelve pence, and everye gallon twoo Shillinge; and that Malmeseys Romneys Sacks nor other swete Wynes shoulde be solde by Retayle above twelve pence the gallon, sixe pence the pottle, three pence the quarte, three halfpens the pynte, upon peyne to forfaicte for everye gallon solde contrarye to that Acte iij s. iij d. for everye pottle twentie pence, for everye quarte twelve pence, and for everye pynte sixe pence, as in the same Acte more plainlie is declared: Nevertheles it was provided in the saide Acte, [that⁵] the Lorde Chauncellour Lorde Threasaurer Lorde President of the Kinge Counsaill Lorde Privie Seall and the twoo Chief Justices fyve foure or three of them, shall have auctortie and power by theyre discreaçōns to set the prices of all kyndes of Wynes, that is to saie; the Butte toonne pype hoggshed puncheon teers barrell or rundelet whan it shalbe solde in grosse, so that the same prices lymited be wryten and openlie proclaimed as in the saide Acte it is lykewyse conteyned; Sith the making of whiche Acte suche psones as did retayle Wynes within the saide Cities boroughes townes and other places within this Realme, bought of the best Wynes of Gascon for iij li. xij s. iij d. the Toonne at the moste, of the best frenche Wynes for iij li. the Toonne Malmeseys for iij li. the But, Bastardes iij li. vj s. viij d. the Pype, Sackes and Roomneys for fyve merk⁶ the But at the moste, The Caskes or Vessells conteyning the same Wynes being full gauged, so that upon the retayling therof againe, they might sell the same Wyne at the Prices lymited in the saide Acte, and had competent lyvinges for them theyre wyves children [and⁷] famylie and householde, sith whiche tyme the saide Retailloures of Wynes, cannot bye any good Gascon Wynes oonles they doo paie to the Merchaunt for the same after the rate of seven or eight ponde Sterling the Toonne at the least, and everye Toonne of Frenche Wyne sex poundes Sterlings at the leaste, Malmeseys for v li. the But, Sackes and Roomneys iij li. x s. the But, Bastardes fyve poundes the Pype, or fyve poundes six shillinge and eight pence; and where the Pype of Bastarde shoulde conteyne asmuche as dothe the Sacke, but the same Pype dothe want of the same content twentye gallons at the least and yerelie wanteth more and more; And also where the Malmesey But shoulde conteyne asmuche as the But of Sacke shoulde doo, the Malmesey But lykewyse wanteth of his true content xij or xvj gallons; and albeit the byers of the saide Wynes maie by the saide Acte of Parliament allowe themselves upon the Paiment of theyre money for the same, yet the Marchaunt in no wyse will sell his Wynes, ooneles the byers doo indent promise and covenⁿte with the saide Merchaunt or otherwyse bynde [themselves⁸] that they shall take none adv^untage of the Acte of Gauging: For all whiche Causes, youre Suppliaunt⁹ cannot sell and retaile the saide kyndes of Wyne at suche pryce and pryces as is in the saide Acte expressed, and live upon the same, but be therbye utterlie impoverisshed and undoone ooneles other remedye by this Hieghe Courte be for the reformaçōn therof spedelie provided; In tender consideraçōn wherof the Premisses considering, and also for that the Wynes called Muskadells is reputed and taken for swete Wyne, and ought to be retayled at suche Pryce as other Wynes called swete Wynes be mençōned in the saide Acte, the saide Retailour cannot bye that kynde of Wyne undre fiftene or sixtene ponde the Toonne: FOR REFORMAÇōN wherof it maie please the Kinge Hieghnes and the Lordes s^puall and temporall and the Commons in this p^{nt} Parliament assembled and by thauctorytie of the same, that it maye be enacted and established that suche Lordes as by the saide former Acte have auctortie and power to set Pryces of Wyne in grosse, shall by vertue and force of this Acte have the same auctortie to mytigate and enhance the Pryce of Wynes hereafter to be solde by Retaile, as often as tyme and occasion shall require; anye thing in the saide former Acte conteyned to the contrarye therof notwithstanding. And theyre saide Prices ordinⁿces after Proclamaçōn therof made, to be ob^sved and kept, upon peyne or penaltie in the same Proclamaçōn conteyned. The moytie of all whiche Penalties to be to the King our Sovereigne Lorde, and thother moytie to the Partie that will sue for the same in any of the Kinge Courtes of Recorde by Bill plainte or informaçōn in the whiche no wager of Lawe essone or protecçōn shalbe allowed. This Acte to endure to thende of the next Parliament.

Recital of Stat. 28 H. VIII. c. 14. as to Prices of Wines by Retail;

and Proviso for ascertaining Prices of Wine sold in Gross.

Fluctuation, &c. in Price of Wines:

Officers empowered by recited A& to set the Prices of Wine sold in Gross, may in like Manner set the Prices by Retail.

¹ This Proviso is annexed to the Original A& in a separate Schedule.

² Courte O.

³ in O.

⁴ O. omits.

⁵ of forfaictur of O.

⁶ themselves O.

CHAPTER VIII.

AN ACTE that persones being no cōen Surgeons maie mynistrer medicines owtwarde.

Recital of Stat.
3 H. VIII. c. 11.
for Regulation of
Physicians and
Surgeons ;

Persons performing
Cures of Sores, &c.
by Herbs, &c. sued
by the Surgeons
for so doing ;

Such Persons may
cure outward Sores
by Herbs,
Ointments, &c.
or Stone or Ague
by Drinks, without
being sued under
recited Act.

WHERE in the parliament holden at Westm̄ in the thirde yere of the Kinge moste gracious reigne, amongst other thinges for the advoyding of sorceries witchecraft and other inconveniences, it was enacted, that no pson within the Citie of London, nor within seven myles of the same, shoulde take upon him to exercyse and occupie as Phisician or Surgeon, except he be first examyned approved and admytted by the Bisshopp of London and other, undre and upon certaine peynes and penalties in the same Acte mencioned ; Sithens the making of whiche saide Acte the Companie and Fellowship of Surgeons of London, mynding oonelie theyre owne lucre, and nothing the profite or ease of the diseased or patient, have sued troubled and vexed divers honest psones aswell men as woomen, whome God hathe endued with the knowledge of the nature kinde and operacōn of certeyne herbes rotes and waters, and the using and mynistring of them to suche as been pained with customable diseases, as Womens brestes being sore, a Pyn and the Web in the eye, uncoomes of hande scaldinge burninge sore mouthes the stone strangurye saucelin and morfew, and suche other lyke diseases, and yet the saide psones have not takin any thing for theyre peynes and cooning, but have mynistrer the same to the poore people oonelie for neighbourhode and Goddes sake and of pitie and charytie ; and it is nowe well knownen that the surgeons admytted wooll doo no cure to any pson, but where they shall knowe to be rewarded with a greater soome or rewarde than the cure extendeth unto, for in cace they wolde mynistrer theyre cooning to sore people unrewarded, there shoulde not so manye rotte and perishe to deathe for lacke of helpe of Surgerye as dailie doo, but the greatest parte of Surgeons admytted been muche more to be blamed than those psones that they trouble, for althonghe the most parte of the psones of the saide craft of Surgeons have small cooning, yet they wooll take greate soomes of money and doo litle therfore, and by reasone therof they doo ofien tymes impaire and hurte theyre patiente rather thenne doo them good : IN CONSIDERACōN wherof and for the ease comferte socour helpe relief and healthe of the Kinge poore Subjecte inhabytaunte of this his Realme, nowe peyned or diseased, or that hereafter shalbe peyned or diseased, Be it ordeyned established and enacted by thautorytie of this pnt parliament, that at all tymes from hensforthe, it shalbe lefull to everye pson being the Kinge Subject having knowledge and experiance of the nature of herbes rotes and waters or of the operacōn of the same by speculacōn or practyse, within any parte of the Realme of Englande, or within any other the Kinge Domyions, to practyse use and mynistrer in and to any outwarde sore uncoom wounde appostemacons outwarde swelling or disease, any herbe or herbes oyntemente bathes pultes and emplasters, according to theyre cooning experiance and knowlege in any of the diseases sores and maladies aforesaide and all other lyke to the same, or dringes for the stone strangurye or agues, without sute vexacōn trouble penaltie or losse of theyre good. The foresaide Statute in the foresaide thirde yere of the Kinge most gracious reigne, or any other Acte ordinⁿce or statute to the contrarye hereof heretofore made in any wise notwithstanding.

CHAPTER IX.

AN ACTE for the Preservacon of the Ryver of Severne.

Mischiefes to the
Navigation of the
Severn, by the
Lading with Corn,
&c. large Ships
which discharge
their Ballast in
Kingroad, &c.

WHERE divers persones aswell inhabytauntes fermers and dwellers nere unto the streme of Severne and unto the crykes and pilles of the same, from Kingrode upwarde towarde the Citie and Towne of Gloucestre, conveyeth and carieth graine and corne out of the Realme of Englande, unto the parties beyonde the Sea, where graines are verye deare, and nowe of late tyme have made picard and other greate botes with fore mastes of the burden of xv toon and so to xxxvj toonne, and by reasone wherof wheate rye beanes barley malte and other kynde of graines, by stealthe are conveyed into the utter parties beyonde the Sea, so that therby the Kinge Majestie is not oonelie deceyved of his subsidie and custome for the same, but it causeth at suche tymes wheate graine and other kynde of corne as is aforesaide to be at hiegh prices, and by the same meanes, thinhabytaunte within the saide Citie or Towne of Bristoll, are often and sundrye tymes destitute and skant maie have graine or corne to serve the Kinge obedient Subjecte there dwelling and inhabyting ; and allso by reasone of having of the saide greate botes and vessells, often tymes divers Shippes, aswell of the parties beyonde the Sea as other of Englishe Shippes lying in Kingrode and Hungrode, being ported or havens of the Citie or Towne of [Bristoll¹] aforesaide distaunte fyve myles or therabout from the saide towne of Bristoll, awayting and tarying there the cooming of the saide greate botes with corne and graine downe Severne, who there dischargeth the graine and corne aborde the saide Shippes at Kingrode, by reason wherof the saide Shippes and other Vessels there tarying for the receipte of the saide graine and corne, doo then cast out theyre balast of Stones and other robull of balast of theyre saide Shippes and Vessells, into the saide rodes and havens of Hungrode and Kingrode, and there lodith the saide graine and corne in the Shippes and Vessells, to the greate distruccon, and in contynuaunce to thuttre undoing of the saide rodes and havens ; so that the mouthe and hole channel of the saide [havens²] is so heaped and quarred with Stones³ robull of balastes of the Shippes and Botes there arryving, that greate Shippes whiche useth the course of merchaundyse to the saide towne of [Bristoll¹] from the partes beyonde the Sea and fro the saide towne laden with merchaundyse unto the utter parties, maie scantlye or savelye coome unto the Kinges saide portes and towne of Bristoll and the ryver of the same, and so from the saide porte and towne of [Bristoll¹] unto the saide Severne, without greate daunger and pill, and by that meanes Shippes of greate bourden are lyke to be destroyed and utterlye to be caste awaie, and if redresse be not the sōner had therein it wilbe to the uttre distruccon of the haven and porte of the saide towne of Bristoll, whiche saide towne of Bristoll is chiefie mainteyned by course of merchaundyse :

¹ Bristowe O.² haven O.³ & O.

Wherefore it maie please the Kinges Majestie the Lordes s^puall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p^{nt} parliament assembled and by auctorytie of the same, to enacte make and ordeyne, that after the laste daie of Julye next cooming, no maister or maisters owner or owners of Shipp or Shippes or of any other Bote or Vessell, or any other p^{son}e or p^{son}es, do caste or [unlade ¹] theyre balaste or robull at or in the saide rode called Kingrode and Hungrode, nor in any of them, ne in any other place from the rode of Kingrode unto the towne of Bristoll, nor in no parte of the haven therof but on the lande oonelie above the full Sea merke; upon peyne that everye suche owner maister of Shipp or of other Bote or Vessell and of everye other p^{son}e or p^{son}es casting and laying theyre balast or robull in the streme at the place or in the ryver aforesaide, to forfaitte at everye tyme so offending foure poundes, the oone haulfe therof to be to our Sovereigne Lorde the King, and thother haulfe therof to the partie that will sue for the same in any of the Kinges Courtes of Recorde, aswell within Courtes of Recorde within Cities and Townes Corporate before the Mayre Aldermen Shirieff^e and Bailieff^e according to theyre corpora^{cion}, as elsewhere in any of the King^e Court^e of Recorde, by Bill plainte acc^{cion} of debte informa^{cion} or otherwyse; in the whiche action the defendaunte shall not wage his lawe, neyther yet no protec^{cion} or essoine to be allowed.

Penalty on Masters of Ships unlading Ballast in King Road, except on Shore, £4.

AND further that it maie be enacted by thauctorytie aforesaide, that no p^{son}e or p^{son}es from hensforthe shall enbote or lade or cause to be enboted or laden, any Wheate Malte Beanes or any other kinde of Graine or Corne whatsoever it shalbe, in any picarde bote or other Vessell at any creke pille banke or elsewhere upon the Severne streme betwene the Keye of the Citie of Gloucestre, and the saide Citie or Towne of Bristoll by Water of Severne, to thintent to be transported into the utter parties beyonde the Sea out of the King^e Domyinion, before the saide Owner or lader of the saide picarde bote or other Vessell, hath been with the King^e Customers of the saide [Porte and ²] Towne of Bristoll [aforesaide, ³] and there by himself and oone sufficient suertie with him bounden unto the King^e Customers of the saide Porte and Towne of Bristoll aforesaide, in suche reasonable soomes of Money to thuse of our saide Sovereigne Lorde the King as shall amounte to the double value of the saide Graine or Corne there to be laden or to be enboted; upon condi^{cion} that the saide Owner or Maister of the saide picarde or bote or other Vessell, shall not repaire nor transporte the saide Corne or Graine nor no parte therof into any utter parties beyonde the Sea out of the King^e Domyinion, before the saide Maister owner therof shall come and bring the saide Graine and Corne unto the keye of the saide Towne of Bristoll, and there to be viewed or sene the content^e therof, and the content^e therof to be declared unto the King^e Customers and to the Maire of the saide Towne for the tyme being, if there be any suche liscence or lawfull cause for to convey or transporte Graine or Corne into the parties beyond the Sea out of the saide Kinges Domyinion, there to be measured and mette by the common [measure ⁴] of the saide Towne: And after the saide obliga^{cion} withe condi^{cion} so made sealed and delivered unto the saide customer, thenne the saide customer shall delivre a sufficient cocket unto the partye owner or owners or Maister so bounden to convey the saide Graine or Corne unto the Keye of Bristoll, upon paine that everye picarde bote or other Vessell so laden with Graine or other kind of Corne, to be caryed or transported into the utter parties of beyonde the Sea out of the King^e Domyinion, to be forfaitted aswell the saide Corne and Graine so laded, as the saide bote so laden contrarye unto this p^{nt} acte, wherof the King our Sovereigne Lorde to have three part^e therof, and the partie that will sue for the same the fourthe parte, before the King^e moste honorable Counsaill according to the Kinges Proclama^{cion} in that behaulf made and p^{vid}ed.

II. None shall lade Grain in any Vessel at any Creek on the Severn between Gloucester and Bristol, to be exported Abroad, before entering into Security to the Customer at Bristol not to export such Grain before bringing it to the Key at Bristol to be there measured, &c. on Penalty of Forfeiture of the Grain and the Vessel.

Customer shall deliver Cocket accordingly.

AND further be it enacted by auctorytie aforesaide, that if it shall appeare upon the measuring therof, unto the Maire of the saide Towne of Bristoll and to the King^e Customers then for the tyme being, that there is more Corne or graine loded to be transported into the parties beyonde the Sea within any of the saide Vessells botes pyckardes or trowes over and above foure [quarters, ⁵] [than ⁵] it shalbe lefull unto the saide maire and customers there for the tyme being, to cause the owner or conveyer therof unto the saide towne of Bristoll, to make sale of suche corne and graine as shalbe brought over and above the content^e of the saide cocket or lycence, and over and above foure Quarters besyde the cocket or lycence, according as the pryces of suche graine and corne are cōmonlie woorth and solde in the open merket of the saide towne of Bristoll: The saide common meater to have for the measuring of everye [waie ⁶] of corne twoo pence; on peyne of everye p^{son} being owner of the saide graine or corne or having the chardge of the same denyeng the measuring of the saide graine at the saide Key of Bristoll to lose and forfaitte for everye tyme so denyeng fyve pounde, the oone haulf therof to be to our saide Sovereigne Lorde the King, and thother haulf therof to be to the partie that will sue for the same in any Courte of Recorde, by action of debte informa^{cion} or otherwyse; in the whiche action the defendaunte shall not wage his lawe nor protec^{cion} nor essoine allowed.

III. Excess of Corn above Four Quarters, &c. shall be sold.

Fee of Corn Meter; Penalty on refusing to have Corn measured, £5.

(7) AND be it also enacted by auctorytie abovesaide, that no p^{son}e or p^{son}es, after the firste daie of Auguste next cooming, doo caste or unlade out of any maner of Ship crayer or any other Vessell, being within any Haven rode chanell or ryver flowing or rooning to any Porte Towne or to any Citie boroughe or towne within this Realme or any other the King^e Domyinions, any maner of Balaste rubbishe gravell or any other wracke or filthe, but oonelie upon the Lande above the full Sea Marke, upon peyne that everye p^{son}e and p^{son}es offending this Acte, to lose and forfaitte for everye tyme so offending fyve poundes, the oone haulf to the King our Sovereigne Lorde and thother haulf therof to suche p^{son}e and p^{son}es as will sue for the same by Bill plainte originall writ or informa^{cion}, in any the King^e Court^e of Recorde in whiche Acc^{cion} or Sute no Wager of Lawe shalbe admitted nor any Essoine or Protec^{cion} allowed.

IV. None shall unlade Ballast, &c. from Ships in any Havens or Rivers, except on Land above High-water Mark, Penalty £5.

¹ unlade O.
⁶ wey O.

² O. omits.

³ Mesurer O.

⁴ quart^e O.

⁵ that then O.

⁷ This Clause is annexed to the Original Act in a separate Schedule.

CHAPTER X.

AN ACTE for the true making of Coverlett^e in Yorke.

Advantage to the City of York from Coverlets made there :

WHEREAS the Citie of Yorke being oone of the auncient and greatest Cities within the Realme of Englande, afore this tyme hath been mainteyned and upholden by divers and sundrye handye craftes there used, and moste principallye by making and weaving of coverlett^e and covering^e for Beddes, and thereby a greate nombre of thinhabytaunt^e and poore people of the saide Citie, suburbes therof, and other places within the Countie of Yorke, have been dailie set on woork in spynning carding dyeng weaving and otherwyse concerning the making of them, to the greate commodytie of the inhabytaunt^e and poore people of the saide Citie, having thereby honest lyving^e, and not made elsewhere in anye parte of the same Countie, for the true substanciall and pfecte making [therof¹] manye good and beneficiall ordnⁿces and orders have been devised and made aswell for the good Stuf concerning the saide Coverlett^e and covering^e, as also for the lengthe and breadeth of them and otherwyse; of the whiche Coverlett^e and covering^e the best sorte shoulde and ought by the same Ordⁿnces to conteyne in length three Yarde, and in bredthe twoo Yard^e and a quarter at the leaste, The seconde sorte to conteyne in lengthe three Yard^e, and breadthe twoo Yard^e; And the lowest or thirde sorte shoulde conteyne twoo Yard^e and a haulf in length, and in bredthe oone Yarde and three quarters, undre paine of forfaiture of the same, the oone haulf and moytie of the saide forfaiture to be to the Mayre and Comonaltie of the saide Citie, and thother moytie to be to the Wardens and Companye of the saide handye crafte of Coverlet makers: And forasmuche as the saide Coverlett^e and covering^e weare well and substaunciallye made and wrought, the King^e Subject^e of divers parties of this Realme and also Straungers of other foreyne Realmes, knowing the goodnes of them, weere verye desyrous to have and buye the said Coverlett^e and Covering^e, and now of late divers and soondrye evell disposed psones Apprentices, not expert in the same Occupac^on withdrawing themselves out of the saide Citie of Yorke into the Countie of Yorke and other places thereabout^e, and also divers other psones inhabyting in Villages and Townes within the saide Countie and nighe to the same, entermedling with the same Crafte or Occupac^on, having litle experience therin not being [bounde²] to the saide rules and ordnⁿces, doo dailie make Coverlett^e and covering^e neyther of good Stuf nor of good assise length or bredthe, and for the utteraunce of the same, use dailie the Crafte and subletie of hawking abroad in the Countreye to Villages and Mennes Houses putting the same [naughtie³] Ware to sale secretlie, not oonely to the greate impoverishing of thinhabytaunt^e of the saide Citie, and also (⁴) the greate disceyte of the Kinges true and faithefull Subject^e, bying the saide Coverlett^e, to the greate defaming and sclauder of the saide handye crafte, but also to thimpoverishing of thinhabytaunt^e of the saide Citie, and utre decaie of the same (⁵): It maie therefore please our Sovereigne Lorde the King with thassent of the Lord^e s^puall and temporall and of the Commons in this pnt Parliament assembled, that it maie be enacted by auctorytie of the same, That no maner of psoner nor psones dwelling and inhabyting within the saide Countie of Yorke, or nighe unto the same, shall after the feaste of Sainte Michaell the Archaungell next cooming, make any Coverlett^e or Covering^e to be put to Sale, ooneles suche psoner or psones after the saide feaste, be inhabyting or dwelling within the Citie of Yorke or within the Suburbes of the same, upon peyne of forfaiture of everye suche Coverlet or Covering made wrought and put to sale contrarye to the tenour of this estatute, or the value therof.

None in Yorkshire shall make Coverlets, except the Inhabitants of the City of York.

II. None shall hawk or sell Coverlets, except at open Markets or Fairs, on Penalty of Forfeiture.

AND be it further enacted by the saide auctorytie, that no maner of psoner or psones of thoccupac^on or handye craftes men of Coveringes or Coverlet makers, dwelling within the saide Citie of Yorke or the Suburbes of the same, or elsewhere within the saide Countie, shall frome and after the saide feaste, use the saide Crafte of Hauking, or goo as Haukers or put to Sale any Coverlett^e in any other place or places out of the saide Citie and liberties therof, but oonely in the open Markett^e and Faires, upon peyne of forfaiture of the same Coverlett^e and Covering^e or the value therof, The oone haulf of the saide forfaitures if it be in any Citie boroughe or towne corporate, to be to the Maire and Cominaltie bailief governour or other ruler and comynaltie of everye suche Citie boroughe or towne corporate auctorysed to have the same by graunte or prescrip^on or otherwyse lawfullye, and thother haulf therof to suche psoner or psones as shall sease or sue for the same by Bill plainte action informa^on or otherwyse in any Courte of Recorde wherein no Wager of Lawe dylatorie plea or protec^on shalbe allowed or admytted; And if the saide forfaiture happen to be taken or founde out of the saide Cities townes or boroughe having no suche auctorytie, then the oone moytie of the saide forfaiture to be to our Sovereigne Lorde the King his heyres and successoures, and thother moytie to suche psoner and psones as will sue for the same in any of the Kinges Courtes in forme aforesaide.

III. Wardens of the Coverlet Makers empowered to search in Fairs and Markets North of Trent for Coverlets not duly made.

AND be it also enacted by thauctorytie aforesaide, that the Wardens and Searchers of the saide occupac^on and handye crafte of coverlett^e and covering^e makers within the saide Citie of Yorke for the tyme being and theyre successoures, shall after the saide feaste of Sainte Michaell, have full power and auctorytie by vertue of this Acte to make searche in all faires and merket^e from Trent northwarde within this Realme of Englande for all suche coverlett^e and covering^e as shalbe put to sale not being well and sufficientlie wrought and made of sufficient stuf, or not conteyning the assises before lymited and expressed according to the tenour of this Acte, and to sease and take the same as forfaitied the oone moytie and haulf of suche forfaiture if any snche shalbe out of the saide Cities boroughe or townes corporate, to be to our Sovereigne Lorde the King, and thother moytie therof to the saide Serchers and Wardens that shall sease and take the same to be had and recovered in lyke maner and forme as is afore rehearsed.

IV. Proviso for Coverlets made for private Use.

(⁶) **PROVIDED** allwaies that it shalbe lawfull to everye psoner and psones dwelling within the Countie of Yorke at theyre free will and pleasure at all tymes hereafter, to make coverlett^e of what assise or of what soever stuf they wooll for theyre owne use or store of theyre householdes or for theyre lord^e to whome they be tenⁿnt^e, So allwaies that the same

¹ wherof O.

² bounden O.

³ noughtie O.

⁴ to O.

⁵ yf remedy the sonner herin be not provided O.

⁶ This Proviso is annexed to the Original Act in a separate Schedule.

coverlett^e so made shall not be put to sale; And also that when and as often as the saide Searchers or Wardens of the occupacōn of coverlet makers of the saide Citie of Yorke, shall make searche in any liberties or fraunchesies within the saide Countie for any the causes in the saide Acte menconed, that then and so often they shall require the heade officer of the same liberties and fraunchesies or his deputie to be ayding and assisting, and allso to goo with them to make the saide searche: And if the same officer or his deputie upon request so made, refuse or will not so doo, that then upon suche deniall and refusell the same Searchers or Wardeyns to make searche themselves, any thing in this Acte conteyned to the contrarye notwithstanding. Provided allso that the Lordes of the saide liberties and fraunchesies where any suche serches shalbe made by auctorytie of this Acte, shall have suche fynes and forfaitures as of right they ought to have by reasone of any suche searches, in as large and ample maner as they ought have had the same before the making of this Acte, and as if this Acte had never been hadde nor made.

Officers of Franchises shall assist in Searches made therein.

Fines within Franchises.

CHAPTER XI.

AN ACTE for the true making of Frises and Cottens in Wales.

FORASMUCHE as thinhabytauntes clothemakers that [dwell¹] within the Townes and Borowghes of Caermerthin Shyre Cardigan Shyre and Pembroke Shyre, have used in tymes paste to make theyre clothe called Welshe fryse, and cotton called Welshe cotton, to the greate profite of all the Kinges subjectes of this Realme, that is to saie; everye pece called a hiegh fryse rawe shulde be made of liiij ponde (¹) yarne and shoulde conteyne in lengthe xlvj Yardes, and in breadethe oone Yarde oone quarter, and everye haulf pece highe fryse shoulde waie xxvij ponde and conteyne in length xxiiij Yardes rawe, and in bredeth oone Yarde oone quarter and that everye pece cotton shoulde waye being rawe, lxviiij ponde of haberdepoysse and [conteyne²] in lengthe xlviij Yardes, and in breadeth fyve quarters oone nael, without any straying; and that everye haulf pece cotton shoulde waie xxxiiij ponde and conteyne in lengthe xxiiij Yard^e, and in bredeth fyve quarters and oone nael; whiche true and good making of fryses and cottons hathe been of long time decayed and extinguisshed and yet is, to the greate decaie and ruine of all the saide townes and borowghes and allso to the greate sclaunder and hinderaunce of all good true clothiers inhabyting within the same, and also to the greate hurte and prejudice of all the Kinges subject^e whiche doo bye the same; and the principall grounde and occasion therof is, that the Clothiers Tuckers Weavers and suche other that weare wonte to inhabyte within the saide townes and borowghes, and there to make true fryses and cottons bothe in lengthe and breadeth, bee nowe coome foreyners husbandemen and grasiers dwelling in the countrey, out of the saide townes of Caermerthin Cardigan and Pembroke and other borowghe townes aforesaide and there do make theyre owne wooll in fryses and cottons after the moste false and deceytfull maner that maie be, and the same doo carye from place to place to be solde to the greate disceyte and hinderaunce of all the Kinges loving Subject^e, and to the greate sclaunder of all true clothe makers within all the saide townes and borowghes: FOR REAMEDIE and reformacon wherof, be it enacted by the King our Sovereigne Lorde the Lord^e spūall and temporall and the Commons in this pnt parliament assembled and by auctorytie of the same, that after the firste daie of June next cooming, whiche shalbe in the Yere of our Lorde God a thousande fyve hundred fourtie and three, no maner of pson (¹) make any rawe fryses called Welshe fryse, or any cottons called Welshe cottons, to be solde in any faire [or³] merket or elsewhere in any other place, ooneles every pece fryse called a hiegh fryse rawe be made of cleane wooll without floxe or throome waying in Yarne liiij ponde of haberdepoysse at the leaste, and conteyning in lengthe xlvj yard^e rawe and in breadethe oone yarde oone quarter, and that everye haulf pece fryse hiegh shall waye xxvij li. and conteyne in lengthe xxiiij yard^e and in breadethe oone yarde oone quarter; and that everye pece cotton rawe shall waie lxviiij ponde of Yarne at the leaste without floxe or throome and conteyne in lengthe xlviij Yard^e and in breadeth oone Yarde oone quarter and oone nael; And that everye halfe pece cotton shall waie xxxiiij ponde of Yarne without floxe or throome and conteyne in length xxiiij Yard^e and in breadeth fyve quarters and oone nael; upon payne to forfaitte everye pece and haulf pece fryse, and everye pece cotton and haulf pece cotton so put to sale contrarye to the true meaning intent and purpose of this pnt Acte, the oone haulf of whiche forfaiture to be to the King our Sovereigne Lorde and thother haulf to him and them that will sue for the same in any of the King^e courtes, wherin no essoine wayer of lawe nor proteccon shalbe allowed.

Former Assises of Welsh Frises and Cottons:

Future Assise thereof.

(⁴) PROVIDED allwaie that this Acte shall take effecte after the feste of the Purificacon of our Ladye next cooming and not before.

Continuance of Act.

CHAPTER XII.

AN ACTE for the paving of certain lanes and stretes in London and Westm̄.

FORASMUCHE as the Streate called Whyte Crosse Strete and the Streate called Cheswell Streate leading from Whyte Crosse Streate unto the Hiegh waie leading to Moregate, the Lane called Golding Lane and the Streate called Grub Streate in the Parische of Sainte Gyles without Crepulgate, the Streate called Goswell Streate in the Parische of Sainte Botulphes without Aldersgate, the Lane called Long Lane being in the Parische of Sainte Botulphes without Aldersgate, and Sainte Sepulchres without Newgate, the Streate called Sainte Johns Strete leading from the Barres of Smithfelde up to the [Ponde⁵] at the Corner of the Wall extending along the Hiegh waie leading to Islington, and allso the Streate from the saide Barres to Cowcrosse, the lane called Water Lane in Fletestrete in the [Parische⁶] of Sainte

Noisome and Dangerous State of certain Streets in London and Westminster;

¹ dwellith O.

² of O.

³ contaynyng O.

⁴ whin the said thre Shires of Carmdyn Cardigan and Pembroke doo O.

⁵ and O.

⁶ This Proviso is annexed to the Original Act in a separate Schedule.

⁷ ponde O.

⁸ Parishes O.

[Byyde¹] and Sainte Dunstone leading downe to Thames, the waie leading without Temple Barres Westwarde, by and [to²] Clement^e Inne Gates, and Newe Inne Gates, to Drewrye Place in the Countie of Midd^e, and also oone litle Lane streatching from the saide waie to the Signe of the Bell at Drewrye Lane ende, and the Common hiegh waie leading throughe a certaine Place called Petye Fraunce, from the Barres of the Weste ende of Totehill Streate of Westm^e in the Countie of Midd^e unto the uthremoste Parte of the West ende of the saide Place called Petie Fraunce; the Streate or hiegh waie leading from Bisshopp Gate to and above Shortdiche Church, and the Bridge called Stronde Bridge, and the waie leading from the same Bridge towardes Temple Barre, and the waie called [Foskewe³] Lane from the garden and tenement of the Bisshopp of Lichefelde and the gardens and tenement^e called the Bell and Proctoures downe to Stronde Bridge, be verye foule and full of Pyttes and Sloughes, verye pillous and noyous aswell for all the King^e Subject^e thorowe and by them repaying and passing aswell on Horsebacke as on Fote, as also with Carriace, and verye necessarye to be kepte cleane for the advoyding of corrupte Savoures and occasion of Pestilence: For the amendement and reforma^on wherof it maie please the Kinges Hieghnes with thassent of the Lord^e s^uall and temporall and of his Commons in this his hiegh Courte of Parliament assembled and by auctorytie of the same, that it maie be ordeyned established and enacted that all and everye pson and psones bodies politicque and corporate, whiche now have or at any tyme hereafter shall have, any Land^e tenement^e or other hereditament^e in Fee Simple Fee Tayle for terme of Lief for terme of Yeres or by reasone of the Wardship of any heyre during the Nonage of the same heyre, or by execu^on by Writ of Elegit, or for any Estatute estaple, lyeng and being adjoining to the forsaide Streates lanes and waies or any of them, shall on this syde the Feaste of Sainte Michael^e tharchaungell whiche shalbe in the Yere of our Lorde God a thousande fyve hundred and foure and fourtie, well and sufficientlye pave or cause to be paved with good paving Stones all and everye parte of the saide Streates lanes and other the Premisses before expressed, everye Man suche parte and quantitie of the same Lanes streates and waies unto the middes of them and everye of them in lengthe and bredthe, as his or theyre Landes and tenement^e doo lye or extende; in lyke maner and forme as the Streates and Lanes within the Citie of London be paved, with Causeys or Cannells in the middes of the same Streates lanes and waies as shalbe thought moste necessarye and convenient; upon peyne everye pson in his owne defaute to forfaitte for everye Yarde square of the same Streates lanes and waies and everye of them not sufficientlye paved before the feaste of Sainte Michael^e, twelve pence: And that and everye suche psones, having or whiche hereafter shall have, Land^e or Tenement^e in Fee Simple Fee Tayle or for tearme of Lief or otherwyse as is aforesaide, adjoining or lying to and next eyther syde of the same Streates lanes and waies or any of them theyre Heyres assignes or successoures, after and frome the saide feaste of Sainte Michael^e, shall yerelie repaire and mainteyne the same Pavement^e and everye of them over againste his saide Land^e and Tenement^e well and sufficientlye from tyme to tyme as often and whan as neade shall require at all tymes hereafter with paving Stone, upon peyne to forfaitte for everye Yarde square not sufficientlye paved twelve pence, as often as any suche defaute of any pson shalbe p^rnted before the Justices of Peace within the saide Countie of Midd^e, for that parte of the saide Streates lanes and waies being within the said Countie of Midd^e, and before the Mayre and the Aldremen or [Justices⁴] of Peace within the Citie of London for that whiche is within the Liberties of the saide Citie.

All Owners of Lands or Tenements adjoining the said Streets respectively shall pave the Parts opposite their Houses, &c. on Penalty of 12d. per Yard Square.

Recoverable on Presentment before Justices of Peace.

II.
Justices at Quarter Sessions shall enquire of all Defaulters.

III.
Justices in Middlesex may set Fines;

Penalty on Justices, &c. in Middlesex and London, for neglecting to enforce this Act, 2s.

IV.
Clerk of the Peace shall certify Fines and Forfeitures into the Exchequer, whereupon Process shall issue.

AND be it enacted by thauctorytie aforesaide, that the saide Justices of Peace within the saide Countie of Midd^e for the tyme being, shall have full power and auctorytie to enquire in everye Quarter Sessions to be kepte after the saide feaste of Sainte Michael^e by the othes of twelve men of the saide Countie, aswell of them that have not paved suche parte or por^on of the saide Streates lanes waies and everye of them being within the saide Countie over againste and along unto the myddes of the same Streates lanes and waies as theyre Land^e and Tenement^e doo lye or extende, as also of suche psones as have been remysse and negligent in amending and repaying of the same Streates lanes and waies frome tyme to tyme as neade shall require according to the meaning of this Acte.

AND be it also enacted by thauctorytie aforesaide, that the Justices of Peace within the saide Countie of Midd^e for the tyme being within theyre Jurisdic^on, shall have full power and auctorytie by theyre discrea^ons to amerce and set fynes upon suche psones as shalbe remisse negligent or make defaute in the ob^sving of the tenour of this Acte; And if the saide Justices of Peace within the saide Countie of Midd^e or the Maire and Aldremen and Justices of Peace of the saide Citie of London, at any theyre Quarter Sessions after the saide feaste of Sainte Michael^e to be holden and kepte within the saide Countie of Midd^e, by the Justices of Peace of the same Countie, or the Maire Aldremen and Justices of Peace of the saide Citie of London at any theyre Quarter Sessions or Enquestes of Wardencie kepte within the saide Citie of London, be negligent and remisse on theyre parties to chardge by the othe of twelve men suche psones to fynde and present the saide Defaultes and Negligences of all psones offending contrarie to the meaning of this Acte, thenne the saide [Justices⁴] of Peace within the saide Countie of Midd^e being p^rnt at the same Quarter Sessions, to lose and forfaitte for everye tyme so neglecting the same Charge, an hundred Shilling^e; And in lykewyse the Maire Aldremen and Justices of Peaxe of London, to lose and forfaitte for everye lyke defaulte and neglecting an hundred Shilling^e.

AND be it further enacted by the saide auctorytie, that the Clercke of peax of the saide Countie of Middlesex for the tyme being, shall from tyme to tyme certifie into the Kinges Eschequier aswell all suche fynes and forfaitures so assessed within the saide Countie, lost and forfaitted befor the saide Justices in Midd^e to the use of the Kinges Hieghnes and his heyres, and the Barons of the saide Eschequier to make out processe by distresse to be taken and levied upon the saide land^e and tenement^e, or otherwyse by theyre discrea^ons aswell for the saide fynes assessed, as also for the saide forfaitures and penalties before lymited; And if the Clerke of peaxe within the saide Countie of Midd^e be remisse and negligent in making suche certificat or doing the duetie according to this Acte, thenne the same Clerke to lose and forfaitte for everye suche defaulte fyve poundes, the oone haulf therof to be to the use of the Kinges Hieghnes and thother haulf to any of the Kinges subjectes that wooll sue for the same, in any of the Kinges Courtes, by bill action informa^on or otherwyse wherein no wager of lawe essoine or protec^on shall lie for the defendaunte.

¹ Bride O.

² unto O.

³ Forskewe O.

⁴ Justice O.

AND further be it enacted by thauctorytie aforesaide, that the Maire Aldremen and [Justices¹] of Peace within the saide Citie of London and Suburbes of the same or foure of them, wherof the Maire to be oone, by vertue of this Acte shall have full power and auctorytie from tyme to tyme to set fynes and amerciamento² of all and singre psonne and psones for not paving and repaying of any of the saide Streates lanes or hiegh waies within the saide Cities and Liberties of the same, whiche nowe be paved or hereafter shalbe by force of this Acte paved; And the same fynes and amerciamento² to be levied by distresse plainte or action within the saide Citie by the Chamberleyne of the saide Citie for the tyme being, to the use of the Maire and Cōmynalitie of the saide Citie and theyre successoures, as other fynes and amerciamento² for any other matter or cause within the saide Citie hath been used and accustomed.

V.
Mayor, &c. may set
Fines in London,
to be levied by the
Chamberlain.

PROVIDED allwaies that if any thinhabytaunt³ of suche land⁴ and tenement⁵ doo sufficientlie repaire and pave before theyre mansions and dwelling places the saide Streates lanes and hiegh waies, that thenne everye suche inhabytaunte by force of this Acte shall defalke abbate and reteyne in his hand⁶, asmuche of rent due to his lessour as he canne prove to have expended in and about the same paving and repaying, and the lessour for so muche money as suche soome dothe amounte unto, to have no action reentre nor other remedye for oone paiement of the same, ooneles it shalbe otherwyse agreed betwene them.

VI.
Tenants paving
Streets, shall deduct
Expence from their
Rent to their
Lessors.

CHAPTER XIII.

AN ACTE for Knight⁷ and Burgesses to have places in the Parliament for the Countie Palantyne and Citie of Chestre.

(¹)

IN moste humble wise shewen unto your moste excellent Majestie, thinhabytaunt⁸ of your Graces Countie [Palantine⁹] of Chestre, that where the saide Countie Palantyne of Chestre is and hath been alwaie hitherto exempte excluded and seperated out and frome your hiegh Courte of Parliament to have any Knight⁷ and Burgesses within the saide Courte, by reasone wherof the saide inhabytaunt⁸ have hitherto susteyned manifolde disherysons losses and damages aswell in theyre land⁴ good¹⁰ and bodies, as in the good civile and politique gouvernaunce and mainten¹¹unce of the cōen wealthe of theyre saide Countrey: And forasmuche as the saide inhabytaunt⁸ have allwaies hitherto been bounde by the actes and statutes made and ordeyned by youre saide Hieghnes and youre moste noble progenitoures by auctorytie of the saide Courte, as farforthe as other Counties Cities and Borowghes have been that have had theyre Knightes and Burgesses within youre saide Courte of pliam¹², and yet have had neyther Knight ne Burgesse there for the saide Countie [Palantyne,⁹] the saide inhabytaunt⁸ for lacke therof have been often tymes touched and greaved with Actes and Statutes made within the saide Courte aswell [derogative¹³] unto the moste auncient jurisdiccōns liberties and privileges of your saide Countie [Palantine,⁹] as prejudiciall unto the common wealthe quietnes rest and peace of your Graces moste bounden subject¹⁴ inhabyting within the same: FOR REMEDIE wherof it maie please youre saide Hieghnes that it maye be enacted with thassent of the Lord¹⁵ s¹⁶puall and temporall and the Commons in this pnt parliament assembled and by the auctorytie of the same, that frome thende of this pnt Session, the saide Countie Palatine of Chestre shall have twoo Knight⁷ for the saide Countie Palatyne, and lykewyse twoo Citizens to be Burgesses for the Citie of Chester, to be electe and chosen by processe to be awarded by the Chauncello¹⁷ of Englande unto the Chambrelaine of Chestre his liueten¹⁸nte or deputie for the tyme being; And [allso lyke¹⁹] processe to be made by the saide Chamberlaine his liueten¹⁸nte or deputie, to the Shirief of the saide Countie of Chestre; And the same elec²⁰cōn to be made undre lyke maner and forme to all intent²¹ construc²²cōns and purposes as is used within the Countie Palatyne of Lancastre or any other Countie and Citie within this Realme of Englande; whiche saide Knight⁷ and Burgesses and everye of them so elected and chosen, shalbe retourned by the saide Shirief into the Chauncerye of Englande in due forme, and upon lyke paines as it is ordeyned that the Shirief or Shirief²³ of any other Countie w²⁴in this Realme shoulde make theyre retourne in case lyke. And whiche saide Knightes and Burgesses and everye of them so elected and returned, shalbe Knight⁷ and Burgesses of the Courte of Parliament and have lyke voyce and auctorytie to all intent²¹ and purposes as any other the Knight⁷ and Burgesses of the saide Courte of Parliament have use and enjoye; and in lykewyse shall and maie take all and everye suche lyke liberties adv²⁵ntag²⁶ dignities privileges wages fees and comodities concerning this saide Courte of Parliament, to all intent²¹ construc²²cōns and purposes as any other the Knight⁷ and Burgesses of the saide Courte shall maie or ought to have taken or enjoye.

No Knights or
Burgesses
heretofore sent to
Parliament for the
County Palatine
of Chester:

Mischiefs resulting
from such
Deficiency:

Two Knights for
the County, and
Two Burgesses for
the City of Chester,
shall be elected by
Writ out of
Chancery to the
Chamberlain of
Chester, &c.

Such Knights and
Burgesses shall
have like Authority
and Privileges
as other Members.

AND also where it is and hath been used within the saide Countie Palatyne, that upon the suggestion of any psonne, that is or hath been indebted to any other psonne or psones, cooming to the Eschequier within the saide Countie Palatyne and there taking a corporall othe that he or they shall paie his or theyre creditoures at suche tyme as he or they shalbe hable therto, thofficers of the saide Eschequier have used without warraunte to graunte out of the same Eschequier a wryt in nature of a protec²⁷cōn, wherby the saide creditoures have been and be greatelie delaied and in maner defrauded of theyre saide debtes, to the greate impoverishment and undoing of the saide creditoures: For reforma²⁸cōn wherof it maie also please your saide Hieghnes that it maie be enacted by thauctorytie aforesaide, that no suche writ of course without a speciall Warraunte frome youre saide Hieghnes youre heyres or successoures, conteyning any suche protec²⁷cōn, be frome the firste daie of Octobre whiche shalbe in the yere of our Lorde God a thousande fyve hundred fourtie and three graunted: But that all and everye suche writtes of course after the saide daie to be graunted to be voyde and of none effecte; any custome or priviledge to the contrarye hereof notwithstanding.

II.
Writs of Protection
to Debtors, used to
be issued of course
out of the Exche-
quer of the County,
shall not be issued
without the King's
Special Warrant.

¹ Justice O.

² To the Kyng oure Sovereigne Lorde. O.

³ Palatyne O.

⁴ derogatorie O.

⁵ so a like O.

CHAPTER XIV.

AN ACTE for a Certificat of Convictē to be made into the Kinges Benche.

Mischief resulting from want of Certificate of Convictions, &c. of Offenders indicted for Felony.

Clerks of the Crowne, Clerks of the Peace, and Clerks of Assise, shall certify into the King's Bench the Names, &c. of all Persons outlawed convicted or being Clerks attainted, with Particulars of the Offence, &c. within 40 Days, &c. after such Conviction, &c.

And shall deliver to the Ordinary Transcripts of Indictments of Clerks convicted, on Payment of 12d. Penalty for Neglect, 40 s.

Clerk of Crowne in King's Bench shall receive such Certificates without Fee: Penalty 40s.

II. Where several are indicted, the Certificate shall relate only to the Party convicted.

Such Certificate as effectual as the Record,

III. Clerk of the Crowne in K. B. whenever required by Justices of Gaol Delivery, &c. shall certify the Names, &c. of Convicts so certified to him.

WHERE before this tyme divers Persones have been endyted arrayned and atteyncted, and soome of them Clerckes convicte, and soome of them Clerckes atteyncted, and soome of them outlawed for Murther burgularye robberye and other felonyes, before Justices of the Peace Justices of Gaole Deliverye and Justices of Oyer and Determyner within divers Cities Counties frauncheses and liberties within this Realme; The Recordes of whiche Atteyndoures owtlawries and convictions often and manye tymes by negligence of the Clerke of the Crowne, Clerkes of Peace, Clerkē of Assise, and suche other as have had the Ordre rule keeping and govern^unce of the same Recordē, have been embecyled and not readie to be objected againste suche psones as have been newelie arraigned before our Sovereign Lorde the King in his Benche, or before other the Kinges Justices, for lyke and suche other Offences by them commytted or doone; And for that it hathe not been knowne certainelie whither to resorte for the same Recordē, because they weare not certified into any place certeyne, By reasone wherof soome tyme suche psones and lyke Offendoures whiche have been newelie arrayned as is beforesaide, have had the benefite of his or theyre Clergie where they ought not ne shoulde have had the same, if the saide recordē had been then pnt in the same place were suche psones or psones weare so newelie arraigned, or ells certified into soome other place certeyne, where the same recordē mought have been sene sent for or wrytten for to have been objected againste suche psones or psones so newelie arraigned; wherebye aswell the King our Sovereigne Lorde as also all other psones have manye tymes loste their exchetes and other adv^untages and forfaictures that they shoulde have had by meane of the saide Atteyndoures, to the greate losses bothe of our saide [Sovereigne¹] Lorde the King and other psones; and also the same Offendoures have had theyre clergie where they ought not so to have had, to the great boldnes and encouraḡng of lyke Offendoures: IN CONSIDERAC^o wherof be it enacted by the King our Sovereigne Lorde the Lordē sp^uall and temporall and the Commons in this pnt parliament assembled and by thauctorytie of the same, that the Clerke of the Crowne Clerke of the Peace and Clerkes of Assise for the tyme being, where any suche attaindre outlawrye or convic^on shalbe so hadde, shall frome the feaste of Pentecoste next cooming not oonelic certifie a transcripte brieflie and in fewe woordē conteyning the tenour and effecte of everye suche indytement owtlawrye convic^on and Clerke atteincted before them so to be hadde made or pronounced, that is to saie; the name surname and addic^on of everye suche psones and psones as shalbe so indicted and thereupon owtlawed convicted or clerke atteincted, and the certeyntie of the saide felonye or other offence wherupon he or they shalbe so owtlawed convicted or clerke atteincted, and the daie and place of his owtlawrye conviction and attaindre, and the daie and place where and whan the saide felonye or other offence wherupon the saide psones or psones shalbe so indicted owtlawed convicted or clerke atteincted shalbe made and doone, before the King our Sovereigne Lorde in his Benche at Westmynstre in the Countie of Midd^l, there to remaine of recorde forever, amonge other the Kinges recordes there, within fourtie daies next after any suche attaindre conviction or owtlawrye shalbe (*) had made or pronounced if the terme be [than¹] and if not then, within twentie daies next after the begynning of the terme next folowing the saide fourtie daies, But also shall delivre a transcripte of everye suche indytement wherupon the saide psones and psones shall fortune hereafter to be convicted or clerckes atteincted, to the Ordinarye to whome the bodie of the saide psones or psones shalbe (*) so committed, the saide Ordinarye payeng to everye suche clerke as shall wryte the saide transcripte for everye copie of suche indytement twelve pence for his paines; upon paine that everye Clerke of the Crowne Clerke of the Peace and Clerke of Assise for the tyme being, before whome suche indytement atteyndre owtlawrye or conviction shalbe so hadde made pronounced or remaine, for the none certifying of everye suche recorde and delyvering the copie of suche indytement to the saide Ordinaries according to this estatute, to lose and forfaicte fourtie Shillinges, the oone moytie therof to be to the King our Sovereigne Lorde and thother moytie to him that will sue for the same by action of debte bill informa^on or otherwyse in any of the Kinges Courtes of Recorde, wherin no Wager of Lawe essoine or protec^on shalbe allowed. And the Clerke of the Crowne in the Kingē Benche shall receyve the saide Certificates and transcriptes at suche tyme as they shalbe tendred and proffered unto them by the saide Clerkes of the Crowne Clerckes of the Peace and Clerkes of Assise or by theyre Deputie or Deputies, without taking any thing for the same, upon peyne of forfaicure of the soome of fourtie Shillinges for everye suche Certificat by him refused.

PROVIDED allwaies and be it further enacted by thauctorytie aforesaide, that if there be any more persones conteyned and named in any suche inditem^t other thenne suche psones so atteincted convicted or outlawed, that [than¹] suche Clerke of the Crowne Clerke of Assise Clerke of the Peace with whome the recorde of suche attaindre owtlawrye or convic^on shall remaine, shall within the tyme before in this Acte lymited, certifie the transcripte of suche indytement outlawrye or convic^on, oonelic concerninge suche psones or psones so indyted and atteincted outlawed or convicted into the Kinges Benche at Westm^l as is before saide: Whiche transcripte so certified shalbe had and taken as good effectuall and available in the lawe to all intentē construc^ons and purposes againste suche psones and psones againste whome it shalbe so objected alleged or pleded as if the verye recorde therof wherupon he or they weare so indyted weare there pnt.

AND be it enacted by thauctorytie aforesaide, that the saide Clerke of the Crowne in the Kingē Benche for the tyme being shall at all suche tymes as the Justices of Gaole Deliverye or Justices of Peax in everye Countie within this Realme of Englande, doo wryte unto him for the names of suche psones whiche be so atteincted by Owtlawrye or Clerkē atteincted or convicte and certified into the saide Benche of our saide Sovereigne Lorde the King, shall incontinentlie without

¹ O. omits.

² so O.

³ then

⁴ comytted at the tyme that the said pson or psons shalbe O.

de laie certifie the saide names and surnames of the saide psones, with the causes whye and wherfore they weare convicte or atteincted, unto the Justices of Gaole Deliverye or Justices of Peace, upon the paine and penaltie to forfaitte for everye name of suche psones, whiche shalbe so written for and not certified by the saide Clerke of the Crowne in the Kinges Benche to the saide Justices, fourtie Shillinges.

PROVIDED allwaies and be it further enacted, that this Acte nor any thing therin conteyned, shall not extende to the Clerkes of the Crowne, Clerkes of the Peace, Clerkes of Gaole Deliverye, neyther to any Prenotaryes within the Counties of Wales and Chester, or within the Counties Palatynes of Lancastre and Duresme or any of them, to make any Transcripte of any suche Attaindre conviction or owtlawrye of any pson or psones convicted atteincted or owtlawed before the Kinges Justices of his Counties of Wales nor Chester, or Countie of Lancastre Duresme or any of them; but that the same Record^e shall and maie remaine and be in the Custodie and keaping of the saide Clerkes and Prenotaries, in suche Maner and wyse as they are at this daie; This Acte or any thing therin conteyned to the contrarye notwithstanding.

IV.
This Act shall not extend to Wales, Chester, Lancaster, or Durham.

CHAPTER XV.

AN ACT^s touching the Deane and Chaptre of Welles to be oone sole Chapitre of it self.

WHERE before this tyme the Chapitre unto the See and Bisshoprike of Bathe and Welles, was the Deane and Chapitre of the Cathedrall Church of Sainte Andrewe of Welles in the Countie of Somerset, and the late Prior and Convent of the late Priorie or Monasterie of the Apostles Sainte Peter and Paule of Bathe in the saide Countie of Somerset, by reason whereof all Feoffement^e leases graunt^e and estates made of anye of the Manoures landes tenement^e hereditament^e fees offices or any other thing belonging or apperteyning unto the saide See and Bisshopryke, or wherof the Bisshopp of the saide See of Bathe and Welles for the tyme being was seised in the right of the saide Bisshopryke, or going out of the saide Mano's land^e tenement^e or hereditament^e belonging unto the saide Bisshopryke, whiche shoulde be good or of effecte in the Lawe to bynde his Successoures in succession after the Deathe of the saide Bisshopp of the saide Bisshopryke for the tyme being Graunter lessour or gyver of any of the Premisses as is aforesaide, ought to be made in wryting by the same Bisshopp undre his Seale, and to be also by wryting sealed aswell with the Common Seale of the Priour and Covent for the tyme being of the saide late Priorye or Monasterye of Bathe, as also with the Chapitre Seale of the Deane and Chapitre of Welles for the tyme being, ratified confirmed and assented unto; Whiche saide Priorye or Monasterye of Bathe divers yeres nowe paste, was and nowe is lawfullye dissolved extincted and determyned: And whereas divers and soondrye Giftes feoffement^e graunt^e leases wrytinges and other things have been made in wryting, sithen the dissolu^on of the saide late Priorye or Monasterye of Bathe, of and in pcell of the Premisses, or going out or to be pceyved or taken of and in the same by the nowe Bisshopp of the saide See and Bisshopryke, whiche saide Giftes feoffement^e graunt^e leases wryting^e and other things, the saide Deane and Chapitre of Welles hathe sithe the making therof, ratified and confirmed undre the Common Seale in due forme after the lawe; and yet (¹) notwithstanding there is and remaineth greate doubte and question among divers psones whether the confirma^on or assent of the saide Deane or Chapitre of Welles, had and made by wryting undre theyre Chapitre Seale, sithens the dissolu^on of the saide late Priorye or Monasterye, be sufficient in the lawe to make pfecte and good the same Giftes feoffement^e graunt^e leases wrytinges and other things heretofore made by the saide nowe Bisshopp, to bynde hym and his Successoures in succession or not; And also whether all Giftes feoffement^e graunt^e leases wrytinges dedes actes and other things hereafter lawfullye to be made in writing by the saide nowe Bisshopp or any his Successoures, and sealed with the Seale of the Bisshopp of the saide See and Bisshopryke for the tyme being, and confirmed ratified and assented unto by the saide Deane and Chapitre of Welles undre or with theyre Chapitre Seale, shalbe good and available in the Lawe to bynde the saide Bisshopp of the saide See or Bisshopryke for the tyme being in Succession: In Considera^on wherof and to thintent to avoyde all Ambyguities doubttes and questions that maie growe coome ryse or be in that behaulf, Be it enacted ordeyned and establisshed by the King our Sovereigne Lorde the Lordes s^puall and temporall and the Commons in this pnt Parliament assembled and by thautortyie of the same, that all Giftes feoffement^e graunt^e leases wrytinges dedes and actes, made in wryting by the saide nowe Bisshopp of the saide See or Bisshopryke, undre the Seale of the same Bisshopp, sithen the dissolu^on of the saide late Priorye or Monasterye of Bathe, or at any tyme sithen the dissolu^on of the [saide ²] late Monasterye, and also all Giftes feoffement^e graunt^e leasses dedes wrytinges and actes hereafter to be made in wryting by the Bisshopp of Bathe and Welles for the tyme being, of any Manoures land^e tenement^e [and ³] hereditament^e offices fees or any other thing belonging to the saide Bisshopryke or going out of the same, or in any wyse touching or concerning the same Bisshopryke or See, and the same sealed by the saide Bisshopp for the tyme being, and whiche at any tyme sithen the, dissolu^on of the saide late Monasterie, have been or at any tyme hereafter shalbe ratified confirmed and assented unto by the Deane and Chapter of Welles for the tyme being, in wryting undre theyre Chapitre Seale, shalbe good and effectuell in the lawe to all intent^e and purposes, to binde in Succession the Successoures of the saide Bisshopp for the tyme being, according to the Tenoures purportes and effectes of the same Giftes feoffement^e graunt^e leases and other wryting^e dedes and actes so made or hereafter to be made in wryting; any Lawe custome or usage heretofore used or had to the contrarye notwithstanding.

The Chapter of the See of Bath and Wells heretofore constituted by the Dean and Chapter of Wells Cathedral, and the Prior and Convent of the Priory of Saint Peter and Paul, of Bath;

The said Priory dissolved;
Doubts as to the Validity of Grants made since such Dissolution by the Bishop of Bath and Wells, and confirmed by the Dean and Chapter of Wells only.

All such Grants, made or to be made, declared valid, and to be binding on succeeding Bishops.

¹ that O.

² same O.

³ O. omits.

II.
The Dean and Chapter of Wells declared to be the entire and sole Chapter of the See of Bath and Wells.

AND further be it enacted by thautorytie aforesaide, that the Deane and Chapitre of Welles aforesaide, and theyre successour for the tyme being, shalbe from hensforthe forever excepted taken reputed and adjudged to be the full intier and sole Chapter of the Bisshopryke of Bathe and Welles, and belonging to the same Bisshopryke in full name nature and auctorytie power and qualitie, to all intent^e construccōns and purposes as the sole Chapitre of the same Bisshoprike.

III.
Proviso for Founders and Donors of Manors to the said See.

PROVIDED allwaies that this Acte or any thing therin conteyned doo not extende to bynde any founder or gyvour of any manoures land^e tenement^e or hereditament^e of the saide See and Bisshopryke or therunto belonging, of for or concerning all suche actions and sutes as they or any of them maie shoulde or ought to have, by reasone of any alienacōn in fee simple or fee taylor hereafter to be made, of any of the Manoures land^e tenement^e or hereditament^e of the saide See and Bisshopryke or of any parte therof.

CHAPTER XVI.

AN ACTE for Shirieff^e to be discharged upon theyre accomptes and to have allowance for theyr reasonable expences in the Courte of thexchequer.

Sheriffs of Counties chargeable with certain ancient Farms, viz.

De firm' com' post terr' dat' ;
(the Origin thereof.)

Pro proficuo Com' ;
(the Origin thereof.)

Farms of Purprestures, &c.

The said Farms not fully levied ;

from Ignorance of the Lands or Persons liable ;

from being discharged by the King ;

or coming into his Possession on Suppression of Religious Houses.

Remedy necessary for Discharge of Sheriffs.

Sheriffs shall be sworn to bring in Rolls of Account, specifying the Sums levied for the said Farms, and the Persons Lands, &c. of or for which they were levied :

IN moste humble wyse besechen the Kinges Majestie, his true and faithfull Subjectes the Commons in this þnt parliament assembled, that where the Shirieff^e for the moste parte, of the Counties within this his Realme of Englande, stande and be chardged and chargeable towarde his Hieghnes by reasone of theyre saide offices of Shiriefwyke, with divers auncient fermes annexed unto the [corps ¹] of the same Counties, that is to saie ; with oone ferme demaunded of the Shirief of everye of the saide Counties for the tyme being in oone hole soome undre this tytyle, De Viç de reñ firñ com post Terī [dā, ²] whiche ferme did and yet partelie dothe growe and accrue aswell of thissues and proffites of suche land^e and tenement^e, as from the Conquest unto the xjth yere of the reigne of King Edwarde the firste, did remaine in thand^e of the King^e most noble progenitours, and soome of them doo allso yet remaine in thand^e of the Kinges Majestie, undre the chardge and custodie of the Shirieff^e of the same Counties for the tyme being, as pcell of thauncient demeanes and enherytaunces of the Crowne of Englande not graunted or given awaie, as allso of rent^e of Assise rentes called cōmon fynes Shirief^e aydes and of other rent^e certaine belonging to the same ferme ; And thother ferme demaunded lykewyse in another hoale soome, videlicet de Viç de firmo pro proficuo com, whiche ferme did, and yet partelye dothe ryse and growe of the pquisites and proffites of the Courtes holden by the Shirieff^e at the Countie daies Shirieff^e turnes and hundred^e and of divers other casualties and proffites, yerelie hapening and falling within the hundred^e and wapentakes of the saide severall Counties, pcell of the [corps ¹] of the same Counties, of olde tyme annexed to the saide Crowne of Englande : And allso stande and be chardged and chargeable by reasone of theyre saide offices with divers soomes of money demaunded of them severallye for the fermes of divers purprestures asserts [sergeant^e ³] and mynute rent^e, and other fermes exacted and demaunded of the Shirief, undre the tytyle or name of the Shirief ; as in the Rolles and memorand of the Kinges Courte of his Eschequier more plainlie it maie appeare : Whiche fermes or other soomes of money before rehearsed, bee not nor of long tyme have been holye levied or gathered by any of the saide Shirieff^e, but parte of them have been yerelie loste and not collected, partelie because the saide Shiriefes in tymes paste have forborne to aske or demaunde the same or for to distreyne therfore, so that it is not nowe certainelie knowen what land^e or psones shoulde be chardged or chardgeable therwith ; And partelye because greate parte of the land^e and tenement^e hundred^e and wapentakes out wherof parte of the rent^e and proffites belonging to the saide severall fermes did issue and growe, have been given by the Kinges Hieghnes or his noble progenito's to soondrye psones, discharged of the same rent^e and proffites, and yet none allowaunce or deduction hathe been required or made therof ; And nowe of late, divers manoures land^e tenement^e rentes sutes ⁴vices hundred^e wapentakes lathes and rapes, whiche weare allso chardgeable with certaine rent^e fermes and proffites pcell of the saide fermes before rehearsed, been [coomen ⁵] to the possession of the Kinges Majestie by the gifte graunte dissoluçōn surrendre or attaindre of divers late monasteries or houses of religion, latelie surrendered dissolved or otherwyse [coomen ⁵] to his Majesties hand^e, by occasion wherof the saide rent^e fermes and proffites whiche did coome and growe out of the same, been nowe clearlie extinguisshed and determyned ; By reason wherof the saide Shirief^e have heretofore susteyned, and from hensforthe been lyke to susteyne, moche more losse and damage in the saide fermes and chardges before rehearsed, upon the determynaçōn of theyre accompt^e in the Kinges Courte of his Eschequier, then they weare wont to doo, oneles soome good reamedie be the soner provyded for them in this behaulf ; IT MAIE therfore please the Kinges moste excellent Hieghnes that it be enacted ordeyned and establisshed by his Majestie with the advise and assent of the Lordes s^{pu}all and temporall and the Commons of this þnt parliament assembled and by auctorytie of the same, that from hensforthe all and everye psonne whiche nowe is or hereafter shalbe Shirief or Shirief^e of any Countie or Counties accomptable or aunswerable in the saide Exchequier, shall at his daie of p^{re}fixçōn immediatlye after he is sworne to accompte of thissues and proffites of his Office of Shiriefwyke, and everye other psonne whiche of late have been Shirief or Shirief^e of any of the saide Counties, and have no taylor of rewarde, nor have not yet determyned ⁶ or otherwyse be discharged or pardoned therof, shall in the same terme that he taketh his Othe to accompte, be sworne by himself or by his Attorney or deputie sworne for him, when he shall aunswere before the Lorde Treasurer Chambrelaines Chauncello' and Barons of the saide Eschequer, or in thabsence of the saide Lorde Treasurer Chambrelaines or Chauncello' or of any of them, [than ⁷] before suche of the saide Lorde Treasurer Chambrelaines Chauncellour and of the saide Barons as then shall happen to be þnt in the saide Courte, to bring in and deliver into the saide Courte, Rolles or Schedules of Parchement conteyning in them truelie without omysion or concelement all suche particuler soomes of money whiche he hathe levied or lawfullye mought have

¹ coorse O. ² dā O. ³ seryanties O. ⁴ cōmon O. ⁵ cōmyn O.
⁶ his or their accompte O. ⁷ then

levyed to his witting or knowledge within his bailiefwyke, as parte or pcell of the saide auncient fermes and thother fermes before rehearsed, making expresse and distincte mençon in the same Rolles or Schedules as nye as he or they canne or maie, of what psonne and in what lande and tenement and for what cause the same particular soomes and everye of them be levied or leviabie towarde the making of the same [fermes¹] or any of them; And that after the same Rolles or Schedules so delivered, and the pticuler soomes of moneye in them conteyned appteyning to theyre propre fermes caste and rated before the saide Lorde Treasurer Chambrelaines Chauncellour and Barons, or before the saide Barons in thabsence of the saide Lorde Treasurer Chambrelaines or Chauncello' for the tyme being or any of them, the same Lorde Treasurer Chambrelaines Chauncello' and the saide Barons, or the saide Barons in thabsence of the saide Lorde Treasurer Chambrelaines or Chauncellour, or of any of them for the tyme being, shall have full power and auctorytie by this Acte to make allowance exoneraçon and deducçon in the saide open Courte frome tyme to tyme by theyre discreaçons, to evy suche psonne in everye of the saide fermes, of so muche (²) as the saide fermes shalbe more then the saide particulers so apporçoned and conteyned in the saide Rolles or Schedules do amounte unto: And for revyving and recovering of suche pcells belonging to anye of the saide fermes or other the premisses, omytted out of the saide Rolles or Schedules, and for saving of other the Kinges auncient righte and enherytaunces answerable in the saide Eschequer, whiche be nowe wrongfully withdrawn and unjustlye withholden from his possession, the Lorde Treasurer Chambrelaines Chauncellour and Barones of the saide Eschequier, or the same Barones in thabsence of the saide Treasurer Chambrelaines and Chauncello' or any of them, shall from tyme to tyme awarde suche processe and use suche convenient waies and meanes by commission or otherwyse according to the course of the saide Eschequer, and further as shalbe devysed by theyre discreaçon; so that the King his heyres and successoures maie be truelie answered of thissues and profites of the same, without other Warraunte to be pursued [and³] obteyned for the Premisses or any parte thereof; Any statute acte ordin⁴nce or use heretofore to the contrarye had made or used in any wyse notwithstanding.

AND furthermore where divers and soondrye soomes of money been [respected⁴] to many psones whiche have been Shirieffe of the saide Counties before this tyme, upon theyre accompt⁵ yelden in the Kinges saide Courte of his Eschequier, of the foresaide fermes and other vicountyles, upon divers petiçons in the saide Courte, for so muche as they ne anye of them coude nor might levye the same by vertue of the summons of the saide Eschequier, for suche causes as the same late Shirieffe have alledged in theyre petiçons, as by the same petiçons more plainlie dothe appeare; Be it therfore enacted by thauctorytie aforesaide, that all and everye of the saide late Shirieffe upon theyre othes taken in the saide Courte, that the causes alledged in the same petiçon be true, and the same causes examyned in the same courte accordinglie, be by vertue of this pnt Acte clerelie acquyted and discharged againste the Kinges Majestie and his heyres and successoures for ever, of all and everye suche soome and soomes of money so not levied nor levyable put in respecte as is before rehearsed; And therupon suche lyke proces to be awarded by the saide courte and suche convenient waies and meanes by comysson and otherwyse to be had, according to the course of the saide Eschequier from tyme to tyme, as shalbe devysed by the saide Lorde Treasurer Chambrelaines Chauncellour and Barones, or in thabsence of the saide Lorde Treasurer Chambrelaines or Chauncello' or any of them, by the saide Barones, and by as manye of the saide Lorde Treasurer Chambrelaines and Chauncellour as thenne shall happen to be thenne there pnt, without eyther warraunte or sute in that behalfe to be hadde.

AND forasmuche as the Shirieffe of the saide Counties for the tyme being, shall susteyne and supporte divers chardges by reasone of theyre saide office of Shiriefwyke, as in executing the Kinges wryttes and summons and levying all soomes of money conteyned in the extreates within theyre Counties, and in cooming to theschequer to make theyre profers and views of theyre accompt⁵, (⁶) and other divers costes and chardges concerning the same office of Shiriefwyke, without having fromhensforthe any taile or tailles of rewarde portage or other allowaunces towarde theyre saide Chardges; And where also divers of the saide Shirieffe heretofore have used at theyre owne costes to beare yerelie the chardges of the expences of the Kinges Justices of Assises Nisi prius generall and s^{pe}all gaole deliveries and oyer determiner, and of their Clerkes of Assises and s^{er}vantes at the same Sessions, at theyre cooming two tymes in the yere, during suche tyme as the saide Justices remaine and s^{er}ve the Kinges Hieghnes there, without having heretofore any recompence or allowaunce for the same; And to thintent that everye of the saide Shirieffe for the tyme being maie and shalbe hereafter more able diligentlye to s^{er}ve the Kinges Hieghnes in his or theyre saide offices, without taking any unlawfull exaccions of the Kinges subjecte, and also better to make provision for the saide Justices and theyre coompanye in theyr circuits, having aide of the King towards theyre saide chardges and expences; The Kinges Highnes of his liberalytie in consideraçon of the same charges so to be susteyned by the saide Shirieffe, is contented and pleased that it be enacted by his Hieghnes with thassent of the Lord^e s^{pa}ull and temporall and the Commons in this pnt parliament assembled and by thauctorytie of the same, that everye of the saide Shirieffe cooming to his accompt⁵ in the saide Eschequer, shewing a bill subscribed with the hande of the saide Justices or of suche of them as shalbe pnt at the saide Assises and Sesseons, making plaine mençon of the daies and tyme that the saide Justices did abyde or remaine in the same Countie at the costes of the saide Shirieffe, in or about the Kinges saide affaires and busines, shall have allowaunce aswell hereof as for other his saide reasonable costes upon his or theyre accompt⁵ in the saide Eschequer by the discreaçon of the saide Lorde Treasurer Chambrelaines Chauncellour and Barones, and in the absence of the saide Lorde Treasurer Chambrelaines Chauncello' or any of them, by the saide Barons, and by as manye of the saide Lorde Treasurer Chambrelaines and Chauncello' as then shall happen to be there pnt, by auctorytie of this pnt acte, without other warraunte or any further sute to be hadde or made in this behalfe; so that all the allowaunces for the costes abovesaide to all the Shirieffe, doo not amounte in any oone yere above the soome of three hundred fourtie and two pounde sixe shillings and eight pence; This Acte to continewe and endure oonelie to thende of the next parliament.

And the Court of Exchequer may make Allowances for the Excess of the Amount of Farms above the Sums actually levied;

and may issue Process for reviving and recovering the Amount of any Matters wrongfully withholden:

II. Certain Sums respited to former Sheriffs on Account of the said Farms, &c. on their Petitions:

On Oath of the Truth of such Petitions, such Sheriffs shall be discharged; and the Court of Exchequer may issue Process, &c.

III. Charges of the Sheriffs in executing Writs, in accounting, &c.;

and in bearing Expences of Judges of Assize:

On a Bill signed with the Hands of the Judges, the Sheriffs shall be allowed such Expences;

not exceeding £342. 6s. 8d. per Ann. for all the Sheriffs. Continuance of Act.

¹ ferme O.

² money O.

³ or O.

⁴ and make payment of all that shalbe due upon evy of their vewes & accompt⁵ O.

CHAPTER XVII.

AN ACTE for the newe erected Bisshoppes to paie theyre Tenthes into the Courte of First Fruictes.

Recital of Stat.
26 H. VIII. c. 3.
§ 8. granting a
yearly Tenth to
the King of all
Spiritual
Promotions :

Statute
32 H. VIII. c. 45.
for erecting the
Court of First
Fruits and Tenthes,
and making the
said Tenth payable
there.

Erection of Five
new Bishopricks,
viz. Chester,
Gloucester,
Peterborough,
Bristol, and Oxford,
by Letters Patent
granting certain
Lands, and
reserving the Tenth
payable in the
Court of
Augmentations ;
whereby the Tenth
would be doubly
charged ;

The Tenth of
the said new
Bishopricks shall
be paid in the
Court of First
Fruits only..

II.
No Suit in the said
Court of First
Fruits, for Tenthes
already due from
the said Bishops.

WHERE in the Parliament begoone and holden at London the thirde daie of Novembre in the xxjth yere of the Reigne of our moste drede Sovereigne Lorde King Henrye theight, and from thens adjourned to Westm̄, and there holden and contynued by divers prorogaçõns untill the dissoluçõn therof, it was emonges other thinges establisshed and enacted, that the Kinges Majestie his heyres and successoures, for thaugmentaçõn and maintenⁿce of the Royall estate of his Imperyall Crowne and dignytie of supreme heade of the Churche of Englande, shulde yerelie have take enjoye and receyve, unyted and knyted unto his imperyall Crowne forever, oone yerelie Rent or Pençõn amounting to the value of the tenthe parte of all the Revenues rent^e fermes tythes offringes emolument^e and of all other proffites, aswell called sp^uall as temporall, thenne appteyning or belonging or that afterwarde from thensforthe shoulde belong to any Archebisshopryke Bisshopryke abbacye monasterye priorye archedeaconrye deanerye hospitall college house collegiate prebende cathedrall churche collegiate churche conventuall churche psonage vicarage chauntrye free chappell or other benefice or promoçõn sp^uall, of what name nature or qualitie soever they weare, within any dioces of this Realme or in Wales, the saide Pençõn or annuall Rent to be yerelie paide forever to our saide Sovereigne Lorde to his heyres and successoures Kinges of this Realme at the feaste of the Nativitie of our Lorde God : as by the same Acte among divers other thinges therin conteyned more plainlie is shewed and maie appere : And where also at the Parliament begoone at Westm̄ the xxvijth daie of Aprile in the xxxjth yere of our saide Sovereigne Lorde the Kinges moste gracious Reigne and afterwarde contynued by divers and soondrie Prorogaçõns untill the dissoluçõn therof, there was by auctorytie of the saide Parliament erected and establisshed a certaine Co^te called the Courte of the Firste Fruites and Tenthe ; and it was further enacted by thauctorytie of the saide Parliament, that the saide Firste Fruites and Tenthes and all the Revenues and Proffites therof, whiche then weare or hereafter from thensforthe shoulde growe or be by any maner of meanes, shoulde be from thensforthe in thordre survey and governⁿce of the saide Courte of Firste Fruites and Tenthe and mynisters of the same, as by the same Acte among divers other thinges therin conteyned plainelie appeareth : Sithen the making of which saide Acte our saide Sovereigne Lorde of his moste gracious and blessed disposiçõn by his moste gracious (') tres patent^e, hathe made erected incorporate and establisshed within this his Realme, diverse and soondrye Bisshopps and Sees of Bisshopps, that is to saie ; John now Bisshopp of Chester John now Bisshopp of Gloucester John now Bisshopp of Peterboroughe Paule now Bisshopp of Bristoll and Roberte now Bisshopp of Oxenforde, and by the same his severall and soondrye tres patent^e hathe soondrye and severallye given and graunted unto the saide Bisshopps, divers and soondrye Manoures land^e tenement^e and heredytament^e ; In whiche saide severall tres patent^e there been refved unto his Hieghnes his heyres and successoures certaine yerelie Rent^e and pençõns amounting to the Tenthe of the same Manoures land^e tenement^e and hereditament^e so severallye gyven to the saide severall Bisshopps, to be paide and paiable yerelie in our saide Sovereigne Lorde the Kinges Courte of Augmentaçõns of the Revenues of his Crowne, as in the saide severall tres patent^e more plainelie appeareth : And forasmuche as by the saide former Estatutes, the saide Bisshopps been compellable everie oone of them to paie the Tenthes of his or theyre possessions annexed to theyre severall Bisshoppriches in our saide Sovereigne Lorde the Kinges Courte of Firste Fruites and Tenthe, the saide Bisshopps be and shalbe double chardged and chargeable with the Paiment^e of the saide Rent^e and Pençõns refved and to be paide as is abovesaide, for that that the Paiment^e therof in oone of the saide Court^e is no discharge in thother, contrarye to the true entente and meaning of the Kinges Hieghnes, and to the greate hurte and decaie of the saide Bisshopps and theyre Successoures, if speadie Reamedie bee not therfore provyded : For reformaçõn wherof be it enacted and ordeyned by auctorytie of this p^{nt} Parliament, that all the yerelie Rent^e tenthes and pençõns as is or be above rehearsed, refved in and by all and singtre the Kinges Hieghnes saide severall tres patent^e made of any manoures land^e tenement^e psonage^e appropryate or other hereditament^e whatsoever they be, sithen the xxvijth daie of Aprile in the saide xxxjth yere of the reigne of our saide Sovereigne Lorde to anye the saide severall Bisshopps, shall from the firste daie of Maie next cooming, be in the rule governⁿce and survey of the saide Courte of Firste Fruites and Tenthe (') and not elsewhere nor in any other court or place ; any thing refved in the saide severall tres patent^e or in any of them, or any acte statute or lawe had made or used to the contrarye therof notwithstanding.

AND be it further enacted by thauctoryte aforesaide, that the saide Bisshops nor theyre successoures ne any of them, shall at any tyme hereafter be empeched or sued in the saide Courte of Firste Fruites and Tenthe, of or for any Tenthe yerelie rent or pençõn refved in or by anye of the saide severall tres patent^e, whiche nowe is or before the saide firste daie of Maie next cooming shalbe due unto the Kinges Hieghnes : And that all and singtre processe and sutes now had and pursued or hereafter on this syde the saide firste daie of Maie to be had [and pursued,'] out of the saide Courte of Firste Fruites and Tenthe againste any of the saide Bisshops newelie erected and made as is aforesaide, of for or concerning oonelie any yerelie rent or pençõn or Tenthes refved upon or by any of the saide tres patent^e, shall cease and be clearelie voide to all intent^e and purposes.

¹ se^vall O.

² and that all suche & the same rent^e pençõns & tenthes shalbe from the seid first day of Maie, payable & always payed, in the seid Court of first fruyt^e & tenthe O.

³ or sued O.

CHAPTER XVIII.

AN ACTE for Caunterburye concerning the Privileges of the same.

WHERE the Citie of Caunterburie is and of auneynt tyme hath been a Citie incorporate, and endowed with divers and many ample Privileges and Frauncheses, by divers and soondrie Charters and graunt^e heretofore made by the Kinges noble progenitours, aswell in the tyme of the Prince of famous memorye King Henrye the vijth as in the tyme of other his noble progenitours, wherby the same Citie ought to have use and enjoye all the saide liberties privileges and frauncheses, according to the tenour [force ¹] p^rorte and effecte of all suche of the saide Charters and Graunt^e heretofore graunted and made unto the Mayre and Citizens of the saide Citie, as remaine and stande yet in full strengthe and force; yet divers ambiguous questions and varietie of opynions of divers psones learned in the Lawe of the Realme be of late rysen and growne of the validitie purporte and force of divers articles conteyned in the saide Charters and Graunt^e, by cause that soome woord^e comprysed in the same seme to them obscure ambiguous and doutefull, where indede the true intent and meaning therof to the moste parte of men learned in the Lawes of the Realme dothe right well appeare to be plaine; by reason wherof not oonely the good civile policie of the saide Citie is moche decaied but also the welthe occupyeng, the populous inhabyting, and the beautifull building therof, be lyke to coome in greate ruynes depopula^on and decaie, not a little to the extenua^on of that parte of this Realme aswell in the eyes of all Straungers, as in the eyes of suche greate psonages as shall happen to have repaire to the King^e Majestie in Ambassade or otherwyse: In considera^on wherof be it enacted by the Kinges Hieghnes with thassent of the Lord^e s^puall and temporall and the Commons in this p^rnt Parliament assembled and by thauctorytie of the same, that the Mayre and Aldremen or the more part of them of the saide Citie and theyre Successoures, by suche name or names as they be incorporate, shall have use and enjoye all suche Liberties frauncheses and privileges, within the Lymites precincte and jurisdic^on of the saide Citie, whiche they or theyre predecessoures Maires and Aldremen of the [saide ²] Citie have had to them graunted by the Kinges Hieghnes or any of his noble progenitours by his or theyre tres patent^e undre the Greate Seall of Englande, nowe remayning in full strengthe and force, according to the true purporte and effecte of the same tres patent^e and graunt^e heretofore had and made unto the saide Maire and Aldremen of the saide Citie as is aforesaide, notwithstanding they have not been of late tyme used nor put in Execu^on accordingle.

The City of Canterbury incorporated by Charters of K. Henry VI. and other Kings;

Doubts on the Construction of such Charters;

The Mayor and Aldermen may exercise all Liberties granted by Charters remaining in force, although disused or not lately exercised.

AND be it further enacted by thauctorytie aforesaide, that it shalbe lawfull to all and everye pson and psones Citizens inhabyting within the saide Citie or liberties or the precincte therof, to take a prentyse or prentyses by Indentures enterchangeable sealed with the Seales of suche Parties for the terme of seven yeres or lesse, as bothe the parties canne agree, albeit suche Apprentyse or Apprentyses be within thage of xxjth yeres; and that the same Indentures of Apprentysehode shall comprehend lyke Coven^tnt^e and be made written and enrolled in lyke maner and forme as is cōmonlie used in suche caces within the Citie of London; and the same Indentures comprysing suche couven^tnt^e made wryten and enrolled as is aforesaide shalbe fromhensforthe good and effectuell in the lawe, againste everye suche Apprentyse to all intent^e construc^ons and purposes, The mynorytie of suche Apprentyses, the Statute made in the vijth yere of (³) King Henrye the Fourthe concerning Apprentyses, or any other Statute lawe custome or usage concerning taking of Apprentyses, to the contrary notwithstanding.

II.
Citizens of the said City may take Infants Apprentice by Indenture, as in London;

Stat. 7 H. IV. c. 17. notwithstanding.

BE it also enacted by thauctorytie aforesaide, that no pson or psones, being foreynes and not being free Citizens of the saide Citie of Caunterburye, shall not fromhensforthe contrarie to the Libertie and Graunt^e heretofore had and made unto the Mayre and Aldremen of the saide Citie, by or sell anye maner of Merchaundyse to or with anye maner of persone or psones foreines, and not being free Citizens of the saide Citie, nor keape anye open Shoppe nor use any Mysterye or Handycrafte within the same Citie Liberties and Precincte therof, without the special Licence of the saide Maire and Aldremen or the more pte of them, in wryting undre theyre Seall, upon peyne to forfaitte for everye suche Offence to the saide Maire and Aldremen to the use of the saide Citie vj s. viij d. of lawfull money of Englande: And that the Maire and Aldremen of the same Citie and theyre Successoures for the tyme being, frome tyme to tyme shall have power and auctorytie to demaunde and aske againste everye suche Offendo', in the Courte Hall of the saide Citie, by Acc^on or Plainte of Dette the saide forfeiture, or at theyre liberties shall take levie and pceyve ⁴by Distresse the saide Penalties or Forfaitures, to the use of the saide Citie by and according to the course of the Common Lawe.

III.
Foreigners shall not buy or sell to Foreigners, or keep open Shop in the said City, without Licence of the Mayor, &c. Penalty 6s. 8d.

Recoverable in the City Court, or leviable by Distress.

PROVIDED allwaies that this Acte nor any thing therein conteyned, shall extende or be prejudiciall to the Kinges Majestie his heyres or successoures, but that it shalbe lafull to our saide Sovereigne Lorde his heyres and successoures, from tyme to tyme to seise or resume any of the saide Frauncheses liberties or priviledges, heretofore graunted by any of his progenitours and confirmed by this p^rnt Acte, for any sufficient cause of forfeiture by the lawe of this Realme; Any Clause or Article in this Acte conteyned to the contrary notwithstanding.

IV.
The King may resume the Franchises of the City for sufficient Cause.

PROVIDED also that this Acte or any thing therein conteyned shall not in any wise extende to the palace of the most reverende father in God Thomas nowe Archebisschopp of Caunterburye, or to the Hamlet of Stablegate, or to the scyte and procincte of the Cathedrall and Metropolitan Church of Christe in Caunterburye aforesaide, nor to any other place whatsoever immediatelie before the making of this Acte being out of the libertie of the saide Citie of Caunterburye; nor in any wise shalbe prejudiciall or hurtefull to the saide Archebisschopp or any of his Successoures, or to the Deane and Chapitre of the saide Cathedrall and Metropolitan Church of Christe in Caunterburye or to anye of theyre Successoures; Any thing in the same Acte notwithstanding.

V.
Proviso for the Extent of the Palace of the Archbishop, &c.

¹ O. omits.² same O.³ the noble Frynce O.

VI.
Proviso for
Butchers,
Fishmongers, &c.
and Sale of
Victuals freely.

PROVIDED also that this Acte nor any thing therein conteyned shall not in any wyse extende to any boucher fisshemonger or any other pson whatsoever inhabyting out of the libertie of the saide Citie of Caunterburye, for or concerning the selling or bying any maner of flesshe fische or other vitaille in the same Citie or Procincte of the same or the Suburbes of the same; but that all maner of victaile maie for ever be frelie bought and solde in the saide Citie Procincte and Suburbes of the same, as though this Acte had never been made; any thing in the same to the contrarye in any wise notwithstanding.

CHAPTER XIX.

AN ACTE for the Payment of Pençõns and Porçõns grānted out of the late Monasteries.

Pensions, &c.
payable to
Churches by
Monasteries;

St. 31 H. VIII. c. 13.
for Dissolution
of Monasteries;

Saving in § 4.
of said Act for
Pensions, &c.

Such Pensions not
duly paid to
Bishops, &c.
entitled to them;

If such Pensions,
&c. be not duly paid
by the Farmers or
Occupiers of the
Lands chargeable,
the Parties entitled
may proceed for
the same against
the Persons refusing
Payment, &c. and
recover their Costs
and Damages.

WHERE the Archebisshopps Bisshopps Archedeacons and other Ecclēiasticall psones, of bothe the provinces of Caunterburye and Yorke within this Realme of Englande, have heretofore in the right of theyre Churches, hadde and receyved out of the late Monasteries Abbathies Priories Nonryes Colleges Hospitalles Howses of Freers and other religious and ecclēiasticall howses and places now dissolved, and out of the Manoures landes tenement^e and hereditament^e belonging to the same, divers Pençõns Porçõns Corrodies Indemnities Sinodies Proxies and other Proffitt^e; And where also in the Parliament begoone and holden at Westm̄ the xxvijth daie of Aprile in the xxxjth yere of the reigne of our Sovereigne Lorde Henry theight by the Grace of God King of Englande Fraunce and Irelande defendour of the Faithe, and of the Church of Englande and also of Irelande the supreme hedde, it was ordeyned and enacted by aucthorytie of the same Parliament, that aswell the saide late Monasteries Abbathies Priories Noonries Colleges Hospitalle Howses of Freers and other religious and ecclēiasticall howses and places, with the Manoures landes tenement^e hereditament^e and other proffites belonging unto the same late Monasteries Abbathies Priories and other religious and ecclēiasticall howses and places, as thenne weere or then hereafter shoulde coome unto the King^e Hieghnes handes, shoulde be vested deamed and adjudged in the actual and reall possession and season of the King^e Hieghnes his heyres and successoures; (¹) and the heyres and successoures of all and everye of them, (other thenne the late Abbotes Prioures Abbesses Prioresses and other ecclēiasticall Governoures and Governesses of the saide late Monasteries Abbathies Priories Noonries Colledges Hospitalle Houses of Friers and other religious and ecclēiasticall houses and places and theyre successoures and the successoures of everye of them, and such as pretende to be founders patrons or donoures of suche Monasteries Abbathies Priories Noonries Colledges Houses of Friers and other ecclēiasticall houses and places, or of any Manoures measuages land^e tenement^e or other hereditament^e belonging to the same or to any of them, theyre heyres and successoures and the heyres and successoures of everye suche founder patrone or donour, and the thenne Abbott^e Prioures Abbesses Prioresses and other ecclēiasticall Governoures and Governesses of suche Monasteries Abbathies Priories Noonries Colleges Hospitalle Houses of Friers and other religious and ecclēiasticall houses and places, whiche thenne hereafter shoulde happen be be dissolved suppressed renounced relinquished forfeited given upp or coommon to the King^e Hieghnes, and suche as pretende to be founders patrones or donoures of suche Monasteries Abbathies Priories Noonries Colledges Hospitalle Houses of Friers and other ecclēiasticall Houses and places or of any Manoures measuages land^e tenement^e or other hereditament^e to the same belonging, or to any of them, theyre heyres and successoures and the heyres and successoures of everye of them) all suche right tittle clayme interest possession rent^e chardges annuities leases fermes offices fees lyveries lyving^e porçõns pençõns corrodies commons sinodies proxies and other proffites, whiche they or any of them have claime ought maie or might have hadde in or to the premisses, or to any parte or pcell therof, in suche lyke manour forme and condiçõn to all intent^e respect^e construcçõns and purposes as if the same Acte hadde never been hadde ne made; (rent^e f^vices and rent^e secke and all other f^vices and suites oonelic except); as by the same Acte among^e divers other thing^e therein conteyned more plainelic is shewed and maie appeare: And yet notwithstanding the saide generall saving conteyned in the saide Acte, the saide Archebisshopps Bisshopps Archedeacons and other ecclesiasticall psones of bothe the saide Provinces of Caunterburye and Yorke, bee and sithen the making of the saide Acte have been disturbed and denied, of the having receyving or gathering of the saide pençõns porçõns corrodies indemnities sinodies and pxies with other proffites belonging unto them, by divers of the Fermoures and Occupiers of greate parte and pcell of the saide Manoures land^e tenement^e and hereditament^e of the saide late monasteries and other ecclēiasticall houses and places, or being pcell of the possessions of them, and have no directe meane to obteigne recover or coome to the same, not oonelic to theyre greate hurte and dammages, but also lyke to be and growe to the greate losse and disherison of the King^e Ma^t concerning his Firste Fruictes and Tenthe: FOR REFORMAÇõN wherof be it ordeyned established and enacted by the King^e Hieghnes with thassent of the Lord^e s^puall and temporall and the Commons in this pnt parliament assembled, and by thautorytie of the same, that if any pson^e or psones, being Fermour or Occupier of any Manoures land^e tenement^e psonages benefices or other hereditament^e of any of the saide late monasteries or ecclēiasticall houses or places or belonging to them or any of them by the King^e Hieghnes gifte graunte sale exchange or otherwise, out of whiche premisses any suche portions pençõns corrodies indemnities sinodies or proxies or any other proffites have been heretofore lawfullye going out aunswered or paide to any of tharchebisshopps bisshopps archedeacons and other ecclēiasticall psones abovesaide, doo at any tyme after the firste daie of Aprile next cooming wilfullye denye the paiment therof, at the daies of paiment heretofore accustomed of any of the saide pençõns porçõns corrodies indemnities synodies pxies or any other proffites, wherof the saide Archebisshopps Bisshopps Archedeacons or other ecclēiasticall psones weere in possession, at or within tenne yeres next before the tyme of the dissoluçõn of any suche monasteries or other ecclēiasticall houses or

¹ Savyng to all & evy pson & psons & bodies polityque & their heir^e & successours O.

places, that thence it shalbe lawfull for the same Archebisshoppes Bisshoppes Archdeacons or other ecclesiasticall psones aforesaide, being so denied to be satisfied and paide therof and having right to the same thing in demaunde, to make suche pces aswell againste everye suche psonne and psones as shall so denye paiment of the same pençons porçons corrodies proxies indempnities sinodies or any other proffites, whiche of right ought to be paide as is aforesaide, as againste the Church or Churches chardged with the same, as heretofore they have lawfullye doone, and as by and according to the lawes and statutes of this Realme they maie now lawfullye doo, for the true paiment and recoverye thereof, and if the partie defendaunt be lawfullye convict in any suche sute cause or matier, according to the ecclesiasticall lawes [thane'] the partye plaintiff shall have and recover againste the partye defendaunte the thing in demaunde and the value therof in damages with his costes for his sute.

AND be it further ordeined and enacted by thauctorytie aforesaide, that if it fortune the cause or matier of variaunce betwene any of the saide parties be determynable at the common lawe, that [than'] the partie greved to sue for his recoverye and remedye therin at the Common Lawe; and if the partye defendaunte fortune to be by the course of the common lawe lawfullye condempned to the partye plaintiff, [than'] the saide partye plaintiff shall lykewyse have and recover against the partie defendaunt the thing in demaunde, and the value therof in dammages with his costes for his sute.

PROVYDED allwaie and be it enacted by thauctorytie aforesaide, that all and singtre of the saide Archebisshoppes Bisshoppes Archdeacons and other ecclesiasticall psones, whiche have right or tittle to claime demaunde or enjoye any of the saide pençons porçons corrodies indempnities sinodies or proxies againste any psonne or psones to whome the King hath made or hereafter shall make in wryting undre seall any sale gifte graunte or lease for terme of lief lives or yeres, of any of the saide Manoures lande tenemente psonages benefices and other hereditamente chardged or chargeable to or with any of the saide pençons porçons corrodies indempnities sinodies or proxies, and also hath covenanted graunted promysed or agreed or hereafter shall covenante graunte promyse or agree by the saide wryting to acqute dischargge or save harmeles the same psonne or psones of all pençons porçons corrodies indempnities sinodies and proxies going out of the pmisses or any pcell therof as be or shalbe mençoned in the same wrytinge or any of them, shall sue for theyre remedie and recoverye therof in the Courte of thaugmentacõns of the revenues of the Kinge Crowne, and not elsewhere: And that the partye defendaunte having any suche dischargge, being convented called or sued in any other Courte or place or before any other Judge for any the causes abovesaide, shalbe dischargged and dismissed out of the same Courte or place, without any thing paying for the same, by thonelye shewing forthe any of the saide wrytinge sealed undre any of the Kinge seales, proving or declaring the King to have covenanted promysed or agreed to acqute dischargge or save harmeles the saide partie defendaunte therof as is aforesaide; any thing conteyned in this Acte to the contrarye notwithstanding.

II.
In Matters determinable at Common Law, the Parties shall proceed and recover accordingly.

III.
Where the King hath given or demised Lands with Covenant of Discharge against Pensions, &c. they shall be sued for only in the Court of Augmentations.

CHAPTER XX.

AN ACTE to enbarre fayned recoveries of Landes wherein the Kinges Majestie is in revercõn.

WHERE divers of the Kinges moste noble progenitoures, and speallie the King our Sovereigne Lorde moste liberallie above all other, hath given and graunted or otherwyse provided to his and theyre loving and good fvente and subjecte aswell Nobles as other, Manoures meases lande tenemente rente sices and hereditamente to them and to theyre heyres males of theyre bodies, or to the heyres of theyre bodies lawfullye begotten, mynding at the tyme of suche giftes not ooneliie to preferre and advnce pntlie the donees, but also theyre heyres in bloude of theyre bodies according to the lymitaçõn of the saide giftes, to thintent that the recompence for the svice of suche donees shoulde not ooneliie be a benefite for theyre owne psones, but a contynuall proffite and commoditie to and for theyre heyres cooming of theyre bodies, wherby suche heyre shoulde have in speall memorye and dailie remembrance the proffite that they have and take by the service of theyre auncestoures doone to the Kinges of this Realme, and thereby be the better encouraged to doo lyke svice to theyre Sovereigne Lorde as to theyre dueties of alleageaunce appteyneth; And forasmuche as soondrye such donees in tayle and theyre heyres, have suffred and dailie suffre by theyre consente untrue and fayned recoveries to be had against them with common voucher or otherwyse, of Manoures meases lande tenemente or hereditamente so gyven graunted or provyded in tayle by the Kinges Majestie or his noble progenitoures as is aforesaide, to thentent by fraude covyne and untrue meanes, not ooneliie to bynde and defeate theyre heyres inheritable by the lymitaçõn of suche giftes, but also the King of his prerogative wardeship prymer season and other his righte; wherby questions and diversities of opinion have rysen and yet be, whether suche feyned and untrue recoveries against suche Tenantes in Tayle by theyre owne Consent of Lande tenemente or hereditamente, wherof the Revercõn or Remaindre is in the King at the tyme of suche Recoverye or Recoveryes had, shoulde after the Deathe of the Tenante in Tayle bynde the heyres in Tayle or not: For plaine declaraçõn wherof and to avoyde and extincte from hensforth the diversities of opinion in suche cases, Be it ordeyned and enacted by auctorytie of this pnt [pnt] Parliament, that no suche feyned Recoverye hereafter to be had, by assent of parties againste anye suche Tenante or Tenantes in Tayle, of any Lande tenemente or hereditamente, wherof the Revercõn or Remaindre at the tyme of suche Recoverye had shalbe in the King, shall binde or conclude the heyres in Tayle, whether any [condiçõn] Voucher be had in any suche feyned Recoverye or not; but that after the deathe of everye suche Tenante in Tayle, againste whome anye suche Recoveryye shalbe had, the heyres in Tayle maie entre have and enjoye the Lande tenemente.

Special Reasons for Grants of the King to certain Persons in Tail;

Feigned Recoveries suffered by such Tenants in Tail of such Lands;

Feigned Recoveries of Lands, whereof the Reversion, &c. is in the King, shall not bar the Heirs in Tail.

¹ then O.

² An erroneous repetition on the Roll.—O. omits.

³ comon O.

and hereditament^e so recovered according to the forme of the Gifte of Entayle; The saide Recoverye, or any other thing or Thinges hereafter to be had doone or suffred by or againste any suche Tenⁿte in Tayle, to the contrarie notwithstanding.

II.
Heirs in Tail shall not take Recompence against Vouchee.

AND be it also further enacted by thauctorytie aforesaide, that the heyres of everye suche Tenⁿte in Tayle, againste whome any suche feyned Recoverye shalbe had, shall take none Advantage for any Recompence in value against the [Voucher¹] nor his heyres.

III.
Saving for Lessees of Tenant in Tail for 21 Years at the usual Rent under St. 3^a H. VIII. c. 28.

PROVIDED allwaie that this Acte nor any thing therein conteyned be in any wyse prejudiciall or hurtefull to the lessee or lessees of any suche Tenⁿte in Tayle, made or to be made by wryting indented, of any Manoures land^e tenement^e or hereditam^e for terme of xxjth yeres three lieves or undre, wherupon the accustomed Rent [or²] Rentes or more is or shalbe refved yerelie during the saide terme or termes; but the same Lessee or Lessees shall and maie have and enjoye his or theyre terme or termes therein againste the heyre and heyres of everye suche Tenaunte in Tayle according to the Tenour purporte and effecte of the Statute made in the xxxijth yere of the Reigne of our Sovereigne Lorde King Henrye theight; any thing conteyned in this Acte to the contrarye therof notwithstanding.

CHAPTER XXI.

AN ACTE for the confirmaçõn of tres patent^e notwithstanding mysnaming of any thing conteyned in the same.

Purchases and Exchanges made by the King since 4 February in the 27th Year of his Reign:

WHERE the Kinges moste excellent Hieghnes, sithen the fourthe daie of Februarye in the xxvijth yere of his Majesties Reigne, hath opteyned and purchased, aswell by exchange as by giftes bargaines fynes feoffement^e recoveries dedes enrolled and otherwyse, of divers and soondrye psones, many soondrye and divers Honoures castles manoures land^e tenement^e medowes pastures wood^e rent^e revercõns f^vices and other hereditament^e, and hath not onelie paide divers and soondrye greate soomes of money for the same, but also hath gyven and graunted, for and in consideraçõn therof unto diverse psones late Owners therof, divers and soondrye Manoures land^e tenement^e and hereditam^e and other Recompences, in and for full satisfacçõn of all suche Honoures castles manoures land^e tenement^e rent^e revercõns f^vices and other his hereditament^e by his Hieghnes opteyned purchased or had as is abovesaide: Be it therfor enacted by thauctorytie of this pnt Parliament, that our saide Sovereigne Lorde the King his heyres and successoures shall have holde possede and enjoye all and singulre the same Honoures castles manoures land^e tenement^e and other hereditament^e, whiche his Hieghnes sithe the saide fourthe daie of Februarye in the xxvijth yere abovesaide hath obteyned and had, or at any tyme during the Space of Seven Yeres next ensuing the making of this pnt Acte shall opteyne purchase or have, by waie of exchange bargaine purchase or other whatsoev^r meane or meanes, according to the true meaning and intent of his Hieghnes bargaine exchange or purchase therin; mysrecytall mysnaming or non recytall or not naming of any of the saide Honoures castles manoures land^e tenement^e and other hereditament^e, or of the true name or certenties of them or any of them, comprysed or mencioned in the bargaines or wrytinges made between the Kinges Hieghnes and any other Partie or Parties, or of any parte or pcell therof, or of any of the Townes or Counties where the saide Honoures castles manoures land^e tenement^e and hereditament^e lye and been, or any other matier or cause whatsoever it be, in any wyse notwithstanding.

The King shall hold all Lands so purchased, &c. and all others to be purchased, for Seven Years, according to the Intent of the Bargain, notwithstanding any Mis-recital, Mistake, or Omission, &c. in the Conveyances.

II.
General Saving for Title of Strangers.

SAVING to all and everye psones and psones and to theyre heyres bodies politicque and corporate and to theyre successoures and to everye of them, other than suche psones and psones and theyre heyres and theyre wieves and the wieves of everye of them, bodies politicque and corporate and theyre successoures and everye of them, of whome the Kinges Hieghnes hath opteyned by exchange gifte bargaine fyne feoffement recoverye dede enrolled or otherwyse, or at any tyme hereafter during the saide seven yeres next cooming shall opteyne purchase or have, any suche Honoures castles manoures land^e tenement^e and other hereditament^e as is aforesaide, all suche Right tytle use interest possession rent^e chardges annuities commodities fees and other proffites (rent^e f^vices and rent^e seckes onelie except) whiche they or any of them have might or ought to have had in or to the premisses so obteyned and had, or in or to anye pcell therof, in as ample and lardge maner forme and condiçõn to all intent^e construccõns and purposes, as if this Acte had never been had or made; this pnt Acte or any thing therein conteyned notwithstanding.

III.
Sales, &c. by the King's Letters Patents, of Honors, Castles, Manors, Monasteries, Abbies, Lands, &c. since the said 4th Day of February.

AND where also our saide Sovereigne Lorde the King, sithen the saide fourthe daie of Februarye in the saide xxvijth yere of his Majesties reigne, aswell upon divers and soondrye good consideraçõns his Ma^{ty} speallie moving, as also otherwyse, hath bargained solde exchanged given and graunted, by his Graces severall tres patent^e indentures or other wryting^e, sealed undre his Hieghnes greate Seall of Englande the Seale of his Duchie of Lancastre and the Seall of Office of the Courte of Augmentaçõns of the Revenues of his Crowne, or any of them, aswell to Bodies Politicque and Corporate as to divers and soondrye other of his loving and obedient Subject^e, divers and soondrye Hono^rs castles manoures monasteries abbathies priories land^e tenement^e rent^e revercõns f^vices psonages appropriated advowsons tythes oblaçõns pençõns porçõns franchises privileg^e liberties offices and other hereditament^e commodities and proffittes, in fee simple fee tayle for terme of lief or lieves or for terme of yeres, as in the same severall tres patent^e indentures and other wryting^e is mençõned and declared; And where also the Kinges Majestie heretofore, sithen the saide fourthe daie of Februarye, by his severall tres patent^e sealed undre the saide greate Seall of England or otherwyse,

¹ Vouchee O.

² and O.

of his accustomed goodnes hath newlie erected ordeyned and made divers Bisshoppes Deanes and Chapiters, Colledges and other Bodies politicque and corporate, and hath by his severall tres patent^e sealed undre the saide Greate Seall of Englande, gyven and graunted, aswell unto them as to divers other Bodies politicque and corporate and to theyre Successoures, by suche Name or Names as they then weare be or now stande Corporate, divers Manoures land^e tenement^e psonages tythes pen^{co}ns por^{co}ns advowsons nomina^{co}ns pnta^{co}ns and other hereditament^e, and suche or lyke liberties and juresdic^{co}ns in the same Mano's land^e and tenement^e men^{co}ned in any of the same tres patent^e as he to whome any suche tres patent^e weare or be made or graunted or his predecessoures before had or enjoyed, in the Manoures land^e tenement^e and hereditament^e departed or appointed to the King, or suche as any the late Abbot or Prio^r of any the late Monasteries or Pories or other psones whatsoever or any of them, men^{co}ned in any of the saide tres patent^e, lafullie had exercised used or enjoyed within the saide Castles manoures land^e tenement^e and hereditament^e men^{co}ned in any of the saide tres patent^e; In avoyding disturbing hurting or hindering of divers of the saide severall tres patent^e indentures and other wryting^e, and of the Manoures land^e tenement^e hereditament^e and other thing^e in them conteyned, soondrie and manye ambiguities doubt^e and questions have or might hereafter happen to be moved objected alledged invented procured or stirred, aswell for mysnaming mysrecytall or none recytall of any of the same Honoures castles manoures monasteries abbathies pories land^e tenement^e and other the premisses or any pcell therof, or for lacke of fynding of Offices or Inquisitions of and in the Premisses, wherbye the tytle of the Kinges Hieghnes therin ought to have been founde before the making of the same tres patent^e or other wryting^e, or for misrecytall or nonrecytall of Leases therof before made, aswell of Recorde as not of Recorde, or for lacke of the certentie mystasting rating or setting foorthe of the yerelie values and rates of the Premisses, or of the yerelie rent^e refved of and for the Premis^s or any pcell therof, men^{co}ned or conteyned in any the saide tres patent^e or other wrytinges, or for that the premisses be or any parte therof, is valued to a more or less value in the saide tres patent^e or wrytinges, than the saide Manoures land^e tenement^e and other the premisses [than¹] weare or shalbe in yerelie value; or for mysnaming of the Townes hamlett^e or pishes or [countreys¹] where the same Honoures castles manoures monasteries abbathies pories land^e tenement^e rent^e hereditament^e and other the premis^s and everye pcell therof or any pcell therof lien or been, or for lacke of the true naming of the natures kindes sortes or quantities of the saide Possessions or Hereditament^e or any pcell therof, or for lacke of the true naming of the corpora^{co}n of the same, or for lacke of Attornement livereye of seasoⁿe or for mysnaming of any the late Ten^{nt}^e or Fermoures of the same so solde given or exchanged: FOR REAMEDIE and reforma^{co}n wherof, Be it ordeyned and enacted by the Kinges moste excellent Hieghnes, with thassent of the Lord^e s^{pu}all and temporall and the Commons in this pnt Parliament assembled and by auctorytie of the same, that aswell all and everye the saide tres patent^e indentures and other wrytinges and everye of them, sealed with or undre the Seall or Seales abovesaide or any of them, made or graunted by the Kinges Hieghnes sithen the saide fourthe daie of Februarye in the saide xxvijth yere of his moste noble Reigne, as allso all and singtre his Graces tres patent^e indentures and other wrytinges hereafter during the Space of seven Yeres next ensuing the making of this pnt Acte to be had made or graunted, with or undre any of the Seales abovesaide, to any Bodie politicque or corporate or to any other psones, of any Honoures castles manoures monasteries abbathies pories noonries colledges hospitalls houses of friers or of other religious or eccl^{le}asticall houses or places scites circuites procinct^e land^e tenement^e psonages tythes pen^{co}ns por^{co}ns advowsons nomina^{co}ns presenta^{co}ns franchises liberties and other hereditament^e commodities possessions and proffites of what kinde nature or qualitie soever they or any of them be is or shalbe, or by whatsoever name or names they or any of them be is or shalbe named known or reputed, shall stande and be good effectuall and available in the lawe, to all intent^e respect^e construc^{co}ns and purposes againste his Majestie his heyres and successoures, without any confirma^{co}n lycence dispensa^{co}n or tollera^{co}n of the Kinges Hieghnes his heyres or successoures, or of any other psones whatsoever; any the causes or matiers above men^{co}ned conteyned, or hereafter during the saide seven Yeres to be conteyned, in any suche tres patent^e indentures or other wrytinges to the contrarye in any wise notwithstanding.

PROVIDED allwaie and be it enacted by thauctorytie aforesaide, that all and singtre suche tres patent^e, whiche at any tyme heretofore sithen the xxvijth daie of Aprile in the xxxjth yere of our saide Sovereigne Lordes Reigne have been graunted or made, or hereafter shalbe made by the Kinges Hieghnes, to any psones, of any Office of keaping of any Castle blockehouse parke chase forest, or keaping of any Manour or Mansion place house or houses, with an annual^l Fee or other yerelie Proffites for theexercysing of the same, and after the saide Castle blockehouse manour mansion place house or houses parke chase or forest happen to be fallen downe deparked disforrested or destroyed, so that the cause of [the¹] exercysing of suche Office is determyned, that [than¹] the tres patent^e of Graunte of the same Office and Offices, with the Fee and Fees or other Proffites for theexercysing of the same shalbe from thensforthe clearelie determyned and stande and remaine as voyde for ever: Any thing in this Acte conteyned to the contrarye notwithstanding.

PROVIDED also that this Acte or any thing therein conteyned shall not in any wise extende to [renue¹] or make good any tres patent^e of the graunte of any Office or Offices heretofore graunted or made by our saide Sovereigne Lorde the King, whiche now is or be or at any tyme heretofore have been adnichilated determyned or made voyde by auctorytie of Parliament, Judgement decree or otherwyse; any thing in this Acte conteyned to the contrarye notwithstanding.

Erection of Bishopricks, Deaneries, and Corporations by the King; and Grants to them of Manors, Lands, Franchises, &c.

Doubts raised in Prejudice of such Grants, for Mis-recitals, &c.;

for want of finding Offices for the King; for Misrecitals of Leases;

Miscomputations of Value, &c.

Misnomer of Towns, Parishes, Corporations, &c.

Want of Attornement, Livery of Seisin, &c.

All Patents, Indentures, &c. made by the King since the said 4th Day of February, or to be made for 7 Years, declared valid against the King and his Successors, without further Confirmation, notwithstanding any Causes before recited.

IV. Grants of certain Offices with annual Fees, declared to be determined, if the Duty ceases.

V. This Act shall not revive Grants of Offices abolished by Parliament, &c.

¹ thenne O.

² Counties O.

³ O. omits.

⁴ revyve O.

VI.
Where any Lands, to be sold or given by the King, shall be of greater Value than specified in the Patent, &c. the Grantee shall recompence the King for the Overplus Value, if demanded within Ten Years.

(¹) PROVIDED allwaie and be it enacted by thautorytie aforesaide, that all and singre suche patentees grauntees and donees, as at any tyme from hensforthe during the saide seven yeres now next cooming, shall fortune to have or opteyne any Castles manoures land^e tenement^e tythes pençõns porçõns or other hereditament^e of the gifte graunte sale or exchange of the Kinges Majestie, or of the oonelic gifte of the Kinges Majestie of his moeste liberall disposicõn and not solde, whiche at the daie of the date of the tres patent^e therof made shalbe of more or better yerelie value to the King in yerelie rent and ferme, than shalbe conteyned mencioned or spẽified in any suche tres patent^e and piculers therof made by the Auditour and Auditoures, and in suche bill or billes as shalbe signed and sealed with the hande or handes of the patentee or patentees therof, to be exhibited to the Kinges Majestie or his Officer or Officers within whose s'vey the saide Manoures land^e tenement^e and other the premisses or any parte therof shalbe, or within any of them, whiche bill shalbe signed sealed had and made as is aforesaide, before any bill shalbe therof signed by the Kinges Majestie, that [than ¹] everye of the saide patentees grauntees and donees, theyre heyres executoures or admystratoures, within oone yere next after due profe and decree therof made and had, in the Courte within whose survey the same Castles manoures land^e tenement^e and other the premisses or any pcell therof [than ¹] shalbe, shall content and paie unto the King for the same Overplus and more value, for the same Manoures land^e tenement^e tythes pençõns porçõns and other hereditament^e to him solde or exchanged, after suche rate as the other land^e and tenement^e weare before to him solde or exchanged; And for the Overplus and more value of suche land^e and tenement^e as shall happen to be given by the Kinges Majestie and not solde as is abovesaide, the saide patentee his heyres executoures or administratoures shall content and paie to the King after the rate of twentie yeres purchase; so that the same profe and decree be hadde and made in fourme abovesaide within tenne yeres next after the date of the saide tres patent^e.

VII.
A^t shall not extend to Grants in Fee Simple or Fee Tail, made by the King between 4 Feb. 27 H. VIII. and 28 April 34 H. VIII. nor to A^cts confirming such Grants.

PROVIDED alwaies that this Acte or any provision clause or article therein conteyned shall not be undrestande or interpreted, to be hurtefull or prejudiciall to any the Kinges tres patent^e indentures or wrytinges heretofore made, concerning any bargaines coven^t sales grauntes exchanges or giftes of any Castles manoures land^e tenement^e or other hereditament^e in fee simple or in fee tayle, sithen the fourthe daie of Februarye in the xxvijth yere of his Majesties reigne, and before the xxvijth daie of Aprile in the [xxvijth ¹] yere of his saide Hieghnes reigne, undre any of the seales above spẽified in this Acte; nor to any Acte or Statute heretofore made for the corroboracõn of any suche tres patent^e indentures or wrytinges.

CHAPTER XXII.

AN ACTE that fynes in Townes corporate shalbe made as the same have been in tymes past.

Recital of Stat. 32 H. VIII. c. 28. § 6. as to Effect of Fines of Lands of Femes Covert;

WHERE in the parliament holden the [xxvijth ¹] yere of our moeste dreade Sovereigne Lorde Kinge Henrye theight, it was enacted by auctorytie of the saide parliament, amonges other, that no fyne feoffment or other Acte or Actes hereafter to be made suffred or doone by the husbunde oonelic, of manoures land^e tenement^e or hereditament^e being the inherytaunce or the freholde of his Wief, during the coverture betwene them, shall in any wyse be or make any discontinuance therof or be prejudiciall or hurtefull to the saide Wief or to her heyres, or to suche as shall have right tittle or interest [by ¹] the same, by the deathe of suche wief or wieves, but the same wief and her heyres and suche other to whome suche right shall appteyne after her deceasse, shall and maie thenne lawfullie entre into all suche Manoures landes tenement^e and hereditament^e according to theyre rightes and titles therin, Any suche fyne feoffment or other Acte to the contrarie notwithstanding (²); Sithens the making of whiche Acte, divers doubtes questions and ambiguyties have rysen, That is to saie, whether the recoveries and dedes enrolled whiche be in nature of fynes, and wherupon Woomen coverte have been used to be examyned, taken had or knowledged aswell within the Citie of London as in manye other Cities boroughes and townes within the Realme of Englande, shoulde bynde all suche woomen covert that shoulde happen to be examyned upon the same recoveries and dedes enrolled; In advoyding therfore of all suche ambiguyties and doubtes, Be it enacted by the King our Sovereigne Lorde the Lord^e sp^uall and temporall and the Commons in this p^{nt} parliament assembled and by auctorytie of the same, that all recoveries dedes enrolled and releasses heretofore knowledged and taken, or at any tyme hereafter to be taken and knowledged, before the Maires Aldremen Recorders Chamberlaines or other Heade Officer or Officers, aswell of the Citie of London as of any other Citie bouroughe or towne corporate within the Realme of Englande, having power and auctorytie to take and receyve the same, according to the laudable usages and customes of the saide Cities boroughes and townes and everye of them, shall stande and remaine of lyke force strengthe and effecte to all intent^e and purposes as they or any of them weare before the making of the saide Acte in the saide xxxijth yere of our saide Sovereigne Lorde; Any thing in the same Acte conteyned to the contrarye in any wyse notwithstanding.

Doubts as to Recoveries, &c. in London, &c. whereupon Femes Covert are examined;

Such Recoveries, Deeds enrolled, and Releases, acknowledged in London, &c. declared as valid as before the said Stat. 32 H. VIII.

¹ The following two Provisoes are annexed to the Original A^ct in two separate Schedules.

² then O.

³ xxxiiijth O.

⁴ xxxijth O.

⁵ to St. 32 H. VIII c. 28.

⁶ Fynes levied by the Husbaund and Wife, wherunto the said Wiff be partie & privy, only except. St. 32 Hen. VIII. c. 28. § 6.

CHAPTER XXIII.

AN ACTE for the due execucon of proclamacons.

WHERE in the Parliament holden at Westm̄ the xxvijth daie of Aprile in the xxxjth yere of the Kinges moste gracious Reigne that now is, and theyre contynued till the xxviiith daie of June then next ensuing, it was enacted amonges other thinges, by the Kinges Majestie with thassent of the Lord^e s^puall and temporall and the Commons in the saide Parliament assembled and by thauctorytie of the same Parliament, that the King for the tyme being, with thadvise of his honorable Counsaill whose names be menconed in the same Acte or with thadvise of the more parte [therof,'] might set foorth at all tymes by thauctorytie of the same Acte his Proclamacons, undre suche Penalties and Peynes and of suche sorte as to his Hieghnes and his saide honorable Counsaill or the more parte of them shoulde seme necessa^re and requisite, and that the same shoulde be obeyed ob^served and kept as though they weare made by Acte of Parliament for the tyme in them lymited, ooneles the King dispence with them or any of them undre his Great Seall: And it was thenne further enacted by thauctorytie aforesaide, that if any pson or psones of what estate degree or condicon soever he or they be, whiche at any tyme from thensforthe did wilfullye offende and breake or obstinately not ob^serve and keape any suche Proclamacon or any Article theria conteyned, whiche shoulde procede from the Kinges Majestie by thadvise of his Counsaill as is aforesaide, that [than¹] all and everye suche Offendour or offendoures being therof, within oone haulf yere next after theyre or his Offence committed accused and therof within eightene monethes next after the same convicted, by confession or lafull wnesse [or²] profes before tharchebisshopp of Caunterburie Metropolitane, the Chauncello^r of Englande the Lorde Treasurer of Englande the President of the Kinges moste honorable Counsaill the Lorde Privie Seall the great Chamberlaine of Englande the Lorde Admirall the Lorde Stewarde or graunde Maister the Lorde Chamberlaine of the Kinges most honorable Householde, twoo other Bisshoppes being of the Kinges Counsaill suche as his Grace shall appointe for the same, the Secreta^ry the Treasurer and Comptroller of the Kinges moste honorable Householde the Maister of the [Horses⁴] the twoo Chief [Justices⁵] and the Maister of the Rolles for the tyme being the Chauncello^r of Thaugmentacons the Chauncello^r of the Duchie the Chief Barone of Theschequer the twoo generall Surveyoures the Chauncello^r of Theschequier the Undre Treasurer of the same the Treasurer of the Kinges Chambre for the tyme being, in the Sterre Chambre at Westm̄ or elsewhere, or at the leaste before the haulf of the nombre afore rehearsed, of the whiche noombre the Lorde Chauncello^r the Lorde Treasurer the Lorde President of the Kinges most honorable Counsaill the Lorde Privie Seall the Chamberlaine of Englande the Lorde Admirall the twoo Chief Judges for the tyme being or twoo of them shalbe twoo, shall lose and paie suche Penalties forfaitures or soomes of money to be levied of his or theyre Land^e tenement^e good^e and catalls to the Kinges use, and also suffer suche imprisonment of his bodie as shoulde be expressed mencioned and declared in any suche Proclamacon or Proclamacons, whiche suche Offendour or Offendoures shall offende and breake or not ob^serve and keape contrarie to the saide Acte as is aforesaide: As by the same Acte more at large it maie and dothe appeare: Sithens the making of whiche saide Acte the Kinges Hieghnes, with the advise of his saide Counsaill, and according to the tenour and purporte of the same Acte, hathe for the Wealthe profite and commoditie of this his Realme caused divers good and [godlie⁶] Proclamacons to bee made, whiche divers evill disposed psones have wilfullie and obstinatelie broken and not ob^served and kepte, and therupon divers and soondrie Informacons have been given and had for the Kinge againste the same Offendoures before the saide honourable Counsaill menconed in the saide Acte, according to the teno^r and effecte of the same Acte; and the same Informacons after Issue joyned and witnesses published, have taken no effecte ende or pfecte determynacon within the tyme lymited by the same Acte, for and in defaulte that there hathe not been pnt so manye of the Kinges saide moste honorable Counsaill as be lymited and appointed by the same Acte; and so therebye Offendoures have been and be lyke hereafter to be unpunished, to the greate encouraging of all suche lyke Offendoures: Wherefore be it [ordeyned and enacted⁷] by the King our Sovereigne Lorde with thassent of the Lord^e s^puall and tempall and the Commons in this pnt Parliament assembled and by thauctorytie of the same, that all and everye Judgement sentence or decree, hereafter to be had taken made or given againste anye pson or psones, in or upon any Informacon sute or plainte concerning any Offence or Offences doone or comytted, or hereafter to be doone or comytted, againste the teno^r purporte or effecte of any suche Proclamacon or Proclamacons heretofore set foorth had made and proclaimed, or hereafter to be set foorth had made and proclaimed, according to the true intent and meaning of the saide former Acte, shall or maie be gyven had and made by the saide Counsaill or any nombre of them, so there be thenne pnt the full nombre of nyne psones of the saide Counsaill, wherof the Lorde Chauncello^r the Lorde Treasurer the Lorde President of the Kinges most honorable Counsaill, the Lorde Privie Seall the Chamberlaine of Englande the Lorde Admiral the twoo Chief Judges for the tyme being, or twoo of them at the leaste shalbe twoo; And that the same Judgement sentence or decree, so had made or given as is aforesaide, shall by thauctorytie aforesaide be and stande good and available in the Lawe, and of lyke force and effecte in all and everye thing and thinges conteyned or menconed in the saide former Acte, to all Intent^e construccons and purposes, as if the same Judgement or Decree weare given or made by the noombre of the saide Counsaill appointed in the saide former Acte; Any Clause sentence article or matier in the same former Acte conteyned, to the contrarye hereof notwithstanding: This Acte to endure during the Kinges Majesties lief, whiche our Lorde long pre^serve.

Recital of Stat. 31 H. VIII. c. 8. for enforcing Proclamations of the King and his Council;

and punishing Offenders, on Conviction before the Council or one Half of the Members thereof named in the Act;

Proclamations issued, but Offenders not punishable, for Default of the Number of the Council present;

Judgment may be given against Offenders by the Council, Nine being present; and the Lord Chancellor, Lord Treasurer, or Two Chief Justices, &c. being Two.

Continuance of Act, the King's Life.

¹ of them O. ² Judges O.

³ then O. ⁶ goodly O.

³ & O.

⁴ Horse St. 31 H. VIII. c. 8. § 4.

⁷ now enacted and ordeyned O.

CHAPTER XXIV.

AN ACTE for thassuraunce of certaine landes to John Hynde Sergeant at Lawe.

The Manor of Burlewes or Shire-Manor of the County of Cambridge, with 200 Acres of Land, &c. of the yearly Value of £10, applicable to the Payment of the Wages of the Knights of the said Shire in Parliament, in Discharge of the County ;
To secure the Continuance of such Application, at the Prayer of all the Gentlemen of the said County,

the said Manor, &c. assured to Serjeant Hynde and his Heirs, on Payment of £10. per Annum to the Persons incorporated by this Act.

II.
Knights of the said Shire, and the Sheriff for the Time being, incorporated by the Name of Wardens of the Wages, &c. and empowered to receive and apply the said £10. per Ann. accordingly.

III.
Remedy for the said Rent if in Arrear, by Action, or by Distress and Re-entry.

WHERE certaine persones weare infeoffed of and in the manour of Burlewes, otherwyse called the Shyre Manour of the Countie of Cambridge, lying and being in Maddingley in the saide Countie, and of and in two hundred acres of lande, oone hundred acres of medowe oone hundred acres of pasture with thappurten'nces in Maddingley aforesaide in the same Countie, being in thole of the yerelie value of tenne pound^e and so letten to ferme at this daie, to thuse and intent that the proffites therof shoulde yerelie be receyved and taken for and towardes the paiment of the fees and wages of the Knightes of the same Countie of Cambridge being chosen for the parliament within the same Countie, at suche tyme and tymes as it shoulde please the Kinges moste Royall Majestie his heyres or successoures to call his or theyre high courte of parliament ; wherby thinhabitaunt^e within the same Countie of Cambridge heretofore have been clerelie discharged for and concerning the paiment of the Knights wages for the parliament ; And for the sure and more pfecte continuaunce therof, (¹) that the yerelie value of the same manour and other the premisses, maie be from hensforthe converted to the same use and purpose, and allso to thintent that it maie be pfectelie knowne what psones hereafter shalbe tenⁿte of the premisses and chardged to aunswer and paie the saide yerelie ferme or rent of tenne pound^e yerelie for the same, and what psones shall lykewyse receyve the saide rent to thuses and intent^e aforesaide ; All the gentlemen of the saide Countie of Cambridge, aswell for themselves as for thole inhabytaunt^e of the same Countie, moste humblie desyre the Kinges moste excellent Hieghnes that it maie be enacted by his most Royall Majestie with thassent of the Lordes s^puall and temporall and the Commons in this pⁿt parliament assembled and by auctorytie of the same, that John Hynde oone of the Kinges f^ggeantes at lawe and his heyres shall from hensforthe have holde and enjoye to him his heyres and assignes for ever to thonelic and propre use of the saide John Hynde & his heyres, the saide manour land^e tenement^e and all other the premisses before rehearsed and everye pcell of the same, undre the condic^ons folowing, that is to saie ; that the saide John Hynde his heyres and assignes forever shall yelde and paie yerelie for the same premisses, [and ²] at the feaste of Saincte Michael tharchaugell tenne pound^e sterling, to suche psones and theyre successoures as shalbe by this pⁿt Acte incorporated and enhabled to receyve the same.

AND also that it maie be further enacted by thauctorytie aforesaide, that Edwarde Northe Knight, Shirief of the saide Shire and Thomas Rudstone Esquier, Knight^e of the saide shyre of Cambridge for this pⁿt parliament, shalbe oone bodie incorporate, and that they and theyre successoures, Knightes of the saide Countie of Cambridge for the tyme being, and the Shirief of the saide Countie also for the tyme being, shall by this pⁿt Acte be incorporated by the name of Wardeynes of the Fees and Wages of the Knightes of the Shyre of Cambridge, chosen for the parliament, and shall have [prerpetuall ³] succession forever in the same, and shall impleade and be impleaded by the saide name ; whiche Knight^e of the shyre for the tyme being, and after the parliam^t dissolved as long as they shalbe lyving, untill other Knight^e of the saide shyre shalbe chosen for the parliament next ensuing, shall have and pceyve the saide yerelie rent of tenne poundes, and convert the same to theyre owne propre uses, by equall por^ons toward^e the maintenⁿce of theyre chardges ; And whan any oone of the saide Knight^e of and for the saide shyre chosen shall die, [than ⁴] the survivour immediatelie from tyme to tyme shall have and pceyve the saide yerelie rent of tenne poundes to his owne sole and propre use, untill the tyme that newe Knightes of the saide shyre shalbe elected for the parliament, who immediatelie after theyre elec^oon shall have and pceyve the saide yerelie Rent of tenne poundes ; And if bothe the saide Knight^e of the saide shyre shall happen to die [than ⁴] the Shirief of the saide shyre yerelie for the tyme being shall have and pceyve the saide yerelie rent of tenne poundes to his owne oonelic use, and so to continew unto the tyme that other Knight^e of the saide shyre shalbe chosen for the parliament thenne next folowing as is aforesaide, and so to continewe after the saide rate forever.

AND also be it enacted by thauctorytie aforesaide, that if it shall fortune the saide yerelie rent of tenne pounce or any parte therof to be behynde unpaide (if any of the Wardens aforesaide or any of theyre s^vntes or assignes demaunde the same in the name or names of any of the saide Wardens, at any tyme after the saide daie of paiment expired as is aforesaide,) thenne it shalbe lawfull to and for the saide Wardens to recover the saide rent by acc^oon of debte at the commen lawe against the Owners fermoures tenⁿtes and occupiers of the same or any of them, or els at theyre pleasures to distreyne for the saide yerelie rent of tenne pound^e and the arrearages of the same, in the saide manour and all other manoures meases land^e tenement^e and other hereditament^e whatsoever of the saide John Hynde his heyres and assignes in Maddingley aforesaide, whiche saide Manoures land^e and tenⁿte shalbe allwaies chardgeable to the distresse of the saide Wardens for the tyme being for none paiment of the saide yerelie rent and the arrearages of the same ; And that it shalbe lefull for them the same distresses with them to retaine, unto the tyme that the saide yerelie rent of tenne poundes together with the arrearages of the same, unto the saide Wardens for the tyme being as theyre tournes shall coome to have the proffites of the same, shalbe well and truelie contented and paide ; And if it shall fortune the saide yerelie rent of tenne pound^e or any parte therof to be unpaide by the space of three monethes next after the daie of paiment therof as aforesaide, than it shalbe lefull to and for the saide Wardens for the tyme being theyre f^vunt^e and assignes or any of them, in to the saide Manour land^e & tenement^e in Maddingley aforesaide by whatsoever name or names the same be knowne or called, to entre and the same and the proffites therof contynuallye to retaine to theyre owne sole propre uses, unto the tyme that the saide yerelie rent together with tharrarages therof (if any shalbe) unto the saide Wardens shalbe well and truelie contented and paide by the saide John Hynde his heyres and assignes or oone of them as aforesaide ; and so frome tyme to tyme when any

¹ and O.² O. omits.³ ppetuall O.⁴ then

suche chaunce shall happen, without any vexacōn sute or trouble of the ten'nt^e fermoures owners or occupiers of the same, the saide Wardens shall entre and have and enjoye the saide manour of Burlewas land^e and tenement^e aforesaide as is afore declared; Any thing in this pnt Acte conteyned to the contrarye hereof in any wise notwithstanding.

AND further that it maie be enacted by thauctorytie aforesaide, that if it shall hapen that the saide Manoures landes and tenement^e or any parte therof to coome to the Kinges handes his heyres or successoures, by wardeshippe prymer seasonē eschete or otherwyse, that notwithstanding the saide Rent shalbe yerelie paide unto the saide Wardynes for the tyme being to the uses and intent^e aforesaide and by the auctorytie of this pnt Acte all Receyvoures bailieff^e and other Mynisters to the King^e Hieghnes his heyres and successoures and everye of them, shall have sufficient warraunte to paie the saide Rent as aforesaide, and to be allowed of the paiement of the same by vertue of this pnt Acte, without any other warraunte frome the King^e Hieghnes to be made for the same.

PROVIDED allwaies and be it further enacted by thauctorytie aforesaide, that if hereafter it shall happen that the saide Manour of Burlewas and the Land^e and Tenement^e aforesaide with thapp^rn^onces or any parte therof to be recovered by fainte pleader reddi^cōn or other fraude or covyne, thenne it shalbe lafull to and for the saide Wardens and everye of them, all tymes hereafter, into the saide Manour landes and tenement^e so recovered by Covyne to reentre, and the same to have and enjoye to them and theyre successoures for ever: Any thing in this pnt Acte conteyned to the contrarye hereof in any wise notwithstanding.

SAVING to everye psonē and psones bodies politicque and corporate theyre heyres and successoures, and the heyres and successoures of everye of them, other thenne the saide psones and theyre heyres that nowē be and hereafter shalbe seased or in possession of the saide Manour of Burlewas Land^e and Tenement^e and other the premisses with thappur^rn^onces to thuses and intent^e aforesaide, toward^e the paiement of the Fees wages and other chardges of the saide Knight^e of the saide Shire of Cambridge, and Shirieff^e of the saide Countie for the tyme being as afore is rehersed, all suche Tytle possession right interest accōn and condi^cōn as they of any of them hathe in and to the same or in or to any parte therof, as fullye and hollye as if this pnt Acte had never been hadde or made; any thing conteyned in this pnt Acte to the contrarye hereof in any wise notwithstanding.

AND be it further enacted by thauctorytie aforesaide, that in considera^cōn of the Premisses, the Countie of Cambridge and thinhabytaunt^e of the same, shall hereafter forever be dischargd of all suche soomes of money as heretofore have been accustomed to be levied and paide for the fees of the Knight^e of the Parliament of the saide Countie.

IV.
In case the said Manor should come into the King's Hands, the said Rent shall continue to be paid.

V.
In case of any fraudulent Recovery of the said Manor, the said Wardens may enter and hold the same for ever.

VI.
General Saving of Titles.

VII.
County discharged of such Wages.

CHAPTER XXV.

AN ACTE for thedifica^cōn of a Windemyll and a Conduct at the Kinges Majesties Town of Poole.

(1)

IN moste humble wise shewen unto your most excellent Hieghnes, youre poore dailie Oratoures and true and faithfull Subject^e the Maire burgesses and inhabitaunt^e of youre Towne and Porte of Poole in youre Countie of Dorset; That where youre saide Oratoures and theyre predecessoures, burgesses and inhabitytaunt^e of youre saide Towne and Porte, allwaies heretofore tyme out of mynde have been compelled and driven, of verye necessitie, to carye and recarye all maner theyre Corne provided for the sustenta^cōn of theyre poore Householdes, unto certayne Mylles being foure myles distaunte at thē leaste frome youre saide Towne and Porte, to grinde, to the greate losse trouble and unquietnes of your saide Orato^rs: For reamedie wherof and for the more ease quietnes and commoditie of youre saide Oratoures, and the more and better safegarde of youre saide Towne and Porte, Be it enacted ordeyned and established by youre Hieghnes with thassent of the Lordes s^puall and temporall and the Commons in this youre pnt hieghē Courte of Parliament assembled and by thauctorytie of the same, that it shalbe lawfull to youre saide Oratoures and to theyre Successoures, at theyre libertie and pleasure, to erect make frame and set upp, at in and upon youre waste grounde and cōmon within the saide Towne called Baiter, in a place there moste requisite and convenient, at theyre propre costes and chardges, oone good and sufficient Windemill to serve the saide Towne and Porte and the Burgesses and Inhabitytaunt^e of the same, and to take and have oone hundred fote of assise square of the saide waste grounde for a convenient hill to be made to sett oone Windemyll upon: And also lyke libertie and lisen^ce to set oone Conduicte heade at a certaine place called Totnam within the Kinges waste grounde without the saide Towne of Poole, taking and having sixtene fote of Assise square of the same grounde for the scitua^cōn of the same conduicte heade, for the conveying of fresshe water for the serving of the same Towne, and to have also lyke free libertie to digge and drawe in by throughe and upon all places and waies therunto moste meate and convenient with free course and recourse into and frome the same at all tymes hereafter for ever; yelding and paying therfore yerelie unto youre Hieghnes youre heyres and successoures oone pepercorne if it be asked, for all other exac^cōns f^rvices and demaund^e: And youre saide Oratoures shall according to theyre most bounden dueties contynuallye praie to God for the prosperous prefva^cōn of youre moste noble and royall Majestie long in felicitie to reigne and endure.

No Corn Mill within Four Miles of the Town and Port of Poole:

The Mayor, &c. empowered to erect a Windmill on the King's Waste called Baiter;

and a Conduit on his Waste at Totnam;

paying yearly a Pepper-Corn Rent.

¹ To the King o^r Sovereigne Lord:

CHAPTER XXVI.

AN ACTE for certaine Ordinaunces in the Kinges Majesties Domynion and Principalltie of Wales.

Laws to be established in Wales, viz.

Wales divided into Twelve Counties, Eight ancient, and Four under Stat. 27 H. VIII. c. 26.

II. Bounds of the Hundreds, ascertained by Commission, confirmed.

III. President and Council continued.

IV. Great Sessions shall be held in each County, Twice a Year; By Justices for Chester;

North Wales;

Radnor, &c.;

Caermarthen, &c.

to be appointed by the King's Letters Patent.

V. Such Justices empowered to hold all Pleas of the Crown, and Assizes, &c. and to enquire of Treasons, Felonies, &c. and to administer Justice according to the Laws of England.

OUR Sovereigne Lorde the Kinges Majestie of his tendre zeale and affection, that he beareth towards his loving and obedient subject^e of his Dominion Principalltie and Countrey of Wales, for good rule and ordere to be from henceforthe kepte and mainteyned within the same, wherby his saide subject^e may growe and ryse to more wealthe and prosperytie, hath devysed and made divers soondrye good and necessarye ordin^{nces}, which his Ma^{ty} of his moste habundaunte goodnes, at the humble sute (¹) of his saide subject^e of Wales, is pleased and contented to be enacted by thassent of the Lordes s^{pa}ull and temporall, and the Cōmons in this p^{nt} Parliament assembled, and by thauthorytie of the same, in maner and forme, as hereafter ensueth. First that his Graces said Dominion Principalltie and Countrey of Wales be from henceforthe divided into twelve Shires, of the whiche eight have been Shyres of long and auncient time, that is to saie: the Shyres of Glamorgon Carmarthin Pembroke Cardigan Flinte Caernarvan Anglesey and Meryoneth, and foure of the saide twelve Shyres be newlie made and ordeyned to be Shyres, by an Act made at the Parliament holden at Westmth, the xxvijth yere of our saide Sovereigne Lord^e moste noble reigne, that is to saie, the Shyres of Radnor Brecknoke Mountgomerye and Denbighe, over and besydes the Shyre of Monmoth, and divers other Domynions Lordeshippes and Manoures unyted and annexed to the Shyres of Salopp Hereforde and Gloucestre, as by the saide late Acte more plainllie appeareth.

ITEM, That the lymita^{cons} of the Hundred^e, of late made within the saide Shyres by vertue of his Graces Commission directed out of his Heighnes Courte of Chauncerye and againe returned into the same, shall stande in full strengthe force and effecte according to the saide lymita^{con}, except suche of the same as sithe that tyme have been altered or [chaunced¹] by vertue of any Acte or Actes of Parliament alreadye made, or that shalbe altered or changed by any Acte or Actes in this present Session to be made.

ITEM, That there shalbe and remaine a President and Counsaill in the saide Dominion and Principalltie of Wales and the Marches of the same, with all Officers Clerk^e and Incident^e to the same, in maner and forme as hath heretofore been used and accustomed; whiche President and Counsaill shall have power and auctorytie to here and determyne by theyre wisdoomes and discrea^{cons} such causes and matiers as be or hereafter shalbe assigned to them by the Kings Ma^{ty}, as heretofore hath been accustomed and used.

ITEM, That there shalbe holden and kepte Sessions twyse in everye yere in everye of the saide Shyres in the saide Domynion and Principalltie of Wales: that is to saie, in the Shyres of Glamorgan Brecknoke Radnor Carmarthin Pembroke Cardigan Mountgomerye Denbigh Flinte Caernarvan Merioneth and Anglesey, the whiche Sessions shall be called the King^e Greate Sessions in Wales. Item, that the Justice of Chester for the tyme being shall holde and keape Sessions twyse in every yere in the Shyres of Denbigh Flint and Mountgomerye, and have nothing but his olde fee of an hundreth poundes yeerlie for the same. Item, that the Justice of Northwales shall in lykewyse holde and kepe Sessions twyse everye yere in everye of the said Shires of Caernarvan Meryoneth and Anglesey, and shall have yerelie of the King^e Majestie a yerelie fee of fiftie pound^e for the same. Item, that one person learned in the Lawes of this Realme of Englande, by the King^e Majestie to be named and appointed, shall be Justice of the Shyres of Radnor Brecknok and Glamorgan, and shall in lykewyse holde and keape Sessions twyse in everye yere in everye of the same Shyres, and shall have yerelie of the King^e Majestie fiftie poundes for his fee. Item, that oone other p^{son}e learned in the Lawes of this Realme, (²) shalbe Justice of the Shyres of Caermarthin Pembrok and Cardigan and shall in lykewyse holde and keape Sessions twyse in everye yere in every of the same Shyres, and shall also have yerelie of the King^e Ma^{ty} fiftie pound^e for his fee. Item, the saide p^{son}es or justices, and everye of them nowe being or that hereafter shalbe, shall have severall tres patent^e and commissions for theyre offices under the King^e greate Seale of Englande, to be exercysed by themselves or theyre sufficient deputies, according to the purposes and intent^e in theyre ordin^{nces} sp^{efi}ed: Provided alwaies, that theyre Commissions to them alreadye graunted under the saide greate Seale, shall stande in force and effecte according to the teno^r of the same, ooneles it shall please the King^e Majestie hereafter to alter or change them or anye of them; this present article last before expressed in any wyse notwithstanding.

ITEM, That everye of the saide Justices, within the lymites of their Commission and auctoryties to them appointed as is aforesaide, shall holde all maner of Plees of the Crowne at and in the saide Sessions, in as lardge and ample maner as the King^e Chief Justice of Englande and other the Justices of the King^e Benche there, or anye of them, maie doo in theyre places or elsewhere within the Realme of Englande; And also to holde Plees of Assises, and all other Plees and Actions reall p^{son}all and mixt, in as large and ample maner as the King^e Chief Justice of the Common Place in Englande, and other Justices of the same Place or any of them maie doe in the Realme of Englande; Item, that everye of the saide Justices of Wales shall have power and auctorytie to enquire of all treasons murthers felonies ryotes routes unlawfull assemblees extor^{cons} embraceries maintenances reteynoures concelement^e contempt^e and all other offences and evill dedes of what natures names or qualities soever theye bee, doone committed or perpetrated within the lymites of theyre commissions and auctoryties, againste the forme of the common lawe of the Realme of Englande, or of any Statutes of the same, and to here and determyne the premisses and ev^{ry} of them; and generallye to mynistr^e cōmon justice to all and singler the King^e subject^e, within the lymites of theyre commissions and auctoryties, according to the Lawes Statutes and Custumes of the Realme of Englande, and according to this p^{nt} Ordin^{nce}.

¹ and petition O.² changed O.³ to be appointed as is aforesaid O.

ITEM, That everye of the saide Sessions shalbe kepte and contynued by the space of sixe daies in everye of the saide Shyres at eyther of the saide tymes, as is and hathe been used within the saide three Shyres of North Wales; and that the saide Justices shall cause open Proclamaçõs to be made in the Shyre Townes, what tyme and place they purpose to keape theyre saide Sessions, fiftene daies at the leaste before they keape the same; to thintent the King^e Subject^e maie have knowledge therof. Item that daies shalbe given in all Plees plaintes proces and adjournment^e from daie to daie and Sessions to Sessions, by the discreaçon of the saide Justices, within the lymites of their auctoryties, for the good and spedye mynistraçõn of Justice, to all and singler the King^e Subject^e as is or hathe been in North Wales.

VI.
Each Session shall continue Six Days; Notice of holding thereof; Days in Court, &c. there.

ITEM, That oone originall Seall devysed by the King^e Highnes for Justice to be mynistred in the saide three Shyres of North Wales, that is to saie the Shyres of Meryoneth Caernarvan and Anglesey, shall be and remaine in the chardge keaping and custodie of the Chambrelaine of North Wales: And that oone other originall Seall, devised by the King^e [Hieghnes,¹] for mynistraçõn of Justice to be used in the saide three Shyres of Carmarthin Pembroke and Cardigan, shalbe and remaine in the chardge and keaping of the Chambrelaine of South Wales: And that lykewyse oone other originall Seall devised by the King^e Ma^{te} for mynistraçõn of Justice to be used in the saide three Shyres of Breknok Radnor and Glamorgan, shalbe and remaine in the chardge and custodie of the Stewarde and Chamberlaine of Breknok: And that also one other originall Seale devised by the King^e Ma^{te} for mynistraçõn of Justice to be mynistred within the saide Shyres of Denbighe and Mountgomerye, shalbe and remaine in the chardge keaping and custodie of the Stewarde and Chamberlaine of Denbighe: And that the originall Seall of Chester shalbe and stande for the originall Seale of Flinte, for Justice to be mynistred in the saide Shyre of Flinte, and shalbe and remaine in the chardge keaping and custodie of the Chambrelaine of Chestre.

VII.
Four Original Seals shall remain in the Custody of the several Chamberlains, &c. of North Wales, South Wales, &c.

Seal of Chester shall serve for Flintshire.

ITEM, That the sayde Steward^e and Chambrelaines, shall seall with the saide Seales, that is to saie, everie oone of them shall seall with the Seall to his chardge cõmitted, all manner of originall writtes and proces returnable before the saide Justices, at the Sessions to be holden in everye of the saide Shyres, in maner and forme as is aforesaide, and shall severallye accompte and aunswer the King^e Ma^{te} for the proffites of the same Seall; and that none of the saide Steward^e Chambrelaines or Chauncelloures, having the chardge and keaping of the saide Seales shall, by occasion therof or by colour of any of theyre offices, compell or cause any pson or psones inhabyted within any of the saide twelve Shyres, to appeare before them selves or theyre deputies, ne shall have power or aucthorytie to heare or determyne any Plees of the Crowne nor other causes or matiers of Justice otherwyse thenne in this ordin^{nce} is lymited and expressed, But shall have the chardge and keaping of the saide Seales, to seall all suche originall writt^e and proces as shalbe returnable before the said Justices in theyre saide Sessions as is before spẽified and as hereafter shalbe declared, whiche writtes and proces shall be used made sealed and returned in maner and forme as hathe been used before the Justice in North Wales. Item, that all suche psones as now be or hereafter shalbe the King^e Highnes Steward^e Chamberlaines or Chancelloures within any of the saide twelve Shyres, whiche by reasone of theyre saide offices, have chardge for the Receipte collection or accompte of and for the King^e Rent^e revenues fermes or proffites to be due to his Majestie within the saide Domynion of Wales, maie directe proces undre the saide Seall, being in theyre chardge and custodie within the lymittes of theyre auctoryties oonelic againste Bailieff^e reves fermoures and other mynisters accomptaunte, to appeare before themselves to aunswer to and for any the King^e Revenues fermes rent^e or proffites, and for none other causes, nor againste any other pson or psones in lyke maner and forme, as they have been accustomed in that case to doo.

VIII.
Chamberlains, &c. shall seal all original Writs and Process; but shall not summon any Person nor hold any Plea, &c. before them;

Except as to Bailiffs, &c. accountant under them.

ITEM, That all Steward^es of any Lordeshipp^s or Manoures in Wales, shall and maye keape and holde suche Letes lawdaies and courte barones, as apperteyneth and belongeth to the Lordeshipp^s and Manoures wherof they be Steward^e, and to hold Plees by plainte under the soome of fourtie shilling^e in everye suche Courte baron, and have and enjoye all other auctoryties commodities and proffites as Steward^e of Leetes lawdaies and courte barones in Englande cõmonlie have and been used to have by reasone of the saide offices and none other; any Lawe usage or custome in the saide Domynion of Wales heretofore had to the contrarye hereof notwithstanding.

IX.
Stewards of Manors may hold Courts there.

ITEM, Provyded allwaies and be it enacted, That the saide Steward^e nor any of them, nor the Shirief of the saide Counties of Wales, shall have any power or auctorytie to enquire of any maner Felonie in any suche Leete Lawdaie or Tourne, within the saide Domynion to be holden; And that from henseforthe no Lete nor Lawdaie be kepte by the Stewarde or other officer, of any Lordeshipp or Manour in the saide Domynion of Wales, but in suche Lordeshipp^s and places where it was accustomed to be kepte, before the making of the Acte of Parliament concerning Wales made in the xxvjth yere of our saide Sovereigne Lordes reigne; so alwaies the place where suche Courte shalbe kept, be meate and convenient for that purpose.

X.
Such Stewards, nor Sheriffs shall not enquire of Felony; No Courts to be kept for Manors, except used before St. 26 H.VIII. c. 6.

ITEM, That all Maires Baylieff^e and Heade officers of corporate Townes in Wales, maie holde Plees, and determyne Actions, and doo everye other thing concerning cõmon justice, according to theyre lawfull graunt^e, and lawdable customes of suche Townes, so allwaies they folowe the course trade and fashion of the lawes and customes of the Realme of Englande, and not of any Walshe lawes or customes; And that in everye of the saide Townes they maie trye all issues joyned or hereafter to be joyned in any accõn psonall, by sixe men according as heretofore in divers places of the saide Countrey it hathe been used; any thing conteyned in this Acte to the contrarye notwithstanding.

XI.
Offices of Corporate Towns may hold Pleas and determine Actions according to the Laws of England; Juries of Six.

PROVIDED allwaies and be it enacted by thautorytie aforesaide, That for as muche as there be divers and many [smale²] Boroughes and Townes corporate within the saide Domynion of Wales, wherof manye have theyre commencement by graunt^e made from the Lordes Marchers and soome by other meanes: Our saide Sovereigne Lorde shall from

XII.

¹ Majestie O.

² small O.

The King may, within Seven Years, dissolve Corporations erected by Lords-Marchers, and make others by Patent.

hensforthe by vertue of this Acte, have full power and auctoryty by his tres patent^e to be enrolled in his Graces hiegh Courte of Chauncerye, at any tyme within seven yeres hereafter next ensuing to thend of this þat Parliament, to repel adnichilate and dissolve suche and as manye of the saide Boroughes and Townes corporate, and all Liberties and Customes of the same as to his Highnes shalbe thought expedient, to thintent his Ma^{ty} at his Graces pleasure, maie newlie erect ordeyne and make suche and as manye other Boroughes and Townes corporate within the saide Domynion, being more apte and convenient for that purpose, and endue them with suche Liberties and Franchesies as to his moste excellent wisdomme shalbe thought necessarye for the wealthe of the saide Countrey.

XIII.
Patentee Officers may retain their annual Fees.

ITEM, The King^e Majestie is pleased and contented of his moste gracious goodnes, that suche as have patent^e of any office of Stewardshipps Chamberlainshipps Chancellourshipps or Justiceshipps within the saide Domynion of Wales, for terme of theyre lyves, shall have and enjoye theyre certaine ordinarye and annuall fees of moneye used and accustomed to be paide and borne by the King^e Hieghnes by vertue of any theyre tres patent^e during theyre interest therin, but in no wyse to take or claime any casuall fees, claymed by colour of theyre offices contrarye to this þnt Ordin^{nce}; any custome in Wales or any thing in this Acte to the contrarye notwithstanding.

XIV.
Four Judicial Seals to be in the Custody of the severall Justices for sealing all Bills and Processes before them;

ITEM, over and besydes the saide originall seales, there shalbe foure judiciaill Seales, devysed by the King^e Majestie, wherof oone shall remaine with the Justice of Chestre which is appoynted by this Acte to be Justice of the Shyres of Flinte Denbigh and Mountgomerye to be used within the saide Shyres, to seale all judiciaill pces and billes, that shalbe sued before the saide Justice in the Sessions to be holden within the same Shires; And that oone other of the saide judiciaill seales shall lykewyse remaine and bee in the chardge and custodie of the saide Justice of North Wales; And that the thirde of the saide Seales shalbe and remaine in the custodie and chardge of the Justice of the three Shyres of Glamorgan Breknok and Radnor; And the fourthe of the saide Seales shall remaine in the chardge and custodie of the Justice of the saide three Shyres of Pembroke Carmarthen and Cardigan; and the saide Justices shall seale with the saide judiciaill Seales, that is to saie everye of them with the Seale comitted to his chardge and custodie, as well all billes as all other judiciaill proces that shalbe sued before them in the saide Sessions, upon any originall Billes or Writtes; and all other proces that shalbe awarded from any of the saide Justices, shalbe sealed with the saide judiciaill Seale. Item, that everye of the saide Justices shall accompte and aunswer to the King^e Ma^{ty} for the proffites of the saide Seale, being in his chardge and custodie, in maner and forme as hereafter shalbe declared. Item, that the teste of everye bill and judiciaill proces that shall passe undre the saide judiciaill Seall, shalbe undre the name of suche of the saide Justices from whome suche bill or judiciaill processe shall passe, in lyke maner and forme as is used in the Common Place in Englande.

the Profits thereof to be accounted for;
Teste of Process.

XV.
Actions real and mixed, &c. shall be sued under the Original Seals. (See § VII.)

Personal Actions, of 40s. or above, either by Original or by Bill.
Personal Actions under 40s. by Bill;
All Proceedings by Bill shall be under the Judicial Seals.
Fees for sealing Original Writs, Bills, &c.

In Actions Personal of or above 40s.

under 40s.

Writs of Scire facias, &c.

Exemplifications.

XVI.
Recoveries, Fines, &c. shall be taken before the Justices, and shall be of like force as in the Court of C. P. in Englande.

ITEM, That all Actions real and myxte, atteyntes conspiracies assises and Quare impedit, appeles of murther and felonye, and all Actions grounded upon any Statutes, shalbe sued by originall writtes, to be opteyned and sealed with the saide originall Seall, returnable before the saide Justices [at '] theyre Sessions within the lymites of theyre auctoryties, in maner and forme as is afore menconed. Item, that all maner of psonal Actions, as Debte detinue trespasse accompte and suche lyke, amounting to the soome of fourtie shilling^e or above, shalbe sued by writtes originall to be opteyned and sealed as is aforesaide, or by billes, at the pleasure of the partie suing the same, before the saide Justices within the lymites of theyre auctoryties, as is used in North Wales: And that all psonall Actions undre the soome of fourtie shilling^e, that is to saie, Debte trespasse detynue accompte and suche lyke, shall and maie be sued before any of the saide Justices in the saide Sessions by bill as it is used in North Wales: And that everye originall bill concerning Actions psonalls shalbe sealed with the King^e judiciaill Seall, being in the custodie of the saide Justice before whome suche psonall Actions by bill shalbe brought and commenced. And that suche fees shalbe paide for the wryting and sealing of suche originall writtes and billes as hereafter shalbe expressed, that is to saie; for the sealing of everye originall writte to be sued in and upon any causes aforesaide, and for everye bill to be pursued in actions psonall wherof the debte and damage amounteth to the soome of fourtie shilling^e or above, the parties pursuing the same shall paie for the Seall of everye suche writte or bill sixe pence, and for everye judiciaill processe to be sued upon any suche originall writte or bill, the parties pursuing suche judiciaill processe, shall paie for the sealing therof seven pens, whereof the King^e Ma^{ty} shall have sixe pence, and the Justice sealing suche judiciaill proces shall have oone penye: Item, that everye bill in psonal Action, wherof the Debte duetie or damage amounteth not to fourtie shillings, and all maner judiciaill proces to be sued upon the same, shall also be sealed with the King^e saide judiciaill Seall, and the parties pursuing the same shall paie, for the Seall of everye suche bill and judiciaill proces therupon to be sued, three pence, wherof the King^e Ma^{ty} to have twoo pence, and the Justice sealing suche proces to have a penye. Item, that all writtes of Scire fa^ç and writtes of good abering or for the peax, or wryttes of Supsedeas upon the same, and all other proces to be sued from the saide Justices, upon any recorde or suggestion admitted by any of the saide Justices within the lymites of theyre auctoryties, shall also be sealed with the saide judiciaill seal; And that the parties pursuing the same, shall paie for the seall of everye suche writte and processe seven pence, wherof the King^e Hieghnes shall have sixe pence and the Justice by whome such processe shalbe sealed a penye. And that everye Exemplifica^çon upon any recorde before anye of the saide Justices, shall be sealed with the King^e judiciaill seale; and the parties pursuing the same, shall paie for the seall therof twentye pence, wherof the King^e saide Highnes shall have sixtene pence, and the Justices sealing the same foure pence.

ITEM, That Recoveries and Fynes of recorde and warrant^e of attorney for the same, shall and maie be taken before everye of the saide Justices, of land^e tenement^e and hereditament^e within his auctorytie, by force of his generall commission, without any writ of Dedimus potestatem to bee sued for the same, in lyke maner and forme as is used to be taken before the King^e Chief Justice of his Comon Place in Englande. Item, that all Fynes hereafter to be levied

before any of the saide Justices, with proclamacon made the same Sessions that the saide fyne shalbe ingrossed and in twoo other great Sessions thenne next to be holden within the same countrey, shalbe of the same force and strengthe to all purposes as fines levied with proclamacons be of, that be levied before the Justices of the Common Place in Englande. Item that everye pson suing writtes of Entree in the Post or writtes of coven'nte, or any other writtes for any Recoverye to be hadde by assente of parties or otherwyse, or for any Fine to be levied, shall paie such fynes to the Kinge use for the same; as well fines pro licentia concordandi as all other maner of fynes as is used in the Kinge Chancerye or ells where in any of the Kinge Court of Englande; whiche fynes shalbe paide to suche psones as shall seall the originall Writtes for that purpose and that they shall accompte for the same in lyke fourme as they shall doo for the proffites of the said originall seall as is aforesaide. Item, that the Kinge Silver, upon everye fyne to be levied, shalbe paide as is used in the Common Place in Englande, that is to saie, twoo shillinge; which Kinge Silver shalbe paide to the Justice afore whome such fyne shalbe levied, wherof the Kinge Highnes shall have twentie pence, and the Prenotarie entring the same shall have twoo pence, and the Justice afore whome such fyne shalbe levied, other twoo pence; and that the same Justice shall accompte for the Kinge parte therof, lyke as he shall for the proffites of the Kinge judiciall (1) committed to his chardge, in maner and forme as is aforesaide.

Fines to the King pro licentia concordandi, &c.

King's Silver.

ITEM, There shall be foure Prenotaries for the making of all judiciall proces, and for the entring of all Ples proces and matiers of Recorde in the Sessions to be holden before the saide Justices, wherof oone of the saide Prenotaries shall attende upon the saide Justice appointed for the three Shyres [in 2] North Wales, and oone other shall attende upon the Justice assigned for the three Shyres of Flint Denbighe and Mountgomerye, and the thirde shall attende upon the Justice assigned for the three Shyres of Caermerthin Cardigan and Pembroke, and the fourth of the saide Prenotaries shall attende upon the Justice assigned for the three Shyres of Glamorgan Brecknocke and Radnor; and these foure Prenotaries, as often as theyre offices shalbe voyde, shalbe named and appointed by the Kinge Hieghnes, by his Ma^{tie} lres patent under his Greate Seall of Englande. And where oone John Arnolde Gentleman, hathe thoffice of Prenotarie and Clerkeshipp of the Crowne, by the Kinge Hieghnes lres patent, within the saide three Shyres of North Wales, and that oone John Brekenhed hathe thoffice of the Prenotarie and Clerkeshipp of the Crowne, by the Kinge lres patent within the saide Shyre of Flint, and that lykewyse oone John Lennerd hathe thoffice of (3) Prenotarie and Clerkeshipp of the Crowne, by the Kinge lres patent within all the residue of the said Domyinion of Wales; The Kinge Ma^{tie} is pleased and contented, that the saide three Prenotaries shall have use and enjoye theyre saide Offices, according to theffecte of the saide lres patent to them therof made, doing their duties and attendaunce by themselves or theyre sufficient deputies at everye of the saide Sessions, to be kepte within the Shyres wherunto they be so appointed.

XVII. Four Prenotaries to be attendant on the several Justices, shall be appointed by the King's Letters Patent:

Proviso for existing Prenotaries.

ITEM, There shalbe a Marshall and a Cryer in everye of the saide Circuites and Lymites allotted to the saide Justices whiche shalbe named by the saide Justices within the lymites of theyre auctoryties and commission, in lyke maner and forme as Justices of Assise doo in Englande; and the saide officers shall attende upon the saide Justices in theyre Circuites, in theyre owne propre psones and not by theyre deputies: And that the Marshall shall have upon everye Judgement and everye Fyne foure pence, and the Cryer a peny, and uppon the acyqtalles of Felones and of them that shalbe delivered by proclamacon or delivered out of comon Maynpryse before anye of the saide Justices, the Marshall shall have foure pence and the Cryer a peny.

XVIII. Marshall and Crier shall be appointed by the Justices:

Their Fees.

ITEM, That everye of the said Prenotaryes within the lymites of theyre offices shall take suche fees as hereafter shalbe expressed, that is to saie; for the wryting of Ples and engrossing of Writtes of Entre in the Poste, Writtes of Right, Quod ei deforceat, or any other Writtes pursued by thassent of the parties, fyve shillinge; And if it be with a duple Voucher, thenne sixe shillinge and eight pence and for the exemplificacon therof twoo shillinge; and for thingrossing of Fynes, to have for everye Fyne three shillinge and foure pence, and if it be with proclamacon thenne foure shillinge. Item for everye bill of debte detynue trespas and all other actions psonalles sued before the saide Justices in theyre circuytes under the soome of fourtie shillinge, the Prenotaryes shall have for the first bill four pence, for the second bill four pence, and the therde bill four pence, and for the Entree of every declaracon plee in barre replicacon and rejoynder in and upon everye suche actions, so that he doo enroll the same in pchement, foure pence; and for every Venire faç, tales, fias corpora et disti, [for everye of them sixe pence, and for the judgement eight pence,4] and for evy warraunte of Attorneye in everye such action as well for the plaintiffes as for the defendaunte foure pence. Item, in all actions of detynue trespas and all other actions psonall, wherin the duetie debte or damage amounteth to the soome of fourtie shillinge or above, whiche shalbe sued by billes before the saide Justices, the Prenotarye shall have for the firste bill foure pence for the seconde bill foure pence for the thirde bill foure pence, and for everye of the declaracon the aunswere replicacon and rejoyndre if they be enrolled in parchement eight pence, and for the Venire faç, (5) fias corpora et disti, for everye of them sixe pence, and for the judgement eight pence, and for the warraunte of Attorneye foure pence, and for everye Writ of execution upon the judgemente in suche bills sixe pence. Item in originall Writtes sued upon everye action psonall returnable before the saide Justices, the Prenotaryes shall have for everye Iterum suu sixe pence, for everye distresse in trespasse sixe pence, and for the declaracon eight pence, for the aunswer replicacon and rejoyndre for everye of them if they be enrolled and engrossed as is aforesaide twelve pence; For the Venire faç, Tales, Habeas corpora, et Disti, for everye of them sixe pence, and the Prenotaryes to have for the entree of the judgemente in everye suche acccon twelve pence, And for everye Writ of execucon sued upon the same sixe pence; For the exemplificacon of everye recorde in any of the saide acccons twoo shillinge, for everye warraunte of Attorneye foure pence; In all acccons reall and mixte assises Quare impedit appeles of felonye murther or mayme, the Prenotarye to have for the declaracon or plainte twoo shillinge, and for the plee in barre replicacon rejoyndre surrejoyndre for everye of them if they be

XIX. Fees of the Prenotaries.

1 Scale O. 2 of O. 3 the O. 4 in the same actions foure pens, and for the judgement foure pens, and for every Writ of Execucion in everie such Action sex pens, O. 5 tales O.

enrolled as is aforesaide xij d. and for the writing of everye Venire faç, Tales, Habeas corpora, et Distr upon the same, for everye of them sixe pence, and for the entre of the judgement in everye of the saide accõns and appeles, twoo shillinge; And for the wryting of the Writtes of execuõn made upon everye of the saide accõns appeles and assises twelve pence; And for Writtes of Graund Cape and Petie Cape and Writtes of View Writtes upon Voucher and all other Writtes in everye such accõn or accõns, twelve pence; And for everye warraunte of Attorneye for the defendaut or for the demaundaunt or plaintiffes in everye such accõn reall assise appele and Quare impedit foure pence, and for the essoynes in everye suche accõn foure pence, and for the adjournement twoo pence; and for the bayle of everye pson of felonye twelve pence, and for the bayle for trespasse sixepence, and for the apparaunce and bayling of cõmon maynepryse twoo pence. Item, for wryting [Writtes of] the Peax and good abering graunted by any of the saide Justices in theyre Sessions, sixe pence, and for the entring of everye Recognisaunce to be had and taken before the saide Justices, for everye cause or causes other thenne before is expressed twelve pence, and if it be with condiõn thenne twoo shillinge; And upon everye acquitall and deliveraunce of Felones or Murtherers by verdite or by allowaunce of pardone, the Prenotaries to have twoo shillinge; And if it be upon Indytement certified from the Justices of the Peax afore the Justices in the Greate Sessions, the Clercke of the Peax to have also twelve pence; And upon the deliveraunce of any suspecte of Felonie or Murther by Proclamaõn the saide Prenotarie to have twelve pence.

XX.
The King shall have all Fines, &c. to be estreated by the Prenotaries.

ITEM, That the Kinge Ma^{te} shall have all fynes issues amerçiamente and all forfaictures of recognisaunces loste or forfaicte before anye of the saide Justices in the Session aforesaide; and that the said Prenotaries, within the lymites of theyre offices, shall yerely extrete the same into theschequier appointed for that lymit, to thintent that proces from thence maie be awarded to the Shirieffe to levie the same to the Kinge use as apperteyneth, whiche Shirieffe shall yerelie make theyre accompt before the Kinge Auditoures therunto to be assigned and appointed.

XXI.
Justices of Peax and Custos Rotulorum shall be appointed by the Chancellour of England;

ITEM, Over and besides the saide President and Counsaill and Justices, there shalbe Justices of Peaxe and Quorum, and also oone Custos Rotulorum in everye of the said twelve Shyres; Item, that the saide Justices of Peax Justices of Quorum and Custos Rotulorum in the saide Shyres, shalbe named and appointed by the Chauncellour of Englande by Commission undre the Kinge grete Seal of Englande, by thadvyse of the President Counsaill and Justices aforesaide or three of them, of the whiche the said President to be oone from tyme to tyme, as the case shall require.

Not exceeding Eight Justices in each Shire besides the President, &c.

Item, that there shall not excede the nombre of eight Justices of Peax in any of the saide Shyres, over and besides the President Counsaill and Justices aforesaide and the Kinge Attorneye and Solicitour, whiche President Counsaill Justice and the Kinge Atto'ney and Solicitour shalbe put in everye Commission of Peax in everye of the said twelve Shyres.

Qualification of Justices;

Item, that such psones as shalbe named to be Justices of Peaxe within everye of the saide Shyres, shalbe of good name and fame, and after they be assigned by Commission, maie use and exercise thoffice of the Justice of Peax, albeit they maie not dispende twentie ponde nor be learned in the lawes of the Lande, without any losse damage or penalties for insufficiencie of their Landes; And that everye of the saide Justices of Peax before they shall execute theyre Commission, shall take theyre Othes before the Chauncellour of Englande, or elle before the saide President, or one of the saide Justices in Wales, by vertue of the Kings Writte of Dedimus potestatem, or before any other pson to be lymitted by the Lorde Chauncellour of Englande for that purpose, the content of whiche Othe shalbe after the forme as Justices of Peax in Englande use to make.

They shall hold Sessions Quarterly, as in England;

Item, that the said Justices of Peax, or twoo of them at the leaste, wherof oone to be of the Quorum, shall and maie keape theyre Sessions within the lymites of theyre Commissions foure times in the yere, and at other tymes upon urgent causes, as Justices of Peaxe in Englande use to doo, and shall have like power and auctoritie in all thinge and fees of the Kinge Ma^{te} for the tyme of theyre sitting, as well for themselves as for theyre Clerke, and shalbe bounde to use and doo theyre offices in like maner as is used in Englande. Item, that no Justices of Peax Clerke of the Peax nor other Clerke of any Justice of Peax in Wales, shall take for the wryting of any warraunte of the Peax or good abearing above sixe pence, and for entring of pleges or borrowes to paie the Kinge fyne upon any indytement nyne pence, and if it be with protestaõn thenne to take twelve pence, and for a Supsedeas not above eight pence, and for a Recognisaunce twelve pence: And that all the saide Justices of Peax shall certifie all Recognisaunces taken before any of them for the peax or good abearing into theyre Sessions nexte to be holden after the taking therof; and Recognisaunce taken before any of them for suspicions of any maner of felonye shalbe certified before the Justices of the greate Sessions nexte to be holden after the taking therof, without concelement deteyning or imbeseling of the same, upon suche penalties and daungers as be therfore ordeigned and establisshed.

Fees of Justices, Clerk of Peace, &c.;

Item, that all fynes and amerçiamente before the saide Justices of Peax loste and hereafter to be loste, shalbe taxed and afferred by twoo Justices of the Peax at the leaste wherof oone to be of the Quorum; And that all suche fynes and amerçiamente shalbe set truelie and duellie according to the quantitie of the offences, without parcialitie or affection. Item, that the said fynes and amerçiamente, and also all issues loste before the saide Justices of Peax, and all forfaictures of Recognisaunces and other forfaictures before the same Justices, shalbe yerelie extreated by the Clerke of the Peax into the Eschequier appointed for that lymit; to thintent that processe from thence maie be awarded for the levying of the same forfaictures and soomes of moneye to the Kinge use to the Shirief of everye Countye as shall appteigne, who shall make therof theyre accompt before suche Auditoures as therunto shalbe assigned, so that the Kinge Majestie maie therof be truelie and duellie answered and satisfied; whiche Auditoures shall make due allowaunce to the same Shirieffe for the fees of the Justices and Clerke of the Peaxe upon theyre saide accompt as is used in the Realme of Englande.

Certificates of Recognizances taken by them.

Affering of Fines.

Estreating and levying Fines and Forfeitures.

Allowance to Sheriffs of Justices' Fees, &c.

XXII.
Sheriffs shall be appointed yearly in every Shire;

ITEM, That there shalbe Shirieffe in everye of the saide Shyres yerelie appointed by the Kinge Ma^{te}, and that none of the said Shirieffe shall have theyre saide office of Shiriefewike any longer time than is used by the Lawes and Statutes of Englande; And for the yerelie nomynaõn of the sayde Shirief, the saide Lorde President Counsaile and Justices of

Wales, or three of them at the leaste, wherof the saide President to be oone, shall yerelie nomynate three substanciall psones in everye of the saide twelve Shyres to bee Shirief^e of the same, and shall certifie theyre names to the Lordes of the King^e moste honorable Counsaill attending [attending¹] upon his Graces psones, Crastino animaz, to thintent the King^e Ma^{te} being therof advertised maie appointe one of them in everye of the saide Shyres to be Shirief for that yere at his moste gracious will and pleasure, lyke as his Highnes doth for his Realme of Englande; And therupon the saide Shirief^e shall have their Patent^e and Commissions undre the greate Seall of Englande as Shirief^e of Englande have, and shall make and take Oathes and knowledges of Recognisaunces before the President and Justices or oone of them, by vertue of the King^e Writte of Dedimus potestatem to be directed for the same, for the due execu^on of theyre offices and for theyre juste and true accompt^e before the Kinges Audito^r or Auditoures assigned for Wales. Item, that everye of the saide Shirief^e shall have full power and auctorytie within the lymites of theyre Shiriefwick, to do and use theyre offices, as Shirief^e in Englande, and shall accomplishe and execute without any favour drede or corrup^on all maner of Writtes Proces Judgement^e and Execu^ons, and all maner comon Justice appteyning to theyre offices of Shirief^e, and all lawfull comaundement^e and precept^e of the saide President Counsaill and Justices of Wales, and also of the Justices of the Peax Eschetoures and Crowners and everie of them, in all thing^e appteyning to theyre officers and auctoryties. Item, that the saide Shirief^e shall doo and be bounde to doo all and everye other thing and thing^e for the mynistrac^on of Justice and for the confva^on of the King^e Peax, and the apprehension and represse of treatoures murtherers theves fellones and other offendoures, as Shirief^e of Englande doe use and be bounde to doe within the the Realme of Englande. Item, that the saide Shirief^e shall yerelie accompte before suche the King^e Audito^r or Auditoures as shalbe assigned and appointed by the King^e Ma^{te} for his saide Domynion of Wales, And that everye of the saide Shirief^e shall have yerelie for his fee Five Pound^e.

by the King, on Nomination of Three Persons by the President and Council.

Their Patents, Oaths, &c.

Their Authority and Duty as in England;

Their yearly Account and Fee.

ITEM, That all Mayres shirief^e steward^e bailief^e and other mynisters and officers of Justice of everye Countie lordeshipp towne and place within the saide Domynion of Wales, and all and singre the King^e Subject^e of the same, shalbe alwaies obedient attendaunte and assisting the said President counsaill and justices of Wales and everye of them, and shall obeye the King^e commaundement^e and proces from them or any of them directed, and all the lawfull and reasonable precept^e of the saide President counsaill and justices and everye of them; and also shalbe obedient to all the saide Justices of Peax shirief^e and eschetoures, within the Lymites of theyre saide autoryties, aswell for comon administrac^on and due execu^on of Justice, as in all other thing^e apperteigning to theyre dueties and offices.

XXIII. All Officers and Persons shall obeye the President and Council, &c.

ITEM, That Eschetoures shalbe named in everye of the saide Shyres, by the Lorde Treasurer of Englande, by thadvise of the saide President counsaile and justices or three of them at the leaste, wherof the saide President to be oone; whiche Eschetoures shall make and take theyre othes, and knowledge theyre recognysaunces, before the saide President or oone of the saide Justices by vertue of the King^e Writte of Dedimus potestatem to be directed for the same, for the due execu^on of theyre offices, and for theyre true accompte to be made before the King^e Audito^r or Auditoures to bee assigned for the same; whiche othe and recognisaunce shalbe agreeable to the othe and recognisaunce used for the Eschetoures in Englande: And the Eschetoures shall yerelie have their patent^e and comissions under the Greate Seall of Englande, and shall have power and auctorytie to exercyse theyre offices, in like maner and forme as Eschetoures in Englande, and shalbe bounde to all Lawes and Statutes of Englande. Item, that all suche psones as shalbe appointed to the saide offices shall and maie exercyse theyr offices if they maie dispende yerelie fyve poundes of Freholde; any Statutes of Englande to the contrarye therof notwithstanding: And that everye of the said Eschetos shall make theyre accompt^e yerelie before such Auditour or Auditoures as shalbe assigned by the King^e M^{aj}estie to here and determyne his Highnes accompte for his Revenues and Proffites of the saide Domynion of Wales.

XXIV. Escheatours in every Shire shall be named by the Lord Treasurer, &c. with like Powers as in England.

Their Qualification.

Their yearly Account.

ITEM, There shall be two Crowners to be elected in everye of the saide twelve Shyres as is used in Englande, by vertue of the King^e Writte De Coronatore eligendo, to be awarded out of the King^e Chauncerye of Englande, and that the saide Crowners shall have lyke power and auctoritie to doo and exercise theyre offices, and have like fees as is lymited by the Lawes and Statutes of Englande: Provided allwaies that the Writ De Coronatore eligendo, to chuse the Crowners within the saide Countie of Flinte, shalbe directed out of theschequier of Chester.

XXV. Two Coroners in every Shire, shall be elected, with like Powers as in England.

ITEM, That the said Justices of the Peax or two of them at the leaste, wherof oone of them to be of the Quorum, shall appointe and name in everye Hundred within the lymites of theyre Commission, two substanciall Gentlemen or Yeomen to be chief Constables of the Hundred wherin they inhabyte, whiche two Constables of every Hundred shall have especiall regarde to the cons'va^on of the King^e peax; and shall and maie doo and use theyre offices in all and singre thing^e as is used by the Highe Constables of the Hundred^e in Englande, and shalbe bound to all thing^e as High Constables of the Hundred^e in Englande be bound to doo. Item, that everye of the saide Shirief^e shall have a Gayle for prysoners within soome convenient place of the Castles of the Shyre Townes where he is Shirief, or in such other convenient place as by the said President Counsaile and Justices, or three of them, wherof the saide President to be oone, shalbe appointed; any Pattent or Graunte hertofore made to any psones or psones, of the Constableship or keaping of any of the said Castells in any wyse notwithstanding; and that the Shirief shall make the Bailieff^e of the Hundred^e, and they to attende upon the Justices in everye of theyre Courtes and Sessions.

XXVI. Two Chief Constables of each Hundred shall be appointed by Justices of the Peace;

Sheriffs shall provide Gaols;

and make Bailiffs of Hundreds.

PROVIDED allwaies, that the Constables of the King^e Castells within everye of the saide Shyre Townes of Wales, shall [not be²] chardged with the Gayles, and of all the Prisoners that shalbe commytted to their warde, lyke as they have heretofore been, unto such tyme convenient places for that purpose be assigned to the saide Shirief.

XXVII. Proviso for the Constables of the King's Castles.

¹ Erroneous Repetition on the Roll.—O. omits.

² Written in the Original Act on an Erasure, and the Word 'bc' interlined.

XXVIII.
County-Courts, and
Hundred-Courts;

Trial there and in
Manor Courts by
Wager of Law or
Verdict of Six Men;
Sheriff's Tourns;

Fines in such Courts
to the King;

Estreats whereof
shall be afferred by
Justices of Assize.

Sheriff may
award Execution.

XXIX.
Sheriffs Fees for
executing Writs
and Processes.

XXX.
Sheriffs may bail
suspected Persons;

Their Fees thereon;

On Writs of
false Judgment.

XXXI.
Fees may be
regulated by the
President, Council,
and Justices.

XXXII.
No Fines allowed
for Murder or
Felony.

ITEM, The saide Shirief^e shall keape theyre Counties monethlie, and theyre Hundred Courtes for Pleees undre fortie shilling^e as is used in Englande, and shall take for the entring of plaintes proces pleees and judgement^e in the saide Shyre Courtes and Hundred^e suche small fees as is used to be taken in Shyres and Hundred^e in Englande, and not above. Item, that all maner of tryals before them in theyre saide Courtes, or before any Stewardest in Courte Barones, shalbe by wager of lawe, or verdicte of sixe men at the pleasure of the partie plaintiefe or defendaunte that [pledeth¹] the plee: and that everye of the saide Shirief^e shall keape and holde theyre Tournes yerelie after Easter and Michaelmas, as they have beene used in Englande. Item the King^e Highnes shall have all maner of Fynes issues amerciamen^t and forfaictures, loste or forfaicted in any of the said Counties hundred^e court^e and tournes, to his owne use, and the Shirief to accompte for the same accordnglie. Item, that the Extreates of the said Tournes Counties and Hundred^e shalbe viewed, and the Fines issues and amerciamen^t afferred by the saide Justices of Assises of that Circuyte, before the levyeng of the same Amerciamen^t or other forfaictures; And that no Shirief or any of his officers presume to gather or levie any suche Amerciamen^t or other forfaicture before the said Extreate be so afferred, upon paine to forfaicte to the King^e use fourtie shilling^e; and that the Shirief upon everye Judgement hadde before him in his Countie or Hundred Courte in any Plainte under fourtie shilling^e, shall and maie awarde a Capias ad satisfaciendum, to arrest the partie condempned, or ells a Fieri fa^c at the libertie of the partie pursuante.

Item, that all Billes sued before the said Justices in personall accōns wherof the Debte duetie or damage is under fourtie shilling^e, the Shirief shall have for the returne of everye Bill twoo pence, and everye Venire fa^c, Tales, Habeas corpora, et Dist^r, twoo pence; and for Writes of execu^cōn upon the judgement of any such Bill twelve pence. Item, in Billes sued before the saide Justices in actions psonalles above the soome of fourtie shilling^e, the Shirief shall have for the retourne of everye suche Bill foure pence, and for the retourne of everye Venire fa^c, Habeas corpora, Dist^r, et Tales, foure pence, and for everye Writt of execu^cōn, two shilling^e; And in all psonall actions sued by originall Writtes returnable before the saide Justices, the Shirief shall have for everye Iterum s.ūm, dist^r, et Alias dist^r, foure pence, and for everye Venire fa^c, Habeas corpora, Dist^r, et Tales, sixe pence; And for everye Writ of execu^cōn to be executed upon the Judgement in suche Actions, twoo shilling^e; for the serving of everye Writ of Elegit sixe shilling^e and eight pence; And in all reall Actions or myxt pursued before the saide Justices by originall Writ for returne of everye original, two shilling^e, And for the returne of everye other Writt and judiciall Proces depending upon the same before judgement twoo shilling^e, and for everye Writt of execu^cōn after judgement upon everye original in actions reall or myxt, two shilling^e; and for the fving of everye Writ of Habere [fac²] seisinam, sixe shilling^e eight pence. Item, for attachment^e upon Capias or other proces, sued before the saide Justices by originall or judiciall Writ, if he returne Cepi corpus, twoo shilling^e, and for a Reddit se upon an exigent of Felonie in appele of Murther or Mayme, or upon any Indictament of Felonye or Murther, twoo shilling^e, and upon a Reddit se upon an exigent of Debte trespasse detynue and all other accōns personalls twelve pence, and for the making of Reple^g twelve pence, and withernam upon the same twelve pence; For the turne of every Writ of appele or Murther felonie or maim twelve pence, and upon all other proces growen upon the same, as Venire fa^c, Tales, Habeas corpora, et Dist^r, twelve pence; And in everye accōn taken before the Shirief^e by Justices for the [sum³] therof foure pence, and for everye other pces therupon [therupon⁴] foure pence; and for everye prysoner delivered by acqy^tall, or by proclama^cōn for any maner of Felonie twelve pence.

ITEM, That everye Shirief within the lymites of his auctoritie, maie and shall put suche psones undre cōmon mainpryse, as they have reasonable cause of suspecte, according to the saide Acte made for Wales, bynding suche as they shall so put to common maynpryse, with twoo sufficient suerties with them by recognisance to appere before the saide Justices within the lymites of theyre auctorities at the next greate Sessions to be holden next after the taking of suche band^e, and shall certifie the names of them that be bounde, before the saide Justices at the saide Sessions accordnglie, without concelment therof, at theyre pleasure. Item, that everye psonne that the Shirief taketh to cōmon maynepryse, to appere before the saide Justices as is aforesaide, shall paie for his maynepryse twoo pence, and not above; And the saide Shirief to put no man to common maynpryse, but suche as be suspecte and as shalbe returned by them before the saide Justices at theyre Scssions as is aforesaide. And allso the saide Shirief shall have for the returne of a Writ of false judgement out of a base Courte before the saide Justices twoo shilling^e; And that the saide Shirief shall take no manner of fee for the returne of any of the saide Writtes of execution afore expressed, oonelesse he returne the same executed.

ITEM, That in all and everye such Writtes originall or judiciall or other Proces Pleees or Writing^e whiche be not expressed in this ordnⁿce, the fees therof aswell for the seales as wryting shalbe rated by the saide President Counsaill and Justices, or three of them wherof the saide President to be oone, by theyre discrea^cōns from tyme to tyme as the case shall require; And that they shall have full power and auctorytie from tyme to tyme to assesse and appointe what fee the saide Shirief^e Eschetoures and theyre Mynisters Prenotaries and theyre Clerk^e and other Mynisters of Justice in the saide Shyres shall have take and receyve of the King^e subject^e for any maner Writtes Plainctes Pleees Proces Returnes or any other matier or thing concerning or belonging to the execution of theyre offices and roumes, and to augment or diminishe any fee or fees above declared as shalbe thought by theyr discrea^cōns to be convenient and mete for the common wealthe of the King^e subject^e of those parties of Wales; any thing conteyned in this Acte to the contrarye therof notwithstanding.

ITEM, That from hensforthe no maner of psonne or psones for Murther or Felony, shallbe put to his fyne, but suffre according to the Lawes of the Realme of Englande, excepte it please the King^e Ma^t to pardone him or them. And if the saide Justices see cause of pittie or other considera^cōn they may reprie the prysoner till they have advertised the King^e Ma^t of the matur.

¹ pledeth O.

² fa^c O.

³ sum³ O.

⁴ An erroneous Repetition on the Roll.—O. omits.

ITEM, That the Acte made in the Parliament holden in the xxvjth yere of the moste royall Reigne of the Kinge Ma^{ty}, concerninge among other thinge Inquisiçions and Trialls of countrefaying wassing clipping and mynissing of the Kinge Coyne, [murtherers¹] felones and accessaries to the same, perpetrated or doone within Wales, to be had made and determynd in the next Shyre or Countie within Englande adjoyning where the Kinge Writ runneth, and everye article therin conteyned shall stande in his full strengthe and force, according to the tenour and effect of the same; any thing in this saide ordinaunce or any other Acte cause or matier heretofore hadde or made to the contrarie therof notwithstanding: And albeit the same Acte as yet was never put in execuçion for any of the saide offences heretofore doone or commytted within any of the saide three Shyres of North Wales, that is to saie, the Counties of Anglesey Carnarvan and Meryoneth, Be it now declared and enacted by thauthorytie aforesaide, that the saide Acte and everye Article therin conteyned, shall from henseforthe take effecte and be executed in all pointes for and concerning any of the saide offences perpetrated and doone or that hereafter shalbe perpetrated or doone within the saide Countie of Meryoneth, to be enquired of heard and determynd within the Countie of Salopp, in like maner and forme as commonlye is and hath beene used for any of the same or lyke offences committed or doone within any other Countie or place of South Wales; any matier or cause heretofore rysen or growne to the contrarye therof notwithstanding. Item, that the Towne or Hamlet of Abbertannadde and all the grounde and the soyle within the same, whiche afore this tyme hath been taken reputed and used as pcell of the said Countie of Meryoneth, shall from the feaste of Easter next coming by vertue of this Acte be united annexed and made pcell of the saide Countie of Salopp, and so from thenseforthe to be reputed taken and used for ever, and not to be of any other Shyre or Countie of Wales; And that the same Towne or Hamlet and all the grounde and soyle within the same Towne or Hamlet, be from and after the saide feaste accepted and taken as parte and pcell of the Hundred of Oswestre; and that thinhabytaunte² therof from the saide feaste shalbe attendaunte and doo every thing and thinges, with thinhabytaunte² of the said Hundred of Oswestre, as the same inhabytaunte² doo or bee bounde to doo; any Lawes or Customes to the contrarye thereof notwithstanding.

ITEM, In case any foreyne plee or voucher be hereafter pleaded or made before anye of the saide Justices of Wales betwene partie and partie, tryable in any other Shyre within Wales than where the same plee is pleaded or vowcher made, that thenne the saide Justices afore whome the same plee or vowcher is or shalbe pleaded or made, shall and maie sende the Kinge writ with a transcripce of the recorde mençoning the same foreyne matier of plee or voucher, undre the Seale to him committed, unto the Justice of the Countie where the same matier is or shalbe triable, commaunding the saide Justices by vertue of the saide writ to proceede to the tryall therof according to the Kinge Lawes and Statutes; whiche tryall so before him had he shall remaunde with the hole recorde unto the Justice before whome the same plee or vowcher was pleaded or made, who therupon shall procede to judgement as the case shall require. Item, in case the same foren plee voucher or other matier so pleded, be tryable within the Realme of Englande; that thanne in everye suche case, the Justice afore whome the same plee or voucher is or shalbe pleaded had or made, shall and maie procede to the triall therof as shall appteigne, within the same Shyre of Wales where the same plee voucher or matier was pleded, the saide foren plee voucher or any other thing or matier to the contrarye therof notwithstanding.

ITEM, That no maner of psone or psones from henseforthe without lawfull auctorytie shall make any rumours tumultes unlawfull assemblees or outcryes at any of the saide Courtes or Sessions, nor any outcryes or unlawfull assemblees in greate nombres at any other tyme or tymes, except it be for the apprehension or pursuing of murtherers or felons; upon paine of imprysonment and grevous fyne to be taxed and set upon them by the saide President and Counsaill or by the Justices or other officer before whome such [misdemeanour³] shall happen to be committed.

ITEM, That all manoures lande tenemente mesuages and other hereditamente, and all rightes and tytles to the same, in any of the saide Shyres of Wales, descended to any maner psone or psones sihe the feaste of the Nativitie of Saincte John Baptest in the xxxiiijth yeere of oure saide Sovereigne Lordes reigne, or that hereafter shall discende be taken enjoyed uscd and holden as Englishe Tenure to all intente according to the common lawes of this Realme of Englande, and not to be partable among heyres males after the custome of Gavelkinde, as heretoforein divers parties of Wales hath been used and accustomed; And that the same lawe from and after the saide feaste of Saincte John Baptest in the saide xxxiiijth yere, be used taken and exercysed in the saide Countie of Monmouth, and in all suche Lordshipps and other places as by vertue of the saide Acte made in the said xxvijth yere, or by any other Acte or Actes made or to be made, weere and shalbe annexed unyted and knyt to any of the Shyres of Salopp Herford Glouç or other Shyre: any lawes usages or custoomes heretofore had or used to the contrarye therof notwithstanding.

ITEM, That no Mortgages of lande tenemente or hereditamente made or had after the saide feaste of Saincte John Baptest, whiche was in the saide xxxiiijth yere of the reigne of our saide Sovereigne Lorde, or that hereafter shalbe had or made within any of the said Shyres or places, shalbe hereafter allowed or admitted, otherwyse thenne after the course of the common Lawes and Statutes of the Realme of Englande: any usage or custome heretofore had to the contrarye therof notwithstanding.

ITEM, It shalbe lawfull to all psones to alien sell or otherwyse put awaie theyre lande tenemente and hereditamente within the saide [Countie³] or Domynion of Wales, the Countie of Monmoth and other places annexed to any of the Shyres of Englande, from them and theyre heyres, to any psone or psones in fee simple or fee tayle for terme of life or for terme of yeres, after the maner and according as is used by the Lawes of the Realme of Englande: any Welshe lawe or custome heretofore used in the saide Countrey or Domynion of Wales to the contrarye notwithstanding. This Article to take effecte from and after the saide feaste of the Nativitie of Saincte John Baptest, whiche was in the saide xxxiiijth yere of our saide Sovereigne Lordes reigne.

XXXIII.
St. 26 H. VIII. c. 6.
§ 6. for Trial in
adjoining English
Counties, of certain
Offences done in
Wales, confirmed.

Offences committed
in Merioneth
shall be tried
in Shropshire.

Hamlet of
Abbertannadde
annexed to the
Hundred of
Oswestre in
Shropshire.

XXXIV.
Foreign Plea, &c.
if triable in Wales,
shall be tried in its
proper County;

if in England,
shall be tried
where pleaded.

XXXV.
Punishment of
Rumours, Tumults,
unlawful
Assemblies, &c.
Imprisonment
and Fine.

XXXVI.
All Lands in
Wales shall descend
according to the
common Law
of England;
[And see § L. XIV.]

Extended to
Monmouth and all
Lands annexed to
English Counties by
27 H. VIII. c. 26.

XXXVII.
Mortgages of
Lands in Wales
shall be subject to
English Law.

XXXVIII.
All Lands may
be aliened, as in
England.

¹ murthers O.

² misbehavio^r O.

³ Countrey O.

XXXIX.
Lands in Wales
bound by
Recognizances,
&c. in England.

ITEM, If any pson or psones, having land^e or tenement^e within the sayde Domynion of Wales, been or hereafter shalbe bounde within the Realme of Englande by obligacōn upon the Statute of the Staple or by recognisaunce, and paie not the debte as shall appteigne, that thenne upon Certificat therof made into the King^e Chauncerye of Englande by the Clerke of the Staple, or by any Justice of Recorde before whome such recognisaunce shalbe knowledged, Processe shalbe made to the Shirief^e of Wales out of the Chauncerye of Englande, after the forme as is used to be made upon Statutes and Recognisaunces by the course of the Lawes of Englande for due levyng and paying of the saide debte. Provyded allwaies and be it enacted by the auctorytie aforesaide, that for such recognisaunces as be or hereafter shalbe taken and knowledged before the King^e Justices of his Highnes Benche or Common Place in Englande, Proces shalbe hadde and pursued immediatlie out from the saide Justices as is used upon recognizances taken before the saide Justices by the common course of the lawes of Englande.

XL.
Writs, Process^s,
Trials, &c. used
in North Wales,
extended
throughout Wales.

ITEM, That all such Writtes Billes Playntes Pleees Proces Challenges and Tryalles shalbe used throughout all the shyres aforesaide before the saide Justices in theyre sessions as is used in Northwales, or as shalbe devysed by the saide President Counsaill and Justices or three of them, wherof the saide President to be oone, for the good mynistracōn of Justice to be had in everye of the saide Shyres.

XLI.
Translation by St.
33 H. VIII. c. 13.
of the Lordship
of Hope from
Denbigh to Flint ;

ITEM, Where the Lordeship of Hope with divers other Lordeshippis pishes townes and hamelett^e weere, by an Acte of Parliament made in the xxxiiijth yere of the Reigne of our saide Sovereigne Lorde, appointed and translated from the saide Countie of Denbigh to the Countie of Flinte, and by the same Acte weare made parte pcell and members of the same Countie of Flint ; afore whiche appointment or translaçōn divers indictament^e and presentment^e as well Felonye as other offences weere hadde and taken for the King^e Highnes before the Justice of the saide Countie of Denbigh in the greate Sessions there, and soome before the Justices of the Peax within the same Countie, for offences supposed to be doone within divers of the saide Lordeshippis so translated, and allso divers judgement^e given at suyte of parties, before the saide Justices and soome before the Shirref of the said Countie of Denbigh, for mattiers rysen and growen within the Procincte of the saide Lordeshippis or other places before the translaçōn of the same : It is nowe ordeyned and enacted, that all the saide indictament^e and presentment^e shalbe harde tryed and determyned within the said Countie of Denbigh, by psones as well of the said Lordeshipp or place where the saide offences weere doone or commytted as of other place or places within the saide Countie of Denbigh, in maner and forme as though the saide translaçōn had never been had ne made ; And also that the saide judgement^e as before gyven or had betwene partie and partie, before any Justice of Recorde or other officer within the saide Countie of Denbigh, for any matier or cause appearing by the Recorde of the same to bee growne and rysen within any of the saide Lordeshippis parishes townes or hamlett^e so translated, shall and maie be executed by the Shiref of the saide Countie of Denbigh within any of the same Lordeshippis or other place so translated ; the saide translaçōn or any other cause or matier to the contrary therof notwithstanding. Item, like lawe and order to be kepte and mynistred upon all other like translaçōns of any other Lordeshippis manoures townes parishes and other places within Wales had made or doone in this þnt Parliament, or any other afore or after ; The same translaçōns, or any other cause or matier to the contrarie therof notwithstanding.

Proviso for Trial
of Indictments, &c.
depending there,
and Execution of
Judgments given,
before such
Translation.

Proviso for
like Cases.

XLII.
Personal Actions
may be tried at
Petty Sessions.

ITEM, Where there shalbe divers and many Sutes taken before the saide Justices in Pleees psonall whiche (as it is thought) cannot be tryed before them in the tyme of the saide greate Sessions for brevytie of time ; Therefore and for the speedye triall of these matiers, thissues taken in the saide suites shall and maie be tryed at a petie Sessions before the Deputie Justices there as it is and hath bene used in the said three Shyres of North Wales ; excepte suche of the saide suites as by the discreaçōns of the saide Justices shalbe thought necessarye to be tryed before themselves within theyre Lymites ; and that there shall no sute be taken before any of the said Justices by bill undre the soome of twentye shilling^e.

No Suit by Bill
under 20s.

XLIII.
No Agreement
shall be made in
Cases of Murder
or Felony, without
Consent of the
President and
Council, &c.

ITEM, If any Murther or Felonye hereafter bee cōmitted or doone within Wales, that thenne the partie or parties to whome anye suche offence shall haþ to be cōmitted, shall in no wise take any ende or agreement with the offendoures in that behaulf, (') oonles the saide partie firste make the saide president and counsaill or oone of the saide Justices prively unto the same ; upon paine of imprysonement and grevous fine to bee set and judged at the discreaçōn of the saide President counsaill and justices or twoo of them, whereof the saide President to be oone ; the same peyne and penaltie to extende aswell to and againste such as shall labour move or procure anye suche ende or agreement made, although the same labour moçōn or procurement never take effecte to make anye ende or agreement, as againste him or them with whome suche ende or agreement shall be made, if the same happen to take effect.

XLIV.
Franchises of
Lordships in Wales,
being vested in the
King, and revived
by Statute
33 H. VIII. c. 20.
shall be exercised
only according
to Statute
27 H. VIII. c. 26.

ITEM, Where divers Lordeshippis Marchers as well in Wales as in the borders of the same, nowe being by Acte of Parliament annexed to divers Shyres of Englande, be lately comen to the King^e hand^e by suppression of houses by purchase or attaindoures, and nowe be under the surveyo^r of the Courte of Augmentaçōns, or of the King^e generall Surveyoures, the Liberties franchises and customes of all which Lordshippis be lately revyved by Acte of Parliament made in the xxxijth yere of his moste gracious Reigne ; Nevertheles his Majestie willeth and commaundeth that no other Liberties franchises or customes, shall from hensforthe be used claimed, or exercysed within the saide Lordshippis nor any other Lordshippis within Wales or the Countrie of Monmoth, whosoever be Lorde or Owner of the same, but onelie suche liberties franchises and customes as be given and commaunded to the Lord^e of the same Lordshippis by force and vertue of the saide Acte of Parliament made for Wales in the saide xxvijth yere of his Graces reigne, and not altered ne taken awaie by this ordinⁿce : the saide Acte made in the saide xxxijth yere or any other Acte graunte lawe or custome to the contrarye therof notwithstanding.

¹ nor w^t anie other in his name or behalf, O.

ITEM, That if any pson or psones, theyre auncestoures or they whose estate the same pson or psones have or hathe (') in peaceable possession of any land or tenement in Wales, by the space of fyve yeres without let interrupcion or lawfull claime, that thenne the same pson or psones shall still continewe theyre possession, untill suche tyme as it be lawfully recovered againste them by order of the King or by decree of the President and Counsaill there.

XLV. Peaceable Possession of Lands for Five Years a good prima facie Title.

ITEM, In actions psonalles taken and pursued before the saide Justices in Wales by originall writt or bill, if nyne of the Jurye be sworne to trie the issue betwene the partie plaintiff and the defendante and the residue of the saide Jurye make defaulte or be tryed out, thenne the Shirieff shall and maie immediatlie returne other names in the saide Jurie De circumstantibus, unto suche time there be twelve men sworne to trye thissue betwene them, as before the Justice of Northwales hathe been afore used and accustomed in suche cases.

XLVI. Juries de circumstantibus granted in Personal Actions.

ITEM, That if any goodes or catalles be stollen by any pson or psones and solde in any Faire or Merket within the saide Domyinion of Wales, that no suche sale shall change the propertie therof from the owner of the same, but that he maie lawfully cease take and have the same againe upon profe therof made, the said sale notwithstanding. Item, that no pson or psones bargaine or buy any maner of beast or other quicke cattell in any place within Wales out of the Market or Fayre, oonelesse hee canne bring forthe sufficient and credible witnes of the name of the pson what tyme and place he bought the same; upon paine and danger of such punishment and fyne as shalbe set upon him by the saide President and Counsaile or any of the said Justices in his circuyte for the saide offence, and as he wooll therfore aunswere at his further pill. Item, if any goodes or cattalles be stollen within the lymites of anye of the saide Shyres in Wales, that thenne upon suite therof hadde and made, the tracte shalbe folowed from Townshipp to Townshipp or Lordshipp to Lordshipp, according to the Lawes and Customes in that behaulf heretofore used in Wales, upon suche penaltie and daunger as heretofore hath been accustomed.

XLVII. Stolen Goods; No Sale in Market shall change the Property; Sale of Cattle out of Market;

Following of Stolen Goods.

ITEM, That everye pson that hathe any land or tenement in fee simple or fee taylor for terme of (') lief or for terme of any other mannes lief being freholde, shall and maie passe in all maner juries and tryalls as well in case of felonye or murther as in all actions reall psonall and myxte whatsoever they be, atteynt onle except; and also maie be impanelled and inquire of all concelement forcible entrees and other causes of inquiree for the King Majestie, albeit he maie not dispende fourtye shillings by yere; saving to everye man his lawfull chalenge for any other cause, according to the Lawes of this Realme of Englande. Item, that no Jurroure shall passe in atteyntee oonles he maie dispende fourtie shilling by the yere of estate of freholde.

XLVIII. Any Freeholder may pass in any Jury, except in Attaints.

Jurors in Attaint must have 40 s. Freehold per Ann.

ITEM, The tenaunt and resyaunt in Wales shall paie theyre Tallage at the change of theyre Lordes in suche places and after suche forme as hathe been heretofore accustomed in Wales.

XLIX. Tallage, upon Change of Lords.

ITEM, That all the King subject and resyaunt in Wales shall fynde at all Parliament hereafter to bee holden in Englande, Knyght for the Shyres, and Citizens and Burgesses for Cities and Townes, to be named and chosen by auctorytie of the King Writ undre the Greate Seall of Englande, according to thacte in that case provyded; and shalbe chardged and chargeable to all Subsidies and other chardges to be graunted by the Comons of any of the saide Parliament, and paie all other theyre Rent fermes customes and duties to the King Highnes, as they have been accustomed heretofore; fynes for redemptions of Sessions oonleie excepted, which the King Ma^{ty} of his most gracious goodnes and liberalitie, is contented and pleased to remyt at the humble sute of his saide loving Subject of his said Domyinion of Wales.

L. Subjects in Wales shall clef Members of Parliament according to Stat. 27 H.VIII. c. 26. § 22. and shall bear all Subsidies, &c.

Fines for Redemption of Sessions remitted.

ITEM, That the Towne of Haverforde weste shall after thend of this pnt Parliament for ever, fynde oone Burges for the saide Towne at everye Parliament after that tyme to be holden, and the chardges of the same Burges to be alwaies borne by the Mayre burgesses and inhabitaunt of the saide Towne and none other.

LI. One Burgess to be elected for Haverfordwest.

ITEM, That the King Majestie shall have all Fellones goodes and good of psones outlawed [waif^s] strais and all other forfaictures and eschetes whatsoever they be, answered therof by thandes of the Shirieff; Saving alwaies the right and interest of everye of his subject having lawfull tittle to the same.

LII. Goods of Felons, Waifs, Strays, &c. to the King.

ITEM, That all errors and judgement before any of the saide Justices at any tyme of the greate Sessions in Plees reales or myxt, shalbe redressed by Writ of errour to be sued out of the King Chauncerie of Englande returnable before the King Justice of his Bench in Englande, as other Writtes of Errour be in Englande: And that all Errors in Plees psonall shalbe reformed by Billes to be sued before the saide President and Counsaill of Wales, from tyme to tyme as the Partie greved wooll sue for the same. And if in case the judgement bee affirmed good in any of the saide Writtes of Errour or Billes, thenne there to make execucon and all other pces therupon as is used in the King Benche in Englande: And that the pursuaunt in everye such Writte of Errour or Bill doo paie lyke fees therfore as is used in Englande.

LIII. Writs of Error, in Actions real and mixed, to Court of King's Bench in England; In Actions Personal, to the President and Council in Wales.

ITEM, That no execucon of any judgement given or to be given in any base Courte, be stayed or differred by reasone of any Writ of false judgement; but that execution shall and maie be hadde and made at all tymes before the reversall of the saide judgement, the pursuyte of the saide Writ notwithstanding; And in case the saide judgement happen after to be reversed, thenne the partie pursuante to be restored to all that he hathe loste by the saide judgement according to the Lawes of the Realme [of Englande.]

LIV. Writ of false Judgment shall not stay Execution.

ITEM, That all Proces for urgent and weightie causes shalbe made and directed into Wales by the speciall commaundement of the Chauncellour of Englande for the time being, or any of the King Counsaill in Englande as heretofore hathe been used; any thing in this Acte to the contrarye therof notwithstanding.

LV. Process from England into Wales for weighty Causes.

¹ ben O.

² his O.

³ waifz O.

⁴ O. omits.

LVI.
Bewdley shall
be Part of
Worcestershire.

ITEM, That the Towne of Bewdeley, wiche is within the Parish of Ribbesforde in the Countie of Wigorn, and all the ground and soyle of the same Towne, shalbe from henseforth annexed and made pcell of the Countie of Wigorn, and be within the Hundred of Dodingtre; And that all thinhabytaunt^e of the sayde Towne and Parishes shall from henseforth be attendaunte and doo everye thing and thing^e with the inhabytaunt^e of the saide Hundred, as the same inhabytaunt^e be nowe bounde to doo by the Lawes of this Realme of Englande. Saving allwaies to the Burgesses and Inhabytaunt^e of the saide Towne of Bewdeley, all suche Liberties and Frauncheses as they lawfully had and exercysed within the same Towne before the making of this Acte, in lyke maner and forme as though this Acte had never been had or made.

LVII.
Lanstiffan, &c.
shall be Part of
Caermarthenshire.

ITEM, that the Lordeshipp of Llanstiffan Usterloys and Langham and the membres of the same, and all Manoures land^e tenement^e and other hereditament^e in the same Lordeshipp and the membres of the same, be from hensforthe unyted annexed joyned named accepted and taken as parte and pcell of the Countie of Carmarthin, and reputed joyned unyted named accepted and taken as parte and pcell of the Hundred of Derles in the saide Countie of Carmarthin. And that the Ten^{nt}^e and Inhabytaunt^e of the saide Lordeshipp and membres, be attendaunte and doo everye thing and thinges with the Ten^{nt}^e and Inhabytaunt^e of the saide Hundred of Derles, as the saide Inhabytaunt^e nowe be bounde to doo according to the Lawes there used.

LVIII.
Places for holding
County Court of
Radnorshire.

ITEM, That the Countie or Shyre Courte of the Countie of Radnor shall from hensforthe be holden oone tyme at Newe Radnor, and oone other tyme at Presten, alternis vicibus, and never from hensforthe to be kepte or holden at Rather Gowy; any former Acte or other thing to the contrarye therof notwithstanding.

LIX.
The King may alter
Laws, and add other
Ordinances, &c.

ITEM, It is further enacted by thauctorytie aforesaide, that the King^e moste royall Ma^e shall and maie at all tymes hereafter, from tyme to tyme, chaunge adde alter ordre mynishe and reforme all maner of thing^e afore rehearsed, as to his moste excellent wisdomme and discrea^on shalbe thought convenient; and also to make Lawes and Ordinⁿces for the Common wealthe and good quiet of his saide Domynion of Wales and his Subject^e of the same, from tyme to tyme at his Majesties pleasure; any thing conteigned in this Acte or in the said Acte made for the saide Shyre grounde of Wales, or any other Acte or Actes, thing or thing^e to the contrarye therof heretofore made in any wise notwithstanding: And (¹) all suche altera^ons of the premisses or any parte therof, and that all suche Lawes and Ordinⁿces to be hereafter made devised and published by auctorytie of this Acte by the King^e Majestie in wryting undre his Highnes greate Seall, shalbe of as good strengthe vertue and effecte as if they had been hadde and made by auctoritie of Parliament.

LX.
Aulnage Fees
to be taken by
the King's Lessee
on Woollen Cloths
made in Wales;

(¹) ITEM, Be it further enacted and ordeyned by auctorytie aforesaide, That where the King^e Majestie that nowe is, by his tres patent^e bearing date the firste daie of Maie in the xxxiiijth yere of his moste prosperous reigne, demysed and graunted to Wylm Webbe the Subsidie and [Usage¹] of all wolen clothes made or to be made in the Countie of Monmoth and in the twelve Shyres in Wales, that is to saie, in the Countie of Brecknocke Radnor Montgomerye Caermarthyn Glamorgan Pembroke Cardigan Anglesey Flint Denbighe Caernarvan and Meryoneth, and in all and singuler Townes and other places whatsoever they be, within the precincte and lymites of the saide Counties, and elsewhere within the Domynion of Wales, To have and to holde to the saide William Webbe and his assignes for certayne yeres yet enduring; that the saide William Webbe his deputies and assignes shall have from hensforthe full power and auctoritie by force of this Acte, to take for the sealing of everye wollen Clothe hereafter to be made, in the saide xiiij Shyres and ellswere within the saide Dominion of Wales, as hereafter is declared and none otherwyse, that is to saie; for everye hole pece of Fryse a peny, everye haulf piece Fryse ob, everye pece Cotton and lyming being xxiiij yerd^e and undre, a haulf peny, and for everye pece of the same being above xxiiij yerd^e oone peny, of everye brode Clothe oone peny, of everye pece of Kersey being xviiij yerd^e and above oone peny, of everye pece of Kerseye being undre xviiij yerd^e a haulf peny. Provided allwaies, that this Acte ne nothing therin conteyned extende not to chardge any maner of psone or psones, being or that hereafter shalbe inhabytaunte in any of the saide xiiij Shyres or ellswere within the Dominion of Wales, for any Clothes frysyes karseys or lyming^e made or hereafter to be made and occupied within theyre houses, and not put to sale to any psone or psones but to theyre f^vntes for theyre wearing. And further be it enacted by auctorytie aforesaide, that the saide Aulnager in Wales by himself or by his sufficient deputie or deputies, shall in all thing^e to his office appteyning doo and be bounde to doo, and aunswere in every case lyke and according as all and everye other Aulnager in the Realme of Englande doo or ought to doo, according to the Lawes and Statutes of the Realme of Englande: And for the contrarye doing or exercysing of the sayde office, shall in everye case and degree suffre as by the saide Lawes and Statutes is ordeyned established or enacted for Aulnagers undre the Lorde Treasurer of Englande for the tyme being.

Except for
private Use.

Aulnager in Wales
shall be bound by
the English Laws.

LXI.
The Town of
Haverfordwest
declared a County
in itself, under the
High Justice, &c.
of Pembroke, &c.
during the King's
Pleasure.

AND furthermore the King^e Majestie is contented and pleased, notwithstanding the Statute made in the xxviijth yere of his moste gracious reigne, that where there shoulde be but twelve shyres in Wales, that the town of Haverforde west shalbe a Countie in itself, as it hath been before this tyme used, at the will and pleasure of the King^e saide Majestie; and that it shalbe seperated from the Countie of Pembroke at the King^e saide pleasure; And that the King^e High Justice of the saide Countie of Pembroke, shalbe Highe Justice of the saide Countie and Towne of Haverforde west, and shall have lyke power and auctorytie to and for the mynistrac^on of justice within the saide Countie and Towne of Haverford west, as is limited and appointed to the said Justice to and for the admynistrac^on of justice in the saide Countie of Pembroke; and that the Mayre Shirief Bailief^e and Burgesses of the saide Countie and Towne of Haverforde west from tyme to tyme shalbe aswell attendaunte and obeye all precept^e and commaundement^e of the President and Counsaill of our saide Sovereigne Lorde the King in his Marches of Wales, as also shalbe attendaunte

that O.

¹ The following Provisoos are annexed to the Original Act in five separate Schedules.

² Ulnage O.

to all precepte and proces awarded or directed by the saide Highe Justice unto the Shirief of the saide Countie and Towne of Haverforde west, and to make returne therof: And the saide Shirief of the saide Countie and Towne, shall serve all precepte and processe directed from the saide Highe Justice in lyke maner and forme as the Shirief of the saide Countie of Pembroke is bounde to doo, and according to theeffecte and purpote of the Kinge ordinances in that behalfe had made and provyded; and that it shalbe lefull unto the said Mayre Shirief Bailieffe and Burgesses of the saide Countie and Towne of Haverford west aforesaid, to use and exercyse all lefull liberties and graunte by the Kinge Majestie or his noble Progenitours to them graunted and confirmed, at the Kinge Majesties will and pleasure, according to the Lawes of the Realme of Englande and not otherwyse; and that the judiciall Seall of the saide Shyres of Pembroke Carmerthin and Cardigan be in the custodie and keaping of the Kinge Hiegh Justice there for the tyme being, shalbe used in the saide Countie and Towne of Haverforde west, as the originall and judiciall Seall of the same Towne and Countie; And that the said Justice of the said Shyres of Pembroke Carmerden and Cardigan shall have lyke power and auctorytie by vertue of the Kinge tres to him made, aswell to doo all and everye thing and thinge concerning common Justice to be mynistred within the said Towne and Countie of Haverforde west, as he hath in his saide tres patent within anye of the saide Shyres of Pembroke Carmerden and Cardigan. Provided allwaie that this article touching and concerning the Countie and Towne of Haverforde west, and all thinge therin conteyned, shall stande and endure but oonelie at the Kinge Majesties will and pleasure, and none otherwyse.

PROVIDED allwaie that this Acte or any thing therin conteyned shall not be prejudiciall or hurtefull to any psone or psones or bodies politicque for or concerning any lande tenemente rente fivices bondemen tolles or other hereditamente, but that theye and everye of theyme theyre heyres successoures and assignes, and the heyres successoures and assignes of everye of them, shall have holde and enjoye theyre lande tenemente rente fivices bondemen and other theyre hereditamente in such lyke maner forme and condiçon as they had the same, before the making of this Acte and as if this Acte had never been had ne made.

PROVIDED also that this Acte nor any thing therein conteyned, shalbe hurtefull or prejudiciall to any psone or psones for or concerning any office or offices which they or any of them have by vertue of any of the Kinge tres patent beinge nowe in force before the making of this Acte, nor to the fees of money used and accustomed to be paide for the exercyse of any suche offices; but that everye psone and psones havinge suche offices and fees and theyre substitutes and deputyes shall and maie have and exercyse theyre saide offices as is lymited by this Acte, and as theye mought have doone before the making of this Acte; And also shall have and perceyve all suche fees for the exercise of the saide offices in as lardge and ample maner forme and condiçon, as they might afore the making of this Acte and as if this Acte had never been had ne made.

PROVIDED allwaies that all lande tenemente and hereditamente within the saide Domyinion of Wales, shall discende to the heyres according to the course of the common Lawes of the Realme of Englande, according to the tenour and effecte of this Acte and not to be used as Gavelkinde; any thing conteyned in these provisions or any of them to the contrarye therof notwithstanding.

PROVIDED allwaies that this Acte ne any clause article or any thing therin conteyned, be in any wyse prejudiciall or hurtefull to George Blunte Esquier, soone and heyre of f John Blunte Knight deceased, for or concerning the offices of Stewardshipps of the Kinge Lordshipps or Mannoures of Bewdeley and Clebury, or any other office or offices heretofore graunted unto the saide George Blunt by the Kinge tres patent sealed under the Greate Seall of Englande for terme of lief of the same George, or for or concerning any fees wages rewarde annuities proffites commodities advntages or emolument apperteyning or belonging unto the saide offices or any of them; but that the saide George his deputie and deputies shall and maie at all tyme and tymes during the lief of the same George, have holde exercyse and enjoye the saide offices and everye of them, and also perceyve levie and take the fees wages rewarde and all other profites and commodities to the same offices and everye of them or to any of them belonging or in any wise appteyning, in as lardge and ample maner forme and condiçon to all intente construcçons and purposes, as though this Acte hadde never been had or made, any thing before in this Acte conteyned to the contrarye notwithstanding.

PROVIDED allwaies that all Liberties Fraunchises & Priviledges of the Duchie of Lancastre or in any wise apperteyning to the same, shalbe of the same force plight qualytie goodnes and condiçon, and maie be used in as lardge and ample maner as they weere before the making of this Acte, and as if this Acte hadde never been hadde nor made; any thing in this Acte to the contrarye therof notwithstanding.

LXII.
This Act shall not prejudice the Inheritance of any one.

LXIII.
Proviso for Officers by Patent, and their Fees.

LXIV.
Land shall descend as in England. And see § XXXVI.

LXV.
Proviso for George Blunt for the Stewardship of Bewdley and Clebury.

LXVI.
Proviso for the Liberties of the Duchy of Lancastre.

CHAPTER XXVII.

AN ACTE for the Subsidie of the Temporaltie.

Evidence by Record, exhibited in Parliament, of the King's Title to the Crown of Scotland;

Homage to the Kings of England by the Kings of Scotland for that Realm and Crown;

Forfeiture thereof for Treason by Kings of Scotland against Kings of England; Title of Kings of England descended to K. Hen. VIII. Forbearance of asserting such Title, no Injury thereto;

Aggressions of the pretended King of Scotland;

Successful Warfare of K. Henry VIII. against the said King of Scots;

Necessity of the Crown being supported by the Body Politic of the People;

Decease of the said pretended King of Scotland, affording an Opportunity of asserting the King of England's Right to that Crown;

WEE the Kinges moste loving and obedient Subjectes, the Lordes s̄pual and temporall and the Commons in this p̄nt Parliament assembled, doo well knowe p̄ceyve and undrestande by the searche sight and examinac̄ōn of divers and soondrye olde auncient and autentique rolles patent̄ wrytinḡ and recordes, openlye and manifestlye exhibited and maturelye redde and debated in this p̄nt parliament, that the Kinḡ Ma^{ty} our moste naturall and dreade Sovereigne Lorde, hath good juste tittle (¹) and interest to the Crowne and Realme of Scotlande; That is to saie, Firste the moste noble progenitours of the Kinḡ Ma^{ty} Kinḡ of this Realme, from the firste instituiçōn and establishment of the Kingdome Crowne and Realme of Scotlande and long after, weere justlie and lawfullye the supreme and naturall Sovereigne Lordes of the saide Realme and Crowne of Scotlande, and had the subjection and obedience therof, in suche cace that the Kinḡ of Scotlande did to them homage fvice and fealtie for the saide Realme and Crowne of Scotlande, and the Isles and Membres of the same; and afterwarde for divers and soondrye greate crymes treasons and rebellions attempted doone and commytted by the Kinḡ of Scotlande unto the most noble progenitours of the Kinḡ Hieghnes, the same progenitours Kinges of this Realme justlye obeigned and had the immediate reall and proper Dominion of the saide Realme and Crowne of Scotlande; whose interestes rightes and titles of the saide progenitours of our saide Sovereigne Lorde, of in and to the saide Realme and Crowne of Scotlande is lawfullye descended vested and coome unto the Kinḡ Ma^{ty}; And albeit that the enterpryse and actuall exercyse of his Hieghnes saide tittle and right hath been spared and forborne, aswell by his Ma^{ty} as by the late noble King his Hieghnes father of famous memorye King Henry the vijth, in respecte of mariage and proxymitie of bloodde, and also of the mynorytie of the late King of Scotlande, Nephewe unto the Kinḡ Ma^{ty}; yet that surcesse and forbearing, ne any other thinḡ suffred by any of his Majesties moste noble progenitours, canne ne ought in any wyse to appaire prejudice or hurte the juste right tittle and interest of our saide Sovereigne Lorde, grounded so certainlie and surelie as it is by good auncient and autentique recordes and wrytinḡ, recognised and confirmed by soondrye patent̄ undre the greate Seall of Scotlande; Albeit the saide late pretended King of Scottes being but an Usurper of the Crowne and Realme of Scotlande, by the ayde and succour of the Subject̄ of the same, hath nowe of late divers and soondrye tymes moste cruellye and maliciouslye made and commytted soondrye invasions usurpac̄ōns incurses murders slaughters burninḡ spoyles robberyes and other notable hurt̄ and injuries, in and upon the Marches of this Realme of Englande against Scotlande, and upon the Kinḡ loving Subject̄ there dwelling and inhabyting, againste all honour reasone honestie leages and amytye heretofore made by the saide late pretended King to the Kinḡ Ma^{ty}, aswell by wryting undre his greate Seall confirmed by his othe, as by his tres ambassadoures oratoures and commissioners; And albeit the Kinḡ moste Royall Ma^{ty}, considering the saide late pretended King to be his nephew, used all reasonable waies and meanes to have reduced and brought him to honest condiçōns of peace and quietnes; yet nevertheles the saide late King of Scottes offring by faire dissimuling woordes to coome to reasone and honest condiçōns, did nevertheles still psist continewe and encrease in his wilfull and p̄verse erroures and attemptates, after suche sorte and fasshion that the Kinḡ Ma^{ty} might not of his princelie courage any longer beare or susteyne with his honor, but was constrained to use his Kinglie force for defence revengement and reformaçōn of the saide notable invasions incurses usurpac̄ōns wronḡ injuries and attemptates; and for that purpose at his inestimable chardges, not oonlie levied a greate armye aswell by sea as by lande, but also increased and enforced his Hieghnes garrisons, as well againste Scotlande as at Calais and Guisnes and other Marches of the Realme, with notable nombres of Souldiers and men of Warre; whiche men of Warre and Souldiers weere so wiselie prudentlie and politicquellie directed and instructed by his Royall Ma^{ty}, that (thanks be to Almightye God) his Hieghnes hath had and obeigned soondrye notable victoryes upon the saide Scottes, as the lyke hath not been seen in manye yerres, for divers of the nobilitie gentlemen and cōmonaltie of Scotlande (at soondrye late conflictes of Warre betwene them and the Englishe men) have been slaine and killed, and manie taken and remaine yet as prisoners to our saide Sovereigne Lorde; to the greate renowne fame and honour of his Ma^{ty} and the hole Realme and to the good suertie of the same; for the whiche moste princelie prudent and politicque doinḡ and [proceedinḡ] of our saide Sovereigne Lorde for our sureties and defences, Wee his saide humble and obedient Subject̄ doo reendre and give to his moste Royall Ma^{ty} our moste hartye and loving thankes: And forasmuche as emong other consideraçōns and respect̄ the civile and politicque bodies ought to have in all common welthes, they shoulde moste principallye and s̄peallie regarde studye and devyse for the confvaçōn and increase of the royall estate honour and dignitie and estimaçōn of theyre chefe heade and Sovereigne Lorde by whome they be staied and governed and for the prefvaçōn and suertie of his psone and of his succession, and with all theyre powers might and substaunce to resiste and stande againste all suche whiche by violence force fraude disceyte or otherwyse wolde attempte to decrease diminishe appaire or hurte the same, in bodie dignitie tittle or honour: Wee therefore the Kinḡ Ma^{ty} moste loving and obedient Subject̄ assembled in this p̄nt parliament, being his civile and politicque bodie of this Realme, considering that it hath pleased Almightye God by his Divine Providence to call to his mercye the (²) late pretended King of Scottes, by reason wherof the Kinḡ Ma^{ty} our moste dreade Sovereigne Lorde hath nowe at this p̄nt (by the infynite goodnes of God) a tyme apt and propyse for the recoverye of his saide right and tittle to the saide Crowne and Realme of Scotlande, and waying also the greate and inestimable costes and chardges that his Hieghnes hath hadde and susteyned sithen the beginning of his saide Warres with Scotlande, and muste still beare and susteyne, aswell for recovering of his saide tittle as for the continuance of his saide Warres for our defences againste the malice of Scotlande till they be reduced to honest and reasonable condiçōns, mynding to supporte and beare with our saide Sovereigne Lorde after our simple powers, somewhat toward̄ the allevyation of his saide greate and moste exceeding chardges and expences, Doo by our owne mutuall assent̄ and agreement̄ with one

¹ right Printed Copies.

² proceedings Printed Copies.

³ said Printed Copies.

hole voyce and hartye good will by auctoryte of this þnt parliament, give and graunte unto his Ma^{ty} oone entier Subsidie to continewe by the space of three yeres, to be rated taxed levied and paide of everye psonne spūall and temporall of what estate or degree he be of, according to the tenour of this Acte, in maner and forme folowing, That is to saie; Of everye psonne and orphane borne within this Realme of Englande Wales or other the King^{es} Domynions, being woorth xx s. and undre v. poundes, for everye pounce aswell in coyne and the value of everye suche psonne or orphane hathe of his owne or to any other use, as allso plate stocke and merchaundyse, all maner of cornes and blades severed from the grownde householde stuf and of all other goodes movable, aswell within this Realme as without, and of all suche soomes of money as to him is owing wherof he trusteth in his conscience surelye to be paide, except and of the premisses deducted suche soomes of money as he oweth and in his conscience truelye intendeth to paie, and except allso the apparell of all suche psonnes theyre wiewes and children belonging to theyre owne bodies, saving jewells golde silver stone and other, four pence, of and for everye pounce: And allso of everye other psonne borne undre the King^{es} obeysaunce being woorth fyve poundes in goodes as is before spēified, and undre the value of tenne pound^e in all his good^e as is before saide viij pence, of and for every pounce; and lykewyse of everye psonne borne undre the King^{es} obeysaunce woorth in goodes as is abovesaide tenne pound^e and undre the value of twentye poundes, shall paie for everye pounce xvj pence; And allso of everye other psonne being woorth in goodes as is before saide twentye poundes and so upwardes, of and for everye pounce ijs: And of everye Alien and Straunger borne out of the King^{es} obeysaunce aswell denyson as other inhabiting within this Realme, for everye pounce that he or they have in coyne and the value of everye pounce in plate corne graines blades of corne severed from the grounde merchaundyse householde stuf or other goodes jewell^e and cattall^e movable as is aforesaide, aswell within this Realme as without, and of all soomes of money to him or them owing wherof he or they truste in his or theyre conscience or consciences to be paide, except and of the same premisses deducted everye suche soomes of moneye whiche he or they doo owe and in his or theyre conscience entende truelye to paie, of and for everye pounce undre fyve poundes, viij pence, and of and from fyve poundes upwarde and undre tenne poundes, for everye pounce, xvj pence, and lykewyse of and from tenne poundes and undre twentye pound^e, for everye pounce in goodes as is aforesaide ijs. viij d. And of everye twentye poundes in goodes as is before rehearsed, and so upwarde of everye pounce iiij s. And also that everye alien and straunger borne out of the King^{es} Domynion being Denyson or not Denyson, being of thage of sixtene yeres and so upwarde, not being contributorye to the rate aforesaide, shall paie for everye polle iiij d. And the Master or he with whom the same Alien is or shalbe abyding at the tyme of the yerelie taxaçon therof, to be chardged with the same for lacke of paiement therof.

Grant of one entire Subsidie payable in Three Yeres, viz.

Of the Personalities of Subjects worth £1. and not more than £5. 4 d. per Pound.

£5. to £10. 8 d. per Pound.

£10. to £20. 1 s. 4 d. per Pound.

£20. and upwards 2 s. per Pound.

On Aliens Double the above Rates.

On Aliens not contributory for Personalities, 4 d. Poll Tax.

AND be it further enacted by thauctorytie aforesaide, that everye psonne borne undre the King^{es} obeysaunce, shall paie of and for everye pounce that the same psonne or any other to his use hathe in Fee Simple fee tayle for terme of lief for terme of yeres, by execution by warde by cotype of courte roll or at will, of or in any Honoures castles manoures land^e tenement^e rent^e fvice hereditament^e annuities fees corrodies or other proffites of the yerelie value of xx s. and undre v poundes, for everye pounce viij d.; and of v poundes and undre tenne pound^e for everye pounce xvj d.; and of tenne poundes and undre twentye poundes, for everye pounce ijs.; and of twentye pound^e and of everye pounce above the saide soome of twentie pound^e, for everye pounce iij s.; and of everye Alien or Straunger borne out of the King^{es} obeysaunce, aswell denyson as other, for everye pounce that the same Alien or Straunger or any other to his use, hathe or have in forme aforesaide in Landes tenement^e or other yerelie proffites as is aforesaide, of the yerelie value of xx s. and undre fyve poundes, xvj d. for everye pounce; and of everye yerelie value of fyve poundes and undre tenne pound^e ijs. viij d. for everye pounce; and of tenne poundes in yerelie value and undre the value of twentie poundes iij s. for everye pounce; and of everye twentie poundes in yerelie value in Land^e and other the Premisses as is aforesaide, or above, vjs. for everye pounce. And that all Coyne plate jewells goodes and catalles psonalles being in the rule and custodie of any psonne or psonnes to the use of any Corporaçon fraternytie gylde mysterye brotherhed or any cōmynaltie, being corporate or not corporate, bee and shalbe rated set and chardged by reasone of this Acte, as the value certified by the presentoures of that certificat to be sworne, of everye pounce in goodes as is above saide, undre fyve poundes viij d. for everye pounce; and of everye v poundes and of everye pounce undre tenne poundes, xvj d. for everye pounce; and of everye tenne poundes and of everye pounce undre twentye poundes ijs. viij d. for everye pounce; and of everye twentie pound^e and so upwarde iij s. for everye pounce. And that all Manoures land^e tenement^e and hereditament^e in Fee Simple fee tayle for terme of lief terme of yeres by copie of Courte Roll at will after the custome of the Manour or otherwyse, being in the Rule and Custodie of any psonne or psonnes to thuse of any Corporaçon fraternytie gylde mysterye brotherhed or commynaltie being corporate or not corporate, bee and shalbe rated and charged by reasone of this Acte, as the yerelie value shalbe certified by the presentoures of that certificat to be sworne, of and for everye pounce undre fyve poundes xvj d.; and of everye fyve poundes and undre tenne poundes ijs. viij d. for everye pounce; and of everye tenne pounce and undre twentye poundes for everye pounce iij s.; and of everye twentie poundes and so upwarde vjs. for everye pounce. And the soomes (as are before rehersed) set and taxed, to be levyed and taken of them that shall have suche goodes in custodie, or otherwyse chardged for Landes as before is rehersed; And the same psonne or psonnes by auctorytie of this Acte shalbe [chardged] againste him or them that shall or ought to have the same at the tyme of the paiement or deliverye therof, or at his otherwyse departure from the custodie or possession therof: Except and allwaies forprysed from the chardge and assessment of this Subsidie, all Good^e catalles jewells and ornament^e of Churches and Chapells ordeyned and used in Churches or Chapells for the Hono^r and fvice of Almightye God.

II. On the real Estates of Subjects from £1 to £5. annual Value, 8d. per Pound. £5. to £10. 1 s. 4 d. £10. to £20.; 2 s. Above £20.; 3 s. Estates of or for the Use of Aliens rated Double.

The Personal and Real Property of Corporations or Guilds charged to the same Rates as those of Aliens:

The Subsidy shall be levied on Parties in Possession;

Exception for Ornaments of Churches, &c.

III. Absentees shall be rateable at their 1st Place of Abode, &c.

AND it is further enacted by thauctorytie of this þnt Parliament, that everye suche psonne aswell suche as be borne undre the King^{es} obeysaunce as everye other psonne straunger borne, Denison or not Denison, inhabiting within this Realme or within Wales, whiche at the tyme of the saide assessing or taxation yerelie to be had^e or made, shalbe

Proportional
Payments of the
said several
Subsidies, in each
of the said Three
Years respectively.

out of this Realme and out of Wales, and have Goods or cattell land^e or tenement^e fees or annuities or other yerelie proffites within this Realme or in Wales, shalbe chardged and chargeable for the same by the certificat of thinhabytaunt^e of the parties where suche Gooddes catalles land^e tenement^e or other the premisses then shalbe, or in suche other place where suche pson^e or his Factour deputie or attorneye shall have his moste resorte unto within this Realme or in Wales, in lyke maner as if the same pson^e weere or had been at the tyme of the same assessing, within the Realme: And that everye pson^e abyding or dwellyng within this Realme or without this Realme, shalbe chardged and chardgeable to the same Subsidie graunted by this Acte, according and after the rate of suche yerelie substauce and value of Landes and tenement^e good^e catalles and other the premisses, as everye pson^e so to be chardged shalbe set at in the tyme of the saide assessing or taxation upon him to be made and in none otherwyse, that is to saie; Everye pson^e and orphane being woorth^e twentie shilling^e in good^e and undre fyve pound^e as is before rehearsed, to paie the firste yere of the saide three yeres ij d. of everye pounde, and everye of the twoo yeres after residew of the saide three yeres, j d. of everye pounde; and lykewyse everye pson^e and orphane borne undre the King^e obeysaunce being woorth^e in Good^e fyve pound^e and undre tenne poundes as is abovesaide, to paie the firste yere of the saide three yeres iiij d. of everye pounde, and to paie everye of the twoo yeres residewe of the saide three yeres ij d. of everye pounde; and also [of ''] everye other pson^e and orphane being woorth^e in Goodes tenne poundes, and undre the value of twentie poundes as is before saide, to paie the firste yere viij d. of everye pounde, and to paie everye of the twoo yeres residewe of the saide three yeres iiij d. of everye pounde; and also [of ''] everye pson^e and orphane being woorth^e in goodes as is abovesaide, twentie poundes and upwardes, to paie the firste yere of the saide three yeres viij d. of everye pounde, and in everye of the twoo yeres residewe of the saide three yeres viij d. of everye pounde; and lykewyse everye Alien and Straunger borne, aswell Denysons as not Denysons, and all Fraternyties guylde corporacōns and brotherhedes having and being woorth^e in goodes as before is rehearsed twentie shilling^e and undre fyve poundes, everye of them to paie for the firste yere of the saide three yeres, of everye pounde iiij d. and in everye of the twoo yeres residewe of the saide three yeres ij d. of everye pounde; and also everye Alien and Straunger borne aswell Denyson as not Denyson and all Corporations fraternyties guylde mysteries and brotherhedes, having and being woorth^e in goodes fyve poundes and undre the value of tenne pound^e, everye of them to paie for the firste yere of the saide three yeres of everye pounde viij d. and in everye of the twoo yeres residewe of the saide three yeres iiij d. of everye pounde; and the saide Aliens and Straungers Corporations fraternyties guylde misteryes and brotherhedes and everye of them, having or being woorth^e in goodes as before is rehearsed the value of tenne poundes and undre the value of twentie pound^e, shall paie the firste yere of the saide three yeres of everye pounde, xvj d. and to paie in everye of the twoo yeres residewe of the saide three yeres viij d. of everye pounde; also everye Alien and Straunger borne, Denyson or not Denyson, Fraternyties guylde corporacōns misteries and brotherhed^e and everye of them, having or being woorth^e in Goodes catalles and other the premisses twentie pound^e and so upwarde, shall paie the firste yere of the saide three yeres of everye pounde ij s. and in everye of the twoo yeres residue of the said three yeres to paie of everye pounde xij d.; and lykewyse everye Alien and Straunger borne, being of thage of sixtene yeres and upward^e, not being contributorye to the rate aforesaide, shall paie the firste yere of the saide three yeres everye polle ij d. and everye of the twoo yeres residue of the saide three yeres to paie everye polle j d.; and also everye pson^e borne undre the King^e obeysaunce of everye pounde that the same pson^e or any other to his use have in Fee Simple fee tayle for terme of lief terme of yeres by execution by warde by copie of courte roll or at will, any Honoures castles manoures land^e tenement^e rent^e fives hereditament^e annuities fees corrodies or profites as is abovesaide of the yerelie value of twentie shilling^e and undre the value of fyve poundes, shall paie the firste yere of everye pounde iiij d. and in everye of the twoo yeres residewe of the saide three yeres, of everye pounde ij d.; and lykewyse everye other pson^e that hathe in Land^e and other the premisses fyve poundes by the yere, and undre the value of tenne pound^e, shall paie the firste yere of everye pounde viij d. and in everye of the twoo yeres residue of the saide three yeres to paie of everye pounde iiij d.; and also everye pson^e having Land^e and other the premisses as is aforesaide, to the value of tenne pound^e by the yere and undre the yerelie value of twentie pound^e, shall paie the firste yere of everye pounde viij d. and in everye of the twoo yeres residue of the saide three yeres viij d.; and lykewyse everye pson^e that hathe in Land^e and other the premisses twentie pound^e or above, shall paie in everye yere of the saide three yeres xij d. of everye pounde; and also everye Alien or Straunger borne out of the King^e obeysaunce aswell Denysons as other, for everye pounde that the same Alien or Straunger or any other to his usc hathe in forme aforesaide in Land^e and tenement^e or other the premisses of the yerelie value of xx s. and undre fyve poundes, shall paie the firste yere of everye pounde viij d. and in everye of the twoo yeres residue of the saide three yeres, to paie iiij d. of everye pounde; and of everye fyve pound^e in Land^e and other the premisses and undre the value of tenne pound^e shall paie the firste yere of the saide three yeres xvj d. of everye pounde, and in everye of the twoo yeres residue of the saide three yeres to paie viij d. of everye pounde; and lykewyse everye Alien or Straunger borne having Land^e or other the premisses as before is saide of the yerelie value of tenne pound^e and undre the yerelie value of twentie pound^e shall paie the firste yere of the saide three yeres of everye pounde ij s. and in everye of the twoo yeres residue of the saide three yeres to paie for everye pounde xij d.; and also everye other Alien or Straunger borne Denison or not Denison having Land^e [and ''] other the premisses as is beforesaide, at the tyme of the taxaçōn or setting of the yerelie value, of xx s. or above, shall paie in everye yere of the saide three yeres of everye pounde ijs.; And the saide Subsidie shalbe taxed assessed and rated according to this Acte in everye Shyre ryding lath wapentake rape citie boroughe towne and everye other place, betwene the firste daie of Septembre and the xxth daie of Octobre; and the saide soomes of everye Shyre ryding boroughe towne or other place aforesaide of and for the saide Subsidie, to be taxed by Commissioners of and to the same lymited or two of them at the leaste, with the names of (¹) High Collectoures, and shalbe certified yerelie during the saide three yeres into the King^e Exchequier at Westm̄ before the xvjth daie of

At what Periods
of the Year such
Subsidies shall be
assessed, levied,
and paid into the
Exchequer.

¹ Printed Copies omit.

² or Printed Copies.

³ the Printed Copies.

Novembre with the names of the High Collectoures of the same; and the saide soomes in maner and forme beforesaide taxed, shalbe yerelie paide into the King^e Receipte of his Eschequier at Westm̄ aforesaide to thuse of our saide Sovereigne Lorde in everye of the saide three yeres before the vijth daie of Februarye during the saide three yeres: And the soomes abovesaide of and for the saide Subsidie shalbe taxed sett asked demaunded taken gathered levied and paide unto thuse of our saide Sovereigne Lorde in fourme abovesaide aswell within the Liberties fraunchesies sanctuaries auncient demeane and other whatsoever place exempte or not exempte as without, except suche Shyres places and psones as shalbe [forpryse¹] in and by this p̄nt Acte; any Graunte charter use or libertie by reasone of any tres patent^e or otherwyse privileged prescrip̄cō allowance of the same or whatsoever matier of dischardge, heretofore to the contrarye made graunted used or opteigned, notwithstanding.

Subsidies shall be assessed as well within Liberties as without.
[See § XXXII.]

AND furthermore be it enacted by the auctorytie aforesaide, that for the assessing and ordering of the saide Subsidie to be duellie hadde, the Lorde Chauncello' of Englande, the Lorde Treasurer of Englande the Lorde President of the King^e moste honorable Counsaill and the Lorde Privie Seall for the tyme being, or twoo of them at the leaste wherof the Lorde Chauncellour of Englande for the tyme being to be oone of them, shall and maie name and appointe of and for everye Shyre and Ryding and other places aswell within this Realme as in Wales, and allso of and for everye Citie and Towne being a Countie in itself, and of and for the Isle of Wight, suche certaine nombres of psones of everye of the same Shyres ryding^e lathes wapentakes rapes cities and Isle as to them shalbe thought convenient of everye of the same Shyres ryding^e lathes wapentakes rapes cities and Isle of Wight and everye other place, and other thinhabytaunt^e of the same, to be Commissioners within the same wherof they be inhabytaunt^e of the same; And also of and for the honorable householdes of the King our Sovereigne Lorde the Quene and the Prince, certaine of the heade officers of the same to be Commissioners of the same householdes in what Shyres or other places the saide householdes shall happen then to be; And the Lorde Chauncello' and other with him before named in lyke maner maie name and appointe of everye other (²) Boroughe and Towne Corporate aswell in Englande as in Wales as they shall thinke requisite, six fyve foure three or twoo of the heade officers and other sadde and honest inhabytaunt^e of everye of the saide Cities Boroughes and Townes Corporate according to the nombre and multitude of people being in the same, the whiche psones (if any suche be therunto named of the saide inhabytaunt^e of the saide Boroughes and Townes corporate not being Counties in themselves) shalbe joyned and put as Commissioners with the psones named for suche Shyres and rydinges as the saide Boroughes and Townes corporate not being Counties in themselves be set and have theyre being; whiche psones so named for and of the saide Boroughes and Townes corporate, not being Counties, by reasone of theyre dwelling in the same, shall not take upon them ne none of them to put any parte of theyre Cōmission in execution for the premisses out of the saide Boroughe or Towne corporate wherin they being so named oonely for the same be dwelling; And also not to execute the saide Commission within the Boroughe or Towne corporate where they be so dwelling, but jointlie with thre at the leaste of the other Commissioners within the Shyre or Ryding, And in that Commission where they be so dwelling at suche daies and tymes as the saide other Commissioners for the same Shyre and Ryding shall therunto lymit and appointe within the same Boroughe or Towne corporate not being Countie corporate wherof they so be, and not out of suche Boroughe or Towne, And in that maner to be ayding and assisting with the saide other Commissioners in and for the good execution of theeffecte of theyre saide Commission; upon payne of everye of the saide Commissioners so named, for everye suche Citie Boroughe and Towne corporate not being a Countie to make suche fyne as the saide other Commissioners in the Commission of and for the saide Shyre or Ryding so named, or three of them at the leaste, shall by theyre discreacōns set and certifie into the King^e Eschequier, there to be levied unto thuse of our Sovereigne Lorde the King in lyke maner as suche or lyke soomes had been set and rated upon everye suche psonne for the saide Subsidie: The whiche Commissioners so named of and for the saide Cities Boroughes and Townes not being Counties and oonely put in the saide Commission by reasone of theyre dwelling in the same, shall not have any parte of the porcōn of the fees or reward^e for the Commissioners and theyre Clerk^e in this Acte afterwarde especified. And the Chauncellour of Englande or Keap of the greate Seall for the tyme being shall make and directe out of the Courte of the Chauncerye undre the King^e greate Seall severall Commissions, that is to saie, to every Shyre ryding lathes wapentake rape citie towne boroughe Isle and household^e, unto suche psonne and psones as by his discreacōn, and other withe him afore appointed or named in lyke maner and forme as is afore rehearsed shalbe thought sufficient, for the sessing and levying of the saide Subsidie in all Shyres and places according to the true meaning of this Acte; whiche Commission shalbe directed and delivered to the saide Commissioners or to oone of them before the sixte daie of Auguste yerelie during the saide three yeres, and to everye of the saide Commissions tenne schedules conteyning in them the teno' of this Acte shall be affyled; by the whiche Commission the Commissioners in everye suche Commission named according to this Acte, or as manye of them as shalbe appointed by the King^e Commission, shall have full power and auctorytie to put theeffecte of the saide Acte in execuōn. And by auctorytie of this Acte after suche Commission to them directed yerelie during the saide three yeres theye maie by theyre assent^e and agreement^e sever themselves for theexecution of theyre Commission in Hundred^e lathes ward^e rapes wapentakes townes pishes and other places within the lymites of theyre saide Commission, in suche forme as to them shall seme expedient to be ordered, and betwene them to be cōmuned and agreed according to the teno' and effecte of the Commission to them therin directed; upon whiche severaunce everye psonne of this p̄nt parliament that shalbe Commissioner shalbe assigned in the Hundred [where³] he dwelleth.

IV.
Lord Chancellor, &c. may appoint Commissioners for assessing the Subsidies in the several Shires, &c.;

and in the King's Household, &c.;

and also within Towns Corporate;

Limited Powers of Commissioners named for Corporate Towns:

Commissions shall be issued accordingly out of Chancery.

Commissioners may act for separate Hundreds, &c. where they dwell.

V.
Commissioners shall be Residents in the several Shires, &c.

PROVIDED allwaie that no psonne be or shalbe compelled to be any Commissioner to and for theexecution of this p̄nt Acte, but oonely in the Shyre where he dwelleth and inhabiteth; and that any psonne being assigned to the contrarye herof, in any wyse shall not be compelled to put in execution the effecte of this Acte or any parte therof.

¹ forprised *Printed Copies.*

² such *Printed Copies.*

³ wherein *Printed Copies.*

VI.
Commissioners
shall proceed
without Favour, &c.

by yearly
summoning
Inhabitants,
Constables, &c.
to attend, at a Day
appointed, to assist
in Execution of
this Act.

AND it is also enacted by thauctorytie of this þnt parliament, that the Commissioners and everye of them whiche shalbe named lymited and appointed according to this Acte to be Commissioners in everye Shyre ryding lath wapentake rape cite towne boroughe Isle and in the saide household^e or any other place, and none other, shall truelie effectuallye and diligentlye for theyre parte execute theeffecte of this þnt Acte according to the teno' therof in everye behaulf and none otherwyse by any other meanes, without omission favo' dreade malice or any other thing to be attempted or doone by them or any of them to the contrarye hereof: And the saide Commissioners or as manye of them as shalbe appointed by the saide Cõmission, and none other, for the execution of the saide Commission and Acte, shall yerelie during the saide three yeres betwene the firste daye of Septembre and the xxth daie of Octobre, after Commissions delivered to them in fourme abovesaide, directe theyre severall or jointe precepte unto viij. vij. vj. v. iiij. iij. or moo, as for the nombre of thinhabytaunt^e shall be thought requisite, of the moste substaunciall discrete and honest psones inhabytaunt^e to be named by the saide Commissioners or by as manye of them as shalbe appointed by the saide Commission, of and in Hundreds [lath^e] rapes wapentakes wardes pishes townes or other places, aswell within liberties fraunchesies auncient demesne places exempted and sanctuaries as without, within the lymites of the Shyres rydinges lathes wapentakes rapes cities townes boroughe or isle aforesaide and other places within the lymites of theyre Commissions, and to the Constables Subconstables Bailief^e and other like Officers or Mynisters of everye of the saide Hundredes townes wardes lathes wapentakes parishes and other places before saide, as to the saide Commissioners and everye nombre of them unto three of them by theyre discreçõn in division shall seme expedient, as by the maner and use of that parties shalbe requisite; straitelie by the same precepte chardging and commaunding the same inhabytaunt^e constables and other officers aforesaide, to whome suche precepte shalbe so directed, to appeare in theyre propre psones before the saide Commissioners or suche nombre of them as they shall devyde themselves according to the teno' of the saide Commission, at certaine daies and places by the saide Commissioners or any nombre of them as is abovesaide, within Cities boroughe or townes corporate or without in any other place as is aforesaide by theyre discreaçõns shalbe lymited, there to doo and accomlishe all that to them on the parte of our Sovereigne Lorde the King shall be enjoyned touching this Acte: Commaunding further by the same precepte that he to whose handes suche precepte shall coome shall shewe or delivre the same to the other inhabytaunt^e or officers named in the same precepte; and that noone of them faile to accomlishe the same upon paine of fourtie shilling^e to be forfaicte to the King.

VII.
Penalty on Persons
so summoned, not
attending, &c.

Persons attending
shall be sworn to
inquire of the Value
of the Substance of
Persons chargeable
to the Subsidies.

Charge by
Commissioners to
Inquirers so sworn.

AND it is ordeyned by the saide auctorytie of this parliament, that the saide daie and place prefixed and lymited in the saide preceptes, every of the saide Commissioners thenne being in the Shyre and having no sufficient excuse for his absence, shall at the saide daie and place prefixed for that parte wherunto he was lymited, appere in his propre psonne, and there the same Commissioners being þnt or by as many as shalbe appointed by the King^e Commission, shall call or cause to be called before them the saide inhabytaunt^e and officers to whome they have directed theyre saide precepte and whiche have in commaundement there to appere by the saide precepte of the saide Commissioners; And if any psonne so warned make defaulte, ooneles he shall thenne be letted by sicknes or lawfull excuse and that let thenne to be witnessed by the othes of twoo credible psones, or if any so appearing refuse to be sworne in forme folowing, to forfaicte to the King fourtie shilling^e and so at everye tyme during the saide three yeres prefixed for the same cause, unto suche tyme the nombre of everye suche psones have appeared and certified in forme undrewritten, and everye of them so making defaulte or refusing to be sworne to forfaicte to the King fourtie shilling^e: And upon the same apparaunce had, oone of the moste substaunciall inhabitaunt^e or officer so there being warned and appearing before the saide Commissioners, shalbe sworne yerelie during the saide three yeres upon a boke openlie before the Commissioners in fourme folowing: " I shall truelie enquire with my felowes that shalbe chardged with me of the Hundred wapentake warde towne or other place, of the beste and moste value of the substaunce of everye psonne dwelling and abyding within the lymites of the places that I and my fellowes shalbe chardged with, and of other whiche shall have his or theyre moste resorte unto any of the same places and chardgeable with any soome of money by this Acte of the saide Subsidie, and of all other Articles that I shalbe chardged with touching the saide Acte and according to thintent of the same; and thereupon as nere as it⁽¹⁾ shall coome to my knowledge truelie to present and certifie before youe the names surnames and the beste and uttermoste substaunce and values of everye of them, aswell of land^e and tenement^e and other hereditament^e possessions and proffites recited in the same Acte, as of goodes catalls debtes and other thing^e chardgeable by the saide Acte without any concelement favour love dreade feare or malice: So helpe me God and the content^e of this boke:" And everye other psonne that shall appeare there yerelie by the saide precept^e shall make lyke othe: and upon the othe so taken as is before saide by the inhabytaunt^e and officers of every Hundred warde wapentake towne or other place, the saide Commissioners shall yerelie openlie there reade or cause to be redde unto them the saide rates, and openlie declare the effecte of theyre chardge unto them in what maner and forme they ought and shoulde make theyre certificates according to the rates and soomes therof abovesaide, and of all maner of psons aswell of Aliens and Straungers Denisons or not Denisons inhabited within this Realme, as of suche psones as be borne within the King^e obeysaunce chardgeable to this Acte, and of the possessions goodes and catalles of the fraternities guylde corporaçõns brotherheades misteries and other as is abovesaide and of psones being in the parties of beyonde the see having good^e or catalles land^e or tenement^e within this Realme as is beforesaide, And of all good^e being in custodie to thuse of any other as is abovesaide: By the whiche informaçõn and shewing the saide psones shall have suche plaine knowledge of the true intent of this þnt Acte and of the maner of theyre certificat, that the same psones shall have no reasonable cause to excuse them by ignoraunce; and after suche othes and the Statute of the saide subsidie and the maner of the saide certificat to be made in wryting conteyning the names and surnames of everye psonne and whether he be borne without the King^e obeysaunce and the beste value of everye psonne in everye degree, aswell of yerelie values of land^e and tenement^e and suche lyke possessions and proffites as the value of good^e and catalles debtes and everye thing to theyre saide certificat requisite and

¹ Lathes Printed Copies.

^{*} may or Printed Copies.

necessarie to them declared, the saide Commissioners there being shall by theyre discreacons appointe and lymit unto the saide psones an other daie and place to appere afore the saide Cōmissioners, and chardging the saide psones that theye in the meane tyme shall make diligent inquirie by all waies and meanes of the premisses and thenne and there everye of them upon paine of forfaiture of twentie shillinge to the King, to appeare at the saide newe prefixed daie and place there to certifie unto the same Commissioners in wryting according to theyre saide Chardge and according to the true entent of the saide graunte of Subsidie and as to them in maner aforesaide hathe thenne been shewed and declared by the Commissioners; at whiche daie and place so to them prefixed, if anye of the saide psones make defaulte, or appere and refuse to make the saide certificat, that thenne everye of them so offending to forfaiture to the King fourtie shillinge, excepte onelie a reasonable excuse for his defaulte by reason of sicknes or otherwyse by the othes of two credible psones there witnessed be had; And of suche as appeare readie to make certificat as is aforesaide, the saide Commissioners there being shall take and receyve the same Certificat and everye parte therof and the names values and substaunce of everye psones so certified, and if the same Commissioners see cause reasonable, they shall examyne the saide presentoures therof; And therupon the saide Commissioners at the saide daies and places by theyre agreement emonge themselves, shall yerelie during the saide three yeres openlie there prefixe a daie at a certaine place or places within the lymites of theyre Commission by theyre discreacon for theyre further proceding to the saide assessing of the saide Subsidie; And thereupon at the saide daie of the saide certificat as is before saide taken, the same Commissioners shall make theyre precept or precepte to the Constables Subconstables Bailiefe or other Officers of suche Hundrede wapentakes townes or other places aforesaide as the same Commissioners shall be of, comprysing and conteyning in the same precepte the names and surnames of all psones presented before them in the saide Certificates, of whome if the saide Commissioners or as manye of them as shalbe therunto appointed by the Kinge Cōmission shall thenne have vehement suspect to be of more and greater value or substaunce in lande tenemente goode catalls or soomes of moneye owinge to them or other substaunce beforesaide thenne upon suche psones or psones shalbe certified, the same Commissioners shall make theyre precepte or precepte directed to Constables Bailiefe or other Officers (¹) to whome suche precepte shall be directed, to warne suche psones whose names shalbe comprysed in the saide precepte at theyre mansions or to theyre psones, that the same psones named in suche precepte and everye of them shall psonallye appeare before the saide Commissioners at the same newe prefixed daie or place, there to be sworne and examyned by all waies and meanes by the saide Cōmissioners of theyre greatest substaunce and best value and of all and every soomes of moneye owen to them and other whatsoever matier concerning the premisses or anye of them according to this Acte; at whiche daie and place so prefixed the saide Commissioners thenne there being, or as manye of them as shalbe therunto appointed by the Kinge Commission, shall cause to be called the saide psones whose names shalbe comprysed in the saide precepte as it is beforesaide for theyre examynacon: And if any of those psones whiche shoulde be warned as is beforesaide to be examyned, whiche at any tyme after the warning and before the prefixed day shalbe within suche place where he maie have Knowledge of his saide apparaunce to be made, make defaulte and appere not, ooneles a reasonable cause or ells a reasonable excuse by the othes of two credible psones before the saide Commissioners be alledged for his dischargde, that thenne everye of them so making defaulte, to be taxed and chardged to the King with and at the double soomes of the rate that he shoulde or ought to have been set at for and after the beste value of his lande or substaunce upon him certified, if he had appeared, by the discreacon of the Commissioners there being; And in lyke maner if any of them suspected as is beforesaide appeare and refuse to be sworne in forme folowing, then everye suche Offendour to be taxed and chardged to the King with and at the double soome of the rate that he shoulde or ought to have been set at, for and after the beste value of his Substaunce upon him certified by the saide psones that made the Certificat as is beforesaide, by the discreacons of the Cōmissioners there thenne being. And everye of the psones so thenne and there appearing whose names shalbe expressed in the saide precepte or preceptes, and in whome any vehement suspecte was or shalbe had in fourme abovesaide, shall travell with the same psones so suspected by all suche waies and meanes they canne; and further the same Commissioners or as manye of them as shalbe hereunto appointed by the saide Commission by theyre discreacons shall openlie swaere the same psones in this maner and forme folowing: 'I shall faithfullye truelie and plainelie according to my knowledge shew unto youe the Kinge Commissioners and to other by youe assigned, the beste and greatest value or above, with all myne yerelie proffites in Lande tenemente rente or suche other lyke possessions yerelie profite or fees, and the beste and greatest value of all my Goodes and Catalles and soomes of moneye to me owinge, according to the Graunte of this Acte of Subsidie, and trulie aunswer to that I shalbe examyned of touching the premisses without covyn or disceyte: So help me God and the holye contente of this Boke.' And if any psones that shoulde appeare be excused in forme aforesaide by witnes of credible psones, the same psones shalbe examyned by theyre othes of his or theyre greatest and best value and substaunce so laking and excused; and by the best of that certificat or knowlege, or of the other firste certificat upon him or them made, the same psones so lacking and excused of his apparaunce to be set and rated by the saide Commissioners, or otherwyse to be set and rated in this case as shall seme best by the discreacons of the saide Commissioners. And if it happen to be proved by witnes, his owne confession or other lawfull waies or meanes within a Yere after anye suche othe made, that the same psones so taxed and sworne was of any greater or better value in Lande goode or other thinge above spcified at the tyme of his saide othe, then the same psones so sworne did declare upon his saide othe, that thenne suche psones so offending shall lose and forfaiture to the King, foure tymes so muche in lawfull money of Englande as the same psones so sworne was set or taxed to paie. And that everye spūall psones during the saide three yeres shalbe rated and set according to the rate abovesaide of and for everye ponde that the same spūall psones or any other to his use hathe by discente bargaine or purchase in Fee Simple fee tayle terme of lief terme of yeres by execution by warde by copie of courte Roll or

Further Day appointed to such Inquirers to make their Certificates;

Penalty on Default therein;

Commissioners shall receive Certificates;

Further Day for assessing the Subsidies accordingly;

Surcharging Persons not sufficiently charged;

Notice to such Persons to attend and be examined.

Persons not so appearing to be examined, &c. shall be charged Double Rates;

Examination and Oath of Party appearing, &c.

Assessment of such Party.

Penalty on deceitful Evasion by the Party sworn, Quadruple Rate;

Spiritual Persons shall be rated for their Temporal Possessions.

¹ commanding the same Constables Bailiffs and other Officers Printed Copies.

Appeal to the
Commissioners by
Persons over-rated :

Relief thereon.

Penalty on
Evasion ;
Quadruple Rate.

at will in any Manoures land^e tenement^e rent^e & vices offices fees annuities or hereditament^e after the true juste and yerelie value therof after and according as other the Kinges Subject^e borne within this Realme be chardged in forme above remembred. And if any maner of psone certified or rated to any maner of value dothe fynde himself greved with the same Presentement and doo therupon complaine to the Commissioners of the saide Countie, or to as manye of them as shalbe appointed by the same Commission, that thenne the saide Commissioners shall by all waies and meanes examyne p^ticularlye and distinctlye the psone so complaynaunte and other his neighbours by theyre discrea^on of everye his Land^e and tenement^e above specified and of everye his Good^e catalls and debt^e above men^oned : and after due examyna^on and p^rite knowledge therof had and p^reyved by the same Commissioners, whiche shall have power by auctorytie aforesaide, the saide Commissioners shall travaile with the same psone or psones so complaying, by all suche waies and meanes they canne ; and further the same Commissioners or as manye of them as shall therunto be appointed by the saide Commission by theyre discrea^ons, upon the othe of the saide psone so complaying maie abate defalke increase or enlarge the same Assessment according as it shall appeare to them juste upon the same examina^on ; and the same soome so abated defalked encreased or enlarged by them to be straicted in forme as hereafter ensueth, so that he coome before the extreates of the saide assessing be delivered by the saide Commissioners into the King^e Eschequier. And if it be proved by witnes his owne confession or other lawfull waies or meanes within a Yere after any suche othe made, that the same psone so taxed and sworne was of any greater or better value in Landes goodes or other thing^e above sp^eified at the tyme of his saide othe thenne the same psone so sworne did declare upon his saide othe, that thenne everye suche psone so offending shall lose and forfaicte to the King foure tymes so muche in lawfull moneye of Englande as the same psone so sworne was set at or taxed to paie ; and all psones set rated and taxed as is aforesaide, shalbe bounde and chardged by the same, and the Soome or Soomes upon him set to be due towards the paiment of the Subsidie, and to be levied as hereafter shalbe especified.

VIII.
Parties shall be
rated where
Resident or
last abiding.

AND it is also enacted by the saide auctorytie, that everye psone yerelie during the saide three yeres as is aforesaide, be rated taxed and set, and the Soome to him set to be levied, at suche place where he and his familie at the tyme of the same Presentement to be made shall keape his house or dwelling, or where he thenne shalbe moste conversaunte abyding or resiant or shall have his moste resorte and shalbe beste knowne at the tyme of the saide certificat to be made, and no where ells. And if any psone chardgeable to this Acte at the tyme of the saide assessing happen to be out of this Realme and out of Wales or farre frome the place where he shalbe knowne, then he to be set where he was laste abyding in this Realme or within Wales and beste knowne, and after the substaunce value and other proffites of everye psone knowne by the examina^on certificat and other maner of wyse as is aforesaide.

IX.
Commissioners
shall charge so as
to produce the
highest Rate.
Persons rated for
Realty shall not be
chargeable for
Personalty
nor vice versa ;

nor doubly charged
at severall Places.

THE saide Commissioners or as manye of them as shalbe appointed by the King^e Commission shall after the rate aforesaide set and taxe everye psone according to the rate of substaunce and value of land^e good^e and other proffites wherbye the greatest and moste best soome according to his moste substaunce by reasone of this Acte ought or maie be set or taxed ; Provided allwaie that everye suche psone whiche shalbe set or taxed for paiment to this Subsidie for and after the yerelie value of his land^e tenement^e or other reall possessions or proffites in any of the saide three yeres, shall not be set and taxed for his good^e and catalles, or other movable substaunce in the same yere ; And he that shalbe taxed or chardged for the same Subsidie for his good^e catalles and other movables in any of the saide three yeres shall not be chardged taxed or chargeable for his land^e or other reall possessions or proffites abovesaide in the same yere ; nor that any psone to be double chardged for the saide Subsidie neyther set or taxed at severall places by reasone of this Acte ; any thing conteyned in this p^rnt Acte notwithstanding.

X.
Certificates of the
being once assessed
to be produced by
Parties complaining
of Double Charges,
&c.

Penalty on undue
Evasion under
such Pretext,
Double Rate.

AND that it be ordeyned by the saide auctorytie of this p^rnt parliament, that no psone having twoo mansions or twoo places to resorte unto, or calling himself householde f^v'nte or wayting f^v'nte to the Kinges Hieghnes the Quene the Prince or other Lorde or Ladye Maister or Maistres, be excused upon his saying from the taxe of the saide Subsidie in neyther of the places where he maie be set, ooneles he bring a certificat in wryting from the Commissioners where he is (') set indeede at oone place ; And if any happen to be sett in twoo places, upon certificat therof made, the beste and moste soome upon him so taxed to be taken and abyde and the other to be dischardged, so that the same certificat of his assessing and paiment be made therof in wryting, undre the seales of the Cōmissioners or of as manye of them as shalbe appointed by the King^e Commission, whiche certificat so made shalbe at all tymes a sufficient dischardge for him aswell againste any Collectour that shall demaunde the same upon him rated or taxed, as againste the King and all other psones : And if any psone that ought to be set, by reson of his removing or resorting to twoo places, or by reasone of his saying that he is ellswhere taxed or by reasone of any priviledge by his dwelling and abyding in any place not being forprysed in this Acte or any otherwyse, by his covyne or crafte happen to escape from the yerelie assessing and bee not set, and that proved by presentement and examyna^on or informa^on before the saide Commissioners or as manye of them as shalbe by the saide Commission appointed, or by the Barones of the Kinges Eschequier or twoo Justices of the peace of that Countrey where suche psone dwelleth, thenne everye suche psone that, by suche meanes or otherwyse wilfully by covyn, shall happen to escape from the assessing of the saide Subsidie or any of them and not be rated taxed and set, shalbe chardged upon the knowledge and profe therof with and at the double value that he shoulde or ought to have been set at before according to his behavoure, the same double value to be levied gathered and paide of his Good^e and catalles land^e and tenement^e towards the saide Subsidie, and further to be punished according to the discrea^ons of the Barones Justices or Commissioners before whome he shalbe convicted for his offence and disceyte in that behaulf.

AND that everye Commissioner, assigned and deputed according to this Acte for the ordering of this Subsidie, dwelling within the precincte and lymite of his Commission, for his owne substaunce in land^e and good^e above mençoned shalbe valued and rated yerelie during the saide three yeres by the examynaçon of the same Comissioners of the saide Shyre or place, or by as many of them as shalbe appointed by the saide Commission where the same Commissioner so dwelleth or keapeth his house; and after suche value and rate of him knowne, the same Commissioner so dwelling within the lymite of his Commission to be yerelie set and taxed by the other saide Cōmissioners, and aswell the soome upon himself taxed, as the soomes made by the presento's sworne as is aforesaide, shalbe written and set in the extreates therof to be made with other inhabytaunt^e of that parties, and so to be gathered and levied in lyke maner as it ought and shoulde have been if the saide Commissioner had not been in the Cōmission of the place where he so dwelleth.

XI.
Commissioners
shall be assessed
by each other.

AND that all psones of the Estate of a Baron or Barones and everye Estate above, shalbe examyned and chardged [for'] theyre freeholde and values as is aforesaide, before the Chauncello' Threasourer of Englande and Lorde Privie Seall for the tyme being or other psones by the King^e auctorytie to be lymited, and they to be charged yerelie during the saide three yeres after the forme of the saide Graunte according to theyre examynaçon aforesaide, and the soomes upon them set with the Names of the Collectoures appoynted for the gathering and paying the same, be extreated delivered and certified at daies and places above specified by the saide Chauncello' Threasourer and Lorde Privie Seall for the tyme being, or suche other psones as shalbe lymited by the King^e Hieghnes.

XII.
Peers shall be
assessed before
Lord Chancellor,
&c.

AND after the Rates and Assesses of the saide soomes upon and by the saide examynaçon and certificat as is aforesaide made by the saide Commissioners, or as many of them as shalbe therunto appointed by the Kinges Commission, within three weekes next ensuing the feast of Saincte Michaell by the wryting extreated of the saide taxe therof undre the Seales and Signes Manuell of the saide Commissioners, or of as manye of them as shalbe therunto appointed at the leaste to be made, shalbe delivered unto sufficient and substanciall Inhabytaunt^e constables subconstables bailiefes or other officers jointelie of Hundred^e townes pishes and other places aforesaide within theyre lymites, or to other sufficient psones inhabytaunt^e of the same onelie by the discreaçon of the same Commissioners and as the place and parties shall require, aswell the pticuler names and surnames as the remembraunce of all soomes of moneye taxed and set of and upon everye pson as well man as wooman chardgeable to this Acte householder and all other inhabytaunt^e and dwellers within the saide pishes townes and places contributoryes to this Subsidie; by auctorytie of whiche wryting or estreate so delivered the saide Officers or other psones so named and deputed, severallye shall have full power and auctorytie immediatelie after the deliverie of the saide wryting or estreate, to demaunde levie and gather of everye pson therin specified the soome or soomes in the same wryting or estreate comprysed; And for non paiement therof to distreine the same pson or psones so being behinde by theyre Good^e and Catalles and the distresse so taken to keape by the space of eight daies at the costes and chardges of the Owner therof; and if the saide Owner doo not paie suche soome of moneye as shalbe taxed by this Acte within the same eight daies, thenne the saide distresse to be appressed by foure three or twoo of thinhabytaunt^e where suche distresse is taken and to be solde by the saide Constable or other Collectour for the paiement of the saide Moneye, and the overplus coming of the sale and keeping therof (if any be) to be immediatelie restored to the Owner of the same distresse; whiche saide officers and other psones so deputed to aske take gather and levie the saide soomes, shall aunswer and be chardged for theyre portions oonelie to them assigned or lymited, to be gathered levied and comprysed in the saide wryting or estreate to them as is before saide delivered unto thuse of our Sovereigne Lorde the King his heyres and successoures, and the saide soome in that wryting or estreate comprysed, to paie unto the hiegh Collectour or Collectoures of that place for the collection of the same, in maner and forme undrewritten thereunto to be named and deputed; and the same inhabytaunt^e and officers so gathering the same pticuler soomes, for theyre collection therof shall [receyve'] for everye twentie shilling^e so by them receyved and paie twoo pence, that to be allowed at the paiement of theyre collection by them to be made to the hiegh Collectoure or Collectoures.

XIII.
After Assessments,
Extracts shall be
delivered to Officers
with Power to levy
by Distress, &c.

Poundage to
Collectors.

AND further be it enacted by the saide auctorytie of this pnt Parliament, that the saide Commissioners or the more parte of them as shall take upon them the execuçon and busines of the saide Commission, shall yerelie during the saide three yeres name certaine sufficient and hable psones severallye by the discreaçons of the same Commissioners in Shyres rydinges lathes wapentakes rapes cities townes corporate and other whatsoever places aswell within places priviledged as without, not being forprysed in this Acte, to be hiegh Collectoures and have the Collection and Receipte of the saide soomes set and leviable within the Precincte lymites and bound^e where they shalbe so lymited to gather and receyve; To everye of the whiche Collectoures so severallye named, the saide Commissioners or two of them at the leaste yerelie during the saide three yeres, within three weekes next after the saide hole soome of the saide Subsidie be set by all the lymites of the same theyre Commission, or in such lymites as the hiegh Collectoures shalbe so severallye assigned, shall undre theyre Seales and Signes Manuell delivre oone estreate in pchement to everye of the same hiegh Collectoures comprysing in it the Names of all suche psones as weare assigned to levie the saide pticuler soomes and the soomes of everye Hundred wapentake towne or other place aforesaide, according to the estreate so firste therof (as is beforesaide) delivered; And the Collectour so to be assigned shalbe chardged with evenlye concordant and agreing unto the hole soome comprysed in the saide estreate lymited to his collection as is beforesaide; and everye suche Collectour so yerelie deputed having the saide estreate in pchement as is aforesaide, shall have auctorytie by this Acte, yerelie during the saide three yeres, to appointe daies and places within the circuyte of his collection for the paiement of the saide Subsidie to him to be made, and therof to give warning by proclamaçon or otherwyse to all the saide

XIV.
High Collectors
shall be named by
Commissioners
yearly, to receive
the Amount of the
Subsidy collected
by the Constables,
&c. in the several
Hundreds, &c.

¹ of Printed Copies.

² retain Printed Copies.

On Default of Payment by Constables, &c. they shall be answerable by Distress.

Constables or other psones or inhabytaunt^e having the chardge of the saide particular collection, within the Hundred^e pishes townes or other places by him or them lymited to make paiement for theyre saide particular collection of everye soome as to them shall appteyne; And if at the saide daie and place so lymited and prefixed by the saide Collectoures the saide Constables officers or other psones or inhabytaunt^e as is beforesaide for the saide p^ticuler collection appointed and assigned within suche Hundred cite towne or other place, doo not paie unto the saide Collectoures the soome within theyre severall Hundred^e townes pishes and other places due and comprysed in the saide estreates therof to them delivered by the saide Commissioners or soome of them as it is aforesaide, or so muche therof as they have or might by any meane receyve, the sayde twoo pence of everye pounce for the saide p^ticuler collection as is before saide allwaies to be therof allowed excepted and abated, that thenne it shalbe lawfull to the saide highe Collectoures aud everye of them and to theyre assignes, to distreyne everye of the saide Constables officers and other inhabytaunt^e for theyre saide severall p^ticuler collection of the saide soomes comprysed in the saide estreate and wryting therof to them and everye of them (as is before expressed) delivered, or for asmuche of the same soome as so thenne shall happen to be gathered levied and behinde, unpaid by the Good^e and Catalls of everye of them so being behinde, and the Distresse so taken to be kepte appreynd and solde as is aforesaide, and therof to take and levie the soome so thenne being behinde upaide, and the overplus coming of the sale of the saide distresse (if anye be) to be restored and delivered unto the owner in forme above remembred.

XV.
Assessors and Collectors for Boroughs shall be Residents there.

PROVIDED allwaie that no psonne inhabyted in any Citeie Bouroughe or Towne Corporate shalbe compelled to be a sessour or Collectour of or for any parte of the saide Subsidie, in any place or places out of the saide Citeie Bouroughe or Towne Corporate where he dwelleth.

XVI.
In case of the Death, &c. of Collectors or Parties chargeable, the High Collectors shall be discharged, and the Arrear recoverable in the Exchequer.

AND it is also by the saide auctorytie enacted, that if any Inhabytaunte or Officer or whatsoever psonne or psones chardged to or for the collection or receipte of any parte or porcion of the saide subsidie in any of the saide three yeres by any maner of meane according to this Acte, or any psonne or psones for themselves or as Keap Gardiane Deputie Factour or Attorneye of and for any other psonne or psones of any good^e and cattalles, and the Owner therof at the tyme of the saide assessing to be made being out of this Realme or in any other parties not knowne, or of and for the good^e and cattalles of any other psonne or psones of any fraternytie guilde misterye or other whatsoever comynalitie being incorporate or not incorporate, And all psones having in theyre rule governⁿce or custodie any good^e or cattalls at the tyme of the saide assessing or any of them to be made or whiche, for any cause for and by collection or for himself or for any other, or by reasone that he hath the rule governⁿce or custodie of any good^e or cattalles of any other psonne or psones fraternytie guilde or misterie or any suche other lyke, or as Factour deputie or attorneye of or for any psonne, shalbe taxed valued rated or set to any soome or soomes by reasone of this Acte, and after the taxation or sessing upon any suche psonne or psones as shalbe chardged with the receipte of the same happen to die or departe from the place where he was so taxed and set, or his good^e and cattalls be so eloynd, or in suche privie and coverte maner kepte, that the saide psonne or psones chardged with the same by extreates or other wryting from the saide Commissioners, or as manye of them as shalbe therunto appointed by the saide Commission as is aforesaide, canne ne maie levie the same soome or soomes comprysed within theyre saide extreates by distresse within the lymites of theyre collection as is beforesaide, or cannot sell suche distresse or distresses as be taken for any of the saide yerelie paiement^e before the tyme lymited the highe Collectoures for his paiement to be made in the King^e receipte, [thanne'] upon relaçon therof made, with due examynaçon by the othe or examynaçon of suche psonne or psones as shalbe chardged with and for the receipte and collection of the same, before the Comissioners or as many of them as by the saide Comission shalbe therunto appointed where suche psonne or psones or other as is aforesaide theyre good^e or cattalles were set or taxed, and upon plaine certificat therof made into the Kinges Eschequier by the same Commissioners aswell of the dwelling place names and soomes of the saide psones of whome the saide soomes cannot be levied and had as is before saide, thenne aswell the saide Constables and other Inhabytaunt^e appointed for the p^ticuler collection againste the hieghe Collectoures, as the hieghe Collectoures upon his accompte in the saide Eschequier, to be dischardged therof, and proces to be made for the King out of the same Eschequier by the discreaçon of the Barones of the same Eschequier, againste suche psonne his heyres and executoures so being behinde with his paiement.

XVII.
Guardians, Farmers, &c. made liable to Distress for Arrears of Subsidy due from their Principals, and shall be allowed the same against them.

AND over that, the same Commissioners to whome any suche declaraçon of the premisses shalbe made in forme aforesaide, from tyme to tyme shall have full power and auctorytie during the saide three yeres to directe theyre precepte or preceptes unto the said psonne or psones chardged with any soome of for and upon any suche psonne or psones or other as is abovesaide, or to any Shirief Stewarde Bailief or other whatsoever Officer mynister psonne or psones of suche place or places where any suche psonne or psones so owing suche soome or soomes shall have land^e and tenement^e or other hereditament^e or reall possessions good^e or cattalls, wherby any suche psonne or psones so indebted his heyres executoures or assignes, or other having the Custodie governⁿce or disposiçon of any good^e cattalls land^e tenement^e or other hereditament^e whiche ought or maie by this Acte lawfullye be distreynd or taken from the same, have or shall have good^e cattalls land^e teit^e or other possessions wherof suche soome or soomes whiche by any suche psonne or psones maie or ought to levied, be it within the lymit of suche Comission where suche psonne or psones was or were taxed or without, in any place within this Realme of Englande or Wales: By whiche precepte aswell suche psonne or psones as shalbe chardged to levie suche moneye, as the officers of the place or places where suche distresse maie be taken, shall have full power and auctoryte to distreyne everye suche psonne indebted chardged or chargeable by this Acte, or his executoures or admynistratoures, of his good^e or cattalles, his Gardianes factoures deputees leassees fermoures and assignes, and all other psones by whose hand^e or out of whose land^e any suche psonne shoulde have rent fee annuitie or

¹ then Printed Copies.

any other proffite, or whiche at the tyme of the saide assessinge shall have good^e or cattalls or any other thing movable of any suche pson^e or psones being indebted or owing suche soome; And the distresse so taken, cause to be kepte appreyssed and solde in lyke maner and forme as is aforesaide for the distresse to be taken upon psones to be taxed to the saide Subsidie and being sufficient to distreine within the lymites of the Collectoures inhabytaunt^e or other officers chardged with or for the same soomes so upon them to be taxed: And if any suche distresse for none paiment happen to be taken out of the lymit of the psones chardged and assigned to levie the same, the psones so [charched¹] for the levie of everye suche soome by distresse, shall pceyve and take of the same distresse for the labour of everye pson^e going for the execucon therof for everye myle that any suche pson^e so laboreth for the same twoo pence: And everye fermour tenaunte gardiane factour or other whatsoever pson^e being distreigned or otherwyse chardged for the paiment of any suche soome or soomes or any other soome by reasone of this Acte, shalbe of suche soome or soomes, of him or them so levied and taken, discharged and acquitted at his next daie of paiment for the same, or at the deliverie of suche good^e and catalls as he that is so [straigned²] had in his custodye or gouvernaunce, againste him or them that shalbe so taxed and set; Any graunte or wrytinge obligatorye or other whatsoever matier to the contrarye made heretofore notwithstanding. And if any suche pson^e that shoulde be so distreigned have no land^e nor tenement^e sufficient wherbye he or his tenaunt^e and fermoures maie be distreigned, or have eloynd aliene or hidde his good^e and catalles wherby he shoulde or might be distreigned, in suche maner that suche good^e and catalles shall not be knowne or founde, so that the soome of or by him to be paide in the saide fourme shall ne canne be convenientlie levied, thenne upon relacon therof unto the Commissioners or to as manye of them as by the saide Commission shalbe therunto appointed, where suche pson^e or psones was taxed and set by the othes of him or them that shalbe so chardged with the levie and paiment of that soome or soomes, the same Commissioners shall make a precept in suche maner as is aforesaide for to attache take and arest the bodye of suche pson^e or psones that ought to paie the saide soomes, and by this Acte shalbe chardged with and for the same soome or soomes, And them so taken saufelie to keape in the prisone within the shyre or other places where any suche pson^e or psones shalbe taken or attached, there to remaine without bayle or maynpryse unto he have paide the soome or soomes that suche psones for himself or for any other by this Acte shalbe chargeable or ought to be chardged with all, And also for the fees of everye suche areste to him or them that shall execute suche precepte, twentie pence: And that everye Officer unto whome suche precepte shalbe directed do his true diligence to execute the same upon everye pson^e so being indebted, upon paine to forfaitte to our saide Sovereigne Lorde the King for everye defaulte in that behaulf twentie shilling^e; And that no Keap of any Gaole from his Gaole suffre any suche pson^e to gooe at lardge by letting to bayle, or otherwyse to departe out of his prisone, before he have paide his saide debte and the saide twentie pence for the saide arreste, upon payne to forfaitte to our Sovereigne Lorde fourtie shilling^e, and the same Gayllour to paie unto our saide Sovereigne Lorde the double soome aswell of the rate whiche the saide pson^e so imprisoned was taxed at as of the saide twentie pence for the fees; and lyke processe and remedye in lyke forme shalbe graunted by the Commissioners, or as manye of them as by the saide Commission shalbe therunto appointed, at lyke informacon of everye pson^e or psones being chardged with any soome of moneye for any other pson^e or psones by reasone of the saide Subsidie everye of the saide three yeres and not therof paide, but wilfullye withdrawne ne the same leviab^e [with³] the lymit where suche pson^e was therunto taxed. And if the soome or soomes, being behinde unpaide by any pson^e or psones as is beforesaide, be levied and gathered by force of the saide processe to be made by the same Commissioners, or if in defaulte or for lacke of paiment therof the pson^e or psones so owing the saide soomes or soomes of moneye, by processe of the same Commissioners to be made as is aforesaide be committed to prisone in forme abovesaide, that thenne the same Commissioners whiche shall awarde suche processe shall make certificat therof in the saide Eschequier of that shalbe doone in the premisses, in the terme next folowing after suche soome or soomes of moneye so being behinde shalbe levied and gathered, or suche pson^e or psones for none paiment of the same committed to prison.

In Default of all such Distress the Party chargeable may be attached and imprisoned without Bail:

Penalty on Gaolers suffering Escape of such Person:

Commissioners shall certify such Proceedings into the Exchequer.

XVIII. Commissioners empowered to fine and imprison Officers for Neglect of Duty, Parties refusing to be examined, &c.

Fines shall be certified into the Exchequer.

AND if it happen any of the saide Collectoures so to be assigned, or any Mayre Shirief Stewarde Constable the Hedboroughes Householder Bailief or any other Officer or Mynister or other whatsoever pson^e or psones, to disobey the saide Comissioners or any of them in the reasonable requeste to them made by the saide Commissioners for yerelie execution of the saide Commission during the saide three yeres, or if any of the saide officers or other psones doo refuse that to them shall appteigne or belong to doo by reasone of any precepte to him or them to be directed, or any reasonable comaundement instaunce or requeste touching the premisses, or other defaulte in any apparauce or collection to make, or if any pson^e being suspecte or not to be indifferentlye taxed as is aforesaide, doo refuse to be examyned according to this Acte before the saide Comissioners or as manye of them as shalbe therunto assigned as is aforesaide, or will not appeare before the same Commissioners upon warning to him made, or ells make resistaunce or rescous upon any distresse upon him to be taken for any pcell of the saide Subsidie, or comit any misbehaviour in any maner of wyse contrarie to this Acte or commit any wilfull omission or other whatsoever wilfull none doing or misdoing contrarie to the teno^r of this Acte or graunte; The same Commissioners and everye nombre of them above remembred unto twoo of them at the leaste, upon probable knowledge of any suche misdemeanoures hadde by informacon or examynacon, shall or doo set upon everye suche offendour for everye suche offence in name of fyne by the same offendour to be forfaitted xx s. or undre by the discreacon of the same Commissioners; And further the saide Commissioners and everye nombre of them unto twoo of them at the leaste, have auctorytie by this pnt Parliament to punishe everye suche offendour by Imprisonnement there to remaine and to be delivered by theyre discreacon as shall seme to them convenient; the saide Fynes (if any suche bee) to be certified by the saide Commissioners that so assessed the same, into the saide Kinges Eschequier there to be levied and paide by the Collectoures of that parties for the saide Subsidie returned into the saide Eschequier, to be therwith chardged with the paiment of the saide Subsidie in suche maner as if the saide Fynes hadde been set and taxed upon the saide offendoures for the saide Subsidie.

¹ charged *Printed Copies.*

² distreyned *Printed Copies.*

³ within *Printed Copies.*

XIX.
Allowance of
6d. per Pound to
High Collectors
for themselves, the
Sub-Collectors,
and Commissioners.

It is also enacted by the saide auctorytie of this þnt Parliament, that everye of the saide highe Collectoures whiche shall accompte for any parte of the saide Subsidie in the Kingꝛ Eschequier, upon theyre severall saide accomptꝛ to be yelden shalbe allowed yerelie during the saide three yeres, for everye pounce lymited in his collection wherof any suche Collectour shalbe chardged and yelde accompte, vj d. as pcell of theyre saide chardge, that is to saie, ij d. of everye pounce therof for suche psones as thenne have had the pticuler collection in the Townes and other places as is aforesaide spẽified in his collection; and other ij d. of everye pounce therof everye of the same chief Collectoures there accomptante to receyve to theyre owne use for theyre labour and chardge in and about the premisses; and ij d. of everye pounce residue to be delivered allowed and paide, by the saide Collectoures so being therof allowed, to suche of the Commissioners as shall take upon them the business and labour for and about the premisses, that is to saie, everye Collectour to paie that Commissioner or Commissioners whiche had the ordering and wrytingꝛ for the saide Subsidie where the saide Collectour or Collectoures had theyre collection, for expences of the saide Commissioners so taking upon them the saide busines, and labour of theyre Clerkꝛ wryting the saide preceptꝛ and estreates for the saide Collectoꝝs, the same laste ij d. of everye pounce to be devidid emongest the saide Commissioners, having regarde to the labour and busines taken by them and theyre saide Clerkꝛ in and about the premisses, for whiche parte so to the saide Commissioners atteyning, the saide Commissioners sixe fyve foure three or as manye of them as shalbe therunto appointed by the Kingꝛ Commission and everye of them joyntelye and severallye for his or theyre saide parte, maie have his remedye againste the saide Collectour or Collectoꝝs whiche therof be or might have been allowed by action of debte, in whiche the defendaute shall not wage his lawe neyther protection nor esoyne shalbe allowed.

XX.
No Member of
Parliament or
Commissioner shall
be appointed a
Collector, &c.

AND that no psones now being of the nombre of the Companye of this þnt Parliament, nor any Commissioners, shalbe named or assigned to be anye Collectour Subcollectour or Presentour of the saide Subsidie or of any parte therof; nor no Commissioners shalbe compelled to make any Presentement or Certificat other thenne in the Kingꝛ Eschequier of for or concerning the saide Subsidie or any parte therof, in any of the saide three yeres; and lykewyse that none other psones, that shalbe named or assigned to be Commissioner in any place to and for the execucon of this Acte of Subsidie in any of the saide thre yeres, be or shalbeas signed or named head collectour in any of the same three yeres of the saide Subsidie neyther of any parte therof; and that everye suche psones or psones whiche shalbe named and appointed as is aforesaide to be heade Collectoures in and for oone of the saide three yeres, shall not be compelled to be Collectour for any other of the saide three yeres.

XXI.
Collectors
discharged of fees
in the Eschequier.

AND the saide Collectoures whiche shalbe assigned for the collection of the saide Subsidie or for any parte therof, and everye of them, bee and shalbe acquyted and discharged of all maner fees rewardꝛ and of everye other chardge in the Kingꝛ eschequier or elsewhere of them or any of them by reasone of that collection paiment or accomptꝛ or any thing concerning the same to be asked.

XXII.
After Assessments
made, &c.
Commissioners
shall meet and
compare their
Certificates, &c.
as to all Districts
under the
Commission.

AND after the taxing and assessing of the saide yerelie Subsidie as is beforesaide hadde and made, and the saide estreates therof in pchement unto the Collectoures in maner and forme before rehersed delivered, the saide Commissioners whiche shall take upon them the execucon of this Acte within the lymites of theyre Commission, by theyre agreement shall have metinges together, at whiche meting everye of the saide Commissioners, whiche thanne shall have taken upon them the execution of any parte of the saide Commission, shall by himself or his sufficient deputie truelie certifie and bring foorth unto the other Commissioners named in the same Commission, the certificat and presentement made before him and suche other Commissioners as were lymited with him in oone lymit, so that the same certificates maie be accompted and caste with other certificates of the other lymites within the same Commission; and thenne the same Commissioners and everye nombre of them unto twoo at the leaste as is aforesaide if they be in lief, or theyre executoures or admynistratoures of theyre goodꝛ if they be thenne deade, yerelie shall joyntelie and severallye as they were devyded within theyre lymites undre theyre scales, during the saide three yeres by theyre discreacõs make oone or severall wrytingꝛ indented, conteyning in it aswell the names of the saide Collectoures by the Commissioners [or] suche Collection and Accompte in the Eschequier and paiment in the saide Receipte deputed and assigned, as the grosse and severall soomes wryten unto everye suche Collectour to receyve the saide Subsidie, and also all Fynes amerciamenꝛ and other forfaitures if any suche by reasone of this Acte happen to be within the precincte and lymit of theyre Commission, to be certified into the Kingꝛ Eschequier by the saide Commissioners yerelie during the saide three yeres by the saide xvjth daie of Novembre: In whiche wryting or wrytingꝛ indented so to be certified shalbe plainelie declared and expressed aswell the hole and intier soome and soomes of the saide Subsidie severallye lymited to the collection of the saide Collectoures, as the names of the saide Collectoures severallye deputed and assigned to the collection of the saide soomes, so that none of the saide Collectoures so certified in the saide Eschequier shalbe compelled there to accompte or to be chardged but oonelie to and for the soome lymited to his collection, and not to or for any soome lymited to the collections of his fellowes, but that everye of them shalbe severallye chardged for theyre partes lymited to theyre collection: And if the saide Commissioners joyned in oone Commission amonge themselves in that matier cannot agree, or if any of them be not readye, or refuse to make certificat with other of the same Commissioners, that thenne the same Commissioners maie make severall Indentures in forme aforesaide of theyre severall lymites or seperacõs of Collectoures within the lymites of theyre commission, upon and in the Hundredꝛ wardꝛ wapentakes lathes rapes or suche lyke devisions within theyre severall lymites of theyre saide Commission as the places there shall require to be severed and devyded, and as to the same Commissioners shall seme to make devisions of theyre lymites or collections for the severall chardges of the Collectoures, so that allwaie oone Collectour shalbe chardged and accompte for his parte to him to be lymited oonelie by himself and not for any soome lymited to the parte of any of his fellowes,

Collectors shall be
chargeable only for
their respective
Districts, &c.

and the chardge of everye of the same Collectoures to be set and certified severallye upon them; And everye suche Collecto', upon his accompte and paiement of the soomes of money lymited within his Collection, to be severallye by himself acquitted and dischargd in the saide Eschequier without paying any maner of fees or reward^e to any pson or psones for the same, and not to be chardged for any porcion of any other Collectoures.

AND if any Commissioner after he hath taken certificat of them that, as is aforesaide, shall before any suche Commissioner be examyned and the soomes rated and set and the bokes and wryting^e therof being in his hand^e, or if any collecto' or other pson chardged with any receipte of any parte of anye of the saide Subsidie, or any other pson taxed or otherwyse by this Acte charged with and for any percels of the saide Subsidie, or with any other soomes for fyne amerciamment penaltie or other forfaiture, happen to die before suche Commissioner Collecto' or other whatsoever pson or psones have executed accomplished satisfied or sufficientlie dischargd it whiche to everye suche pson shall appteigne or belong to do according to this Acte, thenne the saide Executoures and Heyres of everye suche pson, and all other seysed of any land^e or tenement^e that any suche pson being chardged by this Acte and deceassing before he be dischargd therof or any other to his use oonelie had of estate of inherytaunce, at the tyme that any suche pson was named Commissioner Collectour or in any otherwyse chardged with and for any maner of thing to be doone satisfied or paide by reasone of this Acte; And all those that have in theyre possessions or hand^e any good^e or catalles that weere to any suche pson at the tyme of his deathe, land^e or tenement^e that weere the same psones at the tyme that he was (as is aforesaide) chardged by this Acte, shalbe by the same compelled and chardged to doo and accomplishe in everye case as the same pson so being chardged shoulde have doone and might have been compelled to doo, if he had been in plaine lief, after suche rate of the land^e and good^e of the saide Comissioner or Collectour as the partie shall have in his hand^e.

AND if the same Commissioners, for causes reasonable them moving, shall thinke it not convenient to joyne in oone certificat as is aforesaide, thenne the saide pson or psones that shall firste joyne together, or he that shall firste certifie the saide Wryting indented as is aforesaide, shall certifie all the names of the Commissioners of that Commission wherupon suche Wryting shalbe there thenne to be certified, with devisions of the Hundred^e wapentakes wardes tything^e or other place to and emong suche Commissioners of the same Commission with the names of the same Commissioners where suche separacions or devisions shalbe, with the grosse soomes of Moneye aswell of and for the saide Subsidie taxed or set of or within the saide Hundred^e ward^e wapentakes or other places, to him or them divided or assigned that shall so certifie the saide firste wryting, as of fynes amerciamment^e penalties and other forfaitures if any happen to be within the same lymites wherof the same wryting^e shalbe so certified. And after suche oone wryting indented, whiche (as is aforesaide) shalbe certified and not conteyne in it the hole and full soomes set and taxed within the lymites of the same Commission, the other Commissioners of the same, everye of the saide three yeres at the saide xvjth daie of Novembre yerelie, or within foure daies thenne next immediatelie folowing, shall certifie into the saide Eschequier by theyre wryting or wrytinges indented to be made as is aforesaide the grosse and severall soomes set and taxed within the places to them lymited for the saide subsidie, and other fynes amerciamment^e penalties and forfaitures, with the Names of the hundred^e wardes wapentakes and other places to them assigned, or ells by theyre saide Wryting indented to certifie at the saide place, by the saide xvjth daie of Novembre or within foure daies nexte folowing, reasonable causes for theyre excuses whye they maie not make suche certificat of and for the saide Subsidie with fynes amerciamment^e penalties and other forfaitures growing or set by reasone of the causes of theyre lettes or of theyre none certifieng as is abovesaide, or ells in defaulte therof processe to be made out of the King^e Eschequier againste the saide Comissioners and everye of them not making certificat as is aforesaide by the discreacion of the Treasurer and Barones of the saide Eschequier.

AND be it enacted by the King our Sovereigne Lorde by the assent of the Lord^e spual and temporall and the Commens in this pnt parliament assembled and by thauctorytie of the same, that aswell all suche psones as shall have any collection or receipte of the saide Subsidie or any parte therof, at the receiptes of [of '] the King our Sovereigne Lorde of his Eschequier, or ells where in any other place or places within this Realme of Englande and Wales, as all other the King^e Subject^e, shall at all and everye tyme hereafter from hensforth and from the feaste of the Purificacion of our Ladye next ensuing by the space of oone hole yere nexte folowing, take and not refuse in any paiement any ducates crownes crusadowes or any other golde coyned in the parties beyonde the Sea, bearing theyre true weight, according to suche value as was lymited by the laste proclamacon therof made the xxvijth daie of Marche in the xxxth yere of the reigne of our saide Sovereigne Lorde the King: And if any pson hereafter that shall have the receipte or any collection of the saide subsidie or of any parte therof to the use of our saide Sovereigne Lorde the King, at the receipte of his Eschequier or ellswere in any Shyre Ryding Citie Towne or other Place, doo refuse or denie to take in paiement of the saide subsidie or any parte or pcell therof golde grotes, haulfe grotes or pence or any of them (*) be hadde in the saide receipte or ellswere contrarye to the proclamacons therof made as is aforesaide, and that proved by Witsnesse informacon examynacon or otherwyse before the Kinges Justices of eyther Benche, or before the Barones of his Eschequier or any of them, or if any suche refusall of anye suche golde grotes haulfe grotes or pence or any of them be had by any Collectour or other pson having the gathering of the saide subsidie or of any parte therof, in any Shyre Ryding Citie Towne or other place, and that the refusall (as is aforesaide) be proved by witsnesse informacon examynacon or otherwyse before any Justices of Peace Mayre Bailief or other heade Officer of that Shyre Ryding Citie Towne or

XXIII.
Executors, &c.
of Commissioners
and Collectors shall
complete the Duty
of the Party dying.

XXIV.
Commissioners may
make Certificates
several, instead of
joint, &c.

XXV.
Collectors, &c.
shall receive foreign
Coin, &c. in
Payment according
to its Value by
Proclamation.

* An erroneous Repetition on the Roll.

* if any Refusal of any such gold grotes half grotes or pennies or any of them *Printed Copies.*

other Place where suche refusall is hadde, thenne the pson or psones that so offred or tendyd the saide golde grotes haulf grotes or pence or any of them, that shalbe so refused indede, shalbe of that soome so tendyd and refused quiet and dischargd by this Acte againste our Sovereigne Lorde the King, and the other pson or psones that refused the same, in lykewyse as if he hadde paide the same golde grotes haulfe grotes or pence or any of them, without any bill taylor or other dischargd therof to be hadde or shewed; And the saide Receyvour collectour or other pson that shall refuse the saide golde grotes haulf grotes or pence or any of them shalbe chardged with the soomes so by him refused to and againste our saide Sovereigne Lorde, in lyke forme as if he had receyved the same (') indede.

XXVI.
Penalty of
Imprisonment on
all Persons refusing
certain Coins.

AND that all and everye other pson and psones shall receyve and take the saide Goldes grotes haulf grotes and pence or any of them, after the rates and value therof and as the saide Goldes grotes haulf grotes and pence or any of them be coyned for and nowe curraunte, aswell of and by the officers of our saide Sovereigne Lorde as of everye other pson or psones in all Receiptes and paiement from hensforthe to be made or hadde; upon paine of imprisonment of everye pson refusing suche Goldes grotes haulfe grotes and pence or any of them, or otherwyse to be punished by the discreacōn of the Justices of Peace maires shirief bailief or other heade officers of everye Shyre citie boroughe or towne within this Realme.

XXVII.
Stamford Baron
shall be rated in
Lincolnshire.

PROVIDED allwaies and be it enacted by auctorytie aforesaide, that the Inhabytaunt of the pise of Sainte Martine called Staunforde Baron in the Suburbes of the Boroughe and Towne of Staunforde on the Southe parte of the Water there called Wellande, whiche hereafter shalbe contributoryes to the paiement of this pnt Subsidie graunted to the Kinge Hieghnes his heyres or successoures, shalbe assessed rated and taxed for this tyme by suche Commissioners whiche shalbe appointed for the rating and sessing of suche Subsidie or Taxe within the Countie of Lincoln, and shalbe for this tyme contrybutoryes and paie the saide Subsidie to the Collectour or Collectoures whiche shalbe assigned and appointed for the levying and gathering of the same, with the Aldremen and Burgesses of the saide Boroughe and Towne of Staunforde.

XXVIII.
Persons having
Lands chargeable
under this Act,
and also Spiritual
Possessions
chargeable under
c. 28. of this
Session, and also
Person lty, shall
be ch rged only
for Realty or
Personalty, and
not for both.

PROVIDED allwaies and be it enacted by the auctorytie aforesaide, that everye pson and psones having any Manoures land tenement or other hereditament chargeable to the paiement of the Subsidie graunted to the Kinge Ma^m by this Acte, and also having spūall possessions chardgeable to his Majestie by the Graunte made by the Clergye of this Realme in theyre Convocaōn, and over this having substaunce in Good and Catalles chardgeable by this saide Acte, that thenne if any of the saide pson or psones be hereafter chardged assessed and taxed for the saide Manoures land tenement and spūall possessions, and also assessed chardged and taxed for his or theyre Good and Catalls, that thenne ne or they shalbe ooneli chardged by the vertue of this Acte for his or theyre saide Manoures land tenement hereditament or spūall possessions, or ooneli for his saide Good and Catalls, The beste of all to be taken for the King, and not to be charged for bothe or double chardged for any of them; any thing in this Acte conteyned to the contrarye hereof notwithstanding.

XXIX.
Exemption for
Inhabitants
in Ireland, Calais,
Jersey, &c. as
to Lands, &c.
situate there.

PROVIDED also, that this Graunte of Subsidie nor any other thing therein conteyned doo in any wise extende to chardge the Inhabytaunt or dwellers within Irelande Calice Hammes Guisnes and the Marches of the same, Jernesey and Garnesey or any of them, of for or concerning any Manoures land tenement or other possessions Good catall or other movable substaunce, whiche the saide Inhabytaunt or dwellers or any other to theyre use have within Irelande Calice Hammes Guisnes or other Marches of the same, Jernesey Gurnesey or any of them, or of for or concerning any Fees or Wages whiche any of the saide Inhabytaunt or dwellers have of our Sovereigne Lorde the King for theyre attendaunce and doing fvice to our saide Sovereigne Lorde in Irelande Calice Hammes Guisnes and the Merches of the same Jernesey and Garnesey or in any of them; any thing in this pnt Acte to the contrarye notwithstanding.

XXX.
Exemption for
the Inhabitants of
the Cinque Ports.

PROVIDED also, that the saide Graunte of Subsidie in forme aforesaide to be taxed and levied, nor the saide Subsidie nor any parte therof, in any maner of wyse extende or be prejudiciall or hurtefull to thinhabytaunt or resyaunt at this pnt tyme within the Fyve Port corporate or unyted to the same Fyve Port or to any of the same Fyve Port, of or for any parte or pcell of the saide soomes graunted in this present Parliament, of the saide Inhabytaunt nowe resyaunt or any of them to be taxed set asked levied or paide; but that the saide Inhabytaunt and now resyaunt of the saide Fyve Port and theyre membres and everye of them, bee and shalbe of and frome the saide graunte and paiement of the saide Subsidie and of and from every parte and pcell of the same acquitted and dischargd; any Matier or whatsoever other thing in this pnt Acte made or had to the contrarye notwithstanding.

XXXI.
Exemption for
the English
Inhabitants of the
Northern Counties,
&c.

PROVIDED also, that this pnt Acte of Subsidie, ne any other thing therein comprysed, extende to any of the Englishe inhabytaunt or resyaunt in any of the Counties of Northumbrelande Cumbrelande Westmerlande the Towne of Barwyke, the Towne of Newcastle upon Tyne and the Bishopyrke of Duresham nor to any of them, of for or concerning any Manoures land tenement or other possessions good catalls or other movable substaunce whiche the same inhabytaunt or dwellers, or any other to theyre use, have within the same Counties of Northumbrelande Cumbrelande Westmerlande or the Towne of Barwyk the Towne of Newcastell upon Tyne or the Bisshopyrke of Duresham or any of them, or of for or concerning any Fees or Wages whiche any of the same inhabytaunt or dwellers have of our Sovereigne Lorde the King, for theyre attendaunce and doing fvice to our saide Sovereigne Lorde the King in the saide Counties of Northumbrelande Cumbrelande Westmerlande the Towne of Barwyke the Towne of Newcastle upon Tyne and the Bisshopyrke of Duresham or in any of them, of to or for the saide taxing levying gathering or paiement; but that the Englishe inhabytaunt and resyaunt and everye of them of the saide Counties Bisshopyrke and townes

and of everye of them, shalbe of and from the saide Subsidie and of everye pcell therof, of and for theyre Manoures lande tenement fees and wages good and catalls lying and being in the same Counties Townes and Bisshopryke or any of them, utterlye acquyted and discharged: Any thing in this pnt Acte before rehearsed to the contrarie notwithstanding.

PROVYDED that all tres patent granted by the Kinge Hieghnes or any of his moste noble progenitours to any Cities boroughes or townes within this Realme, of any maner of liberties priviledges or exemptions from the burdeyne and chardge of any suche graunte of Subsidies whiche be at this pnt tyme in force and vailable, shall remaine good & effectull to the saide Cities boroughes and townes hereafter according to the purportes therof; though thinhabytaunt of the same, shall upon the greate and weightie consideracons of the Kinge Majesties greate and inestimable chardges before expressed, be for this graunte chardged and contributorye, in lyke maner and sorte as all other Cities boroughes and townes whiche be not in any wise so privileged, or from suche Graunte of Subsidies excepted.

XXXII.
Reservation of
Grants of Special
Liberties as to
future Subsidies.
[See § III.]

CHAPTER XXVIII.

AN ACTE for the Subsidie of the Clergie graunted of both Provinces Canterburye and York.

WHERE the Prelates and Clergie of the Province of Canturburye have lovinglie and liberallye for certaine consideracons given and graunted to the Kinge Majestie a Subsidie of sixe shillinge of the ponde to be taken and levied of all and singtre the spual promotions within the same province during the terme of three yeres now next ensuing, in suche certaine maner and forme and with divers excepcons and provisions specified and conteyned in a certaine instrument by them therof made and delivered to the Kinge Hieghnes undre the seall of tharchebusshopp of Caunterburye, as in the same Instrument exhibited in this pnt parliament more plainelie dothe appeare; The tenor wherof ensueth in these woord:

Grant by the
Clergy of
Canterbury of a
Subsidy of 6s. in
the Pound payable
in Three Years:

THE PRELATES and Clergie of the Province of Caunterburye, calling to remembrance not oonelie the greate costes and chardges that the Kinge Hieghnes hathe been at of late in the mainteyning of a greate armye in Scotlande for the defence and publicque wealthe of this Realme, but also the greate and urgent occasions whiche his Majestie hathe at this pnt to be at the lyke costes and chardges, or rather muche more, not oonelie in Warres to be hadde againste Scotlande, but also in divers and many other affaires [in'] the publicque wealthe of this Realme and all his loving Subjecte of the same, have of theyre owne mere loving tendre mynde and good will gyven and graunted and by these pnt doo give and graunte unto the Kinge Ma^{te}, a Subsidie toward his saide chardges in maner and forme folowing, that is to saie; That everye Archebisshopp Bisshopp Deane Archedeacone Prebendarie Provoste Maister of Colledges Mayster of Hospitalls Psone Vicare Chauntrye preest, and everye other psone and psones of whatsoever name or degree he or they bee, enjoying any spual promocon or other temporall possessions to the same spual promocon annexed nowe not devyded or seperate by Acte of pliamet or otherwyse from the possession of the Clergie, shall paie to the Kinge Hieghnes for everye ponde that he maie yerelie spende by reasone of the saide spual promocon the soome of sixe shillinge sterling. And for the true and certaine knowledge of the yerelie values of the saide promocons and everye of them wherof the paiement shoulde be made, the rate taxacon valuacon and estimacon remaying of recorde in the Kinge Courte of Firste fruytes and Tenth for the paiement of the perpetuall Disme, concerning all suche promocons as yet be in possession of the Clergie or any other not yet devyded by Acte of Parliament or otherwyse as aforesaide, shalbe folowed and obfved, without making any valuacon rate taxacon or estimacon other thenne in the saide recorde is comprehended. Provided allwaie that forasmuche as the tenthe parte of the saide valuacon and taxe before menconed is yerelie paie to the Kinge Hieghnes for the perpetuall Disme, so as there remaineth oonelie nyne parte to thincumbent clere, this Subsidie of vjs. of the ponde shalbe undrestande of the saide nyne parte and no more. Provdyed allwaie that no psone that is alreadie promoted unto any spual benefice sithens Christmas daie laste paste before the date hereof, or that shalbe hereafter promoted unto any spual benefice on this syde Christmas daie whiche shalbe in the yere of our Lorde God a thowsande fyve hundred fourtie and fyve, shalbe contrybutorye or chardged with any parte of this Subsidie during the firste yere of his saide promocon. The saide Prelates and Clergie also graunte that this Subsidie of vjs. of the ponde of the yerelie clere value of everye promocon taxed as afore shalbe paie to the Kinge Ma^{te} within three yeres next ensuing the date hereof, at the receipte of his Graces Treasurer of his Courte of Tenth and Firste fruytes, or of any other psone or psones whome it shall please the Kinge Hieghnes to appointe therunto, that is to saie; twoo shillinge of everye ponde in everye of the saide three yeres at suche daies and tyme of the yere as the perpetuall Disme is nowe by tenour of thacte of Parliament ordered to be contented and paie. The saide Prelates and Clergie also graunte, that everye Prieste having a pencon by reasone of the dissolucon of any of the late Monasteries Colledges or Hospitalls or any other incorporacon within the saide province of Caunterburye shall lykewyse paie to the Kinge Hieghnes vjs. of everye ponde of theyre saide pencons within the saide three yeres, at suche daie and tyme as is before spcified; and that for the sure paiement therof a deduccon and retention of the saide vjs. be made in thand of the payers of the saide pencon after the proporcon of ijs. of the ponde eche of the saide three yeres, to be delivered and paie to the Kinge use at suche tyme and to suche psones as the Subsidie of vjs. aforesaide shalbe paie unto. The saide Prelates and Clergie also graunte that everye Preest receyving annual Stipende being no perpetuall within the saide province shall paie unto the Kinge Grace use vjs. viijd. in everye of the saide three yeres, at the same daies and undre the same penalties as the reste of the Clergie doo paie for theyre promocons.

Tenor of the
said Grant:
Motive of the
Subsidy:
War in Scotland,
&c.

6s. in the Pound
on the yearly
Income of every
Spiritual
Promotion;

according to the
Value as rated to
the First Fruits and
yearly Tenths to
the King;

But payable on
Nine-Tenths only;

Not payable during
the first Year after
Promotion;

Payable at the Rate
of 2s. a Year, at
the same Time as
the Tenth.

Pensions out
of dissolved
Monasteries,
charged with the
said Subsidy;

6s. 8d. on all
Stipends to Priests.

Bishops, &c. shall collect the Subsidy in each Diocese under like Powers &c. as the Tenth is collected.

Exemptions for Colleges in the Two Universities; and of Eton and Winchester.

Spiritual Promotions shall not be charged to the Lay Subsidy.

Value of new Bishoprics shall be certified by Archbishop of Canterbury; and of new Deaneries, &c. by the Bishops;

which shall be charged to the Subsidy accordingly:

Exemptions for Portions to the Poor, &c.

Parsons may retain Subsidy on Pensions payable by them.

The said Grant confirmed by Parliament.

II. Power to levy the said Subsidy by Ecclesiastical Censures, or by Distress, &c. on Farmers, &c. who shall be allowed the same.

III. Subsidy on Pensions payable by the Court of Augmentations, shall be retained there.

The saide Prelates and Clergie further graunte, that everye Archebisschopp and Bisschopp, and the See being vacant everye Deane and Chapitre of that See voyde, shalbe Collectoures of this Subsidie within theyre propre diocesse. And for the better recoverie of the saide Collection the saide Prelates and Clergie humblie besechen that they maie have full power and auctorytie by the Kinge Ma^e and the Parliament, to use all suche waies and meanes and processe as be prescrybed in thacte of the perpetuall disme for the collection and levying of the same, and shall accompte therof before the Chauncellour or Treasurer and other officers of the same Courte of Firste Fruytes and Tenthe, or in suche other place as it shall please the Kinge Hieghnes to appointe, in suche wyse and after suche forme oonelic as the saide Archebisschopps and Bisschopps be now chardged for the collection of the perpetuall disme, wherby is ment how the lacke and defaulte of paiement of and for any pticuler promotion shall oonelic chardge thincumbent and suche as be bounde to paie the same; and that upon suche paines as be provided in that Acte of perpetuall disme, againste them that make defaulte in that behaulf; and that the Archebisschopp Bisschop or Deane and Chapters, gathering that they canne receyve and making paiement therof shall for the reste not by them receyved be discharged by theyre certificat made in suche forme and fasshion as in thacte of perpetuall disme is lymited and prescrybed; and vj. d. of everye pounce wherwith the Collectoures shalbe charged in his accompte, clearelie to be paie into the saide Receipte or in suche other place as it shall please the Kinge Hieghnes to appointe, shalbe allowed to the same Collectour for his saide accompte of the same, for the chardges of Collection portage saulf conveying and paying of the saide Subsidie. Provided allwaies, that this Subsidie graunted by the Clergie shall not be demaunded or levied out of any Benefice or Colledge scituate or set within the Universities of Oxforde [and'] Cambridge, or of any benefice or other tenures unto any Colledge of Oxforde or Cambridge unyted or appropried, or of the Colledge of Eton nighe Windesore, or of the Colledge of Winchestre founded by William Wykehame soome tyme Bisschopp of Winchestre, or of any other Church or Benefice or other Revenues to the saide Colledges or to any of them annexed appropried or otherwyse appteyning. Provided allwaies that no spūall promoçōn or any Lande or Revenues annexed to the same, being chardged by this Graunte or Acte of the Province of Caunterburye, shalbe chardged or made contributorye to any Fiftene or other Subsidie already graunted to the Kinge Hieghnes of the laye fee, or hereafter to be graunted during the terme of the saide three yeres. Also the saide Prelates and Clergie of the saide Province of Caunterburye doo condiscende and agree, that the Archebisschopp of Caunterburye shall enquire the true value of the yerelie Revenues of the new erected Bisschopps within the saide Province of Caunterburye and the same shall certifie before Christmas daie next cooming unto the Courte of the Firste Fruytes and Tenthe there to remaine of Recorde; And lykewyse everye Archebisschopp and Bisschopp shall enquire of everye Deane warden mayster prechers prebendarye and petie canon of his owne cathedrall or collegiate churches newlie erecte within his dioces, of the true value of theyre spūall promotions growing and rysing unto everye of them of the proffites and revenues of the saide newe erected cathedrall Churches and Colledges wherin they be intituled, and the same value shall certifie before the saide Christmas daie unto the saide Courte of Tenthe and (') Fruytes, there to remaine of Recorde; And that everye of the saide new erected Bisschopps deanes prebendaries petie canons and preachers shalbe chardged to this Subsidie for theyre owne porçōns oonelic therof to paie vj. s. of the pounce within the saide three yeres as is above rehearsed of other Bisschopps and spūall psones; and those porçōns of Rent and Revenues whiche the Kinge Hieghnes hath gyven unto them for the maintenaunce of poore men gramarians queresters student and other Officers and Mynisters not to be chardged with any parte of this Subsidie. Provided also, that everye pson vicare or other spūall man paying a pençōn to his predecessour shall and maie retaine twoo shillinge of everye pounce of everye suche pençōn everye yere during the saide three yeres to his owne relief, in consideraçōn that he is chardged to paie this Subsidie of vj. s. of the pounce out of everye pounce of the hole value of his promoçōn.

AND FOR THE SURE AND TRUE PAIMENT of the saide subsidie graunted by the saide Prelates and Clergie of the saide Province of Caunterburye, according to the tenour effecte and true meaning of the saide Instrument, Be it enacted by the Kinge Hieghnes with the assent of the Lordes spūall (') and of the Cōmens in this pnt parliament assembled and the auctorytie of the same, that the saide gifte and graunte, and everye matier soome of moneye clause and sentence in the saide instrument conteyned, be ratified established and confirmed by auctorytie aforesaide.

AND furthermore be it enacted by thauctorytie of this pnt parliament, that every pson that shalbe appointed to the Collection and gathering of the saide Subsidie shall have full power and auctorytie to levie take and pceyve the same Subsidie by auctorytie of the censures of the Church, or by distresse upon the possession of the Fermours or Owners of the lande and tenement chardgeable by this Acte for or to the paiement of any soome or soomes of moneye, or otherwyse by the discreaçōn of the Collectoures therof: And that no replevie prohibiçōn or supsedas shalbe allowed or obeyed for any pson or psones making defaulte of paiement of the saide Subsidie contrarie to the tenour of the graunte therof, untill suche tyme as they have truelie satisfied and contented all suche parte and porçōn as to them in that behaulf apperteigneth; And that everye suche Fermour or Fermoures that shall fortune hereafter to be chardged to and with the paiement of any parte of the Subsidie shall by thauctorytie aforesaide be allowed and reteyne in his hande as muche of his yerelie ferme and rent as the soome whiche he shall fortune to paie to his lorde or lessour shall extende and amounte unto; Any wryting coven'nte bonde or other thing had or made to the contrarye in any wise notwithstanding.

AND for the levying of the saide Subsidie of vj. s. of the pounce and for the yerelie pençōns whiche any priest or other pson or psones whiche heretofore have been religious or taken for religious psones doo or shall receyve at the Co'te of thaugmentaçōns, the Chauncello' of the same Courte for the tyme being shall, yerelie during the saide three yeres, do or reteyne in his hande or cause to be deteyned or reteyned in thande of other the Officers and Mynisters

¹ or Printed Copies.

² first Printed Copies.

³ and temporal Printed Copies.

of the same Courte to the King^e use, for everye ponde of the same pençõns ij s. and it shall well and truelie paie or cause to be paie in the saide Courte of Tenthe and Firste Fruytes, orells where the King^e Hieghnes shall appointe, without any delai or chardge to be made or susteyned in that behaulf.

AND be it further enacted by thauctorytie aforesaide, that everye suche other pson or psones, whiche paie or be chardgeable to paie any yerelie Rent pençõn or pençõns to any priest or other pson or psones whiche heretofore have been religious or taken for religious psones, chargeable to the paiement of the saide Subsidie, that everye suche pson and psones whiche doo so paie or hereafter shall paie any of the saide yerelie Rent^e pençõn or pençõns, shall not oonellie during the saide three yeres retaine in his hand^e yerelie to the King^e use, for everye ponde of the same yerelie Rent^e pençõn or pençõns ij s. and the same well and truelie paie or cause to be paie yerelie during the same three yeres unto the Ordinarie of the same Dioces or to the Collectoures of the saide Subsidie there, to the King^e use; but allso shall yerelie during the same three yeres before the feaste of the Birthe of our Lorde God, certifie undre his or theyre seale or seales unto the saide Courte of the Tenthe and Firste Fruytes, orells where it shall please the King^e Hieghnes to appointe, the Names and Surnames of all and singulre suche Priest^e or other psones religious or heretofore taken for religious psones as is aforesaide, and the true yerelie rent^e or pençõns whiche they or any of them be intituled to have or receyve yerelie as is aforesaide: And that the Chauncello^r for the tyme being of the King^e Courte of Augmentaçõns of the Revenues of the King^e Crowne shall lykewyse yerelie during the saide three yeres, before the saide feaste of the Birthe of our Lorde God, certifie undre the seall of the same Courte not oonellie the Names and Surnames of all and singlre Preest^e and other psones chardgeable for theyre saide severall rent^e and yerelie pençõns to the paiement of the saide Subsidie in the saide Courte of the Tenthe and Firste Fruytes, or ells where it shall please the King^e Hieghnes to appointe; but allso the true and juste yerelie soome and soomes of the same yerelie rent^e or pençõns with the Names and Surnames of the psones chardgeable to the paiement therof; and that the Archebisshopp and Bisshopp of everye Dioces within the saide Province of Caunterburye shall yerelie during the saide three yeres, before the saide feaste of the Birthe of our Lorde God, certifie undre his seall in the saide Courte of the Tenthe and Firste Fruytes, orells where it shall please the King to appointe, the Names and Surnames of all and singlre stipendarie Preestes being within any of theyre Dioces chardgeable to the paiement of the saide Subsidie as is aforesaide, and allso the Names and Surnames of everye suche pson and psones with whome he or they doo dwell and take any Stipende or Wages.

AND be it further enacted by thauctorytie aforesaide, that everye suche pson or psones whiche within the saide three yeres shall give and paie any Stipende or Wages to any suche Preest as is aforesaide, shall for the insufficiencie or defaulte of everye of the same Preest or Preestes being in fvice or wages with him at the feaste of the Birthe of our Lorde God, be chardged and chargeable to and with the paiement of vj s. viij d. for the same yere.

AND be it further enacted by thauctorytie aforesaide, that the saide Archebisshopp Bisshopp and all other psones chardgeable to and with the Collection of the saide Subsidie of vj s. the ponde within the saide Province of Caunterburye, shall have upon everye paiement therof made in the King^e Courte of the Tenth and Firste Fruytes, or ells where the King^e Majestie shall appointe, a sufficient acquietaunce in wryting of suche pson or psones as the King^e Majestie shall appointe for the Receipte therof, the same acquietaunce witnessing the Receipte of asmuche of the same soome of the same Subsidie as shalbe by any of them so receyved; And everye suche acquietaunce in wryting, sealed and subscribed with the Name or Names of everye suche pson or psones that so by the King^e appointment shall receyve any of the saide soomes of moneye, shalbe as good and effectuell in the Lawe and allso a sufficient dischardge to all Intent^e construcçõns and purposes, as if it wear emade by Acte of Parliament; and that everye pson and psones whiche shall have and receyve any suche acquietaunce, shall paie but oonellie twoo pence for everye of the same acquietaunces.

BE it also enacted by thauctorytie aforesaide, that all and everye Graunte and Graunt^e of all and everye soome and soomes of Moneye, whiche hereafter shalbe graunted [by] the King^e Hieghnes by the Clergie of the Province of Yorke, shalbe of the same strengthe force and effecte in all thing^e as the saide Graunte made by the saide Province of Caunterburye, and shalbe taxed certified collected gathered and levied according to the tenour fourme and effecte of this pnt Acte of Parliament, to all Intent^e construcçõns and purposes, in suche maner as thoughe it weere spciallye plainelie and picularlye expressed and rehearsed in this pnt Acte by expresse woord^e termes and sentences in theyre severall natures and kindes.

PROVIDED allwaie and be it enacted by thauctorytie aforesaide, that everye laye pson, having any spuall promoçõn chardgeable by this Acte, and allso having temporall Possessions good^e catalles and debtes chardgeable to the Subsidie graunted to the temporalitie, shalbe chardged taxed and set for his saide spuall promoçõn with the Clergie, and for his temporall Possessions good^e and catalles with the temporalitie, and not otherwyse.

IV.
Where Pensions, &c. are payable by private Persons, they shall retain and pay the Subsidy thereon, certifying the Names of Pensioners to the Court of Tenths.

Certificate from the Court of Augmentations;

and from the Bishops, &c. of each Diocese.

V.
Retainers of Priests shall be liable for Subsidy on Stipends.

VI.
Acquittance to Collectors of this Subsidy.

VII.
Subsidy from the Province of York shall be collected under this Act.

VIII.
Lay Persons having Temporal Possessions and Spiritual Promotions shall be charged for each severally.

¹ to Printed Copies.

Anno 35° HENRICI, VIII. A.D. 1543-4.

STATUTES MADE IN THE SESSION OF PARLIAMENT,
HOLDEN BY PROROGATION AT WESTMINSTER, ON THE FOURTEENTH DAY OF JANUARY,
IN THE THIRTY-FIFTH YEAR OF THE REIGN OF K. HENRY, VIII.

Ex Rotulo Parliamenti de Anno regni Regis Henrici Octavi,
Tricesimo-quinto.

IN PARLIAMENTO p̄ progaçõem tento apud Westm̄ quarto decimo die Januarij anno regni Henrici Octavi Dei gr̄a
Anglie Francie & Hibnie Regis fidei defensoris &c. Tricesimo quinto; Cõi õim Dñõz tam Sp̄ualiũ q̄m Temporalĩũ
ac Cõitatis consensu, ac Regie Majestatis assensu, Inactitata & stabilita fuerunt hec sequencia Statuta: VIZ.

ACTES PUBLIKE.

- (¹) I. — 1. An Acte concerninge the stabilishment of the Kinge Majesties Succession in the Imperiall Crowne of the Realme.
- II. — 2. An Acte concerninge the triall of Treasons cõmytted out of the Kinge Majesties Domynions.
- IV. — 3. An Acte touchinge the repayringe and amendinge of c̄ten decayed Houses & teñt̄ aswell in Englande as in Wales.
- VI. — 4. An Acte concerninge thapparaunce of Jurors in the Nisi Prius.
- VII. — 5. An Acte for the repealinge of a c̄ten Statute concerninge the bringinge in of Saltfishe and Stockfyshe.
- VIII. — 6. An Acte concerninge Cowpers.
- XI. — 7. An Acte for the due payment of the Fees and Wages of Knyghte and Burgeses for the Parliament in Wales.
- XIV. — 8. An Acte for the reseruaçõn of Tenures upon Houses with lande belonging to the same, under the clere yerely value of xls.
- XVII. — 9. An Acte for the p̄servaçõn of Woodes.
-

¹ The Roman Numerals do not appear on the Roll. They are now added to distinguish the Number of the Chapters according to the Printed Copies of the Statutes of this Year, which contain XVIII. Chapters.—Nine of these, which are not on the Inrollment in Chancery, are now printed from the Original Acts in the Parliament Office. These are Chapters III. V. IX. X. XII. XIII. XV. XVI. XVIII. The Titles in the List at the Commencement of the Roll are not repeated to the Inrollment of the severall Acts, but it has been thought convenient to print them at the Head of each Chapter. The Titles of the Acts printed from the Originals are from the Indorsements thereon.

CHAPTER I.

AN ACTE concerninge the stabilishment of the Kinges Majesties Succession in the Imperiall Crowne of the Realme.

WHERE in the Parliament holden at Westmynster the eight daye of June in the xxviiith yere of the raigne of our most dread Sovereigne Lorde Kinge Henrie theight an Acte was had and made for the establishment of the succession of the Imperiall Crowne of this Realme of Englande, by w^{ch} Acte emong^e divers other thing^e it was enacted, that thimperiall Crowne of this Realme withe all dignities honors p^rhemynenc^e p^rogatives auctorities and jurisdictiones to the same annexed or belonginge shoulde be to the Kinges Majestie and his heires of his bodye lafullie begotten, that is to saye, to the firste sonne of his bodie betwene his Highnes and his then lafull Wyf Quene Jane nowe deceased begotten, and to the heires of the bodye of the same firste sonne lafullie begotten, and for defaulte of suche heires, then to the seconde sonne of his Highnes bodie and of the bodye of the saide Quene Jane begotten, and to the heires of the bodye of the same seconde sonne begotten, with di^vse other lymita^cõs of thestat^e conveyance and remaynders of the saide Imperiall Crowne and other the p^rmisses; And it was also enacted further by the saide statute, that for lacke of issue of our said Sovereigne Lorde the King^e bodie lafullie begotten, that then his Highnes sholde and myght give will lymytt assigne appoynte or dispose the saide Imperiall Crowne and other the p^rmisses to what pson or psons, and give the same pson or psons such estate in the same, as it shoulde please his Majestie by his gracious tres patent^e under the great Seale, or by his laste Will in writinge signed with his most gracious hand; as by the same Acte emong^e di^vse other thing^e therein conteyned more at large it doeth appeare: Sythen the makinge of w^{ch} Acte, the Kyng^e Majestie hathe [one¹] onlye yssue of his bodie lafullie begotten betwixte his Highnes and his saide late Wief Quene Jane, the noble and excellent Prince, Prince Edwarde whom Almyghtie God longe p^rserve; and also his Majestie hath nowe of late sithen the death of the said Quene Jane, taken to his Wief the most vertuous and gracious Ladye Katherine nowe Quene of Englande, late Wyf of John Nevyle Knight Lorde Latymer deceased, by whom as yet his Majestie hath none yssue, but maye have full well when it shall please God; And forasmuche as our saide most dread Sovereigne Lorde the Kinge upon good & just ground^e & causes, entendeth by Gods grace to make a voyage royall in his Majesties most royall Parsonne into the Realme of France, againste his aunient Enemye the Frenche Kinge, his Highnes most prudentlye & wisely consideringe and callinge to his remembrance howe this Realme standeth at this p^rsent tyme in the cace of succession, and p^raysinge and wayinge further with himselfe the great truste & confidence that his lovinge subject^e have had and have in him, puttinge in his handes hollye thordre and declarac^õn of the Succession of this Realme, recognisinge and knowlegeinge also that it is the onlye pleasure and will of Almyghtie God howe longe his Highnes or his saide entierlye beloved sonne, Prince Edwarde shall lyve, and whether the saide Prince shall have heires of his bodie lafullie begotten or not, or whither his Highnes shall have heires begotten and p^rcreated betwene his Majestie and his saide moste deare and entierlye beloved Wief Quene Katherine that nowe ys, or any lafull heires and yssues hereafter of his owne bodie begotten by any other his lafull Wief; And albeit that the King^e most excellent Majestie, for defaulte of suche heires as be enheritable by the saide Acte, myght by thaurtoritie of the saide Acte, give and dispose the saide Imperiall Crowne and other the p^rmisses by his tres patent^e under his great Seale, or by his last will in writinge signed with his most gracious hande to any pson or psons of suche estate therein as shoulde please his Highnes to lymytt and appoynte, yet to thintent that his Majesties disposic^õn and mynde therein shoulde be openlye declared and manifestlie knowne and notyfyed, aswell to the Lordes s^puall and temporall as to all other his lovinge and obedient subject^e of this his Realme, to thintent that their assent and consent myght appeare to concurre with thus farre as followeth of his Majesties declarac^õn in [his¹] behalfe; His Majestie therfor thincketh convenient afore his departure beyonde the Seas, that it be enacted by his Highnes withe thassent of the Lordes s^puall and temporall and the Comons in this p^rsent Parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, and therefore be it enacted by thaurtoritie aforesaide, that in case it shall happen the Kinges Majestie and the saide excellent Prince his yet onlye sonne Prince Edwarde and heire apparaunte, to decease without heire of either of their bodies lafullie begotten (as God defende), so that there be no suche heire male or female of any of their two bodyes, to have and inherite the said Imperiall Crowne and other his Dⁿions, accordinge and in suche manner and forme as in the foresaide Acte and nowe in this is declared, That then the saide Imperiall Crowne and all other the p^rmisses shalbe to the Ladye Marie the Kinges Highnes Daughter and to the heires of the bodye of the same Ladye Marie lafullie begotten, withe suche condic^õns as by his Highnes shalbe lymitted by his tres patent^e under his greate Seale, or by his Majesties laste Will in writinge signed with his gracious hande; and for defaulte of suche issue the saide Imperiall Crowne and other the p^rmisses shalbe to the Ladye Elizabeth the King^e seconde daughter and to the heires of the bodie of the saide Ladye Elizabeth lafullie begotten, withe suche condic^õns as by his Highnes shalbe lymitted by his tres patent^e under his greate Seale, or by his Majesties laste Will in writinge signed with his gracious hande; any thinge in the saide Acte made in the saide xxviiith yere of our saide Sovereigne Lorde to the cont^rie of this Acte notwithstandinge.

PROVIDED alwaye and be it enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that if the Ladye Marie doe not kepe and p^rforme suche condic^õns, w^{ch} the King^e Majestie shall hereafter by his Grac^e tres patent^e sealed under his great Seale or by his Majesties laste Will in writinge signed withe his Highnes hande declare & lymytt to her saide Estate in the saide Imperiall Crowne and other the p^rmisses, that then and from thensforth, for lacke of heires of the sev^rall bodies of the King^e Majestie and the saide Prince Edwarde lafullie begotten, the saide Imperiall Crowne and other the p^rmisses shalbe and come to the saide Ladye Elizabeth and to the heires of her bodie lafullie begotten, in suche like manner and fourme as though the saide Ladie Marie were then dead without anye heire of her bodie begotten; any thing in this Acte conteyned to the contrarie notwithstandinge.

Recital of Stat.
28 H. VIII. c. 7.
for securing the
Succession in the
Crown in the Issue
of K. Henry VIII.

And giving Power
to the King, in
Default of Issue,
to limit the
Succession;

Prince Edward
the King's only
lawful Issue, by
Queen Jane;
The King's
Marriage with
Lady Catharine
Latymer;
His intended
Voyage into
France;

Uncertainty of
the Succession in
case of the decease
of Prince Edward;

The King's Desire
to exercise his
Power of Limitation
of the Crown, with
Knowledge and
Consent of
Parliament;

On Default of Issue
of the King and
Prince Edward,
the Crown limited
to the Lady Mary
the King's
Daughter and her
Issue, on such
Conditions as he
shall appoint by
Patent or Will.

In Default of such
Issue, to the Lady
Elizabeth, the
King's Second
Daughter, &c.

II.
On Breach of
Conditions by
Lady Mary, the
Crown shall come
to the Lady
Elizabeth.

¹ O omits.

* this O.

III.
On Breach of
Conditions by the
Lady Elizabeth,
the Crown shall
come to the Person
limited by the
King's Letters
Patents or Will.

AND be it further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide, that if the saide Ladie Marie doe kepe and pforme suche condiçõs w^{ch} the King^e Majestie shall hereafter by his Graces tres patent^e sealed under his Greate Seale, or by his Majesties laste Will in writinge signed with his Highnes hande, declare and lymit to her saide estate as is aforesaide and that the saide Ladye Elizabeth for her parte doe not kepe and pforme suche condiçõs w^{ch} the King^e Majestie shall hereafter by his Graces tres patent^e sealed under his Great Seale or by his Highnes laste Will in writinge signed with his most gracious hande, declare and lymit to her saide Estate in forme aforesaide, that then and from thensforth for lacke of heires of the se^vall bodies of the King^e Majestie the saide Lorde Prince and of the saide Ladye Marie lauffullye begotten, the saide Imperiall Crowne and other the p^rmisses shalbe and come to suche p^rson and p^rsons and of suche estate and estates as the King^e Highnes by his tres patent^e sealed under his Great Seale, or by his last Will in writinge signed with his Majesties hande, shall lymit and appoynte.

IV.
And so on Failure
of Issue of Lady
Elizabeth, and
Breach of Condition
by Lady Mary.

PROVIDED alwaies, that if the saide Ladye Marie doe not kepe and pforme suche condiçõs w^{ch} shalbe lymitted and appoynted to her saide estate in the saide Imperiall Crowne and other the p^rmisses as is aforesaide, and the saide Ladie Elizabeth beinge then dead without any heire of her bodye lauffullye begotten, that then and from thensforth for lacke of heires of the se^vall bodies of the King^e Majestie and the saide Lorde Prince lauffullye begotten, the saide Imperiall Crowne and other the p^rmisses shalbe come and remayne to suche p^rson and p^rsons and of suche estate and estat^e as the King^e Highnes by his tres patent^e sealed under his Great Seale, or by his last Will in writinge signed with his Majesties hande, shall lymit and appoynte.

V.
If no Condition be
limited the Estate
of the Ladies Mary
and Elizabeth in
the Crown shall
be absolute.

PROVIDED alwaies and be it enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that in case the King^e Majestie doe not declare and lymit by his tres patent^e or by his last Will in forme as is aforesaide, any condiçõn to thestat^e and interest^e afore lymitted to the saide Ladye Marie and Ladye Elizabeth, nor to the estate or interest of any of them, that then everie suche of the saide Ladye Marie and Ladye Elizabeth to whose estate or interest noe condiçõn shalbe lymitted by the King^e Majestie in forme aforesaide, shall have & enjoye such interest estate and remayndre in the saide Imperiall Crowne and other the p^rmisses as is before lymitted by this Acte, without any manner of condiçõn; any thinge in this p^rsent Acte to the contrarie thereof notwithstandinge.

VI.
The King
empowered to limit
the Succession of
the Crown in
Reversion or
Remainder, by
Patent or Will, in
case of Failure of
Issue of the Ladies
Mary and
Elizabeth.

AND forasmuche as it standeth in thonlye pleasure and will of Almightye God, whither the Kinges Majestie shall have any heires begotten and p^rcreated betwene his Highnes and his saide moste entierly beloved Wief Quene Katherine, or by anye other his lauffull Wief, or whither the saide Prince Edwarde shall have yssue of his bodye lauffully begotten, or whither the Ladye Marie and Ladye Elizabeth or any of them shall have any yssue of any of their se^vall bodies lauffullye begotten, and if suche heires shoulde fayle (whiche God defende) and noe p^rvision made in the King^e lief who shoulde rule and governe this Realme for lacke of suche heires as in this p^rsent Acte is afore mencioned, that then this Realme after the King^e t^rnsitorie lief and for lacke of suche heires, shoulde be destitute of a lauffull Governour to order rule and governe the same; Be it therfore enacted by thauctoritie of this p^rsent parliament, that the King^e Highnes shall have full power and auctoritie to give dispose appoynte assigne declare and lymitt, by his gracious tres patent^e under his great Seale, or els by his Highnes laste Will made in writinge and signed withe his most gracious hande, at his onely pleasure from tyme to tyme hereafter, the Imperiall Crowne of this Realme and all other the p^rmisses, to be remayne succede and cõme, after his deceasse & for lacke of lauffull heires of either of the bodyes of the King^e Highnes and Prince Edwarde begotten, and also for lacke of lauffull heires of the bodyes of the saide Ladye Marie and Ladye Elizabeth to be p^rcreated and begotten as is afore lymitted in this Acte, to suche p^rson or p^rsonnes in remaynder or re^vçõn as shall please his Highnes, and accordinge to suche estate and after suche manner and fourme fashion ordre or condiçõn as shalbe exp^rssed declared named and lymited in his Highnes tres patent^es, or by his laste Will in writinge signed with his most gracious hande as is aforesaide; any thinge conteyned in this p^rsent Acte or in the saide former Acte to the cont^rrie thereof in anywise notwithstandinge.

VII.
Oaths required by
St. 28 H.VIII. c.7,
and also by Stat.
28 H. VIII. c. 10.
against the Autho-
rity of the See of
Rome;

AND for further corroboracõn of this p^rsent Acte and of the saide Acte made in the saide xxviiijth yere of our saide Sovereigne Lorde, and also utterlie to exclude the longe usurped power auctoritie and jurisdicçõn of the Bisshoppes of Rome; where in the saide Acte made for the establishment of the King^e succession, at the saide Parliament holden at Westmst the eight daye of June in the xxviiijth yere of the King^e Majesties raigne, there is one Othe lymitted in the saide Acte as in the saide Acte emongest other thing^e appereth; and where also at the saide Parliament there was another Statute made and ordeyned agayne such as woulde both extoll and stande to the jurisdicçõn power and auctoritie of the See and Bisshopp of Rome, in w^{ch} Statute there is comprised an other Othe, in such wyse as in the same Statute amongst other thing^e ys mencioned; Forasmuche as in bothe the saide Othes mencioned in the saide se^vall Act^e there lacketh full and sufficient wordes, wherby some doubt^e myght arise, Therefore be it enacted by auctoritie of this p^rsent Parliament, that from and after the laste daye of this Session all and everie suche p^rson and p^rsonnes w^{ch} be ordered and lymitted by the said se^vall Act^e to take the saide othes mencioned in the same Act^e, shall fromthensforth in lewe and place of those two othes take and swear this corporall othe accordinge to the tenor ensuyng; and that they w^{ch} have alredey sworne thother foresaide othes or any of them, shall take and esteeme it of the same effecte and force as though they had sworne this, w^{ch} former othes notwithstandinge because they be not so pithie to all effect^e nor so playnelie set forth as were convenient, Therefore be it enacted by auctoritie of this p^rsent parliament, that after this p^rsent Session, the saide othes specified in the saide se^vall Act^e shall not thereafter be mynstred nor any p^rson hereafter be compelled to accepte the same; and this Othe hereafter mencioned in this Acte to stande in force & place of the saide two Othes: I, A.B. havinge nowe the vayle of darknes of the usurped power auctoritie and jurisdicçõn of the See and [Bisshopp¹] of Rome clerely taken away from myne eyes, doe utterlie testifye and declare in my conscience that neither the See nor the Bisshopp of Rome nor any forreyne Potestate, hath nor ought to have anye jurisdicçõn power or auctoritie within

Insufficieny
thereof.

Oath required by
this Act shall be
taken instead of
the said Two
Oaths; but those
shall be esteemed
by all having taken
the same of the like
Effect as the Oath
hereby prescribed:

Form of the Oath
hereby required.

¹ Bisshoppes O.

this Realme nother by God's Lawe nor by any other just lawe or meanes, and though by sufferunce and abusions in tymes passed, they aforesaide have usurped and vended a fayned and unlauffull power and jurisdiction within this Realme, w^{ch} hath bene supported till fewe yeres passed, therefore because it might be demed and thought therby that I toke or take it for just or good, I therefore nowe doe clerely and francklie renounce refuse relinqyshe and forsake that pretended auctoritie power and jurisdiction bothe of the See and Bisshopp of Rome and of all other forreyne Powers, and that I shall never consent nor agree that the foresaide See or Bisshopp of Rome, or any of their successours, shall practise exercise or have any manner of auctoritie jurisdiction or power within this Realme or any other the King's Realmes or Dnions, nor anye forreyne Potestate of what estate degree or condition soever he be, but that I shall resiste the same at all tymes to the uttermoste of my power, and that I shall beare faithfull truth and true alleageance to the King's Majestie and to his heires and successors, declared or hereafter to be declared by auctoritie of the Acte made in the Session of the Parliament holden at Westmst the fourteenth daye of Januarie in the fyve and thirtieth yere, and in the saide Acte made in the xxviith yere of the King's Majesties raigne, and that I shall accepte repute and take the King's Majestie, his heires and successors when they or any of them shall enjoye his place, to be thonlye Supreme Head in earth under God of the Church of Englande and Irelande, and of all other his Highnes Dnions; and that with my bodye conynge wytt and uttermost of my power without guyle fraude or other undue meane, I shall observe kepe maynteyne and defende all the King's Majesties stiles titles and righte with thole effecte and contente of the Acte provided for the same, and all other Acte and Statute made or to be made within this Realme in and for that purpose and the derogacion extirpacion and extinguishment of the usurped and pretended auctoritie power and jurisdiction of the See and Bisshopp of Rome and all other forreyne Potestates as afore; and also aswell the saide Statute made in the saide xxviith yere, as the Statute made in the saide Session of the Parliament holden the xxxvth yere of the King's Majesties raigne for the establishment and declaracion of his Highnes succession, and all Actes and Statute made and to be made in confirmacion and corroboracion of the King's Majesties power and supremacye in earth of the Church of Englande and of Irelande, and other his Graces Dnions, I shall also defende and maynteyne with my bodye and goodes and with all my witt and power; and this I shall doe againste all manner of psons of what estate dignitie degree or condition they be, and in noe wyse doe nor attempte, nor to my power suffer or knowe to be done or attempted, directlye or indirectlye any thinge or thinge prively or aplye to the lett hindrance damage or derogacion of any of the saide Statute or of anye parte of them, by any manner of meanes or for or by any manner of pntence; and in case any Othe hath bene made by me to any pson or psons in maynten'nce defence or favor of the See and Bisshopp of Rome or his auctoritie jurisdiction or power or againste any the Statute aforesaide, I repute the same as wayne & adnihilate and shall hollye and trulye observe and kepe this Othe: So helpe me God All Saincte and tholie Evangeliste.

AND it is also enacted by auctorytie aforesaide, that all and everie pson and psons sp^uall and temporall suyng Liverie restitucon or oustre le mayne out of the King's his heires or successors handes, or doinge any fealtye to his Highnes his heires or successors, or w^{ch} shalbe sworne to the King his heires or successors, or that shall have anye Office fee or some of the most gracious gifte of the Kinges Majestie his heires or successors, or shalbe receyved in service with his Grace his heires or successors, shall make take and receyve the saide Othe; and that also all and everie other ecclesiasticall pson at the tyme of his takinge of Orders, and all and everie other pson w^{ch} shalbe promoted or preferred to any Degree of learninge in anye Universitie within this his Realme or other the King's Dnions, at the tyme of his or their promotion or preferment or everie of them, shall make take and receyve the saide Othe by this Acte set forth and declared as ys aforesaide, before his or their Ordinarie or the Comissarie of suche Univer^sitye. And that all and singuler other the Kinges Majesties Subjecte and resiant within this his Graces Realme and other his Majesties Dnions, at his Highnes will and pleasure shall accepte and take the same Othe before suche Comissioner or Comissioners as his Highnes shall appoint for the same.

AND it is also enacted by thaurtoritie aforesaide, that if any pson or psons lymitted or commaunded by the auctoritie of this Acte to make and take the saide Othe, or commaunded by any other pson or psons aucthorised by the Kinges Highnes Comission under his Great Seale to make the saide Othe, obstinatlye refuse that to doe, that then everie suche offence and contempe shalbe Highe Treason and the Offendors thereof beinge lauffully convicted, shall suffer paynes of Death and other forfeitures penalytes and losses as ys lymitted and accustomed in cases of Highe Treason by any Lawes or Statute of this Realme heretofore had or made in any wise concerninge the same.

AND be it further enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that if anye pson or psons of what Estate degree dignitie or condition soever they be, at any tyme hereafter, by wordes wrytinge imprintinge or by any exterior Acte or Dede maliciouslye or willinglye procure or doe, or cause to be procured or done directlye or indirectlye any thinge or thinge to or for the interrupcon repell or adnullacon of this Acte, or of any thinge therein conteyned, or of any thinge that shalbe done by the Kinges Highnes in the lymitacion and disposicion of his Majesties Crowne and other the pmisses by auctoritie of the same, or to the pill slaunde or disherison of any the yssues and heires of the King's Majestie beinge lymitted by this Acte to enherite and to be enheritable to the Crowne of this Realme in suche forme as is aforesaide, or to the interrupcon or disherison of any pson or psons to whom the Imperiall Crowne of this Realme and other the premises is assigned lymitted and appointed by this Acte, or shalbe by the King's Majesties lres patent under his Highnes Great Seale or by his last Will in wrytinge signed with his most gracious hande lymitted and disposed by auctoritie of this Acte as ys aforesaide, whereby anye suche yssues or heires of the King's Majestie or such other pson or psons might be destroyed disturbed or interrupted in bodye or title of thinheritance of the Crowne of this Realme as to them is lymitted in this Acte in forme above rehearsed, or as to them shalbe lymitted and assigned by

VIII.
The said Oath shall be taken by all Persons suing Livery, &c. holding Offices under the King, &c.;
by Spiritual Persons on their Ordination;
by Persons taking Degrees, &c.;
and by all Subjects at the King's Pleasure.

IX.
Refusal to take the said Oath, when required, declared High Treason.

X.
The doing any Thing for the Repeal, &c. of this Act, or to the Interruption, &c. of any Limitation of the Crown, &c. under this Act, declared High Treason.

the Kinge Highnes by vertue and auctoritie of this Acte, that then everie such pson and psons of what Estate degre or condiçon soever he or they be, and their Aydours counsaillors maynteyners and abettors and everie of them, for everie suche offence afore declared shalbe adjudged highe Traytors, and that everie suche offence afore specified shalbe adjudged Highe Treason; and the Offendors therein their Aydors counsaillors maynteyners and abettors and everie of them beinge lauffully convicte of anye suche Offence after the Lawes and Customes of this Realme shall suffer paynes of Death and losses and forfeitures as in cases of Highe Treason.

XI.
General Saving,
on Attainders
for such Treasons.

SAVINGE always to everie pson and psons and bodies politique, to their heires assignes and successors and to the heires and successors of everie of them, other then suche psons as shalbe so convicte or attaynted and their heires and successors, and all other clayminge to their uses, all suche right title use interest possession condiçon rentfe fees offices annuyties and cōmons w^{ch} they or any of them shall have in or uppon anye suche Mannors landes tenitfe rentfe annuyties or hereditamentfe that shall so happen to be lost and forfeyte by reason of any convicçon or attaynder for any the treasons and offence above rehersed, att any tyme before the saide treasons and offences cōmytted.

CHAPTER II.

AN ACTE concerninge the triall of Treasons cōmytted out of the Kinge Majesties Domynions.

For obviating
Doubts as to the
Trial of Treasons
and Misprisions
of Treasons
committed abroad;
Such Offences,
committed out of
England, shall be
tried in the King's
Bench, or before
Special Com-
missioners.

FORASMUCHE as some doubttes and questions have bene moved, that cōten kinde of Treasons mysprisions and concealmentfe of treasons, done ppetrated or cōmytted out of the Kinge Majesties Realme of Englande and other his Graces Dnions, cannot ne maye by the cōmon Lawes of this Realme be enquired of herd & detmynd within this his saide Realme of Englande; For a playne remedye ordre and declaraçon therein to be had and made, Be it enacted by auctoritie of this p̄sent parliament, that all manner of offences beinge alrebye made or declared, or hereafter to be made or declared by any the Lawes and Statutfe of this Realme, to be Treasons mysprisions of Treasons or concelementfe of Treasons, and done ppetrated or cōmytted or hereafter to be done ppetrate or cōmitted by anye pson or psons out of this Realme of Englande, shalbe from hensforth inquired of herd and detmynd before the Kinge Justice of his Benche for ples to be holden before himselfe, by good and lauffull men of the same Shire where the saide Benche shall sytt and be kepte, or els before suche Cōmissioners and in suche Shire of the Realme as shalbe assigned by the Kinges Majesties Cōmission, and by good and lauffull men of the same Shire; in like manner and forme to all ententfe and purposes as if suche treasons mysprisions of treasons or concelementfe of treasons had bene done ppetrated and cōmytted within the same Shire where they shalbe so inquired of harde & detmynd as is aforesaid.

II.
Peers shall be
tried by Peers.

PROVIDED always that if any the Peers of this Realme shall happen to be endyted of anye suche Treasons or other offences aforesaide by auctoritie of this Acte, that then after such Inditement they shall have their triall by their Peers in suche like manner and forme as hath bene heretofore accustomed.

CHAPTER III. (')

THE BILL for the Kinges Stile.

The King's usual
and acknowledged
Style and Titles;

His Style set forth,
in Latin and
English;

and declared to be
annexed to the
Crown.

WHERE oure moost drad naturall and gracious Sovereigne leige Lorde the Kinge hathe heretofore been and is justly lawfully and notoriously knowen named published and declared to be King of Englonde Fraunce and Irelande Defendo' of the Faithe and of the Church of Englonde and also of Irelande in Earthe supreme Hed, & hath justly and lawfully used the title and name therof as to his Grace apperteyneth; Be it enacted by the Kinge oure Sovereigne Lorde w^t thassent of the Lordes sp̄uall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p̄sent parliament assembled and by thauctorite of the same, that all and singuler his Graces subjectfe and resiantfe of or wⁱⁿ this his Realme of Englonde Irelande and elsewhere wⁱⁿ other his Majesties Domynions, shall from hensforth accept and take the same his Majesties Stile, as it is declared and set forthe in maner and fo'me folowinge, that is to say; in the Latten tong by these wordes; Henricus Octavus Dei gr̄a Anglie Frauncie et Hibernie Rex, fidei defenso' et in terra Eccie Anglicane et Hibernice supremum caput; And in the Englishe tonge by these wordes; Henry the Eight by the grace of God Kyng of Englonde Fraunce and Irelande Defendo' of the faithe, and of the Church of Englonde, and also of Irelande in earthe the supreme Hedde: And that the saide Style declared and set forthe by this Acte in maner and fo'me as is above mencyoned, shalbe from hensforth by thauctorite aforesaide, unyted and annexed for ev̄ to the Emperiall Crowne of this his Highnes Realme of Englonde.

II.
The attempting
to deprive the King
or his Successors,
&c. of the said
Style and Title, &c.
declared High
Treason:

AND be it further enacted by thauctorite aforesaide, that if any parson or parsones of what Estate dygnyte degre or condiçon so ev̄ he or they be, at any tyme after the feast of Easter next comyng, craftely ymagen invent or attempt by coloure of any pretence to deprive the Kynges Highnes the Quene the Prynce or theires of the body of the Kinges Majestie lawfully begotten, or theires of the bodye of the Prynce lauffully begotten, or any parson or parsones to

¹ From the Original Act. See Note at the beginning of this Year.

whome the Imperyall Crowne of this Realme is lymyted in this p̄sent Cession of Parliament, or at eny tyme hereafter shalbe lymyted and disposed by the Kinges Highnes by his gracious tres patentes or by his Highnes last wyll in wryting signed w^t his moost gracious hande, of any of their titles stiles names degrees or Royall Estate or Regall Power, whiche as is above saide is lymytted unyted or appoynted to the Imperiall Crowne of this his Realme, or that hereafter by auctorite of Parliament shalbe set forthe lymytted unyted or appoynted to the saide Imperiall Crowne, that then evy suche offence and contempt shalbe demyde and adjudged highe treason, and thoffendor and offendo's therin and their Aydo's councello's maynteno's and abetto's and evy of them being therof lawfully convicted, shalbe demyd and adjudged highe trayto's and shall suffre paynes of death and other forfaitures penalties and losses, as is accustomed and lymyted by any Lawe or Statute in this Realme heretofore hadde or made for or in cases of highe treasone.

SAVYNG to evy suche parson and parsones and bodies polletique to their heires assignes and successoures and to their assignes and successoures of evy of them, oother then suche parsones as shalbe convycted or atteynted and their heires and successoures and all other clamying to their use, all suche right title interest use possession condicōn rent^{fe} fees offices annuyties and cōmons, whiche they or any of them shall have in or upon any Maners landes teñtes rent^{fe} fees offices annuyties or hereditamentes that shall so happen to be lost and forfait by reason of any conviccōn or atteynder for any of the treasons or offences above rehersed, at any tyme before the saide treasons and offences cōmytted.

III.
General Saving,
on Attainders for
such Treason.

CHAPTER IV.

AN ACTE touchinge the repayringe and amendinge of c̄ten decayed Houses & teñt^{fe} as well in Englande as in Wales.

FORASMUCHE as in tymes paste div̄se and manye beautifull Houses of Habitaçōn have bene within the Walles and Liberties of the Towne of Shrowesberie in the Countie of Salop, the Cittie of Chester in the Countie of Chester, the Towne of Ludlowe in the Countie of Salop, Haverforde Weste in the Countie of Haverford in Southwales, the Towne of Pembroke, Tenbie in the Countie of Pembroke, the Towne of Kar̄mdyn in the Countie of Kar̄mdyn, the Towne of Mountgom̄ye in the Countie of Mountgom̄y, Cardiffe Swansse Cowbrig Newe Radnor and Prestend in the Countie of Radnor, and the Towne of Brecknock in the Countie of Brecknock, and the Towne of Monmouthe in the Countie of Monmouth, the Towne of Maldon in the Countie of Essex, the Townes of Abergavenny Uske Carlyone and Newporte in the Countie of Monmouth, the Townes of Lancaster Preston Lyrepole and Wygan in the Countie Palantyne of Lancaster, w^{ch} nowe are fallen downe decayed and at this tyme remayne unreedified lyinge as desolate and voide groundes, and many of them adjoyninge nighe unto the highe street^{fe}, replenished withe mucche oder filthe and uncleanes, withe pytt^{fe} sellers and vawtes lyinge open and uncovered, to the great pill and daunger of all the Inhabitaunt^{fe} and other the Kinges Subject^{fe} passage by the same, and some Houses be verie weake and feble redy to fall downe & be verie daungerous to passe by, to the decaye and hindrance of the said Cittie & Boroughes Townes; It may therefore be enacted by the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde the Lordes s̄puall and temporall and the Cōmons of this p̄sent parliament assembled and by thauthoritie of the same, that if any pson or psons or bodies politike beinge owners or possessioners of any suche desolate or voide ground^{fe}, that at anye tyme within fyve and fourtye yeres nexte before the makinge of this Acte have byne buylded for houses of habitaçōn, or for anye House or Houses of habitaçōn nowe or hereafter beinge in decaye and not fully fallen downe within the liberties and p̄cynct^{fe} of any of the saide Boroughes Townes and places, doe not sufficientlye reedifie buylde and repayre or cause to be reedified buylded and repayred the said desolate voyde ground^{fe} and decayed Houses convenient for habitaçōn and dwellinge, within two yeres nexte after p̄clamaçōn to be made in or upon the same voide grounde or ground^{fe} decayed house or houses, by the Maires Aldermen Bailiff^{fe} and Burgeses or other hed Officers within the precynct of their owne auctorities, that then it shalbe lauffull for the chieff Lorde or Lordes ymediate of whom suche desolate and voide groundes decayed and ruynous Houses be holden, after the saide two yeres be expired, to enter into the same and to have the same groundes or houses withe the Curtilage backside garden and orcharde adjoyninge to the same, yf they be of thinheritaunce of the Owner or Owners of the saide decayed house or grounde and excede not one acre of grounde, to them and to their heires or successors, or to their owne p̄per use for ever, so that the saide Lorde or Lordes ymediate, entringe by thauthoritie of this Acte doe sufficientlye reedifye buylde or repayre the same voide grounde or decayed houses within two yeres & an halfe next and ymediate followinge the determynacōn of the foresaide first two yeres; and in case suche Lorde or Lordes as may enter by this Acte doe not enter and well and sufficientlie reedifye buylde or repayre the same voide ground^{fe} or decayed houses within the saide two yeres and an halfe to them lymitted by this Acte, or yf suche Lorde or Lordes ymediate as may enter by this Acte doe sufficientlye reedifye buylde and repayre the same voyd ground^{fe} or decayed Houses within the saide two yeres & an halfe to them lymitted, and after they their heires or successors suffer the same houses or voide ground^{fe} to fall in ruyn and decaye, and doe not buylde or reedifye the same sufficientlye within two yeres and an halfe of suche ruyne or decaye, that then it shalbe lawfull to all pson or psons or bodies politike as shall then have any rent charge joyntly or sevallye goinge out of the saide voide ground or groundes or decayed house or houses in anye of the saide Cittie Boroughes Townes or places, ymediate after the said two yeres & a halfe expired, to enter into the same and to have to suche of them their heires and successors to their owne p̄per use as shall so buylde the saide voide ground^{fe} or decayed houses by auctoritie of this Acte, the same voide groundes or houses withe the Curtilage backside garden and orcharde

Decay of Houses
in certain Towns in
Wales and England;

If the Owners or
Possessors of such
Houses do not
repair the same
within two Yeres
after Proclamation
of this Act,

the Chief Lords
immediate shall
enter and repair
the same within
Two Yeres and
a Half after;

on their Default,
all Persons or
Corporations
having Rent-
Charges out of the
same, may enter
thereon and repair
the same within
One Year and
Three Quarters
then next;

And in their Default the Mayor, &c. of the several Towns may enter and repair the same within Three Years then next ;

adjoyninge to the same yf they be of the inheritaunce of the Owner or Owners of the saide decayed house or grounde and excede not a quantitie of one acre of grounde, discharged of all rent^e goinge out of the same groundes or houses aswell agaynste the Lorde and Lordes y^mmediate as all other pson or psons or bodies politike havinge any rent or rent^e charg^e or rent seck out of the same, other then the fee ferme of the said Cittie Boroughe Towne or place or some parcell thereof ; so that the saide pson or psons or bodies politike havinge the saide rente charge entringe by thaurtoritie of this Acte, do sufficiently reedify builde and repayre the same desolate and voyde grounde or groundes or decayed Houses or House within one yere and thre quarters next and y^mediatly followinge the determynac^on of the saide two yeres and an halfe, to the saide Lorde or Lordes y^mmediate appoynted by this Acte ; and in case suche pson or psons or bodies politike havinge any of the saide rent^e charg^e as may enter by this Acte, do not enter and well & sufficiently reedifie buylde or repayre the same voyde ground^e or decayed houses within one yere and thre quarters to them appoynted by vertue of this Acte, or if they or any of them havinge suche rent charge and that may enter by this Acte, do sufficiently builde and repayre the same voyde grounde or ground^e or decayed house or houses within the saide one yere and thre quarters to them lymitted, and after they their heires or successors suffer the same voyde grounde or ground^e house or houses to fall in ruyn and decaye, and doe not buylde or reedifye the same sufficiently within one yere and thre quarters after suche ruyn or decaye, that then it shalbe lafull to the Maires Aldermen and Burgeses and other the head officers of the saide Cittie Boroughe Townes and places by what name or names soever they be incorporated, and their successors and everie of them within the lymitt^e of their auctorities, y^mediatly after the saide yere and thre quarters expired, into everie suche desolate and voyde groundes decayed or ruynous houses to enter, and to have holde and enjoye to them and their successours for ever to their owne uses the same ground^e or houses & everie of them with the Curtilag^e gardens orchard^e and backside to the same, if they be of thinheritance of the owner or owners of the saide decayed house or grounde and excede not in quantitie one acre of grounde, clerelie discharged of all rent^e goinge oute of the same ground^e or houses, aswell againste the saide Lorde or Lordes y^mediatly as all other pson or psons or bodies politike havinge suche rent charge or rent seck as before is saide, other then the fee ferme of the saide Cittie Boroughe Towne or Place or parcell thereof ; so that the same Maires Aldermen and Burgeses or other head officer as is aforesaide or their successors for the tyme beinge, do reedifye buylde or repaire or cause to be reedified or repayed the same grounde or groundes house or houses within thre yeares next and y^mediatly followinge the determynac^on of the saide yere and thre quarters, lymitted or appoynted to suche pson or psons or bodies politike that have or shall have any rent as is aforesaide ; and in case the saide Mayres Aldermen and Burgeses or other hed officers as is aforesaide or their successors, doe not enter and reedifye buylde and repayre the same voyde grounde or groundes decayed house or houses in forme aforesayde, within the saide terme of thre yeres after their saide entre, or if they sufficiently reedifye buylde and repayre the same voyde grounde or groundes or decayed house or houses within the saide thre yeres to them lymitted by this Acte, and after they or their successours suffer the same house or houses voyde grounde or ground^e to fall in ruyn and decaye and doe not builde and reedifie the same sufficiently within thre yeres after suche ruyn and decaye, that then it shalbe lafull to the firste owner or owners possessor or possessors of suche voyde grounde or ground^e decayed house or houses their heires or successors, y^mediatly after the saide thre yeres to the saide Maires Aldermen and Burgeses and other hed Officers as is aforesaide lymitted expired, into the same houses grounde or groundes curtilag^e gardens orchard^e and backsides to enter, and the same to retayne to them their heires and successors as in their first estate ; any thinge conteyned in this p^rsent Acte to the cont^rie notwithstandinge.

and in their Default the original Owners may re-enter and repossess the same.

II.
Proviso for Infants and other incapacitated Persons.

PROVIDED alwaie that this Acte or any thinge therein conteyned be not in any wise hurtfull or p^rjudiciall to any pson or psons beinge at the tyme of the saide p^rclama^on made under thage of one & twentie yeres, or beinge feme coverte or in prison or beyonde the Sea, in the King^e Warres or in other lafull affaires, or to any pson or psons not beinge then of hole and p^rfecte memorie duringe the tyme that suche pson or psons shalbe within age married in prison or of noe p^rfecte memorie or beyonde the Sea, so that the same pson or psons their heires or successors after that he or they come to their full age of xxj yeres or be unmarried out of the prison or come agayne within this Realme or be of hole and p^rfect memorie, within thre yeres then next ensuyng, do reedify the same desolate or voyde groundes or repayre the saide decayed houses.

CHAPTER V. (1)

A BILL concerning the vj Articles.

Recital of Statute 31 H. VIII. c. 14. for Punishment of Heresies, &c.

WHERE by the good and godlye Acte and Statute concernyng the Six Articles, made in the pliamet holden at Westm^r the xxvijth daye of Aprill in the xxxjth yere of the King^e Ma^{tes} most noble reigne, it was ordeigned and established among^e other thing^e, that for certeyn kind^e of heresies and other offenses exp^ressed in the same Statute, the offendours therin being of them convicted, shuld suffer paynes of death or other suche paynes as for ev^{ry} of the offences in the same Statute expressed is in the same sp^rialli and sev^ralli mencioned ; And wher also by force of the same Statute divers secret and untrue accusacions and p^rsentment^e maie be maliciously conspyred against the King^e subject^e

¹ From the Original Act. See Note at the beginning of this Year.

and kept secret unreveled, that suche as be accused shuld not have knowlege therof to come to their declaracion untill a tyme maye be espied to have theym therof bi malice convicted, to the great perill and daunger of the Kinge Ma^{tie} Subjecte, if the same Statute shuld not in some part therof be tempered qualified or reformed; and to thentent that all presentment and indictment of suche offences as be conteyned in the said Statute concnyng the said Six Articles, wherunto any pson shalbe put to answer, shuld be taken in open and manifest Courte by the othes of xij indifferent psons according to good equitie and conscience, and as other presentment hath been used to be taken within this Realme in suche weightie causes according to the laudable custome and usage of the same; and that also thenquires and trialle of and upon the said presentment and indictment maye justlie and charitablie pcede w^ot corrupcion or malice accordinglie; Be it therfor enacted by auctoritie of this present parliament, that no pson or psons from hensforth shalbe arraigned or put to his or their triall, of for or uppon any acusacion informacion or presentment concnyng any of thoffences compriced wⁱⁿ the said former Act, but only uppon suche presentment and indictment as be or shalbe founde and made by the othes of xij men or moo, afore suche Comissioners as be or shalbe spalli auctorised to inquire of thoffence conteigned in the said former Statute by the Kinge Ma^{tie} Comission or thre of them at the lest, sitting in their Cessions, or before the Justices of the Peace sitting in their Cessions or three of them at the lest, or before the Justices of Oyer and Termynor or thre of them at the lest; And that the presentment or indictment hereafter to be made, be taken within one year next after the said offences therin conteigned be or shalbe comytted or done; and that all acusacions concnyng any of thoffence aforsaid made or to be made in any other forme then as is aforemencioned in this present Acte, shalbe voyd in the lawe to any other respect or purpose, but only as an evidence to be yeoven and declared to thenquest of inquire and delyvy before the said Justices as is aforsaid; And that no pson accused of or uppon any of the offence specified in the said former Acte, shalbe attached arrested or comitted to ward for the same or any of them before he be therof indicted as is aforsaid, onles it be by vertue and auctoritie of oon sufficient and lauffull warraunt or precept from oon of the Kinge Ma^{tie} honorable Counsell or from twoo of the Justices or Comissioners aforsaid, wherof oon of them to be a laye pson; any thynge conteigned in the said former Statute notw^ostandyng.

Abuses under recited Act by secret Accusacions, &c.

None shall be arraigned for any Offence under recited Act, except on Presentment of 12 Men; before Commissioners appointed, or Justices of Peace, &c.

Such Presentment to be made within 12 Months after the Offence committed.

No Person accused shall be arrested, before Indictment, except by Warrant of Two of the Council, &c.

AND be it also enactid by auctoritie of this present parliament, that no pson or psons shalbe from hensforth accused indicted comitted to prison molested or put to answer, to for or uppon any acusacion presentment or indictment hereafter to be made or founde by vertue of the said former Statute concnyng the said six Articles, onles he or they be therof accused or indicted within one yere next after his or their said Offence or Offences supposed to be comittid or done; any thing in the said former Acte or in this Acte to the contrarie notwithstandyng.

II. Limitation of Prosecution, 12 Months.

PROVYDED alwaie and be it enacted by the auctoritie aforsaid, that if any pson or psons shall at any tyme hereafter here any Preacher or Reader, being auctorised to preache or reade, speake or declare any woord or woord^e supposed to be contrie to any of the said Articles conteigned in the said former Statute in his or their Sermon or Reading, at any place and tyme accustomed for preaching or reading, and do not therof accuse the said preacher or reader before one of the said Justices, within xlith dayes next after his said woord^e so spoken, or ells that the said preacher or reader be therof indicted within the said tyme of xlith dayes after his or their said preaching or reading, then the said preachers or readers and evy of them shalbe of evy suche acusacion and offence clerelye acquyted and discharged; Excepte the same accuser or accusours do shew alledge and prove by twoo sufficient witnes before the said Justices or two of them, sufficient cause whye he or they did not make the said acusacions within the said tyme of xlith dayes as is afore limited.

III. Accusacions against Preachers, &c. for Offences, shall be made within 40 Days.

PROVYDED also that this Act or any thing therein conteyned, shall not extend to any Indictment or presentment hertofore made by thoes of xij men or mo of any of the said Offences conteigned or expressed in the said former Act concnyng the said six Articles, but that the same Indictment or presentment so made shall stande and abide in their full strenght and effect, as if this Acte had never be had nor made; any thing in this Acte to the contrie notwithstandyng.

IV. Proviso for Indictments, &c. depending.

AND to thentent that as well the Inquyries of the presentment and indictment aforsaid as the trialle of and uppon the same shall pcede justely and indifferently, Be it therfor enacted by the auctoritie aforsaid, that the said Justices before whom the said Inquiries presentment or indictment shalbe taken, shall from hensforth have power and auctoritie to alter and reforme all panell^e of inquire retournyd before them by the Shreif or other Officers appointed for the same, in like maner as Justice of the Peace maie do in their Sessions upon any other Inquiries: And that also the ptie accused presentment or indicted as is aforsaid, uppon his areignment or triall therof, shall and maie have all maner of Challenges, pemptorie Challenge only except, as other psons arraigned for Felonye shall or maie have by the Lawes of this Realme; any Clause or Article in the said former Acte to the cont^ry notwithstandyng: And that then the pties being condempned of any thoffence conteigned or mencioned in the said former Act of Six Articles, shall suffer all suche enprisonement losses and paynes of Deathe as they shuld or ought to have done before the making of this present Act.

V. Justices may reform Panels of Jurors, &c.

Offenders may challenge Jurors, but not peremptorily.

Offenders duly convicted shall be punished.

AND be it also further enacted by auctorite aforsaid, that the said former Act concnyng the saide Sixe Articles and evy other Act towchyng the same, and all Articles clauses and sentences in them or any of them mencioned expressed or conteyned, now being in his or their force and effect, other then suche as bi theis present Act be alterid qualified or reformyd, shall stonde and abide in all his or their full strenght effect and vertue; Any thing in this present Act notwithstanding.

VI. Recited Act confirmed in all other Respects.

VII.
Offenders standing
mute shall be
convicted.

PROVYDED furthermore and be it enacted by the auctoritie aforsaid, that if any pson or psons being arraigned or put to his or their triall uppon any of thoffences conteigned in the said former Act concnyng the Sixe Articles, stand muet or will not directly answer to the same Offences whereof he or they be indicted as is aforsaid, that then evy suche pson and psons so standing mute or refusing directly to answeere to the same indictment, for his or their contumacie shall have judgement to suffer lyke paynes of Deathe losses forfaictures and imprisonment, as if the same pson or psons so indicted had ben therof founde gilty by verdict of xij men; any thing in the said former Act or in this present Act to the cont'rye notwithstanding.

CHAPTER VI.

AN ACTE concerninge thapparauce of Jurors in the Nisi Prius.

Delay in Trials,
from Absence and
Challenge of
Jurymen;

Forms of Writs of
Venire facias for
summoning Jurors
having 40 s. per
Annum Freehold;

for Jurors not
required to have
40 s. per Annum.

On the former
Writs the Sheriff
shall not return
any but such as
have 40 s. per Ann.
and shall also return
Six Hundredors,
Penalty 20 s.

On the other
Writs, none but
Freeholders and
Six Hundredors
shall be returned.

II.
Return of Issues
against Jurors;
on first Writ of
Habeas Corpus and
Distringas, 5 s.

Second Writ, 10 s.
Third Writ, 13s. 4d.
On all subsequent,
Double.

III.
On failure of Jury,
Tales de Circum-
stantibus may
be granted at
Request of Plaintiff
or Defendant.

FORASMUCHE as the Issues joyned in everie accōn suyte and demaunde betwene partie and partie at the cōmon Lawe, are by the Lawes of this Realme for the most parte tried and triable by the veredict of twelve men, wherein is daily seene great delaye, partlie for lacke of apparauce of the psons returned to trie suche issues, the occasion whereof cometh by reason of mayntenⁿce imbracerie synister labor and corrupte demeynors, & ptlie by reason of the challeng^e of the parties to the Jurie or Jurors soe returned, to the great costes charges and hindraunce of the parties to the saide accōns sutes and demaundes, and to the great delaye and hindraunce of Justice; FOR REFORMACōN whereof and for the more expediōn of Justice hereafter to be had in such manner triall of yssues, be it enacted by thauctoritie of this p^rsent Parliament, that in everie case where suche psons as sholde passe upon the triall of any yssue joyned in any of the King^e Court^e of Recorde comonly holden at Westm̄, ought by the Lawes to dispende fourtie shilling^e by the yere of freeholde for terme of lyef, that the writtes of venire fa^ç w^{ch} from and after the first daye of Aprill next cōmyng shalbe awarded and directed for the ympanellinge of suche psons as shall trie the same yssue, shalbe in this forme, Rex &c. Precipim⁹ &c. qd venire fa^ç, (¹) &c. duodecim libos & legales hōies de visu de B. quo^z quitt heat quadraginta solidat^r ter^r teñ vel reddi^t p annū ad minus p quos rei vⁱtas melius scire pot^rit, et qui nec, &c. and so forth the residue of the saide Writt after the auncyent forme; and in everie case where it is not requisite that the psons that shall passe upon the triall of any issue joyned in anye of the King^e Court^e aforesaide shall dispende fourtie shilling^e by the yere of freeholde, that then the writt^e of venire fa^ç that shalbe awarded after the saide firste daye of Aprill shalbe made after the forme aforesaide, omyttinge this clause quo^z quitt heat quadraginta solidat^r ter^r teñ vel reddi^t p annū ad minus; And that upon everie suche [writt^e ¹] and writtes of Venire fa^ç that shall have the saide Clause quo^z quitt, &c. the Sheriffe or other Minister or Mynisters to whom the makinge of the Pannell shall apperteyne shall (²) retorne in anye suche Pannell any pson unlesse he maye dispende fourtie shilling^e by yere at the lest of estate of freholde out of auncyent demeane within the Countie where the yssue is to be tried, and also shall retorne in everie suche Pannell upon the same Venire fa^ç, sixe sufficient hundredors at the lest if there be so many hundredors within the saide hundred where the venewe lieth, upon peyne to forfeyt for everie pson beinge returned in anye suche Pannell that cannot dispende fourtie shilling^e by the yere as ys aforesaide twentie shilling^e, and for everie hundredor that shalbe omytted in suche retorne of the nomber aforesaide twentie shilling^e; and in everie writte of Venire fa^ç wherein the saide Clause quo^z quitt, &c. shalbe omytted, the Sherief or other Minister or Ministers to whom the makinge of the Pannell shall apperteyne, shall not retorne in anye suche Pannell any pson unlesse he may dispende some landes or teñtes of Estate of freholde out of auncient demeane within the Countie where the yssue is to be tried, and also shall retorne in everie suche Pannell upon the same Venire fa^ç six sufficient hundredors at the lest, yf there be so manye hundredors within the saide hundred where the venewe lieth upon like peyne as is aforesaide.

AND furthermore be it enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide, that upon everie firste Writte of heas corpora or distringas with a Nysi Prius delivered of Recorde to the Sherief or other Minister or Ministers to whom the makinge of the retorne shall apperteyne, the saide Sherief and other Minister and Ministers shall from and after the saide firste daye of Aprill, retorne in yssues upon everie pson ympanelled and returned upon suche Writt at the lest five shilling^e, and at the seconde Writt of heas corpora or distringas with a Nisi Prius upon everie pson impanelled and returned upon anye suche Writte tenne shilling^e at lest; And at the thirde Writt of heas corpora or distringas withe a Nisi Prius that shalbe further awarded upon everie such pson impanelled and returned upon anye suche Writt xiiij s. iiij d.; and upon everie Writt that shalbe further awarded to trye anye suche yssue, to double the yssues last afore spified untill a full Jurie be sworne or the pcesse otherwise ceased or determyned; upon peyne to forfeyte for everie retorne to be made cont'rie to the forme aforesaide fyve pound^e.

AND for a more spedye triall of yssues to be tryed by the verdicte of twelve men hereafter to be had, Be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that in everie suche writt of heas corpora or Distringas with a Nisi prius, where a full Jurie shall not appere before the Justices of Assises or Nisi prius, or els after apparauce of a full Jurie by Challenge of anye of the Parties, the Jurie is like to remayne untaken for defaulte of Jurors, that then the same Justic^e upon request made by the partie Playntife or demaund^r, shall have auctoritie by vertue of this Acte to comaunde the Sherief or other Minister or Ministers to whom the makinge of the saide Retorne shall apperteyne, to name and

¹ corā O.

² writte O.

³ not O.

apoynte as often as nede shall requyre, so manye of suche other able psons of the saide Countie then p̄sent at the saide Assises or Nisi Prius as shall make up a full Jurie; w^{ch} psons so be named and ympanelled by suche Sherief or other Minister or Ministers shalbe added to the former Pannell, and their Names annexed to the same; and that everie of the Parties shall & maye have his or their Challenge to the Jurors so named added & annexed to the saide former Pannell by the saide Sherief or other Minister or Ministers, in such wise as if they had byne impanelled upon the Venire faç awarded to trie the saide yssue; and that the saide Justicē shall and may p̄cede to the triall of everie suche yssue with those psons that were before impanelled and returned and with those newlye added and annexed to the saide former Pannell by vertue of this Acte, in suche wise as they might or ought to have done if all the saide Jurors had bene returned upon the writt of venire faç awarded to trie the saide issue; And that all and everie suche triall had after the saide first daye of Aprill, shalbe as good and effectuell in the Lawe to all intentē construcōns and purposes, as yf suche triall had bene had and tried by twelve of the Jurors impanelled and returned upon the writt of venire faç awarded to trie suche yssue: And in case suche psons as the saide Sherieff Minister or Ministers shall name and apoynte as is aforesaide or anye of them after theye shalbe called be p̄sent and doe () appere, or after his or their appaunce don wilfullye withdrawe him or them selves from the p̄sence of the Courte, that then such Justicē shall and may sett suche fyne upon everie suche Juror makinge defaulte or wilfullye withdrawinge himselfe as is aforesaid, as they shall thincke good by the discrecōn, the said fyne to be levied in suche manner and forme as yssues forfeited and loste by Jurors for defaulte of their appaunce at the comen lawe have bene accustomed to be levied.

Such Tales-men may be discharged;

Trial by such Jury as good as by Jury duly returned on Writ;

Tales-men refusing to appear, &c. may be fined by the Court.

AND be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that where anye Jurie that shalbe returned by the Sherief or other Minister or Ministers shalbe made full, by the comaundement of the saide Justicē by vertue of this p̄sent Acte, that yet neverthelesse suche psons as were returned in the saide Pannell by the Sherief or other Minister or Ministers to trye anye yssue that shall not appere but make defaulte, shall lose the yssues upon them returned in suche wyse as though the same Jurie had remayned for defaulte of Jurors.

IV. Jurors returned, not appearing, shall forfeit their Issues, though the Jury be completed by Tales.

PROVIDED alwaye and be it enacted that upon a reasonable excuse for the defaulte of appaunce of any Juror or Jurors, sufficiently p̄ved before the Justicē of Assise or Nisi Prius at the daye of their appaunce by the othes of two lafull and honest Witnesses, that the same Justicē shall have auctoritie by their discrecōns to discharge everie suche Juror of everie suche forfeiture of yssues upon him returned; and that the Sherief and Sherieff or other Minister or Ministers havinge cōmaundment by the saide Justicē to omytt the retorninge of suche yssues as ys aforesaide upon suche Juror or Jurors, shalbe therein discharged of the Penalties aforesaide for the non retorninge of the saide yssues; and that yet notwithstandinge the saide retorne to be good and effectuell in the lawe; any lawe usage or custome to the contrarie notwithstandinge.

V. The Court may discharge the Forfeiture of Issues upon Cause shewn.

PROVIDED also and be it enacted by thaurtoritie aforesaide, that if the saide Justices, afore whom anye suche Jurie shoulde appere in the Countie where suche issue is to be tried by vertue of a writt of Nisi Prius, doe not cōme at the daye and place apoynted, but that the Assise or Nisi Prius for that tyme shalbe discontinued for not cōmyng of the saide Justices, or for any other occasion other then by defalte and lack of Jurors, that then everie one of the same Jurors shalbe discharged for forfeiting of any yssues upon him returned in the same writt; and the Sherief or other Minister or Ministers shalbe likewise discharged of the Penalties of this estatute for the non retorninge of suche issues as are before lymitted in this Acte; any Article or Sentence herein conteyned to the contrarie notwithstandinge.

VI. Issues of Jurors shall be discharged, in case the Assize, &c. be discontinued for the Non-coming of the Justices.

AND be it also further enacted by thaurtorytie aforesaide, that if upon anye suche Writt of heas corpora or Distringas withe a Nisi prius, yssues be returned upon anye Hundredors Juror or Jurors by the Sherief or other Minister or Ministers to whom thexecucōn of the same Writt or Writtē shall apperteyne, wheras the same Hundredors and Jurors shall not be lafullye sūmoned warned or distreyned in that behalfe, that then evy suche Shirief or other Minister or Ministers aforesaide shall lose for everie suche Offence soe cōmytted double so muche as the saide issues returned upon suche Hundredors or Jurors not lafullie sūmoned warned or distreyned shall amounte unto; the Moyte of all w^{ch} forfeitures conteyned in this p̄sent Acte, other then the issues to be returned upon the Jurors as is aforesaide, shalbe to the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde and thother halfe to him that will sue for the same, by Accōn of Debte bill playnte or informacōn in any of the Kingē competent Courtē, in w^{ch} noe wager of Lawe essoyn or p̄tecōn shalbe allowed ne admytted.

VII. Penalty on Sheriffs returning Issues against Jurors not duly summoned; Double the Amount.

Application of Forfeitures.

SAVINGE to all maner of parsons and bodies politike and corporate their heires and successors havinge lafull Right title and interest to have suche issues, to be before anye suche Justicē of Assise or Nisi prius at any tyme or tymes hereafter loste and forfeited, all suche Right title and interest as they or any of them sholde or myght have had to suche yssues to be loste and forfeited, as though this Acte had never bene had or made.

VIII. Saving of Rights of Persons to Issues forfeited.

PROVIDED also, that this Acte nor anye thinge therein conteyned shall not extende to any Cittie or Towne Corporate or to anye Shirief minister or ministers in the same for the Retorne of anye Inquest or Pannell to be made and returned of parsons inhabitinge in the saide Citties or Townes Corporate; but that they and everie of them shall and maye retorne suche psons in everie suche Inquest or Pannell as before this tyme they myghte and have been accustomed to doe, and as if this Acte had never bene had or made: So that the same Sherief Minister or Ministers retorne upon suche psons as shalbe ympanelled, like issues as are before mencioned in this Acte; any thinge in the same conteyned to the contrarie notwithstandinge: this Acte to endure to thende of the next Parliament.

IX. This Act not to extend to Cities and Towns Corporate, or Sheriffs, &c. thereof:

Except as to Amount of Issues.

Continuance of Act.

¹ not

CHAPTER VII.

AN ACTE for the repealinge of a c^{ten} Statute concerninge the bringinge in of Salt Fishe and Stockfyshe.

Recital of Statute
25 H. VIII. c. 4-
against the
regrating and
forestalling of
Fish, &c. from
Scotland, &c.

Evils resulting
from the said Act;

The said recited
Act repealed.

WHERE in the Parliament begonne and holden at London the thirde daye of November in the one and twentieth yere of the raigne of our most dread Sovereigne Lorde the Kinge^e Majestie that nowe is, & from thence adjourned to Westmst and there holden and contynued by di^{ve}se progac^ons unto the dissoluc^on thereof, amonge other it was enacted by thauthoritie of the same, that noe manner of pson or psons of what estate degree or condic^on he or they sholde be, other then suche pson or psons as then were or hereafter shalbe merchaunte venturers to Iselande for the takinge of Fyshe or that be Doggers otherwise called Doggermen, or suche as nowe or hereafter shalbe Fysshermen that actuallye laboure for the takinge of the same Fishe in the East Sea side or in the East Sea cost, sholde bye any of the kind^e of the said Fishe at or upon the stone or at the saide East Sea side or East Sea cost^e to sell the same Fishe againe or anye parte thereof at anye of the fayre or fayres called Sturbridge faire Sainte Ives fayre or Elye fayre; And that noe manner of pson or psons other then the saide Marchaunte^e venturers Doggers or Fishermen shoulde fromhensforth sell any Salte fishe Stockfishe Lyngge Haberden Lobefishe or suche other kynde of Saltefishe at or within anye of the saide fayre or fayres whereof the kynde of the saide Fishe is usuallye wonte to be laide [upon the lande¹] at the saide East See side; And also that noe manner of pson or psons beinge owner or owners of anye of the saide Shipp or Shippes, nor yet anye Maister or Maisters of the saide Shippes sholde at anye tyme after the same, buye any Dool or Dooll^e of any of the maryners of anye of the saide Shippe or Shippes called the maryners Doole fishe: And where it was also enacted ordeyned and p^{ro}vided by the same Acte, that noe manner of pson or psons sholde [from hensforth²] be reputed and taken to be a Marchaunte venturer to take advantage or benefitt of the same Acte, excepte his adventure in the saide Shippe or Shippes to Iselande shoulde amounte to the some of twentie pound^e without fraude or covyne; as by the same Acte more playnly doeth appere: since the makinge of w^{ch} Acte the trade and adventure to Iselande hathe mucche decayed, not onely because that adventure is soe dangerous and chargeable to the Marchaunte venturers doggers called Doggermen and Fishermen beinge nowe compelled to make their adventure at their only charge^e, where before the makinge of the saide Acte a great number of psons of those parties & other places of this Realme did adventure their m^{er}chaundise and wares withe them, some to the value of tenne poundes some five pound^e some more or lesse as their abilitie did serve them, as they yet wolde doe if the saide Acte were not to the contr^{ie}; But also for that the saide Marchaunte^e doggers and fishermen at their comyng^e home after their longe travaile and charge^e can have (³) porte sale nor redy utterance for their Fishe; And where in tymes paste aswell di^{ve}se Marchaunte^e of London & Coventrie as of other places within this Realme did repaire and come to the saide Venturers y^{me}diatlye after their comyng^e home, and for redy money bought their fishe at the saide Cost^e side and caried the same Fishe to Elye fayre Sturbridge fayre Seint Ives faire and other fayres and markt^e for the univ^{er}sall p^{ro}vision of this Realme, nowe the saide Venturers doggers and fyshermen be driven to travaile and seke to some Markt^e and fayres for the sellinge of their Fyshe, and in the meane tyme to make shiftes for the payinge the Wages and Charges of their Maryners and s^{er}v^{an}t^e, and abyde a greate tyme before they can have anye Retorne to their advantage of their adventure, to their great werines and like hereafter to be the utter decaye of the Iselande Flete yf remedy therefore be not the soner p^{ro}vided: Be it therfor enacted by the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde the Lordes s^{pi}uall and temporall and the C^omons in this p^{re}sent Parliament assembled, and by thauthoritie of the same, that the saide Acte be repealed and all and everie thinge therein conteyned shall from henceforth be frustrate void and of none effecte; any thinge therein conteyned or any other Acte or Act^e heretofore made to the contrarie in any wise notwithstandinge.

CHAPTER VIII.

AN ACTE concerninge Cowpers.

Recital of Statute
23 H. VIII. c. 4-
for regulatig
Prices of Coopers
Barrels.

Price of Wood
for such Barrels
advanced;

IN moste humble wise shoven unto your Excellent Highnes, your faithfull subject^e the Cowpers of your Cittie of London, that where in the Parliament holden at London the thirde daye of November in the xxjth yere of youre moste gracious raigne, and from thence adjourned to Westmst and there by di^{ve}se progac^ons continued untill the fyfteenth daye of Januarie in the xxijth yere of your saide noble raigne, it was in the said thre and twentieth yere emong^e other thing^e stabilished and enacted, that everie Artificer of the crafte or mysterie of Cowpers that will e^xcise or practise to make any Vessell^e for beare or ale to be putto sale, sholde make the same vessell^e and everie of them of good and seasonable wood, and that noe such Artificer of Cowpers shall enhance the prices of barrell^e kilderkins or firkyne or other vessell^e in the sale of them to any Ale Bruer or Beare Bruer or other psonne, but kepe the rate and prices, that is to saye, for everie beare barrell ix d. for everie beare kilderkyn v d. and for everie beare firkyne ij d. the Ale barrell xvj d. the Ale kilderkyn ix d. and the Ale firkyne v d. upon payne to forfeyte for everie barrell kilderkyn and firkyne defective in the measure lymitted in the saide Acte or enhanced in the price in any poynte contr^{ie} to the saide Acte, iij s. iij d. as by the same Acte more playnly appereth: Since w^{ch} tyme the price of the wood or tymber whereof such Vessell^e bene made, ys marvelouslie enhanced so that they are enforced to paye mucche more therfore then they were afore this tyme, and are liklye to pay more rather then lesse if remedy therfore be not p^{ro}vided, to the great ympoverisshinge and utter undoinge of the saide Cowpers: In Considerac^on whereof be it enacted by the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde,

¹ upon land O.² fromhensforth O.³ no O.

the Lordes sꝑuall & temporall and the Cōmons in this pꝛesent parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that everie Artificer of the Crafte or Myserie of Cowpers after the feast of the Nativitie of Saint John Baptiste nexte cōmyng, maye lawfullye take for everie beare barrell by him or by them to be solde tenne pence, and for everie beare kilderkyn sixe pence and not above, upon payne to forfeyte for everie beare barrell enhanced in price contꝛie to this Acte sixe shillingꝛ eight pence, and for everie beare kilderkyn likewise enhanced iij s. iij d.

Increased Price of Barrels allowed accordingly.

Item that everie beare bruer or other psonne that shall after the feaste abovesaide, shippe or carie any beare into the partꝛ of beyonde the See other then within the Kingꝛ Dnions, to thintent to sell the same beare so shipped and caryed, shall fynde sufficient suertye before the Customers of the Porte where suche beare shalbe shipped, to bringe in from the partes of beyonde the Sea aforesaide asmuche clapborde or other borde mete for beare barrellꝛ or kilderkyns as shall and maye be mete to make as muche and the like quantitie of Vessellꝛ as he shall so carye out with beare.

II. Exporters of Beer shall give Security to import Clap-boards for Barrels.

AND be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that noe man beinge of the crafte or myserie of Cowpers nor none other pson inhabitinge within the Cittie of London or the suburbes of the same Cittie, or within two myles compasse thereof, shall cutt mynisshe or tꝛnslate or cause to be cutt mynished or tꝛnslated to the hindrance of the Brewers, any barrellꝛ kilderkyns or firkyngs, upon payne to lose for everie barrell so cutt mynished or tꝛnslated vj s. viij d. and everie kilderkyn so cutt tꝛnslated or mynished iij s. iij d. and for everie firkyng twentie pence, excepte suche psons as brewe for their owne pvision and not to sell, and suche psons as shall cutt dymynishe or tꝛnslate the same Vessellꝛ for his owne use and put it to any other use then beare or ale.

III. Barrels shall not be cut or diminished by Coopers, Penalty 6s. 8d.

AND also be it further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide, that at all tymes whensoever any of the beare bruers shall require of the saide Wardens of the Cowpers for the tyme beinge any Vessell upon reasonable warnyng given to them by any of the beare bruers, that then the saide Wardens shall ppare and deliver from tyme to tyme upon everie suche request to the saide beare bruers, as many barrellꝛ & kilderkins as they nede and require to have for the servinge of the Kingꝛ lovinge subjectꝛ, upon peyne to forfeit for everie tyme omyttinge or neglectinge of the same fourtie shillingꝛ; the one halfe of w^{ch} penalties aforesaide to be to the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde, and thother halfe to him that will sue for the same by bill playnt accōn or informaçōn in any of the Kingꝛ Courtꝛ, in the w^{ch} accōn and sute the defendaunte shall not wage his lawe or any essoynne or pteccōn to be admytted.

IV. Wardens of Coopers shall provide sufficient Barrels when required, Penalty 40s.

Application of Penalties.

PROVIDED alwayes and be it enacted, that it shalbe lafull to and for the Artificers of the crafte or myserie of Cowpers and everie of them, to sell all suche barrellꝛ and vessellꝛ as they shall make for beare to be caried into Flaunders at and for suche price and prices as they can gett for the same; any thinge in this Acte or the Statute made in the xxijth yere of your moste noble raigne to the contꝛie notwithstandinge.

V. Barrels for Flanders may be sold at any Price.

PROVIDED also and be it enacted, that aswell the former estatute made in the xxijth yere aforesaide, as also suche recognizauncꝛ as the saide Cowpers stande bounden in for pformance of the same, shall stande and abide of like force and effecte in all thingꝛ not mencioned and pvided for in this estatute, as though this estatute had never bene made.

VI. Recited Act 23 H. VIII. c. 4. and Securities thereunder, confirmed.

PROVIDED also and be it further enacted by the saide auctoritie, that no manner pson or psons at any tyme after the saide feaste of the Natyvitie of Saint John Baptiste, shall carye tꝛnsporte or convey anye manner of beare out of this Realme into any partꝛ out of the Kingꝛ Dnions to be solde or exchanged for any other marchandise, in any greater larger or bigger vessell than only a barrell, upon payne to lose and forfeyte for everie suche vessell beinge in quantitie above a barrell vj s. viij d. the one moytie of the saide forfeiture to be to the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde, and thother moytie to him or them that will sue for the same to be reccored in manner and forme above expꝛessed and declared, excepte suche beare as shalbe conveyed over the Sea to serve the Kinge in his Warres.

VII. Beer shall be exported only in Barrels, Penalty, 6s. 8d.

PROVIDED furthermore that this Acte or any thinge therein conteyned or expꝛessed shall not extende or be taken to be hurtfull or pjudiciall to any pson or psons, for or concerninge the carriage conveyance or puttinge to sale of any Vessell or Vessellꝛ beinge more larger or bigger in quantitie or contente then a barrell, or of any beare, in the partꝛ of Iselande and Shotlande, thether onlye repayinge for fishe, so that the saide vessellꝛ and beare be not uttered vented exchanged or putto sale in any other place or Countrie then onlye in Iselande and Shotlande; any thinge conteyned in this Acte to the contꝛie thereof in anye wise notwithstandinge; this Acte to endure to the ende of the next Parliamente.

VIII. Proviso for Exportation of Beer, &c. to Iceland and Shetland.

Continuance of Act.

CHAPTER IX. (')

THE Bill for the partiçon of Wapping m̄she.

Inclosure of Wapping Marsh by C. Wanderdelf, and one Half thereof vested in him, and by him conveyed to Rich. Hill; confirmed by Statute 27 H. VIII. c. 35. directing Partition accordingly between him and the Proprietors of the other Half;

Such Partition not yet made;

Partition of the said Marsh shall be made by Commissioners herein named.

Award for such Partition shall be put in Writing, and shall be final.

II. Commissioners may call Parties before them to account for Receipts, and to receive Payment of Charges, &c. and their Award thereon shall be final, &c.

WHERE in consideraçon of the great costes and charges that oone Cornelys Wanderdelf late of the towne of [- - - -] in Brabante did expende and susteyne in and aboutes the recovering enclosing and ynnnyng of the Marshe called Seint Katerynes m̄she otherwise called Wapping Marshe in the Countie of Mydd, whiche Marshe beyng longe tyme surrounded and over flowen w' water was recovered and ynned by the saide Cornelys; The Kinges Majestie of his bountyfull clemencye and goodnes, and also all and evy the owners enherito's and possessioners of the same m̄she, were contented and agreed that the same Cornelis, in recompence & satisfacçon of his saide costes and charges and for his dilygent and manyfold paynes in and aboutes the same susteyned, shulde have holde and enjoye to hym his heires and assignes the moitie or halfendeale of the same m̄she by metes and boundes to be devyded; the whiche Cornelys afterwarde, afore any devysion therof made, bargayned and solde all that his part moitie and porçon of the same m̄she, for certeyne somes of money to hym by oone Richard Hill of London m̄cer to hym payde, to the same Richarde and to his heires; after the which bargayne and sale had and made, the moitie or halfendeale of the saide m̄she was by Acte of Parliament in the xxviijth yere of the raign of oure saide Sovereigne Lorde, made sure to the same Richarde Hill and his heires; and further by the same enacted, that the Ryght honorable Lorde the Duke of Norff now lyvyng, the late Lorde Wyndsore the Abbottes of Walth'm and Stratforde nowe deceased and ¶ John Dautesey yet lyving, before the feast of All Seintes next ensewyng shulde make partiçon sepaçon and dyvysyon of the same m̄she, as by the same Acte more playnly it may appere; but for asmuche as the saide Duke and thother parsones abovenamed, were otherwise letted and busied in matters of more weight and gretter ymportaunce, there was no dyvysion nor lymytaçon of the saide m̄she made, not oonly to the great hynderaunce and domages of the foresaide Richarde Hill and of all and evy other parsones beyng owners enheriters ten'ntes and fermers of the same, but also to the no litle parell and daunger of the losse drownynge and sorownynge of the same m̄she, for lacke of the p̄vaçon of the bankes and the maynten'nce and repaçon of the dyches and scluses to the same belonging, pty for that that the owners and enheritours of the same knewe not what part or porçon of the saide m̄she did or shulde to hym or them belonge or apperteyne, and partly for that that eny oon of them wold not disburse any money to be employed or to be bestowed upon the repaçon or thinges therunto requisite: For remedy and redresse wherof and to thentent that evy parsones having interest in and to the saide m̄she may have and knowe his part and porçon by metes and boundes, It may therefore be ordeyned established and enacted by auctorite of this p̄sent pliamet that, on thisside the feast of All Seyntes next comyng, ptiçon severaunce dyvysion and lymytaçon of the saide m̄she may be lymyted appoynted assigned and set out to evy parsones nowe owner or enherito' of the same m̄she, to and for his pt and porçon in the same, by ¶ Edmunde Walsyngh'm ¶ Arthure Darcy ¶ Richarde Gresh'm ¶ Withm Roche and ¶ Rowlande Hill Knyghtes, Robert Hennage squyer, Henry Whitereason Richarde Harryonge Genl, Rich Gervays m̄cer, Nicholas Wilforde m̄chaunte Taylo', John Sturgeon haberdassher, Citezens of London, indifferently named elected and chosen by thassentes wylles and agreementes of the owners enherito's and possessioners of the saide m̄she, as they or ten ix. viij. vij. or vj. of them shall judge determyne and awarde by their discreçons to stonde w' equyte right and conscience; And that the moytie of the saide Richarde Hyll shalbe separte and seved by itself from the part and porçons of all and singler the residewe owners and enherito's of the same m̄she; whiche determynaçon orden'nce decree awarde lymytaçon dyvysion and judgement by the same ¶ Edmude ¶ Arthure and the residewe aforenamed w' them, by x. ix. viij. vij. or vj. of them had made decreed awarded lymyted determyned and adjudged, shall by auctoritie of this Acte be put in writinge and shalbe taken demed and adjudged to be a good pfit effectuall and fynall judgement and determynaçon to all intentes construccion and purposes, to bynde aswell the said Richarde Hill as all and evy other the owners enherito's and possessioners of the same m̄she their heires and successoures and evy of them, to stonde obfve fulfill and kepe the same awarde decree sepaçon dyvysion partiçon judgement and lymytaçon theruppon and then hadd determyned decreed lymyted and adjudged.

AND further be it enacted by the saide auctoritie, that the saide ¶ Edmunde ¶ Arthure and thother parsones w' them, above named x. ix. viij. vij. or vj. of them, at all tymes on thisside the saide feast of All Seintes shall have power and auctoritie by vertue of this Acte to calle before them to accomptes and reckenynge aswell the saide Richarde Hill as all and evy other parsones and parsones whiche have receyved thissues revenues or pfit rysen and growen of the same m̄she sithens the ynnnyng recovy and shitting up therof, and also suche parsones as have been at charges for the defence and mayntaynyng of the repaçons of the walles sleuces dyches and bankes of the same, and upon the reckenynge and accomptes therof delyberatly vewd and harde, to set suche order and determynaçon, and shall also deducte alowe and awarde suche somes of Money and other allowaunces in evy behalf as to them, x. ix. viij. vij. or vj. of them, by their discrecions and wysdomes shall seme and be thought to stonde w' equyte and conscience; the whiche ordre decree judgement and determynaçon by them, x. ix. viij. vij. or vj. of them, put in writing by vertue of this Acte, shall stonde ferme and stable, and for a full determyne ordre decree fynall ende and pfit jugement w'out appellaçon contradicçon or other defence or sute hereafter concernyng the same to be hadd prosecuted or made, in evy condiçon and to all intentes construcçons and purposes as though all and evy the saide parties enheritours owners and possessioners of the saide Marshe or of any pt therof were bounden by recognysaunce before the Lorde Chaunceller of Englonde to

¹ From the Original A& ; See Note at the beginning of this Year.

² A Blank is here left in the Original A&.

obſe pfo'me fulfill and kepe the ſame, or the like ordre decree ſeperacōn awarde and judgement ; And that evy partie whiche by the ſame decree and judgement ſhalbe awarded and adjudged to have allowaunce or recompence concerning the pmyſſes, for non payment and contentacōn therof ſhall and may have his remedye by accōn therfore as the caſe ſhall requyre at the Comon Lawe, wher agaynst the defendaute ſhall make no dilatory or foreyne plee, nor any wager of Lawe protecōn pveledge or eſſoyne to be admytted or allowed. Savyng to all and evy parſone and parſones bodies polletike and corpate their heires and ſucceſſoures and the heires and ſucceſſoures of evy of them other then the owners & inheritous of the ſaide miſhe, all ſuche right title and interest rent^e annuyties wayes cōmons liberties and other cōmodities as they or any of them myght ſhulde or ought to have had of in or to the ſaide miſhe or any parcell therof before the making of this Acte ; this pſent Acte or any thing therin conteyned to the contrary in any wiſe notw'ſtanding.

General Saving.

CHAPTER X. (1)

THE BILL concernyng the Conduyt^e in London.

FORASMUCHE as it is very comodious necessary and profitable to all Cities Townes and Inhabitacōns, to have ſwete and holsome runnyng waters and freſhe ſprynges to ſve the ſame for their busynesses and necessaries, and ſpially w'in great townes and cities, to be conveyd by conduyt^e and founteynes, wherunto requyred habundaunce and copioſite for the ſvyng of thenhitaunc^e of the ſame ; wherof the Citie of London hath bene before this tyme well furnyſhed and habundauntly ſved, till that nowe of late that either for fayntnes of the ſpringes or for the drynes of the erthe, the accuſtomed course of the waters comyng frome the old ſprynges and auncyent heddes are ſore decayed dymynyſhed and abated, and dayly more and more be like to appeire and faile, to the great diſcomoditie and displeaſure bothe of the Citezens and Inhabitantes w'in the ſaide Citie and Suburbes therof, as to all other parſones havyng recours to the ſame, to the great decay of the ſame Citie, if ſpedy remedy the ſoner be not therin had forſeyne and provyded : For remedy wherof ſ' Wittm Bowyer Knyght nowe Mayre of the ſaide Citie, intending and pondering the ſame neceſſite, muche willing to helpe and releve the ſaide Cite and Suburbes w' new fountaynes and freſhe ſprynges for the comodite of the Kinges ſaide Subject^e, calling to hym aſwell dyvers grave and expert parſones of his bretherne and other of the cōmialtie of the ſaide Citie, as other parſones in and about^e the conveyaunce of Water well experymented, hath not oonly by dylygent ſeche and exploraōn found out dyvers great and plentifull ſpringes at Hampſtede Hethe Marybon Hakkney Muſwell Hill and dyvers places w'in fyve miles of the ſaide Citie, very mete propice and convenyent to be brought and conveyd to the ſame, but alſo hath labored ſtudied and devyſed the conveyaunce therof by conduyt^e vaultes and pypes to the ſaide Citie, and otherwiſe to his greate travayle labo' and payne, and alſo to the greate charges and coſtes of the Citezens of the ſaide Citie ; whiche good and profitable purpose cannot ſort to concluſion nor take good effecte w'out the ayde and conſent of the Kinges Majestie and of this highe Court of Parliament : Wherfore maye it pleaſe the Kinges Majestie w' thasſent of the Lordes ſpūall and temporall and of the Comons in this preſent Parliament aſſembled and by thautorite of the ſame, to eſtabliſhe and enacte, that it ſhalbe lawfull to the Mayre and Comynaltie of the ſaide Citie of London for the tyme being, and to their ſucceſſoures assignes & ſv'unt^e at all and evy tyme and tymes hereafter to entre into the groundes and poſſeſſiones aſwell of our ſaide Sovereigne Lorde the Kinge his heires and ſucceſſoures, as of evy other parſone and parſones bodies polletique and corpate where they ſhall fynde or knowe any ſuche ſpringes to be or may be founde for thentent abovesaide, ſo that it be not in their houſes gardens orchardes or places incloſed with ſtone brikke or mudde walles ; and there to digg pitt^e trenches and dytches and to erect heddes, lay pipes, and make vaultes and do all and evy ſuche thing^e in the ſame places and groundes whiche ſhalbe mete propice and necessary oonly for the conveyaunce of the ſaide water and ſpringes to the Citie and the Suburbes of the ſame ; and alſo to have free ingreſſe egreſſe and regreſſe into all ſuche Places where ſuche Heddes pipes or vaultes ſhalbe erected layde or made, to vewe and ſee frome tyme to tyme the ſaid Heddes pipes ſuſpiralt^e and vaultes, and them to amend repaire translate, and to do all thinges necessary and convenyent aſwell for the fynding of new Springes, as for the conveyaunce of any Water or Springes nowe founde or hereafter to be founde to the Citie and Suburbes afoſeſaide, w'out Interrupcōn let or ympedymēt of the Owners of the Grounde their Leſſees assignes or mynyſters or any other parſone.

Advantages of Conduits to the City of London ;

Discovery of certain Springs at Hampstead, &c. by Sir Wm. Bowyer Mayor of the ſaid City ;

to be brought by Conduits to the ſaid City ;

Corporation of the City empowered to enter Lands and lay Pipes, &c. for Conveyance of Water from the ſaid Springs to London.

AND further be it enacted by the ſaide auctorite, that the ſaide Mayre and his Succesſoures and evy of them, for the digging and breaking of any ſuche Soile or Grounde in any place or places for thentent and purpose afoſeſaid, ſhall w'in the Space of oone moneth next after any ſuche Grounde ſhalbe broken by the mynyſters or woorkmen of the ſaide Maire or his Succesſoures or their assignes for thentent^e and purposes afoſeſaide, ſatisfye content and pay unto the owners or poſſeſſoures of the ſaide Soile or Grounde ſo broken or dygged, aſmuſhe money for the ſame digging and breaking as ſhalbe adjudged and taxed by the determynaōn & judgement of three or four indifferēt men to be assigned by the Lorde Chaunceller of Englande for the tyme beyng, by vertue of the Kinges Cōmyſſion frome tyme to tyme to them directed at the coſtes of the ſaide Maire and Cōialtie, and that to be uſed for ev'more hereafter ; and that all ſuche ſomes as after the ſame tyme ſhalbe taxed by the ſaide three or foure men by vertue of the ſaide Cōmyſſion for ſatisfaccion of any ſuche breakyng or defacyng of the Grounde, ſhalbe paide and ſatisfyed to the Poſſeſſioner or Poſſeſſioners owner or owners of the ſaid Groundes or to their Mynſter assignes or officers by the

II. Compensation shall be made to Owners of Ground so used, by the Award of Commissioners, to be appointed by the Lord Chancellor :

1 From the Original Act. See Note at the beginning of this Year.

saide Mayre or his Successors for the tyme beyng, w'in ten dayes next after the saide Taxacōn or Jugement so made and adjudged; uppon payne the saide Mayre or Successours so denying or refusing the payment therof, for evy suche Offence to forefaite thirtene shillings and foure pence, over and above the sōme so to be assessed, the oone half of whiche forfeiture to be to the King oure Sovereigne Lorde his heires and successours, and thother moitie to the Partie greved that will sue for the same in any of the Kinges Courtes of Recorde, by Accōn of Det bill playnt info'macōn or otherwise, in whiche Accōn bill or playnt no wager of Lawe protecōn or essoynē shall lye; And neverthelesse the Partie whose Grounde herafter shalbe so broken or dygged for non payment of all suche sōmes of money as by the saide iij or foure men for the tyme beyng shalbe taxed and adjudged, shall have an accōn of debt ayenst the saide Maire or his successours by whose cōmaundement any suche Grounde shalbe so broken, in any of the Kinges Courtes of Recorde for the Recovery of the same Dett so taxed, in whiche Accōn no wager of Lawe protecōn nor essoynē shall lye; And if it shall happen that the saide iij or iij men so named by the saide Lorde Chaunceller in fo'rme aforesaide do not nor shall not agree in making any suche taxaōn for any digging trenching or breaking of suche Grounde w'in the saide tyme to them lymyted, or that the saide Mayre or his Successours for the tyme being do not offer or tender to the Partie so greved a resonable amendes and satisfacōn for the breaking digging or trenching his or their saide Grounde, that then the Partie or Parties so greved and whose Lande or Soile shalbe so herafter subverted and broken shall have his lawfull remedie agaynst the saide Maire and his Successours by whose cōmaundement any suche Soile or Grounde shalbe for the purpose aforesaide digged or broken, by accōn of trespas and to recover Damages for the same; any thing in this p'sent Acte conteyned to the contrary notwithstanding.

If the Commissioners cannot agree, the Party griev'd may recover Damages in Action of Trespass.

III.
Penalty on resisting the Corporation or their Servants in Execution of this Act, 40s.

PROVYDED alwayes and be it enacted by thaurtorite aforesaide, that if the saide Maire his Successours officers mynysters or woorkmen, shalbe interrupted molested or prohibited at any tyme herafter to digge and trenche any Groundes for thentent^e abovesaide or for the leying of Pipes making of heddes vawtes or fountaynes concernyng the conveyance of Waters and Springes to the saide Citie and Suburbes, or for the s'che repaying or amendement of the defaultes of the same, or for the conveyance of any new Springes or Water or other thinges requysite and necessary to be had made or done at any tyme or tymes herafter concernyng the p'mysses or any of them, by any Owner lessee mynyster officer or other parsonē whatsoever he be, then evy suche Parsonē owner possesso' or parsones so molesting resisting or letting the saide Maire and his Successours or his or their Officers mynysters or woorkmen contrary to the true meanyng of this Acte shall forefaite for evy suche Offence fourty shillings sterlinges; the oone half therof to be to the King oure Sovereigne Lorde and thother moitie to the Maire and Cōialtie of the Citie of London and their Successours and the same to be recovered by accōn or playnt of Det in any of the Kinges Courtes, in the whiche no Protecōn essoynē nor wager of lawe to be admytted or allowed.

IV.
Penalty for diverting Springs applied by particular Persons, or to the Purposes of this Act; Treble Damages.

PROVYDED also and be it enacted, that it shall not be lawfull to the saide Maire nor Cōialtie nor to their Successours or Mynysters to take away any water or spring nowe brought or herafter shalbe brought or conveyde by pypes or trenches to the mancyon of any parsonē or parsones for the necessary use of their howsholde; nor that any parsonē or parsones by any way disceit meane or other craftie conveyance, shall undermyne mynyshe w'drawe or abate any spring or springes founde or herafter to be founde nowe brought or conveyed or at any tyme herafter to be conveyed set and brought to the saide Citie, wherby the water shalbe mynyshe stopped abated or otherwise altered frome his dewe course and conveyance, upon payn to forefaite to the partye greved treble damages, the same to be recovered agaynst the party offending by accōn or playnt of det in any of the Kinges Courtes, in the whiche no protecōn essoynē nor wager of Lawe to be allowed.

V.
For Water to be conveyed from Hampstead Heath 1 lb. of Pepper shall be paid yearly to the Bishops of Westminster as Lords thereof.

(¹) PROVYDED alwaye and be it enacted by thaurtoritie aforesaide, that if the said Maiour and Cominaltie of the Citie of London or theyr successours, at any tyme hearafter do fetche and convey any water from eny sprynge or sprynges within the said hethe called Hampsted Hethe unto the said Citie, and thear erecte and make heddes & vawt^e for the convey^unce of the same water, that then they the said Maiour and Cominaltie and theyr successors shall for ever yelde beare and paye yerly unto the Bisshopp of Westm̄ for the tyme being and to his successors, at the feast of S' Mychell tharchaungell, one pounce of pepper in and for thacknowledging hym and theym for the Lordes and verie owners of the said hethe; and that for the sure payment therof unto the said Bisshope for the tyme being and to his successors the said Maire and Comynaltye for the tyme being shall within three monythes next after thereccion and making of eny suche heddes and vawtes uppon the said Heathe, make or cause to be made to the said Bisshope for the tyme being and his successors, a sufficient graunte in wrighting under their commen Seale with clause of distresse within any their landes or tēit^e within the said Citie of London when and as often as it shall happen or fortune the saide pounce of pepper at any tyme after the graunte therof to be behinde unpayde by the space of tenne dayes after the said feast above limited for the yerly payment therof, and yt be lawfully askyd or demanded by the said Bisshope or his successo's or his or theyr assignez of the said Mayor and his successours uppon eny Courte daye within the Guyldē hall; this pnt Acte of Parlyament or eny thing thearin conteyned to the contrary notwithstanding.

VI.
The Spring inclosed at the Foot of Hampstead Hill reserved to the Inhabitants there:

PROVYDED also and be yt further enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that the said Maire and Cominalte or theyr successours, shall not at any tyme herafter medle with the springe at the foote of the hyll of the said Heathe called Hampsted Heathe, nowe closed in with bricke for the ease commoditie and necessarie use of thinhabitaunt^e of the Towne of Hampsted, nor doo cause or procure to be donne eny thinge Acte or Actes to the impearing hurte or diminishing of the water of the same Sprynge at any tyme hearafter; this Acte or eny thinge thearin conteyned to the contrary notwithstanding: And also yt shall and may be lawfull to the said Bisshope and his successours to dygge

¹ The Two following Provisoos are annexed to the Original Act in a separate Schedule.

fynde and conveye, or cause to be digged founde and conveyde from any Sprynge or Sprynge in any grounde or groundes on the lyfte syde of the highe waye leading from the Towne of Hampsted aforesaid towardes Hendon, to the Mano' place of Hampsted aforesaid, water sufficient for the use and commoditie of the same Mano' place; the said Acte or eny thing therein conteyned to the contrary notwithstanding.

The Bishop may convey Water to Hampstead Manor Place.

(¹) P^{ro}VIDED alwey and be it enacted by thaurtoritie aforesaid, that this Acte nor eny thyng therein conteyned, shall extende to gyffe eny libertie or auctoritie to the seid Maire & Cōmynaltie or to eny of their successo's to entre or dygge in eny of the Kyng^e ground^e for or concōnyng the conveyeng of eny Water in or to the seid Cytie w^out the Kyng^e lycence theryn first hadd & obteyned; eny thyng in this Acte conteyned to the cont^rye notw^ostondyng.

VII. Corporation shall not dig in Grounds of the King without his Licence.

CHAPTER XI.

AN ACTE for the due payment of the Fees and Wages of Knyght^e and Burgeses for the Parliament in Wales.

WHERE the Knightes of all and everie Shire of this Realme of Englande and Wales and the Burgeses of all Citties townes and boroughes [and ¹] the same be named elected and chosen for their Assemblie in the Kinges Highe Courte of Parliament, as by auntyent laudable Lawes and Customes of this Realme hathe bene used and accustomed at and by the King^e Majesties highe cōmaundment; unto the w^{ch} Knightes and Burgeses their Fees and wages be assigned certenly, that is to saye, To everie Knight by the daye foure shilling^e and to everie Citizen Burgesse by the daye two shilling^e or more, as heretofore hath bene accustomed, accomptinge for the same so many dayes as the saide Highe Courte of Parliament endureth, with addition therunto of so many dayes as everie suche Knight and Burgesse may resonable jorney and resorte from their habitacōns or dwellinge places to the saide Highe Courte of Parliament, and from the saide Highe Courte to retorne to their habitacōns or dwellinge places, together with their Cost^e of writtes and other ordinarie fees and charges; w^{ch} wages fees and charges at all tymes [ofte ²] to be levied and collected by the Sherieff^e and by the Maires bayliff^e and other hed officers of and in Citties boroughes and townes aforesaide, wherein some of the saide Sherieff^e Mayres Bayliff^e and other hed officers have bene negligent and laches, not indeveringe them selves in accomplishment of their duties in collection and payment of the same in due forme and accordinge to Justice, to the great hurt injurie & delay of the King^e saide Subject^e: Be it therfore enacted by thaurtoritie of this p^{re}sent Parliament, that the Sherieff^e for the tyme beinge of everie of the twelve Shires in Wales, and in the Countie of Monmouth, from the begyninge of this p^{re}sent Parliament, shall have full power and auctoritie by force of this Acte to gather and levie or cause to be gathered & levied the saide Knight^e fees and wages, of thenhabitaunt^e of the saide twelve Shires and of the saide Countie of Monmouth w^{ch} ought to paye the same, and the same so gathered shall paye or cause to be paide to everie suche Knight or Knight^e or to his or their assignes within the terme of two monethes after that anye such Knighte or Knight^e shall deliver or cause to be delivered the King^e writt De solucōe feod^e mili^{ti} Parliamenti, to anye suche Shirief; and everie suche Sherieff makinge defaulte of payment of the saide fees or wages in manner and forme as is aforesaide to lose and forfeyt twentye pound^e, wherof thone moytie to be to the King^e use and thother to his or their use that will sue for the same, in anye of the King^e Court^e of Recorde by Informacōn bill or playnte, or otherwise afore anye of the King^e Officers, wherin noe Essoyne p^{re}tecōn nor wager of lawe shalbe admittid. And if it shall happen anye Shirief in anye of the saide twelve Shires and Countie of Monmouth to make defaulte of payment of the saide wages or fees by a lenger terme then two monethes, then everie suche Sherief to forfeyt for everie moneth that he or they shall make defaulte twentie poundes, to be forfeited and levied in manner and forme as is aforesaide; And that everie Maior and Bayliff^e and other hed officers of Citties boroughes and townes in everie the saide twelve Shires and in the saide Countie of Monmouth, within like terme and space of two monethes after the Receipte of the King^e Majesties writt De solu^{ti}o feod^e Burgeⁿ Parliamenti, like as is before men^{ti}oned of gatheringe or levyinge of the Knight^e fees, shall levy gather and paye the wages and fees to their Burgeses in like manner and forme as is aforesaide, and in & under like payne and forfeitures as be afore mencioned, to be levied of the Goodes and Catall^e of everie suche Mayor bayliffe and other head officer to whome the King^e said writt shalbe directed for the levinge of suche fees, makinge defaulte of payment of the saide fees and wag^e to the Burgeses in manner & forme as ys aforesaide.

Wages to Knights and Burgeses in Parliament, 4s. per Day to the former, and 2s. to the latter;

which ought to be levied by the Sheriffs, &c.

Sheriffs of the 12 Counties in Wales, and of Monmouth, shall collect the Wages of the Knights, and pay the same to them within Two Months after Receipt of the King's Writ De solutione feodi, &c. Penalty £20.

and £20. per Month for further Delay.

Mayors, &c. of Citties and Boroughs shall levy and pay Wages to the Burgeses.

AND be it further enacted by thaurtorytie aforesaide, Forasmuche as thinhabitaunt^e of all Citties and Boroughes in everie the saide xij Shires within Wales and in the saide Countie of Monmouth, not fyndinge Burgeses for the Parliament themselves, must beare and paye the Burgeses wages within the Shire Townes of and in everie the saide twelve Shires in Wales and in the saide Countie of Monmouth, that from the begiining of the saide Parliament the Burgeses of all and everie the saide Citties boroughes and townes w^{ch} be and shalbe contributorye to the payment of the Burgeses wag^e of the saide Shire Townes, shalbe lauffully admonyshed by p^{re}clamacōn or otherwise by the Maiors bayliff^e or other hed officers of the saide Townes or by one of them, to come and to give their elec^{ti}ons for the electinge of the saide Burgeses at suche tyme and place lauffull and resonable as shalbe assigned for the same entent^e by the saide Mayors bayliff^e and other head officers of the saide Shire Townes or by one of them; in w^{ch} elec^{ti}ons the Burgeses shall have like voice and auctoritie to electe name and chose the Burgeses of everie the saide Shire Townes, like and in suche manner as the Burgeses of the saide Shire Townes have or use.

II. The Burgeses of all Towns, contributory to the Wages of the Burgeses of the Shire Towns, shall have voice in the Election of such Burgeses.

¹ This Proviso, which is annexed to the Original Act in a separate Schedule, is not inserted in the Printed Copies.

² of O.

³ ought O.

III.
Allotment of Rate
of Payment by
every Town, &c.
towards the Wages
of such Burgesses,
shall be made by
Two Justices, &c.

PROVIDED alwayes, that two Justices of Peace in everie the Shires in Wales and in the saide Countie of Monmouth by force of this Acte shall have full power and auctoritie indifferently to lott and taxe everie Cittie boroughe and towne within the Shires in Wales wherein they doe inhabite, and in the saide Countie of Monmouth, for the porcions and rates that everie of the saide Citties and Boroughes shall beare and paye towards the saide Burgesses within the saide Shire Townes of everie of the saide Shires in Wales and the Countye of Monmouth; w^{ch} Rates so rated and taxed in grosse by the saide two Justice of Peace as is aforesaid, shalbe agayne rated and taxed on thinhabitaunt^e of everie the saide Citties and Boroughes by foure or sixe discrete and substanciall Burgesses of everie the saide Citties and Burroughes in Wales, therunto named and assigned by the Maior bayliff^e or other hed officers of the saide Citties townes and boroughe for the tyme beinge; and therupon the Maior bayliff^e and other hed officers of everie suche Cittie boroughe and towne to collecte and gather the same and thereof to make payment in manner and fourme as is aforesaide, to the Burgesses of the Parliament for the tyme beinge, within like tyme and uppon the like paynes and forfeitures as is above mencyoned.

CHAPTER XII. (1)

THE BILL for the remytting of the Lone.

Expences of the
King in Wars and
Government;

THE Kinges moost humble feithfull lovyng and obedient subject^e, the Lordes sp^uall and temporall and the Comons in this p^sent Parliament assembled, prudently and lovynglye considering and calling to their remembraunces, not only the innumerable benefit^e and goodnes whiche they heretofore have receyved hadd and enjoyde by and frome his moost roiall Majestie, by the tranquyllytie of peace, dewe and just admynyastra^on and execu^on of Justice wⁱn this his Realme of Englonde, sythen the tyme of his assump^on of his Crowne estate and dignytie royalle, to his greate laude glory & hono^r, but also the inestymable costes charges and expences whiche his Highnes necessarily and of fyne force hath bene [coarted¹] and compelled to susteyne and support, cheiflye for the sewertye and comfort of his Graces subject^e, as by sondry wayes and meanes and upon just and reasonable ocasioness and groundes in and for the mayntenaunce of his warres invasion and defence of his enemyes repressing and subduyng rebelles and trayto's concludinges of peace amytye and concorde in all X^pen Regions, refo'myng and extincing many dampnable and daungerous sysmes opynyons and argumentes sprong and arisen in the Churche of Englonde and also of Irelande, wherof he is in earthe supreme hedd; whose moost godly and honorable actes aswell marciall as other, his moost polletique and prudent affaires and enterprises have not onely redounded to his immortal fame and hono^r but also to the great quyet comoditie and profit of this Realme of Englonde, in and about the whiche his Majestie (as it is not unknowen) hath taken intollerable paynes travayle studie and labo^r in his owne moost royall parson, and exposed and dispended moche notable treasure and inestimable substaunce, aswell rysen and growen by any maner contribu^on made to his Majestie by his saide lovyng subject^e, as also of his owne yerely renewes of his Crowne, whiche els his Highnes myght have ref^ved and kept to his owne use and comoditie; and notw^ostonding that his Majestie of his inestymable goodnes, hath of long tyme lyke a charitable lovyng and moost vertuous Prynce tendred trusted loved and favored Fraunces nowe the Frenche King, and shewed unto hym dyvyrse and sundrye inestymable gratuyties and amyties, aswell by redemyng hym and his Childerne out of captivytye and thraldome, as also releving hym of his povertie by dyverse and sundrye prestes and lones of notable s^omes of money to hym made, trusting therby to have p^rved and contynued love amytye peace and concorde betwene the regions of Englonde and Fraunce, yet the same Frenche King nothing regarding his hono^r othe trouthe promyse and fidelite made unto his Majestie, hath not onely moost ingratelye and wrongfullye w^drawn from his saide Majestie, the dewe rightfull and accustomed pen^on alweis heretofore used as of right to be paide to his Majestie and this his Realme out of the Realme of Fraunce, but also hath [neferred²] and done unto his Majestie and his lovyng subject^e many other ryght great and intollerable displeasures wronges injuries and damages, and for the mayntenⁿce thereof hath confederated hymself w^t the great Turke comon enemye to all Cristendome, pretending therby to satisfie his owne ambycious mynde and intenyng to put unyversall trouble and devysion in all the Monarchie of Cristendome and subdue the Realme of Englonde to his power and subjec^on; And where also his Majestie is justely and lawfully entitled unto the Crowne and Realme of Scotlande, and to whose Highnes as to their naturall and Sovereigne leige Lorde all thenhitauntes of the same ought to beare dewe obedyence and be subject^e, yet neverthesse the same Frenche King ceaseth not daylie to p^cure move and sterve the same Scott^e contrary to the dutie of their allegiaunce feith and promyse, confirmed w^t great othes, not oonlye to rebell ayenst his Majestie, but also to make dyverse and sundrye incurres invasions spoiles burnynges mudres wastinges and depopula^ons in this his Realme of Englonde, and to make open warre ayenst the Kinges Majestie, this his Realme of Englonde, and other his Graces Domynyones; Wherefore the Kinges moost Excellent Majestie like a moost godly vertuous and prudent Prynce, intenyng aswell to [myet³] w^t their saide malicious p^tensed purposes and enterprizes, as also to recover his rightes of his auntyent enheritaunces, is forced and canne of his hono^r no lesse doo, but determyn hymself by the help of Almyghtie God to put his owne roiall persone, w^t the power of his Realme and subyetes, in armure, to thentent to levye warre and to prosecute his saide Enemyes w^t the sworde to thextremyte of his power, trusting thereby to reduce and bring his saide Enemyes to suche reasonable condic^ons of Peace, that the same shall redounde to his Graces hono^r and to the utilitie profit comoditie and suertie of this his Realme and his lovyng Subject^e of the same; For the mayntenⁿce of whiche his Majesties Warres, are requyred inestymable somes of treasures to be employde and defrayed about the same; Wherefore his moost lovyng and obedyent subjectes considering that it is their office and moost bounden dewtie to hono^r ayde maynteyne and supporte his

Aggression of
King Francis of
France, by Non-
payment of Pension
to England, and
confederating with
the Turk;

and exciting
Scotland to War;

The King's
Preparations for
War accordingly;

¹ From the Original Act. See Note at beginning of this Year.

² coacted Printed Copies.

³ inferred Printed Copies.

⁴ meet Printed Copies.

Majestie in all his just quarrelles, w^t their bodies landes goodes and substaunce, mynding to beare w^t his Highnes in this his moost gracious and godly enterprise, to the alleviaçõn of part of his great and inestymable charges, calling to their remembraunces that dyverse and sundrye of his lovyng and obedient Subject^e sithen the first day of January in the xxxiiijth yere of his moost noble raigne, have advaunced unto his Majestie by way of prest and lone, dyverse and sundrye severall and p^ticuler somes of Money, for the repayment wherof sundry and severall writings under his Majesties Pryvye Seale were severally delyvered unto his saide lovyng and obedyent Subject^e to be repayde unto them at sundrye dayes of payment yet to cõme, whiche somes of Money as it is notoriously knowen, his Highnes hathe fully and holly converted and employed to the behof use and cõmoditie of his lovyng Subject^e of this his Realme, and for the Comon welth and defence of the same: IN CONSIDERAÇÕN of all and singuler the p^rmyses, his saide humble faithfull lovyng and obedyent Subject^e, of oone mynde consent and assent and by auctorite of this p^rsent Parliament, doo for themselves and all the holle bodie of this Realme whome they do p^rsent, freely liberally and absolutely gyve and graunte unto the Kinges Highnes by auctorite of this present Parliament, all and ev^{er}y sõme and sõmes of money whiche to them or any of them is ought or myght be dewe by reason of eny monye or any other thing to his Grace avauced or paide by way of the saide prest or lone; and utterly frankly liberally moost willingly and benevolently for them their heires executo^rs and successoures doo remyt release and quyet clayme unto his Highnes his heires and successoures for ev^{er}, all and ev^{er}y the same sõmes of money and ev^{er}y parcell therof, and all and singuler suyt^e petiçõns and demaundes whiche they or any of them their heires successoures and executoures or theires executoures or successoures of any of them have hadde or may have for the same or any parcell therof, moost humbly and lovyngly beseching his Highnes for the more clere discharge of the same, that it may be ordeyned and enacted by the Kinge o^r Sovereigne Lorde the Lordes s^puall and temporall and the Cõmons in this p^rsent Parliament assembled and by auctorite of the same, That all promyses bondes tres under the Kinges p^rvyve Seale Signett Signe Manuell or Great Seale passed, and all other bondes or promyses what so ev^{er} they be, had or made to any parson or parsones s^puall or temporall Shire Citie Borough Wapentake Township Hamlet Village Hundred Church Cathedrall or Collegiate, or to any Gylde Fraternyte or bodie corpate felowship or company, or any other having capacite to take any bonde promyse or writing ess^pially or generally joyntly or se^vally, towching or concernyng the saide prest or lone and ev^{er}y of them, or the repayment of any sõme or sõmes of money for the same, be from hensforthe voide and of non effecte.

AND it is further enacted by auctorite abovesaide, that if any parson or parsones what so ev^{er} he or they be, which at any tyme after the saide first day of January whiche was in the saide xxxiiijth yere of the reigne of o^r nowe most gracious Sovereigne Lorde, hathe paide advaunced or delyvered to the King o^r Sovereigne Lorde or to any parson or parsones to his use; any some or somes of Money by way of prest or lone as is abovesaide, and have agayne obteyned of or frome the Kinges Majestie the said some or somes of Money so avauced prested or lent to his Highnes or any parcell therof, or any other recompence what so ev^{er} by bargayn graunt gifte sale cõmaundement assignment or repayment by of or frome his Majestie, or by any other what so ev^{er} meane, that then all and ev^{er}y the saide some and somes of money and ev^{er}y parcell therof so avauced prested or lent, and repaide or receyved by any maner of meane as is abovesaide, or otherwise recompenced, shalbe repaide or satisfied unto the Kinges Majestie or to the Coferer of his moost honorable housholde, or to suche other parson or parsones as by his Majestie shalbe therunto assigned or appoynted, to thuse of his Majestie, by suche parson or psones that so avauced prested or lent any suche some or somes of money, or by the executours of suche parson or parsones deceased havynng sufficient goodes of their testato^rs in his or their hand or handes the xiiijth day of February the xxxvth yere of the reigne of o^r nowe moost gracious and naturall Sovereigne leige Lorde or of theire or heires of the same parson or parsones so deceased, havynng landes teñtes or other hereditamentes to hym or them so discended in fee symple or fee taile frome the same parson or parsones that so avauced prested or lent any sõme or sõmes of money as is above saide, the xiiijth day abovesaide, at the libertie and pleasure of his Highnes before the feast of All Seint^e next comyng, w^out any maner of contradicçõn or farther delay; any warrant bargayne covenⁿte graunt agreement assignment or other comaundement heretofore made to the contrary notw^ostanding; the same somes to be demaunded and recovered by his Majestie in any of his Courtes by Bill acçõn of det informaçõn or otherwise, in whiche no wager of Lawe essoynne or protecçõn shalbe p^rmytted suffred or allowed.

AND it is further enacted by thauctorite abovesaide, that if any parson or parsones, whiche have avauced prested or lent to the Kinges Majestie any sõme or sõmes of money as is abovesaide, have bargayned and solde the saide sõme or somes of money so avauced prested or lent and the det and dutie of the same, to any parson or parsones what so ev^{er} he or they be, and have receyved any sõme or sõmes of money covenⁿt promyse or other thinge or thinges in and for the recompence therof, that then all and ev^{er}y suche bargayne and bargaynes sale and sales covenⁿt or covenⁿt^e promyse and promyses, shalbe utterly voide and of non effect; and that then all and ev^{er}y parson and parsones whiche so have bargayned opteyned or bought any suche sõme or sõmes of money so avauced prested or lent as is abovesaide, shalbe repaide and restored to all and ev^{er}y sõme and sõmes of money or other thinge or thinges of what nature or qualitie so ev^{er} it be of, or by the parson or parsones that so bargayned and solde the same, or of or by the executo^r or executo^rs of suche parson or parsones being deade havynng goodes sufficient of his or their Testato^r in his or their hande or handes the xiiijth day abovesaide, or of or by the heire or heires of the saide parson or parsones being deade as is abovesaide, havynng landes teñtes or other hereditamentes to hym or them discended in fee simple or in fee taile the xiiijth day abovesaide by or or frome the saide parson or parsones that so made bargayne or sale as is abovesaide, at the libertie and pleasure of the said parson and parsones that so bargayned or bought the saide det dewtie and money lent, or his or their executoures or admynstratours as is abovesaide w^out contradicçõn or delay; and for the recovery of the same shall have his or their remedy and recovery by acçõn of det detenuie or accompt as the nature or qualitie of the thing requyreth, ageynst the w^oholder or w^oholders therof, in whiche acçõn no wager of lawe essoynne or protecçõn shalbe p^rmytted suffered or allowed.

Loans to the King by Subjects since 1 Jan. 33 H. VIII. re-payment secured by Writings under Privy Seal.

All such Loans remitted and released to the King;

And all Privy Seals or other Securities for the same, declared void.

II. All Loans satisfied by the King shall be repaid to him by the Parties lending, or their Executors or Heirs.

III. Persons having sold any Security for such Loan shall repay the Buyer thereof.

CHAPTER XIII. (1)

A BYLL concnyng the houses teñtē & landē lying in Walsyngh'm to be letten by Copy, which late were belonging to the Pryory.

For increasing, &c. the Town of Walsingham.

The King's Demeanes in the Manors of Graunges, &c. late Part of the Possessions of the Abbey of Walsingham;

shall be considered as Copyhold, and granted by Stewards of the Manors accordingly.

II. Such Grants declared good as if the said Demeanes had always been demisable as Copyhold.

III. General Saving of Titles to Strangers.

THE Kyng^e Imperyall Majestie, most benynglie callyng to his gracouse remembraunce, that his Towne of Lyttyll Walsyngham otherwyse callyd Newe Walsyngham, whiche heretofore aswell thorough the greate & contynuall trade of all man^r of marchaundise in tymes paste there used & practysed, as also by & thorough the populous concorse & resort of his people from all ptes of this Realme in tymes paste within the seyde Towne frequently and contynued, was growen & cōmen to be verie populous welthie & bewtyfully buylded, ys at this p̄sent by the greate decaye & withdrawing of the seyde trades of marchaundise there, and by di^verse other sondry occa^cōns of late happenyd, lyke to fall to utter ruine & to be barreyn desolate and unpeplyd; Myndyng of his accustomed goodnes & princelie zeale to susteyn & maynteyn his seyde Towne of Newe Walsyngham in no lesse Welthe riches bewtie & prosperite then the same at eny tyme heretofore hath bene supportyd & maynteynd, ys pleasyd & contentyd, that where his said Majestie ys seasyd of the Mano's of Graunges Colynghams Bottē Fennes & Marsshes with thapp'ten'ncē in the Countie of Norff, whiche seyde Mano's were pcell of the possessyons of the late Abbey or Pryory of Walsyngham in the seyde Countie of Norff, That yt be enactyd by his Highnes with the assente of the Lordes sp̄uall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p̄sent plyament assemblyd & by auctorite of the same, that all those his Graces houses landes & tenementē with thapp'ten'ncē being pte or pcell of eny of the Demeanes of the seyde Mano's of the Graunges Colynghams Bottē Fennes & Marches with thapp'ten'ncē or eny of them, shall fromhensforth be used & taken to all ententes construccōns & purposes as Copiehold landes & tenementē and shall & may fromhensforthe be graunted by Copie of Courte rolle by the high Steward or Understeward of evy of the seyde Mano's or by there suffycyent Deputie or Deputies lauffully auctorised in that behalf, to eny pson or psons in Fee simple for tyme of lyffe or lyves; Yeldyng reservyng doyng & paying suche rentē s̄vyces fynes heryottē & customes, as within the seyde Copies shalbe specyfyed & mencyoned; And for defaute of none doyng or paying of the rentē duties & s̄vyces in evy the same Copies to be men^cōned, all & every suche pte & pcell of the seyde demeanes wherof eny such Copie or Copies shalbe made in suche man^r & fourme as ys before reherysd shall from the tyme of everie suche Copie therof to be made, be & remayn in suche like issues & forfeitures to everie intent & purpose as other Copieholde & custumarie landes & tenementē of everie suche the seyde Mano's nowe doo, wherof the seyde demeane mansions houses lands & tenementē so to be gr^unted by Copie ben pcell.

AND be yt further enactyd by auctoryte aforeseyd, that all & every the Copies hereafter to be made of eny pte of the p̄misses in man^r & forme by Copie of Courte rolle as ys above specyfyed, shall from & after the same Copie & Copies so to be made and gr^untyd as ys aforeseyd, be as good suer benefycyall & effectuall in the Lawe to everie purpose & entent, to all & everie suche pson and psons whiche so shall happen to accept receyve & take the same according to the form tenor & effect of evy the seyde Copies, aswell agaynst the Kyng^e Highnes his heyres & successo's as agaynst all & evy other pson & psons & there heyres & the heyres of everie of them that shall hereafter happen to be Lorde or Lordes of the seyde Mano's & other the p̄misses or eny of them, as yf the same demeanes howses landes & tenementē had ben always accustomedly used to be grauntyd or letten by Copy of Courte rolle; eny Lawe custome or usage heretofore to the cont^rie herof had made or used in eny wyse notwthstandyng.

SAVYNG to all & everie pson & psons & bodyes pollytyke & there heyres & successo's & the heyres & successo's of everie of them, other then ower seyde Sovereign Lorde the Kyng his heyres & successo's, all suche right title & in^test rentē annuytes & leses and all other p̄fytte, whiche they or eny of them have claym or owght may or myght have had in or to the p̄misses or to eny pte or pcell therof, in suche lyke maner fourme & condi^cōn to all ententē respectē construccōns & purposes as yf this Act had never bene had ne made.

CHAPTER XIV.

AN ACTE for the Reserva^cōn of tenures upon Houses, with Landē belonging to the same, under the clere yerely value of xls.

Recital of Stat. 27 H. VIII. c. 28. vesting in the King the Possession of all Religious Houses not having more than £200. a Year;

PLEASITHE it your moste excellent Majestie, that whereas in the Parliament begonne at Westm̄ the thirde daye of November in the xxjth yere of your most gracious raigne and by di^verse progacōns there contynued untill the fourth daye of Februarie in the xxvijth yere of your saide raigne, and than and there it was amongē other thingē enacted ordeyned and established by auctorite of your Highe Courte of Parliament, that your saide Majestie shall have and enjoye to your Highnes your heires and successors for ever all & singuler suche Monasteries Priories and other Religious Houses of Monkē Channons and Nunnes, of what kindē or di^vsities of habitē rules or orders soever they were then called or named, w^{ch} then had not in landē teñtē rentē tithes pencions or other hereditamentē above the clere yerely value of two hundred poundē, and all the scites and circuitē of all suche Religious Houses and all and singuler the Mannors graungē meases landē teñtē rev^sions rentē s̄vices tithes pen^cōns advousons patronagē rightē entrees condi^cōns and other hereditamentē apperteynyng and belonging to everie suche Monasterie Priorie and

¹ From the Original Act. See Note at beginning of this Year.

other religious House not havinge as is aforesaide, landes and teñtē above the saide clere yerely value of two hundred pounde, in as large & ample manner as the Abbottē Priors Abbesses Prioresses and other Governours of such Monasteries Pories and other Religious Houses then had or ought to have had the same in the right of their Houses; And that your saide Highnes sholde have to you and to your heires, all and singuler suche Monasteries Abbeyes & Pories w^{ch} at any tyme within one yere next afore the makinge of the saide Acte, had bene graunted to your saide Majestie by any Abbott Prior Abbesse or Prioresse under their Covent seales, or that otherwise had been suppressed or dissolved, and all and singuler the Mannors lande teñtē rentē s^{er}vices rev^{er}sons tithes pen^{er}sons por^{er}sons churches chappells advousons patronage righte entries condic^{er}ons and all other intereste and hereditamente to the same Monasteries Abbeyes or Pories or to any of them then apperteyninge or belonginge, to doe and use therewith your saide Highnes owne will. And furthermore by the saide Acte it was ordeyned and established, that all and everie the p^{er}misses shoulde be in the the order survey and govern^{er}nce of your saide Highnes Courte then erected, and called the Courte of thaugmenta^{er}cons of the Revenues of your Highnes Crowne, excepte alway and reserved suche and as manye of the same Monasteries Pories and Houses with all their hereditamente and possessions w^{ch} your saide Highnes by your tres patentē under your great Seale shoulde then declare and lymitt to contynue and be in their essenciall estate, and to [p^{er}cever^{er}] in the bodye and corporac^{er}on as they were before the makinge of the saide Acte: And where also it was then further enacted by thautoritie aforesaide, that upon all and singuler tres patentē then to be made under the great seale of Englande, of anye Mannors landes teñtē and hereditamente belonginge or apperteyninge to anye of the saide houses comprised in the saide Acte and comytted to the survey of the saide Courte, to any pson or psons or bodye politike of anye estate of enheritaunce, there sholde be reserved to your saide Highnes your heires and successors a tenure by Knighte s^{er}vise in Capite and a yerely rent of the tenth parte of the yerelye value of the same landes to be comprised in everie suche tres patentē, accordinge to suche rate as the same Mannors landes and teñtē given shoulde be declared, exp^{er}ssed to be of yerely value in the same tres patentē; any thinge or clause conteyned in any Warraunt to the cont^{er}rie notwithstandinge; as more playnlye at large it may appere by the saide Estatute: Since the makinge whereof, a great number of your most bounden lovinge and obedient Subjecte have purchased and obteyned of youre saide Highnes by your Graces tres patentē, divers sundrie Houses landes teñtē and hereditamente pcell of the p^{er}misses by smale quyllette parcellē and por^{er}cons accordinge to their Powers abilities and substance, towardē the sustenta^{er}con of themselves their wyves and children; And forasmuch as they be not able to maynteyne their pore famylie of the yerely issues and p^{er}fittē comynge & growinge of the saide smale quyllette houses and teñtē, payinge and doinge the Rentē and s^{er}vise reserved for and upon the same in suche manner as of right it apperteyneth, It may therefore please your saide excellent Majestie of your most habundante grace, that in considera^{er}con of the p^{er}misses and for the ease and relief of your Subjecte, that it maye be enacted ordeyned & established by your Highnes with thassent of the Lordes s^{er}puall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p^{er}sente Parliament assembled, and by auctoritie of the same, that from and after the foure & twentieth daye of Aprill in the xxxvth yere of your moste noble Raigne, that your saide Highnes your heires or successors shall or maye at your will and pleasure, upon your tres patentē of any Mannors lande teñtē rev^{er}sions rentē s^{er}vices tythes pen^{er}cons por^{er}cons advousons patronage or other hereditamente, not exceedinge the clere yerelie value of fourtye Shillinge, w^{ch} were belonginge to anye of the saide Houses comprised in the said Acte, wherby any Estate of enheritaunce doeth or shall passe from youre saide Highnes your heires or successors, Houses teñtē cottage and gardens wherunto noe Lande teñtē or hereditamente doe apperteyne only excepted, reserve unto your saide Highnes your heires and successors either a Tenure by Knighte s^{er}vise in Capite or els a Tenure in Socage or Fre Burgage and not in Capite, at your fre will & pleasure, with the yerelie rent of the tenth parte of the saide Landes and teñtē to be comprised in evy suche tres patentē, accordinge to such rate and value as the same Mannors lande and teñtē shalbe exp^{er}ssed and rated to be of the yerely value in the same tres patentē, the saide Rent to be paide to the officers of your Highnes saide Courte of Thaugmenta^{er}cons of the Revenues of your Crowne, to your said Highnes use accordinge as other Revenues there be and shalbe paide by thautorytie of the saide Acte: And that of Houses teñtē cottage and gardyns wherunto noe Lande teñtē or hereditamente doe apperteyne, not beinge any of the Kinge princely houses reserved and kepte by a Keeper thereof to the Kinge use, w^{ch} were belonginge to any of the saide Houses comprysed in the saide Acte, upon everie the tres patentē of anye the saide Houses teñtē cottages and gardyns to the w^{ch} noe Landes doe apperteyne, wherby anye estate of inheritaunce doeth or shall passe therein from your saide Highnes your heires or successors, to reserve unto the same your Highnes your heires and successors at youre owne will and pleasure, either a Tenure by Knighte s^{er}vise in Capite or els a Tenure in Socage or Free Burgage and not in Capite, with the yerelye Rent of the Tenth Parte as ys aforesaide; any Lawe statute custome usage or any other thinge or thinge heretofore to the cont^{er}rie thereof in any wise notwithstandinge.

under Survey of the Court of Augmentations; Except such Houses had been continued by the King; Reserving on all Grants of Manors belonging to such Houses, Tenure by Knight's Service in Capite, with a yearly Rent of a Tenth of the Value;

Small Parcels of the said Possessions purchased, since the Statute, by divers Persons from the King.

On Grants of Land, not exceeding 40s. per Annum, &c. Tenure may be reserved either in Capite, or in Socage or free Burgage, with a Rent of One tenth of the annual Value as expressed in the Grant;

and on Grants of Houses, &c. without Land.

¹ p^{er}cever^{er} O.—persever Printed Copies.

CHAPTER XV. (1)

A BILL concerning the Paving of Cambrige. (1)

Deficiency of the
Pavement in
Cambridge ;

Owners of Houses
in the High Street,
and other Streets
named, shall pave
the Parts thereof
opposite their
several Houses.

FORASMOCHE as the auncient Boroughe and Towne of Cambrydge, wele inhabyted and replenysshed withe people bothe in the Uniuersite where noble and many worshipfull mennys chyldren be put to lernyng & study, also wyth dyvers and sundry Artyficers & other inhabytaunt^e, ys at this day very sore decayed in pavyng, and the high stretes & lanes within the same Towne excedyngly noyed wyth fylth and myre lying therein, great heapes and brode plashes not onely noysom & comberouse to the inhabytaunt^e of the sayd Boroughe, and suche other the Kyng^e subject^e as dayly dothe passe by and through the same on fote, but allso very pillous & tedious to all suche psones as shall on Horsback convey or cary any thing with Cart^e by and throughe the same ; For thadm^edm' & reformation wherof, it may pleas the King^e Highnes with thassent of the Lord^e s^puall & tempall & the Commons of this present plyament assembled & by thauctorie of the same, that yt may be ordeyned establysshed & enacted, that all & evy pson^e & psones bodyes polytyke & corporate whiche nowe have or at any tyme hereafter shall have holde and enjoye any Housses land^e tenement^e gardens yard^e orcheyard^e barnes stables cotag^e curtilag^e or other ground^e or soyles, set lying & beyng within the sayd Towne next adjoynyng or abutting uppon eny high wayes stret^e or lanes within the same Towne of Cambrydge, in Fe Symple fee taile frank almoynge by dyvne s^vyce for terme of lyfe for terme of yeres, or the wardeshyp & custody of any heyre or heyres duryng the nonage of the same heyre or heyres, or ell^e by execution by Wryt of Elegit or for or by Estatute of the Staple Recognysaunce or Statute M[']ch[']unt or otherwise in his owne right or in the right of his Wyfe, shall on thissyde the feast of Seynct Petyr the Advyncla, comenly called Lammas whiche shalbe in the yere of oure Lorde God after the course & computacion of the Church of Ynglond, a thousand fyve houndreth fourty & fyve, well & sufficyently pave or cause to be paved with pavyng stone, all and evy the Highe wayes & Stretes lying directly before theyr sayd Housses lond^e tenement^e gardens yarde orcheyard^e barnes stables cotag^e curtilag^e, ground^e or soyles, set lying & beyng in the High Stret^e & Lanes in the sayd Towne hereafter specyfied, that is to saye ; the Highe Strete called the Brydye Strete from Seinct Petyrs Church at the Castell ende, directly as the same Highe Strete ledyth & stretcheth o^v the great Brydye, and so through owte the p[']chers Strete on bothe the syd^e of the same Stretes, to the Lane betwyxt Seinct Nycholas Hostyll & the late dissolved place of the Fryers Prechers, ledyng toward^e Waldon, and also the Highe Strete called the High warde Strete, from the end of Seinct Johns Lane o^v ayenst the round Church directly as the same Highe Strete leadyth & stretcheth from the same corn['] unto the late Hermytage of Seinct Anne on both the sydes of the same Strete, the m[']ket place of the same Towne, and all other comen Stretes & Lanes within the same Towne that nowe be paved or at any tyme heretofore hath byen paved, evy pson^e & psones as ys abovesayd to pave suche part & quantite of the sayd Wayes Stret^e and Lanes unto the myddes of the same Wayes Stret^e and Lanes, and in lenght as his or theyr housses tenement^e ground^e & soyles do lye & extend, by and ayenst the sayd Wayes Stret^e and Lanes.

II.
Owners of Houses
in Jesus Lane, and
other Back Lanes,
shall repair such
Lanes with Gravel.

Penalty for not
paving or gravelling
the Streets as
required, and not
keeping the same
yearly in order, 12d.
per square Yard, &c.

AND furthermore be yt enacted, that Jhus Lane the Blak Fryers Lane, wythe the waies leadyng into Barnewell & so throughwte the same Towne to Sturbydye Brydye Harleston Lane Seinct Gyles Lane to thend of Nronam Lane extendyng & leadyng from the Brydye ayenst the Mylles unto thend of the same Lane o^v ayenst the Qwenys Colledge, and the Lane leadyng from Seinct Johns unto the wat[']syde, and all other comen baklanes belongyng to the same Towne that nowe be not nor heretofore have not byen paved with pavyng stones, and at this day be very noyouse and in great ruyn^e & decaye, shalbe sufficyently made repayred and amendyd with gravell & other thyng^e by suche owners & possessyoners of howsses lond^e tenement^e gardeynes orcheyard^e cotag^e curtilag^e and other ground^e & soyles as is aforsayd, set lying & beyng in evy of the sayd Lanes before the sayd feast of Seinct Petyr thadvyncla comenly called Lammas above wryten, uppon payne of evy pson^e charged or chargeable, or whiche ought to pave the sayd Waies Stretes and Lanes by force of this Acte, to forfeat for evy yarde square not paved before the said feast of Seinct Petyr thadvyncla comenly called Lammas xij d. ; for evy polle of the sayd Lanes abovenamyd not made nor amendyd with gravell by the daye & feast abovesayd to forfeat ijs. ; and that all and evy pson^e & psones nowe havyng or whiche hereafter shall have any lond^e teit['] gardeynes ortechardes cotag^e curtilages or other ground^e or soyles in fe symple fe taylor frankalmeigne by dyvine s^vyce for terme of lyfe or otherwyse as is abovesayde, adjoynyng and lying to and next the sayd Highe Wayes or High Stret^e & Lanes above namyd or any of them, theyr heyres assignes and successours after and from the sayd feast shall yerely support make repayre and maynteigne all and evy the sayd pavement^e o^v ayenst his or theyr housses lond^e tenement^e gardens orcheyard^e & other the p[']misses as is aforesaid, from tyme to tyme and at all tymes hereafter as often and whan neade shalbe, uppon payne to forfeat for evy yarde square not sufficyently paved amendyd or repayred vj d. and for evy polle of the Lanes called Jhus Lane, the Black Fryers Lane Harlestons Lane Seinct Gyles Lane to thend of Nroneham Lane, and the Lane leadyng from Seinct Johns Cheyne to the Watersyde, and all other bak Lanes belongyng to the same Towne not sufficyently maynteynid repayred & kept w['] gravell xij d.

III. **A**ND be yt further enacted by thauctoryte aforesayd, that the Chauncello' Vicech[']uncello' of the Uniuersite of Cambrydge and theyre successours or his or theyr Depute or Deput['], the Mayo' & Baylyff['] or his or theyr Depute or Deput['] and theyr successours, with foure Assistaunt['] as they bothe thynk mete & convenyent, two of the Uniuersite &

¹ From the Original Act. See Note at the beginning of this Year.

² Another Indorsement is, "The Towne of Cambrydge for the Pavyng."

two of the Towne of Cambrydge for the tyme beyng, shall have at all tymes full power and auctorite by virtue of this Acte twyse in the yere at Easter & Mychelmas, or within a moneth after the sayd feast, to make [enquire'] & to call afore them twelve men aswell of Scholler s'vaunt as other inhabytaunt indyfferently chosen of evy warde wythin the Towne of Cambrydge & Liberties therof, and shall sweare them to make presentment of all suche psones & psones that from tyme to tyme as neade shall requyre do not pave suche theyr part & portion of the sayd Wayes Stret & Lanes before specified, ov ayenst theyr howsses land teit ground & soyles in the sayd Towne, nor amend all thother sayd Lanes wythin the sayd Towne and Liberties therof with gravell, according to the purport & meanyng of this Acte; And also that the Ch'uncello' Vicech'uncello' or his or theyr Depute or Deput, the Mayre & Bayliff or his or theyr Depute or Deput with foure Assistaunces wyth them aforespecified, w'in the sayd Univ'site & Towne of Cambrydge for the tyme beyng & theyr successours, shall have full power & auctorite twyse in the yere to set soche fynes & am'ciament of all and synguler psones & psones that hereafter be remysse & neglygent in pavyng amending & repayryng the sayd High wayes Stret and Lanes or any of them accordyng to this Acte, whiche be now paved & amending, or by force of this Acte hereafter shalbe paved & amending, as shalbe seme and thought by theyr dyscretions convenient and necessary, and the same fynes & am'ciament forfeated & assessyd of Schollers and Schollers s'vaunt and evy of them accordyng to the composition betwext the Univ'site and the Towne, to be gathered by the Bedyll & employed & converted to thuse of the Univ'site. And that the Chambleyne of the sayd Towne of Cambrydge or ell' suche an offyger as the Mayre then beyng shall appoynt, shall leavy and gather soche penalties fynes and am'ciament forfeated & assessed of evy burgyes & forryns for evy wythin the sayd Towne or the p'inct of the same offending contrary to this Acte, by dystres or ell' by playnte or action, to be taken or commenced by the sayd Chambleyne or ell' suche an offyger as the Mayo' shall appoynte, before the Mayer and Baylyff of the sayd Towne, and the money comyng of the sayd penalties to be employed and converted to the use of the sayd Towne.

Chancellor, Mayor, and Assistants, may enquire by Jury, and present Offences against this Act, and fine Offenders, &c.

AND yt is further enacted, that yf the sayd Ch'uncello' or Vicech'uncello' for the tyme beyng, or the Mayre for the tyme beyng of the sayd Univ'site and Towne of Cambrydge, at any tyme at the dayes appoynted by this Acte or w'in one moneth after the sayd feast of Seinct Petyr thadvyncla cōmenly called Lammas, for thentent & p'pose abovesaid to be holden and kept within the same Towne before the Ch'unceller Vicech'uncello' or his or theyr Depute or Deputies, the Mayre or his Depute be neglygent & remysse to chardge by othe or othes soche psones to fynd & present the sayd defaltes & neglygences of all psones offending contrary to the true p'orte & meanyng of this Acte, then the sayd Ch'uncello' or Vicech'uncello' for the tyme beyng, or the Mayre for the tyme beyng at the seyde feast of Easter & Mighelmas or w'in a moneth after, evy of them so beyng neglygent or remysse, or ell' after the said charge gyven & presentment made by the said twelve men theyr Deputies or Assignes be remysse & negligent in levying & executyng of the same for affection lucre or p'ialite, and do forbear to levye the said am'ciam'nt fynes & penalties so forfeatid & found assessed, holly and truly of all psones and psones w'in the sayd Univ'site & Towne of Cambrydge so offending contrary to this Acte, in forbearyng & not doyng the same by the space of syx wek after any one of the sayd feast, to lose & forfeat for evy tyme so neglygent a houndreth shilling, the one halfe to be to thuse of the Kyng Highnes and thother halfe to thuse of the Kyng subject that wyll sue for the same, in any of the Kyng Court by Byll action informacion or otherwise, wherin no Wager of the Lawe essoyne or protection shall lye for the Defendaunt.

IV.
Penalty on Chancellor, Mayor, &c. for Neglect or Partiality, &c. £5.

AND further be yt enacted, that no psones or psones exercysyng the handcrafte or ocupacion of pavyng w'in the sayd towne, shall take above a j. d. q̄ for evy yarde square pavyng, or ell' to take for his dayes labour vjd. and fynd hymselfe; And yf any psones or psones usyng & exercysyng the sayd crafte of pavyng wythin the sayd Towne do or hereafter shall refuse or deny to worke for the wag above lymited, then he or they so refusyng, to incurre the penalties comprised in the Statute of Wynchester made for artificers & laborers, and in all thyng to be ordred & used accordyng to the p'orte & true meanyng of the same.

V.
Prices of Paving.

PROVYDED allwey and be it also enacted, that if any the Inhabytaunt or any other psones or psones be Ferm's or occupyers of any of the sayd housses lond tenement and other ground w'in the said towne, paying the olde and auncient customes to be payde yerely for the same within xxⁱⁱ yeres past, be compellyd to pave & repayre the stret & heygh wayes before theyr housses teit & other ground & soyles by force of this Acte, that then evy suche Inhabytaunt or other psones ferm or occupyer therof shall defalke abate & retyne in his owne hand, asmoche of his rent or ferme due to his lessuor, as he can prove to have paid layde owte & expendyd in and abowte the same pavyng & repacions, and the Lessuor for so moche monye as the same shall amounte unto, to have non action re-entre or remedy for non paym^t of the same rent or ferme, onelesse yt be otherwyse agreed betwene them upon the takyng of suche Lease by Indenture or otherwyse.

VI.
Lessees, &c. may pay for paving, and retain the Amount out of their Rent against Lessors.

CHAPTER XVI. (1)

A BILL for the xāiation of Canon Lawes by xxxijth psonnes to be named by the King^e Ma^r.

Recital of Stat.
27 H. VIII. c. 15.
empowering the
King to appoint
32 Commissioners
for Examination
and Reformation
of the Canon Law ;

Such Power not
yet exercised ;

The King
authorized during
his Life to
appoint such
Commissioners, &c.

and to supply
Vacancies on
Death, &c.

WHERE in the Parliament holden at Westm̄ the iijth day of February in the xxvijth yere of the Reigne of our moost dradde Souverain Lorde King Henry theight, It was enacted by the Kinges Highnes wth thassent of the Lordes spirituall and temporall and the Cōmens in the same Parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, That the King^e Majestie shulde have full power and auctoritie aswell afore and afre the dissolution of the saide Parliament, at his libertie and pleasure to name and assigne xvj personnes of the Clergie and xvj Lay personnes of the temporaltie, And if any of the saide personnes so named happened to deceace, That then the Kinges Majestie shulde have power and auctoritie to nominate and assign from tyme to tyme other in there places to supplie the nombre of the saide xxxij personnes, to viewe serche and examyn the Canons constitutions and ordenaunces provinciall and synodall mentioned and specified in the saide Acte; and that the saide xxxij personnes so to be nominated and appointed by his Majestie, at all tymes from thencefourth for the terme of three yeres next after the dissolution of the saide Parliament, shulde have power and auctoritie to assemble themselves together from tyme to tyme by the Kinges commaundement for the due and p^{er}fect execution of the saide Acte, according to thintentis and true meanyng of the same; as in the saide Acte more plainely appearith: Syns the makynge of whiche Acte divers urgent and greate causes and matiers have occurred and happened, whereby the saide nomination and appointment of the saide xxxij personnes by the Kinges Highnes have been omittted, whereby the saide serche viewe and examynation of the saide Canons constitutions ordynaunces provinciall and synodall have not been had ne made, according to the tenour purpote and effecte of the same Acte: Wherefore be it enacted by the Kinge our Souveraine Lorde wth thassent of the Lordes spirituall and temporall and the Cōmons in this present Parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, any Acte tofore made to the contrary notwthstanding, that the Kinges Majestie shall from hensfurthe from tyme to tyme during his Highnes life (whiche our Lorde longe preserve) have power auctoritie & libertie to nominate and assigne sixtene personnes of the Clergie and xvj Lay personnes of the temporaltie, to peruse oversee and examyn all manner of Canons constitutions ordenⁿces provinciall and synodall, and further to sett in ordre and establishe all suche Lawes ecclesiasticall as shalbe thought by the Kinges Majestie and them, convenient to be used and set furthe wthin his Realme and Dominions in all spirituall Courtes and Conventions; And if after such nomination any of the said personnes so to be nominated happen to deceace, that then the Kinges saide Majestie shalhave full power and auctoritie to nominate and assigne from tyme to tyme as is aforesaid, other in their places to supplie the nombre of the saide xxxij personnes and that the saide xxxijth persons so to be nominated by his Majestie as is aforesaide, at all tymes from hensfurth shalhave power and auctoritie to assemble themselves together from tyme to tyme by the Kinges commaundement for the parfitt establishment of the saide Lawes according to the due entent and true meanyng of this Acte and of the Provisions therin; any Acte to the contrary herof notwithstanding.

II.
Existing Canons,
&c. not contrary
to Law or the
King's Prerogative,
allowed to be
used, &c.

AND be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that till suche tyme as the Kinges Majestie and the saide xxxij personnes have accomplisshed and executed theeffectis and contentis aforerehersed and mentioned, that suche Canons Constitutions Ordenaunces Synodall or Provinciall or other ecclesiasticall Lawes or Jurisdiction spirituall, as be yet accustomed and used here in the Church of Englande, whiche necessarily and conveniently are requisite to be put in ure and execution for the tyme, not being repugnaunt contrairaunt or derogatorie to the Lawes or Statutes of the Realme, nor to the Prerogatives of the Regall Crowne of the same or any of them, shalbe occupied exercised and put in ure for the tyme wthin this or any other the Kinges Majesties Dominions; And that the Minystres and due executours of them, shall not incurre any damage or daungier for the due exercising of the foresaide Lawes, so that by no cullo^r or pretence of them or any of them, the mynystre put in ure any thinge prejudiciall or in contrarye of the regall power or lawes of the Realme; Any thinge whatsoever to the contrary of this present Acte notwthstanding.

III.
Ecclesiastical Lawes,
to be made by the
King and the said
Commissioners, and
proclaimed under
the Great Seal,
declared valid.

AND be it also enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide, that suche Lawes and Ordenaunces eccial as shalbe devised and made by the Kinges Majestie and xxxij personnes afore mentioned by vertue of this present Acte, shall afre they be made established and declared by the Kinges Majesties Proclamations undre his Hieghnes greate Seale, be only taken reputed and used for the Kinges Lawes ecclesiasticall of this Realme; Any Acte to the contrarie of this Statute notwthstanding.

¹ From the Original Act. See Note at the beginning of this Year.

CHAPTER XVII.

AN ACTE for the p̄servaĉon of Woodes.

THE Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde, p̄ceivinge and rightwell knowinge the great decaye of Tymber and Woodes univ̄sally within this his Realme of Englande to be suche, that unlesse spedy remedy in that behalfe be p̄vided there is great and manyfest likelyhod of scarcity and lacke aswell of Tymber for buyldinge making repayringe and maynteyninge of Houses and Shippes, as also for fewell and fyre Wood, for the necessarie relief of thole Cōmynaltie of this his saide Realme; Wherefore be it ordeyned and enacted by his Highnes with thassent of the Lordes sp̄uall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p̄sent Parliament assembled and by the auctoritie of the same, that in and upon all and singuler sev̄all Woodē cōmonlie called Coppieswoodē and Underwoodē, w^{ch} from or after the feaste of Sainte Michael tharchaugell w^{ch} shalbe in the yere of our Lorde God a thousande five hundred fourtie and foure, shalbe felled at xxiiij yeres growinge or under, there shalbe lefte standinge and unfelde for everie acre of Wood that shalbe felled within the saide Coppies xij standillē or storers of Oke; and if there be not so manye standillē or storers of Oke there, then there shalbe lefte so manye of other kynde, that is to saye, Of Elme Asshe Aspe or Beche, as shall make upp the saide number of xij standillē or storers likely to prove and to be Tymber trees; the same [stathilles¹] or storers to be of suche standillē or storers as have been lefte there standinge at anye the fellingē of the same Coppies woodē or Underwoodē in tyme paste; and in case there be no suche standillē or storers there standinge, w^{ch} were there lefte at the laste fellingē of the saide Coppies or Underwoodē, then the same standillē or storers there to be lefte, shalbe lefte at this nowe next fellingē of the saide Coppies woodē or Underwoodē of suche moste likeliest Okes, and if there be not sufficient of Okes then of the most likeliest Elmes Ashe Aspe or Beche, to prove and to be Tymber trees as shall growe within anye suche sev̄all Woodes Coppies or Underwoodē; And that the same standilles or storers so lefte, shalbe p̄served and not felled or cutt downe till they and everie of them shalbe of tenne ynches square within thre foote of the grounde; upon payne that everie owner of everie suche standillē and storers havinge an estate of inheritaunce or an estate for terme of lief of freholde or by Coppie of Court Roull or for yeres, in the grounde or soile where the same standilles or storers shall growe, causinge or cōmaundinge anye suche Coppies woodes or Underwoodē to be felled or cutt downe, and not leavinge the saide standilles or storers there standinge in forme aforesaide, to lose and forfeyte for everie standell and storer so not lefte standinge in the saide Coppies woodē or Underwoodē, iij s. iiij d. and upon payne that everie owner as is aforesaide of anye suche Coppies woodē or Underwoodē, causinge or cōmaundinge anye of the saide standilles or storers so lefte as is abovesaide to be cutt downe cont^{rie} to the forme of this Acte to forfeyte and lose for everie of the saide standillē or storers w^{ch} shalbe soe cutt downe iij s. iiij d.; the one halfe of w^{ch} saide forfeiture to be to the Kinge our Sov̄aign Lorde and thother halfe to be to the partie that will sue for the same, in any Courte of Recorde by accōn of debte bill playnte or informaĉon, in the which accōn bill playnte and informaĉon noe p̄tecĉon wager of Lawe nor essayne shalbe admytted or allowed.

AND be it further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide, that all and singuler Coppies and Underwoodē, w^{ch} after the saide feaste of Sainte Michael tharchaugell, shall happen to be felled or cutt downe at thage of fourtene yeres groweth or under and not beinge above the saide age, shalbe from and after the twentieth daye of Aprill next after the fellingē thereof, duringe the terme of foure yeres then next ensuyngē, [shalbe¹] sufficientlye enclosed or the spryngē thereof otherwise saved and p̄served from destrucĉon by any manner of cattell or beastē, by him or them w^{ch} then shall have lauffull interest and possession in the saide Woodē Coppies or Underwoodē as is aforesaide; upon payne of everie p̄son or p̄sons soe bounden to enclose fence save or p̄serve the saide Coppies or Underwoodē, to forfeyt and lose for everie roode thereof so not enclosed fenced saved or p̄served duringe the saide fower yeres iij s. iiij d. for everie monethe that the same Coppies or Underwoodē shall happen to lye or be unclosed not fenced saved or p̄served as is aforesaide: And that all and singuler Coppies or Underwoodē w^{ch} after the saide feaste of Sainte Michael tharchaugell, shall happen to be felled or cutt downe, beinge above thage of fourtene yeres groweth, and not above thage of xxiiij yeres groweth, from the twentieth daye of Aprill next after the fellingē or cuttingē downe thereof duringe the terme of sixe yeres then next ensuyngē the same twentieth daye of Aprill, shalbe sufficientlye enclosed or the Springē thereof otherwise saved and p̄served from the destrucĉon thereof by any manner of Cattell or beastē, by and at the costē of suche w^{ch} then shall have lauffull interest and possession in the saide Woodē or Coppies as is before saide, uppon payne of everie p̄son or p̄sons so bounden to enclose fence save or p̄serve the said Coppies or Underwoodē as ys aforesaide, to forfeyt and lose for everie roode soe not enclosed fenced saved or p̄served duringe the saide sixe yeres iij s. iiij d. for everie moneth that the same Coppies or Underwoodē shall happen to lye or be unclosed and not fenced saved or p̄served as is aforesaide.

AND be it further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide, that noe p̄son or p̄sons after the saide feaste of Sainte Michael tharchaugell, shall converte or tourne into pasture or tillage anye suche Coppies or Underwoodē, conteyninge in quantitie two acres or above, w^{ch} nowe be Wood or Underwood and putt or reserved to thuse of encrease of Wood or Underwood and beinge two furlongē distant from the house of the owner thereof, or from the house whereunto the saide Wood doeth lye apperteyne or belonge, upon payne to forfeyt and lose for ev̄y acre of Wood so to be converted or tourned from Wood into pasture or tillage fourtie shillingē. Provided alwayes that this Acte shall not extende to any Coppies woodē or Underwoodē destroyed or tourned into tillage or pasture within twentie yeres last past, although the more parte or any parte thereof be nowe over grown with bussches or underwood.

In Underwoods and Coppices, felled at or under 24 Years Growth, Twelve Standills shall be left on each Acre;

which shall not be felled until they are 10 Inches square;

Penalty 3s. 4d. for each Standill not left, or unduly felled.

II. Underwoods, felled at or under 14 Years Growth, shall be inclosed for 4 Years to preserve the Springs thereof; Penalty 3s. 4d. per Rood per Month;

If above 14 and under 24 Years Growth, they shall be inclosed for Six Years; on like Penalty.

III. Wood shall not be converted into Tillage or Pasture; Penalty, 40s. per Annum.

Proviso for Underwoods felled within 20 Years.

¹ So in Original Act in this Place.

² So in Original Act; an unnecessary Repetition.

IV.
On felling Woods
above 24 Years
Growth 12 great
Trees shall be left on
each Acre, to stand
for 20 Years;
and the Wood
shall be inclosed
for Seven Years.

Penalty 6s. 8d. per
Tree not left, or
unduly felled;

3s. 4d. per Month
per Rood not
inclosed.

V.
Standills and Trees
may be felled for
repairing Houses,
Fences, &c. of the
Owners.

VI.
Owners of Woods,
in which others
have Common of
Pasture, shall not
fell the same,
except for private
Use, until One-
fourth Part be
inclosed in
Severalty;

either by
Agreement with
the Commoners,

or by Award of
Two Justices, with
Consent of the
Owner of Wood,
and of Twelve
Commoners;

or on failure of
such Consent, then
at the Discretion
of the Justices.

Owners shall
inclose within
3 Months after
Order of Justices,
and may then fell
the Wood there.

AND be it further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide, that all and everie pson and psons bodies politike & corporate w^{ch} have or hereafter shall have any se^vall woodes or coppies growinge and sett with great trees, being above thage of xxiiij yeres groweth, shall at the felling or wedinge thereof leave standinge within the p^{re}cyncte of the saide woode and coppies for everie acre so felled, twelve trees of Oke of the same suche great trees, if there be so manye trees of Oke there to be lefte, and for lacke of Okes then to leave for everie acre so felled as many other trees of Elme Ashe Bech or Aspe as shall make the full number of twelve of suche as shalbe there then growinge; the same trees there so lefte to stande contynue and to be p^{re}served by such owner or owners as is abovesaide, duringe the space of twentie yeres next after suche felling of the same woodes; and also shall from the twentieth daye of Aprill next after the felling thereof duringe the terme of seaven yeres then next followinge, sufficiently enclose the same, or the springe thereof otherwise save and p^{re}serve from the destruc^{ti}on thereof by any manner of cattell or beast^e; uppon payne that everie suche pson or psons or bodies politike and corporate beinge owners of the saide great Wood^e as ys aforesaide, to forfeyte and lose for everie suche great tree of the saide number lackinge & not lefte so standinge in the saide Wood as ys abovesaide, vj s. viij d. and upon payne that everie owner of the grounde or soyle whereuppon suche great trees as ys aforesaide shalbe lefte standinge or growinge, causinge or cōmaundinge any of the saide great trees there so lefte standinge as is aforesaide, to be cutt downe cont^{re} to the forme of this Acte, to forfeyt and lose for everie of the same great trees so lefte w^{ch} shalbe so cutt downe as ys aforesaide, vj s. viij d; and upon payne also to lose and forfeyte for everie roode of suche great wood so not enclosed fenced saved or p^{re}served duringe the saide space of seven yeres, for everie moneth iij s. iij d.

PROVIDED alwaye that it shalbe lafull to everie Owner or Owners of anye of the saide Coppies Woodes Underwood^e standelles or storers great wood^e and trees afore rehersed, to sell cutt downe and take anye of the same for buyldinge repayringe enclosinge and maynteninge of houses orchard^e and gardyns & everie of them, and for palinge raylinge or enclosinge of park^e forest^e chaces or other ground^e, and for makinge and repayringe of Waterwork^e dampnes bridges fludgat^e, makinge repayringe or amendinge of shippes and all other vesselles, and for all other thing^e concerninge their owne uses or affaires, in suche like manner and fourme as he or they sholde or myght lafullye have done before the makinge of this Acte; any thinge in this p^{re}sent Acte before mencioned to the cont^{re} thereof notwithstandinge.

AND further be it enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide, that it shall not be lafull to any pson or psons whiche after the saide Feaste of Saint Michaell shall have any Wood^e or Underwoodes, wherin any other pson or psons justly hathe or have used tyme out of mans remembrance to have cōmon of pasture, to fell or cutt downe the saide Woodes and Underwoodes there growinge or beinge, or that shall growe or be in any suche Woodes or Underwood^e, excepte it be to his owne use and occupa^{ti}on, untill suche tyme as the fourthe parte of suche Woodes underwood^e or ground^e where the saide Wood^e nowe growe, or asmuch as the fourth parte of the saide grounde or soyle wherupon suche Wood is or shalbe & growinge shall amounte, shalbe by the Lorde and Owner for that tyme being of the saide grounde or soyle devided sett owt meated bounded fenced and enclosed in manner and forme as by this Acte hereafter shalbe declared ordeyned and p^{ro}vided; that is to saye, the saide Lorde that then shalbe owner of the saide grounde or soyle shall call together the Ten^{an}tes and Inhabitant^e beinge Cōmuners in the saide grounde or soyle or the more parte of them, and upon the assemble and meatinge of the saide Lorde Ten^{an}te and Inhabitant^e or the more parte of them, the saide Lorde or Owner, by thassent consent and agreement of the saide Ten^{an}te & Inhabitant^e or of the more parte of them, shall sever devide sett out meate and bounde the fourth parte of the saide Woodes and Underwoodes or so muche thereof as shall amounte to the full fourth parte thereof; and if the saide Lorde and the saide Ten^{an}tes and Inhabitant^e or the more parte of them cannot wilnot or doe not assent consent and agree for or upon the severinge devidinge setting out meatinge and boundinge of the saide fourth parte of the saide Wood^e and Underwood^e, or of asmuche thereof as shall amounte to the full fourth parte thereof, that then two Justices of the Peace not beinge of the kynne alyounce counsell or fee of or to the saide Lorde or Owner, beinge therunto appoynted by the more number of the Justic^e of the Peace of the Shire where the saide grounde or soyle lyeth, in their open quarter Sessions, upon request and suite made unto them by the Lorde or Owner or by his or their lafull Deputye or Deputyes of the saide Wood^e Underwood^e Groundes or soyle, shall have full power and auctorite to call before them, upon suche paynes and penaltyes as the saide Justic^e shall lymytt and appoynte, suche xij of the saide Cōmoners and Inhabitant^e nyghe unto the same Wood^e or Underwood^e as by the discre^{ti}on of the saide two Justic^e shalbe thought mete and convenient; And upon or after thapparance of the same Lordes Owners Cōmoners and Inhabitant^e or the more parte of them, the same Justic^e shall open and declare unto the same Lorde Owner Cōmoners and Inhabitant^e the cause of their assemblee and apparance, and that done, shall by thadvise and assent of the saide Lorde Owners Cōmoners and Inhabitant^e or their lafull Deputye or Deputyes or of the more parte of them, effectuallye p^{re}cede to the severinge devidinge meatinge and boundinge of the saide fourth parte of the saide Wood^e and Underwood^e or of so muche thereof as shall amounte to the fourth parte thereof; and if the same Justices Owners Cōmoners and Inhabitant^e or the more parte of them cannot or wilnot agree upon the devision boundinge or settinge out of the saide fourth parte thereof as ys aforesaide, that then the saide Justices shall have full power and auctoritie by this Acte to sever devide and sett out by meate and bounde the fourth parte of the saide Wood^e and Underwood^e, or soe muche thereof, under the same fourth parte of the saide Woodes and Underwood^e, as shall by the discre^{ti}ons and wisdomes of the saide Justic^e be thought necessarie and requisite to lymitt and sett out: And within thre monethes next after suche severaunce and settinge fourth thereof, the owner or owners of the same Woodes and Underwood^e in forme afore declared shall sufficiently enclose the same parte of the saide grounde or soyle so sett forthe as is aforesaide; and after such enclosure made, the saide owner of the saide Wood^e or Underwoodes may at his libtye and pleasure, fell cutt downe and take the saide Wood^e and Underwood^e beinge or that shalbe in or upon the saide Coppies Woodes Underwoodes Grounde or Soyle so set forthe or any parte thereof.

PROVIDED alwaye and be it enacted by thauritorie aforesaide, that there shalbe lefte standinge & unfelled in and upon the saide parte of everie the same wood^e or underwood^e grounde or soyle so severed bounded and sett out distinctlye in maner and fourme as ys aforesaide, at everie felling thereof, suche and like number of Standill^e or storers of yonge Okes or other yonge Trees of Elme Ashe Aspe or Beche if it be Coppies or Underwoodes w^{ch} shalbe so felled or cutt downe, and if the Woodes that shalbe felled shalbe great Trees or great wood^e, then suche number shalbe lefte standinge of great Trees in or upon the saide parte, to all intent^e construccōns and purposes and upon like and the same penaltyes as ys before lymitted and appoynted for not levinge reservinge and p^rservinge of standilles and storers above appoynted to be lefte standinge in se^vall woodes and groundes. And that the saide parte or pcell so severed bounded and sett out in manner and forme aforesaide after everie felling or cuttinge downe of the Coppies wood^e or underwood^e for the tyme beinge, in or upon the same by thauritorie of this Acte, shalbe sufficientlie enclosed and fenced and thenlosure thereof sufficiently and contynuallye kepte made repayed p^rserved and maynteyned by the Space of Seaven Yeres next after everie felling thereof, in like manner and fourme to all intent^e and purposes and upon the same and like paynes and penaltyes as is before lymitted rehersed and appoynted for the not closinge or fencing and for the not kepinge maynteyninge repayinge and p^rservinge of the saide se^vall Coppies underwood^e and wood^e; and also that the Standill^e storers and great trees lymitted and appoynted to be lefte standinge in or upon the saide parte, shalbe there lefte standinge p^rserved and not cutt downe, in suche like manner and fourme and by all suche tyme and upon suche like penaltyes to all intent^e and purposes as ys afore lymitted appointed and declared for the p^rservacōn and not felling of the saide Standill^e storers and great trees lymitted and appoynted to be lefte in and upon the saide se^vall Coppies underwood^e and wood^e; And that after the saide felling of the saide Coppies underwood^e and wood^e standinge growinge or beinge or that shall stande growe or be in any suche parte of any the saide Wood^e ground^e or places as is before declared, noe Beast^e or Cattell duringe the space of seaven yeres next after the felling of the same woodes shall willinglie by any pson or psons be put in or shalbe suffered to fede or to contynue in any pcell of anye suche parte so sett forth as is aforesaide duringe the saide terme of seven yeres next after the felling thereof, upon payne of forfeiture and penaltye of foure pence for the puttinge in of everie Beast or wilfull sufferinge of everie Beast or Cattell to be putt into anye of the saide severed Coppies underwood^e or woodes; And yf it shall happen any pson or psons beinge owner or owners of any suche Woodes underwood^e or coppies, sett lyeing and beinge in any waste grounde as is aforesaide, to cutt downe any Trees or Underwood^e cont^rie to the fourme aforesaide, that then everie pson or psons owner or owners so offending cont^rie to this Acte, shall lose and forfeyte for everie Tree so cutt downe vj s. viij d. thone halfe of all the said forfeitures to be to our Sovereigne Lorde the Kinge, and thother moytie to suche pson that will sue for the same by Bill plainte accōn of debte or informaōn in any of the King^e Court^e of Recorde, in w^{ch} suyte no p^rtecōn wager of lawe or essoyne shalbe allowed nor admtyted.

PROVIDED alwaies and be it enacted by thauritorie aforesaide, that forasmuche as the saide Tenⁿtes cōmoners and inhabitaunt^e shalbe by auctoritie of this Acte excluded of their Cōmon in the saide parte so to be severed and sett forthe as is aforesaide, by all the saide space and terme of seven yeres nexte after the felling or cuttinge downe of the saide Coppies woodes and underwoodes that shall growe in or upon the same parte from tyme to tyme, that in recompence thereof the same Cōmoners tenⁿtes & inhabitaunt^e shall and maye use take and have their cōmon for their Cattell within the Residue of the saide Woodes underwoodes grounde and soyle not being enclosed, in manner and forme as if this Acte had never bene had ne made; and that the Lorde beinge Owner of the saide Grounde or Soyle, shalbe by the auctoritie of this Acte excluded and foreclosed to putt or have any Cattell or Beast^e in or upon the same Residue, or to take any pfitt of the pasture in or upon the saide Residue, duringe and by all the saide terme and tyme of seven yeres next after the felling or cuttinge downe of the saide Coppies woodes or underwoodes beinge or growinge or that shalbe or growe in or upon the saide parte w^{ch} shalbe so severed devided sett out bounded and enclosed as is aforesaid; And that from and after the saide seven yeres expired and ended, untill the next felling or cuttinge downe of the saide Coppies wood^e or underwood^e beinge upon the saide parte beinge soe severed and devided as ys aforesaide, aswell the same parte as the saide Residue of the saide Grounde and Soyle, shall lye and be used in Cōmen and the Pasture and other pfitt^e thereof shall and maye be used and taken, aswell by the Lorde beinge owner of the saide Grounde or Soyle, as by the saide Tenⁿtes cōmoners and inhabitaunt^e, in like manner forme and condiōn as it sholde or ought to have bene before the makinge of this Acte, and as if this Acte had never bene had or made; any thinge in this Acte conteyned to the cont^rie thereof notwithstanding.

PROVIDED also that it maie be lafull to everie pson and psons to fell and to enclose all their Coppies woodes and underwoodes in any waste groundes w^{ch} before the makinge of this Acte have bene used to be enclosed p^rserved and kepte for the mayntenⁿce of wood and underwood; any thinge in this Acte to the cont^rie notwithstandinge.

AND whereas padventure the Lorde or Owners of the foresaide woodes and underwood^e, after that they have enclosed and fenced the fourth parte thereof, or asmuche of the same as shalbe to them lymitted and assigned by the saide Justices of Peace or Cōmyners, will not nor doe not fell the same wood^e and underwood^e so enclosed or to be enclosed, but suffer the same to stande & growe, wherby the Cōmyners who ought to have their Cōmon of Pasture within the same parte soe enclosed, shall lose and be put from their saide Cōmon therin; Be it therefore enacted by thauritorie aforesaide, that if the same parte of wood and underwood so enclosed be not felled, within foure monethes next after thenclosing thereof, that then and so longe as the same wood^e shall not be felled, it shalbe lafull to the saide Cōmyners to put their Cattell into the same wood^e and grounde so enclosed; and that the owner thereof shall leave open convenient plac^e within the same Enclosure wherby the Cōmyners Beast^e maye have accesse and come into the same woode so enclosed and [their '] to pasture and fede as longe as the same wood shall stande and be unfelled; any thinge conteyned in this Acte to the cont^rie notwithstandinge.

VII.
Standills and Trees shall be left on felling Woods in such Ground so inclosed as in other Cases.

Wood so felled shall be inclosed for 7 Years;

and the Standills and Trees kept standing, as in other Cases;

Commoners shall not put in their Beasts during such 7 Years;

Penalty 4d. per Beast.

Penalty on Owners unduly cutting Trees, 6s. 8d. per Tree.

VIII.
Commoners shall have Common of Pasture in the Residue of the Woods not inclosed; but during the 7 Years the Owner of the Wood shall not have Common of Pasture there.

After 7 Years, till the next felling, all the Commoners, &c. shall re-enjoy their Right of Common.

IX.
Proviso for Underwoods heretofore usually inclosed.

X.
Until the Wood is felled in such fourth Part so inclosed, Commoners shall continue to enjoy their Right of Common.

¹ there O.

XI.
Act shall not
extend to Woods,
except Common
Woods, in the
Wealds of Kent,
Surrey, and Sussex.

PROVIDED alwaie and be it enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that this Acte ne any thing therein conteyned or exp^{ress}ed extend or be p^{re}judiciall to any of the Lordes or Owners of the Woodes Underwoodes or Woodlandes growinge or beinge within anye of the Townes Parishes or Places cōmonly called or knowne to be within the [Weeles] of the Counties of Kent Surrey and Sussex or of anye of them ; other then onlye to the comon Wood^e growinge and beinge within anye of the saide Weald^e of the saide Counties of Kent Surrey and Sussex ; any thinge in this p^{re}sent Acte to the cont^{ra}rie notwithstandinge.

XII.
Proviso for existing
Sales of Wood
to be felled, &c.

PROVIDED alwaies that this p^{re}sent Acte or any thinge therein conteyned shall not extende or be p^{re}judicall or hurtfull or extend to charge any p^{er}son or p^{er}sons w^{ith}, before the feast of Saincte Michaell tharchaugell in the xxxiiijth yere of the raigne of our Sovereigne Lorde Kinge Henrie theight, have bargayned and bought Wood^e or great trees growinge in anye the same Wood^e, for or concerninge the felling or cuttinge downe of the same Woode or Trees or not leavinge of any standell^e or storsers of and in the same, accordinge to the tenour of this p^{re}sent Acte ; any thinge penaltie or forfeiture in this p^{re}sent Acte conteyned to the cont^{ra}rie thereof notwithstandinge.

XIII.
Proviso as to
Timber growing
near the Sea, or
dead at Top, or
taken by the King's
Commission.
Limitation of
Actions for
Penalties,
12 Months.

PROVIDED alwaie and be it further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide, that this Acte or any thinge therin conteyned shall not extende to charge anye p^{er}son or p^{er}sons with anye penaltie or penalties conteyned in this p^{re}sent Acte, for or concerninge any tymber trees growinge within two myles of the Sea in the Countie of Cornwall ; or any other tymber trees within the Realme beinge seere and dead in the toppes ; or any tymber trees to be taken by vertue of the King^e Highnes Cōmission within the Realme ; or for or concerninge any offence done cont^{ra}rie to the tenor of this Acte, unlesse the same p^{er}son or p^{er}sons offendinge this Acte be sued for the same within one yere next after the same offence cōmytted or done ; any thinge in this Acte conteyned to the cont^{ra}rie in any wise notwithstandinge.

XIV.
Penalty on
breaking Fences
of Woods, 10s.

PROVIDED alwaies and be it further enacted by the saide auctoritie, that if anye p^{er}son or p^{er}sons do break or destroye any sev^{er}all fences or hedg^e made or to be made for the savinge of the same Wood^e Underwood^e Ground^e or soyles, that everie p^{er}son so offendinge shall forfeite and lose for ev^{er}y suche offence tenne shillings.

XV.
Penalty on suffering
Swine to go in
Woods unringed,
4d. per Head.

AND be it also enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide, that if any p^{er}son or p^{er}sons suffer his swyne, beinge of thage of tenne weekes or above, duringe suche yeres as the saide Wood^e be appoynted and ordeyned by this Act to be enclosed, at any tyme after the firste daye of Auguste next cōmynge, to goe or rune in any comen or sev^{er}all grounde or Woodes, unlesse the same swyne be sufficiently ringed or pegged, that then the owner or owners of everie suche swyne shall forfeyt and lose for everie suche his swyne that shall soe goe or ronne in any the saide Groundes Wood^e or Underwood^e and not beinge sufficiently ringed or pegged as is aforesaide, from and after the saide firste daye of Auguste next cōmynge, foure pence ; the one halfe of all and everie the said forfeitures, if it be (¹) any of the King^e Woodes or Ground^e to be to his Highnes and thother to be to the fynder therof ; and if it be within any other p^{er}son or p^{er}sons saide Ground^e Wood^e or Underwoodes, then the one halfe of all and ev^{er}y the same forfeitures to be to the owners of the soyles, and thother parte thereof to be to him that will sue for the same, by bill playnte accōn informacōn or otherwise in any Courte of Recorde wherein noe wager of Lawe essayne or p^{re}tecōn shalbe allowed nor admytted.

Application of
such Penalty.

XVI.
Deer Parks, in
which Wood, &c.
shall be felled,
shall be inclosed
only 4 Years.

PROVIDED alwaie, that where anye Woodes or Underwood^e shall, after the saide feast of Saincte Michaell tharchaugell, be felled or cutt downe in any parke or grounde inclosed wherein any Deare shalbe then kepte, that the owner or owners possessioner or possessioners of suche Parke and Parkes or ground^e enclosed for Deare, to be chargeable for thenclosure and p^{re}servacōn of the same as is aforesaide but onlye for the space of foure yeres after any suche tyme of fellinge or cuttinge downe of the same Coppies woodes or Underwood^e and not above ; any thinge conteyned in this Acte to the cont^{ra}rie thereof in anywise notwithstandinge.

XVII.
If Fences of
Woods felled
are destroyed
by Strangers, they
shall be liable to the
Penalties under
this Act ; and
not the Owners.

PROVIDED also and be it enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide, that if thinclosure or inclosures of any of the saide Coppies woodes Underwood^e or ground^e happen to be broken or pulled downe by any p^{er}son or p^{er}sons, against the willes & myndes of the owner or owners possessioner or possessioners of the same Wood^e or Underwood^e, wherby Cattell or beastes escape into the same Woodes Groundes or Underwoodes and destroye or hurte the Spring^e thereof, or if the same Woodes [Ground^e] or Underwood^e be by any meanes destroyed hurted or hindred by any manner of p^{er}son or p^{er}sons or by the Cattell or beast^e of any p^{er}son or p^{er}sons, without thassent^e myndes and willes of suche owner or owners possessioner or possessioners, that then and in everie suche case the saide penalties conteyned in this Acte to be extended upon the same p^{er}son or p^{er}sons in or by whose defaulte the same Springe Wood or Underwood shalbe soe destroyed hurted or hindred, and not upon the owners or owner possessor or possessors of the saide Wood^e groundes or Underwood^e ; any thinge conteyned in this Acte to the cont^{ra}rie thereof in any wise notw^{ith}standinge.

XVIII.
Owners of Woods
felled and fenced
may put young
Colts and Calves
there, after
Two Years.

PROVIDED also and be it furthermore enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide, that it shall and maye be lafull to everie owner and owners possessioner and possessioners, their fermors and assignes, of all and singuler the saide Wood^e Underwood^e Groundes and Coppies, after such tyme as the same Wood^e Underwood^e Groundes and Coppies have bene fenced and enclosed, or the Springe thereof otherwise p^{re}served, by the space of two yeres next after the felling thereof, to put coltes and calves beinge under thage of one yere into the saide Wood^e Underwood^e Groundes & Coppies ; any thinge conteyned in this Acte to the cont^{ra}rie thereof in any wise notwithstandinge : And this p^{re}sent Acte and Actes to endure onlye by the space of seven yeres next after the saide feast of Saincte Michaell tharchaugell and from thence untill the ende of the next Parliament.

Continuance
of Act.

¹ Weald^e O.

² in O.

³ ground^e O.

CHAPTER XVIII. (1)

THE Kinge Maj^{ties} generall Pardonne. (2)

THE Kinges moste Roiall Majestie prudently considerynge, that albeit his Highnes of his moste excellent pitie benignitie and marcy, manyfolde tymes hertofore marcifully and liballye hathe gr^{anted} his moste free and gen^{erall} p^{ardon} to all and singuler his subjecte, by the whiche his Majestie hathe remytted and released innumerable and inestimable substaunce and p^{rofit} whiche he mought have lawfully hadde and taken by the Lawes and customes of this his Royalme, trustyng by his often remyssi^{on} p^{ardon} and m^{er}cy mynistred to his subjecte to allure offenders from vice to v^{irtue}, and that they wolde put their diligent devo^{ts} to amende and reforme their abuses; Yett nev^{er}theles his lovyng and obedient subjecte sithens his laste moste g^{ra}ciouse and liball p^{ardon} to theym gr^{anted}, have incurred into ynnumtable penalties losses forfeytours and domages, wherof none or fewe of them are able to make full recompence or condigne satisfaccion to his Highnes, if his Majestie shulde p^{ro}cede ageynst theym by due cours of his Lawes; trustyng that nowe from hensforth they will eftsones amende and beware the incurryng of the foresaide daungers and perils, seyng they have hadde so many admonicions and gentill warnyng, and p^{ro}veyng also the greate zeale and affeccion whiche his lovyng subjecte beare unto hym and his dignitie roiall, as by many wayes in this p^{re}sent parliament they have declared and shewed: IN CONSIDERACION wherof, and trustyng as afore, the Kinge Highnes, to shewe unto his lovyng subjecte that he bothe can and will considre when he is bothe kyndely and lovynglie handeled of them, Uppon his mere mocion, and to declare also his tender love and affeccion whiche he beareth unto his nobilitie and subjecte, accordyng to his accustomed goodnes is contented and pleased at this tyme to extende his pitie m^{er}cy and benygnitie to all and singuler his subjecte of this his Realme of Englande Wales the Isles of Jernesey and Garnesey Barwicke and Callice and the Marches of the same, by waie of his free p^{ardon} and remyssi^{on} as hereafter foloweth; rather covetyng theyr amendement by jentle and marcifull meanes, then to be enriched by theyr evill dedes and offences: And for that his said free p^{ardon} to be hadde taken and enyoied to and by them and ev^{ery} of theym by v^{irtue} of this p^{re}sent acte, his Grace is fully and resolutely contented and pleased that it be enacted by auctoritie of this p^{re}sent Parliament, in man^{er} and fourme folowinge, that is to saye; That all and ev^{ery} of his said Subjecte aswell s^{pi}uall as temporall of this his Realme of Englande Wales the said Isles of Jernesey and Garnesey Barwicke and Calais and the m^{ar}ches of the same, the heires successours executours and admynistrators of theym and of ev^{ery} of them, and all and synguler bodies in any man^{er} of wise Corporate Cities Boroughes Shires Ridinge Hundrede Lathes Rapes Wapentakes Townes Villages and Tithinges and ev^{ery} of theym, and the successor and successo^{rs} of ev^{ery} of them, shalbe by auctoritie of this p^{re}sent Parliament, acquitted p^{ardon}ed released and discharged ageynst the Kinge Highnes his heyres successors and executours and ev^{ery} of theym, of all man^{er} treasons felonies roberies offences contemptes trespaces wronge disceit^{er} mysdemeanors forfetors penalties and p^{ro}ffit, somes of money peynes of deathe peynes corporall and pecunary, and gen^{erally} of all other thinge causes querelle sutes judgemente and execucions, in this p^{re}sent acte herafter not excepted nor forprised, whiche may be or can be by his Highnes in any wise or by any meane p^{ardon}ed, before and unto the xiiijth daye of January in the xxxvth yere of his moste g^{ra}ciouse reigne, to ev^{ery} or any of his said subjecte Bodies Corporate Cities Boroughes Shires Riddinge Hundrede [Lathes] Rapes Wapentake Townes Villages and Tithinges or any of theym.

Former Pardons;

Motives of this present Pardon;

General Pardon to all Subjects, Bodies Corporate, &c. in England, Wales, Jersey, Guernsey, Berwick, and Calais, of all Offences, &c. not expressly excepted, committed, &c. before 14 January, An. 35 Hen. VIII.

II. This Pardon as valid by general Words, as if all Offences, &c. were particularly specified.

III. Grant of all Forfeitures on Offences.

Pardon may be pleaded without Fee; except 12d. to the Clerk.

AND also the Kinge Highnes is contented that it be enacted by auctoritie of this p^{re}sent Parliament, that his saide Free p^{ardon} shalbe as good and effectuall in the Lawe to ev^{ery} of his saide Subjecte bodies corporate and other before rehersed and to ev^{ery} of theym, by the said gen^{erall} wordes before rehersed, in and ageynst all thinge whiche be not herafter in this p^{re}sent Acte excepted, as the same p^{ardon} shuld have byn if all Offences contemptes forfeitures causes matters sutes quarrell judgemente executions penalties and all other thinges, not herafter excepted, hadde ben particularly synglerly specially and playnely named rehersed and specified, and also p^{ardon}ed by p^{ro}per and exp^{re}s word^{er} and names, in their kindes natures and qualities by wordes and t^{imes} therunto requisite to have ben putte and expressed in this p^{re}sent Acte of Free p^{ardon}; and that his said Subjecte nor any of theym, or the heyres executours or administrators of any of theym, nor any of the said bodies corporate and others before named or any of them, be nor shalbe sewed vexed or inquieted in theyr bodies good^{er} lande or catelle for any man^{er} matter cause contempe mysdemeanour forfeyto^r trespas offence or any other thinge suffered done or comytted before the said xiiijth daye of January ageynst his Highnes his Crowne dignitie p^{ro}rogatyve lawe or statut^e; but only for suche Matters causes and offences as be playnely rehersed in the exceptions in this p^{re}sent Acte herafter mencioned and for non other; any Statute or statut^e lawes customes uses or p^{re}sident hertofore hadde made or used to the cont^{ry} in any wise notwithstandinge.

ALSO the Kinge Highnes of his bounteouse libalitie, by auctoritie of this p^{re}sent Parliament, graunteth and freely gyveth to ev^{ery} of his said Subjecte and to ev^{ery} of the said Bodies corporate and other before rehersed and to ev^{ery} of theym, all suche forfeytours and somes of money by any of theym forfeyt whiche to his Highnes do or sholde belonge or apperteygne, by reason of any Offence contempe trespas mysdemeanor matter cause or quarrell suffered done or comytted by theym or any of theym before the said xiiijth daye of January, whiche be not herafter playnely forprised or excepted in this p^{re}sent Acte; And all and ev^{ery} the Kinges saide Subjecte, and all and singuler Bodies corporate and other before rehersed, may by hym or theym selff or his or theyr Deputie or Deputies or by his or theyr Attorney or Attorneys, accordyng to the Lawes of this Realme pleade and mynister this p^{re}sent Acte of free p^{ardon} for his or theyr discharge, of and for ev^{ery} thyng that is by v^{irtue} of this p^{re}sent Acte p^{ardon}ed discharged gyven or gr^{anted}, without any Fee or other thyng in any wise payenge to any p^{er}son or p^{er}sones for writinge or entree of the Judgement or other cause conchynge suche Plee writinge or entree, but only xij d. to be payde to the Officer or Clarke that shall entree the Plee matter or judgement for the Parties discharge in that behalff; any Statute or use to the cont^{ry} notwithstandinge.

1 From the Original Act. See Note at the beginning of this Year.

2 Another Title, also indorsed on the Original Act, is 'The Kinge gen^{erall} p^{ardon}.'

3 Lathes Printed Copies.

IV.
This Pardon shall be construed most beneficially for the Subject.

AND furthermore the Kinge Highnes is contented and pleased that it be enacted by thaurtoritie of this p̄sent Parliament, that this his said Free p̄don by the gen̄all wordes before rehersed, shalbe reputed demed and adjudged allowed and taken, in all man̄ Court̄ of his and ell̄ where, in all and singuler Clauses wordes and sentences mencioned and rehersed in this said Free p̄don, most beneficially and avaylably to all and singuler his said Subject̄ bodies corporate and others before rehersed and to ev̄y of them, and moste strongely in barre and discharge ageynst his Highnes his heyres successors and executors in ev̄y thyng, without any obstacle ambiguitie challenge or other delay whatsoē it shalbe, to be made pleaded objected or alledged by the Kynḡe our Sōvaigne Lorde his heyres successors or executors or by his or any of their gen̄all Attorney or Attorneys, or by any p̄sone or p̄sones for his Highnes or any of his heyres successors or executors.

V.
Penalty on Officers of Courts issuing Process for Offences hereby pardoned, Treble Damages; and such Process declared void.

AND furthermore it is enacted by the auctoritie of this p̄sent Parliament, that if any officer or clarke of any of his Highnes Court̄ comonly called the Kinge Benche Chauncery and comen place, or of his Eschequer, or any other officer or clarke of any other of his Court̄ within this Realme, at any tyme after the first daye of Maye next cōmyng whiche shalbe in the yere of our Lorde God a thousande v C xliiij, make oute or write oute any man̄ writt̄ or other p̄ces or any extret̄ sōmons or other p̄cept̄, wherby any of the said subject̄ or any of the said bodies corporate or other before rehersed or any of theym, shalbe in any wise arrested attached distrayned sōmoned or otherwise vexed inquieted or greved in his or their bodies lond̄ teit̄ good̄ or cattell̄ or in any of them, for or by cause of any man̄ thyng p̄doned or discharged by v̄tue of this Acte of free p̄don, then he so offendynge and therof lawfully condemned shall yelde and paye for recompens therof to the partie so greved or offended treble damages, accompted as parcell̄ of theis damages all cost̄ of the sute; and nev̄thelesse all and singuler suche Writt̄ p̄ces extret̄ and p̄cept̄ so to be made for or uppon any maner thyng p̄doned or discharged by this p̄sent Acte of free p̄don, shalbe utterly voyde and of none effecte.

VI.
Exceptions from this Pardon:
Heresies;
Treasons against the Royal Persons;
Treasonable Insurrections;
Treason against the King's Supremacy;
Foreign Treasons;
and all Forfeitures thereon;
Premunire and Forfeitures thereon;

EXCEPTE and alwayes forprysed oute of this gen̄all and free p̄don, All and all man̄ of heresies and erronyouse opynions; and all man̄ of suche Highe Treasons cōmitted or done by eny p̄son or p̄sones by eny overt dede wrytynge or printynge only ageynst the Kinge and the Quenys most roiall p̄sones or either of them, theyres and successours of his Majestie or any of them; and all insurreccions rebellions conspiracies and confederacies traiterously had cōmytted devysed or done by eny p̄son or p̄sones ageynst the Kinge p̄son or this his Realme; and also excepted all Treasons cōmytted or done by eny p̄son or p̄sones by colour of eny p̄tence to thentent to depryve the Kinge Majestie of his title of sup̄me hedde of the Church̄ of England and Irelande or of eny of them; And also excepted all man̄ of Treasons cōmitted or done by eny p̄son or p̄sones in the partes beyonde the See or in any other place oute of the Kinge Dnyons; and all suyt̄ punyshment̄ execucions peynes of deathe forfeytours and penalties for or by reason or occasyon of eny of the heresies or treasons afore excepted; And also excepted and forprysed oute of the sayd p̄don, all offences and contemptes comytted and done by eny p̄son or p̄sones ageynste the Statute or Statut̄ of provision and p̄munire, or ageynste any of the same Statut̄, and all forfeitures p̄ffit̄ and titles that maye grow or cōme to the Kinge Highnes by reason of the same; And also excepted all p̄pensed and voluntary murdres, all kyndes of voluntary and willfull poysonynge of eny p̄son or p̄sones, and all offences con̄ninge the abhomyable vice of Buggerye, and all and singuler burgularies of houses and Churches, and all roberies of good̄ in Churches or Church̄, All robies don uppon or to mens p̄sones, all rapes and carnall ravysshement̄ of Women, all wilfull and felonius burnynge of Houses; all wilfull escapes aswell of Heretikes traytours and felons as of Clerkē atteynted; and also excepted all felonyes and robies ageynst the lawes and Statut̄ of this Realme of felonyous takynge or stelynge of eny money good̄ or cattell̄ above the value of xl s.; and also excepted all and singuler accessaries of or to the saide offences before excepted and to ev̄y of theym or eny of theym; and also excepted all atteynders and utlaries of Heresies treasons murders robies and burgularies, and also of felonyes above the some of xl s. p̄mulged or hadde ageynst any p̄son or p̄sones; and also excepted all offences cōmitted or done by eny conjuracyon nygromancye witchecraft̄ socerye or inchauntement cont̄ry to the forme of eny the Statut̄ in that case p̄vided; and all offences don by diggyng downe or castynge downe of eny crosse or crosses; and also excepted all man̄ of p̄phesyng uppon declaracion of names armes badges or other thinḡ cont̄ry to the Statute in that case p̄vided; and also excepted all riott̄ rout̄ and unlawfull assemblies cōmitted or done above the nombre of xx. p̄sones; and also excepted all man̄ of alienacions and gyftes into Mortemayne or to the use of eny man̄ of Mortemayne without the Kinge licence; and all man̄ of takynge thissues rent̄ revenues and p̄ffit̄ of eny Land̄ teit̄ or hereditament̄ of eny Traytour murderer felon clerke or clerkē atteynted, p̄sones owtelawed and fugityves or of eny of them; and also excepted all treasure trove and all intrusions hadde made or done in any Mano's land̄ teit̄ or other hereditament̄; and also excepted all wast̄ of the Kinge wood̄ in any of his Forrest̄ park̄ chases and ell̄ where, and all offences ageynst vert and venyson in any of the Kinge Forrest̄ park̄ or chases, cont̄ry to the Statute or Statut̄ thereof had or made; and all wast̄ cōmitted and done in any of the Kinge ward̄ lond̄ or in the ward̄ land̄ of any of the Kinge Cōmyttees; and also excepted all Forfeitures of mariage and all offences of usurie and corrupte bargaynes; and also all concelement̄ of Customes and Subsidies and of all & singler accomptaunt̄; and also excepte all singuler Dett̄ due to the Kinge Highnes or to any other to his use; and also excepte all enclosures and decayes of Houses of Husbandry made done cōmitted or p̄mitted cont̄ry to the forme and effecte of any Estatute or Estatut̄ hertofore made, and all issues p̄ffit̄ aunciament̄ fynes and other penalties whiche nowe be due for eny suche enclousoure or decayes; and also excepted all maner of rasynḡ ent̄lynynḡ embeselynge and withdrawinge of any Recorde in any of the Kinge Court̄ ageynst the forme of thestatute in that case p̄vided; and also excepted all man̄ of unlawfull Claymes usurpacions user abuser and not user of any libties fr̄unchesies privileges and jurisdictiones wherof or for the whiche any writte or suyte of Quo warranto is nowe dependyng in any of the Kynḡe Court̄; and also excepted and forprysed all offences cōmitted suffered or done by any p̄sone or p̄sones ageynst the forme of the Statute or Statut̄ of Sewers and Kedels; and also excepte all and singuler alienacions withoute Licence, of any Mano's lond̄ teit̄ or hereditament̄

Murders;
Poisonings;
Sodomy;
Burgularies;
Robberies;
Rapes; Arsons;
Escapes;
Felonious Stealing above 40s.;
Accessaries;
Attainders and Outlawries;
Witchcraft, &c.;
Throwing down Crosses;
False Prophecies;
Riots;
Alienations in Mortmain;
Taking Issues of Felons Goods, &c.;
Treasure Trove;
Intrusions;
Wastes, &c. in Woods and Forests;
or in Lands of the King's Wards;
Forfeitures of Marriage; Usury;
Concealment of Customs, &c.;
Debts to the King;
Decay of Houses, &c.;
Rasing Records;
Usurpation or Non-user of Franchises, &c.;
Offences against Statutes of Sewers;
Alienations without Licence;

holden of the Kinge in Chief, and all ravysheiment^e and withholding^e of the Kinge ward^e and ward^e land^e at any tyme come or growen to the Kyng^e hand^e and not yett discharged ; and also excepte all accompt^e and all accions sut^e and impeticoⁿs for the same and all arrerages of accompt^e and dett^e due for the same, and all deteyninge and withholdinge from the Kinge Highnes of any his good^e or catall^e ; and also excepte all titles and accions of Quare impedit and all escapes of Clerk^e atteynted, and all homages and relefes rent^e s^{er}vices and arrerages of the same not done or paide ; and also excepted all Dett^e whiche were due to the moste noble Kynge of famouse memory Kynge Henry the vijth or to any p^{er}son or p^{er}sones to his use, by any condempnacion recognisaunce obligacion or otherwise ; and also all and singular those forfeitures beinge due to our So^{ve}raigne Lorde Kynge Henry the viijth by any Penalitie statute or statut^e whiche be conv^{er}ted into the nature of [deet^e] by judgement or by agreament of the offender or offenders ; and also excepted all forfeytours and other penalties and p^{ro}fitt^e growen or due by reason of any offence or acte comitted or done cont^{ra}ry to any Statute or Statut^e or cont^{ra}ry to the comen Lawe, wherof any seasoⁿ is made, or any informa^{ti}oⁿ is gyven in the Kinge Exchequer, or any sute or accioⁿ comensed in the same Exchequer or in the Kinge Bench^e Comen Place or in the Starred Chamber, or wherof the Kinge Highnes, by his Bill signed or otherwise hertofore hath made any gyfte or assignement to any p^{er}son or p^{er}sones ; and also excepted all Issues fynes and am^{er}ciament^e afferid taxed sett extreated or judged se^{ve}rally or p^{ar}ticulerlie extendynge to eny some or somes of Money ; and also excepted and forprysed oute of this gen^{er}all and free p^{ro}don, all suche p^{er}sones as the said xiiijth day of January or after, and before the xvijth daye of Marche in the yere of our Lorde God a thousande v C. xliij. were or be in pryson within the Towre of London or elsewhere for eny manⁿ offence of Heresie or High Treason ; and also excepted all and ev^{er}y suche p^{er}son and p^{er}sones as have ben hertofore excepted and forprysed by name or names in any gen^{er}all p^{ro}don, or in any other p^{ro}don gyven or graunted by our said So^{ve}raigne Lorde the Kynge ; and also excepted all suche p^{er}son and p^{er}sones whiche have hertofore fledd for theyr offences of Heresie or Highe Treason oute of this Realme of Englonde, or other the Kinge D^{omi}nions of the same.

Ravishment of the King's Wards ; Accounts, &c.

Quare Impedit, Homages, &c. ;

Debts due by Specialty to K. Henry VII. ;

Forfeitures adjudged, &c.

Forfeitures proceeded for in the King's Courts, or granted by the King ;

Issues, &c. affered, &c. ;

Prisoners for Heresy or Treason ;

Persons excepted from former Pardons ;

Fugitives for Heresy or Treason.

PROVIDED always and be it enacted by auctoritie of this p^{re}sent Parliament that all and ev^{er}y p^{er}son and p^{er}sones whiche have tended or ought to sue Lyvery oute of our saide So^{ve}raigne Lorde the Kinge hand^e, of any Mano's lond^e teit^e and hereditament^e what so ev^{er} they be, shall sue his or theyr Lyverey and Lyveries oute of our said So^{ve}raigne Lorde the Kinge hand^e, of his or theyr Mano's lond^e teit^e and hereditament^e ; any Article Acte or Act^e thinge or thing^e in this p^{re}sent Acte of gen^{er}all and free p^{ro}don comprysed and specified to the cont^{ra}ry notwithstandinge.

VII. Livery of Lands shall be duly sued by all Persons.

¹ Debt Printed Copies.

Anno 37° HENRICI, VIII. A.D. 1545.

STATUTES MADE IN THE PARLIAMENT,
BEGUN AND HOLDEN AT WESTMINSTER, ON THE TWENTY-THIRD DAY OF NOVEMBER,
IN THE THIRTY-SEVENTH YEAR OF THE REIGN OF K. HENRY, VIII.

Ex Rotulo Parliamenti de Anno regni Regis Henrici Octavi,
Tricesimo Septimo.

IN PARLIAMENTO inchoato & tento apud Westm̄i vicesimo ꝑcio die Novembris anno regni Henrici Octavi Dei
gr̄a Anglie Francie & Hibnie Regis fidei Defensoris &c. tricesimo septimo, Cōi oīm Dñōꝝ tam sp̄ualiū q̄m
temporalīū ac Cōitatis consensu, ac Regie Majestatis assensu, Inactitaꝝ & stabilita fuerunt hec sequē Statuta, Viz.

- I. — 1. An Acte for the Offices of the Custos Rotuloꝝ and Clerkes of the Peace.
- II. — 2. An Acte for the partiçōn of Hunslowe Hethe to diᵛse Parishes therunto adjoyninge.
- III. — 3. An Acte for the amendment of the Higehtwaye besidē Chester.
- IV. — 4. An Acte for the Dissoluçōn of Colledgeꝝ Chaurtries & free Chappells at the Kingē Majesties Pleasure.
- V. — 5. An Acte that such as have Goodē to the value of iij C. markē inhabitinge in London, may passe in
Attayntē.
- 6. An Acte for exchang of 2ten Landē betwene the Lorde Chaucelcor the Lorde Great Chamblen & the
Bisshopp of Saꝝ.
- VI. — 7. An Acte agaynste burnynge of frames.
- VII. — 8. An Acte for thabrogacōn of Sixe weekes Sessions.
- 9. An Acte for Frauncis Knolles concōninge the Mannor of Rotherstly Graie.
- VIII. — 10. An Acte that an Indictment lacking these wordes, vi & armis shalbe sufficient in the Lawe.
- 11. An Acte for Jasper Hartwell and others.
- IX. — 12. An Acte againste Usurye.
- X. — 13. An Acte againste slanderous Billes.
- XI. — 14. An Acte for the Marshes [.] Grenewiche.
- 15. An Acte for Thomas Litleburie for thassuraunce of the Mannor of Asheby [puer . . .]
- XII. — 16. An Acte for Tithes in London.
- XIII. — 17. An Acte for repealinge of the Statute for Pynners.
- XIV. — 18. An Acte for the mayntenⁱnce of the Peere at Scarboroughe.
- 19. An Acte for Sir Raffe Sadler Knight.
- XV. — 20. An Acte againste regratinge of Woolles.
- XVI. — 21. An Acte for the annexinge of 2teyne landes to the Duchie of Lancaster and thexchange betwene the
Kinges Majestie the Archbusshoppes of Canterburie and Yorke and the Busshopp of London.
- 22. An Acte that the Knightes of S' Johns Jerlm in Englonde and Irelande maye marrie.
- XVII. — 23. An Acte that Doctors of the Civill Lawe may eꝓcise ecclīastical Jurisdiçōns.
- XVIII. — 24. An Acte for therection of the Honours of Westm̄i Kingeston upon Hull S' Osythes and Donyngton.
- XIX. — 25. An Acte for fynes taken in the Countie Palentyne of Lancaster before the Justicē of Lancastre to be of
like force as fynes taken before the Justices of the Comen place.
- 26. An Acte for the Erle of Arundell concōninge thassuraunce of my Lady Marie his Wiefē Joynture.
- XX. — 27. An Acte for tenures of londes of forty shillingē by yere and under.
- XXI. — 28. An Acte for unyon of Churches not excedinge the yerely value of Sixe poundē.
- XXII. — 29. An Acte to fill upp Juries de Circumstantibꝝ.
- XXIII. — 30. An Acte for the contynuaçōn of 2teyne Statutes.

* The Roman Numerals do not appear on the Roll; They are now added to distinguish the Number of the Chapters according to the Printed Copies of the Statutes of this Year, which contain Twenty-five Chapters.—Chapters XXIV and XXV, the Grants of the Subsidies by the Clergy and Temporalty, are not inrolled in Chancery, and are now printed from the Original Acts in the Parliament Office. The Titles of the several Acts in the Margin of the Roll, and which are printed at the Head of each Chapter differ from those in the above List. The Acts in that List numbered 6, 9, 11, 15, 19, 22, and 26, have never been printed in any Collection of the Statutes of this Year.

† The Roll is injured in these Places.

CHAPTER I.

AN ACTE for the Offyces of the Custos Rotuloꝝ.

WHERE before this tyme the Lorde Chauncelor of Englonde for the tyme beinge hath by reason of his Office of the Chuncelourship, the nōiācōn and appointment of the Custos Rotuloꝝ within all and everie Shire of this Realme of Englonde Wales and other the Kinge Dñions Merches and Territories of the same; and that in like manner all & evy pson w^{ch} hath had and enjoyed the saide Office of (¹) Custos Rotuloꝝ hath had untill nowe of late the nōiācōn and appointment of the Clerke of the Peace within such Shires where he or they had & enjoyed the saide Office of the Custos Rotuloꝝ; and where nowe of late diᵛse & sondrie psons within this Realme beinge not learned nor yet mete ne able for lacke of knowledge & lerning to occupy and eᵻcise the saide Offices of Custos Rotuloꝝ and of the Clerkshipp of the Peace, have of late yeres by labor freindshipp and meanes atteyned and gotten for terme of their lives of the Kinge Majestie seᵛall graunteᵻ by his Highnes tres patentᵻ to them made of the saide Clerkshippes of the Peace; by reason whereof and for that the parties to whom the saide seᵛall graunteᵻ have bene so made & graunted have not bene sufficientlye lerned to eᵻcise and occupie the same Office and Offices, many and sondrie Indictmentᵻ aswell of Felonye murder and other offences and mysdemeanors, and the pces awarded upon the same Indictmentᵻ, have not only bene by reason thereof made clerelie frustrate and voide, sometyme by reason of the negligent ingrossing and kepinge of the saide Indictmentᵻ, and sometyme by reason of the imbeaseling or rasure of the same Indictmentᵻ; but also diᵛse and sundrie bargaynes and sales of diᵛse and [- - - ie²] Mannors [- - - - -³] had and made betwene partie and partie have bene made frustrate and voyde for [la - - - - -⁴] inrolment of the same bargaynes and Sales to be had and made by the Clerkeᵻ of the Peace [- - - - -⁵] hindrance of justice & to the disinheritance of diᵛse of the Kinge most loving Subjectᵻ; For reformatōn wherof and to thentent that justice may be the better hereafter pferred, and that the same [Office⁶] maye hereafter be occupied and eᵻcised by suche psons lerned in the Lawes of this Realme as shalbe able to exercise and supplye the same; Be it enacted by the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde, withe thassent of the Lordes spūall and temporall and of the Cōmons in this p̄sent Parliament assembled and by auctorytie of the same, that noe pson or psons shall fromhensforth be nōiated and appoynted to the saide Office and Offices of the Custos Rotuloꝝ within any Shire of this Realme of Englonde Wales and other the Kinges Domyinions Merches or Territories of the same, but suche as shall have a bill signed withe the Kinges hande for the same; w^{ch} Bill signed shalbe a sufficient Warraunte by thauctorytie abovesaide to the saide Lorde Chauncelor of Englonde, and Lorde Keper of the Great Seale for the tyme beinge, to make from tyme to tyme Cōmission and Cōmissions assignynge and auctorisynge therby the same pson to be Custos Rotuloꝝ, untill the Kinge hath by an other bill assigned withe his owne hande appoynted and ordeyned one other pson to have occupie and eᵻcise the same Office of the Custos Rotuloꝝ; and that the saide pson appoynted and assigned to be Custos Rotuloꝝ as is above saide shall and maye occupie eᵻcise and enjoye the same Office of the Custos Rotuloꝝ by himselfe or by his sufficient Deputy lerned in the Lawes of this Realme and mete and able to supplye the saide Office accordinge to the tenor of the saide Graunte or Comission.

Custos Rotulorum in Counties appointed by the Lord Chancellor; Clerk of the Peace by the Custos;

Grants of those Offices obtained by insufficient Persons;

Custos Rotulorum shall be appointed for each Shire by Bill signed by the King's Hand, which shall be a Warrant to the Chancellor to issue the Commission; during the King's Pleasure.

Custos may execute that Office by himself or Deputy.

AND be it further enacted by thauctorytie of this p̄sent parliament, that everie Custos Rotuloꝝ for the tyme beinge shall at all tymes hereafter in evy Shire of this Realme Wales and other the Kinges Dñions Merches and Territories of the same, nōiate electe appointe and assigne all and evy pson and psons whiche hereafter shall be Clerkes of the Peace within any of the saide Shires of this Realme of Englonde Wales and other the Kinge Dñions Merches and Territories of the same; and to give and graunte the same Office and Offices of the Clerkshipp of the Peace, to suche able pson instructed in the Lawes of this Realme as shalbe able to eᵻcise and occupye the same, To holde and enjoye the same duringe the tyme that the saide Custos Rotuloꝝ shall occupye and eᵻcise the saide Office of Custos Rotuloꝝ, so that the saide Clerke demeane him in the saide Office justly & honestly; And that it shalbe lauffull to everie suche Grauntees of the saide Clerkshippe to occupye and enjoye the same Office of the Clerkshippe of the Peace by himselfe or by his sufficient Deputy instructed in the Lawes of this Realme, so that the same Deputye be admitted taken & reputed by the saide Custos Rotuloꝝ to be sufficient and able to eᵻcise occupie kepe and enjoye the same Office of the Clerkshippe of the Peace.

II. Clerk of the Peace shall be appointed by the Custos Rotulorum, during good Behaviour;

and may appoint a Deputy to be approved of by the said Custos.

PROVIDED alwaye and be it enacted by auctorytie abovesaide, that all suche as nowe have anye of the saide Offices of Custos Rotuloꝝ or Clerkshippe of the Peace, by the Kinges tres patentᵻ or comyssion to them made, shall and maye enjoye have and eᵻcise their saide Offices by vertue of the same tres patentᵻ or comyssion by themself or by their sufficient and able Deputye instructed in [- - -⁷] lawes of this Realme; Any thinge in this present Acte had or made to the cont^{ry} notwithstandinge.

III. Proviso for existing Patentees of the said Offices.

PROVIDED also and be it enacted by auctorytie abovesaide, that the Archebisshophe of Yorke, the Bisshopp of Durham, the Bisshophe of Elye, and everie of their Successors, and all and evy suche pson & psons corporacōns and bodyes corporated to whom the Kinge Majestie or any of his noble p̄genitours by his or their tres patentᵻ have gyven and graunted anye libertye and auctorytie, or otherwise have auctoryty by other lauffull meanes or weyes, to ordeyne make and constitute any of the saide Officers of Custos Rotuloꝝ or Clerke of the Peace, within anye Countie Palentyne or other Place, shall and may have and enjoye the same libtye and auctoryty accordinge as they have had and enjoyed the same; Any thinge in this p̄sent Acte had or made to the cont^{ry} notwithstandinge.

IV. Proviso for Archbishop of York and others entitled to appoint such Officers in Counties Palatine, &c.

¹ the O. ² sondrie O. ³ londᵻ and tenementᵻ O. } The Inrollment defaced.
⁴ lacke of sufficient O. ⁵ to the greate O. ⁶ Offices O. ⁷ the O.

CHAPTER II

AN ACTE for the p̄t̄iōn of Hounsloo Heath.

The King seized of Hounsloo Heath consisting of 4,293 Acres lying in several Parishes in Middlesex; Advantages to result from cultivating thereof;

The King's Right of Improvement;

His Commission for allotting Part thereof to the Inhabitants of the several Parishes;

So much of the King's Part, as shall be certified by the said Commissioners into the Court of Augmentations to be fit for Tillage or Pasture, shall become Copyhold; as shall also the Land allotted to the Inhabitants.

II. Tenants of the said Lands shall be Copyholders to the Manors to be assigned by the said Commissioners.

The Stewards whereof may demise and grant the same by Copy of Court Roll accordingly.

III. Customs and Orders to be prescribed by Commissioners, declared valid.

WHERE the Kinges Majestie is at this p̄sent seized of one Estate of inheritance of the wast ground & soyle cōmēly called Hounsloo Heath conteyning in it selfe fower thousand two hundrith fowerscore thirtene acres and one roode, lienge and extending in the Feildē parishes and Hamelettē of Istelworthe Braynford and Twykenham Heston Felth'm Harlington Craynefeld Harmondsworth Stanwell Hanworthe Bedfounte Hampton Hounsloo and Todington in his Graces Countie of Midd; his Highnes most prudently consideringe that as the barrenesse and infertility therof, by wante of diligence and industry of men necessarily required for the amendment or maynten'nce of any grounde that shall bringe furthe his fruyte, breadithe aswell scarsitye and lacke of all manner of Grayne grasse woode and other necessarie thingē amongē his Graces Subjectē thinhabitantē of the saide Parishes, as also is the verie originall mother and contynuall nurs of derth of thingē among his people dwellinge in the confynes of the same, even so the conv̄sion therof into tyllage and sev̄all pasture by mens labor and paynes, besidē that it shalbe an exile of ydlenes in those parties, must of necessitye cause and bringe furthe to all his saide Subjectē plentye and haboundance of all the thingē above remembred; And albeit his Highnes myght justlie by the auncyent Lawes of this his Realme approve to his owne peculier p̄fitt and advantage a great parte of the same Waste and Heath, Nevertheles his Majesty most graciously tenderinge more the cōen wele of his Subjectē there then the advauncement of his owne cōmoditye, hath not alonly already to his great costē and chargē caused div̄se of his Counsell & others of his officers and minysters, by vertue of his Gracē Cōmission in that behalfe to them directed, to repayre thether to vewe survey and consider the saide Wast and Heath, and therupon to assigne out by metes and boundes to everie of the saide Parishes a convenient parte & porcōn of the same, and out of those partē and porcōns by lott to appoynte in sev̄altye to ev̄y Inhabitant within the saide Parishes and Hamelettē, suche quantitye of the saide Heath as by the discrecōn of the said Cōmissioners was [thoughē'] mete and convenient, havinge a speciall regarde to the number of thinhabitantē in ev̄y Parische and to the number of acres of Heath lymitted to ev̄y of the saide Hamelettē and Parishes, but also is contented and pleased at the humble petiōn and sute of his saide Subjectē to whom and their posteritye the cōmoditye hereof shall specially redounde, that it be enacted by his Highnes as hereafter ensueth; Wherefore be it ordeyned enacted and established by the Kinge withe thassent of the Lordes sp̄uall and tempall and of the Cōmons in this p̄sent Parliament assembled and by the auctoritie of the same, that suche parte and so muche of the saide Wast and Hethe wherof his Grace is nowe seized, or at anye tyme hereafter shalbe seized of one estate of inheritauce, as shalbe at any tyme hereafter by his Graces Cōmissioners or fower of them heretofore named or hereafter to be named, c̄tified under their handē and seales into his Highnes Court of the Augmentacōns of the Revenues of his Gracē Crowne to be mete and convenient to be conv̄ted used or occupied into Tyllage pasture meadowe or other sev̄all ground, shall from hensforth ymediatly be and remayne p̄petually Copyholde Lande and shalbe demed & adjudged of the nature qualitye and condicōn of Copyholde lande to all intentē construcōns and purposes; and that ev̄y Ten'nte Inhabitant Resiant and other their heires successours and assignes and the heires successors and assignes of ev̄y of them, shall have and enjoye suche right title interest possession remaynder and rev̄sion of and in the porcōn and parte of the saide Waste and Hethe to them or any of them by the saide Cōmissioners assigned or to be assigned, as shalbe by the saide Cōmissioners or fower of them at the lest by Copy to them or any of them to be had and made declared or expressed, and the same shalbe c̄tified into the saide Courte of Augmentacōns under their handes and seales.

AND be it further enacted by thaurtoritie aforesaide, that all and ev̄y Ten'nte Inhabitante and Resiante & other above remembred shall, ymediatly after c̄tificate made as is aforesaid, be demed adjudged & taken to be ten'nte by Copy of Courtrolle of the parte and porcōn to them or any of them as is aforesaid allotted and graunted by Copy of Courtrolle, to suche Mannor or Lordshippe beinge within the saide Parishes and Hamelettē or any of them as the saide Cōmissioners or fower of them at the lest uppon the saide Certyficat shall under their handes and seales assigne and appoynte them or any of them unto, and accordinge to the tenor of the Copy of Court rolle to him or them made of the same; and that after Assignment and Certyficat made as is aforesaid the same partē and porcōns shalbe taken had and reputed to all intentē p̄petually as onely members and parcellē of the Mannor or Lordshippe wherunto they are so appoynted and assigned; And that the Stewarde for the tyme beinge of any suche Mannors or Lordshipps, wherunto any parte or porcōn of the saide Hethe or Wast shalbe by the saide Cōmissioners or fower of them assigned unto, shall after Certyficat thereof as is aforesaid have full power and auctoritye from tyme to tyme as the case shall justly require to lett and graunte the same by Copy of Court rolle to any p̄son or p̄sons to holde the same partē and porcōns, accordinge to thestate & instē p̄scribed in their Copyes, at the Will of the Lorde, accordinge to the Custome of the Mannor or Lordshipp wherunto the saide partē and porcōns are as is abovesaide assigned or appoynted to apperteyne.

AND also that all Customes Usages Condiçōns and Ordynauncē wth the saide Cōmissioners or fower of them at the lest, shall at any tyme hereafter p̄scribe ordre decre or make, concerninge any parte or parcell of the saide Wast or Hethe, shalbe as good firme and stable in the Lawe, being c̄tified under the handes & seales of the saide Comysioners or fower of them at the lest into the saide Court as is aforesaid, to all purposes and effectē as if they and ev̄y of them were p̄ticularly recited and enacted by auctory of this p̄sent Parliament.

¹ thought O.

PROVIDED alwayes that yf any suche pson or psons, to whom any parte of the saide Waste and Hethe shalbe allotted, doe ether refuse to take by Copy of Courtrolle the parte and porcōn to him allotted assigned or letten or to be allotted assigned or letten as is aforesaide, or els refuse to convert his saide parte or porcōn into tyllage or pasture and in suche sorte to ymprove the same within such tyme as to hym or them shalbe p̄scribed or assigned by the saide Cōmissioners or fower of them at the lest, that then suche pson and psons as be or shalbe tenⁿte for terme of lief for terme of yeres or at will, of suche Mese cotage or lande in respecte whereof the saide parte and porcōn is or shalbe allotted or assigned, shall and maye take have and receyve of the said Stewardes the saide parte and porcōn of the saide Wast, to holde at the Will of the Lorde after the Custome of the saide Mannor or Lordshippe, for terme of twentye one yeres, the remaynder thereof after thend and determynacōn of the saide Lease of twenty one yeres to the owner of the saide Mese cotage or londes, to holde to him his heires and assignes at the Will of the Lorde after the Custome of the said Mannor.

IV.
If the Parties refuse to take their Allotments as Copyhold, they may be demised for 21 Yeres to Tenant for Life, &c. of the Tenement in respect of which the Allotment is made.

AND be it further enacted by the saide aucturity, that yf the saide lessee refuse that to take as is abovesaide, that then any other the King^e subject^e borne under his Graces obedience, shall and maye take have and receyve the same parte and porcōn of the saide Waste as is abovesaide, for terme of twenty one yeres withe like remaynder to the saide Owner as is abovesaide.

V.
On Refusal of such Tenant, the Allotment may be demised to others.

PROVIDED also that all & evy suche lessee for terme of twenty one yeres as is abovesaide, shall and may ymprove the saide parte and porcōn of the said Wast and Hethe to him letten by Copy of Courtrolle, duringe the saide twenty one yeres, without any interrupcōn of any Owner of any suche Mese cotage or londe; any surrendre dischargd determynacōn or forfeiture of his or their interest estat^e or termes of and in any suche Mese cotage or londe notwithstanding.

VI.
Lessees may improve the Allotments demised to them without Interruption, &c.

CHAPTER III.

AN ACTE for the mending of the Highe Wayes besides Chester.

WHEREAS the King^e Majesties High way adjoyninge to the Cittye of Chester called Huntington Lane, by the space of two myles and an halfe in lenghe or thereabout^e, was of late depe daungerous and sore for any of the King^e subject^e to trayvell other on foote or on horseback wth Wayne or other Carriage, and especially in the Winter season, wth way is nowe well amended and repayred, so that the King^e subject^e may easely passe and repasse through the saide High way toward and from the saide Cittie of Chester; And forasmuche as the saide high way cannot alwaies soe contynue in sufficient amendment without the same be continually looked unto and repayred; For the contynuall mayntenⁿce whereof, it maye please the Kinges Highnes that it may be enacted by his Highnes by thassent of the Lordes sp̄uall and temporall and the Cōmons of this p̄sent Parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that fromhensforth it shalbe leefull for Sir Wifm Stanley and Sir Hughe Calveley Knight^e, and the heires males of their two bodyes lauffully begotten beinge of full Age, and for lacke of suche heires males or in defaulte of them or either of them or suche heires males beinge of full age, that it shalbe leefull for the Maire and Aldermen of the saide Cittie of Chester and their Successours for ever, to name and appointe any pson or psons, to susteyne amend and repayre the saide High way from tyme to tyme when and as often as nede shall requyre, yf the same pson or psons [- -] therunto agree; and the saide pson or psons so named and appointed by the saide Sir Wifm Stanley and Sir Hughe Calveley or their heires males in forme abovesaide, or for default of suche yssue by the saide Maire and Aldermen or their Successours of the said Citye of Chester, to have free liberty duringe their tyme to buylde one house or cotage within the saide Highe Waye in some convenient place, and in the same the saide pson to inhabite and dwell, and suche pson or psons so attendinge the repacōns of the saide High way shall have also grasse pasture or fedinge for fyve Kyne or fyve other hed of Cattall in and upon the saide High Way and upon the sydes of the same, as farre as the said High Wey doeth extende, that is to wytt, from a place called the Bothill to a place called Butterbache Bridge, conteyninge by estimacōn the space of the saide two myles and a halfe.

Huntingdon Lane near Chester lately repaired;

Sir W. Stanley and Sir H. Calveley, and their Heirs Male, or in their Default the Mayor and Aldermen of Chester, shall appoint a Person to keep the said Highway in Repair, &c.

Such Person to have a House and Pasture, &c.

AND further be it enacted, that if it fortune any suche pson or psons as shall hereafter from tyme to tyme be named and appoynted in manner and forme aforesaide, for and concerninge the sustentacōn and amendement of the saide High Wey, to be remysse or negligent in amendinge any parte thereof when nede shall requyre, that then and from thensforth it shalbe lauffull unto the saide Sir Wifm Stanley and Sir Hugh Calveley and their heires males in forme aforesaide, and in defaulte of them or their heires males in forme aforesaide, that it may in like manner be leefull unto the saide Maire and Aldermen aforesaide and their Successours, to discharge and put from the saide house pasture and feeding evy suche pson or psons as so shalbe negligent or remysse, and to assigne and put in his place one other pson sufficiently to serve for the amendinge of the said High wey accordinge to the true intent and meaninge of this estatute.

II.
On Neglect of the Party so appointed, he may be removed and another appointed.

¹ will O.—The Inrollment defaced.

CHAPTER IV.

AN ACTE for dissoluçõn of Colledges.

Foundation of
Colleges,
Chauntries,
Hospitals, &c.

Misapplication of
the Possessions
thereof by various
Ways;

whereby such
Colleges, &c.
are dissolved, &c.

For supporting the
King's Expences
in Wars, &c. and
for Maintenance of
the Crown, &c.

All Colleges,
Chauntries,
Hospitals, &c. and
their Possessions,
chargeable to First
Fruits and Tenths,
which at any Time
between 4 Feb.
27 Hen. VIII. and
25 Dec. 37 H. VIII.
have been dissolved,
&c. (except such
as be already in
Possession of the
King or his
Grantees) declared
to be vested in the
King and his Heirs
and Successors for
ever, as fully as the
same were in the
said Colleges or
Chauntries &c. or
their Patrons or
Founders, and as if
they were particu-
larly specified
by Name, &c.

IN their moste humble wise shewen unto your roiall Majestie, your lovinge subjecte the Lordes spiruall and temporall and the Cõmons of this p̄sent Parliament assembled, That where there have bene diverse Colledges Frechappelles Chauntries Hospitalles Fraternities Brotherhedde Guyldes and Stipendarie Prestes having p̄petuity for ever, within this your Realme of Englonde Wales and the Merches of the same, of whiche some of them by the licence of your most graciouse Highnes or of your noble progenitors, and some of them by feoffament and willes theruppon declared, and some of them by other devises conveyance & assurance, have ben incorporated established founded erected had or made by diverse names surnames degrees and corporaçõs, to have had a p̄petuall contynuaunce for ever; Sithens wth tyme dyvers and many of the Donors foundors or patrones, or suche as p̄tende to be Donors foundors or patrones, of the same Colledges Frechappelles Chauntries Hospitalles Fraternities Brotherhedde Guyldes and Stipendarie Prestes, and divers other, of their avarouse and covetouse myndes and of their owne auctoritie without your graciouse licence have of late entred into the Mansion houses mannors landes tenent and other hereditament to the same Colledges Frechappelles Chauntries Hospitalles Fraternities Brotherhedde Guyldes and Stipendarie Prestes belonginge and apperteyninge, and have expulsed the Prestes Wardeynes Maisters Ministers Rulers Governours and Incumbent of the same out and from the possession thereof, and they their heires and assignes doe occupye & enjoye the saide Mansion Houses mannors landes tenent and other hereditament and doe receyve take employe and converte the rentes yssues revenues and p̄fitt of the same, to their owne p̄per uses; and some of the saide Prestes Wardeynes Maisters Ministers Rulers Governours and Incumbent of the p̄misses, by covyne betwene them and the Patrons donors or foundors of the same, or of suche as p̄tende to be Patrons donors or foundors of the same or other, have also of thire owne auctoritie without your Gracel licence bargayned and soude all or parte of their Mannors londes and tenent annexed unyted p̄teyning or belonginge to their saide Colledges frechappelles chauntries hospitalles and other the saide p̄moçõs; and some of the saide Prestes wardens maisters ministers rulers governours and incumbent, by the assent and consent of their Patrons donors foundors or suche other as have had intereste in the same, and some of the saide Prestes rulers governours and incumbent of their owne auctoritie without thassent of their Patrons donors or foundors or of suche other as have had interest in the same, have nowe of late made Leases for terme of lief or lyffes or for terme of yeres of their saide Frechappelle chauntries hospitalles fraternities brotherhedde guyldes or other the saide p̄moçõs, or of the Mannors londes tenent and other the p̄misses or of parte thereof, and have not reserved the accustomed rent and ferme that the same hath bene used to be letten for, and some of them by covyne have suffered recoveries levyed fynes and made feoffament and other conveyance of all or parte of their saide Possessions; by reason whereof diverse of the saide Frechappelle chauntries hospitalles and other p̄moçõs abovesaide ben clerely dissolved extincted or det̄myned, contr̄ye to the willes myndes intent and purposes of the foundors donors or patrones of the same, and to the greate contempte of your Majestie and of your auctoritie roiall; And we your Graces most lovinge humble and obedient subjecte right well knowing and p̄ceyvinge the exceedinge greate & inestimable charges costes and expence wth your Majestie hathe had and susteyned and dayly doeth susteyne, aswell for the maynten^{ce} of this p̄sent Warres againste the Relmes of Fraunce and Scotlande, and for the p̄servaçõn and defence of us your saide subjecte againste the invasions & malice of your enemyes the Frenchmen and Scottes, who dayly do studdy devise and attempte to greive annoy and hurte your saide lovinge subjecte, as also for the maynten^{ce} of your most roiall estate honor dignite and estimaçõn, wth all your saide lovinge subjecte of naturall duty ben bounde to conserve and increase by all suche wayes and meanes as they can devise; Doe therefore wth our hole voice petiçõn & intercession, most humblie besече your Majestie that it may be enacted ordeyned and established by your Highnes withe thassent of the Lordes spiruall and temporall and the Cõmons in this p̄sent Parliament assembled and by thaurortie of the same, in manner and forme followinge, that is to saye; Be it enacted by the Kinge our Sov̄aigne Lorde with thassent of the Lordes spiruall and temporall and of the Cõmons in this p̄sent Parliament assembled and by thaurortie of the same, that all and singuler the saide Colledges Frechappelles Chauntries Hospitalles Fraternities Brotherhedde Guyldes and other the saide p̄moçõs, had or made to have contynuaunce in p̄petuite for ever, and beinge or that hathe or ought to be contributorie or chargeable to the payment of the First Frutes and Tenthes accordinge to the Lawes and Statute in that behalfe had and made, by what name surname degree or corporaçõn they or any of them were founded ordeyned established erected named called or knowen, and all and singuler the Mansion houses mannors orchard gardens londes tenent pastures woodes waters rentes revisions s̄vices comons tithes pençõs porçõs churches chappelles advowsons nōiãçõs patronage annuyties rightes interestes entres condiçõs leet court liberties privileg franchises and other hereditament whatsoever they be, apperteyninge or belonginge or that did apperteyne or belonge or were assigned or appointed to any suche Colledge frechappell chauntrie hospitall fraternitie brotherhedde guylde stipendarie priest or other the saide p̄moçõs or to any of them, or accepted knowen or taken as parte parcell or member of them or of any of them, and to the saide Colledges chauntries frechappelles hospitalles fraternities brotherhedde guylde stipendarie prestes or other p̄moçõs or to any of them unyted or annexed, wth betwene the fourth daye of Februarie in the xxvijth yere of the raigne of our saide Sov̄aigne Lorde the Kinge and the xxvth daye of Decembre in the xxxvijth yere of the saide Kinge raigne, by reason of any suche entrie expulsion bargayne sale feoffament fyne recoverie lease or other conveyance therof had or made ben dissolved det̄myned relinquished or extincted by any of the wayes meanes or conveyance aforesaide or otherwise, other then suche of them as nowe be or were in the possession of our saide Sov̄aigne Lorde the Kinge, or that ben graunted or assured by his Highnes Licence agreement consent or tres patentees to any other p̄son or p̄sons, or have bene lauffully

obteyned or recovered by any pson by any former right or title without fraude or covyn, or by the Kinge licence, shall fromhensforth by auctoritie of this Acte, be adjudged and demed and also be in the very actuall and reall possession & seison of the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde and of his heires and successours for ever; in as large and ample manner as the saide Prestes Wardens Maisters Ministers Governors Rulers or other Incumbent^e or any of them, or the Patrons Donors or Foundors of them or of any of them, at any tyme sithens the said fourth daye of Februarie in the xxvijth yere aforesaid had occupied or enjoyed, or nowe hathe occupieth or enjoyethe the same, and as though all and singuler the saide Colleges Chauntries Hospitalles Freechappelles Fraternities Brotherhedde^e Guyldes and other the saide pmo^ons and the said Mannors Lande^e Teñtes Hereditament^e and other the pmisses whatsoever they be, and evy of them, were in this p^sent Acte specially p^ticulerly and certainly rehersed named and exp^ssessed by expresse wordes names surnames corporac^ons titles & facultyes & in their natures kindes and qualities; the said entries expulsions bargaynes sales fynes feoffament^e recoveries or other assurance and conveyance whatsoever they be, had or made (excepte before excepted) to the contrary notwithstandinge.

AND be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that all covenⁿtes bond^e and graunt^e of any rent or annuytie made by any pson or psons to any Chauntie Prest or other havinge any of the saide pmo^ons, for or in considera^oon of any bargayne graunte or other assuraunce made of any of the said pmo^ons, or any parte of them, shalbe voyde and frustrate.

II.
Covenants for Sales, &c. of Chauntries, declared void.

AND over that it is ordeyned and enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that all and evy pson and psons beinge in lief, which have or hathe for any some of money to him or them paide bargayned or solde any Manors Landes Teñtes or other Hereditament^e, that did belonge or apperteyne to any of the said Colleges Chantries frechappelle^e Hospitalles Fraternities Guyldes or other pmo^ons aforesaide dissolved relinquished or def^mynded after the saide fourthe day of Februarie as is abovesaide, shall repay to suche pson as so bought any of the saide Mannors Landes Teñtes or other Hereditament^e or to his executors or assignes upon a request therfore made as muche money as he or they received for the sale of the thinge so by him or them solde, and for non payment therof suche pson [or'] psons as purchased or bought the saide Lande^e Teñte^e and other the pmisses or any parcell therof, shalbe enabled by auctoritie aforesaide to sue and maynteyne an acc^oon of debte at the comen lawes of this Realme, againste suche pson or psons as so bargayned or solde to him or them or to their testator any of the pmisses belonginge to any College Chauntie free Chappell Hospitall Fraternitie Guilde or other pmo^oon aforesaid, in w^{ch} acc^oon of debte noe esoyne p^tec^oon or wager of Lawe shalbe admytted or allowed.

III.
Money paid for the Purchase of Lands, &c. of any College, &c. shall be repaid, or recovered by Action of Debt.

AND be it further enacted by thauctoritie abovesaide, that all and evy giftes graunt^e surrenders and all and evy other assuraunc^e had made or done to the Kinge Highnes of any of the said Colleges Chauntries and other the saide pmo^ons, or of any Mannors Landes Teñte^e or other Hereditament^e to any of them annexed unyted or belonginge, at any tyme betwene the saide fourth daye of Februarie in the said xxvijth yere of our saide Sovereigne Lord the Kinge reigne, and the saide xxvth day of Decembre in the xxxvijth yere of his moste graciouse reigne, shalbe by the saide auctoritie taken judged and demed good and p^fytt to all intent^e construc^ons and purposes, aswell againste the saide Chauntie Prestes Maisters Wardens Ministers Governors Rulers and other havinge any other the saide pmo^ons their successors and assignes, and the successors and assignes of evy of them, as againste all and every Foundor Donor and Patron therof, and every of them, and the heires and successors of them, & of evy of them.

IV.
All Gifts and Surrenders to the King of the Lands of the said Colleges, &c. declared valid.

AND be it further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide, that all and evy tres patent^e made by the Kinge Highnes to any pson or psons of any of the said Colleges Chauntries Guyldes Fraternities or other the saide pmo^ons, or of any part or parcell of the saide Colleges Chauntries Hospitalles Guyldes Fraternities Brotherhedde^e or other the saide pmo^ons, And that all Fynes Feoffament^e Recoveries and all other assuraunc^e and conveyanc^e therof had or made, by the Kinge assent consent licence or agreement to any pson or psons by any Chauntie Preste Maister Warden Minister Ruler Governor or other havinge any the saide pmo^ons, of any (°) the said Colleges Chauntries Hospitalles Guyldes Fraternities Brotherhedde^e or any the saide pmo^ons, or of any Mannors landes teñtes or hereditament^e belonginge annexed or unyted to any of them, or of any parte pcell or membre of the same, shall stonde and be in their forces and effect^e according to their tenors formes and effect^e, and shalbe by thauctoritie of this Acte good p^fecte & avaylable, as well againste the saide Chauntie Prestes Wardens Maisters Rulers Governours and other havinge any of the said pmo^ons and their successours and the successors of every of them, as againste the Foundors Donors and Patrons of the same and the Ordynarie of them and cverie of them and the heires & successours of everie of them; any Law Statute Ordynⁿce or other thinge to the cont^ry therof notwithstandinge.

V.
All Grants by the King, or by his Consent, of the Lands, &c. of Colleges, &c. declared valid.

AND where also at this p^sent tyme there ben a greate number of Chauntries hospitalles colleges frechappelles fraternities brotherhedde^e guildes and stipendarie prestes havinge ppetuities for ever, and beinge charged or chargeable to the payment of the Furste Fruytes and Tent^e accordinge to the Statute in that behalfe had and p^rvided, and all Colleges aswell chargeable or not chargeable to the payment of the Firste Frutes and Tenthes, and set lienge and beinge within this Realme of Englande Wales and other the Kinge Domynions or the Marches of the same, havinge div^s Mannors landes teñte^e possessions and other hereditament^e to the same assigned appointed lymited unyted or annexed by the Patrons donors or Foundors of them, w^{ch} have bene established ordeyned founded had or made by the saide Patrons donors or foundors for ever, to thentent that almes to the poore people and other good vertuouse and charitable deedes mought be made done & executed by the Wardens maisters ministers governours brothers and Incumbent^e of the same:

VI.
Misapplication of the Revenues of Colleges, Hospitals, &c. as well not chargeable as chargeable to First Fruits, &c.

The King
may appoint
Commissioners
to enter into such
Colleges, &c and
their Possessions,
as may be specified
in the Commissions;
and on Entry into
same, or Part in the
Name of the whole,
the same shall be
vested in the King,
without Office
found, &c.

Such Commissions
shall be returned
into Chancery.

And for soe muche as it is right well knowen that the said Governours wardens maisters ministers brothers and incumbent^r or the greatest number of them, hitherto have not ne yet doe use e^xcise ordre & rule their said Chauntries hospitalles colleg^r frechappelles and other the saide p^rmo^cõns, nor the Mannors land^r teit^r and hereditament^r to the same belonginge, ne yet doe bestowe expende & employ thissues rentes revenues & p^rfittes of the same in Almes and other deed^r of charitie, according to suche vertuose and godlie intentes and purposes as the said Chauntries frechappelles colleges hospitalles and other the saide p^rmo^cõns were firste founded established erected ordeyned had made or incorporated, to the great displeasure of Almightye God and to the discontentac^õn of the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde: And for that the Kinges Highnes of his most godlie and blessed disposic^õn entendeth to have the premisses used and e^xcised to more godlie and vertuose p^rposes, and to reduce and bringe them into a more decent and convenient order, for the cõmoditie and welthe of this his Realme and for the suertie of his Subject^r of the same; Be it further enacted by thauroritie aforesaide, that the King^r Majestie shall and maye at his Highnes will and pleasure, from tyme to tyme hereafter duringe his naturall lief whiche Almightye God long p^rserve, make and directe his Graces Cõmission or Cõmissions under his Greate Seale, e^vy such Cõmission to be had and made upon a Warraunte signed with his Grac^r hande, to such number of p^rsons and into suche Counties Shires and places as by his Highnes shalbe thought expedient & requisite, gevinge unto the saide Cõmissioners or twoe of them at the least, full power and auctoritie by vertue of the same Cõmission or Cõmissions, for and in his Highnes name, to enter into all and singuler suche and so manye Chauntries frechappelles hospitalles colleges and other the saide p^rmo^cõns, and into all and singuler such Mannors mansi^õn houses meeses landes teit^r pastures woodes waters rent^r rev^rsions s^rvices possessions and other hereditament^r whatsoever they bene, or into any parte or pcell thereof for & in the name season and possession of all the hereditament^r annexed unyted belonginge or appteyning to any Chauntie hospitall frechappell college fraternitie brotherhedd guilde or any other the saide p^rmo^cõns, or wherof anye Prests provostes governours rulers or other incumbent^r of them or of any of them, by what Name surname degre title or corporac^õn they and e^vy of them or any of them bene founded erected ordeyned established named called or knowen, nowe hathe or enjoyeth or hereafter shall have or enjoye to the saide Chauntries hospitalles frechappelles colleg^r fraternities brotherhedd^r guild^r or other the saide p^rmo^cõns beinge chargeable to the payment^r of the Firste Frutes and Tenthes, and all Colleges chargeable or not chargeable to the saide payment of Furst Frutes and Tenthes as is aforesaide or to any of them, as shalbe named expressed and appoynted in the saide Cõmission or Cõmissions; & to seise and take the same Chauntries hospitalles colleges frechappell^r fraternities brotherhedd^r guylde & other the saide p^rmo^cõns mannors landes teit^r and other the p^rmisses mencioned in the said Cõmission and Cõmissions and in e^vy of them, and e^vy parte parcell and membre of the same, into the King^r possession and handes, to have and to holde the same to the Kinges Highnes and to his heires and successors for ever: And that the saide Cõmissioners, or two of them at the least, may enter into any parte or pcell of the saide Chauntries hospitalles frechappell^r colleges and other the saide p^rmo^cõns mannors land^r teit^r and hereditament^r mencioned in any suche Cõmission, for and in the name of all the Chauntries colleges frechappelles and other the saide p^rmo^cõns mannors lond^r teit^r and hereditament^r whatsoe^v they be, annexed unyted belonginge or apperteyning to any of the saide Chauntries colleges chappell^r or other the saide p^rmo^cõns, and expressed mencioned and named in any suche Cõmission; wth entrie so had and made, into parte or pcell for and in the name of all the p^rmisses mencioned in any suche Cõmission, shalby the auctoritie of this Acte be of as good force value and effecte in the Lawe to all Intent^r respect^r construc^õns & purposes, as if the saide Cõmissioners, or two of them at the least, had entred into all and e^vy parte and parcell of the same Chauntries hospitalles frechappelles colleges and other the saide p^rmo^cõns mannors land^r teit^r & hereditament^r mencioned in anye suche Cõmission, althoughe the saide Chauntries and other the saide p^rmo^cõns mannors land^r teit^r & hereditam^r expressed within any suche Cõmission shall happen to be in sondrie and se^vall Townes places Shires or Counties within this Realme Wales and other the Kinges D^rnions: And that upon and by any suche entre had and made by the saide Cõmissioners, or by any two of them at the least, into all or into any parte or parcell in the Name of all the Mannors landes teit^r possessions & hereditament^r to the sayde p^rmo^cõns or any of them united annexed pteyning or in any wise belonging and mencioned in the said Cõmission, all and singuler the saide Chauntries hospitalles frechappelles colleges and other the said p^rmo^cõns mansi^õn houses mannors orchardes gardens landes teit^r meadowes pastures woodes waters rent^r rev^rcons s^rvices tithes pen^rcons por^rcons psonages appropriate churches chappell^r advousons n^rõac^õns patronages annuyties right^r interestes entries condic^õns cõmons leet^r court^r libties privileg^r franchises & other hereditament^r whatsoe^v they be, to the saide p^rmo^cõns mencioned in the saide Cõmission or to any of them belonginge or apperteyning unyted or annexed, so entered into seised or taken, shall forthwth & y^mmediatly after suche entre had and made as is aforesaide by auctoritie of this Acte, be vested adjudged and demed and also be in the verie actuall and reall possession and seison of our said So^vaigne Lorde the Kinge and of his heires and successours for ever, as thoughe all & singuler the saide Chauntries Hospitalles Colleges Frechappelles and other the saide p^rmo^cõns, and the saide Mannors lond^r teit^r hereditament^r and other the p^rmisses whatsoever they be and e^vy of them, were adjudged and demed by expresse wordes sentences and termes in this Acte to be therafter in the actuall and reall possession and seison of our said So^vaigne Lorde the Kinge, and were in this p^rsent Acte specially p^rticulerly and c^rtenly rehersed named and exp^rssed by expresse wordes names surnames corporac^õns titles & faculties, and in their Natures kindes and qualities, without any inquisic^õn by the othes of twelve men, office or other entrie or further circumstance therof to be had or made; and that the saide Cõmissioners, or two of them at the least, after suche entrie and [seison¹] soe by them had and made by vertue of the saide Cõmission or Cõmissions so to them directed, shall d^rufie and retorne the saide Cõmission and Cõmissions and every of them, makinge mencion in writinge of their doinges in the same accordinge to the wordes and auctoritie to them given by the saide Cõmission, into the Kinges Courte of the Chauncerie, at suche day as shalbe lymitted in the saide Cõmission or Cõmissions, there to remayne of Recorde for ever.

¹ seiso^r O.

AND be it further enacted by thauritorie aforesaide, that aswell all and evy the saide Chauntries Hospitalle Colleges Frechappelles and other the saide pmocons, and all the Mansion houses mannors lande teites possessions and hereditament and other the pmisses whatsoever they be and every parte and parcell of them, whiche by auctoritie and vertue of this Acte bene vested adjudged and demed and also shalbe in the Kinges possession and handes, as also all other the saide Chauntries Hospitalles Collegē Frechappelles and other the saide pmocons, and all the Mannors Mansion houses londes teite possessions and hereditament whatsoever they be to them or any of them belonginge or apperteyning and evy parte and parcell therof, w^{ch} hereafter shall happen to come to his Highnes handes and possession by anye suche entre seisor or takinge into his Graces hande by comission or comissions as is abovesaide, from and after the saide entrie seisor and takinge into his Majesties handes, shalbe in the order rule s'vey and governaunce of our Sovereigne Lorde the Kinges Court of Augmentacons of the Revenues of his Crowne, and to be graunted letten and set to farme by the Chauncellor Officers and Ministers of the same Courte, in suche manner and forme as other Mannors londes and teite appoynted to the said Courte of the Augmentacons of the Revenues of his Graces Crowne bene to be graunted or letten; and that all the fermes issues revenues and pfittē comynge and growinge of the pmisses and of evy part thereof, shalbe taken and receyved to the Kinge use by the officers and ministers of the same Courte, in such manner and forme as is used and had of other Mannors londes & teite and of thyssues revenues and pfittē of the same comytted to the order rule survey and govern'nce of the saide Courte of the Augmentacons; any Acte Statute Ordeynance custome or use heretofore had made or used to the cont^{re} notwithstandinge.

AND be it further enacted by thauritorie aforesaide, that all matters variauncē demaundē sutes contencons and debates, to be had or made of or for any matter or thinge wherby the Mannors Londes Teite and Hereditament so appoynted to the saide Courte of the Augmentacons shalbe charged asked demaunded or chalenged to the hurte detryment or pjudice of the Kinge, shalbe harde examined tried ended & determined by and in the saide Courte of Augmentacons, in suche forme manner and condicon as other matters and causes appoynted to the saide Courte be sewed harde examyned and detmyned; or by suche other waies and meanes as to the saide Courte shall seme convenient and mete for thadministracon of Justice indifferently betwene the Kinge Highnes and his subjecte.

AND be it further ordeyned and enacted by the saide auctoritie, that all other matters variaunces contencons suitē claymes and demaundē, to be had made or done betwene any of the Kinge subjecte of for or concerninge the saide Mannors londes teite and other the pmisses or any part therof or for any trespasse or other offence touchinge the same, shalbe sued asked demaunded tried and detmyned at and by the cōen lawes of this Realme, and accordinge to the rules orders and judgmente of the cōen lawes and Statute of this Realme, and not in the saide Courte of Augmentacons of the Revenues of the Kinge Crowne; any lawe statute ordeyn'nce or other thinge had made or done to the cont^{re} notwithstanding, and as thoughe the saide Courte of the Augmentacons of the Revenues of the Kinge Crowne had never ben had ne made.

AND be it further enacted by thauritorie aforesaide, that all recoveries fynes feoffament and other conveyauncē, to be hereafter had made done or suffered for or of any estate of inheritaunce or freholde without the Kinge Majesties assent consent or agreement by any of the saide Chauntie prieste Wardens Masters Ministers Governors Rulers or other havinge any of the saide pmocons of the saide Chauntries Colleges Guildes Fraternities Hospitalles and other the saide pmocons, or of any mannors londē teite or other hereditament to the saide Chauntries Colleges and other pmocons unyted annexed belonginge or apperteyninge or to any parte or parcell of them, and beinge not had made done or suffered to the Kinge Highnes, shalbe utterly voidē frustrate and of none effecte, as well againste the Kinge Majestie as againste the successor and successors of evy such Chauntie Preste Governors Rulers and other havinge any of the saide pmocons and evy of them: Savege to all and evy pson & psons bodies politike and corporate their heires and successours, and the heires and successours of evy of them, other then the Masters Wardens Ministers Governors Rulers Preistes & Incumbentē of the saide Chauntries Hospitalles Collegē Frechappelles Fraternities Brotherheddes Guildes and other havinge any of the saide pmocons or any of them and the successors of them and of every of them, and other then suche as be or p̄tende to be founders patrons or donours of the pmisses or of any of them or of any parte or parcell therof their heires and successors and the heires and successours of evy of them, and other then suche pson and psons and their heires successours and assignes as claime or p̄tende to have any estate right title interest use possession or condicon of in or to the pmisses or any parte or parcell therof by reason of any feoffament fyne bargayne and sale or by any other waies meanes or conveyaunce to them made of any estate of freholde or inheritaunce without the Kinges assent consent or agreement by any of the said Maisters Wardens Ministers Governors Rulers Preistes and Incumbentē or by the Foundors Donors or Patrons of them or of any of them, all suche right title clayme possession interest rentē annuities comodities comens offices fees leases liveries lyvingē pencons porcons synodies proxies dettē duties and other pfittē, w^{ch} they or anye of them have clayme ought maye or myght have had in or to any of the pmisses or of in or to any parte or parcell therof, in such like manner and condicon to all intentē respectē construccions and purposes, as if this Acte had never bene had nor made, and as thoughe the saide Chauntries Hospitalles Collegē and other the saide pmocons had still contynued and remayned.

AND it is further enacted by thauritorie aforesaide, that if any of the saide Maisters Wardens Ministers Rulers Governors Preistes Incumbentē or owners of any such Chauntie Hospitalle Frechappell College Fraternitie Brotherhedd Guilde or other the pmocons aforesaide, or of any of them, within one yere next before the xxijth daye of November in the xxxvijth yere of our saide Sovereigne the Kinge raigne have made or hereafter shall make any lease or

VII.
All Colleges,
&c. and their
Possessions, vested
under this Act,
or to become vested
in the King, shall
be under Survey of
the Court of
Augmentations.

VIII.
Suits affecting the
King shall be tried
in the said Court.

IX.
Suits between
Subjects shall
be tried at
Common Law.

X.
All Assurances
made by Govern-
ors, &c. of
Colleges, &c.
without Assent
of the King,
declared void.

General Saving
for Titles of
Strangers.

XI.
Leases made by
Governors, &c.
within one Year
preceding the Act,
of Lands not before

leased, or not at usual Rents, and Sales of Woods growing, declared void.

graunte under his or their cōen Seale or other Seale, or otherwise for terme of yeres lief or lyves of their saide Chauntries Hospitalles Colleges Frechappelles Fraternities Brothredde Guyldes and other the saide moçōns or of any parte therof, or of any Mannors londes teñtes possessions or hereditament^l whatsoever they be to them or to any of them united or annexed belonginge or apperteyninge or to them or any of them lymitted or appointed, wth Mannors meses landes teñt^l possessions or other hereditament^l whatsoever they be were not before the saide lease for the more parte of twentye yeres last passed sett nor lett to farme, but kept and reserved in the manuraunce tillage or occupaçōn or nowe be in the manuraunce tillage or occupaçōn of the said Maisters Wardens Ministers Rulers Governors Prestes or Incombent^l of the pmisses, for the mayntenⁿce of hospitality and good housekepinge; or within one yere next before the saide xxiiijth daye of November hath made or hereafter shall make any lease or graunte for terme of lyves or for terme of yeres of any of the said Mannors meses londes teñtes possessions hereditament^l or other the pmisses whatsoever they be, wherof and in the wth any estate or interest for terme of lieff yere or yeres at the tyme of the makinge any suche graunte or lease then had or shall have his beinge and contynuaunce and then was or shall not be detmynd fynished or expired; or within one yere next before the saide xxiiijth day of November hath made or hereafter doe make any lease or graunte for terme of lief or for terme of yeres of any of the saide Mannors meses londes teñt^l possessions or other hereditaments whatsoever they be, upon wth leases and grauntes the usuall and olde rentes and fermes accustomed to be yelden and reserved by the space of twentye yeres next before the saide xxiiijth day of November, be not or shall not be therupon reserved and yelden; or if any of the said Preistes Maisters Wardens Ministers or other the saide Governours or Rulers sithe the said xxiiijth daye of November hath made any bargayne or sale of his or their Wood^l wth woodes be yet growinge and standinge; that then all and evy such lease and graunt of any of the pmisses and evy such bargayne & sale of Wood or Woodes shalbe utterlie voide & of none effecte.

XII.
Proviso for Lands the private Property of such Governors, &c. and for Pensions granted to them by the King.

PROVIDED alwey and be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that this Acte or any thinge therein conteyned shall not extende to any Mannors lond^l teñt^l possessions or hereditament^l wth the said Maisters Wardens Ministers Chauntre Prestes Incombent^l or other the saide Governors or Rulers of the pmisses or of any of them, hath or is or hereafter shall have or be possessed or seised of in fee simple fee taile genhall or speciall for terme of lief terme of yeres or otherwise, to his or their owne pper uses by inheritaunce or purchase, and not being united or annexed to his or their saide Colleg^l Hospitall^l Frechappelles or other the saide pmoçōns; nor to any Mannors londes teñt^l possessions rent^l annuities or yerelie pençōn or pençōns of any yerelie sōme or sōmes of money, heretofore given or graunted or hereafter to be given or graunted by the Kinge our Sovereign^e Lorde to any of the saide Maisters Wardens Ministers Chauntre Prest^l Incombent^l Governors or Rulers of the pmisses or of any of them, for terme of lief only, under his Great Seale of Englonde or under the Seale of the Augmentaçōn of the Revenues of the Kinges Crowne; but that all and evy the saide Maisters Wardens Ministers Chauntre Priest^l Incombent^l and other the Governors and Rulers aforesaide and every of them shall and may have hold possesse enjoy and kepe to their owne pper uses, all and singuler such Mannors londes teñtes possessions and hereditament^l rent^l annuities and yerelie pençōns, not beinge annexed or united to his or their saide pmoçōns, accordinge to such in^{te}rest estate title and inheritaunce as they or any of them hath or shall have of and in the same; any thinge conteyned in this Acte to the cont^ry notwithstanding, and as though this Acte had never ben had ne made.

XIII.
Tenths and First Fruits shall be abated on Lands vested in the King.

PROVIDED also, and be it enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide. that evy of the saide Maisters Wardens Ministers Chauntre Priest^l Incumbent^l and other the saide Governors and Rulers, from whom the King^l Highnes by vertue of this Acte shall have take or seise any of his or their Mannors lond^l teñt^l possessions or other hereditament^l by any of the wayes or meanes aforesaide without gevinge or assuringe any recompence for the same, that they and evy of them from thenseforth shall yerlie be defalked abated and allowed out of their yerelie tenthes hereafter to be paide and also of their Firste Frutes, as they shall happen hereafter to be due to the Kinge in his courte of Firste Frutes & Tenthes, so much money and after suche rate and porçōn as the same mannors lond^l teñt^l and other hereditament^l whiche by auctoritie of this Acte shall come to the King^l handes & possession by any of the wayes or meanes aforesaide were assessed valued rated and taxed at in and by the taxaçōn of the Tenthes and Firste Frutes nowe remayning of recorde in the saide Courte of Firste Frutes & Tenthes by force of the Statute therof made and p^rvided.

XIV.
Proviso for Rents, Annuities, &c. out of Colleges, &c.

PROVIDED alwey and be it ordeyned by thauctoritie aforesaide, that all and evy pson and psons that before the makinge of this Acte had or enjoyed any manner of Annuytie or Rent, to be taken or had of the saide Chauntries Hospitalles Colleges or other pmoçōns aforesaide, shall have and enjoye the same in like manner and forme as they shulde or ought to have done if the saide Chauntres Hospitalles Colleges and other the saide pmoçōns had still remayned and contynued in esse and full beinge: Any thinge in this Acte mencioned to the cont^rie in any wise notwitstonding.

XV.
Purchasers of Wood, having paid for the same, shall be repaid by the Court of Augmentations, or have the Wood.

PROVIDED also and be it further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide, that if any pson or psons have justly & truly without fraude or covyn paide or given any sōmes of money, to any suche Maister Wa rden Minister Governor Ruler or to any other havinge any of the saide pmoçōns, for the bargayne and sale of any Wood^l growinge in and upon any of the pmisses, and not yet felled as is aforesaid, wth bargayne & sale by this Acte is made voide and of none effecte, that the same buyer their executors or assignes, upon request by him or them made to the Chauncellor of the Court of Augmentaçōns for the tyme beinge, shalbe well and truly contented and repayed, of and withe the King^l Treasure remayninge in the handes of the Thesauror of the saide Courte of Augmentaçōns for the tyme beinge, by the handes of the saide Chauncellor Treasurer or other Officers of the same Courte of Augmentaçōns, within one yere after any suche request, and after the dissoluçōn of the saide Chauntries Colleg^l Hospitalles and other the said pmoçōns, or

after the severaunce of any parte of them; or else the saide bargaynees and buyers of the saide Wood, shall have and enjoye cutte take and carie awaie the same Woodes so beinge by him or them bought; any thing above mencioned to the cont^{ry} in any wise notwithstandinge.

PROVIDED also and be it enacted by thauthoritie aforesaide, that if any suche Governor Ruler Warden Maister Minister or other, havinge any the saide sp^uall p^{ro}visions, have or shall compoude for their First Frutes for any suche sp^uall p^{ro}visions accordinge to the Lawes and Statute of this Realme, and the dayes of payment of any parte therof at the entre and seisor therof as is abovesaide shall not then be expired or paste, that all s^omes of money so to be payable at any daye or dayes then to come shall cesse and be not paide asked or demaunded; any bonde recognizaunce suertie or other thinge had or made to the cont^{ry} notwithstandinge.

PROVIDED alwayes and be it enacted, that all suche rent^e [sert^e'] issues p^{ro}fitt^e and other s^omes of money due and payable for any cause or matter concerninge the p^{ro}misses or any of them, in the King^e Court of his Eschequer, shall contynue and be contynually and yerelie levied charged and paide in the same Courte, in such manner and forme as heretofore have be used; any lawe custome unite of possession in the King^e Highnes or other thinge to the cont^{ry} notwithstanding, and as though the saide p^{ro}visions manners lond^e teit^e and thother p^{ro}misses had not comen to the King^e hand^e or possession.

CHAPTER V.

AN ACTE that such as have good^e to CCCC m^{ar}k^e maye passe in Attaint^e.

HUMBLY beseechen your most excellent Majestie, your obedient Subject^e the Maire and Comynalty of your City of London, that wheras amongst di^{ve}se and sondrie libertyes and franchises gr^{an}ted by your most noble p^{re}genitors to the Cittie of London for di^{ve}se reasonable respect^e & considera^{ti}ons in their Charters exp^{re}ssed and mencioned, one lib^{ty} is, that all inquisi^{ti}ons, to be taken by the Justices and Ministers of your Highnes of the Cittizens of London, shalbe taken at S^t Martyns the Graunde or at the Guyldhall of the saide Cittie of London and not elswhere, excepte inquisi^{ti}ons before the Justices on Eyer at the Tower of London, and for the delyverie of the Gaole of Newgate, as in the Charters of your saide noble p^{re}genitors to the saide Cittizens of London graunted, and by your Majestie confirmed, playnely appeareth; W^{ch} liberties the same Cittizens have, contynually syns the saide graunt^e therof to them made, e^xcised used and enjoyed accordinglie, as by di^{ve}se matters of recorde in your highe Court^e at Westm^{on} evidently appeareth: And where also an Acte of Parliament concerninge p^{er}jurie and punyshment of untrue verdict^e was made and established in the xxiiijth yere of your most gracious raigne, among^e other then and there made and ordeyned, that uppon everie untrue verdicte made after the saide Acte betwene partie and partie in any suyte playnt or demaunde made and verdicte therupon given, extendinge to the value of fourty pound^e and not concerninge the jeopardy of mans lief, the partie greved by the same verdicte shall have a writt of attaynte againste e^{ve}ry p^{er}son w^{ch} after the saide Acte wolde geve an untrue verdicte, And that in the saide attaynte there shulde be awarded against the petty Jury, the partie and the graunde Jury p^{er}ces of s^um resu^{lt} and distresse infynite, w^{ch} graunde Jurie shulde be in like manner as the graunde Jury is nowe in attaynte, and that e^{ve}ry of them that shall passe in the same shall have land^e & teit^e to the value of twenty mark^e by yere of freholde out of auncient demeane; And also it was then further enacted and established, that all Attaynt^e afterwarde to be taken, shulde be taken before your Majestie in your Benche, or afore your Justices of your c^omen place and in none other Courte, and that the Nisi prius shalbe graunted by the discre^{ti}on of the Justices upon the distresse: And forasmuche as the saide Acte cannot be duely put in execu^{ti}on by the Cittizens of the saide Cittie, for lacke of sufficient p^{er}sons havinge landes and teit^e to the clere yerely value of twenty mark^e out of auncient demeane accordinge to the tenure of the saide Acte, and also that thapparance of the saide Cittizens to be had out of the saide Cittie is against the lib^{ty}es and franchises of the same Cittie, and noe p^{ro}viso made within the saide Acte for the same Cittizens to enjoye their auncient lib^{ty}es & privileg^e before rehersed; It may therefore please your Majestie, of your moste abundaunt grace, to condiscend that it may be enacted by your Highnes, and by the Lordes sp^uall and temporall and the C^omons in this p^{re}sent Parliament assembled and by auctority of the same, that all and e^{ve}ry manner p^{er}son and p^{er}sons, being Cittizens of your saide Cittie and beinge in value of goodes and cattall^e to the s^ome of fower hundreth mark^e, may be enpanelled and returned by the Sherives of your saide Cittie in everie attaynte hereafter to be brought by vertue of the saide Estatute, upon verdict^e hereafter to be given by your saide Cittizens, without any chalenge for thinsufficiencie of frehold of anye of them to be made by any of the saide parties in anye suche attaynte uppon suche verdict^e hereafter to be given: And y^e the Justices for the tyme beinge shall sytt onely at the Guyldhall of the same Cittie, or at some other convenient place within the same Cittie, and there to sweare the graunde Jurie and to take the verdict^e in suche attaynt^e hereafter to be taken; and that the saide Cittizens hereafter be not compelled nor distreyned to appeare in anye suche attaynte hereafter to be taken upon anye untrue verdicte given or hereafter to be given in London, but onely within the lymitt^e of the said Cittie of and for the triall of the same; the saide former Acte or any thinge therein conteyned to the cont^{ry} in any wise notwithstandinge.

XVI.
Compositions for
First Fruits shall
cease, on Seizure
of Colleges, &c.

XVII.
Rents payable in
the Exchequer
shall so remain.

Liberties of the
City of London
as to Inquisitions
by the King's
Justices there;

Recital of Stat.
23 H.VIII. c. 3.
respecting Trials
in K. B. and C. P.
of Attaints on
false Verdicts in
London, by
Jurymen having
40 Marks per Ann.
of Freehold;

Inconvenience
resulting from
said Act;

Persons having
400 Marks of
Personalty may be
Jurors in such
Attaints; which
shall be tried at
Guildhall within
the said City only.

¹ So in Original Act.—Services Printed Copies.

CHAPTER VI.

AN ACTE against burning of frames.

Divers malicious
Mischiefs committed
to the Injury of
others ;

Burning Frames of
Timber for Houses,
declared to be
Felony without
Clergy.

WHERE divers and sondrie malicious and envious psons, being men of evill and pverse disposicōns and seduced by thinstigaçōn of the Divell, and mynding the hurte undoinge and impoverishment of divers of the Kinges true and faithfull Subjecte, as Enemyes to the Cōmen wealth of this Realme, and as noe true or obedient Subjecte unto the Kinge Majestie, of their malicious and wicked myndes have of late invented and practised a newe dampnable kind of vice displeasure and dampnifienge of the Kinge true Subjecte and the Cōmen welth of this Realme, as in the secret burnynge of frames of tymber ppared and made by the owners therof redy to be sett up and edified for houses, cutting out of hedde and dampnes of pooles moate stewes and sevall waters, cuttinge of Conduyt hedde or Conduyt pypes, burnynge of waynes and cartes loden with coles or other goodes, burninge of heapes of wood cutt fellyd and ppared for makinge of Coales, cuttinge out of beaste tongues, cuttinge of the eares of the Kinges Subjecte, barkinge of Aple trees Peare trees and other frute trees, and diverse other like kyndes of myserable offences, to the great displeasure of Almightye God and of the Kinge Majestie, and to the most evill and pnyicious exemple that hath bene seene in this Realme: For remedye whereof be it enacted by auctoritie of this p̄sent Parliament, that if any pson or psons, at any tyme after the firste daye of Maye next ensuyng, maliciouslye unlawfullie willinglie and secretlye burne or cause to be burned, cutt or cause to be cutt or dystroyed, any frame or frames of tymber of any other pson or psons, made and ppared or hereafter to be made or ppared for or towardes the makinge of any house or houses, so that the same shall not be able for the purpose for the w^{ch} it was ppared, that then everie suche acte and acte so to be cōmytted ppetrated and done by any pson or psons, shalbe demed and adjudged felonye; and the offendor and offendors therein being lafullye convicted or atteynted, shall have and suffer peynes of death, and shall lose and forfeyt Goode and Cattalle for ever, and the p̄fytte of their Lande teinte and hereditamente for terme of his or their lyves.

II.
Such Felony shall
not forfeit Dower,
or work Corruption
of Blood in the
Heir; but he shall
satisfy the Party
injured.

PROVIDED alwayes that suche attainder shalbe no avoydinge of any Womans dower, nor corrupçōn of bloude ayenst the heire or heires of such offendor or offendors; but be it enacted that the wief and wief of such offendor or offendors shall have their dowers, and that such heire and heires shall after the deceasse of the saide offendor have and enjoye the said Lande teinte and hereditamente of such offendor and offendors, in like manner and forme as they sholde have had yf this Acte or any suche attaynder had never be had ne made; And that the heire or heires having the saide Landes teinte or hereditamente of any estate of inheritauce, shall yelde unto the Partie greved for suche offence or offences his damage, of the p̄fytte of the saide Landes teinte or hereditamente of suche offendor or offendors wherunto he shall be inheritable, by Accōn of Dett to be taken in the Cōen Bench at Westm̄, in w^{ch} Accōn no wager of Lawe essoyne ne p̄tecçōn shalbe allowed.

III.
Penalty on cutting
Heds of Ponds,
&c.; burning Cartes
laden with Coals,
&c.; or Heaps of
Wood; cutting
out the Tongue of
a Beast; cutting
off the Ears of any
one; Barking
Fruit Trees;
Treble Damages
and 10 Fine.

AND be it further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide, that if any pson or psons, after the saide firste daye of Maie, maliciously wilfully and unlawfully cutt or cause to be cutt out the hedde or heddes dampne or dampnes of any pondees pooles mootte stewes or other sevall waters, or the hedde or heddes pype or pypes of any Conduyte or Conduyte of any other pson or psons; or maliciously willingly & unlafully after the saide firste daye of Maye burne or cause to be burned any wayne or waynes carte or cartte laden or to be laden with Cooles or any other goodes or m̄chaundises of any other pson or psons; or maliciously willingly and unlafully, after the saide firste daye of Maye, doe burne or cause to be burned any heape or heapes of wood of any other pson or psons ppared cutte and [filled'] or to be ppared cutt or fellyd for makinge of coles billete or talwood; or maliciously unlafully and willingly, after the saide firste daye of Maie, cutt out or cause to be cutt out the tongue or tongues of any tame Beast or Beaste of any other pson or psons the said Beaste then being in lief; or maliciously willingly or unlafully, after the saide firste daye of Maie, cutt or cause to be cutt of the eare or eares of any of the Kings Subjecte, otherwise then by the auctoritie of the Lawe chaunce medley sodden affrey or aventure; or after the saide daye maliciously willingly or unlafully barke any Aple trees peare trees or other frute trees of any other pson or psons; that then everie suche offendor or offendors shall not only loose and forfeyt unto the Partie greived treble damage for such offence or offences, the same to be recovered by accōn of trespasse to be taken at the cōmen Law, but also shall loose and forfeyt to the Kinge Majestie and his heires for evy such offence tenne poundes sterlinge in name of a fyne.

CHAPTER VII.

AN ACTE for the abrogacōn of six weeke Sessions.

Recital of Stat.
33 H. VIII. c. 10.
requiring Justices
to hold Sessions
every Six Weeks
for Trial of
certain Offences;

WHERE in the Parliament begune at Westm̄ the sixtenth daye of Januarie in the xxxiiijth yere of the Kinges Majesties Reigne, it was enacted, amongst other thinge, that all and singuler Justices of Peace within eny Shire cittie boroughe or place within this Realme of Englonde Wales or anye other the Kinge Domynions, shulde yerely at the genall Cessions of Peace to be holden nexte after the feast of Easter, assemble themselves togeder, that is to saye; evy nombre of them within the lymitte of their Cōmissions, wherin they be named Justices of Peace, and at & upon suche their assemble, shulde diligently together amonge themselves puse examyne studdy and knowe theeffecte and true intentte of the Lawes statute ordynances and pvisions hereafter specified, that is to saye, the Lawes and Statute heretofore

¹ fellyd O.

made and pvided, concerninge or in any wise touchinge Vacabondē reteynours givinge Liveries signes tokens or badges maintenⁿce imbracerie bowstaves & archerie unlauffull games forstallors and regrators vytaill vytaillors and inholders and evy of them, and of all Statutē and Lawes made in the same Parliament touchinge the same or any of them; and after the pusing and deliberate understandinge of the saide Lawes statutē & ordinⁿces they sholde devise amongē themselves howe the same might be best put in due and juste execu^cōn; and for the better pcedinge therin they shoulde devide and severe themselves lymittinge and assigninge alwayes the nomber of two of them at the least or more, into Hundredē wapentakes rapes cōmotes or nomber of townes and villages by their discre^cōns; and that the saide Justices so devided or two of them at the least, shulde in evy quarter of the yere, from and after the said feast of Easter then next comynge, holde and kepe within the lemyttē of their devisions, one Sessions besidē the gen^hall quarter Sessions for the Peace, The saide one Sessions to be kepte and holden alwayes within the lemyttē of their devision at & in one suche day as by them shulde be appointed, so that it be alwayes six wekes at the lest before the quarter Sessions; And that all pces and pcedingē in evy of the saide Sessions so to be holden shuld be contynued from Sessions to Sessions; and that the saide Justices, or two of them at the least, at and in evy suche Sessions shulde have power and auctoritie to enquire aswell by the othes of twelve men inhabitauntē within the lymittē of their dyvision, as by any informa^cōn given to them by any pson or psons, of all Defaultē offences and contemptē, done and cōmytted or then hereafter to be done or cōmytted againste the forme of any of the Statutē aforesaide, and to heare & determyne the same; and shulde also have power and auctority upon evy p^sentment or informa^cōn touchinge the p^smisses or any of them, to make pcesse by Venire facias one Capias and an Exigent, under the Seales of the same Justices or two of them, against evy suche pson and psons againste whom any suche informa^cōn or p^sentment shulde be had, for their apparaunce afore them in their Sessions to be holden as is aforesaide, to answere to such informa^cōn or p^sentment as shulde be there had or made; And if the pson or psons accused by informa^cōn or p^sentment shulde be convicte upon any suche informa^cōn or p^sentment, by confession or verdyct of twelve men, that then the saide Justices of Peace or two of them afore whom suche convi^cōn shulde be had shulde have power and auctoritie to give judgment againste everie suche offendor and offenders so convicte, of such paines by ymprisonment or suche Paynes losses and forfeitures of money, or bothe or any of them, as are lymitted in the saide sev^lall Statutē for suche offences wherof they shulde be so convicted, and cause execu^cōn therof to be made and had accordingly; And also the saide Justicē of Peace or two of them, at and in their saide Sessions to be holden as is aforesaide, shulde have power and auctoritie to correcte and reforme the Panelles of Juries for any enquiryes to be made afore them touchinge the saide Statutē or any of them, in like maner and forme as Justicē of Gaole Delyverie and of Peace myght doe in their Sessions by vertue of a Statute made thereof in the thirde yere of our most dread Sovereigne Lorde the Kinges Raigne that nowe is, And that the Sherieff and other ministers havinge power to retorne pannellē sholde make his and their retornes accordinge to suche reforma^cōn and corre^cōn of the Justices aforesaide, upon the payne lymitted by the same Statute; as by the same Statute made in the saide xxxiiijth yere of the Kingē Majesties Raigne that nowe ys, more plainly doeth and may appere: And for as muche as the Kinges most lovinge Subjectē are muche trayvaled and otherwise encombred in commynge and keepinge of the saide sixe weekes Sessions, to their Costes charges and unquyetnes; be it therfore enacted by the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde withe thassent of the Lordes s^puall and temporall and the Cōmons of this p^sent Parliament assembled and by the auctoritie of the same, that the said former Acte made in the said xxxiiijth yere of the Kingē Majesties Raigne and all Ordynⁿces articles p^svisions and thinges therin conteyned, shalbe from henseforth repealed adnulled and utterly voide and of none effecte to all intentē construccōns and purposes; and that all and everie Article therin conteyned shalbe by vertue hereof inquired of before all Justices of Peace at their auncient quarter Sessions, and y^t the same Justices of Peace at their saide quarter Sessions shall have like power and auctorytie by vertue hereof to punyshe and reforme all and evy suche offence and offencē, in like maner and forme as they myght have done by vertue of the said former Acte made in the said xxxiiijth yere of the Kingē Raigne.

Inconvenience thereof;

Recited Act repealed.

Offences shall be tried at the ancient Quarter Sessions.

CHAPTER VIII.

AN ACTE that an Inditem^t lacking this wordē, vi & armis, shalbe sufficient in Lawe.

WHERE before this tyme is was and yet is comenly used in all Indytmentē & Inquisi^cōns of Treason Murdre Felony Trespas and div^s other, to have comprised & put in evy the same indytmentē & inquisi^cōns these wordes, vi & armis, and in div^s of the same indytmentē to declare the manner of the Force and Armes, that is to say, vi & armis, vidēt, baculis, cultellis, arcubz & sagittis, or suche other like wordes in effect, where of truthe the parties soe indited had noe maner of suche weapons at the tyme of the saide offence cōmytted and done; yet in defaulte & lake of the same wordes, the saide indytmentē were and yet be taken as voyde in the lawe, for to put any pson to answere therunto, and the partie or parties so indyted, for lack of the same wordes not being comprised and put in the said indytmentē, have taken advantage therof and have avoyded the same indytmentē by writt or writtē of Error or by plee upon his or their apparaunce as the same case did requyre: For Reforma^cōn wherof, be it enacted by the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde, with thassent of the Lordes s^puall and temporall and of the Cōmons in this p^sent Parliament assembled and by thautoritie of the same, that from the feast of the Natyvytie of our Lorde God next cōmynge, these wordes, vi & armis, vidēt, cum baculis, cultellis, arcubz & sagittis, or such other like, shall not of necessity be put or comprised in any inquisi^cōn or inditement; nor that the partie or parties beinge hereafter indyted of any offence shall

The Words Vi & Armis, &c. used in Indictments, &c. and their Omission taken Advantage of as erroneous;

Indictments, &c. without those Words, declared to be valid.

have or take any advantage by writt or writtes of error plee or otherwise to adnull or avoide any suche inquisiçõn or indytemet, for that the saide wordes, vi & armis, videlt, baculis, cultellis, arcubz & sagittis, or any of the same or like wordes, shall not be put or comprised in the saide inquisiçõns or indytemet, but that the same inquisiçõns or indytemet and evy of them lackinge the said word, vi & armis, videlt, baculis, cultellis, arcubz & sagittis, or any of them, shall from thensfoorth, by the auctoritie aforesaide, be taken demed and adjudged to all entent construccõn: and purposes as good and effectuell in the lawe as the same inquisiçõns and indytemet having the saide wordes, vi & armis, videlt, baculis, cultellis, arcubz & sagittis, comprised and putt in evy of the same inquisiçõns & indytemet were or heretofore have bene taken demed or adjudged; any lawe usage or custome heretofore had and used to the cont'rie notwithstanding.

II.
Benefit of Clergy
taken from any
Person stealing a
Horse, &c.

AND be it further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid, that if any pson or psons at any tyme after the saide feast of the Nativite of our Lorde God next cõmynge doe steale any Horse Geldinge Mare Foole or Filley, and therof be found gyltie by verdict of twelve men or by his owne confession be atteynted or otherwise be indyted for the stealinge of any Horse Geldinge Mare Foole or Filley, & thereupon arreynd and doe stond muett of malice or frowarde mynde, or challenge pemptory above the nombre of twentie or els will not answere directlie to the same indytemet and felony wherupon he is so arreynd, that then evy suche pson and psons shall not from thensfoorth be admytted to have the benefitt of his or their Clergie, but utterly to be excluded thereof and shall suffer death in suche maner and forme as they shulde have if they were noe Clerkes.

CHAPTER IX.

AN ACTE against Usurye.

Ambiguity of Actes
made against Usury;

WHEARE before this tyme diverse and sondrie Actes Statut and Lawes have bene ordeyned had & made within this Realme for thavoydinge and punyshment of Usurye, beinge a thinge unlauffull, and of other corrupte bargaynes shifte and chev'nses, w^{ch} Actes Statut and Lawes ben soe obscure and darke in sentenc wordes and termes, and upon the same soe many doubtfull ambiguyties and questions have risen and growen, & the same Actes Statut and Lawes bene of so litle force and effect, that by reason therof litle or noe punyshment hath ensued to thoffendors of the same, but rather hath encouraged them to use the same: For Reformaçõn wherof bee it enacted by the King our Sovaigne Lorde by thassent of the Lordes spūall and temporall and of the Comens in this p̄sent Parliament assembled and by thauctoritie of the same, that all and everie the saide Act Statutes and Lawes heretofore made of for or concerninge Usury shifte corrupt bargaynes and chevysaunc and evy of them, and all peynes forfeitures and penalties concerninge the same and evy parte thereof, shall from henseforthe be utterlie voide and of none effect to all intentes construccõns and purposes.

All such Actes
repealed.

II.
None shall sell
Goods and buy
them again, within
Three Months,
at reduced Price.

AND be it further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide, that noe pson ne psons of what estate degre or condiçõn soever he or they be, from and after the last daye of Januarie next comyng, shall by himselfe Factor Attorney Serv^{ante} or Deputy, sell his m̄chaundizes or Wares to any pson or psons, and within three monethes next after by himselfe Factor Attorney Deputy, or by any other pson or psons to his use and be houfe, [by '] the same m̄chaundizes or Wares, or any parte or pcell therof, uppon a lower price, knowinge them to be y^e same wares or m̄chaundizes that he did before so bargayne and sell, uppon the peynes and forfeitures hereafter lymitted in this Estatute.

III.
None shall take
more than after
the Rate of 10.
per Centum per
Annum, for Loan
or Forbearance
of Money.

AND be it also enacted by the same auctoritie, that no pson or psons of what estate degree quality or condiçõn soever he or they be, at any tyme after the saide last day of Januarie next comyng, by way or meane [or '] any corrupte bargayne loone or eschange chevsaunce shifte inrest of any wares m̄chaundizes or other thinge or thinges whatsoever, or by any other corrupte or deceitfull waye or meane, or by any covyne yngyne or deceitfull waye or conveyance, shall have receyve accepte or take, in lucre or gaynes, for the forbearinge or givinge daye of payment of one hole yere of and for his or their money or other thinge that shall be due for the same wares m̄chaundizes or other thinge or thinge, above the some of tenne poundes in the hundred, and so after that rate, and not above of and for a more or lesse some or for a longer or shorter tyme, and noe more or greater gayne or some therupon to be had, upon the paynes and forfeitures hereafter in this Acte mencioned & conteyned.

IV.
None shall take
more than after
the Rate of 10.
per Cent. per Ann.
on Mortgage.

AND be it further inacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that if any pson or psons, at any tyme after the said last day of Januarie, doe bargayne and sell or ley to morgage by any waye or meane, any Mannors Landes Teñt or hereditament to any pson or psons, upon condiçõn of payment or non payment of any sōme or sōmes of money to be had paide or made at any day c̄ten, or before any such day, by him that shall so bargayne sell or ley to morgage the same Mannors Lond Teñt or Hereditament, that the same pson or psons to whom any such Mannors Landes Teñt or Hereditament shall be so bargayned solde or leyd to morgage, shall not by reason therof have ne take in lucre or gaynes of the yssues revenues and pfitt of the same Mannors Lond Teñt or Hereditament, above the some of tenne pounde in the hundred for one hole yere, and so after the rate abovesaide for a more or lesser some or for a longer or shorter tyme, and noe more nor otherwise, uppon the peynes forfeitures and penalties hereafter in this p̄sent Estatute lymitted and expressed.

AND be it further enacted by thaucloritie aforesaide, that if any pson or psons of what estate degre qualitie or condiçon soever he or they be, at anye tyme after the saide last day of Januarie next cōmyng, shall doe any Acte or Acte thinge or thinge contrarie to the tenor forme and effecte of this Estatute, or of any clause article or sentence conteyned in the same, that then all and evy offendor and offendors therin or in any parte therof, shall forfeyt and lose for every such offence the treble value of the wares and mchaundizes and other thinge or thinges so bargayned solde eschaunged or shifted, and the treble value of the yssues & pftt of the saide Mannors Lande Teit and Hereditament so had taken or receyved by reason of any suche bargayne sale or morgage, and also shall have and suffer ymprisonment of his body, and make fyne and ransome at the Kinge will and pleasure; the moytie of w^{ch} forfeiture of the said treble value shalbe to the Kinge, and thother moytie to him or them that will sue for the same, in any of the Kinge Court by Accōn of debte bill playnte or informaçon, in w^{ch} accōn bill playnt or informaçon, no wager of lawe essoyn or pteccōn shalbe admtyted or allowed.

V.
Penalty on Persons
transgressing this
Act, Treble Value
and Fine and
Imprisonment.

Application
of Peualty.

PROVIDED alwaye and be it enacted by thaucloritie aforesaide, that this Acte nor any thinge therein conteyned shall not in any wise extend to any lafull obligaçon endorsed with a condiçon, nor to any statute or recognizaunce made and to be made for the payment of a lesser sōme, so that the same obligaçon statute or recognizaunce be made for a true just and pftt debte, or for the pformance of any other true covenantes made or to be made upon a just and true intent hadd betwene the parties, other then in cases of Usurie inest corrupt bargaynes shift or chevysance; Ne yet shall extend to any recoverie fyne feoffament release confirmaçon or graunte made or to be made upon condiçon with a true intent, other then to such recoveries fynes feoffament releases confirmaçons and graunt as shalbe made upon condiçon extending to usurie inest corrupt bargaynes shift or chevysance; any thinge in this Estatute conteyned, or any Lawe Statute or Ordyn^{ce} heretofore had used or made to the cont^{ry} notwithstanding.

VI.
Act shall not
extend to Penalties
in Bonds, &c. nor
to Recoveries, &c.
made bonā fide.

CHAPTER X.

AN ACTE against slanderous Billes.

WHERE diverse malicious and evill disposed psons, of their pverse cruell and malicious intentes, myndinge the utter undoinge of some psons to whom they have and doe beare malice hatred and evill will, have of late most develishly practised and devised diverse writinges, wherein hath ben comprised that the same psons to whom they beare malice sholde speake trayterous word against the Kinge Majestie his Crowne and dignite, or cōmytt diverse heynous and detestable treasons againste the Kinge Highnes, where in verie dede the psons so accused never spake ne cōmytted any suche offence, and the same writinge so devised written and made have caste abrode and lefte in places where they mought be and have bene founde, without subscribinge or writinge the true name of the saide accusar or avowinge and approvinge the same to be true before the Kinge or his Counsell, by reason wherof diverse of the Kinge true faithfull and lovinge subject have bene put in feare and dread of their lyves, & of the losse and forfeiture of their lande teit good and cattall: FOR REFORMAÇON whereof be it enacted by the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde the Lordes spūall and temporall & the Comens in this p^{sent} Parliament assembled and by thaucloritie of the same, that if any pson or psons of what estate degre or condiçon he or they be, shall at any tyme hereafter devise make or write or cause to be devised made or written any manner of writinge, comprisinge that any maner pson or psons have spoken cōmytted or done anye offence or offences whiche nowe by the lawes of this Realme be made treason, or that hereafter shalbe made treason, and the same writinge or writinges doe caste or leave in open places where they may and shalbe founde, and doe not subscribe or cause to be subscribed his true name to the saide writinge, and within twelve dayes next after ensuyng do not psonallie come before the Kinge or his Counsell, and affirme the content of the same writinge and writinges to be true, and doe asmuch as in him shalbe for the approvement of the same; that then all and everie pson and psons offendinge as is aforesaide, shalbe demed & adjudged a felon and felons, and everie suche offence shalbe adjudged & demed felonye; and the offendor & offendors in the same and everie of them, being of the same offence or offences lafullye convicted or attaynted after the lawes of this Realme, shall have and suffer such paynes of death losse and forfeiture of landes teites goodes and cattall as in other cases of felonye without any benefytt of Clergie or privilege of Sanctuarie to be admtyted graunted or allowed in that behalfe.

Dispersion of
malicious Writings
accusing others
of Treason, &c.

All Persons
dispersing such
Writings not
signed, and not
appearing to prove
the same before
the Council,
declared guilty
of Felony
without Clergy.

CHAPTER XI.

AN ACTE for the Marshes besides Grenewth.

FOR so muche as the Marsshes called the New m^{sshe} and Combe m^{sshe} in the Parishe of Easte Grenwyche in the County of Kent, ben sondrie tymes in great pill and daunger of overflowinge by reason of the raginge Floud and great Tydes that wolde breake in there, if the se^vall owners of the said Marsshes sholde not circumspectly pvide for the defence therof from tyme to tyme, by makinge amendinge and repairinge the bank of the same: And albeit that the most parte of thowners of the saide Marsshes be contynually charged with the repaçons of the bank of the same, payng after a rate for an Acre, yet some owners therof be w^{ch} have not nor will not pay any thinge nor in any wise be contributorie toward the amendment and repaçons there; by reason wherof the saide banck be

All Owners of
Greenwich Marshes
required to
contribute to the
embanking thereof,
at a Rate per Acre.

not duly nor conveniently repayed, to the great pill and daunger of overflowing and drowninge of the said Marshes, and so to the great losse of the Kinge Majestie and sondrie of his Gracē subjectes, as well beinge owners of parcell of the same, as to an infynite nombre of other that be dayly refreshed and have great sustentacōn by the same: **IN CONSIDERACōN** whereof it may please his Highnes with thadvise of his Lordes spūall & temporall and the Comons in this p̄sent Parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that it maye be established and enacted, that all and evy suche p̄son and p̄sons as nowe be, or w^{ch} hereafter shalbe owners of the said Marsshes, or of any parcell thereof, shall at all tymes after thend of this Cession of this p̄sent Parliament, paye and be contributorie and chargeable towardē the repacōn and amendment of the saide Marsshes from tyme to tyme, after the rate of thacre, as other owners there have heretofore bene charged.

II.
Collectors
may distrain
for such Rate.

AND that by thauctoritie aforesaide, it shalbe lafull to the expeditours and collectours, or one of them from tyme to tyme when any cesse or taxe shalbe had or made in that behalfe, to distreine the goodē and cattlē of suche p̄soner that shall refuse to paye after suche rate, and the same distresses to retayne keepe and use accordinge to the Lawes of Romney Marshe in such behalfe heretofore used.

CHAPTER XII.

AN ACTE for Tithes in London.

Disputes as to
Tithes in London;

Recital of Stat.
27 H. VIII. c. 21.
respecting Payment
thereof:

Further Disputes,
relating thereto,
referred to the
Archbishop of
Canterbury and
others;

Award of the
said Archbishop,
&c. to be made
before 1st March
ensuing, and to be
inrolled in
Chancery, shall be
valid as an Act of
Parliament.

WHERE of late tyme contençōn strife & variaunce hath risen & growen within the Cittie of London & the Libtyes of the same, betwene the Parsons Vicars & Curatē of the said Cittie and the Cittizens and Inhabytauntē of the same, for & conðninge the paymentē of Tithes oblacōns and other duetyes within the said Cittie and Libtyes; For appeasinge whereof a certeine ordre & decree was made therof by the moste reverent father in God Thomas Archebusshoppe of Caunterburie Metropolytan chief Primate of all Englonde, Thomas Audeley Knight Lorde Audeley of Walden and then Lorde Chauncellor of Englonde now decessed, and other of the Kinge Majesties most honorable Privye Counsell, and also the Kinge tres patentē & p̄clamaçōn was made therof and directed to the saide Citezens conðninge the same; Wherupon it was after enacted in the Parliament holden at Westm̄ by progaçōn the fourth day of Februarie in the xxvijth yere of the Kinges Majesties most noble raigne, by auctoritie of the same Parliament, that the Cetizens and Inhabytauntē of the same Cittie, shulde at Ester then next comynge paye unto the Curatē of the saide Cittie & Suburbes all suche & like sōmes of money for Tithes oblacōns & other duetyes as the saide Citezens and Inhabytauntē, by the ordre of the saide late Lorde Chauncelor and other of the Kinge most honorable Counsell and the Kinge saide p̄clamaçōn, paide or ought to have payde by force & vertue of the said ordre, at Ester w^{ch} was in the yere of our Lorde God 1535; and the same paymentē so to contynue from tyme to tyme untill suche tyme as any other ordre or Lawe shulde be made published ratified and confirmed by the Kinge Highnes and the two and thirty p̄sons by his Grace to be named, as well for the full stablishment concerninge the payment of all tithes oblacōns and other duetyes of the Inhabytauntē within the saide Cittie Suburbes and Liberties of the same, as for the makinge of other Ecclasticall Lawes of this Realme of Englonde; and [that] every person denying to paye as is aforesaid shulde by the comaundement of the Maire of London for the tyme beinge, be cōmytted to prison, there to remaine untill suche tyme as he or they shulde have agreed with the Curate or Curatē for their saide Tithes oblacōns and other duetyes as is aforesaid; as in the said Acte more playnly appeareth: Sithen w^{ch} Acte div̄se variauncē contençōns & striffes are newly risen and growen betwene the saide P̄sons Vicars and Curatē and the saide Citezens & Inhabytauntē touchinge the paymentē of the Tithes oblacōns and other duetyes, by reason of c̄ten wordes & termes specified in the saide ordre, w^{ch} are not so playnelye and fully sett furthe, as is thought convenient and mete to be; For appeasinge wherof, as well the saide Parsons Vicars and Curatē as the saide Citezens and Inhabytauntē have compromytted and put themselves to stonde to such ordre and decree touchinge the p̄misses, as shall be made by the saide right reverent father in God Thomas Archbusshoppe of Caunterbury Metropolitane and Primate of Englonde, the right honorable Sir Thomas Wrythesley Knight Lorde Wriothesley & Lorde Chauncellor of Englonde, the right honorable Thomas Duke of Norff Lord Treasurer of Englonde, the right honorable Sir Wittm Paulett Knight Lord Seynt John Lorde President of the Counsell and Lorde Great Maister of the Kinge most honorable Housholde, the right honorable Sir John Russell Knight Lorde Russell and Lorde Privy Seale, the right honorable Edwarde Erle of Hertforde Lorde Great Chamberlayne of Englonde, the right honorable John Vycount Lysley High Admyrall of Englonde, Sir Richarde Lyster Knight Chief Justice of Englonde, Sir Edward Mountague Knight Chief Justice of the Comen Bench at Westm̄, and Sir Roger Cholmeley Knight Chief Baron of the Exchequer: For a fynall end and conclusion to be had and made touchinge the p̄misses for ever, and to thentent to have a full peace and p̄fecte ende between the saide parties their heirs and successors, touchinge the saide Tithes oblacōns & other duetyes for ever; Be it enacted by auctoritie of this p̄sent Parliament, that suche ende order and direccōn as shalbe made decreed and concluded by the forenamed Archebusshoppe Lordes and Knightē, or any six of them, before the first day of Marche next ensuyng, of for and concerning the paymentē of the Tithes oblacōns and other duetyes within the saide Cittie and the Liberties of the same, and enrolled in the Kinge Highe Courte of Chauncerie of Recorde, shall stonde remayne and be as an Acte of Parliament, and shall bynde as well all Citezens and Inhabytauntē of the saide Cittie and Liberties for the tyme beinge, as the saide Parsons Vicars Curatē and their successors for ever, accordinge to theeffect purport and intent of the saide ordre and decree, so to be made and enrolled.

¹ then O.

And that everie pson denyng to paye any of his their Tithes oblaçõs or other dueties cont^rie to the saide decree so to be made, shall by the comaundment of the Maire of London for the tyme beinge, and in his defaulte or negligence by the Lorde Chauncellor of Englonde for the tyme beinge, be cõmytted to prison, there to remayne till such tyme as he or they have agreed with the Curate & Curat^e for his or their said Tithes oblaçõs and other dueties as is aforesaide.

Penalty on Refusal to pay Tithes accordingly, Imprisonment.

THE DECREE. (1)

AS touching the payment^e of Thithes in the Citie of London and the liberties of the same, It is fullie ordered and decreed, by the moost Reverende Father in God Thomas Archebysshopp of Cantorbury Primate and Metropolitane of all Englande, Thom's Lorde Wrythesley, and Lorde Chauncello' of Englande, William Lorde Seint John, President of the King^e Majesties Counsaill and Lorde Greate Maister of his Highnes Housholde, John Lorde Russell Lorde Prevy Seall, Edward Erle of Hertforde, Lorde Greate Chamberlayne of Englande, John Viscounte Lysle, Highe Admyrall of Englande, Richarde Lyster Knyghte, Chief Justice of Englande, and Roger Cholmeley Knighte, Chief Baron of his Graces Eschequier, This present xxiiijth day of February, Anno dñi secundum cur^s et computationem Ecc^{ie} Anglicane milimo quingentesimo quadragesimo quinto, according to the Statute in suche case lately provyded; That the Citizens and Inhabitaunt^e of the saide Citie of London, and Liberties of the same, for the tyme beinge, shall yerely for ever without fraude or coveyne pay theyre Tythes to the Persons, Vicars, and Curates of the saide Citie, and theyre successo^r for the tyme beinge, after the rate hereafter folowinge, That ys to wytte; Of every tenne shilling^e rent by yere of all and every house and hous^e, shoppes, warehouses, cellers, and stables, and every of them, within the saide Cytie and Liberties of the same, Sixtene pence half peny; And of every Twente shilling^e rente by yere of all and every such house and houses, shoppes, warehouses, cellers and stables and of every of them wⁱn the saide Cytie and Liberties, Two shilling^e and nyne peence; And so above the Rente of twentie shilling^e by yere, ascendinge from tenne shilling^e to tenne shilling^e, according to the rate aforesaide. ITEM, that wheare anny lease is or shalbe made of anny dwellinge house or houses, shoppes, warehouses, cellers or stables, or of any of them, by fraude or coveine, refvinge lesse rente thenne hathe bene accustomed, or is, or that anny suche lease shalbe made w^oute anny reente refved upon the same, by reasonne of anny Fyne or Income paied beforehande, or by any other fraude or covein, that then in every suche case the tenⁿte or fermo^r, tenⁿt^e or fermo^r therof shall pay for his or theyre Tythes of the same after the rate aforesaide, according to the quantytie of suche reent or reent^e as the same house or houses, shoppes, warehouses, cellers or stables, or any of them were laste letten for w^out fraud or covein, before the makinge of such lease. ITEM, That every owner or owners, inheryto^r or inherytoⁿ, of anny dwellinge howse or houses, shoppes, warehouses, sellers or stables, or anny of them, wⁱn the said Cytie and Liberties, inhabityng or occupyng the same, hymself or themselves, shall pay after suche rate of Tythe as ys abovesaide, after the quantitie of such yerely reente as the same was last letten for withowte frawde or coveyn. ITEM, If any personne or psonnes have taken or hereafter shall take any mese or mansion plase by lease, and the taker or takers thereof his or theyre executo^r or assignes doothe or shall inhabite in parte thereof, and have or hathe within eighte yeres laste paste before this ordree, or hereafter will or shall lette owte the resydue of the same, That then in suche case the principall Fermo^r or Fermoⁿ, or firste taker or takers thereof, his or theyre executo^r or assignes, shall pay his or theyre Tythes, after the rate aforesaide, according to his or theyre quantitie therein; And that his or theyre executo^r, assigne or assignes, shall pay his or theyre Tythes, after the rate abovesaide, according to the quantie of his or theyre Reente by yere. And that yf anny personne or psonnes have or shall take dyverse mansion houses, shoppes, warehouses, cellers, or stables in oone lease, and letteth or shall let owte oon or moore of the saide houses, and keapeth or shall keape oone or moore in his or theyre owne handes, and inhabitieth or inhabiten in the same, That then the saide taker or takers, and his and theyre executo^r or assignes, shall pay his or theyre Tythes, after the rate abovesaid, according to the quantitie of the yerely reente of suche mansion house or houses reteyned in his or theyre handes; And that his or theyre assigne or assignes of the resydue of the saide mansion house or houses, shall pay hys or theyre Tythes, after the rate abovesaide, according to the quantie of theyre yerely reentes. ITEM, yf suche ferm^o or ferm^o's or his or theyre assignes of anny mansion house or houses, warehouses, shoppes, cellers, or stables, hathe at any tyme wⁱn eighte yeres laste paste, or shall hereafter let over all the saide mansion house or houses conteynyd in his or theyre lease to oon parsonne or to dyverse personnes, That then thinhabitauntes, Lessies or occupiers of them, and of every of them, shall pay theyre Tythes, after the rate of suche reent^e as the saide inhabitaunt^e, lessies, or occupiers, and theyre assigne or assignes been or shalbe chardged w^oll, without fraude or coveine. ITEM, yf any dwellinge house within eighte yeres last paste was or hereafter shalbe converted into a warehouse, stoore house, or suche like, Or yf a warehouse, stoorehouse, or suche lyke, wⁱn the saide eighte yeres, was or hereafter shall be converted into a dwellinge house, That then thoccupier or occupiers thereof shall pay Tithes for the same, after the rate above declared of mansion house Reentes.

Decree; dated 24 Feb. 1545-6.

Tithes in London shall be rated on the Rents at 1s. 4d^½ per 10s. and 2s. 0d. in the Pound.

When Rent, &c. not duly reserved, the Rate shall be on the Value.

Owners shall be rated on the Value.

Lessees underletting any Part of a House shall pay the whole Tithe.

Lessees of several Houses, underletting Part, shall pay for Houses retained, and Under-lessees for Houses taken.

Assignees of the whole of Houses, &c. underlet shall pay the Tithes.

Dwellings converted into Warehouses, &c. shall pay as Dwellings.

¹ This Decree is not inserted in the earliest Printed Copies of the Statute of this Year; It does not form Part of the Act as entered on the Inrollment of the Statute in Chancery; nor has it been found in any wise inrolled in Chancery; nor is it now annexed to the Original Act preserved at the Parliament Office. It appeared in the Alphabetical Collection of Statutes printed under the Name of Rastall, so early as 1579; and, being afterwards inserted in the Collection of Statutes edited by Pulton in 1618, has been continued in subsequent Editions to the present Time. It is now printed from an Entry in a Register-Book of the Bishop of London, preserved in Saint Paul's Cathedral, *Bonner* A.D. 1539 to 1559, fo. lxxxix, immediately after an Entry of the Act of Parliament, to which it refers by the following Marginal Note: "Decretū interpoitū intuitu Actus predicti." From the Copy of an Indorsement on the Decree, also entered in the same Register, it appears that the Decree, signed and sealed, was delivered on the 25th of February, the Day after the Date thereof, to Bonner then Bishop of London, by the Archbishop, &c. whose Signatures appear to the Decree; and that the Bishop on the same 25th Day of February delivered it to his Registrar, to be safely kept in the Registry. The Original Instrument however has not been found.

Dye-houses,
Brew-houses, &c.
let with Implements,
&c. shall pay Tithes
on Two-thirds
of the Rent.

How Tithes shall
be paid where
Houses with
Shops, &c. rated
together are
afterwards divided.

Tithes shall be
payable Quarterly.

Offerings by the
Families of Persons
paying Tithes.

Tithes of Houses
underlet in
Tenements under
10s. shall be
paid by the Owner
or principal
Lessee.

Offerings of the
Undertenants.

No Tithes for
Gardens, unless
exceeding Half
an Acre, and
yielding Profit, &c.

Exception for
the Houses of
Noblemen and
Halls of Companies.

Exception for
Sheds, Stables, &c.
not Part of
Houses.

Exception where
less Rates than
20. qd. have been
usually paid.

Disputes as to
Tithes shall be
decided by the
Mayor;

or in his Default
by the Lord
Chancellor.

Proviso for low
Rents of Houses
decayed.

ITEM, that wheare anny personne shall demyse any dyehouse or brewhouse, w^t ymplement^e conveyent and neces^sie for dyeng or brewinge, refvinge a reent upon the same, as well in respecte of suche implement^e as in respecte of suche dye house or brewe house, That then the tenⁿte shall pay his Tythes after suche rate as is above saide, the thirde penny abated; And that every pryncipall house or houses, with key or wharf, having any Crane o^r Gibet belonginge to the same, shall pay after lyeke rate of theyre reentes, as ys aforesaide, the thyrdy peny abated; And that other wharf^e, belonginge to hous^e having noo crane or gibet, shall pay for theyre Tythes as shalbe payed for mansion hous^e in forme aforesaide.

ITEM, that wheare any mansion house with a shoope, stable, warehouses, wharf w^t craane, tymber yarde, teyntree yarde, or gardeyne bilonginge to the same, or as parcells of the same, ys or shalbe occupied togyther, that yf the same be hereafter severed or devyded, or at anny tyme wⁱn eighte yeres laste paste were severed or devyded, That then the fermo^r or fermoⁿ, occupier or occupiers thereof, shall pay suche Tythes as abovesaide for suche shoppes, stable, warehouses wharf w^t craane, tymber yarde, teynter yarde, or gardeyne aforesaide so severed or devyded, after the rate of theyre severall Reent^e thereupon refved. ITEM, that the saide Citizeins and inhabitaunt^e shall pay theyre Tythes quarterlye, that ys to say at the Feaste of Ester, the Natyvvytie of Saincte John Baptist, the Feaste of Saincte Mighell Tharchaungell, and the Natyvvytie of our Lorde, by evyn porcions. ITEM, that everye howsholder payenge tenne shilling^e reent or above, shall for hym or herself be dyschardged of theyre fowre offering dayes, but his wyef, children, f^vntes, or others of theyre famylye, takyng theyre rightes of the Church at Ester, shall pay two peence for theyre fowre offeringe dayes yerelye. PROVIDED allwayes, and yt ys decreed, that yf anny house or houses, whiche hathe been or hereafter shalbe letten for tenne shilling^e rent by yere or more, be or hathe at anny tyme within viij yeres last passed or hereafter shalbe devyded & leassed into small parcells or members, yelding lesse yerelye reent thanne tene shilling^e by yere, That thenne the Owner or Owners, if he or they dwell in any parte of such house, Or ells the principall Lessee or Lessees, yf the Owner or Owners doo not dwell in some parte of the same, shall fromhensforthe pay for his or theyre Tythes after suche rate of reente as the same house was accustomed to be letten for before suche devysion or devyding into partes or membres, and the underfermo^r and fermoⁿ, lessee or lessees, to be dyschardged of all Tythes for suche small parcells partes, or membres rented at lesse yerelye reente then teenne shilling^e by yere, w^out frawde or coveyne, payeng two peence a peece yerely for theyre fowre offering dayes. PROVIDED alway, and yt ys decreed, that for suche gardeynes as apperteyne not to any mansion house, and whiche any personne or persones holdeth or shall holde in his or theyre handes for pleas^e or to his owne use, That thenne the personne so holdinge the same shall pay noo Tythes for the same; But if any personne or persones whiche holdeeth or shall holde any suche gardeyne, cōteynyng half an Acre or moore, doothe or shall make any yerely profit thereof by way of sale, That thenne he or they shall pay Tythes for the same after suche rate of his reente as ys herein fyrste above specified: PROVIDED also, that yf any suche gardeynes now being of the quantitie of half an Acre or more, be hereafter by frawde or coveyne, devyded into any lesse quantitie or quantities, thenne to pay Tythes accordinge to the rate abovesaide. PROVIDED allwayes, that this Decree shall not extende to the houses of greate men, or noble men or noble women, keepte in theyre owne handes, and not letten owte for anny reente, whiche in tyme paste hathe payed noo Tythes, so longe as they shall soo contynewe unletten; Nor to any Hawles of Craft^e or Companyes, soo long as they bee keapte unletton, So that the same Hawles, in tyme paste, have not used to pay anny Tythes. PROVIDED allwayes and yt ys decreed, that this present Ordree and Decree shall not in any wyse extende to bynde or chardge any sheddies, stables, cellers, tymber yarges, ne teyntree yarges, which were never parcell of anny dwellinge house, ne appertaynyng or belonginge to any dwellinge-house, ne have accustomed to pay any Tythes, But that the said Cytizeins and Inhabitauntes shall thereof bee quiet of payment of any Tythes as yt hathe been used and accustomed. PROVIDED also, and yt ys decreed, that where lesse sōme than after the rate of Syxteene peence half penny in the teenne shilling^e reente, Or lesse some thanne two shillings and nyne peence in the twentieth shilling^e reent, hathe been accustomed to bee payde for Tythes, That thenne in such plaacies the saide Citezeins and Inhabitauntes shall pay but onelye after suche Raate as hathe been accustomed. ITEM, yt is also decreed, that if anny varyaunce controversie or strief, doo or shall hereafter arryse in the saide Cytie, for noone payment of anny Tythes, Or if anny varyaunce or doubtte arryse upon the true knowledge or devysion of any reent or Tythes within the Liberties of the saide Cytie, Or [yf'] any extent or assesment thereof, Or yf any doubtte arryse upon any other thinge conteyned within this Decree, That then upon Complaint made by the partie greved, to the Mayo^r of the Cytie of London for the tyme beinge, The said Mayo^r by thadvyse of Counsaill, shall call the said parties before hym, and make a fynall ende in the same, with coostes to be awarded at the discretion of the saide Mayo^r and his assistaunt^e, accordinge to thyntent and purporte of this present Decree. AND if the saide Mayo^r make not an ende thereof within two monythes after complaint to hym made, Or yf any of the saide parties fynde themselves greved, That then the Lorde Chauncello^r of Englande for the tyme beinge, upon complaint to hym made, within three monythes thenne next folowinge, shall make an ende in the same, with suche coostes to be awarded as shalbe thoughte convenient accordinge to thentent and purpo^te of this saide Decree. PROVIDED allway, that yf anny person or persones take any Tenement for a lesse reente thenne it was accustomed to be letten for, by reason of any greate ruyn or decaye, brennyng or suche like occasions or mysfortunes, That then suche personne or persones his executo^r or assignes shall pay Tythes onelye after the Rate of the reente refved in his or theyre Leasse, and none otherwayes, aslonge as the same Leasse shall endewir.

T. Cantuarieñ. Thomas Wrythesley Cancet. William Seint John. J. Russell. E. Hertford. John Lisle.

CHAPTER XIII.

AN ACTE for the repealing of the Statute for Pynners.

WHERE in the Parliament holden upon progaçon at Westm̄ the xxijth day of January in the xxxiiijth yere of our So^vaigne Lordes raigne that nowe is, and there contynued and kepte till the twelveth daye of Maye in the fyve and thirty yere of his saide raigne, it was enacted that noe manner of pson or psons from and after the first day of Auguste then next ensuyng, should vent utter or put to sale by retayle engrosse or otherwise, any manner Pynnes within this Realme but only suche as should be duple headed, & have the hedde sowdered fast to the shanke of the Pynne well smothed, the shanke well shaven the poynt well & rounde fyled cauted and sharped, upon payne that evy offendor in that behalfe shold lose and forfeyt for evy thousand of Pynnes not sufficiently wrought and made, vented uttered or put to sale cont^ry to the purport of the saide Acte fourty shilling^e; the one halfe of the said forfeiture to be to the King^e Majestie and thother halfe to any his Grac^e subject^e that wolde sue for the same, by bill playnt acc^on of debte informaçon or otherwise in any Court of Recorde, wherin the defendaunte shulde not wage his Lawe, nor any essoynne protecçon or forreyne plee allowed or admytted; anye Lawe Statute or Ordynⁿce before that tyme made to the cont^ry in any wise notwithstanding: as bye this saide Acte more at large doeth appeare: At w^{ch} tyme the Pynners playnly affirmed and p^rised to serve the King^e liege people well and sufficiently and at a reasonable price; And for as muche as synce the makinge of the saide Acte there hath bene scarcity of Pynnes within this Realme that the King^e liege people have not bene well nor competenly served of suche Pynnes, nor are like to be served, nor the Pynners of this Realme, as it doeth now manyfestly appeare, be able to serve the people of this Realme accordinge to their saide p^ryse: In consideraçon wherof it may please the Kinge our So^vaigne Lorde, by thadvise of the Lordes sp^uall and temporall and the Comons in this p^rsent Parliament assembled and by auctoritie of the same, that it may be established and enacted that the saide Acte made in the saide xxxiiijth and fyve and thirtieth yeres of his gracious raigne concerninge the makinge of Pynnes, and evy thinge therin conteyned, may be made adjudged & demed from henseforth frustrate and nichillated, and to be repealed for ever, as though the saide Acte in that behalfe had never byn made or p^rvided.

Recital of Stat.
34, 35 H. VIII. c. 6.
as to making Pins,
repealed.

(¹) PROVIDED always and be it enacted by the saide auctoritie, that all acc^ons billes playnt^e & informaçons, nowe com^enced or dependinge in the King^e Court^e of the Eschequier Kinges Benche or Comen Place, of or for anye offence done contrarie to the tenour of the saide former Acte shall contynue and be in their force and strenghe; and all judgment^e and execuçons therin to be sued and hadd, in suche manner and forme as yf this Acte of repeale had never bene had or made.

II.
Proviso for
Penalties incurred.

CHAPTER XIV.

AN ACTE for Scarborough Peere.

IN moste humble (¹) shewen unto your Highnes your true and faythfull subjectes the Bayliff^e & Cōialtye of your Towne of Scardburghe in the Countie of Yorke, that where of olde antiquyte as well thinhabit^unce and dwellers within your saide towne as all other, bothe your Graces subject^e and straungers, having anye intercourse passage or repassing from any Porte (²) Haven of this Realme of Englande, or from beyonde the See, to your Porte or Haven of Scardburghe, have had for their Shippes [Boote³] and Vessell^e Good^e and m^{ch}andises within the Key or Peere in the Haven of Scardburghe, at all tymes good sure and salf Harborowe, and have had in the saide Haven franke egress and entraunce wth their Shippes and other Vesselles at all Tydes and at everie full Sea, by reason wherof as well all manner of m^{ch}chantes as Fysshermen, being on the Seas in any adversitie tempest or pill on the Northe cooste, hath ever ben accustomed to resort thither for their saveward^e and assuraunce, as well of mens lyves as vesselles goodes and m^{ch}chandises; by meanes of w^{ch} great resorte the saide towne was well inhabyted, and the Inhabitaunt^e therof well occupied, aswell withe sundrye good occupaçons, as with fysshinge and makinge or dryinge of Fyshe, to the great com^oditie & p^rfytt to the dwellers within the saide towne & the countrye therunto nere adjoyninge, as of all other m^{ch}chant^e of this Realme thither resortinge and comyng; by occasion wherof your Highnes custome did yerely extend unto a good and large sōme of money at the saide Haven, And also all the owners of all the Mesuages Landes and Teñt^e within the p^rcynt^e of the saide Towne, did sett and lett their saide Mesuage^e Landes and Teñt^e at great Rentes or Fermes to their great advantag^e and p^rfytt; unto now of late and within fewe yeres, that the saide Key or Peere within the saide Haven, by the Floude and rage of the Sea, comyng to the saide towne, & insurging over and upon the saide Keye or Peere in times of tempest, hath freated and broken downe and m^{ch}vaylously worne away the saide Key or Peere, in so muche that the said Haven is not of late yeres so haunted & frequented with shippes and vesselles asheretofore it hath bene accustomed and used, to the greate ympoverishinge of thinhabitaunt^e and dwellers in the saide towne, and to the great decaye of the number of the same, and to the hyndraunce and mynishinge of the rent^e and fermes of the mesuage^e landes and teñt^e within the p^rcynt^e lymitt^e and boundes of the saide Towne of Scarborough, in so muche that a great number of the said landes and teñt^e now are fallen downe decayed and at this tyme remayne unreedified, lienge as desolate in voyde groundes, w^{ch} within fewe yeres woulde be amended and reedified, and myght be sett or letten for muche greater rent^e or fermes then they be at this tyme, if the saide Key or Peere were repayed and made

Decay of the Pier
at Scarborough;

¹ The following Proviso is annexed to the Original A^ct in a separate Schedule.

² 'wise' appears wanting both on the Inrollment and in the Original A^ct.

³ or *O. interlined.*

⁴ Bott^e

Two Masters or
Keepers of the said
Pier incorporated.

agayne that shippes [bootes¹] and other vesselles might have harbour in the saide haven, and course and recourse in & furthe, as hath byne in tymes paste, w^{ch} Key or Pere beinge nowe so farr decayed that thinhabitaunt^e of the saide towne, the tenⁿtes and fermers of the saide mesuag^e landes and teit^e are not able to reedifye repaire or amend without the owners of the saide mesuag^e landes and teit^e may be compelled to be yerely contributors and helpers unto the same: In considera^on whereof be it enacted ordeyned and established by thassent of the Kinges Majestie and the Lordes sp^uall and temporall and the Cōmens in this p^sent Parliament assembled, and by the autoritie of the same, in maner and forme as hereafter followinge shall appeare, that is to say; The Kinge our saide So^vaigne Lorde by thautoritie aforesaide, ordeyneth maketh establisheth and erecteth a certeyne Corpora^on or bodye politike of the number of two p^ons, comenlye to be called for ever the Maisters or Keepers of the Key or Pere of Scarburghe, w^{ch} corpora^on or bodye politike by auctoritye aforesaide contynually and for ever shall remayne and abyde a p^fect corpora^on or bodye politike. And the saide Maisters or Keepers and their successors shall and maye be at all tyme and tymes hereafter enabled and auctorisid to sue and pleade and be sued and ympleaded by the name of Maisters or Keepers of the saide Key or Pere of Scardburghe; and also shall have one Seale w^{ch} shall be called the Comon Seale.

II.
Such Masters, &c.
shall be elected
triennially by the
Bailiffs, &c. of
Scarborough.

AND be it enacted by thautoritie aforesaide, that the Bayliff^e Coroners and Serchers of occupa^ons of the saide Towne of Scardburghe and their successors for the tyme beinge, shall have full power and auctoritie by vertue of this Acte, to elect nōiate and chose at the Cōen Hall within the saide Towne of Scardburghe, two sufficient discrete and honest p^ons dwellinge within the saide Towne of Scardburghe or the lemytt^e of the same, to be maisters and keepers of the saide Key or Peer by the space of thre yeres next ensuinge their elec^on; w^{ch} elec^on by thautoritie aforesaide shalbe the firste daye of Februarie next ensuyng^e: After w^{ch} elec^on soe had and made, and knowledge thereof given by the said Bayliff^e coroners and serchers, the saide p^ons so elected and chosen to be maisters and keepers of the saide Key or Peer, shall upon their election and notice thereof given in forme aforesaide, entre into their saide office in the feast of the Purifica^on of our blessed Lady Seint Mary the Virgyn, and from thenseforth shall contynually remayne and abyde in the saide office by the space of thre yeres next ensuyng^e their election. And the saide Bayliff^e coroners and serchers and their successors for the tyme beinge, shall at all tyme and tymes hereafter at thend of thre yeres make a newe elec^on in forme aforesaide, of two other p^ons to be Maisters and keepers of the saide Key or Peere, to use e^xcise and occupye the saide Office, in manner & forme as before by this p^sent Acte is spⁱfied & declared.

III.
Penalty on Persons
elected refusing to
serve, 40s.

AND be it also enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that if any p^on or p^ons, w^{ch} hereafter shalbe chosen by the saide Bayliff^e coroners and serchers and their successors for the tyme beinge to be Maisters or Keepers of the saide Key or Peer, do refuse to take upon them the saide Rome and Office, or to use and e^xcise the same accordinge to the forme of this p^sent Acte, that then he or they or either of them so refusinge, shall lose and forfeyt for e^vy tyme that any suche refusall is had or made fourty shilling^e to the next Maisters and keepers and their successors of the saide Key or Peer, the same to be bestowed and ymployed upon the repaying and mainteyning of the same Key or Peere. For whiche Forfeyt^e of fourtie shilling^e, the saide Maisters and keepers & their successours shall distreyne the Landes goodes and catalles of him or them that shall lose or forfeyt the same, lienge or beinge within the Towne of Scarburghe or the p^ocynct^e of the same, or to have an acc^on of Debt by Writt bill or playnt in any of the King^e Court^e or in any other Courte who hath auctoritie or cognisaunce to hold plea of Debte.

IV.
New Election
on Death, &c.

AND be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that if it shall happen the saide Maisters and keepers or either of them to dye in the tyme of their office, or refuse to e^xcise and occupie the same, that then the saide Bayliff^e coroners and serchers shall have auctoritie by vertue of this Acte, within sixe dayes after the death or refusall of suche Maister or keeper to them knowen and cōfirmed at the Cōen Hall aforesaide, to chuse and electe newe Maisters and keepers or a new Maister and keeper in the rome of them or him that shall so happen to dye or refuse to fulfill the rome of the same only to thende of those thre yeres.

V.
A yearly Rate on
the Rents shall be
levied by the
Masters for the
Repair of the Pier.

AND be it further enacted, that the foresaide Maisters and keepers and their successors hereafter shall yerely levy receyve and have of all and e^vy p^on and p^ons beinge Owner or Owners, and havinge estate of inheritaunce or beinge Tenⁿte by the curtesy or Tenⁿt in dower of any Mesuage or mesuag^e teit^e or teit^e, or any kinde of rent^e garthing^e orchardes or other land^e groundes or hereditament^e sett scituate or lienge within the p^ocynct^e lymitt^e or boundes of the saide Towne of Scarburghe or the lib^tyes and jurisdic^ons of the same, or of any kynd of Rent or Rentes beinge due to be paide furth or for any of the same to for and towards the repara^ons amendinge and buyldinge and for mayntenⁿce of the same Key or Pere, the fyft parte of the yerely Rent of all suche Mesuag^e teit^e garthing^e orchardes landes groundes or hereditament^e lienge within the p^ocynct^e lymitt^e and bound^e aforesaide, to be hereafter yerely paide unto the same Maisters and Keepers of the said Key or Pere for the tyme beinge by the fermers or occupyers of e^vy of the said Mesuag^e teit^e and other the p^omisses, at the feast^e of Penthecost & Saynte Martyn in Wynter, e^vy yere by even por^ons: And further be it enacted by thautoritie aforesaide, that the firste payment shall begyn at the feast of Penthecost next ensuyng^e the makinge of this p^sent Acte.

VI.
Owners shall pay
on the Valuc.

AND be it enacted further by thautoritie aforesaide, that if any Owner or Owners of any such Mesuag^e teit^e garthing^e orchardes landes or grounde lienge within the lib^ties of Scardburghe aforesaide doe holde and occupye the same in his or their owne handes, not letten to any fermer; then everie suche Owner or Owners shall yerely pay as is abovesaide the fyveth parte of so muche Rent or Ferme as his saide Mesuage teit^e gardyn orcharde lande grounde or hereditament may be reasonably letten to farme for, as by the valua^on of tenne discrete p^ons of the same Towne shall be adjudged without fraude or coven.

AND be it further enacted by thaucloritie aforesaide, that for lacke of payment of the saide fifte parte of the Rentes and fermes above rehersed, the saide Maisters and kepers and their successors, shall have full power by vertue of this Acte to enter into euy suche Mesuage teite and other the pmisses wherof the sade fifte parte of euy suche Rent or ferme shalbe due and unpaid, and there distreyne and the distresse there taken to cary or take awaye reteyne and kepe unto such tyme as they be fully contented and payde the fiveth parte of suche Rent or ferme as is before expressed withe tharrerages, if any be.

AND be it further enacted by thaucloritie aforesaide, that euy Fermer or Occupier of such Mesuagel teitl or other the pmisses payinge the fyveth part of the Rent or the ferme abovesaide unto the foresaide Maisters or kepers of the Key or Pere of Scardburghe aforesaide for the tyme beinge, shalbe therof and for so muche clerely acquyted and discharged againste the owner or owners of suche Mesuagel teitl garthingel orchardel landes groundes or hereditamentel afore rehersed, and againste the heires and executors of the said Owner or Owners, and theires and executors of euy of theym; any usage custome lawe covenante indenture obligacions or bondes to the cont'rie made or hereafter to be made, in any wise notwithstandinge.

AND be it further enacted by thaucloritie aforesaide, that the saide two Maisters and kepers for the tyme beinge, shall have full power and auctorite to order rule set forwardel oversee and governe the workes of the saide Key or Pere, to hyre workmen, buy stuffe for the same, and make pvision for euy thinge therunto belonginge apperteyninge or necessarie for the most pfytt and furtheraunce of the same, after their best policye and wysdome; and at thend of euy thre yeres to make their accompte unto the Bayliffel coroners and serchers aforesaide who shall here examyn and del'mine the saide accompte, and allowe all things worthy to be allowed, and disallowe suche as be not worthie to be allowed: And shall lymitt and assigne what and howe muche the saide Maisters and kepers so accomptaunte shall have allowed them for their labours expenses & charges by them in that behaulfe susteyned in the tyme of their office, wherwith the saide Maisters and kepers shall be contented, without any further demaunde: w^{ch} accompte soe harde examyned and del'myned by the Bayliffel coroners and serchers abovesaide, the said Maisters and kepers so accomptaunte shall cause their saide accompte hoolly & fully to be doble written in parchement indented, the one parte wherof to remayne with the saide Bayliffel, and the other parte with the saide Maisters and kepers.

BE it further enacted, that the saide Bayliffel coroners and serchers for the tyme beinge, upon the thirde day of Februarie at euy thre yeres end, or within twenty dayes then next ensuyinge, shall heare examyne and determyne the saide accompte without any further delaye, under payne of forfeiture of euy one of them twenty shillingel, to the use of the saide Key or Pere, to be levyed and receyved by the Maisters or kepers for the tyme beinge.

AND in case that the Maisters or kepers or anye of them at thende of their Office, doe refuse to make their accompte or neglecte the same, Be it enacted by thaucloritie aforesaide, that the Bayliffel of the Towne of Scardburghe for the tyme beinge maye have accions of Accompte accions of Debt or arrerages of Accompte againste the saide Maisters and kepers their heires and executors, for and concerninge the Receipte of the yerely Revenues yssues and pfyttel to the said Key or Pere in any wise belonginge or apperteyninge: And also all and singular debtel or somes of money w^{ch} shalbe hereafter recovered by vertue of the pmisses, shalbe delyvered by the saide Bayliffel to the Maisters and kepers of the Key or Pere aforesaide for the tyme beinge, for the repayinge and mainten'nce of the same: And in like manner the saide Accomptauntel to have like remedye againste their successours for the surplassage of their accompte if any suche shall happen to be.

AND be it further enacted by thaucloritie aforesaide, that if any pson or psons hereafter shall happen to practise or attempte anye defraude coven or guyle in any thinge or thingel within the saide libties and p'cynctel touchinge or concerninge the said fiveth parte of the yerely Rentel or Fermes of the saide Mesuagel landes teites and other the pmisses above specified, in disturbaunce and contrary to the true meaninge of this p'sent Acte; or if any ambyguytie or doubtte shall hereafter be founde or arise in this p'sent Acte, that then the saide Fraude gyle coven doubtte or ambyguytie shalbe examyned tried and fully ended and del'myned at the sute of the Maisters and kepers of the said Key or Pere and their successours, before the Lorde Chauncellor of Englonde for the tyme beinge, w^{ch} Lorde Chauncellor shall have autoritie by vertue of this Acte not onely to heare examyne and determyne all such causes; but also to expounde and interptate everie ambyguytie and doubtte arisinge of any thinge conteyned in this Acte.

VII.
The said Rates
recoverable by
Distress.

VIII.
Farmers paying
the Rates for the
Owners, shall be
allowed the same.

IX.
Masters, &c.
shall repair and
maintain the Pier,
and account for
the Receipt and
Expenditure of
the Rates.

X.
Bailiffs, &c. shall
audit Accounts of
Masters, &c.

XI.
If Masters, &c.
refuse to account,
&c. they may be
compelled by
Action, &c.

XII.
Frauds and Doubts
under this Act shall
be remedied by the
Lord Chancellor.

CHAPTER XV.

AN ACTE against regrating of Woolles.

Recital of Stats.
4 H. VII. c. 11.
22 H. VIII. c. 1.
against regrating
of Woolles; expired;

FORASMUCHE as by Draperie and makinge of Wollen Clothes within this Realme, many of the Kinge poore Subjecte in great numbers have bene heretofore wel occupied and sett a worke, and for that the same shulde be contynued and maynteyned amonge other it was established and enacted, aswell in the Parliament holden at Westm̄ the fourth yere of the late Kinge Henrie the seaventh, as in the Parliament holden at Westm̄ in the xxijth yere of the raigne of our most dread So^vaigne Lorde the Kinge most roiall Majestie that now is, that noe maner of pson by himselfe or by any other shulde buy or bargayne, from the firste day of Marche then next ensuyng the makinge of the saide Acte, any woolles then beinge unshorne, or shulde take pmiss of bargayne of any woolles then unshorne, of the growing of the Shires of Kent Surrey Sussex Suth Wiltes Dorſ Somers Glouc Wigorſ Hereforde Salop Warwick Leicestre Nottingham Darby Yorke Lincolne Rutlande North Norff Suff Essex Cambridge Huntington Buck Bedforde, or any of them, before the feast of the Assumpcion of our Lady then nexte ensuing; or buy or bargayne any Woolles, or take pmiss of bargayne of any Woolles that shall growe in any of the said Shires in any yere or yeres then to come, after the saide feast of the Assumpcion of our Lady, any tyme before the saide feast of the Assumpcion of our Lady that shalbe next after the sheringe of the saide Woole or Woolles, but suche psons that of the saide Wooll or Woollſ sholde make or doe to be made Yerne or Clothe within this Realme; upon payne of forfeiture of the doble value of all the Woolles bought or for to be bargayned or taken by pmiss of bargayne cont^ry to the saide Ordynance: And further it was ordeyned by auctoritie aforesaide, that noe pson after the saide first day of Marche shulde buy or bargayne any manner of Wooll within this Realme for any m̄chaunte straunger, nor shuld take any pmiss of bargayne and sale of any Wooll for any m̄chaunte straunger within this Realme, upon payne of forfeiture of the same Wooll so bought or wherof pmiss of bargayne or sale shuld be soe taken, to the use of any Straunger, or the value of the same Woolles; thone halfe of all w^{ch} forfeitures shulde be to the Kinge our So^vaigne Lorde, the other halfe to be to him that woulde sue the partie that shulde breake the saide ordyn^{ce}; And that any pson that wolde sue in that parte shulde and mought have an accōn of debte of the saide forfeiture; and suche pcesse in the same accōn be had as in an accōn of debte at the Cōen Lawe, or after the custome of the Cittie Bouroughe or Towne where it shulde happen to be sued; And that no Essoyne ne pteccōn be allowed nor wager of Lawe for the saide defendante admitted; as by the saide Estatute more playnely it may appeare: w^{ch} Acte was made to endure from the saide firste day of Marche unto thend of tenne yeres then next ensuyng, and from thende of the saide tenne yeres unto thende of the next Parliament to be holden after thende of the saide tenne yeres, w^{ch} tyme is nowe expired; by reason wherof di^vse persons as broggers regrators and engrocers of Woolles, for their owne singler lucre and advantage, to thentent to sell the same agayne unwrought and to enhaunce the prices of Woolles, have taken and gadred into their handes di^vse great quantities and number of stones & weighte of Woolle; and also have taken pmisses and bargaynes of Wooll in di^vse the saide shires nowe unshorne, so that nother the m̄chaunte of the Estaple, ne yet suche as woulde drape & make yerne and clothe within this Realme, can have Woolles at anye reasonable prices for the same; For remedy wherof and to thentent as well the m̄chaunte of the staple as suche as wolde make yerne and clothe within this Realme, may the better hereafter be p^rvided of Woolles convenient for the same, It is ordeyned and enacted by thaurtoritie of this p^rsent Parliament, that from and after the saide first day of Marche now next comyng, noe manner of pson other [then¹] m̄chaunte of the said Estaple and their s^vntes and factors for the onlye p^rvision of the saide Estaple, and for to be shipped only to the saide Estaple, and other then suche as shall convert the same into yeren or clothe within this Realme, by himselfe or by any other, buy or bargayne, or take pmiss of bargayne, of any Woolles beinge nowe unshorne, of the growinge of the Shires of Kent Surrey Sussex Suth Wiltes Dorſ Somers Glouc Worcester Hereforde Salop Warwick Leicestre Nottingham Derbye Yorke Lyncolne Rutlande Northampton Norff Suff Essex Cambridge Huntington Buck Bedford and Hertford or any of them, before the feast of the Purificacōn of our Lady next after the sheringe and clippinge of the saide Woolles: or buy or bargayne any Woolles, or take pmiss of bargayne of any Woolles, that shall growe in any of the saide Shires in any yere or yeres to come, after the said feast of the Purificacōn of our Lady that shalbe next after the sheringe or clippinge of the saide Woolle, but only suche psons their s^vntes and factors, that of the saide Woolles shall make or doe to be made yerne hatt^e girdilles or clothe within this Realme, and not to sell the same Woolle ageyne, or the Stapler or his Factors to be shipped onely to the saide Estaple; upon payne of forfeiture of the doble value of all the saide Woolles bought or for to be bargayned or taken by pmiss of bargayne contrary to this Acte and ordyn^{ce}.

None shall buy Woolles, the Growth of certain Counties, before the Feast of the Purification after they are shorn, except Merchants of the Staple and Clothiers, &c. and not to sell again.

II.
Persons may send their own Wool to the open Market for Sale.

III.
None shall buy Wool for Alien Merchants on Penalty of Forfeiture.

PROVIDED alwaies that it shalbe lafull for evy man to bringe or sende his owne Wooll unto the comen m̄kett^e and there to sell the same unto the m̄chaunte of the Staple or his Factor, or to him or them that will buy the same, for to make Yerne or Clothe within this Realme, or their Factors or s^vntes; And in case neither the Stapler his Factor or other for him, or the Clothier or other for him, will not buy the same Woolle so brought to the m̄kett, in their defaulte to sell the same to any other that will buy the same, in the saide open markt; Any thinge in this p^rsent Acte to the cont^rye notwithstandinge.

AND further it is enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that noe pson after the firste daye of Marche nowe next comyng, shall buy or bargayne any manner Woolle within this Realme for any m̄chaunte estraunger, nor shall take any pmiss of bargayne or sale of any Woolle for any m̄chaunte straunger within this Realme; upon payne of forfeiture of the same Woole so bought, or wherof pmiss of bargayne and sale shalbe so taken to the use of any m̄chaunte straunger or the value of

¹ than O.

the same Woolles, the moytie of all whiche forfeitures to be to the Kinge our So^vaigne Lorde, the other moytie to the partie that will sue for the same the partie that shall breake this ordynⁿce, and that any pson that will sue in that behaulfe shall and may have an Acc^on of debte of the saide forfeiture, and such pcesse in the same to be had as in an Acc^on of debte at the comen lawe, or after the custome of the Citie Borowe or Towne where it shalbe sued, wherin noe Essoyne ptecc^on ne wayer of lawe shalbe admytted.

AND further it is enacted, that all bargaynes covenⁿtes pmisses and contract^e for Woolles, heretofore made or any time hereafter before the first day of Merche nowe nexte comynge to be made, by any pson of or for any Woolles of the growinge of any of the saide shires, being unshorne, shalbe voide & of none effect; excepte the buyer p^rvider or suche pson or psons to whom any suche former pmyse or bargayne is made, doe put the same Woolles by him receyved by suche former contracte covenⁿte or pmyse into yerne or clothe within this Realme, or doe shippe the same to the saide Estaple.

IT is also further p^rvided and enacted, that the saide Merchaunte of the saide Staple may bargayne & sell their refuse or course Woolles, suche as is not mete for the saide Estaple, to any other pson that will buy the same, to make yerne or clothe within this Realme; Any thinge in this Acte to the cont^rye notwithstandinge: This Acte to contynue and endure unto thende of the next Parliament.

CHAPTER XVI.

AN ACTE for annexing Land^e to the Dutchy of Lancaster.

THE Kinge our So^vaigne Lorde consideringe and regardinge thestate of his Duchie of Lancastre, beinge one of the moste princelyest and stateliest peces of his Graces auncient inheritaunce, & pceyvynge that the possessions and yerely revenues therof have bene of late greatlie dymynished, as well by reason of sundrie giftes grauntes & sales made by his Highnes, as by reason of sundrie exchaung^e made betwene his Majestie and di^vse his lovinge subject^e of di^vse manors landes teit^e possessions & hereditament^e lately belonginge to the same, and the manors landes teit^e possessions and hereditament^e beinge assured to his Highnes in the recompence of the saide exchaung^e, be not annexed unto his saide Duchie, but bene in the ordre and governⁿce of his Court^e appointed for the same manors lond^e teit^e and hereditament^e so by his Highnes taken and receved in exchaunge: And where his Majestie is nowe lafully seised in his demesne as of fee of and in the Lordeshipp and manor of Rypon in the Countie of Yorke, with all the manors landes teit^e hereditament^e members p^rfit^t & comodities to the same belonginge or in any wise reputed used or taken as parte pcell or member of the same, and of all Royalt^e liberties franchises jurisdicc^ons and p^rhemynences whatsoever they be there used, or in any wise to be e^xcised in apon or by reason of the same Lordeshipp or any parte or pcell thereof; all w^{ch} were late of the possessions of the most re^vend father in God Robert Archebischopp of Yorke or of his laste p^rdecessor, as pcell of the possessions belonginge to the Archebischoprick of Yorke: And whereas also the same our saide So^vaigne Lorde is nowe lafully seised in his demesne as of fee of & in one pcell of lond called the Vaccharie, conteyninge by estimac^on threscore Acres more or lesse sett lienge and beinge within the lymitt^e and boundes of the forrest of Asshedowne in the Countie of Sussex, w^{ch} pcell of londe was late parcell of the possessions of the late dissolved Priorye or Monastery of Michellam in the saide Countie of Sussex: And where also the Kinges Highnes is seised of and in di^vse Park^e as in the right of his said Duchie, and as parcell of the possessions belonginge to the same, and also of and in di^vse and sundrie parcell^e of lond^e teit^e and hereditament^e lienge within the p^rcynct circuyte & compas of the saide Parke^e, w^{ch} at this p^rsent are not parcell of the saide Duchie ne of the possessions belonginge to the same; his Highnes myndinge and intendinge the p^rservac^on advaancement mayntenⁿce and contynuⁿce of thauncient and honorable estate of his saide Duchie is fully det^rmynded resolved pleased and contented to assigne the said manor of Rypon and all thother p^rmisses to the saide Duchie: Wherefore be it enacted by the Kinges Highnes, withe thassent of the Lordes s^puall and temporall and of the Comens in this p^rsent Parliament assembled, and by thautoritie of the same, that the saide Lordshipp & Mannor of Rypon in the Countie of Yorke, and all manors landes teit^e possessions hereditament^e members p^rfit^t and comodities belonginge to the same, or in any wise reputed used or taken as parte pcell or member of the saide manor of Rypon, and all royalties liberties franchises jurisdicc^ons & p^rhemynenc^e whatsoever they be there used or in any wise to be used taken or e^xcised, in apon or by reason of the same Lordshipp and Mannor of Rypon and other the p^rmisses, or in apon or by reason of any parte or parcell thereof, w^{ch} were late of the possessions of the saide Archebischopp of Yorke or of his saide p^rdecessors, as pcell of the possessions of the saide Archebischopprick, and also the saide parcell of lande called the Vaccharye lienge and beinge with the lymitt^e and boundes of the saide forest of Asshedowne in the saide Countie of Sussex, withe thappurtenⁿces, and all the londes teit^e possessions & hereditament^e w^{ch} his Highnes nowe hath in possession re^vision remaynder s^vice or in use of any estate of inheritaunce, not beinge parcell of the Possessions belonging to the saide Duchie, and w^{ch} byn lyinge or beinge wthin the p^rcyncte circuyte or compas of any of the saide Parkes, as holy and entirely and in as ample & large manner & forme, and with the same Comodities royalties franchises libties privileg^e p^rhemynenc^e and jurisdicc^ons as they came to thandes and possession of the same our So^vaigne Lorde the Kinge, or to any other to his Highnes use and behoofe, and in as ample and large manner forme and condic^on as they now byn or owen to be in his Majesties handes and possession, be and shalbe from hensforth unyted and annexed unto his saide Duchie of Lancaster, and to be

IV.
Agreements for
Wool unshorn,
declared void;
except by
Clothiers, &c.

V.
Refuse Wool may
bere-sold to anyone,
for Yarn, &c.

Decrease of the
Revenues of the
Duchy of
Lancaster;

The King seised
of certain Manors,
&c. at Rippon, &c.

The said Manors,
&c. viz. Rippon
in Yorkshire, the
Vaccary in the
Forest of
Ashedowne in
Sussex, &c.
annexed to the
said Duchy of
Lancaster; and
shall be managed,
&c. as other Lands
of the said Duchy.

adjudged demed and taken for & as parcell and membre of the saide Duchie of Lancaster; and shalbe of the same nature kinde qualite and condicōn to all intent^e construcōns and purposes, as other thauncient possessions of the saide Duchie lyinge and beinge out of the Countie Palentyne of Lancaster be and ought to be, & shalbe in the lettinge settinge ordre rule survey recepte and govern^{ance} of the Chauncelor counsell and officers of the saide Duchie of Lancaster for the tyme beinge for evermore, in like and the same manner and forme to all intent^e and purposes as other the saide auncient possessions of or belonging to the same Duchie, lienge and beinge out of the saide Countie Palentyne, now byn have bene or owen to be; and that aswell the saide Lordshipp and mannor of Rypon and other the pmisses as all other Lordshippes manors landes teites possessions and hereditament^e w^{ch} have bene heretofore by our said Sovereigne Lorde the Kinge or by any of his most noble pgenitors annexed unyted assigned or appoynted to the saide Duchie by Acte of Parliament bill assigned tres patent^e or other lauffull meanes w^{ch} be not as yet geven graunted solde or exchanged by the Kinges Highnes or any of his noble pgenitors, or otherwise seved or devided from the saide Duchie, and byn set lieng and beinge out of the saide Countie Palentyne of Lancastre, And all and singuler giftes graunt^e leases tres patent^e and writing^e thereof or of any pcell thereof, to be made by the King^e Highnes his heires or successors, shall for evermore passe and be made under the Seale of the saide Duchie and not under any other Seale or otherwise, and with the like and the same livery of season attournement seremonyes ordres and circumstaunc^e in the lawe, and in the same maner and forme as other thauncient possessions of the saide Duchie, lienge and beinge out of the saide Countie Palentyne of Lancaster, and the tres patent^e charters and writing^e therof heretofore made, have used and ought to be made and passed & not otherwise nor in any other manner or forme; any Acte of Parliament made concōning theestablishment & erection of the Courte of thaugmentaōns of the revenues of the Kinges Crowne, or concōning in any wise the saide Courte of Augmentaōns, or any londes teit^e or hereditament^e libties jurisdicōns or p^hemynenc^e or other thinge whatsoever lymitted or appointed to be in thordre survey govern^{ance} or disposicōn of the same Courte of Augmentaōns, or any Lawe Acte Statute Usage or Custome to the cont^{ry} hereof in any wise notwithstandinge. And that aswell all and singuler Lordshippes Mannors Landes teit^e possessions and hereditament^e w^{ch} by this Acte be annexed unyted assigned and appointed to the saide Duchie, as also all other Mannors londes teit^e possessions and hereditament^e w^{ch} at any tyme heretofore have byn by our saide Sovereigne Lorde the King^e Highnes, or by any of his most noble pgenitors, annexed unyted assigned or appoynted to the saide Duchie by Acte of Parliament bill assigned tres patent^e or other lauffull meanes, whereof thofficer and minister of the saide Duchie or any of them done at this day receyve the pfitt^e to the King^e use, and w^{ch} be not as yet geven graunted bargayned solde exchanged or otherwise put awaye devided or severed from the saide Duchie, and beinge sett lienge and beinge within the saide Countie Palentyne of Lancaster, & all and singuler gyftes grauntes tres patent^e and writing^e therof or of any part or parcell thereof to be made by the Kinges Highnes his heires or successours, shall for evermore passe and be made under the Seale of the Countie Palentyne of Lancaster, and not under or by any other Seale or otherwise, and with the like and the same ordres seremonyes and circumstaunc^e in the lawe, & in the same manner & forme as other thauncient possessions of the saide Duchie, lienge and beinge within the saide Countie Palentyne of Lancaster, hathe be had used & made, and the tres patent^e charters & writing^e therof heretofore made have used and owen to be passed & made, and not otherwise nor in any other manner or forme; And that as well all & singuler the saide Mannors londes teit^e and other the pmisses nowe annexed and assigned to the saide Duchie by this Acte, as all other Mannors lond^e teit^e and possessions heretofore assigned by our Sovereigne Lorde or by any of his most noble pgenitors to the saide Duchie, whereof the officer & minyster of the saide Duchie, or any of them, receyved the p^hyttes at this day to the King^e Grac^e use, lienge or beinge within the saide Countie Palentyne of Lancaster, and beinge not solde graunted bargayned gyven exchanged or otherwise depted fro devided or severed from the said Countie Palentyne, shalbe of the same nature quality and condicōn to all intent^e construcōns and purposes in the lawe as other thauncient possessions of the saide Duchie, lienge or beinge within the said Countie Palentyne of Lancaster, byn owen and have used to be; any Lawe acte statute custome or usage to the contrarie thereof in any wise notwithstanding.

II.
Rents of the said
Manor of Rippon,
&c. shall be
received and
accounted for
as Duchy Lands.

AND be it further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide, that all the Rent^e revenewes issues & pfitt^e, whiche have risen comen and growen of the saide Mannor or Lordshipp of Rypon, and of all other Mannors lond^e teites hereditament^e membres pfitt^e and cōmodities to the same belonginge, or in any wise reputed taken or used as parte parcell or member of the same, And of all liberties franchises jurisdicōns & p^hemynenc^e used or ex^{er}cised in upon or by reason of the same or any parte thereof, sithen suche tyme as thinheritaunce of the same first came to the Kinges handes or possession, shalbe taken receyved collected and accompted for by thofficers and ministers of the saide Duchie, in suche maner and forme as other Rent^e revenues and pfitt^e of other Landes teit^e and hereditament^e belonginge to the saide Duchie hathe used to be taken receved collected & accompted for; any Lawe statute usage or custome to the cont^{ry} thereof in any wise notwithstanding.

III.
Conveyance by the
Archbishop of
York to the King
by Indenture
6 Feb. 36 H.VIII.
of the said Manor
of Rippon and
several others:

AND where the Re^vend father in God the Archebisshopp of York nowe beinge, for and in consideraōn of div^{er}se Londes teit^e rectories and other hereditament^e geven graunted and assured by the Kinges Highnes to the saide Archebisshopp and his successors Archebisshoppes of Yorke, and for div^{er}se other good consideraōns and intentes, hath by his indenture enrolled of Recorde bargayned solde geven and graunted to the King^e Highnes, the saide Mannor of Rypon with thappurten^{nc}e and the Mannors of Sharowe Stanley Ryppenholme Colestakeshill Penycrofte Casteldyke Whiteclyff Thorpe Monketon Thornton Netherdale Bishoppside Sherborne Milforde Bysshoplaches Patrington Tharethorpe Fysmarsk Halgarthe Glongton Wetwange Wylton Wilton Epi Topcliffe Thirske Ascenby Gristhwayte Disforde Renton Newbye Skipton Catton Northbye Whaplowe Maske Upletheme Ayton Dalton Crakhall Carleton

Hexham Erington Walle Atome Halydone Kepwyke Groverige Kenelegh [Eseulwent¹] Cadden Nynybyncos Wescallande Newlande Scroby Ravnneskelde Lanome Askham Sutton Northsock Church Downe Huckilcote Norton Shurdington Wydcome Cerney Compton Odyngton and Glouč, with all and singuler their members and appurten^{ncē} in the sevall Counties of Yorke Northumb^r Glouč and in the Countie of the Cittie of Glouč, and div^{se} other Mannors land^e teñt^e advousons patronag^e gyftes and nōi^{ac}ōns of Hospitalls prebend^e churches chauntries freechappelles and other s^puall promo^{ci}ōns, and of div^{se} Royalties jurisdic^{ti}ōns p^hemynenc^e franchises liberties & other hereditament^e with their members & appurten^{ncē}, all w^{ch} Mannors landes teñt^e & other the p^hmisses, did lately belonge to the saide Archbisshopprick of Yorke, to have and to holde the same to the King^e Highnes his heires and successours for ever; as by the same Indenture, bearinge date the sixt day of Februarie in the xxxvjth yere of the King^e most gracious Reigne, it doth more playnly appeare: And to thintent that the King^e Highnes may be p^hfectly assured of all & singuler the saide Mannors landes teñtes possessions and other p^hmisses so assigned to his Highnes by the saide Indenture, Be it ordeyned enacted and established by the Kinge our Sov^{er}aigne Lorde with thassent of the Lordes s^puall and temporall and of the Comons in this p^hsent Parliament assembled and by thautoritie of the same, that the King^e Highnes his heires and successors, shall have hold and enjoye tne saide Mannor of Rypon, and all the saide Mannors meeses lond^e teñt^e rent^e rev^{si}ōns s^vices royalties lib^{ti}es franchises jurisdic^{ti}ōns p^hemynenc^e and other hereditament^e with all & singuler thappurten^{ncē}, and all other Mannors landes teñt^e & hereditament^e being so geven graunted lymitted or appointed to the King^e Highnes by the said Indenture, clerely & frely in what Countrie or Plac^e so ever they byn set, lienge or beinge, aswell against the saide Archebisshop and his successors, as againste the Deane & Chapter of the Cathedrall Church of Yorke and their successors and ev^{er} of them, by what name or names or corporac^{ti}ōns they be incorporate had called or reputed; any Lawe statute or custome or other thinge to the contrarie hereof had or made notwithstandinge.

AND where also the Rev^{er}ende father in God Thomas Archebisshoppe of Canterbury and Primate of all Englande, by div^{se} sufficient deed^e and good conveyanc^e, confirmed by the Deane & Chapter of the Cathedrall and Metropolitanall Church of Christchurche of Cantorbury, as well in considera^{ti}ōn of div^{se} other Mannors landes teñt^e hereditament^e to him & his successors to be given and graunted by our saide Sov^{er}aigne Lorde, as for other good considera^{ti}ōns, hath given and graunted to our said Sov^{er}aigne Lorde the Mannors of Charinge and Layborne and the Castell of Layborne, Viewe of Franck plege at Calehill to be holden of all the Ten^{nt}es and Resiaunt^e within the saide Mannor of Charinge, together with thadvouson & p^hronage of the Rectories and Churches of Charinge Layborne and Ridley, with all their Right^e members and appurten^{ncē}s in the Countie of Kent, and the Manors of Mayghfeild otherwise called Maughfeild, and the park^e of Mayghfeilde and Frankeh^m, the rectories of Mayghfeilde and Wadehurst together with the advousons and p^hronag^e of the vicarag^e of Maughfeild and Wadehurst, with all their Right^e members & appurten^{ncē} in the Countie of Sussex; And the Mannors of Harrowe otherwise called Harrowe on the Hill, Woodhall, Heese otherwise called Hays, Hegeston otherwise called Heston and Sudbury; the Parke called Pynnor Parke, thadvouson and p^hronage of the parsonage & vicarage of the Church of Heese, with all their right^e members and appurten^{ncē} in the Countie of Midd^l; and the manor of Tringe, and thadvouson & p^hronage of the parsonage & rectorie of the Church of Tringe, with all their right^e members and appurten^{ncē} in the Countie of Hertforde; and also the advouson and p^hronage of the parsonage and Church of Halton in the County of Buck; And also all other his mannors landes teñt^e rent^e rev^{si}ōns s^vic^e Court^e leet^e viewes of Francke plege right^e franchises lib^{ti}es privileg^e p^hitt^e cōmodites & other hereditament^e in Charinge and Layborne in the saide Countie of Kent, and in Maighfeild Maughfeilde Wadehurst Woodhurst and Lamberhurst in the saide Countie of Sussex, and in Harrowe Woodhall Heese Hegeston and Sudbury in the saide Countie of Midd^l, and in Tringe in the saide Countie of Hertford; To have and to holde the saide Mannors and all other the p^hmisses to our saide Sov^{er}aigne Lorde his heires & successors for ever; excepte and reserved to the said Archbisshop and his successors, all fynes & am^hciament^e of all the ten^{nt}es and resiant^e within the p^hcyncte of the saide leete or viewe of Francke plege at Calehill out of the saide Mannor of Charinge: For his Highnes further and more p^hfect assuraunce to be had and made of and in the saide Mannors and other the p^hmisses, Be it enacted by thautoritie aforesaide, that the King^e Highnes our sayde Sovereigne Lorde his heires & successors shall have holde & enjoye the saide Mannors of Charinge and Layborne, the castle of Layborne, Viewe of Francke plege at Calehill to be holden of all the ten^{nt}es & resiaunt^e within the saide Mannor of Charinge, and thadvousons and p^hronag^e of the Rectories and Churches of Charinge Layborne and Rydley, in the saide Countie of Kent, And the saide Manours of Mayghfeild, otherwise called Maughfeild, the Parkes of Maughfeild and Frankeh^m, the R^{ec}tories of Mayghfeilde and Wadehurst, thadvosons & p^hronag^e of the vicarag^e of Mayghfeild and Wadehurst in the saide Countie of Sussex, and the saide Mannors of Harrowe Woodhall Heese Hegeston Sudburye, the Parke called Pynnor Parke, thadvouson and p^hronage of the parsonage & vicarage of the Church of Heese in the saide Countie of Midd^l, the Mannor of Tringe thadvouson and p^hronage of the parsonage and Rectorie of the Church of Tringe in the saide Countie of Hertf, thadvouson and p^hronage of the parsonage and Church of Halton in the saide Countie of Buck, with all their right^e members lib^{ti}es franchises p^hemynenc^e and other hereditament^e whatsoever to the saide Mannors Rectories and other the p^hmisses or to any of them belonging, or that have bene accepted reputed or taken as part parcell or member of the saide Mannors Rectories and other the p^hmisses or of any of them, or with the same or any of them demised letten or occupied, in what Countyes or plac^e soever they or any of them be scituate lyinge or beinge, and all other the saide Mannors landes teñt^e rent^e rev^{si}ōns s^vices court^e leet^e viewes of Francke plege right^e franchises lib^{ti}es privileg^e p^hitt^e cōmodities and other hereditament^e in Charinge and Layborne in the saide Countie of Kent, except before excepted, and in Mayghfeilde Maughfeild Wadehurst Woodhurst & Lambhurst in the sayd Countie of Sussex, and in Harrowe Harrowe on the Hill Woodhall Heese Hays

The said Manors, &c. assured to the King against the Archbishop and the Dean and Chapter of the See of York.

IV. Like Assurance to the King of several Manors, &c. conveyed to him by the Archbishop and Dean and Chapter of Canterbury.

¹ Esculwent O.

Hegeston Heston and Sudbury in the saide Countie of Midd^t, and in Tringe in the saide Countie of Hert^f; aswell against the saide Archebusshoppe and his successors as against the Deane and Chapter of the saide Cathedrall and Metrapoliicall Church of Cantorburie and their successors and evy of them, by what name or names or corporacōns they be incorporate had called or reputed: Any Lawe Statute Custome or other Thing to the contrary herof had or made notwithstandinge.

V.
The Manors of Chelmsford and Crandon in Essex, conveyed to the King by the Bishop of London by Deed 3 Sept. 37 H.VIII. and the Manor of Croudon by the King to Sir W. Peter 2 Oct. 37 H.VIII.

AND where the Re^vende father in God Edmonde nowe Bishopp of London, for certen good recompences & considera^ons, by his deede dated the thirde day of September in the xxxvijth yere of the Kinges Majesties raigne, hathe bargayned solde given and graunted to the Kinges Highnes the mannors of Chelmesforde and [Crandon,'] and the Parke of Crondon, with all and singuler their and evy of their members right^e and appurten^{nc}e sett lyinge and beinge in the Countie of Essex, and all suche lond^e teit^e rent^e s^vices and hereditament^e as be or hath bene reputed taken knowne or accepted as parte parcell or member of any of the saide Mannors Parke and thother p^misses; to have and to holde to the Kinges Highnes his heires and successors for ever, as by the same deede more at large it may and doeth appeare; By reason of w^{ch} saide bargayne the King^e Highnes was seised of the saide Mannors and thother p^misses in his Demesne as of fee: And the King^e Highnes soe beinge seised for good considera^ons his Grace movinge hathe by his tres patent^e, dated the seconde day of October in the saide xxxvijth yere of his Grac^e raigne given & graunted to his trusty Counsellor Sir Wiltm Peter Knight, the saide mannor of Crondon and the saide Parke of Crondon, with all the members right^e and appurten^{nc}e, to have and to holde the saide mannor & parke of Crondon, with the members right^e and appurten^{nc}e thereunto belonginge, to the saide Sir Wiltm Peter his heires and assignes to the use of the said Sir Wiltm Petre his heires and assignes, to holde of the Kinges Highnes, by the s^vice of the fortithe parte of a Knight^e fee, and yeldinge and payinge to his Highnes, his heires and successours yerelye in the Courte of the augmenta^ons of the Revenues of his Crowne xvij s. iij d. in the name of the Tenthes; as by the same tres patent^e more at large it may & doeth appeare: And for the more suertye and suer makinge of the p^misses, Be it ordeyned and enacted by the Kinge our So^vaigne Lorde withe thassent of the Lordes sp^uall and temporall and of the Cōmons in this p^sent Parliament assembled and by thauthoritie of the same, that the King^e Highnes his heires and successours shall have holde and enjoye for ever the saide manor of Chelmesforde with all the members right^e and appurten^{nc}e to the same belonging; And all suche lond^e teit^es and hereditament^e as be reputed taken knowne or accepted as part parcell or member of the same Mannor of Chelmesforde.

The said Manor of Chelmsford assured to the King.

VI.
Manor of Crondon assured to the said Sir W. Peter.

AND be it further enacted by the same auctoritie, that the saide Sir Wiltm Peter his heires & assignes shall have holde and enjoye for ever the saide Mannor of Crondon and the saide parke of Crondon, with all the members right^e and appurten^{nc}e to the same Mannor and parke belonginge or apperteyninge; and all such lond^e teit^e and hereditament^e as be reputed taken knowne or accepted as parte parcell or member of the same Mannor and parke of [Crandon.']

VII.
General Saving for Titles of Strangers.

SAVINGE to all and evy p^oson and p^osons bodyes polityke and corporate and to their heires and successours and to the heires and successours of evy of them, other then to the saide Robert Archbisshop of Yorke and his successors and the saide Deane and Chapter of the Cathedrall Church of Yorke and their successors, and the saide Archebusshoppe of Canterbury and his successors, and the saide Deane and Chapter of the saide Cathedrall Church of Canterbury and their successors, and the saide Bisshoppe of London and his successors, and the Deane and Chapter of the Cathedrall Church of S' Paule in London and their successors, and the successours of evy of them, all suche Right title clayme interest possession rent^e charg^e annuyties cōmens leases fermes offic^e fees coven^{nt}e condic^ons bargaynes graunt^e woodsales advantag^e and p^fitt^e w^{ch} they or any of them have clayme use or demaunde, or ought may or myght have had used claymed or demaunded, into upon or out of any the p^misses, or into upon or out of any parte or parcell thereof, in such and the same like manner forme and condic^on to all intent^e and purposes as if this Acte had never bene had nor made.

VIII.
Lands not appropriated to the Duchy shall be under the Court of Augmentations.

PROVIDED alwaye and be it enacted by thauthoritie aforesaide, that all the saide Mannors londes teit^es and other hereditament^e in this p^sent Acte mencioned, not beinge expressly appoynted to the order and surveye of the saide Courte of the Duchie, shalbe and contynue within thonly surveye ordre and rule of the King^e Highnes Courte of the Augmenta^ons of the revenues of his Grac^e Crowne; any thinge in this Acte to the contrary therof notwithstandinge.

IX.
Proviso for Payment of Rents out of Lands, &c. during the Unity of Possession thereof in the Crown.

(*) PROVIDED alwaies and be it enacted by the saide auctoritie, that yf any Rentes revenues or p^fytt^e heretofor payde payable or levyable for out or of any Honours manours landes teit^es or other hereditament^e, beinge now or that hereafter shalbe in the surveye of any one of the Court^e of thexchequer gen^l Surveyors Wardes and Liveries Duchie of Lancastre or the Augmenta^ons of the Revenues of the King^e Crowne, to or by reason of any Honors mannors landes teit^es or hereditament^e beinge nowe or that hereafter shall be in thordre surveye or govern^{nc}e of any of the saide Court^e, that evy suche Rent revenues & p^fytt^e duringe the unytie of the possession thereof in the Kinges handes, and so longe as the same shall contynue and be in the possession and season of our said So^vaigne Lorde, shalbe payde by the officers of the saide Courte where the saide Honors mannors landes tent^e & hereditament^e, before they came to the Kinges possession, were charged withe any suche Rent^e revenues or p^fitt^e to the Officers bayliffes and other ministers of the saide Courte havinge the surveye of any suche Honors mannors landes tent^e or other hereditament^e wherunto any such Rent^e revenues or p^fytt^es before the saide unytie of possession therof in the Kinges Majestie were payde or leviable; any Lawe statute or other thinge to the contr^{ie} notwithstandinge.

¹ Crandon O.

² The following Proviso is annexed to the Original Act in a separate Schedule.

CHAPTER XVII.

AN ACTE that the Doctors of the Civill Lawe may exerce Eccliaſtiſh Jurisdiction.

IN most humble wise shewe and declare unto your Highnes your most faithfull humble and obedient Subjecte the Lordes ſpūall and temporall and the Cōmons of this p̄ſent Parliament assembled, that where your most Royall Majestie is and hath alwayes justly bene by the worde of God ſupreame hedd in Earth of the Church of Englande, and hath full power and auctoritie to correcte punyshe & reſpreſſe all manner of Heresies errors vices synnes abuses idolatrie ipocrisies and supersticions sprongen and growing within the same, and to exerce all other manner of jurisdictiones cōmonly called Eccliaſticall jurisdiction; Nevertheles the Biſhopp of Rome and his adherente, myndinge utterly as muche as in him lay to abolishe obscure and delete ſuche power given by God to the Princes of the Earth, wherby they myght gather and gett to themselves the governement and rule of the worlde, have in their counsailes & synodes p̄vynciall made ordeyned and established and decreed diſſe ordynances and constitucons, that noe lay or married man shulde or myght exerce or occupy any jurisdiction eccliaſticall, nor shuld be any Judge or Registre in any Courte cōmenly called Eccliaſticall Courte, lest their false and usurped power w^{ch} they p̄tended and went aboute to have in Christes Church should decaye waxe vile and of no reputacon, as by the saide Counsailes & constitucons p̄vynciall appereth; w^{ch} standinge & remaining in their effecte, not abolished by your Gracel Lawes, did sounde to appere to make greatly for the saide usurped power of the saide Biſhopp of Rome and to be directly repugnaunte to your Majestie of ſupreame hed of the Church and p̄rogatyve Royall, your Grace beinge a lay man: And albeit the said Decrees ordynances and constitucons, by a Statute made in the xxv^y yere of your most noble raigne, be utterly abolished frustrate and of none effecte, yet because the cont^{ry} therunto is not used nor put in practise by the Archebiſhoppes Biſhoppes Archdeacons and other eccliaſticall p̄sons, who have noe manner of jurisdiction eccliaſticall but by under and from your royall Majestie, it addeth or at the lest may give occasion to some evill disposed p̄sons to thinck and litle to regarde the p̄cedinges and censures eccliaſticall made by your Highnes and your Vicegerent officialls cōmissaries and Judgel and visitators, beinge also lay & married men, to be of little or of none effecte or force, wherby the people gathereth harte and p̄sumpcon to doe evill, and not to have such reverence to your most godly injunctions and p̄cedingel as becommeth them: But for asmuche as your Majestie is thonly and undoubtly ſupreame hed of the Church of Englande and also of Irelande, to whom by holy Scripture all auctoritie and power is holy geven to heare and determyne all manner cause eccliaſticall and to correct vice and synne whatsoever, and to all such p̄sons as your Majestie shall appointe therunto, That in consideracon therof, aswell for the instrucon of ignorant p̄sons as also to avoyde the occasion of the opynion aforesaide, and settinge forth of your p̄rogatyve royall and ſup̄macy, It may therefore please your Highnes that it may be ordeyned and enacted by auctoritie of this p̄ſent Parliament, that all and singuler p̄sons aswell laye as those that nowe be married or hereafter shalbe married, beinge Doctors of the Civill Lawe lafully create and made in any Unyversitie, w^{ch} shall be made ordeyned constituted and deputed to be any Chauncelor vicar genall cōmissarie officiall scribe or registre, by your Majestie or any of your heires or successors, or by any Archebiſhopp Biſhopp Archdeacon or other p̄son whatsoever having auctoritie under your Majestie your heires & successours to make any Chauncelor vicar genall cōmissarie officiall or registre, may lafully execute and exerce all manner of jurisdiction cōmonly called eccliaſticall jurisdiction, and all censures and coertions apperteyninge or in any wise belonginge unto the same, albeit suche p̄son or p̄sons be laye married or unmaried, soe that they be Doctors of the Civill Lawe as is aforesaide; any Lawe constitucon or ordynance to the contrarie notwithstanding.

The King
supreme Head
of the Church.Ordinances of the
Biſhop of Rome
against exercising
any Spiritual
Jurisdiction by Lay
or Married Men;Repeal thereof by
Stat. 25 H. VIII.
c. 19. not
sufficiently explicit;Doctors of the Civill
Law, being Lay
Men or Married,
may exercise
Ecclesiastical
Jurisdiction.

CHAPTER XVIII.

AN ACTE for the ereccōn of the Honors of Westm̄ Kingeston S' Osithes & Donyngton.

FOR diverse sondrie urgent and necessarie causes and consideracons the Kinges Majestie speciallye movinge, Be it enacted ordeyned and established by the Kinge our Soſvaigne Lorde with thassent of the Lordes ſpūall and temporall and the Cōmons in this p̄ſent parliament assembled and by thaurtoritie of the same, that his Highnes, during his naturall lyfe w^{ch} Almightye God longe p̄serve, shall have full power and auctoritie from tyme to tyme in these places hereafter followinge, to erecte ordeyne and make by his Majesties joynte or seſvall tres patentel vnder his great Seale and p̄clamacons, aswell the seſvall Honors hereafter ensuyng, that is to say, within his Gracel Citie of Westm̄ one Honor, and at his Highnes towne of Kingeston upon Hull in the County of Hull one other Honor, and at his castell of Donyngton in the Countie of Berke the thirde Honor, and at Saynte Osythes in the County of Essex, the fourth Honor, as also suche and so many other Honors, in any other place and places within this Realme of Englande and Wales, or any other his Graces Dominions, as to his excellent wisdomes shalbe thought meete and convenient: And that his Highnes shall also have full power and auctoritie by vertue of this Acte, from tyme to tyme during his Highnes naturall lyfe by any such tres patentel and p̄clamacons, to p̄scribe assigne and appoynte what scites places structures and buyldingel, wherof his Highnes is or shalbe seased of one estate of inheritaunce, shalbe taken and adjudged the chief principall and capitall parte and place of the saide Honors to be erected, and of evy of them; and to unyte & annexe to evy of the saide Honors so to be erected or made, all and singuler suche hundredel forestes mannors chaces parkel scites of monasteries graunges landes teintes rentes reſvisions ſvices fre warrens franchises townshippes hamelettel villages liberties, and all other suche hereditamentel p̄fittel and cōmodities lyinge or beinge in any place within this Realme of Englande whereof

The King
empowered by
Patent, during his
Life, to erect the
Honours of
Westminster,
Kingston on Hull,
Donyngton, and
St. Osythe, and any
other Honour at
his Pleasure, &c.

his Grace is or shalbe then [season¹] of one estate of inheritauce as shalbe conteyned within the lymitt^e and boundes to be declared especified or exp^{re}ssed in any suche tres patent^e and p^{ro}clamaç^ons: And that ev^{er}y of the saide capitall part^e and plac^e, as is aforesaide to be assigned and appoynted, together with the hundred^e forest^e mannors park^e chaces sit^e of monasteries graung^e landes teñt^e rent^e rev^{er}sions ðvices fraunchesies liberties and all other hereditament^e, to them as is abovesaide mencioned to be unyted and annexed, y^{im}ediatly after suche p^{ro}clamaç^on made in the Shire where the capitall parte or place of any suche Honor or Honors shall lye or be, shall from henseforth be called or named an Honor, and by suche name and withe suche addiç^on or addiç^ons as in the same tres patent^e and p^{ro}clamaç^ons shall by the King^e Highnes be exp^{re}ssed.

II.
The King
empowered to
ereçt Windsor in
Berks, and Beaulieu
in Essex, into
Honours, &c. and
annex Lands, &c.
thereto, &c.

AND be it further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide, that where the King^e Majestie is seised of one estate of inheritauce of and in his Graces Honor and Castell of Wyndsore in the Countie of Berk, withe all his right^e members and appurten^{er}nc^e, and of and in all that his Grac^e Honor of Bealew in the Countie of Essex, with all and singuler his right^e members and appurten^{er}nc^e; that his Highnes shall have full power and auctoritie by vertue of this Acte, aswell to unyte knytt and annexe to either of the saide Honors of Wyndsore and Bealew, as to any other Honor within this his Grac^e Realme of Englonde, by eny such tres patent^e and p^{ro}clamaç^ons, suche and so many Hundred^e forest^e mannors parkes chaces townshippes villages hamelett^e sytes of monasteries graung^e landes teñt^e revenues rent^e rev^{er}sions ðvic^e frewarren fraunchesies liberties and all suche hereditament^e p^{ro}fit^e and cōmodities, lyinge or beinge in any place or places within this Realme of Englonde whereof his Highnes is or then shalbe seised of one estate of inheritauce, as shalbe conteyned within the lymitt^e and boundes to be declared especified or expressed in any suche tres patent^e and p^{ro}clamaç^ons therof hereafter to be had or made: And that the same Hundred^e forestes mannors park^e chaces townshippes villages hamelett^e sytes of monasteries graung^e landes teñt^e rents rev^{er}sions ðvices frewarren fraunchesies liberties and ev^{er}y of them, and all and singuler other hereditament^e p^{ro}fit^e and cōmodities so to be unyted and annexed to any of the saide Honors of Windsor or Bealew, or to any other Honor whereof the Kinges Highnes is nowe seised of estate of inheritauce, or to any Honor hereafter to be erected at Westm^{on} Kingeston upon Hull Donnyngton and Saint Osythes, or in any other place or places within this Realme of Englonde and other the King^e Domyinions, or to any of them, by his Highnes in manner and forme aforesaide, shall y^{im}ediatly after such tres patent^e and p^{ro}clamaç^ons thereof made bene demed adjudged and taken, and also from henseforth shalbe parte parcell and members of the same Honor wherunto they shalbe so assigned annexed and unyted: And that all and singuler mannors parkes chaces scites of monasteries graung^e landes teñt^e rent^e rev^{er}sions ðvic^e frewarren fraunchesies liberties and ev^{er}y of them, lyinge or beinge in any towne parishe or hamelett w^{ch} shalbe within the lymitt^e to be conteyned in any suche tres patent^e and p^{ro}clamaç^ons, whereof & of the w^{ch} the Kinge oure saide So^{ve}raigne Lorde his heires or successors shalbe at any tyme hereafter seised of any estate of inheritauce by descent from any of the King^e Graces noble p^{ro}genitors or by escheat or otherwise or by forfeiture cōmyng^e to thandes of his Highnes his heires or successors, shall from tyme to tyme as they or any of them shall so come to thandes and possessions of his Highnes, his heires or successors, be unyted annexed demed and adjudged to all intent^e and purposes as p^{ar}te parcell and member of suche and the same of the saide Honors within whose lymitt^e and boundes the same shall ly and be.

III.
Free and Copyhold
Tenants owing
Suit to any of the
said Manors, shall
preserve their
Tenures.

AND further be it enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide, that all & singuler the ten^{er}ntes, aswell freholders and copieholders as other, and all and singuler p^{er}sons w^{ch} owe suyte to any of the saide mannors, or to any leete lawdaye or court^e to be holden within the ðcyncte of any of them, and the heires successours and assignes of ev^{er}y of the saide ten^{er}ntes, shall doe their suytes ðvices and customes, and paye their rent^e to the saide sondrie mannors, and in suche tyme as they did or ought to doe before the makinge of this p^{re}sent Acte: And that the saide ten^{er}ntes and sutors and ev^{er}y of them, or the heires successours and assignes of them or of any of them at any tyme hereafter shall not be charged or chargeable to or with any other ðvices suytes customes rentes or other charg^e, nor to be compelled to doe or paye the same at ne in any other place or places, nor any of the se^{ve}rall tenures chaunged altered or charged otherwise then they were or ought to doe before the makinge of this Acte: Any thinge therin conteyned to the contrarie notwithstandinge.

IV.
Proviso for Leases
of the said
Manors, &c.

PROVIDED alwaye that this Acte or any thinge therein conteyned shall not be p^{ro}judiciall or hurtfull to any p^{er}son or p^{er}sons, their heires executors successours or assignes, for any leases demises graunt^e or coven^{er}nt^e heretofore had made or graunted to them or any of them of the saide Mannors and other the ðmisses or any parte or parcell thereof, or of any leases graunt^e or coven^{er}nt^e hereafter to be made or graunted, of any of the saide mannors landes teñt^e and other the ðmisses, whereof the Kinges Highnes his heires or successors shall hereafter be seised of one estate of inheritauce by purchase forfeiture excheat or otherwise as is aforesaide, lyinge and beinge within any the lemytt^e and boundes to be assigned and appoynted as is aforesaide, by the owners of the saide mannors landes teñt^e and other the ðmisses or any parte or parcell therof, or by any of their auncetours or p^{re}decessors, or by any other p^{er}son or p^{er}sons laufully auctorisid by them or any of them, for any demyse lease or graunt therof so made or to be made: Any thinge in this Acte to the contrarie conteyned notwithstandinge.

V.
General Saving for
Titles of Strangers.

FURTHERMORE alwayes savinge aswell to the Mayre and Burgeses of Kingeston upon Hull aforesaid, as also to ev^{er}y other p^{er}son and p^{er}sons bodyes polytike and corporate, their heires successours executors and assignes, other then suche bodyes politike and corporate, and suche other p^{er}sons as were or hereafter shalbe parties and privies to the bargaynes sales gyft^e or graunt^e or forfeitures of the saide mannors and other the ðmisses or any parte thereof, and their wyfes beinge examyned of the same accordinge to the Lawes of the Realme, their heires and successours and the heires and successours of ev^{er}y of them, all such right title use in^{er}est possessions lease leases ferme fermes for terme of lyfe or lyves or yerres or otherwise, and all graunt^e libties fraunchesies privileg^e jurisdictiones rent^e charg^e p^{ro}fit^e covenant^e and all and ev^{er}y other cōmoditie

¹ seised O.

or comodities w^{ch} they or any of them have myght or ought to have, or hereafter shall or shulde have in of or to the p^{ro}misses, or any parte or pcell of them, in suche manner and forme as though this Acte or any thing therein conteyned to the cont^{ry} therof had never bene had ne made; any thinge in this p^{re}sent Acte to the cont^{ry}e notwithstandinge.

BE it also further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid, that the saide Honor of Wyndsore and the saide Honor w^{ch} the Kinges Majestie entendeth to make at Seynt Osythe, and all the mannors landes teñt^{le} and other the p^{ro}misses w^{ch} be or at any tyme hereafter by any such lres patent^{le} and p^{ro}clamaçõs shalbe made parte pcell or member of the saide Honors of Wyndsore and Seynt Osythes, or of eyther of them, shall from henseforth be in thordre survey rule and governaunce of the Courte of the King^e gen^{er}all Surveyors, and to be graunted lett & set to ferme by thofficers and ministers of the same Courte, in such manner and forme as other mannors landes & teñt^{le} appoynted to the same Courte bene or ought to be letten or graunted: And that all the rent^{le} revenues yssues and p^{ro}fit^{le} cõmyng and growinge within the saide Honors of Wyndsore and Seynt Osythes, and evy parte thereof, shalbe taken and receved to the King^e use, by the ministers and officers of the same Courte, in suche manner and forme as is used [ad^o] had of other mannors landes teñt^{le} and other hereditament^{le} cõmytted to thordre survey and govern^{ance} of the saide Court of gen^{er}all Surveyors; any Acte Statute Ordyn^{ance} Custome or use heretofore had made or used to the cont^{ry}e thereof notwithstandinge: And that the saide Honor of Bealeu, and the saide Honors w^{ch} the Kinges Highnes hereafter shall by the Grace of God erect or make at or within the said Cittie of Westm^{on} Kingeston upon Hull and Donyngton, and all the mannors land^{le} teñt^{le} hereditament^{le} and other the p^{ro}misses above rehersed, w^{ch} nowe be or at any time hereafter shalbe made parte and pcell of them, or of any of them, shall from henseforth be in the ordre survey rule and govern^{ance} of the Court of Augmentaçõs of our said Sovereigne Lorde the King^e Crowne, and to be graunted lett and sett to ferme by thofficers and ministers of the same Courte in such manner and forme as other the mannors land^{le} & teñt^{le} appoynted to the same Courte be or ought to be letten or graunted; and that all the fermes yssues revenues and p^{ro}fit^{le} cõmyng and growinge upon the same mannors and evy parte of them & of every of them, shalbe taken and receved to the King^e use by the ministers and officers of the same Courte of Augmentaçõs, in suche manner and forme as is used and had of other mannors land^{le} teñt^{le} & other hereditament^{le} comytted to thorder survey and govern^{ance} of the saide Courte of Augmentaçõs; any Acte Statute Ordyn^{ance} Custome or Use heretofore had made or used to the contrarie thereof notwithstandinge.

AND that everye other Honor w^{ch} shalbe by the Kinges Highnes at any time herafter duringe his lief erected and made, or enlarged augmented or encreased by unytinge or annexinge anye mannors landes teñt^{le} or hereditament^{le} unto any suche Honor as is abovesaide, in any other place then is above p^{ar}ticularlie by name expressed, and all and singuler mannors landes teñt^{le} hereditament^{le} & other the p^{ro}misses above rehersed, w^{ch} at any tyme hereafter shalbe made parte and pcell of any suche Honor, shall from henseforth be in thordre survey rule and govern^{ance} of suche Courte of the King^e Highnes as the capitall and principall parte of the same Honor shalbe in the rule survey and govern^{ance} of, at the tyme of any suche erection and makinge of the same, or unytinge or annexinge of any londes or possessions to any of the saide Honors, and to be graunted lett and sett to ferme and the p^{ro}fit^{le} yssues and revenues thereof receved and answered by the officers and ministers of the same Courte, in such manner and forme as other mannors land^{le} teñt^{le} and hereditament^{le} appoynted to the same Courte bene or ought to be.

PROVIDED also and be it enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that this Acte nor any thinge therein conteyned be in any wise p^{ro}judiciall or hurtfull to the Justices Wardens Stewardes Leveten^{ant} Clerkes of the Swannymootes of any Forest^{le} park^{le} or chaces conteyned in this Acte, or to be conteyned in any of the saide lres patent^{le} and p^{ro}clamaçõs, for or concerninge any of their offices powers or auctorities, but onely for and concerninge surveyinge of wood and woodsales to be hadd and made in any of the said Forest^{le} park^{le} and chac^{le}.

AND [be it^{er}] further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide, that the Maister of the Wood^{le} or other officers of the same Courte shall yerely pay or cause to bee paide, of such somes of money as shall yerely arise and come of the woodsales to be made of or in the saide Parkes forest^{le} and chaces aforesaide, all and all manner of Fees and wages, as of olde tyme hath bene accustomed to be paide for thexcisinge of any office within the saide Park^{le} forestes and chaces, accordinge to a c^otyficat by writinge therof to be made unto the saide Maister of the Woodes by and from the Justic^{le} of the Forest^{le} or any of them, or any their deputyes or deputye in the saide office, sealed and subscribed by them or any of them.

AND it is also enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide, that the saide Maister of the Woodes for the tyme beinge shall make payment of all and all manner of repaçõs nedefull to be done in or upon any payle rayle and lodge within any of the saide Parkes forrestes and chaces, and assigne tymber for the same, upon any requeste thereof to be made in writinge by and from any of the saide Justices of Forest^{le}; and the saide Maister of the Woodes shall allowe all manner of Fewell and Browze to be spent and occupied w^{ch} in the saide Forest^{le} and Chaces as hathe bene of olde tyme there used and accustomed.

AND it is also p^{ro}vided and enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide, that the Maister of the Woodes shall not make anye Woodsales within the Parkes chaces and forestes aforesaid or any of them, but by the assent of the Justices of the Forestes for the tyme beinge within whose auctoritie such Forestes chaces and parkes bene; any thinge in this Acte conteyned to the contrarye notwithstandinge.

VI.
Honors of Windsor
and St. Osythe, &c.
shall be under the
Court of the King's
General Surveyors;

Other Honours
named, shall be
under the Court
of Augmentations.

VII.
New Honours to be
erected shall be
under Survey of
such Court as the
King shall direct.

VIII.
Proviso for Officers
of the Forests.

IX.
Master of the
Woods shall pay
Fees to Officers
of the Forests;

X.
As also for Repairs,
Fuel, and Browze.

XI.
Assent of Justices
of the Forest
required to
Woodsales.

CHAPTER XIX.

AN ACTE for fynes in the County Palatyn of Lancaster.

Statutes of Fines do not extend to Lancaster;

Fines levied before Justices of Assize at Lancaster, of Lands within the County Palatine, shall be of like force as Fines levied before Justices of C. P.

FORASMUCHE as diuſe good and beneficiall Eſtatut^e for the cōmoditie of the Kinges Subject^e within this Realme have heretofore bene made by auctoritie of Parliament concerninge the levyinge of fynes wth p^lamaçōn, both for avoydinge of ſtryffe and alſo for the ſuertie of the King^e Subject^e, to be had of and in Landes teñt^e and hereditament^e by them purchaſed or obteyned; whiche good and beneficiall Eſtatut^e doe not extende to fynes levied in the Countie Palentyne of Lancaſtre: Be it therfore ordeyned and enacted by the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde and the Lordes ſp^uall and temporall and the Cōmens in this p^{re}ſent Parliament aſſembled and by auctoritie of the ſame Parliament, that all and ſinguler Fynes whiche at any tyme hereafter ſhalbe levied or knowledged before the Juſtices of our So^vaigne Lorde the Kinge or of his heires or ſucceſſours, of the Countie Palentyne of Lancaſtre, cōmonly called Juſtices of Aſſiſe at Lancaſtre, or before one of them, of any Landes teñt^e or other hereditament^e lyinge or beinge within the Countie Palentyne of Lancaſtre, whiche ſhall be openly read and p^layed three ſeveral dayes in the open Sessions, in the p^{re}ſens of the Juſtices of Aſſiſe at Lancaſtre or of one of them for the tyme beinge, at the ſame Sessions that the ſame Fyne ſhall fortune to be engroſſed, and alſo that ſhalbe openly read and p^layed in the p^{re}ſence of the Juſtices of Aſſiſe at Lancaſtre or of one of them for the tyme beinge, at the two next gen^{er}all Sessions that ſhalbe holden in the ſaid County Palentyne of Lancaſtre before the Juſtices of the ſame Countie, cōmenly called Juſtices of Aſſiſe of Lancaſtre, or before one of them, next after the levieng or engroſſing of ſuch ſaide Fyne, at three ſev^{er}all dayes in eyther of the ſaide two Sessions, after ſuche manner and forme as is cōmenly uſed in the King^e Courte of his Comen Place at Weſtm^ſ, ſhalbe of lyke force ſtrengthe and effecte in the Lawe to all intent^e conſtruccōns and purpoſes as Fynes beinge duly levied with p^lamaçōns before the King^e Juſtic^e of his Comon Place, be or ought to be of.

CHAPTER XX.

AN ACTE for tenures of Land^e of xls.

Recital of Stat. 35 H. VIII. c. 14 as to Grants of Lands not exceeding 40s. per Annum, vested in the King under St. 27 H. VIII. c. 28. for Suppreſſion of Religious Houſes;

Doubts under recited Acts;

All Lands, &c. not exceeding ſuch Value, veſted in the King by any Means, and granted to hold of the King by Fealty or otherwiſe, and not in Capite, ſhall be taken to be holden in Socage, &c.

WHEARE in the Parliament holden at Weſtm^ſ the xiiijth daye of Januarie in the xxxvth yere of the Kinge our moſt gracious So^vaigne Lord^e raigne, it was emongest other thing^e enacted ordeyned & eſtabliſhed, that from the xxiiijth daye of Aprill [next next¹] followinge, the ſame our So^vaigne Lorde the King^e Highnes his heires or ſucceſſours, upon any tres patent^e of any Mannors land^e teñt^e or other hereditament^e not exceding the clere yerely value of fourtie ſhillings belonging to any of the late Monasteries or religiouse Houſes w^{ch} came to his Graces handes by the Acte of Parliament made at Weſtm^ſ in the xxvijth yere of his moſte gracious raigne, And upon any of his or their tres patent^e made of any Houſes teñt^e cotage^r or gardyns wherunto noe Land^e or hereditament^e did apperteyne, not beinge any of the Kinges princely houſes reserved & kepte by a keper therof to his Grac^e uſe, w^{ch} were belonging to any of the ſaide late Monasteries or religiouse houſes comprised in the ſaide Acte made in the ſaide xxvijth yere of our ſaide Sovereigne Lorde the King^e raigne, By w^{ch} tres patent^e any eſtate of inheritaunce ſhulde or myght paſſe from the King^e Highnes his heires or ſucceſſours, myght reserve upon the ſame tres patent^e to his Highnes his heires & ſucceſſors, at his and their owne will & pleaſure, either a Tenure by Knight^e Service in Capite or elſe a Tenure in Socage or fre Burgage and not in Capite; any Lawe cuſtome uſage or any other thinge to the contrarie thereof notwithstandinge as by the ſame Acte made in the ſaide xxxvth yere of our ſaide So^vaigne Lorde the King^e Raigne; emongest other thing^e more playnelie appereth: Forasmuch as diuſe and ſondrie ambiguyties and doubt^e have riſen and growen ſithen the makinge of the ſaide Acte, in the ſaide xxxvth yere of our ſaide So^vaigne Lorde the King^e raigne, aſwell upon the expoſiçōn of the word^e conteyned in the ſaide Acte as in that y^e the ſaide Acte doeth not extend to any Land^e or teñt^e, other then ſuche as be exp^{re}ſſed in the ſaide Acte made in the ſaid xxvijth yere of our ſaide So^vaigne Lorde the King^e raigne, as alſo upon the Tenures of diuſe mannors landes teñt^e & hereditam^e by his Highnes geven and graunted ſithen the ſaide xxiiijth daye of Aprill in the ſaide xxxvth yere of his moſte noble raigne: Be it therfore nowe ordeyned and enacted by auctoritie of this p^{re}ſent Parliament, that all Mannors landes teñt^e rent^e revenues p^{er}ſonag^e tithes and other hereditament^e, beinge not at the time of the makinge of any ſuche letters patent^e heeretofore made ſithen the ſaide xxiiijth daye of Aprill above the clere yerely value of fourtie ſhillings, and all Houſes meſuage^r cotage^r curtilage^r orchard^e yarden and gardens wherunto no other Landes teñtes or hereditament^e were belonginge or apperteyninge, not beinge any of the King^e princely houſes reserved and kepte by a keper thereof to his Graces uſe, by whatſoever title or titles they or any of them came unto his Majesties handes, heretofore geven or graunted by his Majestie to any p^{er}ſon or p^{er}ſons or bodyes polityke ſithen the ſaide xxiiijth daye of Aprill in the ſaide xxxvth yere of his Raigne by his tres patent^e, wherby eny eſtate of inheritaunce hath paſſed from his Highnes, to holde the ſame of his Highnes his heires and ſucceſſors by fealty onelye, or by fealty only and not in Capite, or in Socage or free Burgage, or by fealty only in fre and comen Socage, or by fealty only in fre and comen Socage and not in Capite, or by any maner of ſuche like wordes in effecte, or to holde the ſame by fealty, as of any of his Graces Honors mannors or landes, or by fealty only as of any of his Grac^e Honors mannors or land^e and not in Capite, or by any ſuche like wordes in effecte, ſhall from the date of e^{very} ſuche tres patent^e be adjudged taken and demed, to all intent^e and purpoſes, to be holden in Socage or Burgage and not in Capite, accordinge to the verie expreſſe and playne wordes conteyned in any ſuch tres patent^e, without any further ymplicaçōn conſtruccōn

¹ then next O.

or explanation of the Lawe therof to be made or had, by any pson or psons againste the same, and in noe manner of wise to be demed adjudged or taken to be holden in Capite; any ambiguitye doubtte or other thinge heretofore risen or moved or hereafter to be moved stirred or set furth to the contrarie therof notwithstanding.

AND be hit further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide, that the Kinge Highnes his heires or successors, at any tyme or tymes within fyve yeres next after the firste daye of November last past, shall and may at his or their owne willes and pleasure, upon any tres patent^e made or hereafter to be made of any Mannors land^e teit^e rent^e reu^esions s^evices psonag^e tithes porc^ens penc^ens & other hereditament^e, not beinge rated or valued at the tyme of the makinge of any such tres patent^e above the some of fourtie shilling^e by yere, wherby any estate of inheritaunce hath or shall passe from his Highnes his heires or successours, Houses mesuages cotages orchardes gardens & yard^e wherunto noe other Landes teit^es or hereditament^e do apperteyne onely excepte, And also shall and maye upon any like tres patent^e hereafter to be made within the saide fyve yeres, of any Houses mesuag^e cotag^e orchardes yard^e curtilag^e or gardens, whereunto noe other Landes teit^e or hereditament^e doe apperteyne, not beinge any of the Kinge princely houses reserved and kepte by a keper therof to his Graces use, by whatsoever title or titles the saide Mannors landes teit^e rent^e reu^esions s^evices parsonag^e tithes porc^ens penc^ens houses teit^es cotag^e gardens and other the p^rmisses or any of them, so to be geven or graunted, be come or hereafter shall come to his Graces handes his heires or successours, reserve eyther a Tenure by Knight^e s^evce in Capite, or els a Tenure by fealty, or in Socage or Burgage and not in Capite: And that all and singuler the saide se^vall Tenures, aswell heretofore reserved and made sithen the saide xxiiiijth day of Aprill in the sayde xxxvth yere of our saide So^vaigne Lorde the Kinge Raigne, as hereafter within the said fyve yeres next hereafter followinge to be reserved or made, and havinge these wordes, Et non in Capite, shall from the date of everie suche tres patent^e be demed adjudged and taken to be Tenures in Socage or Burgage and not in Capite: And that the Patentees of the same Mannors landes teit^e and other the p^rmisses or any parte therof their heires and assignes, and evy other pson and psons havinge the same or any parte thereof, shall holde the same Mannors landes teit^e houses cotag^e and other hereditament^e comprised in any suche tres patent^e of our saide So^vaigne Lorde the Kinge his heires & successors, & havinge the said wordes Et non Capite, by the s^evce of fealty in Socage or Burgage, accordinge to the expresse wordes conteyned in any suche tres patent^e; and shall not holde the same or any parte therof, of our saide So^vaigne Lorde his heires or successours in Cheif or in Capite, nor shalbe compelled by reason only of the same, to sue any Lyveri emake fyne for alienac^eon or sue any licence or pardon for any alienac^eon onely thereof: And the heire and heires of evy suche patentee, or of their heires or assignes or of any other havinge any Estate right or title of in or to the same Mannors landes or hereditament^e, and havinge no other Landes teit^es or hereditament^e holden of the Kinge Highnes in Capite, shall and maye frely and lauffully after the death of any suche patentee their heires or assignes, or other pson or psons havinge any such Estate right or title, enter into the saide Mannors landes teit^e houses cotag^e and other hereditament^e comprised or to be comprised in any suche tres patent^e, without suyng of Lyverie Ouster le mayne or any fyne or fee to be paide for any Lyvery onlye thereof, to our saide So^vaigne Lorde the Kinge his heires or successours for the same, by reason only of suche Tenure in Socage or Burgage exp^ressed or to be exp^ressed in any of the saide tres patent^e; any Law custome or usage heretofore had or used to the contrarie therof in any wise notwithstandinge.

CHAPTER XXI.

AN ACTE for Union of Churches.

WHERE in di^verse and sundry places within this Realme of Englande, there be many and sondry psonag^e the Glebes tithes and yerely revenues and pfitt^e whereof be not sufficient to fynde a Priest or Curate to serve or mynister to the Parisheners thereof, within a myle or lesse of the Church of wth poore parsonage ther is in many places another Church pe^rteyninge to an other Parische, standinge as necessarie & comodiously for the accesse of the Parisheners of the other poore Parische as their owne doeth; And forasmuche as the charg^e for the mayntenⁿce of suche two Churches & Chappelles with all manner of repa^cons ornament^e and other accustomed duetyes pe^rteyninge to a Church, be muche greater then may be well rayseed or borne amongst suche poore Parisheners, and myght and shulde be eased and remedied by the unytinge & knytinge of suche two Churches in one: It maye therfore please the Kinge his royall Majestie withe thassent of his Lordes s^puall and temporall and the C^omons in this p^rsent Parliament assembled and by the auctoritie of the same, that it maye be enacted and established, that a Unyon or Consolida^con of two Churches in one, or of a Church and Chappell in one, the one of them not beinge above the yerely value of six poundes as it is rated and valued at to the Kinge his Highnes in his Courte of the First Fruyt^e and Tenthes, and not distaunt from the other above one myle, in any place or plac^e within this Realme of Englande, may be from hensfurth had or made by thassent of the Ordynarie & Ordynaries of the Diocese where suche Churches and Chappelles stonden, and by thassent^e of the Incumbent^e of them and of all suche as have a juste right title and interest to the patronag^e of the same Churches and Chappelles, beinge then of full age: And that all suche Unyons and Consolida^cons had or made of two Churches in one, or of a Church and Chappell in one as is aforesaide, shalbe good sufficient lauffull firme stable and available in the Lawe, to remayne endure and contynue for ever unyted & knytt in one, in suche manner and forme as by writinge or writing^e under the Seales of such Ordynaries Incumbent^e and Patrons, it shalbe declared and sett forthe.

II.
The King
empowered for
Five Years
to grant Lands,
not exceeding such
Value, either by
Knight's Service in
Capite, or by
Fealty, &c. *et non*
in Capite; which
latter shall be
deemed Tenures in
Socage; and no
Livery required to
be sued thereon,
&c.

Churches near each
other not sufficient
to maintain more
than one Parson;

Two Churches, not
distant more than
a Mile, One being
rated to the Tenth
not exceeding 20^s,
may be united,
by Consent of the
Ordinary, &c.

II.
Unions already
made, confirmed.

AND be it further enacted by thaurtority aforesaide, that all Unyons and Consolidaçõns of all Churches and Chappells which hath heretofore bene unyted or knytt together in one, by thassent of the Ordynaries Incumbent^e and true and lauffull Patrons in Fee Symple of them as is aforesaide, shall also remayne & be from hensfurth adjudged and demed in the Lawe to endure and contynue for ever unyted and knytt in one, without any dissoluçõn undoinge unknyttinge or repeale of them or any of them by any manner of meane or waye.

III.
Saving of the King's
First Fruits and
Tenth.

SAVINGE unto the King^e Majestie his heires and successors all the Tenthes and First Fruyt^e of all suche Churches and Chappell^e as be heretofore unyted or consolidated in one, or that hereafter shalbe unyted and consolidated in one, accordinge to the same or such like rates and valuaçõns as the same Churches and Chappelles or any of them nowe are rated or valued at to the Kinge his saide Majestie in his saide Highnes Courte of the Firste Fruytes and Tenthes.

IV.
In Towns Corporate
such Unions shall
be void without
Consent of the
Corporation.

PROVIDED alwaye that all Unyons and Consolidaçõns and everie of them hereafter to be had or made of any Church or Chappell within any Citty or Towne corporate within this Realme of Inglande, without thassent of the Mayres Shyriff^e and Cõialtie of the Cite where suche Churches Church or Chappell be or shalbe, or without thassent of such Bodyes corporate of other Townes corpate where such Churches Church or Chappell be or shalbe, by the names of their Corporaçõns in writing under their cõmon seale, shalbe clerely voide and of noe force ne effecte; any thinge before exp^{re}ssed, or any ordyn^{nce} law custome or statute to the cont^{ry}e therof, in any wise notwithstanding.

V.
Unions, not already
made, may be
avoided within One
Year, on assigning
28. per Ann. to
the Incumbent.

(¹) PROVIDED also that where the inhabitaunt^e of any suche poore parishe, or the more part of them, wthin one yere next after the Unyon or Consolidaçõn of the same parishe, by their writinge sufficient in the lawe, shall assure the Incumbent of the saide parishe for the yeerely payment of soe much money, as with the sõme that the saide parishe is rated and valued at in the Kinge his Highnes saide Courte of the Firste Fruytes and Tenthes, shall amounte to the full some of eight pound^e sterlinge to be levied and payde yerely by the saide inhabitaunt^e to the saide Incumbent & his successors, that then all such Unyons or Consolidaçõns hereafter to be had or made of any such poore parishe as is aforesaide, shalbe voyde and of none effecte; any thinge statued or ordeyned to the cont^{ry}e hereof in any wise notwithstanding: PROVIDED alwaies that this saide p^{ro}viso shall not extende to any Unyon or Consolidaçõn of any Church or Chappell had or made before the making of this estatute, any thinge in the saide p^{ro}viso mentyoned to the contrarie thereof notwithstanding.

CHAPTER XXII.

AN ACTE to fill Juryes de circumstañ.

St. 35 H. VIII. c. 6.
continued till the
next Parliament.

BE it enacted and established by the Kinge our Sovereigne Lorde, the Lordes s^{pi}ual & temporall and the Cõmons in this p^{re}sent Parliament assembled, and by the auctoritie of the same, That the Acte for nonapparaunce in Juryes to have de circumstantib³, made at Westmst at the Parliament holden the fyve and thirtieth yere of our saide Sovereigne Lordes raighe, shall continue and remayne unto thende of the next Parliament in his full force and strengthe in as ample maner as ys in the said Acte purported.

CHAPTER XXIII.

AN ACTE for contynuaçõn of c^{er}taine Statutes.

Recital of Statutes
22 H. VIII. c. 12.
as to poor Persons,
&c.;

22 H. VIII. c. 7.
exporting Horses;

21 H. VIII. c. 12.
Cables, &c.;

23 H. VIII. c. 17.
winding Wools;

24 H. VIII. c. 9.
killing Weanings;

23 H. VIII. c. 3.
Attaints;

24 H. VIII. c. 4.
sowing Flax, &c.;

23 E. VIII. c. 2.
building Gaols:

WHERE in the Parliament begon and holden at London the thirde daye of November in the xxjth yere of the raighe of our most dread Sovereigne Lorde Kinge Henry theight, and from thence adjorned to Westmst, and there holden and contynued by di^{ve}se progacõns unto the dissoluçõn thereof, an Acte was made and established declaringe and conc^{er}ninge aswell howe aged poore & impotent p^{er}sons compelled to lyve by almes shulde be ordered and used, and also howe vacabound^e and myghtie stronge beggers shulde be whipped & punyshed; and at the saide Parliament one other Acte was made & established for the restraynt of caryinge and conveyinge of horses and mares out of this Realme; w^{ch} saide twoo se^{ve}ral Actes were also made to endure to the last daye of the next Parliament, as by the same twoo se^{ve}ral Actes more playnelie appeareth: And also one other Acte was there made in the saide Parliament for the true makinge of cables halters & ropes; and also one other Acte for the true wyndinge of Woolles; and one other Acte to restrayne killinge of waynelinge bullock^e steres and heyffers beinge under thage of two yeres; w^{ch} saide thre se^{ve}ral Act^e last before remembred were then made to endure and contynue unto the next Parliament, as by the same thre se^{ve}ral Actes more playnely appeareth: And where also in the same Parliament one other Act was made and established for the attaynt^e to be sued for the punyshment of perjurye upon untrue verdict^e; And also one other Act was made there in the saide Parliament conc^{er}ninge sowinge of flaxe and heme; all w^{ch} twoo se^{ve}ral Actes last before rehersed were then made and ordeyned to contynue and endure to the last daye of the next Parliament, as by the same twoo se^{ve}ral Act^e more playnelye at large is shewed and may appeare: And where also in the saide Parliament one other Acte was made and established for makinge of Jayles in di^{ve}se Shires of this Realme, w^{ch} same Acte was then made to contynue and endure for one yere next after thende of the same Parliament, as by the same also more playnelye appeareth:

¹ This Proviso is annexed to the Original Act in a separate Schedule.

And where also in the Parliament, begon & holden at Westm̄ the eight daye of June in the xxvijth yere of the raigne of our said most dread Sovereigne Lord King Henry theight, and there contynued and kept untill the dissolucon therof, It was ordeyned and enacted that all and singuler the saide Acte above remembred, and evy of them shulde contynue and endure in their force and strenghe, and also be observed and kepte untill the last daye of the next Parliament: as by the same Acte amonge other thinge therin conteyned more playnelye appereth: And where also in the Parliament begune and holden at Westm̄ the xxvijth day of Aprill, and there contynued untill the xxvijth daye of June in the one and thirtieth yere of the reigne of oure most dread Sovereigne Lorde Kinge Henry theight, It was ordeyned and inacted by the auctoritie of the same Parliament, that all and singuler the saide sefall Acte above remembred, and evy of them, and all clauses articles and pvisions in them and evy of them conteyned, shuld contynue and endure in their force and strenghe and also be observed & kepte untill the laste daye of the next Parliament; as by the same Acte amonge other thinge therin conteyned more playnelie appereth: And where also in the last Session of the same Parliament begune at Westm̄ the xijth daye of Aprill in the said xxxjth yere of the Kinge most noble raigne, and there by diuise progacions contynued untill the xxiiijth daye of Julie in the xxxijth yere of our said Sovaigne Lorde the Kinge raigne, there was one other Acte made and established for & concerninge the reformation of Myspleadinge Jeofayles and Attorneys; w^{ch} saide Acte last mencioned, with the pviso, were made to endure untill the last daye of the next Parliament, as by the same Acte amonge other thinge therin conteyned more playnely appereth: And where in the same Parliament an Acte was made concerninge buyinge of fishe upon the See; and one other Acte was made concnyng the makinge of Worsted yarne, in the Countie of Norff; as by the saide two Acte more at large it may and doeth and may appere: And also one other Acte was there made in the saide Parliament for reasonable prices of Wynes to be sett; and one other Acte was made there in the saide Parliament concerninge the orderinge & discharginge of Sherieffe by their Othes upon their accompt; as by the same two Acte last recited more playnely in the same Acte it doeth appere: And for as much as all and singuler the said sefall Acte above mencioned be good and beneficiall for the Comon wealthe of this Realme, Be it therefore enacted and ordeyned by the auctoritie of this p̄sent Parliament, that the saide Acte concerninge the buyinge of Fish upon the See, and the saide Acte concerninge and declaringe howe aged and ympotent psons compelled to lyve by almes shulde be ordered and used, and also howe vacabounde and mightie stronge beggers shulde be whipped and punyshed, and all the residue of the Acte and Statute above mencioned, and evy of them, and all clauses articles and pvisions in them and evy of them conteyned, shall contynue and endure in their force and strenghe and be observed and kepte in all thinge unto the laste daye of the next Parliament.

AND where in the saide Acte concnyng the settinge of prices of Wynes, it is conteyned, that the Lorde Chauncelor of Englande Lorde Treasurer Lorde President of the Kings Counsell Lorde Privie Seale and the two Cheif Justices or fyve fower or thre of them shulde have power and auctoritie by their discrecons, to sett the prices of all kynde of Wynes, as by the same Acte more plainely appereth: Be it nowe ordeyned and inacted by thaurortie of this p̄sent Parliament, that the saide Lorde Chauncelor Lorde Treasurer Lorde President Lorde Privie Seale and the two Cheif Justices, or fyve fowre or thre of them, shall yerelie sett the prices of all kyndes of the saide Wines mencioned in the said former Acte, betwene the twentieth daye of November and the last daye of December, and at noe other tyme or tymes; and that all and evy pson sellinge in grosse or by retayle, any of the saide Wines mencioned in the same Acte, shall not sell any of the same Wynes above the prices so by them sett, upon such payne and forfeiture as be made and pvided in the same Statute made at Westm̄ the xxvijth yere of the raigne of our said most dread Sovaigne Lorde the Kinge.

AND be it further enacted by thaurortie aforesaide, that if any pson or psons that nowe have or hereafter shall have any manner of Wynes to sell in grosse, within any Cittie Boroughe Towne Corporate or any other Haven Corporate Towne or Townes within this Realme, or within any the Kinge Domynions or Territories of the same, and do at any tyme hereafter refuse to sell any kynde of the same Wynes, accordinge to the price as nowe or at anye tyme hereafter shall be lymitted and appoynted by the saide Lorde Chauncelor Lorde Treasurer Lorde President Lorde Privie Seale, and other the saide Cheif Justices, or by any fyve foure or thre of them; that then it shalbe lafull to the Maire of the Citie of London Recorder of the same Cittie and two of the auncient Aldermen of the same Citie, beinge noe Vyntners for the tyme beinge, and to the Maire Bayliffe Aldermen and other the hed officers, or to any two of them, whereof the Maire or Chief Alderman or Bayliffe to be one, within all and evy other Citie Boroughe and Porte Towne within this Realme, wherin any Wynes nowe be or hereafter shalbe to sell, to enter into the houses sellers and places of all and everie suche owner and owners of the same Wynes in any of the saide Citties Boroughes and Port Townes, and the same Wynes lafully to sell to the use of the owners of the same Wynes, to any pson and psons willinge to buy the same, accordinge to suche prices and rate as by the saide Lorde Chauncelor Lorde Treasurer Lorde President Lorde Privie Seale, and the said two Chief Justices, or by any fyve fower or thre of them is or hereafter shalbe sett lymitted and assigned, accordinge to the tenor of the saide Acte made in the said xxvijth yere of the Kinge Majesties raigne.

Recited Actes continued by 28 H. VIII. cc. 6, 8, 9.

and further by 31 H. VIII. c. 7.

St. 32 H. VIII. c. 30. Mispleadings, &c.;

33 H. VIII. c. 2. regrating Fish;
33 H. VIII. c. 16. worsted Yarn;

34, 35 H. VIII. c. 7. Price of Wines;

34, 35 Hen. VIII. c. 16. Sheriff's Accounts;

All recited Actes continued to End of ensuing Parliament.

II.
Price of Wines shall be set under St. 34, 35 H. VIII. c. 7. between 20 Nov. and 31 Dec. in every Year, under Penalties in 28 H. VIII. c. 14.

III.
Chief Officers of Cities Corporate, &c. empowered to sell the Wines of Persons refusing to sell them in Gross, at the Prices set under recited Act.

CHAPTER XXIV. (1)

THACTE for the Subsidie gr'unted by the Clergie. (1)

Grant, by the Clergie of Canterbury, of a Subsidy of 6s. in the Pound, &c.

Tenor of the Grant :

Motive of the Subsidy :

Grant of 6s. per Pound on the Value of all Spiritual Promotions as rated to the King's Tenth;

Payable only on Nine Tenths ;

Not payable for the first Year after Promotion ;

Payable in Two Years, 3s. each.

A like Subsidy on Pensions to Priests, &c.

6s. 8d per Ann. on Stipends.

Bishops, &c. shall be Collectors ;

WHERE the Prelatt^e and the Clergie of the Province of Canturberie have lovinglie and liberallie, for certayn considera^ons, given and gr'untid to the King^e Majestie a Subsidie of sixe shelling^e of the ponde, to be taken and levied of all and singuler the spirituall promoci^ons within the same Province during the terme of twoo yeres now next insuyng, in such certayne man^{er} and forme and wth diverse excep^ons and provisions specified and conteyned in a certayn Instrument by them therof made and dely^{vi}id to the King^e Highnes, under the seale of Tharchbisshope of Canturberie, as in the same Instrument exhibityd in this pnt Parliament more pleinie dothe appere; The teno' wherof insuythe in these word^e :

THE PRELATT^e and Clergie of the Province of Canturberie, (your Highnes most humble and most bounden dailie Oratours) considering and waying thimestimable coste and charges wiche yo' most roiall Ma^{tie} of longe season hathe susteynd and continuallie sustaynythe, farre exceding the expenses of anie yo' noble pgenito's, by sondrie occasions and among^e other by reasone of the most waightie affaires of yo' warres, in meynteynnyng of yo' gret puyss^{unte} and mightie Armies bothe in Scotland and Fr^{unce} by londe and by the Sees, for the defence and publique welthe of this your Realme and other yo' Domynions; Considering also how that in suche urgent necessites and occasions it is most convenyent that all membres do suffre and beare wth their naturall hedde, by whome the hole bodie is governyd staided directyd and pres^{vid}, and speciallie suche membres as by the same hed receve most benefytt and relief; Wee therefore yo' obedyent Clergie, bothe acknowledge our most bounden duetie and office toward^e yo' Ma^{tie} our chief hedde under Allmightie God, and also calling to our mynd^e how that above all other yo' loving subject^e Wee be most bounden unto yo' Excellencie for manie causes and benefites, and singulerlie among other for the speciall quyetnes wiche wee enjoye by yo' Ma^{tie} godlie providence in this most busie and troubelouse tymes, enjoying in the myddes of the most cruell and deadlie warres the benefite commodite and fruyte of peace and quyetnes, having allwaies tranquill opportunitie wthowt impedymment of disturb^{unce} to applie our self onelie to s^{ve} Gode in such wise as to our vocation and duties apparteynythe, Have of our owne meere loving tendre mynd^e and good will, gyven and gr'untyd, and by these pnt^e do give and gr'unte unto yo' Ma^{tie}, a Subsidie toward^e yo' said charges in maner and forme folowing, that is to saie; That everie Archbisshope Bisshope Deane Archdeacon Prebendarie Provost Maister of Colledges Maister of Hospitall^e Parson Vicare Ch^{unterie} Prest, and ev^{ie} other parsons and parsones of whatsoever name or degre he or they be, enjoying any spirituall p^{mo}tion or other temporall possessions to the same spirituall p^{mo}cion annexid, now not devydyd nor seperatte by Acte of Parliament or otherwise from the possession of the Clergie, shall paie to yo' Highnes for ev^{ie} pound that he maie yerlie spende by reasone of the said spirituall p^{mo}cion the some of sixe shelling^e: And for the true and certaine knowlege of the yerlie values of the said p^{mo}cions and ev^{ie} of them wherof the payment shuld be made, the rate taxa^on and valua^on and estima^on remaynyng of recorde in your Ma^{tie} Courte of the First fruyt^e and Tenth^e for the payment of the perpetuall Disme, concernyng all suche p^{mo}cions as be in possession of yo' Clergie or anie other not divydid by Acte of Parliament or otherwise as aforesaid, shall be folowyd and observyd, witheoute making anie valua^on rate taxa^on or estima^on other then in yo' said recorde is comprisyd: Providid allwaies, that for as muche as the tennethe pte of the said valua^on and taxe before mencioned is yerlie paid to yo' Highnes for the perpetuall Disme, so as ther remaynythe onlie nyne partes to the incumbente clere, this Subsidie of sixe shelling^e of the ponde shalbe understonde of the same nyne part^e and of no more. Providid allwaies that no parsons that is already promotid to anie spirituall Benefice, sithen the first daie of May last past before the date herof, or that hereafter shall be promoted to anie spirituall Benefice on thisside the first daie of Maie, wiche shall be in the yere of our Lorde Gode a thousande five hundred fortie and seven, shall be contributorie or chargid to yo' Highnes wth anie parte of this Subsidie during the first yere of his said p^{mo}cion. Your said Prelatt^e and Clergie also grant that this Subsidie of vjs. of the ponde of the yerlie clere value of ev^{ie} p^{mo}cion, taxid as afore, shall be paid to yo' Ma^{tie} wthin two yeres next insuyng the date herof, at the receipte of your Graces Threasorary of yo' Courte of First fruytes and Tennethes or of anie other parsons or parsones whome it shall please your Highnes to appointe therunto, that is to saie; Thre shelling^e of ev^{ie} ponde in ev^{ie} of the saide twoo yeres at such daies and tymes as hereafter folowithe, that is to saie, at the first daie of Maie next insuyng, wiche shall be in the yere of our Lorde Gode a thousand five hundrede fortie and sixe; and in the said first daie of Maie then next folowing, wiche shall be in the yere of our Lorde Gode a thousande five hundred fortie and seven. Item, we your Graces said Prelatt^e and Clergie also gr'unte, that ev^{ie} Prest having a pension by reason of the dissolucion of anie of the late Monasteries Colledgies and Hospitall^e or any other incorpora^on within the said Province of Canturberie shall likewyse paie to you^r Highnes vjs. of ev^{ie} ponde of the said pensions wthin the saide twoo yeres, at suche daie and tyme as is before specified; and that for the suer payment therof a deduccion and retencion of the saide sixe shelling^e be made in the hand^e of the paiers of the said pension, after the proporcion of iij s. of the ponde ev^{ie} of the saide twoo yeres, to be deliv^{id} and paid unto yo' Ma^{tie} use, at suche tyme and to suche parsones as the Subsidie of vjs. aforesaid shall be paid unto. Item, your said Prelatt^e and Clergie also gr'unte that ev^{ie} Prest receyving annuall Stipende, being no perpetuite, within the said Province, shall paie unto your Graces use vjs. viij d. in ev^{ie} of the same twoo yeres, at the same daies and undre the same penalites as the rest of the Clergie doe paie for their p^{mo}cions. Item, the same Prelatt^e and Clergie further gr'unten, that ev^{ie} Archebisshope and Bisshope, and the See being vacant everie Deane and Chapter of that See voide, shalbe Collecto^r of this Subsidie within their propre Diocesse: And for the better recoverie of the said Colleccion your said

¹ From the Original Act in the Parliament Office: See Note at beginning of this Year.

² Another Title indorsed on the Act is 'The Confirma^on of the Subsidie gr'unted by the Clergie.'

Prelatt^e and Clergie humbly besechen your Highnes, that they maie have full power and authorite by your Ma^{ty} and highe Courte of Parliament, to use all such waies meanes and processes as be prescribed in your Acte of your perpetuall disme for the colleccion and levieng of the same, and shall make accompte therof before the Chauncelo^r or Treasurer and other officers of your Graces Co^{te} of First Fruyt^e and Tennythe, or in such other place as it shall please your Highnes tappointe, in such wise & after suche forme onlie as the said Archebisshope and Bisshopes be now chargid for the colleccion of the perpetuall disme, wherebie is ment how the lacke and defaulte of payment of and for anie particuler promociion shall onlie charge the incumbent and suche as be bounde to paie the same; and that upon such peynes as be providid in that Acte of perpetuall disme, agenst them that make defaulte in that behalffe; and that tharchebisshope Bisshope or Deane and Chapter, gathering that they can receive and making payment therof shall for the rest not by them receyvvd be dischargid by their certificate to be made by the first daie of August in every of the said twoo yeres into your Courte of First Fruites and Tennyth; And vj d. of evie ponde wherewith the Collectors shalbe chargid in his accompte, clerlie to be paide into the saide Receipte or into suche other place as it shall please your Excellencie tappointe, shall be allowed to the same Collector in his said accompte for the same, for the chardges and Colleccion portage and sauffe conveying and paying of the said Subsidie. Providid allwaies, that this Subsidie grauntid by your Clergie shall not be demndid or levied out of any Benefice or Colledge situatt or sett within your Universities of Oxforthe or Cambridge, or of anie Benefice or other revennewes unto anie Colledge of Oxforthe or Cambridge unyted appropriated or apparteyning or of your Colledge of Eton nighe Windesore, or of the Colledge of Winchester foundid by Will^m Wykeham somtyme Bisshope of Winchester, or of anie other Churche or Benefice or of anie other Revennewes to the said Colledges or to anie of them annexed appropriated or otherwiseap perteyning. Providid alwaies that no spirituall promociion or any Lond^e or Revennewes annexid to the same, being chargid by this Gr^{unte} or Acte of the Province of Canterburie, or anie goodd^e or catall^e growing being or renewing of the same, and parteyning to the owners of the said spirituall promociions and lond^e shall be charged or made contributorie to anie xvth or other Subsidie allredie gr^{unte}d to your Highnes of the laie fee, or hereafter to be gr^{unte}d during the terme of the said twoo yeres. Item, wee your Graces said humble Prelatt^e and Clergie further gr^{unte}, that evie of yo^r Graces new erectid Bisshopes Deanes Prebendaries Petycanons and Preachers shall be chargid to thys Subsidie for their owne porcions onlie therof to paie vjs. of the ponde within the said twoo yeres as is above rehersed of other Bisshopes and spirituall parsones; and those porçons of Rent^e and Revennewes wiche your Highnes hath given unto them for the meyntenⁿce of power men grammarians queresters student^e and other Officers and Mynysters not be chargid wth anie parte of this Subsidie. Providid also, that everie Parson Vicare or other spirituall man paying anie pension, wherof none allowance is made in the valucion of his said Benefice, shall and maie reteyne thre shilling^e of evie ponde of evie suche pension evie yere during the said twoo yeres to his owne relief, in consideraçon that he is chardgid to paie this Subsidie of sixe shelling^e of the ponde out of evie ponde of the hole value of his promociion.

AND FOR THE SUER AND TRUE PAYMENT of this Subsidie gr^{unte}d by your said Prelatt^e and Clergie of the Province of Canterburie, according to the tenor purporte effecte and true meanyng of this present Instrument, your said Orators the Prelatt^e and the Clergie, most humbly desiere and requyere your Hieghnes, that this their said giftes gr^{unte} and Subsidie, and evie matter soome of monie clause and sentence in this Instrument conteynyd, concernyng the said Subsidie, may be ratified establishid and confirmyd by authorite of your high Co^{te} of Parliament: And for the suer and true paym^t of the said Subsidie gr^{unte}d by the said Prelatt^e and Clergie of the said Province of Canterburie according to the teno^r effecte an^d true meanyng of the said Instrument, Be it inactid by the King^e Highnes wite thassent of the Lordes spirituall and temporall and of the Comons in this present Parliament assemblid and by the auctorite of the same, that the said gifte and gr^{unte}, and evie matter some of monie clause and sentence in the said instrument conteynyd, be ratified established and confirmyd by thauctorite aforsaid.

AND furthermore be it inactid by the auctorite of this present Parliament, that evie persone that shall be appointid to the Colleccion and gathering of the said Subsidie, shall have full power and authorite to levie take and perceyve the same Subsidie by authorite of the censures of the Churche, or by distresse upon the possession of the Fermoⁿ or Owners of the land^e and tenement^e chargeable by this Acte for or to the payment of anie sōme or sōmes of monie, or otherwise by the discrecion of the Collectors therof: And that no replevie prohibicion or supersedeas shall be allowed or obeyyd for anie parsones making defaulte of payment of the said Subsidie contrary to the teno^r of the gr^{unte} therof, untill suche tyme as they have truelie satisfied and contentid all suche parte and porçon as to them in that behalffe apparteynythe; And that evie such Fermou^r or Fermou^r that shall fortune hereafter to be chargid to and wth the payment or anie parte of the said Subsidie, shall by thauctorite aforsaide be allowed and retayne in his hond^e as muche of his yerelie ferme and rent as the sōme wiche he shall fortune to paie for his Lorde or lessour shall extend and amounte unto; Anie writing cōen^t bonde or other thing hade or made to the contrarie in anie wise notwthstanding.

AND for the levying of the said Subsidie of sixe shilling^e of the ponde and for the yerlie pensions wiche anie prest or other parson or parsones wich heretofore have beene religiose or taken for religiose parsones doo or shall receive at the Courte of Augmentaçon, the Ch^{uncelo} of the same Co^{te} for the tyme being shall yerlie during the said two yeres, that is to saie; at the feast of thannunciaçon of our Ladie next comyng, and at the same feast of thannunciacion of our Ladie then next insuyng, deteygne and reteigne in his hond^e, or cause to be deteynyd or reteynyd in thond^e of other the Officers and Mynysters of the same Co^{te} to the King^e use, for evie ponde of the same pencions, iij s. and the same shall well and truelie paie or cause to be payed into the said Co^{te} of the Tennythe and First Fruites or ell^ewhere as the King^e Highnes shall appointe before the first daie of August, wthout anye chardge to be made or susteynyd in that behalffe.

and shall have like Powers as for levying the King's Tenth.

Exemption for Colleges in the Universities, &c.

No Spiritual Promotion liable to the Lay Subsidy.

New Bishoprics charged to this Subsidy.

Subsidy on Pensions may be retained by the Payer.

The said Subsidy confirmed by Parliament.

II. Subsidy shall be levied by Spiritual Censures, or Distress on the Farmers, who shall be allowed the same out of their Rent.

III. The Court of Augmentations shall retain Subsidy out of Pensions payable there.

IV.
Other Persons
paying Pensions
shall retain Subsidy,
and certify the
same to the Court
of First Fruits, &c.

AND be it further enacted by thauthorite aforesaid, that evrie other pson or psones wich paie or be chargeable to paie anie yerlie rent pencion or pencions to anie Prest or other parson or parsones, wiche heretofore have been religiose or taken for relligiose psones, chargeable to the payment of the said Subsidie, that evrie suche pson or psones wiche do so paie or herafter shall paie anie of the said yerlie rent^e pencion or pencions, shall not onelie during the said twoo yeres reteyne in his hond^e yerlye to the King^e use, for evrie ponde of the same yerlie rent^e pencion or pencions iij s. and the same well and trulie paie or cause to be paide yerlie duryng the same twoo yeres, unto the Ordinarye of the same Diocesse, or to the Collectours of the saide Subsidie there to the King^e use, but also shall yerlie during the same twoo yeres byfore the first daie of Maye, certifye undre his or their Seale or Seales unto the said Courte of the Tenthe and First Fruytes, or ell^e where it shall please the King^e Hieghnes to appointe, the names and surnames of all and singler suche Prest^e or other psons religiose, or heretofore taken for religiose psones as is aforesaide, and the true yerlie rent^e or pençons wiche they or any of them be entiteled to have or receyve yerlie as is aforesaide.

V.
Like Certificate
by the Court of
Augmentations,
and of Stipendiary
Priests by the
Bishops, &c.

AND that the Chauncello' for the tyme being of the King^e Courte of Augmentacions of the Revenewes of the King^e Crowne, shall likewise yerlie duryng the saide twoo yeres before the first daie of Maye, certifie undre the Seale of the same Courte, not oonlie the names and surnames of all and singler Preest^e and other psones, chargeable for the saide severall rent^e and yerlie pencions, to the payment of the saide Subsidie in the saide Courte of the Tenthe and First Fruytes, or ell^e where it shall please the King^e Majestie to appointe, but also the true and just yerlie soome and soomes of the same yerlie rent^e or pençons, with the names and surnames of the psones chargeable to the payment thereof. And that the Archebisshoppe and Bisshoppe of everye Diocesse within the saide Province of Caunterburye, shall yerlie during the sayd twoo yeres before the first daie of August, certifie undre his Seale in the saide Courte of the Tenthe and First Fruytes, or else where it shall please the King to appointe, the names and surnames of all and singler stipendarye Preest^e being within anye of their Dioces chargeable to the saide payment of the saide Subsidie as is aforesaide; and also the names and surnames of everye suche pson and psones with whome he or they doo dwelle and take any Stipende or Wagies.

VI.
Persons paying
Stipend, charged
with the Subsidy.

AND be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that everye suche pson or psones, wiche within the saide twoo yeres shall give and paie any Stipend or Wagies to any suche Preest (as is aforesaide) shall for the insufficiencye or defaulte of everie of the same Preest or Preest^e being in fvice or wagies with him, at the saide first daie of Maie, be charged and chargeable to and with the paiment of six shilling^e eight pence for the same yere.

VII.
Acquittances to
Collectors, &c.
paying their
Subsidy to the
Court of First
Fruits, &c.

AND be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that the saide Archebisshoppe Bishoppes and all other psones chardgeable to and with the collection of the sayd Subsidie of vj s. the ponde, within the saide Provynce of Caunterburie shall have upon everye payment thereof made in the King^e Courte of the Tenthe and First Fruytes, or ell^e where the King^e Ma^{tie} shall appointe, a sufficient acquietaunce in writing of suche pson or psones as the King^e Ma^{tie} shall appointe for the receipte thereof, the same acquietaunce witnessing the same receipte of as muche of the same soome of the same Subsidie, as shalbe by any of them so receyved; And everye suche acquietaunce in writing sealed and subscribed with the name or names of everye suche pson or psones that soo by the King^e appointment shall receyve any of the saide soomes of money shalbe as good and effectuell in the lawe and also a sufficient dischargde to all intent^e construccions and purposes, as if it were made by Acte of Parliament; and that everye pson and psones wiche shall have and receyve any suche acquietaunce, shall paie but oonlie twoo pence for everye of the same acquietance.

VIII.
Subsidy of the
Province of York
shall be collected
under this Act.

BE it also enacted by thauthoritie aforesaide, That all and everye graunte and graunt^e of all and everye soome and soomes of money, wiche hereafter shalbe graunted to the King^e Hieghnes by the Clergie of the Province of Yo'ke, shalbe of the same strengthe force and effecte in all thing^e as the saide grunte made by the saide Provynce of Caunterburye; and shalbe taxed certified collected leyved and gathered according to the teno' fourme and effecte of this pnt Acte of Parliament to all intent^e constructions and purposes, in suche maner as though it weare spciallie playnlie and pticulerlie expressed and rehearsed in this pnt Acte, by expressed wourdes termes and sentences in their severall natures and kindes.

IX.
Lay Persons
shall be charged
for Spiritual
Promotions
under this Act.

PROVIDED alwaie and be it enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that everye laye pson having anye spirituall pmoçon chardgeable by this Acte, and also having temporall possessions good^e cattall^e and debt^e, chardgeable to the Subsidie, grunted by the Temporaltie, shalbe chardged taxed and sett for his saide spirituall pmoçon with the Clergie; and for his temporall possessions goodd^e and cattall^e with the Temporaltie, and not otherwise.

X.
Exemption
of Pensions not
exceeding 40 s.

PROVIDED allwaie and be it enacted by thauthoritie abovesaid, that all suche as have been religious psones and other having any pencion by reason of any dissoluçon of any late Monasterye Colledge or Hospitall^e or any other corporacions within the Provynce of Caunterburye and Yo'ke, or any of them, and being of the soome of fourtie shilling^e or undre, and not above, shall not be chardged or chardgeable to the said Subsidie or any pte thereof for any such pencion of xl s. or unndre; any thing conteyned in this Acte, or in any the said Instrument^e, or any of them, to the contrarye notwithstanding.

CHAPTER XXV. (1)

AN ACTE concerning the Graunt of one entire Subsidie and two whole Fifteenes and Tenths granted by the Temporaltie.

WE the Kings Majesties most humble faithfull and obedient Subjects the Lords spirituall and temporall and the Commons in this present Parliament assembled, prudently calling to our remembrance, how long wee have enjoyed the speciall grace and blessing of God, before all other nations of the world, having continued and prospered now these many yeeres under so godly and vertuous a Prince, whose most excellent vertue and wisdom, besides other his innumerable benefits conferred to this Realme, have conserved us in tranquillitie and peace, even from the beginning of his reigne, untill now of late that his Highnesse hath bene compelled for God his friends and his owne causes to moove warre in one place and to defend in another against the ancient enemies of this Realme, as well the Frenchmen as the Scots; and also considering the infinite costes and charges which his Highnesse hath necessarily sustained both by Sea and by Land, for the suretie comfort and safeguard of us his natural and faithfull subjects against the maine force & violence of our said enemies, who against all honour and faith have attempted to make divers and sundry invasions spoiles burnings and depopulations in this his Majesties Realme of England and other his Highnesse Dominions; the force and malice whereof notwithstanding, wee the people of this his Realme have for the most part of us so lived under his Majesties sure protection, and do yet so live out of all feare and danger as if there were no warre at all, even as the small fishes of the Sea in the most tempestuous and stormie weather doe lie quietly under the rocke or banke side, and are not mooved with the surges of the water, nor stirred out of their quiet place, howsoever the winde bloweth; we cannot for our most bounden duties but knowledge and confesse our selves to have and enjoy under his Highnesse, and by his most gracious and godly regiment, all that ever wee have in this world, rendring unto his Majestie next God our most humble and immortal thanks with our most humble sute and lowly prayer on our knees that it may please the same to persever in studying and caring for us, who being left to ourselves are not able to continue one day in such sort as his Highnesse hath preserved us almost these fortie yeeres; And albeit we have nothing worthe wherewithall to recompence any part of his Majesties infinite goodnesse, sundrie wayes heretofore declared towards us, yet to shew ourselves mindfull of our most bounden duties towards his Majestie our most gracious and dread Sovereigne Lord, and likewise in consideration of his Majesties more than fatherly affection towards us his Graces poore subjects, hath not hitherto for the suretie and defence of us our wives and children either spared to imploy his most royall persone, or to consume his owne treasure and possessions, we have consulted together and determined, for a remembrance and declaration of our good willes and thankfull minds againe towards his Majestie, to beseech his Majestie most humbly to accept and graciously to receive at our hands the simple token or gift which we doe herewith present to his Majestie in writing freely with one assent granting the same, most humbly beseeching his Majestie to accept the same, as a poore token of our true and faithfull hearts towards him, as it pleased the great King Alexander to receive thankfully a cuppe of water of a poore man by the high way side: And that this our graunt heerein may bee ratified and confirmed by his Majesties royall assent, so to bee enacted and aucthorised by vertue of this present Parliament, as in such cases heretofore hath bene accustomed: And forasmuch as our habilitie doeth want, wee will pray daily to Almighty God to supply towards his Majestie for us, remaying during our lives his true faithfull and obedient subjects, ever ready with body and goods to serve the same from time to time, according to our most bounden duties: Wherefore Wee the sayde Lords and Commons doe by our mutuall assents and agreements, with one whole voyce and heartie good will, by the authoritie of this present Parliament, give and graunt to the Kings Highnesse, towards his foresaid great costes and inestimable charges, two whole Fifteenes and Tenths, to bee had payed taken and levied of the moveable goods cattals and other things usuall to such Fifteenes and Tenths to bee contributorie and chargeable within the Shires Cities Boroughes Townes and other places of this his Realme, in manner and forme afore time used; Except the summe of twelve thousand pound thereof fully to bee deducted, that is to say, sixe thousand pound of either of the sayde whole Fifteenes and Tenthes of the summe that a Fifteene and Tenth attaineth unto, in reliefe comfort and discharge of the poore Townes Cities and Boroughes of this his sayde Realme, wasted desolate or destroyed, or overgreatly impoverished, after such rate as was and hath afore this time bene had and made unto every Shire, and to be divided in such manner and forme as heeretofore for one whole Fifteene and Tenth was had and divided. And the sayde two whole Fifteenes and Tenths, the exceptions and deductions aforesayde thereupon deducted and allowed, to be payde in manner and forme following; that is to say, the First whole Fifteene and Tenth to bee payde to his Highnesse in the receipt of his Exchequer before the last day of June next comming; the second whole Fifteene and Tenth to be payde to his Highnesse at the receipt of his sayde Exchequer before the last day of June in the yeere of our Lord God that shall bee a thousand five hundredth fortie and seven.

AND bee it further enacted by the authoritie aforesaide, that the Knights elected and returned of and for the Shires within this Realme for this present Parliament, Citizens of Cities and Burgesses of Boroughes and Townes where Collectours have bene used to bee named and appointed for the collection of any Fifteenes and Tenthes before this time granted, shall name and appoint yeerly before the last day of Januarie next comming sufficient and able persons for the collection of the sayd Fifteenes and Tenthes, in every of the said Shires Cities Boroughes and Townes; the sayde persons then having landes tenements and other hereditaments in their owne right of the yeerly value of tenne pound

Motives of this Subaidy, &c.

Grant of Two whole Fifteenes and Tenths on Personalty, payable in Two Years; deducting £6000 out of each, for poor Towns, &c.

II. Collectors shall be named, by the Members of Parliament, for the several Shires, &c.

¹ This Act is not entered on the Inrollment in Chancery, nor has the Original Act been found at the Parliament Office: But it appears from the Journals of the House of Lords that the Act was passed in this Session: It is therefore now printed from the Collection of the Statutes at Large, commonly called Rastall's, printed by the King's Printers in 1618.

and allotted to
several Divisions;

and accountable
for the same
severally;

and their Names
certified into
Chancery;

or in Default,
such Collectors
shall be appointed
by the Lord
Chancellor.
Their Allowance.

Process against
them.

III.
Collectors shall
enter into Recogn-
izances for due
Payment of the
Subsidy.

IV.
Grant of Subsidy
on Personalities,
from £5. to £10.
8 d. per Pound;
£10. to £20, 12 d.;
£20. and upwards,
16 d.; payable by
Natives and Aliens,
Persons and
Corporations.

or in goods worth one hundred merks at the least; And also such person or persons so by them to be named and appointed for the collection of the sayde Fifteenes and Tenthes shall be by them severally appointed and allotted into Hundreds Rapes Wapentakes Cities Boroughes and Townes; And also the sayde persons so named and appointed for the collection of the same Fifteenes and Tenthes shall bee charged and chargeable upon his or their account or accounts in the Exchequer to bee made with all such summe or summes of money as the Hundreds Rapes Wapentakes Cities Boroughes and Townes where he or they shall so happen to be appointed amount unto, and of no more summe or summes; And upon the payment of such summes of money as hee shall be charged with shall bee discharged and have his Quietus est, the non accounting or non payment of any other his fellowes, or the insufficiencie of them or any of them notwithstanding. And the names and surnames of every of the sayde Collectours for the sayde Fifteenes and Tenthes, together with the place allotted to their collection and charge, the sayde Knights Citizens and Burgesses for the Shires Cities and Boroughes whereunto they bee elected named and returned, shall certifie every yeere during the sayde two yeeres before the King in his Chancerie yeerely before the last day of Februarie then next following according to the tenour of this Acte: And if default of any such certifying bee had or made in forme as is abovesayde, then the Lord Chancellor of England for the time being shal immediatly after name and appoint Collectors for the collection of the same two Fifteenes and Tenthes, in maner and forme as the said Knights of the Shire Citizens of Cities and Burgesses of Boroughes should have done, and as afore time hath bene used: The which said Collectors and every of them shall have like allowances upon their accounts for their fees wages and rewards for the collection of the sayde Fifteenes and Tenthes in a large manner and Forme as any Collector or Collectors of Fifteenes and Tenthes have had at any season in time past: And also that no Collectors that shall be so named and charged for the Collection of any of the said Fifteenes and Tenthes shall be made Collectors or charged with the residue of the said Fifteenes and Tenthes. And that the Barons of the Kings Exchequer for the time being shall and may from time to time award such Processes for the speedy payment thereof against the Collector and Collectors of the same as by their discretions shall be thought convenient.

PROVIDED alway and be it enacted by the authority of this present Parliament, that the sayde Lord Chancellour Knights of the Shire Citizens of Cities and Burgesses of Boroughes Townes and other places having autoritie by this Act to name and nominate the sayd Collectors of or for the said two whole Fifteenes and Tenthes and of every of them, shall upon their nomination and election had and made take by autoritie of this present Parliament sufficient recognizances, or by obligation of every person so by them to bee named, to bee bounden to the King in the double summe of the summe of their collection, and to bee endorced upon, with such condition, that if the sayde Collectour or Collectours doe truly content and pay to the use of the King in his receipt of his Exchequer, before the sayde last day of June then next insuing, so much of the summe of money allotted and appointed to his collection as he the same Collectour hath collected and gathered, and doe likewise before the sayde last day of the moneth of June content and pay to the Kings use at the same receipt the residue of his collection and charge, within one moneth next after such time as he shall have gathered and collected the same residue, that then the sayde recognizance or obligation to bee voide or else to stand in his full strength and vertue: Which recognizances or obligation so taken, the sayde Knights of the Shire Citizens and Burgesses, and every of them taking any such recognizances or obligation, shall certifie and deliver to the Lord Treasurer and Barons of the same Exchequer yeerely during the sayd two yeeres, before the sayd last day of June then next insuing, upon peine of forfeiture of tenne pound to the King for every recognizance or obligation so to be taken and not certified: And that every such Collectour upon request to him made shall make and knowledge the same recognizance or obligation accordingly, upon like peine and forfeiture of tenne pound to the King for his refusall thereof: And that the Treasurer or Barons of the Eschequer upon the payment of the same collection or at the sayde day shall cancell and deliver the sayde recognizance or obligation to the sayde Collectour or Collectours, without any fee or reward to bee payed to any person for the same.

AND Wee the saide Lords spirituall and temporall and Commons of this present Parliament assembled, right well perceyving the sayde two whole Fifteenes and Tenthes now granted to his Highnesse as is aforesaid, to extend to a small summe of money, and nothing sufficient to accomplish the charges of the sayd warres and other the Kings most princely affaires, for the defence of us the Kings most loving Subjects, Wee the sayde Lords and Commons most entirely with good heart and minde doe give and grant to the Kings Highnesse, towards his foresaide great costes and inestimable charges, one entire Subsidie, to continue by the space of two yeeres, to be rated taxed levied and payed of every person spirituall and temporall, of what estate or degree hee bee of, according to the tenour of this Acte, in maner and forme following; that is to say, yeerely during the same two yeeres of every person, as well such as bee borne under the Kings obeysance, and every other person Stranger borne, Denisen or not Denisen, being resiant within this Realme of England Wales or other the Kings Dominions, as all and every Fraternities Guildes Corporations Mysteries Brotherhoods and Commonalties corporated or not corporated, within England Wales and other the Kings Dominions, being worth five pound and under tenne pound for every pound, as well in coyne and the value of every pound that every such Person Fraternitie Gilde Corporation Mysterie Brotherhood and Commonaltie, corporate or not corporate, hath of his or their owne or any other to his or their use, as also plate stocke of merchandises all manner of cornes and blades housholdstufte, and of all other goods moveable, as well within this Realme as without, and of all such summes of money as to him or them is owing, whereof hee or they trust in his or their conscience surely to bee payed, (Except and of the premisses deducted such summes of money as he or they owe and in his or their conscience truly intendeth to pay, and except also the apparell of such persons their wives and children, belonging to their owne bodies, saving Jewels Golde Silver Stone and Pearle,) eight pence of and for every pound: And also of every person, as well such as bee borne under the Kings obeysance, and every other person stranger borne Denisen or not Denisen, resiant within this Realme of England Wales or other the Kings Dominions, as all and every Corporation Fraternitie Gilde Misterie Brotherhood and

Commonaltie corporate or not corporate, being worth ten pound in goods as is afore specified and under the value of twentie pound, shall pay yeerely during the sayde two yeeres for every pound twelve pence: And likewise every person as well such as be borne under the Kings obeysance, and every other person stranger borne Denisen or not Denisen, as every Corporation Fraternite Guilde Misterie Brotherhood and Commonaltie corporate or not corporate, being worth in goods as is abovesaid xx li. and so upward in goods as is beforesaid, shall pay yeerely during the said two yeeres sixteene pence of and for every pound.

AND bee it further enacted by the authoritie aforesayde, That every person, as well such as bee borne under the Kings obeysance, and every other person stranger borne being Denisen or not Denisen, as every Corporation Fraternite Guilde Misterie Brotherhood and Commonaltie corporate or not corporate, yeerely during the sayde two yeeres, shall pay for every pound, that every the same person borne under the Kings obeysance, and every person stranger borne, and every Corporation Fraternite Guylde Misterie Brotherhood and Commonaltie corporate or not corporate, or any other to his or their use, hath in Fee Simple fee taylor terme of life terme of yeeres by Execution wardeship Copy of Court Rolle or at will, of and in any Honors castles manors lands tenements rentes services hereditaments annuities fees corrodies or other yeerely profits, of the yeerely value of twentie shillings and so upward, two shillings of and for every pound. And that all summes presented and chargeable by this Acte, either for goods or debts or for lands and tenements and the other premisses as is in this Acte contained, and being no full pounds, shall bee yeerely during the sayd two yeeres rated set and taxed after the rate and portion thereof according to the true meaning of this Acte; (Landes and tenements chargeable to the Disme of the Clergie, and yeerely wages due to servants for their yeerely service, being of the summe of fourtie shillings, or under and not above, onely excepted and foreprised): And that all Plate coine jewels goods debts and cattals personals, being in the rule and custodie of any person or persons to the use of any person orphane, or of any Corporation fraternite guilde misterie brotherhood or any commonaltie being corporate or not corporate, bee and shall bee rated set and charged by reason of this Acte, as the value certified by the presentours of that certificat to bee sworne of every pound in goods and debts as is abovesayde, and of every pound in landes tenements annuities fees corrodies or other yeerely profits as is abovesaide; and the summes that are before rehearsed set and taxed to bee leveyed and taken of them that shall have such goods in custodie, or otherwise charged for landes as is before rehearsed; and the same person or persons and bodie corporate by the authoritie of this Acte shall bee discharged against him or them that shall or ought to have the same at the time of the payment or deliverie thereof, or at his otherwise departure from the custodie or possession of the same. Except and alwayes foreprised from the charge and assesment of this Subsidie, all goods cattals jewels and ornaments of Churches and Chappels ordained and used in Churches or Chappels for the honour and service of Almighty God.

AND THE SAYDE SUBSIDIE shalbe, by the authoritie abovesayde, taxed assessed and rated according to this Acte in every Shire ryding lath wapentake rape citie borough towne and every other place within this Realme of England and Wales and other the Kings Dominions, before the twelfth day of February yerely; and the particular summes of every Shire Ryding Borough Towne and other places aforesaid, with the particular names of such as are chargeable of and to the sayde Subsidie to be taxed and set by the Commissioners to the same limited or two of them at the least, with the names of the high Collectours, and in the same forme shall be certified yeerely during the said two yeeres in the Kings Exchequer before the tenth day of March, with the names of the high Collectours of the same; And the sayd summes, in manner and forme aforesaid taxed, shall be yeerely payed into the Kings receipt of his Exchequer aforesaide, to the use of our said Sovereigne Lord, in every of the said two yeeres before the first day of Aprill during the saide two yeeres: And the summes abovesaid of and for the said Subsidie shall be taxed set asked and demanded taken gathered levied and paied unto the use of our said Sovereigne Lorde his heires and successours in forme abovesaid, as well within the Liberties Franchises Sanctuaries ancient Demeane and other whatsoever place exempt or not exempt, as without, except such shires places and persons as shall be foreprised in and by this present Acte; any grant charter prescription use or libertie by reason of any letters patents or other privileged prescription allowance of the same or whatsoever other matter of discharge heretofore to the contrary made granted used or obtained notwithstanding.

AND It is further enacted by the authoritie of this present Parliament, that every such person, as well such as be borne under the Kings obeysance as every other person stranger borne Denisen or not Denisen, inhabiting within this Realme or within Wales or other the Kings Dominions, which at the time of the sayde assessing or taxation yeerely to bee had or made shall bee out of this Realme and out of Wales, and have goods or chattels landes or tenements fees or annuities or other profits within this Realme or in Wales, shall be charged and chargeable for the same by the certificate of the inhabitants of the parts where such goods chattels lands tenements or other the premisses then shall be, or in such other place where such person or his factour deputie or attorney shall have his most resort unto within this Realme or in Wales, in like manner as if the same person were or had beene at the time of the same assessing within this Realme; and that every person abiding or dwelling within this Realme or without this Realme, shall be charged and chargeable to the same Subsidie granted by this Acte, according and after the rate of such yeerely substance or value of lands and tenements goods chattels and other the premisses as every person so to bee charged shall bee set at in the time of the sayd assessing or taxation upon him to be made, and in none otherwise.

AND Furthermore bee it enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, that for the assessing and ordering of the said Subsidie to be duely had, the Lord Chancellor of England the Lord Treasurer of England the Lord President of the Kings most honourable Counsell and the Lorde privie Seale for the time being, or Two of them at the least whereof the Lord Chauncellour of England for the time being to bee one of them, shall and may name and appoint of and for every Shire and Riding and other places, as well within the Realme as in Wales and other the Kings Dominions, and also of and for

V.
Further Subsidy
of 2 s. in the Pound
on Lands of 20 s.
per Ann. and
upwards.

Fractions of
Pounds rated
proportionably.
Exemptions;

Mode of rating
Personalty, &c.

Exception for
Ornaments of
Churches, &c.

VI.
Times of rating
and paying the
Subsidies yearly.

To be paid as well
within Liberties
as without.
[See § XXXII.]

VII.
Rating of
Absentees and
others according
to Assessments.

VIII.
Appointment
of Commissioners
for making
Assessments in
Shires, Cities, &c.

every Citie and Towne being a Countie in itselfe, and of and for the Isle of Wight, such certaine number of persons of every of the same Shires Ridings Lathes Wapentakes Rapes Cities Townes and Isle of Wight, and every other place, and other the inhabitants of the same, to be Commissioners within the same, whereof they bee Inhabitants of the same; and also of and for the honourable Housholdes of the King our Sovereigne Lord the Queene and the Prince, certaine head Officers of the same to bee Commissioners of the same Householde in what Shires or other places the said Housholdes shall happen then to bee: And the Lord Chancellour and other with him before named, in like manner may name and appoint of every other such Borough and Towne corporate, as well in England as in Wales and other the Kings Dominions as they shall thinke requisite, sixe five four three or two of the head Officers and other sad and honest Inhabitants of every of the sayd Cities Boroughs and Townes Corporate, according to the number and multitude of the people being in the same; The which persons, if any such bee thereunto named of the sayd inhabitants of the sayd Boroughs and Townes corporate not being Counties in themselves, shall bee joynd and put as Commissioners with the persons named for such Shires and Ridings as the sayd Boroughs and Townes corporate not being Counties in themselves bee set and have their being; which persons so named for and of the sayd Boroughs and Townes corporate, not being Counties, by reason of their dwelling in the same, shall not take upon them nor none of them to put any part of their Commission in execution for the premisses out of the sayd Borough or Towne corporate wherein they being so named onely for the same bee dwelling; and also not to execute the sayd Commission within the Borough or Towne corporate where they bee so dwelling, but joyntly with three at the least of the other Commissioners within the Shire or Riding, and in that Commission wherein they bee so dwelling, at such dayes and times as the sayd other Commissioners for the same Shire and Riding shall thereunto limit and appoint within the same Borough or towne corporate, not being Counties in themselves, whereof they so bee, and not out of such Borough or Towne; and in that manner to be aiding and assisting with the said other Commissioners in and for the good executing of the effect of the said Commission, upon paine of every of the sayd Commissioners so named for every such Citie Borough and Towne corporate not being a Countie, to make such Fine as the sayd other Commissioners in the Commission of and for the said Shire and Riding so named, or three of them at the least, shall by their discretions set and certifie into the Kings Exchequer, there to be levied to the use of our Sovereigne Lord the King, in like manner as such or like summes had bene set and rated upon every such person for the said Subsidie: The which Commissioners so named of and for the sayd Cities Boroughs and Townes not being Counties, and onely put in the said Commission by reason of their dwelling in the same, shall not have any part of the portion of the Fees and rewardes for the Commissioners and their Clerkes in this Act afterward specified. And the Chancellour of England or Keeper of the Kings Great Seale for the time being, shall make and direct out of the Court of Chancery under the Kings Great Seale several Commissions, that is to say, to every Shire Riding Lathe Wapentake Rape Citie Towne Borough Isle and Household, unto such person and persons as by his discretion and other with him afore appointed and named in like manner and forme as is afore rehearsed shall bee thought sufficient, for the sessing and levying of the sayd Subsidie in all Shires and places according to the true meaning of this Acte; which Commission shall bee directed and delivered to the sayd Commissioners, or to one of them, before the fourth day of January yeerely during the sayd two yeeres; and to every of the said Commissions tenne Scedules conteining in them the tenour of this Acte shall be affiled; by the which Commission the Commissioners in every such Commission named according to this Acte, or as many of them as shall bee appointed by the Kings Commission, shall have full power and authoritie to put the effect of the same Commission in execution; And that by authoritie of this Acte, after such Commission to them directed yeerely during the said two yeeres, they may by their assents and agreements sever themselves for the execution of their Commission in Hundreds lathes wards rapes wapentakes townes parishes and other places within the limits of their sayd Commission, in such forme as to them shall seeme expedient to be ordered, and betwene them to be communed and agreed according to the tenour and effect of the Commission to them therein directed; upon which severance every person of this present Parliament that shall be Commissioner shall be assigned in the Hundred wherein he dwelleth. Provided always, that no person be or shall be compelled to bee any Commissioner to and for the execution of this present Acte but onely in the Shire where hee dwelleth and inhabiteth; and that any person being assigned to the contrary thereof in any wise shal not be compelled to put in execution the effect of this Act or any part thereof.

Limited Powers
of Commissioners
in Corporations.

Commissions
shall be issued
out of Chancery.

Commissioners
may divide and
act in their
separate Districts.

Commissioners
shall be Residents.

IX.
Commissioners
shall act without
Favour, &c.

shall yearly, before
16th January,
summon Inhabit-
ants, Constables,
&c. to attend a
Meeting for
putting this Act
in Execution.

AND It is also enacted by the authority of this present Parliament, That the Commissioners and every of them which shall be named limited and appointed according to this Act to bee Commissioners in every such Shire Riding Lathe Wapentake Rape Citie Towne Borough Isle and the sayd Housholds or any other place, and none other, shall truly effectually and diligently for their part execute the effect of this present Acte, according to the tenour thereof in every behalfe and none otherwise by any other meanes, without omission favour dread malice or any other thing to be attempted and done by them or any of them to the contrary hereof: And the sayd Commissioners or as many of them as shall bee appointed by the sayd Commission, and none other, for the execution of the said Commission and Acte, shall yeerely during the sayd two yeres before the sixteenth day of January, by vertue of the Commission delivered unto them in forme abovesayd, direct their severall or joynt precept unto eight seven sixe five four or three or moe as for the number of the inhabitants shall bee requisite, of the most substantiall discrete and honest persons Inhabitants, to bee named by the sayd Commissioners or as many of them as shall be appointed by the sayd Commission, of and in Hundreds lathes rapes wapentakes wardes parishes townes and other places, as well within liberties franchises auncient Demeanes places exempted and sanctuaries as without, within the limits of the Shires ridings lathes wapentakes rapes cities boroughs or Isle aforesaide, and other places within the limits of their Commission, and to the Constables Subconstables bailiffes and other like officers or ministers of every of the sayd Hundreds townes wardes lathes wapentakes parishes and other places before said, as to the sayd Commissioners and every number of them unto three of them by their discretion in division shall seeme expedient, as by the manner and use of those parts shall be requisite, straitly by the same precept charging and commanding the same inhabitants constables and other officers aforesaid to whom such precept shall be

directed to appeare in their proper persons before the said Commissioners, or such number of them as they shall divide themselves according to the tenour of the said Commission, at certaine dayes and places, as by the sayd Commissioners or any number of them as is above sayd within Cities Boroughes or Townes corporate or without in any other place as is aforesayd by their discretions shall be limited therunto, to doe and accomplish all that to them on the part of our Sovereigne Lord the King shall be enjoyned touching this Acte; commanding further by the same precept that hee to whose hands such precept shall come shall shew or deliver the same to the other inhabitants or officers named in the same precept, and that none of them faile to accomplish the same, upon paine of xls. to be forfeited to the King.

AND it is further ordeined by the said authoritie of this Parliament, that at the said day and place prefixed and limited in the said precepts, every of the Commissioners then being in the Shire and having no sufficient excuse for his absence, shall at the sayd day and place prefixed for that part whereunto hee was lymitted, appeare in his proper person, and there the same Commissioners, being present or as many as shall bee appointed by the Kings Commission, shall call or cause to bee called before them the sayd inhabitants and officers to whom they have directed their sayd precepts, which had in commaundement there to appeare by the sayd precept of the sayd Commissioners; and if any person so warned make default, unlesse hee then bee letted by sicknesse or lawful excuses, and that let then to bee witnessed by the oathes of two credible persons, or if any so appearing refuse to be sworne in forme folowing, to forfeit to the King fortie shillings; and so at everie time during the said two yeres prefixed for the same cause, unto such time the number of every such persons have appeared and certified in forme under written, and every of them so making default or refusing to bee sworne, to forfeit to the King forty shillings: And upon the same apparance had, one of the most substanciall Inhabitants or Officer, so there being warned and appearing before the sayd Commissioners, shall bee sworne yeerely during the sayd two yeres upon a booke openly before the Commissioners in forme following: "I shall truely enquire with my fellowes that shall bee charged with mee of the Hundred wapentake warde towne or other place, of the best and most value of the substance of every person dwelling and abiding within the limits of the places that I and my fellowes shall be charged with, and of other which shall have his or their most resort unto any of the sayd places, and chargeable with any summe of money by this Act of this said Subsidie, and of all other Articles that I shall be charged with touching the sayd Acte, and according to the intent of the same; and thereupon as neere as it may or shall come to my knowledge, truely to present and certifie before you the names surnames and the best and uttermost substance and values of every of them, as well of Lands and tenements and other hereditaments possessions and profits recited in the said Acte, as of goods chattels debts and other things chargeable by the sayd Acte, without any concealment favour love and affection dread feare or malice: So helpe me God and the holy contents of this booke." And every other person that shall appeare there yerely by the sayd precepts shall make like oath: And upon the oath so taken as is before sayd, by the inhabitants and officers of every Hundred warde wapentake towne or other place, the sayd Commissioners shall yeerely openly there reade or cause to bee read unto them the sayd Rates, and openly declare the effect of their charge unto them, in what manner and forme they ought and should make their Certificates according to the rates and summes thereof above said, and of all manner of persons aswell of Aliens and Strangers Denisons or not Denisons inhabiting within this Realme, as of such persons as be borne within the Kings obeisance chargeable to this Acte, and of the Possessions goods and chattels of Fraternities Guildes Corporations Brotherhoods Mysteries and Commonalties and other as is above sayd, and of persons being in the parties beyond the Sea, having Goods or chattels lands or tenements within this Realme as is before said, and of all Goods being in custodie to the use of any other as is abovesaid; by the which information and shewing the sayd persons shall have such plaine knowledge of the true intent of this present Acte and of the manner of their Certificate, that the same persons shall have no reasonable cause to excuse them by ignorance: And after such oathes and the Statute of the sayd Subsidie, and the manner of the sayd Certificate to bee made in writing conteneing the Names and surnames of every person, and whether hee bee borne without the Kings obeisance or within, and the best value of every person in every degree, as well of yeerely value of Landes and Tenements and such like possessions and profits, as the value of Goods and chattels debts, and every thing to their sayd Certificate requisite and necessarie, to them declared, the sayd Commissioners there beeing shall by their discretions appoint and limite unto the sayd persons another day and place to appeare before the sayd Commissioners, and charging the sayd persons that they in the meane time shall make diligent inquirie by all wayes and meanes of the Premisses, and then and there every of them upon paine of forfeiture of twenty shillings to the King to appeare at the sayd new prefixed day and place, there to certifie unto the sayd Commissioners in wryting according to their sayd charge and according to the true intent of the saide Graunt of Subsidie, and as to them in manner aforesaide hath bene declared and shewed by the Commissioners: At which day and place so to them prefixed, if any of the saide persons make default, or appeare and refuse to make the sayd Certificate, that then every of them so offending to forfeit to the King fourtie shillings, except onely a reasonable excuse for his default by reason of sicknesse or otherwise by the oathes of two credible persons there witnessed bee had; and of such as appeare ready to make Certificate as is aforesaid the said Commissioners there being shall take and receive the same Certificate and every part thereof, and the Names values and substance of every person so certified, And if the same Commissioners see cause reasonable they shall examine the said presenters thereof; and thereupon the said Commissioners at the sayd dayes and place by their agreement among themselves shall yeerely during the said two yeeres openly there prefixe a day at a certaine place or places within the limits of their Commission by their discretion for their further proceeding to the sayd assessing of the same Subsidie; And thereupon at the said day of the seyde Certificate, as is before sayde, taken, the same Commissioners shall make their precept or precepts to the Constables Subconstables Bailiffes or other officers of such Hundreds wapentakes townes or other places aforesaid as the same Commissioners shall bee of, comprising and conteneing in the same Precept the Names and surnames of all persons presented before them in the sayd Certificates, of whom the sayd Commissioners, or as many of them as shall be thereunto appointed by the Kings Commission, shall then have vehement suspect to be of more greater value or substance in Lands goods chattels

X.
Inhabitants and
Officers summoned
shall appear before
Commissioners, on
Penalty of 40s.
and be sworn to
enquire and certify
the Value of the
Property of all
Persons rateable
to Subsidies.

Form of Oath.

Charge of the
Commissioners to
such Enquirers.

Further Day shall
be given to bring
in Certificates by
such Enquirers.

Penalty on Non-
appearance, 40s.

Receiving Certifi-
cates, and making
Assessments.

Summoning Parties
under-rated.

or summes of money owing to them or other substance beforesaid, than upon such person or persons shall be certified, [the same Commissioners shall make their Precept or Precepts directed to the Constables Bailiffes or other Officers,'] commanding the same Constables Bailiffes and other Officers to whome such Precept shall bee directed, to warne such persons whose Names shall bee comprised in the said Precept, at their mansions or to their persons, that the same persons named in such Precepts and every of them shall personally appeare before the said Commissioners at the same new prefixed day and place, there to bee sworne and examined by all wayes and meanes by the sayd Commissioners of their greatest substance and best value, and of all and every summes of money owing to them, and other whatsoever matter concerning the Premises or any of them, according to this Acte: At which day and place so prefixed the sayd Commissioners then there being, or as many of them as shall bee thereunto appointed by the Kings Commission, shall cause to bee called the sayd persons whose Names shall bee comprised in the sayd Precept as it is beforesayd for their examination; And if any of these persons which should bee warned as is beforesayd to bee examyned, which at any time after the warning and before the prefixed day shall bee within such place where he may have knowledge of his said appearances to be made, make default and appeare not, unlesse a reasonable cause or else a reasonable excuse by the oathes of two credible persons before the sayd Commissioners bee truly alleaged for his discharge, that then every of them so making default to bee taxed and charged to the King with and at the double summes of the Rate that hee should or ought to have bene set at for and after the best value of his Lands or substance upon him certified if hee had appeared, by the discretion of the Commissioners there being: And in like manner if any of them suspected as is beforesaid appeare and refuse to bee sworne in forme following, then every such offender to bee taxed and charged to the King with and at the double summe of the rate that hee should or ought to have bene set at, for and after the best value of his substance upon him certified by the sayde persons that made the Certificat as is before said, by the discretions of the Commissioners there then being; and every of the persons so there and then appearing, whose Names shall be expressed in the sayd Precept or Precepts, and in whom any vehement suspect was or shall bee had in forme abovesayd, shall travell with the same person so suspected, by all such wayes and meanes they can; and further the sayd Commissioners, or as many of them as shall be hereunto appointed by the said Commission, by their discretions shall openly sweare the same person in this manner and forme following: "I shall faithfully truly and plainly according to my knowledge shew unto you the Kings Commissioners and to other by you assigned, the best and greatest value or above all mine yeerely profits in Lands tenements rent or such other like possessions yeerely profit and fee, and the best and greatest value of all my Goods and Chattels and summes of money to mee owing, according to the Graunt of this Acte of Subsidie; and truly answere to that I shall bee examined of touching the premises without covin or deceit: So helpe me God, and the holy contents of this Booke." And if any person that should appeare bee excused in forme aforesayd by witsnesse of credible persons, the same persons shall be examined by their oathes of his or their greatest and best value and substance so lacking and excused; and by the best of their Certificate or knowledge, or of the other first Certificate upon him or them made, the same person so lacking and excused of his appearance to be set and rated by the said Commissioners, or otherwise to be set and rated in this Case as shall seeme best by the discretions of the said Commissioners. And if it happen to bee proved by witsnesse his owne confession or other lawfull wayes or meanes, within one yeere after any such oath made, that the same person so taxed and sworne was of greater and better value in Lands goods or other things above specified at the time of his sayd oath, than the same person so sworne did declare upon his oath, that then such person so offending shall lose and forfeit to the King foure times so much in lawfull money of England, as the same person so sworne was set and taxed at to pay for the said Subsidie. And that every Spirituall Person during the said twoo yeres shall be rated and set according to the Rate abovesayd, of and for every pound that the same spirituall person or any other to his use hath, by discent bargaine or purchase in Fee Simple Fee tayle terme of life terme of yeeres by execution by ward by copie of Court Roll or at will, in any Mannours lands tenements rents services offices fees corrodies annuities or hereditaments, after the true just and yeerely value thereof, after and according as other the Kings Subjects borne within this Realme be charged in forme above remembred; so that it extend to the yeerely value of twenty shillings or above. And if any person certified or rated by vertue of this Acte, bee hee Commissioner or other, to any maner of value, doth finde himselfe grieved with the same Presentment sessing or taxing, and thereupon complaine to the Commissioners before whom hee shall be rated sessed or taxed or before two of them, that then the said Commissioners shall by all wayes and meanes examine particularly and distinctly the person so complaining and other his neighbours, by their discretion, of every his Lands and tenements above specified, and of every his Goods chattels and debts above mencioned; And after due examination and perfect knowledge thereof had and perceived by the said Commissioners, which shall have power by authority aforesaid, the said Commissioners or two of them to whom any such complaint shall be made by their discretions, upon the oath of the said person so complaining, may abate default increase or enlarge the same Assessment, according as it shal appeare to them just upon the said examination, and the same summe so abated defaulted increased or enlarged by them to bee estreated in forme as hereafter ensueth, so that hee come before the Estreates of the said assessing bee delivered by the saide Commissioners into the Kings Exchequer. And if it be proved by witsnesse his owne confession or other lawfull wayes or meanes, within a yeere after any such oath made, that the same person so taxed and sworne was of any greater or better value in Lands goods or other things above specified at the time of his said oath, than the same person so sworne did declare upon his said oath, that then every such person so offending shall loose and forfeit to the King foure times so much in lawfull money of England, as the same person so sworne was set at or taxed to pay. And all persons set rated and taxed as is aforesaid shall be bound and charged by the same; and the summe or summes upon him set to be due toward the payment of the Subsidy and to be levyed as hereafter shall be specified.

Parties not appearing, &c. shall be rated double.

Party appearing shall be sworn.

Form of Oath.

Rating Parties so appearing, &c.

Penalty on Evasion by such Parties, Quadruple Charge.

Rating of Spirituall Persons for their Lay Possessions.

Commissioners may relieve Parties over-charged on Complaint to them.

Penalty on Evasion on Pretext of Overcharge, Quadruple Rate.

¹ This seems an unnecessary Repetition.

AND it is also enacted by the said authority, that every person, yeerely during the said two yeres as is aforesaid, be rated taxed and set and the sum on him set to be levyed, at such place where he and his family at the time of the same presentment to be made shall keepe his house or dwelling, or where he then shall be most conversant abiding or resiant or shall have his most resort, and shall be best knowen at the time of the said Certificat to be made, and no where else; And if any person chargeable to this Acte at the time of the said assessing happen to bee out of this Realme and out of Wales, or farre from the place where hee shall bee knowen, then hee to bee sett where hee was last abiding in this Realme or within Wales, and best knowen; and after the substance value and other profits of every person knowen by the examination certificate and other manner of wise as is aforesaide, the saide Commissioners or as many of them as shalbe appointed by the Kings Commission, shall after the rate aforesaid set and taxe every person according to the rate of substance and value of lands goods and other profites, whereby the greatest and most best summe according to his most substance by reason of this Act ought or may be set or taxed.

PROVIDED alwayes, that every such person which shall be set or taxed for payment of and to this Subsidy, for and after the yerely value of his Lands tenements or other real possessions or profits in any of the said two yeres, shal not be set and taxed for his goods and chattels, or other mooveable substance in the same yeere; and he that shall be charged or taxed for the same Subsidy for his goods chattels and other mooveables in any of the said two yeeres, shall not be charged taxed or chargeable for his lands or other reall possessions or profits abovesaid in the same yeere; nor that any person be double charged for the said Subsidy, neither set or taxed at severall places by reason of this Acte; any thing contained in this present Act notwithstanding.

AND that it be ordained by the said authority of this present Parliament, that no person having two mansions or two places to resort unto, or calling himselfe household serwant or waiting servant to the Kings Highnesse, the Queene the Prince or other Lord or Lady Master or Mistresse, bee excused upon his saying from the taxe of the saide Subsidy in neither of the places where hee may bee set, unless he bring a Certificate in writing from the Commissioners where that he is so set in deede at one place; and if any happen to bee set in two places, upon Certificate thereof made, the best and most summe upon him so taxed to be taken and abide, and the other to bee discharged, so that the same Certificate of his assessing and payment bee made thereof in writing under the Seales of the Commissioners or of as many of them as shall bee appointed by the Kings Commission: Which Certificate so made shall bee at all times a sufficient discharge for him and the Collectour of the same, as well against any Collectour that shall demaund the same upon him rated or taxed as against the King and all other persons: And if any person that ought to bee set by reason of his remooving or resorting to two places, or by reason of his saying that hee elsewhere was taxed, or by reason of any priviledge by his dwelling or any place not being foreprised in this Acte, or any otherwise by his covin or craft, happen to escape from the yeerely assessing and bee not sett, and that proved by presentment examination or information before the saide Commissioners, or as many of them as shall bee by the same Commission appointed, or by the Barons of the Kings Exchequer or two Justices of the Peace of that Countrey where such person dwelleth, then every such person, that by such meanes or otherwise wilfully by covin shall happen to escape from the assessing of the saide Subsidy, or of any of them, and not bee rated taxed and set, shall bee charged upon the knowledge and prooffe thereof with and at the double value that hee should or ought to have beene set at before according to his behaviour, the same double value to bee levyed gathered and payed of his goods and chattels lands and tenements towards the said Subsidy; and further to bee punished, according to the discretions of the Barons Justices or Commissioners before whom he shall bee convicted for his offence and deceite in that behalfe.

AND be it further enacted by authority aforesaide, that the Kings Majesty shall specially name and appoint three or two persons and Commissioners of and in every Commission in every Shire, which three or two so to bee named by the Kings Highnesse shall bee taxed set and rated before the Lord Chancellor of England Lord Treasurer of England and Lord President of the Counsell or two of them, or such three or two persons as his Highnesse shall thereto name and appoint; and the names of the saide three or two persons of every Commission so set taxed and sessed before the said Lord Chancellor Lord Treasurer Lord President or such other as is aforesaid, with the summes and rates of the same, shall bee yeerely during the said two yeeres certified and estreated, with the rates and summes to be certified estreated and paid for or by the Lords of this Realme, in such sort manner and forme as is or shall be by this Act appointed for the same Lords, and shall be yeerely during the said two yeeres gathered levyed and accounted for by the Collectors of the summes rated set and taxed upon the said Lords.

AND further be it enacted by the authority aforesaid, that the said three or two Commissioners of every Commission, by the Kings Highnesse to be specially named as is aforesaid, shal have full power & authority, by a speciall clause to be contained in every such Commission & by authority of this Act, to set taxe & sesse every other Cōmissioner joyned with them in every such Commission for their Lands & the other premisses as is abovesaid; the which said three or two Cōmissioners so to be specially named shal indifferently set taxe & sesse the residue of the said Cōmissioners: And y^e as wel the sums upon every of the said Commissioners so sessed rated and taxed by the saide three or two Commissioners specially named by the Kings Highnesse, as the summes made and presented by the presentors sworne as is abovesaid, shall bee written certified set and estreated, and the estreats thereof to be made with other the inhabitants of those parts within the limits of the same Commission, and so to bee gathered and levyed, in like manner as it ought or should have beene if the saide Commissioner had not beene in the said Commission of the same place where hee so dwelleth.

AND further bee it enacted by the saide authority, that the same three or two persons, in every Commission to bee specially named as is aforesaid, shall take a corporall oath before the saide Lord Chancellor Lord Treasurer Lord President or other as is aforesaid, or before two of them at the least, that they and every one of them for himselfe,

XI.
Parties shall be rated where dwelling, &c.

according to the highest Rate, under Certificate, &c.

XII.
Persons rated for Real Property shall not be rated for Personalty:

none shall be doubly charged.

XIII.
On Complaint of Double Charge, Certificate of one Rate shall be produced;

Highest Rate shall be levied.

Penalty on Evasion under such Pretext, Double Rate.

XIV.
Two or Three Commissioners in each Commission shall be assessed by the Lord Chancellor, &c. and the Certificate thereof included with the Peers. [See § XVII.]

XV.
Commissioners so assessed shall assess their fellow Commissioners.

XVI.
Oath of the Commissioners assessing other Commissioners;

Commissioners shall be rated accordingly.

XVII.
Peers shall be assessed by the Lord Chancellor, Treasurer, &c.

XVIII.
After Assessment, Estreats shall be delivered by the Commissioners to Officers who shall levy the Sums assessed by Distress, &c. and pay the same, in their several Districts, to the High Collector.

XIX.
Commissioners shall appoint High Collectors for receiving the Sums so levied.

XX.
High Collectors shall enter into Recognizances to pay Sums received by them; to be certified into the Exchequer by Commissioners: Penalty £10.

shall justly and truly without Malice favour meede dread affection or corruption set tax and sesse every other Commissioner joynd or named with them in their Commission, according to the tenor of this present Act: And that every Commissioner assigned and deputed in every Shire according to this Acte, for the ordering taxing rating and levying of this Subsidy as is abovesayd, dwelling within the Precinct and Limit of his Commission, for his owne substance in Lands and Goods above mentioned, shall be sessed taxed valued and rated yeerely during the said two yeeres, by the examination taxation and sessing of such three or two of the same Commissioners to be thereto assigned and authorised by the said Commission, after such value for their Goods and Lands as is mentioned in this Acte.

AND that all persons of the Estate of a Baron or Barons, and every Estate above, shall be examined and charged of their freeholde and values as is aforesaid, before the Chancellour Treasurer of England and Lord Privy Seale for the time being, or other persons by the Kings authority to be limited, and they to be charged yeerely during the said two yeeres after the forme of the said Grant, according to their examination aforesaid. And the summes upon them set, with the Names of the Collectours appointed for the gathering and paying of the same, be estreated delivered and certified at dayes and places above specified by the said Chancellour Treasurer and Lord Privy Seale for the time being, or such other persons as shall bee limited by the Kings Highnesse.

AND after the taxes and assesses of the saide summes, upon and by the said examination and certificat as is aforesaid made, the said Commissioners, or as many of them as shall be thereunto appointed by the Kings Commission, before the said last day of March, by the writing estreated of the said tax thereof under the Seales and Signes Manuel of the said Commissioners, or of as many of them as shall be appointed at the least to be made, shall be delivered unto sufficient and substanciall Inhabitants Constables Subconstables Bayliffes and other officers joyntly of Hundreds townes parishes and other places aforesaid within their limits, or to other sufficient persons inhabitants of the same onely, by the discretion of the same Commissioners and as the place and parties shall require, aswell the particular Names and Surnames, as the remembrance of all summes of money taxed and set of and upon every person as well man as woman chargeable to this Acte, Housholder and all other inhabitants and dwellers within the said Parishes townes and places contributory to this Acte of Subsidy; by authority of which writing or estreat so delivered, the said officers or other persons so named and deputed severally shall have full power and authority by vertue of this Act, immediately after the delivery of the said writing or estreat, to demand levy and gather of every person therein specified the sum or summes in the same writing or estreat comprised, And for non payment thereof to distreine the same person or persons so being behinde by their goods and chattels, and the distresse so taken to keepe by the space of eight dayes at the costes and charges of the owner thereof. And if the said owner doe not pay such summe of money as shall be taxed by this Act within the same eight dayes, then the said distresse to be apprised by foure three or two of the Inhabitants where such distresse is taken, and also to be sold by the said Constable & other Collector for the payment of the said mony, and the overplus comming of the Sale and keeping thereof, if any be, to be immediately restored to the owner of the same Distresse: Which said officers and other persons so deputed to aske take gather and levy the said summes shall answer and bee charged for their portion onely, to them assigned or limited to be gathered levied and comprised in the said writing or estreat to them as is before said delivered, unto the use of our Sovereigne Lord the King his heires and successors, and the said summe in that wryting or estreat comprised, to pay unto the high Collectour or Collectours of that place for the collection of the same in manner and forme under written thereunto to be named and deputed, and the same Inhabitants and Officers so gathering the same particular summes, for their collection thereof, shall retaine for every twenty shillings so by them received and payed two pence, and that to be allowed at the payment of their collection by them to be made to the High Collector or Collectors.

AND further be it enacted by the said authority of this present Parliament, that the said Commissioners, or the more part of them as shall take upon them the execution and businesse of the said Commission, shall yeerely during the said two yeeres name such sufficient and able persons, which then shall have and possesse lands or other hereditaments in their owne right of the yeerely value of ten pound, or goods to the value of one hundred marke at the least, and the same persons severally by the discretions of the same Commissioners, in Shires Ridings Lathes Wapentakes Rapes Cities Townes corporate and other whatsoever places, as well within places priviledged as without not being foreprised in this Acte, to be High Collectours and have the collection and receipt of the saide summes set and leviable within the Precinct limits and bounds where they shall be so limited to gather and receive; to every of the which Collectours so severally named the said Commissioners, or two of them at the least, yeerely during the said two yeres, before the last day of February or within seven dayes next after the said whole summe of the saide Subsidie bee set by all the limits of the same their Commission, or in such limits as the high Collectours shall bee so severally assigned, shall under their Seales and Signes Manuell deliver one estreat in Parchment to every of the same high Collectours, comprising in it the names of all such persons as were assigned to levy the said particular summes, and the summes of every Hundred Wapentake Towne or other place aforesaid, with the names and surnames of the persons so chargeable according to the estreat so first therof made, as is aforesaide, delivered; and the Collectour so to bee assigned shall be charged with evenly concordant and agreeing unto the whole summe comprised in the said estreat limited to his collection as is aforesaid.

PROVIDED alwayes and be it enacted by the authority aforesaid, that the said Commissioners, having authority by this Acte to name and nominate the saide high Collectours of the saide Subsidie yeerely during the saide two yeeres, shall immediately upon their nomination and election take, by authority of this present Parliament, sufficient Recognizances or Obligations without any Fee or Reward to bee paide therefore, of every person so by them to bee named to be high Collectour, to be bounden to the King in the double summe of the summe of his Collection, and to be endorced and made upon such condicion, that if the said Collectour, his heires or executours, doe truly content and pay to the use

of the King his heires or executors in his receite of his Exchequer, before the first day of Aprill then next ensuing, so much of the saide summe of money allotted and appointed to his collection as hee shall collect and gather, and content and pay the residue of his collection and charge within one moneth next after such time as he hath gathered and collected the same residue, that then the said Recognisance or Obligation to be voyd, or else to stand in his full strength and vertue; which Recognisance or Obligation so taken the saide Commissioners shall certifie and deliver into the Kings Exchequer, with the Certificate of the saide taxation and rate of the said Subsidie, at and by the time to them prescribed and appointed by this Acte, upon paine of forfeiture of ten pound to the King for every Recognisance or Obligation not certified; And that every such Collectour so elected named and chosen, upon request to him made, shall acknowledge and make the said Recognisance or Obligation upon like paine and forfeiture of ten pound to the King for the refusall therof: And every such Collectour so yeerely deputed, having the said estreat in Parchment as is aforesaide, shall have authority by this Act yeerely during the said two yeres to appoint dayes and places within the circuite of his collection for the payment of the said Subsidie to him to be made, and thereof to give warning by Proclamation or otherwise to all the said Constables or other persons or Inhabitants having the charge of the particular collection within the Hundreds Parishes Townes or other places to him or them limited, to make payment for their said particular collection of every summe as to them shall appertaine; and if at the said day and place so limited and prefixed by the saide Collectour, the said Constables Officers or other persons or Inhabitants as is beforesaid, for the said particular collection appointed and assigned within such Hundred City Towne or other place, doe not pay unto the said Collectours the summe within their severall Hundreds Townes Parishes and other places due and comprised in the said estreats thereof to them delivered by the said Commissioners or some of them as is beforesaid, or so much thereof as they have by any meane received, two pence of every pound for the said particular collection as is beforesaid allwayes to bee thereof allowed excepted and abated, that then it shall be lawfull to the said high Collectours and every of them and to their assignes to distreine every of the saide Constables Officers and other Inhabitants, for their said severall and particular collection of the saide summes comprised in the said estreat and writing thereof to them and every of them as is before expressed delivered, or for as much of the same summe as so then shall happen to be gathered and levyed and behind and unpaid, by the goods and chattels of every of them so being behind, and the distresse so taken to be kept appraised and sold as is aforesaid: And thereof to take and levy the summe so then being behind and unpaid, and the overplus comming of the sale of the said distresse, if any be, to be restored and delivered unto the owner in forme above remembered.

PROVIDED always that no person inhabiting in any City Borough or Towne corporate, shall be compelled to be Assessor or Collectour of or for any part of the said Subsidie in any place or places out of the said City Borough or Towne corporate where he now dwelleth.

AND it is also by the said authority enacted, that if any Inhabitant or Officer, or whatsoever person or persons charged to and for the collection or receipt of any part or portion of the said Subsidie in any of the said two yeeres by any manner of meane according to this Act, or any person or persons for themselves or as Keeper Gardian Deputy Factour or Attorney of and for any other person or persons of any goods and chattels, and the owner thereof at the time of the said assessing to bee made being out of this Realme or in any other parts not knownen, or of and for the goods and chattels of any other person or persons of any Corporation Fraternity Guild Mystery or other whatsoever Commonalty being incorporate or not incorporate, and all persons having in their rule governance or custody any goods or chattels at the time of the said assessing or any of them to be made, or which for any cause for and by Collection, or for himselfe or for any other, or by reason that he hath the rule governance or custody of any goods or chattels of any other person or persons Fraternity Guild Corporation Commonalty or Mystery or any such other like, or as Factour Deputy or Attorney, of or for any person, shalbe taxed rated valued and set to any summe or summes by reason of this Act, and after the taxation or assessing, upon any such person or persons as shall be charged with the receipt of the same, happen to die or depart from the place where hee was so taxed and set, or his goods and chattels bee so eloynd or in such privy and covert manner kept, and the said person or persons charged with the same extreates or other writing from the said Commissioners, or as many of them as shall be thereunto appointed by the said Commission as is aforesaid, can not nor may levy the same summe or summes comprised within their said estreats by distresse within the limits of their collection as is beforesaid, or cannot sell such distresse or distresses as be taken for any of the yeerely payments, before the time limited to the high Collectour for his payment to be made in the Kings receipt; then upon relation therof made with due examination by the oath or examination of such person or persons as shalbe charged with & for the receipt and collection of the same, before the said Commissioners or as many of them as by the said Commission shalbe therunto appointed, where such person or persons or other as is aforesaid their goods and chattels were set & taxed, upon plaine certificat therof made into the Kings Eschequer by the same Commissioners, as wel of the dwelling place names & sums of the said persons of whom the said sums cannot be levyed and had as is beforesaid, then aswell the Constables and other Inhabitants appointed for the particular collection against the high Collectours, as the high Collectour upon his account in the said Exchequer to be discharged thereof, and processe to be made for the King out of the saide Exchequer by the discretions of the Barons of the saide Exchequer against such person, his heires or executors, so being behinde with his payment: And over that the said Commissioners, to whom any such declaration of the premisses shall bee made in forme aforesaide, from time to time shall have full power and authority during the saide two yeeres to direct their precept or precepts unto the saide person or persons charged with any summe of for or upon any such person or persons or other as is aboveaide, or to any Shiriffes Steward Bailiffe or other whatsoever Officer Minister person or persons of such place or places where any such person or persons so owing such summe or summes shall have landes and tenements or other hereditaments or reall possessions goods or chattels, whereby any such person or persons so indebted his heires executours or assignes or other having the custodie

High Collectours shall call on Constables, &c. to pay Money levied; allowing them 2d. per Pound.

On Failure, Constables, &c. may be distrained.

XXI.
Assessors and Collectors shall be Inhabitants.

XXII.
In case of Death of Collectours, or Parties chargeable for others, and sufficient Distress not forthcoming, High Collectours shall be discharged of the Money due from such Parties, and Process shall issue against such Parties, &c.

Commissioners may also issue their Precepts to levy such Sums by Distress on Farmers, Lessees, &c. of Parties chargeable; who shall retain the same out of their Rents, &c.

governance or disposition of any Goods chattels lands tenements or other hereditaments which ought or may by this Acte lawfully be distreined or taken for the same, hath and shall have Goods chattels lands tenements and other possessions, whereof such summe or summes which by any such person or persons may or ought to be leavied, bee it within the limits of such Commission where such person or persons was or were taxed or without in any place within this Realme of England Wales or other the Kings Dominions Marches or Territories; by which precept as well such person or persons as shall bee charged to leavie such money, as the Officers of the place or places where such distresse may bee taken, shall have full power and authoritie to distreine every such person indebted charged or chargeable by this Acte or his Executours or Administratours of his Goods and Chattels, his Gardians factours deputies lessees fermours and assignees and all other persons by whose hands or out of whose landes any such person should have rent fee annuities or any other profit, or which at the time of the sayd assessings shall have Goods or Chattels or any other thing mooveable of any such person or persons being indebted or owing such summe; and the distresse so taken cause to bee kept appraised and solde, in like manner and forme as is aforesayd for the Distresse to bee taken upon persons to bee taxed to the sayd Subsidie, and beeing sufficient to distreine within the limittes of the Collectours Inhabitants or other officers charged with or for the same summes so upon them to bee taxed; And if any such Distresse for nonpayment happen to bee taken out of the limite of the persons charged and assigned to leave the same, the persons so charged for the leavie of every such summe by Distresse shall perceive and take of the same Distresse for the labour of every person going for the execution thereof, for every mile that any such person so laboureth for the same two pence; And every fermour tenant gardian factour or other whatsoever person beeing distreined or otherwise charged for payment of any such summe or summes or any other summe by reason of this Acte, shall be of such summe or summes, of him or them so levied and taken, discharged and acquitted at his next day of payment of the same or at the deliverie of such Goods and Chattels as hee that is so distreined had in his custodie or governaunce against him or them that shall bee so taxed and set; any graunt or writing obligatorie or other whatsoever matter to the contrarie made heretofore notwithstanding.

And if any such persons that should bee so distreined have not lands or tenements sufficient whereby hee or his tenants and fermours may bee distreined, or hath eloynd aliened or hid his Goods and Chattels whereby hee should or might bee distreined in such maner that such Goods and Chattels shall not be known or found, so that the summe of or by him to bee payd in the sayd forme shall ne can bee conveniently leavied, then upon relation thereof unto the Commissioners, or to as many of them as by the sayde Commission shall bee therunto appointed, where such person or persons was taxed and set, by the oathes of him or them that shall bee charged with the levie and payment of that summe or summes, the same Commissioners shall make a precept in such manner as is aforesayd for to attach take and arrest the body of such person or persons that ought to pay the sayd summes, and by this Acte shall bee charged with and for the same summe or summes, and then so taken safely to keepe in the prison within the Shire or other place where any such person or persons shall be taken or attached, there to remaine without baile or mainprise untill he have payed the summe or summes that such person for himselfe or for any other by this Acte shall be chargeable or ought to be charged withall, and also for the fees of every such arrest to him or them that shall execute such precept, twentie pence: And that every officer unto whom such precept shalbe directed do his true diligence to execute the same upon every person so being indebted, upon paine to forfeit to our said Sovereigne Lord the King for every default in that behalfe, twentie shillings: And that no Keeper of any Gaole from his Gaole suffer any such person to goe at large by letting to baile, or otherwise to depart out of his prison before hee have payed his said debt, and the said twentie pence for the said arrest, upon paine to forfeit to our Sovereigne Lord fourtie shillings, and the same gaoler to pay unto our said Sovereigne Lord the double value, as well of the rate which the said person so imprisoned was taxed at as of the said twentie pence for the fees: And like processe and remedy in like forme shall bee granted by the said Commissioners, or as many of them as by the said Commission shall be thereunto appointed, at like information of every person or persons being charged with any summe of money for any other person or persons by reason of the saide Subsidie, every of the said two yeeres, and not therof payed but wilfully withdrawne, nor the same leviable within the limite where such person was therunto taxed: And if the summe or summes beeing behinde unpayde by any person or persons as is before saide, bee levied and gathered by force of the saide Processe to be made by the same Commissioners, or if in default or for lacke of payment thereof the person or persons so owing the saide summe or summes of money by Processe of the same Commissioners to bee made as is aforesaide bee committed to prison in forme abovesaid, that then the same Commissioners which shall award such Processe shall make Certificate thereof in the saide Exchequer, of that shall bee done in the Premises, in the terme next following after such summe or summes of money so beeing behinde shall bee levied and gathered, or such person or persons for non payment of the same committed to prison: And if it happen any of the said Collectours to bee assigned, or any Maior Sheriffe Steward Constables the Headboroughes Householder Bailiffe or any other Officer or Minister, or other whatsoever person or persons, to disobey the sayd Commissioners or any of them in the reasonable request to them made by the said Commissioners for yerely execution of the said commission during the said two yeeres, or if any of the officers or other persons do refuse that to them shall appertaine or belong to doe by reason of any precept to him or them to bee directed or any reasonable commandement instance or request touching the premisses, or other default in any appearance or collection to make, or if any person being suspect not to be indifferently taxed as is aforesaid, doe refuse to be examined according to the tenour of this Act, before the said Commissioners or as many of them as shall bee thereunto assigned as is aforesaid, or will not appeare before the same Commissioners upon warning to him made, or else make resistance or rescous upon any distresse upon him to be taken for any parcell of the said Subsidie, or commit any misbehavior in any manner of wise contrary to this Act, or commit any wilful omission or other whatsoever wilfull non doing or misdoing contrary to the tenour of this Act or grant; the same Commissioners, and every number of them above remembred unto two of them at the least, upon probable knowledge of any such misdemeanours had by

On Failure of any such Distress, the Commissioners may issue Precepts to attach the Body of the Party chargeable; who shall be imprisoned till Payment;

Like Process against Persons chargeable for others;

Certificate thereof into the Exchequer.

Collectors and Officers disobeying Commissioners, Persons refusing to appear or be sworn, or guilty of any Misbehaviour, may be fined and imprisoned by Commissioners.

information or examination, shall or doe set upon every such offendour for every such offence, in name of a fine by the same offendour to be forfeited twentie shillings or under, by the discretion of the same Commissioners; And further the said Commissioners, and every number of them to two of them at the least, shall have authoritie by this present Parliament to punish every such offendour by imprisonment, there to remaine and to bee delivered by their discretion as shall seeme to them convenient: The said fines, if any such be, to be certified, by the said Commissioners that so assessed the same, into the Kings Exchequer, there to be levied and payed by the Collectors of those parts for the said Subsidie returned into the said Exchequer, to be therewith charged with the payment of the said Subsidie, in such maner as if the said Fines had bene set and taxed upon the said offenders for the said Subsidie.

It is also enacted by the saide authoritie of this present Parliament, that every of the said High Collectours which shall accompt for any part of the said Subsidie in the Kings Exchequer upon their severall said accompts to be yeilded, shall be allowed yeerely during the said two yeeres for every pound limited to his Collection, whereof any such Collectour shall be charged and yeeld accompt, sixe pence as parcell of their said charge; that is to say, two pence of every pound thereof for such persons as then have had the particular collection in the Townes and other places as is aforesaid specified in his collection, and other two pence of every pound therof every of the said chiefe Collectoures there accomptant to receive to their owne use for their labour and charge in and about the premisses, and two pence of every pound residue to bee delivered allowed and payed by the said Collectours so being thereof allowed to such of the Commissioners as shall take upon them the businesse and labour for and about the premisses; that is to say, every Collectour to pay that Commissioner or Commissioners which had the ordering and the writings of and for the said Subsidie, where the said Collectour or Collectours had their collection, for expences of the said Commissioners so taking upon them the said businesse and labour of their Clearkes writing the saide Precepts and Estreats for the said collections, the same last two pence of every pound, to be devidid amongst the said Commissioners, having regard to the labour and businesse taken by them and their saide Clearkes in and about the premisses; For which part so to the said Commissioners atteyning, the said Commissioners sixe five foure three or as many of them as shall bee thereunto appointed by the Kings Commission, and every of them joyntly and severally for his or their said part, may have his remedy against the saide Collectour or Collectours which thereof bee or might have bene allowed, by Action of Debt in which the defendant shall not wage his law neither protection injunction or other essoine shall bee allowed.

AND that no person now being of the number of the company of this present Parliament, nor any Commissioner, shall be named or assigned to be any Collectour Subcollectour or Presentour of the said Subsidie or of any part thereof; nor no Commissioners shall bee compelled to make any Presentment or Certificat, other than in the Kings Exchequer, of for or concerning the said Subsidie or any part thereof in any of the saide two yeres; And likewise that no other person that shall be named or assigned to bee Commissioner in any place to and for the execution of this Act of Subsidie in any of the said two yeeres, be or shall be assigned or named head Collectour in any of the same two yeeres of the said Subsidie neither of any part thereof; And that every such person or persons which shall bee named and appointed as is aforesaid to bee head Collectours in and for one of the said two yeeres shall not be compelled to bee Collectour for the other and last yeere; and the said Collectours, which shall bee assigned for the collection of the saide Subsidie or for any part thereof and every of them, bee and shall bee acquitted and discharged of all maner fees rewards and of every other charge in the Kings Exchequer or elsewhere, of them or any of them by reason of that collection payment or accompts or any thing concerning the same to bee asked; And that if any person receive and take any fees rewards or pleasures of any such Accomptant, that then hee shall forfeit to the King for every penie or value of penie so taken twentie pence, and suffer Imprisonment at the Kings pleasure.

AND after the taxing and assessing of the said yeerely Subsidie as is beforesaid had and made, and the said estreats thereof in parchment unto the Collectours in maner and forme before rehearsed delivered, the said Commissioners which shall take upon them the execution of this Act within the limits of their Commission, by their Agreements shall have meetings together; at which meeting every of the said Commissioners which then shall have taken upon them the execution of any part of the said Commission, shall by himselfe or by his sufficient deputie truly certifie and bring forth unto the other Commissioners named in the said Commission, the certificates and presentments made before him and such other Commissioners as were limited with him in one limit, so that the same certificats may be accompted and cast with other certificats of the other limits within the same Commission; and then the same Commissioners and every number of them unto two at the least as is aforesaid, if they be in life, or their executors or administrators of their goods if they be then dead, shall joyntly and severally as they were devidid within their limits, under their Seales, yeerely during the said two yeeres, by their discretion make one or severall Writings indented, conteyning in it as well the names of the said Collectors by the Commissioners for such Collection and accompt in the Exchequer and payment of the said Receipt deputed and assigned, as the grosse and severall summes written unto every such Collectour to receive the said Subsidie, and also all fines ameracements and other forfeitures, if any such by reason of this Acte happen to bee within the Precinct and limit of their Commission, to be certified into the Kings Exchequer by the saide Commissioners yeerely during the said two yeeres by the said tenth day of March; in which Writing or Writings indented so to bee certified shall be plainly declared and expressed, as well the whole and entire summe and summes of the said Subsidie severally limited to the Collection of the said Collectors, as the names of the said Collectors severally deputed and assigned to the Collection of the said summes, so that none of the said Collectours so certified in the said Exchequer shall be compelled there to accompt or to bee charged, but onely to and for the summe limited to his collection, and not to or for any summe limited to the collection of his fellowes, but that every of them shall bee severally charged for their parts limited to their collection. And if the said Commissioners joyned in one Commission amongst themselves in that matter cannot agree, or if any of them bee not ready or refuse to make certificate with other of the same Commissioners, that then the same Commissioners may make severall Indentures in forme aforesaid of their severall limits or separations of

XXIII.
Allowance to
High Collectours,
6d. per Pound;
for themselves,
Under Collectours,
and Commissioners.

XXIV.
Members of
Parliament,
Commissioners,
&c. shall not be
Collectours, &c.

Collectours shall
not pay Fees at
the Exchequer.

XXV.
After Assessment,
&c. Commissioners
shall meet and
certify their severall
Assessments, with
the Names of
Collectours,
Fines, &c.

Separate Certificates
may be made,
if Commissioners
do not all agree.

Collectors shall answer for their respective Districts only.

Executors and Heirs of Commissioners or Collectors dying shall complete their Duties.

Form of the First Certificate, where all the Commissioners do not join, &c.

XXVI.
Collectors, &c. shall receive Ducats, Crowns, Crusadoes, &c. in Payment of the Subsidies, according to the Value ascertained by Proclamation.

Collectors within the limits of their Commission, upon and in the Hundreds Wards Wapentakes Lathes Rapes or such other like divisions within their saide severall limittes of their Commission, as the places there shall require to be severed and devided, and as to the same Commissioners shall seeme to make devisions of their limittes or collections for the severall charges of the same Collectours, so that alway one Collectour shall bee charged and accompt for his part to him to bee limited onely by himselfe and not for any summe limited to the part of any of his fellowes, and the charge of every of the Collectours to be set and certified severally upon them; and every such Collectour upon his Accompt and payment of the summes of money limited within his collection, to be severally by himselfe acquitted and discharged in the said Exchequer without paying any maner of fees or rewards to any person or persons for the same, upon the paine and penaltie last abovesaid, and not to be charged for any porcion of any other Collectours. And if any Commissioner after hee hath taken certificat of them that as is aforesaid shall before any such Commissioner bee examined, and the summes rated and set, and the bookes and writings thereof had in his handes, or if any Collectour or other person charged with any receipt of any part of any of the said Subsidie Fifteenes or Tenths, or any other person taxed or otherwise by this Act charged with and for any parcell of the said Subsidie, or with any other summes for fine amercement penaltie or other forfeiture, happen to die before such Commissioner Collectour or other whatsoever person or persons have executed accomplished satisfied or sufficiently discharged it which to every such person shall appertaine or belong to doe according to this Act, then the executors and heires of every such person and all other seased of any landes or tenements that any such person, being charged by this Act and deceassing before hee bee discharged thereof, or any other to his use onely had of estate of inheritance, at the time that any such person was named Commissioner Collectour or in any other wise charged with and for any maner of thing to be done satisfied or payed by reason of this Act, and all those that have in their possessions or hands any goods or chattels that were to any such person at the time of his death, or landes or tenements that were the same persons at the time that hee was as is aforesaid charged by this Act, shall bee by the same compelled and charged to doe and accomplish in every case, as the same person so being charged should have done and might have bene compelled to doe if hee had bene in plaine life, after such rate of the Lands and goods of the said Commissioner or Collectour as the partie shall have in his handes. And if the same Commissioners for causes reasonable them mooving shall thinke it not convenient to joyne in one certificat as is beforesaid, then the saide person or persons that shall first joyne together or hee that shall first certifie the saide writing indented as is aforesaide, shall certifie all the names of the Commissioners of that Commission, whereupon such writings shall bee there then to bee certified, with divisions of the Hundreds Wapentakes Wardes Tithings or other places to and among such Commissioners of the same Commission, with the names of the same Commissioners where such separations and divisions shall bee, with the grosse summes of money as well of and for the saide Subsidie taxed or set of or within the said Hundreds Wardes Wapentakes or other places, to him or them divided or assigned that shall so certifie the saide first writing, as of fines amercements penalties and other forfeitures if any happen to bee within the same limittes, whereof the same writings shall bee certified; and after such one writing indented, which as is aforesaid shall bee certified and not conteine in it the whole and full summes sett and taxed within the limittes of the same Commission, the other Commissioners of the same, every of the said two yeeres, at the last day of March yeerely, or within eight dayes then next immediatly following, shall certifie into the said Exchequer by their Writing or Writings indented to bee made as is beforesaide, the grosse and severall summes set and taxed within the places to them limited for the saide Subsidie, and other fines amercements penalties and forfeitures, with the names of the Hundreds Wardes Wapentakes and other places to them assigned; or els by their said writings indented to certifie at the said place by the said tenth day of March or within eight dayes next following, reasonable causes for their excuses why they may not make such certificate of and for the said Subsidie, with fines amercements penalties and other forfeitures growing or set, by reason of the causes of their letts or of their non certifying as is above said; or els in default thereof Processe to bee made out of the Kings Exchequer against the said Commissioners and every of them not making certificate as is aforesaid by the discretion of the Treasurer and Barons of the said Exchequier.

AND be it enacted by the King our Sovereigne Lord by the assent of the Lords Spirituall and Temporall and the Commons in this present Parliament assembled and by the authoritie of the same, that as well all such persons as shall have any collection or receipt of the said Subsidie and Fifteens and Tenths or any part thereof, at the receipts of the Kings Exchequer or else where in any other place or places within this Realme of England and Wales, as all other the Kings subjects shall at all and every time hereafter from henceforth, and from the feast of the Purification of our Lady next ensuing by the space of one whole yeere next following, take and not refuse in any payment any Ducates Crownes Crusadowes or any other gold coyned in the Parts beyond the Sea, bearing their true waight according to such value as was limited by the last Proclamation thereof made. And if any person hereafter, that shall have the receipt or any collection of the said Subsidie or of any part therof to the use of our said Sovereigne Lord the King at the receipt of his Exchequer or elsewhere in any Shire Riding Citie Towne or other place, do refuse or deny to take in payment of the said Subsidie or any part or parcell thereof gold grotes halfe grotes or pennies, or any of them, if any refusall of any such gold grotes halfe grotes or pennies or any of them bee had in the said receipt or elsewhere contrary to the Proclamation thereof made as is aforesaid, and that proved by wisse information examination or otherwise before the Kings Justices of either Bench or before the Barons of his Exchequer or any of them; or if any such refusall of any such gold grotes halfe grotes or penies or any of them be had by any Collector or other person having the gathering of the said Subsidie or Fifteens and Tenths, or of any part thereof in any Shire riding city town or other place, and that the refusal as is aforesaid be proved by wisse information examination or otherwise before any Justices of Peace Maior or Bailiffe or other head officer of that Shire riding city town or other place where such refusal is had; then the person or persons, that so offred and tendred the said gold grots halfe grots or penies, or any of them that shalbe so refused indeed, shalbee of that sum so tendred and refused quite and discharged by this Act against our Sovereigne Lord the King & the other person or persons that refused the same, in likewise as if he had paid the same

gold grotes halfe grotes or penies or any of them, without any bill talie or other discharge thereof to be had or shewed. And the said receivers collectors or other person that shal refuse the said gold grots halfe grots or penies or any of them, shall be charged with the summes so refused, to and against our said Sovereigne Lord, in like forme as if he had received the same summe indeede; and that all and every other person and persons shall receive and take the sayd golds groats halfe groats and pennies or any of them after the rates and value thereof, and as the sayd golds groats halfe groats and pennies or any of them be coyned for and now currant, as well of and by the officers of our sayd Sovereigne Lord as of every other person or persons in all receipts and paiments from henceforth to be made or had, upon paine of imprisonment of every person refusing such golds groats halfe groats and pennies or any of them, or otherwise to be punished by discretion of the Justices of Peace Maiors Shiriffes Bailiffes or other head officer of every Shire Citie Borough or Towne within this Realme.

PROVIDED alwaies and be it enacted by authoritie aforesayd, that the inhabitants of the Parish of Saint Martin called Stanford-Baron in the Suburbs of the Borough and Towne of Stanford, on the South part of the water there called Welland, which heereafter shall be contributorie to the paiment of this present Subsidie granted to the Kings Highnesse his heires or successors shall be assessed rated and taxed for this time, by such Commissioners which shall be appointed for the taxing and sessing of such Subsidie or taxe within the Countie of Lincolne, and shall be for this time contributories and pay the sayd Subsidie to the collector or collectors which shall be assigned and appointed for the levying and gathering of the same, with the Aldermen and Burgesses of the sayd Borough and Towne of Staunford.

PROVIDED alwaies and be it enacted by the authoritie aforesayd, that every person and persons having any manors lands tenements or other hereditaments chargeable to the paiment of the Subsidie graunted to the Kings Majestie by this Act, and also having spirituall possessions chargeable to his sayd Majestie by the graunt made by the Cleargie of this Realme in their convocation, and over this having substance in goods and cattles chargeable by this sayd Act; that then if any of the sayd person or persons be heereafter charged assessed and taxed for the sayd manours lands and tenements and spirituall possessions, and also assessed charged and taxed for his or their goods and cattles, that then he or they shall be onely charged by vertue of this Act for his or their sayd manors lands tenements hereditaments or spirituall possessions, or onely for his sayd goods and cattles, the best of all to be taken for the King; and not to be charged for both or double charged for any of them, any thing in this Act contained to the contrary notwithstanding.

PROVIDED also that this graunt of Subsidie nor any other thing therein contained doe in any wise extend to charge the inhabitants or dwellers within Ireland Bolloigne and the Countie of the same, Callais Hammes Guisnes and the Marches of the same, Jernesey and Guernesey or any of them, of for or concerning any manours lands tenements or other possessions goods cattles or other mooveable substaunce, which the sayd inhabitants or dwellers, or any other to their use have within Ireland Bolloygne the Countie of the same, Callais Hammes Guisnes or other Marches of the same, Jernesey Garnesey or in any of them, or of for or concerning any fees or wages which any of the sayd inhabitants or dwellers have of our Sovereigne Lord the King for their attendance and doing service to our sayd Sovereigne Lord in Ireland Bolloigne Callais Hammes Guysnes and the Marches of the same, Jernesey and Garnesey or in any of them; any thing in this present Act to the contrary notwithstanding.

PROVIDED also that the sayd grant of Subsidie in forme abovesayd to be taxed and levied, nor the sayd Subsidie nor any part thereof, in any manner of wise extend or be prejudicall or hurtfull to the Inhabitants or resiants at this present time within the Five Ports corporate, or to any of their members incorporate or united to the same Five Ports or to any of the same Five Ports, of or for any part or parcell of the sayd summes granted in this present Parliament of the sayd inhabitants now resiants or any of them to be taxed set asked levied or payed for any their lands tenements goods and cattles, being within the limits of the sayd Five Ports; but that the sayd inhabitants and now resiants of the sayd Five Ports and their members and every of them be and shall be of and from the sayd grant and paiment of the sayd Subsidie, and of and from every part and parcell of the same, during their resiance there and no longer, in forme abovesayd acquitted and discharged; any matter or whatsoever other thing in this present Act made or had to the contrary notwithstanding.

PROVIDED also that this present Act of Subsidie, ne any other thing therein contained, extend to any of the English inhabitants or resiants in any of the Counties of Northumbland Cumberland Westmerland the Towne of Barwike the Towne of Newcastle upon Tine and the Bishopricke of Durham, nor to any of them, of for or concerning any manours lands tenements or other possessions goods cattles or other mooveable substance which the same inhabitants or dwellers, or any other to their use, have within the sayd Counties of Northumberland Cumberland Westmerland or the Towne of Barwike the Towne of Newcastle upon Tine or the Bishopricke of Durham or any of them; or of for or concerning any fees or wages which any of the same inhabitants or dwellers have of our Sovereigne Lord the King for their attendance and doing service to our sayd Sovereigne Lord the King for the sayd Counties of Northumberland Cumberland Westmerland the Towne of Barwike the Towne of Newcastle upon Tine and the Bishopricke of Durham or in any of them, to or for the sayd taxing levying gathering or paiment; but that the English inhabitants and resiants and every of them, of the sayd Counties Bishopricke and Townes and of every of them, shall be of and from the sayd Subsidie and of every parcell thereof, of and for their manours lands tenements fees and wages goods and cattles lying and being in the same Counties Townes and Bishopricke or any of them, utterly acquitted and discharged; any thing in this present Act before rehearsed to the contrarie notwithstanding.

Penalty on
Persons refusing
certain Coins,
Imprisonment, &c.

XXVII.
Stanford-Baron
shall be rated
in Lincolshire.

XXVIII.
Persons having
Lands and Spiritual
Possessions, and also
Personal Property,
shall not be charged
for both.

XXIX.
Exemption for
Lands Personalty
or Offices in Ireland,
France, Jersey, or
Guernesey.

XXX.
Exemption for
the Cinque Ports.

XXXI.
Exemption for
English Inhabitants
of the Northern
Counties.

XXXII.
Proviso for
Liberties of Cities,
&c. in respect to
former Subsidies.
[See § VI.]

PROVIDED also that all letters pattents granted by the Kings Highnesse or any of his most noble progenitors to any Cities Boroughes or Townes within this Realme, of any manner of liberties priviledges or exemptions from the burden and charge of any such grants of Subsidies, which be at this present time in force and vaileable, shall remaine good and effectuall to the sayd Cities Boroughes and Townes heereafter, according to the purports thereof; though the inhabitants of the same shall upon the great and weighty considerations of the Kings Majesties great and inestimable charges before expressed, be for this grant charged and contributorie in like maner forme and sort as all other Cities Boroughes and Townes which be not in any wise so priviledged, or from such grants of Subsidie excepted.

XXXIII.
Confirmation
of a Benevolence
received by the
King, and also
an Anticipation
of the Third
Subsidy under
34 & 35 H.VIII.
c. 27.

AND where the Kings Majesty, upon great and urgent causes and considerations mooving his Highnesse, this present yeere did by the advise of his most honorable Counsellors take receive and levie of us his loving subjects of our benevolence and good willes certaine summes of money, being upon us the same subjects according to our habilities rated set and taxed by certaine his Highnesse Commissioners in that behalfe appointed and assigned, and his Highnesse hath likewise received and gathered by way of anticipation of us his loving subjectes a part and portion of the third and last part of one other Subsidie graunted to his Highnesse at his Graces Parliament holden at Westminster the xxxiiij yeere of his most gracious Reigne, according to such rates taxes and assesments as were had made and presented of and for the second part of the sayd former Subsidie, of the which sayd anticipation part thereof remaineth as yet unpaid; Wherefore be it ordained and enacted by the authoritie of this present Parliament, that the sayd benevolence and anticipation so set rated taxed charged gathered levied and payd, or taxed or set to be payd, and all other things and Actes touching or concerning the same benevolence and anticipation or any part of them or of any of them, or the levying or paiment thereof by any waies or meanes, be and shall be by the same authoritie judged deemed and taken to be lawfull good firme stable right necessary and expedient to all intents constructions and purposes; any Matter Statute or Lawe had or made to the contrary notwithstanding.

XXXIV.
Arrears of such
Benevolence and
Anticipation may
be levied by
Distress.

AND be it further enacted by the authoritie abovesayd, that all and every such person and persons, which now be or hereafter shall be named or appointed to gather receive or levie any part of the sayd benevolence or anticipation so set rated or taxed, shall from time to time distreine the Goods and Cattles, as well of all and every person or persons now set rated and taxed to any paiment of any part of the said benevolence or anticipation being now unpaid to his Highnesse as the heires and executors of every of them so set rated or taxed and as yet not payd, and the same Goods and Cattles so distreined, or as much thereof as shall amount to the summe and value of the said benevolence or anticipation so charged set or taxed and unpaid, after the full end and determination of eight daies after the sayd Distresse so taken, shall and may sell to any person or persons as the value thereof extendeth unto, and to take and receive so much of the money thereof comming as shall amount to the sayd summe set rated and taxed and not payd, and the rest and residue thereof, after the costes and charges of the sayd collector payd and deducted, to content and pay to the owner of the sayd Goods and Cattels. And that the sayd High Collectors that have or shall receive gather or levie any part of the sayd benevolence or anticipation, being not yet payd by the sayd high Collector to such person or persons as now be or heereafter shall be limited or appointed by the King to receive the same to the Kings use, shall before the second day of Februarie next comming, or within one moneth next insuing the receite thereof, content and pay the same taxation and assesment to the sayd person or persons as be or shalbe appointed and assigned by the Kings Highnesse to receive the same to the use of the Kings Majestie; and that all acquittances, made and to be made by any such person or persons appointed or to be appointed to and for the receite of the sayd benevolence or anticipation or of any part thereof, shall be by the sayd authoritie judged and deemed a good and sufficient discharge and acquittal thereof; any thing in this present Act contained to the contrary notwithstanding.

High Collectors
shall pay the Sums
levied to the King's
Use.

XXXV.
Exemption for
Orphans under
Age, not having
£20 Personals.

PROVIDED alwaies, and be it enacted by authoritie aforesayd, that no Orphan within the age of xxj yeeres shall be charged to any paiment of this Subsidie for his goods and cattals, but onely such as have in goods cattles plate money or separate debts to the summe of xxli. sterlings or above; any thing in this present Act contained to the contrary thereof in any wise notwithstanding.

End of the Statutes of King Henry the Eighth.

INDEX
OF
PRINCIPAL MATTERS
CONTAINED
IN VOLUME III.
OF
THE STATUTES OF THE REALM.

INDEX OF PRINCIPAL MATTERS.

* * FOR ACTS relating to particular Persons or Places, See Titles *ATTAINERS*, *LOCAL ACTS*, *PERSONAL ACTS* ;
and for Acts for the Exchange or Purchase of Estates, &c. in which the King is a Party, See Title *KING*.

A.

<p>Abbies See <i>Monasteries</i>.</p> <p>Abjuration</p> <table border="0" style="width: 100%;"> <thead> <tr> <th style="text-align: left;"></th> <th style="text-align: left; font-size: small;">Statute</th> <th style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">Page</th> </tr> </thead> <tbody> <tr> <td>By Sanctuary Men. - - -</td> <td>22 <i>H. VIII. c. 14.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right;">332</td> </tr> <tr> <td>This Statute continued and extended to</td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td> Persons in Holy Orders. - - -</td> <td>28 <i>H. VIII. c. 1.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right;">651</td> </tr> <tr> <td> <i>Made perpetual</i> - - -</td> <td>32 <i>H. VIII. c. 3.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right;">749</td> </tr> </tbody> </table> <p>Accountants</p> <table border="0" style="width: 100%;"> <tbody> <tr> <td rowspan="7" style="vertical-align: middle;">Shall duly account for the King's Revenues, &c. - - -</td> <td style="font-size: small;">3 <i>H. VIII. c. 23.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">45</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="font-size: small;">4 <i>H. VIII. c. 18.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">68</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="font-size: small;">6 <i>H. VIII. c. 24.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">145</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="font-size: small;">7 <i>H. VIII. c. 7.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">182</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="font-size: small;">14, 15 <i>H. VIII. c. 15.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">219</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="font-size: small;">27 <i>H. VIII. c. 27. § 13, &c.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">573</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="font-size: small;">33 <i>H. VIII. c. 39. § 12, &c.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">883</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="font-size: small;">34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 2.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">898</td> </tr> </tbody> </table> <p>Accounts</p> <table border="0" style="width: 100%;"> <tbody> <tr> <td>By Sheriffs. - - -</td> <td>34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 16.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right;">914</td> </tr> <tr> <td> <i>Continued</i> - - -</td> <td>37 <i>H. VIII. c. 23.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right;">1015</td> </tr> </tbody> </table> <p>Actions</p> <table border="0" style="width: 100%;"> <tbody> <tr> <td>On Penal Statutes, Limitation of. - - -</td> <td style="font-size: small;">1 <i>H. VIII. c. 4.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">2</td> </tr> <tr> <td></td> <td style="font-size: small;">7 <i>H. VIII. c. 3.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">177</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Of Annuity and Covenant, Proceedings in. - - -</td> <td>23 <i>H. VIII. c. 14.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right;">380</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Real and Personal Actions in Wales. - - -</td> <td>34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 26.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right;">927</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Limitations of Real and Possessory Actions. - - -</td> <td>32 <i>H. VIII. c. 2.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right;">747</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Costs given to Defendants. - - -</td> <td>23 <i>H. VIII. c. 15.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right;">380</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Defendants in Actions to the Use of the King shall not recover Costs. - - -</td> <td>24 <i>H. VIII. c. 8.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right;">424</td> </tr> <tr> <td></td> <td><i>And see Costs: Dutlatory.</i></td> <td></td> </tr> </tbody> </table> <p>Acts of Parliament</p> <table border="0" style="width: 100%;"> <tbody> <tr> <td>Proviso annexed to an Act by the King's Command. - - -</td> <td style="font-size: small;">6 <i>H. VIII. c. 25. § 11.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">154</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Proviso annexed to a wrong Act in the Parliament-Office. - - -</td> <td style="font-size: small;">27 <i>H. VIII. c. 47.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">617</td> </tr> <tr> <td></td> <td style="font-size: small;">n. 2.</td> <td style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">n. 2.</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Clauses for printing particular Acts. - - -</td> <td style="font-size: small;">7 <i>H. VIII. c. 7. § 29.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">191</td> </tr> <tr> <td></td> <td style="font-size: small;">14, 15 <i>H. VIII. c. 15. § 31.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">227</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Clauses empowering the King to give, or suspend, or refuse the Royal Assent to, or to suspend, or repeal Acts, by Letters Patent, &c. inrolled in Chancery. - - -</td> <td style="font-size: small;">23 <i>H. VIII. c. 20. § 4. &c. n.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">387</td> </tr> <tr> <td></td> <td style="font-size: small;">25 <i>H. VIII. c. 20. § 1.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">462</td> </tr> <tr> <td></td> <td style="font-size: small;">c. 21. § 22, § 23, &c. n.</td> <td style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">471</td> </tr> <tr> <td></td> <td style="font-size: small;">26 <i>H. VIII. c. 10.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">506</td> </tr> <tr> <td></td> <td style="font-size: small;">27 <i>H. VIII. c. 27. § 29.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">569</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Royal Assent to Acts by Commission declared valid. - - -</td> <td style="font-size: small;">33 <i>H. VIII. c. 21. § 3.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">858</td> </tr> <tr> <td></td> <td style="font-size: small;">§ 6.</td> <td style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">859</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Acts made while a King is under twenty-four years of age, may be repealed by his subsequent Letters Patent. - - -</td> <td>28 <i>H. VIII. c. 17.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right;">673</td> </tr> </tbody> </table> <p>Administration, Letters of</p> <table border="0" style="width: 100%;"> <tbody> <tr> <td>Fees upon, and Regulations as to granting. - - -</td> <td>21 <i>H. VIII. c. 5.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right;">285</td> </tr> </tbody> </table>		Statute	Page	By Sanctuary Men. - - -	22 <i>H. VIII. c. 14.</i>	332	This Statute continued and extended to			Persons in Holy Orders. - - -	28 <i>H. VIII. c. 1.</i>	651	<i>Made perpetual</i> - - -	32 <i>H. VIII. c. 3.</i>	749	Shall duly account for the King's Revenues, &c. - - -	3 <i>H. VIII. c. 23.</i>	45	4 <i>H. VIII. c. 18.</i>	68	6 <i>H. VIII. c. 24.</i>	145	7 <i>H. VIII. c. 7.</i>	182	14, 15 <i>H. VIII. c. 15.</i>	219	27 <i>H. VIII. c. 27. § 13, &c.</i>	573	33 <i>H. VIII. c. 39. § 12, &c.</i>	883	34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 2.</i>	898	By Sheriffs. - - -	34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 16.</i>	914	<i>Continued</i> - - -	37 <i>H. VIII. c. 23.</i>	1015	On Penal Statutes, Limitation of. - - -	1 <i>H. VIII. c. 4.</i>	2		7 <i>H. VIII. c. 3.</i>	177	Of Annuity and Covenant, Proceedings in. - - -	23 <i>H. VIII. c. 14.</i>	380	Real and Personal Actions in Wales. - - -	34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 26.</i>	927	Limitations of Real and Possessory Actions. - - -	32 <i>H. VIII. c. 2.</i>	747	Costs given to Defendants. - - -	23 <i>H. VIII. c. 15.</i>	380	Defendants in Actions to the Use of the King shall not recover Costs. - - -	24 <i>H. VIII. c. 8.</i>	424		<i>And see Costs: Dutlatory.</i>		Proviso annexed to an Act by the King's Command. - - -	6 <i>H. VIII. c. 25. § 11.</i>	154	Proviso annexed to a wrong Act in the Parliament-Office. - - -	27 <i>H. VIII. c. 47.</i>	617		n. 2.	n. 2.	Clauses for printing particular Acts. - - -	7 <i>H. VIII. c. 7. § 29.</i>	191		14, 15 <i>H. VIII. c. 15. § 31.</i>	227	Clauses empowering the King to give, or suspend, or refuse the Royal Assent to, or to suspend, or repeal Acts, by Letters Patent, &c. inrolled in Chancery. - - -	23 <i>H. VIII. c. 20. § 4. &c. n.</i>	387		25 <i>H. VIII. c. 20. § 1.</i>	462		c. 21. § 22, § 23, &c. n.	471		26 <i>H. VIII. c. 10.</i>	506		27 <i>H. VIII. c. 27. § 29.</i>	569	Royal Assent to Acts by Commission declared valid. - - -	33 <i>H. VIII. c. 21. § 3.</i>	858		§ 6.	859	Acts made while a King is under twenty-four years of age, may be repealed by his subsequent Letters Patent. - - -	28 <i>H. VIII. c. 17.</i>	673	Fees upon, and Regulations as to granting. - - -	21 <i>H. VIII. c. 5.</i>	285	<p>Admiral</p> <table border="0" style="width: 100%;"> <thead> <tr> <th style="text-align: left;"></th> <th style="text-align: left; font-size: small;">Statute</th> <th style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">Page</th> </tr> </thead> <tbody> <tr> <td>His Authority to try Offences committed on the High Seas. - - -</td> <td>28 <i>H. VIII. c. 15.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right;">671</td> </tr> </tbody> </table> <p>Adowson</p> <table border="0" style="width: 100%;"> <tbody> <tr> <td>Quare impedit may be maintained for, by Recoverers in Recoveries. - - -</td> <td style="font-size: small;">7 <i>H. VIII. c. 4.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">178</td> </tr> </tbody> </table> <p>Affrays</p> <table border="0" style="width: 100%;"> <tbody> <tr> <td>By persons disguised. - - -</td> <td>3 <i>H. VIII. c. 9.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right;">30</td> </tr> <tr> <td>By Welchmen on the Borders. - - -</td> <td>26 <i>H. VIII. c. 11.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right;">507</td> </tr> <tr> <td></td> <td style="font-size: small;">28 <i>H. VIII. c. 6.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">655</td> </tr> <tr> <td></td> <td style="font-size: small;">31 <i>H. VIII. c. 7.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">725</td> </tr> <tr> <td></td> <td style="font-size: small;">33 <i>H. VIII. c. 17.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">853</td> </tr> <tr> <td><i>Continued</i> - - -</td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> </tbody> </table> <p>Alienation</p> <table border="0" style="width: 100%;"> <tbody> <tr> <td>Of Lands in Wales. - - -</td> <td>34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 26.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right;">933</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Fines for Alienations by Will. - - -</td> <td style="font-size: small;">32 <i>H. VIII. c. 1.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">745</td> </tr> <tr> <td></td> <td style="font-size: small;">34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 5.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">903</td> </tr> </tbody> </table> <p>Aliens</p> <table border="0" style="width: 100%;"> <tbody> <tr> <td>The Statute 1 Ric. III. c. 11. shall only extend to Aliens. - - -</td> <td>6 <i>H. VIII. c. 11.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right;">131</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Regulations respecting Aliens in London. - - -</td> <td style="font-size: small;">14, 15 <i>H. VIII. c. 2.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">208</td> </tr> <tr> <td></td> <td style="font-size: small;">21 <i>H. VIII. c. 16.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">297</td> </tr> <tr> <td> as to Servants, Apprentices, and Journeymen retained by Aliens. - - -</td> <td>21 <i>H. VIII. c. 16.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right;">297</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Aliens admitted to certain Companies. - - -</td> <td><i>Id.</i> § 3.</td> <td style="text-align: right;">300</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Where Alien Artificers shall meet. - - -</td> <td><i>Id.</i> § 4.</td> <td style="text-align: right;">B.</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Customs payable by Aliens made Denizens. - - -</td> <td>22 <i>H. VIII. c. 8.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right;">325</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Persons occupying certain Trades shall not be deemed Handycraftsmen within the Statute 21 H. VIII. c. 16. - - -</td> <td>22 <i>H. VIII. c. 13.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right;">332</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Aliens shall ship all Goods in English Ships. - - -</td> <td>32 <i>H. VIII. c. 14.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right;">762</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Letters of Denization, Requisites in. - - -</td> <td>32 <i>H. VIII. c. 16.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right;">765</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Alien Servants. - - -</td> <td><i>Id.</i> § 2.</td> <td style="text-align: right;">766</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Aliens shall be bound by and obey the Law. - - -</td> <td><i>Id.</i> § 3.</td> <td style="text-align: right;">B.</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Leases made to Aliens declared void. - - -</td> <td><i>Id.</i> § 4.</td> <td style="text-align: right;">B.</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Aliens allowed to import Fish. - - -</td> <td>33 <i>H. VIII. c. 2. § 2.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right;">828</td> </tr> <tr> <td> shall not export Bows; nor shoot with Long Bows. - - -</td> <td>33 <i>H. VIII. c. 9.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right;">765</td> </tr> <tr> <td>None shall buy Wools for Alien Merchants. - - -</td> <td>37 <i>H. VIII. c. 15. § 3.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right;">1004</td> </tr> <tr> <td></td> <td><i>And see Apprentices: Leather.</i></td> <td></td> </tr> </tbody> </table> <p>Almagn</p> <table border="0" style="width: 100%;"> <tbody> <tr> <td style="font-size: small;">1 <i>H. VIII. c. 20. § 4.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">22</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="font-size: small;">4 <i>H. VIII.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">91</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="font-size: small;">6 <i>H. VIII. c. 25.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">156</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="font-size: small;">14, 15 <i>H. VIII. c. 29.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">279</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="font-size: small;">22 <i>H. VIII. c. 8. § 3.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">326</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="font-size: small;">26 <i>H. VIII. c. 26.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">530</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="font-size: small;">32 <i>H. VIII. c. 14. § 12.</i></td> <td style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">763</td> </tr> </tbody> </table> <p>Merchants of the Hanse in, (residing in the Steel-Yard London,) Provisions and Acts in favour of their Privileges. - - -</p>		Statute	Page	His Authority to try Offences committed on the High Seas. - - -	28 <i>H. VIII. c. 15.</i>	671	Quare impedit may be maintained for, by Recoverers in Recoveries. - - -	7 <i>H. VIII. c. 4.</i>	178	By persons disguised. - - -	3 <i>H. VIII. c. 9.</i>	30	By Welchmen on the Borders. - - -	26 <i>H. VIII. c. 11.</i>	507		28 <i>H. VIII. c. 6.</i>	655		31 <i>H. VIII. c. 7.</i>	725		33 <i>H. VIII. c. 17.</i>	853	<i>Continued</i> - - -			Of Lands in Wales. - - -	34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 26.</i>	933	Fines for Alienations by Will. - - -	32 <i>H. VIII. c. 1.</i>	745		34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 5.</i>	903	The Statute 1 Ric. III. c. 11. shall only extend to Aliens. - - -	6 <i>H. VIII. c. 11.</i>	131	Regulations respecting Aliens in London. - - -	14, 15 <i>H. VIII. c. 2.</i>	208		21 <i>H. VIII. c. 16.</i>	297	as to Servants, Apprentices, and Journeymen retained by Aliens. - - -	21 <i>H. VIII. c. 16.</i>	297	Aliens admitted to certain Companies. - - -	<i>Id.</i> § 3.	300	Where Alien Artificers shall meet. - - -	<i>Id.</i> § 4.	B.	Customs payable by Aliens made Denizens. - - -	22 <i>H. VIII. c. 8.</i>	325	Persons occupying certain Trades shall not be deemed Handycraftsmen within the Statute 21 H. VIII. c. 16. - - -	22 <i>H. VIII. c. 13.</i>	332	Aliens shall ship all Goods in English Ships. - - -	32 <i>H. VIII. c. 14.</i>	762	Letters of Denization, Requisites in. - - -	32 <i>H. VIII. c. 16.</i>	765	Alien Servants. - - -	<i>Id.</i> § 2.	766	Aliens shall be bound by and obey the Law. - - -	<i>Id.</i> § 3.	B.	Leases made to Aliens declared void. - - -	<i>Id.</i> § 4.	B.	Aliens allowed to import Fish. - - -	33 <i>H. VIII. c. 2. § 2.</i>	828	shall not export Bows; nor shoot with Long Bows. - - -	33 <i>H. VIII. c. 9.</i>	765	None shall buy Wools for Alien Merchants. - - -	37 <i>H. VIII. c. 15. § 3.</i>	1004		<i>And see Apprentices: Leather.</i>		1 <i>H. VIII. c. 20. § 4.</i>	22	4 <i>H. VIII.</i>	91	6 <i>H. VIII. c. 25.</i>	156	14, 15 <i>H. VIII. c. 29.</i>	279	22 <i>H. VIII. c. 8. § 3.</i>	326	26 <i>H. VIII. c. 26.</i>	530	32 <i>H. VIII. c. 14. § 12.</i>	763
	Statute	Page																																																																																																																																																																																																												
By Sanctuary Men. - - -	22 <i>H. VIII. c. 14.</i>	332																																																																																																																																																																																																												
This Statute continued and extended to																																																																																																																																																																																																														
Persons in Holy Orders. - - -	28 <i>H. VIII. c. 1.</i>	651																																																																																																																																																																																																												
<i>Made perpetual</i> - - -	32 <i>H. VIII. c. 3.</i>	749																																																																																																																																																																																																												
Shall duly account for the King's Revenues, &c. - - -	3 <i>H. VIII. c. 23.</i>	45																																																																																																																																																																																																												
	4 <i>H. VIII. c. 18.</i>	68																																																																																																																																																																																																												
	6 <i>H. VIII. c. 24.</i>	145																																																																																																																																																																																																												
	7 <i>H. VIII. c. 7.</i>	182																																																																																																																																																																																																												
	14, 15 <i>H. VIII. c. 15.</i>	219																																																																																																																																																																																																												
	27 <i>H. VIII. c. 27. § 13, &c.</i>	573																																																																																																																																																																																																												
	33 <i>H. VIII. c. 39. § 12, &c.</i>	883																																																																																																																																																																																																												
34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 2.</i>	898																																																																																																																																																																																																													
By Sheriffs. - - -	34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 16.</i>	914																																																																																																																																																																																																												
<i>Continued</i> - - -	37 <i>H. VIII. c. 23.</i>	1015																																																																																																																																																																																																												
On Penal Statutes, Limitation of. - - -	1 <i>H. VIII. c. 4.</i>	2																																																																																																																																																																																																												
	7 <i>H. VIII. c. 3.</i>	177																																																																																																																																																																																																												
Of Annuity and Covenant, Proceedings in. - - -	23 <i>H. VIII. c. 14.</i>	380																																																																																																																																																																																																												
Real and Personal Actions in Wales. - - -	34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 26.</i>	927																																																																																																																																																																																																												
Limitations of Real and Possessory Actions. - - -	32 <i>H. VIII. c. 2.</i>	747																																																																																																																																																																																																												
Costs given to Defendants. - - -	23 <i>H. VIII. c. 15.</i>	380																																																																																																																																																																																																												
Defendants in Actions to the Use of the King shall not recover Costs. - - -	24 <i>H. VIII. c. 8.</i>	424																																																																																																																																																																																																												
	<i>And see Costs: Dutlatory.</i>																																																																																																																																																																																																													
Proviso annexed to an Act by the King's Command. - - -	6 <i>H. VIII. c. 25. § 11.</i>	154																																																																																																																																																																																																												
Proviso annexed to a wrong Act in the Parliament-Office. - - -	27 <i>H. VIII. c. 47.</i>	617																																																																																																																																																																																																												
	n. 2.	n. 2.																																																																																																																																																																																																												
Clauses for printing particular Acts. - - -	7 <i>H. VIII. c. 7. § 29.</i>	191																																																																																																																																																																																																												
	14, 15 <i>H. VIII. c. 15. § 31.</i>	227																																																																																																																																																																																																												
Clauses empowering the King to give, or suspend, or refuse the Royal Assent to, or to suspend, or repeal Acts, by Letters Patent, &c. inrolled in Chancery. - - -	23 <i>H. VIII. c. 20. § 4. &c. n.</i>	387																																																																																																																																																																																																												
	25 <i>H. VIII. c. 20. § 1.</i>	462																																																																																																																																																																																																												
	c. 21. § 22, § 23, &c. n.	471																																																																																																																																																																																																												
	26 <i>H. VIII. c. 10.</i>	506																																																																																																																																																																																																												
	27 <i>H. VIII. c. 27. § 29.</i>	569																																																																																																																																																																																																												
Royal Assent to Acts by Commission declared valid. - - -	33 <i>H. VIII. c. 21. § 3.</i>	858																																																																																																																																																																																																												
	§ 6.	859																																																																																																																																																																																																												
Acts made while a King is under twenty-four years of age, may be repealed by his subsequent Letters Patent. - - -	28 <i>H. VIII. c. 17.</i>	673																																																																																																																																																																																																												
Fees upon, and Regulations as to granting. - - -	21 <i>H. VIII. c. 5.</i>	285																																																																																																																																																																																																												
	Statute	Page																																																																																																																																																																																																												
His Authority to try Offences committed on the High Seas. - - -	28 <i>H. VIII. c. 15.</i>	671																																																																																																																																																																																																												
Quare impedit may be maintained for, by Recoverers in Recoveries. - - -	7 <i>H. VIII. c. 4.</i>	178																																																																																																																																																																																																												
By persons disguised. - - -	3 <i>H. VIII. c. 9.</i>	30																																																																																																																																																																																																												
By Welchmen on the Borders. - - -	26 <i>H. VIII. c. 11.</i>	507																																																																																																																																																																																																												
	28 <i>H. VIII. c. 6.</i>	655																																																																																																																																																																																																												
	31 <i>H. VIII. c. 7.</i>	725																																																																																																																																																																																																												
	33 <i>H. VIII. c. 17.</i>	853																																																																																																																																																																																																												
<i>Continued</i> - - -																																																																																																																																																																																																														
Of Lands in Wales. - - -	34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 26.</i>	933																																																																																																																																																																																																												
Fines for Alienations by Will. - - -	32 <i>H. VIII. c. 1.</i>	745																																																																																																																																																																																																												
	34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 5.</i>	903																																																																																																																																																																																																												
The Statute 1 Ric. III. c. 11. shall only extend to Aliens. - - -	6 <i>H. VIII. c. 11.</i>	131																																																																																																																																																																																																												
Regulations respecting Aliens in London. - - -	14, 15 <i>H. VIII. c. 2.</i>	208																																																																																																																																																																																																												
	21 <i>H. VIII. c. 16.</i>	297																																																																																																																																																																																																												
as to Servants, Apprentices, and Journeymen retained by Aliens. - - -	21 <i>H. VIII. c. 16.</i>	297																																																																																																																																																																																																												
Aliens admitted to certain Companies. - - -	<i>Id.</i> § 3.	300																																																																																																																																																																																																												
Where Alien Artificers shall meet. - - -	<i>Id.</i> § 4.	B.																																																																																																																																																																																																												
Customs payable by Aliens made Denizens. - - -	22 <i>H. VIII. c. 8.</i>	325																																																																																																																																																																																																												
Persons occupying certain Trades shall not be deemed Handycraftsmen within the Statute 21 H. VIII. c. 16. - - -	22 <i>H. VIII. c. 13.</i>	332																																																																																																																																																																																																												
Aliens shall ship all Goods in English Ships. - - -	32 <i>H. VIII. c. 14.</i>	762																																																																																																																																																																																																												
Letters of Denization, Requisites in. - - -	32 <i>H. VIII. c. 16.</i>	765																																																																																																																																																																																																												
Alien Servants. - - -	<i>Id.</i> § 2.	766																																																																																																																																																																																																												
Aliens shall be bound by and obey the Law. - - -	<i>Id.</i> § 3.	B.																																																																																																																																																																																																												
Leases made to Aliens declared void. - - -	<i>Id.</i> § 4.	B.																																																																																																																																																																																																												
Aliens allowed to import Fish. - - -	33 <i>H. VIII. c. 2. § 2.</i>	828																																																																																																																																																																																																												
shall not export Bows; nor shoot with Long Bows. - - -	33 <i>H. VIII. c. 9.</i>	765																																																																																																																																																																																																												
None shall buy Wools for Alien Merchants. - - -	37 <i>H. VIII. c. 15. § 3.</i>	1004																																																																																																																																																																																																												
	<i>And see Apprentices: Leather.</i>																																																																																																																																																																																																													
1 <i>H. VIII. c. 20. § 4.</i>	22																																																																																																																																																																																																													
4 <i>H. VIII.</i>	91																																																																																																																																																																																																													
6 <i>H. VIII. c. 25.</i>	156																																																																																																																																																																																																													
14, 15 <i>H. VIII. c. 29.</i>	279																																																																																																																																																																																																													
22 <i>H. VIII. c. 8. § 3.</i>	326																																																																																																																																																																																																													
26 <i>H. VIII. c. 26.</i>	530																																																																																																																																																																																																													
32 <i>H. VIII. c. 14. § 12.</i>	763																																																																																																																																																																																																													

I N D E X.

Alms	Statute	Page
Or Doles, shall not be given except according to this Act.	- 27 H. VIII. c. 25.	560
Collection and Distribution for the Poor.	- <i>Id.</i>	<i>ib.</i>
<i>And see Beggars.</i>		
Almage See Aulnage.		
Amerciaments		
Affering in Wales.	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 26.	930
Anabaptists		
Books written in favour of, prohibited.	- 34, 35 H. III. c. 1.	895
Annuity		
Proceedings in Actions of Annuity.	- 23 H. VIII. c. 14.	380
Apparel		
To prevent and regulate the wearing of costly Apparel.	$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} 1 \text{ H. VIII. c. 14.} \\ 6 \text{ H. VIII. c. 1.} \\ 7 \text{ H. VIII. c. 6.} \\ 24 \text{ H. VIII. c. 13.} \end{array} \right.$	8 121 179 430
Appeals		
To the Archbishops, Bishops, Court of Arches, and Upper House of Convocation.	- 24 H. VIII. c. 12.	429
From the Archbishop's Court to the Chancery.	- 25 H. VIII. c. 19. § 4.	461
And from Places exempt.	- <i>Id.</i> § 6.	<i>ib.</i>
<i>And see Rome.</i>		
Appellors		
Not allowed to make Attornies in Appeals.	4 H. VIII. c. 20.	91
Apprentices		
Shall not be taken by Strangers.	- 14, 15 H. VIII. c. 2.	208
Shall not be restrained by Corporations from keeping Shops when free.	- 28 H. VIII. c. 5.	654
Approvers See Surebors.		
Archbishops		
Their Places in the House of Lords.	- 31 H. VIII. c. 10.	729
<i>And see Bishops.</i>		
Archery		
To promote shooting with Long Bows.	- 3 H. VIII. c. 3.	25
<i>Made perpetual</i>	- 6 H. VIII. c. 13.	132
To enforce shooting in Long Bows.	- 33 H. VIII. c. 9.	838
Stat. 19 Hen. VII. c. 4. as to shooting with Cross Bows confirmed.	- 3 H. VIII. c. 14.	32
Qualification for keeping or using Cross Bows and Hand Guns.	- 3 H. VIII. c. 14.	32
	- 6 H. VIII. c. 13.	132
	- 14, 15 H. VIII. c. 7.	215
	- 25 H. VIII. c. 17.	457
Licences to shoot.	- 33 H. VIII. c. 6.	833
	- 6 H. VIII. c. 13.	132
Prices and Make of Bows.	- 14, 15 H. VIII. c. 7.	215
	- 33 H. VIII. c. 9.	838
Aliens shall not export Bows, &c.	- 33 H. VIII. c. 9. § 7.	838

Arches, Court of	Statute	Page
Appeals to.	- $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} 24 \text{ H. VIII. c. 12.} \\ 25 \text{ H. VIII. c. 19.} \end{array} \right.$	429 461
Armour and Arms		
Residents in Wales, &c. shall not go armed into any Court, Town, &c.	- 26 H. VIII. c. 6.	501
Pretending to prophecy on Coats of Arms, &c. made Felony.	- 33 H. VIII. c. 14.	850
Articles of the Faith		
Established.	- 31 H. VIII. c. 14.	739
Punishment of Transgressors against.	- 32 H. VIII. c. 15.	764
	- 35 H. VIII. c. 5.	960
Artificers See Aliens: Labourers.		
Assaults See Affrays.		
Assise, Clerk of		
Shall not be Counsel for Prisoners on his Circuit.	- 33 H. VIII. c. 24.	865
Shall certify into K. B. all Convicts.	- 34, 35 H. VIII. c. 14.	912
Assise, Justice of		
None shall be, within the County where he was born or inhabits.	- 33 H. VIII. c. 24.	864
Allowance to Sheriffs of their Expences for Justices of Assise.	- 34, 35 H. VII. c. 16.	914
<i>And see Justices.</i>		
Assises		
Severance and Abridgement of Plaints in.	21 H. VIII. c. 3.	284
Assises of Northampton		
Limitation of.	- 32 H. VIII. c. 2.	747
Attainders and Reversals of Attainders		
The King enabled to reverse Attainders for High Treason by Letters Patent.	- 14, 15 H. VIII. c. 21.	259
Attainders, Acts for and relating to;		
— Barton, Eliz. and others.	- 25 H. VIII. c. 12.	446
— Bridgewater, Countess of.	- 33 H. VIII. c. 21.	857
— Buckingham, Duke of.	- 6 H. VIII. c. 20.	246
— Dudley and Empson.	- 1 H. VIII. c. 15.	9
— Fitzgerald, Thos. Earl of Kildare, and his five Uncles.	- 26 H. VIII. c. 25.	529
	- 28 H. VIII. c. 18.	674
— Gryffith, Ric. ap., and Hughes, W.	- 23 H. VIII. c. 34.	415
— Howard, Lady Katherine, then Queen, and her Accomplices.	- 33 H. VIII. c. 21.	857
— Howard, Lord Thomas.	- 28 H. VIII. c. 24.	680
— Lewys, John.	- 27 H. VIII. c. 59.	629
— More, Sir Thomas.	- 26 H. VIII. c. 23.	528
	- 27 H. VIII. c. 28.	629
— Rochester, Bishop, and others.	- 26 H. VIII. c. 22.	527
— Roose, Richard.	- 22 H. VIII. c. 9.	326
— Wolff, John, and Wife, and others.	- 25 H. VIII. c. 34.	490
— Wolsey, Cardinal.	- 21 H. VIII. c. 25.	316

INDEX.

Attainders and Reversals of Attainders

		(continued)	Statute	Page
Reversals of Attainders ;				
—	Audley, Lord,	-	3 H. VIII. c. 17.	36
	and his Son John.	-	5 H. VIII. c. 15.	104
—	Belknap, Sir Robert.	-	6 H. VIII. c. 21.	141
—	Buckingham, Duke.	-	6 H. VIII. c. 20.	246
—	Baskerville, William.	-	4 H. VIII. c. 16.	63
—	Courtney, Sir William.	-	4 H. VIII. c. 9.	54
—	Dudley, Edmund.	-	3 H. VIII. c. 19.	41
—	Empson, Sir Richard.	-	4 H. VIII. c. 15.	64
—	Fitzwater, Lord.	-	1 H. VIII. c. 19.	15
—	Hert, Thomas.	-	3 H. VIII. c. 20.	42
—	Salisbury, Earl. See Warwick, Earl.			
—	Stafford, Humphrey.	-	5 H. VIII. c. 13.	102
—	Warwick, Earl of.	-	5 H. VIII. c. 12.	100
—	White, Richard.	-	6 H. VIII. c. 22.	142
—	Wyndham, Thomas.	-	4 H. VIII. c. 14.	61

Attaint

Of Jurors for untrue Verdicts.	-	-	1 H. VIII. c. 11.	6
<i>(continuing 11 Hen. VII. c. 24.)</i>				
Proceedings in Attaint.	-	-	23 H. VIII. c. 3.	365
			28 H. VIII. c. 9.	663
			31 H. VIII. c. 7.	725
			33 H. VIII. c. 17.	853
			37 H. VIII. c. 23.	1014
Qualification of Jurors in Attaint.	-	-	23 H. VIII. c. 3.	365
			37 H. VIII. c. 5.	993

Attornies

	Statute	Page
Not allowed in certain Appeals.	- 4 H. VIII. c. 20.	91

Auditors See Surbeyors.

Augmentations

The Court of, established.	-	-	27 H. VIII. c. 27.	569
Dissolved Monasteries, &c. shall be under the Survey of this Court.	-	-	27 H. VIII. c. 27.	569
			31 H. VIII. c. 13.	734
			32 H. VIII. c. 20.	771

Aulnage

Fees, on Welch Woollen Cloth.	-	-	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 26.	936
<i>And see Cloth.</i>				

Boirdupois Weight

All Meats shall be sold by.	-	-	24 H. VIII. c. 3.	420
-----------------------------	---	---	-------------------	-----

Botory

For Rent by Recoverers in Recoveries.	-	-	7 H. VIII. c. 4.	128
Landlords, &c. may avow for Rents, &c. without naming the Tenant.	-	-	21 H. VIII. c. 19.	303
Damages and Costs recoverable by Avowants.	-	-	<i>Bid.</i>	304
<i>And see Recovery.</i>				

B.

Badges

	Statute	Page
Shall be worn by Sanctuary Men.	- 27 H. VIII. c. 19.	551
<i>And see Book: Beggars.</i>		

Bail

Suspected Persons may be bailed by the Sheriffs in Wales.	-	-	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 26.	932
---	---	---	------------------------	-----

Bakers

Being Aliens shall not be deemed Artificers.	-	-	22 H. VIII. c. 13.	332
--	---	---	--------------------	-----

Ballads

On the Subject of Religion prohibited.	-	-	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 1.	894
--	---	---	-----------------------	-----

Ballast

Taking from the Bed of the Thames.	-	-	27 H. VIII. c. 18.	550
All Ballast shall be laden on Land above high Water Mark.	-	-	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 9.	906
Ballast shall not be unladen in the King-Road or Severn.	-	-	<i>Id.</i>	<i>Id.</i>

Bankrupts

For preventing Frauds by.	-	-	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 4.	899
---------------------------	---	---	-----------------------	-----

Barbers

	Statute	Page
And Surgeons Companies united.	- 32 H. VIII. c. 42.	794

Baron and feme See femes Cobert.

Beasts

Cutting out the Tongues of, made Felony.	37 H. VIII. c. 6.	949
--	-------------------	-----

Beer

Exportation of.	-	-	35 H. VIII. c. 8.	965
Form, Contents, and Price of Beer Barrels.	{		23 H. VIII. c. 4.	367
			35 H. VIII. c. 8.	964

Beggars

May be licenced to beg.	-	-	22 H. VIII. c. 12.	325
For Punishment of sturdy Beggars and Vagabonds.	-	-	22 H. VIII. c. 12.	328
			27 H. VIII. c. 25.	558
			28 H. VIII. c. 6.	655
			31 H. VIII. c. 7.	725
			33 H. VIII. c. 17.	853
			37 H. VIII. c. 23.	1014
<i>Continued by</i>				
<i>And see Vagabonds: Alms.</i>				

Benevolence

Received by the King.	-	-	37 H. VIII. c. 25. § 33.	1032
-----------------------	---	---	--------------------------	------

INDEX.

	Statute	Page
Birds		
All Choughs, Crows, and Rooks, shall be destroyed.	- 24 H. VIII. c. 10.	- 425

	Statute	Page
Bishops		
Consecration of.	- 23 H. VIII. c. 20.	- 386
May be nominated, and Bishopricks appointed by Letters Patent.	- 31 H. VIII. c. 9.	- 726
Their Places in the House of Lords.	- 31 H. VIII. c. 10.	- 728
Shall collect First-Fruits and Tenths.	- 26 H. VIII. c. 3. § 12.	- 496
_____ and the Subsidies of the Clergy.	{ 32 H. VIII. c. 23. § 1. - 776 { 34, 35 H. VIII. c. 28. § 1. 952 { 37 H. VIII. c. 24. § 1. - 1016	
<i>And see First-Fruits.</i>		

Bonnets		
Prices of.	- { 3 H. VIII. c. 15. - 33 - { 21 H. VIII. c. 9. - 290	

Books		
Proviso in Stat. I Ric. III. c. 9. allowing the Importation of Foreign Books, printed and written, repealed.	- 25 H. VIII. c. 15.	- 456
Foreign bound Books shall not be bought to be sold again.	- - - Id. § 2, 3.	- Ib.
Prices of Books and binding.	- - - Id. § 4.	- Ib.
Certain Books on the Subject of Religion prohibited.	- - - 34, 35 H. VIII. c. 1.	- 894

Bows and Bowyers		
Price and make of.	- 33 H. VIII. c. 9.	838
Aliens shall not export or shoot with Long Bows.	- 33 H. VIII. c. 9.	- 839
Stat. I Ric. III. c. 11. as to Bow Staves, shall only extend to Aliens.	- 6 H. VIII. c. 11.	- 131
Not free of London, shall be removed therefrom.	- 33 H. VIII. c. 9.	- 839
<i>And see Archery.</i>		

Brasiers		
Regulations respecting.	- { 4 H. VIII. c. 7. - 51 - { 28 H. VIII. c. 9. - 663 - { 31 H. VIII. c. 7. - 725	
<i>Made perpetual</i>	- 33 H. VIII. c. 4.	- 830

Brass		
Or mixed Metal shall not be exported.	- 21 H. VIII. c. 10.	- 290
<i>Continued</i>	{ 28 H. VIII. c. 8. - 663 { 31 H. VIII. c. 7. - 725	

	Statute	Page
Brewers		
Shall not be Coopers.	- 23 H. VIII. c. 4.	- 366
Brewers, being Aliens, shall not be deemed Artificers.	- 22 H. VIII. c. 13.	- 332
Ecclesiastics shall not be Brewers.	- 21 H. VIII. c. 13.	- 294

Bridges		
Repair of, in Highways.	- 22 H. VIII. c. 5.	- 321

Brotherhoods		
Dissolution of certain Brotherhoods, Fraternities, &c.	- 37 H. VIII. c. 4.	- 988
<i>And see Church.</i>		

Buggery		
Clergy taken away from Offenders.	- 25 H. VIII. c. 6.	- 441
<i>Continued</i>	- { 28 H. VIII. c. 6. - 655 - { 31 H. VIII. c. 7. - 725	
<i>Made perpetual</i>	- 32 H. VIII. c. 3.	- 749

Bullion		
Shall not be exported.	- { 1 H. VIII. c. 13. - 7 - { 3 H. VIII. c. 1. - 23	

Bulls See Rome.

Bulwarks		
On the Sea Coast.	- 4 H. VIII. c. 1.	- 48

Burgesses in Parliament See Parliament.

Burglary		
Persons killing Offenders attempting to commit Burglary shall not forfeit their Goods.	- 24 H. VIII. c. 5.	- 422

Burning		
Carts or Waynes, Heaps of Wood, or Frames for Houses, made Felony.	- 37 H. VIII. c. 6.	- 994

Burning in the Hand		
Of Convicts in Holy Orders.	- 32 H. VIII. c. 3.	- 749

Butchers		
Shall not keep Tan Houses.	- 22 H. VIII. c. 6.	- 323
In London, may slaughter and sell Cattle there, notwithstanding 4 Hen. VII. c. 3.	- 24 H. VIII. c. 16.	- 435
<i>And see Provisions.</i>		

INDEX.

C.

Cables		Statute	Page
The Manufacture of Ropes and Cables at Bridport regulated.	-	21 H. VIII. c. 12.	291
<i>Continued by</i>	-	28 H. VIII. c. 8.	663
		31 H. VIII. c. 7.	725
		33 H. VIII. c. 17.	853
		37 H. VIII. c. 23.	1014

Calais		Statute	Page
For Support of the Staple of.	-	7 H. VIII. c. 10.	199
The Stat. 23 Hen. VIII. c. 5. concerning Sewers, extended to Calais.	-	25 H. VIII. c. 10.	445
Regulations for the Government of the Town and Marches thereof.	-	27 H. VIII. c. 63.	632
Exempted from Subsidies.	-	{ 34, 35 H. VIII. c. 27. § 29.	950
		{ 37 H. VIII. c. 25. § 29.	1031

Calves		Statute	Page
Restrictions upon killing Calves.	-	21 H. VIII. c. 8.	289
Shall not be exported.	-	22 H. VIII. c. 7.	323
		24 H. VIII. c. 7.	423
		25 H. VIII. c. 1.	438

And see Cattle.

Cambridge See Parliament: Universities.

Canon Law

Examination of, by Commissioners.	-	{ 25 H. VIII. c. 19.	460
		{ 27 H. VIII. c. 15.	548
		{ 35 H. VIII. c. 16.	976

Canterbury, Archbishop of

His Decree regulating Tithes, &c. in London	-	37 H. VIII. c. 12.	999
---	---	--------------------	-----

Canterbury, Province of

A Pardon to the Clergy of.	-	22 H. VIII. c. 15.	334
----------------------------	---	--------------------	-----

Caps

Prices of.	-	3 H. VIII. c. 15.	33
		21 H. VIII. c. 9.	290
Foreign made Caps forbidden.	-	3 H. VIII. c. 15.	33

Castleward

Effect of Tenure by.	-	32 H. VIII. c. 48.	808
----------------------	---	--------------------	-----

Cattle

Shall not be exported.	-	22 H. VIII. c. 7.	323
		24 H. VIII. c. 9.	424
		25 H. VIII. c. 1.	438
Restrictions upon killing Weanlings and other Cattle under Two Years old.	-	24 H. VIII. c. 9.	424
		28 H. VIII. c. 8.	663
		31 H. VIII. c. 7.	725
		33 H. VIII. c. 17.	853
		37 H. VIII. c. 23.	1014
Slaughtering, &c. of Cattle in London.	-	24 H. VIII. c. 16.	435
Restoration of Cattle straying into the Welch Forests.	-	27 H. VIII. c. 7.	537
Cutting out Tongues of Beasts made Felony.	-	37 H. VIII. c. 6.	994

Certificate See Convictions.

Cestui que vie

	Statute	Page
Recovery of Rents after the Death of.	32 H. VIII. c. 37.	791

Cestui que Use See Uses.

Chace See Forests.

Challenging Jurors See Felons.

Champerty.

The Punishment of.	-	32 H. VIII. c. 9.	753
The Laws against shall be enforced.	-	33 H. VIII. c. 10.	841
<i>Repealed by</i>	-	37 H. VIII. c. 7.	994

Chancellor

His Place in the House of Lords.	-	31 H. VIII. c. 10.	729
----------------------------------	---	--------------------	-----

Chancery See Sir Clerks.

Chapel See Church.

Chaplains

May be retained by certain Persons.	-	21 H. VIII. c. 13. § 11.	294
		25 H. VIII. c. 16.	457
		33 H. VIII. c. 28.	867

Such Chaplains may hold Plurality of Livings.	-	21 H. VIII. c. 13. § 11.	294
---	---	--------------------------	-----

And see Ecclesiastics.

Cheats

For Punishment of Persons obtaining Money or Goods by counterfeit Letters or privy Tokens.	-	33 H. VIII. c. 1.	827
--	---	-------------------	-----

Chester

Sessions and County Days in this County			
Palatine.	-	32 H. VIII. c. 43.	796
Two Coroners shall sit with the Sheriff in the County Palatine.	-	33 H. VIII. c. 13.	849
West Chester declared a Sanctuary.	-	33 H. VIII. c. 15.	851
The Bishoprick of Chester annexed to the Province of York.	-	33 H. VIII. c. 31.	870
Members of Parliament for the County			
Palatine and City.	-	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 13.	914
Highways beside Chester.	-	37 H. VIII. c. 3.	987

And see Counties Palatine: Wales.

Children

Being destitute, may be put to Masters in Husbandry.	-	27 H. VIII. c. 25.	559
--	---	--------------------	-----

And see Naturalization.

Christian Faith

The Articles of.	-	31 H. VIII. c. 14.	739
		32 H. VIII. c. 15.	764
Punishment of Transgressors of.	-	35 H. VIII. c. 5.	960

And see Religion.

INDEX.

Church	Statute	Page
The King declared supreme Head of the Church, and shall correct all Heresies, &c.	26 H. VIII. c. 1.	492
Offenders committing Felony in any Church, Chapel, or Hallowed Place, shall lose their Clergy.	4 H. VIII. c. 2.	49
Certain Devises, Assurances, &c. to the Use of any Parish Church or Brotherhood of Devotion, declared void.	23 H. VIII. c. 10.	378
Union of Churches and Chapels.	37 H. VIII. c. 21.	1013

And see Ecclesiastics: Rome.

Cinque Ports

Trial there of Offences committed on the High Seas.	28 H. VIII. c. 15.	671
The Cinque Ports exempted from the Subsidy.	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 27.	950
Warden of, being Governor of Dover Castle, his Power over Fortresses in Kent and Sussex.	32 H. VIII. c. 48. § 6, 7.	809

Citations

Out of the proper Diocese, prohibited.	23 H. VIII. c. 9.	377
--	-------------------	-----

And see Ecclesiastical Courts.

Civil Law

Doctors of, being lay or married, may exercise Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction.	37 H. VIII. c. 17.	1009
---	--------------------	------

Clergy

Their Apparel regulated.	24 H. VIII. c. 13.	431
--------------------------	--------------------	-----

And see Ecclesiastics.

Clergy, Benefit of

Persons in Holy Orders allowed their Clergy, shall be burnt in the Hand.	32 H. VIII. c. 3.	749
--	-------------------	-----

And see Abjuration: Church: Clerks: Felony.

Clerk of Assise See Assise, Clerk of.

Clerk of the Crown

Of K. B. shall certify to Justices of Gaol Delivery the Names, &c. of all Convicts.	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 14.	912
---	------------------------	-----

Clerks of the Peace

Appointment of.	37 H. VIII. c. 1.	985
-----------------	-------------------	-----

Clerks Condict

Purgation of, upon Security.	23 H. VIII. c. 1.	363
_____ in Wales.	26 H. VIII. c. 12.	507
Degradation and Punishment of.	23 H. VIII. c. 1.	363
_____	c. 11.	379
Breaking the Ordinary's Prison.	23 H. VIII. c. 11.	379

And see Abjuration: Clergy.

Cloth

Penalties under 1 Ric. III. c. 8. suspended.	1 H. VIII. c. 2.	1
_____ repealed.	3 H. VIII. c. 6. § 2, 29.	28
Against deceitful making of Woollen Cloth.	3 H. VIII. c. 6.	28
The Stat. 3 H. VII. c. 11. as to Export of Cloths, confirmed.	3 H. VIII. c. 7.	29
Woollen Cloth above a certain Price shall not be exported.	5 H. VIII. c. 3.	93
Nor shipped with such Intent.	33 H. VIII. c. 19.	855

Cloth

(continued.)

	Statute	Page
Cloths of a certain Price may be exported, though not barbed, rowed, or shorne.	3 H. VIII. c. 7.	29
	5 H. VIII. c. 3.	93
	27 H. VIII. c. 19.	545
Exportation of Norfolk Wools prohibited.	6 H. VIII. c. 12.	132
For restraining the Exportation of Broad White Woollen Cloth.	14, 15 H. VIII. c. 1.	206
The Penalty under 12 Edw. IV. c. 3. for taking Money for sealing Cloths of Gold, increased.	4 H. VIII. c. 6.	51
Length, Breadth, and Make of white Straits in Devon.	5 H. VIII. c. 2.	93
_____ Confirmed.	6 H. VIII. c. 8.	129
For the true making of Woollen Cloths.	6 H. VIII. c. 9.	130
Exceptions as to Vesses and Set Cloths.	14, 15 H. VIII. c. 11.	217
Importation of Dowlas and Lochram.	21 H. VIII. c. 14.	296
_____ Repealed.	28 H. VIII. c. 4.	653
Their Contents shall be marked on each Piece.	28 H. VIII. c. 4.	653
Worcestershire Cloths shall only be made in certain Towns.	25 H. VIII. c. 18.	459
For true making of Woollen Cloths.	27 H. VIII. c. 12.	544
Sealing Worcestershire Cloths under 25 H. VIII. c. 18.	Id. § 5.	545
Breadth of Broad Cloths and Kerseys.	27 H. VIII. c. 12.	545
	33 H. VIII. c. 18.	854
Cloths shall not be stretched.	27 H. VIII. c. 12.	545
Folding Welsh Cloths in Plaits.	33 H. VIII. c. 3.	828

And see Woollens.

Coal

The Assise of Coal and Wood	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 3.	899
Burning Waynes or Carts laden with Coal made Felony.	37 H. VIII. c. 6.	994

Coin

Shall not be exported.	1 H. VIII. c. 13.	7
	3 H. VIII. c. 1.	23
Foreign Coin may be taken in Payment of Subsidies.	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 27.	949
	37 H. VIII. c. 25.	1030

Coining

Of Gold and Silver Money, regulated.	14, 15 H. VIII. c. 12.	218
--------------------------------------	------------------------	-----

Collectors

Of Subsidies, First-Fruits and Tenths, their Duties and Privileges.	27 H. VIII. c. 60.	630
	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 27.	940
	37 H. VIII. c. 24.	1016
	c. 25.	1019

And Receivers of the Taxes and Revenues shall duly account.	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 2.	898
---	-----------------------	-----

Colleges

In the Universities, and of Eton and Winchester, exempted from First-Fruits and Tenths	27 H. VIII. c. 42.	599
_____ from Subsidies.	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 28.	952
	37 H. VIII. c. 24.	1017
Dissolution of certain Colleges, Hospitals, Chauntries, &c.	37 H. VIII. c. 4.	988

Common of Pasture

In Woods.	35 H. VIII. c. 17.	979
-----------	--------------------	-----

Concubines

Punishment of Priests keeping.	31 H. VIII. c. 6.	725
	c. 14.	741
	32 H. VIII. c. 10.	754

INDEX.

Conduits		Statute	Page
In London.	-	35 <i>H. VIII. c. 10.</i>	967
In Gloucester.	-	33 <i>H. VIII. c. 35.</i>	873
Injuring Pipes of Conduits made Felony.	-	37 <i>H. VIII. c. 6.</i>	994
Conjurations			
Or Invocations practising, made Felony.	-	33 <i>H. VIII. c. 8.</i>	837
Consecration			
Of Archbishops, Bishops, &c.	-	{ 23 <i>H. VIII. c. 20.</i>	386
		{ 25 <i>H. VIII. c. 20.</i>	464
Of Suffragans.	-	26 <i>H. VIII. c. 14.</i>	509
Constables			
Of Hundreds in Wales.	-	34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 26.</i>	931
Conbepances			
Inrollment of.	-	27 <i>H. VIII. c. 16.</i>	549
Condictions			
Clerks of the Crown, Peace, and Assise, shall certify into K. B. the Names, &c. of all Convicts.	-	34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 15.</i>	912
Coopers			
For the Regulation of	-	{ 23 <i>H. VIII. c. 4.</i>	367
		{ 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 8.</i>	964
Brewers shall not be Coopers.	-	23 <i>H. VIII. c. 4.</i>	366
Copper			
Shall not be shipped for Exportation.	-	21 <i>H. VIII. c. 10.</i>	290
<i>Continued</i>	-	{ 28 <i>H. VIII. c. 8.</i>	663
		{ 31 <i>H. VIII. c. 7.</i>	725
Coppice Wood See Wood.			
Copphold			
Certain Parts of Hounslow Heath declared to be Copyhold.	-	37 <i>H. VIII. c. 2.</i>	986
Certain Lands in Walsingham declared to be Copyhold.	-	35 <i>H. VIII. c. 13.</i>	972
Cordwainers			
The Statute 4 Edw. IV. c. 7. against selling Shoes on Sunday, repealed.	-	14, 15 <i>H. VIII. c. 9.</i>	216
Corn			
And other Provisions shall only be exported by Licence.	-	25 <i>H. VIII. c. 2.</i>	438
Laden on the Severn for Exportation shall be measured at Bristol.	-	34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 9.</i>	907
Coroner			
Shall not take Fees on View of Body slain by Misadventure.	-	1 <i>H. VIII. c. 7.</i>	4
His Duty in taking Abjurations of Sanctuary Men.	-	32 <i>H. VIII. c. 12. § 3, 4.</i>	757
Coroner of the King's Household, his Duty in taking Inquests on Persons slain in the Palace, &c.	-	33 <i>H. VIII. c. 12.</i>	845
His Appointment.	-	<i>Id. § 9.</i>	848
Coroners of the County Palatine of Chester shall sit with the Sheriff.	-	33 <i>H. VIII. c. 13. § 1.</i>	849
Coroners in Wales.	-	34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 26. § 25.</i>	931

Corporations		Statute	Page
Fees to them on Entry of Apprentices as Freemen.	-	{ 22 <i>H. VIII. c. 4.</i>	321
		{ 28 <i>H. VIII. c. 5.</i>	654
Justices in Corporations.	-	27 <i>H. VIII. c. 24. § 5.</i>	556
Apprentices keeping Shops within Corporations, when made free.	-	28 <i>H. VIII. c. 5.</i>	654
Leases by Corporations, by Consent of the Majority.	-	33 <i>H. VIII. c. 27.</i>	867
Jurisdiction of Corporations in Wales.	-	34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 26.</i>	927
Costs			
Given to Defendants in Actions on Stat. 5 Ric. II. st. 1. c. 18. and in Debt, Covenant, Detinue, Account, On the Case, or on any Statute on Nonsuit or Verdict.	-	23 <i>H. VIII. c. 15.</i>	380
Plaintiffs suing in Forma pauperis may be punished instead of paying Costs.	-	<i>Id. § 2.</i>	<i>lb.</i>
No Costs to Defendants in Actions to the Use of the King.	-	24 <i>H. VIII. c. 8.</i>	424
Costs to Avowants in Replevin.	-	21 <i>H. VIII. c. 19.</i>	304
Cottons			
The Assise of Welsh Cottons and Frises.	-	34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 11.</i>	909
Council			
Trial of Persons accused of Treason, and examined before the Council.	-	33 <i>H. VIII. c. 23.</i>	863
Judgement by the Council against Breakers of Proclamations.	-	{ 31 <i>H. VIII. c. 8.</i>	726
		{ 34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 23.</i>	923
Counsel			
Clerk of Assise shall not act as Counsel for Prisoners on his Circuit.	-	33 <i>H. VIII. c. 24.</i>	856
Counterfeit Letters See Cheats.			
Counties			
Certain Welsh Lordships, Towns, &c. declared to be within English Counties.	-	27 <i>H. VIII. c. 26.</i>	563—569
Counties in Wales enumerated.	-	34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 26.</i>	926
		<i>And see Wales.</i>	
Counties Palatine			
Forms of Original and Judicial Writs, Indictments, and Process in those Counties.	-	27 <i>H. VIII. c. 24. § 3.</i>	556
Appointment of Justices there.	-	<i>Id. § 4.</i>	<i>lb.</i>
		<i>And see Chester: County Courts: Lancaster.</i>	
County Courts			
And Sessions in the County Palatine of Chester.	-	32 <i>H. VIII. c. 43.</i>	796
The Sheriff's Court there.	-	33 <i>H. VIII. c. 13.</i>	849
County Courts in Radnor, Brecknock, Montgomery, and Denbigh.	-	27 <i>H. VIII. c. 26. § 4—7.</i>	564, 5
County Courts in Wales.	-	34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 26. § 28.</i>	932

INDEX.

Courts	Statute	Page
All Courts in Wales shall be kept in the English Tongue. -	27 H. VIII. c. 26. § 17.	567
None shall be cited out of his Diocese, except for Spiritual Offences, &c. -	23 H. VIII. c. 9.	377
Testamentary and Matrimonial Causes, Suits for Tithes, &c. shall be determined in the Courts Spiritual and Temporal. -	24 H. VIII. c. 12.	429
To whom Appeals shall be made. -	Id. § 3.	Ib.
Appeals from the Archbishop's Court to Chancery. -	25 H. VIII. c. 19.	461
Establishment of the Court of Augmentations. -	27 H. VIII. c. 27.	569
_____ of First Fruits and Tenths. -	32 H. VIII. c. 45.	798
_____ of Wards and Liveries. -	32 H. VIII. c. 46.	802
_____ of General Surveyors. -	33 H. VIII. c. 39.	879
_____ of Courts of Law in Wales. -	27 H. VIII. c. 26. § 30.	569
_____ of Great Sessions there. -	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 26. § 4.	926

And see County Courts: Jurisdiction.

Courts Baron	Statute	Page
In Wales. -	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 26.	927-932

Courts Foreign *See Rome.*

Courts Leet	Statute	Page
In Wales. -	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 26.	927

Covenant, Action of	Statute	Page
Like Process shall be had in, as in Actions of Debt. -	23 H. VIII. c. 14.	380

Covenant, Writ of	Statute	Page
For levying Fines of Parsonages, &c. -	32 H. VIII. c. 7.	752

Coverts	Statute	Page
Shall be made only in the City of York. -	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 10.	908
Shall be sold only in open Market, &c. -	Ibid.	Ib.

Cross Bots	Statute	Page
Qualification for keeping or using. -	3 H. VIII. c. 14.	32
	6 H. VIII. c. 13.	132
	14, 15 H. VIII. c. 7.	215
	25 H. VIII. c. 17.	457
	33 H. VIII. c. 6.	832

And see Aubrey: Gums.

Crown	Statute	Page
For regulating the Succession to. -	25 H. VIII. c. 22.	471
	28 H. VIII. c. 7.	655
	35 H. VIII. c. 1.	955

And see King: Terraces.

Crown of Scotland	Statute	Page
The King of England's Title to. -	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 27.	938

Cumberland	Statute	Page
Certain Indictments against the Sheriff, for his Proceedings in suppressing Tumults there, declared void. -	4 H. VIII. c. 20.	90

Customs	Statute	Page
Surveyor of, in the Port of London. -	5 H. VIII. c. 19.	120

Customs on Merchandize	Statute	Page
Customable Goods may be entered in the Name of another, repealing 3 H. VII. c. 7. -	1 H. VIII. c. 5.	3
Payment of Customs by Englishmen being sworn Subjects of foreign States. -	14, 15 H. VIII. c. 4.	212

Custos Rotulorum	Statute	Page
In England. -	37 H. VIII. c. 1.	985
In Wales. -	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 26.	930

D.

Damages	Statute	Page
To Avowants in Replevin. -	21 H. VIII. c. 19.	304

Debt	Statute	Page
Action of, Costs on. -	23 H. VIII. c. 15.	380

Debtors	Statute	Page
Creditors may have a Sci. Fa. and new Execution against Lands recovered from them before Satisfaction made. -	32 H. VIII. c. 5.	750
For preventing Frauds by Bankrupt Debtors. -	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 4. § 2.	900
Debtors flying the Realm, declared outlawed. -	Id. § 5.	901

De circumstantibus See Juries.

Decree	Statute	Page
Of the Archbishop of Canterbury, &c. respecting Tithes in London. -	37 H. VIII. c. 12.	999

Deeds	Statute	Page
Inrolled in London. -	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 22.	922

And see Conveyances.

Deer	Statute	Page
Penalty on shooting at, with Handguns, &c. -	33 H. VIII. c. 6.	833
Entering Forests, &c. disguised with intent to kill Deer, made Felony. -	31 H. VIII. c. 12.	731
	32 H. VIII. c. 11.	755

And see Forests.

Descent of Lands	Statute	Page
In Wales. -	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 26.	935

And see Gavelkind.

I N D E X.

	Statute	Page
Desertion		
Of Soldiers. - - -	3 <i>H. VIII. c. 5.</i>	27
Detinue		
Costs in Actions of - - -	23 <i>H. VIII. c. 15.</i>	380
Devises		
Of Lands, &c. by Will. - - -	{ 32 <i>H. VIII. c. 1.</i> - 34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 5.</i> -	745 902
Disguise		
Punishment of Persons wearing Visors, and making Affrays. - - -	3 <i>H. VIII. c. 9.</i>	30
Entering Forests, Parks, Chaces, &c. disguised with intent to kill Deer, &c. made Felony. - - -	} 31 <i>H. VIII. c. 12.</i> - 32 <i>H. VIII. c. 11.</i> -	731 755
Dispensations		
Shall in future be granted only by the Archbishop of Canterbury. - - -	{ 25 <i>H. VIII. c. 21.</i> - 28 <i>H. VIII. c. 16.</i> -	464 673
<i>And see Remr.</i>		
Disseisin		
Wrongful Disseisin shall not operate against the lawful Owner without Five Years peaceable Possession. - - -	33 <i>H. VIII. c. 33.</i>	786
Dissolution		
Of Religious Houses. - - -	{ 27 <i>H. VIII. c. 27.</i> - - <i>c. 28.</i> - 31 <i>H. VIII. c. 13.</i> - 37 <i>H. VIII. c. 4.</i> -	571 575 733 988
Of certain Hospitals, Colleges, Chauntries, Brotherhoods, &c. - - -	37 <i>H. VIII. c. 4.</i>	988

	Statute	Page
Divine Service		
Performance of, notwithstanding the Pope's Interdict. - - -	{ 23 <i>H. VIII. c. 20.</i> - 24 <i>H. VIII. c. 12.</i> -	388 427

Doles See Alms.

Dover Castle

Effect of Tenure by Castle-ward, as of this Castle. - - -	14, 15 <i>H. VIII. c. 28.</i>	279
Payment of Castle-ward Rents - - -	32 <i>H. VIII. c. 48.</i>	808
<i>And see Cinque Ports.</i>		

Dower

Women having Jointures, made before Marriage, shall not have Dower, unless evicted of the Jointure. - - -	} 27 <i>H. VIII. c. 10.</i>	539
Saving to Women of their Dower in Lands devised. - - -	32 <i>H. VIII. c. 1. § 10.</i>	746

Dowlas

Imported, shall be of the ancient Assise. -	21 <i>H. VIII. c. 14.</i>	296
<i>Repealed</i> - - -	28 <i>H. VIII. c. 4.</i>	653
Contents shall be marked on each Piece. -	<i>Id. § 2.</i>	<i>Id.</i>

Dying

Woollen Cloth, Hats and Caps. - - -	24 <i>H. VIII. c. 2.</i>	419
-------------------------------------	--------------------------	-----

E.

	Statute	Page
Ears		
Cutting off, made Felony. - - -	37 <i>H. VIII. c. 6.</i>	994
Easter Quarter Sessions		
Time of keeping. - - -	33 <i>H. VIII. c. 10.</i>	843
<i>But see</i> - - -	37 <i>H. VIII. c. 7.</i>	994
Ecclesiastical Courts		
None shall be cited out of his Diocese, Except for Spiritual Offences. - - -	23 <i>H. VIII. c. 9.</i>	377
<i>And-see Courts.</i>		
Ecclesiastics		
Spiritual Persons shall not take to farm Land or Benefices. - - -	21 <i>H. VIII. c. 13.</i>	292
Nor buy Merchandize to sell again. - - -	<i>Id. § 5.</i>	<i>Id.</i>
Nor take Stipends to sing for Souls. - - -	<i>Id. § 19.</i>	295
Nor keep any Tan House or Brewery. - - -	<i>Id. § 21.</i>	<i>Id.</i>
Nor hold more than one Benefice. - - -	<i>Id. § 9.</i>	293
Certain Dispensations allowed. - - -	<i>Id. § 10.</i>	293,4

Ecclesiastics

(continued.)

	Statute	Page
Shall duly reside on their Benefices, with certain Exceptions. - - -	{ 21 <i>H. VIII. c. 13. § 15.</i> - 28 <i>H. VIII. c. 13.</i> -	294 668
Number of Chaplains to be retained by the Royal Family, Nobility, &c. - - -	{ 21 <i>H. VIII. c. 13. § 11.</i> - 25 <i>H. VIII. c. 16.</i> - 33 <i>H. VIII. c. 28.</i> -	294 457 867
Such Chaplains may hold Plurality of Livings. - - -	21 <i>H. VIII. c. 13. § 12.</i>	294
May sell Flax or Hemp grown by them. -	24 <i>H. VIII. c. 4. § 7.</i>	422
Breaking the Ordinary's Prison by Clerks Convict. - - -	23 <i>H. VIII. c. 11.</i>	379
Such Offenders shall not be admitted to Purgation. - - -	<i>Id.</i>	<i>Id.</i>
Clerks Convict allowed their Clergy shall be burnt in the Hand. - - -	32 <i>H. VIII. c. 3.</i>	749
Divine Service may be performed notwith- standing any Interdict, &c. by the Pope. {	23 <i>H. VIII. c. 20.</i> - 24 <i>H. VIII. c. 12.</i> -	388 427
Constitutions by the Clergy in Convocation. -	25 <i>H. VIII. c. 19.</i>	460
Examinations of Canons by Commissioners. {	25 <i>H. VIII. c. 19.</i> - 27 <i>H. VIII. c. 15.</i> - 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 16.</i> -	460 548 976

INDEX.

Ecclesiastics		Statute	Page
<i>(continued.)</i>			
Election and Consecration of Archbishops, Bishops, &c.	{	23 H. VIII. c. 20.	386
	-	25 H. VIII. c. 20.	463
Nomination and Consecration of Suffragans.		26 H. VIII. c. 14.	509
They may hold Two Benefices.		<i>Id.</i> § 7.	510
Bishopricks of Sarum and Worcester, declared void.		25 H. VIII. c. 27.	483
For Restitution of Profits, in Time of Vacation, to the next Incumbent.	}	28 H. VIII. c. 11.	666
Incumbents may devise the Profits of Corn sown on their Glebe.		<i>Id.</i> § 4.	667
Leases by Spiritual Persons, how far valid against their Successors.	}	<i>Id.</i> § 5. &c.	<i>Id.</i>
Ecclesiastics shall not be interfered with by Rome or any foreign Power.		28 H. VIII. c. 16.	672
The Clergy enabled to purchase Lands, and to sue and be sued.		31 H. VIII. c. 6.	724
And also the Religious Persons of suppressed Houses.		33 H. VIII. c. 29.	868
The Clergy forbidden to marry or to keep Concubines.	{	31 H. VIII. c. 6.	725
	-	c. 14.	741
	-	32 H. VIII. c. 10.	754
Bishops may be nominated, and Bishopricks appointed by Letters Patent.	{	31 H. VIII. c. 9.	728
	-	c. 14.	740
Ecclesiastical Vicegerent's Place in the House of Lords.		31 H. VIII. c. 10.	729
Precedence of other Ecclesiastics there.		<i>Id.</i>	<i>Id.</i>
The Clergy shall not preach contrary to the Doctrines established in 1540.		34, 35 H. VIII. c. 1.	896
— shall pay Subsidy for Temporal Possessions.		34, 35 H. VIII. c. 27.	943
Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction given to Doctors of Civil Law, being Lay-men or Married.		37 H. VIII. c. 17.	1009

And see Bishops: Clergy.

Egyptians

For the Punishment of. They shall depart the Realm.		22 H. VIII. c. 10.	327
---	--	--------------------	-----

Elegit See Recognizances: Recoveries.

Embezzlement

By Servants, made Felony.		{ 21 H. VIII. c. 7.	289
		27 H. VIII. c. 17.	549
		28 H. VIII. c. 2.	652

Embracery

The Punishment of.		32 H. VIII. c. 9.	753
The Laws against Embracery shall be enforced.		33 H. VIII. c. 10.	841
Repealed by		37 H. VIII. c. 7.	994

Enchantment

Pretending to practice, made Felony.		33 H. VIII. c. 8.	837
--------------------------------------	--	-------------------	-----

Enrollment

	Statute	Page
Of Conveyances.	{ 27 H. VIII. c. 16.	549
	- { 34, 35 Hen. VIII. c. 22.	922

Escheators

Their Duty, Qualification, and Continuance in Office.		1 H. VIII. c. 8.	4
Made perpetual by		3 H. VIII. c. 2.	23
Escheators in Wales.		34, 35 H. VIII. c. 26.	931

Estreats

By Commissioners of Subsidies.		37 H. VIII. c. 25.	1026
--------------------------------	--	--------------------	------

Exchequer

What Debts to the King shall be sued for in this Court.		33 H. VIII. c. 39. § 37.	886
---	--	--------------------------	-----

Execution

Against Lands of Debtors.		32 H. VIII. c. 5.	750
---------------------------	--	-------------------	-----

Executors

Sale of Lands by them.		21 H. VIII. c. 4.	285
May maintain Action of Debt or distrain for Rent due to their Testator.		32 H. VIII. c. 37.	791
Liability of Executors of Receivers and Collectors of the Revenue.		34, 35 H. VIII. c. 2. § 4, 5.	898
— of Executors of Commissioners and Collectors of Subsidies.		37 H. VIII. c. 25. § 25.	1030

Exigent See Outlawry.

Exportation

Prohibited, of Metals.		21 H. VIII. c. 10.	290
	Continued by	{ 28 H. VIII. c. 8.	663
		31 H. VIII. c. 7.	725
— of Horses, &c.		22 H. VIII. c. 7.	323
	Continued by	{ 28 H. VIII. c. 6.	655
		31 H. VIII. c. 7.	725
		33 H. VIII. c. 17.	853
		37 H. VIII. c. 23.	1014
— of Cattle.		{ 22 H. VIII. c. 7.	323
		24 H. VIII. c. 7.	423
		25 H. VIII. c. 1.	438
— of Corn and other Provisions.		{ 25 H. VIII. c. 2.	438
		34, 35 H. VIII. c. 9.	907
— of Coin, Bullion, Plate, and Jewels.		{ 1 H. VIII. c. 13.	4
		3 H. VIII. c. 1.	23
— of certain Woollen Cloths.		{ 5 H. VIII. c. 3.	93
		14, 15 H. VIII. c. 1.	206
		33 H. VIII. c. 19.	855
Certain Cloths allowed to be exported.		{ 3 H. VIII. c. 7.	29
		5 H. VIII. c. 3.	93
Prohibited, of Worsted Yarn.		33 H. VIII. c. 16.	852
— of Norfolk Wools.		6 H. VIII. c. 12.	132
All Merchandize shall be exported in English Ships.		{ 23 H. VIII. c. 7.	374
		32 H. VIII. c. 14.	760

INDEX.

F.

	Statute	Page
faggots		
The Size of, regulated.	- 34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 3.</i>	- 899
Faith		
The Articles of, established.	- { 31 <i>H. VIII. c. 14.</i> 32 <i>H. VIII. c. 15.</i>	739 704
falmouth See Tinners.		
farms		
Owners of Fold Courses in Norfolk and Suffolk, shall not farm Quillets of Land.	25 <i>H. VIII. c. 13.</i>	453
None shall take more than Two Farms.	- <i>Ibid.</i>	- <i>Ib.</i>
The Statute 4 Hen. VII. c. 19. confirmed.	- <i>Ibid.</i>	- 454
<i>And see Recorp.</i>		
fee simple.		
Estates of, in Lands, &c. may be devised by Will.	{ 32 <i>H. VIII. c. 1.</i> 34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 5.</i>	- 745 - 902
feigned Recoveries See Recoveries.		
fells See Woods.		
felonies and felons		
Persons killing Offenders attempting to commit Murder, Robbery, or Burglary, shall not forfeit their Goods.	- 24 <i>H. VIII. c. 5.</i>	- 422
Persons indicted of certain Felonies standing mute, or challenging peremptorily above Twenty debarred their Clergy.	- 25 <i>H. VIII. c. 3.</i>	- 439
Continued and extended to Persons in Holy Orders.	- 28 <i>H. VIII. c. 1.</i>	- 651
Made perpetual	- 32 <i>H. VIII. c. 3.</i>	- 749
Felons tried out of the County where the Offence was committed, shall nevertheless lose their Clergy.	- 25 <i>H. VIII. c. 3.</i>	- 459
Continued and extended to Persons in Holy Orders.	28 <i>H. VIII. c. 1.</i>	- 651
Made perpetual	- 32 <i>H. VIII. c. 3.</i>	- 749
Treasons, Robberies, Felonies, Murders, and Confederacies on the High Seas, excluded the Benefit of Clergy.	- 28 <i>H. VIII. c. 15.</i>	- 671
<i>And see Fines: Jurisdiction: Excason.</i>		
femes covert		
Fine of Lands by.	- { 32 <i>H. VIII. c. 28.</i> 34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 22.</i>	- 785 - 922
Wills by, declared void.	- 34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 5.</i>	- 903
Shall be Parties to Leases of their Lands.	32 <i>H. VIII. c. 28.</i>	- 784
Rents due to Femes Covert deceased.	- 32 <i>H. VIII. c. 37.</i>	- 791
fine of Lands		
Fine by the Husband alone of the Wife's Land shall not bar her.	- 32 <i>H. VIII. c. 28.</i>	- 785
Fines levied under 4 H. VII. c. 24. shall bar Tenants in Tail, &c.	- 32 <i>H. VIII. c. 36.</i>	- 789
Fine of Lands in Wales.	- 34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 26. § 16.</i>	928
in the County Palatine of Lancaster.	- 37 <i>H. VIII. c. 19.</i>	- 1012

	Statute	Page
fines		
The King shall have all Fines imposed on Officers of Liberties.	- 27 <i>H. VIII. c. 24.</i>	- 556
Fines for Alienation of Lands by Will.	- { 32 <i>H. VIII. c. 1.</i> 34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 5.</i>	- 745 - 903
No Fines allowed for Murder or Felony in Wales.	- 34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 26.</i>	- 932
Assessing Fines and Amerciaments there.	- <i>Id.</i>	- <i>Ib.</i>
first-fruits		
To the Court of Rome abolished.	- 23 <i>H. VIII. c. 20.</i>	- 385
Confirmed by	- 25 <i>H. VIII. c. 20.</i>	- 462
First Fruits and Tenths of all Spiritual Benefices, &c. granted to the King.	- 26 <i>H. VIII. c. 3.</i>	- 493
Lessees not personally chargeable for First Fruits, &c.	- 26 <i>H. VIII. c. 17.</i>	- 514
Tenths and First Fruits shall not be both paid for the same Year.	- 27 <i>H. VIII. c. 8.</i>	- 537
Colleges in Oxford and Cambridge and of Eton and Winchester exempted.	- 27 <i>H. VIII. c. 42.</i>	- 599
Bishop of Norwich exempted from being Collector.	- 27 <i>H. VIII. c. 45. § 10.</i>	- 609
re-charged therewith.	- 32 <i>H. VIII. c. 47.</i>	- 807
Time enlarged for bringing in Certificates of Collectors.	- 27 <i>H. VIII. c. 60.</i>	- 630
First Fruits due from the Time of the Avoidance.	- 28 <i>H. VIII. c. 11.</i>	- 666
A Discharge of such Tenths as could not be levied.	- 32 <i>H. VIII. c. 22.</i>	- 774
The Court of First Fruits and Tenths established.	- 32 <i>H. VIII. c. 45.</i>	- 798
The Tenths of Five new Bishopricks shall be paid into the Court of First Fruits.	- 34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 17.</i>	- 916
<i>[See 27 H. VIII. c. 45. and 32 H. VIII. c. 47. as to the Bishop of Norwich.]</i>		
fish, fisheries, and fishing		
The Stat. 8 Hen. VI. c. 2. prohibiting Fishing in Iceland, repealed.	- 1 <i>H. VIII. c. 1.</i>	- 1
Tolls on Fishing Vessels at Hull.	- 27 <i>H. VIII. c. 3.</i>	- 532
Fish shall not be bought in Flanders, &c. or at Sea, and sold in England.	- { 33 <i>H. VIII. c. 2.</i> 37 <i>H. VIII. c. 23.</i>	- 827 - 1014
Aliens may import Fish.	- 33 <i>H. VIII. c. 2.</i>	- 828
To prevent forestalling and regrating of Fish brought from Iceland, &c.	- 25 <i>H. VIII. c. 4.</i>	- 440
Repealed by	- 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 7.</i>	- 964
Size of Nets and Times of fishing in the River of Ouse and the Waters of Humber.	23 <i>H. VIII. c. 18.</i>	- 382
For preserving the Fry of Eels, Salmon, and Kipper Salmon.	- 25 <i>H. VIII. c. 7.</i>	- 442
Damaging, or fishing, in Ponds by Night, made Felony.	- 31 <i>H. VIII. c. 2.</i>	- 718
flax		
May be sown and sold by the Clergy.	- 24 <i>H. VIII. c. 4.</i>	- 422
Certain Portions of Land shall be sown with Flax and Hemp.	- <i>Ibid.</i>	- 420
Continued by	- { 28 <i>H. VIII. c. 9.</i> 31 <i>H. VIII. c. 7.</i> 33 <i>H. VIII. c. 17.</i> 37 <i>H. VIII. c. 23.</i>	- 663 - 725 - 853 - 1014
Flax or Hemp shall not be watered in Rivers, &c. or common Ponds.	- 33 <i>H. VIII. c. 17.</i>	- 853

INDEX.

Foreign Pleas		Statute	Page
Trial of.	-	3 H. VIII. c. 2.	49
		22 H. VIII. c. 2.	319
		- 6. 14.	332
		28 H. VIII. c. 1.	651
— in Wales.	-	32 H. VIII. c. 3.	749
		34, 35 H. VIII. c. 26.	933
Foreign Coin			
Shall be taken in Payment for Subsidies.	-	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 27. § 25.	949
		37 H. VIII. c. 25. § 26.	1030
Forests			
Persons disguised entering Forests, Parks, Chaces, or Warrens, with Intent to steal or kill Deer or Rabbits; or by Night, though not disguised, declared guilty of Felony.	-	31 H. VIII. c. 12.	731
		32 H. VIII. c. 11.	755
Justices of Forests may make Deputies.	-	32 H. VIII. c. 35.	789
Forest Officers shall be paid by the Master of the Woods.	-	37 H. VIII. c. 18.	1011
Wood Sales in Forests.	-	4 H. VIII. c. 18.	68
		33 H. VIII. c. 39.	883
Shall be made by the Assent of the Forest Justices.	-	37 H. VIII. c. 18.	1011
Heights and Ages of Stallions in Forests, Parks, &c.	-	32 H. VIII. c. 13.	758
Cross Bows and Hand Guns used in Forests shall be seized as forfeited.	-	33 H. VIII. c. 6.	833

Forfeiture of Goods		<i>See Homicide.</i>	
Forfeitures			
<i>See Pardon.</i>			
Forgery			
Of the Sign Manual, Privy Signet, or Privy Seal, declared to be High Treason.	-	27 H. VIII. c. 2.	532
Frames			
Of Timber for Houses, burning or damaging, made Felony.	-	37 H. VIII. c. 6.	994
Franchises			
Of Lordships, &c. in Wales, how to be exercised.	-	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 26.	934
Used with dissolved Monasteries, &c.	-	32 H. VIII. c. 20.	770
		<i>And see Liberties.</i>	
French Wines			
<i>See Wines.</i>			
Frises			
The Assise of Welch Frises and Cottons.	-	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 11.	909
Fruit Trees			
Maliciously to bark, made Felony.	-	37 H. VIII. c. 6.	994

G.

Game		Statute	Page
Penalty on buying or selling Partridges and Pheasants.	-	32 H. VIII. c. 8.	753
		<i>And see Forests: Warrens.</i>	
Games			
Unlawful Games prohibited.	-	33 H. VIII. c. 9.	839
The Laws against them shall be enforced.	-	33 H. VIII. c. 10.	841
Repealed by	-	37 H. VIII. c. 7.	994
		<i>And see Gaming.</i>	
Gaming			
None shall keep any House for playing at unlawful Games.	-	27 H. VIII. c. 25.	559
Gaols			
For building and re-edifying County Gaols.	-	23 H. VIII. c. 2.	363
		31 H. VIII. c. 7.	725
Continued by	-	33 H. VIII. c. 17.	853
		37 H. VIII. c. 23.	1014
Gauging			
And marking Oils and Wines, and the Vessels.	-	28 H. VIII. c. 15.	670
Gauging Wines at Southampton.	-	22 H. VIII. c. 21.	351
		<i>And see Wines.</i>	
Gavelkind			
For disgavelling certain Lands in Kent.	-	31 H. VIII. c. 3.	719
— in Oswaldbeck Soke.	-	32 H. VIII. c. 29.	786
		<i>And see Wales.</i>	

Grants by the King		Statute	Page
Resumption of certain Grants.	-	6 H. VIII. c. 25.	153
— of Grants of Offices and Fees in Calais, Berwick, &c.	-	32 H. VIII. c. 27.	784
— of Grants of Sherifwicks in Wales.	-	<i>Id.</i>	<i>Id.</i>
All Grants shall be passed by the Clerks of the Signet and Privy Seal.	-	27 H. VIII. c. 11.	542
		<i>And see Letters Patent.</i>	
Grants of Offices			
Shall determine when the Duty ceases.	-	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 21.	921
		<i>And see Offices.</i>	
Guns			
Qualification for keeping Hand Guns, Cross Bows, &c.	-	3 H. VIII. c. 3.	25
		- c. 14.	32
		6 H. VIII. c. 2.	123
		- c. 13.	132
		14, 15 H. VIII. c. 7.	215
		25 H. VIII. c. 17.	457
		33 H. VIII. c. 6.	134
Unqualified Persons shall not ride with loaded Guns.	-	33 H. VIII. c. 6.	833
Length of Hand Guns.	-	33 H. VIII. c. 6.	832
		<i>And see Archery: Cross Bows.</i>	

INDEX.

H.

Habd	Statute	Page
Cutting off, for striking within Palaces, &c.	33 <i>H. VIII. c. 14.</i>	847
Handguns See Archery: Guns.		
Hanse of Almayn See Almayn.		
Hares		
Penalty on tracing and killing in the Snow.	14, 15 <i>H. VIII. c. 10.</i>	217
Hats		
Foreign made Hats and Caps forbidden.	3 <i>H. VIII. c. 15.</i>	33
Prices of Hats, Caps, and Bonnets.	{ 3 <i>H. VIII. c. 15.</i> 21 <i>H. VIII. c. 9.</i>	ib. 290
Haberfordwest		
Shall send one Burgess to Parliament.	34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 26. § 51.</i>	935
This Town created a County of itself.	- - <i>Id. § 61.</i>	936
Hawks		
Taking or destroying the Eggs or Young of, made Felony.	{ 31 <i>H. VIII. c. 12.</i> - - { 32 <i>H. VIII. c. 11.</i>	- 731 - 755
Heirs		
Shall be chargeable with the King's Specialty Debts, though not named.	33 <i>H. VIII. c. 39.</i>	891
Of Receivers and Collectors of Revenues, how far liable.	- - - 34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 2. § 3.</i>	898
Such Heir shall recover against the Debtor's Executors.	- - - <i>Id. § 5.</i>	ib.
Feigned Recoveries shall not bar Heirs in Tail.	- - - 34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 20.</i>	919
<i>And see Wardship.</i>		
Hemp		
May be sown and sold by the Clergy.	24 <i>H. VIII. c. 4.</i>	422
Certain Portions of Land shall be sown with Hemp and Flax Seed.	- - - 24 <i>H. VIII. c. 4.</i>	420
	{ 28 <i>H. VIII. c. 9.</i> 31 <i>H. VIII. c. 7.</i> 33 <i>H. VIII. c. 17.</i> 37 <i>H. VIII. c. 23.</i>	- 663 - 725 - 853 - 1014
<i>Continued by</i>		
Hemp or Flax shall not be washed in Rivers, &c. or common Ponds.	33 <i>H. VIII. c. 17.</i>	853
Heresy		
The Stat. 2 <i>H. IV. c. 15.</i> against Heresy repealed; and the Stats. 5 <i>R. II. st. 2. c. 5.</i> and <i>c. 25.</i> , and <i>st. 1. c. 7.</i> confirmed.	25 <i>H. VIII. c. 14.</i>	454
Presentments of Heresy.	- - - <i>Id. § 3, 4.</i>	454, 5
Trial, and Punishment of Heretics by burning.	- - - <i>Id. § 6, 8.</i>	455
Speaking, &c. against the Pope, declared not to be Heresy.	- - - <i>Id. § 7.</i>	ib.
Persons preaching &c. against Transubstantiation, declared Heretics.	31 <i>H. VIII. c. 14. § 1.</i>	740
For regulating Informations and Proceedings for Heresy.	- - - 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 5.</i>	96c

Hides	Statute	Page
Salted or untanned, shall not be exported from Wales.	- - - 27 <i>H. VIII. c. 14.</i>	547
High Seas		
Treasons, Robberies, Felonies, Murders, and Confederacies on the High Seas, excluded Clergy, and how such Offences shall be tried.	- - - 28 <i>H. VIII. c. 15.</i>	671
<i>And see Admiral.</i>		
Highways		
Any Person, by Assent of Two Justices, may lay out Highways in the Weald of Kent and Sussex	{ 14, 15 <i>H. VIII. c. 6.</i> 26 <i>H. VIII. c. 7.</i>	- 215 - 504
<i>And see London.</i>		
Homicide		
Persons killing Offenders attempting to commit Burglary, Murder, or Robbery, shall not forfeit their Goods.	- 24 <i>H. VIII. c. 15.</i>	422
Honours		
Manors may be erected into Honours, and increased, by Letters Patent.	- 37 <i>H. VIII. c. 18.</i>	1009
<i>And see Title King.</i>		
Horse Bread		
Allowed to be made by Innholders.	- 32 <i>H. VIII. c. 41.</i>	794
Horses		
Horses, Mares, Geldings, &c. shall not be exported.	- - - 22 <i>H. VIII. c. 7.</i>	323
	{ 28 <i>H. VIII. c. 6.</i> 31 <i>H. VIII. c. 7.</i> 33 <i>H. VIII. c. 17.</i> 37 <i>H. VIII. c. 23.</i>	- 655 - 725 - 853 - 1014
<i>Continued by</i>		
_____ shall not be sold to be conveyed to Scotland.	{ 23 <i>H. VIII. c. 16.</i> 32 <i>H. VIII. c. 6.</i>	380 751
Brood Mares may be kept in Deer Parks.	27 <i>H. VIII. c. 6.</i>	535
Heights and Ages of Stallions in Forests, &c.	32 <i>H. VIII. c. 13.</i>	759
_____ to be kept		
by the Nobility and others.	- - - 33 <i>H. VIII. c. 5.</i>	830
Stealing any Horse, Mare, or Gelding, &c. made Felony without Clergy.	- 37 <i>H. VIII. c. 8. § 2.</i>	996
Hospitals		
Dissolution of certain Hospitals, Chauntries, Brotherhoods, &c.	- 37 <i>H. VIII. c. 4.</i>	988
Household		
Expences of the King's Household.	{ 1 <i>H. VIII. c. 16.</i> 14, 15 <i>H. VIII. c. 19.</i>	- 10 - 245
Regulations respecting the Household.	22 <i>H. VIII. c. 18.</i>	345
Authority of the Grand Master of the Household.	- - - 32 <i>H. VIII. c. 39.</i>	792
Duty of Officers of the Household on cutting off an Offender's Hand.	- 33 <i>H. VIII. c. 14. § 3.</i>	847

INDEX.

House of Lords See Precedence.

Houses	Statute	Page
For re-edifying of Houses in certain Towns.	6 H. VIII. c. 4.	127
	7 H. VIII. c. 1.	176
	25 H. VIII. c. 13.	454
	27 H. VIII. c. 1.	531
	32 H. VIII. c. 18.	768
	- c. 19.	769
	35 H. VIII. c. 4.	959
Burning or injuring Timber Frames for Houses, made Felony.	- 37 H. VIII. c. 6.	994

And see Husbandry.

Hundred Courts

	Statute	Page
In Wales.	- 34, 35 H. VIII. c. 26.	932

Husbandry

The King shall have half the Profits of Lands converted from Tillage to Pasture until Houses are built thereon.	- 27 H. VIII. c. 22.	553
Destitute Children may be put to Masters in Husbandry.	- 27 H. VIII. c. 25.	559

I & J.

Idiots	Statute	Page
Wills by, declared void.	- 34, 35 H. VIII. c. 5.	903
Jeofails		
Mispleadings may be amended.	- 32 H. VIII. c. 30.	786
<i>Continued by</i>	- { 33 H. VIII. c. 17.	853
	- { 37 H. VIII. c. 23.	1015
Jerusalem		
The Hospital of St. John of, dissolved.	- 32 H. VIII. c. 24.	778
Jewels		
Shall not be exported.	- { 1 H. VIII. c. 13.	7
	- { 37 H. VIII. c. 25.	1031
Importation		
Of Fish by Aliens.	- 33 H. VIII. c. 2.	828
Of all Merchandize shall be in English Ships.	- { 23 H. VIII. c. 7.	374
	- { 32 H. VIII. c. 14.	760
Incontinence		
Of the Clergy, and of Women with them, how punishable.	- { 31 H. VIII. c. 14.	740
	- { 32 H. VIII. c. 10.	754
<i>And see Treason.</i>		
Incumbents		
Devises by them of the Profits of Corn sown on the Glebe.	- 28 H. VIII. c. 11.	667
Indictments		
Shall be in the King's Name.	- 27 H. VIII. c. 24.	556
Good, without the Words <i>vi & armis</i> , &c.	37 H. VIII. c. 8.	995
Infants		
Wills by, declared void.	- 34, 35 H. VIII. c. 5.	903
In forma pauperis		
Plaintiffs suing in.	- 23 H. VIII. c. 15.	380
Inheritance		
English Laws of Inheritance extended to Wales.	- 27 H. VIII. c. 26.	563

Inquisitions

	Statute	Page
Certain untrue Inquisitions of Lands temp. Hen. VII. may be traversed.	- 1 H. VIII. c. 12.	7

And see Carpenters.

Inrollment

Of Conveyances.	- { 27 H. VIII. c. 16.	549
	- { 34, 35 H. VIII. c. 22.	922

Inocations See Conjurations.

Joint-tenants

And Tenants in common compellable to make Partition.	- { 31 H. VIII. c. 1.	718
	- { 32 H. VIII. c. 32.	787

Jointure

Of Women having Dower.	- 27 H. VIII. c. 10.	539
------------------------	----------------------	-----

And see Dower: King.

Ireland

Residents and Property there exempted from Subsidies.	- { 34, 35 H. VIII. c. 27. § 29.	950
	- { 37 H. VIII. c. 25. § 29.	1031

Judges See Justices.

Juries and Jurors

Amendment of Jury Pannels in Criminal Cases.	- { 3 H. VIII. c. 12.	32
	- { 33 H. VIII. c. 10.	841
Distraining Jurors in London.	- { 4 H. VIII. c. 3.	49
	- { 5 H. VIII. c. 5.	94
Their Qualification.	- { 4 H. VIII. c. 3.	49
	- { 23 H. VIII. c. 3.	365
<i>See also</i>	- 37 H. VIII. c. 5.	993
_____ in Cities and Towns		
Corporate in Criminal Cases.	- 23 H. VIII. c. 13.	379
Juries at Nisi Prius.	- 35 H. VIII. c. 6.	962
_____ de Circumstantibus.	- { 35 H. VIII. c. 6.	952
	- { 37 H. VIII. c. 22.	1014
_____ for Trial of Offences within Palaces, &c.	- 33 H. VIII. c. 12.	846
_____ in Wales.	- 34, 35 H. VIII. c. 26.	935
_____ for preventing undue Resort to them, and Punishment of false Verdicts.		
	- 26 H. VIII. c. 4.	499

And see Statute.

INDEX.

Jurisdiction	Statute	Page
Justices of K. B. may remit Felons into the proper Counties for Trial.	6 H. VIII. c. 6.	128
All Persons summoned shall appear in the Sessions Court in Wales, &c.	26 H. VIII. c. 6.	500
Offences committed in Wales may be tried in the next English County.	26 H. VIII. c. 6. 34, 35 H. VIII. c. 26.	502 933
Trial of Treasons committed out of the Realm.	26 H. VIII. c. 13.	509
Trial of Persons examined before the Council on Suspicion of Treason.	33 H. VIII. c. 23.	863
<i>And see Felons: Palaces: Wales.</i>		
Justices		
None but the King shall appoint any Justices.	27 H. VIII. c. 24.	556
Proviso for Justices in Counties Palatine and Corporations.	<i>Id.</i> § 4—7.	<i>Id.</i>
Justices of Assise may fine Justices of the Peace for Neglect of Duty.	33 H. VIII. c. 10.	842
_____ shall not act in the County where born or inhabiting.	33 H. VIII. c. 24.	864
Justices of Gaol Delivery in Wales.	27 H. VIII. c. 5. 34, 35 H. VIII. c. 26.	534 930

Justices of Forests	Statute	Page
May make Deputies.	32 H. VIII. c. 36.	789
<i>And see Forests.</i>		
Justices of Peace		
The Stat. 11 H. VII. c. 3. empowering Justices to determine certain Offences, repealed.	1 H. VIII. c. 6.	3
Justices of Peace shall enforce the Statutes against Vagabonds.	33 H. VIII. c. 10.	841
Repealed by _____	37 H. VIII. c. 7.	994
_____ in Cities, shall yearly meet the County Justices, for the Execution of certain Statutes.	33 H. VIII. c. 10. § 4.	842
_____ in Counties Palatine and Corporations.	27 H. VIII. c. 24.	556
_____ shall execute Proclamations.	31 H. VIII. c. 8.	728
_____ in Wales.	27 H. VIII. c. 5. 34, 35 H. VIII. c. 26.	534 930

K

Katherine (Queen)	Statute	Page
Grant of a Fee-farm to her in lieu of Dower.	1 H. VIII. c. 18.	14
Her Marriage with the King, declared void [Howard], Attainted of Treason.	25 H. VIII. c. 22. 33 H. VIII. c. 21.	471 857
Kersey See Cloth.		
Kilmainham Hospital		
In Ireland, dissolved.	32 H. VIII. c. 24.	778
King		
His exclusive Prerogative in pardoning Treasons and Felonies, and appointing Justices.	27 H. VIII. c. 24.	555
His Style and Titles.	35 H. VIII. c. 3.	958
Leases of Lands seised into his Hands.	1 H. VIII. c. 10.	6
Bonds and Debts due to him.	33 H. VIII. c. 39. § 36, 37.	886
For establishing the Succession to the Crown, and the Limitation thereof by the King's Will, &c.	25 H. VIII. c. 22. 28 H. VIII. c. 7. 35 H. VIII. c. 1.	471 655 955
Oaths of Fidelity to him, and for supporting his Supremacy.	25 H. VIII. c. 22. § 9. 26 H. VIII. c. 2. 28 H. VIII. c. 7. § 15. - c. 10. § 6. 35 H. VIII. c. 1. § 7.	474 492 661 665 956
His Marriage with Queen Katherine of Arragon declared void, and that with Anne Boleyn valid.	25 H. VIII. c. 22. - c. 28.	471 484
_____ with Queen Katherine and Queen Anne both declared void, and the Issue illegitimate; and that with Queen Jane valid.	28 H. VIII. c. 7.	638
_____ with Anne of Cleves dissolved.	32 H. VIII. c. 25.	781
Settlements and Jointures on his several Queens.	1 H. VIII. c. 18. 25 H. VIII. c. 25. - c. 28. 27 H. VIII. c. 41. - c. 51. 28 H. VIII. c. 45.	14 480 484 598 621 704
The King and his Successors empowered to make Jointures on their Queens, &c.	32 H. VIII. c. 51.	824

King (continued.)	Statute	Page
For assuring Lands, &c. to the King, upon Purchases, Forfeitures, Exchanges, &c. from divers Persons and Corporations, viz.		
Cristynmas, P. Hanworth Manor, Middlesex.	6 H. VIII. c. 23.	143
Buckingham, Duke, Writtle Manor, Essex—The Honor of Beaulieu erected.	14, 15 H. VIII. c. 18.	245
Mountegue, Lord's Heirs } Rent of 500 Marks.	22 H. VIII. c. 21.	352
Westminster, Abbot, Lands in Westminster, &c.	23 H. VIII. c. 21.	388
Cambridge, Christ's College, } Roydon Manor, &c. Essex	- c. 22.	392
Waltham, Abbot - Stansted Manor, Herts.	- c. 23.	395
Eton, Provost, - Hospital of St. James.	- c. 24.	398
St. Alban's, Abbot, Lands in Hertfordshire.	- c. 25.	400
St. John's Jerusalem, } Hampton-Court Manor, &c. } Hospital, - } Middlesex. - }	- c. 26.	403
Shene Prior, - Lewisham Manor, Kent, &c.	- c. 27.	406
Hunedon Manor, &c. Herts, erected into an Honor.	- c. 30.	410
Waltham, Abbot, Land near Cophthall, Essex.	25 H. VIII. c. 26.	481
Scrope, Lord, - Pissowe Manor, Herts.	- c. 31.	488
Christ Church, London, Monastery and Lands.	- c. 33.	489
Waltham, Abbot, - Cophthall Park, &c. Esscx.	26 H. VIII. c. 24.	529
Darcy, Sir A. - Grecns-Norton Manor, &c. Northampton.	27 H. VIII. c. 29.	578
Awdeley, Lord - Manors, &c. in Cheshire.	- c. 31.	581
Norfolk, Duke, - Imworthe or Imbercouth Manor, Surrey.	- c. 33.	584
Canterbury, Archbp. Wimbleton Manor, Surrey.	- c. 34.	585
Suffolk, Duke, and Northumberland, E. } Manors, &c. in several Counties.	- c. 38.	591
Suffolk, Duke, - Suffolk Place, Southwark.	- c. 39.	595
Norwich, Bishop, Temporalties of the Sec.	- c. 45.	608
Northumberland, Earl, Reversion of all his Estates.	- c. 47.	611
Warham, H. - Halyng Manor, Surrey.	- c. 50.	620
Corpus Christi Coll. } Moulsey Manor, Surrey.	- c. 52.	622
Oxford, - }		
Merton, Prior, - East-Moulsey Manor, Surrey.	- c. 53.	623
Dawbeney, Lord. Bromhill Manor, Herts.	- c. 61.	631
Bermondsey, Abbot, Southwark Manor, &c.	28 H. VIII. c. 19.	675
St. John's Jerusalem, } Paris Garden Manor, Southwark.	- c. 21.	676
Prior, &c. - }		

I N D E X.

King		Statute	Page
<i>(continued.)</i>			
For assuring Lands to the King upon Purchases, &c.			
Warwick, Countess,	Warwick Castle, Manors, &c.	28 H. VIII. c. 22.	677
Westminster, Abbot,	Covent Garden, &c.	- c. 29.	685
Pope, Thomas,	Staunton Barry Manor, Bucks.	- c. 30.	<i>Id.</i>
St. Margaret and St. Martin's Churchwardens,	} Lands in Westminster.	- c. 32.	687
Durham Bishop,		Durham Place.	- c. 33.
Sandes, Lord.	Chelsea Manor, Middlesex.	- c. 35.	689
March, Earldom,	Possessions of.	- c. 39.	697
Birmingham, Edward,	Birmingham Manor, Warwicksh.	- c. 41.	701
Abingdon, Abbot,	Land in Westminster, &c.	- c. 42.	<i>Id.</i>
Westminster, Abbot,	Ditto	- c. 49.	709
Canterbury, Archbp.	Monastery of St. Radegund, Kent.	- c. 50.	712
Honor of Hampton Court erected.	-	31 H. VIII. c. 5.	721
Amphill	-	33 H. VIII. c. 37.	876

King		Statute	Page
<i>(continued.)</i>			
For assuring Lands to the King upon Purchases, &c.			
Honor of Grafton	-	33 H. VIII. c. 98.	877
Lands annexed to the Duchy of Lancaster	-	37 H. VIII. c. 16.	1005
Honours of Westminster, Kingston on Hull, St. Osythes, and Donyngton erected, and Windsor and Beaulieu enlarged; and Power to erect others.	-	- c. 18.	1009
<i>See further Acts of Parliament: Beneficence: Grants: Loans: Palaces: Proclamations: Treason, &c.</i>			

King's Bench

Clerk of the Crown of, shall certify the			
Names, &c. of all Convicts.	-	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 14.	912
<i>And see Convictions: Jurisdictions.</i>			

Knights of the Shire See Parliament.

L.

Labourers

	Statute	Page
No Penalties under 12 Ric. II. c. 4. shall be imposed on the Master.	4 H. VIII. c. 5.	51
Certain Labourers in London shall be exempt from 12 Ric. II. c. 4.	7 H. VIII. c. 5.	179
Wages and Hours of working for Labourers and Artificers.	6 H. VIII. c. 3.	124

Lancaster, Duchy of

Certain Manors, &c. annexed thereto.	37 H. VIII. c. 16.	1005
--------------------------------------	--------------------	------

Lands

Held in Severalty liable in the whole for Debts to the King.	33 H. VIII. c. 39.	892
Devise of Lands by Will.	32 H. VIII. c. 1. 34, 35 H. VIII. c. 5.	745 902
Sale of Lands by Executors.	21 H. VIII. c. 4.	285
Execution against Lands of Debtors.	32 H. VIII. c. 5.	750
Descent and Alienation of Lands in Wales.	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 26.	933
What Possession of Lands there deemed a prima facie Title.	<i>Ibid.</i>	935
<i>And see fine of Lands: Uses.</i>		

Larceny See Felony: Palaces.

Laten

Shall not be exported.	21 H. VIII. c. 10.	290
<i>Continued by</i>	28 H. VIII. c. 8. 31 H. VIII. c. 7.	663 725

Lato

Proceedings in Courts of Wales, shall be kept in the English Tongue.	27 H. VIII. c. 26.	567
No Person in the Law shall act as Justice of Assise in the County where he was born or inhabits.	33 H. VIII. c. 24.	864
English Laws extended to Wales.	27 H. VIII. c. 26.	563

Lato-Days

In Wales.	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 26.	927
-----------	------------------------	-----

Leases

	Statute	Page
By Spiritual Persons.	28 H. VIII. c. 11.	667
By Tenants in Right of Wives or Churches shall bind the Heirs and Successors.	32 H. VIII. c. 28.	784
Wives shall be Parties to Leases of their Lands.	<i>Id.</i> § 3.	785
Actions by and against Grantees and Les- sees of Lands of dissolved Monasteries.	32 H. VIII. c. 34.	788
Leases by Colleges and other Corporations.	33 H. VIII. c. 27.	867
— by the Dean and Chapter of Litchfield.	33 H. VIII. c. 30.	869

Leather

All former Acts respecting tanning and currying Leather confirmed.		
Searching for and sealing tanned Leather which shall be sold at Leadenhall.	3 H. VIII. c. 10. 24 H. VIII. c. 1.	31 417
Leather shall be duly blacked.	<i>Id.</i> § 6.	418
Packing Leather for Exportation.	27 H. VIII. c. 14.	546
Packers and Tellers in the several Ports.	<i>Id.</i> § 2.	<i>D.</i>
Aliens shall only buy Leather in open Market.	3 H. VIII. c. 10.	31
— allowed to buy red Leather, &c.	5 H. VIII. c. 7.	95
— Conveying Leather from Port to Port.	27 H. VIII. c. 14. § 4.	547
Tanners shall not export Leather.	<i>Id.</i> § 5.	<i>D.</i>

Letters

Obtaining Money or Goods by Counterfeit Letters.	33 H. VIII. c. 1.	827
---	-------------------	-----

Letters Patent

Second Letters Patent of the same Land shall notice the former Grant.	6 H. VIII. c. 15.	134
Acts of Parliament may be repealed by, in certain Cases.	28 H. VIII. c. 17.	675
Succession to the Crown may be limited by.	35 H. VIII. c. 1.	956
Bishops may be appointed, and Bishopricks nominated by.	31 H. VIII. c. 9.	728
Certain Letters Patent declared valid, notwithstanding Misnomers.	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 21.	920
<i>See also Acts of Parliament: Grant: King.</i>		

Libels

Accusing Persons of Treason, how punishable.	37 H. VIII. c. 10.	997
---	--------------------	-----

INDEX.

Liberties	Statute	Page
For re-continuing certain Liberties and Franchises, heretofore taken from the Crown.	27 H. VIII. c. 24.	555
Limitation		
Of Writs of Right, Assises of Mortdauncester and other Possessory Actions, Avowries for Rent or Services, Formedons in Reverter, and Scire facias upon Fines.	32 H. VIII. c. 2.	747
Liberty See Courts: Wards: Wardship.		
Loans to the King		
The King released from.	{ 21 H. VIII. c. 24. 35 H. VIII. c. 12.	{ 315 970
<i>And see Beneficence.</i>		
Local Acts		
Bewdley, declared Part of Worcestershire.	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 26.	936
Bridport, Regulations as to Manufacture of Cables and Ropes there.	21 H. VIII. c. 18.	291
<i>Continued</i>	28 H. VIII. c. 8.	663
	31 H. VIII. c. 7.	725
	33 H. VIII. c. 17.	853
	37 H. VIII. c. 23.	1014
Bristol, Undersheriff of.	6 H. VIII. c. 18.	135
Shipping Corn for Exportation.	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 9.	907
Cambridge, Lands appropriated for Payment of Members of Parliament for this County.	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 24.	924
For paving of Cambridge.	35 H. VIII. c. 15.	976
Canterbury City, Repairing of.	33 H. VIII. c. 36.	875
Privileges of.	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 18.	917
Deepening River of.	6 H. VIII. c. 17.	134
Charter-House, Assuring Manor of Hasylyngfield to.	28 H. VIII. c. 44.	704
Dartmouth, Regulating Tin Works there.	{ 23 H. VIII. c. 8. 27 H. VIII. c. 23.	{ 374 534
Exeter River, Removing Obstructions.	31 H. VIII. c. 4.	720
Gloucester, Annexing Lordships to this County.	27 H. VIII. c. 26. § 11.	566
Making Conduits.	33 H. VIII. c. 35.	873
Greenwich Marshes, Embankment of.	37 H. VIII. c. 11.	997
Hempstead, Making new Way there.	14, 15 H. VIII. c. 6.	214
Hounslow Heath, Inclosure of, &c.	37 H. VIII. c. 2.	987
Humber River, Removing Obstructions.	23 H. VIII. c. 18.	381
Huntingdon Lane, Repairing.	37 H. VIII. c. 3.	987
Kent, Disgavelling certain Lands there.	31 H. VIII. c. 3.	719
Kent, Weald of, Highways there.	14, 15 H. VIII. c. 6.	215
Kings Lynn, Grant of Fairs repealed.	33 H. VIII. c. 34.	873
Kingston-upon-Hull, Privileges granted to, by Charter 24 Hen. VII. repealed.	24 H. VIII. c. 15.	434
Tonnage Duties on Fishing Vessels there.	27 H. VIII. c. 3.	532
Repealed, and Duties granted on Fish sold there.	33 H. VIII. c. 33.	872
<i>London See that Title in General Index.</i>		
Lynn, Rebuilding Town.	25 H. VIII. c. 9.	505
Newcastle-upon-Tyne, Lading Goods, &c. there.	21 H. VIII. c. 18.	302
Norwich, Rebuilding Houses there.	26 H. VIII. c. 8.	504
Oswaldbeck Soke, Disgavelling Lands there.	32 H. VIII. c. 29.	786
Ouse River, Removing Obstructions, &c.	23 H. VIII. c. 18.	381
Plumsted Marsh, Preserving of.	22 H. VIII. c. 3.	320

Local Acts	Statute	Page
<i>(continued.)</i>		
Plymouth, Extinguishing Annuity, &c. to Prior of Plympton.	25 H. VIII. c. 23.	475
Poole, Town of, erecting Windmill, &c. there.	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 25.	926
Powdike in Marsh Land in Norfolk.	22 H. VIII. c. 11.	327
Richmond Archdeaconry, No Portion shall be taken for Deaths there.	26 H. VIII. c. 15.	510
Royston, Regulating Tithes, &c.	32 H. VIII. c. 44.	797
Sarum, Bishoprick, declared void.	25 H. VIII. c. 27.	483
Scarborough, Preserving Pier of.	37 H. VIII. c. 14.	1001
Severn River, Tolls on the Banks of.	23 H. VIII. c. 12.	379
Unlading Ballast there.	25 H. VIII. c. 10.	445
Regulating Ferries there.	26 H. VIII. c. 5.	500
Southampton, Making perpetual	11 H. VII. c. 5.	14, 15 H. VII. c. 13.
Releasing King's Fee-farm.	22 H. VIII. c. 20.	351
Grant of gauging Wine, &c.	22 H. VIII. c. 21.	351
Southwark, Enlarging St. Margaret's Churchyard.	28 H. VIII. c. 31.	686
Staynes Bridge, Tolls there	1 H. VIII. c. 9.	5
Sussex, Highways there.	{ 14, 15 H. VIII. c. 6. 26 H. VIII. c. 7.	{ 215 504
Thames River, Removing Obstructions, &c. Regulating Fares of Watermen.	27 H. VIII. c. 18.	550
Tourney City, Administering Justice there.	6 H. VIII. c. 7.	128
Walsingham Abbey, Copyhold Lands there.	5 H. VIII. c. 1.	92
Wapping Marsh, Partition of.	35 H. VIII. c. 13.	972
Watermen See Thames.	{ 27 H. VIII. c. 35. 35 H. VIII. c. 9.	{ 586 967
Westminster, Paving Part of.	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 12.	909
Whitegate, Declared a Parish of itself.	33 H. VIII. c. 32.	871
Worcester, Bishoprick, declared void.	25 H. VIII. c. 27.	483
York City, discharged of certain Annuities. Making Coverlets there.	27 H. VIII. c. 32.	582
	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 10.	908

London

Regulations respecting Aliens in London.	{ 14, 15 H. VIII. c. 2. 21 H. VIII. c. 16.	{ 208 297
Tithes, Oblations, &c. in London.	{ 27 H. VIII. c. 21. 37 H. VIII. c. 12.	{ 552 998
Lord Mayor, &c. of, may search for mixed Oils.	3 H. VIII. c. 14.	33
Beasts, &c. may be slaughtered in London, notwithstanding 4 H. VII. c. 3.	24 H. VIII. c. 16.	435
Surveyor of Customs and Subsidies in the Port of London.	5 H. VIII. c. 19.	120
Bowyers in London.	33 H. VIII. c. 9.	839
Offices of packing Woollen Cloths, Skins, &c.	5 H. VIII. c. 16.	105
Church of Elyng Spital.	28 H. VIII. c. 27.	683
A Plot of Ground in Cheap assured to the Corporation.	27 H. VIII. c. 49.	619
Juries in London.	{ 4 H. VIII. c. 3. 5 H. VIII. c. 5. 23 H. VIII. c. 3. 37 H. VIII. c. 5.	{ 49 94 365 993
Recoveries, Deeds enrolled, and Releases in London.	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 22.	922
For providing London with Water.	35 H. VIII. c. 10.	967
General Paving Regulations in London.	32 H. VIII. c. 17.	766
For paving different Parts of London.	{ 24 H. VIII. c. 11. 25 H. VIII. c. 8. 32 H. VIII. c. 17. 34, 35 H. VIII. c. 12.	{ 426 442 766 909

Lunatics

Having committed Treason, Trial of.	33 H. VIII. c. 20.	855
-------------------------------------	--------------------	-----

I N D E X.

M.

	Statute	Page
Madness		
Trial of Peers and others becoming Lunatic after committing Treason. - - -	33 <i>H. VIII. c. 20.</i>	855

Maintenance		
For Punishment of. - - -	32 <i>H. VIII. c. 9.</i>	753
Acts against, shall be enforced. - - -	33 <i>H. VIII. c. 10.</i>	841
<i>Repealed</i> - - -	37 <i>H. VIII. c. 7.</i>	994

Man, Bishoprick of		
Annexed to the Province of York. - - -	33 <i>H. VIII. c. 31.</i>	870

Manchester See **Sanctuary.**

Manors See **Honours.**

Manor Courts		
In Wales. - - -	34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 26.</i>	927

Market Overt		
Property in Stolen Goods not changed by Sale in Market Overt in Wales. - - -	34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 26.</i>	935

Marriage		
The prohibited Degrees of Marriage defined. {	25 <i>H. VIII. c. 22.</i>	472
	28 <i>H. VIII. c. 7.</i>	658
	32 <i>H. VIII. c. 38.</i>	792
Marriage without the prohibited Degrees consummated, shall not be dissolved for Pre-contract not consummated. - - -	32 <i>H. VIII. c. 38.</i>	792
Ecclesiastics forbidden to marry or cohabit with any Woman. {	31 <i>H. VIII. c. 6.</i>	725
	- - - <i>c. 14.</i>	740
	32 <i>H. VIII. c. 10.</i>	754

And see **Marriage.**

Measures See **Wines.**

Meat		
Shall be sold by Avoirdupois Weight. - - -	24 <i>H. VIII. c. 3.</i>	420
Prices of Meats. - - -	<i>Id.</i>	<i>Id.</i>
<i>Confirmed</i> - - -	25 <i>H. VIII. c. 1.</i>	436
<i>Repealed</i> - - -	33 <i>H. VIII. c. 11.</i>	844
The Stats. 24 <i>H. VIII. c. 3.</i> and 25 <i>H. VIII. c. 1.</i> suspended. - - -	27 <i>H. VIII. c. 9.</i>	538
<i>Repealed</i> - - -	33 <i>H. VIII. c. 11.</i>	844

Members of Parliament See **Parliament.**

Merchandize		
The Statutes 5 Ric. II. st. 1. c. 3. and 6 Ric. II. st. 1. c. 8. as to the Import and Export of Merchandize in English Ships, confirmed. - - -	23 <i>H. VIII. c. 7.</i>	374
Further confirmed, and Rates of Freight established. - - -	32 <i>H. VIII. c. 14.</i>	760
The King by Proclamation may repeal or revive Acts as to Import and Export of Merchandize. - - -	26 <i>H. VIII. c. 10.</i>	536

And see **Aliens.**

Merchants		
None shall buy Wools for Alien Merchants. 37 <i>H. VIII. c. 15.</i> - - -	37 <i>H. VIII. c. 15.</i>	1014
<i>And see</i> Aliens: Almagres.		

Metals		
Shall not be exported. - - -	21 <i>H. VIII. c. 10.</i>	290
<i>Continued by</i> - - -	{ 28 <i>H. VIII. c. 8.</i>	663
	{ 31 <i>H. VIII. c. 7.</i>	725

Disnomers		
In certain Letters Patent shall not invalidate them. - - -	34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 21.</i>	920

Displeadings		
May be amended. - - -	32 <i>H. VIII. c. 30.</i>	786
<i>Continued by</i> - - -	{ 33 <i>H. VIII. c. 17.</i>	853
	{ 37 <i>H. VIII. c. 23.</i>	1015

Boats		
Damaging, made Felony. - - -	37 <i>H. VIII. c. 6.</i>	994

Monasteries		
Visitation of. - - -	25 <i>H. VIII. c. 21. § 14.</i>	469
Grants to, from Rome, shall remain valid. - - -	<i>Id. § 17.</i>	470
All Monasteries and Religious Houses dissolved. {	27 <i>H. VIII. c. 28.</i>	575
	31 <i>H. VIII. c. 13.</i>	733
	37 <i>H. VIII. c. 4.</i>	988
Dissolved Monasteries shall be in the Survey of the Court of Augmentations. {	27 <i>H. VIII. c. 27. § 5.</i>	571
	31 <i>H. VIII. c. 13. § 3.</i>	734
	32 <i>H. VIII. c. 20. § 1.</i>	771
Franchises held with Monasteries, &c. - - -	32 <i>H. VIII. c. 20.</i>	770
Payment of Pensions on account of dissolved Monasteries. - - -	34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 19.</i>	918

Portdauncester		
Assise of, limited to 50 Years. - - -	32 <i>H. VIII. c. 2.</i>	747

Portgage		
Of Lands in Wales. - - -	34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 26.</i>	933

Portuaries		
Regulating the taking of. - - -	21 <i>H. VIII. c. 6.</i>	288

Murder		
Clergy taken from the Perpetrators of. {	4 <i>H. VIII. c. 2.</i>	49
	23 <i>H. VIII. c. 1.</i>	362
	28 <i>H. VIII. c. 1.</i>	651
	32 <i>H. VIII. c. 3.</i>	749
Murder by Poison declared High Treason. 22 <i>H. VIII. c. 9.</i> - - -	22 <i>H. VIII. c. 9.</i>	326
Trial of Murders committed in Palaces or Royal Residences. - - -	33 <i>H. VIII. c. 12.</i>	845
Sanctuary taken from Murderers. - - -	32 <i>H. VIII. c. 12.</i>	757

And see **High-Seas.**

Mute		
Standing Mute shall amount to Conviction in certain Cases. - - -	25 <i>H. VIII. c. 3.</i>	439
<i>Made perpetual by</i> - - -	32 <i>H. VIII. c. 3.</i>	749
In Offences committed within Palaces, &c. 33 <i>H. VIII. c. 12.</i> - - -	33 <i>H. VIII. c. 12.</i>	847

INDEX.

N.

Naturalization	Statute	Page
Of Children born beyond Sea, whose Mothers were Aliens, but married to Englishmen.	- 33 <i>H. VIII. c. 25.</i>	- 865
<i>And see Aliens.</i>		
Nisi Prius		
Jurors at Nisi Prius.	- 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 5.</i>	- 962
Non-Residence		
By Spiritual Persons.	- { 21 <i>H. VIII. c. 13.</i> 28 <i>H. VIII. c. 13.</i>	- 294 - 668
<i>And see Ecclesiastics.</i>		

Donsuit	Statute	Page
Costs on.	- 23 <i>H. VII. c. 15.</i>	- 380
Northern Counties		
English Inhabitants of, exempted from Subsidies.	- { 34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 28. § 31.</i> 37 <i>H. VIII. c. 25. § 31.</i>	- 950 - 1031
North Wales		
Trials, Process, &c. used there extended to Wales.	- 34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 26. § 40.</i>	- 934

O.

Oaths	Statute	Page
Of Fidelity to the King, and for supporting his Supremacy.	- { 25 <i>H. VIII. c. 22. § 9.</i> 26 <i>H. VIII. c. 2.</i> 28 <i>H. VIII. c. 7. § 15.</i> 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 1. § 7.</i>	- 474 - 492 - 661 - 956
Against the Authority of the See of Rome.	- { 28 <i>H. VIII. c. 10. § 6.</i> 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 1. § 7.</i>	- 665 - 956
Oblations <i>See Offerings: Tithes: London.</i>		
Offerings		
Oblations and Tithes in London.	- { 27 <i>H. VIII. c. 21.</i> 37 <i>H. VIII. c. 12.</i>	- 552 - 998
<i>And see Tithes.</i>		
Officers and Offices		
Officers of Liberties and Franchises shall attend upon Justices.	- 27 <i>H. VIII. c. 24. § 6.</i>	- 556
Amercement of.	- <i>Id. § 8.</i>	- <i>Ib.</i>
The King's Officers may exercise their Offices wherever the King is.	- <i>Id. § 10.</i>	- <i>Ib.</i>
Statutes relating to Sheriffs extended to certain Officers of Liberties.	- <i>Id. § 12.</i>	- 557
Precedence of certain Great Officers of State.	31 <i>H. VIII. c. 10.</i>	- 729
Precedence of Officers in the Star Chamber.	- <i>Id. § 10.</i>	- 730
Sheriffs, Constables, &c. shall be assisting in executing certain Statutes.	- 33 <i>H. VIII. c. 10. § 8.</i>	- 842
Attendance and Duty of Officers of the Household in cutting off an Offender's Hand.	- 33 <i>H. VIII. c. 12. § 3.</i>	- 847
Grants of certain Offices shall determine when the Duty ceases.	- 34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 21. § 4.</i>	- 921

Oil	Statute	Page
Mixed Oils may be searched for in London.	3 <i>H. VIII. c. 14.</i>	- 33
Gauging Oil and marking Oil Vessels.	- 28 <i>H. VIII. c. 15.</i>	- 670
Ordinary		
Visitations by.	- 31 <i>H. VIII. c. 13.</i>	- 738
<i>And see Ecclesiastics: Clergy: Prison-breaking.</i>		
Outlawry		
Proceedings in Outlawry regulated.	- 4 <i>H. VIII. c. 4.</i>	- 50
Proclamations shall be awarded into the County where the Party dwells.	- { 4 <i>H. VIII. c. 4.</i> 6 <i>H. VIII. c. 4.</i>	- 50 - 126
Outlawries in London and Middlesex.	4 <i>H. VIII. c. 4.</i>	- 50
Like Process of Outlawries shall lie on Stat. 5 Ric. II. st. 1. c. 8. as in Trespass at Common Law, and in Annuity and Covenant as in Actions of Debt.	- 23 <i>H. VIII. c. 14.</i>	- 380
Certificate of Outlawries in Wales.	- 26 <i>H. VIII. c. 6.</i>	- 502
Debtors withdrawing from the Realm, shall be outlawed.	- 34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 4. § 5.</i>	- 901
Oxford University <i>See Universities.</i>		

INDEX.

P.

Palaces		Statute	Page
Trial of Treasons, Murders, Strikings, &c.			
in any Palace or Royal Residence.	33	<i>H. VIII. c. 12.</i>	845
Stealing the King's Goods above 12d. or breaking his House with such Intent.	-	<i>Ibid.</i>	<i>Ib.</i>
Extent and Bounds of the Palace at Westminster.	-	28 <i>H. VIII. c. 12.</i>	668
_____ of other Palaces and Royal Residences.	33	<i>H. VIII. c. 12.</i>	848

Pardons		Statute	Page
Persons suing for Pardons may have them without Writs of Allowance.	5	<i>H. VIII. c. 8.</i>	96
The King's General Pardons.	-	7 <i>H. VIII. c. 11.</i>	203
		14, 15 <i>H. VIII. c. 17.</i>	242
		21 <i>H. VIII. c. 1.</i>	282
		26 <i>H. VIII. c. 18.</i>	514
		35 <i>H. VIII. c. 18.</i>	981
Pardons to the Clergy, &c. for the Præmunire.	-	22 <i>H. VIII. c. 15.</i>	334
		23 <i>H. VIII. c. 19.</i>	383
_____ to the Laity for Offences against the Statute of Præmunire.	22	<i>H. VIII. c. 16.</i>	338

Parish Church See Church.

Parks		Statute	Page
Persons disguised, entering.	31	<i>H. VIII. c. 12.</i>	731
Stallions in Parks, &c.	32	<i>H. VIII. c. 13.</i>	758

And see Forests.

Parliament		Statute	Page
All Suits for Speeches in Parliament, declared void.	4	<i>H. VIII. c. 8. § 2.</i>	53
Members of, shall not depart without leave.	6	<i>H. VIII. c. 16.</i>	134
Precedence of the Lords in Parliament.	31	<i>H. VIII. c. 10.</i>	729
Members of Parliament for Wales.	-	27 <i>H. VIII. c. 26.</i>	568
		34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 26.</i>	935
		35 <i>H. VIII. c. 11.</i>	969
_____ Haverfordwest. _____ for the County	34, 35	<i>H. VIII. c. 26. § 51.</i>	935
Palatine and City of Chester.	34, 35	<i>H. VIII. c. 13.</i>	911
_____ Payment of, for Cambridge.	34, 35	<i>H. VIII. c. 24.</i>	924

Partition		Statute	Page
Joint Tenants and Tenants in Common compellable to make Partition.	31	<i>H. VIII. c. 1.</i>	718
	32	<i>H. VIII. c. 32.</i>	787

Partridges		Statute	Page
Penalty on buying or selling.	32	<i>H. VIII. c. 8.</i>	753

Pasture		Statute	Page
Common of, in Woods.	35	<i>H. VIII. c. 17.</i>	979

Paupers		Statute	Page
Actions by.	-	23 <i>H. VIII. c. 15.</i>	380
		32 <i>H. VIII. c. 11.</i>	755

And see Poor: Beggars.

Paving See Local Acts: London.

Peers		Statute	Page
Trial, &c. of Lunatic Peers committing Treason.	33	<i>H. VIII. c. 20.</i>	856
Assessment of Peers to the Subsidy.	34, 35	<i>H. VIII. c. 27. § 12.</i>	945

And see Precedence.

Penal Statutes		Statute	Page
Limitation of Proceedings upon.	-	1 <i>H. VIII. c. 4.</i>	2
		7 <i>H. VIII. c. 3.</i>	177

Pensions		Statute	Page
Shall be duly paid out of the Lands of dissolved Monasteries.	34, 35	<i>H. VIII. c. 19.</i>	918
Subsidy on Priests' Pensions.	37	<i>H. VIII. c. 24.</i>	1016

Perjury See Attaint.

Personal Acts		Statute	Page
Abingdon, Abbot of.	28	<i>H. VIII. c. 42.</i>	701
Albans St., Abbot of.	23	<i>H. VIII. c. 25.</i>	400
Audley, Lord.	27	<i>H. VIII. c. 31.</i>	581
Audley, Sir Thomas.	-	<i>c. 48.</i>	619
Beauchamp, Viscount and Viscountess.	-	28 <i>H. VIII. c. 25.</i>	681
		- <i>c. 26.</i>	683
Birmingham, Edward.	28	<i>H. VIII. c. 41.</i>	701
Buckingham, Dutchess.	14, 15	<i>H. VIII. c. 22.</i>	267
Bulbeck, Lord.	28	<i>H. VIII. c. 48.</i>	708
Cambridge, Christ College, Master, &c. of.	-	23 <i>H. VIII. c. 22.</i>	392
		28 <i>H. VIII. c. 50.</i>	712
Canterbury, Archbishop.	-	27 <i>H. VIII. c. 34.</i>	585
		28 <i>H. VIII. c. 50.</i>	712
Castelyn, Edward.	33	<i>H. VIII. c. 25.</i>	865
Charter-House, Prior of.	28	<i>H. VIII. c. 44.</i>	704
Clifford, Lady Eleanor.	27	<i>H. VIII. c. 36.</i>	587
Compton, William.	3	<i>H. VIII. c. 18.</i>	50
Compton, Sir William.	14, 15	<i>H. VIII. c. 24.</i>	271
Conway, Sir Hugh.	4	<i>H. VIII. c. 11.</i>	56
Crumwell, Thomas.	28	<i>H. VIII. c. 50.</i>	712
Darcy, Sir Arthur.	29	<i>H. VIII. c. 54.</i>	624
Derby, Countess.	22	<i>H. VIII. c. 23.</i>	357
Devonshire, Countess.	-	4 <i>H. VIII. c. 10.</i>	55
		- <i>c. 11.</i>	56
		- <i>c. 12.</i>	57
Durham, Bishop of.	27	<i>H. VIII. c. 24.</i>	555
Dutton, Sir Piers and others.	27	<i>H. VIII. c. 43.</i>	601
Dymock, John.	33	<i>H. VIII. c. 25.</i>	865
Ely, Bishop of	27	<i>H. VIII. c. 24.</i>	556
Empson and Dudley.	1	<i>H. VIII. c. 15.</i>	9
Eton, Provost of.	23	<i>H. VIII. c. 24.</i>	398
Ferrers, Lord.	28	<i>H. VIII. c. 37.</i>	694
Filoll, Sir William.	22	<i>H. VIII. c. 9.</i>	349
Fitzwilliam, Anne.	27	<i>H. VIII. c. 55.</i>	626
Fortescue, Sir Adrian.	28	<i>H. VIII. c. 36.</i>	690
Gostwick, John.	28	<i>H. VIII. c. 47.</i>	708
Guldeford, George.	-	14, 15 <i>H. VIII. c. 6.</i>	214
		28 <i>H. VIII. c. 9.</i>	663
Harrowden, Lord.	27	<i>H. VIII. c. 30.</i>	579
Hatclyffe, Thomas.	28	<i>H. VIII. c. 46.</i>	706
Howard, Lord Thomas.	-	3 <i>H. VIII. c. 16.</i>	34
		27 <i>H. VIII. c. 46.</i>	610
Howard, Lord William.	27	<i>H. VIII. c. 56.</i>	626
Hyll, Richard.	27	<i>H. VIII. c. 35.</i>	586
	35	<i>H. VIII. c. 9.</i>	966
Hynde, Serjeant.	34, 35	<i>H. VIII. c. 24.</i>	924
Jermyn, Thomas.	28	<i>H. VIII. c. 43.</i>	703
Jerusalem, Prior and Hospital of St. John.	-	23 <i>H. VIII. c. 26.</i>	403
		28 <i>H. VIII. c. 21.</i>	676
Knyvet, Sir William.	4	<i>H. VIII. c. 12.</i>	57
Kytson, Thomas.	14, 15	<i>H. VIII. c. 25.</i>	273
Litchfield, Dean, &c. of.	33	<i>H. VIII. c. 30.</i>	869
Lloid, David.	25	<i>H. VIII. c. 32.</i>	489
Lumley, Lord.	-	23 <i>H. VIII. c. 28.</i>	469
		25 <i>H. VIII. c. 30.</i>	487
Marny, John Lord.	14, 15	<i>H. VIII. c. 27.</i>	278

INDEX.

Personal Acts

(continued.)

	Statute	Page
Marten, Prior and Convent of.	27 H. VIII. c. 53.	623
Martyn, Elizabeth.	3 H. VIII. c. 21.	43
Montague, Lord.	22 H. VIII. c. 21.	352
Norfolk, Duke.	5 H. VIII. c. 9.	97
	6 H. VIII. c. 19.	136
	21 H. VIII. c. 22.	307
	25 H. VIII. c. 24.	477
	26 H. VIII. c. 20.	525
	27 H. VIII. c. 33.	584
Norfolk, Duke and Dutchess.	21 H. VIII. c. 26.	317
North, Edward.	28 H. VIII. c. 40.	699
Northumberland, Earl.	14, 15 H. VIII. c. 30.	280
	27 H. VIII. c. 38.	591
	27 H. VIII. c. 47.	611
Norwich, Bishop of.	25 H. VIII. c. 29.	486
	27 H. VIII. c. 45.	608
	32 H. VIII. c. 47.	807
Onely, John.	28 H. VIII. c. 28.	684
Oxford, Earl.	23 H. VIII. c. 32.	412
	25 H. VIII. c. 24.	477
Countess.	5 H. VIII. c. 14.	103
	23 H. VIII. c. 33.	413
Parker, Dame Grace.	28 H. VIII. c. 20.	675
Penyngton, Sir William.	25 H. VIII. c. 32.	489
Ponyngs, Sir Thomas.	27 H. VIII. c. 46.	610
Pope, Thomas.	27 H. VIII. c. 57.	627
Poyntz, Thomas.	33 H. VIII. c. 25.	865
Poynyngs, Sir Edward.	5 H. VIII. c. 18.	119
Richmond, Duke.	22 H. VIII. c. 17.	338
	23 H. VIII. c. 28.	409
	25 H. VIII. c. 30.	487
	26 H. VIII. c. 21.	525
	27 H. VIII. c. 51.	621
	28 H. VIII. c. 34.	688
Roll, George.	14, 15 H. VIII. c. 35.	281
Rooper, John.	24 H. VIII. c. 23.	309
Rutland, Earl.	27 H. VIII. c. 32.	582
Sacheverell, Sir Richard.	14, 15 H. VIII. c. 26.	276
Sandys, Lord.	28 H. VIII. c. 35.	689
Shelton, Sir John.	33 H. VIII. c. 26.	866
Shene, Prior of.	23 H. VIII. c. 27.	406
Sherborn, Robert.	28 H. VIII. c. 23.	679
Shrewsbury, Earl.	14, 15 H. VIII. c. 33.	280
Skelton, John.	4 H. VIII. c. 20.	90
Southwell, Rich. Rob. & Anth. & others.	25 H. VIII. c. 32.	489
Stafford, Henry and Wife.	14, 15 H. VIII. c. 23.	269
Stoner, Sir Walter.	28 H. VIII. c. 36.	609
Strode, Richard.	4 H. VIII. c. 8.	53
Suffolk, Duke.	5 H. VIII. c. 10.	97
	6 H. VIII. c. 20.	138
	7 H. VIII. c. 8.	194
	27 H. VIII. c. 37.	590
	- - - c. 38.	591
	- - - c. 39.	595
	- - - c. 40.	596
Dutchess.	28 H. VIII. c. 51.	715
Surrey, Earl.	3 H. VIII. c. 16.	34
	4 H. VIII. c. 13.	58
	5 H. VIII. c. 11.	99
	23 H. VIII. c. 29.	410
Taylboys, Elizabeth.	14, 15 H. VIII. c. 34.	280
Thetford, Prior of.	27 H. VIII. c. 33.	548
Vanderdelf, Cornelys.	27 H. VIII. c. 35.	586
	35 H. VIII. c. 9.	917
Vaux, Lady Elizabeth.	27 H. VIII. c. 30.	579
Walsh, Walter & Ux.	24 H. VIII. c. 14.	433
Waltham, Holy Cross, Abbot of.	23 H. VIII. c. 23.	395
	25 H. VIII. c. 26.	481
	26 H. VIII. c. 24.	529
Wanderdelf <i>See</i> Vanderdelf.		
Wells, Dean and Chapter.	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 15.	913
Westminster, Abbot and Convent of.	23 H. VIII. c. 21.	388
	28 H. VIII. c. 49.	709
Willoughby, Sir Christopher.	27 H. VIII. c. 40.	596

Personal Acts

(continued.)

	Statute	Page
Wiltshire, Countess.	23 H. VIII. c. 31.	411
Winchester, Bishop.	22 H. VIII. c. 22.	355
Wolsey, Cardinal.	21 H. VIII. c. 25.	316
Wyatt, Sir Henry.	14, 15 H. VIII. c. 32.	280
Wyndesore, Sir Anthony and Sir Andrew.	14, 15 H. VIII. c. 31.	280
York, Archbishop of.	27 H. VIII. c. 24. § 20.	558

Petit Treason

Perpetrators of, deprived of their Clergy.	23 H. VIII. c. 1.	362
	28 H. VIII. c. 1.	651
	32 H. VIII. c. 3.	749

Pewterers

The Stat. 19 Hen. VII. c. 6. concerning		
Pewterers, made perpetual.	4 H. VIII. c. 7.	51
Searching for defective Pewter.	<i>Id.</i> § 2.	52
Penalty on resisting such Search.	33 H. VIII. c. 4.	830
Aliens shall not be Pewterers, &c.	25 H. VIII. c. 9.	443
Pewterers going Abroad, declared Aliens.	<i>Id.</i> § 4.	444
<i>Continued by</i>	28 H. VIII. c. 9.	663
	31 H. VIII. c. 7.	725
<i>Made perpetual by</i>	33 H. VIII. c. 4.	829

Pheasants

Penalty on buying or selling.	32 H. VIII. c. 8.	753
-------------------------------	-------------------	-----

Physicians

Practising in London, or within Seven		
Miles, how to be approved.	3 H. VIII. c. 11.	31
In other Places.	<i>Id.</i> § 2.	32
Letters Patent incorporating them,		
confirmed.	14, 15 H. VIII. c. 5.	213
Exempted from Parish Offices.	32 H. VIII. c. 40.	793
Corporation may examine Apothecaries'		
Drugs.	<i>Id.</i> § 2.	<i>Id.</i>
<i>And see Surgeons.</i>		

Pins

For the true making of.	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 6.	904
<i>Repealed by</i>	37 H. VIII. c. 13.	1001

Piracy

Committed at Sea may be tried in any	27 H. VIII. c. 4.	533
	County by Commission.	28 H. VIII. c. 15.
Clergy and Sanctuary taken from Piracy,		
Robbery, and Murder on the High Seas.	27 H. VIII. c. 4.	533

Plate

Shall not be exported.	1 H. VIII. c. 13.	7
	3 H. VIII. c. 1.	23

Plays

On the Subject of Religion prohibited.	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 1.	894
--	-----------------------	-----

Pluralities *See* Chaplains.

I N D E X.

	Statute	Page
Poison		
Murder by Poison declared High Treason, and Offender shall be boiled to Death.	22 <i>H. VIII. c. 9.</i>	326

	Statute	Page
Ponds		
Pools, Moats, Stews, &c. damaging, made Felony.	37 <i>H. VIII. c. 6.</i>	994
Damaging Ponds, or fishing in by Night, made Felony.	28 <i>H. VIII. c. 15.</i>	671

	Statute	Page
Poor		
Alms shall be collected for the Relief of.	{ 27 <i>H. VIII. c. 12.</i> - - - <i>c. 25.</i>	{ 530 - - - 560
<i>And see Beggars.</i>		

Pope of Rome See **Bishops** : **Ecclesiastics** : **Rome.**

	Statute	Page
Possessory Actions		
Limitation of.	32 <i>H. VIII. c. 2.</i>	747

	Statute	Page
Preaching		
None shall preach Doctrines contrary to those established in 1540.	34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 1.</i>	896
<i>And see Heresy.</i>		

	Statute	Page
Precedence		
Of Lords in Parliament, and Officers in the Star Chamber, Council, &c.	31 <i>H. VIII. c. 10.</i>	729

Premunire See **Pardons** : **Rome.**

	Statute	Page
Procurators		
In Wales	34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 26. § 17.</i>	929

	Statute	Page
President of the Council		
Associated to the Chancellor, &c. for executing the Stat. 3 <i>H. VII. c. 1.</i> and for naming Sheriffs.	21 <i>H. VIII. c. 20.</i>	304

	Statute	Page
Priests		
And Persons professed after 21, forbidden to marry.	{ 31 <i>H. VIII. c. 6.</i> - - - <i>c. 14.</i> - - - 32 <i>H. VIII. c. 10.</i>	{ 725 - - - 741-3 - - - 754
<i>And see Clergy : Ecclesiastics : Marriage.</i>		

Primer Seisin See **Wardship.**

	Statute	Page
Princes of the Blood		
The King empowered to settle Lands on them.	32 <i>H. VIII. c. 51.</i>	824

Printers See **Books.**

	Statute	Page
Prisage		
Of Wines at Southampton.	22 <i>H. VIII. c. 21.</i>	351

	Statute	Page
Prison-breaking		
By Clerks Convict.	23 <i>H. VIII. c. 11.</i>	379

	Statute	Page
Privilege		
And Protection to Persons engaged in the Wars.	3 <i>H. VIII. c. 4.</i>	26
Such Persons may convey their Lands to the Uses of their Wills.	14, 15 <i>H. VIII. c. 14.</i>	218
Wardship of Heirs of those dying in the Wars.	<i>Id. § 2.</i>	219

Privy Council See **Council** : **Precedence** : **Proclamation.**

	Statute	Page
Privy Seal and Signet.		
Forging of, made Felony.	27 <i>H. VIII. c. 2.</i>	532

	Statute	Page
Privy Tokens		
For Punishment of Persons obtaining Money or Goods by Counterfeit Letters or Privy Tokens in other Men's Names.	33 <i>H. VIII. c. 1.</i>	827

	Statute	Page
Probates of Wills		
Fees for, and Letters of Administration.	21 <i>H. VIII. c. 5.</i>	285

	Statute	Page
Process		
All Indictments, Original Writs, and Process, shall be in the King's Name.	27 <i>H. VIII. c. 24.</i>	556
Process from England into Wales for urgent Causes.	34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 26.</i>	935

	Statute	Page
Proclamation		
By the King, with Advice of his Council, shall be obeyed as Acts of Parliament.	31 <i>H. VIII. c. 8.</i>	726
Shall not repeal existing Laws.	<i>Id.</i>	<i>ib.</i>
Punishment of Breakers of.	{ 31 <i>H. VIII. c. 8. § 4.</i> 34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 23.</i>	{ 726 - 923
Proclamations during a King's Minority shall be signed by the Council.	31 <i>H. VIII. c. 8. § 8.</i>	727

Professed Persons See **Priests.**

	Statute	Page
Prophecies		
Pretending to prophecy on Coats of Arms, Names, &c. made Felony.	33 <i>H. VIII. c. 14.</i>	850

	Statute	Page
Provisions		
The Prices of, regulated.	{ 24 <i>H. VIII. c. 3.</i> 25 <i>H. VIII. c. 1, 2.</i> 27 <i>H. VIII. c. 9.</i> 33 <i>H. VIII. c. 11.</i>	{ 420 - 438, 9 - 538 - 844
Shall not be exported.	{ 22 <i>H. VIII. c. 7.</i> 25 <i>H. VIII. c. 2.</i>	{ 323 - 438

	Statute	Page
Purbeyance		
May be made for the King, &c. within Liberties according to Law.	27 <i>H. VIII. c. 24.</i>	556

I N D E X.

Q.

Qualification	Statute	Page
To shoot with Bows and Hand Guns.	3 H. VIII. c. 3.	25
	- - - c. 14.	32
	6 H. VIII. c. 2.	123
	- - - c. 13.	132
	14, 15 H. VIII. c. 7.	215
	25 H. VIII. c. 17.	457
	33 H. VIII. c. 6.	833
<i>And see Juries: London.</i>		
Quare Impedit		
May be maintained for Advowsons		
by Recoverers in Recoveries.	- 7 H. VIII. c. 4.	178

Quarter Sessions	Statute	Page
In England.	- 33 H. VIII. c. 10.	843
<i>Repealed by</i>	- 37 H. VIII. c. 7.	994
In Wales.	- 34, 35 H. VIII. c. 26.	930
Queen		
Certain Lands assured to the Queen		
Dowager of France.	- 7 H. VIII. c. 8.	194
<i>And see King: Treason.</i>		

R.

Rabbits	<i>See Warrens.</i>	
Rape		
Sanctuary taken from the Perpetrators of.	32 H. VIII. c. 12.	757
Receiver General		
His Duty as relates to the Revenue.	- 1 H. VIII. c. 3.	2
<i>And see Surveyors.</i>		
Receivers		
And Collectors of Taxes and Revenues shall duly account.	- 34, 35 H. VIII. c. 2.	898
<i>And see Accountants.</i>		
Recognizances		
Lands in Wales bound by	- 34, 35 H. VIII. c. 26.	934
In the Nature of Statute Staple, Elegit, &c.		
how to be taken.	- 23 H. VIII. c. 6.	372
Records		
Keeper of, in C. P.	- 14, 15 H. VIII. c. 35.	281
Recoveries		
Falsifying Recoveries by Tenants for Years.	21 H. VIII. c. 15.	297
Collusive Recoveries void.	- 32 H. VIII. c. 31.	787
Recoveries of Lands whereof the Reversion is in the King shall not bar Heirs in Tail.	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 20.	919
Recoveries in London, &c.	- 34, 35 H. VIII. c. 22.	922
- - - in Wales.	- 34, 35 H. VIII. c. 26.	928
Reliefs <i>See Wardship.</i>		
Religion		
Articles of the Christian Faith established.	31 H. VIII. c. 14.	739
<i>Confirmed by</i>	- 34, 35 H. VIII. c. 1.	897
Punishment of Persons writing or affirming contrary thereto.	- 31 H. VIII. c. 14.	740

Religion <i>(continued.)</i>										
Commissions to determine Offences against.	<table style="border: none; margin: 0 auto;"> <tr> <td style="border-left: 1px solid black; padding-left: 5px;">31 H. VIII. c. 14. § 10.</td> <td style="text-align: right;">742</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="border-left: 1px solid black; padding-left: 5px;">32 H. VIII. c. 15.</td> <td style="text-align: right;">764</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="border-left: 1px solid black; padding-left: 5px;">35 H. VIII. c. 5.</td> <td style="text-align: right;">960</td> </tr> </table>	31 H. VIII. c. 14. § 10.	742	32 H. VIII. c. 15.	764	35 H. VIII. c. 5.	960			
31 H. VIII. c. 14. § 10.	742									
32 H. VIII. c. 15.	764									
35 H. VIII. c. 5.	960									
To act, write, preach, or affirm contrary to the established Articles, made Felony.	- 31 H. VIII. c. 14. § 2.	740								
Assembly of the Clergy for declaring the Christian Faith.	- 32 H. VIII. c. 26.	783								
Tyndall's false Translation of the Scriptures, and all Books, &c. contrary to the Doctrine established in 1540, forbidden.	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 1.	894								
Appointed Persons only shall teach the Scriptures in English.	- 34, 35 H. VIII. c. 1.	895								
Religious Houses										
Visitation of.	- 25 H. VIII. c. 21.	469								
Dissolution of.	<table style="border: none; margin: 0 auto;"> <tr> <td style="border-left: 1px solid black; padding-left: 5px;">27 H. VIII. c. 27.</td> <td style="text-align: right;">571</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="border-left: 1px solid black; padding-left: 5px;">- - - c. 28.</td> <td style="text-align: right;">575</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="border-left: 1px solid black; padding-left: 5px;">31 H. VIII. c. 13.</td> <td style="text-align: right;">733</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="border-left: 1px solid black; padding-left: 5px;">37 H. VIII. c. 4.</td> <td style="text-align: right;">988</td> </tr> </table>	27 H. VIII. c. 27.	571	- - - c. 28.	575	31 H. VIII. c. 13.	733	37 H. VIII. c. 4.	988	
27 H. VIII. c. 27.	571									
- - - c. 28.	575									
31 H. VIII. c. 13.	733									
37 H. VIII. c. 4.	988									
Franchises used with Monasteries.	- 32 H. VIII. c. 20.	770								
Tenure of certain Lands formerly held by Religious Houses.	<table style="border: none; margin: 0 auto;"> <tr> <td style="border-left: 1px solid black; padding-left: 5px;">27 H. VIII. c. 28.</td> <td style="text-align: right;">575</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="border-left: 1px solid black; padding-left: 5px;">35 H. VIII. c. 14.</td> <td style="text-align: right;">972</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="border-left: 1px solid black; padding-left: 5px;">37 H. VIII. c. 20.</td> <td style="text-align: right;">1012</td> </tr> </table>	27 H. VIII. c. 28.	575	35 H. VIII. c. 14.	972	37 H. VIII. c. 20.	1012			
27 H. VIII. c. 28.	575									
35 H. VIII. c. 14.	972									
37 H. VIII. c. 20.	1012									
Rent										
Recoverers may distrain for Rent, and make Avowry thereon.	- 7 H. VIII. c. 4.	178								
Due to Testators may be distrained for by their Executors.	- 32 H. VIII. c. 37.	791								
Recovery of Rent due to a Wife deceased.	- <i>Ibid.</i>	<i>Ib.</i>								
- - - after Death of										
Cestui qui vie.	- - - <i>Ibid.</i>	<i>Ib.</i>								
Replevin <i>See Avowry.</i>										
Residence										
Of Spiritual Persons on their Benefices.	- 21 H. VIII. c. 13.	294								
<i>And see Chaplains.</i>										
Restitution										
Of Stolen Goods.	- 21 H. VIII. c. 11.	291								

INDEX.

Resumption of Grants *See Grants.*

Revenues

	Statute	Page
Receivers and Collectors of, shall duly account.	- 34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 2.</i>	- 898

And see Accountants: Surbroyers.

Reversal of Attainders *See Attainders.*

Riots

At Courts or Sessions in Wales.	- 34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 26.</i>	- 833
---------------------------------	---------------------------------	-------

Robbery

Clergy taken from Perpetrators of.	- { 4 <i>H. VIII. c. 2.</i> 23 <i>H. VIII. c. 1.</i> 28 <i>H. VIII. c. 1.</i> 32 <i>H. VIII. c. 3.</i>	- 49 - 362 - 651 - 749
Sanctuary taken from Offenders.	- 32 <i>H. VIII. c. 12.</i>	- 757

And see Felony: Homicide: Piracy.

Rogues and Vagabonds

Becoming incorrigible, declared guilty of Felony.	- 27 <i>H. VIII. c. 25.</i>	- 60
---	-----------------------------	------

And see Beggars: Vagabonds.

Rome

	Statute	Page
First Fruits to the Court of, abolished.	- { 23 <i>H. VIII. c. 20.</i> 25 <i>H. VIII. c. 20.</i>	- 385 - 463
Persons procuring Bulls, Process, &c. from the Court of Rome, incur a Premunire.	- { 24 <i>H. VIII. c. 12.</i> 25 <i>H. VIII. c. 19.</i> - <i>c. 20.</i>	- 428 - 461 - 462
No Heresy to speak or write against the Pope.	- 25 <i>H. VIII. c. 14.</i>	- 455
No Peter-pence shall be paid to Rome.	- 25 <i>H. VIII. c. 21.</i>	- 464
Nor shall any one sue there for any Dispensation or Licence.	- { 25 <i>H. VIII. c. 21.</i> 28 <i>H. VIII. c. 16.</i>	- 464 - 673
How such Licences shall be granted.	- 25 <i>H. VIII. c. 21.</i>	- 464
For extinguishing the Authority of the Bishop of Rome.	- 28 <i>H. VIII. c. 10.</i>	- 663
Persons upholding his Jurisdiction shall incur Premunire.	- <i>Id. § 1.</i>	- <i>Id.</i>
All Bulls declared void.	- 28 <i>H. VIII. c. 16.</i>	- 672

And see Ecclesiastics: First Fruits: King: Dishes.

Royal Assent *See Acts of Parliament.*

S.

Sacrilege

	Statute	Page
Clergy and Sanctuary taken from the Perpetrators of.	- { 23 <i>H. VIII. c. 1.</i> 28 <i>H. VIII. c. 1.</i> 32 <i>H. VIII. c. 3.</i> - <i>c. 12.</i>	- 362 - 651 - 749 - 757

Sanctuary

Persons taking Sanctuary shall abjure and be marked.	- 21 <i>H. VIII. c. 2.</i>	- 284
Abjured Persons shall remain a certain Time in Sanctuaries.	- 22 <i>H. VIII. c. 14.</i>	- 332
Sanctuary Men committing new Offences shall lose the Benefit of Sanctuary.	- { 22 <i>H. VIII. c. 14.</i> 32 <i>H. VIII. c. 12.</i>	- 332 - 757
Trial of Foreign Pleas of Sanctuary.	- { 3 <i>H. VIII. c. 2.</i> 22 <i>H. VIII. c. 14.</i>	- 49 - 332
The Stat. 3 <i>H. VIII. c. 2.</i> made perpetual at so foreign Pleas.	- 22 <i>H. VIII. c. 2.</i>	- 319
The Stat. 22 <i>H. VIII. c. 14.</i> continued, and extended to Persons in Holy Orders.	- 28 <i>H. VIII. c. 1.</i>	- 651
<i>Made perpetual by</i>	- 32 <i>H. VIII. c. 3.</i>	- 749
Sanctuary Men shall wear Badges.	- 27 <i>H. VIII. c. 19.</i>	- 551
_____ striking their Governors, guilty of Felony.	- 27 <i>H. VIII. c. 19.</i>	- 551
Persons guilty of High Treason debarred Sanctuary.	- 26 <i>H. VIII. c. 13.</i>	- 509
All Sanctuaries, except Churchyards and other Places mentioned in this Act, abolished.	- 32 <i>H. VIII. c. 12.</i>	- 756
No Sanctuary allowed in Burglary, Robbery, Arson, Murder, or Sacrilege.	- 32 <i>H. VIII. c. 12.</i>	- 757
Number of Sanctuary Men in each Place.	- 32 <i>H. VIII. c. 12.</i>	- 757

Scotland

The King of England's Title to the Crown of.	- 34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 27.</i>	- 938
--	---------------------------------	-------

Scriptures

Tyndall's Translation of, prohibited.	- 34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 1.</i>	- 895
Shall be read or taught only by appointed Persons in English.	- <i>Ibid.</i>	- <i>Id.</i>

Scribeners

	Statute	Page
Being Aliens shall not be deemed Artificers.	- 22 <i>H. VIII. c. 13.</i>	- 332

Sea *See High Seas.*

Seals

Original and Judicial, for Wales.	- 34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 26. § 7.</i>	- 927
-----------------------------------	--------------------------------------	-------

And see Forgery.

Servants

Embezzlement and Larceny by.	- { 21 <i>H. VIII. c. 7.</i> 27 <i>H. VIII. c. 17.</i>	- 289 - 549
<i>Made perpetual</i>	- 28 <i>H. VIII. c. 2.</i>	- 652

And see Aliens: Labourers.

Service *See Castle-ward.*

Sessions

Time of keeping the Easter Quarter Sessions.	- 33 <i>H. VIII. c. 10.</i>	- 843
<i>Repealed by</i>	- 37 <i>H. VIII. c. 7.</i>	- 994
Sessions in the County Palatine of Chester.	- { 32 <i>H. VIII. c. 43.</i> 33 <i>H. VIII. c. 13.</i>	- 796 - 849
Great Sessions in Wales.	- 34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 26.</i>	- 926

Sewers

4 <i>Hen. VII. c. 1.</i> and 6 <i>Hen. VII. c. 5.</i> made perpetual; Power and Qualification of Commissioners.	- 6 <i>H. VIII. c. 10.</i>	- 131
Issuing Commissions of Sewers.	- 23 <i>H. VIII. c. 5.</i>	- 368
This Act extended to Calais.	- 25 <i>H. VIII. c. 10.</i>	- 445

Sheep

Shall not be exported.	- 22 <i>H. VIII. c. 7.</i>	- 323
None shall keep more than 2000.	- 25 <i>H. VIII. c. 13.</i>	- 451

Sheriffs

Shall publish all Proclamations.	- 31 <i>H. VIII. c. 8.</i>	- 726
Shall assist in executing certain Acts.	- 33 <i>H. VIII. c. 10. § 8.</i>	- 842
Their Accounts and Allowances in England.	- 34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 16.</i>	- 914
<i>Continued by</i>	- 37 <i>H. VIII. c. 23.</i>	- 1015

INDEX.

Sheriffs (continued)		Statute	Page
Sheriffs, in Wales,	-	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 26.	930
_____ may hold suspected			
Persons to Bail.	-	c. 26. § 30.	932
Sheriffs shall pay the Wages of Members of Parliament.	-	35 H. VIII. c. 11.	969
Sheriff's Court in the County Palatine of Chester.	-	33 H. VIII. c. 13.	849
<i>And see Officers: President of the Council.</i>			
Shire Days See County Courts.			
Shoes			
4 Edw. IV. c. 7. against selling Shoes on Sunday repealed.	-	14, 15 H. VIII. c. 9.	216
Shooting See Archery.			
Sign Manual			
Forging of, made Felony.	-	27 H. VIII. c. 2.	532
Six Clerks in Chancery			
Allowed to marry.	-	14, 15 H. VIII. c. 8.	216
Soap Barrels			
Regulations respecting.	-	23 H. VIII. c. 4.	367
Soldiers			
Captains shall not abridge the Pay of.	-	3 H. VIII. c. 5.	27
Punishment of Soldiers deserting.	-	<i>Ibid.</i>	<i>Ib.</i>
Songs			
On the Subject of Religion, prohibited.	-	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 1.	894
Sorcery			
Pretending to practise, made Felony.	-	33 H. VIII. c. 9.	837
Spiritual Courts See Courts.			
Spiritual Persons See Clergy: Ecclesiastics.			
Star Chamber See Precedence: Proclamations.			
Statute Staple See Recognizances: Recoveries.			
Steelyard See Almshouse.			
Stews for Fish			
Damaging of, made Felony.	-	37 H. VIII. c. 6.	994
Stolen Goods			
Restitution of.	-	21 H. VIII. c. 11.	291
Not changed by Sale in Market overt in Wales.	-	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 26.	935
Stores			
Withholding the King's Stores made Treason.	-	26 H. VIII. c. 13.	508

Striking	Statute	Page
Within any Palace or Royal Residence.	- 33 H. VIII. c. 12.	845
Style		
Of the King.	- 35 H. VIII. c. 3.	958
Subsidies, etc. Grants of		
Subsidy of Tonnage and Poundage, and on Wool.	- 1 H. VIII. c. 20.	21
Two Fifteenths and Tenth.	- 3 H. VIII. c. 22.	43
One Fifteenth and One Tenth, and a Poll Tax.	- 4 H. VIII. c. 19.	74
£160,000. by a Subsidy.	- 5 H. VIII. c. 17.	105
£110,000. Deficiency of said £160,000. by Two Subsidies.	- 6 H. VIII. c. 26.	156
	- 7 H. VIII. c. 9.	195
Yearly Subsidy for Four Years.	- 14, 15 H. VIII. c. 16.	230
One Fifteenth and One Tenth, and a Subsidy.	- 26 H. VIII. c. 19.	516
Four Fifteenths and Tenths, and Two Subsidies	- 32 H. VIII. c. 50.	812
One Subsidy payable in Three Years.	- 34, 35 H. VIII. c. 27.	938
Two Fifteenths and Tenths.	- 37 H. VIII. c. 25.	1019
Subsidies from the Clergy.	- 32 H. VIII. c. 23.	776
	- 34, 35 H. VIII. c. 28.	951
	- 37 H. VIII. c. 24.	1016
<i>See also Tonnage and Poundage.</i>		
Succession to the Crown		
<i>See Crown: King: Letters Patent.</i>		
Suffragans See Consecration.		
Sunday		
The Stat. 4 Edw. IV. c. 7. against selling Shoes on Sunday, repealed.	-	14, 15 H. VIII. c. 9. 216
Supremacy See King.		
Suppressed Religious Houses		
<i>See Ecclesiastics: Monasteries: Religious Houses.</i>		
Surgeons		
The Companies of Barbers and Surgeons incorporated.	- 32 H. VIII. c. 42.	794
Regulation and licensing of.	- 3 H. VIII. c. 11.	31
	- 34, 35 H. VIII. c. 8.	906
Exempted from Parish Offices, &c. in London.	- 5 H. VIII. c. 6.	95
	- 32 H. VIII. c. 40.	793
Certain Persons, not being Surgeons, allowed to perform Cures.	- 34, 35 H. VIII. c. 8.	906
Surgeons, being Aliens, shall not be deemed Artificers.	- 22 H. VIII. c. 13.	332
<i>And see Physicians.</i>		
Surveyors and Surveyors General		
Surveyors and Approvers appointed of the King's Manors, Lands, Castles, &c.	- 3 H. VIII. c. 23.	45
	- 4 H. VIII. c. 18.	68
	- 6 H. VIII. c. 24.	145
	- 7 H. VIII. c. 7.	182
	- 14, 15 H. VIII. c. 15.	219
The Stat. 14, 15 Hen. VIII. c. 15. made perpetual.	- 27 H. VIII. c. 62.	631
This latter Statute repealed, and the Court of General Surveyors established.	- 33 H. VIII. c. 39.	885
Surveyorship See London.		

INDEX.

T.

Tales de Circumstantibus		Page
At Nisi Prius and the Assises. - - -	35 <i>H. VIII. c. 6.</i>	962
<i>Continued</i> - - -	37 <i>H. VIII. c. 22.</i>	1014
Tallage		
In Wales, on Change of Lands. - - -	34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 26.</i>	935
Tan Houses		
Shall not be kept by Butchers. - - -	22 <i>H. VIII. c. 6.</i>	323
Nor by Ecclesiastics. - - -	21 <i>H. VIII. c. 13. § 21.</i>	295
Tanners		
Shall not export Leather. - - -	27 <i>H. VIII. c. 14.</i>	547
Tanning		
Of Leather, Regulations respecting. - - -	24 <i>H. VIII. c. 1.</i>	417
Taxes See Benevolence : Subsidies : Tonnage.		
Tenants in Common		
And Joint Tenants compellable to make	31 <i>H. VIII. c. 1.</i>	718
Partition. - - -	33 <i>H. VIII. c. 32.</i>	787
Tenants for Years See Recoveries.		
Tenths See First Fruits.		
Tenure		
Of Lands held by Castle-ward. - - -	14, 15 <i>H. VIII. c. 28.</i>	279
Of certain Gavelkind Lands changed. - - -	31 <i>H. VIII. c. 3.</i> 32 <i>H. VIII. c. 26.</i>	719 786
Thoulouse Wood See Wood.		
Timber		
For the Preservation of. - - -	35 <i>H. VIII. c. 17.</i>	977
Tin		
May be dug for in all Places in Devon. - - -	4 <i>H. VIII. c. 8.</i>	53
None shall buy Foreign Tin Wares. - - -	25 <i>H. VIII. c. 9.</i>	443
	28 <i>H. VIII. c. 9.</i>	663
	31 <i>H. VIII. c. 7.</i>	725
	33 <i>H. VIII. c. 4.</i>	829
Searching for untrue Tin Wares. - - -	4 <i>H. VIII. c. 7.</i>	51
Tinners		
How Tinners shall work in Stream Works	23 <i>H. VIII. c. 8.</i>	374
in Devon or Cornwall. - - -	27 <i>H. VIII. c. 23.</i>	534
Tithes		
Offerings and other Dues shall be duly paid. - - -	27 <i>H. VIII. c. 20.</i>	551
Proceedings for Subtraction and Tithes, &c. - - -	<i>Ibid.</i>	<i>Id.</i>
Tithes, Oblations, &c. in London. - - -	27 <i>H. VIII. c. 21.</i>	552
Archbishop of Canterbury's Decree respecting Tithes in London. - - -	37 <i>H. VIII. c. 12.</i>	998
The next Incumbent shall have the Tithes, &c. accruing during a Vacancy. - - -	28 <i>H. VIII. c. 11.</i>	666
Ancient Monastical Possessions shall be Tithe free. - - -	31 <i>H. VIII. c. 13.</i>	738
Setting out Tithes, &c. - - -	32 <i>H. VIII. c. 7.</i>	751
Actions for Tithes, &c. in Temporal Courts. - - -	<i>Id.</i>	<i>Id.</i>
Tongues		
Of Beasts, cutting out, made Felony. - - -	37 <i>H. VIII. c. 6.</i>	994

Tonnage and Poundage		Page
Granted to the King for Life; and the Forfeiture for Non-payment under Stat. 12 Edw. IV. c. 3. continued. - - -	1 <i>H. VIII. c. 20.</i> 6 <i>H. VIII. c. 14.</i>	21 133
Tourney, City of See Local Acts.		
Towns rebuilding		
For Re-edifying of certain Towns. - - -	6 <i>H. VIII. c. 5.</i>	127
	7 <i>H. VIII. c. 1.</i>	176
	25 <i>H. VIII. c. 13.</i>	454
	35 <i>H. VIII. c. 4.</i>	959
_____ of Towns Westward. - - -	27 <i>H. VIII. c. 1.</i> 32 <i>H. VIII. c. 18.</i> - <i>c. 19.</i>	531 768 769
_____ Canterbury and other Towns. - - -	33 <i>H. VIII. c. 36.</i>	875
Traverse		
Allowed against untrue Inquisitions, temp. Hen. VII. - - -	1 <i>H. VIII. c. 18.</i>	7
Treason		
Declarations of Treasons :		
To act or write against the King's Marriage with Q. Anne Boleyn, &c. - - -	25 <i>H. VIII. c. 22.</i>	473
<i>Repealed</i> - - -	28 <i>H. VIII. c. 7.</i>	656
To assert the Validity of his Marriage with Ann of Cleves. - - -	32 <i>H. VIII. c. 25. § 2.</i>	782
To wish bodily Harm to the King or Queen, or declare him to be a Heretic or Usurper, or detain his Fortresses, Ships, or Stores. - - -	26 <i>H. VIII. c. 13.</i>	508
To marry the King's Daughters, Sisters, &c. without the Royal Assent. - - -	26 <i>H. VIII. c. 2.</i>	532
Endeavouring to alter the Line of Succession. - - -	28 <i>H. VIII. c. 7.</i> 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 1.</i>	660 957
Refusing to take certain Oaths respecting the Succession. - - -	28 <i>H. VIII. c. 10. § 8.</i> 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 1. § 9.</i>	665 957
Attempting to deprive the King of his Style and Title. - - -	35 <i>H. VIII. c. 3.</i>	958
The Queen having been guilty of any Unchasteness before Marriage. - - -	33 <i>H. VIII. c. 21. § 8.</i>	859
Incontinence of or with the Queen, or Prince's Wife. - - -	33 <i>H. VIII. c. 21. § 10.</i>	716
To forge the Sign Manual, Privy Seal, or Privy Signet. - - -	26 <i>H. VIII. c. 2.</i>	532
Wilful Murder by Poisoning. - - -	22 <i>H. VIII. c. 9.</i>	316
Forfeiture for Treason. - - -	26 <i>H. VIII. c. 13. § 4.</i>	509
Sanctuary taken away from Traitors. - - -	26 <i>H. VIII. c. 13.</i>	509
Treason can only be pardoned by the King. - - -	27 <i>H. VIII. c. 24.</i>	555
Trial of Treasons committed in Palaces, &c. - - -	33 <i>H. VIII. c. 12.</i>	845
_____ of Persons accused of Treason, and examined before the Council. - - -	33 <i>H. VIII. c. 23.</i>	863
_____ of Lunatics guilty of Treason. - - -	33 <i>H. VIII. c. 20.</i>	855
_____ of Treason committed out of the Realm. - - -	26 <i>H. VIII. c. 13.</i> 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 2.</i>	509 958
_____ in Wales. - - -	32 <i>H. VIII. c. 4.</i>	750
<i>And see Petit Treason.</i>		
Trees		
To bark Fruit Trees, made Felony. - - -	37 <i>H. VIII. c. 6.</i>	994
Trial		
Of Treasons committed abroad. - - -	26 <i>H. VIII. c. 13.</i> 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 2.</i>	509 958
<i>And see Juries : Jurisdiction.</i>		
Trinity Term		
For regulating, and the Returns therein. - - -	32 <i>H. VIII. c. 21.</i>	773

INDEX.

U & V.

Underwoods			
For the Preservation of.	- -	Statute 35 H. VIII. c. 17.	Page 979
Universities			
Exempted from First Fruits and Tenths.	27 H. VIII. c. 42.	-	599
— from Subsidies.	- -	{ 34, 35 H. VIII. c. 28. 37 H. VIII. c. 24.	- 952 - 1017
Henry VIII's Lectures to be established in the Colleges there.	- -	27 H. VIII. c. 42. § 4.	- 600
Uses			
Persons entitled to the Use of Land, &c. shall be seised, and be deemed in lawful Possession and Seisin thereof.	- -	27 H. VIII. c. 10.	- 539
Attainder of certain Persons seised to the Use of others, shall not prejudice Cestuis que Use.	- -	{ 1 H. VIII. c. 15. 21 H. VIII. c. 25. 28 H. VIII. c. 52.	- 9 - 316 - 716
<i>See also Wills.</i>			
Usury			
All Acts relating to, repealed.	- -	37 H. VIII. c. 9.	- 996
Rates of Interest for Money.	- -	Id. § 3, 4.	- Ib.
Goods shall not be sold and bought again of the same Person at reduced Prices.	- -	Id. § 2.	- Ib.

Vagabonds			
For Punishment of Sturdy Beggars and Vagabonds.	- -	{ 22 H. VIII. c. 12. 27 H. VIII. c. 25. 28 H. VIII. c. 6.	- 328 - 558 - 655
Statutes against Vagabonds shall be enforced.	- -	- 33 H. VIII. c. 10.	- 841
Repealed by	- -	- 37 H. VIII. c. 7.	- 994
Verdicts			
Attaints for untrue Verdicts.	- -	{ 1 H. VIII. c. 11. 23 H. VIII. c. 3. 28 H. VIII. c. 9. 33 H. VIII. c. 17.	- 6 - 365 - 663 - 853
— in Wales.	- -	- 26 H. VIII. c. 4.	- 499
Victuals and Victuallers			
Mode of setting the Assise of Victuals where a Victualler is Head Officer of a Town.	- -	- 3 H. VIII. c. 8.	- 30
<i>And see Provisions.</i>			
Vi & Armis			
These Words not requisite in Indictments.	37 H. VIII. c. 8.	-	995
Visitation			
Of Monasteries Exempt.	- -	25 H. VIII. c. 21.	- 469
Visors			
Persons wearing, making Affrays.	- -	3 H. VIII. c. 9.	- 30
None shall sell or keep Visors.	- -	Ibid.	- 30

W

Wages of Members of Parliament See Parliament.

Wales			
Commissioners, or Council of the Marches, shall redress all Wrongs.	- -	Statute 26 H. VIII. c. 6.	Page 501
No Collections or Exactions shall be made, nor any Arthel be cast.	- -	- Id. § 4, 5.	- Ib.
Award of Process into Wales, and Certificate of Outlawries and Attainders.	- -	- Id. § 7, 10.	- 501, 2
Securing Offenders escaping from one Lordship to another.	- -	- Id. § 11.	- 502
Ferry Keepers on the Severn shall not convey Persons by Night into or out of Wales.	26 H. VIII. c. 5.	-	500
Affrays by Welshmen on the Borders.	- -	{ 26 H. VIII. c. 11. 28 H. VIII. c. 6. 31 H. VIII. c. 7. 33 H. VIII. c. 17.	- 507 - 655 - 725 - 853
Appointments of Justices of Gaol Delivery and of the Peace.	- -	27 H. VIII. c. 5.	- 534
No Toll, &c. shall be paid for passing through the Forests in Wales.	- -	27 H. VIII. c. 7.	- 536
Restoration of Cattle straying into the Welsh Forests.	- -	- Id. § 2.	- 537
Wales united to England, and shall be under the same Laws.	- -	27 H. VIII. c. 26.	- 564
Enumeration of the several Counties, Shires, Lordships, Towns, &c. in Wales; and the Jurisdiction of Courts there.	- -	{ 27 H. VIII. c. 26. § 4, &c. 28 H. VIII. c. 3. 31 H. VIII. c. 11. 34, 35 H. VIII. c. 26.	563 653 730 926

Wales			
<i>(continued.)</i>			
Authority and Jurisdiction of the Court of Great Sessions.	- -	Statute 34, 35 H. VIII. c. 26. § 4.	Page 926
Members of Parliament for Wales.	- -	- 34, 35 H. VIII. c. 26. § 50.	935
— their Wages.	- -	- 35 H. VIII. c. 11.	- 969
Resumption of Grants of Sheriffwicks in Wales.	- -	- 32 H. VIII. c. 27.	- 784
Welsh Cloth shall be folded in Plaits.	- -	- 33 H. VIII. c. 3.	- 828
The Assises of Welsh Frises and Cottons.	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 11.	-	909
<i>And see Arms: Jurisdiction: Treason.</i>			
War			
Protection and Privilege to Persons engaged in.	- -	{ 3 H. VIII. c. 4. 14, 15 H. VIII. c. 14.	- 26 - 218
Warden of Cinque Ports See Cinque Ports.			
Wardrobe			
Expences of the King's great Wardrobe.	- -	{ 1 H. VIII. c. 17. 4 H. VIII. c. 17.	- 13 - 66
Wards and Liveries			
The Court of the King's Wards erected.	32 H. VIII. c. 46.	-	802
Enrollment of Liveries in this Court.	- -	- 33 H. VIII. c. 22.	- 860

I N D E X.

Wardship	Statute	Page
Of a certain Portion of Land devised, saved to the King. - - -	32 H. VIII. c. 1.	746
The King shall have the Ward and Marriage of the Heir of a Joint Tenant dying. - - -	<i>Id.</i>	748
Reservation of the King's Wardship, Relief, and Primer Seisin. - - -	32 H. VIII. c. 1. 34, 35 H. VIII. c. 5.	740 903

Warrants of Attorney

Delivery and recording of. - - -	32 H. VIII. c. 30.	787
----------------------------------	--------------------	-----

Warrens

To enter, disguised, in order to kill Rabbits, &c. made Felony. - - -	31 H. VIII. c. 12. 32 H. VIII. c. 11.	731 755
---	--	------------

Waste

Actions for, by Cestui que Uses. - - -	27 H. VIII. c. 10.	539
<i>And see Uses.</i>		

Water

Damaging Heads of, made Felony. - - -	37 H. VIII. c. 6.	994
For providing London with Water. - - -	35 H. VIII. c. 10.	967

Waynes

Burning Carts or Waynes laden with Coal, made Felony. - - -	37 H. VIII. c. 6.	994
---	-------------------	-----

Wearings

Under a certain Age shall not be killed. - - -	24 H. VIII. c. 9.	424
	28 H. VIII. c. 8.	663
	31 H. VIII. c. 7.	725
	33 H. VIII. c. 17.	853
	37 H. VIII. c. 23.	1014

Weights See *Aboitrdupois*.

Welshmen See *Wales*.

Wild Fowl

Season for taking. - - -	25 H. VIII. c. 11.	445
Eggs of, shall not be destroyed. - - -	<i>Ibid.</i>	<i>Id.</i>

Wills

The Statute of Uses and Wills. - - -	27 H. VIII. c. 10.	539
Lands in Socage may be devised by Will. - - -	32 H. VIII. c. 1. § 1.	745
And certain Portions of Lands held in Capite and by Knight's Service, &c. - - -	32 H. VIII. c. 1. 34, 35 H. VIII. c. 5.	745 902
Wills by Femmes Covert, Idiots, Infants, &c. declared void. - - -	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 5. § 7.	903

And see Administration: Probates.

Wines

Licences for importing French Wines in other than English Ships, declared void. - - -	7 H. VIII. c. 2.	177
<i>Continued by</i>	21 H. VIII. c. 21.	305
The Statute 4 H. VII. c. 10. as to Importation of French Wines, confirmed. - - -	23 H. VIII. c. 7.	374
Prices of Foreign Wines, 1 Ric. III. c. 13. and all other Statutes as to gauging and measuring of Wine Vessels, confirmed. - - -	23 H. VIII. c. 7. 28 H. VIII. c. 15.	374 670

Wines

(continued.)

	Statute	Page
Gauging Oil and Wine Vessels. - - -	23 H. VIII. c. 7. 28 H. VIII. c. 15.	374 670
Stat. 23 H. VIII. c. 7. may be repealed by Proclamation. - - -	26 H. VIII. c. 10.	506
Merchants refusing to sell Wine by Wholesale at the set Prices shall forfeit same. - - -	24 H. VIII. c. 6.	428
The Prices of Wines regulated. - - -	28 H. VIII. c. 15. 34, 35 H. VIII. c. 7. 37 H. VIII. c. 23. see § 2.	670 905 1015

Witchcraft

Sorcery or Enchantment, pretending to practise, made Felony. - - -	33 H. VIII. c. 8.	837
--	-------------------	-----

Woad

Licences for importing Tholouse Woad in other than English Ships, declared void. - - -	7 H. VIII. c. 2.	177
The Stat. 4 Hen. VII. c. 10. as to Importation of such Woad, confirmed. - - -	23 H. VIII. c. 7.	374

Wood

The Assise of Wood and Coal. - - -	34, 35 H. VIII. c. 3.	899
Burning Heaps of Wood, made Felony. - - -	37 H. VIII. c. 6.	994
<i>And see Woods.</i>		

Woods

For the Preservation of Woods and Underwoods. - - -	35 H. VIII. c. 17.	977
Duty of the Master of the King's Woods. - - -	4 H. VIII. c. 18. 33 H. VIII. c. 39.	68 883
Wood Sales in Forests, &c. - - -	4 H. VIII. c. 18. 33 H. VIII. c. 39.	68 881

Wool

Letters Patent of 15 Hen. VIII. as to Importation of Wools and Fells, repealed. - - -	21 H. VIII. c. 17.	301
Stat. 4 Hen. VII. c. 11. revived and continued; buying and selling Wools - - -	22 H. VIII. c. 1.	318
Wools shall be washed before wound. - - -	23 H. VIII. c. 17. 28 H. VIII. c. 8. 31 H. VIII. c. 7. 33 H. VIII. c. 17. 37 H. VIII. c. 23.	381 663 725 853 1014
— shall not be bought for Aliens. - - -	37 H. VIII. c. 15.	1004
Unshorn Wools made in certain Counties shall not be exported. - - -	37 H. VIII. c. 15.	1004

Worsted

Dry Calendering of, prohibited. - - -	5 H. VIII. c. 4.	94
<i>Made perpetual</i>	25 H. VIII. c. 5.	441
Dyers of, shall not calender them. - - -	<i>Id.</i> § 2.	<i>Id.</i>
Wet Calendering of. - - -	5 H. VIII. c. 4.	94
Regulation of Worsted Weavers in Great Yarmouth, Norwich, and Lynn. - - -	14, 15 H. VIII. c. 3.	209
<i>Made perpetual</i>	26 H. VIII. c. 16.	511
English Worsted Yarn shall not be exported. - - -	33 H. VIII. c. 16. § 2.	852
<i>Continued</i>	37 H. VIII. c. 23. § 1.	1015

Worsted Yarn See *Yarn*.

I N D E X.

Writ of Allowance			
	Statute		Page
Not necessary on suing a Pardon.	- 5 <i>H. VIII. c. 8.</i>	-	96
Writ of Covenant			
May be had for Recovery of Ecclesiastical			
Dues.	- 32 <i>H. VIII. c. 7.</i>	-	752
Writ of Error			
From Welsh Courts.	- 34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 26.</i>	-	935
Writ of False Judgement			
In Wales.	- 34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 26.</i>	-	935
Writ of Proclamation See Outlawry.			

Writ of Right			
	Statute		Page
Limited to Sixty Years.	- 32 <i>H. VIII. c. 2.</i>	-	747
Writings			
Accusing Persons of Treasons, Punishment of.	- 37 <i>H. VIII. c. 10.</i>	-	997
Writs			
All Original and Judicial Writs, Indictments, and Process, shall be in the King's Name.	27 <i>H. VIII. c. 24.</i>	-	556
Expence of executing Writs allowed to Sheriffs.	- 34, 35 <i>H. VIII. c. 14.</i>	-	914

Y.

Yarn			
	Statute		Page
None but Weavers in Norwich and Norfolk shall buy Worsted Yarn spun there.	- 33 <i>H. VIII. c. 16.</i>	-	852
English Worsted Yarn shall not be exported.	- 37 <i>H. VIII. c. 23. § 1.</i>	-	1014

York, Province of			
	Statute		Page
The Diocese of Chester, and the Bishoprick and Diocese of Man, annexed to.	- 33 <i>H. VIII. c. 31.</i>	-	870

KD
.G79E
v.3



A000017915533

